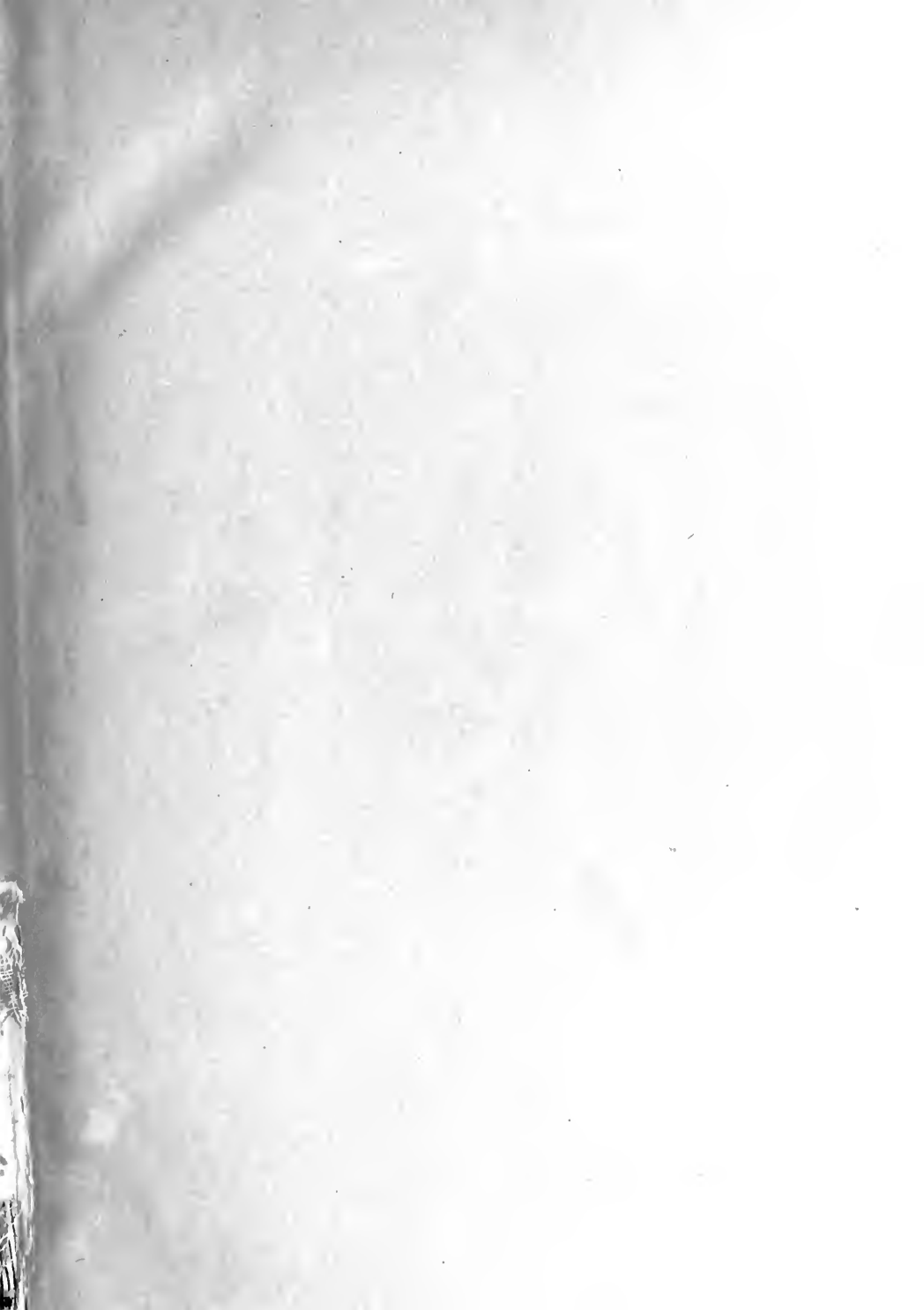






Presented to  
The Library  
of the  
University of Toronto  
by  
J. A. F. [illegible]











*New England journal of medicine*

~~1891~~

# THE BOSTON MEDICAL AND SURGICAL JOURNAL

GEORGE B. SHATTUCK, M.D., EDITOR

ALGERNON COOLIDGE, JR., M.D., ASSISTANT EDITOR

VOLUME CXXIV

JANUARY—JUNE, 1891

285392  
— 4.33  
6.

BOSTON  
DAMRELL AND UPHAM  
283 WASHINGTON STREET  
1891

PRESS OF S. J. PARKHILL & COMPANY,  
222 FRANKLIN STREET,  
BOSTON.

# CONTRIBUTORS TO VOLUME CXXIV.

- ABBOT, S. L., M.D.  
 ABBOTT, SAMUEL W., M.D.  
 ACHORN, J. WARREN, M.D.  
 ALLEN, GARDNER W., M.D.  
 BAKER, W. H., M.D.  
 BARNES, HENRY J., M.D.  
 BEACH, H. H. A., M.D.  
 BILLINGS, JOHN S., M.D., U. S. A.  
 BLAKE, CLARENCE J., M.D.  
 BLODGETT, ALBERT N., M.D.  
 BOWEN, JOHN T., M.D.  
 BRADFORD, EDWARD H., M.D.  
 BREWSTER, JAMES B., M.D.  
 BROUGHTON, H. W., M.D.  
 BULLARD, WILLIAM N., M.D.  
 BUNDY, F. E., M.D.  
 BURR, CHAUNCEY REA, M.D.  
 BURRELL, HERBERT L., M.D.  
 CABOT, A. T., M.D.  
 CHEEVER, DAVID W., M.D.  
 CHENEY, FREDERICK E., M.D.  
 COE, H. C., M.D.  
 CONANT, W. N., M.D.  
 COOLIDGE, ALGERNON, JR., M.D.  
 CUSHING, E. W., M.D.  
 CUSHING, H. W., M.D.  
 DANE, JOHN.  
 DAVENPORT, F. H., M.D.  
 DERBY, HASKET, M.D.  
 DRAPER, F. W., M.D.  
 DUJARDIN-BEAUMETZ, PROF.  
 DUNN, WILLIAM A., M.D.  
 DWIGHT, THOMAS, M.D., LL.D.  
 ELLIOT, J. W., M.D.  
 ERNST, HAROLD C., M.D.  
 FOLSOM, CHARLES F., M.D.  
 FORSTER, EDWARD J., M.D.  
 FUNCK, J. WILLIAM, M.D.  
 GAGE, HOMER, A.M., M.D.  
 GALVIN, GEORGE W., M.D.  
 GODLEE, RICKMAN J., M.S.  
 GOLDTHWAIT, JOEL E., M.D.  
 GREEN, CHARLES M., M.D.  
 GREEN, J. ORNE, M.D.  
 GREENE, E. M., M.D.  
 GREENWOOD, ALLEN, M.D.  
 HALLER, J. FREDERICK, M.D.  
 HARRINGTON, F. B., M.D.  
 HAVEN, GEORGE, M.D.  
 HAZEN, ALLEN.  
 HOLMES, WALTER H., M.D.  
 HOMANS, JOHN, M.D.  
 HURD, E. P., M.D.  
 JACK, FREDERICK L., M.D.  
 JACKSON, HENRY, M.D.  
 JEFFRIES, J. A., M.D.  
 JEWETT, GEORGE, M.D.  
 JOHNSON, F. W., M.D.  
 JONES, C. M., M.D.  
 KELLIHER, M. W., M.D.  
 KNAPP, PHILIP COOMBS, A.M., M.D.  
 KNIGHT, F. I., M.D.  
 LATHROP, WILLIAM H., M.D.  
 LIEBMANN, GUSTAVE, M.D.  
 LOVETT, ROBERT W., M.D.  
 LUCAS, R. CLEMENT, B.S., F.R.C.S.  
 MARCY, HENRY O., M.D.  
 MAYO, THOMAS J., M.D.  
 MINOT, J. J., M.D.  
 MIXTER, S. J., M.D.  
 MONKS, G. H., M.D.  
 MOORE, J. T., M.D.  
 MORRILL, F. GORDON, M.D.  
 MUMFORD, J. G., M.D.  
 NELSON, SAMUEL N., M.D.  
 NICHOLS, ARTHUR H., M.D.  
 OSGOOD, HAMILTON, M.D.  
 PALMER, L. M., M.D.  
 PHIPPE, HARDY, M.D.  
 PORTER, C. B., M.D.  
 POST, ABNER, M.D.  
 PRATT, J. W., M.D.  
 PRESCOTT, WILLIAM H., M.D.  
 PUTNAM, J. J., M.D.  
 REYNOLDS, EDWARD, M.D.  
 RICHARDSON, MAURICE H., M.D.  
 ROTCH, T. M., M.D.  
 SATTERTHWAIT, THOMAS E., M.D.  
 SCUDDER, CHARLES L., M.D.  
 SEARS, GEORGE G., M.D.  
 SEDGWICK, W. T., PROF.  
 SEGUIN, E. C., M.D.  
 SHAFFER, NEWTON M., M.D.  
 SHATTUCK, F. C., M.D.  
 SHATTUCK, GEORGE B., M.D.  
 SHERMAN, T. F., M.D.  
 SKENE, ALEXANDER J. C., M.D.  
 STEDMAN, HENRY R., M.D.  
 STEDMAN, JOSEPH, M.D.  
 STICKNEY, C. W., M.D.  
 STONE, A. K., M.D.  
 STRONG, CHARLES P., M.D.  
 STURGIS, RUSSELL, M.D.  
 SWIFT, JOHN B., M.D.  
 SWIFT, WILLIAM N., M.D.  
 TAYLOR, FREDERIC W., M.D.  
 TEMPLE, W. F., M.D.  
 THOMPSON, GEORGE E., M.D.  
 THOMPSON, J. M., M.D.  
 THORNDIKE, PAUL, M.D.  
 TOWNSEND, CHARLES W., M.D.  
 TOWNSEND, GEORGE J., M.D.  
 TYNDALE, J. HILGARD, M.D.  
 VAN PELT, GERTRUDE W., M.D.  
 WALKER, M. A., M.D.  
 WALTON, G. L., M.D.  
 WARREN, J. COLLINS, M.D.  
 WARREN, J. W., M.D.  
 WATSON, WILLIAM PERRY, M.D.  
 WEBBER, S. G., M.D.  
 WHITE, F. W.  
 WILLIAMS, FRANCIS H., M.D.  
 WILLIAMS, HAROLD, M.D.  
 WINGATE, C. O. B., M.D.

Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2010 with funding from  
University of Toronto



# INDEX TO VOLUME CXXIV.

**Abbot, A. C.** Corrosive sublimate as a disinfectant, 591.  
**Abbot, S. L.** Case of extraordinary accumulation of feces, 109; esophageal obstruction due to a piece of lettuce, 114.  
**Abbott, S. W.** Recent progress in public hygiene, 287, 309.  
**Abdominal surgery.** The technique of successful abdominal and pelvic surgery, Wathen, W. H., 536.  
**Achorn, J. W.** Tuberculosis in children: some phenomena attending initial injections with Koch's fluid, 61.  
**Adinam.** Todd, H. J., McC., 519.  
**Alapay.** Sterilization of rubber catheters, 126.  
**Albuminuria.** Etiology and prognosis, Jackson, H., 477, 482; physiological albuminuria, 539.  
**Alexeevsky.** The red-rose petals as a remedy for diarrhoea, 491.  
**Allen, G. W.** The treatment of acute urethritis, 525, 533; cases of renal colic, 527.  
**Alopecia universalis.** Cathell, D. W., 556.  
**Amenorrhoea.** Some forms of amenorrhoea and their treatment, Davenport, F. H., 380; amenorrhoea: clinical report of four cases successfully treated by galvanism, Strong, C. P., 382, 388.  
**Anatomy.** Are anatomy and physiology liberal studies? 111; methods of teaching anatomy at the Harvard Medical School, especially corrosion preparations, Dwight, T., 475; recent progress in anatomy, Dwight, T., 554.  
**Andeer.** Reservoir in septic poisoning, 197.  
**Andrews, E.** Cadaver studies on the removal of the semilunar ganglion through the floor of the cranium, 537.  
**Aneurism.** Suspected aneurism of the aorta, Knight, F. L., 65, 89; the cure of aneurism, Macceven, W., 222.  
**Aniline dyes.** The subcutaneous use of aniline dyes, Mosetig and Stilling, 345.  
**Animals.** Poison-proof animals, 101; the relation of diseases of animals to those of man, 257; tuberculosis of cattle in New York, 333.  
**Apostoli.** Notes of five cases from Dr. Apostoli's clinic in Paris, Van Pelt, G. W., 253.  
**Appendicitis.** A case of relapsing appendicitis in which the appendix was removed in an interval between the attacks, with recovery, Cabot, A. T., 57, 63; discussion by the Medical Society of the State of New York, 213; in recurring appendicitis is excision of the appendix during a remission a justifiable operation and if so, in what class of cases, and how, should it be done? Porter, C. H., 68, 325; specimen of an appendix, Elliot, J. W., 363; appendicitis: a year's experience in private practice, Elliot, J. W., 499; appendicitis and pericecal inflammations, Morton, T. G., 510; recurrent appendicitis with adhesive bands about the head of the colon, operation followed by cure, Marcy, H. O., 524.  
**Army.** The relations of contract surgeons to the general profession, 488.  
**Arrow poison of the pigmies.** Parke, 500.  
**Arsenic.** A new source of arsenic poisoning, Swift, W. N., 185; legislation concerning arsenic, 217; general peripheral neuritis, Folsom, C. P., 291; arsenic in the Massachusetts legislature, 396; legislation on arsenic in Massachusetts, 392; the character of the evidence as to the injuriousness of arsenic as a domestic poison, Putnam, J. J., 623.  
**Aschby, T. A.** Ruptured tubal pregnancy, 586.  
**Asparagus.** The effect of asparagus on the urine, Nencki, 495.  
**Astringents.** The internal use of the simple astringents, Walker, M. A., 569.  
**Atropia.** The use of atropia in treatment of localized muscular spasm, Leszynski, W. M., 315.  
**Ayer, J. B.** Variella in an adult, 607.  
**Bagninsky.** The treatment of tetanus by injection, 271.  
**Baker, W. H.** Fibro-sarcoma of both ovaries, enucleation, recovery, 325.  
**Barbot, L. J.** Tidal drains at Charleston, S. C., 15.  
**Barnes, E. J.** Sewage: application to land the best method of treatment, 229, 236, 256.  
**Bass, G.** Pathology of grief, 418.  
**Bosch, H. H. A.** Koch's remedy in Boston, 42.  
**Bell, A. N.** Some of the sanitary features of Charleston, S. C., especially its artesian wells and its tidal drains, 15.  
**Benezar and Jones.** Thoracic palpation, 126.  
**Beri-beri in Japan.** Takaki 29.  
**Berlioz.** Microclime, 591.  
**Bibliography.** Agnew, D. H., the principles and practice of surgery, being a treatise on surgical diseases and injuries, 538; Agnew, W. P., treatment of hemorrhoids and other non-malignant rectal

diseases, 538; American Orthopedic Association, transactions, 11, 511; Bateman, F., on aphasia, or loss of speech, and the localization of the faculty of articulate language, 365; Baudouin, M., hystéropexie abdominale antérieure et opérations suspubiques dans les retrodévations de l'utérus, 95; Bennett, G., the modern malady, or sufferers from "nerves," 240; Bennett, W. H., clinical lectures on varicose veins of the lower extremities, 511; Binet, A., on double consciousness, experimental psychological studies, 120; Bissell, M. T., household hygiene, 16; Boston, annual report of the Board of Health, 306; Boston City Hospital, report for 1890, 439; Browne, L., the throat and nose, and their diseases, 16; Campbell, H., flushing and morbid blushing, their pathology and treatment, 339; Drayton, H. S., human magnetism, 464; Edinger, L., twelve lectures on the structure of the central nervous system, 586; Edis, A. W., sterility in women, including its causation and treatment, 120; England, eighteenth annual report of the Local Government Board, 1888, 1889, 17; England, nineteenth annual report of the Local Government Board, 491; Gautier, G., le courant continu en gynécologie, 538; Graham, D., a treatise on massage, theoretical and practical, its history, mode of application and effects, indications and contraindications, and results in over fifteen hundred cases, 514; Grandin, E. H., and Gunning, J. H., practical treatise on electricity in gynecology, 538; Hammond, W. A., a treatise on the diseases of the nervous system, 562; Haro, H. A., epilepsy, its pathology and treatment, 339; Harvard College, annual reports of the president and treasurer, 193; Illinois State Board of Health and medical education, 242; Keen, W. W., operation blank, 514; King, A. F., a manual of obstetrics, 69; Kirminson, leçons cliniques sur les maladies de l'appareil locomoteur, 457; Ladard, étude sur la rage et la méthode, l'astuce, 339; Martin, E., Saunders' question compends, No. 2, essentials of surgery, together with a full description of the handkerchief and roller bandages, 511; Massachusetts General Hospital and McLean Asylum for the Insane, report for 1890, 294; Massachusetts vital statistics for the year 1889, 195; Massachusetts report on water supplies, 516; Mitchell, C. P., the philosophy of tumor disease, a research for principles of its treatment, 16; Morris, H., a compend of gynecology, 514; Murrell, W., massotherapy, or massage as a mode of treatment, 514; navy, report of the chief of the Bureau of Medicine and Surgery to the secretary of the navy, 18; New York, annual report of the State Board of Charities, 219; New York City, annual report of the Board of Health, 329; New York State Board of Health, report, 172; Pasteur Institute, New York, first annual report, 321; Post, S. E., massage, a primer for nurses, 269; Reese, J. J., a text-book of medical jurisprudence and toxicology, 538; Robe, G. H., text-book of hygiene, 209; Smith, J. L., a treatise on the diseases of infancy and childhood, 563; Snow, H. P., the proclivity of women to cancerous diseases, 537; Starr, M. A., familiar forms of nervous disease, 349; Stevenson, W. E., the use of electrolysis in surgery, 437; United States marine-hospital service, annual report, 241.  
**Richschowsky.** Trophic changes in the nails in multiple neuritis, 475.  
**Rile.** Biliary lithiasis, 468.  
**Billings, J. S.** American inventions and discoveries in medicine, surgery and practical sanitation, 349; ideals of medical education, 619.  
**Binet.** Powers of perception of children, 494.  
**Biography.** Alcock, J. W., 616; Baillarger, J. G. F., 152; Balfour, T. G., 152; Bancroft, J. P., 474; Barker, E., 569, 593; Bartlett, T. H., 516; Batgate, J., 372; Becquerel, A. E., 522; Bellamy, E., 104; Bigelow, H., 194, 271, 294; Biologic, K., 379; Holling, W. H., 401; Borelli, G., 152; Botwell, G. W., 476; Bruce, G. D., 550; Burwell, G. N., 522; Butcher, R. H., 373; Chase, S. L., 224; Chessmore, H., 128; Coccius, E. A., 21; Coles, A., 438; Cowdry, S. G., 215; Corley, A. H., 21; Corbin, E. L., 152; Cummings, J. B., 376; Cutler, G. R., 197; Davis, J., 52; Dexter, K., 396; Doe, O. W., 32, 189; Dow, W. G., 498; Dubois, C., 76; Duval, M., 224; Eldridge, J. H., 224; Ehot, G., 570; Edinger, W. von, 52; Fennel, A. G., 275; Fox, L. S., 646; Garish, J. P., 372; Gary, T. P., 618; Gay, H. S., 372; Geddes, H. W., 275; Gibson, R. P., 241; Gill, H. S., 441; Goldberger, E., 108; Gordon, A., 324; Gordon, D. H., 396; Gori, M. W., C., 76; Grimshaw, A. H., 522; Graves, L. J., 224; Gulliver, G., 128; Gundry, R., 474; Guiterroz, N., 200; Halsey, G. L., 223; Hartnack, E., 218; Harvey, J., 24; Harwood, C. G., 441; Hewitt, P. G., 646; Hild, E., 32, 189, 248; Hosmer, A., 323; Hosmer, H., 323, 345; Jendrassik, E., 372; Jensen, J., 622; Johnson, H. A., 284; Jones, S. P., 324; King, G. A., 522; King, H. C., 224; Knight, H., 483; Kretschmar, P. H., 474; Lane, J. R., 646; Leidy, P., 474; Livermore, A. C., 309; Logan, J.





Hydrochloric Acid. Tests for free hydrochloric acid, 170.

- serious injuries to recovery in two thousand cases of insanity, Cranger, W. D., 115; annual report of the New York State Commission in Lunacy, 117; changes in the blood and urine of the insane, Smith, J., 345; stuporose insanity following hypnotism, Nolan, 345; Ideoxy and the obstetric forceps, Winkler and Bollaun, 471; report on mental diseases, Steinhart, H. R., 327; case, the gynecologist aid the alienist in institutions for the insane, Stone, J. S., 636
- Mittendorf, W. F.** One thousand cases of ocular headache and the different states of refraction connected therewith, 213.
- Mixer, S. J.** Further observations on permanent tubage of the oesophagus, of two cases, 119; the division of the division of the fifth pair of nerves at the foramen ovale for neuralgia, 115; a fatal case of perineal section for rupture of the urethra, 115.
- Monks, G. H.** Operations for correcting the deformity due to prominent ears, 84, 94; the remains of a broken lead-pencil surrounded by inflammation for the fissure of Stone, 115; the tip of the pencil removed from the bladder by perineal section, 182.
- Montzambert, F.** The vaccinal protection of passengers from Cuba, 15.
- More, J. T.** A case of penetrating wound of the abdomen and thorax, recovery, 259.
- Morison.** Lichen rubra treated by Koch's method, 192.
- Morrill, F. G.** A case of cardiac dropsy, 287.
- Morton, T. G.** Appendicitis and pericecal inflammations, 511.
- Moss, J. W.** Methyl violet in the treatment of malignant growths, 246.
- Mosetig and Stilling.** The substantive use of aniline dyes, 345.
- Mueller.** Strychnine in snake-bite, 456.
- Munford, J. G.** Angioneurotic oedema, 235.
- Mushrooms.** The study of mushrooms, Forster, E. J., 59.
- Naegeli.** A simple means of jugulating cephalalgia and facial neuralgia, 125.
- Nail-brushes.** Sterilization of nail-brushes, Spielhagen, 471.
- Nails.** Tropic changes in the nails in multiple neuritis, Bielschowsky, 175.
- Naphthol.** Alpha and beta naphthol, 175.
- Navy.** Report of the chief of the Bureau of Medicine and Surgery to the secretary of the navy, 1.
- Nelson, S. N.** Conservative surgery applied to a case of gun-shot wounds where four large pistol balls entered the body and only one ball was removed, 526, 532.
- Neukel, L.** Injections of pyoktatin in cystitis, 126; the effect of pyoktatin on the urine, 126.
- Nervous System.** Recent progress in diseases of the nervous system, Knapp, P. C., 8, 31; provision for the care of adult pauper epileptics in Massachusetts, Bullard, W. N., 25, 36; cerebral tumors, clinical cases, Steinhart, J., 79, 90; progressive paralysis, Pick, 102; a case of spina bidda, Athrop, W. H., 114; two cases of excision of the third division of the fifth pair of nerves at the foramen ovale for neuralgia, Mixer, S. J., 115; a simple means of jugulating cephalalgia and facial neuralgia, Naegeli, 125; treatment of epilepsy by the combination of strychnine, ammonia and bromide of ammonia, Potis, C., 126; a case of successful trephining for subdural hemorrhage produced by contre-coup, Homans, J., and Walton, G. L., 153, 163; early diagnosis of some serious diseases of the nervous system, its importance and feasibility, Seguin, E. C., 129, 177, 201; tumor of the centrum ovale, Knapp, P. C., 157; two cases of traumatic neuralgia, Hun, H., 188; one thousand cases of ocular headache, and the different states of refraction connected therewith, Mittendorf, W. F., 213; some points on the pathogenesis of aural vertigo, Pomeroy, O. D., 214; the pathology of hysterical joint disease, Prince, M., 269; the treatment of tetanus by injection, Baginsky, 274; antipyrin and exalgin in chorea, Legros, C., 274; general peripheral neuritis, Polson, C. F., 291; comparison of the ocular troubles in locomotor ataxia, multiple sclerosis and hysteria, 293; the degenerative disease of the spinal cord, with a description of a new type, Dana, C. L., 315; cerebral syphilis, Thomas, H., 338; the virile reflex, 335; an hereditary type of motor tics, Knapp, P. C., 409; a case of spastic paraplegia, compensatory gait, Birdsall, 419; clinical and pathological observations on injuries of the cervical spinal cord, Hertel, C. A., 419; cerebellar tumor, operation, hemorrhage from defect of occipital bone, digital, general remarks, Bullard, W. N., and Bradford, E. H., 424, 435; simulated primary dementia, a medico-legal case, 430; counter-irritation, Burr, C. R., 432; the pathology of Landry's paralysis, Hun, H., 485; contribution to the pathology of infantile cerebral palsies, Sachs, E., 496; cadaver studies on the removal of the semilunar ganglion through the floor of the cranium, Andrews, E., 537; pistol-shot wounds of the skull, Bradford, E. H., 576, 580; tumor of the brain, Putnam, 607; cases of pain (on wax) in the sole of the foot, radiating out to certain toes, Putnam, J. J., 607.
- Newell, O. K.** Styrene, 435.
- New Jersey.** Repeal of charter of Medical and Surgical College of New Jersey, Watson, 435.
- Newman, R.** Demonstration of modus operandi in the treatment of urethral structures by electrolysis, 12.
- New York.** Death-rate of New York, 429.
- Nichols, A. H.** Stimulated primary dementia, a medico-legal case, 430.
- Night Sweats.** Camphoric acid and tellurate of soda in night sweats, two new auridic medicaments, 194; treatment of night sweats of phthisis, Huchard, 471.
- Nolan.** Stuporose insanity following hypnotism, 345.
- Nomenclature.** Uniform nomenclature in orthopedic surgery, Townsend, W. R., 413.
- Northrup, W. P.** Tuberculosis in children, primary infection in the bronchial lymph nodes, 143.
- Nothing new under the sun.** 102.
- Obstetrics.** Recent progress in obstetrics, Green, C. M., 87.
- Oedema.** Angioneurotic oedema, Munford, J. G., 235; case of acute local oedema complicated with purpura and salivation, Holmes, W. H., 481.
- Oesophagus.** Further observations on permanent tubage of the oesophagus, Mixer, S. J., 5, 11.
- Orexin.** Effects of orexin on assimilation, Kotlar, E. T., 222.
- Orthopathy.** The etiology of lateral curvature of the spine, Lovett, E. W., 6; notes of the Complicating Pot's disease, Wiegell, L. A., 168; the relation of orthopaedic surgery to general surgery,
- Shallier, N. M., 363; a cheap lip-split, Lovett, E. W., 259; an apparatus for the correction of talipes equino varus, Lane, J., 369.
- Osmond, H.** The outcome of personal experience in the application of hypnotism and hypnotic suggestion, 277, 289, 303.
- Ossler.** Multiple cysticercoid or cysto-tuberculosis, 192.
- Ostermayer.** Sulphate of dobioisine as a sedative and hypnotic 303.
- Otis, W. J.** Method of high rectal inspection, 361.
- Ott.** Periodicity of physiological functions in women, 126.
- Ovaritis.** The pathology and treatment of chronic ovaritis, Skene, A., 361.
- Page, R. C. M.** Phthisis, its classification, early diagnosis and relations to chronic pneumonia, 142.
- Palmer, L. M.** Case of a man struck by lightning, recovery, 231.
- Palpation.** An aid to palpation, Chipmowick, 519.
- Parkes, C. T.** Cyst of the pancreas treated by laparotomy and drainage, recovery, Richardson, M. H., 111.
- Parisi.** Cocca-put oil as an antiseptic, 150.
- Par-c-e.** Arrow poison of the pigmies, 590.
- Parker, C. T.** Cyst of the ovary, with a pregnant uterus with fibroid tumor, 539; laparotomy for extra-uterine pregnancy two months after death of fetus at term, 540.
- Parotiditis** from pneumococci, 149.
- Petrescu.** Digitalis in pneumonia, 520.
- Pfeiffer.** The report of a case of phlegmasia dolens, Thompson, G. E., 604, 605.
- Phthisis.** its classification, early diagnosis and relations to chronic pneumonia, Page, R. C. M., 142; combination of operative treatment with medical treatment in phthisis, Southburg, 150; the treatment of the pyrexia of phthisis, Williams, 394; the treatment of phthisis by medicated air under pressure, See, G., 619; iodide of potassium for the diagnosis of phthisis, Sticker, 568.
- Physiology.** Vital phenomena after decapitation, Laborde, 590.
- Pig.** The anatomy and physiology of the pig, 590.
- Poisons.** A new source of arsenic poisoning, Swift, W. N., 185; a stomach, oesophagus and duodenum showing the caustic effects of a fatal dose of carbolic acid, Draper, F. W., 11; arrow poison of the pigmies, F. C., 590.
- Polkier.** Foreign bodies in the oesophagus, 166.
- Polk, W. M.** Conservatism in dealing with the appendages, 526.
- Pomeroy, O. D.** Some points on the pathogenesis of aural vertigo, 213.
- Porter, C. B.** The removal of the appendix during a remission in cases of recurrent attacks of appendicitis, 68; in recurring appendicitis is excision of the appendix during a remission a justifiable operation and if so, in what class of cases, and how, should it be done, 88, 325.
- Pot, A. H.** Prostatotomy in a patient of forty-two, 405.
- Potain.** Interlobar pleurisy, 543.
- Potter, W. W.** Address before the Medical Society of the State of New York, 167.
- Pots, C.** Treatment of epilepsy by the combined use of antipyrine and bromide of ammonium, 126.
- Pott's Disease.** Necrosis of the ribs complicating Pott's disease, Wiegell, L. A., 168.
- Powers, G. A.** Brief notes on gastrostomy, with report of a successful case, 105.
- Practice of Medicine.** No medical practice law in Wisconsin as yet, Wingate, U. O. B., 275; regulation of the practice of medicine in Rhode Island, Haller, J. F., 301, 322; a bill providing for the registration of physicians in Massachusetts, 353.
- Pregnancy.** Affections connected with. Preeclampsia maternity, Evans, A. T., 29; a case of tubal pregnancy, with rupture and fatal hemorrhage at an early stage, Draper, F. W., 28, 41; a case of extra-uterine pregnancy, operation at the ninth month, recovery, Cushing, E. W., 137; a case of tubal pregnancy in obstetrics, Green, C. M., 87; an extra-uterine fetus and placenta, removed at the ninth month by abdominal section, Cushing, E. W., 137; a case of Caesarian section, Kelly, H., 192; on the extraction of the after-coming head and arms, Reynolds, E., 305; hypertrophy of anterior lip of cervix as a possible bar to pregnancy, Forster, E. J., 235; report of 1168 cases of labor in private practice, Dunn, W. A., 451, 462; the necessity for immediate surgical intervention in lacerations of the perineum, 516; unsuspected ectopic gestation, Forman, H. F., 537; pregnant uterus with fibroid tumor, Parkes, C. T., 539; tubal pregnancy with two ova in the same Fallopian tube, Fenger, C., 559; a case of hemicephalus with hydrantrum, Foster, A. H., 560; laparotomy for extra-uterine pregnancy two months after death of fetus at full term, Parkes, C. T., 560; oophorectomy for rupture of the ovaries during labor, Corn, H. C., 578; ruptured tubal pregnancy, Ashby, T. A., 586; the report of a case of phlegmasia dolens, Thompson, G. E., 604, 605.
- Present, W. H., and Goldthwait, J. E.** Observations on tuberculous of the kidney, with report of a case, 105.
- Prince, M.** Pathology of hysterical joint disease, 269.
- Privies.** Disinfection of privies, Gerolczy, 274.
- Prostatomy** in a patient of forty-two, Post, A., 405.
- Prostitution.** The regulation of prostitution, 198.
- Prussic acid.** The action of prussic acid in tuberculosis of the lung, Kortschoner, 361.
- Purpura hemorrhagica** rheumatica, Brinton, W., 585.
- Putnam.** Tumor of the brain, 607.
- Putnam, J. J.** Cases of pain on walking in the sole of the foot, radiating out to certain toes, 607; the character of the evidences as to the injuriousness of arsenic as a domestic poison, 623.
- Pyoktatin.** Injections of pyoktatin in cystitis, Neukel, L., 126.
- Quarantine.** The vaccinal protection of passengers from Cuba, Moss, J. W., 15; maritime sanitation at ports of arrival, Horlbeck, H. B., 15.
- Quem.** Operation for opening the posterior mediastinum, 591.
- Quinine.** Effects of quinine on the healing of wounds, Sokoloff, 544.
- Rabies.** Convenient urine tests, 520.
- Rabies.** Johnson, F. W., 313.
- Railroad.** Liabilities for railroad accidents, 21; railroad surgery, Herriek, C. B., 169.
- Raymond.** Treatment of sewage by precipitation and stagnation, 15; sanitary improvement of lakes near the sea-shore, 15.



- Watson, F. S.**, 458; albuminuria, etiology and prognosis, Jackson, H., 471, 482; the effect of asparagus on the urine, Nencki, 496; convenient urine tests, Kasse, 520; the treatment of acute urethritis, Allen, G. W., 525, 533; physiological albuminuria, 539; cases of renal colic, Allen, G. W., 627.
- Vaccination.** The vaccinal protection of passengers from Cuba, Montizambert, F., 15; new researches on variola vaccine 100; another antivaccination tirade, 121; third report of the Royal Commission on Vaccination, 145.
- Van Pelt, G. W.** Notes of five cases from Dr. Apostoli's clinic in Paris, 283.
- Varicella** in an adult, Ayer, J. B., 607.
- Variol.** A method for removing tattoo marks, 374.
- Virchow, R.** The effects of Koch's treatment, 97; Virchow's seventieth birthday, 441.
- Voit, Bauer and Etchhorst.** The nutritive value of rectal injections of egg albumen, 508.
- Walker, M. A.** To control hæmorrhage after laparotomy, 102.
- Walker, M. A.** The internal use of the simple astringents, 509.
- Warren, J. C.** The parasitic origin of cancer, 53, 66; five cases of laparotomy for pelvic abscess, 183.
- Warren** triennial prize, 475.
- Water.** Artesian wells of Charleston, S. C., Bell, A. N., 15; the Bohemian watering places, Cushing, F. W., 402; on an application of agar-plate culture to water analysis, with special reference to the detection of the bacillus of typhoid fever, Hazen, A., and White, F. W., 407; the Massachusetts report on water-supplies, 516.
- Wathen, W. H.** The technique of successful abdominal and pelvic surgery, 536.
- Watson, F. S.** General consideration of mortality of renal operations, 480.
- Watson, W. P.** Repeal of charter of Medical and Surgical College of New Jersey, 299.
- Webber, S. G.** An epidemic of influenza, 480.
- Whippley, H. M.** To be remembered, 102.
- White, J. E.** The value of subcutaneous administration of gold and manganese in the treatment of tuberculosis, 266.
- Whooping-cough.** The contagion of whooping-cough, Eigenbrodt, 346.
- Wiegel, L. A.** Necrosis of the ribs complicating Pott's disease, 168.
- Williams, F. H.** Report on therapeutics, 298.
- Williams, H.** Hypnotism, 355.
- Williams.** The treatment of the pyrexia of phthisis, 194.
- Wingate, U. O. E.** No medical practice law in Wisconsin as yet, 275.
- Winkler and Bollman.** Idioey and the obstetric forceps, 471.
- Yellow Fever.** Inoculation by mosquitoes against yellow fever, Finlay and Delgado, 273; immunity from yellow fever, Freire, D., 370.
- Vdan-Pouchkine.** The influence of tobacco on the process of digestion, 298.
- Zalecki.** Testing for iron in organs, 346.
- Zuelzer.** An alkaloid derived from tubercle bacilli, 324.





## Lecture.

### ON THE TREATMENT OF TUBERCULOSIS BY KOCH'S METHOD.<sup>1</sup>

AN ABSTRACT OF SEVERAL CONFÉRENCES RECENTLY DELIVERED IN COCHIN HOSPITAL.

BY PROFESSOR DUJARDIN-BEAUMETZ, PARIS, FRANCE.

[Dr. Ley, of Paris, having, about December 1st, returned from Berlin, where he had been for some time watching the effects, in the hospitals, of Koch's treatment, brought with him a quantity of the "material" with which experimentation had been begun in Cochin Hospital, under the supervision of Dr. Dujardin-Beaumetz.]

It was at the Berlin Congress in August, 1890, that Koch first announced that he had found a new method to combat tuberculosis in animals and perhaps in man. Then, in November, he made another communication, and showed that by injecting a substance whose composition is still unknown, and which is denominated *Koch's mittel*, certain general symptoms could be produced followed by reaction in the parts in which the bacilli are seated; and Koch had the hardihood to assert that we are henceforth in possession of a curative method, not only for external and surgical tuberculosis, but also for pulmonary phthisis in its first stages.

With commendable prudence and reservation, Koch added that he did not know how long individuals who had been under treatment would remain refractory to tuberculosis, and that, moreover, in advanced pulmonary tuberculosis, the method would probably be inefficacious, and on this account it would be necessary always to treat phthisical patients by the usual methods.

This communication produced a tremendous sensation all over the world, and since then patients and physicians have, from all countries, been flocking to Berlin.

Lastly, a declaration to the Parliament of Berlin by the Minister of Public Instruction gives us to understand that the German Government, with Koch's consent, in view of the dangers which might result from a defective preparation of the fluid, has insisted that the process of fabrication shall be kept secret a long time.

To-day the production of this material seems to be sufficiently abundant to warrant the carrying out of clinical experimentation in all parts of Europe, and we are now in position to gather together a large number of observations so as to enable us to acquire some precise data as to the value of these injections.

It is probable that Koch's *mittel* consists essentially of a toxine or a toxalbumin, the result of a process of special culture of a bacillus.

In this connection, I ought to recall to your mind two interesting facts. Two years ago, Roussy, assistant to Professor Hayem, made a communication to the Academy, which showed that certain diastases, and, in particular, that which inverts sugar, cause, when injected into the veins of animals, a very pronounced febrile accession. Although we are ignorant of the true nature of the diastases, authorities are disposed to class them in the same category with the toxines secreted by micro-organisms.

I must refer you also to the interesting and instructive communication made to the Berlin Congress by Professor Bouchard; you will there see that the patho-

genic microbes secrete toxines which may be useful as preservative vaccines against the disease of which they are the factors.

Some have thought that, in order to separate this toxine, Koch had been making use of Brieger's process. You know that Brieger employs the salts of gold to effect this separation; and, as in a previous communication, Koch has shown that the cyanide of gold was the most powerful microbicide of tuberculosis, it was at first supposed that his fluid contained both the toxalbumin of which I have spoken, and cyanide of gold. New analyses seem to indicate that the salts of gold do not enter into its composition, but the whole matter is still hypothetical and it seems probable that for a long time, perhaps for years, we shall remain ignorant both of the composition of this *mittel* and the processes for its obtention.

I come now to the clinical and experimental facts; here the accord seems to be unanimous, as far as the effects produced by injections of the material are concerned.

When, in a patient affected with tuberculosis, and, for the first time, a minimum dose of the lymph is injected, say, one to two milligrammes, you will observe in the course of from five to twenty-four hours quite marked inflammatory phenomena in all the points where tubercle bacilli abound. In the case of cutaneous tuberculosis, you can closely follow this inflammatory process, and you can readily understand what must take place in the internal organs, lungs, kidneys, and in the joints. It is, then, a reagent of exceeding power, and this fact shows the necessity of great judgment and caution when you propose to provoke such an inflammatory reaction in sensitive organs such as the meninges, peritoneum, or larynx.

As for the question of therapeutics, with which we are more immediately concerned, we have thus far conjectures rather than exact data; and it must be admitted that these conjectures are rather unfavorable than favorable, for we have no positive instance of cure, and relapses seem to have been frequent. But, in order to decide concerning the value of a therapeutic method directed to tuberculosis, it is by months and years of experiment that we must reckon.

But, if we leave to one side all questions as to the therapeutical value of the discovery, and consider it only from the point of view of the symptoms which it determines, I cannot but regard this discovery as of considerable importance in its consequences. Its results confirm absolutely what Pasteur announced ten years ago at the International Congress in London, that is, that, in honor of Jenner, he had aggrandized this term *vaccination*, and was applying it to the treatment of infectious diseases; and the celebrated experiment of Pouilly-le-Fort, when the protective virtues of attenuated anthracoid-vaccinations were tested, raised hopes of the possible future triumph of similar methods in the stamping out of other infectious diseases. It is in this direction that Koch has been working, and it is in perfecting these methods that other experimenters are destined to win success.

What shall we say of this selective action of a medicament on certain pathological elements of the economy — a selective action which leaves untouched the other healthy elements — is it peculiar to Koch's fluid? By no means, gentlemen. And we have in the action of iodide of potassium in syphilis an instance of a precisely similar kind, both from a diagnostic and thera-

<sup>1</sup> From Advance Sheets.

peptic point of view. What there is especially interesting in the discovery of Koch, is that he has founded his treatment essentially on the use of certain tox-albumins secreted by the micro-organisms; that he practises veritable vaccinations, as we understand the term, according to Pasteurian theories. I pass now to the history of the few patients who have been the subjects of our injections.

CASE I. A boy, eighteen years of age, without hereditary antecedents. Took cold in August. Cough, mucopurulent sputa, pains in the side, emaciation, night sweats. Continued to work till September 15th, when he had an abundant hæmoptysis. Expectoration of blood every day for three weeks. Entered Cochin Hospital, October 7th. Became somewhat better; gained a little in flesh; some hæmoptysis at times. Respiratory murmur much enfeebled behind and on the left, with jerky inspiration and prolonged expiration; on the right, a few, dry, crackling râles after coughing. Breathing sounds nearly normal in front. He was injected with two milligrammes, December 4th at 11 A. M. Temperature did not reach 38° C. The only sign was a rather abundant, white, frothy, mucous expectoration, which adhered to the vessel, with a few annular greenish sputa. December 6th four milligrammes. No fever heat. In the evening, numerous moist cracklings were heard on the right side. The stethoscopic signs on the left side were also more marked. At 7 o'clock next morning, abundant expectoration with the same character as above mentioned. Same auscultation signs. Maximum temperature 37.6° C. Appetite impaired. This patient did not feel as well after the injections as before, and the local signs were increased; examination of the sputa has revealed a few bacilli.

The second patient was one of lupus and was characterized by considerable local and constitutional reaction from the very first.

CASE II. A female patient affected with lupus of the face for four years, was injected twice with two milligrammes of Koch's fluid. In the course of six hours after the first injection there was a lively local reaction, the lupus became swollen and hyperemic; and there was an abundant, thick, yellowish discharge, followed by scabbing. An inflammatory swelling spread around the diseased point, and awakened to action an old dacryocystitis which began to suppurate. After the second inoculation, made forty-eight hours after the first, the reaction was still more marked; the temperature of the patient rose to 40.1° C., and there were chills. The local signs were of the same nature as after the first injection, but only more intense. No very marked fever, the general results have thus far been noted. We did not wait until the congestive signs have abated before we make another injection.

CASE III. A man, twenty-nine years of age, who had had claps of the testis for nineteen years. Two inoculations the first with two, the second with four milligrammes. After the first inoculation the reaction did not make itself felt until at the end of twenty hours; the patient felt starting pains in the lupoid region, and there was a local change. What is of most interesting that the treatment has awakened in this patient paroxysmal dyspnoea. Onset of coughing and mucopurulent expectoration. Second inoculation, reaction came on more slowly.

CASE IV. A man, aged fifteen years. No hereditary antecedents. Took cold in July 14th, a cold, rather

abundant hæmoptysis. Entered Cochin Hospital in November. No very marked symptoms; a little dullness and loss of elasticity on the left side; prolonged blowing expiration; a few crackling râles after coughing. Injection, December 6th, with one milligramme. In the evening the temperature rose to 38° C. Stethoscopic signs above indicated were much more pronounced. The same fact was noted next day and the day following.

CASE V. A man, aged forty-five, sick only since last September. Presents only the signs of commencing tuberculosis. A shade of dullness at right apex posteriorly; here the respiration is harsh, with slight crackling sounds. The patient complains of a little hoarseness. Examination of sputa reveals a notable quantity of bacilli. First injection; one milligramme of Koch's fluid. Reaction after six hours; general malaise; fever (38.4° C.). Hoarseness more pronounced; all pulmonary sounds intensified. On the right, the respiration is blowing over a much greater extent, and numerous moist crackling râles are heard. Second injection, two milligrammes. The pulmonary symptoms continued to be intensified. Laryngoscopic examination showed much congestion of the vocal cords. We shall continue these inoculations, and shall hope for more definite results.

We now know that Koch's fluid is a reagent which has an excessively powerful influence on tuberculous lesions, and even in extremely small doses, so that it is not altogether a *safe* remedy. It is, in fact, a toxic substance, whose effects resemble much what we observe after the inoculation of certain septic products; the same malaise, the same nausea, the same inflammatory reactions. Hence you see the possibility of serious and even fatal accidents attending these injections, especially when the commencing injection has been too large.

[At one of the "conferences," Dr. Ley gave an account of his visit to Berlin, of the properties of the wonderful "lymph," the mode of preparation and dilution for injections, the kind of syringe used, and the manner of injection. All this is sufficiently familiar to the readers of the JOURNAL. The latter part of Dr. Ley's communication at one of these "conferences," however, was occupied with a description of the sanatorium of Falkenstein, which he had visited; the statement which he gives of the trials made with Koch's method at this sanatorium is of sufficient interest to be reproduced in its entirety.]

The sanatorium of Falkenstein, built at a distance of several leagues from Frankfort, at an altitude of 1,100 metres, is situated on one of the most picturesque locations of the Taunus. It is an establishment designed for the treatment of pulmonary tuberculosis by what may be called the "open-air cure," scarcely any medicine being given. The two great features of the establishment are *life in the open air* the greater part of the time, from 9 A. M. till 10 P. M. (meal times excepted) and scrupulous attention to hygiene.

I arrived at Falkenstein the first day of December, and by the kindness of Dr. Dettweiler, founder and director of this establishment, was enabled to watch the treatment of a great number of patients by Koch's new method. The injections with Koch's fluid had been going on for a fortnight; the patients were one hundred and thirty-three in number. All were pronounced cases of tuberculosis with bacilli in the sputa. The quantity of fluid used for each first injection was one milligramme; afterwards the dose was raised to two or five milligrammes, as the case seemed to require.

The reaction was not the same in all. In three of them the temperature rose to 40° or 41° C.; in nine it remained between 39° and 40°; in ninety-eight it kept between 38° and 39.5°; in eighteen it did not exceed 38.5°, and in five the reaction was insignificant, being scarcely if at all above the normal.

After the second injection, made at the end of forty-eight hours (one milligramme), in three-fourths of the patients, in whom a powerful reaction had followed the first injection, the temperature did not exceed 39°, while a certain number of those who had resisted the first injection, had chills and a temperature higher than that of the previous reaction, may this be due to the accumulation of the remedy, thus justifying Koch's recommendation to make the injections with intervals of several days and proceed tentatively before augmenting the dose.

All these patients presented phenomena of temporary congestion; aggravation of the cough, a notable augmentation of the expectoration after the first injections; later on, perhaps by reason of their having become accustomed to the injections (the true explanation has not yet been given), the reactional symptoms were almost nil. The expectoration diminished considerably and almost all expressed themselves as feeling better; this was the case with patients who had received six or seven injections.

There is another category of patients whose condition presents great interest. Dr. Mauritz-Schmidt, an eminent laryngologist of Frankfurt — now at Falkenstein — showed me twenty-three subjects affected with laryngeal tuberculosis in different stages; in all the injection produced a recrudescence of the morbid symptoms. In several of these patients, who previously had been treated by curetting and lactic acid, and who had been considered as cured, the injection of one or two milligrammes showed that this was not the case, and caused a reawakening of the disease.

I saw three who were under treatment for tuberculous infiltration of the apices of the lungs, who had never experienced any laryngeal symptoms, and in whom one milligramme sufficed to cause hoarseness of the voice, thickening of the vocal cords, and revealed the presence of tubercle granulations existing in a latent state.

By continuing the treatment, an improvement is quite rapidly obtained. The tubercle granulations become detached at the end of seven or eight days after the third or fourth injection; in their place, we see at first a sort of grayish and glairy coating which gives place to a lively redness in which may be seen cropping out little granulations of a healthy nature; then cicatrization rapidly takes place. Among the subjects whom I had the opportunity of examining with Dr. Mauritz-Schmidt, there were some at various stages of this evolution-process, according to the chronicity or gravity of the affection and the number of injections received, and I had a good opportunity to watch the progress under the treatment.

Two other cases seem to me worthy of being put on record. The first is that of a young man, twenty-seven to twenty-eight years old, with a slight tuberculous ulceration on the right ary-epiglottidean fold. An injection of two milligrammes caused, besides swelling of the diseased region, a congestion of the mucous membrane of the right nostril which extended to the lacrymal sack and to the conjunctiva of the right eye.

The second patient was a Paris physician who for two months has been trying the open-air treatment and was getting along well, having all the appearances of health; was able to walk without getting out of breath, slept well and had a good appetite, and never had any laryngeal trouble. He remained insensible to the two first injections of one and two milligrammes; a third injection of five milligrammes having been made, this patient was taken five hours afterwards with all the symptoms of a violent reaction; chills, nausea, vomiting, dyspnoea, elevation of the temperature, then severe pain in the larynx and loss of voice.

The next day on laryngoscopic examination, we noticed the existence of a tuberculous process in the larynx, a granulation mortified, and fell off about the sixth day. When I saw the patient, the voice was still very husky, and although he had not received any new injection, he was still under the influence of the medicament; he was easily put out of breath, was pale, slept badly, had no appetite, and had lost five pounds of flesh within eight days.

If, as you see, these facts prove to a demonstration the great diagnostic value of Koch's remedy, they also show the uncertainty under which we still rest as to the therapeutic value of this remedy, and the necessity of the utmost prudence and caution in its use.

The doses at the commencement must be very small, and should be very gradually increased, with intervals of suspension to enable us to take account of the particular susceptibility of each patient. That we are justified in entertaining great expectations of this new method of treatment, I fully believe.

## Original Articles.

### A CASE OF SUPPURATING UNILOCULAR HYDATID CYST OF THE LIVER, WITH MULTIPLE HEPATIC ABSCESS.<sup>1</sup>

BY FREDERICK C. SHATTUCK, M.D.,  
Professor of Clinical Medicine, Harvard University; Visiting Physician to the Massachusetts General Hospital, etc.

JUNE 23, 1890, I first saw Miss B., twenty-three years of age, through the kindness of her physician, Dr. Fauce, of Sandwich, she having come up from the Cape that morning. Her family history was unimportant except that her father died of Bright's disease. I understood that she had never been out of New England except on an occasional visit to New Brunswick; but subsequently learned, on further inquiry, that up to the age of four years she had sailed over much of the world on the ship of which her father was the captain. Her health through life had been good save for occasional attacks of "indigestion," characterized by epigastric oppression and flatulence, often accompanied and relieved by vomiting, generally traceable to carelessness in diet. Early in April last she had one of these attacks which differed in no way from previous ones except in being more severe and prolonged. She has had none since. This was soon followed by a serious head cold attended with much prostration, and this by a cough with white expectoration. Although she lost strength markedly she did not give up or take to her bed. May 24th she was seized by a

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, November 10, 1890.

sudden and intense pain in the right side, apparently over the liver, and in the right shoulder. Any attempt to cough rendered the pain intolerable. The localization of the pain remained the same for some time, but it gradually became less severe and shifted about from one place to another, being sometimes felt on the left side. Since the above data she has lost flesh as well as strength, and has had diarrhoea off and on. Recently she has had several chills without periodicity.

June 20th, she had very severe pain across the lumbar region, especially on, but not confined to the right side. The catamenia have not appeared for eleven weeks. The urine for the past fortnight is reported as scanty and of a peculiar yellow color. No history of jaundice was obtained.

She was evidently fatigued by the journey to Boston. Pulse 120, small and regular; respiration somewhat quickened; temperature  $103.5^{\circ}$ ; complexion sallow; no icterus. A careful physical examination, repeated the following morning, was negative except as follows: Moderate dullness with diminished vocal fremitus and vesicular respiration over the lower portions of the right chest, especially laterally and posteriorly. Flatness began at the fifth rib in the mammillary line and extended somewhat below the right costal border and into the epigastrium. Friction sounds were to be heard over the dull area near the anterior axillary line. Change of position by the patient caused no change in the percussion lines. The apex beat was in the fourth space, inside of the mammillary line; the abdomen was full and resonant, quite tender at the epigastrium and at a point above the navel and between it and the left costal cartilages; the edge of the liver could not be felt below the rib margin and I was unable to determine whether the dullness there was due to the liver or some other cause. The area of splenic dullness was increased, but the organ could not be felt. The appearance of the urine was suggestive of the presence of bile pigment, yielding a yellow foam when shaken. A specimen taken the next day for analysis was much less bilious-looking, but gave the reaction for bile pigment. The specific gravity was 1.026; reaction acid; albumen a very slight trace; the sediment contained some blood, chiefly normal; a few leucocytes; and a few doubtful small hyaline and granular casts.

During the night of the 23d she had sudden and severe pain in the left back, relieved by morphia; the next day the fever was less, and the morning of the 25th the temperature was normal, the patient seeming to be doing well in other respects. In accordance with my request Dr. Faneuse came to town that day and we examined the patient together. The surgical aspects of the case were carefully considered and it was deemed clear that there was no indication for any operation at present, at all events. I attributed the signs in the right chest to pleural thickening and believed that there was also some obscure affection of the liver, perhaps a gall-stone which was causing ulceration. The absence of jaundice showed that there could be no notable obstruction of the common or hepatic ducts, and no distention of the gall bladder was made out though it was sought for. If a gall stone was the source of the trouble it was, therefore, probably in a moderate sized duct. The next day there was a return of fever and a chill. The morning of the 27th her condition did not appear altered and it seemed wise to move her from the home to St. Margaret's. The move was accomplished that afternoon. That night she began to fail

rapidly. Dr. Porter saw her with me early the morning of the 28th; about noon she died, the failure in the last twelve hours having been extremely rapid.

The return of fever without obvious cause, and the occurrence of chills in conjunction with the other symptoms and the physical signs led one to modify my first diagnosis and to believe that hepatic abscess was present, impacted gall-stone being the most probable cause. The large amount of bile pigment which was apparently present in the first specimens of urine I saw, led me, in the absence of icterus, to query whether a fistulous tract could have been opened between the biliary and the renal passages.

The autopsy was made by Dr. E. M. Greene, three hours after death. For the sake of brevity negative results are omitted from Dr. Greene's report.

*Lungs* collapsed readily. The upper portion of the right pleural cavity partly obliterated by old fibrous adhesions. On section the lungs showed nothing abnormal.

*Stomach and bowels* considerably distended with gas but otherwise normal.

*Liver* at least twice the normal size, the increase being most marked in the right lobe. The upper surface of the right lobe was united by recent, soft, fibrous adhesions to the diaphragm. The upper surface of the left lobe showed numerous irregular grayish patches size of thumb-nail and smaller. Section through these patches showed numerous superficial abscesses varying in size from a robin's egg to a pea. The purulent contents of these abscesses were frequently tinged with bile. Similar small abscesses were distributed throughout the left lobe. The right lobe was almost entirely transformed into a large, rounded cavity, the wall of which, over the upper half, consisted of the thickened peritoneal covering of the liver, while below the cavity a thin layer of liver-substance still remained. The inner surface of the cavity was lined with thickened fibrous tissue to which irregular layers of fibrin were adherent. The cavity contained more than a litre of thick, opaque, greenish, foul-smelling fluid and a large number of free cysts varying in size from a small hen's egg to a pea or smaller. The wall of these cysts was a thin transparent membrane and their contents consisted of clear, pale yellow, gelatinous fluid. From the bottom of the cavity there led a sinus about ten centimetres in length extending to the duodenum and sufficiently large to admit the forefinger. The lower end was closed. Into this sinus, which consisted apparently of the dilated hepatic and common ducts, the cystic duct, also dilated, entered. The gall-bladder was dilated to several times its normal size and projected considerably beyond the border of the liver. It contained about 200 centimetres of fluid similar to that in the larger cavity.

*Spleen* about twice the normal size, soft, and, on section, of a dark red color.

*Diagnosis:* Suppurating hydatid cyst of liver; multiple hepatic abscesses; acute circumscribed perihepatitis.

It will thus be seen that the clinical diagnosis of hepatic abscess was confirmed; but that its cause was quite different from that which had been supposed, while the enlargement of the liver and gall-bladder was greater than the physical signs had led me to believe. The signs at the base of the right chest, which I attributed to pleural thickening, were really due to the hepatic enlargement, and the friction sounds originated

below, not above the diaphragm — perihepatitis at the superior surface of the liver.

In cases of mistaken diagnosis it is profitable, at least to the attendant, to consider whether the mistake could have been avoided. In this case two questions are brought prominently forward.

(1) Should a more accurate diagnosis have been made?

As far as the presence of so much enlargement of the liver is concerned, I think this question must be answered in the affirmative. And yet, the enlargement being chiefly upward, there was a close simulation of the remains of a pleurisy. Flatness extended somewhat below the costal border, but one must be careful not to attribute this to the liver, unless the edge of the organ, or its surface, can be felt, provided that palpation is not rendered nugatory by tenderness. The enlargement of the gall-bladder at the autopsy was a surprise to me. I can only say that I sought for it, as one would naturally do in a case where, in the absence of icterus, symptoms suggestive of serious disturbance consecutive to gall-stones were present. In order that an enlarged gall-bladder may be palpable, the abdominal wall should be more or less lax — certainly not rigid — and notable tenderness should be absent.

While I am inclined to think that thus far I should, perhaps, have come to more accurate conclusions, I think there are satisfactory reasons why the underlying cause of the hepatic and cystic enlargement was not determined. Echinococcosis disease is rare in this country, and this is the first case which I have seen in life here or elsewhere. The liver, and the right lobe of that organ, is its most frequent seat; the characteristic signs are chronic hepatic enlargement, often local, for which no other obvious cause can be assigned, combined with fluctuation or elasticity and the hydatid thrill; the clinching evidence is furnished by the non-albuminous fluid — if the cyst has not suppurated — containing booklets, withdrawn by puncture.

In this case the cyst was hidden beneath the ribs and costal cartilages, precluding the detection of fluctuation or thrill. I seriously entertained the question of puncture, but decided to wait until the patient was more suitably lodged, or the local indications seemed more clear. The case was only under observation four days and a half. In the "Index Medicus" I find only thirteen cases of liver hydatid reported in this country and Canada, 1880-1890; of these, nine were diagnosed during life, the other four being found post-mortem. In the nine the enlargement was either local or very great. The only other clinical observation of liver hydatid in Boston, of which I have cognizance, was a City Hospital patient with a very large suppurating cyst of the upper surface of the liver, extending far up into the thoracic cavity. Aspiration gave pus, and empyema was diagnosed. Dr. Bradford made a free incision, through which the daughter cysts escaped in large numbers. The patient survived only a few days.

(2) In this case, if a correct diagnosis had been made, could life have been saved?

This question can be unhesitatingly answered in the negative. The right lobe of the liver was nearly destroyed by the cyst, the left lobe was riddled with small abscesses; drainage of the former would not have affected the latter.

For some reason, which is not clear to me, hydatid

disease seems to be quite common in Australia, and the Australian *Medical Journal* for 1888 and 1889 contains a very interesting and complete discussion of the operative treatment by Dr. Thomas. It is impossible here to do justice to his paper. Suffice it to say that he advocates incision by Lindemann's method; believes many of the reported cures after simple aspiration to be illusory; considers suppurating cysts especially unsuited to aspiration; and states that unruptured cysts of the convexity of the liver present great difficulties in their successful treatment, inasmuch as thoracic incisions show a high rate of mortality.

#### FURTHER OBSERVATIONS ON PERMANENT TUBAGE OF THE ESOPHAGUS.<sup>1</sup>

BY S. J. MIXTER, M.D.

Surgeon to Out-patients, Massachusetts General Hospital; Visiting Surgeon, Carney Hospital; Demonstrator of Anatomy, Harvard Medical School.

SOME months ago I had the honor of reading before this Society a paper on Esophageal Tubage.<sup>2</sup> Since that time I have had the opportunity of observing and treating some of the cases then reported, as well as others. I have noticed several interesting points in connection with their treatment, and I have devised some new instruments for the introduction of the tubes, which is my reason for presenting the following paper.

First, I wish to speak of the subsequent history of two of the patients (Cases III and IV) mentioned in the previous article. The first of these wore a tube almost constantly, never being more than two days without one, until his death early in October. There was no trouble from the presence of the tube, and the patient gradually became weaker, suffering some pain in the chest and having the usual troublesome cough during the last few weeks. One very interesting point in connection with this case as well as with some others, is, that on leaving the tube out for even a day the stricture closed and no food could be swallowed. On trying to introduce another tube the greatest difficulty was met with in passing even the guide into the stomach, and a smaller tube had to be used for some days. This patient came to my office about three weeks before his death, a distance of about thirty miles — unfortunately no autopsy could be obtained.

The other (Case IV) is still under treatment, and is now in very fair condition, as may be seen. (Patient shown and tube changed, the instruments further on described, being used.) This man, I have lately learned, was in one of our hospitals just before I saw him first, and as no instrument could be passed through the stricture, he was fed by the rectum, and a gastrostomy was proposed. As he objected to the performance of an operation, he eloped, and soon after appeared at my clinic as previously stated. That was in April, and recovering his strength after wearing the tube a short time, he has been able to work ever since, earning enough to support himself, something he surely could not have done after a gastrostomy.<sup>3</sup>

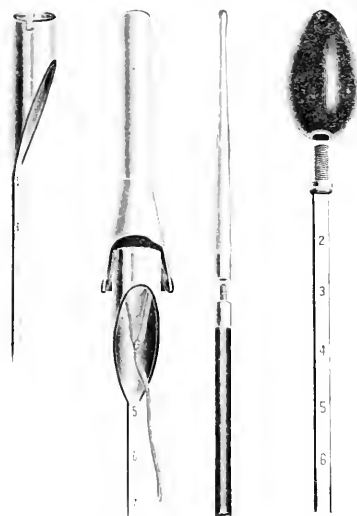
I have reported these cases at length as they show perfectly the slight inconvenience caused the patient

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, November 10, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. cxliii, No. 17, of this Journal.

<sup>3</sup> This patient has worked regularly up to a week ago when he gave up on account of weakness and entered the hospital, where proper and sufficient food seen to have given him a new lease of life, much to his and our surprise.

by the tube, and the prolongation of life with comparative comfort. The contrast between the results obtained by tubage and by gastrostomy is so great that I am convinced that the latter operation should never be performed until repeated attempts to pass suitable instruments have failed. If any instrument, however small, can be introduced, the patient can probably be made comfortable for the rest of his life without a serious operation.



Manufactured by Colman and Shurtleff, Boston.

This brings up the question, What are suitable instruments to use in difficult strictures? I was unable to find anything in the shops in this country, nor could they be found in England, at once safe and effectual, and therefore I devised the guide mentioned in the previous paper. This I have improved, and as now made for me by Colman and Shurtleff (who have made the instruments and imported the tubes that I have used), consists of a whalebone staff, on the end of which can be screwed flexible bougie tips of different sizes, from a child's to about a number 6 or 7 F. These tips are one and three-quarters to two inches long, and at the upper end are slightly stiffened by means of a fine spiral spring inside. The instrument, therefore, does not require a urethral guide. This I have been able to pass where all other instruments failed. When larger instruments will pass, olive-pointed bougies can, doubtless, be used; but the urethral form, make a most perfect guide for the passage of the larger tube, open at the end.

During the past month I have received from England tubes and instruments of various patterns. Among the tubes were some considerably shorter than those that I used, being four inches long instead of five and three-quarters, and in no respect the short one seemed to be better. Some of them were open at the end and were very difficult to get at all constructed. These I have found in every way the best form, and on a study of a table, viz., one nearly filling the

tube, can be passed easily and safely. I have even cut off the ends of some of the longer tubes and found them perfectly satisfactory.

It is often difficult to tell whether the tube is through the stricture, and therefore I had stamped on the metal staff of my bulb bougies a centimetre scale, and a similar scale is stamped on the staff of the introducing instrument.

When the tube is forced into its place by means of a probing, the latter often is so firmly held by the funnel-shaped top of the tube that on withdrawing it, the tube is brought with it. The use of the probang for this purpose renders it difficult to use a suitable guide; to overcome these difficulties I made from a piece of brass tubing and a wire, an instrument similar to the one shown in the cut. The method of using will be readily seen. The guide being passed into the stomach, the tube and introducer are passed over it, the string attached to the funnel being passed through the introducer, which is firmly pressed into the tube carrying the strings in the notches on its end. The tube is then passed to the correct distance as measured by the scale and after withdrawing the guide the staff is held firmly with one hand while the string is pulled with the other. This always frees the introducer from the tube, which remains in place after withdrawing the former, however lightly held by the stricture.

With the above improvements in the tubes and methods of introduction, permanent tubage of the oesophagus is a most satisfactory and simple method of treatment.

## THE ETIOLOGY OF LATERAL CURVATURE OF THE SPINE.<sup>1</sup>

BY ROBERT W. LOVETT, M.D.

THE etiology of scoliosis, the subject assigned to me by the President, is not one which can be made original or interesting, and brevity is the only merit attainable. In no department of orthopedic surgery has the modern change of opinion been more noticeable than in regard to lateral curvature of the spine and its time of appearance. Formerly regarded as an affection beginning at, or about, the time of puberty,<sup>2</sup> it has been shown by investigation to be a deformity of much earlier life than had been supposed. I need only call your attention to the well-known figures of Ketch and Eulenburg.

Ketch,<sup>3</sup> in 229 cases from the New York Orthopedic Hospital and Dispensary, found that 52% began between the first and twelfth years, 41% between the twelfth and eighteenth years and only three or four per cent. after the eighteenth year.

Eulenburg<sup>4</sup> analyzed 1,000 cases of scoliosis and found them distributed as follows:

Before the second year . . . . .	5
Between the second and third year . . . . .	21
"    third and fourth year . . . . .	9
"    fourth and fifth year . . . . .	10
"    fifth and sixth year . . . . .	33
"    sixth and seventh year . . . . .	210
"    seventh and eighth year . . . . .	561
"    eighth and fourteenth year . . . . .	107
"    fourteenth and twentieth year . . . . .	28
"    twentieth and thirtieth year . . . . .	7

<sup>1</sup>Read at the American Orthopedic Association at Philadelphia, September 1, 1890.

<sup>2</sup>New York Medical Record, April 21, 1882.

<sup>3</sup>Proceedings, American Orthopedic Society, 1885, Noble Smith: The Surgery of Deformities, 1887. The Pathology and Treatment of Lateral Curvature of the Spine, 1888.

<sup>4</sup>The Sittichen Rückenmarks-Verkrümmungen, Berlin, 1876.

In short, 85.8% of all cases occurred before the tenth year.

Congenital cases are described, although they are rare and most apt to occur with congenital rickets or in anencephalous children and the like.

Sex exercises a very marked influence, which is not altogether to be accounted for, because, as we have just seen, most cases occur before sexual characteristics are very well marked. Consequently the enormous preponderance of girls among those affected with lateral curvature finds no very satisfactory explanation, beyond the fact that their growth is more rapid than that of boys, and in the city, at least, in their growing years the conditions are not such as to favor their muscular development. Nevertheless, this hardly seems enough to explain the very much larger number of girls affected.

Vogt explains a certain part of this in calling attention to the fact, that, if parents were as solicitous about the figures of their boys as they are in the case of their girls, the proportion of males would be much larger than it is.

The proportion of boys to girls is variously estimated. Eulenburg would set it as ten to one, Drachman as four to one, Kölliker as five to one, etc. Adding together the groups of cases reported by Adams, Kölliker, Ketch, Roth, Behrend and Wildberger one finds 1,974 girls and 365 boys, giving a proportion of about five girls to one boy, which fairly represents the proportion of cases as seen by the surgeon.

No factor is more important than the general health of these patients. As a rule, they are distinctly below the average in muscular development, and in vigor of circulation they leave much to be desired. They are prone to intercostal neuralgias, the digestion is likely to be feeble, the hands and feet are cold, and in some instances, at least, the curvature is associated with defects in one or both eyes. Very often one sees cases of lateral curvature where the muscular development is decidedly above the average but they are exceptional, and although, as a rule, the lack of good condition in cases of lateral curvature is not extreme, it is generally so well marked as to be noticeable.

The influence of heredity is sometimes mentioned as a factor in the production of scoliosis, but it seems doubtful if it plays a very important part in predisposing to the disease, more than by transmitting a general feebleness of development. Mr. Adams would class all cases occurring under twelve years as hereditary, and Eulenburg considers nearly a quarter of all cases as such, but it seems to be on insufficient evidence in both instances.

Rickets or a similar affection is advocated by many writers as the cause of most cases of lateral curvature. But apart from the cases which are manifestly rachitic in the general involvement of the bony system, the other cases of scoliosis show no evidences which can bring them legitimately under the head of rickets. Epiphyseal enlargements are not present, bony changes elsewhere than in the back are not to be found and the history of the child gives no account of late dentition, delayed closure of the fontanelle, sweating, or any of the classical symptoms of rickets. It is evident, therefore, that if these cases are rachitic the process is an anomalous one and is not characterized by the usual diagnostic signs. The pathology of the future may show a bony affection in lateral curvature which is similar to what we know of rickets. But for the

present to speak of cases of scoliosis as rachitic where the signs of that affection are absent, is an assumption entirely unjustifiable from a scientific point of view, and entirely unsupported by anything beyond personal opinion.

So far, the factors that have been mentioned may be classed as predisposing causes of the affection. In turning to the more immediate causes one finds certain cases where it is plainly evident what caused the curvature, but in the majority of cases the cause lies hidden in the deepest obscurity, as is made evident by the many fanciful reasons adduced to account for the condition.

Among the cases where the cause of the lateral curvature is evident may be classed those resulting from

- (a) Empyema.
- (b) Infantile paralysis.
- (c) Cerebral paralysis.
- (d) Hereditary locomotor ataxia, and muscular pseudo-hypertrophy.
- (e) Rickets.
- (f) Pott's disease.
- (g) Certain cases from occupation.
- (h) Various miscellaneous cases such as those caused by the loss of an arm, etc.

It is hardly worth while to comment upon the very obvious way in which any one of these may cause lateral curvature (except in class (d) where it can only be said that scoliosis is very commonly found). It will, therefore, be better to pass on at once to the larger and much more obscure class where no such evident causes are to be assigned.

It hardly seems worth while to take up your time with a catalogue of the theories which have been advanced to account for the occurrence of lateral curvature. Their number is legion and most of them have only to be mentioned to be dismissed. A fairly complete list of them may be found in Reeves's "Practical Orthopedics." Three classes of theories meet with acceptance to-day. (1) the muscular theory, (2) the osseous theory, (3) the superincumbent weight theory.

(1) The muscular theory finds the cause of lateral curvature in the unequal action of the muscles on the two sides of the vertebral column. The idea of Guérin is no longer tenable, that an active unilateral muscular contraction is the cause of the trouble. Stromeyer and Barwell speak of contraction of the serratus magnus muscle as being the disturbing factor. But clinical evidence is wanting to support such views, for, as far as can be seen in early cases, the muscles of the two sides react alike to all tests to which we can put them, and evidences of active muscular contraction are not to be found.

In the modified form of the muscular theory identified with the name of Eulenburg there is much that is satisfactory. He states that inasmuch as continuous muscular effort is necessary for the maintenance of the erect position, it happens if any of the muscles are weakened and fail to do their work, that the spinal column will bend and assume a faulty position, thereby stretching and still further disabling the muscles already weakened. In this way the assumption of the same bad attitude will in time lead to a permanent curve.

Evidence is wanting, as has been said, to show primary weakness or contraction of the muscles of one side in early scoliosis, especially as to electricity the re-

action is the same. Moreover, there is no reason to suppose that a slight stretching of the muscles is so important a factor in weakening them. Nevertheless, although this theory cannot be accepted as the explanation of all cases or perhaps as the sole cause of many, it does at least serve its purpose in calling attention to the importance of muscular weakness as a factor in the production of lateral curvature.

(2) The theory of abnormal bony growth has less to commend it. Huter and Engel believe that one side of the chest grows faster than the other, and that the ribs ossify prematurely, contributing to the distortion. Such changes are not, however, found in early cases; and, moreover, the flexibility of the column and the disappearance of the curve during recumbency would tell seriously against the theory if it were worthy of serious refutation.

Lorinser would account for scoliosis as the result of subacute inflammatory changes in the bone. Many writers, especially of late, speak of rickets as the cause, a question which has been already dealt with. And many modifications of this osseous theory might be catalogued if it seemed profitable.

(3) The third theory would find the cause of scoliosis in superincumbent weight falling upon a spinal column which was obliquely held. It is to this last view that the weight of modern opinion is continually tending. Certain anatomical experiments were undertaken by Dr. Bradford,<sup>5</sup> four years or more ago to ascertain whether the changes found in true scoliosis were such as could be produced by superincumbent weight alone. It was found by a series of experiments upon the cadaver that when downward pressure was made upon the spinal column held in an erect position, a backward bending of the spine took place which became a lateral curve when a certain point was reached, reproducing the features of a true scoliosis, including the typical rotation. Several experiments showed the same point. In the course of these experiments it was found to be practically impossible to prevent the weight used from coming somewhat obliquely upon the column, and the more obliquely it came the more marked became the scoliosis. What these experiments showed was that superincumbent weight can cause rotary lateral curvature when falling upon a spinal column held even a little obliquely. This at first a physiological affair, becomes quickly pathological on account of the pressure changes which result.

It is easy to see how, in connection with a certain amount of muscular weakness, this comes about, and especially how lateral curvature is favored by the existence of a short leg or the assumption of faulty attitude which tend to render the pelvis oblique, but it is evident that there is some other factor to be considered, for short legs are surprisingly common and true lateral curvature is not associated with more than a very small minority of them. The frequency of short legs may be appreciated from the following figures: "Morton" measured 443 healthy boys, and found 27 with inequality in the length of their legs; and Cameron, of London, in measuring the leg bones of 4000 healthy, found the lower limbs of equal length in only ten per cent. It would seem, therefore, that the importance of a short leg in the production of lateral curvature had been overestimated. The same is, in a

manner, true with regard to the assumption of faulty attitudes, which in only comparatively few instances are followed with lateral curvature.

In concluding this very hasty summary of opinions, the writer can only join with you in regretting that nothing more tangible or more definite can be offered.

## RECENT PROGRESS IN DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.

BY PHILIP COOMBS KNAPP, A.M., M.D.

### NEURALGIA.

*Sciatica.*—Guinon and Parmentier<sup>1</sup> describe a complication of sciatica not usually recognized. This complication, which is rather serious and gives rise to an unfavorable prognosis, consists of a neuritis localized in the external popliteal nerve, and associated with degenerative atrophy of the muscles supplied by it. This neuritis is attended with motor and sensory disturbances in the distribution of the nerve, paralysis of the extensors of the foot and toes, and anaesthesia to pain, temperature, and touch over the dorsal surface of the foot and the external surface of the lower leg. With the paralysis there may be more or less atrophy of the affected muscles with more or less complete reaction of degeneration. This particular complication has been recognized previously in the cases of injury to the sciatic during labor, from pressure within the pelvis, and various writers have endeavored to explain it on anatomical grounds, claiming either that the external popliteal was a direct continuation of the sacro-lumbar trunk, or that the sciatic divided anomalously high up in the pelvis. Guinon and Parmentier, having demonstrated that this localized neuritis is occasionally found in ordinary sciatica, doubt both these hypotheses, and are disposed to believe that the reason of this special selection of a single branch is as yet undetermined, although they admit the possibility of an analogy with the greater predominance of extensor paralysis in lead-poisoning and other peripheral affections. When this trouble occurs the case is apt to be protracted, lasting two or three years, and a cure is difficult and often impossible.

Brissaud<sup>2</sup> has made a further study of the attitude of patients with sciatica, described some time ago by Babinski. He finds not infrequently a "sciatic scoliosis," a curvative of the spine with the convexity toward the affected side. The leg is also slightly flexed, and is supported on the toe. There is often a compensating curvature of the spine higher up. This position is sometimes of service in diagnosis in the early stages of the disease, and the contraction sometimes persists after recovery. It is due simply to the effort which the patient makes to keep the weight off the affected leg. In a few cases, however, there is contraction of the muscles on affected side, causing the convexity on that side. This is due to spasm, and is seen where the neuralgia is not limited to the sciatic nerve, but affects other nerves in the sacro-lumbar plexus.

G. M. Hammond<sup>3</sup> opposes the view that rheumatism, syphilis, or gout have any importance in the etiology of sciatica. He advocates three measures in the treatment—rest, cold, and electricity. Rest is obtained by a long splint, from the axilla to the ankle, applied

<sup>1</sup> Archives de neurologie, September, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Archives de neurologie, January, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease, May, 1890.

<sup>1</sup> Archives de neurologie, September, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Archives de neurologie, January, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease, May, 1890.



to the external surface of the thigh. Cold should be applied by ice-bags along the course of the nerve. Galvanism should be used, a very large negative electrode over the sole of the foot, and another large electrode, positive, over the gluteal region at the point of exit of the nerve, using as strong a current as the patient can bear, and avoiding interruptions. Other treatment was merely symptomatic.

*Treatment of Neuralgia.*—Leslie<sup>4</sup> gives a method for the treatment of trigeminal neuralgia and odontalgia which he claims has given brilliant results in forty out of forty-five cases. It is simply the application of powdered table salt, chloride of sodium, to the nasal mucous membrane. It acts almost instantly: he thinks it a reflex inhibition of the pathological process.

Rose<sup>5</sup> reports the removal of the Gasserian ganglion for inveterate trigeminal neuralgia. The patient was a woman of sixty, with intense neuralgia in the right inferior maxillary nerve. In August, 1888, he stretched the nerve, which gave relief for a time. In March, 1889, he excised half an inch of the nerve, which gave partial relief, but the pain gradually increased, becoming intolerable, and involving the tongue. In March, 1890, he cut the dental and lingual nerves, but the pain increased in severity, extending to the cheek and upper jaw, so that soon after he removed the superior maxilla, trephined over the foramen ovale, and removed the ganglion. Neuro-paralytic ophthalmia set in, destroying the right eye, but the woman made steady progress, and up to October, 1890, remained entirely free from pain. There was anæsthesia of the right cheek, atrophy of the right temporal and buccinator muscles, and loss of taste on the anterior part of right side of tongue, but taste was retained in the posterior part. In future operations he advises stitching the lids together to avoid ophthalmia.

#### MUSCULAR ATROPHY.

Raymond<sup>6</sup> has recently published an exhaustive treatise on this subject. The muscular changes which lead to atrophy are either parenchymatous (affecting the tubes of the sarcolemma) or interstitial (affecting the perimysium, fat, vessels, etc.). These changes may arise primarily in the muscles (myopathic atrophy) or they may develop secondarily to alterations in the trophic centres (myelopathic atrophy) or in the motor nerves leading from these centres to the muscles (neuropathic atrophy). The atrophy may be limited to a single muscle or a group of muscles supplied by the same nerve (circumscribed atrophy) when it is usually myopathic or neuropathic; or it may begin in one muscle, and invade progressively other muscles near or remote (progressive atrophy), a mode common to all forms; or finally a number of muscles may be affected at once, the disease making no farther progress (diffuse atrophy), a form which is probably always myelopathic. Atrophies may arise from some external cause or from over-exertion, from heredity, or from general causes, notably infection or toxic agents. Circumscribed atrophies arise from causes acting directly upon the muscle, injury, inflammation, or joint disease, or they are due to lesions of individual nerves. In the former case the atrophy precedes the paralysis, the sensibility is not disturbed, and the electrical excitability is quantitatively diminished; in

the latter case the paralysis precedes the atrophy, anæsthesia is present, and there is first increased electrical excitability followed by reaction of degeneration. The type of the progressive atrophies is that first described by Duchenne and Aran, which begins as a rule in the small muscles of the hand. This is held to be of spinal origin, not to be hereditary, and to show fibrillary twitchings and partial reaction of degeneration. Raymond is inclined to differentiate this from amyotrophic lateral sclerosis, although he admits the possibility of the identity of the two affections, and owns that many autopsies of pure Aran-Duchenne atrophy, without spastic symptoms, show changes in the white matter as well as in the anterior cornua. Bulbar paralysis and amyotrophic lateral sclerosis he believes to be due to the same process, with different distribution. The myopathic progressive atrophies are often hereditary and begin in youth. Fibrillary twitchings and electrical changes are rare, and the author denies that reaction of degeneration occurs. Pseudo-hypertrophic paralysis is regarded as a distinct clinical type, but the existence of pseudo-hypertrophy to a mild degree in other forms is admitted. The other myopathies, the "types" of Leyden-Moebius, Zimmerlin, Erb, and Landouzy-Déjerine, are regarded as merely different distributions of one affection. The type Charcot-Marie, beginning in youth, affecting the legs first, and being hereditary, resembles the myopathies, but the presence of fibrillary twitchings, reaction of degeneration, cramps and pain, make it more probable that it is of a neuropathic or myelopathic origin. The diffuse atrophies attack a number of muscles at once, but, instead of progressing, the symptoms subside, and some of the muscles recover in part. These are myelopathic, and comprise the common infantile spinal paralysis, the acute anterior poliomyelitis of adults, and chronic anterior poliomyelitis, the existence of which is now admitted, and the general spinal paralysis of Landouzy-Déjerine, which is regarded as simply a modification of acute poliomyelitis. Then comes the atrophy seen in syringo-myelia, with its characteristic complications of trophic disturbances, and with its insensibility to pain and temperature. And finally the author notes the existence of atrophy in hysteria and in cerebral disease, not only in cases of secondary degeneration with invasion of the anterior nerves, but in cases where the anterior nerves were intact. The existence of trophic centres in the cortex, however, he regards as still hypothetical.

#### TABES DORSALIS.

*Etiology.*—Klemperer<sup>7</sup> discusses the question of traumatic tabes. He gives a table of thirty collected cases, and cites four new ones from Leyden's clinique. These cases, he thinks, show clearly that trauma may act as a cause of tabes, even where there is no special nervous predisposition. In these cases it is not infrequently noted that the initial symptom of tabes appears in the injured part. Severe contusions, lacerated wounds or gun-shot wounds seem most apt to give rise to tabes, which may develop within a few days or not until ten years after the injury. Trauma may also often be associated with exposure to cold. It is still hypothetical whether in these cases the changes in the posterior columns may not be secondary to an ascending neuritis, beginning at point of injury, and the author is disposed to admit the possibility of such a process.

<sup>4</sup> Edinburgh Medical Journal, January, 1890.

<sup>5</sup> Lancet, November 1, 1890.

<sup>6</sup> F. Raymond. *Maladies du système nerveux: Atrophies musculaires et maladies amyotrophiques.* Paris, 1889.

<sup>7</sup> Zeitschrift für Klinische Medizin, xvii, 100, 1890.



toms to give rise to medical treatment, are very rare; but it is not extremely rare to meet with these cysts in the liver, either in a recent condition with considerable quantity of fluid present, or partly cheesy and also partly calcified. I think it is fair to say that I have seen at least a dozen cases of this sort where the liver has contained either the old or recent echinococcus cysts.

DR. G. B. SHATTUCK: The case to which my brother referred at the City Hospital was in my service at first. I had her under observation a short time, and subsequently, when I went off duty, she passed into the service of some one else, and was transferred to the surgical side for operation. While I was on duty I do not think any diagnosis was made. I believe in that case the cyst had ruptured through the diaphragm into the pleural cavity. There was one thing about that woman, as well as I remember, that she was born in Iceland, but had not been there for a great many years. At the time she was in the medical service at the City Hospital I think, as well as I remember, the grounds for making a correct diagnosis were very small.

DR. F. C. SHATTUCK: I do not know where she got this thing. It must have been growing a very long time. Why these things are common in Iceland there seems to be a pretty good reason; but why they should be so common in Australia, I do not quite understand. They seem to be very common there. An Australian gentleman, Dr. Thomas, I think, has written a very elaborate paper on the subject in an Australasian medical journal, advocating free incision in these cases. He thinks many of the supposed cures from simple aspiration are really fallacious: the patients may get better for a time, but oftentimes the disease subsequently recurs. He reports very favorable results indeed, and they report so many cases there that it would seem as if everybody was on the lookout for it.

DR. S. J. MIXTER read a paper on

#### FURTHER REMARKS ON PERMANENT TUBAGE OF THE ŒSOPHAGUS.<sup>2</sup>

DR. HOOPER: How much are these tubes used in England?

DR. MIXTER: I do not know. Symonds reported a large number of cases, and that is the latest I have seen. They are making improvements in them all the time, because I have received several new patterns. I think they have given up using the long tubes, either through the nose or the mouth, except for stricture of the very upper end of the œsophagus. These short tubes of Symonds give the best results.

DR. HOMANS, 2ND: Do these tubes, besides the ease in feeding, also give any relief to the cough which is often one of the most distressing symptoms?

DR. MIXTER: I think not. The cough is probably due, certainly in some cases, to extension into the trachea; and in these cases morphia or something to relieve the cough must be given, but the patients certainly are very much more comfortable.

DR. J. ORNE GREEN showed a specimen of

BONY ANCHYLOSIS OF THE MALLEUS AND INCUS, the incus having been largely destroyed by caries. The specimen is interesting as showing a true bony anchylosis of the smallest articulation but one in the body. It was removed from a boy four years old, who had suffered from a chronic purulent inflammation of the

right tympanum for a long time. The drum-membrane had been destroyed, and a polypoid growth from the tympanic attic (so-called) persisted in spite of long and continuous treatment. As it was evident this was the source of the inflammation, the two ossicles were removed in order to clear out the attic. After their separation two polypi were removed from the attic, and a small spot of caries was found on the inner surface of the outer wall of the attic, the caries and the two polypi being undoubtedly the cause of the persistent otorrhœa. The caries on the incus had been cured, the bone being covered with a healthy membrane.

The operation was done by dissecting away the remnants of drum-membrane from the tympanic ring, performing a tenotomy of the tensor tympani muscle, partially cutting away the ligaments of the malleus and then removing the bones by evulsion. The large destruction of the incus had already disarticulated the stapes.

No reaction followed the operation, but it is too early to speak of the result as yet. It will probably be good, provided no further caries develops.

DR. DRAPER presented

#### A STOMACH, ŒSOPHAGUS AND DUODENUM SHOWING THE CAUSTIC EFFECTS OF A FATAL DOSE OF CARBOLIC ACID.

These specimens came from the body of a woman forty-one years old, who was found dead under somewhat mysterious circumstances, as follows: She was the cook in a well-to-do family, and had been left alone in the house by her mistress, who went to town on a shopping excursion. When the mistress returned three hours later, she found the front door of the house locked, and entered by a side lower door, and was attracted first by seeing wet stains and foot-prints on the floor and stairs of the basement, on the kitchen floor, and on the stairs leading to the attic. She also saw that the ceiling in her bath-room showed a recent wet stain, and going to the tank-room just above the stain, she found the floor wet. She then went to the servant's room, and found her lying dead on the floor, in a perfectly natural position, a pillow under her head, and nothing about the body or room to show anything like disturbance or violence of any kind. The woman's clothing was wet through to her skin, even the flannel under-clothing was saturated. Her hair was wet. On being summoned to the case, and making inquiry, I learned that the woman had been of rather a nervous disposition, and had been depressed in consequence of some family troubles; that her mother and sister had been insane; and that she had talked about the moral side of suicide, and had always expressed herself as strongly against the idea of suicide.

The case was mysterious, because the body had been in the water, and probably in the tank, although on going to the tank and examining it, that seemed almost incredible, because it was uncovered only to the width of about fifteen or sixteen inches and in length about three feet. How she could have got into the tank and out again was not clear. The cause of death, too, was, at first view, a mystery; but on making a post-mortem examination the next day, it was rendered sufficiently clear. The surface of the body, except a stain upon the chin, was perfectly natural. This stain extended obliquely across the front of the chin from the corner of the mouth, and instead of being white, as we are taught it is generally in carbolic-acid poisoning, was

<sup>2</sup> See page 5 of the Journal.

of a dull yellow, resembling closely the stain of nitric acid on the skin. The inside of the lips, cheeks and pharynx was a dead white, and the surface of the tongue showed white with a pasty appearance upon it. The specimens, when taken from the body, showed plainly and strikingly the appearances of the caustic effect of carbolic acid. The lining of the œsophagus was a clear, glistening white, resembling as much as anything the drawn sugar candy of the confectionery shops. The gastric mucous membrane was hardened so that portions of it had a parchment appearance and feel, and the white ridges or rugæ were bleached and granular, as if a thin layer of plaster-of-Paris had been applied. The mucous membrane peeled up readily. This caustic effect showed to some extent in the duodenum, but did not extend below it. The blood was fluid, and of dark red color. The right cavities of the heart were over-distended with blood, the lungs were engorged, and the kidneys were of a dark red color.

With regard to the history of the case, I have no additional data. How much the woman took of carbolic acid, in what form she took it, where she got it, we do not know; but the supposition is, that having swallowed the dose of carbolic acid, concentrated as it must have been, the distress at first was very great, and she attempted to lessen it by jumping into the tank of water; she got out again, and going to the cellar, fell there on the floor; recovering enough strength to go to the attic, she disposed herself in an orderly fashion on the floor, there to die. The diagnosis of carbolic-acid poisoning was made readily by the odor as well as by the anatomical appearances. The contents of the stomach amounted to little less than a pint. The odor of the acid still persists in the specimen, as you observe. The urine in the bladder was normal in color, but of small amount.

The length of time a person lives after taking these large doses of carbolic acid varies very much indeed. The shortest time on record in which death followed the fatal dose is three and a half minutes, and the longest case is forty-eight hours. In the majority of cases, I think death follows rapidly.

#### NEW YORK COUNTY MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

STATED Meeting December 15, 1890, the President, GEORGE T. HARRISON, M.D., in the Chair.

DR. ROBERT C. NEWMAN read a paper entitled:

#### USE OF MODÈS OPERANDI IN THE TREATMENT OF URETHRAL STRICTURES BY ELECTROLYSIS.

He said that it was only almost nineteen years since he commenced his first experience in the electrolytic treatment of stricture, and since that time he had not read a paper on this subject before a New York City Society. Moreover, it seemed to him that this method was less practiced and less understood in New York than elsewhere in the United States. At this time he would not detain the Association with a consideration of the theories relating to the matter. It was only necessary to explain that electrolysis was a chemical decomposition, and that the body to be decomposed must possess certain elements to be an electrolyte, and, as a compound body, must contain water and acid. The action of the poles was very different; the positive pole attracting the acid, and the oxygen

from the tissues and coagulating blood, while the negative pole attracted the alkalies, hydrogen, and the base of the salt, dissolved blood (but formed a plug from froth of the hydrogen), coagulated albumen, and caused absorption. For the immediate destruction of tumors and strictures the negative pole was therefore to be selected, and as we could not trust to the marks of the instrument maker, it was necessary to apply tests in order to distinguish the negative from the positive pole. Among these are the water test and the meat test, and the latter was exhibited. The poles of the battery in the shape of two platinum needles were inserted into a piece of raw fresh meat. After the electrolytic action had been allowed to take place for a while the difference in pole action could be readily observed, the positive pole charring and almost destroying the tissue, while at the negative pole the color was almost white and bubbles of hydrogen could be seen.

In the treatment of strictures the negative pole should be composed of metal, such as brass, copper or silver, and constructed in the form of an egg or acorn-shaped bulb. The positive pole, used here for closing the circuit, should be of large size and made of brass or carbon, covered with sponge or absorbent cotton.

For over twenty years Dr. Newman said he had successfully treated all strictures of the urethra by electrolysis, not having resorted to internal urethrotomy in a single instance. Several hundred cases had been published, and many hundred cases were now on record, while many more, of which no record had been made, had been treated in public institutions.

In practising this method the topography of the urethra should first be well ascertained and the strictures measured. The patient's susceptibility to the galvanic current is to be learned by applying it to the hand or some other part of the body. Anæsthetics are not to be used, because no pain should be caused, and because the patient ought to be conscious, so that he can express his sensations. For ordinary strictures the size of the bougie selected should be three numbers (French scale), larger than the stricture. This bougie electrode is to be introduced until the bulb is arrested by the latter, and a sponge electrode, wet with warm water and connected with the positive pole of the battery, is to be held firmly against the patient's skin (either in the palm of the hand or on the abdomen, thigh, or some other part), to complete the circuit. While the poles are held in this manner the current is to be increased very slowly and gradually, one cell at a time, until the patient feels a sensation of warmth and slight pricking. At the same time the current is carefully measured by means of the milliamperè-meter. The operator should hold the bougie steadily though very gently against the stricture, and he will soon find that absorption is taking place and the stricture yielding. The instrument thus slowly advances until it has passed the obstruction—sometimes it will fairly jump through the stricture. If there are more strictures than one, the bougie should be guided in the same way until it enters the bladder. Then the electrode is to be withdrawn slowly, and each stricture well worked out, until the first stricture is again passed, when the current is slowly reduced, cell by cell, to zero; and not until then is the electrode to be withdrawn. During the whole operation the electrode should be held very loosely, all pressure or force being carefully avoided. In order to show the usual history and progress of the

treatment Dr. Newman gave a report of two typical cases of long standing and great severity in which a cure had been effected; though relapse having occurred after five and three years respectively.

The instruments required were given as follows: One set of egg-shaped bulb electrodes, one set of short, acorn-shaped bulb electrodes, one set of tunnelled electrodes, a number of combination electrodes, *bougies à boule* and filiform guides, a galvanic battery, a milliampère-meter, two carbon-covered handles for electrodes, two or three binding screws, and a few connecting cords. The apparatus should be carefully selected and only the work of the most reliable makers should be used. The regular electrodes for all ordinary cases have a short curve and an egg-shaped metallic bulb at the extremity. He considers a conical bulb objectionable in most cases, as the operator should depend on the electrolytic power of absorption, and not on force. The acorn set of electrodes is for use in the first six inches of the urethra in certain cases, and these instruments are short and without a curve. Sometimes it is desirable to gain ground by entering the contraction first with the point of the electrode, in order to follow more easily with the larger part of the bulb, and as the action of the electrolysis depends on the largest diameter of the latter in these cases, the acorn-shaped bulb does most service during the withdrawal of the electrode, when the operator knows best how much work should be done. The tunnelled electrodes are very important for bad, tortuous strictures, but are to be used only by the expert operator. In them the curve is shorter, and the egg-shaped bulb is tunnelled, so that it can be introduced over a filiform guide. When the stricture is impassable with ordinary instruments the tunnelled electrode can be used successfully, and passed through the stricture without the possibility of making false passages. The combination electrode is a tunnelled electrode and catheter in one, and is used as an auxiliary electrode for extreme cases. When a very tight stricture is complicated with retention of urine the indications are to remove the obstruction and draw off the water with one instrument, as the parts are too sensitive to tolerate the introduction of two instruments in succession. Also the patient may be benefited by washing out the bladder; all of which can be done with one introduction of the instrument. The *bougie à boule* is used for preliminary examinations to detect the strictures and their location.

The following rules are offered as a safe guide for practitioners wishing to adopt the electrolytic treatment of stricture:

(1) Any good galvanic battery will do which has small elements, and is steady in its action. (2) The fluid for the battery should not be used too strong. (3) Auxiliary instruments are important to the expert, but not necessary for the beginner; though a milliampère-meter is now imperative. (4) For the positive pole a carbon electrode is used. It is covered with sponge moistened with hot water, and held firmly against the cutaneous surface of the patient's hand, thigh or abdomen. (5) For the absorption of the stricture the negative pole must be used. (6) Electrode bougies are firm sounds, insulated with a hard baked mass of rubber, and having a bulb at the extremity. (7) The curve of the electrode should be short. (8) The plates must be immersed in the fluid before the electrodes are placed in position. (9) All

operations must begin and end while the battery is at zero; the current being increased and diminished slowly and gradually by one cell at a time. (10) Before operating, the susceptibility of the patient to the current should be ascertained. (11) The problem is to absorb the stricture, not to cauterize, burn or destroy tissues. (12) *Weak currents* at long intervals should be used. (13) In most cases a current of six cells, or from two and a half to five milliamperes, will do the work. (14) The *séances* should last for from five to twenty minutes, and as a rule should be repeated about once a week. (15) The best position for the patient during the operation is that which is most comfortable to himself and to the operator. (16) *Anæsthetics* should be avoided, though in exceptional cases cocaine may be used. (17) Force should never be used. The bougie must be guided in the most gentle way, and the causation of hæmorrhage should be avoided. (18) During one *séance* two electrodes in succession should never be used. (19) All strictures are amenable to the treatment by electrolysis. (20) Pain should never be inflicted by the use of electrolysis. Therefore it should not be applied while the urethra is in an acute, or even sub-acute, inflammatory condition. (21) The electrodes should not be greased with substances which are non-conductors and would insulate. (22) For ordinary strictures the size of the bougie selected should be three numbers (French) larger than the stricture.

The advantages of electrolysis Dr. Newman summed up as follows: It is applicable to all strictures in any part of the urethra. It will pass and enlarge strictures in which other methods in the hands of skilful surgeons fail. It causes no pain or inconvenience. It is devoid of danger. It is not followed by hæmorrhage, fever, or any other unpleasant consequence. It relieves at once. The patient is not detained from attending to his daily business while under treatment. Finally, no relapse takes place.

From the foregoing description he said it would be seen that the present method of treatment by electrolysis differed in many points from that used between the years 1847 and 1870. Among the differences were the following: In the old method strong currents were employed which acted as a cautery and caused destruction of tissue and the formation of cicatrices. In Newman's method weak currents, which absorbed by a chemical decomposition, without giving rise to cauterization or cicatrices. In the old method short intervals between *séances* were employed, resulting in new inflammations; in Newman's method, long intervals, preventing inflammation and allowing restitution. Other points of difference were in the selection of the battery and the character of the electrodes used. A graphic description of the old method was given by Dittel in his work on strictures, in which he stated that he applied the positive pole (copper) to the stricture and the negative (zinc) externally on the limbs; and that he destroyed the stricture in one sitting by cauterization. It was no wonder, he thought, that such a method failed and was condemned. It was unfortunate, however, that even at the present day many were so impressed with the evils of the old method, that they did not take the trouble to consider the matter sufficiently to perceive the difference between this old method of cauterization and the new method of chemical absorption.

In reality, he said, there could be no valid objections

to the use of electrolysis in the treatment of stricture, and those which had been raised from time to time came either from those entirely ignorant of the fundamental laws of electricity or from those who had a personal interest or feeling in the matter. To the latter class belonged some surgeons of high standing who were wedded to the knife and had not fairly tested electrolysis. To those who objected to the method he could answer that he had used the endoscope in observing strictures for a period of over twenty years, that he had made experiments on dogs, and had proven his assertions by vivisections, by post-mortems, and by a large number of successful cases, many of which had been re-examined after from three to eleven years without a relapse, having been found. In addition, similar reports and observations had been made by many other surgeons.

When in 1887 a paper by Drs. Stevenson and Bruce Clarke was read before the Royal Medical and Chirurgical Society, in which the report of Dr. Newman's "One Hundred Cases without a Relapse" was referred to, one speaker observed that it was a very remarkable fact about Dr. Newman's cases that they were all successful. In reply to this, in a subsequent article published in the *British Medical Journal*, Dr. Stevenson said:

"That critic overlooks the fact that in the selection of these one hundred cases the first essential point was that they were discharged as cured, in order to see whether or not a relapse would take place. These hundred cases were naturally not consecutive cases, but collated from consecutive cases, for the purpose, and had to meet the following conditions: (1) The patients were to have been under treatment regularly and for a reasonable time. (2) They were to have been discharged as cured, or at least so improved that the patients were content with the result and did not wish any further treatment or improvement. (3) They were to be cases that were heard of afterwards by reliable information, mostly re-examined by the family physician or by Dr. Newman himself. Some of these patients came repeatedly for such re-examination. (4) That a reasonable time had been allowed between the discharge when cured, and the re-examination, which in these cases was respectively from three to eleven years. 'The proof of the relapse' was that the same sized sound was used in the re-examination which passed the last time at the close of the treatment. . . . All the facts have been distinctly stated, and those skeptical critics have overlooked the facts, and therefore have been unjust."

As to failure, Dr. Newman said that if the rules laid down for the treatment were carefully carried out there ought to be no failures, or at least they ought to be very rare. It was an undeniable fact, however, that failure had been reported even by medical men of good standing. In brief, the causes of failure depended on:

First, the operator; his incompetency, carelessness, want of patience, or non-management of the case, or to wrong diagnosis.

Second, faulty instruments.

Third, the patient himself, in not strictly following orders.

In regard to relapse, he said that one of the advantages of the operation was, that when a stricture was cured, no further relapse took place, and many reports by different operators had confirmed this fact.

There was, however, scarcely a rule without an exception, and scarcely an operation which might not fail by reason of some unforeseen concomitant circumstances. It was certainly safe to state that relapses will not occur when the patient has been discharged cured. In order that this might be claimed, it was necessary that the stricture or strictures should have been treated until the tissues were healthy, all the fibrinous, cartilaginous or cicatricial encroachments having been removed, and the size of the calibre was sufficiently enlarged. It was not necessary that the calibre should be enlarged abnormally, or even to its normal size, but only to such an extent that the patient could micturate comfortably and the bladder not be forced to extra exertions and painful contractions in order to relieve itself. This was generally accomplished after an electrode of No. 25 or 28, French scale, had passed easily. As many patients absented themselves after an improvement, when they felt comfortable but had not yet been cured, it was a natural consequence that the stricture should close up again; but in such cases as these, it was manifestly unfair to say that the failure was due to the method.

Mooted questions in the diagnosis and treatment of strictures, he went on to say, constituted an important factor in the discussion of this subject. On many points teachers and authorities disagreed, and consequently, arrived at widely divergent conclusions. Some had adopted certain measurements as a basis for the calculation of the size of a normal urethra. Others contended that erectile tissues could not be measured accurately, and that measurement of the same individual at different times would give different results. There was a diversity of opinion as to the normal size of a normal urethra, some placing it at a higher figure than others, and this diversity varied according to the form of instrument upon which the calculations were based. Opinions also differed greatly as to treatment, and the advocates of urethrotomy were generally bitterly opposed to electrolysis. In regard to the former, he quoted the following passage from a paper by Dr. John H. Girther, on "The Rational Treatment of Strictures of the Male Urethra."

"From the standpoint of antisepsis the operation of internal urethrotomy is a most glaring inconsistency, and a violation of the known laws of nature, as applied to this part of the organism. You cannot cut a stricture internally without at the same time cutting some of the sound tissue in its neighborhood. . . . Should the patient escape these dangers of infection, the worst is to follow, for after this traumatism, nature adopts her old method of preserving the integrity of the urethra, and deposits more lymph at the seat of the stricture, and in the adjoining healthy tissue, which in time organizes and contracts, and not the old stricture, but a tighter one, is formed, and the last state of that urethra is worse than the first."

After further discussing the question of what constitutes a cure, Dr. Newman said that the vital point was that the treatment must be called successful if the patient is well and content, whether his urethra is restored to the so-called normal calibre or not.

The Privy Council has approved of the resolution of the Royal College of Physicians declaring sulphuric ether to be a poison, and subject to the regulations dealing with the sale of poisons in Ireland.

AMERICAN PUBLIC HEALTH ASSOCIATION.<sup>1</sup>

SECOND DAY. — DECEMBER 17TH.

DURING the afternoon of the second day, Dr. WOOD, of North Carolina, introduced a resolution, providing that the Association should coöperate with the American Medical Association in preparing statistics and a history of vaccination, and in raising a fund for erecting a monument to Jenner, the discoverer of vaccination, in view of the approaching centennial of his discovery.

## EVENING SESSION.

Dr. RAYMOND, of Brooklyn, N. Y., presented two papers, which were illustrated by stereopticon views. The first paper was upon the

## TREATMENT OF SEWAGE BY PRECIPITATION AND SATURATION.

This was especially illustrated by a description of the process now employed for sewage disposal at Coney Island, and one or more other places. The precipitants employed were lime and chlorine. The daily amount treated was about 50,000 gallons, at a cost of \$6.50 or thirteen cents per 1,000 gallons. The claims which were urged for this system were: Concentration of the plant, absolute control of effluvia, economy of operation, convenient form of sludge-removal, and immunity from infection.

Dr. Raymond's second paper treated of the

## SANITARY IMPROVEMENT OF STAGNANT LAKES NEAR THE SEA-SHORE.

The ingenious plan adopted consisted in the letting in of sea-water through a trench or canal, the level of which was such that the waves of the sea at high tide each day broke over a weir, and passed into the lake or pond, converting it from a fresh water lake to a salt one. The lake was shallow, and of about eighty acres in area.

Dr. A. N. BELL, of New York, presented a paper intended to illustrate

## SOME OF THE SANITARY FEATURES OF CHARLESTON, ESPECIALLY ITS ARTESIAN WELLS AND ITS TIDAL DRAINS.

The water-supply of the city is taken from three artesian wells sunk to a depth of nearly 2,000 feet, and varying from two and one-half to five and one-half inches in diameter, and furnishing from 200,000 to 1,000,000 gallons of excellent water daily. The water is clear, sparkling, and has a temperature of about 100° F. as it comes from the wells. Its total solids are about 105 parts to 100,000.

Mr. L. J. BARBOT, the city engineer, described the sewerage system of the city, which consists of tidal drains. The early drains of the city were defective, and were but little better than elongated cesspools. Yellow fever was then very prevalent. The present sewers were devised in 1885 and 1886. They are furnished with tide-gates, by which they can be flushed out daily under a pressure of about four feet of water. The earthquake of 1886 caused serious disturbance to their level.

THIRD DAY. — DECEMBER 18TH.

## MORNING SESSION.

Dr. P. H. BRYCE, of Toronto, Secretary of the Provincial Board of Health, presented a paper on

<sup>1</sup> Continued from page 621 of the Journal.

## UNDERGROUND WATERS FOR PUBLIC PURPOSES,

in which the facts relative to the geological strata, in which underground water-supplies are usually sought, were stated with clearness; but when the author of the paper proceeded to elucidate his theories of capillary attraction as controlling the movements of underground waters, his statements were considerably less clear.

Dr. ABBOTT, of Massachusetts, presented to the Association some copies of a

## REPORT OF THE NEW ENGLAND KITCHEN,

an institution organized in Boston by Mrs. E. H. Richards and Mrs. M. H. Abel for the furnishing of wholesome and nutritious articles of food, at low prices, to the poor. It was stated that this was a practical outgrowth of the good accomplished by the Lomb prize essays.

Dr. WALCOTT, of Massachusetts, on behalf of the Committee on National Health Legislation, asked that a committee should be appointed to seek for legislation from the present Congress.

Dr. DURGIN, of Massachusetts, reported for the Committee on Emigrant Ships, that better regulations were desirable for the thorough sanitation of all ships carrying emigrant passengers. Certain rules were formulated, which should be everywhere adopted.

Dr. MONTIZAMBERT, of Quebec, presented a paper entitled

## THE VACCINAL PROTECTION OF PASSENGERS FROM CUBA.

He showed that small-pox, when occurring in America, is almost invariably introduced from foreign ports, and that there was great need of uniform requirements upon this point at all ports of arrival. Dr. Montizambert advocated vaccination of emigrants invariably on the first or second day after sailing, if done at all.

Several standing committees then reported. It was expected that a lively discussion would ensue upon the report upon the disposal of garbage, advocates of various methods having been present at previous meetings of the Association; but the report was very quietly disposed of without discussion.

Dr. HORLBECK, of Charleston, presented a paper on

## MARITIME SANITATION AT PORTS OF ARRIVAL.

Dr. Horlbeck gave much valuable historical information as to the epidemics of Charleston in its earlier years. He spoke especially of yellow fever as the chief disease to be guarded against at Southern ports. The quarantine station at Charleston was described, and the methods which were there adopted for the disinfection of ships and their cargoes, and clothing and baggage of passengers.

In the afternoon the Association were invited to a trip down the harbor to the quarantine station, which is located at Fort Johnson. The revenue steamer *Morrill* conveyed the members, and an excellent lunch was provided. The methods employed here for disinfection are quite similar to those adopted by Dr. Joseph Holt, at New Orleans, and consist in the application of steam and bichloride of mercury in solution. The steam is applied in a large, tight, iron cylindrical chamber.

The trip was rendered still more enjoyable in consequence of the opportunity which was offered for see-

ing all the points of interest which were concerned in the defense of Charleston Harbor in the Civil War.

#### EVENING SESSION.

DR. J. F. HIBBERD, of Indiana, presented a paper entitled the

#### HYGIENIC VALUE OF RATIONAL IRREGULARITIES IN HABITS OF LIVING.

He described the conditions of two young men living under different modes of life, hypothetical and exaggerated cases being purposely presented for the purpose of illustrating his subject. The formation of regular habits in eating, sleep and exercise was especially enjoined.

The next paper was entitled,

#### LAND MONOPOLY IN RELATION TO POPULATION HEALTH.

in which the author, DR. HOMAN, of St. Louis, endeavored to show that monopoly of land was inimical to public health. The sociological rather than the sanitary element predominated in the paper. The writer claimed that there should be no monopoly of land, unless monopoly of the air, water and sunlight were also permitted.

Four papers were read by title only, their subjects being as follows:

"Climate in Phthisis," by DR. GEDDINGS, of Aiken, S. C.; "House Drainage," by A. L. WEBSTER, C.E., of New York; "Trap Siphonage," by PROF. J. E. DENTON, Hoboken, N. J.; "Report from State Board of Health of South Carolina," by the President of the Board, DR. BRATTON.

#### FOURTH DAY.—DECEMBER 19TH.

DR. RAYCH, of Illinois, introduced a resolution that a committee should be appointed to inaugurate a sanitary exhibition at the exposition to be held at Chicago in 1893.

DR. PEUSKETT, of Tennessee, introduced a resolution that all maritime and quarantine authorities should exercise care to prevent the introduction of cholera into the United States.

A paper on "Leprosy, and its Management in Minnesota," by DR. CHARLES N. HUNTER, was read by title.

A resolution was also introduced that the Committee on Disinfection should append to their report, a statement of the practicable methods for disinfection in their charge.

It was voted that it was inexpedient to adopt the report of the Committee on the Disposal of Garbage, and to refer the subject to a new committee.

The following officers were then elected for the ensuing year:

PRESIDENT, DR. FREDERICK MONTIZAMBERT, of Quebec; FIRST VICE-PRESIDENT, DR. THOMAS F. WOOD, of Wilmette, N. C.; SECOND VICE-PRESIDENT, DR. HENRY B. HUBBARD, of Charleston, S. C.; TREASURER, DR. J. B. TOWNSEND, of Nashville, Tenn.; SECRETARY, DR. L. A. WELCH, of Concord, N. H.

It was voted to hold the next meeting in 1891, at Kansas City, Mo.

The Committee on National Legislation was informed by the address of Dr. EAKER, of Michigan.

## Recent Literature.

*The Throat and Nose, and Their Diseases.* By LENOX BROWNE, F.R.C.S., Senior Physician to the Central London Throat and Ear Hospital. New (third) and enlarged edition. In one imperial octavo volume of 734 pages, with 120 illustrations in color, and 235 engravings on wood. Cloth, \$6.50. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co.

We are glad to see a new edition of this valuable work. The present edition differs chiefly from the earlier editions in the thorough manner with which intra-nasal and naso-pharyngeal diseases are treated. These subjects were somewhat hastily disposed of in the second edition, while in the volume before us they are discussed in a manner which their importance demanded. The illustrations of this work, from the author's pen-and-ink drawings, have long been celebrated.

The work is now complete; and we can cordially recommend it as a useful, practical, and safe guide, second to none.

*Household Hygiene.* By MARY TAYLOR BISSELL, M.D. New York: N. D. C. Hodges, Publisher. 1890.

The object of this little treatise is sufficiently expressed in its title. The advice and excellent information which it contains are tersely and intelligently expressed, and the book will be found to be a useful aid, not only to the householder, but to the house-builder, and to all persons interested in household economy. The following titles of chapters indicates the subjects which are treated: Site and Soil, Hygiene in Architecture, The City House and Plumbing, The Country House, Ventilation and Heating, Water-Supply, Kitchen and Table Hygiene, Sanitary Furniture, The Sick Room, Roof Gardens. A.

*The Philosophy of Tumor-Disease: A Research for Principles of its Treatment.* By C. PITFIELD MITCHELL, M.R.C.S., Eng. London: Williams & Norgate. 1890. pp. 263.

Any one who undertakes to write on a subject as comprehensive as the above, must have had large clinical and laboratory experience as well as a wonderfully analytical mind for the work of others.

As far as can be determined by the internal evidence the author has taken the first requisites at second-hand, and contented himself with attempting to establish his philosophy entirely from a study of books. But from this we fail to find wherein he has advanced our knowledge beyond previous writers. He has enriched medical language by the term "histogenic dissolution," to express the death of the cell in the production of its offspring, and this is used throughout as a name to conjure with.

The most valuable part of the book is the statistics of other authors, which are here brought together and might be useful for reference.

Suggestions of treatment are wisely left to the future.

—To sterilize catgut, Kammeyer has found that the best method is by dry heat. It can be subjected to a temperature of 110° C., without affecting its quality.



THE BOSTON

**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, JANUARY 1, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

**THE EIGHTEENTH ANNUAL REPORT OF THE  
LOCAL GOVERNMENT BOARD OF ENGLAND,  
1888, 1889.**

**SUPPLEMENT AND REPORT OF THE MEDICAL OFFICERS.**

In addition to the usual official reports upon the subject of vaccination, this valuable volume contains twenty-eight special reports of medical officers upon scientific inquiries, all of which are of great interest to the medical profession.

It is worthy of comment that this board is required to investigate all alleged injuries due to vaccination; and although over 750,000 successful vaccinations were made in England during the year 1888, there were only ten representations alleging injury from vaccination. On inquiry, two of these were found to be measles and whooping-cough, concurrent with vaccination; two were skin eruptions; and the remainder were erysipelas or some similar disease.

The introduction to Dr. Barry's very complete report on the small-pox epidemic at Sheffield is reprinted in this volume, together with a report of a similar outbreak in the St. Joseph's Industrial School, at Manchester.

Abstracts of reports of medical inspections made at thirty-seven different places are also given. The greater part of these related to outbreaks of diphtheria. A portion of these are presented in full; and the following comments of Dr. Bruce Low upon that which prevailed will apply to many others, not only in England, but also upon this side of the Atlantic:

Not a few instances came to light in which parents, accompanied often by children, had visited at houses where diphtheria existed, for the purpose of condolence, gossip, or idle curiosity. And very commonly children regarded by their parents as practically well after diphtheria, were sent to school without trouble on the part of any one to obtain certification as to their freedom from infection. So, too, as regards what appear to have been mild cases of diphtheria, people have been content to take advice from "chemists," who have in turn given medicine for "colds" and the like, with the result that, in several instances, children having decided diphtheria have mingled with their fellows. Again, there is a custom at Enfield, among the working-classes, of assembling children of the family in the sick chamber to take their last leave of a relative, dead or dying

from infectious disease, and children have even been brought from other districts to take part in such formal leave-taking.

A report made by Dr. Blaxall, upon an epidemic of scarlet fever at Lower Brixham, contains the following suggestive statement relative to the spread of this disease through the public schools:

Within three days of the re-opening of the schools on September 3d, three children returned home from school ill with scarlatina. It follows that they had attended there while incubating the disease, and they were in all probability the means of introducing it into the schools. From this time scarlatina continued to spread amongst school-going children; and eighty-seven persons had to tell the tale of the first attacks in their families being in the persons of children who "returned from school ill" with the complaint.

Evidence went to show that the infection was kept up in the schools by children from infected families continuing to go to school up to the time of being themselves attacked, or, until the schools were closed; and again by children convalescing from the disease returning to school when in the desquamating stage. In this way the disease spread from infected to healthy children in the schools, and was carried by them to their respective homes, each newly infected child and family becoming in turn a fresh centre of infection to their immediate neighbors and others with whom they came in contact. There is no difficulty in accounting for the widespread nature of the epidemic, as well as for the scattered groups of dwellings that were invaded. I witnessed many examples of reckless exposure of infected persons. . . . Eye-witnesses spoke of children in the streets peeling the skin off their fingers to see who could get the largest flake. I heard also of the infected dead being kept in the houses from three to seven days awaiting burial, the children and neighbors in some instances going in to view the body and attending the funerals in large numbers. I met with repeated instances in which attacks followed within a few days of such exposure to infection.

A public ceremony took place on the 5th of November, on the occasion of laying a memorial stone on the spot where the Prince of Orange landed; and a large concourse of persons were thus brought together. Many persons stated that the first time of their children going out after their illness was to witness this ceremony; others, that their children were well when they went to see the stone laid; but, four or five days afterward, they were "down with the fever." There can be but little doubt that this assembling of infected and healthy persons was instrumental in spreading the disease.

Dr. Ballard's report upon the prevalence of pleuropneumonic fever in Middlesborough, is, like his previous work in other sanitary lines, a model report. He found himself confronted with peculiar questions of the causation of the disease and its relation to ordinary pneumonia. The outbreak at Middlesborough was found to be from four to six times more fatal than usual. Its principal fatality was among persons of fifteen years of age.

The peculiarities in this epidemic were its strong tendency to occur in groups of cases, with sequence of attacks among members of the same group, as is observed in most infectious diseases. The presence of local conditions of drain-filth appeared to favor its extension, and suspicion attached to food as having become contaminated with products of the disease.

The epidemic continued for six months or more. Pathological inquiries were instituted by Dr. Klein, who inoculated rodents with morbid material from the lungs and air-passages of patients. Dr. Klein also states that the disease spread in his laboratory by atmospheric spread of the infection. The bacilli described by Dr. Klein had differential characteristics of their

own, having no relation to other bacillary forms hitherto found in pneumonia.

Certain popular notions were prevalent at Middlesborough which attributed to the epidemic the characteristics of a *new* disease, having its origin in a particular kind of dust arising from a new process of pulverizing and sifting the slag which ensues in converting iron into steel. A majority of the practitioners of the district attributed it to the extraordinary character of the season, easterly winds, fogs and dampness being unusually prevalent. Others believed it to be directly infectious from one person to another. Popular prejudice at first forbade accurate pathological inquiry. Dr. Ballard examined a considerable number of specimens of bacon which had been made at Middlesborough from American salt-pork, and upon which suspicion rested. This bacon proved fatal to rodents which were fed upon it; and since the district in which this bacon was made and sold was coterminous with that of the epidemic, Dr. Ballard concludes that it may have been one of the factors in causing the outbreak. He also concluded that the disease was more or less communicable from the sick to the well. Serious faults in drainage arrangements were also deemed to constitute another important factor.

Dr. Klein's supplementary report adds much to the interest of the investigation. It treats of the microscopic anatomy of the diseased lung, and of the micro-organisms found therein, of experiments made to determine whether similar pneumonia could be induced in lower animals, and of certain examinations of the suspected bacon. From these inquiries Dr. Klein concluded, that, in the diseased lungs of persons who died in the Middlesborough epidemic, there appeared to be a definite bacillus, to which he gave the name of *bacillus pneumoniae*. Neither Friedländer's bacillus nor the diplococci of Fränkel and Weichselbaum was to be found in this lung tissue.

The "lung-juice" of this pneumonia inoculated into guinea-pigs and mice produced an acute disease, of which the chief and constant lesion was severe inflammation of the lungs; and further experiments in the same line of inquiry were confirmatory.

Dr. Klein's investigation relative to diphtheria is especially interesting. He gives an account of his inoculations of the false membrane of this disease into the bodies of animals. He found no definite result when rodents or birds were employed for experiment; but very notable results were secured when cats were made the subject of experiment. Upon inoculating these animals, he produced pathological conditions, differing somewhat from those of human diphtheria, yet bearing a general similarity to them. These conditions were found capable of reproduction by inoculation of the new discharges into other healthy cats. Dr. Klein proposes to continue this important branch of investigation.

Dr. Koch's relations seem to be scattered all over the United States.

# REPORT OF THE CHIEF OF THE BUREAU OF MEDICINE AND SURGERY TO THE SECRETARY OF THE NAVY.

THE report of the Surgeon-General of the Navy bears date of October 9, 1890, and contains the statistical report of the health of the navy for the year 1889, together with estimates for the fiscal year ending June, 1892, and with the present condition of the various naval medical establishments. In the tables which make up the body of the report proper, there is little to attract special attention this year; but the supplemental reports—the individual reports of various medical officers—contain a great variety of interesting material from various quarters of the globe, and illustrate the varied occupations of a naval medical officer.

The epidemic influenza finds mention in nearly every separate report, and is the subject of an article which condenses the information received from forty-one medical officers from the various stations occupied by the navy. Two medical officers were detailed to attend the annual meeting of the British Medical Association, at Birmingham, and the International Medical Congress at Berlin. Much of their reports is but a repetition of well-known events at these two meetings, but many original observations are given, especially in regard to matters of naval and military hygiene.

In his report on the International Congress, Medical Director Gilhou mentions the training of medical officers for military service in Germany, and is led to make the following application to our own country: "It is to be regretted that in our own country similar provision as is now general in all the leading nations of Europe is not made for the special training of the young medical officers of the army and navy. Now, the perhaps recently graduated young physician enters these services, and is at once assigned to independent duty of a technical character, where the responsibility is weighty and experience important, and where there may be no opportunity for him to obtain instruction or advice."

Interest in hygienic matters seems specially well developed in the navy. Whether it is the effect of the hygienic museum maintained under the auspices of the Naval Bureau of Medicine and Surgery, or whether that museum is the outgrowth of a pre-existing interest on the part of the medical officers, it is not necessary to inquire; but from the special report of Medical Director Wales through the reports from officers stationed at Sitka and on the African coast, we find the same general interest in the hygienic welfare of sailors on board ship or ashore, and of landsmen in their various relations.

As an extreme example of the careful supervision of the medical officer over the men under his charge, may be quoted a single recommendation from the officer in charge of the Naval Home for Aged Seamen. He says: "Some of these old men, . . . suffer both in health and in comfort from a cause for which at present there is no remedy. I refer to those who have lost teeth to such an extent as to render them unable

to masticate their food. . . . I think it highly desirable that a sum of money should be appropriated to defray the expense of providing false teeth and fitting them in all such cases at the Naval Home."

The reports from the new vessels of the Squadron of Evolution; from the vessels that were wrecked in the gale at Samoa; from the *Pensacola*, that carried the party of observation to Africa to observe the total eclipse of the sun; from the officer detailed to the United States Coast Survey Steamer *Bache*; from the officer stationed at Pago Pago; from the *Pinta* at Sitka, Alaska, show a variety in the character of the service, and an adaptability to all sorts of conditions, that cannot fail to add greatly to the respect which our brethren of the navy everywhere receive.

### A KNOTTY QUESTION OF ETHICS.

THE versatile and ingenious Gaul has invented a new problem of medical ethics, with which the already perplexed conscience of the practitioner of medicine is to be still further charged. The question is briefly this: A medical chemist is requested to make a urinary analysis and examination in the case of a patient whose name is given, we will say, as "Mlle. X." In the sediment he finds, among other abnormal constituents, certain specimens of the spermatozoon. Shall he include this item in his formal report to be sent, we will suppose, to the young woman's anxious parents? Or shall he dissemble, taking the ground that the element in question is not an evidence of any depraved function, except indeed of a moral nature; that the parents' inquiry had reference to physical disease and that the revelation in question was really only an accidental finding on his part, and was therefore to be kept quiet like any other fact of one's surroundings which one happens to see, but is not meant to see, as for instance, the summer flirtation behind a boulder, that one blunders upon unawares?

The French contemporary which proposes this problem suggests as a solution the following: That when the specimen of urine is sent the expert by the patient's physician, the report should include everything, even to a stray and misplaced spermatozoon, on the ground that the doctor is entitled to know *all* that is to be known; but that when the report is to be made directly to the patient or her family, such a discovery should be suppressed as irrelevant to the case.

One difficulty with this disposition of the matter, that must be met by the prudent examiner who is anxious not to compromise the domestic relations of his patrons, is that, before deciding on a modification of his verdict, he must ascertain whether the patient is married or single, and if the former, whether or not the husband is "in residence." But sometimes no name at all may be given. Even the sex of the patient may be concealed (unless the examiner is able by his own microscopic researches to settle that point), and he will be kept constantly anxious lest he have

committed an imprudence. In view of this uncertainty, it seems evident that the discreet examiner has but one course open to him, namely, uniformly to suppress the fact of the discovery of the spermatozoon in all cases!

### MEDICAL NOTES.

— It is announced that a spurious imitation of Koch's fluid is being manufactured in Berlin, and a number of cases have been reported in which foreign medical men have been deceived into purchasing the bogus preparation.

— Pisa has been heavily visited by an epidemic of typhoid fever. On December 3d, eighty cases were reported. The disease assumes a peculiarly malignant form, running rapidly into infectious pneumonia.

— The epidemic of small-pox in Madrid showed an increase during the first days of December. In November it attacked 2,100 persons, of whom 750 died. The epidemic at Lisbon shows no sign of abatement, and loud complaint is made by the medical press of the insufficient hospital accommodation provided for the sufferers. The Portuguese public are gradually waking up to the importance of vaccination and revaccination.

— The movement for a free hospital in Lowell reached the stage of organization during the week.

— As the result of a public meeting held last summer in Nantucket, to see if a system of sewerage could be introduced, Dr. H. J. Barnes has submitted an exhaustive opinion, in which the different methods of dealing with sewage are discussed, with special attention to the soil treatment as applicable to the needs of the town.

— The corner-stone of the Henry W. Grady Hospital, at Atlanta, Ga., was laid with fitting ceremonies, on the anniversary of Mr. Grady's death.

— There are said to be nine hundred men now employed in Washington in filing, searching, indexing, repairing, and making reports from the medical, surgical, and service records of the Union armies. The principal work of the men thus employed is to furnish information to the Pension Office concerning the official records of 500,000 applicants for pension.

— The fatal injury of a New York lady, who fell upon the sidewalk in that city, the other day, and drove her hat pin into her brain, is being used to point the moral that the hat pin is a dangerous article of women's wearing apparel, and ought to give way to the old-fashioned elastic or bonnet strings.

— A society has been organized in New York to keep sane people out of asylums, and to get sane people unjustly committed, out. This society, which is known as the Anti-Kidnapping League and Lunacy Reform Union, declares that in the last five years, and in New York city alone, more than one hundred persons have been found by the courts to be unlawfully confined in asylums.

—The Russian Government has appointed a committee, consisting of Professor Tarnovski and other syphilologists, to adjudicate the award offered for the best popular work on the dangers of syphilis, and on prophylactic measures for preventing its spreading.

—A method of keeping soft rubber tubes, cloth, stoppers and other articles soft and pliable, according to Gawalowski, consists in keeping them in a ten per cent. watery or alcoholic solution of creolin. Before using they are simply taken out and washed in water, and after being used are put back into the creolin solution.

—Six or seven years ago two women were murdered at Lyons, one while asleep, and the other after a desperate struggle with the assassin, who was never discovered. As a precautionary measure, the expert, M. Ferrand, injected the blood-vessels previously to interment with an antiseptic solution. Recently these corpses were exhumed, and in one the expression noticed immediately after the commission of the crime was remarkably preserved. Both the bodies were in an almost perfect state of preservation.

—A short time ago Professor Albert, in Vienna, said in his class-room that he had just received an anonymous letter, in which the writer censured him for amputating the arm of a woman who was suffering from advanced arthritic tuberculosis, when Koch's recent discovery was within his reach. Professor Albert said that this letter had outrun our present knowledge. The whole of our present knowledge is hazy and indefinite, and beyond the hypothetical expressions of Koch himself, we are not justified to proceed. Koch has expressly said that "Phthisis in its incipient stage he can cure, but for advanced conditions he had as yet no remedy." He distinctly says that other factors, as situation, abode, nourishing diet, and the use of medicines must not be neglected. Concerning this case of arthritic tuberculosis charged against Albert, he referred to Koch's publications on the subject, in which he is very reserved. He says healing in the early stages is very slow, and that the life of the patient can only be preserved by amputation, even in spite of his small tube of golden fluid.

—An entirely new departure in medical legislation is embodied in a bill now before the legislature of New South Wales. Every person practising medicine, surgery or midwifery for gain, shall have his name placed conspicuously upon the house or premises in which he carries on his calling. Provided that any such person so practising who is not registered as a practitioner, shall notify the same beneath his name in the manner to be provided by regulations; and any person who shall advertise as treating disease, injury, or ailment, shall state his Christian and surname in full in the advertisement, also shall place them upon any house or premises to which such advertisement refers, and if not a practitioner, shall also add the words "not registered under the Medical Act, 1890," in such manner as to be provided by regulations.

## Miscellany.

### ALTERABILITY OF DIURETIN.

LAMBERT<sup>1</sup> has found that this substance is decomposed by all acids, even carbonic acid. Exposed to the air it becomes partially insoluble, making it necessary to treat it with caustic soda. Even in solutions, carbonic acid acts upon diuretin; and the mixtures become cloudy on account of the precipitation of theobromine. Not only weak acids, but such salts as the biborates, bicarbonates and dimetallic phosphates decompose diuretin; hence, we cannot use it with fruit syrups, or with soda carbonate. There is no advantage in giving theobromine transformed into diuretin, since, on reaching the stomach, it is decomposed by the gastric juice. It would be preferable to give theobromine in cachets, or by enema.

### BERI-BERI IN JAPAN.

DR. TAKAKI,<sup>2</sup> of the Japanese navy, is of the opinion that the small number of cases of kak'ke or beri-beri during the present year is entirely due to the fact that the price of rice has been so high that the lower classes have been obliged to use more wheat and beans. He is now investigating the relation between the number of kak'ke patients and the quality of food in different parts of the empire. In view of the recent reports of cases of beri-beri on fishing vessels from the banks of Newfoundland, Dr. Takaki's results will be of interest to us. Some years ago, through his influence, the Japanese navy entirely changed the kind of food supplied to the ships, much increasing the nitrogenous and fatty material. The result was remarkable. Whereas before, the ratio of cases of the disease to the total number of men employed had been from twenty-five to forty per cent. each year, within two years it had fallen to less than one per cent., and now practically never occurs.

### PRECOCIOUS MATERNITY.

DR. A. T. EVANS,<sup>3</sup> reports that he was called to a negro girl, aged eleven years and eight months, who had been in labor twenty-four hours. She was delivered of a healthy female child, and at the time of the report both mother and child were doing well.

At a recent meeting of the Calcutta Medical Society, Dr. Youbert<sup>4</sup> related the case of a Bengali girl, aged thirteen, who had been delivered in the Eden Hospital. She was ill-developed, had no hair on the pubes, though the breasts were enlarged, owing to her condition. She had been in labor for thirty hours. The mucous membrane of the passages was of an ashy color, and the labia oedematous. She was very prostrate, and the head lay above the pelvis. The forceps was applied, but in extracting the child the perineum gave way, and was badly lacerated into the rectum. It was sutured, but the parts sloughed. The child still-born. The distance between the anterior superior spinous processes of the ilium was a little under seven and a

<sup>1</sup> Jour. de Ph. et de Ch., October 15, and Ann. Jour. Pharm.

<sup>2</sup> See New Medical Journal, October 25, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> St. Louis Medical Review, October 11, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> Indian Medical Gazette, October, 1890.

half inches, against nine and nine and a half in well-formed women. The mother said that she had menstruated a year before, and that she had lived with her husband for six months before she became pregnant.

### CHRONIC CONSTIPATION.

At the meeting of the Berlin Medical Society, Herr Flatau<sup>1</sup> introduced a new method of treating chronic constipation due to torpor of the colon. This consists in applying about three grammes of boric acid. In those cases in which the lower edge of the rectum protrudes through the anus and when this remains visible after powerful contractions of the levator ani and sphincters, the quantity of boric acid mentioned is either to be dusted on or rubbed on the mucous membrane in sight. In cases in which the mucous membrane is not visible, it must be insufflated. It is important that the medical attendant should carry out the procedure himself, at any rate at the commencement. The patient should then keep quiet for a time. In from an hour to three hours, peristaltic action will be observed in the colon. He has never seen a failure from this method of treatment, nor had he seen a case where the patient got so accustomed to it that it ceased to be effective. On the contrary, if carried out systematically daily, permanent improvement in time takes place, and normal peristalsis is returned to. He had tried a number of other substances but none had the same useful effect.

### LIABILITIES FOR RAILROAD ACCIDENTS.

In spite of the fact that railroad companies often suffer unjustly by sympathetic juries, there are two classes of cases in which a person injured in a railroad accident appears at a disadvantage in a court of law. First, employes cannot hold the company responsible for the carelessness of fellow employes, and second, some railroads, by employing surgeons whom they can command, to the exclusion of others, leave the unsuspecting patient, when the case comes into court, with nothing but damaging *ex-parte* medical evidence. A law passed by the last legislature of Ohio remedies the first defect and strikes a blow at the second. The bill, which makes co-employes responsible for accidents to each other, is discussed in a recent paper by Dr. R. A. Vance of Cleveland.

Under the new law an employe has just as much right as any other person to sue and recover. The legislators bumbled wiser than they knew, they not only passed a law giving employes justice but they struck a blow at a most pernicious system, that of employing surgeons for *ex-parte* testimony. While the surgeons did not make large fees in taking care of the wounded, it was not unusual for them to make large amounts of money in compromising damage suits. The speaker said that the new law had put such employes upon exactly the same basis as other employes. When a suit for malpractice is brought and the question at issue is whether the surgeon shall pay damages from his own pocket, the law requires that the surgeon shall exercise only ordinary skill and be possessed of ordinary ability. If ordinary skill has been exercised with ordinary care, the

plaintiff cannot recover. If, however, an employe be injured under the new law and his injuries be attended to by a surgeon who is a co-employe, and a suit for malpractice result, it will not do for a company to set up the defense that ordinary skill has been exercised. The jury will feel that a company ought to employ the best talent and not be content with ordinary talent.

### DETECTION OF BILIARY PIGMENTS IN URINE.<sup>2</sup>

To four or five cubic centimetres of slightly warmed urine five to ten drops tincture of iodine are added, agitating after the addition of each drop; in the presence of biliary pigments a pretty olive-green coloration is produced. Excess of tincture of iodine will produce a dirty brown-red color; normal urine at first decolorizes the iodine solution, then gives a red coloration, and on addition of an excess of iodine a dirty brown-red color.

### THE PILGRIMAGE TO MECCA.

As is well known, every Mohammedan must at least once in his life-time make a pilgrimage to Mecca.<sup>2</sup> The rich Mohammedans go yearly. There are four months of the year during which the journeys are made. Beginning at the West, the Mohammedans come from the west coast of Africa as far south as Senegal, arriving by caravan, and taking vessels on the Algerian coast, or they may go by caravan as far as Alexandria. From the far East, they come from the Strait Settlements Singapore, Java, Sumatra, Ceylon, and the coast of India.

Those who die *en route* to Mecca are assured of eternal salvation, and this accounts for their utter indifference to sickness and death. This year 43,000 pilgrims arrived at Jeddah by sea, of which number only 28,000 returned. Fifteen thousand were therefore left on the plains or along the route of travel. The average number of deaths per day was 600, and it is well known that a large proportion of the mortality was caused by cholera. The vessels that convey these pilgrims are the vessels of all the civilized nations, and the manner in which they are allowed to be over-crowded is disgraceful. The condition of the pilgrims is filthy and pitiable. They invariably carry their own provisions, the ship furnishing none, and many suffer from want of proper food. They are packed together "as close as sardines," not only "between decks," but on the upper deck, where they have scarcely room to move. The most serious feature of this transportation, is the fact that the latrines for their use are built out over the vessel's sides forward, and the ship's sides become filthy in the extreme, and cannot be, or at least are not, cleaned *en route*. As cholera generally appears among the pilgrims, the danger is obvious. The ship's crew complain of the risk to themselves. For days after the pilgrims have disembarked, and even after fumigation and repeated washing out of the bilge, a strong stench clings to the vessel. This same vessel may immediately go to a healthy port and secure cargo with a clean bill of health, and sail for any port in the United States. Ordinarily a vessel's bow and sides will receive a thorough washing, but at times a steamer

<sup>1</sup> S. Kathrein: Pharm. Post. and American Journal of Pharmacy, December, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Abstracts of the Marine-Hospital Bureau, December 5th; letter from Walter Wynnan, Surgeon.

<sup>1</sup> Medical Press, November 12, 1890.

will encounter smooth seas throughout the voyage, nor is it beyond reason to suggest that in isolated portions, in seams, on hawesers, tackle, etc., choleraic dejecta may remain.

#### THE TREATMENT OF SURGICAL TUBERCULOSIS BY KOCH'S METHOD.

As the result of his experience in the use of Koch's fluid in cases of surgical tuberculosis, Professor Levy draws the following conclusions: Some patients suffering from tuberculosis of joints were able to walk much more easily after the injection than before. Some of them have been under treatment for two months. Two children with tuberculosis of the knee and a man of forty years of age with disease of the hand have been discharged cured. In these cases injection of large doses failed to cause any reaction. A boy of thirteen, with a fistula on the back of the hand, due to tuberculous osteitis of the metacarpal bones, is apparently entirely cured. When first treated the fistula and neighboring parts became enormously swollen after each injection, now there is no reaction, either local or general.

It is not necessary to recite other cases. It will be necessary to collect a very large number of clinical histories before the exact value of the method is determined. The action of the fluid on lupus is especially noteworthy. Enough has been seen to show us that we have good reason to hope that a cure for tuberculosis is a possibility. The certainty of diagnosis by this means seems to be established, since it is not necessary now to demonstrate the presence of the tubercle bacillus, but we are justified in basing our diagnosis on what might be called an exploratory injection. If tubercular disease exists a typical tumefaction occurs, with concomitant pain, which gradually disappears. It is true that, for accurate diagnosis, the tumefaction and the pain should increase, attain their height and diminish in a typical manner; that is, the increase in swelling and pain should go hand-in-hand with elevation of temperature, and with the fall of body-heat they should subside.

In considering the treatment of surgical tuberculosis by this new method, we should compare the results with those obtained by the old method of treatment. Incisions into tubercular tissue were made with a view of removing the diseased tissue only where the extent of the disease was limited; in more extensive trouble surgical interference was undertaken only with a view of prolonging life by limiting the suppuration and other exhausting conditions.

With the method of Koch at our disposal the surgeon must look at certain conditions in an entirely new light. To begin with we must refrain from all surgical interference which is not absolutely necessary, for it is our duty to first cure if possible the tubercular infection, hoping that when once cured it will not return. During the treatment Levy used massage, and encouraged the use of the limb as far as possible, for there is, he thinks, no longer any fear of tubercle bacilli being forced into the circulation; in fact, they can be better combated in healthy than in diseased tissue.

When the disease has been cured, the duty of the surgeon ends. It is unnecessary to find the results of the previous treatment, provided it is necessary.

I should we may say that with much less surgi-

cal interference we may obtain very much better results, and may go to work with much more confidence since the principal object, the complete cure of our patient, is much nearer our grasp.

#### OBITUARY. ALFRED F. HOLT, M.D., M.M.S.S.

DR. ALFRED F. HOLT, Surgeon-General of Massachusetts, died of Bright's disease, on December 28th, in Martin, Fla., where he had been for about two weeks on account of his health. Dr. Holt was born in Lyndeborough, N. H., in 1838. He was brought up on a farm, and obtained his early education in the public schools of his native town and at Mount Vernon Academy. He began in 1857 to attend lectures at the Harvard Medical School, and in the spring of 1860 completed his studies at the University of Vermont, from which institution he graduated. He began the practice of medicine, in 1860, in Cambridge, but with the breaking out of the war in 1861 he joined a company of volunteers, which was afterwards attached to the Third Regiment, M. V. M. He served a few days as a private in the ranks, and was then promoted to be hospital steward, in which capacity he served three months. In November he joined the medical department at Camp Chase, Lowell, working in the hospital until December 6th, when he was appointed Assistant Surgeon of the Thirtieth Massachusetts Volunteers, going with the regiment to the Department of the Gulf. He served here until December, 1862, when he was promoted to be surgeon of the First Texas Cavalry. Receiving, in 1863, a commission as senior major of the same regiment, he left the medical department, and in 1864 was made lieutenant-colonel, and served in that position until October, 1865, when the regiment was mustered out of service. He returned to Cambridge in 1866, and again began practice. In July, 1879, he was appointed medical examiner, and in January, 1884, was commissioned surgeon-general, in both of which capacities he was serving at the time of his death.

For the duties of surgeon-general he was eminently fitted. He took a deep interest in the old soldiers, whose claims for assistance were submitted to his judgment. The worthy were always sure of his sympathy and assistance, but he valued too highly the reputation of a veteran not to feel indignation against any who were willing to make their military service a basis for begging. The medical department of the militia owes much of its efficiency and high standing to his efforts. The ambulance corps of the State have developed since his incumbency of the surgeon-general's office, and were a source of interest and care to him.

During the present administration he has held the post of pension-examiner. He was a member of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, Loyal Legion and Grand Army of the Republic. He was an acknowledged authority in forensic medicine.

In regard to his military services, Dr. Holt was accustomed to show that characteristic common to so many of our returned volunteers. It was not easy to get him to tell anything about his personal experience. The existence of a general order commending him for "unexcelled courage in taking on his back, under a hot fire, the wounded soldiers as they fell," was probably unknown to most of those who knew him best.

He had been a widower for twenty years, and leaves no children.

#### Correspondence.

##### KOCH'S TREATMENT OF TUBERCULOSIS.

BOSTON, JAMAICA PLAIN, December 30, 1890.

MR. EDITOR:—Having arrived at home yesterday from Berlin, where I passed about three weeks studying Koch's treatment of tuberculosis, I am glad to respond to your re-

quest for a brief statement of the results of my experience.

There is absolutely no question that Koch's fluid is one of the most powerful things known. In cases where reaction is obtained easily it is brought about with a milligramme dose. The temperature of a patient, normal at time of injection, will rise during six to ten hours following to 103° to 105° F.; respiration is markedly increased; much perspiration, pulse rapid. Sometimes there is icterus—the condition seems quite distinctly septicæmic. The local reaction is nothing at all. In pulmonary tuberculosis we cannot see its effect, of course. In the case of lupus and joint tuberculosis, at the particular spot where the pathological process is going on, we observe swelling—appearing to undergo very great change; and it is there that the reaction shows itself particularly, in addition to the systemic symptoms. In a fresh case this lasts overnight. The injection being made at 8 o'clock A. M., in the middle of the afternoon the symptoms will be fully marked in many cases; and by the next morning the average case will be as before the injection. In some cases the effects last longer, and it would seem that some individuals are more susceptible than others, as is the case with other medicaments.

The most important advantage which I obtained from this journey was the opportunity given of watching the cases from the beginning of the treatment. One unaccustomed to the administration of the fluid and the symptoms it produces, will, to say the least, be very much alarmed at effects produced in the full course of the reaction, and it is difficult to realize that some serious injury has not been done to the patient.

As I stated in my cablegram (JOURNAL, December 11th, p. 575), the cases of lupus and external tuberculosis are the only ones from which we can gather our knowledge at present. In pulmonary tuberculosis the reaction is concealed, and we can only judge of the process going on in the lungs under this treatment, by what we observe externally.

Regarding the usefulness of Koch's fluid: the cases were not actually complete when I left for Boston, but there were two cases of lupus of the face, which were practically well, where a series of injections had been going on for about six weeks, some six to ten injections having been given during that time. The lesions at entrance had extended over the whole lower portion of the face from the bridge of the nose to the base of the neck, involving the mucous membrane of the mouth, with destruction of the nasal cartilages; in one case the vocal cords were partly destroyed. At the time of entrance the process was sluggish, comparatively little discharge, and very gradual destruction of tissue—evidences of a slow chronic process of long standing. In these cases the tremendous rise of temperature following each injection was very striking. Extreme activity was set up in the skin and mucous membrane of the diseased parts. After the injection the lesions were much swollen, with great discharge from the skin and mucous membrane; then the symptoms would abate until the injection was repeated, the reaction, increase in temperature, and physical symptoms gradually diminishing. In the course of a month it was possible to see, cycles of cicatricial tissue forming, and then the discharge following the injections very much lessened. In one of the cases there was apparently healthy skin forming in spots all over the face, where before there was a granulating, ulcerating surface. These cases I saw.

Of the pulmonary cases not quite so much can be said. The reaction following injection was as great as in cases of external tuberculosis. The pulmonary symptoms, as shown by cough and quickened respiration, were increased, but no especial change in the physical signs were evident, excepting in a comparatively small number of cases. Just before I left, the statement was made to me that, taking some forty or fifty pulmonary cases in one of the clinics, for the first five weeks they had shown a gradual improvement, but a few days before there had been a change in the contrary direction. The significance of this change, it is, of course, impossible to estimate; but, in

general, considering the results of pulmonary cases so far, I am led to believe and insist upon the apparent fact that the pulmonary cases suitable for treatment with our present knowledge of this fluid, are pre-eminently those in the early stages.

In those cases where the larynx has been attacked, the swelling following the injection is probably as much as in skin tuberculosis of other parts of the body, and the danger of producing any swelling of the larynx in such treatment is as great a danger as producing an acute attack of croup. So, in these cases, progress must be made slowly and carefully, and the necessity for performing tracheotomy must be borne in mind.

Kohler having charge of the surgical cases, with Westphal his assistant, and Leyden having charge of the medical cases, and Klemperer, his assistant, placed charts at my disposal, which I have photographed of; and I shall show them as soon as I can get them into good condition.

Very truly yours,

HAROLD C. ERNST, M.D.

## THE FIRST ADMINISTRATION OF ETHER.

FITCHBURG, MASS., December 30, 1890.

MR. EDITOR:—By the obituary notices of the late Dr. Henry J. Bigelow, I am reminded of an incident, not published, so far as I know, in the record of the first public surgical operation, under the influence of sulphuric ether, by Dr. John C. Warren, October 16, 1846.

The ether was administered by Dr. W. T. G. Morton, a dentist of Boston, who had explained the operation of his discovery to Dr. Warren. The patient was a woman of forty-five to fifty who had a malignant tumor in the left superior maxilla. I was present, and sat where I could see the minutest details of events.

The ether was administered from a bulbous glass instrument, in which was a sponge containing the ether. There were two valves. One of them was intended to admit fresh air; the other was supposed to allow the escape of expired air. As the operation proceeded, the patient grew livid; there was cyanosis; respiration was shallow and feeble; death seemed imminent.

The operation being completed, under the influence of cold water and fresh air, the patient revived, having suffered nothing from the hands of the surgeon. A careful examination of the instruments revealed the fact that the valve for the admission of fresh air had ceased to act, and the patient had been asphyxiated.

Very truly yours,

GEORGE JEWETT, M.D.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending Dec. 20, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer	Thermometer.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Weather.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily maximum.	Daily minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 P. M.	
S., 14	30.01	34 15	24 50	51	55	S.W.	S.W.	24	12	O	O	
M., 15	30.28	35 40	30 61	73	61	N.W.	N.W.	14	15	C	C	
T., 16	30.51	23 29	17 34	86	91	N.W.	N.	12	12	O	O	
W., 17	29.97	33 13	25 85	100	91	N.E.	N.E.	23	18	O	O	
T., 18	29.50	36 40	32 100	75	88	N.W.	N.W.	10	30	R	R	.40
F., 19	30.14	17 21	13 63	71	67	N.W.	N.W.	21	21	C	C	.21
S., 20	30.43	22 34	10 55	13	19	N.W.	S.W.	18	18	C	C	

\* B., cloudy; C., clear; F., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; P., threat; snow; † indicates trace of rainfall. 0.2° Mean for week.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, DECEMBER 20, 1890.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.
New York	1,022,237	731	260	13.72	21.70	.42	6.72	1.54
Chicago	1,009,071	421	100	15.04	18.70	.374	6.82	1.76
Philadelphia	1,064,277	379	113	12.48	13.00	1.56	6.24	1.42
Brooklyn	852,467	337	132	11.31	22.41	1.62	5.40	2.70
St. Louis	550,000	164	47	12.81	9.76	2.44	4.45	1.22
Baltimore	146,394	184	15	9.72	18.36	2.70	4.32	—
Boston	346,392	144	58	22.00	7.00	1.00	15.00	3.00
Cincinnati	325,000	100	58	22.00	7.00	1.00	15.00	3.00
New Orleans	200,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh	200,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee	200,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington	200,000	99	32	15.15	21.21	5.95	6.06	1.01
Nashville	65,513	23	5	6.73	8.70	4.35	—	—
Charleston	60,145	47	16	6.23	8.52	4.26	—	—
Portland	42,000	17	1	6.50	6.66	—	6.66	—
Worcester	81,236	20	6	5.00	25.00	—	5.00	—
Lowell	77,005	34	8	23.52	11.76	11.76	—	—
Fall River	74,351	21	5	4.76	4.76	—	4.76	—
Cambridge	69,847	12	7	1.66	16.64	—	—	—
Lynn	55,084	11	—	—	—	—	—	—
Lawrence	44,539	27	8	37.00	7.40	22.20	11.10	—
Springfield	44,164	17	6	—	29.40	—	—	—
New Bedford	40,565	18	1	5.55	—	—	5.55	—
Somerville	40,117	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke	37,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem	30,755	11	—	9.09	18.18	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,820	8	—	—	25.00	—	—	—
Haverhill	25,032	5	2	20.00	20.00	—	20.00	—
Brookton	25,278	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Taunton	25,359	13	5	—	30.00	—	—	—
Newton	24,379	14	1	—	—	—	—	—
Malden	22,984	8	1	—	25.00	—	—	—
Fitchburg	22,007	5	0	—	20.00	—	—	—
Gloucester	21,362	3	1	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham	18,722	7	1	11.28	28.56	—	14.28	—
Pittsfield	17,252	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy	16,711	9	3	22.22	44.44	11.11	—	—
Northampton	15,361	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Norburyport	13,911	5	1	—	20.00	—	—	—
Brockton	12,076	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 2,894; under five years of age 887; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fever) 301, acute lung diseases 188, consumption 317, diphtheria and croup 169, typhoid fever 56, scarlet fever 17, diarrhoeal diseases 28, measles 28, whooping-cough 19, cerebro-spinal meningitis 11, malarial fever 11, erysipelas 6, puerperal fever 6.

From diarrhoeal diseases New York 11, St. Louis 8, Chicago and Lowell 1 each, Cincinnati 3, Boston and Nashville 2 each, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Cambridge and Salem 1 each. From measles New York 15, Chicago 8, Brooklyn 3, Washington and Nashville 1 each. From whooping-cough Chicago 6, New York 5, Philadelphia and Brooklyn 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 4, Brooklyn and Washington 2 each, Philadelphia and Lawrence 1 each. From malarial fever Brooklyn 6, New York 5, Charleston 2. From erysipelas Chicago and Boston 2 each, New York 1 and Brooklyn 1 each. From puerperal fever Chicago 3, Boston, Nashville and Quincy 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 3,715,559, for the week ending December 6th, the death-rate was 21.5. Deaths reported 3,999; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 141, measles 202, whooping-cough 69, scarlet fever 64, diphtheria 63, fever 19, diarrhoea 426.

The death-rate, based on 12.7 in Hull to 36.2 in Preston, Birmingham 21.0, Huddersfield 21.0, Leeds 21.6, Leicester 19.9, Liverpool 24.7, London 20.1, Manchester 28.2, Nottingham 16.2, Portsmouth 20.5, Sheffield 24.7, Wolverhampton 18.8.

In Edinburgh 18.5, Glasgow 20.4, Dublin 29.7.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM DECEMBER 20, 1890, TO DECEMBER 26, 1890.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain EDWARD J. GINSBURGH, assistant surgeon, on leave of absence, will report in person, at the city, to the commanding officer, Fort Meade, and, if necessary, in conformity with the Seventeenth Infantry, in the field, report, by letter, to the commanding general, Department of Defense, S. O. 298, Par. 9, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., December 26, 1890.

By direction of the Secretary of War, leave of absence for six months, on account of disability from duty, with permission to

leave the Department of Texas, is granted Captain JOHN J. COCHRAN, assistant surgeon. S. O. 298, Par. 2, A. G. O., December 22, 1890.

By direction of the Secretary of War, the leave of absence granted First Lieutenant FREEMAN D. WALKER, assistant surgeon, in Special Orders 85, Department Platte, November 11, 1890, is extended one month. S. O. 298, Par. 9, A. G. O., December 22, 1890.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE TWO WEEKS ENDING DECEMBER 20, 1890.

WYMAN, WALTER, surgeon. Granted leave of absence for twenty days, to attend meeting of American Public Health Association December 12, 1890. December 11, 1890.

LONG, W. H., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for seven days. December 20, 1890.

MURRAY, R. D., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. December 20, 1890.

IRWIN, FAIRFAX, surgeon. Detailed for special temporary duty at Marine-Hospital Bureau. December 10, 1890.

CARTER, H. R., passed assistant surgeon. To attend meeting of American Public Health Association. December 11, 1890.

WASDIN, EUGENE, passed assistant surgeon. To attend meeting of American Public Health Association. December 11, 1890.

KINVOEN, J. J., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days, with permission to go abroad. December 11, 1890.

GIDDINGS, H. D., assistant surgeon. Upon expiration of leave to proceed to New York, N. Y., for temporary duty. December 18, 1890.

## KOCH'S TREATMENT OF TUBERCULOSIS.

Dr. Harold C. Ernst will give a short account of work upon Tuberculosis as at present conducted in Berlin, at the operating theatre of the Massachusetts General Hospital, Thursday, January 8th, at 8 P. M. The medical profession are invited to be present.

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY. — There will be a meeting of this Section, at 19 Boylston Place, on Wednesday evening, January 7th, at 8 o'clock.

Communications: Dr. F. B. Harrington, "Rheumatic Flat-Foot"; Dr. E. H. Bradford, "The Treatment of Spina Bifida"; Dr. J. W. Elliot, "Nephrectomy for Hydronephrosis."

GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., Secretary.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION. — A regular meeting of the Society will be held, at 19 Boylston Place, on Monday evening, January 5, at 8 o'clock.

Readers: Dr. C. P. Strong, "Amniorrhoea Considered as a Functional Disorder"; Dr. F. H. Davenport, "Some Forms of Amniorrhoea and the Treatment."

T. F. SHERMAN, M.D., Secretary.

## OBITUARY. PROFESSOR FRIEDRICH SALZER.

Professor Friedrich Salzer, Chief of the Second Chirurgico-Gynaecological Section of the Allgemeine Krankenhaus in Vienna, died suddenly on November 30th, at the age of sixty-three. He was born in 1827, studied medicine at Vienna, where he was one of Schnil's assistants. In 1870, he was appointed Professor Extraordinary of Surgery. In him consummate surgical skill was associated with remarkable good luck in the results of his operations, but he contributed comparatively little to surgical literature. For the last nine years he suffered frequent pain from an affection of the nerves, but recently has been so much better that he had begun to hope for ultimate recovery.

## DEATHS.

In Waltham, Mass., December 28, 1890, Theron Temple, M.D., M.M.S.S., aged fifty-seven years.

Robert P. Gibson, M.D., of New York City, died December 27th, aged seventy-one.

James Harvey, M.D., formerly of Detroit, Mich., died December 19th.

Anthony Hagarty Corley, M.D., F.R.C.S., Professor of Surgery in the Royal College of Surgeons, died in Dublin, December 1st, aged fifty.

Professor Ernst Adolf Coccius, since 1857 Professor of Ophthalmology in the University of Leipzig, died recently at the age of sixty-five.



## Original Articles.

### PROVISION FOR THE CARE OF ADULT PAUPER EPILEPTICS IN MASSACHUSETTS.<sup>1</sup>

BY WM. N. BULLARD, M.D., BOSTON.

OUT of the many thousand pauper patients who, in the course of a year, seek treatment in our large hospitals and charitable medical institutions, there is no class for whose proper care and protection the means at our disposal are so utterly inadequate as for adult pauper epileptics. Beyond certain mild palliative therapeutic measures, we have no resource until the patients become fit subjects to be legally committed to institutions for the insane. The only exceptions are those cases where surgical interference is deemed desirable. In the whole range of medical practice in Massachusetts, there is no class of patients whose interests have been so thoroughly neglected.

The cause of this is not wholly clear. It has, no doubt, been due in part to the inherent difficulties in making such provision, and largely, also, to the ignorance and indifference of the public at large, caused by the want of energy of the medical profession in drawing attention in this direction. There seems to be at present in the minds of many persons, a hazy notion in regard to epileptics, that when the attacks are frequent and severe, the patients are insane, and when they are not so obtrusive, they should be treated as if well, look after themselves, be cared for by their friends, or be sent to almshouses, or other regular pauper institutions. It is scarcely necessary for me to state that these views are wholly false. There is probably no considerable class of the physically or mentally afflicted, which contains so large a proportion of persons demanding our deepest pity, or which entails so large an amount of suffering for each person, as that comprising the chronic epileptics. They are, as a whole, much worse off than the chronic insane, worse off even than the acute insane, for the condition of the latter is but temporary. The chronic epileptic is, however, in a condition which may be described as one of recurrent insanity. The attacks are not so suffering in themselves. During them, the patient is unconscious, but the condition preceding is often one of much mental pain and it is the constant dread of the attack, always impending, occurring at any time without notice, which causes the greatest strain. There is also, the mental condition of depression, and of uncontrollable fear and terror produced by the disease itself which adds to its horrors. These facts are well known to the medical profession, and I should hardly have deemed it worth while to have mentioned them here, were it not that we have too long been inclined to treat them with apathy and indifference. This condition of suffering seems to have been too often passed over as one of those things which, alas, exist, and which we must admit as belonging to the inevitable, but which, with our imperfect means, it is useless to attempt to combat or control.

That, possibly, at one time, with the means then at our command, this view may have had a real foundation, I am quite willing to admit, but I deny that at the present time this view is tenable, or in any way justifiable. It is neither true in fact, nor is it just to

the sufferers, that it should longer be held. We can, if the proper means be provided us, do much to alleviate the sufferings of these patients, and if, in many cases, we cannot wholly cure them, we can render their life infinitely more comfortable and more bearable. To aid in doing this, seems to me to be the duty of all who know and pity these unfortunate.

Thus far I have spoken only from the point of view of the welfare of the patients and their freedom from suffering, but this subject must also be considered as regards the welfare of the public. Many epileptics are dangerous, both to themselves and to others. I do not in this statement refer to those who are insane in the legal sense, and can properly be committed to asylums for the insane. Every alienist, and all others skilled in dealing with such insane patients, will admit that they form, perhaps the most dangerous class of all insane. But of them, I do not speak. I mean, on the contrary, in this statement to include those epileptics who are subject to frequent severe attacks, but who, in the intervals between these attacks are in a condition of comparative sanity. Only a short time ago, I saw in company with Dr. Jelly, a patient of this character, who had a few days previously attempted to drown himself, apparently while in a so-called post-epileptic condition, that is, in an abnormal condition immediately following an attack. He seemed to have had a perfectly clear idea of what he wanted to do, but his reasons for doing it seemed to have been indistinct and vague. Between the attacks, including in this word certain temporary epileptic conditions as well as the actual convulsions, this person was sane, and we thoroughly agreed that it would be impossible to commit him to any medical institution. Yet such a patient is subject to conditions in which he may do violence to others, either under temporary delusions or without knowledge thereof. The patient mentioned is liable, for example, to lose consciousness of his actions for varying periods, and frequently recovers his senses to find that he has walked a distance of from twenty minutes to half an hour from the place where he was when he last recollects anything. There is no evidence that when in these conditions he appears otherwise than sane to those whom he meets. He is, however, apparently unaccountable for his actions at these times. It is in these conditions that non-insane epileptics become extremely dangerous. Such a person may attack, assault, rob, murder, or commit almost any other crime. Cases of this character are too well-known among medical men for me to relate them here. As an example, I will refer to the one related by Voisin, where an epileptic, without any cause, violently attacked a shopkeeper with whom he had previously had no acquaintance.

After an epileptic has committed a serious or savage crime, if it can be rendered probable that this was done under the influence of the disease, and that he was, therefore, morally irresponsible, he will generally be sent to some institution for the insane, at least for a time, and not improbably later set free, while still a source of danger to those about him. The release of the patient before he is apparently safe is, from the nature of our institutions, not altogether avoidable. The patient may be practically unsafe, and yet technically not insane. What, however, I would insist on, as most important to the community, is that those epileptics who are very liable to be dangerous, should be placed in a position where they can harm neither

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Massachusetts Medical Society, Suffolk District, Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, December 17, 1890.

themselves nor others involuntarily. This is only justice to the patients themselves; for their own sake they should be prevented from committing crimes even unconsciously. The mental suffering which may be caused by the unconscious or involuntary commission of a crime, is much greater than the annoyance and discomfort of carefully systematized protection. *Epileptics*, like the insane, must be protected from themselves.

These persons are as much members of the community as any others. They stand in the same relation as regards personal protection. Of mental suffering, although much more serious, the community cannot, as a rule, take cognizance, but from physical injury or danger, it is, within certain limits, its duty to protect all its members. It is its duty to protect epileptics from themselves. We must restrain them from suicide, and prevent them from injuring themselves as far as possible. The community also should be spared the shock of sudden accidents or deaths. It is only a few months since that an epileptic who had, from time to time been under my care, was drowned in the Public Garden Pond during an attack. I had searched in vain for a place where this man could be put in safety; there was no such in existence in the State. He was not insane, and was not a proper subject for an almshouse.

Such accidents as this are avoidable, and we all become more or less culpably negligent unless we consider what are the proper remedies, and take active measures to apply them.

Epileptics must be divided into classes as regards treatment. Many of the lighter cases do well under proper diet, exercise and drugs. Other cases, especially the traumatic ones, are helped by surgical means, and the secondary cases, which are hardly to be considered here, are often best treated by treating the primary cause. But when all these have been eliminated, there still remain those for whom some home is necessary, who are unsafe either for themselves or others, or are liable to be so. The best method of dealing with this class — of course I am speaking now only of the pauper and semi-pauper cases — is the institutional, but they must have an institution of their own. They should not be placed in an asylum for the insane, nor are they fit subjects for any almshouses or institutions for the poor, such as at present exist. This has long been admitted by all specialists and other physicians who have knowledge of this subject, and is too plain to admit of discussion.

But the best form of institution for these unfortunate is less settled. Various schemes have been proposed for their care. The first point to be determined and perhaps the most important, is the question of independence. These patients may be cared for in connection with patients of some other kind; they may form a portion of some other institution, preferably an asylum for the insane, and though entirely separated and forming a distinct ward or division, be under the same management and direction. This method has certain great advantages over any other, and has been advocated by some of the soundest experts in Europe. In the first place, it is cheaper. The larger the number of persons cared for, other things being equal, the less is the average cost; it, to a certain extent, according to the degree of dependence, avoids the necessity of separate establishments and thus in many ways, labor and expense are avoided.

The food for the whole institution may be cooked in one kitchen, the washing done in one laundry and the number of employees be less than would otherwise be the case. The superintendent of a large institution has more opportunity for observation and, if he has time, he can profit by his larger experience.

But, on the other hand, we are confronted here by a real difficulty and, as I believe, a well-founded objection to this method. Passing by the fact that our ordinary asylums and other institutions are already so large that the superintendents, even aided as they are by a corps of skilled and competent assistants, have as great a responsibility as they can bear, and more weight should not be put upon their already overburdened shoulders, it seems scarcely advisable that these men should be called to treat a class of patients whose management must be extremely different and, in some cases, diametrically opposite to that which they ordinarily use. The management of the insane needs a special training to which a man should devote his whole energies and faculty, and it is a loss whenever these are diverted in another direction. The management of epileptics in an institution, also needs a special training, and the two are not of a character likely to be combined. If the medical care and arrangements for the insane and non-insane epileptics are combined under one management, neither class is likely to be so well cared for, as if they are kept wholly distinct.

For these reasons, I should certainly not feel it wise that both insane and non-insane patients should be confined in the same medical institution, even in separate parts thereof, unless these parts should be practically distinct with different superintendents, medical officers and, as a whole, form separate establishments. In such cases all the advantages above mentioned are absent, and such establishments belong less to the class of dependent than to that of independent and unconnected institutions.

Believing for the above reasons, that separate institutions are advisable for the best care and treatment of chronic pauper epileptics, the next question to be considered is, what form of establishment or settlement for such persons is the best. Three arrangements have been advocated, and all have been in actual use. These are:

(1) A large building or institution of the same general character as our ordinary hospitals or asylums, to be used solely for epileptics. This may be one large building, or several large buildings, the essential factor being that a number of patients are congregated together under one roof.

(2) A series of small buildings — cottage hospitals — each containing only one or, at most, a very small number of patients. These buildings are all under one management.

(3) A colony resembling that of Gheel in Belgium, where the epileptics may be boarded out in families with whom they live and by whom they are cared for.

The value of these methods must be determined both by the experience of others and by special considerations. From the very nature of their affliction, special remedies and special conditions are demanded for these patients. They are in a different position from the ordinary sick and also from the insane, and cannot be placed in a common category with either. Until within late years — and even at the present time in this country — epileptics were treated exclusively either in hospitals with the ordinary sick, or in asy-

lums for the insane. The effect, therefore, of the treatment of epileptics in connection with other patients and with other epileptics, has been for a long time a matter of experience. The latter question, which alone concerns us now, has also been tested in special wards and hospitals. We find that the influence of epileptics upon each other is not as bad as might be *prima facie* supposed, that a certain number can be well cared for in a large building devoted to them, but that the majority cannot be so well managed when they form part of a community as when they live more separated. It is not found that the sight of epileptic attacks in another epileptic, is especially likely to induce them in the non-hysterical looker-on and the argument that this was the case which at one time obtained widely, is not valid. None the less, we ought to spare these afflicted as far as possible the mental shocks of such scenes, so much worse when they know that they are later to go through the same themselves. Very important, too, from a practical, medical point of view, is the danger which one patient labors under of being attacked by another. As before stated, non-insane epileptics when the epilepsy is severe are liable at any time to attack others, or injure themselves and often without any notice. This is the most weighty reason for their separation. Secondly and derived from this, is the reason that in large institutions, when many patients are brought together, the number of attendants is liable to be scantied and scrimped and, on the whole, not such as the most cautious would desire. On this account serious accidents may occur. Again, *open-air* employment is almost necessary for epileptics and this can usually be better arranged when they are not all herded into one institution.

For these reasons and also because a routine treatment is, except within certain narrow limits, unadvisable in these cases, there is no doubt but the cottage hospital system, or that of colonization, is preferable to that of one large building (the community system).

The respective merits of colonization and of cottage hospitals may vary somewhat under various circumstances. In certain countries, the cottage hospital system appears to offer decided advantages. In this system, the sick are under constant trained care, which under the colonization scheme, is well-nigh impossible. Such care not only lessens their liability to injury, but the security for their proper treatment and protection is much greater, no matter how careful the inspection under the colonization plan. In the latter plan, too, the danger from epileptics to others cannot be disregarded.

On these grounds, therefore, I have concluded that the cottage hospital system offers, at the present time, the best means for the proper care and treatment of chronic epileptics. But whatever means are used for this purpose, they cannot be properly cared for without the free expenditure of money. The primary requirement in forming any institution of this class, is that there should be no stinting of means. If such an institution cannot be carried on so as to fulfil its purpose, it had better not be undertaken at all. Waste of money is not charity, and that money is wasted, which being too small in amount, does not accomplish its purpose. No half-way measures should be attempted; they are liable to be worse than useless, as being not only ineffective, but obstructive to true progress in this direction.

## TWO CASES OF LAPAROTOMY FOR INTRA-ABDOMINAL HÆMORRHAGE.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOHN HOMANS, M.D.,

Surgeon to Massachusetts General Hospital, and Harvard University Lecturer on Ovarian Tumors.

CASE 1. In November, 1888, I was asked by Dr. W. T. Carolin, of Lowell, to see a married lady, twenty-three years old, who had been flowing almost constantly since the 14th of October.

The patient was a bright, intelligent woman, who stated that her weight had formerly been one hundred and fifty pounds, and was now but one hundred and fifteen. She had been married three years, and had never been pregnant. Before her marriage she was accustomed for many years to suffer from backache and headache. In 1883, she consulted Dr. O. W. Doe for dyspepsia and hysteria. In 1885, she was treated locally and generally for six months by Dr. Irwin, of New York, and also by Dr. Wood. In 1887, she consulted Dr. W. H. Baker, and also Dr. Gillette. During these years she had backache and soreness in the left iliac region, and was unable to walk any distance for two years on account of pain and soreness in the abdomen.

January 1, 1888, she entered St. John's Hospital, in Lowell, and remained there six months, under the care of Dr. Carolin. She felt somewhat improved when she left the hospital, and went to Martha's Vineyard, but she soon became tired and feeble. Later in the summer she went to the northern part of Vermont, and gained flesh and strength. In the autumn she came to Boston, and, after walking about a good deal, had a return of her former debility and suffering. About this time she began to wear a pessary, and on October 10th, went to Holliston, Mass., and walked a mile. The next morning she could hardly stand; and after hobbling about with pain in her left side and in her foot at every step she took, she removed the pessary and flowing at once began. This had continued ever since, with short intervals of cessation and pain. The color of the blood was mostly bright, and about four ounces a day by estimation.

I saw her on November 7th, with Dr. Carolin. I found the hemorrhage going on. On examination the abdomen looked normal. It was somewhat tender, particularly in the pubic and iliac regions, especially on the left side, where the percussion note was duller than elsewhere. Both lumbar regions were rather dull. There was great tenderness in Douglas's pouch. The os was virginal and healthy. A bunch, the size of an elongated Seckel pear, was felt in the left iliac region. She was suffering considerable pain, and for this she was given McMunn's elixir of opium; she also took aromatic spirits of ammonia and ergot. She had fainted away the morning I saw her; and I was told that she had fainted several times previously. Her pulse was 108, and her evening temperature 101°. She had been and was now having profuse night sweats. She fainted again on the morning of November 8th. I learned that her father was living at sixty-three, and her mother had died, at thirty, of typhoid fever; but her paternal grandfather and grandmother and uncles and aunts were reported to have died of consumption. Taking all these facts into consideration, the hemorrhage, fainting, tenderness, the pallor, the tumor, and more or less dulness on percussion in

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, November 8, 1890.

the pubic and left iliac regions, it seemed almost certain that hæmorrhage had been and was going on within the abdomen to an alarming degree.

Laparotomy was done on November 17, 1888. An incision at first two inches long was afterwards increased to four. On opening the peritoneum thin, fluid blood of a purple grape-juice color ran out, and it was evident that the lower part of the abdomen was full of clotted and liquid blood. This was sponged out, there being about a pint of fluid blood and many handfuls of clot, the true and false pelvis being filled with coagulum and bloody fluid. Each Fallopian tube was found to be the size of a forefinger, and was distended with blood. In each side of the pelvis was a cavity about the size of a peach, the walls of which were lined with coagulum, which was more or less adherent. The broad ligaments were tied close to the uterus on both sides, and the abdomen was patiently sponged out. Both tubes and most of both ovaries were removed; and, the bleeding having been entirely stopped, a drainage-tube was put in the abdomen to the left of the uterus, and the wound was dressed with iodoform gauze and absorbent cotton.

The patient was very feeble at the end of the operation, and was given several enemata of salt solution containing brandy, and two subcutaneous injections of brandy. There had been some arterial hæmorrhage during the operation, but not much. The right tube, which was first seen after the abdomen had been cleared of blood, was much larger than when it was removed, for it had been squeezed. The tubes were filled with fluid, dark blood, and clots, and were covered with old adventitious adhesions to the ovaries and broad ligaments.

Professor Fitz examined the specimens, and his report was as follows: "Both tumors weighed two ounces. The left Fallopian tube formed a sac with convoluted walls, the fimbriated end not appearing, lined with a reddish-gray, somewhat translucent membrane; there were no contents, as the dilated peripheral end had been separated from its attachments; at one part of the wall, near the uterus, was an adherent, nearly colorless clot the size of a pea. The ovary contained a cyst the size of a cherry. The right tube was dilated and convoluted, its walls thickened to about the size of the little finger; the contents were watery and scanty. The right ovary was adherent, but not abnormal. Diagnosis: chronic salpingitis and hæmato-salpinx."

It will be seen from the above description, that the hæmorrhage had come from a Fallopian tube which, chronically inflamed and softened, had been ruptured by the hæmorrhage within. There was nothing in the specimens to suggest a ruptured tubal pregnancy. The patient recovered, and was able to walk out in the course of a few weeks.

CASE II. On April 21th, 1889, I was suddenly summoned to Cambridge, by a telephone from Dr. J. I. Hildreth. I found there Drs. Morrill Wyman, Nichol and McIntire. I learned that Mrs. H., the wife of a physician in the State of New York, had been taken at 10 a.m. suddenly, without warning, with severe pain in the pelvic region and vagina, and with faintness, and complete collapse. Dr. Hildreth on his arrival could find no pulse at the wrist, the nails were blue and the extremities cold. The color of the lips and of the conjunctivæ was not bad. The attack of pain and faintness occurred about every half hour be-

tween the first seizure and the time I saw her, an interval of two hours.

I learned that Mrs. H. was thirty-two years old, and had been married two years. Her menstruation had been regular until March, when it was much less than usual. The catamenia were due at this time. I agreed that there was intra-abdominal hæmorrhage, and probably extra-uterine pregnancy. The abdomen was opened; and a large basinful of clotted and liquid blood, both dark and bright (at least two pounds) was removed from the abdomen. In the right Fallopian tube, about two inches from the uterus, was a rent leading into a cavity the size of a large pea. The tube was tied close to the uterus, and, with the ovary, was removed. The pulse at the wrist, which had been imperceptible since 10 o'clock, returned somewhat. At about 2.30 p.m. a transfusion of about thirty ounces of a warm solution containing fifteen grains of bicarbonate soda and two drachms of common salt to the pint, was done at the right elbow. The pulse returned and was moderately strong, but disappeared again subsequently. The patient became extremely restless, and died at 4 a.m., April 25th.

The immediate family of the patient would not consent to an autopsy, nor could I persuade the husband, who was a doctor, to insist upon one.

The specimen was sent to Dr. Whitney, whose report was as follows: "A Fallopian tube and ovary. The tube was about nine and a half centimetres in length; and at the end furthest from the fimbriated extremity was a cavity about the size of a walnut, with thin walls and lined with a slightly shaggy membrane. In the part next the continuation of the tube was a slight thickening, evidently due to the presence of clotted blood. Microscopic examination of the lining membrane showed the presence of a small stunted villi covered with large round cells, the structure in every way similar to that of the chorion. The ovary was slightly wrinkled, about twenty-one millimetres by nine millimetres thick. Near the outer free edge was a corpus luteum about six millimetres long."

#### A CASE OF TUBAL PREGNANCY, WITH RUPTURE AND FATAL HÆMORRHAGE AT AN EARLY STAGE.

BY F. W. DRAPER, M.D.,  
Medico-Legal Pathologist at Boston City Hospital.

I PRESENT the following notes, without extended comments, as an example of the most common variety of ectopic gestation, a departure from normal pregnancy which is always dangerous and generally fatal in its results. It is an illustration of a condition which calls for the highest obstetric skill and judgment for its correct diagnosis and successful treatment.

Jennie E., an unmarried house-maid, eighteen years old, was brought to the Boston City Hospital by ambulance one afternoon last August in a state bordering on collapse. She said she had always been well and strong and that this was her first illness. This sickness, she said, had begun about five weeks before with severe, cramp-like pains in the pelvic region at the time of her menstruation. The catamenial flow was lessened and had not re-appeared. Menstruation previously had always been regular but painful. She said that for two months she had had considerable headache

with loss of appetite. Vomiting had occurred for the first time the day before entrance to the hospital. She had been obliged to suspend work the week before and had seen a physician once, who made a superficial examination and gave only temporary relief. Her condition had taken a very decided turn for the worse on the day before she came under observation at the hospital.

At the time of her admission, the most important symptom was pain, severe in character, starting in the pelvis and extending down the thighs and to the back; at times, it was referred to the shoulders also. The general surface of the body, the lips and the tongue presented a striking degree of pallor. The pulse was small, 100, scarcely perceptible in the radial arteries; the heart-sounds were distinct but very weak. The respirations numbered twenty-eight per minute. The skin was cold. The temperature was subnormal. There was great restlessness. Thirst was a marked symptom. The mind was clear but apprehensive. The patient vomited repeatedly. There was constipation. There was no vaginal discharge of any kind.

Palpation of the abdomen developed extreme tenderness in the hypogastric region. There was no tympanites. Physical examination of the pelvic organs was not attempted.

Alcoholic stimulation was vigorously pushed without any success; the patient sank steadily, and died five hours after her admission to the hospital.<sup>2</sup>

Here, then, was a case, clearly alarming and desperate in character from the moment it came under medical observation, but in other respects sufficiently mysterious. Its clinical data was insufficient for a satisfactory diagnosis, and none was reached before the death. The cause of the obscure and puzzling symptoms might be any one of a dozen conditions; it could be guessed but not demonstrated during the patient's life. Irritant poisoning and fatal peritonitis resulting from criminal procedures were suggested as possibilities. In view of these possibilities, the case was referred for medico-legal investigation. The first and most natural step in this investigation was a post-mortem examination of the body, and this very quickly solved all the doubts which the case had presented.

The autopsy was made thirteen and a half hours after death. The body was well developed. An extreme degree of pallor of the surface at once attracted attention. The breasts were small and relatively undeveloped; the areolæ were without pigmentation or the tuberculous elevations of pregnancy. The external genital organs were very pale but showed no sign of recent injury. The ostium vaginae was small, admitting the thumb with some resistance. The hymen was absent.

When the primary section of the abdominal wall was made, blood (fluid and clotted) welled up through the incision. Three quarts of it were found in the peritoneal cavity.

The heart was pale, contracted and nearly empty; its ventricles contained only some small, stringy, partly decolorized clots. There was a small, indistinct, sub-endocardial ecchymosis in the left ventricle.

The lungs were dry and exsanguine.

The spleen, œsophagus, stomach, pancreas, intestines, liver and kidneys shared in the general anemia of the tissues, but were otherwise normal.

<sup>2</sup> For this clinical history, the writer is indebted to Dr. C. F. Folsom's courtesy, the case having occurred in his service at the hospital.

The vagina and bladder were extremely pale.

Around the os uteri was a narrow periphery of eroded mucous membrane, somewhat redder than the adjacent parts. The canal of the cervix was pale and intact. The size and shape of the os uteri were those of the virgin womb, and the womb itself was of normal size. The lining of its cavity was swollen, soft and velvety, with a well-marked uniform red color; the cavity was entirely empty.

The right tube and ovary were normal.

The left ovary was large, symmetrical, soft and red; at its inner extremity was a small cyst containing clear fluid; at its other end was a corpus luteum, with thick, pale yellow, convoluted wall and a clot of decolorized fibrin in its centre,—the whole being of the shape and size of a beech-nut.

The left Fallopian tube was distended in its outer third to the size and shape of a small olive. The wall of this sac was thin almost to translucency and was of a purple color; it presented at its upper and anterior segment, an irregularly circular opening, or rupture, of the size of a silver dime. Just outside this rent lay a clot of firm consistency, with some decolorized laminae. Within the dilated tube were some irregular masses, resembling blood-clot, adherent to the inner wall. The distal portion of the tube, toward the fimbriated extremity and beyond the cavity above described, showed moderate dilatation with marked reddening; that portion between the rupture and fundus of the womb was of normal appearance. Careful search was made in the pelvis and abdominal cavity and in the removed blood-clots, for any mass or substance resembling an ovum, but without success. If, however, the gross appearances observed at the autopsy left any shadow of doubt upon the post-mortem diagnosis of tubal pregnancy, that doubt was removed by the report of Dr. Henry F. Sears, to whom the pelvic organs were submitted for independent microscopic examination:

"There was a corpus luteum in the left ovary and decidua in the uterus. The left Fallopian tube was ruptured, and had adherent to its inner surface an irregular, rough, dark red mass, portions of which, showed, under the microscope, chorionic villi, thus establishing the diagnosis of tubal pregnancy. The fœtus was not to be found in the mass sent to me. Dr. C. S. Minot, to whom I showed the specimen, said it was probably between the first and second month of gestation."

This case suggests two questions:

(1) Recalling the fact that the patient was a young, unmarried girl, whose chastity had not been questioned, and whose menstruation had been regular, was it possible at any time in her past sickness, to establish a diagnosis of tubal pregnancy upon a reasonable basis?

(2) Assuming that such diagnosis was practicable, was laparotomy indicated as a justifiable procedure offering probable success.

In order that the changes produced in tuberculous tissues by Koch's fluid may be determined as accurately as possible, the directors of the Charité Hospital at Berlin have given orders that the bodies of any patients who may die after having been treated by the new method, shall be examined as soon after death as the law permits. Koch found such early examinations a great help in his investigations on cholera.

# A CASE OF EXTRA-UTERINE PREGNANCY; OPERATION AT THE NINTH MONTH; RECOVERY.

BY ERNEST W. CUSHING, M.D., BOSTON,  
Surgeon of the Women's Charity Club Hospital.

ON the 13th of October, 1890, in consultation with Dr. Frost, of Peabody, Mass., and Dr. Arthur Kemble, of Salem, I saw a patient of the former, a woman of thirty-two years, who had been married over ten years, without the occurrence of conception at any time. She had menstruated last February, but in April there was an irregular discharge, lasting, with intermissions, for several weeks. There were no subjective signs of pregnancy at any time; the breasts were, however, full and large, and contained abundant colostrum.

Examination of the abdomen showed a large irregular mass, somewhat to the right of the median line, and about the size of a child at term; in the right iliac fossa there was a softer mass, completely filling it, and continuous with the main body of the tumor. This part of the abdomen was very painful, and a placental souffle could be plainly heard, low down on the right; but the most careful auscultation failed to reveal any fetal heart-sounds. Dr. Frost, who had watched the case very carefully, and had noticed the placental souffle for more than a month, had never been able to detect any fetal heart-sound.

Examination by the vagina showed a rounded mass, of the size, shape, and hardness of the fetal head, above and behind the uterus. The small cervix, which could be felt, high up, behind the symphysis, appeared to be at right angles with this mass, which therefore seemed to be contained in the uterus. It did not seem possible to decide surely that pregnancy was present, in view of the utter absence of fetal heart-tones, fetal movements, uterine contractions, or any subjective symptoms of pregnancy.

Nevertheless, it was agreed that the probability was greatest that there was a pregnancy, either extra-uterine, or complicated by the presence of a tumor. As the woman was in good condition, able to be about, and well nourished, although suffering much pain, it was agreed to wait for some few weeks, before attempting any operation, unless some condition should supervene calling for interference.

On November 6th, I again saw the patient in consultation, and learned that for some ten days her condition had been decidedly worse; there was more pain, she was confined to her bed, could not take nourishment, had some elevation of temperature, and in fact was running down. Careful examination showed that the tumor was not in the uterus, which was crowded to the left, and toward the symphysis, and was of nearly normal size. The placental souffle was less distinct, fluctuation could be detected on the left of the tumor. It was agreed that probably extra-uterine pregnancy, with a dead fetus, was present, and that in any case immediate interference was required.

Operation on November 8th. The median incision, placed at the very border of the mass which lay on the right, and the peritoneum was found very thick and vascular. On passing the hand into the abdomen, it seemed as if the tumor must be malignant; but on carefully working toward the left, and separating the adherent omentum over the fluctuating part of the tumor, the thin cyst suddenly ruptured, and a large

quantity of foul, yellowish fluid was discharged with a great gush. The stench was almost intolerable. A moment later, on enlarging the opening, a full grown fetus popped out, breech first. It was dead and macerated.

The upper part of the cyst was found to consist only of the amniotic membranes, with adhesions, and adherent omentum, and very little of it could be removed. The lower part of the sac, however, was very thick, and apparently was formed of the Fallopian tube, firmly adherent to the tissues of the right iliac fossa. Half of the placenta was contained in this thickened part of the sac, and half was outside of it, extending on the under side of the abdominal wall to a little over the median line, and adhering to the omentum. This upper half of the placenta was in a state of fatty degeneration, and was easily removed, carrying with it the insertion of the cord, and tearing off so readily from the other half that I thought that I had removed the whole placenta. I was therefore distressed to find the other half, reaching far down into the sac, rather firmly adherent, and bleeding when detached. Nevertheless, I succeeded in removing it without serious hemorrhage, stuffing the sac with iodoform gauze. The insertion of the Fallopian tube, which joined the sac to the uterus, was now tied off, leaving the thick walls of the cup-shaped cavity free, except at the bottom, and low down on the right. I did not think it safe to try to remove this thick tissue, but gathered the upper margin of it into a sort of ring, which I sewed firmly to the lower part of the abdominal incision. The abdominal cavity was thoroughly washed out with hot Hygiea distilled water, and two glass drainage-tubes inserted; one to drain the peritoneal cavity was carried through a new small cut, to the left of the main incision, and passed to the left of the sac down to the space of Douglas. The other tube was carried to the bottom of the sac, and fresh iodoform gauze was packed around it. One part of the sac which could not be entirely brought up to the abdominal wall, was very carefully shut off from the abdominal cavity by the gauze.

The recovery was uneventful. The patient had no pain nor fever. The abdominal tube was removed on the third day, and the tube from the sac was taken out at the end of a week. The cavity of the sac contracted rapidly, being kept thoroughly clean and always full of iodoform gauze. Aristol was also dusted into the sac very freely. It never suppurated, but contracted and filled up, until only a small sinus remained, which gradually closed. The patient left her bed five weeks after the operation.<sup>2</sup>

Examination of the specimen showed that the child had passed the eighth month; it had apparently died from a tight double twist in the cord near the umbilicus. It was as large as most infants at birth. The specimen is now in the pathological museum of the medical school of Harvard University.

The title of the new journal devoted to the Koch treatment is *Central Zeitung für das Koch'sche Heilverfahren*. The first number appeared in Berlin on January 1st. From the prospectus it appears to be addressed more to the public than the profession. Professor Koch is, we understand, in no way connected with it.

<sup>1</sup> Reported in detail before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, Nov. 10th, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> January 4, 1891. She has entirely recovered.

RECENT PROGRESS IN DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.<sup>1</sup>

BY PHILIP COOMBS KNAPE, A.M., M.D.

## SYPHILIS OF THE CENTRAL NERVOUS SYSTEM.

OPPENHEIM<sup>10</sup> holds that the commonest syphilitic process in the brain is a diffuse gummosus meningitis of the base, beginning especially in the neighborhood of the optic chiasma, and forming a thick mass in which the nerves are imbedded; this mass may also include the vessels, leading to narrowing of their calibre, and to subsequent thrombosis. The symptoms to which this gives rise are headache, vomiting, vertigo, spasm, and faintness. The mental symptoms are important, a moderate dementia, poor memory, and apathy, not the increasing stupor so common in tumor; this mental condition is also very often variable, to a period of normal consciousness succeeds a period of stupor, or a period of maniacal excitement or confusional insanity, or even of epileptiform seizures. Polydipsia and polyuria are also common. As might be supposed from the location of such a lesion ocular disturbances are common. Neuritis and post-neuritic atrophy are sometimes seen, and changes in the visual field are very common. Oculo-motor paralyses have long been recognized as very common, and disturbances of the other cranial nerves are to be expected. The striking feature of cerebral syphilis is its peculiar course, the inconstancy of the symptoms, and the frequent remissions; a remarkable instance of variations in the visual field during two years that the patient was under observation, showed great differences, from a marked peripheral contraction to homonymous hemianopsia. The affection of the vessels at the base, the artery of the fissure of Sylvius and others, leads to thrombosis, and to aphasia or hemiparesis, which may also be temporary; this is often on the opposite side from the cranial nerve affection.

Meningitis of the convexity is less common, and cannot be diagnosed with as much certainty. The two most important factors in the differential diagnosis from non-syphilitic new growths — the most important other cortical lesion is — the tendency to remissions, which is also seen in glioma, and the absence of symptoms of pressure and choked disc, due to the flat superficial character of the lesion. In meningitis of the convexity the prognosis is more favorable.

Syphilis is only rarely limited to the cord; when the cord is diseased it is usually affected with the brain. As in the brain the commonest seat of the disease is in the meninges, especially in the cervical portion. A syphilitic cerebro-spinal meningitis is regarded as the commonest form of syphilis of the central nervous system. The spinal symptoms are usually those of an acute or a subacute myelitis, but the co-existence of cerebral symptoms, and the irregular course of the disease render the diagnosis sometimes possible. Other important symptoms in diagnosis are disappearance and re-appearance of the knee-jerks, Brown-Séquard's paralysis, neuralgia, hyperæsthesia and rigidity of the spine, and sometimes disturbance of the temperature sense.

The prognosis of the spinal form is much less favorable than that of brain syphilis, which usually yields to treatment if recognized early. The fatal cases, in

the author's experience, have almost always been those where the cause was persistently denied by the patient, and not recognized by the physician until late in the progress of the disease. In cases of neurasthenia, with a previous history of syphilis, much harm may be done by mistaking the neurasthenic symptoms for syphilitic, and giving anti-syphilitic treatment instead of the proper treatment for neurasthenia. The absence of ocular symptoms, of symptoms of cortical lesion, and of the peculiar mental disturbances, and the presence of hypochondria, introspection, irritability and anxiety render the distinction comparatively easy.

## CEREBRAL TUMORS.

Oppenheim<sup>11</sup> reports twenty-three cases of tumor in the cerebrum, with a careful analysis of the symptoms. Eighteen of these were gliomata or sarcomata, three were cancerous, one tubercle, and one gumma. Only striking cases in adults, however, are admitted to the hospital. In three cases a diagnosis of tumor was not made, and in three others it was at first doubtful. Oppenheim lays great stress on the importance of frequent examination of the eyes, even up to a short time before death, for choked disc may be a late symptom; he also distinguishes between choked disc and neuritis. The changes in the nerve are of the utmost importance in diagnosis, and are of very frequent occurrence. In nephritis, however, the ophthalmoscopic picture may be that of neuritis, the retina showing no changes. In such cases, where there is uræmia or cerebral hæmorrhage, with a negative urine, the diagnosis may be very difficult. He holds that neuritis or choked disc is absent only in those cases where the intra-cranial pressure is only slightly increased. Next to changes in the optic nerve, stupor and somnolence are of great value in diagnosis. It is sometimes difficult to keep patients awake long enough to answer questions. Oppenheim then analyzes the cases to learn how far focal symptoms can be relied on for diagnosis. In twelve cases there were aphasic symptoms, in nine of which the left temporal or frontal lobe was involved. An exact focal diagnosis could not be made from the symptoms, however, as the seat of the growth did not correspond to the particular type of aphasia, and some of the tumors were in the basal ganglia. In two cases the tumor was in the right hemisphere, and in one of these the patient had become left-handed at the age of seventeen, which raises the interesting question as to the possibility of the transfer of the speech centre in youth. The same may be said of the value of motor symptoms in diagnosis. In a few cases the new growth affected the precise centre corresponding to the disturbance of motion, but in others the tumor proved more or less remote from the centre, or deep down near the basal ganglia. With the uncertainty that still obtains in regard to the localization of the sensory centres, it is obvious that sensory disturbances give no more exact information than motor. Local headache is an entirely untrustworthy indication of the position of a tumor, but localized tenderness on percussion has greater value. In four of these cases was a more or less accurate focal diagnosis possible, and operative interference could have been undertaken — about seven per cent. In view, however, of the uncertainty that still obtains in diagnosis, of the limited success that recorded operations thus far show, and of the small

<sup>1</sup> Concluded from page 10 of the Journal.<sup>10</sup> *Zu Kenntnis der syphilitischen Erkrankungen des centralen Nervensystems*, Berlin, 1890, also, *Berliner Klinischer Wochenschrift*, Nos. 18, 49, 1889.<sup>11</sup> *Archiv. für Psychiatric und Nervenkrankheiten*, xxi, 550, 705, xxii, 27, 1889, 1890.

percentage of cases that can be operated on (it must be remembered that, in this paper, Oppenheim deals only with tumors of the cerebrum itself), he considers that operative interference has a very limited field.

#### ENCEPHALITIS.

The work of recent investigators (Osler, Sachs) has afforded little pathological support of Strümpell's theory of a primary acute poli-encephalitis as a basis of a part of the cases of "cerebral infantile paralysis." Strümpell<sup>12</sup> has recently defended his views by an appeal to the clinical evidence. There is an affection attacking healthy children from the ages of one and a half to four years, beginning suddenly with fever, vomiting and headache, followed in a day or two by cerebral symptoms, convulsions, hemiplegia and coma. After recovery from the febrile disturbance certain cerebral symptoms remain, hemiplegia, convulsions, contracture, hemiatetosis, etc. These symptoms point to the cortex as the seat of disease. Chronic affections, defects in development, sclerosis and tumors may be excluded. Hemorrhage is rare in childhood, and is usually ushered in by apoplexy. Embolism is more probable, but a cause for embolism is often wanting, and embolism fails to explain the initial symptoms of fever, vomiting and malaise. There remains only acute encephalitis to account for the symptoms. This view is further supported by the study of two cases of primary acute hemorrhagic encephalitis in the adult. In these two cases the symptoms were very acute, a loss of consciousness, coming on during the night and rapidly increasing to the deepest sopor, and hemiplegia. Nothing could be learned as to the initial symptoms. There were exaggerated tendon reflexes, high temperature, and in one case a very rapid pulse. There was localized softening with hyperemia, serous exudation, emigration of white blood-corpuscles, and punctate hemorrhages. No embolism could be found, and there were none of the histological changes seen in softening after embolism. The process was regarded as an acute interstitial encephalitis. Granular cells, nerve swelling and other parenchymatous changes were absent.

#### SOUL-BLINDNESS.

Siemerling<sup>13</sup> reports the case of a man who suddenly, after an attack of vertigo, developed a peculiar disturbance of vision, resembling soul-blindness. There was a partial right hemianopsia and a difficulty in recognizing objects in the left fields, which, however, proved to be a partial left hemianopsia. The vision was one-third, and the color sense was lost. The line of division between the two fields was considerably to the right of the fixation point, the right (blind) field being the smaller. The sense of degree of light in the left field was normal. There was slight aggraphia and alexia. From the fact that the chief difficulty was in recognizing small objects, and an improvement in the symptoms as the color sense and the visual acuteness returned, it was judged that the failure to recognize objects was due to the partial left hemianopsia, rather than to any true soul-blindness, and this was demonstrated by producing similar symptoms in the reporter by illuminating objects with a monochromatic light when his own vision had been reduced to one-thirtieth by lenses.

The next report is a genuine case, where a man of

eighty, after several attacks of vertigo, was unable correctly to recognize objects, and complained of poor vision. Examination confirmed that he was unable to recognize ordinary objects by the visual sense, but that he could recognize them at once by the tactile sense. The memory was poor, but there were no other special cerebral symptoms except right hemianopsia. The vision was about one-third; the color sense, the power of measurement, the power of stereoscopic vision, the optical memory, the power of drawing and writing, and the sense of form were retained. The power to read was lost, the ability to find his way about was impaired, and the reaction time to visual impressions was impaired. There was no aphasia.

The writer holds that in every recognition there are two processes, a conscious perception of the visual impression, apperception; and a connection of this perception with other ideas, association. Soul-blindness may result from a disturbance of association alone, or from disturbances of both association and apperception; or, probably, from disturbances of apperception alone. The mixed form is commoner, of course, but the association disturbance often predominates. In the cortical visual apparatus are three factors, the subcortical tracts leading from the periphery, lesion of which causes amblyopic disturbances; cortical centres; and transcortical tracts connecting these centres with other parts of the cortex. Soul-blindness is due to a lesion of these last two portions. If in severe disturbances of the power of recognition the apperception and the optical memory are only slightly impaired, the lesion is transcortical; when the reverse occurs, it is cortical. Where there is partial defect of the still active half of the visual field, the lesion is cortical; without any defect, it is transcortical.

#### JACKSONIAN EPILEPSY.

Löwenfeld<sup>15</sup> raises the question whether partial or Jacksonian epilepsy is always due to an organic lesion in the brain, and, if so, does the symptom complex point to the seat of the lesion. Partial epilepsy in its typical form consists of convulsive movements beginning in a group of muscles, corresponding to certain cortical centres, and spreading to muscles supplied by adjoining centres, often attended with pain or sensory aura in the part first attacked, without the initial cry, and, if the convulsion be not general, without loss of consciousness or involuntary micturition. Such convulsions are seen with tumors, injury, and syphilis, but are much rarer in abscess, hemorrhage, and softening; they are seen also in encephalitis, parietic dementia, multiple sclerosis, uræmia, lesions of the peripheral nerves, hysteria, ordinary epilepsy, meningitis, and unknown causes. Moreover, when the attacks are due to organic lesions, the lesion itself need not be cortical, but it may involve the motor tract directly or remotely in the basal ganglia. Beside these typical cases of partial epilepsy there may be independent isolated attacks of sensory disturbances, pain or paræsthesia, or transitory paralyses, — sensory or paralytic "equivalents." The slightest cortical spasm contains an epileptic element as well as the slightest attacks of *petit mal* or sensory aura.

#### TRAUMATIC NEUROSES.

Hoffmann<sup>16</sup> has published an interesting article on

<sup>12</sup> *Deutsche Archiv für die Medizin*, clvii, 1, 1890.

<sup>13</sup> *Archiv für Psychiatrie und Nervenkrankheiten*, cxv, 1, 1891.

<sup>14</sup> *Archiv für Psychiatrie und Nervenkrankheiten*, cxv, 1, 1891.

<sup>15</sup> *Archiv für Psychiatrie und Nervenkrankheiten*, cxv, 1, 411, 1889.

<sup>16</sup> *Berliner klinische Wochenschrift*, July 21, 1890.



this subject. Out of twenty-four cases investigated by him, ten were genuine and eight were simulators; the other six had genuine symptoms but they exaggerated considerably and feigned additional symptoms. Three of the cases of simulation are given at length, where local hysteria, general traumatic hysteria, and general traumatic neurosis were feigned, and the patients had successfully simulated against the examination of several physicians. Only three of the ten genuine cases had contraction of the field of vision. Rumpf's sign, of quickening of the pulse on pressure on painful spots, was not looked for, as Rumpf had not then made it known. Hoffman claims that there is no method generally available for detecting simulation, but he holds that, with so great a percentage of simulation in his cases, doubt must be thrown on the rarity of simulation claimed by Oppenheim and Strümpell. Exaggeration is certainly not uncommon, and is often due to the fact that the patient's statements as to his illness are not believed. These neuroses are of varying sorts, and are seen more commonly after slight injuries than after severe physical concussions. The courts afford an admirable school for teaching the symptoms and for increasing the number of claimants.

## CHOREA.

Meyer<sup>17</sup> has analyzed the cases in the Berlin Charité. Six-tenths of one per cent. of all children treated in five years had chorea—121 cases, of whom nine per cent. had rheumatism, thirteen per cent. heart-disease, and two per cent. the two combined. Chorea, he holds, is a symptom, like convulsions, due to various causes. It may be a disease in itself, a neurosis due to psychical causes; it may arise from organic brain disease; or a disease, due perhaps, to a rheumatic virus, which has for its symptoms, rheumatism, heart-disease and chorea.

## Clinical Department.

### GYNECOLOGICAL CASES AT THE CARNEY HOSPITAL.

SERVICE OF DR. F. W. JOHNSON.

## CÆLIOTOMY: REMOVAL OF OVARIES AND TUBES.

H. C., single, twenty-one years of age, entered the hospital, surgical side, January 19, 1890. Through the kindness of Dr. M. F. Gavin, I got from the records the following history. She was delivered at the Boston Lying-in Hospital two months before she entered the Carney. Child and patient well until four days before entering when left breast became sensitive. Physical examination by Dr. Gavin showed swelling, redness and fluctuation of upper and outer segment of left breast. Abscess opened and drainage-tube inserted.

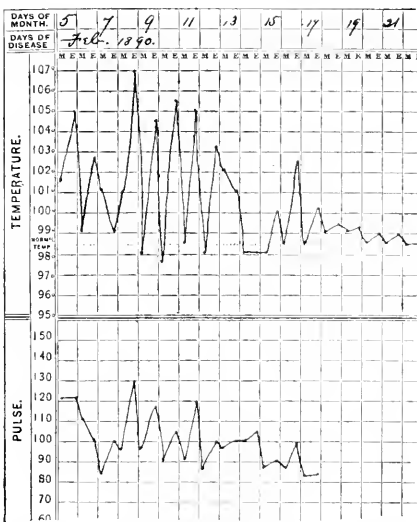
January 24th. Right breast having undergone abscess formation, it was incised and drainage-tube inserted. The chart shows the pyæmic state of the patient.

February 18th. Erythema on both sides of the face and on both arms.

March 22d. Transferred to Gynecological Department for treatment of salpingitis. On examination April 1st the uterus was found drawn over to the right side of the pelvis, and held there by adhesions. Tubes

and ovaries were prolapsed down into the posterior cul-de-sac where there was great sensitiveness. Constant occipital and frontal headache deprived her of sleep. Dizziness, dyspepsia, backache and almost constant pain in lower part of abdomen. The above rendered her almost bed-ridden. For two months hot-water vaginal douches were daily used with the application of tincture of iodine twice a week to the posterior cul-de-sac. The only gain was removal of post-uterine sensitiveness. Here was a poor servant girl with no friends in this country, and obliged to depend on her own resources to keep her out of the poor-house. Considering her miserable condition it was evident that she soon would be added to that long list of paupers, and become dependent on the State.

With this in mind Drs. Gavin and Elliot saw her with me, and agreed that removal of ovaries and tubes offered her a good chance of getting back her health and strength.



Two days after the consultation cœliotomy was done by me. Dr. Conant assisted. Dr. Gavin was present. An incision three inches long was made through the skin, the opening through the peritoneum being just large enough to admit the index and middle fingers. Tubes and ovaries were found fastened by adhesions. These were quickly freed and without clamp, after Tait's method, ligatures were placed and both ovaries with as much of the tubes as was possible, were removed.

Report by Dr. W. F. Whitney, on both ovaries and parts of the Fallopian tubes. The latter and the ligament connecting them with the ovaries presented nothing abnormal. The ovaries were slightly increased in size. The surface in general, smooth with an increased transparency as from the presence of fluid in the interior. Section showed the presence of numerous smooth-walled cysts of size varying from a pin's head to a large pea. Most of these were filled with a clear watery fluid, while some of the larger ones contained a firm, dark red coagulum. Microscopic exam-

<sup>17</sup> Berliner klinische Wochenschrift, July 14, 1890.

ination showed a few Graafian follicles, and the cyst walls showed evidence of fatty degenerated cells similar in shape and color to those of the *corpora lutea*. The fibrous tissue seemed increased especially on the outer surface. Diagnosis: retention cysts and chronic fibrous thickening.

Dr. Whitney wrote as follows: "As you will see from the description of the specimens received this afternoon, the ovaries were extensively disorganized by the presence of retention cysts and fibrous thickening. Whether they were incapable of further function is doubtful as evidence of Graafian follicles were still found. The association of these retention cysts with painful menstruation certainly seems more frequent than mere accident would seem to warrant."

Convalescence was without a drawback.

Within ten days the old abdominal pains had ceased and have never returned. The dyspepsia got well and the constipation cured itself. But it was two months before the head symptoms disappeared. She is now doing kitchen work, sleeping well, eating well, and feeling well. Certainly a very gratifying result.

#### COELIOTOMY: MULTICULAR CYSTO-ADENOMA.

H. S., single, twenty-two years of age, entered the hospital July 26th. She was sent to me from the western part of the State. She was a pale, thin, sickly-looking subject. For five months she had noticed that her abdomen was increasing in size. General health as good as it had been for years. On examination it was found that the uterus was right laterally retroverted. The abdomen contained a smooth non-fluctuating but elastic tumor extending above the umbilicus.

July 30th. Coeliotomy was done, Dr. Conant assisting. A cyst without adhesions was found growing from the left side. It contained one gallon of fluid which escaped readily through Tait's trocar. The pedicle was crushed by a Dawson clamp, tied with the Staffordshire knot, and the emptied cyst cut off. The right ovary was removed. Convalescence was without a drawback.

Report by Dr. W. F. Whitney. — I. A large relatively thick-walled smooth cyst, with evidence on the inside of trabecular showing the existence of previous secondary cysts. The wall was fibrous in structure with small cavities lined with cylindrical epithelium. Diagnosis: multilocular cysto-adenoma. II. The other ovary was enlarged. Its fibrous tissue stroma increased and there were two or three retention cysts. Evidences of *corpora lutea* were present in deep orange-colored spots. Beyond the fibrous thickening there is no evidence of disease.

In the following eight cases the Alexander-Adams operation was done. In six of the cases there was backward displacement with adhesions. In one case the left ovary was prolapsed into the posterior cul-de-sac and fastened there by adhesions so that no pessary could be worn to correct the existing retroflexion, and in one case there was right lateral displacement.

Lateral displacements, retroversions and retroflexions with adhesions, are among the most difficult cases we are called upon to treat.

At times packing in the Sims's position persistently carried out, will overcome adhesions between ovary and tube, or ovary and tubes, and peritoneum covering uterus, broad ligaments, or rectum; then the uterus can be replaced and kept in position by a pessary.

Still there are other cases where the adhesions will not yield to packing. In my experience these cases give a history of septic peritonitis following an abortion or severe vaginitis. This class has tried the patience of most everybody.

The old way, and the method that has been so much in use for years, is to gradually, by means of a uterine sound, replace the uterus, attempts being made every few days until the obstacles are overcome. It has been found in no small proportion of these cases that this use of the sound as a lever, was followed by a lighting up of the old trouble with the formation of new adhesions, and it was weeks or months before the pelvic organs were in a condition to be again subjected to the same treatment. This method has also been employed while the patient was under ether, the adhesions being broken up through the vagina and rectum by the fingers instead of by the sound. Peritonitis to any extent does not follow this procedure, but unless a pessary is put in to keep what has been gained, new adhesions will form holding the uterus out of place and perhaps more firmly than before, and unfortunately very few will tolerate a pessary immediately after the breaking-up of adhesions.

Another method is to do coeliotomy, break up all adhesions, and do ventral fixation of the uterus. This operation I have done in various ways with excellent results. In one case only did the uterus return to its former position, and this took place three months after the operation.

The great objection to this procedure is that it necessitates opening the peritoneal cavity. For nearly a year I have been treating in the following manner cases of backward displacement with adhesions, and cases of backward displacement where there were no adhesions, but where a pessary could not be worn owing to the contraction of some old effusion in the broad ligament, usually the left.

Under ether the uterus is replaced, all adhesions being gently but thoroughly overcome by manipulations with the finger through the rectum, and it is surprising how readily this can be done. Then, while the uterus is held in position by an Emmet's retractor, the cervix being pushed well back into the posterior cul-de-sac, an Alexander-Adams operation is done. The uterus is thus held upwards, non-flexed, and forwards while the raw surfaces are gluing to the peritoneum.

I have done the operation many times and as yet no uterus has retroverted and in no case has peritonitis been set up. If time shows the results to be as good as at present, it seems to me that it will be the proper operation for such cases after packing, faithfully tried, has failed to overcome the adhesions.

Dr. J. W. Elliot kindly did for me the first Alexander-Adams that I ever saw. Some months afterwards Dr. F. B. Harrington did another for me. At this time through the kindness of Dr. W. M. Conant, I had the opportunity of seeing several dissections for the round ligaments at the Harvard Medical School. I was surprised to see how far forward the fundus uteri was tipped when the ligaments were drawn out and the anterior surface of the broad ligaments was brought against the internal rings. So securely and evenly are the rings closed it occurred to me that the Alexander-Adams operation might be done for the radical cure of hernia. But what surprised me more than anything else was the way in which the prolapsed ovaries and tubes were drawn up into their proper place. I have

had satisfactory proof on this point in the living subject.

I was astonished at the ease with which the ligaments were found in my first case. The next case I saw was a most difficult one, there being no external rings as far as touch or the eye could make out. This case was operated on by Dr. Conant and it was very instructive to me. Knowing his anatomy so well he was not at a loss what to do but cut down directly into the canals and found the ligaments.

On the assertion of one of the best anatomists I make the statement that the round ligaments are *never absent* in a developed woman. After an experience with twenty odd cases I assert that the ligaments can *always* be found if the operator knows his landmarks and the subject is not undeveloped. The ligaments may be so small before being drawn out that it is necessary to catch them with artery forceps to prevent losing them, and I have seen them as large as my little finger. They are found in a fat subject as easily as in a thin one.

Cut boldly down to the aponeurosis, which cannot be missed. Stop all bleeding as you go along so that your aponeurosis may be kept white and glistening. Clean up the fascia and then with the index-finger on the spine the ligament will be found without any difficulty.

Attention to cleanliness should be the same as if coeliotomy was being done as it may be necessary to free the ligaments from adhesions throughout the whole length of the canals and the peritoneal cavity may be opened, then, too, healing by first intention is the desideratum. The following is the way in which the patient, instruments, ligatures and sponges are prepared.

Forty-eight hours before the operation one ounce of castor oil is administered. The day before the operation the patient is kept in bed and fed on gruel. On this day she is given a hot bath, the lower abdomen and pubes are thoroughly washed, first with soap and water, then with ether, and finally with a 1 to 1000 solution of corrosive sublimate. A compress of absorbent cotton thoroughly wet with a 1 to 3000 solution of corrosive sublimate is fastened on the abdomen and pubes by a binder and T-baudage, and allowed to remain until the operation. Two hours before the operation two ounces of whiskey are given by the rectum; and one hour before administering the ether, one one-hundredth grain of atropia is given by the mouth. In over a year's experience with atropia it has been found that when it is administered as above, seven-tenths of the patients do not vomit on coming out of the ether, and in part, or wholly it prevents the filling up of the mouth and fauces with mucus.

Just before being placed on the table the urine is drawn. Everything about the patient is clean. The abdomen and pubes are again washed with soap and water, the lower abdomen and pubes are shaved, and the parts again washed with a solution of corrosive sublimate, 1 to 1000, the hands and arms of assistant and operator are thoroughly washed with soap and water, then scrubbed in a 1 to 1000 solution of corrosive sublimate. Special care is taken to clean the finger nails. Towels wrung out of a solution of corrosive sublimate (1 to 1000) are placed about the field of operation.

The instruments after being thoroughly cleaned with hot soapsuds and wiped dry, are baked in the instrument pan, in an oven for three hours at a temperature of 330° F.

Catgut, silk, and silk-worm gut can be used in suturing the ligaments to the rings. Catgut is the only one of these that is absorbed. The catgut, silk, and silk-worm gut, are placed in ether for ten days; then they are put in glass jars containing a 1 to 1000 alcoholic solution of corrosive sublimate. They are kept in this solution one month before being used, and are used directly from this solution.

The sponges are made, as directed by Dr. J. W. Elliot, of wool tied up in suitable pieces of fine muslin, from which all starch has been removed. They are kept for weeks previous to an operation in glass jars containing a 1 to 1000 solution of corrosive sublimate.

Cut so that the lower end of the incision shall stop just over the pubic spine. Separate the nerve from the ligament, being careful not to injure it by rough handling or by sewing it to the pillars of the ring. Until experience has taught just how far it is safe to draw out the ligaments it is well to make a vaginal examination, the ligaments being kept taut before they are fastened. The slack of the ligaments may be cut off near where it is fastened to the rings and entirely removed, or it may be folded into the wound and fastened there by the sutures that close the incision, or it may be tied in a hard knot to the slack of the opposite side and both buried and sewed into the incisions that have been prolonged so as to meet. I prefer the first method as the ligaments are so often crushed and bruised in getting them out that their vitality is so much destroyed that suppuration takes place. After the sutures are tied, silk-worm gut being used to close the incision, iodoform is thickly sprinkled over both lines and kept in place by strips of baked gauze secured by collodion. Then several layers of baked gauze are placed on the lower abdomen and pubes, and on these several sheets of wadding. The whole is kept in place by an abdominal binder and perineal straps. The patient is kept on her back for a week, at the end of which the worm-gut is removed.

CASE I. R. G., married, aged twenty-three, entered the hospital March 24th. She complained of backache, pain in lower abdomen, burning sensation during micturition, and a profuse vaginal discharge. There was a history of gonorrhoeal peritonitis. Examination showed vaginitis, retroflexion with adhesions, and prolapse of both ovaries and tubes. Removal of both ovaries and tubes was advised, but she declined.

April 12th. Dr. Conant and myself worked one hour in breaking up the adhesions. Then the uterus was held up in place and the round ligaments drawn out and fastened to the rings. The ligaments were adherent throughout the canals, and were torn almost to shreds in freeing them.

In forty-eight hours there was redness and tenderness in line of right incision; temperature 102.4°. Next day tenderness was more pronounced; menstruation begun; and the temperature dropped to 101.8°. Two days later, the temperature still continuing high, Dr. Conant advised opening up the wound. The right ligament had been so much crushed that its vitality had been destroyed, and it was the starting point of the suppuration. The ligament had sloughed down to the point where it was fastened to the pillars of the ring. The wound was kept packed with iodoform gauze, and slowly healed up.

Examination two months after the operation found the uterus in good position.

**CASE II.** O. G., married, aged forty-two, entered the hospital April 14th. Had had eleven children and two abortions. Last child was born in 1888. She complained of backache, dragging and sagging in lower abdomen, headache, and constipation. Examination showed left lateral laceration of the cervix, retroversion and ruptured perineum. The vaginal walls were lax, and shortening of the round ligaments was advised in preference to three operations on the vagina. The anterior lip of the cervix was hypertrophied, extending through the vulva.

April 19th. Three-quarters of the anterior lip was amputated, the vaginal mucous membrane covering the stump being sutured to the membrane lining the canal. The uterus was replaced, and the round ligaments shortened. The right ligament was adherent throughout the canal.

Sixteen days after the operation a silk-worm suture that had been used in ligating an artery worked itself towards the surface and produced a superficial abscess. The results were good. She is to return in the fall to have the lacerated cervix sewed up.

**CASE III.** E. H., married, aged thirty-five, entered the hospital May 8th. She complained of backache, sagging and dragging in lower abdomen, and leucorrhœa. She had had four children, and one abortion at three months in January.

Examination showed laceration of the cervix, rectocele, ruptured perineum, and prolapse of left ovary. The uterus was drawn over to the right side of the pelvis. She had been treated for some time in the Out-patient Department, but the uterus could not be pushed away from the right side of the pelvis by packing.

May 12th. Operation. The cervix was operated on first; then Hegar's operation was done on the posterior wall; and finally the round ligaments were drawn out, the uterus being forced beyond the median line towards the left. A good result was obtained from each operation. When examined three months afterwards, the uterus was found in the median line and in its proper position.

**CASE IV.** M. M., married, aged twenty nine, entered the hospital May 24th. She complained of sterility, backache, dragging in both ovarian regions, constant leucorrhœa, constipation, and painful menstruation during the first day of the flow. She had been married two and one-half years and had not been pregnant.

Examination found retroflexion with prolapse of left ovary, which was adherent to the uterus at junction of body and neck. The left tube was in the posterior cul-de-sac. The right ovary was adherent to the upper part of the uterus, and there was stenosis of the cervical canal. After using the packing for a few times the uterus was replaceable, but owing to the fixed position of the ovaries, a pessary could not be worn.

June 1th. The cervical canal was dilated, and after all adhesions had been separated, the round ligaments were shortened. Good result.

**CASE V.** M. R., single, aged thirty-five, entered the hospital June 1st. She complained of severe dysmenorrhœa, obliging her to keep her bed the first day of the flow; pain in back for past two months; dragging in lower abdomen; pain in left ovarian region; leucorrhœa since puberty; and constipation.

Examination showed retroflexion with adhesions, and left ovary prolapsed and adherent.

June 2th. Operation. It was with the greatest difficulty that the adhesions were broken up and the

uterus replaced. Dr. Conant worked at least three-quarters of an hour in accomplishing this. After the adhesions were separated, it took me seven minutes to find and draw out the left ligament, and ten minutes to find and draw out the right ligament.

Eleven days after the operation a superficial abscess formed on the left side. The result was perfect as far as the position of the uterus was concerned. There was no elevation of temperature.

**CASE VI.** K. G., married, aged thirty-four, entered the hospital July 24th. She complained of sterility, painful menstruation, and backache. Examination showed conical cervix, stenosis of cervical canal and retroflexion with adhesions.

July 26th. Cervix dilated, and round ligaments shortened. Adhesions yielded readily. Result perfect.

**CASE VII.** C. K., married, aged thirty-four, entered the hospital October 4th. She complained of sterility, burning in left ovarian region for two years, and leucorrhœa since marriage. On examination a conical cervix and retroversion with adhesions was found. An attempt to dilate the cervix was made, and the round ligaments were shortened. There was no trouble in overcoming adhesions. Good result.

**CASE VIII.** C. B., married, aged thirty-three, entered the hospital September 15th. First labor February last. Face presentation. Instruments were used after hours of severe pain. Child was still-born. Long and tedious getting up. A few days after confinement urine escaped per vaginam. In a week or ten days leakage through the vagina ceased.

Examination showed retroversion with adhesions, extensive bilateral laceration of the cervix, and a cicatrix on the left side of the vagina, extending from the cervix almost to the vulva. At its middle it was firmly fastened to the bone. After packing for some time the uterus could be replaced, but owing to the cicatrix a pessary could not be worn.

October 16th. Emmet's operation was done on the cervix, and the round ligaments were shortened.

In this case there were no external rings to be seen or felt, and the ligaments were adherent throughout the canals. Two weeks after the operation an abscess was opened on the left side.

November 14th. Nine sutures were removed from cervix. Union perfect. Examination found the uterus in normal position.

## Reports of Societies.

### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY, SUFFOLK DISTRICT. SECTION FOR CLINICAL MEDICINE, PATHOL- OGY AND HYGIENE.

ALBERT N. BLODGETT, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING of December 17, 1890.

DR. W. N. BULLARD read a paper upon

THE CARE OF CHRONIC PAUPER EPILEPTICS.<sup>1</sup>

In opening the discussion of this subject, DR. L. W. BAKER, of Baldwinville, Mass., called especial attention to the necessity for the care of epileptics. To any one familiar with the manifestations of epilepsy, there could, it seemed to him, be no question as to the desirability of providing separate accommo-

<sup>1</sup> See page 25 of the Journal.

ditions for the care and treatment of this unfortunate class of cases. The unearthly cry, the sudden fall, the distorted features, the foam-covered lips, the wild contortions, the death-like stupor, all present a picture which no insane or nervous person, or, indeed, any one not possessed of the stoutest nerves, ought to witness.

To my knowledge, the only institutions, aside from the almshouses, in which adult epileptics are received, are those devoted to the care of the insane, and usually they are not sent to these institutions until they present some manifestation of mental impairment or derangement which renders them unfit or unsafe to be at large in the community. During their residence in hospitals for the insane they are not, so far as I have been able to ascertain, provided with any separate accommodations, but are allowed to mingle with the other patients, and are classified only with regard to the mental symptoms which they may present. The great majority of epileptics are not insane, and it is a serious problem to provide these with suitable care and treatment. Certainly the insane asylum is no place for them, for the insane ought never to witness the wild contortions of an epileptic seizure; the effect in many instances might be very injurious.

Our hospitals for the insane are doing a distinct class of work, and their equipment is intended only for the treatment of mental disease. They were never designed for the treatment of epilepsy any more than for the treatment of dipsomania; and to send an epileptic or a dipsomaniac to one of these institutions is a manifest injustice. Epileptics are certainly entitled to proper care and treatment. They rightfully resent the companionship of the insane; and to compel these two classes to associate together is as unjust to the one as it is detrimental to the other.

In the medical profession the opinion generally prevails that epilepsy is an incurable disease. Granting for a moment that the popular idea is correct, is not the same equally true of many other diseases, the severity of which we are able to materially relieve by judicious care? How often has treatment removed an aortic obstruction, or a non-syphilitic cerebral tumor, or restored lung tissue in the last stage of phthisis to a normal condition. Yet who will maintain that medical care is of no value in these, as well as in many other chronic affections?

Dr. Powers, of London, gives the results of his treatment in 562 cases of epilepsy. Of these, the attacks ceased in 241 cases while under treatment. In 266 cases improvement short of arrest was obtained, the fits being reduced to one-twentieth, one-thirtieth, one-fiftieth, and even to one-two-hundredth of their frequency and severity. In 55 cases there was but little or no improvement.

My own experience has been that treatment will diminish the frequency as well as the severity of the attacks in the majority of cases; and even if we accomplish nothing more than this, are we not doing a great deal for the comfort of our patient? But the best results in the treatment of this disease will be obtained in institutions where the patient can be kept under observation for a long period of time, and where injurious influences are eliminated as far as possible. One advantage, among others, which the long-continued treatment of epilepsy will secure, is the administration of the necessary remedies with unflinching regularity, and the proper regulation of the patient's diet, two most important factors in securing a favorable result.

No one who has not had practical experience with an epileptic can realize the constant strain which such a patient occasions in the family to which he belongs. If for no other reason than the relief of the friends, provision should often be made for their care away from home. I am, of course, willing to admit that in many adult cases of long standing, we may fail to control the attacks. Unfortunately, also, we do not succeed in securing any improvement in the mental condition of many cases of insanity; but, nevertheless, we neglect no provision which can make them comfortable, and at least prevent the transmission of the insane diathesis to a later generation. So it should be with epilepsy.

According to Niemeyer, there are about six epileptics in every thousand individuals; another estimate places them at two in every thousand; yet there is not in this country a single institution devoted entirely to their care. There is one at Baldwinville, and another at Elwyn, Pa., where separate accommodations are provided for epileptic children; and these institutions are doing a good work. But there is absolutely no provision for adult epileptics aside from the insane asylums and almshouses. Even when the patient or his friends are able to pay for his care, the doors of other institutions are closed against him; for it is impossible to have these patients associate with others.

I once had a cottage filled with mild private cases of epilepsy, but was compelled to send them away on account of its close proximity to another cottage in which there were other patients; and I have often been obliged to refuse to receive these cases for this reason; and when further asked to recommend some institution where they can be received, I am obliged to confess my ignorance. I know a young lady, thirty years of age, with mind slightly impaired, easy to care for and seldom having a convulsion. She is able to take entire care of herself in-doors, but on account of an invalid mother, she cannot remain at home. Her friends are able to pay a moderate sum for her maintenance; but I know of no institution except an insane asylum which will receive her. I have met with other very similar cases, as have doubtless many members of this Society; and we are always at a loss to know what to do for them.

It would seem as though every hand was against the epileptic. Denied admission into general hospitals, expelled from the schools, shunned by society, almost an outcast from even his own family, the unfortunate victim of one of the most dreadful of maladies, finds no refuge or help except in the almshouse or insane asylum. This ought not to be. We humanely provide for every other defective class. The deaf, the dumb, the blind, the feeble-minded, the sick and infirm, all find care and medical treatment adapted to their special needs. Why should we longer refuse equal privilege for the thousands of epileptics in this country who are to-day suffering for lack of proper care.

In our provision for this class we are far behind other countries. At Biedfeldt, Germany, there is an epileptic colony, now numbering over 1,000 patients, and which has, during the twenty-three years of its existence, provided for over 2,500 epileptics. Dr. Peterson, of New York, visited this colony in 1887, and his description of the same, published in the *Medical Record* of April 23, 1887, is worthy of your attention. Similar institutions are now in existence in other parts of the Continent, and are doing good work.

I am not sure that the system of colonization is the one best adapted to the requirements of this country, but I am very positive that some provision should be made for the separate care and treatment of this class of cases.

In arranging accommodations for epileptics, special attention should be paid to their peculiar requirements. An attack is liable to occur at any moment and the house and furniture should be constructed so as to diminish, as far as possible, the liability to injury from falls. A variety of suitable occupations should also be provided, as during the intervals between the attacks the majority of epileptics are able to work, and the cost of their maintenance may thus be materially reduced.

Massachusetts has recently taken a step in advance of other States by providing for the separate and special care of the inebriate, thus relieving the asylums for the insane of a class of patients for whom they have no proper accommodations; and I hope that we shall soon have the added honor of establishing within her borders the first institution in this country devoted entirely to the care and treatment of epileptics. Then it may be that the scientific study of this disease will furnish us with better facilities for its successful treatment than we now possess.

DR. BULLARD asked Dr. Baker the number of patients for whom prospective accommodations have been planned at Baldwinville.

DR. BAKER replied that the present plan was intended to afford accommodation for one hundred and fifty additional inmates.

DR. BULLARD asked the number of applications thus far received for admission to the ward, when completed.

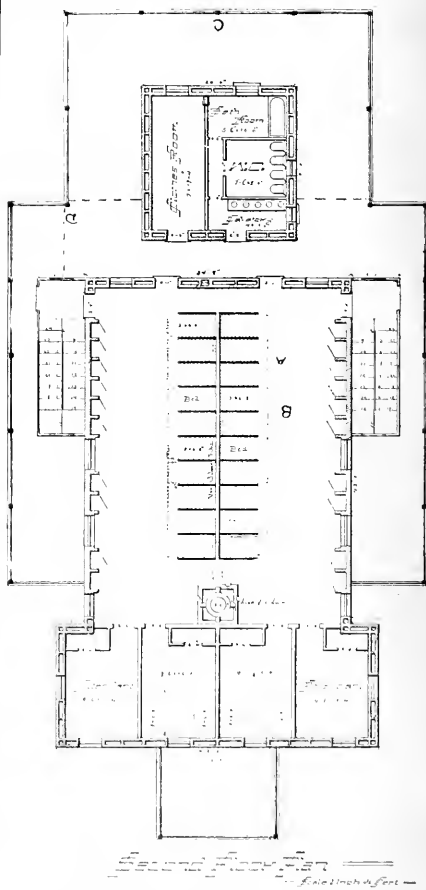
DR. BAKER said that about *four hundred applications* are at present on file in his office.

DR. EVERETT FLOOD, Superintendent of the Hospital Cottages for Children, Baldwinville, Mass., described a plan for caring for epileptic young men and women, which was shown in connection with Dr. Bullard's paper on the subject.

This is a plain, rectangular building of brick, with two stories, an attic and basement. The basement contains a furnace-room, coal-room and hot-water heater, on one side; and a kitchen, store-room and refrigerator, on the other; both sides open in the rear on a level with the ground. The front of the building is graded up three or four feet. The first floor contains a room for the matron and one for the assistant three sitting-rooms for patients, and a dining-room. The attic may have a room for a night-watch and one for a domestic, if these persons are needed. The second floor is shown.

There are stalls for sleeping, constructed on a middle-brick wall. They are divided by plank partitions, which may be provided with some padding or not, as the case requires. The partitions run out five feet, and extend to the ceiling. Each stall is three feet wide, but admitting a made-up bed which runs on rollers. When the bed is to be made, it can be drawn out from the stall, made up, and pushed back in place. When the patient is to go to bed, he undresses at the wall closet opposite his bed; hangs his clothing in the closet (which is a ventilating shaft with openings round the base board), takes his night garment from the same closet, where they have been during the day; shuts the closet door, and gets into bed over the foot,

which projects a little beyond the partition. Each stall ventilates at the upper back corner into a main shaft which connects with the chimney. At A and B there may be, if desirable, a double partition holding a sliding door, or a folding partition, so that these beds may be quite separate from all the others, if needed.



From the foot of the stairs back to C the piazza is covered, and at D a lattice partition extends round to the rear, giving a place for airing rubber sheets, setting pails, mops, etc. At D also may be a glass partition running to the wall of the main building, so that that part may be shut in during the cold weather. The plumbing is all in the little building at the rear, which has lavatories, bath-rooms, water-closets, etc., on the three floors and basement, and on top supports a tank for the water-supply. The hoods in the chimney give a safe place to burn a lamp all night.

Such a building may be erected for \$8,000, and will house twenty-four patients. Dr. Knapp tells me that he saw in Turin a ward on a similar plan, though

the stalls do not there run to the ceiling, and are not specially ventilated, nor do they exactly fit the bed.

Modifications of this plan can be easily made to suit the conditions; but the three essential features are the stalls, the ventilating-closets, and the separate building for all the plumbing, making the plumbing very simple and cheap. If not in connection with a plant, the basement of this building, which is all above ground, could be used for a laundry.

DR. A. R. MOULTON, of the State Board of Lunacy and Charity, said: The reader, in his exhaustive and conclusive paper, has so thoroughly discussed the subject under consideration that little remains to be said. I would, however, remark that in caring for pauper epileptics, I would not confine my treatment to chronic adults, but would seek to relieve those in the ranks from which the adults are drawn; the children and new cases, therefore, should have the earliest and most thorough treatment.

As the Commonwealth has already expended \$85,000 at Baldwinville, and practically owns the buildings there, it would be but a step to assume entire control of the establishment, and erect suitable detached buildings, on the spacious farm, for adults. At present, only children under fourteen years of age are admitted to that excellent hospital, yet it is only a question of time when those children will be full grown, and provision there or elsewhere must be made for them. The patients at Baldwinville cannot, as they become adults, be turned out of doors; therefore it seems to me that, if provision is to be made for chronic adults of the class under consideration, the most rational and economical measure would be to extend an already existing institution. At the place indicated, the railroad accommodations are good, land is cheap, the location is healthful, and the superintendent is competent. At the new asylum for chronic insane at Medfield, special provision will be made for epileptics, and the greater proportion of those now in lunatic hospitals will probably be transferred there. With an institution at Baldwinville to treat *sane* epileptics of all ages, and departments in the asylums to care for *insane* epileptics, the provision for those unfortunates will be ample in Massachusetts.

There is, however, one serious difficulty standing in the way; and until it is modified, many epileptics as well as large numbers of the insane will not receive continuous rational treatment. I refer to the settlement laws. The support of those defective ones, whose lives are prolonged by our philanthropy, is a heavy burden upon towns and cities. One of two things should be done; an institution should be so managed that the expense to towns for the treatment of their pauper epileptics there will not exceed the cost of their detention in almshouses, or the Commonwealth should assume the entire care and expense of all such epileptics, making them wards of the State, as it ought to do in the case of the entire number of the indigent insane. There are to-day two hundred and thirty-five epileptics in our distinctive State institutions, not including the prisons and School for Feeble-Minded, those in the insane asylums representing about five per cent. of the whole number of inmates. There are no epileptics in the State reform schools (the Lyman School for Boys at Westborough and the Industrial School for Girls at Lancaster), and only two in the State Primary School at Monson. There are but twenty-three epileptics at Tewksbury, and twenty at the State Farm in Bridgewater.

DR. T. W. RUSSELL, of Winchendon, said: I can hardly hope to add anything of value after the remarks of Drs. Baker and Flood. I may, however, still further emphasize the need of such a hospital for chronic epileptics as is now established at Baldwinville. Some years ago, while making a professional call at a town almshouse, I saw an epileptic girl go to the swill pail in the kitchen and help herself to a quantity of the filthy stuff. On my vigorous protest, the matron, an especially kindly woman, said that it was with great difficulty that she could prevent a frequent repetition of this act. This girl was not allowed to have any treatment for her epilepsy for twenty-five years lest it might be "experimentation."

For some years I frequently saw an epileptic girl in a large family of children. It was an everyday affair for her to have a convulsion in their presence. Her mother would drag her into a little den opening from the kitchen, throw her on a lounge, and leave her there to fight out the attack as best she could. The effect on these young minds must have been dreadful. As she grew older, the mothers of the boys in the neighborhood found it necessary to have her removed from home to a place of restraint — of course, the town poor-farm. Here she soon received the devoted attention of a member of the family, from which, however, I succeeded in rescuing her without material damage.

There are three epileptic children in my own village, two of whom are a perfect terror to the neighbors. No one of them can by any possibility receive any such care as he needs. One lives with an idiotic brother, and an insane mother, by the side of the railroad track.

This hospital for epileptics can do a great work for the profession. Within its walls can be gathered a great mass of statistics regarding the disease. Therapeutics should be a great feature of its work, checked by most conscientious clinical records before and after the trial. Determinations of the exact value of different drugs and combinations in treatment can be made: for instance, the value of chloral in combination with the bromides, or the concomitant use of belladonna, or the value of cathartics as a method of treatment, or this last combination of antipyrine and the bromides, as proposed by Dr. Wood, of Philadelphia.

There is no end to the good work which such an institution can do; and I am happy to say that the Hospital-Cottages for epileptic children at Baldwinville has now the facilities for doing the work, and are determined to improve their opportunities.

DR. WALTER E. FERNALD, Superintendent of the Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded, at South Boston, said: Epileptics have not been admitted to the School for the Feeble-Minded to the exclusion of improvable non-epileptic children. A certain proportion of our children develop epilepsy after admission; and in their cases the fact that the child is epileptic is concealed until after admission. Since the spring of 1890, when the first of the new buildings at Waldham was completed and occupied, no epileptic child has been refused admission. For the year ending September 30, 1890, in a total of 130 admissions, 57 were epileptic. These cases are seldom discharged, and tend to accumulate. The school, with its present facilities, can easily care for epileptic children, but not for adults. Sometimes these epileptics are transferred to town poor-houses for the sake of saving a few cents a week.

REV. R. KIDNER, of Boston, said: It seems to be the unanimous opinion of those qualified to pronounce on this subject, that epileptics, both the very poor, and those of moderate means, are not, and cannot be under existing conditions, properly cared for in this State. The question then arises, What can be done about it? To that question, there is but one answer, — public opinion must be aroused, which will lead to the right solution of the problem. It is scarcely fifty years ago since Miss Dorothea Dix gave her life to the service of the insane, and went everywhere, ferreting out their woes and sufferings, and demanding their redress. We must find a Dorothea Dix for the epileptic. We have been told with what inhumanity they are treated by town and city authorities. The public must learn the condition of things, and a devoted woman could make it known more effectively than any man.

In this, as in other benevolent work, private beneficence might perhaps precede public action; and I should favor the immediate establishment of a small hospital near Boston, in which a beginning could be made, and experience gained. This would become the nucleus of a State institution, or at least serve as a suggestion to the State. I believe that the necessary funds could be secured to make this beginning. Our charitable people give very freely to hospitals, and respond liberally to appeals for projects which alleviate human suffering. Many calls are made upon the public generosity, but there is no fear that those calls will exceed the ability and willingness to give.

DR. G. F. JELLY said, that, as he sees patients in the line of his practice, there are no more pitiful and distressing cases than those afflicted with epilepsy. Until the establishment in Baldwinville was open, there was no provision in the State of Massachusetts for epileptic children. Even at Baldwinville, as yet there is accommodation only for a certain number of this class of cases. In the new State institution at Waltham, there will be some available accommodation for feeble-minded patients with epilepsy, and this will relieve to some extent the over-crowding of those institutions into which epileptics are at present admitted, or where the disease has been developed among those who were not epileptic when admitted.

There are both sane and insane epileptics. In many cases of either variety, the post-epileptic condition is the most dangerous; and at present we are absolutely unable to take care of those cases. An instance recently occurred in which a passenger upon a railroad shot the conductor who asked him for his ticket. In the court the prisoner was judged to be an irresponsible epileptic at the time of the commission of the murder. That man is sane, and is at large at the present time, and liable to repeat his former act at any moment. Insane epileptics can be sent to an asylum or to the almshouse; but they do not belong in an insane asylum, and they are not the recipients of care or treatment in the almshouses. They should never, under any circumstances, be condemned to the almshouses, though they can be admitted there. There is no place for the reception of non-insane cases, either for restraint or treatment. In some respects the insane epileptic is better off than his afflicted brother who is perfectly sane.

A rich man can build a proper house, and can secure proper care for an insane person; but even this is not desirable, as an insane person is usually better off, both in relation to others and to himself, when

removed from his family. Under existing conditions a separate department in some insane asylum would probably be the most practicable arrangement; but this should be a separate and independent department, in no way connected with the insane wards of the asylum. In such a place much could be done for the care of these unhappy patients, and some relief afforded to the existing institutions in which epileptics are now found, where they form an obstacle to the proper administration of the institution, and affect unfavorably the other inmates of these institutions.

DR. MORRIS PRINCE said: It is a great injustice to send epileptic patients to pauper institutions, on account of their helplessness in earning a livelihood. Epileptics are not helpless because they refuse to work, or are unwilling to work, but because they are unable to work. Such a person is under the constant apprehension of an impending recurrence of a frightful disease; and after the establishment of the malady, he is unfitted both in body and in mind for labor or responsible occupation. He should be regarded as a sick person, and should be sent to some place where he can be treated as a sick person is treated, that is, in accordance with the requirements of his individual needs. Two cases of epilepsy were recently brought to the station-house by the police, charged with intoxication; and both were condemned to Deer Island to work out a sentence imposed by the court for drunkenness. Another man who had consulted me in relation to the disease was attacked upon the street soon after leaving me. He had experienced the premonitory aura, and had often been told that a moderate amount of whiskey would prevent the full attack. He took the remedy, and not feeling the relief which he sought, took some more; then the attack was developed, and he was found prostrate and helpless in the street, and was brought to the police-station and incarcerated as a common drunkard. He was brought to court; and only after the most vigorous efforts on the part of counsel and physician, could the court be induced to relieve the patient from the charge of which he had been accused. The patient has become melancholy, is afraid to appear out of his house, owing to the constant apprehension of further attacks of the disease; and his case is truly deplorable. Unfortunately there is no place where such a patient can be taken in and cared for, and this class of sufferers are left practically without aid or assistance in their great need.

DR. MCCOLLUM stated that the arrest of an epileptic by the police, upon the charge of intemperance, is not uncommon, as his experience in the care and disposition of these unfortunate cases amply proves. The epileptic patient may be suddenly prostrated upon the street, and in the violence of the epileptic discharge may be entirely uncontrollable, and may impress the ordinary observer with the idea of intoxication. In the post-epileptic state he may for a certain time be quite unconscious of his deeds, and may then commit any misdemeanor or any crime, of which he has absolutely no knowledge. In one case of epilepsy known to the speaker, a most orderly citizen has been arrested on the charge of drunkenness five times in six months. The patient is in the intervals apparently well and sane; but at the times of the epileptic attack, he is for a certain period, oblivious of his acts and surroundings, and at such time he becomes the subject of arrest. Additional laws are needed by which physicians may be empowered to send epileptics to proper institutions for



care and observation, and thus spare them the double cruelty of constant liability to attacks in public places where they may do harm to themselves or others, while we are not able to afford them either care or protection.

Dr. A. N. BLODGETT said that the present discussion had served to present an array of facts in relation to the condition of persons afflicted with epilepsy, which appeal to the sympathy and charity of both the medical profession and the public. It would be very unfortunate if this important subject were not further pressed; and for that purpose he moved the appointment of a committee of three by the Chairman, to present the action of this meeting before the members of the Massachusetts Medical Society, at the next annual meeting, and urge their active coöperation in the amelioration of the condition of persons suffering from epilepsy.

The motion was carried unanimously. The Chair appointed as that committee, Drs. W. N. Bullard, A. R. Moulton and G. F. Jelly.

The thanks of the Section were extended to those gentlemen, not members of the Section, who by their presence and assistance had contributed to the interest of the meeting.

## THE OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY OF BOSTON.

CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING, November 8, 1890.

Dr. DRAPER reported

### A CASE OF TUBAL PREGNANCY, WITH RUPTURE AND FATAL HÆMORRHAGE AT AN EARLY STAGE.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. DAVENPORT said that tubal pregnancy was very unusual in a woman of this age, and in one who had not been pregnant before. Such accidents generally occurred in those who had previously borne children at an interval of several years following the last pregnancy. Hence the diagnosis in this case was rendered unusually difficult.

Dr. DOE spoke of the advice given by Thomas to wait until the patient recovered from collapse before operating. In six of the latter's cases not operated on, only one recovered, while in eight cases where the operation was performed, four recovered and four died.

Dr. F. B. HARRINGTON said that in cases, where he afterwards found on laparotomy large quantities of blood in the abdominal cavity, he was surprised to find no evidence of this by palpation and percussion, and he spoke especially of a case of severe gun-shot wound of the abdomen.

Dr. DRAPER said that in the case he reported there was no evidence from percussion of the large amount of blood in the abdomen.

Dr. HOMANS said that the symptoms in the case reported showed plainly that the patient was suffering from severe hemorrhage and that this hemorrhage must be in the abdominal cavity, as there was nothing pointing to hemorrhage in the chest or head. Hence the only proper thing to do would have been to open the abdomen and tie the bleeding point. It might have done good, and certainly could have done no harm.

Dr. M. H. RICHARDSON spoke of a case where there was sudden abdominal pain, and a subnormal

temperature from collapse, where he opened the abdomen, found a large amount of blood from a ruptured tubal pregnancy, tied the tube, and the woman recovered. He certainly should not consider it proper to wait till recovery from collapse, as that very often goes on to death.

Dr. E. W. CUSHING said that rupture in tubal pregnancy might occur either within the folds of the broad ligament in which case a hæmatocele will form, and the patient may rally from the collapse, or secondly into the general abdominal cavity when the collapse is generally fatal. He referred to the cases reported years ago by Dr. Jackson, where death was generally inevitable.

Dr. Cushing advocated opening the abdomen in all cases of abdominal hemorrhage, a small opening being sufficient to establish the diagnosis.

In Philadelphia several cases of laparotomy for ruptured tubal pregnancy were reported almost every month, whereas very few are reported from Boston, and he did not believe this difference was due to any difference in the constitution of the women in the two places.

The statistics of Thomas, that Dr. Doe referred to, were, he thought, old, and not to be compared with recent ones of Lawson Tait.

Dr. HOMANS reported

### TWO CASES OF LAPAROTOMY FOR INTRA-ABDOMINAL HÆMORRHAGE.<sup>2</sup>

Dr. BOARDMAN doubted the possibility of making the diagnosis in cases of tubal pregnancy till the patient was well-advanced in pregnancy, as even in normal pregnancy it was difficult to make the diagnosis before the eighth week; and he raised the question as to what should be done in cases of extra-uterine pregnancy before hemorrhage had taken place.

Dr. M. H. RICHARDSON said that in all the cases reported to-night with the very severe and marked symptoms, immediate laparotomy he believed to be the only proper course to take.

Dr. E. W. CUSHING said, in answer to Dr. Boardman, that it was at the present time a burning question whether to use electricity or resort to the knife in cases of extra-uterine pregnancy where rupture had not taken place. Electricity undoubtedly did good in some cases, but there is no question that some are lost in this way, fatal hemorrhage taking place in the intervals of treatment. He believed that at the present time the consensus of surgical opinion was in favor of immediate removal of the tube as soon as the diagnosis of extra-uterine pregnancy is made. If we delay we expose the woman to the risk of sudden and fatal hemorrhage. The puncture of the cyst by galvanocautery and the injection of morphine were methods now discarded, and he believed that to kill a child when large by electricity and to leave it to be absorbed in the abdominal cavity was opposed to modern ideas.

Dr. DOE said that Dr. Thomas up to the time he made his report, had had thirty-three cases, in twelve of which he used the electric current, and all recovered.

Dr. HOMANS reported the case of a woman, aged thirty-five, he had seen in October, who had been confined to her bed from May until September. At this time she had severe pain and the movements of the fetus suddenly ceased. The temperature previously

<sup>1</sup> See page 28 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 27 of the Journal.

elevated, at times to 103°, became normal, and she has since felt entirely well. On examination he felt a five months' fetus between the uterus and rectum, and he decided to do nothing at present.

Dr. BLAKE suggested the inevitable dangers of supuration and fistula, and asked why the fetus should not be at once removed.

Dr. HOMANS remarked that in a very small number of cases, some twelve or fifteen only are recorded, the fetus was changed to a lithopædion.

Dr. M. H. RICHARDSON said that there was danger of hæmorrhage in separating the placenta if one operated early, and that it was better to wait until fatty degeneration of this organ had taken place. He had once operated at eleven months, and was able to separate easily the placenta from the intestines, whereas if he had operated earlier, a serious hæmorrhage might have occurred; hence he considered Dr. Homans's course the wise one.

Dr. E. W. CUSHING reported, by invitation,

#### A CASE OF EXTRA-UTERINE PREGNANCY; OPERATION AT THE NINTH MONTH; RECOVERY.<sup>3</sup>

Dr. GREEN suggested that as the fetus showed that it was fully a month beyond the period of viability, an earlier operation might have saved its life as well as the mother's.

Dr. CUSHING said that at that time he was not at all sure the case was really one of extra-uterine gestation, and an operation at that time would have been rendered very serious by reason of hæmorrhage, if he attempted to separate the placenta, or of sepsis if, as has been advocated, the placenta were left in and removed later.

Dr. WHITNEY asked Dr. Cushing whether the placenta could be formed on a serous surface, or whether it was always formed in the tube, that is, on a mucous surface.

Dr. CUSHING replied that according to Tait all extra-uterine pregnancies were originally tubal. The placenta may afterwards attach itself to a serous surface, but he does not believe it could arise from that.

Dr. Cushing read brief notes from an article by Dr. W. A. FIDES on the subject of Lithopædia. The author had collected twelve cases, from medical literature, which he believed were the only ones known.

Dr. WHITELY remarked that there were two specimens of Lithopædia in the Warren Anatomical Museum, which, considering the rarity of the cases, was a large number.

Dr. F. B. HARRINGTON showed a simple and aseptic method of carrying needles in the pocket ready for use. The needles were kept in absolute alcohol in small bottles in a pocket case.

THE PURSUIT OF KOCH'S TREATMENT. — The Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh have passed the following resolution: — "That this College records its regret at the publicity which has recently been given to certain initial experiments upon Koch's system of treatment of tuberculosis, as injurious to the best interests of the public and the profession." The Secretary was directed to transmit this resolution, not only to the medical journals, but also to the lay press. Accordingly, it appeared in the Edinburgh morning and evening newspapers.

## Communications on Koch's Method.

### KOCH'S REMEDY IN BOSTON.

BY H. H. A. BEACH, M.D.,  
Visiting Surgeon, Massachusetts General Hospital.

THE first consignment for Boston from Dr. Libbertz of the preparation which is now exciting the interest of the whole medical world, reached this city on the 25th day of December. My term of regular service not beginning until March 1st, I immediately tendered the application of it to my colleagues now serving, Drs. Porter and Warren, of the Surgical, and Drs. Tarbell and F. C. Shattuck, of the Medical Staff of the Massachusetts General Hospital. In return, they very courteously offered me patients who were desirous of having the remedy applied.

A reasonable recognition of the unusual interest felt here in the success of the great discovery, required that every care and precaution should be observed in its dilution and administration, to ensure accuracy of measurement, an aseptic condition of the remedy from the time of its dilution to its administration, and a judicious selection of cases and doses in its employment.

First of all, two separate translations from the German, of the directions accompanying the remedy, were kindly undertaken by Professor W. T. Sedgwick, State Bacteriologist, and Dr. Otis K. Newell of the hospital staff. These were carefully compared and revised to control any question of accuracy. (Copy annexed.)

Secondly, the dilution of the remedy in a large general hospital, where every facility exists for the contamination of any fluid, appeared to offer disadvantages not associated with a carefully conducted division in a biological laboratory, where unusual and special preparations could be matured and carried out with special reference to the sterilization of the dilutions. That portion of the work was entrusted to Professor Sedgwick, Director of the Biological Laboratory of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and Mr. William C. Durkee, Chairman of the Educational Committee of the College of Pharmacy. They have kindly furnished an account of the various processes employed by them in its preparation.

I decided to inject at first, the minimum dose advised by Professor Koch, believing that the amount of reaction and subsequent symptoms would furnish the safest indication for future inoculations. Bearing in mind the recent testimony of Dr. David Orr Edison, now in Berlin, (see following quotation). I did not employ the so-called Koch syringe, but, instead, one devised by Mr. Durkee, and described later. Dr. Edison says: "The Koch hypodermic syringes are not being used in the hospitals I have visited, as they are not considered capable of perfect sterilization. The ordinary hypodermic syringe is in vogue."

The patients selected for inoculation were all carefully examined by five members of the visiting staff, who were united in opinion upon the accuracy of diagnosis in the distinctly tuberculous cases, and upon the expediency of employing the remedy as a diagnostic test in the doubtful cases. The skin of the back, in the vicinity of the inoculation, was carefully sterilized as for an operation.

Inoculations were begun, January 1st, upon a case of lupus, of which there had been some doubt as to the diagnosis. A characteristic reaction followed from a dose of one-half of a milligramme. The temperature,

<sup>3</sup> See page 39 of this Journal.

reaching 104° F. when at the maximum, was followed by the usual fall to the normal point. The other cases, eight in number, of which one was a lupus, two with tuberculous elbows, one tuberculous tongue, and four cases of phthisis, were divided with Dr. Harold C. Ernst, Instructor in Bacteriology of the Harvard Medical School, who had arrived from Berlin during the preparations described, as already announced in the JOURNAL.

So far, the cases have progressed successfully and without serious discomfort, owing, I believe, to the most absolute loyalty to the principles contained in the specifications, as taught and practised by Professor Koch. The interesting details, with temperature charts and results, are to be drawn up carefully for future publication, with the assistance of Dr. A. K. Stone.

The following is a brief description of the methods adopted by Mr. Durkee and Professor Sedgwick for dilution and sterilization: A new culture-room, kindly offered by Professor Sedgwick, was selected as the best place in which to make the dilutions and divisions into small portions for distribution. This room was thoroughly washed with solution of mercuric chloride immediately before beginning the work, and all glassware or utensils sterilized.

A pipette of extreme fineness was made, and accurately calibrated to contain one-tenth of a cubic centimetre. As the calibrated portion was about five inches long, the measurement could be read with great minuteness. The remedy is drawn into the pipette by a rubber cot or cap such as is used in the hypodermic syringe, described later. By this, one-tenth of a cubic centimetre of the original remedy is transferred to a sterilized weighing-bottle of ten cubic centimetres' capacity, and the interior of the pipette washed thoroughly by repeatedly drawing up distilled water, ammonia (free and sterilized), and discharging it into the weighing-bottle, which is stoppered and agitated several times to insure a thorough solution; the flask ultimately being completely filled with the mixture of the distilled water and the remedy, makes a one per cent. solution. From the weighing-bottle a previously sterilized pipette, with a long hypodermic needle tube is filled. With this pipette little glass flasks or capsules with stems about two inches long and holding about one-fifth and one cubic centimetre respectively, are filled. The little flasks are hermetically sealed by fusing the stems with a fine blowpipe flame while the bulbs are protected from heat by being held between the fingers. The portion of stem left is about one inch long, making the bulbs look as in the cut. Before filling, the bulbs are carefully washed with a two per cent. solution of hydrochloric acid, and then emptied and repeatedly filled with distilled water, dried and sterilized.

After the little flasks are filled, they are sterilized in a steam sterilizer for half an hour, which process is twice repeated on the following days: The bulbs are so strong as to show no special tendency to burst or break, and the heating affords an easy test of the sealing. A little more of the solution is put in the smaller capsule than is needed for a two-milligramme dose, so as to give a little latitude for accidental loss. The stems of the capsules are slightly cut near the base with a fine dental file, allowing them to be easily broken without splintering the glass.

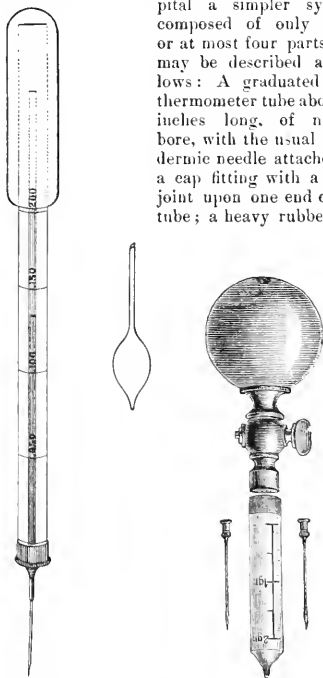
To introduce the syringe needle into the orifice made in the bulb by removing the stem, draw up a portion or all the contents, read the scale, perforate the skin, inject the desired amount, and withdraw, is the work of a moment.

Although the use of the glass capsule or pearls for preserving a small quantity of hypodermic solution is new, and suggested by Mr. William C. Durkee, it is believed that, for portability, convenience, perfect protection from bacteria, there is nothing which approaches it in desirability. Once thoroughly sterilized, solutions may be preserved indefinitely; are instantly available in emergencies; they do not require a dish or spoon, heat or water; never trouble about dissolving, or clogging the needle.

#### AN IMPROVED FORM OF HYPODERMIC SYRINGE.

Instead of the ordinary Koch syringe of large calibre, with bulb and stopcock, Mr. Durkee invented for the first injection at the Massachusetts General Hos-

pital a simpler syringe, composed of only three, or at most four parts. It may be described as follows: A graduated glass thermometer tube about six inches long, of narrow bore, with the usual hypodermic needle attached by a cap fitting with a taper joint upon one end of the tube; a heavy rubber cot,



Durkee Syringe, with Bulb.

Koch Syringe.

about two inches long, fitting closely over the other end. This cot can be moved up and down the tube by slightly rotating it upon the glass, increasing or diminishing the pressure within the tube, and thus sucking up or pressing out the fluid. Instead of a rubber cot, a glass cap larger than the syringe tube may be used, and a piece of rubber tubing used to connect them. In this form, the cap and tubing together move up and down upon the tube.

This novel hypodermic syringe was invented by Mr. Durkee, December 27th; was tested by the writer,

December 29th, and found to work perfectly. Several days later it was learned that a syringe of four pieces had been used in Germany, similar to the one last described, with this important exception—the capillary tube was not used, neither has it been used by any one, as far as I am aware, for the accurate administration of medicines hypodermically, until Mr. Durkee suggested it. Working independently, he had developed almost exactly the same idea for moving the liquid, and made an instrument almost precisely the same, with this exception, that the small inside calibre of the tube allows far greater accuracy of reading.

The advantages of the pistonless syringe are obvious. It is far more easily cleaned and kept sterile; is more convenient, portable and accurate. Another improvement consists in keeping the syringe in a straight glass tube like a test-tube, but stronger, filled with absolute alcohol; thus keeping it sterile, and thus, with the aid of the glass capsules, avoiding all danger of abscesses.

It is advised that, after the needle has been plunged into the dilution for injection, it should be dipped into absolute alcohol to remove any possibility of a contamination of the fluid injected along the course of the needle track.

#### DIRECTIONS FOR USING KOCH'S REMEDY FOR TUBERCULOSIS.<sup>1</sup>

THE remedy will keep for a long time; the dilutions, on the other hand, spoil easily and then become turbid. Samples which have become turbid must not be used. In order to protect the dilutions from spoiling, these must be boiled after every opening of the vessel. This latter precaution, however, is unnecessary if one-half per cent. (0.5%) carbolic acid solution has been used for making the dilution.

The dilutions are prepared as follows: a ten per cent. solution is first made by adding to one cubic centimetre of the remedy, nine cubic centimetres of distilled water, or a one-half per cent. solution of carbolic acid. In the same way a one per cent. solution is prepared from the ten per cent. In this way those dilutions are made which are necessary for the treatment of adults. For children it is expedient to use a still greater dilution; for example, a solution containing two-tenths (0.2) of one per cent. Since the weak solutions lose their effectiveness after long keeping, it is advisable to make them fresh as often as possible.

It distilled water is used for the solutions, these should be kept in sterilized test-tubes, plugged with cotton-wool, since in these they can most conveniently be boiled over a gas or alcohol lamp.

The remedy is injected subcutaneously, and experience has shown the best point of injection to be the skin, between the shoulder-blades, or in the lumbar region. The injections are done best by means of a sterilized Koch syringe, of one cubic centimetre capacity, graduated to one-tenth of a cubic centimetre. For sterilization, it suffices to wash out the syringe and needle with absolute alcohol. Abscesses are thus surely avoided. If it is desired to use an ordinary Pravaz syringe, then the attempt should be made to sterilize this beforehand, as far as possible, by repeatedly drawing up absolute alcohol; but abscesses are in this case not so certainly avoided.

The course of the temperature must be followed both before the beginning of the injections, and also during them. It is therefore necessary to begin, at least one day before the first injection, with observation of the temperature every three hours, and to take care that this is continued during the whole treatment.

The injections are recommended to be made in the early hours of the forenoon that the effects of them, especially upon the temperature, which only appear after several hours, may be observed on the same day.

For the first injection in phthisical patients, one thousandth or two thousandths (.001–.002) of a cubic centimetre of the undiluted remedy are employed, and therefore with the one per cent. dilution, one to two divisions on the syringe are injected. On the following days the treatment proceeds cautiously, either by repeating the same dose, in case the fever rises above 38.5° (101.3° F.), or possibly stopping it altogether; or, if no fever, or only a little fever, occurs, by increasing the dose, by one thousandth to two thousandths of a cubic centimetre of the original remedy. When the dose of one hundredth of a cubic centimetre has been reached, then, with careful attention to the temperatures, the dose can be increased by one hundredth or two hundredths of a cubic centimetre; when a daily dose of a tenth of a cubic centimetre has been reached, then, as a rule, it need not be further increased.

Only exceptionally will it be found necessary to reach two-tenths of a cubic centimetre or more. The injections are then continued with interruptions of one or more days, until the symptoms of disease have disappeared. If we are dealing with a lupus which is not very extensive, we can with adults, employ one-hundredth of a cubic centimetre of the undiluted remedy at once, and repeat it when necessary.

The same holds true for tuberculosis of the bones, joints and glands.

No guarantee can be given for the proper composition of the remedy, unless it has been obtained directly from the undersigned, Dr. A. Libbertz, Berlin.

#### DIRECTIONS BY KOCH HIMSELF.<sup>2</sup>

The remedy can be kept in its original form without special precautions; for use, however, the liquid must be diluted more or less, and the dilutions, when prepared with distilled water, are decomposable.

Bacteria develop in them very soon; they become turbid, and are then no longer to be used. In order to prevent this, the dilutions must be sterilized by heat and preserved under cotton-wool; or, what is more convenient, be prepared with one-half per cent solution of carbolic acid. By frequent heating, as well as by mixing with carbolic acid, however, the action appears to be influenced after some time, especially in greatly diluted solutions, and I have, therefore, always used solutions prepared as freshly as possible. The remedy has no effect through the stomach. In order to obtain satisfactory results, it must be injected subcutaneously.

#### IEWS AND RESULTS FROM VARIOUS SOURCES.

In a clinical lecture PROFESSOR CORNELI<sup>3</sup> said that the results of his observations tended to show that the renal complications caused by Koch's fluid are merely

<sup>1</sup> *Seminare Medicinæ*, December 17th.

<sup>2</sup> Extracted from his paper of November 13th in the *Deutsche Med. Wochenschrift*.

<sup>3</sup> A translation of the *Unternehmensanweisung* of Dr. A. Libbertz, sent by him with the material.

temporary, and that, even when the kidneys are diseased, the treatment is not absolutely contraindicated, although it must be used with extreme care. With regard to the reaction, he pointed out that it is a mistake to suppose that after the injection the temperature simply rises to a greater or less height, and then falls to the normal point. In some cases a quotidian fever was noticeable, lasting two or three days. These irregularities in the course of the reaction should be borne in mind, and sufficient time should be allowed between the injections to avoid any danger of cumulative action. He expressed the opinion that the amount of oxyhemoglobin gives a fair measure of the effect of the injections, and adds that it cannot be doubted that where it is diminished the patient's general condition becomes worse, and it may be concluded that the injections are doing harm. While not venturing as yet to pronounce a final judgment on the value of the method, Professor Cornil says that with proper care there is little risk of doing any harm to patients by the injections; that in certain forms of tuberculosis, notably in lupus, "appreciable improvement" is produced.

ROSENBAUGH<sup>2</sup> points out that if the injection is made at a time when there is a natural tendency towards decrease of temperature the fever of reaction does not run so high as when the usual tendency to rise coincides with the effect of the injection. In some cases of undoubted tuberculosis no reaction followed the injection of the ordinary doses.

SAUNDEY, SIMON, and BARLING<sup>3</sup> consider the weak point of the treatment to lie in the fact that in many cases of tuberculosis of internal organs surgical interference for the removal of the necrosed tubercle with its still living bacilli is impossible.

Among their conclusions they notice that the reaction varies greatly in its intensity, and undoubtedly bears some relation to the dose employed, cases of undoubted tuberculosis having, in several instances, failed to react to 0.001, 0.002, 0.003, and even 0.005 cc. of the fluid. There is, however, no absolute relation between the dose and reaction, some cases having reacted violently to the smallest of these doses. This difference does not depend upon the evident extent of the tubercular disease present, or on the organ affected, but upon individual susceptibility, which has not been at present defined. It is, therefore, very important to commence with small doses. Before commencing treatment in cases of external tuberculosis, evidences of internal tuberculosis should be carefully sought for. The existence of hæmoptysis does not contraindicate the employment of the treatment, but we would urge caution under such circumstances. No reaction follows after the continued employment of the same dose, but this tolerance is not acquired after a uniform number of injections.

THIBERGE<sup>4</sup> gives an account of his personal observations of effects of Koch's treatment on lupus during a visit to Berlin. In all the patients whom he examined without exception, even in those who had been the first subjects of the experiments, and who, therefore, had been under treatment for a period of nearly two months, he was able on minute examination to discover lupus nodules. In view of these facts he thinks

himself justified in asserting that there has been as yet not a single instance of even apparent cure of lupus by Koch's treatment. He acknowledges, however, that the injections have a marvellous rapidity of action and a cicatrizing influence on extensive and rebellious lupus ulcerations.

According to HASLAND<sup>5</sup> the destructive action of the fluid is exerted only on the most superficial tuberculous tissue, and does not reach the deeper nodules. His conclusion is that Koch's method, whilst it is an auxiliary remedy of the highest importance, must be followed by surgical treatment (galvano-cautery, electrolysis, scraping, etc.).

KROMEYER<sup>6</sup> is of opinion that by combination with the metabolic products of the tubercles some new chemical substance is formed in the vicinity of the latter, which sets up inflammation around them, and leads to their breaking down into pus.

DR. FRANK FREMONT SMITH,<sup>7</sup> who has been studying Koch's methods in Berlin, says that it is recognized that tissues affected by another than the tubercle bacillus may be susceptible to Koch's fluid. There have been reported cases of leprosy, and one of rodent ulcer, in both of which good reactions and improvement followed exhibition of Koch's lymph. Unsuspected tuberculous areas, brought out by the selective power of the lymph, may produce alarming or dangerous symptoms.

Henoch has in the past week denied the advisability of making injections in cases of tubercular meningitis, deaths having occurred during reaction. In the autopsy of a case of Henoch, Virchow stated that the amount of blood in the brain exceeded any previous experience.

Krause warns of necessity of laryngeal examination before injection, lest sudden swelling or rapid cellular infiltration of a susceptible mucous membrane may produce complete closure. Two cases in the wards of Senator, two in those of Cornet, and one in Gerhardt's, wear tracheotomy tubes in testimony.

An adult patient was observed in Gerhardt's wards, December 8th, with infiltration of the left apex and bacilli in sputum. After the first injection the right apex, before normal to percussion, presented marked dullness down to the second rib. This passed off with decline of reactive fever. It occurred during the reaction of the two succeeding treatments, ceased with the fourth, and has not returned. In the same wards an adult female is shown, who, after her second injection (one centigramme) suddenly developed distressing dyspnoea; absolute dullness over the lower angle of the right scapula as large as the palm, with crepitant râles.

Kast, of Hamburg, reports a case of a female adult, with extensive lung tuberculosis, who was treated with gradually increasing doses, which were well endured until an injection of fifteen milligrammes was reached, when suddenly, during reaction, she fell into collapse.

Cases of sudden heart failure and death have occurred. The best authorities here do not consider the remedy cumulative. Children frequently suffer considerable diarrhoea during the early treatment. This usually corrects itself with cautious dieting, and the system becomes tolerant.

<sup>1</sup> Deutsche Med. Wochenschr., No. 49, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Birmingham Medical Review, December, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> Rev. Gén. de Clin. et de Thér., December 10th.

<sup>5</sup> Hospitalstidende, December 17th.

<sup>6</sup> Deutsch. med. Wochenschr., No. 49, 1890.

<sup>7</sup> Medical Record, January 3, 1891.

## KOCH'S REMEDY IN LARYNGEAL TUBERCULOSIS.

MR. LENNOX BROWNE<sup>1</sup> writes from Berlin that the following are a few of the more obvious points which may so far be accepted as decided: Laryngeal tuberculosis is a far more frequent association of pulmonary disease than is generally admitted; and, *vice versa*, the throat is but rarely affected without associated pulmonary disease. This association does not take place as an accidental sequel, such as from the infection of the larynx or pharynx by pulmonary sputa, but it may exist, and lie dormant, long before it is actively evident. The laryngeal complications of pulmonary tuberculosis are rarely, if ever, of a simple catarrhal nature, but are essentially of the same specific character as the disease in the lungs. The frequent association of lupus of the nose with similar involvement of the pharynx and larynx is strengthened by the development of the disease in these latter situations in patients under treatment for its manifestation in the former situation.

The most usual laryngeal evidences previously noted as early characteristics of tuberculous laryngitis — namely, bilateral swelling of the mucous folds and coverings of the arytenoid, and of the epiglottis — are just those which are observed to be developed under the Koch treatment. In like manner past experience is confirmed that unilateral swellings and unilateral ulcerations are less common than the bilateral, and that the lesions are more or less symmetrical. Under this treatment, ulcers representing necrotic changes may develop and may heal with an unexampled rapidity, and infiltration and quasi-new growths may become absorbed. Such a circumstance warrants us in supposing that similar changes take place in the lungs. In fact, some of the cases noted in the wards of Professor Gerhardt are quite convincing on this point. In a few cases only did he observe no improvement.

As to treatment, all will do well to commence with the minimum dose of a milligramme, or even less, as recently advised by von Ziemssen, in all laryngeal cases, and not only in those in which there is already infiltration, for in this treatment it is the unexpected which often happens, and no one can foretell the case in which there will be undue reactionary oedema, with stenosis in addition to the always to be observed hyperæmia. Wherever stenosis of high grade occurs, intubation is, *ceteris paribus*, preferable to tracheotomy.

In a few cases in which there has not been improvement, the treatment has been of great diagnostic value, and setting aside any other consideration, there cannot be the least doubt that the greatest credit will always redound to Koch for his discovery as a means of ascertaining, with scientific and absolute precision, the existence and extent of tuberculous disease at its earliest stage.

Finally, it should be remarked that, though there does not appear to be any marked difference in the reactionary fever that takes place as a result of this treatment when employed for laryngeal disease from what is observed in the course of other maladies under a like procedure, there are often to be observed, as exceptions to the rule that change and fever go *pari passu*, actual physical alterations of the greatest importance taking place in the diseased structures when the reactionary fever is almost nil, and *vice versa*.

The former exception of these two has so far happened to be the most frequent.

DEATH AFTER INJECTION OF KOCH'S FLUID:  
AUTOPSY.

JARISCH<sup>1</sup> records the history of a case of lupus vulgaris in which death occurred thirty-six hours after the injection of two milligrammes of Koch's fluid. The patient was a girl aged seventeen, suffering from a very extensive lupus exulcerans of the face, by which much of the nose and face had been destroyed and the mouth so contracted that it had been impossible to examine the oral cavity or to make a laryngoscopic examination. The patient had been under treatment in the hospital at the Innsbruck University for eighteen months, and her general health had been fairly good. Physical examination of the chest and abdomen did not disclose any morbid condition therein.

The temperature on the day before the injection was 36.9° and 37.5° C. respectively. On December, 3d, at 9 A. M., two milligrammes of Koch's fluid were injected; the same solution had been used on three other patients. At 2.30 P. M. there was a rigor, combined with local swelling of the lupoid parts; the temperature rose at 3.30 P. M. to 39.9° C., and at 12 P. M. to 41.1° C., pulse 160. Vomiting of bilious matter occurred also in the same afternoon, and the patient became very drowsy. On December 4th the temperature reached 41.5° at 3 P. M., and did not fall under 40° C. The symptoms of collapse remained the whole day, and, though restoratives were freely used, the patient died at 9 P. M. of the same day.

Twelve hours later the post-mortem examination was made by Professor Pommer of Innsbruck. There were found reactive changes in the neighborhood of the lupus and in the lymphatic glands, which will be examined microscopically. In different parts of the large intestines (caecum, colon), in which were old cicatrices, lymphoid nodules, surrounded by hyperæmic rings, were observed. In both lungs numerous disseminated pneumonic foci of recent origin were found, accompanied by extreme pulmonary oedema; there was very marked oedema of the brain and spinal cord, an acute swelling of the spleen, and parenchymatous intumescence of less degree of the liver and of the kidneys. Capillary hæmorrhages were found in the pulmonary pleura, in the parietal layer of the pericardium, in the thymus gland, and in some parts of the spinal cord. All these changes had the appearance of recent date, while there were the following chronic lesions: Bronchitis with slight bronchiectasis, induration of the apices of the lungs without any sign of reaction, slight mitral stenosis with hypertrophy of the right heart, and hæmorrhagic pachymeningitis. There was neither stenosis or oedema of the larynx.

It appears that death was caused by the disseminated lobular pneumonia and by the oedema of the brain, but with regard to the latter phenomenon, the presence of the old pachymeningitis must be taken into consideration as one of its principal causes. The case shows that even in otherwise apparently healthy persons affected with lupus vulgaris there may exist some incipient pathological changes which should induce physicians to make the injections only in patients whose life-history and bodily state are known by them to be above suspicion.

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal, December 21, 1890.

<sup>1</sup> Wiener klinische Wochenschrift, December 11, 1890.

## EFFECT OF KOCH'S FLUID ON THE BLOOD.

HÉNOCQUE<sup>1</sup> has made a series of spectroscopic examinations of the blood in twenty-two patients under treatment by injections of Koch's fluid with the following results: In thirteen the amount of oxyhæmoglobin was diminished, in three it was first diminished and afterwards increased, in three there was little or no change, and in three there was an increase from the first. The diminution was seldom observed before the second or third day, or even later, after the beginning of the treatment. It was observed in lupus as well as in pulmonary phthisis, and appeared to be in proportion to the number rather than to the strength of the injections. There seems to be no relation between the intensity of the reaction and the variations in the amount of oxyhæmoglobin.

FRAENKEL, KITASATO AND BEHRING.—The names of these three men have recently become prominent in connection with their experiments in conferring immunity against diphtheria. Professor Karl Fraenkel passed his final examination as a physician in 1885, was appointed assistant in the Hygienic Institute on its establishment, and soon became Koch's first assistant there. In 1887 he established himself as private lecturer in Berlin University. About a year ago he was appointed professor of hygiene at Königsberg. He became generally known in medical circles by the publication of his "Elements of Bacteriology," in 1886. The most important of Fraenkel's special investigations are those of bacterial poisons, which he made in common with Ludwig Brieger, and which led to the discovery of toxalbumin. Dr. Kitasato, a Japanese by birth, has lived in Germany for five years, and has occupied himself almost all the time with bacteriological studies in the Hygienic Institute at Berlin. The biology of the cholera bacillus has been the theme of many of his researches. He has also gone deeply into the study of the tetanus germs, and has now published the results of his investigations in his article on immunity. One of his chief discoveries is that of the musk fungus. Dr. Ernst Behring, who has shown, in conjunction with Dr. Kitasato, how immunity against diphtheria and tetanus is conferred on animals, is an army surgeon, and has been working as an assistant for about a year and a half past in the Hygienic Institute. Among his first studies after he became a surgeon ten years ago, was the manner in which antiseptic remedies for wounds, especially iodoform, act, and he made a special study of the symptoms of iodoform poisoning. He afterwards tested the antiseptic value of silver solutions, creoline, and other chemicals. Cadaverine, the etiology of anthrax, and the immunity of rats are also among the themes to which he has devoted special attention, but diphtheria has recently been his exclusive study.

THE BRADSHAW LECTURE on Modern Abdominal Surgery, was delivered at the Royal College of Surgeons of England, December 18, 1890, by Sir T. Spencer Wells, Bart., F.R.C.S.

## THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JANUARY 8, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## VARIABILITY AND VARIETIES OF THE TYPHOID BACILLUS.

In his now famous address before the International Medical Congress, at Berlin, in August last, Koch touched upon the difficulties involved in the determination with absolute certainty of the presence of the bacillus of typhoid fever in air, fæces, water, etc., as follows:

"A very characteristic example of the difficulty with which the determination of a (bacterial) species is surrounded is exhibited by the bacillus of typhoid fever. If this be found in the glands of the mesentery, in the spleen, or in the liver of a typhoid victim, there can be no question that we are dealing with the real typhoid bacilli since no other bacteria have hitherto been found in these regions which could be confounded with these.

"But when we are dealing with the determination of typhoid bacilli in the contents of the intestine, in soil, in water or in dust, the circumstances are very different. In such places there are found numerous bacilli similar to those of typhoid which only a very skilful bacteriologist, and even then not with absolute certainty, can distinguish from the typhoid bacillus, since unmistakable and constant characteristics of the latter are, as yet, wanting. The statements repeatedly made of late, that typhoid bacilli have been detected in soil, in water-supplies or in foods can, therefore, be accepted only with a reasonable doubt."

In view of these statements, and because of the immense practical importance of typhoid fever in its relations to the public health, it becomes imperative for us to revise our knowledge of the bacillus of typhoid fever.

Through the researches of Klebs, Eberth, Koch and especially of Gaffky and Chantemesse and Widal, so precise a knowledge of the characteristics of the typhoid bacillus was secured, that, the last-mentioned observers, in 1887, believed that it had at length become possible to identify certain bacilli found in water as genuine typhoid bacilli. Following in the same line, other observers have found similar bacteria in water-sewage and fæces, and, relying upon special characteristics,

<sup>1</sup> Rev. Gén. de Clin. et de Théor., December 17th.

have pronounced them to be the bacilli of typhoid fever. One by one, however, these diagnostic "characteristics" have been found to be not absolutely trustworthy.

According to a very recent paper by Babes,<sup>1</sup> there exist in many cases of intestinal disease, in the organs or the faeces of man and the lower animals, in water, etc., bacilli which exhibit all the special characteristics of the typhoid bacillus hitherto described and which yet must be regarded as different from it. Even the most careful studies of the typhoid bacillus still leave much to be desired. Babes questions or denies successively the diagnostic value of the morphological peculiarities laid down by Chantemesse and Widal; the vacuolation and granular peculiarities described by himself and Buchner; the staining peculiarities obtained by Gram's method; the diagnostic value of motility of the growth upon gelatine, agar, and blood serum; and even the long-trusted growth upon potato, already discarded by some, is rejected by Babes. He, confirming Pöhl, affirms that "many bacilli resemble the typhoid bacillus in their growth upon potato" instancing, for example, some from the intestine, from water, and from the bladder and other organs in certain diseases. In the same way Babes rejects the formation of acid (Petruscky); the power of resistance to carbolic acid, 1:100 (Chantemesse and Widal); the cilia-like appendages (Tödler); the negative indol reaction (Kitasato); and all other single peculiarities, as being not really diagnostic.

On the other hand, while denying that the special peculiarities laid down by Gafky, Chantemesse and Widal, and others taken singly are trustworthy, Babes insists that by taking all of these characteristics together, we nevertheless obtain, as a resultant, a very characteristic picture of the typhoid fever bacillus.

At the same time, the question naturally arises: Is there any variability in the typhoid bacillus itself and are there any variations from the main type? Babes, impressed by the immense practical importance of accurate diagnosis of the pathogenic bacillus of typhoid, has re-examined the whole subject. During his work which has extended over two years and has included more than 12,000 cultures, he has, in a very few cases, found, outside the bodies of typhoid victims—on one occasion in water—bacilli which exhibited all the characteristics of typhoid bacilli hitherto described; while, on the other hand, from a comparison of the bacilli found in twelve cases of typhoid, from the body of the victims, he has been led to recognize a number agreeing, indeed, with the "typical" typhoid bacillus, yet not identical with one another. Especially noteworthy is the fact that, in some of the typhoid victims besides the typical bacillus—in one old case, even without it—there occurred distinct varieties of it. These were carefully compared with the typical form and especially with the original Berlin cultures. Forms agreeing with one or more of these "atypical" varieties were, in three cases, found outside the body.

The typical form was never detected by Babes except in the bodies of typhoid victims. The question then arises, Are these "varieties" capable of producing typhoid fever? The question remains open, although Babes is inclined to answer it in the negative.

His apparently careful and exhaustive investigation emphasizes the statements of Koch, and shows the difficulties attending the detection of the typhoid bacillus in drinking water. It suggests, also, the possibility that there may be varieties of the typical form existing in nature, and more or less capable of pathogenesis. If this should eventually be established it would greatly assist in the explanation of those sporadic or so-called autochthonous cases which are often extremely difficult to account for upon the ordinary theory of infection from antecedent cases. It might even furnish a simple explanation of the variations in the clinical history of the fever itself.

#### THE TREATMENT OF DYSENTERY BY THE ADMINISTRATION OF A SATURATED SOLUTION OF EPSOM SALTS.

DR. LEAHY, of the Indian Medical Service, has advocated the treatment of acute dysentery by Epsom salts in pretty large doses; and he publishes in the *Lancet* his method of treatment: "Take a sufficient quantity of sulphate of magnesia to saturate seven fluid ounces of water, and to this saturated solution, add one ounce of dilute sulphuric acid. The dose is a tablespoonful every hour or two in a wineglassful of water till it operates."

He says that he has treated one hundred and three cases by this method with the greatest success. In the earlier stages of acute dysentery this saturated solution of Epsom salts acts like a charm; fever, if present, disappears; mucus and blood are wanting in the stools, which become copious, faeculent, and bilious; the tenesmus ceases; the patient's anxiety diminishes; the skin acts well, and sleep follows the administration of the first few doses.

In other instances, he has given a drachm of the saturated solution with ten drops of the dilute sulphuric acid every hour until the stools have become copious, faeculent, and free from blood and mucus. When the stools have become normal in color and appearance, and the patient only passes two or three in the twenty-four hours, an ordinary astringent mixture of acid with laudanum, or a pill containing opium is all that is necessary to complete the cure. It is, of course, imperative to diet the cases with great care.

The advantages of this treatment over the treatment by large doses of ipecacuanha may be summed up as follows: (1) It has no depressant action on the system; (2) It neither produces nausea nor vomiting; (3) It quiets and soothes the patient; (4) Its physiological action on the mucous membrane of the intestines in relieving hyperemia is sound, and by this means it probably prevents the formation of ulcers within the gut, places those which may have al-

<sup>1</sup>Zell. Path. Hyg. u. Bakt., 1890.



ready formed in a condition most favorable for their healing, preventing the acute inflammatory process and engorgement of the mucous membrane leading to the death of more tissue, and thus bringing about a cure.

### MEDICAL NOTES.

**Koch's FLUID IN BOSTON.**—The supply of Koch's fluid, received by Dr. H. H. A. Beach from Berlin, has been placed by him, in a true scientific spirit, at the disposal of the principal hospitals. In another part of this issue of the JOURNAL is an account of the preparation of the material for use, in an ingenious manner, by Mr. W. C. Durkee.

**MEDICAL EXAMINER.**—Governor Brackett has nominated William D. Swan, M.D., of Cambridge for the office of Medical Examiner for the first Middlesex District, vice Dr. Alfred F. Holt, deceased.

**THE NEW SURGEON-GENERAL.**—Dr. Charles Sutherland, who has recently been made Surgeon-General of the United States Army, entered the Medical Service of the Army in 1852, and was the ranking Colonel in that department. He served with distinction in the war, and was breveted Lieutenant-Colonel and Colonel for meritorious service. Since 1866 he has held the position of Assistant Medical Purveyor.

**PROFESSOR WEIGERT NOT DEAD.**—We are glad to learn that the report of the death of Professor Karl Weigert of Frankfurt, which has been published in several German and English papers, was incorrect. He has been suffering severely from septicaemia, but is now recovering.

**CHOLERA.**—With the official announcement to the effect that the cholera epidemic in Spain has come to an end, all information on the subject has ceased from that country. In Syria the disease is still seriously prevalent, Aleppo being the principal centre of mortality; but at Hamah, Antioch, and Homs, a large cholera mortality was also maintained up to the first of last month.

### NEW YORK.

**THE OFFICIAL BULLETIN OF THE NEW YORK STATE BOARD OF HEALTH,** just issued, shows that, as usual, November is the healthiest month of the year. The average daily mortality in the State for the past five years has been 260, while that of November has been 225. In 1889, there were forty-two deaths daily more than the daily rate for the year; in 1888, there were fifty-two less; in 1887, twenty-one less, and in 1886, nine less. The average number of deaths per day for 1890 has been 305, and during November, 257, a diminution of nearly fifty-six per diem. The mortality from zymotic diseases decreased proportionately from 155 deaths in each 1,000 from all causes in October to 146 per 1,000 in November. It was also lower than the average for November, which is 182 per 1,000. All zymotic diseases except diphtheria, scarlet fever and measles showed lower mortality.

Diphtheria always shows a marked rise in mortality in October, and the average of five years shows a continuance of this increase through the succeeding two months.

**OFFICIAL FEES.**—The Board of Supervisors of Dutchess County, which includes the city of Poughkeepsie, having for some time refused adequate pay for public services rendered by the medical profession, a large number of the physicians of the county recently sent to the Board a petition in which they stated their conviction that ten dollars was a just charge for an examination of a dead body before a coroner, and also for an ordinary examination in lunacy. They also announced that they would not perform the duties of coroner's physician or examiner in lunacy for a less sum than the above, and asked that these changes be fixed as legitimate rates. "We are forced to this action," the petition went on to say, "by the knowledge and belief that our services are misunderstood and our labors underrated; that our professional qualifications are gauged by the standard of the day-laborer, and that often in the past no account has been taken of our skill and ability nor of the dangers we have to encounter." On the 30th of December the Board of Supervisors, without debate, coolly laid this petition on the table; but if the great mass of the respectable practitioners of the County will only stand firm in the matter there can be little question that the supervisors will finally be obliged to come to their terms.

### Miscellany.

#### TOXALBUMIN AND IMMUNITY FROM DIPHTHERIA.

THE connection between toxalbumin<sup>1</sup> and the preventive inoculation against diphtheria by the injection of the products of bacterial growth, has recently been investigated by Fraenkel,<sup>2</sup> who finds that toxalbumin, when isolated, dried, and kept several months, possesses its poisonous qualities, and produces absolutely no immunity against the disease. But the culture fluid itself, sterilized by filtration or by heating for an hour at 55° C., although poisonous, will, if injected in non-fatal doses, so hinder the poisonous properties of virulent bacteria, subsequently injected, that an animal, instead of dying in one or two days, will live three to nine days. The next step was the discovery that more complete immunity could be obtained, not by small doses of the poisonous culture fluid, but by large doses of the same fluid made non-poisonous by heating for an hour to 100° C. By experimenting with fluids obtained from bouillon cultures of the bacillus of diphtheria raised to different degrees of temperature, he concluded that the best results could be obtained by heating for an hour at between 66 and 70° C. Ten to twenty cubic centimetres of culture fluid prepared in this way, at the end of three weeks protected guinea-pigs subsequently inoculated with virulent bacteria. The author concludes that the specific

<sup>1</sup> See page 430 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> Berliner Klin. Wochenschrift, No. 49, 1890.

poison generated by the diphtheria bacillus and the material which produces immunity, are two distinct substances. In the culture fluid they both exist. The former begins to lose its properties at from 55 to 60° C. The latter can endure a higher temperature, but above 70° C., it becomes weakened.

This preventive substance is therapeutically of no use. If animals are infected with virulent bacteria, and immediately afterward receive an injection of the substance, no immunity is obtained; on the contrary, they die rather faster than without the injection. The method is therefore not applicable as a cure for diphtheria, although the possibility is suggested that a similar process may be of use in infectious diseases which have a long period of incubation.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**PEDICULI PUBIS.** — Brocq<sup>1</sup> uses the following lotion:

R Corrosive sublimate . . . . . gr. v.  
Vinegar . . . . . 3 ℥. M.

This not only kills the pediculi, but also detaches the nits.

Hebra recommends this ointment:

R Calomel . . . . . 53 3 j.  
Bismuth, subnitrat. . . . . 3 j.  
Unguent. simp. . . . . 3 j. M.  
Ft. unguentum.  
Sig. Rub on thoroughly twice a day.

**CREOLIN IN ERYSIPELAS.** — Rothe<sup>2</sup> has used in the treatment of erysipelas the following ointment:

R Creolin . . . . . gr. xxiv.  
Cret. prap. . . . . 3 j.  
Adips . . . . . 3 j. iv.  
Oil, menth. pip. . . . . grs. v. M.

This is spread in the thickness of the blade of a knife over the diseased parts twice or three times a day, a thin layer of cotton wool being applied as a covering. The same ointment also did good service in a case of weeping eczema of the face, as also in several cases of eczema in children. A patient suffering from scabies was treated with a thorough washing with soft soap and innunction of this ointment, with such a decided effect, that Dr. Rothe considers creolin to be undoubtedly a specific for the disease.

The method of Koch<sup>3</sup> consists in applying, by means of a camel-hair pencil, the following ointment in a perfectly thin layer over the affected parts:

R Creolin . . . . . 1 part.  
Codonum . . . . . 4 parts.  
Lanolin . . . . . 10 parts. M.

After the ointment is applied, it is covered with a thin layer of gutta-percha. This method is said to be especially applicable to erysipelas of the face and of the hairy scalp.

### Correspondence.

#### THE FIRST ADMINISTRATION OF ETHER.

Boston, January 3, 1891.

MR. EDITOR: Dr. Jewett communicates in the last number of the JOURNAL an incident connected with the first public surgical operation under ether by Dr. Warren, on October 15, 1846, which he is quite right in thinking

<sup>1</sup> Gazette de l'Hopital, etc.  
<sup>2</sup> Reich's Archiv f. Klin. Chirurg., November, 1890.  
<sup>3</sup> The Lancet, Gazette, October 15th.  
<sup>4</sup> The Boston Medical and Surgical Journal.

has not been published. The reason is that it did not occur on that occasion.

It appears from Dr. Jewett's account (1) that the patient was a woman; (2) that the operation was for a malignant tumor of the upper jaw; (3) that through defect or mismanagement of the apparatus the patient was asphyxiated and suffered no pain. In confirmation of all which Dr. Jewett tells us that he sat where he could see the minutest details.

Nevertheless, the facts are, (1) that the only patient operated on under ether by Dr. Warren at the first public trial on October 16, 1846, was a man; (2) that the operation was for a vascular tumor of the neck; (3) that far from being in need of resuscitation, the patient was not profoundly unconscious during the operation, but spoke incoherently during the latter part of it, and experienced some pain.

The reason why it is worth while to correct Dr. Jewett's reminiscences is that a serious charge is implied; to wit, that the anesthesia obtained at the first surgical operation was due to asphyxia, but was represented as the effect of ether. This is very certainly untrue.

I do not doubt that Dr. Jewett's error arose from a lapse of memory, and that such an accident as he describes may have occurred on a subsequent occasion. This, however, entirely changes its significance.

Dr. Jewett must excuse me for saying that he was boned to be sure of his facts before making such a statement.

Very truly yours, THOMAS DWIGHT, M.D.

### THE STUDY OF MUSHROOMS.

#### A REPLY AND CORRECTION.

Boston, January 3, 1890.

MR. EDITOR:—The tone of the article in your issue of December 14th, signed Julius A. Palmer, Jr., would imply that the slight criticism of his book of plates had so obscured his vision that he did not, or would not, perceive that it was distinctly stated that the list was not a bibliography, but only a list of those considered by the writer to be of use to the casual student. He goes out of his way to say that the list is "strangely incomplete," because it did not include some articles from his particular pen.

He knows full well that ignorance of the authorship of the article in "Appleton's" was impossible, as it was seen in proof and several changes urged, some of which were accepted. Having been considered competent by the author to look it over before publication, the writer considered he was "competent to judge of its merits," and was convinced that instead of being "the most valuable ever published," it was "strangely" misleading in some of its statements, and for this reason it was not mentioned.

The article, erroneously credited by a printer's error to Julius A. Palmer, Jr., and which your correspondent considers the poorest he ever wrote, is really one of the best popular articles, and one most likely to stimulate research in this most fascinating subject.

Why your correspondent should say that "more recently" than "a year or two ago" he loaned two quarto volumes of correspondence to the writer, or what connection such a loan had to do with the article of October 2d, it is difficult to imagine. It was over four years since, with his permission and for the specific purpose of collecting the cases of poisoning he had noted, that the writer had the use of his volumes. His cases, thirty-three in number, were published in the writer's pamphlet on "Mushrooms and Mushroom Poisoning," and full credit given him therefor. Credit was also given him for the first set of plates issued in this country, and also for his zeal in essaying the edible qualities of many varieties, and again for having the courage of his conviction that those fatally poisonous were all to be found among the Amanitas.

Writing of his "Mushrooms of America," the writer stated "that while not in every instance correct as to the

botanical nomenclature has most excellent plates, which are invaluable to the beginner." To this he took exception in a personal letter, and asked wherein had been noticed any errors, and expressed surprise that the charts of Smith were so unhesitatingly recommended, apparently forgetting he has done the same in his "Appleton" article. Had he been satisfied to await an answer and not appeared in print, these criticisms would have been sent to him, and your indulgence not asked for this reply.

Writing from memory, only one or two errors were in mind, but since making a critical examination of his plates and text, the conclusion has been reached that, instead of words of commendation, it should have been written simply, "had some plates valuable to the beginner," meaning that they were valuable as being the only available set of plates easily procurable at a low price, and likely to stimulate the student to further research, that he might be able to separate the wheat from the chaff. Having written as he did, and having been told by a bookseller that his pamphlet had "caused a boom for Palmer's book," the writer feels that it is his duty to call attention to some of the many inaccuracies of the work, not only as to the nomenclature, but in general, as he fully believes that it is as important to note error as to elucidate truth.

To begin with, Plate I, Fig. 1, of *A. campestris*, lacks the distinctive delicate pink or flesh color, by which it is so easily recognized, and from which it derives its common name of Pink Gill. At the stage of growth, just bursting its veil, in which *A. arvensis* (Fig. 2) is depicted, the gills should be white, not dark as given. The spores of *A. cretaceus* (Plate IV) are "wholly, as is *A. campestris*" (*vide* Stevenson, vol. i, p. 304), that is, dark brown, not "pink or rosy" as stated. The long stems, which are so characteristic of *A. procerus* (Plate V), have been amputated at about their middle, that the figures might fit the page, thus sacrificing the truthfulness of the otherwise good pictures. To say that "equal gills are characteristic of the whole *Russula* family" is contrary to all good authorities, as Fries, Berkley, Cooke, Stevenson and others, for the tribe *Compactae* of this genus all have unequal gills. A strong imagination is needed to discern any warts on Fig. 3, Plate VI, as called for by the description of *R. virescens*. Fig. 2, *R. heterophylla*, has a pileus, very variable in color, but all authorities agree that it is "never reddish or purple," which latter is certainly the color as represented in this plate.

Plate VII, Fig. 3, lacks the blackish points or dots on the stem, so characteristic of *B. scaber*. Fig. 4 is probably *B. miniato-olivaceus*, certainly not *B. sub-tomentosus*. Fig. 5 omits the cracks on the cap, to make it a typical *B. chrysenteron* or red-cracked boletus. The coloring of Fig. 6 is very poor, but corrected by the text.

Plate VIII, Fig. 1, is a very good representation of, and should be named, *L. cyanthiforme*, it lacks the shape of *L. giganteum*, which is depressed, globose, the vertical diameter being less than the horizontal, the former occurs more frequently and in greater numbers. They are easily distinguished by the color of the spores, in the latter they are yellowish-green and dingy-olive, in the first they are purple-brown. Fig. 2 gives no idea of a long *stemon* or elongated puff-ball, the common name of *L. saccatum*.

Plate X, Fig. 2, will answer for a poor representation of *A. muscarius*, if it is intended that the coloring on the cap should indicate warts. Fig. 3 is not *A. phalloides*, but is *A. mappa*, as is Fig. 4, if we except the striations on the margin of the pileus. Warts are not found on the cap of *A. phalloides*, the volva in this variety bursting at the top, allowing the pileus to appear quite naked.

Plate XI, Fig. 1, does not show the reticulations on the stem, which are so characteristic of *B. felleus*. Figs. 3 and 4 are given as *B. luridus*, but as authorities say that the pileus should be *unber olivaceus* and the pores *vermillion then orange*, this is clearly a case of incorrect nomenclature. To say that "Fig. 3 is easily confounded with Figs. 4 and 5, Plate VII," would imply that the observer was or had been asleep, or possibly color-blind, for scarcely any three of the figures of boleti are more unlike, the species them-

selves are very distinct, and in no way likely to be confounded.

Enough has been given to justify the statement, "not in every instance correct as to botanical nomenclature," and also to show that the work has other inaccuracies.

The writer's acquaintance with "the various authorities" so "carefully studied and collated" years ago by your correspondent has not led him to agree "that a uniform system of nomenclature is a desideratum," but has convinced him that the one we have should be correctly employed.

Yours very truly,

EDWARD JACOB FORSTER, M.D.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, DECEMBER 27, 1890.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.
New York . .	1,622,237	705	247	15.36	20.86	.70	6.30	1.54
Chicago . .	1,100,000	355	164	16.24	20.72	2.24	7.28	1.68
Philadelphia . .	1,064,277	350	112	13.05	11.31	1.74	8.41	.58
Brooklyn . .	852,467	374	154	15.56	59.63	.67	19.43	.70
St. Louis . .	550,000	127	30	4.74	3.95	—	17.16	1.05
Baltimore . .	500,000	133	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston . .	446,567	187	47	8.48	18.62	1.59	4.24	—
Cincinnati . .	325,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
New Orleans . .	250,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington . .	230,000	105	37	9.52	20.94	2.85	4.75	—
Nashville . .	68,413	29	7	13.80	15.80	3.45	3.45	3.45
Charleston . .	60,445	31	—	—	3.23	—	—	—
Portland . .	42,000	14	4	7.14	—	—	—	—
Worcester . .	81,436	32	9	—	28.17	—	—	—
Lowell . .	77,605	43	13	27.96	6.99	18.64	—	—
Fall River . .	74,551	25	7	16.16	20.00	—	4.00	4.00
Cambridge . .	62,437	18	4	11.11	16.66	5.56	—	—
Lynn . .	55,684	11	4	18.18	9.09	—	9.09	9.09
Lawrence . .	44,559	21	8	37.60	47.60	18.89	4.70	—
Springfield . .	44,164	8	1	—	25.00	—	—	—
New Bedford . .	40,769	43	3	7.69	—	—	—	—
Somerville . .	40,417	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke . .	35,725	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem . .	39,733	12	6	16.06	—	8.33	8.33	—
Chelsea . .	37,850	9	2	—	22.22	—	—	—
Haverhill . .	37,322	6	2	—	66.66	—	—	—
Brookton . .	37,278	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Taunton . .	35,389	6	2	—	—	—	—	—
Newton . .	34,575	6	1	—	50.00	—	—	—
Malden . .	22,984	7	1	—	14.28	—	—	—
Fitchburg . .	22,607	9	3	—	11.11	—	—	—
Gloucester . .	21,262	3	0	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham . .	18,222	3	1	—	66.66	—	—	—
Fitchfield . .	17,252	7	5	50.00	—	—	—	—
Quincy . .	16,711	2	0	14.28	—	—	14.28	—
Northampton . .	14,961	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport . .	13,914	3	0	33.33	—	33.33	—	—
Brookline . .	12,076	4	2	—	25.00	—	—	—

Dentils reported 2,525: under five years of age 885; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrheal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 352, acute lung diseases 456, consumption 297, diphtheria and croup 149, typhoid fever 42, scarlet fever 39, measles 32, diarrheal diseases 34, whooping-cough 22, erysipelas 17, malarial fever 12, cerebro-spinal meningitis 8.

From measles New York 19, Brooklyn 8, Chicago 3, Lawrence 2. From diarrheal diseases New York 9, Philadelphia 4, Chicago, St. Louis and Lowell 3 each, Fall River 2, Boston, Washington, Charleston, Portland, Cambridge, Lawrence and Quincy 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 18, Brooklyn 7, Chicago 1, Philadelphia 3. From erysipelas Chicago 6, New York 5, Boston 3, Brooklyn 2, New Bedford 1. From malarial fever New York 6, Brooklyn 4, Boston and Nashville 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago and Brooklyn 2 each, New York, Philadelphia, Washington and Lowell 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 3,715,533, for the week ending December 12th, the death-rate was 21.3. Deaths reported 3,965: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 487, measles 215, scarlet fever 70, diphtheria 65, whooping-cough 37, diarrheal 11, fever 37.

The death-rates ranged from 12.9 in Cardiff to 33.2 in Preston, Birmingham 18.5, Bradford 19.7, Bristol 22.5, Hull 15.6, Leeds 20.8, Leicester 16.2, Liverpool 21.9, London 21.1, Manchester 27.2, Nottingham 18.5, Sheffield 27.4.

In Edinburgh 18.7, Glasgow 22.9, Dublin 25.6.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending Dec. 27, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro-	Thermom-	Relative		Direction	Velocity		Weth'r.		Rainfall in inches.				
	meter	eter.	humidity.			of wind.		of wind.						
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.		8,000 A. M.	8,000 P. M.	8,000 A. M.	8,000 P. M.					
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	8,000 A. M.	8,000 P. M.	Daily mean.	8,000 A. M.	8,000 P. M.	8,000 A. M.	8,000 P. M.					
S. 21	29.97	35	46	19	53	66	69	S. W.	W.	24	18	F.	O.	.02
M. 22	29.96	35	43	33	73	71	75	W.	W.	12	12	F.	O.	.1
T. 23	29.76	41	52	31	63	65	65	W.	W.	20	19	C.	O.	.1
W. 24	30.06	26	30	22	65	68	67	W.	W.	17	19	C.	O.	.1
T. 25	30.50	16	29	12	73	63	68	N. W.	N. W.	9	15	C.	O.	.1
F. 26	30.25	19	32	6	90	100	95	N. W.	N. E.	10	39	S.	S.	.80
S. 27	29.40	27	24	21	100	75	89	W.	W.	11	18	O.	C.	.54
28	29.98	37	21		74									1.31

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threatening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM DECEMBER 27, 1890, TO JANUARY 2, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain WILLIAM J. WAKEMAN, assistant surgeon, is relieved from the further operation of Paragraph 15, Special Orders 354, Adjutant General's Orders, October 20, 1890, and telegraphic instructions of the 10th instant, from this office, transferring him from Fort Bidwell, California, to Fort Huachuca, Arizona Territory, and he will return from Reno, Nevada, to Fort Bidwell, for further duty at the latter post. S. O. 500, Par. 3, A. G. O., December 24, 1890.

By direction of the Secretary of War, First Lieutenant OGDEN RAFFERTY, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Sam Houston, Texas, and will report in person to the commanding officer, Camp Eagle Pass, Texas, for duty at that station, reporting by letter to the commanding general, Department of Texas. S. O. 501, Par. 2, A. G. O., December 26, 1890.

By direction of the Secretary of War, the extension of leave of absence on account of sickness, granted Major STEVEN G. COMBERRY, surgeon, in Special Orders No. 255, December 16, 1890, from this office, is still further extended one month, on account of sickness. S. O. 502, Par. 8, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., December 27, 1890.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Major JOHN S. LAXDER, surgeon, now on duty at Fort Ontario, N. Y., will proceed, without delay, to Pine Ridge Agency, South Dakota, and report in person to Brigadier-General JOHN BROWN, for duty in the field, and by letter to the commanding general, Department of Dakota. S. O. 503, Par. 8, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., December 29, 1890.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JANUARY 3, 1891.

G. M. PICKRELL, assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Minnesota," and wait orders.

A. M. D. McCORMICK, assistant surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Minnesota," as Dr. Pickrell's relief.

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT. The annual meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, January 13, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Dr. J. Bonney will read a paper on "The Treatment of Eczema by Electrolysis and Apocath." By the following officers: G. G. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

MEDICAL SOCIETY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK. The February 18th Annual Meeting will be held Tuesday, Wednesday and Thursday, February 18, 19th and 20th, in the City Hall, at Albany, commencing at 9 A. M. Tuesday, and ending at noon, Thursday.

Commenced on a relation to the presentation and reading of

papers or to any changes in the provisional programme, already issued, should be addressed to the business committee prior to the 25th of January.

HERMAN BENDELL, 178 State St., Albany.

SENeca D. POWELL, 12 West 40th St., New York.

JAMES D. SPENCER, Watervliet.

Albany, January 8, 1891.

DR. ORLANDO W. DOE.

## RESOLUTIONS OF THE VISITING STAFF OF THE BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL.

BOSTON, January 1, 1891.

At a meeting of the Visiting Staff held this day, it was voted that a copy of the following resolutions on the death of Dr. O. W. Doe be forwarded to the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal.

From the time of his appointment as house officer, Dr. Orlando W. Doe has rendered long and devoted service to our Hospital. The same fidelity, care and patience, which were conspicuous in his private practice, he has given to the inmates of this institution.

These characteristics marked him as a conscientious physician. Such a character and such services cause us to deplore our loss, as we admire them. Let our regrets be not unavailing, but stimulate us to a higher sense of our professional duty.

DAVID W. CHEEVER,  
JOHN G. BLAKE,  
A. M. SUMNER, } Committee.

A true copy from the records.

Attest:

EDWARD J. FORSTER, Secretary of the Visiting Staff.

## OBITUARY. THERON TEMPLE, M.D., M.M.S.S.

Dr. Theron Temple, of Waltham, died, December 28th, aged fifty-seven. He was born in Heath, Mass., and graduated from the Berkshire Medical School. He practiced medicine for about twenty years in Amherst, and eight years ago moved to Waltham, where he served for a year as city physician. At the time of the war he enlisted as surgeon in the Twenty-fifth Massachusetts Infantry.

## DEATHS.

Benjamin F. Richardson, M.D., formerly Professor of Diseases of Women and Children in the Miami and Ohio Medical College, died, December 24th, aged seventy-three.

John Davis, M.D., formerly Professor of Anatomy in the Miami Medical College, Physician to the Cincinnati Hospital, died, December 25th, aged sixty-nine.

Wilhelm von Edinger, Physician Accoucheur to the Empress of Russia, and a member of the Russian Medical Council, died, on November 8th, aged seventy-one.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Desk Pad. Maltine Manufacturing Company.

Annual Report of the Postmaster-General of the United States for the Fiscal Year ending June 30, 1890.

The Fifteenth Annual Report of the House of Mercy, Pittsburg, for the Year ending November 1, 1890.

Removal of Tonsillar Hypertrophy by Electro-Cautery Dissection. By Edwin Pynchon, M.D. Reprint. 1890.

On Aphasia or Loss of Speech, and the Localization of the Faculty of Articulate Language. By Frederic Bateman, M.D. Second edition. London: Jarrold and Sons.

Cases of Cutaneous Tuberculosis, with Histological Studies. By John T. Bowen, M.D., Assistant for Diseases of the Skin, Massachusetts General Hospital. Reprint. 1890.

Antisepsis and Asepsis Before and After Major Gynecological Operations. By Howard A. Kelly, M.D., Professor of Gynecology in the Johns Hopkins University. Reprint. 1891.

Œuvres Complètes de J. M. Charcot. Hémorragie et Ramollissement du Cerveau, Métallothérapie et Hypnotisme Electrothérapie. Tome IX. Paris: Aux Bureaux du Progrès Médical. 1890.

Abnormal Intra-Thoracic Air-Pressures and their Treatment, Addressed at the Seventh Annual Meeting of the American Climatological Association, September 2, 1890. By Charles Denison, A.M., M.D., of Denver, Col., President. Reprint. New York. 1890.

On Chimisme Stomacal (Digestion Normale, Dyspepsie). Par M. M. G. Hayen, Professeur à la Faculté de Médecine de Paris, et J. Winter, Préparateur du Laboratoire de Thérapeutique à la Faculté de Médecine de Paris. G. Masson, Editeur. Paris. 1890.

## Original Articles.

THE PARASITIC ORIGIN OF CANCER.<sup>1</sup>

BY J. COLLINS WARREN, M.D.

THE achievements of bacteriology have not only aroused the hope that diseases hitherto considered incurable may come within the grasp of modern therapeutics, but have also emphasized the fact of our complete powerlessness in the presence of cancer, except with the uncertain aid which the knife has given us.

The etiology of cancer still remains an unsolved riddle. Any work in this domain of pathology deserves, therefore, all the encouragement which a sympathetic professional public can give, as it is but the preliminary step in a direction towards which many eyes are straining, and which may point the way to that goal which the surgeon has hitherto sought for in vain.

The following notes, collected for the purpose of instruction to a medical class, are presented as some of the most recent contributions to this question, and are, perhaps, of sufficient novelty to interest the members of this Society. It would, of course, be futile to draw any well-defined conclusions as yet from the work that has been done.

## BACTERIA IN CANCER.

Scheuclen reported in 1887 a cancer bacillus, which he had obtained from cultures of ascites and hydrocele fluids, inoculated with material taken from cancer of the breast. On the third day a colorless film was seen on the surface of the serum, which changed to a yellowish brown color. Under the microscope the culture was found to be composed of short bacilli, two micromillimetres long and four-tenths of a micromillimetre wide, with spores, which could readily be stained with the ordinary reagents. They could not be found in colored section, but were obtained from the cancer juice. Inoculation of bitches by injecting material from the pure culture into the posterior breast gland, produced at the end of fourteen days, a circumscribed tumor the size of a walnut. In the animals, killed four weeks after the inoculation, the tumors were found to be composed of epithelial cells, in which the spores of the bacilli could be seen. Francke, at the same time (1887) made similar investigations with sarcomata, and obtained a bacillus of sarcoma. He also obtained the cancer bacillus from carcinomatous growths. The sarcoma bacillus measured three to four micromillimetres in length and four-tenths of a micromillimetre in width. He obtained cultures, but inoculations failed to produce malignant growths. These observations have not been confirmed by subsequent observers; and Senn, Baumgarten, and others, are not disposed to accept them as the micro-organisms of malignant disease.

## PROTOZOA IN CANCER.

The many striking little bodies which have so long been recognized as characteristic of epithelial cancer under the name of epithelial nests — *globes epidermiques* — have recently been studied with renewed interest. The glistening bodies which form the centres of these masses, around which the epithelial cells appear to be arranged concentrically, were supposed by some to be epithelial cells in a state of

colloid degeneration or cells having undergone the horny change. Virchow, however, as early as 1861 did not accept this view, but named them physalides, (*physalis*, a bladder), or broad cavities; and this idea of an endogenous cell formation was adopted also by Butlin in his description of Paget's disease of the nipple. Within the last few years the view has been gaining ground that, these cells existing within the epithelial cells did not belong to the human organism, but were animal parasites of a very simple organization, consisting only of a single cell, and properly classified as one of the very numerous forms of protozoa.

The sporozoa, to which grand division of the subkingdom of the protozoa, the organisms in question belong, are described by Balbiani,<sup>2</sup> as being composed of five different species of organisms, namely: The gregarineum, the coccidium, the sarcosporidium, the myxosporidium and the microsporidium.

The sporozoa are parasites that are widely distributed. We find them in all animals, from man down to the infusoria. Some of them give rise to epidemics of a grave character in animals, as the coccidium in the rabbit — quite a common disease in France but rarely seen in this country. The sarcosporidium gives rise to an epizootic in sheep and poultry. A number of fish die annually of disease produced by the presence of the myxosporidium. And the organism which has caused such ravages among the silk-worms of France, producing the *maladie de la pébrine*, is the microsporidium.

The gregarinidia are elongated cells, showing a tendency to sub-division by the presence of constrictions. They each have a single nucleus. When sporulation takes place two cells enter into conjugation and form a single cyst with a wall of double contour, in which are formed the spores which are each enclosed in a diatom-like capsule. They were for this reason called the pseudo-navicellæ. When the condition favorable for the segmentation of the spores occur, two or more sickle-shaped cells form in them. These cells have amoeboid movements, and entering a new cell remain there until they become a fully developed cell, at which period their life becomes an extra-cellular one.

The coccidia, which interest us especially, owing to their presence in epithelial cancers, are somewhat similar in their structure to the gregarinidia. They differ materially from the latter organisms by the prolonged intercellular life. The organism consists of finely granular masses of protoplasm, with a nucleus not easily seen, and without an enveloping membrane during its period of growth. During this period it lives in an epithelial cell, where it finally becomes encysted. Before the protoplasm of the organism becomes segmented and sporulation takes place, it breaks away from the epithelial cell, and may be voided from the intestine of the infected animal. After sporulation occurs, it may again be taken into the digestive tract of another animal, somewhat after the manner of more complex animal parasites.

The coccidia are divided into several sub-varieties, according to the method of spore formation.

Steinhau describes the changes of the coccidium in the intestinal tract of the salamander, which, however, differs in certain important particulars from that of Balbiani. The different stages of the peculiar sickle-shaped cell-formation are very beautifully illustrated.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>2</sup> *Lçons sur les Sporozoaires*, Paris, 1884. *Médecine Chirurgicale Transactions*, 1887.

<sup>3</sup> Virchow's Archiv., Band 115, H. II, p. 176.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, November 21, 1890.

The cells he describes have nuclei and nucleoli; they entered the nucleus of an intestinal epithelial cell; sometimes there are one or more such cells in the nucleus. The nuclei of the parasites presently begin to divide and sub-divide until a necklace of nuclei may be seen in the interior of the organism now grown so large as to have distended and ruptured the epithelial nucleus which contained it. The next change is the formation around these nuclei of the sickle-shaped cells which are disposed around the surface of the organism like the meridians of a globe. Later, these cells become detached from one another, change their shape, and when ready for release appear as amoeboid corpuscles ready to invade a new cell. Steindlaus saw no enveloping membrane, and the changes above described all occurred inside the epithelial tract. One of the best known forms is the coccidium oxiforme, which is found in the intestine and liver of the rabbit, where it forms caseous nodules. Here the cyst formation is well-marked, and occurs within the epithelial cells, whose nucleus is pushed to one side. The further development of the cyst contents is extra-cellular in this case. Balbiani has been able to cultivate them in water and wet sand and thus observe the changes which take place during sporulation.

Cases of caseous tumors in man have been described by Güdler, in which these organisms have been found; and Podwysoski has described, as karyoplagus hominis, organisms which attack the nuclei of the liver cells and after ovulation and sporulation destroy the liver cells, and lead to irritation of the connective tissue struma, giving rise to icterus and cirrhosis.<sup>4</sup>

The sarcosporidia are generally found in the muscular tissue of vertebrates. They are also called by Balbiani, *Les Psorospermies utriculiformes*. These long tubes form at the expense of the muscular fibre. They are seen in pork easily, with a power of forty diameters. Finally, spores form partly in globular masses and partly singly. The cells which form vary in shape.

The myxosporidia are found in the skin and mucous membrane of fishes. The spores present a much greater variety of forms and more complex structure. They are provided with projectile threads.

The microsporidia are so called by Balbiani on account of the extremely small size of their spores, which are not more than four micromillimetres by two micromillimetres. They have been occasionally mistaken for bacteria. They possess a sac with a double contour, which can readily be distinguished when it ruptures at one end, and allows its contents to escape. These appear as amoeboid bodies which penetrate the epithelial cells, muscular tissue and other structures of the silk-worm and develop into sarcoid masses, in which sporulation takes place. The parasite penetrates into the reproductive, and other organs, and does not confine itself to the epithelial cells.

That the pathogenic qualities of the sporozoa, or the *psorosperms*, as the French authors call them, were in fact confined to animals, has been recognized in many years. One of the earliest communications is Guber, in 1766, upon the growth of these organisms in man, he already been referred to. It has been thought possible that the growth described by another was a glandular cell cancer of the liver in a case of reticulosarcoma metamorphosis. Coccidia have been found in the intestinal canal of man, in

pleuritic effusion, and in the interstitial tissue of the kidney in a case of Bright's disease.

The contagious nature of molluscum contagiosum was proved by Retzius in 1870, by inoculation experiments; but Neisser, in 1888, first showed that the "molluscum corpuscles" supposed to be the result of a degenerative process, were really parasitic. He succeeded in tracing them through their different stages of development and in identifying them with the coccidia. According to him, these corpuscles consist of epidermic cells containing the remains of nuclei and filled with spores, and that the disease itself is due to the invasion of the cells of the rete mucosum by these parasites. The glandular appearance which has always hitherto suggested the sebaceous origin of these tumors, is now recognized as due to a papillary growth of the malpighian layer of the skin. The name epithelioma contagiosum has been suggested as a more appropriate name for the affection. A contagious skin disease in poultry originally described by Bollinger in 1873, as seated in the epidermic layer of the skin, is shown by Pfeiffer to be due to the invasion of the coccidium. The disease may be artificially produced by inoculating the spores; but if planted in the mucous membrane of the throat instead, it will produce a diphtheritic inflammation which is very contagious. In this case the spores assume a flagellate instead of amoeboid form. As Wright intimates this polymorphism is of great interest, in view of the remarkable, and as yet only partly understood polymorphism of the malarial parasite.

A rare form of disease of the epithelial layers of the skin in man was described simultaneously by Darier<sup>5</sup> as *psorospermose folliculaire végétante* and by J. C. White<sup>6</sup> as keratosis follicularis. Darier attributes the disease to the presence of organisms resembling the coccidia. According to his description, we find a papillary-like growth of the cells of the rete near the neck of the hair follicle, the sebaceous gland not being affected. Near the neck of the follicle the anatomical arrangement is more like that of the skin. In the malpighian layer at this point he found a number of round bodies with a glistening membrane of double contour which looked not unlike cartilage cells in their capsule. The enclosing membrane contains a granular protoplasm which nearly fills it, and has a nucleus with nucleoli. On treating a mass of epithelial cells in potash, he found these bodies could be isolated, or they could be well demonstrated by softening the cells in ammonia and coloring them with hematoxylin. In the deeper portion of this epidermal mass these organisms can be seen situated in the interior of epithelial cells. The epithelial cells elsewhere do not appear to have undergone any degeneration to account for the presence of such a body. He concludes that they are probably of parasitic origin. Both Malassez and Balbiani, by whom the specimens prepared by Darier were examined, agreed that these bodies were well marked examples of the coccidium. Malassez claims to have recognized since 1876 that the granular and highly refractive cells seen in epithelial growths and which are sometimes enclosed in a membrane, presented certain analogies to the *psorosperms* of the rabbit. In two cases observed with Allbarrau, he was able to demonstrate that the organisms were really coccidia, but he did not feel able to state definitely

<sup>5</sup> La Semaine Médicale, 1889, 101.

<sup>6</sup> Journal of Cutaneous and Genito-Urinary Disease, June, 1889.

that the tumors were the cause of the new formation. These were demonstrated to the Société de Biologie, in 1889.

But these organisms are not found in the so-called epithelial cancers alone, that is in cancers of the skin. Thoma<sup>7</sup> found the coccidia in cancerous growths of various organs, usually in the nucleus but also in the protoplasm of the cells. They were readily shown by eosine and hæmatoxylin staining, but his descriptions are incomplete. Paget's disease of the nipple, or as the distinguished author himself called it<sup>8</sup> "Disease of the mammary areola preceding cancer of the mammary gland" has been restudied recently by Wickham<sup>9</sup> who, together with Darier, had found the coccidium not only in the preliminary eczema of the nipple, but in the subsequent disease of the gland.

In the earlier stages of the affection the only change to be noted is the presence of certain cellular bodies in the malpighian layer which are clearly not epithelial in nature. They are generally considerably larger than the cells of that layer: They take the staining differently, and have a decidedly different grain to their protoplasm, but one of their most striking peculiarities is that they are usually retracted into angular masses, and thus leave irregular clear spaces between themselves and the surrounding epidermic cells, a contraction probably due to alcohol. A certain number of them are enclosed in a hyaline membrane of double contour, and when the alcoholic shrinkage occurs, the protoplasm of the cells separates from the membranes which remain in contact with the other cells. Some of these bodies are round or oval, and present, with their thick and glistening capsules, a striking appearance. We often see several nuclei, some of which are quite large and irregular in shape.

One of the most characteristic features of these organisms is their seat within the epithelial cells; the nucleus of the containing cell being pressed aside by the parasite. The nuclei of the coccidia are situated sometimes in the centre and sometimes at the edge of the protoplasmic mass. The retraction of the latter gives the organism the appearance of a cell in a stage of degeneration, as has so often been attributed to it hitherto. This retraction gives the affected epidermis its cribriform appearance. When the number of these organisms is small they may not be seen at all in many sections. They are, however, easy to find in the scrapings from the cut surface of the diseased epithelium. Their size is about double or treble that of the adjacent cells, but occasionally they may be enormous, their diameters being nearly equal to one-third of the thickness of the rete malpighii. They are to be found in all the layers of the epidermic portion of the skin. They are more numerous near the first row of the cells of the rete; at this point they are rarely encysted but appear usually as a mass of nucleated protoplasm more or less retracted, in the centre of a clear space. Higher, the corpuscles are more frequently encysted and usually larger. In the horny layer they are usually flattened out, and hence are less apparent.

The parasites become more numerous as the disease progresses, and the intervening epithelial cells are much compressed and distorted in consequence. The structure is now filled with holes, the result of the retraction of the protoplasm of the coccidia. The

large cells above mentioned are veritable cysts containing a granular material in which are a number of oval corpuscles. The appearance is not unlike that of a miliary abscess except for the enveloping membranes. It appeared to Darier that these cysts rising near the surface of the horny layer in consequence of the epidermic proliferation allowed their contents to escape and to become mingled with the *débris* which goes to form the scab. Around the cysts we see the cells of the rete very much compressed and arranged concentrically and we generally see at the border of the cyst wall the flattened-out nucleus of the cell which contains it, the remainder of the cell being recognized by a line which more or less completely encloses the cyst wall. It is in this way that the well-known epidermic bulbs are formed. As to the future life of these organisms; some of the cysts appear to be thrown off from the surface in the desquamation and scabbing which occurs; others after rupturing, spread their contents in the surrounding tissues. Some of the larger cysts show a dilatation at one of its peripheral portions which is probably a change preparatory to rupture of the cysts after which the amoeboid bodies escape between the cells of the rete and eventually forcing their way into new cells, continue the process of development at the expense of their protoplasm. These corpuscles may also come in contact with an excoriation of the surface and penetrating the epidermis, start a new centre of growth. It is possible that the original infection may take place in this way. One of these corpuscles may become implanted between the papillæ of the nipple during washing, as we know that the coccidia live in water. Or they may become attached to the orifices of the large sebaceous glands of the scrotum and penetrate the epidermis at some excoriated point.

Wickham tried inoculation in a number of rodents without obtaining any result. He also inoculated himself by scarifying the epidermis of his right forearm and planting upon the raw surface a pulpy mass of scales suspended in distilled water. A glass crystal was placed over the wound and kept there eight days with a negative result. Cultures of similar masses upon moist sand which had been previously sterilized gave the following results: At the end of sixteen days while the other cells had lost their distinctive characteristics the cysts were perfectly well preserved. Wickham thinks there is no reason to doubt the true nature of these organisms. It might be supposed that these cells were in the process of vacuolation, but the contraction of the protoplasm takes place around the nucleus and does not push it to one side. The readiness with which the protoplasm and nuclei are colored are also arguments against a degenerated structure.

According to Wickham these organisms exert a direct pathogenic action upon the epithelial cells and as the result of the irritation thus produced the cells return sooner or later to an embryonic state and their future proliferation and active growth appear to be caused exclusively by these organisms, which find in these new epithelial growths an excellent culture soil.

Cornil has seen similar organisms in certain cancers of the uterus and the coccidia have also been observed in cases of rodent ulcer.

In all these forms of epithelial disease the epithelial nests are, as you know, a familiar sight. It becomes a matter of much interest to determine therefore

<sup>7</sup> Über eigenartige parasitäre organismen in den epithelzellen der cutaneum. Forstsch. d. Med., 1889, No. 11.

<sup>8</sup> St. Bartholomew's Hospital Reports, 1871.

<sup>9</sup> Maladie de Paget, Paris, 1890.

whether similar organisms are to be found in other forms of cancer in which the epidermic structures are not found.

Nils Sjöbring's communication upon the presence of a protozoa-like organism in several cases of cancer of the breast examined by him are therefore of special interest at this time. The tumor from which most of his preparations were obtained was a typical cancer of the breast, of the medullary type. It was hardened in alcohol, imbedded in paraffine, and cut with the microtome. Staining was produced by Ehrlich's hæmatoxyline and eosine method, and cleared up in xylolalium.

What first called his attention to these organisms was their deep-red staining in contrast to the pink color of the surrounding elements.

In the earliest stages of its growth the organism in question appears as a small, round, protoplasmic body, about two micromillimetres in diameter. Several of them are found in each alveolus. One of the peculiarities of this little structure appears to be that, having entered an epithelial cell, it proceeds to penetrate the nucleus, where it remains during the early stages of its development. Such a habitation of the nucleus is mentioned by Steinhaus in his description of the coccidia of the salamander; but none of the French authors mention such action of the organism in the epithelial growths.

These corpuscles are usually first seen near a nucleus, but they may be some little distance off. They are not found in direct contact with the contents of the cell, but are surrounded by a clear zone, as if they were in the middle of a space hollowed out of the interior of the cell. There is no lining membrane to this cavity, the walls of the cyst-like space consisting merely of a somewhat thickened layer of the adjacent protoplasm. This bright border, perhaps due to shrinkage of the protoplasm, serves to distinguish them readily from the nuclei of the cell. Having emigrated from the nucleus they appear now as irregular or flask-shaped masses of protoplasm still without a nucleus attaining the size of a diameter of fifteen or more micromillimetres. They do not have any well-defined cell wall. The organism enters now into the free stages of its existence, and may be found between the cells of the cancer or in the ducts of the mammary gland. It soon enters the cancer cells however, apparently to obtain sustenance from their nuclei. We see now large irregular protoplasmic-like organism in the protoplasm of the epithelial cell and separated from it by the bright zone. It may have already attached itself to a nucleus which it soon surrounds and encloses into its own substance so that the nucleus of the cancer cell is now embedded in the protoplasm of the parasite. Changes soon begin now to appear in the protoplasm of the cancer cell; its peripheral portion becomes pointed and takes staining feebly and finally it disappears altogether, or is pushed aside leaving the parasite in undisturbed possession of its nucleus. The next change is seen in the nucleus itself; it seems to be undergoing a breaking-down and assimilation into the substance of the parasite. The hyaline portion separate and collect in the shape of drops here and there in the neighborhood of a clump of chromatin granules. These drops soon become absorbed and give the protoplasm of the parasite a somewhat lighter color; the chromatin granules are either seen protruding from the edges of the cell or entirely

free in the neighborhood; they are apparently discarded; at all events, they disappear entirely. At this time the organism is found to be surrounded by a distinct membrane.

We now enter upon the next period in the development of the parasite, that of sporulation. The first indication of this process is the appearance of a number of dark-red points, which as they enlarge develop into bent rods with club-shaped ends. They are about three micromillimetres in length. As they develop it is seen that they are each enclosed in separate capsules. The organism finally becomes transformed into a cyst-like sack with a membrane which encloses a number of bright egg-shaped bodies, each of which encloses a spore. Eventually the membrane of the cyst is ruptured, and the spores are set free; and finally the small mass of protoplasm contained within the capsule is allowed to escape through a longitudinal rent on one side of its capsule. The amoeboid masses of protoplasm thus set free enter the nuclei of new cancer cells and begin again the cycle of development.

Quite a number of the organism in the first and second stages of its development are found in every alveolus. The fully developed spore cysts are, however, rarely seen.

The organism, it will be seen, has a very destructive influence upon the epithelial cells, and we see in the masses of detritus, when the cancer cells have broken down, a number of organisms which are evidently, from their shape and their coloring power, and other peculiarities, of a parasitic nature.

Sjöbring regards them as similar to that group of the sporozoa known as the microsporidium, or the organism which is the cause of the silk-worm disease.

The organisms were found by him in six out of the seven cases of cancer examined. In the seventh the inability to stain the nuclei of the cells showed that the specimen had not been properly preserved. The author has also found the microsporidia in a case of primary cancer of the liver, and in a primary cancer of the prostate gland. No culture experiments were made. Attempts have been made for a long time to inoculate cancer into animals or from one animal to another. Hanau succeeded in transmitting typical epithelioma from a rat to two other rats. He also succeeded in transplanting an epithelioma from one part of a man to another portion of his body, and in obtaining metastatic deposits around the implanted growth. At a recent meeting of the German Surgical Association Wehr showed three dogs, in whose peritoneal cavities cancer had been transplanted from a man; one of the animals died of cancer; the others were still alive, but had a number of nodular masses in the peritoneal cavity.

A recent monograph by Pfeiffer<sup>10</sup> describes the relation of the protozoa to certain pathological conditions, more particularly in animals.

---

— "Is the doctor in?" asked a tramp at the door of an Arch Street physician yesterday. A few minutes later an oldish female came to the door. "I just wanted to see if the doctor wouldn't give me a pair of his old pants," said the tramp. "I'm the doctor," replied the lady. The tramp had several attacks of vertigo as he dropped down the steps.—*Philadelphia Record.*

<sup>10</sup> Die Protozoen als Krankheits-erzeuger. Jena, 1890.



# A CASE OF RELAPSING APPENDICITIS IN WHICH THE APPENDIX WAS REMOVED IN AN INTERVAL BETWEEN THE ATTACKS; WITH RECOVERY.<sup>1</sup>

BY A. T. CADOT, A.M., M.D.

THE patient was a young and vigorous man of twenty-five. He was first seen by the writer on October 29, 1890. He had had a slight attack of pain in the right iliac region about a year before, which had lasted but a few hours, and the nature of which was not made out at the time. In the nine months that immediately preceded his visit to me, he had had three attacks of pain in the same region, severe in character, and lasting, in each instance, several days.

As the early history of these cases is of great importance I will quote at length the notes of the first two of these attacks, as taken at the time by Dr. C. V. Bemis, who took care of him during them, and to whom I am indebted for the very accurate account of the condition of things observed by him.

January 19, 1890, Dr. Bemis was called, and found the patient suffering great pain in the abdomen, localized mainly in the right iliac region. A tumor about half the size of the fist was readily detected in this region, and it was very sensitive to pressure. He had nausea and vomiting, and the pulse and temperature were moderately elevated. Rectal enemata were followed by large and repeated fecal discharges, and the pain lessened after several moderate doses of morphine had been given. From the first he made steady improvement, and on the sixth day he was so well that the doctor's visits were discontinued.

May 9, 1890, Dr. Bemis was again summoned to him in another attack of pain in the same region. Again there was vomiting and a good deal of tenderness in the cœcal region. This sensitiveness was not so localized as before, and there was no swelling to be detected. Enemata were again given, with but small result. Small doses of morphine controlled the pain, and on the following day he was quite comfortable. During this attack the urine was found to contain a considerable amount of uric acid, giving rise to the suspicion that the pain might be of a rheumatic character.

On October 20th, he had the third attack of excruciating pain, again in the right iliac region. He was at the time travelling in the West, and had to take a hundred mile ride in the cars, to reach Detroit where he could get accommodations in a hospital. During this trip his sufferings were almost intolerable; but after he reached the hospital and had proper treatment, he again rapidly recovered, and was well enough in eight days to stand the journey East. The doctors in Detroit made a diagnosis of appendicitis, and advised the removal of the appendix in an interval between the attacks.

Immediately upon his arrival in Boston he consulted me at the Massachusetts General Hospital in regard to the advisability of an operation for the removal of the appendix during the intermission. He was entirely free from any pain whatsoever, his bowels were regular, and, in short, he was entirely over his last attack.

Examination of the abdomen showed that it was soft, and easily examined. There was no tenderness in the right iliac region, and by deep palpation there I could

feel a little elongated mass which rolled under the finger. As it slipped to-and-fro under pressure the patient said, "there, if there is any tender place, it is where you are pressing now."

The recurrence of the attacks and their character made it seem probable that we had here a case of catarrhal appendicitis, and it seemed highly probable that the disease would continue to appear at intervals, with the possibility that an ulceration might at any time lead to perforation of the appendix with consequent peritonitis.

The patient's occupation, which was that of a wool buyer, obliged him to spend much of his time travelling about in wild parts of the country, often far from the beaten track, in regions where a skilful surgeon could not be had.

The risk of the operation had, therefore, to be balanced against the possibility of serious results if he had an attack, with perforation, when in some inaccessible region away from surgical help. The nature of these risks was thoroughly explained to him and his friends, and after considering the question carefully, they decided in favor of an operation.

This was accordingly undertaken on November 3, 1890. After the ordinary preparation for an abdominal operation, he was etherized, and an incision about three inches long was made in the linea semilunaris on the right side, the centre of the incision being over the point where the appendix had been felt. The cœcum was readily found, drawn out, and below its lower end the appendix was found strongly bent backward, and curved below the caput cœci, to which it was attached by a short meso-appendix. This was tied in sections and cut off, until the appendix had been freed down to its junction with the cœcum. It was then tied with fine but strong silk. The serous coat was cleared by a circular incision some little distance in front of the ligature. It was then peeled back like a cuff for some distance, and the appendix, that is, the muscular and mucous coats, were divided at a point much nearer the ligature. The serous coat was then brought over the end by sutures applied in the Lembert fashion, drawing the serous surfaces together in the manner employed to close the end of the intestine where it is cut squarely across.

Recovery after the operation was without incident. The patient sat up on the eleventh day, and went home on the sixteenth day perfectly well. At that time the examination of the right iliac region showed no tenderness nor fullness.

The examination of the appendix after removal showed it to be somewhat enlarged with thickened walls. A careful microscopic examination of it was made by Dr. William F. Whitney who reported that the thickening and stiffness of the walls was due largely to an infiltration or the several coats of the appendix with small round cells. Cross-sections showed the mucous membrane over a large part of the appendix to have been removed by ulceration, so that the epithelial surface was only retained in islands here and there.

The most important question in regard to these cases is when to operate. The decision of this question must be made in each case for itself. The case reported above is an example of a condition of things which must sometimes occur; where the reasons for the operation depend largely upon the occupation of the patient. One would not think of operating on a

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, November 24, 1890.

patient who had had but three attacks of moderate severity and not accompanied by peritonitis, if the patient were living in or near a large city where he could be constantly under the eye of his surgeon, but if, as in the above case, the patient is for a large part of his time to situated that he cannot get skilled medical attendance, it may often happen that the risks of the disease are greater than the risks of the operation.

## RECENT PROGRESS IN THORACIC DISEASES.

BY GEORGE G. STARRS, M.D.

### A CASE OF PHTHISIS CURED BY FACIAL ERYSIPELAS.<sup>1</sup>

SCHAEFER reports an interesting case occurring in an inmate of one of the largest Bavarian prisons, in which phthisis was extremely prevalent, and under ordinary circumstances ran a rapid and fatal course. Soon after the patient's reception, he was attacked by pleurisy with effusion, after which he never fully regained his strength. The following year bacilli were found in his sputum, and well marked signs developed in the left apex, extending later to the right, with night-sweats, hectic, loss of weight, etc. A fatal termination was expected within a short time. After a sharp attack of erysipelas, however, which extended over the face and neck, the afternoon rise of temperature and the night-sweats disappeared, the bacilli diminished rapidly in numbers, and the physical signs gradually improved, while there was a corresponding gain in appetite and strength. At last accounts the patient was well and capable of doing light work.

Schaefer refers to a similar case reported by Waibel in the same journal two years ago.

### THE CURABILITY OF PHTHISIS.<sup>2</sup>

In the "Mittheilungen aus Dr. Brehmer's Heilanstalt für Lungenkranke in Görbersdorf" some interesting statistics are given as to the results of treatment of the 551 phthisical patients in that institution during the year 1888. Of these 8.8 per cent. were cured, that is, the local and general conditions were greatly improved, while the bacilli and elastic fibres had disappeared from the sputum and had remained absent for weeks or months; 13 per cent. were almost cured, the local and general conditions having considerably improved, but bacilli were still present in the sputum, though in reduced numbers. In the latter class of cases the results were proportionately good, according as the stage of the disease was early, and the figures are of peculiar interest from this point of view, for they show that of the 551 cases sent for treatment only 19 were in the first stage, that of consolidation, in all the others the process of breaking down having begun. They may also throw some light on the want of success in many cases in ordinary practice, where the disease may not be detected early enough, or else may not be treated with sufficient urgency. The record further shows by statistics the improvement which is possible in the great majority of cases apart from complete or proximal cure.

### TUBERCULOSIS IN THE LAIBACH PRISON.<sup>3</sup>

The value of cleanliness and antiseptic precautions in preventing the spread of phthisis is well illustrated

by the history of the prison at Laibach during the past few years. Previous to 1884 the most unsanitary conditions prevailed. The rooms were overcrowded and ill supplied with light and air, the prisoners were furnished with insufficient food, were put to severe work under the most unfavorable circumstances, and allowed far too infrequently access to the open air, while the isolation of the sick was impossible. Under such circumstances it is hardly surprising that many cases of tuberculosis occurred among the inmates. In 1884, under the direction of Dr. Keesbacher, an attempt was made to remedy the most glaring defects, a slight improvement in the food was made, a slight lessening of the work required, etc., but the changes were too small to produce any marked effect. What was possible, however, was a thorough cleaning and disinfection of the whole house, walls, floors and furniture. The patients were required to expectorate into sawdust wet with carbolic acid, and the evacuations were disinfected. The result was most gratifying. In the last half of that year, although isolation of the sick was still impossible, the amount of tuberculosis had sunk greatly and has since remained comparatively very low; thus in 1884 8.12 per cent. of all the convicts died of tuberculosis; in 1885, 5.12 per cent.; in 1886, 2.98 per cent.; in 1887, 3.58 per cent.; in 1889, 2.18 per cent.

### CREASOTE IN PHTHISIS.<sup>4</sup>

W. H. Flint gives a brief *résumé* of the literature of the subject, and refers to his own experience with the drug in seventy-three cases. It was administered by inhalation, by the mouth or by the rectum, either separately or combined. For inhalation, a solution containing equal parts of alcohol, chloroform and creasote was invariably ordered. For administration by the mouth, an emulsion composed of cod-liver oil 40 parts, and mucilage of acacia 60 parts, each drachm containing two minims of creasote, was found to be better borne than other combinations. In case the patient could be induced to temporarily adopt an exclusive milk diet, a larger amount of the drug could be given by thoroughly mixing the emulsion with the milk than in any other way, in a few cases 24 minims being given daily for several consecutive days before the stomach rebelled.

Rectal injections of milk containing the emulsion also proved very valuable, two to four minims being thus given every five or six hours.

The conclusions reached are as follows:

(1) That intrapulmonary and intratracheal injections of creasote are of doubtful utility and may be positively injurious.

(2) That for administration by mouth or rectum solutions and emulsions of creasote are preferable in most cases to capsules, pills or wafers.

(3) That milk is an excellent vehicle for the administration of creasote in solution or in emulsion.

(4) That each method of administering creasote used by the writer, namely, by inhalation, by mouth, or rectum alone, or by both these channels simultaneously, is useful, and may each be particularly adapted to individual cases. In suitable cases the most rapid progress seems to be made when all these ports of entry are utilized.

(5) That the best results for each individual attend the administration of the maximum quantity which this patient will bear. This quantity will rarely ex-

<sup>1</sup> *Arch. Med.*, Vol. 12, No. 2.

<sup>2</sup> *Arch. Med.*, Vol. 12, No. 2, p. 130.

<sup>3</sup> *Arch. Med.*, Vol. 12, No. 2.

<sup>4</sup> *New York Medical Journal*, July 26, 1890.

ceed 10 or 15 minims daily for any great length of time, while in many cases only two or three can be continuously administered.

(6) It is very important that the treatment should be uniform and uninterrupted, so that an effort should always be made, if intolerance of creasote be shown by any one mucous surface, to employ some other channel.

#### BACTERIOLOGY IN THE PROGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF PURULENT PLEURISY.

Netter<sup>6</sup> has examined the effusion in 109 cases of purulent pleurisy, and has found a large variety of bacteria. Thus he has observed 51 cases in which the streptococcus was present; 32 with pneumococci; 14 characterized by the association of different species of microbes, and 12 instances of tubercular pleurisy. In the first three forms the histological examination and the cultures have shown what organism was concerned, while in the fourth the tubercle bacilli were not always found by microscopical examination. The failure to find tubercle bacilli does not justify the conclusion that the pleurisy is not tubercular, since inoculation of the peritoneum of rabbits with the pus sometimes gave positive results.

Clinical experience has shown that the pleurisy occasioned by pneumococci is much the most benign. It is most frequent in children, it often terminates by vomica. The pus should be removed by repeated aspirations before practising incision as a last resort.

Pleurisy from streptococci is more serious and more frequent in the adult. It is the type of classic pleurisy and in cases in which it is the cause, there is the greatest need for surgical interference. The pleural cavity ought to be emptied very early by thoracotomy and the organisms which have developed in its walls should be destroyed by the employment of a powerful antiseptic, such as sublimate; for without this treatment the germs are reproduced with great ease in the places where they have not been disturbed, and thence infect anew the pleural surface. There are, however, cases of pleural effusion due to streptococci which have recovered spontaneously after one aspiration. But as bacteriological methods do not determine the virulence of the streptococci in a given case it is better to employ early interference by thoracotomy. Putrid pleurisy demand the same early interference. They may heal without fistula. Tubercular purulent pleurisy do not heal by incision, but are improved by aspirations performed at long intervals.

#### ACUTE OBSTRUCTIVE DISEASES OF THE LUNGS.

A. H. Smith<sup>6</sup> says that in acute pulmonary obstruction, the danger being from exhaustion of the right heart, the pulse at the wrist does not give reliable indications as to the gravity of the condition. This can be more correctly appreciated by studying the pulmonary circulation by the aid of the pulmonary valve-sound, a marked accentuation of which indicates a fairly vigorous right heart laboring to overcome resistance in the pulmonary circulation. Decrease of such accentuation with only moderate dyspnoea, indicates diminishing pulmonary obstruction, while a decrease accompanied by increasing respiratory distress, shows that the right heart is becoming exhausted. Treatment is manifestly indicated which shall diminish

in every safe way the disparity between the venous and arterial supply, and thus relieve the right ventricle. Venesection in a certain proportion of cases is unquestionably of value, but in a majority its beneficial effects can be obtained by other and less objectionable means. In view of the changed conditions of congestion and hæmatisis the diet should be carefully regulated, as an excess of food may lead to flatulent distension of the stomach, and thus render the breathing more difficult, while at the same time there is risk of loading the blood with more nutritive material than the imperfect respiration can act upon in the process of sanguification. Such objection cannot be made to alcohol, which, apart from its value as a food, is also indicated for its stimulating action, as well as for its power to relax the arterial system.

Among drugs, nitro-glycerine and the nitrites are of the greatest value from the ability they give us of "bleeding a patient into his own veins." Again and again Smith has seen an apparently hopeless case of pneumonia relieved by drop doses of nitro-glycerine administered every fifteen or thirty minutes. Here the theory of spasm could scarcely be entertained, the relief coming from a transference of a mass of blood from the arteries into the veins. Digitalis, from its tendency to diminish the vascular area, is clearly contraindicated except in the exceptional cases of pneumonia marked by high temperature and great nervous exhaustion, in which the condition is due to the intensity of the affection and not to pulmonary obstruction. Much benefit may at times be derived from the inhalation of oxygen gas, and for temporary expedients artificial respiration or placing ligatures about the limbs may prove of great service.

#### ULCERATIVE ENDOCARDITIS.<sup>7</sup>

Truax reports six cases of ulcerative endocarditis with autopsy, in only two of which was the diagnosis made during life. Two of the cases presented such marked mental symptoms as to lead to serious error in diagnosis, and are worthy of special mention. The first case occurred in a domestic aged twenty-one. On admission to the Harlem Hospital, every muscle in her body seemed to take on choreic contractures, and she was unable to remain quiet a moment; her mind was confused, and she was at times delirious. She was supposed to be suffering from meningitis by the house physician, who had her head shaved and an ice-cap applied. At the autopsy a slight meningitis was found, but the chief interest centred in the heart, numerous vegetations being found on the mitral valve, some of which had ulcerated. The other case, which was correctly diagnosed by Truax, occurred in a gentleman forty-five years of age. He had complained of feeling badly for two weeks, but was not ill enough to call a physician. While waiting to be served in a restaurant he "suddenly jumped to his feet and taking hold of a chair commenced smashing everything within his reach." The following day he was very delirious, and required two attendants to keep him in bed. Another physician, a specialist in nervous diseases, was called in, who pronounced it an attack of acute mania, and advised his removal to an insane asylum, which was done. Death occurred three days later. At the autopsy the heart alone was examined, and the mitral and aortic valves were found to have vegetative growths upon them, one of which, of considerable size,

<sup>6</sup> American Journal of Medical Sciences, November, 1890.  
<sup>7</sup> American Journal of Medical Sciences, October, 1890.

<sup>7</sup> Journal of the American Medical Association, March 29, 1900.

had ulcerated. In three of the most malignant cases the heart was examined and cultures made for micro-organisms, but with negative results.

#### THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE PULSUS DIFFERENS.<sup>8</sup>

Von Ziemssen compares the sphygmographic tracings of the right and left radial artery in four cases of aneurism of the arch of the aorta, with similar tracings from four cases in which atheromatous changes alone were present, and says that a study of these observations shows conclusively that the pulsus differens is not due to aneurism, *per se*, of the ascending or transverse portion of the aorta. When found it is most frequently produced by a narrowing of the orifice of the affected vessel from endarteritis, but it may, of course, result from a slit-shaped deformity of the orifice due to the aneurismatic process or to pressure from without from an aneurism, mediastinal tumor, etc. The pulsus differens can therefore be of value in the diagnosis of aortic aneurism, only so far as it shows an anomaly of the subclavian or of the aortic wall in the neighborhood of the origin of the great vessels. That the narrowing is at the orifice is shown with moderate certainty if the subclavian pulse shows the characteristic alteration in which the carotid on the same side also takes part. As regards the apparent delay in the transmission of the pulse-wave on the affected side, a comparative study of the sphygmogram of the two radial arteries shows that the starting-points of the two curves are coincident, but that of the stenosed artery shows a more or less diagonally inclined line of ascent, while that of the normal vessel is very nearly perpendicular, and therefore sooner reaches its apex. It is this characteristic which gives to the palpating finger the impression of delay on the affected side.

#### THE CONDITION OF THE LEFT VENTRICLE IN MITRAL STENOSIS.<sup>9</sup>

Lehartz has arrived at the conclusion that a concentric atrophy of the left ventricle in cases of mitral stenosis is rather the exception than the rule, and that the conditions necessary for compensation are far more often present than is ordinarily supposed. During the past few years he has had five women with that lesion under his care who were able to perform their household duties in a manner which admitted no doubt of the presence of compensatory changes. His belief was still further strengthened by the study of the records of the autopsies of ninety-eight cases. Leaving out of account those in which the conditions might have been altered by other cardiac lesions thirty-four cases remain, in eleven of which mitral stenosis alone existed, while in the others the amount of mitral incompetency was too small to exert any modifying influence. Of the thirty-four cases the left ventricle was distinctly atrophied in two, in three it was nine millimetres thick, in four it was normal (one centimetre in cross section), while in all the rest it was hypertrophied, varying in thickness from one to one and eight-tenths centimetre in thickness. Of the smaller series of eleven cases only one had a cross-section of less than one centimetre, the others varying from that to one and eight-tenths centimetres. As regards its capacity for contraction no definite can be given, but at all events in but few was it diminished, being more often of normal or increased. The condition necessary for

compensation are found in the hypertrophy of the right ventricle and left auricle and according to the recent investigations of Frey and Kiehl also in the suction power of the left ventricle, conditions which are present in a large number of cases but which are easily disturbed by too great demands upon the heart. In cases where sufficient muscular substance still remains in the right ventricle, he has seen surprising results follow the use of digitalis in strengthening its contractions and in allowing the left ventricle more time to fill, while by favoring the development of hypertrophy it increases its suction power.

#### THE RAPID HEART.<sup>10</sup>

In the annual oration before the Medical Society of London, Sansom analyzes seventy-five cases of rapid heart coming under his immediate observation, in which the condition had existed for comparatively protracted periods, and was apparently independent of organic cardiac lesions. These he has divided into two categories, (1) those unassociated with the cardinal signs of exophthalmic goitre, or, as he prefers to call it, cardio-vaso-motor disease, and (2) those in which such an association was more or less well-marked. Forty-six cases (16 men, 30 women) are included in the first division, twenty-nine (5 men, 24 women) in the second. As a result he considers the evidence adduced sufficient to justify the following proposition: In the first place it seems in the highest degree probable that the conditions in the two classes of cases are closely allied, in view of their etiology, consequences and associations. In both there is strong evidence of the initiating influence of psychical or physical overstrain or of both these causes combined, whilst in both also the conditions may develop without such initiating cause. In both, also, organic disease of the heart may be, although exceptionally, present, but there seems to be no good evidence to suggest that such structural disease, whether inflammatory or degenerative, is protopathic or even initiated at a comparatively early period of the malady. On the other hand, there is much to show that it is secondary to the nervous implication. It is clear that the impairment of the myocardium occasioning dilatation of the cavities may be temporary only in some instances. He does not think that cases of rapid heart should be looked upon as *formes frustes* of Graves's disease, but rather that cases of the latter should be regarded as *formes étendues* of the former, the differences between them being differences of extent as regards nervous implication rather than differences of intensity. In certain cases where the cardiac rapidity is the only evidence of circulatory disturbance the danger to life is extreme.

The signs of more extensive involvement of the nervous system are found in disturbance of the vaso-motor conditions of the great arteries of the neck whereby these manifest obvious and perhaps painful throbbings, of the thyroid arteries which may present dilatations and bulging, and also in the post-orbital, with perhaps such disturbance of nutrition as to lead to accumulation of a superabundance of fat. The irregularity noted in some of the cases seems to point to a further nerve involvement. He has evidence to show that an irregularity similar to that present in some cases of Graves's disease may occur without abnormal rapidity and without any other sign of cardio-vaso-motor affection. Concurrently with any of the signs

<sup>8</sup> *Proc. Roy. Soc. Med. & Nat. Hist.*, 1890, vol. x.

<sup>9</sup> *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Med.*, 1890, No. 2.

<sup>10</sup> *Lancet*, May 10, 1890.

mentioned or with all there may be an implication of the motor area leading to muscular tremors, and in some cases also impairment of the powers of the mind.

In the less severe cases medicinal treatment has proved of great value, but in the more severe forms drugs have seemed useless, notably digitalis and the heart tonics generally. The application of the continuous galvanic current to the great nerves of the neck has proved to be of value.

## Clinical Department.

### OBSERVATIONS ON TUBERCULOSIS OF THE KIDNEY, WITH A REPORT OF CASES.

BY WILLIAM H. PRESCOTT, M.D., AND JOEL E. GOLDFHWAIT, M.D.

THE following cases present some of the forms in which tuberculosis of the kidney manifests itself, and inasmuch as very little has been written upon this subject, a detailed report of these cases is deemed advisable. With the exception of Case II, they occurred in the wards of the Boston City Hospital, and we are indebted to the gentlemen, in whose services they were, for permission to report them in connection with this paper.

The first case is nearly typical in all its aspects, while the second case, of which there is but a brief report, due to the lack of accurate notes, presents the cardinal symptoms, and is of interest from the fact that a calculus was found in the pelvis of the diseased kidney. The similarity between the first and third cases will be seen at once, except for the contraction of the thigh in the latter case, evidently due to irritation of the psoas muscle; a condition which the writers have not found mentioned before in connection with this disease. The fourth case is modified by the presence of an old hip-joint disease, which renders the clinical history of less value, and makes the diagnosis the more difficult.

In studying these cases, one of the things which attracted attention has been the irregular condition of the urine; at one time cloudy, or even bloody, and again, often in a few hours, clear and quite normal in appearance. This symptom was present in all of the cases, and seems to be of more diagnostic importance than is usually considered.

Another interesting fact is that the temperature in the first and two last cases (no record of the temperature was to be obtained in the second case) was subnormal, in spite of the fact that there were quite extensive collections of pus in or about the affected kidneys. In the first case there was fully one-half a pint of pus, at the autopsy, on section of the kidney.

The position of the tumor is not constant; in the first case it could be seen and felt most plainly in front, while in the last case it was situated in the lumbar region.

CASE I. G. C., forty-one years of age, entered the Boston City Hospital, October 3, 1890, in the service of Dr. Geo. W. Gay. He was born and lived the greater part of his life in the State of Maine. In the early part of his career he was actively engaged in the ice business, but for the past two years he has been unable to do any heavy work, and during the last two or three months he has spent the greater part of the time in bed.

The patient did service in the Civil War, and while

before Petersburg received some injury to his left side, by falling into a ditch, from which he was some time in recovering. The injury, as far as can be made out, was a severe contusion of the left side, below the ribs.

The family history is good, and the patient has been a man of temperate habits, and denies ever having had any venereal disease. About two years ago he had an attack of typhoid fever, and since this sickness has "never seen a well day." He has not been as strong as previously, and has had a bunch in the left side, which has annoyed him considerably. This tumor was first noticed while convalescing from the fever, and when first discovered was about the size of a hen's egg. It has been present all the time, and has gradually increased in size until six months ago, since then no change has been noticed. The pain, which has not been excessive, has been of a dull, aching character.

One year ago the right testicle swelled to the size of "two fists," but this subsided after "strapping" the scrotum, and since then this testicle has been smaller than the other. Since the first swelling there has been no pain referred to this region. Micturition has been quite frequent, the urine at times being quite clear, while at other times, often in the same day, it has been thick and dark colored, even bloody. All sexual desire or power has been wanting during the last six months. The bowels have always been constipated until ten weeks ago, and since that time there has been a persistent diarrhoea. There has been some blood in the dejections, supposed to come from hemorrhoids. One month ago he was "jaundiced." He has not vomited, except once, ten days ago, which was immediately after eating, and the vomitus consisted of undigested food. There has been great thirst; and during the past five months there has been a marked loss of flesh and strength.

*Physical Examination.*—Patient is a man of average height, much emaciated; color, pale and sallow; skin, dry and rough. Temperature, 97.8°; pulse, 70. The lungs were normal. The cardiac impulse was weak, but otherwise the heart was normal. The abdomen was not distended. In the left side was a tumor about the size of a child's head, which extended under the free borders of the ribs, downwards to the crest of the ilium, and nearly to the median line in front. It was not painful to palpation, and the surface was smooth. The mass as a whole was quite firm, but on bimanual palpation, front and back, there was at least a suspicion of fluctuation. The mass itself was flat on percussion, but there was tympanitic resonance along the free margin of the ribs. The liver was normal in size. The right testicle was atrophied, and at its lower end was a small, hard nodule about the size of a hickory nut. The left testicle was normal to the feel. The urethra was very sensitive, but there were no strictures, a sound passing easily into the bladder. On rectal examination, the prostate was of nearly the normal size, but quite sensitive; and on the posterior bladder wall, on the left side, was a slight, irregular swelling, which was very painful to the touch, and which from its position and feel was supposed to be the enlarged seminal vesicle. (This is of interest, because at the autopsy it proved to be a mass of fibrous adhesions, by which a coil of the sigmoid flexure was attached to the posterior bladder wall.) There were no hemorrhoids. The urine, which was examined by Dr. Woods, was pale in color; specific gravity, 1.012; alkaline; albumen, one quarter per cent.; no sugar.

Sediment consisted chiefly of pus, singly or in clumps, a little blood, with an excess of cells like those from the prostatic region of the bladder, and there were a few triple phosphate crystals.

For the first four days after entering the hospital the patient was comfortable, except for the diarrhoea and the general weakness. On the fifth day he had a very sharp attack of pain referred to the abdomen, which was more severe than he had had at any time during his sickness. After this the patient sank into a state of collapse, and died two days later.

**Autopsy.**—The left kidney was enlarged to about the size of a cocoanut, and was made up of numerous cavities, varying in size from a filbert to an English walnut, which had shaggy walls, and were filled with a thick cheesy pus. Between the cavities, the outlines of which were eroded, was an increased amount of fibrous tissue. The ureter coming from this mass was thickened and enlarged to nearly the size of a lead pencil. The mucous membrane was infected, and the lumen obliterated at about the point where it descended into the true pelvis. The right kidney was a little larger than normal, and showed the amyloid reaction to iodine at the seat of the glomeruli. The pelvis was somewhat dilated. The bladder mucous membrane was infected, but no ulcerations were found. In the prostate were several small cavities with shaggy walls filled with pus. The right epididymitis was replaced by a cavity the size of a filbert not also filled with thick pus. The liver presented nothing abnormal. The spleen was enlarged to twice the normal size, of increased density, and showed a well-marked amyloid reaction to iodine. In the large intestine there were several ulcerations, extending as far as the ilio cecal valve, and in the upper portion of the rectum there was one about an inch long, which had perforated into the peritoneal cavity. The edges of this ulcer were irregular and sloughing. There was evidence of a slight pelvic peritonitis. There was no enlargement of the mesenteric glands. The remaining viscera presented no pathological appearances.

**Pathological diagnosis:** Primary tuberculosis of the left kidney; tubercular prostatitis; tubercular epididymitis; tubercular ulcerations of the large intestine, with perforation of rectum; amyloid degeneration of spleen and of right kidney.

The specimens were examined by Dr. W. W. Gannett.

**CASE II.** This case, who was a patient in the practice of Dr. J. Foster Bush, had been sick about eighteen months with symptoms of general malaise and frequent micturition, the urine being loaded with pus. At the end of the time a perinephritic abscess formed, which was opened three times within a few weeks; and several ounces of pus removed at each aspiration, with only temporary relief. Then an opening was made and a drainage tube inserted. The patient rallied from the operation, but died in two weeks of exhaustion.

At the autopsy all of the organs were in good condition except the right kidney, which was completely disorganized and the pelvis contained a calculus. Microscopic examination showed the bacilli of tuberculosis. The specimens were examined by Dr. W. W. Gannett.

**CASE III.** F. W., twenty years of age, entered the Boston City Hospital May 20, 1887, in the service of Dr. Abner Peck, with the following history:

"He was well up to two years ago when he began to have frequent micturition, having to get up two or three times every night. He noticed nothing further until August, 1886, when he passed some blood once, and occasionally had some slight pain after micturition. Last November he had typhoid (?) fever, although at the time he had no headache, nose-bleed or diarrhoea. He remained in bed three weeks, and then was able to be up and about for a few days; at this time he began to complain of pain in the left side of his abdomen. During the three weeks he was in bed his urine was very foul and thick, and contained much blood; micturition every twenty minutes; the left leg began to draw up; there was much pain over left anterior superior spine of the ilium. No swelling was noticed anywhere; and there was no pain in his back. These symptoms continued five weeks; and then, under ether, an incision was made in his left lumbar region, and about three pints of foul pus were evacuated. From the wound thus made there has been a discharge of foul pus ever since. He has had little pain and has lost much flesh and strength. He had frequent micturition and some diarrhoea. His appetite is good and he has had no cough. No feces have ever come from the wound, but some bubbles of gas were noticed when the wound was syringed. The family history is negative."

**Physical Examination.**—Fairly well developed but very much emaciated. The abdomen is not distended. The back is rigid and the left thigh is flexed upon the abdomen at an angle of 120°. On the left side, about two inches above crest of ilium there is a granulating surface about two by one and a half inches in superficial area, in the centre of which is a sinus (holding a drainage-tube) extending downward and backward from which there is a profuse discharge. Nothing was found on rectal examination except a sense of thickening and resistance in the region of the bladder. Urine pale, neutral; specific gravity 1,006; albumen one-eighth per cent.; abundant sediment, chiefly pus; no casts. The examination of the chest was negative.

The next evening there was a severe hemorrhage from the sinus (by estimate one pint) which was finally checked by packing the sinus with sponges.

The patient lived one week after entrance, and during this time, the discharge from the wound continued foul, without urinary odor. There was a slight diarrhoea and the urine at times was nearly clear, while again it was nearly solid pus.

The autopsy was performed by Dr. W. W. Gannett.

The left kidney was almost completely disorganized. The small amount of renal tissue which remained, together with the fibrous capsule, formed the wall of a sac, about the ordinary size of the kidney, which was filled with pus and debris. This on being laid open showed six or eight ulcers deeply excavated with raised and scalloped edges arranged as if originally they represented the calices of the pelvis. This sac communicated with a cavity in the cellular tissue, posterior to the peritoneum, extending from the diaphragm down into the pelvis, and having shaggy and gangrenous walls. The left ureter was free, of the usual size, while its mucous membrane was rough and cheesy looking, and showed some very small nodules. The right kidney was increased about one-half in size. One of the pyramids was represented by a deeply excavated ulcer similar to those in the left kidney and

the renal substance about this contained numerous small grayish nodules. The bladder was distended, and the mucous membrane showed some slight loss of substance. The spleen, liver and right kidney showed well-marked amyloid reaction to iodine. The descending colon was adherent to the wall of the abscess cavity, but there was no evidence of any communication between the two. The lungs showed signs of beginning tuberculosis, but otherwise the remaining viscera were not remarkable. The vertebral column and left hip-joint were examined with negative results.

**Pathological diagnosis:** Primary tuberculosis of the left kidney and ureter, with retro-peritoneal abscess; tuberculosis of the right kidney; tuberculosis of the lungs; amyloid degeneration of the spleen, liver and right kidney.

**CASE IV.** J. O'M., forty-five years of age, entered the Boston City Hospital August 3, 1885, in the service of Dr. E. H. Bradford. His history is very long and indefinite, and much has been omitted, as it would simply be confusing and of no particular value, but condensed it is as follows: When three years of age he had disease of the right hip-joint, and has been lame ever since. He had syphilis twenty-four years ago. The present trouble began about two months ago, the first symptoms being an occasional attack of vomiting, frequent micturition, and pain referred to the back and to the right hip. After that time his general condition grew steadily worse; the pain became more severe and was of a sharp, shooting character, starting in the back and extending into the right side. The pain was worse at night. Just previous to entrance some tenderness in the right lumbar region was noticed. The urine varied in character; at times was clear, and at other times contained much pus. There was quite a persistent diarrhoea—together with a marked loss of flesh and strength.

On entrance to the hospital the patient was very weak and extremely emaciated. There was evidence of an old hip disease on the right side with dislocation of the femur upwards and backwards. Pressure over the right iliac fossa caused pain as did also pressure in the axillary line just below the ribs. No tumor was to be felt in front, but in the right lumbar region there was a slight prominence which was flat on percussion. There were a few moist râles with diminished respiration at the base of the right lung. There were also two perineal fistulae. The urine contained much pus.

During the patient's stay in the hospital previous to operation, he steadily grew weaker; the swelling in the right lumbar region gradually increased, and the pain was quite severe, requiring morphia for relief.

Ten days after entrance Dr. Bradford operated. An incision was made over the swelling on the right side just external to the quadratus lumborum muscle. A trocar was then passed through this wound, and it came upon some thick, cheesy pus. This opening was dilated, and a few drachms of similar material were evacuated. (The renal substance was recognized in the exposed tissues.) Because of the very weak condition of the patient no farther exploration was made. He was freely stimulated, but failed to respond, and sank into a state of collapse and died the next morning.

The autopsy was performed by Dr. W. W. Gannett. The site of the right kidney was occupied by a mass of dense connective tissue, in which were to be seen

on section a few isolated masses of renal substance. In these portions were cavities, which varied in size from a pea to a walnut, and were filled with cheesy material. The outlines were crenated, and the outer borders showed a translucent line about two millimetres in width, which separated the cheesy material from the renal substance. In the connective tissue already mentioned were several similar cavities. The right ureter could be followed up to a cheesy cavity the size of a walnut, which probably represented the pelvis of the kidney, and it was at the junction of the ureter with this cavity that the opening made at the operation ended. In the right half of the pelvis, along the ilium and following up across the ureter, was a mass of dense fibrous tissue. The bladder showed nothing abnormal. There was a compensatory hypertrophy of the left kidney. The liver, spleen and the mucous membrane of the intestine showed a well-marked amyloid reaction to iodine. The right acetabulum had wholly disappeared, the femur being attached to the pelvis by fibrous bands, and the point of junction of the two bones showed a roughened surface covered with connective tissue. The remaining organs showed nothing remarkable except that in the upper lobe of the right lung there was a group of grayish translucent nodules; the whole about the size of a filbert.

**Pathological diagnosis:** Chronic tuberculosis of the right kidney, with chronic fibrous perinephritis; recent circumscribed tuberculosis of the right lung; amyloid degeneration of the liver, spleen and intestines.

#### A CASE OF NEPHROLITHOTOMY (FOLLOWING NEPHRECTOMY) FOR TOTAL SUPPRESSION OF THE URINE LASTING FIVE DAYS: RECOVERY.<sup>1</sup>

BY R. CLEMENT LUCAS, B.S., F.R.C.S.,  
*Surgeon to Guy's Hospital and to the Evelina Hospital for Children.*

This case was mentioned by the editors of the medical journals at the date of the operation, in 1885, as a case of exceptional interest; but the details of the case have never been before published, nor has the patient, or her kidney, or the stone which caused suppression ever been exhibited before. The author had delayed publishing it because those to whom he mentioned it, whilst applauding the attempt to save a life on the extreme verge of dissolution, threw the coldest doubt upon the patient's future, maintaining that even if she recovered from the immediate effects her life must be a short and painful one; that the one remaining kidney, having been opened and drained, would rapidly degenerate, or another stone would quickly form and bring about a final catastrophe. After the lapse of five years the author thought he might be acquitted of any attempt to claim an incomplete success. The patient is still living and enjoying the best of health, and a freedom from pain, discomfort, and hæmaturia, which, for seventeen years before her right kidney was removed, were almost constantly present. The operation for total suppression of urine was one that the author had long considered justifiable, and he had on more than one occasion previously publicly advocated its performance.

The patient had been under the care of Mr. F. D.

<sup>1</sup> Abstract of paper read on Tuesday, January 13, 1891, before the Royal Medical and Chirurgical Society, London.

Atkins, of Sutton, Surrey, to whom much credit is due, both for the original diagnosis and for the promptitude with which he acted when total suppression occurred.

E. F., age thirty-seven, was first admitted into Guy's Hospital on June 22, 1885. There was a strong family history of consumption. For seventeen years she had suffered from hæmaturia at intervals, and for nine or ten years this had been accompanied with pain on the right side of the abdomen, and for seven years a tumor diagnosed as a floating kidney had been felt on this side. On July 14th the right kidney was removed by lumbar incision. It was a mere shell containing masses of stone, and weighing twenty-one ounces. The wound healed completely, and she left the hospital convalescent on August 10th, just within a month of the operation. All went well for three months. She had returned to her household duties, was free from pain and hæmaturia, and much satisfied with the result of the operation.

On Sunday morning, October 21, 1885, she was suddenly seized, between seven and eight o'clock, with most violent agonizing pain in her back and left loin. The pain passed through the loin to the front of the abdomen and groin. About eight o'clock she passed a little urine, but from that time all secretion stopped. Vomiting commenced about half-past eight on the same morning, and was continued at intervals and whenever anything was taken. Mr. Atkins was called to see her, and found the bladder empty. Vomiting and anuria continued throughout Sunday, Monday, and Tuesday.

On Tuesday Mr. Lucas met Mr. Atkins in consultation, and advised operation.

The symptoms continued without cessation on Wednesday, when she was brought to London, but Mr. Lucas's medical colleagues still advised him to postpone operation till a further trial had been given to diuretics, and in deference to their opinion he waited another day. On the afternoon of Thursday, the fifth day of anuria, the patient became drowsy and weaker, so that it was difficult to rouse her to obtain answers to questions. Her pulse was weak, her temperature 99°, and she had become less sensitive to pain and indifferent to what was passing around. Ether was given, and Mr. Lucas cut down on her remaining kidney and discovered a conical stone acting as a ball-valve to the top of the ureter. The stone was rather more than three quarters of an inch in length, and from three eighths to five eighths in diameter. Urine began to drop away out of the wound as soon as the pelvis of the kidney was opened, but the pelvis was not found much dilated.

The patient recovered well from the anæsthetic, and was sick only after the operation. For twelve days no urine was passed by the wound in the loin. Then an ounce and a half was passed with great pain from the bladder, and the quantity gradually increased.

After the nineteenth day all the urine was passed naturally. The wound ran an aëptic course, and the patient's temperature scarcely rose above normal. Healing was complete ten weeks after the operation. During the last five years she has been employed in her child duties, and has enjoyed good health.

The patient was satisfied, together with her right kidney, which was removed, and the stone removed from the left kidney for total suppression of urine.

## REMOVAL OF LARGE CALCULI, FIRST FROM ONE KIDNEY AND AFTERWARDS FROM THE OTHER; DEATH FROM HÆMORRHAGE.

BY RICKMAN J. GODLEE, M.S.

The patient was a gentleman, aged thirty-seven, who first complained of renal symptoms in 1886. In the autumn of 1888 a diagnosis of left renal calculus and left pyelitis was made, but mischief on the right side was suspected also.

In November, 1888, a large quantity of stone, uric acid and phosphatic, was removed from the left kidney. The patient made a rapid recovery, but the closure of the wound was not permanent, and after several febrile attacks it was found best for the patient to wear a plug permanently in the fistula, to prevent periodical accumulations of pus and urine in the kidney. At one time the ureter became completely blocked, and an operation was undertaken to remove a stone which was supposed to be obstructing it. None was found, but the ureter became again patent after the operation, and the state of the kidney very much improved.

The patient now became convinced that he had stone in the right kidney. The risks of an operation were explained, but he was recommended to submit to it, and on November 19, 1890, large masses of uric-acid stone were removed. No bleeding followed the first incision into the kidney, but the laceration that was caused by the removal of the stones gave rise to very free venous hæmorrhage, which was easily controlled by pressure. At the completion of the operation there was little or no bleeding, but it was thought safer to plug the pelvis of the kidney. The patient remained in fair condition for an hour and a half after the operation, and then suddenly died, as the result of fresh hæmorrhage from the kidney.

The rarity of the accident is dwelt upon, and attempts are made to suggest means of combating it if it arise.

## TUBERCULOSIS IN CHILDREN: SOME PHENOMENA ATTENDING INITIAL INJECTIONS WITH KOCH'S FLUID.

CASES IN BERLIN IN THE PRIVATE HOSPITAL OF DR. LEVY.

BY J. WARREN ACHORS, M.D.

For at least six weeks prior to the appearance of Professor Koch's announcement, in the *Deutsche Medicinische Wochenschrift*, November 13th, of the details of his treatment for tuberculosis, patients suffering from phthisis and glandular tuberculosis had been undergoing experimental injections at Dr. Levy's private hospital, Prenslauer Strasse, Berlin, under the immediate supervision of Professor Koch himself. After that date the entire hospital was given up to cases selected for treatment by the injections.

Among the cases treated there were several children, notes of which I took whilst serving as interne in the hospital. These notes, though brief and somewhat incomplete, are here presented in the hope that they will be found sufficiently instructive to warrant perusal, the presentation being based upon the appearance of certain phenomena during the initial injection.

CASE I. Supposed diphtheria, in a healthy-looking boy ten years of age, the patches appearing, the size of the

<sup>1</sup> Abstract of paper read on Tuesday, January 13, 1891, before the Royal Medical and Chirurgical Society, London.



palm of the hand, on the inner aspects of the calves of both legs, and they looked quite like lupus.

Given, November 23d, an injection of half a milligramme of a one per cent. solution of fluid. No reaction followed; doubted if lupus.

Given, November 25th, an injection of one milligramme. Twenty-four hours later, no reaction having followed the second injection, the case was dismissed. The diagnostic efficiency of the lymph is here well shown.

CASE II. Lupus, in a boy of eight years. A poor, scrawny-looking little fellow he was, with big freckles spattered promiscuously all over his face, and a big lupus patch on the left side of his head, involving the ear.

Given, November 23d, an injection of half a milligramme of a one per cent. solution. Four hours after the giving of the fluid, an exanthematous rash showed all over his body, in appearance like that of scarlatina; and twelve hours after, the temperature reading was  $104\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$ , with pulse at 156.

November 28th, the third injection was made, half a milligramme, as previously, being used. The temperature went up to  $104\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$ , pulse 112, no rash.

The unusual feature in this case was the appearance of the exanthematous rash.

CASE III. Abscess, in a girl four years of age, following scarlet fever; located in the right groin; incised; but still she continued having a daily fever of  $100^{\circ}+$ . Tuberculosis suspected, retained pus suspected.

Given, November 22d, half a milligramme of a one per cent. solution of fluid. No reaction followed. The aspirator was then used, and a pocket of pus evacuated in the right iliac fossa near the vermiform appendix; when, the fever subsiding, the child was sent home.

In this case, tuberculosis as the cause of the fever was excluded, and the suspicion of retained pus strengthened and verified.

CASE IV. Abscess, in a boy two and one-quarter years of age; also suffering with tuberculous caries of the phalanges (spina ventosa).

Given, November 22d, an injection of half a milligramme. In eight and one-half hours his temperature reading was  $104\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$ , pulse 140. Twenty-four hours after, the abscess under the ear broke, and there was superficial sloughing also of the points over the bone enlargements of the fingers.

CASE V. Morbus coxae of the left hip, in a boy five years of age.

Given, November 22d, half a milligramme of a one per cent. solution. In six hours he had a temperature of  $101^{\circ}$ , pulse 136. In eight hours an abscess began to point between two sinuses in the diseased hip, directly over the great trochanter, and the sinuses exuded a thickened pus.

November 28th, after three injections, there was fluctuation in the swelling over the trochanter, and its incision was followed by a free discharge of laudable pus.

In these two cases the direct action of the material caused spontaneous discharge of one abscess and the formation of another from retained purulent matter.

CASE VI. Morbus coxae of the left hip, in a boy the age of the last-named; there being no sinuses in this instance, but swelling, induration, immobility and tenderness.

The injections were followed by rapid softening of

the parts, the skin taking on a softened natural feel, the induration and rigidity disappearing with the return of mobility. The tenderness disappeared almost at once, with the restoration to normal of the probably tuberculous synovial membrane. The helpful value of the lymph in determining the non-existence of caries or necrosis of the head of the femur is here presented.

CASE VII. Tuberculous glands of the right side of the neck, in a young woman, twenty-five years of age.

She was admitted to Levy's clinic November 8th, and received, between this and November 25th, four injections of fluid, in each instance the same in amount, either one or two milligrammes of a one per cent. solution. The highest temperature readings for the four inoculations were: for the first,  $101^{\circ}$  four hours after the giving; for the second,  $104\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  six hours after; for the third,  $104\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  eight hours after; and for the fourth,  $104\frac{3}{4}^{\circ}$  nine hours after.

This case points us to the fact that the temperature does not *always* progressively diminish, as it is wont to do as the treatment proceeds. In this case the enlarged glands became smaller and movable, the skin over them softer and movable, the redness entirely going out.

The disappearance of the induration in all cases, especially in the last two named, was marked, the direct action of the injection upon the indurated tissues causing the exudate to disappear rapidly into the circulation.

The cases of hip disease contrast well, the precipitate action of the fluid upon caseated tuberculous tissues producing abscess in the first instance; while in the second, the tubercles being not so far advanced, no such reaction is observed.

The lupus cases exhibited during the reaction of the drug, aside from temperatures, increased heart's action and respiration, the usual constitutional symptoms of nausea, headache and stupor, with pain at the site of the disease; the local signs being great swelling of the affected area, attended with redness and exudation of serum, a soft marginal film showing in the later stages of each reaction, followed by brown scabbing and exfoliation, as the healthier skin encroached upon the diseased tissues from all sides.

The constitutional symptoms and the local reactions in the other cases mentioned, aside from what has been said of them in particular, were in the main, similar to the above recital. In all cases the diet was simple and nutritious, and in all affected by the fluid there was improvement from its use.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, November 21, 1890. DR. W. L. RICHARDSON in the chair.

DR. F. I. KNIGHT reported two cases of

#### SUSPECTED ANEURISM OF THE AORTA,<sup>1</sup>

in one of which autopsy confirmed the diagnosis, and in the other failed to do so.

<sup>1</sup> Publication deferred.

DR. J. C. WARREN read a paper on

THE PARASITIC ORIGIN OF CANCER.<sup>2</sup>

DR. J. C. WHITE: The relations of these bodies, if we accept them as the cause of the tissue changes in the diseases in which they are found, to cancer are not very clear. If we take the disease in which these bodies were first studied, especially those to which Dr. Warren alludes, the two cases which occurred in Paris year before last, and the two which occurred here under my observation; if we believe that those bodies which are found in the mouths of the sebaceous glands are parasites, are coccidial bodies, it is evident that they may exist in an individual case for twenty-five or thirty years without producing cancer. In Darier's cases the longest record of the existence of the disease was nine years, and in that case there was no evidence of any epithelial transformation. In my case, the latter's, — there were outgrowths, from one-half to three-fourths of an inch in elevation, enormous masses consisting of epithelial tissue, none of which had given any evidence whatever of any transformation into epithelioma. And in all the four cases no such transformation was seen; so that here, at any rate, is the zoöperm disease which is best recognized and has been best studied, in which after many years' existence there is no tendency to the formation of cancer. If we take Paget's disease, and accept Dr. Wickham's views as established: that the bodies there are also coccidia, although not the same species as found in the affection of which the photographs are being passed, there we find that the disease eventuates in the great proportion of cases in epithelioma. At any rate, it is fair to say that the disease attracts attention especially when it has become an epithelioma; but it is also well known that it may exist in the form of a dermatitis for an indefinite period of time, ten or twelve years, without any epithelioma being formed in connection with the case. So that even in that disease these bodies can be present that length of time, assuming Wickham to be correct in his opinion that the disease begins with their presence and is always the result of their presence. Now Wickham makes the statement that these parasites are undoubtedly the cause of the cancer, and Darier supports him in this view. Inasmuch as we know that prolonged dermatitis, due to a great many causes, may eventuate in epithelioma, a well-recognized pathological law in diseased tissue, changes of the skin which are in no way parasitic, in lupus and other forms of long continued excitement of the skin, it is not apparent, it seems to me, that the epithelioma transformation in so-called Paget's disease is necessarily the result of the presence of these bodies at all. It seems to me that the clinical evidence is against that deduction. Granting long continued inflammatory processes, as in lupus and ulcers which are likely to be converted into cancer, and recognizing the fact that the coccidial bodies may exist from ten to thirty years without producing the disease, it seems to me that it is a fair attribution to the subsequent establishment of carcinoma in Paget's disease to the long continued dermatitis. It appears to me that the burden of proof rests with those who maintain that these bodies are parasites, and that the parasites are the cause of cancer, to show in what way they become the cause of cancer after existing in the cutaneous tissue for such long periods of time without producing it.

<sup>2</sup> See page 56 of the January

With regard to molluscum contagiosum as a possible instance of disease produced by these bodies: The peculiar cells in the affection have long been the subject of dispute among histologists and dermatologists as to their true nature; and some of the modern French histologists, who have been the earliest to accept the coccidial nature of the bodies found in Paget's disease and in our keratosis follicularis, or vegetating zoöperm disease, as they call it, deny that the corpuscles in molluscum contagiosum are coccidial in character. Almost every possible explanation has been offered in the past twenty years as to their nature, but I do not think that anything very positive has ever been determined about them. These bodies at least do not readily undergo transformation into cancer. It is only in very rare instances indeed that such changes have taken place. Although there is good clinical evidence that they are in exceptional cases contagious, it does not follow on that account that they are necessarily parasitic in their nature.

It might be supposed that we might determine something definite with regard to the so-called animal nature of these bodies by the action of parasiticides upon them. So far as I know there is no animal parasite which inhabits the tissues of man which may not be destroyed by the action of substances called parasiticides. I have had opportunity for a year and a half of studying the action of parasiticides upon my second case, the daughter of the patient, whose photographs are exhibited. She has been under constant treatment for that period, and the use of every parasiticide of the most powerful character has failed to produce the slightest impression upon the development and continuance of these lesions. And the same results have followed the use of parasiticides in this same disease in France; so that that test, although its results are negative in character, at least has established the fact that here is one so-called animal parasite upon man which does not seem to be influenced by substances of the most powerful destructive action upon all other animals. The molluscum epitheliale or contagiosum is now always treated by myself by sulphur ointment, and in the great majority of cases successfully. That I do not offer as an instance of the action of sulphur on coccidial growths, but to show how differently that growth acts under parasiticides from these other diseases which are regarded as parasitic.

To return to Paget's disease. That begins as an inflammatory process, and is generally mistaken at first for chronic eczema of the nipple and the tissues surrounding it; and Paget himself admits that it is impossible in some cases to determine, except with the microscope, whether we are dealing with eczema of the part or with this peculiar disease; and there is no doubt that many cases of chronic persistent eczema of this part might pass into subsequent epitheliomatous disease if not cured by proper treatment, such as is used in eczema. I have in a few instances, because the disease is of rare occurrence, seen cases of clinically well-defined Paget's disease of the nipple, not established to be epitheliomatous by microscopic examination, yield to treatment addressed to the affection as if it were an eczema; and I have no doubt that pure and simple eczema of the nipple, if continued for many years, would be capable of transforming itself into an epitheliomatous growth without the presence or the intermediary action of any such bodies as these.

DR. WHITNEY: I have but little to add from per-

sonal experience. I have looked at cancer of the breast very often, with the hope of finding these bodies there; but as yet I have failed. As regards the association of these zoöspores or bodies with epithelioma, it seems certain almost that they coexist, but I quite agree with Dr. White that as yet they cannot be considered as the cause of the disease. There are several steps yet wanting that must be first completed, namely, their cultivation outside of the body, and the production of the disease by the inoculation of the pure culture. From the evidence which we have at present there are one or two points which tend to show their association rather than their causative relation. One is, that in cancer we find almost a definite structure. The line between the true production of gland tissue and what is called cancer is at times hard to distinguish microscopically, and we find many cases which, histologically, we are in doubt whether to call adenomatous growth or true cancer. As far as we know the action of other low organisms, any tissue which can be produced by them is not much higher than the so-called irritation tissue. Tissue produced by simple chemical irritation consists principally of the indifferent round cells which reach a greater or less state of development and then undergo various forms of degeneration. All of this is well known in the affections of tubercle, syphilis, glanders and the like. We can imagine that an animal or vegetable parasite could produce a tissue of this sort to reach a certain stage of development, but that an irritation could produce an almost perfect reproduction of glandular growth, from *a priori* reasoning, is hardly credible. Of course, no one would be so bold as to say it was impossible; but reasoning from all other analogy the burden of proof, it seems, must rest with those who say it does.

There is another point: as yet, in the specimens of zoöspore disease, I have never seen any tendency to the production of epithelium, and we should require some sort of demonstration of a formative action or a tendency in that direction. It seems, however, to be rather of destructive than constructive character. From the evidence that we have at present these bodies can hardly be accepted as the cause of the disease. I think the association is highly probable.

DR. BOWEN: There are three affections of the skin, all characterized by pathological changes in the epithelial layer, which are regarded by some as caused by the action of different varieties of the sporozoa. These are the molluscum contagiosum, keratosis follicularis (*psorospermose folliculaire végétante*), and Paget's disease of the nipple.

In none of these affections has positive proof been offered, that the bodies present represent animal life. Only one thing is certain, and that is that in each of these affections, certain peculiar cell forms are constantly seen which offer a striking resemblance to the sporozoa, and especially to the coccidium oviforme found in the liver of the rabbit. This resemblance is, as I say, striking, and however sceptical one may be inclined to be, the hypothesis cannot justly be brushed aside until we are able to give a more satisfactory explanation of these appearances than has yet been offered.

In the three affections cited there is undoubtedly a proliferation of the epithelial elements, as is the case also in the cysts of the rabbit's liver caused by the oviform coccidium. It must be admitted, therefore,

that the cell bodies in question, whether or not they are forms of animal life, occur only, so far as has yet been observed, under conditions of proliferating epithelium.

What are the probabilities, in these three affections, that they are of psorospermic origin?

(1) Molluscum contagiosum. No doubt can now exist, from the constantly accumulating evidence, that these tumors are in some way transmissible, although the manner is still a secret. There is also no doubt, in my opinion, that they are to be classed under the epitheliomata, as Virchow long ago pointed out. The theory that the peculiar cell elements which compose them are altered sebaceous glands, is untenable. The work of Neisser, following the suggestion of Virchow and Klebs, has rendered it exceedingly probable that the tumor is composed of coccidia enclosed in cells, and that, hand in hand with their development, there is produced a hyperkeratosis of the epithelial elements. One who studies these forms carefully, and compares them with known varieties of coccidia is forced to the conclusion that the theory that these are animal parasites, is at least based upon a more solid foundation than any other that has attempted to explain their nature. Positive proof can only be reached by means of cultivation, which has thus far failed.

(2) Keratosis follicularis and Paget's disease may be grouped together. The cell bodies in these two affections bear a far closer resemblance to one another than to those seen in molluscum contagiosum. Paget's disease I have not had an opportunity of studying, and I draw my conclusions solely from the comprehensive work of Wickham, following Darier. Of keratosis follicularis, I have had an opportunity of seeing three cases, in two of which, those of Dr. White, I was enabled to study the lesions microscopically. It may be assumed, I think, that the bodies found in this disease are to be interpreted in the same way as those of Paget's disease, as they are found under similar histological conditions, and as they are morphologically so nearly alike. Are they coccidia? This question I am still unable to answer. An abundance of hardened material was at my disposal, but unfortunately, very little fresh material. I am now convinced that some of the bodies are enclosed in epithelial cells, a point that was not at first clear, and which I have not found easy to settle. There can be no question that in keratosis follicularis there is a very marked hyperkeratosis of the epithelial structures in each follicular lesion, and the name keratosis follicularis is therefore well chosen, even if positive proof is given that the cells are parasites. No success was obtained in attempts at cultivation, and an elective staining has not been found. Specimens hardened in Müller's or Flemming's fluid show the bodies more distinctly than those hardened in alcohol, on account of the contraction caused by the latter agent. We have as yet no evidence that either keratosis follicularis or Paget's disease of the nipple are transmissible, unlike molluscum contagiosum.

Lastly with regard to cancer. All microscopists have seen peculiar cell bodies in certain epitheliomata, and all those who have made comparison will admit that they often resemble forms of the sporozoa. They are also very similar in many instances to the psorosperm-like bodies in keratosis follicularis. Those who have suggested that they were animal organisms and the cause of the new growth, have pointed to an

analogy with the three cutaneous affections described, where there is also a proliferation of epithelium. In none of these affections, however, has their nature been fully proved. The affection that offers the most probability of being of psorospermic origin, is, in my opinion, molluscum contagiosum, and the appearances here found are not very similar to those seen in either keratosis follicularis, Paget's disease, or epithelioma. That cancer is an infectious disease, although not improvable, *a priori* has not been established. Hanau's experiments have shown that epithelioma may be inoculated from one rat to another, but Klebs, who has succeeded even in transferring cancer of the breast to animals, regard it as a mere transplantation, and in no sense an inoculation. The hyaline bodies found by Klebs in cancer, often contained in epithelial cells, are probably the same elements that have been considered by Thoma, Darier and others, as psorosperms, but the conclusions of Klebs are strongly adverse to their being parasites. On the other hand, the recent results of peculiar methods of staining, exhibit forms which it is difficult to regard as tissue changes. In other pathological conditions also, appearances may be occasionally seen which bear as strong a resemblance to psorosperms as do the bodies found in cancer. I have seen hyaline-looking bodies, sometimes nucleated, with contraction of the protoplasm, so that they seem to be encysted, in a case of verruca vulgaris, in two specimens of cutaneous horn, and lately in a condyloma acuminatum. This points more to the view that the cells are the product of pathological changes in the epithelium, than to the view that in each of these cases the cause is a psorosperm.

In conclusion, it seems to me probable that it will be proved that molluscum contagiosum is caused by coecidia. As to keratosis follicularis and Paget's disease, many things speak in favor of Darier's view, that they are psorospermic diseases; but until more evidence can be produced, judgment should be suspended. As to cancer, we have as yet little evidence of its parasitic origin; but, in default of any definite knowledge, the theory that some forms may be caused by sporozoa should be fairly considered until positively disproved.

Dr. J. J. JONES: The question is so important that, even in only repeating what has been said before, I would like to call attention to a few facts. It has not yet been shown that psorosperms occur in cancer, much less are the cause of it. There are numerous diseases in animals which we know are due to psorosperms; all of which are destructive, not constructive, like cancer. Klebs' work clearly shows that the so-called inoculation of cancer in rats is nothing more than a case of grafting, not of inoculation; that no one, either at autopsy or operation, has ever been known to be infected with cancer.

Dr. C. B. PORTER read a paper on

#### THE REMOVAL OF THE APPENDIX DURING A RE- MISSION IN CASES OF RECURRENT ATTACKS OF APPENDICITIS.

Dr. ELLIOT: It seems to me that the difficulty in diagnosis of which Dr. Porter has spoken, does not commonly occur, that the diagnosis is usually simple, and is not a real hindrance to operating in the class of cases. Nor do I think the danger great in recurrent attack; for the attack is generally not very severe,

but the invalidism resulting from them is, I am sure, often sufficient cause for operation. The best argument that I have heard against the operation is the difficulty of finding and removing an appendix tied down by very firm old adhesions. The question of operating in these cases is much the same as in cases of chronic salpingitis. The extent of invalidism, the occupation and circumstances of the patient, being the important factors. The same difficulties are met with in both operations. The same success will undoubtedly be obtained in the chronic cases, which at first thought seem so discouraging.

Dr. Elliot then reported the following case:

#### EXCISION OF VERMIFORM APPENDIX BETWEEN THE ATTACKS IN A CASE OF CHRONIC APPENDICITIS, THE APPENDIX BEING FOUND IN AN ILEO-CÆCAL FOSSA.<sup>1</sup>

The patient had been suffering for two years from attacks of appendicitis, recurring every month or six weeks, which became successively more severe, and which had permanently disabled her. At the operation the appendix was found imbedded in a fold of peritoneum, such as Treves describes as an ileo-cæcal fossa. The operation proved difficult, but the appendix was finally dug out of a mass of adhesions and removed in a lacerated condition.

Dr. Elliot then showed the appendix which he had removed and specimens of ileo-cæcal fossæ of various sizes and shapes.

The patient made a good recovery; and during the eight months which have elapsed since the operation, she has improved in general health, gained twenty to thirty pounds in weight, and has had none of the old attacks.

Dr. A. T. CABOT reported a

#### A CASE OF RELAPSING APPENDICITIS IN WHICH THE APPENDIX WAS REMOVED IN AN INTERVAL BE- TWEEN THE ATTACKS.<sup>2</sup>

Dr. M. H. RICHARDSON: In the discussion of this subject at Washington in the spring the feeling seemed to be rather against interfering in these cases. I think the paper of Dr. Porter and the remarks of Dr. Elliot and Dr. Cabot are all in advance, distinctly, of what was said and had been done up to that time. To Dr. Porter's paper I think hardly anything can be added. All the arguments for and against were shown very clearly. Although I have never had a suitable case I should certainly be in favor of removing the appendix in cases where the indication was such as Dr. Porter stated, and I think that is what we are all coming to in these cases.

Dr. WHITNEY: I should like to call attention to the pathological appearances in these appendices which have been removed. The first specimen represents a normal appendix; the second specimen is Dr. Porter's first case, which shows the enlargement and thickening of the organ very well; then his second specimen which also shows conditions almost identical with those of the first; finally, Dr. Cabot's specimen which shows certain microscopic differences from the other two. In both of Dr. Porter's specimens are represented changes especially to be referred to the muscular and serous coats, the mucous membrane being almost intact as far as can be seen microscopically. Both of the coats are very much thickened, especially the muscu-

<sup>1</sup> See page 64, Vol. XXIII, of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 31 of the Journal.

lar. In Dr. Cabot's case we have the same general thickening or gross appearances of the appendix, but the microscopic examination shows that there is not only this hypertrophy of the coats, but the mucous membrane has been destroyed. It is left intact only in little islets. We have what would be called a catarrhal appendicitis. The other two specimens present nothing of these evidences of inflammation, nothing beyond the hypertrophy of the muscular and serous coats. For the present I have ventured to make a distinction and call the one chronic appendicitis and the other chronic catarrhal appendicitis. I was very much interested in Dr. Porter's analysis of cases to find that as far as any careful examinations had been made, the same condition had been found as in these here. Many of them were spoken of as in a condition of hypertrophy of the muscular coat. In one or two the mucous membrane was intact, and only one or two represented any lesion of the mucous membrane of the appendix.

It is too early yet to make any very generalized statements on the subject, and I hope, from the specimens which have been kindly placed at my disposal, to be able to work up this subject of chronic appendicitis, and if possible to say what the histological examination shows. It would be a little early yet to formulate any idea as to what may cause these recurrences of pain in the interval. One might, for a working hypothesis, suggest that some catarrhal affection of the appendix had caused in its course an hypertrophy of the other coats of the intestine and especially of the muscular coat; and that these paroxysmal attacks may be something of the nature of tetanus, set up by little faecal particles or foreign bodies.

DR. R. H. FITZ: I think, in the list of cases that Dr. Porter has reported, there are those which might be considered as relatively acute, judged from the grouping of symptoms which he gave; others were, it seemed to me, rather those of chronic appendicitis. I think it is, perhaps, hardly fair to call the group of cases, as a whole, illustrative of the operation upon a case during the intermission between recurrent attacks. In reference to the indications for operation, Dr. Richardson has alluded to the discussion at Washington. I remember that subsequent to that meeting, in talking with Dr. Homans, I said to him that my own views in the matter were that operations during the intermissions were desirable in cases where the patient was prevented from earning a living or enjoying life; and Dr. Homans said such was the view he took. It seems to me that another indication, which Dr. Porter has included in his recommendations, and which I think Dr. Cabot's case illustrates in a satisfactory way, is to be found when a person's occupation is such as to expose him to unusual risks in moving about, or in compelling isolation from competent medical advice. In such cases, in the first instance, the advice should be to give up your business and do something else. If the patient is not willing to follow this, the expediency of an operation is his own affair and not that of the surgeon. As for the medical side of this class of cases, it is very desirable to bear in mind that about as many cases get well without surgical treatment as with surgical treatment. It is also to be remembered that if there is a distinct intermission of health between two attacks it is very possible that the past attack may be the last, and the person will have no further trouble. I would also remark that Dr. Porter's statement as to the fre-

quency of recurrence is derived from the paper I wrote four or five years ago, whereas the latest statement made in the recent discussion of the subject at the meeting in Washington, places the number of recurrences at a much higher figure, nearly fifty per cent.

DR. RICHARDSON: I think the only remarks made in favor of the operation were made in Dr. Porter's paper, which I read for him, and by Dr. Homans. I have forgotten what Dr. Homans said but I remember that Dr. Porter's paper came in as almost the only voice in favor of the operation at that time.

DR. PORTER: I had a letter from Dr. Tiffany of Baltimore after that, saying that he urged, especially, that those cases should be presented in full to the Society because he had a case in which he was in the greatest doubt as to what to do, and he had heard nothing except the opposite side, and that was against operation. I only want to say I hope I made it perfectly distinct in my paper that I was not an advocate of operation in every case of recurring appendicitis, but only that there were a certain number of cases the circumstances of which demanded imperatively that the surgeon should be willing to interfere if the patient elected the operation after he had had presented to him the possible dangers. I think we must all admit the fact that there is danger in this operation. The only question is whether it can be reduced to a minimum. In the hands of the best surgeon a simple exploratory incision may sometimes result fatally. It is because we are not absolutely perfect in our technique, but, barring that, it seems to me that this class of cases certainly is going to demand a great deal more of interference in the future than in the past. I was very much encouraged when I came to look up the literature and found as far as I could go that all the cases had recovered.

DR. ELLIOT: I happen to know that there have been one or two deaths in New York.

Dr. Elliot showed the specimen of a case of acute appendicitis. The appendix was gangrenous and perforated, it was about as large as a man's thumb, and had a mesentery thickened to the same size. The omentum was found wrapped about the appendix and had become inflamed and gangrenous, and a large portion of it was therefore removed with the appendix. The operation was done on the third day. The patient recovered.

## Recent Literature.

*A Manual of Obstetrics.* By A. F. A. KING, A.M., M.D. Fourth Edition. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1889.

This manual is among the best of the smaller textbooks on obstetrics. Each successive edition bears evidence of careful revision, and the present edition contains two additional chapters on the intercurrent diseases of pregnancy and the resuscitation of stillborn children. There are also thirty-nine additional illustrations. In an appendix the author gives the report on uniformity in obstetrical nomenclature adopted by the Section on Obstetrics of the Ninth International Congress, held in Washington in 1887, and has largely followed it in the text of the present edition. In his next edition we wish the author would give more extended and specific instruction in the aseptic management of normal cases.

THE BOSTON  
Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JANUARY 15, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 253 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANIEL KELL & UPHAM,  
253 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

THE EPIDEMIC OF KOCHISM AND THE NEWS-  
PAPER REPORTER.

THE fact that the new and untried method of Koch produced an immediate and world-wide sensation is perhaps not to be wondered at, but it furnishes nevertheless a very interesting study. What might, for present purposes, be called the epidemic of Kochism first appeared in Berlin at the time of the International Congress, but remained local and dormant for about three months, when it suddenly spread with increasing force and great rapidity, taking roughly the same course as the epidemic of influenza a year ago. It appeared in America, however, before it did in France, perhaps owing to the more positive and far-reaching ubiquity of our press. It has only lately begun to be felt in the far East and South. It is yet too early to say how long it will last, but it shows signs of waning in Germany. A well-marked feature of the epidemic is a sudden revival when the first consignments of "Kochine" reach a given locality. Members of the medical profession are generally attacked a little later than the laity, and often escape altogether, except when brought into the vicinity of newly arrived Kochine. Kochism produces certain typical symptoms in members of the medical profession, who are unfortunate enough to be afflicted with the malady, but our study is limited to the laity, and in fact to one class of sufferers. The effects of the epidemic on the laity differ, and show marked characteristics in different classes, especially among newspaper reporters, members of phibical families, and irregular practitioners, among whom, by careful search, may be found symptoms which are respectively ludicrous, pathetic and disreputable.

A study of the ejections of the first of these classes in the United States alone would furnish material for a volume. Especially in the West, the organization of the medical world of Berlin, and the position of men like Koch in it, are about as well understood as is the office of Her Majesty's Master of the Buckhounds — as may be judged from the following:

According to medical "the" Dr. Koch was a very clever physician, until he discovered how remedy for tuberculosis, and

had he made the formula public, he would have remained so. But because he rightly retains the secret, he is a charlatan and quack. The "code of medical ethics" would make good material for a bonfire.

When the new "K. K. K., Koch's Konsumption Cure" first became prominent, a few papers, either to protect their readers from morbid enthusiasm, or because they felt that Dr. Koch was getting too much free advertising, took a decided stand against the new remedy.

American physicians are inclined to look with disfavor upon the claim of Dr. Koch, of Berlin, that consumption can be prevented by inoculation with the disease. The theory was talked about among physicians on this side of the water years ago, and there were even experiments made by St. Louis investigators, with the result that the idea was abandoned. Koch seems to have been caught in the undertow of the receding theory, and has gathered about him a number of the faddish young doctors who are unwilling to acknowledge that consumption is a constitutional disease and curable only by remedies raising the general tone of the system.

Dr. Koch's alleged consumptive cure is about on a par with the Brown-Sequard humbug, which attracted so much attention a few months ago. It rapidly went out of notice, and Dr. Koch's quackery will soon go the same way.

The interview of local doctors then began, and often resulted about as follows:

Dr. Irwin said: Koch's claim to cure tuberculosis may be O. K. I presume it is. He is a scientist of wide repute and very clever. I haven't seen anything about the methods to be adopted yet, and so I can't tell much about it. If true, it will be a great discovery.

Or, where one very prominent man deigned to speak, it was announced in the graphic style of newspaper headlines:

Schenkelberger on Koch. The Doctor's a Genius and would Scorn False Colors. Tamed the Wild Bacillus, and is consequently no Champ — Dr. Schenkelberger was a Schoolfellow of the Famed Consumption Sluggard, and Knows what he Talks about.

A large number of doctors and apothecaries in the West seem to be relations or school-fellows or passed first assistants of Koch's.

As the press found that the medical profession looked with favor on the new cure, it changed its tone, and began to foretell the coming benefit to humanity in words to this effect:

Consumption is a foe which has blanched the cheek of many a man who would not turn pale in front of the cannon's mouth. Insidious, inexorable, pitilessly winding its slow coils around the citadel of life, it shares in the universal human heart the antipathy felt toward the serpent. It numbers its victims by hundreds of thousands, dragging them impartially from squalid hut and from sumptuous palace. And if it kills many it frightens more. Scarcely a train leaves a great city but bears some panic-stricken fugitive fleeing the dreaded phantom. At one time they hurry to Minnesota, at another to Florida. They hide in caves, they seek the mountain tops, they breathe the healing odor of pine forests, they cross the seas. The fashion changes, but the flight never ceases. . . .

One would think that each town took an interest in the subject, and tried and expected to out-rival its neighbors. They each sent representatives to Berlin. Not only did Chicago announce that it would not be behind New York, but less prominent places expected soon to have some "lymph."

This is now the ruling topic in all quarters of the globe where pills are known and porous plasters place their perforated propriety. It is but meet and proper, therefore, that Peoria, which boasts of an active medical society, should, through her learned and gifted Esculapians, bestir herself in the matter of a reception to what promises to be one of the most beneficent revelations vouchsafed to suffering humanity since Harvey. . . .

At present the whole scientific world, along with the common herd of mortals, is excited over the discovery of a specific for consumption by an eminent German physician, Dr. Koch. This doctor, during an experiment, discovered what he is pleased to term "lymph," a preparation which is said to be worth \$1,300 a drop. An ounce vial of it, injected according to instructions, would be worth the surprising amount of \$780,000. This "lymph" is claimed to be a certain and sure cure for that dreaded of all diseases, consumption.

Everywhere physicians are interested in Dr. Koch's discovery, and some of the most eminent of the world are flocking to Berlin, in order to gain some practical knowledge of the remedy. Nowhere is there more interest manifested in this recent discovery than right here in Bowling Green. Two of our best known and most competent physicians have signified their intention to go to Germany and study the treatment of Dr. Koch.

Some cities are unwilling to be outdone by Koch himself, and we find the names of no less than eleven physicians, whose claims to have discovered the same, or an equally good "lymph," have been considered worthy of publication, not including the host of announcements appearing in connection with advertisements.

#### IMMUNITY AND BLOOD-SERUM.

In an editorial in the JOURNAL April 24, 1890, we briefly reviewed the question of immunity, and concluded that at that time no reasonable theory of immunity could be formulated. The phagocyte theory was shown to be insecurely founded, and was, in fact, even then practically discredited. The evidence regarding the germicidal properties of blood and blood-serum was conflicting, and failed to carry conviction of its supreme importance. The trenchant criticisms of Lubarsch in particular tended towards a conservative view of this explanation of immunity. At the same time the high significance of the work on blood-serum then being pursued by Buchner and others was evident.

During the last year several highly important papers have been published, bearing directly upon the conditions determining the germicidal power of the blood, and these have finally culminated in two remarkable papers by Behring and Kitasato in the *Deutsche Medicinische Wochenschrift*.<sup>1</sup>

Early in the year Buchner published in the *Archiv für Hygiene*<sup>2</sup> a notable and exhaustive research on the bacteria-destroying power of blood. He concluded that the proteid bodies of the serum are to be regarded as the source of the germicidal influence. A few months afterwards Fodor<sup>3</sup> made a still further advance by showing that *alkalization* of the blood increases its germicidal power. These facts in themselves were sufficient to prove the possibilities of this line of work; but they are far surpassed in practical interest by the work of Behring and Nisser, and now by the ex-

ceedingly important results reached by Behring and Kitasato.

Behring and Nisser<sup>4</sup> not only confirmed Bouchard's conclusions that the blood-serum taken from immune animals possesses greater bactericidal power than does normal serum, but also that this bactericidal action is confined to the particular bacterial species used to produce immunity. Thus the blood of an animal made immune against anthrax showed increase of bactericidal power for that particular microbe, but not for other pathogenic bacteria. The same was true of other specific germs. For each particular germ there appeared to be particular immunity-conferring substance. Furthermore, Behring and Kitasato<sup>5</sup> "have succeeded in producing immunity against diphtheria and tetanus, and also in curing animals already infected with these diseases." A summary of their first paper is given in an editorial in the JOURNAL for December 11, 1890.

This result is the more striking in that, till now, no one has ever succeeded in rendering any animal whatever immune against tetanus, although Frnaekel has reached the same position with a different method in regard to diphtheria.<sup>6</sup>

Behring's second article,<sup>7</sup> is equally remarkable. The first paper, written in conjunction with Kitasato, proved that immunity from tetanus, in the animals thus far studied, depend upon the ability of the blood to render innocuous the poison produced by the tetanus bacilli. The second paper is concerned more particularly with diphtheria, and here also the author has arrived at the same striking result. Behring distinctly disclaims any desire to assume that he has discovered a cure for tetanus or diphtheria in man, but no one can be blind to the possible practical significance of his work.

Whether future investigation will confirm Behring's results remains to be seen. The facts emphasized so clearly by Lubarsch are still to be brought into line, and there are many other phenomena of immunity still needing an explanation. Little or nothing is known of the way in which the "bacteria-destroying" and the "poison-neutralizing" properties are related, or indeed if they are related at all. Almost nothing is known of the parts that the leucocytes play in the production of immunity, though there are some facts that seem to indicate that the bacteria-destroying albuminous substances may proceed from the breaking down of the protoplasm of leucocytes.

We seem to be progressing towards the conclusion that there are certain CONTROLLABLE conditions of the blood that render certain pathogenic bacteria powerless to affect the organism. Whether or not this power is due to the presence of "defensive proteids" or "bacteria-killing globulins" or some other factor at present undiscovered, to the practising physician the outcome would be the same. The possibility of curing acute infectious diseases seems to be less doubtful than formerly.

<sup>1</sup> Zeit. f. Hygiene. Bd. viii, p. 412.

<sup>2</sup> Op. cit.

<sup>3</sup> See Journal, January 8, 1891, p. 49.

<sup>4</sup> Op. cit., No. 50, December 11, 1890.

<sup>5</sup> Op. cit.

<sup>6</sup> Op. cit.

<sup>7</sup> Op. cit.

<sup>1</sup> Nos. 49 and 50, December 4 and 11, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Ibid., No. 1890, p. 84.

<sup>3</sup> Centrbl. f. Bakteriologie, Bd. vii, p. 753.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

**PROFESSOR BARTHOLOW'S SUCCESSOR.**—The trustees of Jefferson Medical College have elected Dr. A. P. Brubaker as the successor to Prof. Bartholow in the Chair of Materia Medica and General Therapeutics.

**LEPROSY.**—A few of the more typical cases of leprosy in the Leper Hospital in Havana, Cuba, have been photographed and are now on exhibition at the Marine Hospital Bureau at Washington. These photographs, together with those sent by the consul at Maracaibo, form a complete collection, which health officers may consult at their convenience.

**THE POPULATION OF THE UNITED STATES** ON June 1, 1890, as shown by the *Census Bulletin* of December 12th, exclusive of white persons in Indian Territory, Indians on reservations, and Alaska, was 62,622,259; including these persons the population will probably reach in round numbers 63,000,000.

In 1890 the population was 50,155,783. The absolute increase of the population in the ten years intervening was 12,466,467, and the percentage of increase was 24.86. In 1870 the population was stated as 38,558,371. According to these figures the absolute increase in the decade between 1870 and 1880 was 11,597,412, and the percentage of increase was 30.08.

**IMMUNITY FROM DIPHTHERIA AND TETANUS.**—Dr. Behring has lost no time in making known the chemical agent employed by himself and Dr. Kitasato in their experimental investigations on diphtheria and tetanus. This agent proves to be trichloride of iodine, which, injected subcutaneously in animals inoculated with the viruses, not only cures them, but renders them immune to subsequent infection. Peroxide of hydrogen in ten per cent. solution will also confer such immunity in respect to diphtheria.

**TO REPORT DEATHS FROM KOCH'S TREATMENT.**—The coroner's office of New York city has notified all institutions where Dr. Koch's lymph is being used, that all deaths resulting from such use must be reported at the coroner's office. The order, it was said, was made in the interest and for the protection of the public in the fear that the sensational enthusiasm produced by the reported success of a secret remedy might lead to injudicious and experimental use. General practitioners were also notified.

**VRICHOW'S REMARKS ON KOCH'S FLUID.**—Telegrams in the daily press attribute remarks to Virchow in regard to the effects of Koch's fluid, based upon the results of several autopsies, and that the government has consequently changed its programme in regard to it. These despatches show internal evidence of the desirability of waiting for further particulars, before placing too much reliance upon them.

**DEATHS IN BOSTON AND NEW YORK IN 1890.**—According to the annual statement of the Board of Health, there were 10,181 deaths in Boston the past year, as against 10,259 in 1889. The annual death rate per 1,000 inhabitants (estimating the population as only 120,000) was 21.12. The percentage of deaths

under five years to the total mortality was 32.89. Cholera infantum caused 498 deaths, phthisis pulmonalis 1,495, bronchitis 453, heart disease 783, pneumonia 1,092, violence 450. The total deaths in the city of New York during the year just closed were 40,230, a slight increase over the total of 1889, which was 39,583, as well as that of 1888, which was 40,175. The population being estimated at 1,631,230, the rate of mortality is found to be 24.6 to the thousand, as against 25.1 in 1889, when the population was held to be 1,580,000.

## NEW ENGLAND.

**TYPHOID FEVER AT LOWELL AND LAWRENCE.**—Since last May typhoid fever has been more prevalent in Lowell than in the corresponding period of 1889. This increase was not marked until in October, and was especially noticed in November and December. In these last two months there were four times as many cases reported, and three times as many deaths as in the last two months of 1889. In November, 1890, typhoid fever caused twenty per cent. of the deaths, and in December fifteen per cent.

The cause of this epidemic is as yet unknown. The health department inspector visits each house in which typhoid fever is reported to be present. He records the source of the water-supply, and the name of the milkman. He investigates and causes to be remedied all unsanitary arrangements on the premises, and leaves with the family a circular calling attention to the nature of the disease, and emphasizing the necessity for disinfection of the excreta, according to the directions given.

According to the returns obtained by the inspectors, typhoid fever favored no particular locality, but was prevalent throughout the city.

Houses of proper sanitary construction were visited by the disease, although in less proportion than unhealthy habitations. The patrons of no one milkman seemed especially affected. Nearly all of the citizens are supplied with city water from the Merrimac River, and, of course, the majority of patients used this as their drinking-water. Cases were recorded, however, where the patient had obtained his drinking-water from another source.

No one type of the disease has prevailed. Some cases have been so erratic in their course as to lead to errors of diagnosis. There have been many light cases of short duration, especially in children. In the severe cases intestinal hemorrhage has been a prominent symptom.

Dr. Abbott, of the State Board of Health, is searching for evidences of any unusual pollution of the water-supply, by typhoid dejections, in towns above Lowell on the banks of the Merrimac and its tributaries. Prof. W. T. Sedgwick, of the Institute of Technology, is making a bacteriological examination of the water, to determine the presence of specific microorganisms. Until these gentlemen have finished their investigations, no conclusions can be drawn as to the cause of the epidemic.



Professor Sedgwick has made a preliminary report to the Lowell Water Board to the following effect: "At your request I have undertaken, and am carrying forward, as rapidly as possible, a thorough investigation of the sanitary condition of the water supply of Lowell, with special reference to the possible existence in the city water of the organisms which are believed to produce typhoid fever. I have already collected and examined samples of the water from each ward, from both reservoirs, from the filtering galleries and from the Merrimac River near the in-take and from points above. Up to the present time, however, only negative results have been obtained. Although large numbers of samples have been examined by the approved methods of bacteriology, I have as yet failed to find in them even one typhoid fever germ. The investigation, however, is still incomplete, and it may require some weeks to arrive at positive conclusions. Meanwhile, for reasons which will appear in the full report, it would probably be a wise precaution if the citizens should boil for at least fifteen minutes all water that is to be used for drinking."

The Massachusetts State Board of Health has notified the Mayor of Lawrence to warn the people of that city against drinking the water of the Merrimac river without first boiling it at least fifteen minutes, and not to use the ice cut from the river this year. There are now more than two hundred cases of typhoid and enteric fever in the city, of which the Merrimac is the principal water supply. A recent investigation by the board has led to the above recommendation.

**LEGISLATIVE COMMITTEES.**—Among the joint-standing committees just appointed in the two branches of the Massachusetts Legislature are the following:

**Public Health.**—Senate: Messrs. Gilman, of Middlesex; Reade, of Suffolk. House: Messrs. Stevens, Boston; Boodey, Weyland; Hodges, Nahant; Rudy, Cambridge; Hinckley, Lee; Frazer, Boston; Harriman, Northbridge.

**Public Charitable Institutions.**—Senate: Messrs. Risteen, of Suffolk; Champlin, of Suffolk; Drury, of Middlesex. House: Messrs. Curtis, Marlborough; Thurston, Enfield; Horton, Attleborough; Blanchard, Boston; Sawyer, Danvers; Clarke, Palmer; Bicknell, Weymouth; Savage, Lowell.

**Drainage.**—Senate: Messrs. Donovan, of Suffolk; Clark, of Franklin; Drury, of Middlesex. House: Messrs. Perkins, Somerville; Moore, Waltham; Lawrence, Medford; Hutchinson, Boston; Hinds, Webster; Sparhawk, Marblehead; Lanigan, Boston; Knox, Blandford.

**Water-Supply.**—Senate: Messrs. Bradley, of Essex; Wycf, of Middlesex; Cook, of Worcester. House: Messrs. Johnson, Haverhill; McFetries, Springfield; Finney, Plymouth; Howe, Gardner; Danforth, Lynnfield; Smith, Mansfield; Nutting, Northampton; Burke, Quincy.

#### NEW YORK.

**THE VISITING COMMITTEE'S REPORT.**—The New York County Visiting Committee of the State Charities Aid Association has just made its annual report to the Association. The committee has made a careful investigation of the administration and condition of the various public hospitals and other institutions, and the report contains a record of improvements made during the year, together with suggestions and recommendations. The most important among these

improvements was the extension of the work of the Charity Hospital Training School for Nurses to the Harlem Hospital, which is located at the foot of East 120th Street. There have been built a new dormitory for helpers at Charity Hospital, a new pavilion for women at the almshouse, a new wing at the workhouse, and a bath-house, amusement hall, and work-rooms at the Blackwell's Island Insane Asylum; and there has been a substitution of paid for pauper labor at several of the institutions. The committee urges the desirability of dividing the Department of Charities from the Department of Correction. The disgrace of going to the "Island" it is claimed, degrades the person brought there by misfortune, and the presence of the latter class there lessens the disgrace of those brought there by crime. The report calls attention to the increase in the number of insane in the charge of the city, and points out the necessity for a speedy transfer of the large insane asylums to the care of the State. During the year the admission to the three city asylums exceeded by 258 the total of deaths and discharges. The number of patients under treatment at Bellevue Hospital in the year was 15,161, and the deaths amounted to 1,384.

**MRS. FOGG'S BEQUESTS.**—By the will of Mrs. Fogg, the widow of a rich merchant in the China trade, the New York Hospital receives \$20,000, the Metropolitan Hospital \$10,000, and the Children's Aid Society, \$55,000; and among the many other institutions benefited are the New York Diet Kitchen and the Training School for Nurses of Bellevue Hospital. The largest bequest is to Harvard University, namely, \$200,000 for the erection of an art museum. In addition, Mrs. Fogg bequeathes her late husband's Japanese and East India collection, valued at \$100,000, and the sum of \$20,000, to be applied to the current expenses of the museum and the purchase of works of art.

**CONTAGIOUS DISEASE IN BROOKLYN.**—The report of Health Commissioner Griffin, of Brooklyn, in 1890, shows that there were 5,663 cases of contagious disease reported in Brooklyn during that year, and that of these no less than 2,185 were cases of diphtheria.

**THE collections of Hospital Saturday and Sunday, as thus far reported, amount to over \$28,000.**

#### Miscellaneous.

#### THE EYRAUD-BOMPARD TRIAL.

THIS trial, which took place in Paris during the latter half of last month, attained a wide notoriety largely on account of the discussion on hypnotism which was introduced by the defence. The following<sup>1</sup> is a brief review of the case.

On the 26th July, 1889, mysteriously disappeared a bailiff of Paris called Gouffé. As a coincidence, a

<sup>1</sup> Medical Press, December 21, 1890.



He became the physician to many of the associations for mutual help, seeing large numbers of patients for very small fees, and exercising great ingenuity to perform his duties at the least expense of time and money. His practice finally became very large, but the same habit of seeing and caring for patients expeditiously still remained. He was greatly interested in joint disease, and had his own apparatus for every joint, most of them carrying out the principle of fixation, of which he was an ardent advocate. His offices had a very complete workshop as an adjunct where all his work was done under his own supervision.

He was exceedingly kind to Americans who called upon him, and none left him without being impressed with the originality, honesty and earnestness of the man.

## Correspondence.

### RECORDS FOR CASES OF TUBERCULOSIS TREATED WITH KOCH'S PARATALOID.

Boston, January 12, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—Inasmuch as the records of observations of cases of tuberculosis treated with Koch's parataloid are being so generally kept, and because a systematic method for general adoption will enable a clearer comparison of results to be made, it seems a good plan to call fresh attention to Gaffky's tables for the observation of the bacilli of tuberculosis in sputum.<sup>1</sup> These tables are employed in the accurate records of the Berlin hospitals, and will be employed in the tabulation of the cases of whose records I have charge in this city. A translation follows:

The cover-glasses should be stained after Ehrlich's (or Zeihl's) method, and should be observed with a Zeiss one-twelfth homogeneous immersion lens and a No. 2 or 3 eyepiece. This being done, the following notation will give at a glance the varying number of bacilli seen upon successive examinations:

- 0 = No bacilli at all.
- 1 = 1-4 bacilli in the entire preparation.
- 2 = An average of one bacillus to every few fields.
- 3 = An average of 1 bacillus in every field.
- 4 = An average of 2-3 bacilli in every field.
- 5 = An average of 4-6 bacilli in every field.
- 6 = An average of 7-12 bacilli in every field.
- 7 = Fairly numerous bacilli in every field.
- 8 = Many bacilli in every field.
- 9 = Very many bacilli in every field.
- 10 = Enormous masses of bacilli in every field.

The latter part of these tables correspond very closely with a similar classification made by the writer in a communication read before the Massachusetts Medical Society in June, 1883.<sup>2</sup>

The importance of securing accurate data, from which to draw our conclusions in regard to the new treatment for tuberculosis, is my reason for troubling you.

Very truly yours, HAROLD C. ERNST, M.D.

### A SECRET REMEDY.

Boston, January 10, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—Is it not almost time for those who are using Koch's "lymph" so freely to tell the profession what the preparation they employ consists of, if they know it; or, if they do not know what they are using, to cease experimenting on human beings with a preparation unknown to them, and kept a secret by its inventor?

According to the papers, Professor Virchow has made over twenty autopsies of persons "who had died after being treated with 'lymph,'" and declares that while it has not been proven to arrest tubercular disease, it creates new and serious affections of its own.

It may be well, perhaps, to remind the members of the Massachusetts Medical Society of a very wise and beneficial by-law—that the treatment of diseases by preparations, the ingredients of which are kept secret, is held to be irregular and unprofessional.

Our predecessors did better than this. Professor Hayward, who performed the second operation on a patient under ether, refused to perform the operation until Morton had told him what the article was which he was about to administer as an anæsthetic. Yours truly,

CAUTION.

### THE FIRST OPERATION UNDER ETHER.

SOUTH NATICK, January 12, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—I was present at the first operation upon one under the influence of ether. I can testify as to the strict truth of Dr. Dwight's three statements. There is some reason for doubting the justice and accuracy of his criticism of the rest of Dr. Jewett's assertions. For I distinctly remember that Dr. Warren, in commenting upon the case, said he noticed the blood during the operation was very dark, and that he thought the anæsthesia might be owing to the blood being carbonized, thus producing a condition similar to that induced by inhaling coal-gas. These remarks were received with a burst of applause.

It is to be remembered that we were ignorant as to the nature of the anæsthetic, any farther than it manifested itself by its physical properties, the general remark being made by those around me, that "it smells wonderfully like sulphuric ether." Very truly yours,

GEO. J. TOWNSEND, M.D.

### RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JANUARY 3, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute hæmic diseases.	Typical fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.
New York	1,622,237	764	290	14.95	23.79	.94	5.97	2.73
Chicago	1,109,000	407	189	21.84	19.44	2.16	7.44	3.72
Philadelphia	1,064,257	424	123	9.89	9.43	1.15	5.52	.92
Brooklyn	872,467	393	153	15.50	24.09	.75	7.25	.39
St. Louis	550,000	175	68	10.83	11.97	1.71	4.56	2.28
Baltimore	500,343	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	446,507	204	53	10.29	21.56	2.94	5.43	1.47
Cincinnati	225,000	112	31	16.92	11.37	3.56	10.68	.29
New Orleans	220,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh	210,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Minneapolis	210,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington	200,000	111	26	16.20	13.50	.90	8.40	—
Nashville	68,513	22	6	18.20	18.20	9.10	9.10	—
Charleston	60,145	11	12	17.08	2.44	4.88	—	—
Portland	42,000	10	1	10.00	—	10.00	—	—
Worcester	41,746	24	7	12.46	24.96	—	—	4.16
Lewell	37,005	32	9	28.17	9.39	18.78	9.39	—
Fall River	34,351	27	9	3.70	7.40	—	3.70	—
Cambridge	69,885	11	4	7.14	35.70	—	—	7.14
Lynn	55,084	15	4	13.32	—	6.06	6.06	—
Lawrence	41,579	22	9	31.87	13.65	9.19	13.65	—
Springfield	44,164	14	4	7.14	7.14	—	—	7.11
New Bedford	40,705	12	3	—	—	—	—	—
Somerville	40,117	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke	35,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem	30,735	8	2	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,850	21	5	—	9.52	—	—	—
Haverhill	25,322	8	4	—	25.00	—	—	—
Brockton	25,258	5	—	—	—	—	—	—
Taunton	25,359	5	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newton	24,375	3	2	—	—	—	—	—
Malden	22,984	6	—	—	50.00	—	—	—
Hitchburg	22,007	3	—	16.66	—	33.33	—	—
Gloucester	21,292	4	2	11.28	—	—	—	—
Waltham	18,522	6	1	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,072	1	—	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy	16,711	1	—	—	37.50	—	—	—
Northampton	14,861	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport	14,814	6	2	50.00	—	—	50.00	—
Brookline	12,076	7	2	28.56	12.84	—	14.28	—

Deaths reported 2,411; under five years of age 1,045; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup,

<sup>1</sup> Mittheilungen aus dem kaiserlichen Gesundheitsamte, Bd. II, S. 126, Berlin, 1884.

<sup>2</sup> See the Journal, July, 1883.

diarrheal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas (and fevers) 388, acute lung diseases 532, consumption 556, diphtheria and croup 175, typhoid fever 537, scarlet fever 51, diarrheal diseases 35, measles 34, whooping-cough 31, cerebro-spinal meningitis 11, erysipelas 9, malarial fever 5.

From diarrheal diseases New York 10, Philadelphia 3, St. Louis and Charleston 4 each, Chicago and Brooklyn 3 each, Boston, Washington, Worcester, Fitchburg and Gloucester 1 each. From measles New York 22, Chicago 3, Brooklyn and Boston 2 each, Washington, Charleston and Lawrence 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 9, Brooklyn 8, Chicago 7, Philadelphia 3, Washington 2. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago and Washington 3 each, Brooklyn 2, New York, Boston and Cincinnati 1 each. From erysipelas New York, Chicago and Brooklyn 2 each, Washington, Worcester and Lawrence 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,715,559, for the week ending December 20th, the death-rate was 25.1. Deaths reported 4,881; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 753, measles 246, whooping-cough 107, scarlet fever 51, diphtheria 51, fever 47, diarrhoea 29.

The death-rates ranged from 15.2 in Leicester to 51.6 in Preston, Birmingham 21.8, Bradford 18.6, Hull 16.1, Leeds 22.9, Liverpool 26.9, London 26.9, Manchester 31.9, Nottingham 20.0, Portsmouth 20.4, Sheffield 25.2, Sunderland 19.9.

In Edinburgh 24.4, Glasgow 24.5, Dublin 28.2. In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,715,559, for the week ending December 27th, the death-rate was 27.8. Deaths reported 5,186; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 806, measles 199, whooping-cough 190, diphtheria 55, scarlet fever 51, fever 39, diarrhoea 38.

The death-rates ranged from 15.2 in Brighton to 41.6 in Preston, Birmingham 25.7, Bradford 21.7, Leeds 28.8, Leicester 27.7, Liverpool 31.9, London 26.3, Manchester 43.6, Newcastle-on-Tyne 21.3, Salford 30.3, Sheffield 29.6, Sunderland 32.9.

In Edinburgh 20.2, Glasgow 20.2, Dublin 21.3.

#### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending Jan. 3, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:

Date.	Baro- meter.	Thermo- meter.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	Weather.	Rainfall in inches.						
Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.						
8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.						
Jan. 1	29.84	15	38	72	70	71	W.	N.W.	19	11	C	0	
2	29.83	17	39	1	55	56	41	S.W.	W.	12	0	C	0
3	29.49	19	41	1	20	100	95	N.W.	N.W.	12	1	C	1
4	29.36	11	19	9	27	63	70	N.W.	N.W.	12	6	O	1
5	29.40	21	33	15	74	100	97	W.	S.W.	4	9	O	3.4
6	29.45	31	52	33	100	100	100	S.	Calm.	12	9	O	3.3
7	29.35	37	52	32	81	75	78	N.W.	N.W.	21	14	O	3.8

f.

Bar. = barometer; T. = thermometer; H. = humidity; S. = sky; M. = moon; L. = light; W. = wind; N. = north; E. = east; S. = south; W. = west; C. = clear; O. = overcast; P. = partial; M. = moon; L. = light.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JANUARY 3, 1891, TO JANUARY 9, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, the following-named medical officers were promoted, without delay, to Fine Ridge Agency, South Dakota, and report in person to the commanding general, Department of the Platte, for duty in the field: Captain Henry S. Kirtland, a assistant surgeon, Captain LOWIS F. Kirtland, a assistant surgeon, Captain EDWARD E. Kirtland, a assistant surgeon, S. O. L. Par. 2, A. G. O., December 30, 1890.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Brigadier General CHARLES SEIDENBERG, surgeon general, will accompany the troops, report to the city, and assume the duties of his office, S. O. L. Par. 9, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 3, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, the assignment of Major JAMES P. KENNEDY, to duty at Fort Supply, Indian Territory, in Special Orders No. 135, September 4, 1890, Department of the Missouri, S. O. L. Par. 6, A. G. O., January 6, 1891.

ALLEGATIONS.

Colonel CHARLES SEIDENBERG, surgeon general, to his surgeon general,

eral, with the rank of brigadier general, December 23, 1890, vice Baxter, deceased.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JANUARY 10, 1891.

M. L. RUTH, surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Newark," February 2, 1891.

W. H. RUSH, passed assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Saragota," and to the U. S. S. "Newark," February 2, 1891.

RICHARD ASHERIDGE, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Saragota."

#### SOCIETY NOTICES.

AN AMERICAN ELECTRO-THERAPEUTIC ASSOCIATION. — A convention of American physicians interested in electro-therapeutics has been called to meet at the Academy of Medicine, No. 17 West 43d Street, New York, on January 22, 1891, at 11 A. M., for the purpose of organizing an American Electro-Therapeutic Association. Those interested are cordially invited to attend, and are requested to inform Dr. Massey, 212 South 15th Street, Philadelphia, of their acceptance of the invitation.

G. BETTON MASSEY,  
AUGUSTIN H. GOELET,  
HORATIO R. BIGELOW.

MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY, SUFFOLK DISTRICT. — The Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene will meet at 19 Boylston Place, on Wednesday, January 21st, at 7.45 o'clock.

Dr. G. Liebmann will exhibit and describe a new appliance. Dr. H. J. Barnes will read a paper upon "Sewage. Application to Land the Best Method of Treatment." Prof. W. T. Sedgwick; Prof. T. M. Brown, of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology; Prof. E. S. Wood, of Harvard University; Drs. H. P. Walcott and S. W. Abbott, of the Massachusetts Board of Health; Drs. S. B. Jorgin and T. H. McCollom, of the Boston Board of Health; Col. Geo. E. Waring, of Newport, R. I.; Drs. C. F. Folsom, G. F. Tarbell and J. A. Jeffries, of Boston; Desmond Fitzgerald, Esq., and Mr. Wm. Jackson, of the Water Department, have been invited to take part in the discussion.

ALBERT N. BLODGETT, M.D., Sec'y., 138 Boylston St.  
E. G. CUTLER, M.D., Chairman.

#### DEATHS.

Coert Dubois, M.D., of New York, died, January 1st, aged forty-two.

Dr. Gleason B. Perry, one of the oldest practitioners in Brooklyn, N. Y., died, December 30th, aged sixty-four.

Dr. Marinus W. C. Gori, lecturer on military sanitary science in the University of Amsterdam, died on December 27th.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

All around the Year. Boston: Lee & Shepard. 1890.

Architecture and Sanitation. By Wm. Paul Gerhard, C. E. Reprint. 1890.

Census Bulletin, No. 19, Vital Statistics of the Jews in the United States.

Notes on Gas-Lighting and Gas-Fitting. By Wm. Paul Gerhard, C. E. Reprint. 1890.

The Disposal of Sewage of Isolated Country Houses. By Wm. Paul Gerhard, C. E. Reprint. 1890.

Transactions of the American Orthopedic Association. Fourth Session. Volume III. Philadelphia, 1890.

Klinisch-Experimentelle Studien über Chirurgische Infektionskrankheiten. Von Dr. Julius Fessler. München. 1891.

Thirty-fifth Annual Report of the Trustees of the Northampton Lunatic Hospital, for the Year ending September 30, 1890.

Transactions of the American Gynecological Society. Volume XV, for the Year 1890. Philadelphia: William J. Dorman. 1890.

Prospectus of the London Post-Graduate Course. First Term. 1891. J. Fletcher Little, M.B., Secretary, 60 Welbeck Street, London, W.

The Organization of an Operation. By W. W. Keen, M.D., Professor of the Principles of Surgery, Jefferson Medical College. Reprint. 1891.

Three Types of Cerebral Syphilis Producing Mental Disease. By C. M. Hay, M.D., Assistant Physician and Pathologist to the State Asylum for the Insane, Morris Plains, N. J. Reprint. 1890.

## Lecture.

KOCH'S TREATMENT OF TUBERCULOSIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY HAROLD C. ERNST, A.M., M.D.,

*Physician to Out-Patients, Massachusetts General Hospital; Instructor in Bacteriology, Harvard Medical School, etc.*

GENTLEMEN:—By the kindness of the Medical Faculty, I have been requested to address you to-night upon a subject which is occupying the minds of all of your elder brethren in the medical profession at the present time, and to give you, as clearly as possible, some idea of what this seems to us to be, together with a few of the reasons for my personal belief in the efficacy of this new treatment against tuberculosis, as was apparently shown to me by the effects I saw while at Berlin.

What I have to say to you will be practically a repetition of an address I made Thursday evening in the amphitheatre of the Massachusetts General Hospital before the medical profession.<sup>2</sup>

I have had the honor of sharing in the introduction of this treatment in Boston; and the first patient upon whom it was tried in this city, is still under my care at the Massachusetts General Hospital in Dr. Tarbell's service and by reason of his courtesy. The number under treatment is for the present limited, because when we look at the matter soberly, we must all acknowledge that it is a great clinical experiment, and the impressiveness of the stage through which we are passing is one which will grow greater as time goes by. We, as medical practitioners, are doing a thing which has never before been known in the history of medicine. We are, at the suggestion of one man, employing a material of whose composition we are still ignorant. And we are doing this in perfect faith, and feeling we are justified in our course, because this material, and the suggestion of its employment, comes from one of the greatest medical minds the world has ever produced. This one fact of the general acceptance of Koch's paratuberculin, and its employment against tuberculosis by the medical profession, says more than any one individual can find words to express, of the greatness of character of this man, who has been, to my mind, for a number of years, one of the most impressive characters that has ever crossed the medical stage. He is the one man in scientific medicine who thus far has never made a mistake. Going back some twenty years ago to the time of the Franco-Prussian war, through which he served as an assistant-surgeon, passing from that period to a struggle for a practice in an obscure north German town, without money, influence, or friends, he stands to-day at the pinnacle of the medical profession; and we all look to him for further developments in the line of his pre-

vious researches. He is practically the one man by whom the possibility of research in bacteriology has been laid open to us by the development of methods which enable the average man to carry out something in the line of work in which he himself is engaged. This does not enter a claim for his absolute precedence in bacteriology, for there were others before him, Pasteur, of course, among them; but it is owing to the introduction of his methods that we have reached our present point.

This is one side of the question which should be impressed upon you. You are now passing through something similar to the experiences of forty-five years ago, when the first suggestion for the use of ether was made. I have been told of the excitement at that time by men who were then about your age, and it can only be compared to the excitement that is now going on in Berlin, and to a lesser extent in the other medical centres throughout the world. We are trying this material in the line of a great clinical experiment, to prove or disprove its efficacy.

The first thing to discuss before such an audience as you make up, is to indicate as clearly as I can, what this material is; and before I can definitely give you my idea of what it is, I must tell you what it is not. Probably what it is not, is the thing which has been impressed upon you that it is. In the first place this material is distinctly not a vaccine. It bears not the slightest resemblance to one, and it is very easy to see why, if you recall what a vaccine really is. A vaccine requires for its effect and action something in the nature of vitality—an organism. There must be something present capable of reproduction. It must have some vitality, and the best example is the "vaccine virus," which we see employed daily as a preventive against small-pox. A vaccine has distinctly the power of self-reproduction, if a minute amount is introduced into an abraded part, and a local reaction of a very marked degree is set up; this does not occur in our experiments with paratuberculin, therefore this material is distinctly not a vaccine. Again, it is distinctly not an attenuated virus. All the French methods, so far as completed research has been obtained, have been in the line of attenuated virus, which simply means that the specific agent in the prevention of any infectious disease is deprived of a portion of its virulence by being subjected to artificial cultivation, by increasing, perhaps, the temperature in which it develops by a change in the atmospheric pressure, or a change in the oxygen; thus something is altered, and the virus, as, for example, the anthrax bacillus, loses its power to produce the full and violent form of the disease. In some such way this organism, the bacillus of anthrax, which, under ordinary conditions and in full possession of its virulence will produce death within twenty-four hours in the lower animals, may be so changed in its power of producing the disease, yet retaining its power of growth, as, when introduced in large quantities into an animal's economy, to effect only a partial or no disturbance. This is an illustration of an attenuated virus. Another example is furnished by the method of treating the spinal cords of animals, particularly rabbits, dead of rabies. The cords of such animals contain the virus in its full intensity, and when subjected to certain conditions of drying it gradually loses its power to reproduce the disease, until at the end of two weeks it has no such power whatever. During these two weeks the strength

<sup>1</sup> Lecture delivered at the Harvard Medical School, Saturday, January 10, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> At the address to the members of the medical profession given by Dr. Ernst, at the invitation of the Staff of the Massachusetts General Hospital, in the operating theatre of that hospital, Dr. C. B. Porter made the following introductory remarks:

Gentlemen, Members of the Medical Profession:—"A member of the staff of this hospital, by laborious work in the laboratory of Professor Koch, of Berlin, by painstaking research in his own laboratory at the Harvard Medical School, has made himself an authority in bacteriology. Recently he has had exceptional opportunities, both by personal interviews with Professor Koch himself, and personal observation at the bedside in various Berlin clinics for acquiring a knowledge of the action of 'Paratuberculin,' which is the name given to the fluid by Professor Koch, which he claims is of service in the treatment of tuberculosis. It seemed to the hospital staff eminently desirable that the profession should have an opportunity to hear from him the result of his experience, and it is by their invitation that you are here to-night, and that I have the pleasure of presenting to you, Dr. Harold C. Ernst."

of the virus is gradually *attenuated*. We must, therefore, exclude any consideration of Koch's material as an attenuated virus, for absolutely none of the results which follow the injection of this material either into man or the lower animals are followed by anything which we can in the least ascribe to the action of an attenuated virus.

Therefore, having shown that Koch's material is neither an attenuated virus nor vaccine, what else can it be? We now come to the knowledge gained in years past in bacteriological research, a consideration of which enables us to give, without much hesitation, what seems to me a fair explanation of what this material is, and in order that you may clearly understand what I refer to, a few words in regard to the behavior of bacteria under cultivation is necessary. As most of you have seen, or will see, before you leave the school, the method of developing bacteria is, commonly speaking, by the employment of test-tubes filled for about one-third of their length with nutrient gelatine, or some material more or less favorable for the development of the bacteria under observation. This nutrient gelatine is somewhat of an amber color, and the method of planting the bacteria in the tube is by means of a platinum wire which has been sunk into a glass rod at one end and is free at the other. The free end is dipped into material containing the organism, and then immediately plunged directly through the centre of the nutrient material. The result of such a procedure is a visible line through the centre of the gelatine. If this is kept under observation for a short time, depending upon the time necessary for the development of the colony of bacteria, there is observed a gradual thickening of this line on both sides, and occasionally an elevation above the gelatine, then the further spreading of this colony of bacteria ceases, and does not go on any more at any time. For a long time it was difficult to explain why that occurred, but the knowledge which has come to us of late years furnishes a perfect explanation of why the colony does not grow farther out, and why its vitality is not destroyed. The bacteria take from the nutrient gelatine certain elements necessary for their development. They leave, therefore, the nutrient gelatine in a state of partial chemical decomposition, and these unstable chemical elements come together and form new chemical compounds, all of which occurs directly along the outlines of this colony. Among these new chemical compounds have been found, during the last few years, an entirely new series of alkaloids of such unstable chemical nature that we are unable, in many cases, to separate them, to analyze them, or to secure their chemical symbols. The great element in this difficulty lies in the fact that most of the alkaloids are destroyed by a low degree of heat, and as we know, chemistry depends largely upon an extreme degree of heat for many of its analyses. Some of the alkaloids are not destroyed by such low degrees of temperature, however. A great characteristic is that they are inhibitory to the development of bacteria, and a rich variety of bacterium produces in a given nutrient material a special alkaloid or ptomaine, which is inhibitory to its further growth, but does not destroy it vitally. This, it seems to me, furnishes a very perfect explanation of what Koch's material may be in the exploration of what goes on within the body, after it is used in a correct. And the same idea is applicable not only in the disease tuber-

culosis, but there have already been announced researches suggesting the possibility of arresting the progress of other diseases in the same way. This is said to have been obtained in anthrax, and there is a strong hope of similar results in diphtheria, tetanus, and scarlet fever.

This material, it seems to me, can be nothing else than the ptomaines produced by the development of the bacteria of tuberculosis in some medium which permits of this alkaloid being separated out of the nutrient material after the bacteria of tuberculosis have produced it. I do not see how it can be anything else, unless it be the ptomaine produced by some other form of bacterium, which has been found by Koch to act better in respect to the arrest of the development of that organism. Therefore, as far as our knowledge goes now, this is what this material seems to be. It is probably the ptomaine produced by the development of the bacilli of tuberculosis. Precisely in what nutrient material the bacillus is grown, or what is the precise method of its removal, it is, of course, impossible to say. There are certain things which could be said, which might furnish a *probability* as regards the methods of its production, but even if correct, no such announcement should at present be made.

As corollaries to what I have said, it follows most emphatically that this treatment is *not an inoculation*. An inoculation requires the introduction of something vital which will produce its kind, — will reproduce itself, in other words, — and this is distinctly what Koch's material does not do. The treatment is accomplished by a simple subcutaneous injection, not by an inoculation. It equally follows that Koch's material has absolutely nothing in common with a *lymph*. It is not a lymph; and if any of you will take the pains to look up the meaning of lymph in your medical dictionary, you will see how strongly the fact will be impressed on your minds that this material does not accord with the definition there given of lymph. The proper term has been suggested by Koch, himself, *paratuboid*. I do not know the derivation of the word, but it seems to be distinctly derived by analogy from these new alkaloids, these ptomaines.

When I say that these ptomaines are the product of bacteriological development, do not picture to your minds that they are in any way the *excreta*. They are not excreta. They are simply the products coming from the nutrient material, because the bacteria have absorbed some of the elements of the original material.

I have given you as far as I am able some sort of an idea of what this material probably is. Then comes the question as to what it probably does. To judge by the newspaper reports these effects are actually marvellous. I have seen one newspaper account of a man in the last stages of pulmonary tuberculosis who recovered under the doctor's eyes. It is hardly necessary to say that that sort of thing is not true. As far as my observation goes, extending over a superficial examination of some two hundred and fifty to three hundred cases, and the thorough examination of about thirty, and the treatment of something like twenty-six, the effects are double. In the first place they are local. By local I do not mean at the seat of the subcutaneous injection, but local effects at the seat of the pathological process; and there are general or systemic symptoms. The general symptoms consist, on the average, of a very marked rise of temperature. Most of these general symptoms occur, on the average, in

from eight to twelve hours after the injection of the usual dose of this material. There may be a marked and sharp rise of temperature running up as high as  $104^{\circ}$ – $105^{\circ}$  F. There is a very great increase in the rapidity of the pulse and respiration. I have seen the pulse as high as 160 per minute without dangerous symptoms following. There is great headache, chills, and shivering lasting for some time, pains in the bones; and sometimes a very marked jaundice, not uncommon in surgical cases, but rather rare so far as I have observed in cases of pulmonary tuberculosis. These general symptoms last, on the average, about twelve hours after their appearance, when they all gradually subside, and the patient returns to his condition before the injection. There may be very marked depression in temperature sometimes instead of a rise in temperature. One of the cases under my charge, showed this. On last Tuesday, two hours after the treatment, the temperature fell  $2\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$ , reached  $95\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  F. There was not the slightest other indication of anything going wrong with the patient.

There is in some cases, particularly in children, a very obstinate diarrhoea, nausea, vomiting, and occasionally collapse. But so far as my observation goes, the collapse is never great except in cases where the general powers were very much diminished before the treatment began. Nephritic disturbances have also been observed. Albuminuria and symptoms of acute nephritis, which subsided without apparently producing any permanent results. It must of course be remembered that the first case was only treated in October last, but so far as it has been possible to say, nephritic disturbances have disappeared. It is also a question whether these kidney disturbances were brought on by this material. Marked erythema is not uncommon and occurs, in distinction from icterus, in pulmonary cases, — as a rule the icterus in the surgical, and the erythema in pulmonary cases. I doubt, however, if this is anything like a hard and fast distinction.

In regard to the local changes which are observed, they are most prominent where the pathological change is visible to the naked eye. This necessarily, as you must know, is most prominent and most easily observed in cases of lupus, a virulent skin disease or skin tuberculosis, and the changes there observed are very marked, indeed. In this case also, the changes are limited to the locality of the pathological lesion; and, in lupus, these changes consist of a marked increase in hyperemia of the part with an increase in the infiltration of the tissues. Crusts form upon the ulcerating surfaces, which become thicker and thicker after each treatment, and finally fall off, leaving apparently healthy granulating tissue beneath. At the edges where there is no ulceration, the characteristic appearance is the formation of thick, heavy, dry, whitish scales, which gradually fall off as treatment goes on. This marked increase of activity is accompanied usually by a great amount of pain in the affected part, which comes on and lasts the same time as the general symptoms; so that the average patient is in about the same condition twenty-four hours after the injection that he was before it. These reactions, however, are not limited actually to twenty-four hours. There are what are called "delayed reactions," and these occur sometimes as late as forty-eight hours after treatment with a small dose. So, too, the subsidence of the symptoms is by no means constant. In a case

which I have under treatment, injection was made on Saturday morning. Until one o'clock Monday morning there was practically no change from the normal; then the temperature was  $103\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  F.; then there was a gradual fall; and on Tuesday another rise to  $102\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  F.; again a gradual fall; and on Wednesday still another rise to  $101\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  F.; and only on Thursday did the temperature finally return to normal, thus giving a delayed reaction and a gradual subsidence.

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### CEREBRAL TUMORS WITH CLINICAL CASES.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOSEPH STEDMAN, M.D., JAMAICA PLAIN.

UNDER the head of intra-cranial tumors are included growths and parasites occurring in the skull, and aneurisms of the cerebral arteries.

The general symptoms of tumors of the brain, vary almost indefinitely, for they may be simply those of reflex or direct disturbance of the stomach and other viscera, when hydatids or fibrous growths are their producing cause, or they may be the special feature of carcinoma, tubercle or syphilis, when any one of those dyscrasias is the primary factor in the formation of the adventitious product.

Neimeyer says: "The pathogeny and etiology of cerebral tumors is very obscure. This is true, not only of carcinoma, sarcoma, glioma and myxoma, but also of the rarer tumors, cholesteatoma or pearl tumors, lipoma and cystoid growths."

The influences which give rise to tumors in other localities are those also upon which tumors of the brain depend.

In consequence of hereditary predisposition, an abnormal hyperplasia takes place in the connective and epithelial tissues of the blood-vessels and their sheaths. In this hyperproduction the original character of the affected tissue may be retained, or it may become more or less altered by modification of the newly-formed elements and by changes in their relations to the connective tissue and vascular distribution.

Cerebral tumors occur more frequently in men than in women, the proportion having been estimated as ten to six. Of all cerebral tumors the tubercular is the most frequent, and is usually accompanied by tuberculosis of other organs. It is rare for it to occur primarily in the brain, and in this respect it differs from cerebral cancer, which is more apt to be of primary origin.

Brain tumors in their pathological history are divided into groups. In the first we have glioma, which is formed by proliferation of the neuroglia.

Obernier says: "In respect of color and consistence, the tumors are often difficult to distinguish from the normal brain matter. They are for the most part, whitish, or when the vascular development is abundant, they are reddish, and may be divided into hard and soft gliomata. . . . The composition of the former approaches that of the fibromata, but yet it is only in the most highly developed forms that an intercellular substance with parallel fibrillae is attained to. The cells are scanty and usually have several nuclei.

"The soft gliomata contain more cells, which pre-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, November 3, 1890.

sent various appearances, but are commonly small and deficient in plasma. In the often very friable matrix, networks of fibrillar are present, in the points of intersection of which, cells and nuclei are imbedded.

"An abundant vascular development leads to hæmorrhages, which are difficult to distinguish from simple apoplexies. In addition to the minute examination of the margins of the apoplexy, we may be aided in such cases by the fact that glioma usually occurs in the white substance of the hemisphere where apoplexies are rarely seen."

We have also, of the same structural type, hyperplasia of the pineal gland.

The following tumors, from their rarity and the slight disturbances which they produce, are more of anatomical than clinical interest:

Psamomma, or sand-tumors; melanoma; neuroma; hyperplasia of the anterior half of the pituitary gland; cysts; and cholesteatomata, which are the connecting link between the above neoplasms and those in the following group:

Tubercular tumors, carcinoma, sarcoma, myxoma, lipoma, osteoma, angioma, inter-cranial aneurisms.

Various disturbances occur as the result of inter-cranial tumors; except in some instances they are not referred to the brain. There are disturbances of the psychical functions; of the nerves of sense; of motion; vertigo and headache, sometimes vomiting; occasionally of the circulation when the position or rapid growth of the tumor, or complications, produce an effect on the pneumogastric. Fever is not the rule in the ordinary course of cerebral tumors.

The diagnosis of inter-cranial tumors may be difficult, and at times impossible. Then, again, the symptoms may be so pronounced as to make the diagnosis sure, and to allow of relief by surgical means.

The treatment must be adapted to the individual case, and such means used as will tend to promote the comfort of the patient and relieve the urgent symptoms.

In cases where an injury has been received, either recent or remote, the late advances in cranial and inter-cranial surgery afford means of relief, which, a few years since, would have been doomed to a hopeless prognosis.

The prognosis is generally unfavorable, the time longer or shorter according to the form of tumor. Even with the diagnosis tolerably sure the prognosis as to time *must* be in doubt, the final result nearly always fatal, except where surgery can aid in the removal of the diseased condition.

The following cases illustrate some of the forms of cerebral tumors, with the pathological appearances found by post mortem examination.

CASE I. E. W., aged twenty-three years, eleven months. I saw him professionally December 1, 1888. He complained of a pain located near the frontal eminence of the frontal bone, about two inches above the supra-orbital arch. This pain did not occupy a space more than an inch in diameter, and was moderately severe, but did not in the least affect his appetite, which was good as usual. It commenced the day before, he having been, apparently, in the best of health to that time. The pulse was 60; the temperature normal. Bowels had been sluggish for a day or two. He was perfectly free from pain in every other part of the body. From the pulse and tongue I concluded he was going to have jaundice. I directed a cathartic and a restricted diet, with *rest*.

December 2d. Pulse, 60; temperature, normal; condition unchanged after the action of the cathartic. Pain quite as severe, but not sufficient to prevent sleep. Gave bromide of sodium in ten-grain doses once in two hours, and until the head was relieved, and continued rest and careful diet.

December 3d. Pulse, 60; temperature, normal; pain not so marked. Had a good night.

December 4th. Pulse, 56; temperature, normal; severe pain at the same spot; no tenderness of cervical vertebra; no trouble with vision. Gave another hepatic pill, as there was a jaundiced hue over a large portion of the body and the diagnosis *seemed* to be jaundice. Continued bromide.

December 5th. Pulse, 50; temperature normal. Was much more comfortable; pain nearly absent; sat up some, and went out for a short walk. Good appetite, and a better diet allowed.

December 6th. Did not see him. He went out with his camera, feeling so comfortable that he went a mile from home, and made several negatives, returning home in good condition.

December 7th. Comfortable; pulse, 56; temperature normal.

December 8th. Did not see him.

December 9th. Pain returned during the night; pulse, 40; temperature normal. Seemed for the first time to be sick generally. Loss of appetite. A careful examination gave no evidence of cerebral trouble, except the pulse-rate being so low made me for the first time suspicious that something more than jaundice was causing his sickness.

December 10th. Pulse, 50; temperature normal; appetite fair. Morphia  $\frac{j}{\text{r. n.}}$ . Procured a trained nurse to-day.

December 11th. Pulse, 50; temperature normal, remained about the same.

December 12th. Pulse, 54. Temperature normal. Commenced to suffer pain again in the same localized place. Gave a hyperdermic of one-quarter grain morphia. Saw him at 8 p. m., and found him quite comfortable. After midnight he was quite restless, but not in much pain as one dose of one-sixth grain relieved him.

December 13th. On my morning visit I saw immediately on entering the room that a great change had come over him. He was partially unconscious, with hemiplegia of the left side—loss of sensation and partial aphasia. It was evident that some serious lesion had occurred in the right hemisphere of the brain.

Called Dr. S. G. Webber in consultation. After a careful survey of the history of the case, with ophthalmoscopic examination, the latter being negative, we were agreed that there was a tumor of the brain, with rupture of some vessel in the neighborhood of the tumor; and we concluded that the tumor was situated in that part of the brain where the localized pain had been the prominent symptom. The kind of tumor could not be determined from the history of the case.

It was evident at this time that death would result in a day or two. Pulse to-day, 72; temperature, 100°, for the first time above normal.

December 14th. He went on much the same, taking some liquid food. Pulse, 96; temperature, 100°; evening temperature, 102°. Was more and more confused mentally, and said "yes" when he meant "no" and "no" for "yes." The night was fairly comfort-



able, and coma came on at midnight; and he died early on the morning of the 15th, making the time from the first pain in the head to the close, fifteen days.

December 16th. Autopsy, thirty hours after death, by Dr. R. H. Fitz. On inspection of the base of the brain, the right frontal lobe was evidently considerably larger than the left and crossed the median line. On palpation this portion was exceedingly soft, and indicating the presence of a semi-fluid or semi-solid mass of the size of a small peach.

On section, a mass of dark-red clotted blood intermingled with white portions lay in the right corpus striatum, where it was adherent over a space as large as the finger nail. The mass was as large as an English walnut and filled a cavity in part formed at the expense of the white substance. The clot fell away from the wall of the cavity, which was stained of a reddish-brown color, as was the continuous brain substance for a certain distance.

The left ventricle was distended with a bloody fluid and was somewhat dilated. The right ventricle contained a somewhat similar fluid and was not dilated.

The pia mater of the convexities was injected, and the gray matter of certain convolutions in the right parietal region was swollen and spotted with numerous red points. The examination of the other organs was negative, with the exception of adhesions from a former peri-splenitis and peri-hepatitis. (This came from a severe typhoid fever which he had several years before.)

The microscopical examination of the clotted mass showed that it was composed of blood and a tissue. The latter was composed of numerous large round cells, considerably larger than the cells of normal neuroglia. They were separated from each other by scanty homogeneous intercellular substances or by fibrillae. Occasionally clusters of spider cells were seen. These abnormal cells were evidently a new formation, and were indicative of a brain tumor, or glioma or glio-sarcoma, evidently the source of the fatal hæmorrhage. The punctate hæmorrhages of the surface being probably the result of obstruction to the flow through the corresponding arachnoidal veins.

CASE II. In December, 1887, Miss B. consulted me for debility, with anæmia. She had no other trouble that could be ascertained. Treatment for two or three months gave good results, and her health appeared completely restored.

The latter part of December, 1888, she went to New Britain, Conn., for a visit, and in a day or two was taken suddenly ill. Dr. H. C. Deane was called to see her. The history of her sickness and the autopsy is as follows, taken from a letter written to her sister by Dr. Deane after her death.

When she went to Connecticut her sister says she appeared to be in fine health and spirits.

I saw the patient on Sunday at 5 p. m. and found severe headache, more on left side of head; some mental dulness; no chill; no rigors. Temperature normal; pulse normal. Tongue furred with slight yellow coating; pupils slightly and equally dilated. She gave rationally the history of a previous attack of rheumatism, also of anæmia; said she had recovered from both. She had no numbness in any part of the body, and no loss of motion in any muscle. There had been obstinate constipation for two weeks; and her breath and the odor from the body was that of bile.

I gave her laxative powders and a small dose of anti-febrin for the neuralgic pain.

Monday, 6th. No movement of the bowels; stupor increased; urine scanty. Temperature normal; pulse, 60. Headache greater, and over the whole head. All other symptoms the same as yesterday. Examined heart and found a slight murmur, but do not think it denoted anything of value; no enlargement of heart, and no sign of nervous irregularity. Gave a stimulant and a diuretic and a laxative followed by an enema; but no movement of the bowels. Urine came freely after a few doses of the diuretic.

Tuesday, 7th. No movement of the bowels. Pulse, 72; temperature normal; stupor greater; urine free; pupils same; no new symptoms; headache less. She was roused to answer questions with difficulty. Cathartic treatment and enema with no result; no distention of abdomen. Itching over the whole body. She was inclined to move hands and feet uneasily most of the time.

Wednesday, 8th. Dr. E. P. Swasey in consultation. Pulse, 72; temperature normal; pupils same; urine passed involuntarily; sensation and motion in all parts of the body; mental recognition lost.

At 7 p. m. there had been no movement of the bowels. Pulse, 92; temperature, 100°; consciousness entirely lost; pupils normal. Several convulsions followed in succession, involving both sides of body equally.

Thursday morning. Found the patient in a dying condition. Pulse, 130; pupils contracted equally; tonic contraction of muscles on both sides of body, involving both flexors and extensors. Dr. Swasey, in consultation, could suggest nothing more to be done. There had been three attacks of vomiting (one each day), of greenish offensive bile. There was slight jaundice.

*Autopsy.*—Kidneys normal. Liver slightly congested. Gall-bladder distended. In the intestines was considerable decomposed bile. Stomach normal. There was a slight thickening of the mitral valve of the heart, which otherwise was normal in size and well-nourished. Lungs normal.

The brain was normal over the cortex of the cerebrum; ventricles normal. At the base of the brain, occupying the situation of the left optic thalamus and the left corpus striatum, was a mass of broken-down brain substance, soft and showing complete destruction of those parts of the brain; in the centre was a clot from recent hæmorrhage. The left cerebellum was externally congested, and showed some capillary bleeding.

My belief is that the vegetation on the valve of the heart allowed a particle to ascend to the locality of the brain trouble, forming a thrombus. This degenerated until it allowed of the hæmorrhage, which probably occurred at the time of the sudden change in pulse and temperature followed by the convulsions. The destruction of this most important part of the brain had gone on without showing any paralysis, or change in pulse or temperature or difference in the pupils.

The utter failure to relieve the bowels was due to paralysis of this organ, the only paralysis present, but which was unknown until the autopsy.

CASE III. Mr. H. D. M., aged sixty years. I was called about 4 a. m. December 31, 1887, to see this patient. Found he had been suffering about an

hour with vomiting and diarrhoea and distress in the head; vomiting bilious in character. Did not seem very ill, but quite restless. Spent an hour with him, and he became much more comfortable. Saw him at 9 A. M., and found him with headache. Vomiting and diarrhoea had ceased. Early in the evening found him with paralysis of left side; consciousness still present, but indifferent, and conversation somewhat indistinct, but knew those about him.

Dr. Webber in consultation. Our diagnosis was brain tumor in region of base of brain, and concurred in by Dr. Channing who also saw him then and in the forenoon of same day.

January 1, 1888. Patient continued much the same; paralysis slowly increasing; urine sufficient. Pain in the head relieved when under small doses of morphia.

January 2d. Patient had failed much during the night. Lungs acting badly from extension of the paralysis. The symptoms clearly indicated the base of the brain as the seat of trouble. He died quietly and rather suddenly at noon. Sickness, fifty-seven hours in all.

He was apparently well Friday, the 30th of December, and went to business in the city. Several years before I attended him with a mild typhoid which had a slightly elevated temperature and pulse, the latter a portion of the time, sub-normal, one-half to one degree. He had at this time peculiar pains in the head, which led me to call in Drs. Webber and Channing. At that time we felt there was some danger of a brain tumor. He made a good recovery in due time, although he was ill about three months. This was in 1882—October, November and December.

After this sickness he saw me a few times, at intervals of some months, for indigestion; and occasionally he would complain of pain in the head, though not localized. He was able from January, 1883 to December 31, 1887, to attend to the details of an exacting and anxious business.

*Autopsy*, January 3, 1888, at 4.30 P. M. by Dr. W. W. Gannett.

Head alone opened.

Body large, well developed, well nourished. Calvaria thick. The right frontal sinus extended nearly to coronal suture.

Dura not remarkable. There was a slight amount of clear fluid in the meshes of the pia. The brain did not wholly fill the cavity of the skull; it weighed 1,422 grammes. The blood-vessels in the base and in fissures of Sylvius were thickened and rigid from the presence of calcareous plates in the walls. The wall of the right posterior cerebellar artery was thickened and rigid; its orifice at the basilar artery was only large enough to admit a pin, and at this point was an adherent thrombus on the distal side. The lumen of the whole of the right cerebellar artery was considerably diminished. The lateral and third ventricles were not remarkable.

In the outer (third) segment of each of the nuclei lentiformes (right and left) were two cavities each about the size of a pea. The walls were nearly smooth and non-pigmented. In the cysts was a clear fluid.

The posterior two-thirds of the right half of the cerebellum was very soft and of a grayish color. The posterior portion of this area were so altered that the cerebellar structure could not be made out. The an-

terior and upper portions showed the outlines of cerebellar structure, but the color was a uniform pale gray throughout. Numerous sections were made in the pons and medulla but nothing abnormal was detected with the naked eye.

The pons and medulla were hardened in Müller's fluid and alcohol, but owing to the cuts having been made in pons and medulla they curved outwards to such an extent as to make it impossible to get the axis of the pons and medulla in a straight line for imbedding and cutting. It was imbedded in celloidin and cut with the microtome. Of the pons the sections were very unsatisfactory owing to curvature of specimen. They were stained in carmine, and so far as they permitted of examination, I could discover no trace of softening or other lesion. Of the medulla fairly satisfactory sections were obtained. In these sections I could discover nothing abnormal.

Diagnosis: Unusually large frontal sinus; slight degree of oedema of pia; chronic endarteritis of cerebral vessels; obliterating endarteritis with thrombosis of right cerebellar artery; cysts from earlier softening in both nuclei lentiformes; recent softening of greater portion of right half of cerebellum.

Sequence of processes: Endarteritis of cerebral vessels; softening in nuclei lentiformes; obliterating endarteritis of right cerebellar artery with thrombosis leading to softening of cerebellum.

CASE IV. F. M., aged twenty-eight years, architect. I was called to see this patient on Sunday, March 4, 1883. Found him suffering with a very severe and agonizing headache. From the character of the pulse and from his general condition I considered him very ill, but not in any immediate danger. As he did not seem in a condition to answer questions, I elicited the following information from his father and sister: He dined Saturday about 5 P. M., with a good appetite, and was apparently well on going to bed. At 4 A. M. he called his father, and said he had a severe headache and could not sleep, and wanted some laudanum. He took thirty drops. In an hour or more he called again, and had thirty more. Soon after this he vomited, and was somewhat easier for a time; but by 8 A. M. his father sent me a note desiring me to see him as early as convenient. Before I could reach there I was summoned again, he seeming much worse.

I found him as stated in the beginning, and not thinking it advisable, in his peculiar condition, to give him any opiate, and the pain being very severe, I poured two drams of Squibb's ether on a folded napkin, and allowed him to inhale it. This I repeated in a few minutes. He soon went to sleep quietly, and his pulse and respiration soon became normal. I left him at 11 A. M. in this quiet sleep, expecting to see him again in the afternoon.

At 12.30 P. M. his brother, Dr. M., arrived, and on examining him found no pulse and no respiration. He died so quietly that his sister, who was watching him with the room darkened, did not know any change had taken place in him.

The following concerning his previous history will be of interest at this point. "He was never a very strong boy and never showed any especial liking for out-of-door exercise. He was bright, and read a great deal always." He went through Harvard College, graduating in 1876, and then studied architecture. In the spring of 1880 he had an attack of indisposition,

with some uncomfortable sensations in his head, but he seemed to recover completely on going South for a few weeks. During the last year of his life he suffered oftener with headaches but only occasionally severe. He always referred the pain "to the back of the eyes," but did not complain of any trouble in seeing. "They more usually came on about evening and were very frequently relieved by eating dinner, etc., or by a dose of bromide of potash, and only a few times has he ever required morphine." They were frequently accompanied with nausea and vomiting. There was never any mental disturbance known except once, for an hour. A few days before his death when on a railroad train, he called several things by wrong names, but was all right when he arrived at home that evening. This was noticed by a friend who was with him that afternoon.

His brother told me "he never saw any special cause for alarm, and never noticed any dilatation of pupils or difference between them. The pain never followed the course of any external nerve."

I saw him a few weeks before death when he had a severe attack of pain in his head, but it was quite readily relieved by simple means; and he remained at home two or three days, as he was evidently, at this time, needing a little rest, he having used his eyes a good deal in drawing architectural plans.

He was always quiet, gentle and uncomplaining; a lover of peace and harmony and fond of music and flowers, and of everything artistic. A genial, loving friend and companion.

The only accident that I can learn that he ever had was during his college life at Cambridge, by falling from his horse on a hot day. He arose, remounted, and rode two miles, dismounted, and wondered where he was. Nothing was ever observed following this mishap.

The following notes of the autopsy, by Dr. R. H. Fitz at 3 P. M., March 5, 1883, twenty-seven hours after death, are herewith presented:

Rigor mortis marked; body warm; skin purple in large patches. (Warmth and discoloration due to the body having been kept warmly covered.)

Head opened before examination of trunk. Calvaria thin. Dura mater injected, tense. Pia mater dry, in close contact with the brain; its veins contained very little blood. Longitudinal sinus held less blood than usual. Dura and pia unusually adherent along the longitudinal fissure; and a thick fibrous patch was present in the pia, near the longitudinal fissure posteriorly.

On removing the brain a superficial pigmented fibrous patch, the size of the finger-nail, was found at the base of the brain, on the left side, between the inner and middle temporal convolutions, replacing the gray matter. Cerebral substance everywhere anæmic and dry. Lateral ventricles distended, at least a third larger than usual, and filled with a clear, watery fluid; the ependyma thickened and firm.

A gray gelatinous tumor, the size of a filbert, was found upon the velum interpositum, in the median line, behind the fifth ventricle, in the region of the anterior commissure, on a level with the junction of the corpora striata and optic thalami. The tumor was easily removed from its surroundings, and on examination proved to be cystic. The wall was composed of fibrous tissue — the contents a gelatinous substance, homogeneous and transparent, with a feeble reaction of mu-

cine; numerous patches of small round cells were seen in the colloidal mass, on examination with the microscope. The structure and seat of the tumor suggested its origin from the choroid plexus; its position upon the vena Galeni explained satisfactorily the dropsy of the ventricles.

The blood-vessels of the trunk and its organs contained liquid blood. No other abnormal appearances were found on examination of the heart and lungs or on inspection of the abdominal cavity.

Diagnosis: Colloid cyst, presumably of choroid plexus; ventricular dropsy; yellow patch of basal convolution.

CASE V. Miss E. C., age fifty-one years. Had been for twenty years or more a very efficient nurse, and much liked by those who employed her. She came to my office April 20, 1889, and stated that her appetite was good, bowels regular, and that she slept well, and that she had no headache. Her manner was somewhat excited, and she showed marked symptoms of mental disturbance. She was incoherent in general statements, but replied to direct questions by *yes* or *no*. Could not remember names without great effort. I could not detect any irregularity in the pupils of the eyes or in their action, and no apparent paralysis of the different functions. I gave her a prescription and general directions, and told her I would see her in two days. I supposed until she left the house that she came alone, but subsequently learned that a friend was waiting for her, who accompanied her from Roxbury.

April 22d. I saw her at her friend's house, Warren Street, Roxbury, and found her sitting up and walking about. She said, "nothing ails me," but seemed glad to see me. Her conversation was more confused, and she had lost her memory for places and dates. On careful examination I found a slight paralysis on the right side in the upper and lower extremities; her tongue when fully extended showed a slight deviation to the right; and in walking I could see that she did not use her right lower extremity as she ought if there were no paralysis. No pain in head; appetite fair; urine normal.

April 23d. Being unable to see her on account of an obstetrical case, I telephoned Dr. Bolles to do so, and he found her in bed in an unconscious condition.

April 24. I found her comatose, and breathing in a labored manner with a slow, feeble pulse.

An examination of the urine resulted as follows: Specific gravity, 1.030; acid; red yellow; strong; quantity, normal; urea, nearly double; other salts, normal; albumen, none; sediment, considerable, (mostly epithelia of all kinds, urates and a few white corpuscles); *no casts*.

Diagnosis: Brain tumor of the left hemisphere, anterior lobe.

She remained in this condition until the morning of the 25th, and passed away in a comatose condition. I wrote to Mr. A. L. Calder, of Providence, R. I., at whose house she had been for a year or more, to learn how long she had been ill, and received the following reply:

PROVIDENCE, May 27, 1889.

DEAR SIR:—Yours of the 24th inst., asking for information touching Miss C's previous illness, is received.

The first symptoms we now recall were about six weeks before her death, when she complained of a peculiar headache and failure of memory, which latter she would laugh at herself, and so it failed to make any impression upon us. This was followed by a fatigued, languid manner and ac-

tion, which we attributed to her care and anxiety for my daughter Margaret, who was quite seriously ill; and in order to relieve her of that, we hired another nurse, and soon thought she was improving, although the occasional failure of memory is now remembered.

But it was not until the day before she accompanied me to Boston that we thought of her being seriously ill, when she had what she called a dizzy spell. Just what it was like we do not know, for she was alone at the time. My daughter noticed that something had occurred, and insisted upon her going to bed, which she reluctantly did, but not to stay long, for she soon appeared in the library, saying that she was all right. She continued about her household duties during the day, and appeared at breakfast Thursday morning, when it was plain that she was not all right, and that her failure of memory was rapidly increasing. So I prevailed on her to accompany me to Boston, that she might be with her friends, as owing to the illness of my daughter, we could not care for her as we desired.

On the way to Boston her memory failed so that she could not tell me where she wished to go, but pointed out the ear that would take her to her friend's house in Roxbury, where I found, after some inquiry, the house of this friend, and left her there. Yours respectfully,

A. L. CALDER.

The autopsy was performed, forty hours after death, by Dr. H. W. White, of Roxbury, and the following is his report:

Female, fifty-one years old; fleshy, two hundred pounds, rigor mortis well marked. No discoloration. Head opened first, as the symptoms were mostly cerebral. Head large; scalp very thick; veins very full. Pia mater not adherent; normal in appearance.

On opening the cranial cavity an accidental cut through left temporo frontal region was followed by a gush of clear, yellow serum. (Cut was due to great pressure of brain against skull, or special softening at that point, or both.) On base of left frontal convolution was a noticeable yellow tinge. Left frontal lobe was soft, and fluctuating on palpation. Section of left frontal lobe opened into a cavity, fully two inches in diameter, filled with yellow serum; walls were reddish yellow and gelatinous, as were the trabeculae. Probably three or four cysts made up the tumor. One remained intact; the rest collapsed. The tumor mass, one hour later, shelled out from the brain mass, and stood alone. Lateral ventricles fairly normal; left ventricle prolonged forward.

Microscopic examination showed nothing but serum and trabeculae of a fibrous nature, very vascular.

Kidneys showed no signs of disease.

This case is interesting as bearing out the diagnosis made forty-eight hours before death, and as showing the absence of pain, in marked contrast to Case I.

#### OPERATIONS FOR CORRECTING THE DEFORMITY DUE TO PROMINENT EARS.

BY GEORGE H. MONROE, M.D.,

Surgeon to the Out-Patients, Boston City Hospital; Surgeon to the Century Hospital; and Lecturer on Operative Surgery at the Harvard Medical School.

I do not propose in this paper to discuss the question as to the desirability of doing an operation for the correction of this deformity; but shall assume that any operation, at once simple and safe, which bids fair to accomplish this result, is justifiable. I have oper-

ated upon five cases in all; and I take the liberty of reporting them to you this evening, and of laying before you, for your consideration, the conclusions to which I have come.

CASE I. In 1887 I was asked by Dr. Morton Prince to examine the ears of a little girl three years of age, with the view of devising some apparatus to keep them back by pressure. The father of the child had made a contrivance, consisting of a half-circle of spring brass wire, which passed over the child's head, and terminated at each extremity in a pad to rest upon the ears. This apparatus had been faithfully applied for months without much benefit. The difficulty was that the pads could not always be kept in place.

The deformity in this case was complicated by the dropping over of the ears at the top. This was more marked on one side than on the other. Though an operation was spoken of, it was decided to try for a while longer the effect of pressure. Having taken a plaster cast of one ear in its corrected position, I fitted wire loops into the various depressions, and connected these with one end of the spring wire which went over the top of the head. I wished to experiment with this method on one ear at a time. The task of fitting these wire loops properly was a tedious one; and after it was all done, I was disappointed to find that, while the plan might have been suited to an adult ear, it was of comparatively little use for that of a child; for the cartilages were so soft and pliable that they offered too little resistance, and the wire loops were, therefore, easily dislodged.

I then gave up that plan, and tried another. At each end of the brass wire which passed over the head I attached a circle of wire large enough to completely surround the ear and so placed that when in position, its centre would be opposite the central point of the ear. This circular loop I strung with white worsted, somewhat after the plan of a tennis-racket. I thus had a very simple apparatus, consisting of the bent piece of flattened brass wire, passing over the head, and ending on both sides in racket-shaped extremities.

I then gave up that plan, and tried another. At each end of the brass wire which passed over the head I attached a circle of wire large enough to completely surround the ear and so placed that when in position, its centre would be opposite the central point of the ear. This circular loop I strung with white worsted, somewhat after the plan of a tennis-racket. I thus had a very simple apparatus, consisting of the bent piece of flattened brass wire, passing over the head, and ending on both sides in racket-shaped extremities.



Fig. 1.

This contrivance was tried faithfully, off and on, for several months; but at the end of this time we could not see any great improvement in the position of the ears.

CASE II. While these experiments were going on, a man with very prominent ears came to me at the Boston Dispensary (February 28, 1888), and expressed a wish that I should do an operation upon his ears, to keep them back. He said that he was greatly

annoyed by boys and others on the street, who ridiculed him on account of his deformity. The cartilage in this case was so stiff that I thought it best to excise a portion of it. Having made an elliptical incision behind the ear, I removed a piece of skin and of cartilage of corresponding shape and size. The axis of this ellipse was vertical, that is, parallel with the adjacent side of the head. All this was done from the rear, and the skin on the anterior surface of the ear was not interfered with. The cut edges of cartilage were united by deep sutures, and the skin stitched together over them. An antiseptic dressing was applied and the ear was bandaged firmly back against the head. In this operation I was assisted by Dr. Baldwin.

Although the wound did not heal by first intention, yet it did not gape, and when the scar had formed, the position was excellent.

In spite of the patient's assurance that he would have a similar operation done upon the other ear he did not return at the appointed time; and I have not seen him since. He probably dreaded the pain of another operation, for under no circumstances could I prevail upon him to take either.

Although the result in the case of the ear operated upon was all that could have been desired, so far as keeping the auricle back against the head was concerned, yet there were certain features about this operation, which I did not wholly like. There was formed a vertical fold of skin on the front aspect of the ear where the edges of cartilage had been brought together. Though this was not a serious objection, yet the ridge was to a certain extent a disfigurement.

Another noticeable feature was that the cartilage required a long time to heal. However, on the whole, I considered the operation a very successful one, as did also the gentleman who saw the case.

Later, while thinking over the operation and its results, I came to the conclusion that although a pinna of strongly resistant cartilage, as in the case just given, cannot be held back for any length of time without some operation upon the cartilage itself; yet it seemed that, in cases where the cartilage was soft and more pliable, the excision of an elliptical piece of skin only from the back of the ear, and stitching together the edges of the gap thus left, would be much simpler in the way of an operation and quite as efficient in holding back the pinna without causing any unnatural folds on the exposed aspect of the ear.

CASE III. In January, 1890, I had the opportunity of trying this method on a little girl, one year old. Both ears were prominent, the right one especially so. Besides this, the right ear was turned over at its upper border, thus making a couch-shaped ear. It was decided to set this ear back so as to make it like the other. Dr. C. L. Scudder assisted me at this as well as at the subsequent operations. The elliptical piece of skin was removed from behind the ear, the edges of skin brought together, and now nine months after the operation, there has been no sign of return of the deformity, and the mother expresses herself as greatly pleased with the result.

The success of this case induced the parents of Case I to consent to an operation, and both ears were treated by the excision of an elliptical piece of skin, as already described. The result was good and now, eight months after operation, the parents are well satisfied with the position of the ears.

CASE IV. A little girl of five. The right ear was

larger than the other, and projected unduly from the side of the head. Excision of a large elliptical piece of skin from behind the ear. Two months after the operation, the ear was well back: This case has not since then been heard from.

CASE V. A boy of nine. Ears very prominent. A large ellipse of skin from behind each ear removed, and now, two weeks after the operation, the wounds are thoroughly healed and the scar is quite firm.<sup>1</sup>



Fig. 2.

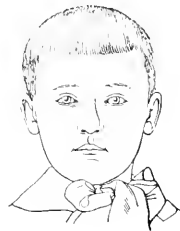


Fig. 3.

I was not aware until a few months ago that any operation for the relief of the deformity in question had ever been recommended or performed, though I thought it not unlikely, on account of the frequency of the deformity and the apparent simplicity of its mechanical correction. I soon learned, however, that several medical gentlemen in Boston had had cases under their charge, but I did not hear as to their methods of operating or results.

My attention was also called to an article by Dr. W. W. Keen, of Philadelphia, in the *Annals of Surgery* for January, 1890. Dr. Keen there describes an operation which he performed upon a boy of nineteen, with satisfactory results. Having excised an elliptical piece of skin from the back of the pinna, "a long, narrow piece was removed from the cartilage itself, V-shaped on cross-section, like the furrow of a plough." This gap in the cartilage was vertical, and being V-shaped, allowed the outer part of the pinna to be swung back towards the head upon the anterior hinge of skin (for the skin on the front of the ear had not been interfered with).

In his article Dr. Keen refers to an operation by Dr. Edward T. Ely,<sup>2</sup> of New York. The case was that of a boy aged twelve. Dr. Ely removed an elliptical piece of skin and cartilage from each pinna. The piece removed included the whole thickness of the pinna, that is the skin in front and behind and the cartilage between. The result was said to be excellent.

The operations therefore for the correction of the deformity in question are of two kinds; in the one the skin and cartilage are excised, and in the other the skin only.

#### OPERATIONS BY EXCISION OF SKIN AND CARTILAGE.

These operations appear to be called for only in cases where the cartilage is stiff, and they are therefore applicable principally to adults. Unusual twists or turns in the cartilage, thus causing special and unusual deformities, call for special modification in the technique of operation. One should, however, before he attempts

<sup>1</sup> These two drawings are made from photographs, of which the first was taken about one year before the operation and the other about six weeks after it. Since the healing of the wounds the child's ears have been bandaged only at night.

<sup>2</sup> Archives of Otolaryngology, 1881, vol. x, page 97.

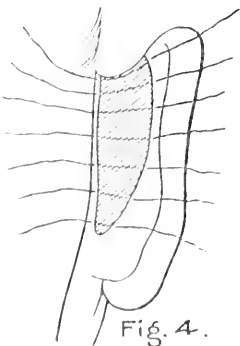
any operation upon the cartilage for the correction of any deformity bear in mind the low regenerative power of that tissue, and he must therefore expect to wait patiently for the healing process to be complete.

It seems almost impossible that an operation upon the cartilage can be performed, which will leave no trace in the way of scar or unnatural prominence or depression on the outer aspect of the ear. I have already referred to the vertical fold of skin present in my case (Case II). If the elliptical piece comprises the whole thickness of the ear (Ely), a scar, more or less visible, is inevitable. If a V-shaped vertical groove is made in the cartilage from behind, and the part of the ear outside of this bent back against the head (Keen), a vertical ridge representing the angle in the cartilage must make its appearance on the outer aspect of the ear. These slight disfigurements which might be called "substitution deformities" will probably grow less and less noticeable as time goes on; but they must ever be drawbacks to the success of any of these operations. In spite of them, however, in certain extreme cases of unduly prominent ears in adults an operation upon the cartilage would seem to be justifiable and will probably give, on the whole, very satisfactory results.

In all cases the piece removed from the skin of the ear should be somewhat larger than that removed from the cartilage.

#### OPERATION BY EXCISION OF SKIN ALONE.

This method appears to be applicable to all those cases where excision of the cartilage does not seem to be necessary. The shape of the ellipse of skin to be removed from the back of the ear will vary to a certain extent with each case. Undue prominence of the ear at any one point should call for the resection of a specially broad piece of skin at that point. The incision to be made in the ordinary prominent ear, when the ear projects below as well as above, is shown in Fig. 4. The stitches are represented properly applied and ready to pull tight and knot.



In cases where the ear projects particularly at the top, while the lower part is normal (and this seems to be the next frequent variety of the deformity), the resected portion should be broadest above; while in the rare variety of the deformity where the lower part of the ear is particularly prominent the portion resected should be broadest below. In all cases the inner incision should be close to the bottom of the sulcus

where the skin of the back of the ear joins that on the side of the head.

The operation may apparently be performed in suitable cases at any age with success; though probably the earlier in life it is done the better will be the ultimate result. Either is required and the services of one good assistant. When under the anæsthetic the patient should be turned so that the ear requiring operation is uppermost. The scalp is then covered with sheet rubber and the field of operation cleaned with ether and corrosive sublimate. The piece of skin to be removed having been carefully mapped out it should be dissected off. The sutures should then be inserted in such a manner that when drawn tight the deformity is satisfactorily corrected, and rather more than corrected, so that the ear lies rather flat against the head. It may be necessary, for the sake of changing the axis of the ear, to insert the stitches, *diagonally*, from one skin edge to the other.

In case the operation is to be done on one side only, the two ears should be compared from time to time. When everything is satisfactory the sutures should be tied, and iodoform powder dusted along the line of incision. A temporary dressing is now to be applied in case the other ear is to be operated upon and the patient is turned upon the other side. The operation is then done on the second ear, both ears being compared from time to time. A layer or two of iodoform gauze is then placed back of each pinna, and the ears pressed firmly against the head by a bandage.

The operation is one of extreme simplicity, the only difficulty being in resecting a piece of skin of the proper shape and size and in properly placing the sutures. As the cartilage tends to regain its old position somewhat after the operation, a broad piece of the skin should be resected; that is, a piece equal in breadth to more than half the breadth of the back of the ear. As for suture material I have thus far used silk, and have removed them from the third to the sixth day. When I feel sure that I can get catgut, which is thoroughly aseptic, I shall use that by preference. A bandage ought to be worn for a period from ten days to two or three weeks. As a precautionary measure it is desirable that at night some sort of bandage or night-cap should be worn for several months to take the strain off the cicatrix, and prevent the patient from forcing the pinna forward by turning on the pillow.

The hearing is apparently not affected by this operation, and I am told by specialists that it cannot do harm in this respect.

The possibility of a resulting eczema has been suggested to me and should be borne in mind in case the patient has an eczematous tendency.

The scar is usually small and is mostly concealed by the pinna which is drawn back over it.

A sufficient length of time has not yet elapsed to enable me to state definitely that the correction of the deformity by resection of the skin alone is wholly permanent. I feel confident, however, that, when enough skin is removed and the ear is kept back until the cicatrix is mature, and possibly somewhat longer, return of the ear to its original degree of deformity is impossible.

THE *Obstetric Gazette*, which has for some time been published at the office of the Cincinnati *Lancet-Clinic*, is to be united with that paper, making one journal instead of two.

## RECENT PROGRESS IN OBSTETRICS.

BY CHARLES M. GREEN, M.D.

## ASEPSIS IN NORMAL LABOR.

VERCHÈRE<sup>1</sup> (Paris) is no longer satisfied with the aseptic management of parturition at present recommended by the authorities of the day, but advocates the following remarkable procedure: Beginning four weeks before the expected date of labor his patient is required to have twice daily a vaginal injection of a 1:1000 sublimate solution. In the last week, however, the injection is ordered only once in two days, the patient in the intervening time having a tampon of iodoform gauze placed in the vagina. When the pains begin, the tampon is withdrawn and a vaginal examination made. If everything promises a normal labor, a fresh tampon is placed and allowed to remain in the vagina until pushed out by the head. On the completion of the labor the vagina is washed out with sublimate and a tampon again inserted, which is changed the next day, but thereafter every other day, and finally every third day: an iodoform or sublimate compress is also kept over the vulva.

[This method may well be called asepsis gone mad: and yet it involves one principle of value,—infrequency of vaginal examination during labor. Every time the examining finger touches the patient, the possibility of infection is increased: and the best teachers are advocating the greatest possible restriction in vaginal touch. With increasing skill in abdominal palpation, the necessity for internal examination progressively diminishes, and with it also diminishes the possibility of septic injection.]

LEOPOLD and PANTZER (Dresden) have written very much to the point on this subject in a paper on "The Restriction of the Internal, and the Greatest Possible Use of the External, Examination in Obstetrics."<sup>2</sup> The paper is too long for satisfactory abridgment in this report; but the purport is well expressed by their sub-title, "Contribution to the Prevention of Puerperal Fever." The authors show in their paper how much may be learned by external palpation with the practised hand, and how much internal examinations may thereby be restricted; and they further show by statistics that, in proportion as the number of vaginal examinations diminishes, the per cent. of fever-free convalescences increases.

A great point will be gained when it is fully realized that the danger of infection lies not so much in the patient as in the attendants; when it is learned that much of the energy displayed in disinfecting the patient had best be directed to subjective asepsis. Then the parturient woman will be subjected simply to the cleansing bath and to the single corrosive douche at the beginning of labor, and to the occasional bathing of the external genitals with an antiseptic solution during and after the labor. But the greatest possible care will be expended by medical attendant and nurse on their hands, instruments and utensils brought in contact with the patient; vaginal examinations will be made as infrequently as an intelligent management of labor will allow, and thus will the frequency of puerperal infection grow beautifully less.—*REF.*]

## THE INDUCTION OF PREMATURE LABOR.

AHLFELD<sup>3</sup> (Marburg) analyzes the results of 118

cases in which premature labor was induced either by himself or his assistants: of this number 103 have fallen within the last seven years. In 111 cases labor was induced on account of pelvic deformity: in seven cases on account of some maternal sickness. The results to fetal life are as follows: Of the 121 children (three cases of twins) 102 were born alive and 19 still; 18 died during the first twenty-four hours, and nine more in the first ten or twelve days. There were discharged with the mothers at the end of convalescence 75, or 62 per cent.

Of the mothers only one died as a result of labor: four others died of affections on account of which labor was induced, or of complications incidental to those affections, that is, eclampsia, tuberculosis, heart-failure. Hence of 111 women, in whom labor was induced on account of contracted pelvis, only one died in consequence of the induced labor, that is 0.9 per cent.

The convalescence was non-febrile in 75 cases out of 109.

As to methods, Krause's was generally employed, — the introduction of a flexible bougie — sometimes preceded by preparatory treatment and sometimes not. The various preparatory methods employed (which in some few cases were in themselves alone effective), were the introduction of the colpeurynter, tamponade of the vagina or cervix, dilatation with tents, hot douches, and the alternating hot and cold douche. Frequently Krause's method would excite contractions; but the pains would remain very feeble. In such cases the following procedures were of assistance: separation of the lower segment of the foetal ovoid with the finger; Tarnier's tampon; rupture of the membranes before complete dilatation of the os uteri; a full bath with subsequent sweating; bi-manual version.

As a result of his observations and experience Ahlfeld has come to the following conclusions:

(1) The induction of premature labor in contracted pelvis maintains its place among fetal-life-saving procedures notwithstanding essential improvements in the results of Cæsarean section.

(2) Krause's method can be successfully carried out in private houses; but the chances of success are far greater in a lying-in hospital.

(3) The induction of labor must be deferred to as late a period in the pregnancy as possible.

(4) The lowest limit of pelvic contraction for the induction of labor must be a conjugata vera of seven centimetres [2.8 inches].

(5) The artificially induced labor should resemble a normal labor in its course as nearly as possible.

## THE ELIMINATION OF MORPHIA IN HUMAN MILK.

To test the effect on nurslings of morphia administered to the nurse, PINZANI<sup>4</sup> (Bologna), gave to twelve nursing women once or several times (at six-day intervals) three to five centigrams of the drug per diem. These women suckled thirty infants, of whom some were only a few days old, and one of whom was premature and brought up in a convulse. All the children remained perfectly well, and manifested no effect of the drug. The same negative results attended similar experiments with kaulanum. Moreover, chemical examinations of the milk for morphia with sensitive reagents gave negative results. Pinzani therefore concludes that morphia, in therapeutic doses, is not eliminated by the milk.

<sup>4</sup> Separatabruck: Centralblatt für Gynäkologie, 1890, No. 36.

<sup>1</sup> Labellio M.G., 1890, No. 9; Centralbl. f. Gynäkologie, 1890, No. 37.

<sup>2</sup> Archiv für Gynäkologie, 1890, xxxviii, 2.

<sup>3</sup> Centralblatt für Gynäkologie, 1890, No. 30.

[Notwithstanding this experience, it does not appear safe to believe as yet in the author's conclusions. In the first place, the fact that the milk of twelve women was divided among thirty children may explain the apparent absence of effect on any one of them. Moreover, other observers have reached different conclusions. Unless memory fails, one authority has observed the effects of morphia in the infant, when exhibited to the nurse in doses of one-tenth of a grain. Until the subject has been pursued further, therefore, it would be wiser to give opium in repeated doses to nursing women with extreme care.—*REK.*]

#### EXTERNAL VERSION WITH THE SECOND TWIN.

It is well known that the second twin, after the birth of his fellow, often assumes an oblique or transverse position, and presents the shoulder; that is to say, it fails to maintain its original longitudinal position, owing, apparently, to the relaxed condition of the uterine and abdominal walls. The careful obstetrician, realizing this possible misadventure, will seek to prevent it by promptly securing the fetus in its proper longitudinal position, until the re-awakening pains shall cause the head or breech to descend and engage in the superior strait; this may be done, when the interval of uterine inactivity is not long, by the hands placed on either side of the uterus. When the delay is more than a few minutes, the same end may be secured by padding the uterus on either side with compresses and adjusting a binder. Granting, however, that the malposition has occurred, how best may it be rectified? In a small proportion of cases, the contracting uterus will bring the long axis of the child into relation with its own; in other words, spontaneous version will occur; but this fortunate event cannot be depended upon, and prompt action is desirable in order that the shoulder may not become firmly engaged in the brim.

BROSIN<sup>6</sup> (Dresden) points out the ease and advantage of external version in these cases. With a flabby uterus and relaxed abdominal wall the lower fetal pole may readily be brought to the brim by external manipulation, especially if the amniotic sac is unruptured; and even if the membranes have been ruptured, external version will usually succeed, if powerful pains have not driven the shoulder into the pelvis. The advantage of this method over the more customary internal podalic version is pointed out by Brosin to be two fold: diminished risk of sepsis, and avoidance of a possible detachment of the placenta. Should exclusively external manipulation fail, bipolar version should next be attempted, and failing this, internal version.

#### THE CHANGE IN SIZE OF THE CHEST AND ABDOMEN DURING THE LYING-IN PERIOD, AND THE EFFECT OF THE BINDER UPON THEM.

HERMAN<sup>7</sup> (London) has read on this subject, pointing out that three reasons are commonly given by medical men and the laity for the use of the obstetric binder in puerperal convalescence, namely: (1) That it gives comfort; (2) that it counteracts the injurious effect of the sudden lowering of the intra-abdominal blood tension consequent on the emptying of the uterus and cessation of active muscular contractions; (3) that it keeps the waist measurement small and pre-

serves the figure. To test the truth of the third reason he caused measurements to be made in the General Lying-in Hospital, during the first ten days of convalescence, of the circumference of the lower part of the chest at the level of the ensiform cartilage, and also midway between this point and the umbilicus. He found that these circumferences diminished during the ten days rather more than an inch; that this diminution was not modified by age; that it was practically the same in primiparae and multiparae. To test the effects of the binder he then compared the measurements of three sets of patients, — first, those having a binder as ordinarily applied; second, those having no binder; and third, those in whom special attention was given to keeping the binder always firmly applied and tight. It was found that the diminution in the size of the lower part of the chest was practically the same in each of these three classes. Herman therefore concluded that the ordinary binder has no effect on the waist measurement of the patient; that the sole utility of the ordinary binder is to give comfort. In regard to the second supposed advantage of preventing the injurious effects of suddenly lowering the intra-abdominal pressure, the reader pointed out that the binder was not usually applied until after the time at which the lowering of pressure takes place.

#### THE INTRA-UTERINE TAMPON IN POST-PARTUM HÆMORRHAGE.

Since attention was first called in these reports<sup>7</sup> to the use of the intra-uterine tampon for post-partum hæmorrhage, the method has been quite extensively employed and appears now to have many advocates.

ELSNER (Rochester, N. Y.) in a short paper<sup>8</sup> on atonic post-partum hæmorrhage, speaks well of the intra-uterine tampon, and reports favorable results in two cases. Dührssen appears to have first suggested the procedure over three years ago, and since then several papers have spoken highly of its efficiency and freedom from objection. At the tenth International Medical Congress (Berlin, 1890), AUVARD<sup>9</sup> reported having employed the method in sixty-seven cases, with a loss of five. In the discussion Dührssen reiterated his belief in the procedure and claimed that in the tamponade we have a reliable and harmless hæmostatic measure the most certain of all in hæmorrhage from atony and laceration. He had never seen an open hæmorrhage converted into a concealed one by means of the tampon and did not believe such a misadventure could occur, when the tampon is properly applied; the method was recognized as a harmless measure not only in Germany, but also in England and elsewhere. VON RAMDOHR (New York) had employed the tamponade four times after all other means had been exhausted, and the women were almost moribund. All his colleagues in New York were fully in accord with the method.

In a recent number of the *British Medical Journal* the subject was fully discussed, and more opposition was expressed than perhaps Dührssen believes to exist in England. Many leading men, however, believed highly in the efficiency and harmlessness of the measure.

The technique is sufficiently simple. The cervix is seized with forceps and drawn to the osium va-

<sup>6</sup> Centralblatt für Gynäkologie, 1890, No. 20.

<sup>7</sup> Trans. Obstet. Soc. of London, American Jour. of Obstetrics, June, 1890.

<sup>8</sup> Vide this Journal of January 16, 1890.

<sup>9</sup> American Journal of Obstetrics, September, 1890.

<sup>9</sup> Centralblatt Special Report; Amer. Jour. of Obstet. Oct. 1890.



ginae; the uterus should at the same time be supported *supra pubem*. The best material for the tampon is iodoform gauze (10 to 20 per cent.), cut into strips; but, if this is not at hand, strips of sterilized cloth will do very well. Long uterine dressing forceps, or placenta forceps, will serve to apply the tampon and no speculum is necessary. Previous to the application of the tampon the uterus and vagina should be cleansed with a corrosive douche. The tampon should be firmly applied from fundus to cervix; and, if there is bleeding from cervical or vaginal tears, the vagina should also be packed. The tampon should be left *in situ* only a few hours, in which time the uterus will have recovered its tonicity and contractions will have been excited by the presence of the tampon as a foreign body.

## Clinical Department.

### TWO CASES OF SUSPECTED ANEURISM OF THE AORTA.

BY F. I. KNIGHT, M.D.

In the first of these cases the autopsy confirmed the diagnosis, and in the other failed to do so.

**CASE I.** The patient was seen January 31, 1889, for the first time. He was thirty-nine years old; a freight-train conductor; was usually strong and well. His physician thinks he has had syphilis. In April, 1887, he experienced a violent strain of the left arm in moving a switch. There has been no pulse in left radial since that time. There is no record of any examination before this. For a year there was severe pain and weakness of the left arm. In August, 1888, was much exposed in bad weather, and took a severe cold, which resulted in a cough, which has since continued. Has not been able to work much since. Has been "wheezy" since October 20, 1888. Exercise makes breathing very hard. A little dysphagia since October 1, 1888. Severe substernal pain, radiating to the left. Pulse 68, regular, in right radial; cannot be felt in left. No dullness on percussion of chest. No murmurs over heart or vessels. The respiratory murmur was of equal intensity over both sides of the chest. There was a short, deep, coarse, expiratory sonorous rale heard over the sternum and near it on both sides. There was no difference in the pupils of the eyes. The movements of the vocal cords were normal.

The diagnosis was made aneurism of the aorta? of course with the interrogative. He was put upon the iodide of potassium in increasing doses, and perfect rest was ordered.

March 15, 1889, the following report was made by his family physician: "Mr. X. is better. I can now, for the first time in two and one-half years, count his pulse in left wrist. I could feel the pulsation there for the first time about two weeks ago. The stridulous breathing is not as marked, though it is troublesome yet. The dysphagia is much less. The sleep is disturbed by neuralgic pain, and there is some anorexia. He is now taking forty-five grains of the iodide of potassium three times a day, and is quiet in bed."

May 9, 1889, I saw the patient again. He said that he remained in bed about six weeks from the time of

his first visit to me, after that he kept quiet in the house till about ten days ago. He improved till he went out; since then the cough and dysphagia had been worse.

On examination I could feel slight pulsation in the left radial, and there was less sonorous rale in expiration near the sternum. Otherwise no change in the physical signs.

He got restless, and went to work in July as conductor of a freight train; worked well till January.

February 24, 1890, his physician wrote me as follows: "Mr. X. went along well, taking forty grains of iodide of potassium three times a day, until the last of December, when he began to complain of great pain in left side of neck, and in region of the heart. There was a fulness of neck above clavicle on this side. I was sent for January 4, 1890, and found him partially paralyzed on the right side, with loss of power to articulate. In a few days he recovered the use of his limbs, so that he could walk around the house. He could talk, though not very well, and often could not say the word he wanted. February 22d he had a recurrence of the attack, but is a little better to-day."

The patient took no iodide after December, 1889, but had taken forty to fifty grains, three times a day, from January 31, 1889, till that date, with an omission of a few days on account of gastric disturbance. He suffered severe pain under the left clavicle, extending up the side of the neck, which increased in severity during the latter months of his life. In March an attack of influenza aggravated all his symptoms, especially the difficulty in speaking.

The pain became so severe that early in June he was put upon opium in full doses, and he improved so that he rode about town in July and August without increase of pain; and one day rode eighteen miles without apparent ill result.

About June 10th a pulsating tumor appeared under the left clavicle, which constantly increased in size till his death.

August 25th he was riding, and stopped near home to witness a ball game. He hawked up a mouthful of blood; was driven home within three minutes, fainted as he was taken from the carriage, but recovered enough to vomit as soon as he was taken into the house. He vomited a large quantity of blood. He was in a state of collapse and pulseless, when the doctor arrived. During the night he rallied, so that in the morning he was warm, with a faint pulse and quite cheerful. Two days after he had a large dejection of coagulated blood from the bowels.

August 29th, four days after first hemorrhage, he vomited blood again freely, and died in about two hours.

His appetite and digestion were always good, and he maintained his usual weight.

At the autopsy the stomach was found full of clotted blood. There was a large aneurism of the arch of the aorta, which showed a small secondary pouch just at the origin of the left subclavian artery. There was a large perforation of the esophagus about an inch above the level of the bifurcation of the trachea, and also an ulceration very nearly through the trachea about the same distance from the bifurcation. The heart seemed rather large; there was no valvular disease.

The case was interesting in several respects. The mode of origin would naturally challenge one's atten-

<sup>1</sup> Reported at the meeting of the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, November 24, 1890.

tion. Did syphilis act as a predisposing cause? It may have, though there was nothing post-mortem to suggest it. Did strain act as an exciting cause? The patient's symptoms certainly date from that accident. Did obliteration of the left radial pulse occur at the time of the accident? We cannot be sure about this, for he had not been examined previously to this.

Did the treatment have anything to do with the patient's temporary improvement? Rest certainly did. There was nothing in the appearance of the aneurismal sac to indicate that the iodide of potassium had any effect locally.

The cause of the improvement in the left radial pulse was probably due to the condition or position of the little pouch near the origin of the left subclavian. The improvement in the dysphagia was probably due to a diminution in tension of the large sac by rest. The head was not examined, but the right hemiplegia was undoubtedly embolic.

CASE II. The second patient was seen by me October 9, 1890. He was fifty-eight years of age, and had always been well previous to his present sickness. He had lost the right forearm by an accident a few years before. His present sickness began with dyspnea and cough last May. The dyspnea had gradually increased, and there had been orthopnea two months. There was a little dysphagia. Pulse 108, soft, quick, regular. Dulness over upper part of sternum, and in the first and second spaces to the left. There was marked pulsation in the second left intercostal space near the sternum. Bronchial respiration near the sternum at top of left lung, and at top of left shoulder. Elsewhere in left front the respiratory murmur was feeble. Systolic murmur over left chest, most marked in left interscapular region. Superficial veins of integument of lower part of chest distended. Feet and ankles oedematous.

Complete rest was ordered, with the iodide of potassium. He gradually grew worse and died October 25th.

At the autopsy a very large tumor was found, compressing the trachea, oesophagus, and apex of the left lung.

In this case the diagnosis of aneurism seemed more certain than in the previous one, inasmuch as one had in addition to the pressure signs also those of a marked pulsation in the second left intercostal space. But the one crucial test of an aneurism failed, that is, there was no expansion of the swelling under one's fingers, laterally as well as vertically. The tumor proved to be a malignant lymphoma.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION.

C. F. BULLMAN, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, November 3, 1890.

DR. JOSEPH STEADMAN read a paper on

CEREBRAL TUMORS, WITH CLINICAL CASES.<sup>1</sup>

DR. WHEBBER: I have been very much interested in the review of cases, and having seen two of them I was very much interested in hearing the others. The second

<sup>1</sup> See page 276 of the Journal.

case reported, which I saw, was a very interesting one, as showing so few of the symptoms of brain tumor. In that case there was, I think, nothing but headache as a general symptom preceding the last serious illness, and that headache disappearing and the patient being able to go out and take photographs. Headache is one of the most common symptoms in brain tumor, sometimes the most marked of all the symptoms, sometimes very excruciating, eclipsing and concealing all the other symptoms, the patient and his friends giving all their attention to the headache which is so severe. Others of the general earlier symptoms are dizziness, and inability to walk straight, lack of coordination, nausea and vomiting. Sometimes the very first symptom that attracts attention is a loss of mental power or a change of disposition, the person acquiring a certain amount of irritability; if there is headache it is very likely to be assigned as the cause of the irritability and the change of disposition. Frequently there is a general loss of motor power, a person becomes weak without any special paralysis, without any weakness of one side more than the other, yet there is a decided loss of power. Those general symptoms will frequently, the one or the other or all of them precede the localizing symptoms; but here in the second case there was simply the headache. I think there was no change of disposition, no special staggering or dizziness and no nausea or vomiting, and no special motor weakness. Headache is not a good localizing symptom. The pain does not occur necessarily where the tumor is, but may be referred to other portions of the head. It depends upon how the pressure is exerted upon the nerves; it depends upon whether the pressure is exerted at the spot where the tumor is, or at a distant spot, whether a nerve is irritated which goes to some other region, so that the pain is referred to a part of the head distant from where the tumor is. When I saw this boy it was clearly a serious case. I was not called until the paralysis had occurred. That seemed to be caused by an attack of hemorrhage, as the autopsy proved. It was only by taking into account the previous headache and the previous symptoms that I could, I might say, guess there was a cerebral tumor. The rise of temperature and pulse toward the close of the disease was undoubtedly due to the hemorrhage.

It is very common after a hemorrhage into the brain, in fact, it is the rule, to have rise of temperature. First, there is likely to be for a few hours a lowering of temperature, and then a steady rise, the temperature in very serious cases rising continuously, in cases that are less serious rising for a short time, then remaining stationary, and in favorable cases, where the hemorrhage is not going to prove fatal, the temperature will go down again to normal; or if it is not going to terminate favorably, after the temperature has remained stationary for a short time it will rise again, so that undoubtedly the rise of temperature in this case was due to the hemorrhage.

The case in which plugging of the artery occurred was a very instructive one to me, and interesting from the fact that previously, in 1882, the patient had the symptoms which were mentioned; headache and a general feeling of discomfort, malaise, and weakness, being kept in the house for quite a while. At that time the possibility of a tumor was suggested, though I did not think that was it, and gave rather a favorable prognosis; I thought that he suffered from

a disturbance of the cerebral circulation, and that the typhoid fever, which he had had, debilitated him, and that this with his age gave rise to an irregularity in the cerebral circulation which produced the symptoms, which I thought might pass off, and it seems they did. He virtually recovered.

The instructive point in that case to me was that the autopsy showed the disease of the arteries, which might well have been the cause of disturbed circulation, and explains fully the reason for his discomfort in the head, the headache and the disturbance of mental power, whatever there was. It is a condition which is frequently found, undefined disturbances in the head of that kind which seem to be due to irregular circulation. Some authors I think assign this disturbance to digestion, and some to anæmia. It has always seemed to me it was neither one nor the other, but irregular circulation, that the brain was not properly nourished because of that irregularity, and hence the discomforts. Here we have an autopsy made six or seven years afterwards which clearly showed the cause for such disturbance. I am sorry that I have not the case fully in mind. I have not had time to look it up since I received the notice of this meeting. I think that during the last attack just preceding death there were symptoms interesting as local symptoms, which pointed to the medulla oblongata or the base of the brain as the seat of the disease. We could hardly call that a case of brain tumor. It was rather a plugging of the arteries and softening, although there was a suspicion at the time of its being an obscure case of brain tumor. I notice that the other cases are interesting also as having so few symptoms preceding the final outburst of the disease. We meet such cases occasionally, but they are not very common. There are almost always localizing symptoms which are more definite than those in these cases which Dr. Stedman has reported.

DR. R. H. FITZ: I remember the two cases Dr. Stedman has reported in which I made the examination, and I was very much struck at the time with the rapidity of the symptoms. In one of the cases it was especially fortunate that an autopsy was made, because, for the relief of the headache, quite a large dose of laudanum had been taken. Although from the clinical history of the case it seemed unlikely that the laudanum should have occasioned the death, yet it was very satisfactory to find the evidences of an extreme degree of pressure in the brain, with a dropsical condition of the ventricles, and the presence of this tumor.

The occurrence of sudden and unexpected death in cases of cerebral tumor has also occurred to me in connection with two cases that I particularly recall. Many years ago a man was brought into the hospital who had been found dead in the loft of a storage warehouse, and it was thought that his death might have been the result of some violence, or suicidal act, but a satisfactory explanation was found in a diffuse glioma of the medulla through which this portion of the cerebro-spinal axis was enlarged to a very considerable extent, and was engorged with blood. It seemed to be a case of diffuse glioma, with congestion such as is not infrequent in very vascular tumors, and in so vital a portion of the axis it had been sufficient to paralyze respiration, for he died with evidences of suffocation. The other case was a portion of brain brought recently by Dr. Durell, of Somerville, who had been called upon to see this patient during the evening. She, having previously been in good health, was suffering from a

severe headache which was relieved by a small dose of morphia, but in the course of the night she died. There was found a large cyst of the cerebellum, which, probably, is to be regarded as the cause of her symptoms and death. It was the only lesion, at all events, that could be found.

Another point which occurred to me in connection with Dr. Stedman's cases is one which Dr. Webber has already referred to. The case of cerebral softening, I think, it is hardly fair to call a case of cerebral tumor. It seems to me that this remark might also apply to another of the cases where there was evidently cerebral hæmorrhage without there having been presented, so far as I can learn from the paper, any evidence that the hæmorrhage was from the tumor.

One other point that I think is a very important one, which Dr. Stedman's paper suggests, is that cerebral tumors even though they are to be recognized before death are not therefore cases where one should straightway proceed to an operation for their removal. The case of the cystic tumor of the choroid plexus with dropsical dilatation of the ventricle was one in point, and the diffuse glioma or gliosarcoma was another. This latter, in particular, represents a class of cerebral tumors where, even with localizing symptoms, the tumor often occupies a very large area, its limits are in no way defined, and the gross appearance and physical characteristics may resemble so closely that of the surrounding substance that there is no border line between what is brain and what is disease.

DR. BULLARD: I think Dr. Stedman's cases are particularly interesting because they relate to a class of brain tumors of which we have not heard so much of. We have heard a great deal of brain tumors with localizing symptoms especially with reference to brain surgery. I believe it has been found as far as we know that only about ten per cent. of brain tumors are operable even providing that we can say beforehand exactly where they are, that is, if we had every means of knowing all about them, only ten per cent. of all brain tumors are to be reached and safely removed by our present means. I think, therefore, that those brain tumors which are not operable have been rather lost sight of, and, what I may call the general symptoms of brain tumors, have been rather obscured, much accent being laid upon the localizing ones. The principal general symptoms of brain tumors are a half-dozen in number, — headache, vomiting, vertigo, optic neuritis, some mental disturbance or dulness of mind, and the general weakness which Dr. Webber alluded to. When those symptoms alone occur it is usually considered that a tumor cannot be localized, in other words, they may be caused by tumors in almost any part of the brain. In regard to headache, I think the localizing value of this symptom is very slight unless possibly in case of localized headache persisting a very long time. Certainly we have instances of localized headache in which the tumor was in an entirely different position from the position of the pain. I recall a case operated upon in 1887 in which there was very severe headache over the region of the eye and the tumor was found in the cerebellum, and there was no evidence of any circulatory trouble to cause the location of the pain. In regard to the case of atheromatous arteries, if I recollect the statement, that case had lasted five years. I think that is almost as long as any tumor with decided symptoms has been known to continue. Dr. Branwell reports a tumor of five years'

duration. Of course it is possible we may have them even longer, but, so long a duration as that, would be decidedly against the diagnosis of tumor, although it could not exclude it. On the other hand, I think that pain very frequently accompanies atheromatous arteries when the general tone of the system is from any reason lowered. I have seen a number of cases in which the pains of the head were shifting and quite severe and were apparently due to a change in the circulation due to atheroma of the arteries, and one of those cases was shown to be so by the autopsy.

In the first case that Dr. Stedman reports, I believe that the frontal lobe on one side was much larger than on the other. I should like to ask whether a microscopic examination was made with a view to determining the cause of the enlargement. It is well recognized that in certain forms of tumors the lobe in which the tumor is embedded is enlarged, and, this is thought by certain writers, to be due to chronic inflammation of the tissue in the neighborhood about the tumor, and it has been stated by them that evidence in favor of this view has been found in the form of certain cells. I should be glad to know if an examination had been made in that case and if the impressions of these writers had been confirmed, as it is still a vexed question.

There is one other point to which I should like to call attention in relation to these cases, and that is the very rapid changes which take place in the condition of patients with cerebral tumors, even putting aside the cases of hemorrhage. I think there is no doubt that most of the cases I have seen have been marked in the later stages, at least, by very decided changes in the pulse and the whole condition of the patient within a few hours occurring without any known cause, sometimes for the better and sometimes for the worse; changes in the character, strength and rapidity of the pulse, in the condition of respiration, and in the amount of consciousness present. These are probably due to changes in the circulation, in the amount of fluid in the ventricles, but the changes are sometimes very rapid and of a very serious character. It seems as though the patient were about to die, and yet in a few hours he may rally and in a few hours more be as well as before this condition commenced. I have noticed this particularly in the case of cerebellar tumors, but I think the same occurs also in cerebral cases. This makes the immediate prognosis a matter of extreme difficulty at times.

Dr. P. C. KNEVEL: I think this is a very instructive series of cases, as showing how very large tumors may exist all probability for a good many months without giving the slightest symptoms and then may develop either vague or only general symptoms of tumor, and go on rapidly to a fatal termination. It is instructive, too, in widening our knowledge in regard to tumors where the symptoms are clearly marked, and our diagnosis is debated, teaching us that we should always give in our prognosis a warning that the patient may suddenly become comatose and die. I have seen that in two cases where the patient, apparently going on very well, without any warning, suddenly developed coma. Dr. Bullard has spoken of one of the general symptoms of tumor for which we very often do not look; at least, in fact, one half of the recorded cases, I think there is no record of the symptom, and that is optic neuritis. On one of the importance of optic neuritis is recognized by every one, but I do not think that every

physician recognizes that there may be well-marked neuritis without failure of vision. I saw only last week a patient who is now totally blind with a post-neuritic atrophy, but a year ago when the symptoms first began to develop he went to Dr. Wadsworth who examined his eyes and found a well-marked neuritis in both eyes with a vision of twelve-fifteenth, after correcting a slight astigmatism. In every case of obscure cerebral disease we should make a point, I think, of examining the fundus for neuritis, not only once, but repeatedly, as it may develop late in the progress of the tumor.

Dr. FITZ has stated that in many of these cases surgical interference is impossible. In the infiltrating glioma, no matter where they are situated, an attempt at removal will probably do little good, and we must bear in mind in every case of tumor that diagnosis of the nature of the growth is exceedingly uncertain and that in ten per cent. or more of the cases recorded the growths are multiple, so that the estimate which Dr. Bullard has stated is certainly a high one as to the number of cases which can be successfully diagnosed and removed. There is, however, one point in regard to surgical interference I would wish to bring forward here. I saw a case only last week in which I advised surgical interference, not with the hope of removing the tumor, because the location is distinctly obscure, and what few symptoms there are, that give any hint as to the localization, seem to indicate that it is probably not easily accessible. In the cases of tumor with persistent headache, I think we should trephine, whether the tumor be accessible or inaccessible, whether a tumor be of a sort that can be removed or some malignant or infiltrating new growth, not with the hope of removing the tumor, but with the hope of removing the intracranial pressure, and thus relieving the headache, which, in these cases, may become intolerable, and which will not yield to any drugs. This treatment was, of course, suggested by the results in one or two cases (notably a case reported by Ross several years ago) of attempts to remove tumors where it was found that they could not be removed, either from their nature or from the fact that they extended more deeply and involved the base of the brain. This was advocated at Berlin most strongly by Mr. Horsley, who has done it successfully in four cases with the result of relieving almost completely the intense headache. Of course, the patient succumbs later, but the trephining proves of immense help in relieving his sufferings, and making him more comfortable. Simple trephining cannot be regarded to-day as a particularly dangerous operation. One point which I forgot to mention in regard to the question of the duration of tumors. Dr. Bullard has stated that they seldom exist longer than five years. I think there are certain cases, notably tubercular new growths in children, where the tumor becomes encapsulated, and where, if they exist in some neutral region of the brain, they may go on for many years without giving rise to further disturbance. In going over the records of a good many autopsies I have found several cases of tumors located perhaps in the tip of a frontal lobe, or the tip of the temporal lobe, or in one of the lateral lobes of the cerebellum, small, cheesy growths with a hard calcareous capsule where there was no history of symptoms, and it was supposed by the pathologists that these growths had existed a good many years.

I would like to mention two cases which I saw this

summer. One of them was reported by Oppenheim in the *Berlin Klinische Wochenschrift* for July. It is interesting from the fact that three months after a tumor was removed from the motor region of the brain, the woman was delivered of a healthy child born at term. The other was a case where I saw the preliminary operation of tying the carotid [case of Mr. Horsley]. The case was that of a man who ten years before was struck in the head by a cricket ball. After several years he began to have headaches increasing in intensity. On further examination I think there was a certain amount of neuritis, and a little vertigo, vomiting, headache chiefly frontal, and bi-temporal hemianopsia. Mr. Horsley diagnosticated either new growth or aneurism at the optic cloasma. The case was almost precisely similar to one reported by Dr. Weir Mitchell two years ago at the meeting of the American Neurological Association. I saw Mr. Horsley tie the carotid, and later he told me that he had cut down and removed a large piece of the frontal bone, lifted up the frontal lobes, looked down upon the optic cloasma where he found an aneurism about the size of a filbert. He put a piece of sponge down there to exert pressure, and, if possible, to produce a thrombus in the aneurism, put back the frontal lobes on top of it, and sewed things up. I am not sure whether he tied the carotid on the other side or not. When Mr. Horsley told me this some weeks after the operation the man was doing very well.

DR. STEDMAN: In regard to the microscopic examination of the hemisphere of the brain, I shall have to refer that to Dr. Fitz.

DR. FRIZ: My impression is that that was attributed to edema.

DR. H. W. WILLIAMS: If the Society cares to hear a few words more in regard to this subject I would say something in regard to a few cases which recur to me distinctly, as having reference to some of the points that have been made to-night, one of which is as to the duration. Of a very large number of cases that I have seen, I recall several which were of interest sufficient to fix them in my mind so that I can give some facts without referring to my notes. Two of these were cases of long duration, both in gentlemen of middle age, and the first case was seen with me by two gentlemen from New York of the highest distinction there, who agreed entirely with my diagnosis; but the gentleman lived six years. His family were discouraged at my unfavorable prognosis, which was concurred in by these gentlemen who saw him, and he went to several charlatans, who accomplished nothing. The case went on as I had said it probably would, with the loss of hearing, smell and taste, and he died at last in the hands of his family physician in a town not far from Boston. I saw the tumor, which was as large as my fist.

The other case was that of a gentleman of distinction in another State, who also lived six years and had the same course of events as regards loss of senses, and I saw the tumor in his case also, which was even larger than the one in the case I have mentioned.

Another case is interesting as having been placed, as I had said in making the original diagnosis, between the optic chiasma and the left eye-ball. A gentleman from a western State came and put himself and died under my care, living, I think, some two months after he came. He had considerable dull pain in the forehead, and about two weeks before he died the severity

of the pain was very much increased, especially as affecting the eye-ball. I then made the diagnosis of erosion of the roof of the orbit and pressure of the tumor upon the globe itself, which was verified at the autopsy. A tumor about as large as one-half of my thumb had eroded the orbital plate and rested upon the eye-ball, causing this intense increase of symptoms. The case would have been an admirable one for operation if cerebral surgery had been in the advanced state that it is at present.

Another case was that of a clergyman living in another city, brought by his physician, who was very much astonished when I gave the diagnosis of brain tumor; and showed him the ophthalmoscopic appearances, which were very marked in that case. It is interesting from the fact that when the physician asked me how long I thought the patient might live, I said: "It is impossible to predict, as very great range was found in these cases, and I should not say positively, but I should think six months might be a fair estimate." I afterwards learned that this clergyman went on with his duties almost uninterruptedly till the six months had expired. The doctor said to himself: "Dr. Williams was not quite right in his prognosis as to this case." He died, however, three days after the six months were ended.

Another case was that of a *confrère* brought from the western part of the State. The symptoms had not been very urgent. I made the diagnosis of probable tumor of the cerebellum, and the two doctors returned home. His attending physician wrote me in about three weeks, when he sent me the tumor, that his *confrère* went home without seeming to be injured by the journey in any respect, but within the next few days there was a very marked change for the worse. He died and a tumor was found in the cerebellum about the size of a pullet's egg. I thought these cases might be interesting, as having some definite facts in regard to duration; and some of them marked by rather slight severity of symptoms even when the course was rapid.

DR. WEBBER: In regard to the duration of tumors, I remember one case where there was an injury, I think a blow on the head, more than five years before death. There had been within a short time after the injury more or less disturbance, not enough to say there was a tumor, but discomfort, and it seemed as though the tumor must have been caused by that blow on the head. I think it was some ten years previous to death that the blow occurred. In regard to the pain, Dr. Bullard spoke of the tumor of the cerebellum. I saw a case which had been diagnosticated facial neuralgia, in which I made the diagnosis of tumor of the cerebellum. There was probably pressure on the fifth nerve as the cause of the pain.

DR. STEDMAN: As a matter of interest in the case of the gentleman Dr. Webber saw, there was an undoubted typhoid as shown by the condition of the abdomen which was tympanitic. There were also rose spots. The temperature was exceedingly low for typhoid, and the pulse was slow, but the symptoms which were found after death must have been going on at the time because he had some of the same pain that he had in his later days.

A BERLIN paper mentions as one of the results of the late Congress, the publication of four hundred engagements of marriage.

## SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.

J. J. MINOT, M.D., SECRETARY.

STATED Meeting, Saturday, October 25, 1890, Dr. G. W. GAY, in the chair.

Dr. G. H. MONKS read a paper on

OPERATIONS FOR CORRECTING THE DEFORMITY DUE TO PROMINENT EARS.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. MORTON PRINCE: I had an opportunity to see three of Dr. Monks's cases, and I can testify that his results were very satisfactory. Two of them I did not see till after the operation was done, and therefore I do not know how bad the deformity had been, but when I saw them, one would never have suspected that any disfigurement had previously existed. The third case which I sent to Dr. Monks I had under my observation for a long time, and I hardly think that Dr. Monks has laid as much stress as he might upon the extent of deformity, nor upon the amount of correction which he has produced. When this child was about six months old I had a frame made to go over the head with two pads so arranged as to press upon the ears and keep them back. Now in this case, not only did the ears stand out, but they were conch-shaped, something, in a mild way, like a calla lily. Therefore, it was necessary not only to hold them back as a whole, but the outer rim had to be rolled back. It was difficult to accomplish this by means of a frame. After the child had worn the frame about a year and a half, I could not see any improvement whatsoever, and I brought the child to Dr. Monks with the idea that he might invent some kind of a frame which would work better. He experimented with different kinds of frames as he has said, but none of them was more effective than the original pattern, except that the frame with racket-shaped extremities was more easily retained in place. I did not think it advisable that an operation should be performed at that time, as the child was quite delicate, owing to what there was reason to believe was arsenic poisoning. For this reason we did not wish to submit her to etherization, etc. There was perhaps another and stronger reason, namely, that although Dr. Monks was very enthusiastic about the possibilities of the operation, the mother wished to wait until the first experiment had been tried on some one else. However, when the child was about four years of age I saw Dr. Monks's second case, and it was so successful that I advised the mother to have the operation performed. This was done and the operation has proved a great success. Not only are the ears held back, but the curling of the ear has been entirely corrected.

Regarding the technique of the operation I should say that the chief difficulty lies on its artistic side. It is a very delicate operation and requires a good deal of skill in the way of fitting, much like that of a tailor in fitting a coat. I should think, especially when the ears are conch-shaped, that it required a good deal of skill to so adjust the skin that the ear will stay back in place in the proper way. I myself think that the ears can scarcely be placed too flat against the head. I am inclined to think the position of the ears, like many other things, is a matter of fashion, and that the fashionable ear to-day is the one that lies back flat against the head. Perhaps by and by we will change our ideas and regard the prominent ear as the fashion-

able one, then perhaps Dr. Monks can devise a new operation which will make all these ears stand out again.

Dr. E. H. BRADFORD: Dr. Monks referred to a case I had, where I succeeded in fastening the ear back. The child had a large congenital naevus behind the ear throwing the ear forward. The operation was undertaken for the removal of the naevus, and in doing this I was obliged to take out quite a large piece of loose skin behind the ear, the result being that the ear was entirely corrected in position. I used the galvanocautery to destroy the naevus and in that way corrected the deformity.

Dr. HENRY O. MARCY: I am deeply interested in this subject, and am very glad to have heard the experience of the writer. I have done this operation only twice, and that, for a deformity of the cartilage as well as an undue prominence of the ear, and if this latter only exists I am quite sure that the writer of the paper will agree with me that it is not necessary to make a resection of the cartilage. The ear is only unduly prominent. I cannot see why this simple plastic operation, which is beautiful in its technique and without danger, does not answer every purpose. It is very beneficial to close the parts with a continuous buried tendon suture and seal the wound with iodoform collodion. This saves cumbersome antiseptic dressing. As there is no need of drainage, sealing ought to be, in such a wound, the ideal method, and I must think that it commends itself to your judgment, for it adds very materially to the simplicity of the after-treatment. The tendon suture aseptically applied is trustworthy; there are no stitches to be removed and no subsequent dressing is required. I believe this operation should be commended in a very considerable class of patients that has been overlooked. You all know how very sensitive at times certain persons, especially ladies, are about this so-called deformity.

Dr. F. B. HARRINGTON referred to the treatment of a case in which the cartilage of the ears was buried under the skin making the child appear as if the ears had been cut off. On examination the cartilage could be felt under the skin. The cartilage with a flap of skin was dissected out. Result was very satisfactory.

Dr. S. J. MIXTER described a new method of operating for the correction of undue prominence or size of the ears, no cartilage being removed.

Mr. EDWARD ATKINSON read a paper on

## THE APPLICATION OF HEAT AS A FACTOR IN NUTRITION (COMMONLY CALLED COOKING), ILLUSTRATED BY EXAMPLES.

## NEW YORK MEDICO-LEGAL SOCIETY.

## HYPNOTISM, THE MURDER, CHEMICAL EVIDENCE IN CRIMINAL TRIALS, ETC.

At a meeting of the New York Medico-Legal Society held January 15th, Mr. CLARK BELL, recently re-elected President of the Society, delivered his inaugural address, and reports were received from various committees. In the course of his address Mr. Bell stated that the membership now amounted to 862, an increase of 119 over that of last year.

The Committee on Hypnotism, Dr. E. MORGAN, JR., reported that, after a year's consideration of the subject, they regarded it safe to say that the following facts had been established:

(1) Hypnosis, or artificial trance sleep, is a subjective phenomenon, and may be self-induced through expectation alone, through fright, by religious ecstasy, or any enrapturing emotion.

(2) Hypnosis is not in itself a disease.

(3) Hypnosis is recognized in three stages—lithargy, somnambulism and catalepsy. The transition may be immediate.

(4) Hypnotism has been serviceable in medical and surgical practice, both as a therapeutic agent and in some cases as an efficient and safe anesthetic.

(5) The illusory impressions enacted by hypnosis may be made to dominate and tyrannize the subsequent actions of the subject.

This report is to be discussed at the February meeting of the Society.

The Committee on the Morgue urged that the organization of the New York Morgue should be made similar to that of Paris. The chief should be a physician of the highest ability, and he should have a corps of trained assistants. The importance of a morgue thus equipped and conducted as a factor in the detection of crime could not be over-estimated. The Society recommended that a committee be appointed to bring the subject before the municipal authorities.

Considering the present methods of procuring chemical evidence in criminal trials, both in the State and National courts, the Committee on National and State Chemists, DR. VICTOR C. VAUGHAN, Chairman, recommended the appointment of an official to be known as the National Chemist, in the service of the Government, with a salary sufficient to command the highest available talent. It also recommended the establishment of a laboratory to be at the disposal of the Government, or persons accused of crime, or the State authorities, under suitable regulations. In each State there should be a State Chemist and laboratory, and this, with the national office, it was believed, would greatly elevate the character and standing of expert testimony in the courts.

In addition to six Trustees, the following officers of the Society for the ensuing year were installed on this occasion: President, Clark Bell; 1st Vice-President, Judge H. M. Somerville; 2d Vice-President, Albert Bach; Secretary, W. C. Humphreys; Corresponding Secretary, Moritz Ellinger; Librarian, Dr. M. D. Field; Curator and Pathologist, Dr. J. C. Thomas; Chemist, Dr. H. A. Mott.

## Recent Literature.

*Hystéropexie abdominale antérieure et Opérations sus-pubiques dans les Rétro-déviationes de l'Utérus.* By MARCEL BAUDONIN. Paris. 1890.

If any one wishes to find a fairly complete résumé of the operation of abdominal fixation of the retro-placed uterus called here "hystéropexie," and of other intra-abdominal operative procedures which have for their object the cure of backward displacements, this work will repay perusal. It gives the history of "hystéropexie," a full description of the operation, indications and contra-indications, comparison with other operations for the same purpose, results and therapeutic value, the notes of seventy-eight cases by different operators, and finally a complete bibliography of the subject.

## Communications on Koch's Method.

### THE COMPOSITION OF PROFESSOR KOCH'S FLUID.<sup>1</sup>

SINCE I published, two months ago, the results of my experiments with the new remedy for tuberculosis many physicians who received the preparation have been enabled to become acquainted with its properties through their own experiments. So far as I have been able to review the statements published and the communications received by letter, my predictions have been fully and completely confirmed. The general consensus of opinion is that the remedy has a specific action upon tubercular tissues, and is, therefore, applicable as a very delicate and sure reagent for discovering latent and diagnosing doubtful tuberculous processes. Regarding the curative effects of the remedy, most reports agree that, despite the comparatively short duration of its application, many patients have shown more or less pronounced improvement. It has been affirmed that in not a few cases even a cure has been established. Standing quite by itself is the assertion that the remedy may not only be dangerous in cases which have advanced too far—a fact which may forthwith be conceded—but also that it actually promotes the tuberculous process, being therefore injurious.

During the past six weeks, I, myself, have had opportunity to bring together further experiences touching the curative effects and diagnostic application of the remedy, in the cases of about one hundred and fifty sufferers from tuberculosis of the most varied types in this city and in the Moabit Hospital. I can only say that everything I have latterly seen accords with my previous observations. There has been nothing to modify in what I before reported. As long as it was only a question of proving the accuracy of my indications, it was needless for any one to know what the remedy contained or whence it was derived. On the contrary, subsequent testing would necessarily be more unbiased the less people knew of the remedy itself. Now, after sufficient confirmatory testing the importance of the remedy is proved, my next task is to extend my study of the remedy beyond the field where it has hitherto been applied, and if possible, to apply the principle underlying the discovery to other diseases.

This task naturally demands a full knowledge of the remedy. I therefore consider that the time has arrived when the requisite indications in this direction should be made.

Before going into the remedy itself, I deem it necessary for the better understanding of its mode of operation to state briefly the way by which I arrived at the discovery. If a healthy guinea-pig be inoculated with a pure cultivation of tubercle bacilli, the wound caused by the inoculation mostly closes over with a sticky matter and appears, in its early days, to heal. Only after ten to fourteen days a hard nodule presents itself, which, soon breaking, forms an ulcerating sore, which continues until the animal dies. Quite a different condition of things occurs when a guinea-pig already suffering from tuberculosis is inoculated. An animal successfully inoculated from four to six weeks previously is best adapted for this pur-

<sup>1</sup> Koch's announcement as communicated by special cable from Berlin.

pose. In such an animal the small indentation assumes the same sticky covering at the beginning, but no nodule forms. On the contrary, on the day following, or the second day after the inoculation, the place where the lymph is injected shows a strange change. It becomes hard and assumes a darker coloring, which is not confined to the inoculation spot, but spreads to the neighboring parts until it attains a diameter of from one-half to one centimetre.

In a few days it becomes more and more manifest that the skin thus changed is necrotic, finally falling off, leaving a flat ulceration which usually heals rapidly and permanently without any involvement of the adjacent lymphatic glands. Thus the injected tubercle bacilli affect the skin of a healthy guinea-pig quite differently from one affected with tuberculosis. This effect is not exclusively produced with living tubercle bacilli, but is also observed with the dead bacilli, the result being the same whether, as I discovered by experiments at the outset, the bacilli are killed by a somewhat prolonged application of a low temperature, or boiling heat or by means of certain chemicals. This peculiar fact I followed up in all directions, and this further result was obtained—pure cultivations of tubercle bacilli after being killed and diluted with water, might be injected in great quantities under healthy guinea-pigs' skin without anything occurring beyond local suppuration. Such injections belong to the simplest and surest means of producing suppuration free from living bacteria.

Tuberculous guinea-pigs, on the other hand, are killed by the injection of very small quantities of such diluted cultivations. In fact, within six to forty-eight hours, according to the strength of the dose, an injection which is not sufficient to produce the death of the animal, may cause extended necrosis to the skin in the vicinity of the place of injection. If the dilution is still farther diluted until it is scarcely visibly clouded, the animals injected remain alive, and a noticeable improvement in their condition soon supervenes. If the injections are continued at intervals of from one to two days, the ulcerating injection wound becomes smaller and finally scars over, which otherwise it never does; the size of the swollen lymphatic glands is reduced, the body becomes better nourished, and the morbid process ceases, unless it has gone too far, in which case the animal perishes from exhaustion. By this means the basis of a curative process against tuberculosis was established.

Against the practical application of such dilutions of dead tubercle bacilli there presented itself the fact that the tubercle bacilli are not absorbed at the inoculation points, nor do they disappear in any other way, but for a long time remain unchanged, and engender greater or smaller suppurative foci. Anything, therefore, intended to exercise a healing effect on the tuberculous process must be a soluble substance, which would be liberated to a certain extent by the fluids of the body floating around the tubercle bacilli, and be transferred in a fairly rapid manner to the fluids of the body; while the substance producing suppuration apparently remains behind in the tubercle bacilli, or dissolves, but very slowly. The only important point was, therefore, to induce outside the body the process going on inside, if possible, and to extract from the tubercle bacilli the curative substance alone. This demanded time and toil, until I finally succeeded, with the aid of a forty to fifty per cent. solution of glyce-

rine, in obtaining an effective substance from the bacilli. With the fluid so obtained I made further experiments on animals, and finally on human beings. These fluids were given to other physicians to enable them to repeat the experiments.

The remedy which is used in the new treatment consists of a glycerine extract, derived from the pure cultivation of tubercle bacilli. Into the simple extract there naturally passes from the tubercle bacilli, besides the effective substance, all the other matter soluble in a fifty per cent. glycerine solution.

Consequently it contains a certain quantity of mineral salts, coloring substances, and other unknown extractive matters. Some of these substances can be removed from it tolerably easily. The effective substance is insoluble in absolute alcohol. It can be precipitated by it, though not, indeed, in a pure condition, but still combined with the other extractive matters. The coloring matter may also be removed, rendering it possible to obtain from the extract a colorless, dry substance, containing the effective principle in a much more concentrated form than the original glycerine solution. For application in practice this purification of the glycerine extract offers no advantage, because the substances so eliminated are unessential for the human organism. The process of purification would make the cost of the remedy unnecessarily high.

Regarding the constitution of the more effective substance, only surmises may for the present be expressed. It appears to me to be a derivative of albuminous bodies, having a close affinity to them. It does not belong to the group of so-called toxalbumins, because it bears high temperatures, and in the dialyzer goes easily and quickly through the membrane. The proportion of the substance in the extract to all appearance is very small. It is estimated at fractions of one per cent., and if this is correct we should have to do with a matter whose effects upon organisms attacked with tuberculosis goes far beyond what is known to us of the strongest drugs.

Regarding the manner in which the specific action of the remedy on tuberculous tissue is to be represented, various hypotheses may naturally be put forward. Without wishing to affirm that my view affords the best explanation, I represent the process myself in the following manner: The tubercle bacilli produced when growing in living tissues, as in artificial cultivations, contain certain substances which variously and notably unfavorably influence living elements in their vicinity. Among these is a substance which in a certain degree of concentration kills or so alters living protoplasm that it passes into a condition that Weigert describes as coagulation necrosis. In tissue thus become necrotic the bacillus finds such unfavorable conditions of nourishment that it can grow no more and sometimes dies.

This explains the remarkable phenomenon that in organs newly attacked with tuberculosis, for instance in guinea-pigs' spleen and liver, which then are covered with gray nodules, numbers of bacilli are found, whereas they are rare or wholly absent when the enormously enlarged spleen consists almost entirely of whitish substance in a condition of coagulation necrosis, such as is often found in cases of natural death in tuberculous guinea-pigs. The single bacillus cannot, therefore, induce necrosis at a great distance, for as soon as necrosis attains a certain extension the



growth of the bacillus subsides, and therewith the production of the necrotizing substance. A kind of reciprocal compensation thus occurs, causing the vegetation of isolated bacilli to remain so extraordinarily restricted, as, for instance, in lupus and scrofulous glands.

In such cases the necrosis generally extends only to a part of the cells, which then, with further growth, assumes the peculiar form of the giant cell. Thus the explanation Weigert gives of the production of giant cells follows from this interpretation.

If now the amount of necrotizing substance in the tissue were artificially increased in the vicinity of the bacillus the necrosis would spread a greater distance. The conditions of nourishment for the bacillus would thereby become more unfavorable than usual.

In the first place the tissue which had become necrotic over a larger extent would decay and detach itself, and where such were possible would carry off the inclosed bacilli and eject them outwardly, so far disturbing their vegetation that they would much more speedily be killed than under ordinary circumstances.

It is just in such changes that the effect of the remedy appears to consist. It contains a certain quantity of necrotizing substance, a correspondingly large dose of which injures certain tissue elements even in a healthy person, and perhaps, also, the white blood corpuscles or adjacent cells, thereby producing fever and a complication of symptoms; whereas with tuberculous patients a much smaller quantity suffices to induce at certain places—namely, where tubercle bacilli are vegetating and have already impregnated the adjacent region with the same necrotizing matter—more or less extensive necrosis of the cells, with the phenomena in the whole organism which result from and are connected with it.

For the present, at least, it is impossible to explain the specific influence which the remedy, in accurately defined doses, exercises upon tuberculous tissue, or the possibility of increasing the doses with such remarkable rapidity, or the remedial effects which have unquestionably been produced under not too favorable circumstances.

#### VIRCHOW ON THE EFFECTS OF KOCH'S METHOD.<sup>1</sup>

At the Berlin Medical Society on January 7th, Professor Virchow exhibited specimens from twenty-one patients treated by Koch's method who died before January 1st. Since then six or seven more necropsies had been made by him and specimens from these were also shown. Of the former series, sixteen were cases of phthisis.

Professor Virchow illustrated the irritating effects of the fluid by the specimen of a brain removed from a child with tuberculous arachnitis, who died after four injections of the lymph amounting in all to two milligrammes. There was intense hyperemia of the brain and pia mater such as Professor Virchow had never before seen. The vessels of the pia were extremely engorged and the brain-substance internally was of a dusky-red tint. The speaker could not see any signs of retrogressive metamorphosis of the tubercles. Acute hyperemia and swelling were also seen in the internal organs of other cases. The walls of old cavities in the lungs showed unusual

redness of the granulations and recent hæmorrhages. In one case hæmoptysis from an old cavity was the immediate cause of death.

Virchow says there can be no doubt that in internal organs acute inflammation and active proliferation are set up by injections of the fluid. These conditions are seen particularly in the edges of tuberculous ulcers and in neighboring lymphatic glands, especially the bronchial and mesenteric glands. These glands swell to quite an unusual extent and rapid proliferation of the cells in their interior takes place. The colorless elements of the blood are increased and a condition of leucocytosis is established. In the larynx, even when the surfaces of the ulcers become clean, swelling of the adjoining parts may be dangerously great. He showed a recent specimen in which erysipelatos-like œdema of the glottis and a retro-pharyngeal phlegmon had been produced. The changes in the lungs consisted in caseous hepatization, of which an extreme example was shown.

This condition existed in five out of the sixteen cases of phthisis, associated with a special form of pneumonia, resembling the catarrhal type, but differing therefrom in the character of the secretion. The lungs in some places presented foci of softening, and even cavities, the result of acute inflammation caused by the injections of the lymph.

The most important effect observed, however, was an eruption of fresh crops of tubercles after the injections. This occurs especially in the pleura, pericardium, and peritoneum, and Virchow says that in the case of these serous membranes the statement that the substance of the tubercle is destroyed by the remedy is not confirmed by his examinations; he adds that if the effect of the remedy is to cause breaking down, the result would be to release the bacilli and give rise to new foci of tuberculous disease in other parts of the body by infection with the products of disintegration. Virchow, therefore, urges the greatest caution in the use of the remedy. While admitting that in many cases the lymph does produce the effects claimed for it, he points out that this result is not constant, and he cites cases in which large masses of tubercle were entirely unaffected by injections. He also showed specimens in which perforation of the intestines had been caused by the treatment, and one case of tuberculosis of the larynx in which fresh and extremely intense eruptions of tubercles had taken place throughout the whole extent of the larynx and trachea.

On January 14th, before the Berlin Medical Association, Professor Virchow resumed his lecture on the subject of cases which have resulted fatally after the inoculations of the Koch remedy. He said that he was not prejudiced against the remedy; he simply wished to give warning regarding its too general application. In the discussion which followed, Professors Frankel and Baginsky spoke in support of Professor Virchow's contention that tubercular disease was sometimes transferred to sound organs by inoculation. Numerous patients in Vienna, after reading the views expressed by Professor Virchow, declined to submit to further treatment by the Koch method.

*Wife of Physician.*—"I see here in the *Constitution* a reference to 'Woman's Serious Side.' Which side is it?—right or left?"

*Husband.*—"From my medical journals, I should think it was her inside."

<sup>1</sup> Medical News, January 17, 1891.

# KOCH'S NEW TREATMENT AT THE JOHNS HOPKINS HOSPITAL.

At the Medical Society meeting of the Johns Hopkins Hospital on Monday, January 5th, Dr. ABBOTT who had been to Berlin to study the Koch treatment, gave an account of his experience at the hospital clinics.

At the Children's Hospital he saw cases of pleuritic and intestinal tuberculosis, which were treated with increasing quantities of the fluid. The expected reactions always followed, though an absolute cure was rare. Koch says that it takes from four to six weeks to effect a cure in a very favorable case of recent origin. In several cases tubercles seemed to disappear for a few days, only to return as they often do under other forms of treatment.

In tubercular pleurisy the usual reactions took place, frequently followed by secondary fever, and every case gave the typical reaction under two milligrammes of the injected fluid.

The physicians everywhere are becoming more conservative as to their hopes of permanent cure; and it is especially in intestinal tuberculosis that the results are poor and discouraging.

The surgical cases were much more favorably influenced. Lupus was frequently cured within two months.

Joint cases of tuberculous origin gave the characteristic results, and the injection was freely used as a means of diagnosis. One case of ankle-joint disease was treated by the fluid, it gave the proper reaction several times, but the condition of the joint did not improve until after opening the cavity, necrotic tissue was removed, in which tubercle bacilli were found; these were also found in the walls of the joint, as if they had been thrown off in the efforts of reparation. In the adjoining bed was a patient suffering from tuberculosis of the knee-joint. The joint was opened after repeated injection and here healthy tissue was found with cicatricies of tubercular tissue.

In any scrofulous or cicatricial tissue there is marked reaction to the fluid. One boy who had renal tuberculosis was injected several times; following each injection the cicatricial tissue of an old wound in his neck, two and one-half inches long, grew tumid and painful, and finally broke down.

Wherever in joint diseases the cavity was opened soon after the injection, the necrosed tissue which had been thrown off by the fluid escaped, and the healing was much more speedy and complete.

In most cases the reactionary fever appeared in from two to three hours; climax was reached in about twenty hours; in some patients, however, one or two days elapsed between the treatment and the customary symptoms. With the fever there was always an increase in the physical signs of the disease, or if no disease was present, there would be found a softening in the apex of one lung following injection, although in these cases it was rare to have much expectoration.

Among the results of the treatment most frequently noticed were haemorrhage, icterus, hæmatogenous, temporary albuminuria, and, in children, diarrhoea.

Dr. MORRISON presented a case of lupus, which had been under his care for several years. None of the carbolic or other modes of treatment had resulted in any marked benefit. When the woman was admitted to the hospital December 16th, she had sixteen furuncles, and eighteen crusty ones; there was

extensive ulceration on the inner side of her nose and a surface as large as the palm of the hand was involved. On December 16th she was injected with one milligramme of Koch's fluid. This was followed by the usual fever, swelling of the sores, itching of the nose, etc., but the induration was much improved—desquamation followed each treatment. When shown at the clinic she had been given four injections, the ulceration was healed, the furuncles and crusts had mostly disappeared, and the redness was not more than one half as vivid or diffused.

Dr. HOWARD KELLY reported several cases of tubercular peritonitis and salpingitis, which he had treated with Koch's fluid.

OPINIONS ON THE RECIPE FOR MAKING THE LYMPH.—The value of the special cablegrams which were received last week, disclosing Koch's secret, seem to be very differently estimated, as the following opinions indicate:

(1) "We should say that there might be some risk of error should one attempt to manufacture the lymph merely by the light of such directions as have come to us by cable. Although we are of the Indo-Germanic race, the language of a thoroughbred Teuton often seems to an Anglo-Saxon to lack precision and perspicuity. So when Dr. Koch tells us that, if a healthy guinea-pig be inoculated with the pure cultivation of German kultur of tubercular bacilli, the animal dies, we are not disposed to doubt the proposition. But the mere fact that guinea-pigs die under such treatment makes it all the more necessary that we should exactly inform ourselves, on the spot, precisely what is this German kultur of tubercular bacilli. The submarine cable is excellent in the way of giving current news; but a great discovery should be explained and disseminated at shorter range."

(2) "From this prescription I can now make lymph. It is only necessary to inoculate a sterilized glass tube partly filled with a decomposition, which generally consists of beef broth and gelatine. This decomposition is sterilized by being heated, then cooled. Then a pure germ of the disease is placed in the tube, which then is put in an oven heated to a temperature of 98 degrees. This is left in this incubator three or four weeks, during which time the fungus grows, and then we have the lymph."

(3) "One must be inoculated with wisdom and understanding to know what the Koch lymph is, now that it has been explained."

REASON ENOUGH.—"They say Dr. Koch's lymph is dutiable under the McKinley bill. Now why should it be?"

"It interferes with home consumption."

A COFFEE-HOUSE, with pretty waitresses, has opened in Berlin, bearing over its portals a sign consisting of Koch's portrait, with the inscription, "The Jolly Bacillus."

THE BOSTON

**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, JANUARY 22, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.***SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.**All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.**Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## THE NATURE OF KOCH'S PARATALOID.

We publish in another column, for the sake of convenient future reference, the text received by cable of Professor Koch's last communication concerning his parataloid, or, as it is known in the vernacular both of the profession and of the laity, his "lymph." A cable despatch, however full, is not an altogether satisfactory medium through which to make the acquaintance of the method of evolution of a process so complicated and delicate as this discovery, or of the composition of a fluid so powerful and so unusual as that which Koch has furnished, after four or five years of minute laboratory experiment, to the medical world.

In proof of this it is only necessary to regard some of the evident errors in this "special cable," and to compare some of the opinions expressed as to the practical value of the information conveyed.

One of our very much esteemed "Knickerbocker" medical contemporaries expresses itself thus editorially:

"We see no reason why it should not now be prepared in any well-equipped bacteriological laboratory, and thus the restriction heretofore put upon its general employment be ended. In the absence of a more detailed account of its preparation than Professor Koch gives, it may, we think, be assumed that any person who would consider himself conversant enough with bacteriological methods to attempt the work of producing such a liquid would not, even without a hint as to the steps in the process necessary, have been in the least likely to produce an agent more dangerous than the Koch liquid itself."

The other contemporary, also esteemed, on the other hand thinks editorially thus:

"The publication of Professor Koch regarding the composition of the lymph, considering the great expectations which have been aroused concerning it, is rather disappointing than otherwise. With few exceptions his statements have been already anticipated, and in many other respects no new facts have been added to those that have been accumulating during the past few months.

"Aside from the mention of the ingredients contained

in the fluid we are in little if any better condition as to the possibility of its production in our own laboratories than we were before. Still, the information, as far as it is given, will add much interest to the study of the results of "lymph" treatment in their relations to the supposed causes of their production. In other words, we are so much the better enabled to think for ourselves, and so much the more encouraged to work in accumulating data by which the new theory must stand or fall. We are making enough progress in the latter direction to take courage accordingly, and hope for the best in the direction of eventually settling many of the mooted points of a startling revolutionary doctrine."

The enterprising metropolitan press credits the enterprising head of the Marine Hospital Service with the intention of immediately putting in order the laboratory of the Marine Hospital at New York, the largest in the United States (a truly metropolitan laboratory), with a view to the manufacture of "lymph," as soon as some one now in Berlin returns; and if Congress—as the Marine Hospital Service anticipates—appropriates \$10,000 in the Sundry Civil Bill at this session, another laboratory (not factory), will be erected in Washington for the manufacture!

The truth is we had much better make up our minds to go slowly in this matter, and there will be less to take back later. The Trans-Atlantic cable is a useful disseminator of news, and "hustling" is a remunerative quality at certain times and places; but it was not by electrically conducted studies that Koch devised his methods, nor by "hustling" that he reached the results he now offers us. Why should we not imitate him where, perhaps, we can, to wit, in patience and self-possession? When the popular furor has subsided, and turned to some other novelty, the real work will begin, and a year hence there may be sufficient data upon which to reach some definite conclusions, as to the action and capabilities of this particular substance, and we may hope to gain some clearer conception of the possible extension of the scientific principles involved to other diseases.

We hope that a large number of "equally good lymphs" will not be immediately thrown on the market; and that no "lymph" will be "manufactured" from a "pure cultivation of German kultur of tubercular bacilli." We believe that experienced bacteriologists will not yet consider themselves justified in undertaking the production of parataloid, however large their laboratories may be; but that others may rush in where they, as yet, abstain from treading, we are not prepared to doubt. Although not throwing open the immediate production of "lymph" to every one having a bacteriological laboratory, the communication of Dr. Koch is a very timely and acceptable one, and places the profession and the public in a more just and legitimate relation to him and to the subject which both he and they have at heart. He is probably as well satisfied at finding himself in a position to make the communication as we are glad that he has made it.

## NEW RESEARCHES ON VARIOLA VACCINE.

SOME interesting researches have been lately undertaken by M. Haccius, Director of the Vaccinal Institute of Lancy (Geneva), and Eternod, Professor of Histology in the Geneva School, which go to confirm those published last year by Fischer in the *München Med. Wochenschrift*, and make the identity of Variola and Vaccine more than probable. The conclusion at which Thiele, Cedy, Voigt and Depaul arrived many years ago, namely, that cow-pox is a modified form of small-pox, *attenuated* by its passage through the organism of an animal, was disputed by the Lyonsese Commission (Chauveau, Layet, Berthet and others), who adduced seemingly unimpeachable experiments of their own contradictory of that proposition, and the profession, since that time, basing itself on those experimental results, has considered the non-transmissibility of small-pox to domestic animals, and the duality of variola and vaccine as proven.

Haccius and his colleague, following the operative method of Fischer, claim that they have succeeded in imparting small-pox to animals, and in transmitting it through several generations, the disease eventually manifesting itself in a mild form indistinguishable from true cow-pox, and, like the latter, conferring immunity from variola.

Believing that the method of inoculation by pricks and incisions practised by the Lyons Commission was insufficient, and that experiments based upon this method were inconclusive, these later experimenters have resorted to a procedure which they call *vaccination in surface*, or *vaccination by denudation*. Fischer's method was rather one of extensive scarification (*Imp-flache*). Haccius and Eternod denude the skin of the animal over an extent of several square centimetres by means of a thin glass-scraper. A little hæmorrhage follows, then some oozing of serum, which they carefully wipe off by means of a sterilized cloth. Then they rub the denuded surface with a spatula charged with the small-pox virus. They assert that by this procedure they have never failed to obtain success, while the method of pricks and incisions is very apt to fail.

In their experiments they find that in the first generation there is produced a local eruption, accompanied by "spontaneous" pustules, always in small number, the entire eruption having an aspect but little typical, somewhat "abortive," and this is, they think, what led the Lyons Commission into error. If from the product of these papules another series of inoculations be practised, and a third from the results of the second, the scene soon changes; at the end of the second or third generation the pustulation tends to become typical by taking on more and more the mode of evolution and the characters of the vaccinal eruption. After the third generation, "an expert would assuredly have difficulty in distinguishing the pustules in these animals from those that are obtained in the vaccinated institutes by the inoculation, in the first generation, of spontaneous cow-pox."

In each animal the counter-proof was carefully made with animal vaccine; all the animals that had been before inoculated with small-pox virus were invariably refractory to vaccine.

In one of these series of experiments Haccius and his colleague succeeded in transmitting the small-pox virus from heifer to heifer to the fourteenth generation, and side by side with a set of similar observations where vaccine virus was used. They have at the present time a series under observation where the heifers were inoculated with virus from a case of confluent small-pox; lymph from "the fourth generation" has given the results of ordinary vaccine when used for purposes of vaccination.

The conclusions formulated by these experimenters are as follows:

(1) Variola is inoculable *with certainty* on the bovine species when the operative method is such as it should be, and the virus is collected at the opportune moment.

(2) The inoculation of small-pox to the heifer constitutes a precious source for new re-enforcements of animal vaccine. This may be of great practical benefit, not only to the vaccinal institutes of Europe, but also to tropical countries, where small-pox is endemic, and where the generations of vaccine tend rapidly to deteriorate.

(3) Small-pox inoculated in the heifer becomes transformed into vaccine in the course of several generations by transmission through this animal. *Duality is thus disproved.*

(4) Our practical conclusions confirm the views enunciated by Depaul in 1863 to the Academy of Medicine of Paris.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

## GERMAN CONGRESS FOR INTERNAL MEDICINE.—

The Tenth Congress of Internal Medicine will be held at Wiesbaden from April 6th to 9th, 1891, under the presidency of Professor Leyden of Berlin.

SMALL-POX.—On account of the epidemic of small-pox in Mexico, the Governor of Texas has declared the State quarantined against all cities and towns with cases of small-pox. El Paso is the only city on the Rio Grande not included in the governor's quarantine proclamation.

SACCHARIN IN RUSSIA.—Following the example of France and Italy, the Russian Medical Council has prohibited the use of saccharin as an article of food. Henceforward the substance will be dispensed by apothecaries and druggists only on medical prescription.

COLD WEATHER IN EUROPE.—The intense and prolonged cold weather from which the whole of Europe, and even the northern coast of Africa is suffering, is reported to have increased the death-rate in many places, even in the more southern countries. The people, not being accustomed to such cold, have suffered from exposure to an extent which it is diffi-

cult for those, who are used to severe winters, to understand.

**A MEDICAL PRACTITIONERS' PROTECTIVE ALLIANCE** has been formed in Baltimore, with the laudable objects of "maintaining organized co-operation among practising physicians, protecting themselves against the dispensary abuse and inferior medical schools, and devising means of improving their financial position in every honorable way." This seems to be a step towards that combination among doctors for the redress of professional grievances, and the promotion of their own interests, which is a necessary condition for the reform of the present unsatisfactory state of the medical commonwealth.

An ordinance has been passed in Indiana which compels all railroad companies to put storm doors on all railroad coaches and street cars for the carriage of passengers, to keep the temperature from sixty-eight to seventy in the cars, and to furnish spittoons partly filled with bichloride of mercury, for the use of persons suffering from chronic cough and expectoration.

#### NEW ENGLAND.

**RESIDENT PHYSICIAN AT LONG ISLAND.**—Dr. Daniel S. Harkins, Assistant Port Physician, has been appointed Resident Physician at Long and Rainsford Islands, Boston Harbor. The last holder of the place was Dr. J. I. McLaughlin, who resigned some months ago. Dr. R. E. Darrah will succeed Dr. Harkins as assistant port physician.

**THE DRINKING-WATER SUPPLY OF LOWELL.**—It appears that the drinking water of Lowell, where there has lately been an epidemic of typhoid fever, referred to in our last issue, is taken from no less than five different sources: (1) The locks and canals; (2) the canal; (3) the Merrimack River; (4) wells; (5) springs. The water of the locks and canals is open to grave suspicion, and into the canal water, which is undoubtedly used in the mills, the sewage of the hospital is discharged.

**THE TEWKSBURY ALMSHOUSE.**—In his annual report the superintendent of the Massachusetts State Almshouse at Tewksbury reports that the hospitals have received during the year 1,969 patients. There were 198 deaths and 103 confinements; of the latter 79 were illegitimate. A new ward has been opened, increasing the number of beds to 140 in the male hospital. The improvements in the hospitals long contemplated, have been completed. The superintendent is under the impression that syphilis is the cause of pauperism in a large proportion of cases, and urges that such legislation be asked for as will enable patients to be held until the infectious stages be passed. The records show that fully fifty per cent. of men and women admitted have had the disease in some form.

**TUBERCULOSIS IN MILK.**—A petition has been presented to the Legislature from a committee of the board of trustees of the Massachusetts Society for Promoting Agriculture, with reports showing that tuberculosis exists extensively in this State, as well as

in others, among persons and cattle; that the milk from cows diseased with tuberculosis in the udder and elsewhere can communicate this disease to man, and that the number of cows which exist in Massachusetts diseased in this manner is uncertain. The Society presents these reports and statements, and petitions that a hearing upon this matter may be given them in order that facts and information may then be more fully presented, and that suitable means and methods may be considered for overcoming the danger.

#### NEW YORK.

**NEW YORK ACADEMY OF MEDICINE.**—At a meeting of the New York Academy of Medicine held January 15th, Dr. Alfred L. Loomis was re-elected President, Dr. Edward L. Keyes was elected Vice-President; Dr. Frederick A. Castle, Trustee; and Dr. Wm. F. Cushman, Treasurer for the Trustees. There was a discussion on Chronic Cervical Adenitis in Children, under the charge of the Section on Pediatrics, in which the subject of the etiology, symptomatology and diagnosis was introduced by Dr. A. Jacobi; the medical treatment by Dr. Wm. H. Thomson, and the surgical treatment by Dr. Frank Hartley.

**BELLEVUE HOSPITAL TRAINING SCHOOL FOR NURSES.**—The graduating exercises of the Bellevue Hospital Training School for Nurses were held January 13th. The Hon. Wm. E. Dodge presided, and Dr. Joseph D. Bryant delivered the address to the graduating class, which numbered 20. One of the class is to go to Asia Minor to take charge of a school for nurses that is to be established near Damascus.

On January 16th the returns from the Hospital Saturday and Sunday collection had amounted to \$46,205.

### Miscellany.

#### POISON-PROOF ANIMALS.

**RABBITS**<sup>1</sup> possess an unaccountable immunity against belladonna leaves. They may be fed on them for weeks without observing the least toxic symptoms. The meat of such animals, however, proves poisonous to any one who eats it, producing the same symptoms as the plant. Pigeons and various other herbivora are also to some degree safe from the effects of this poison, while to warm-blooded carnivora it is very poisonous. The meat of goats which had fed on hemlock has sometimes occasioned poisonous effects. Chickens are nearly hardy against nuxvomica and the extremely dangerous alkaloid, strychnine, contained in it, while in the smallest amount it is a fatal poison to rodents. More remarkable yet in this respect is the immunity of *Cholepus Hoffmanni*, a kind of sloth, living on the island of Ceylon, which, when given ten grains of strychnine, is not much affected. Pigeons are possessed of high immunity from morphine, as well as from belladonna. Of the former, eight grains have been required to kill a pigeon. Cats are extremely sensitive to digitalis, which on the contrary may be given to rabbits and various birds in pretty large doses.

<sup>1</sup> W. Bernhardt, in the Popular Science Monthly for January.

## PROGRESSIVE PARALYSIS.

PICK,<sup>1</sup> in an account of the histology of progressive paralysis, finds in the brain, which has been hardened in alcohol, on microscopic examination of the cerebral cortex, a number of elongated dark bodies, which take the stain well, and are, for the most part, so placed that their long axis is at right angles to the cerebral cortex. These, at first sight, are very liable to be mistaken for the nuclei of the vessels, but further careful consideration shows that their direction is too constant, their size too great, and their staining too deep. Higher magnifying power shows that they are really swellings on the axis cylinders of the nerve cells; they are for the most part placed on the nerve fibre at a point near the cell. These swellings discovered by Pick accord with the changes which other authors have described as likely to be met with in the brain of persons dying of progressive paralysis. They are probably to be regarded as the first stage of sclerosis.

## TO BE REMEMBERED.

AMONG a number of facts which Dr. H. M. Whelpy<sup>2</sup> has compiled and recommends all druggists to remember, may be found some useful to physicians also.

Cocaine and borax form an insoluble borate of cocaine, while boric acid and cocaine do not. Cherry laurel water and morphine salts are liable to form the poisonous cyanide of morphine. Rose water made with carbonate of magnesium and used to make eye-water by dissolving zinc or lead salts, will form an irritating precipitate. Carbolic acid is combustible. Iodine and the iodides precipitate the alkaloids. Etherial solutions of iodiform are not permanent. Granulated gum arabic dissolves more readily than the powdered. Powdered camphor can be kept in the pulverent form by the addition of one-half per cent. of oil of vaselin. Sugar added to ordinary ink forms a good copying ink. Quinine will preserve mucilage, paste, etc. Many celluloid articles can be mended by covering the edge with glacial acetic acid and pressing them firmly together until dry. Official chemicals are not always "C. P." The term "U. S. P." and "C. P." are not synonymous. The metric system has been adopted for the seventh decennial revision of the U. S. P., and it is time to learn the principles of the system.

## TO CONTROL HÆMORRHAGE AFTER LAPAROTOMY.

A NEW method of dealing with severe hæmorrhage from the peritoneal cavity after the removal of large tumors, etc., is described by Walcher.<sup>3</sup> Drainage by tubes and by gauze has been tried; Dr. Walcher combines both methods. He has contrived very wide glass tube, with a channel of from nine-tenths of an inch to one inch and a tenth in diameter and from six to nine inches long. The tube is passed into the deepest part of the bleeding cavity or down to the bottom of Douglas's pouch. Then a strip of iodotannic gauze about two inches broad is passed carefully down the tube till

a good large bunch of the gauze presses against the bleeding part. In one case Dr. Walcher thus inserted a piece larger than a man's fist. The free end of the strip of gauze is left in the tube, which is closed with a plug of wool. An assistant presses the tube against the bleeding spot whilst the operator closes the abdominal wound. The tube is placed in the lower third of the wound. The gauze plug may usually be removed on the second day. By aid of a head mirror, the surface whence the bleeding proceeded may be examined. The wound is closed by sutures passed through its entire thickness, including the peritoneum, when the tube is removed. Should hæmorrhage recur when the first gauze plug is withdrawn, a second plug must be passed down the tube. The great objection to this plugging is its liability to cause retention of flatus. Two cases out of seven in Dr. Walcher's experience suffered in this manner for about two days. The abdominal wound in all the cases healed well, the portion at the site of the tube closing as firmly as the remainder.

## NOTHING NEW UNDER THE SUN.

It is curious to find that something like the present-day theories of a struggle between the microbes and leucocytes must have been in vogue more than a century ago, otherwise this bit of satirical burlesque<sup>4</sup> could scarcely have been written and played.

"Dramatis Personæ: The Devil as Hellebore, president of the college; Dr. Last, a new licentiate; other doctors and pupils.

"*Hel.*—Proceed we now to the lecture! Brethren and students, I am going to open to you some notable discoveries that I have made respecting the source or primary cause of all distempers incidental to the human machine. And these, brethren, I attribute to certain animalcules of piscatory entities, that insinuate themselves through the pores into the blood, and in that fluid sport, toss, and tumble about, like mackerel or cod-fish in the great deep. And to convince you that this is not a mere *gratis dictum*, an hypothesis only, I will give you demonstrative proof. Bring hither the microscope! Dr. Last, regard this receiver. Take a peep. Those two yellow drops there were drawn from a subject afflicted with the jaundice. Well, what d'y'e see?

"*Last.*—Some little creatures, like yellow flies, that are hopping and skipping about.

"*Hel.*—Right. Those yellow flies give the tinge to the skin, and undoubtedly cause the disease. And now for the cure! I administer to every patient the two-and-fiftieth part of a scruple of the ovaria or eggs of the spider; these are thrown by the digestive powers into the secretory, there separated from the alimentary, and then precipitated into the circulatory, where finding a proper nidus or nest, they quit their torpid state, and vivify, and upon vivification, discerning the flies, their natural food, they immediately fall foul of them, extirpate the race out of the blood, and restore the patient to health.

"*Last.*—And what becomes of the spiders?

"*Hel.*—Oh, they die, you know, for want of nutrition. Then I send the patient down to Brighthelmston, and a couple of dips in the salt water washes the cobwebs entirely out of the blood."

<sup>4</sup> From Foster's Devil on Two Sticks (Edinburgh Medical Journal).

<sup>1</sup> *Archiv. ges. Anat. u. Physiol.*, November 15, 1890, and *British Medical Journal*, April 1, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> *Journal of the American Pharmaceutical Association*, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> *Centralblatt für Chirurgie*, November 1890, and *British Medical Journal*, April 1, 1891.

## PRESCRIPTIONS.

**DIURETIN.**—A good formula for the prescription of diuretin, as given by Schroeder,<sup>1</sup> is:

R Diuretin . . . . . 3 ij.  
Syrup. simp. . . . . ss.  
Aque meuth. pip. . . . . 3 iv.  
Aque destil. . . . . ad 3 viij. M.  
Sig. A teaspoonful every one or two hours.

**A LOCAL ANÆSTHETIC.**—For minor operations Dobisch<sup>2</sup> sprays this mixture on the skin for about a minute:

R Menthol . . . . . 1 part.  
Chloroform . . . . . 10 parts.  
Ether . . . . . 15 parts. M.

**DESQUAMATION AFTER SCARLET FEVER.**—Starr<sup>3</sup> advises the following: Anoint the entire surface of the body, including the scalp, daily, with an ointment of

R Acidi carbolici . . . . . gr. xx.  
Thymol. . . . . gr. x.  
Vaselin vel ung. simp. . . . . 3 j. M.

Then put in a warm bath for five minutes, protect from cold, and put to bed, wiping the body dry beneath the bed-clothes.

**GLYCERIN SUPPOSITORIES.**—Ballard<sup>4</sup> gives the following formula, stating that the suppositories are not brittle:

R Lanolin. . . . . 55 gr. xxx.  
Glycerin . . . . . 55 gr. x.  
Cacao butter. . . . . 55 gr. x.  
White wax . . . . . 55 gr. x.  
For one suppository. M.

The lanolin is first melted with the wax and the cacao butter. Then the glycerin is added, and the mass is poured into molds. The molds should be placed in a mixture of ice and salt to prevent a separation of the glycerin.

## Correspondence.

HUGH OWEN THOMAS.

Boston, January 16, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—In the obituary notice of Mr. Hugh Owen Thomas in your last issue, mention was made of the fact that he was exceedingly kind to Americans who called upon him, and none left him without being impressed with the originality, honesty and earnestness of the man. As one of those Americans who have enjoyed his courtesy and kindness, may I add a few words to the notice you have already published in your journal?

Mr. Thomas was not only an honest, original and earnest man; he was an unusual man, and one who attained to remarkable success. He was essentially in type a Welshman, and differed to a marked degree from the average Englishman in manners and methods. But, if achievements are the measure of men, Mr. Thomas's name would be placed high among the list of British surgeons; for although his work has been turned largely in a special direction, yet to those who are acquainted with his results, nothing but a tribute of praise can be said of what he accomplished. It is given to few men to attain to the position in the general popular mind that was held by Mr. Thomas among the people of Liverpool. This indicated, not only an unusual readiness in dealing with people in a high degree, but, those qualities of the practitioner which, in themselves, often bring success. To this, Mr. Thomas added force, originality and directness of thinking, persistency and determination. He accepted nothing on tradition, "Nullius

in verbo magistri," was a motto he lived up to: he thought everything out for himself, and thought in a way that indicated intelligence and unusual alertness of mind. His book on "Diseases of Hip, Knee and Ankle-Joint" is full of originality and demonstrated clearly that whatever Mr. Thomas wrote should be fully considered, and most of it accepted. The boldness of his methods was often only equalled by the ingenuity of his mechanical appliances.

As a writer in medical matters he was direct, original, and forcible. His suggestions as to the treatment of fractures of the neck of the femur, of ununited fractures, of treatment of fractures of the patella, are both interesting, valuable and important. Among many devices which he used, the well-known Thomas splint for the treatment of the knee and ankle is of great value; the collar for treatment of caries of the spine in the cervical region is one that places rational treatment in the hands of every practitioner. Of his many inventions may be mentioned the well-known splint for the treatment of hip, the shoe for flat-foot, the very ingenious shoe for the treatment of inflammation of the toe-joint, the elbow splint, the appliance for the correction of club-foot, the clamp for fractures of the lower jaw.

Any one who has come in personal contact with him will also bear testimony to the breadth of his range of thinking and reading, his active mind in matters of national affairs, the boldness and sincerity of his religious views, and his intellectual quickness and frankness. It was always a stimulant to meet him, and his memory will always be valued by those who knew him.

Very truly yours,  
E. H. BRADFORD, M.D.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JANUARY 10, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.	
New York	1,422,237	744	253	11.96	14.95	3.39	3.50	2.18	
Chicago	1,109,000	413	195	18.72	24.72	2.88	6.24	3.44	
Philadelphia	1,064,277	398	120	9.50	11.50	2.00	4.40	1.40	
Brooklyn	892,467	391	134	16.64	22.10	1.78	9.36	2.34	
St. Louis	559,000	155	52	12.16	11.72	—	5.12	2.76	
Baltimore	500,243	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	446,567	212	69	7.65	23.50	94	2.35	.47	
Cincinnati	325,000	115	55	16.44	12.18	1.74	5.22	1.74	
New Orleans	250,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburgh	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee	240,000	87	29	9.52	21.32	1.19	7.14	—	
Washington	239,000	85	29	9.52	21.32	1.19	7.14	—	
Nashville	68,513	25	10	4.00	4.00	—	—	—	
Charleston	60,145	33	5	6.96	9.09	6.03	—	—	
Portland	42,000	0	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Worcester	84,736	32	13	12.32	9.39	6.26	—	—	
Lowell	77,005	39	11	23.04	23.04	15.56	—	—	
Fall River	74,351	29	9	13.01	6.50	—	10.65	3.45	
Cambridge	69,837	21	6	9.52	33.33	4.76	4.76	—	
Lynn	55,684	9	4	11.11	—	—	—	—	
Lawrence	44,559	27	9	14.56	22.22	11.10	—	—	
Springfield	44,064	15	3	13.33	—	—	13.33	—	
New Bedford	40,705	12	3	—	25.00	—	—	—	
Somerville	40,417	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Holyoke	35,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Salem	30,755	6	2	33.33	50.00	—	—	—	
Chester	28,800	9	2	—	11.11	—	—	—	
Haverhill	27,292	9	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Brocton	27,278	8	1	—	12.50	—	—	—	
Taunton	25,329	4	2	—	25.00	—	—	—	
Newton	24,375	4	2	—	—	—	—	—	
Malden	22,984	5	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Fitchburg	22,067	7	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Gloucester	21,262	9	1	11.11	—	11.11	—	—	
Waltham	18,522	3	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsfield	17,252	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Quincy	16,711	1	1	28.56	—	—	—	—	
Northampton	14,931	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport	13,811	1	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Brookline	12,056	1	0	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 3,325; under five years of age 997; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrheal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 350, acute lung diseases 495, consumption 364, diphtheria and croup

<sup>1</sup> Therap. Monatsheft.

<sup>2</sup> Nouveaux Remèdes.

<sup>3</sup> Archives of Pediatrics, July, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> L'Union Pharmaceutique.

143, scarlet fever 54, typhoid fever 44, diarrhoeal diseases 36, measles 26, whooping-cough 22, cerebro-spinal meningitis 18, erysipelas 13, malarial fever 4.

From diarrhoeal diseases New York 10, Chicago 6, Philadelphia 5, Brooklyn and St. Louis 4 each, Boston 3, Washington Nashville, Lowell and Lawrence 1 each. From measles New York 15, Chicago and Brooklyn 5 each, Boston 1. From whooping-cough New York 8, Chicago 6, Philadelphia 4, Brooklyn, St. Louis, Worcester and Salem 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York 5, Brooklyn 4, Chicago 3, Quincy 2, Boston 1, Worcester, Lynn and Salem 1 each. From erysipias Chicago 4, New York 3, Brooklyn, St. Louis and Cincinnati 1 each. From malarial fever New York 2, Boston and Charleston 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 4,715,559, for the week ending January 3d, the death-rate was 28.7. Deaths recorded 5,343; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 927, measles 191, whooping-cough 106, diarrhoea 51, scarlet fever 49, fever 40, diphtheria 39.

The death-rates ranged from 16.2 in Leicester to 43.6 in Preston, Birmingham 31.7, Bradford 17.1, Hull 20.2, Leeds 24.5, Liverpool 33.5, London 29.7, Manchester 36.7, Newcastle-on-Tyne 28.5, Nottingham 20.1, Portsmouth 23.3, Sunderland 22.2.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending Jan. 10, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer.		Thermometer.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Weather.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily maximum.	Daily minimum.	Daily maximum.	8000 A. M.	800 P. M.	8000 A. M.	800 P. M.	8000 A. M.	800 P. M.	8000 A. M.	800 P. M.	
Nov. 4	30.26	34.75	32.15	42.15	12	12	N.W.	N.W.	12	9	O.	O.	31
" 5	30.26	34.75	32.15	42.15	22	22	N.W.	N.W.	12	9	O.	O.	
" 6	30.34	34.94	32.34	42.34	19	19	N.W.	N.W.	12	12	F.	F.	
" 7	30.32	34.92	32.32	42.32	18	18	N.W.	N.W.	12	12	F.	F.	
" 8	30.27	34.87	32.27	42.27	13	13	N.W.	N.W.	12	16	F.	F.	
" 9	30.26	34.86	32.26	42.26	14	14	N.W.	N.W.	12	9	C.	C.	
" 10	30.20	34.80	32.20	42.20	11	11	N.W.	N.W.	12	9	C.	C.	
" 11	30.20	34.80	32.20	42.20	11	11	N.W.	N.W.	12	9	C.	C.	
" 12	30.20	34.80	32.20	42.20	11	11	N.W.	N.W.	12	9	C.	C.	
" 13	30.20	34.80	32.20	42.20	11	11	N.W.	N.W.	12	9	C.	C.	

754

\* C, cloud; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, haze; S, smoky; R, rain; V, threatening; N, snow; P, fog; L, trace of rainfall. M: Mean for week.

OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JANUARY 10, 1891, TO JANUARY 16, 1891.

## PROPOSITIONS

To be assistant surgeon with the rank of captain, after five years' service, in accordance with the act of June 23, 1874, Assistant Surgeon HENRY S. T. HARRIS, January 5, 1890, Assistant Surgeon LEONARD WOOD, January 5, 1891. A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 12, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, First Lieutenant HENRY D. SAYRE, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Reno, Oklahoma Territory, and will report in person to the commanding officer, Camp Guthrie, Oklahoma Territory, for duty at that station, relieving Captain JOHN L. PHILLIPS, assistant surgeon. Captain Phillips, on being so relieved, will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Reno, Oklahoma Territory, for duty at that station. S. O. 11, Par. 16, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 12, 1891.

OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS  
OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JAN-  
UARY 15, 1896.

W. L. Howe, medical doctor, ordered as president of Medical Board, to resign Medical Director J. V. Taylor.

B. C. Dray, medical director, detached from Hospital, Chel-  
sea, and to Medical Board, Washington, D. C.

1. A. E. Vinton, local director, to be placed on the retired list January 1951.

W. H. L. is published as a fund-raising order to the "Newspaper" is published.

REYNARD A. VERNON, peered at assistant surgeon, orders to the State a 'needed, and wait orders.

A. G. CABELL, passed assistant surgeon, detached from "Iron Clads," and to the "Newark."

G. P. LUMSDEN, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the "Iron Clads," at Richmond, Va.

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT. — A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, January 26, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Papers: Dr. H. Osgood, "The Outcome of Personal Experience in the Application of Hypnotism and Hypnotic Suggestion"; Dr. C. F. Folsom, "A Case of Arsenical Neuritis."  
G. G. SEARS, M.D., *Secretary.*

NORFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.—A meeting for Scientific Improvement will be held on Tuesday, January 27, 1891, at 7.45 P. M., at the house of Dr. Bolles, "The Warren," Warren Street corner St. James St., Roxbury.

Communications: (1) "Some Unusual Results from the Use of Sulphuric Ether," W. S. Everett, M.D. The discussion will be opened by Drs. R. H. Fitz and W. P. Bolles. (2) "A Case of Apparent Intestinal Obstruction," A. E. Austin, M.D.

The Committee appointed to consider the propriety of changing the boundary lines between the Norfolk and Suffolk District Societies will give a hearing upon the question at the Boylston Library Rooms, on Thursday, January 24th, at 8 P. M. All Fellows interested are invited to be present.

## OBITUARY. EDWARD C. HARWOOD, M.D.

Dr. Edward C. Hartwood, a prominent practitioner, died, January 15th, in the fifty-second year of his age. He was born in Barrington, Vt., November 28, 1838, and graduated from Bellevue Hospital Medical College in 1860. After pursuing a post-graduate course of study in Europe, he settled in New York, where he has practiced ever since. He was one of the founders of the Society of Medical Jurisprudence and State Medicine, and a number of years ago he was associated with Drs. Wm. A. Hammond and E. C. Spitzka in the movement for reform in the public insane asylums.

DEATHS.

Dr. Alvan Talcott, one of the oldest living graduates of Yale University, died in Guilford, Conn., January 17th. He was eighty-eight years of age. He has been widely known, not only as a practitioner, but also as a learned Greek scholar.

Joseph Parrish, M.D., formerly Superintendent of the Pennsylvania Training School for Feeble-Minded Children, President of the American Association for the Cure of Inebriates, died at Burlington, N. J., January 15th, aged seventy-two.

Professor John Marshall, F.R.S., F.R.C.S., LL.D., M.D., etc., died, January 1st, aged seventy-two.

Edward Bellamy, F.R.C.S., Senior Surgeon to Charing Cross Hospital, London, died, January 4th, aged forty-eight.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

The Atmospheric Tractor. By P. McCahey, M.D., of Philadelphia.

Cephalorhynchus Verum Externum. By Howard A. Kelley, M.D. Reprint. 1890.

The Medical Expert. By J. T. Eskridge, M.D., of Denver, Col. Reprint, 1890.

Aerztlicher Almanach. Herausgegeben von Med. Dr. Adolf Köllay. X Jahrgang. Wien: Wilhelm Braumüller & Sohn, 1891

Sixth Biennial Report of the Board of Trustees and Officers  
of the Minnesota Hospitals for Insane for the Biennial Period  
ending July 31, 1890.

Silver in the Forty-first Congress. **Preceded by a Summary of the Coinage Laws of the United States.** Issued by the National Executive Silver Committee. 1890.

A Guide to the Practical Examination of Urine for the Use of Physicians and Students. By James Tyson, M.D. Seventh Edition. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

Text-Book of Hygiene. A Comprehensive Treatise on the Principles and Practice of Preventive Medicine. By George H. Kohe, M.D. Second edition, thoroughly revised and largely rewritten. Philadelphia: F. A. Davis. 1890.

**Manual of Clinical Diagnosis.** By Dr. Otto Seifert and Dr. Friedrich Møller. Translated from the Fifth German Edition by William Buckingham Canfield, A.M., M.D. Second English Edition. New York and London: G. P. Putnam's Sons. 1890.



## Lecture.

KOCH'S TREATMENT OF TUBERCULOSIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY HAROLD C. ERNST, A.M., M.D.,

*Physician to Out-Patients, Massachusetts General Hospital; Instructor in Bacteriology, Harvard Medical School, etc.*

BUT to come again to the consideration of the local symptoms; the next class of cases in which this material is employed, is in surgical tuberculosis, either of the joints or of the bones. In such cases, if for example they be similar to one which some of you may have seen in Dr. Warren's ward, to whom the irregular temperature chart spoken of above, belongs, with caries of the rib, the question may be raised as to the existence of tuberculosis and an attempt to settle the point may be the reason for injecting the patient. The injection was followed by marked pain, great increase in amount of discharge, and there was an intensely disagreeable odor for a time. Whether the evacuated material contains the bacilli of tuberculosis, we do not yet know, but it will be possible to decide before long, because all the gentlemen who have been working in my laboratory are assisting in the work of systematic investigation of the cases in my charge. The marked increase in pain and amount of discharge are the especial things in surgical tuberculosis where there is any sinus at all. In cases where there are no sinuses, there is a marked increase in size of lesion and great pain, particularly inflammatory reaction, by that meaning heat and redness; and, finally, if the treatment has been persisted in for some time, a sort of necrosis apparently takes place about the tuberculous nodule, and in that way the tuberculous material can be let out by a simple incision, and emptied almost like a foreign body. If this material turns out to have the power, as it seems at present to have, of intimating the presence of tuberculosis by the production of either a general or local reaction, it is going to be of inestimable value to the surgeon and patient as a means of differential diagnosis; and here I should impress upon you very earnestly that the reaction spoken of as due to this material does not wholly refer to the reaction of the temperature. It is quite possible to have a chart following along the normal line, without any marked rise or fall. To have marked local changes going on and a local reaction, is just as important as the presence of a characteristic chart; and this fact has been much lost sight of.

Last, comes the consideration of what Koch's material does in cases of pulmonary tuberculosis. I am sorry to say that a large amount of the clinical material which is being collected in Berlin will be more or less unsatisfactory in helping us to determine this particular question. The reason is that in the hospitals there they are overwhelmed by the number of applicants for admission for treatment; and in the excitement attendant there have been a number of cases accepted, which will tend to throw discredit upon Koch's material, because they are in too advanced stages for treatment with any hope of recovery. It is quite necessary, to my mind, in order to have any knowledge of what this paratubercle can do in cases of pulmonary tuberculosis, to limit the experiments in the first place distinctly to a series of beginning pulmonary disease. Early apex catarrh, early localized

disease in the bases are the ones to be selected for treatment, and as far as has been possible, such cases only have been selected for treatment at the Massachusetts General Hospital and the Boston City Hospital. In pulmonary cases, it seems to me, besides what we can actually observe, it is only fair to take for granted that a similar process goes on in the lung as in the skin, bones, and joints. In pulmonary cases there is certainly to be observed a very marked increase in the expectoration, a great and most distressing increase in cough, not invariably certainly; but these are the things which attract our attention. The marked increase of the physical signs during treatment and their subsidence after treatment are the most interesting points in pulmonary cases. One of the patients of whom I have charge, showed this in a very interesting way by presenting no temperature reaction whatever, but he was able to point out and to trace upon his chest with the point of his finger precisely the limit of the lesions in his lungs. There was no deception about it, for only the day before a portion of the lung was discovered affected at the base, which the patient did not know anything about, and which he marked out perfectly. That was a very marked thing, and struck Dr. Tarbell, in whose service he is, as one of the most interesting things he had seen thus far. One of the unfortunate things which occasionally occurs in pulmonary cases, is hæmorrhage. As a rule when this does happen it is severe. Whether it is actually brought on by the treatment is hardly an open question, it seems to me. It must come as the result of an intense local reaction going on and which certainly occurs in the pulmonary tissue as it does in the external forms of tuberculosis. Sometimes this hæmorrhage is almost uncontrollable, but it is to be said that it seems to occur only in cases of second and third stages of the disease. I do not know of a case where it has been brought on in the early stages, which is confirmatory of what I have just said in regard to the importance of treating only the early stages of pulmonary tuberculosis.

Then, as treatment goes on, as one injection follows another, the natural course of the curve of the temperature chart on the following days, is usually a sharp rise, a sharp fall, gradually diminishing in extent until it reaches the normal line. The sharp rise follows each injection, and diminishes in intensity if the same dose is continued; therefore, the usual practice is to increase the dose if the patient can bear it, that is, if the condition of the patient after the first injection is good. If, for example, the first dose was one-half milligramme, the second would certainly be one milligramme, the third one and one-half milligrammes, and so on. This is followed, as a rule, by a rise of temperature to the same or a greater height than after the first injection; but if the dose is not increased, the injection is followed by a diminution in the rise of the temperature, or no reaction at all. When no reaction follows a large dose, reaction being marked after similar ones formerly, it is considered that the time for treatment to cease has come; and it is hoped to find, in cases of surgical tuberculosis where there has been an opportunity for discharge, that the tuberculous material has all been gotten rid of; or in cases of joint disease, as in one of the slides which I will show you, this tuberculous material will be surrounded by necrotic tissue. In the case of lupus the crusts fall off and leave a granulating surface ready to heal; in cases of pul-

<sup>1</sup> Lecture delivered at the Harvard Medical School, Saturday, January 10, 1891. Concluded from page 79.

monary tuberculosis, the bacilli have disappeared from the sputum, the physical signs have been diminished, and the patient is sent out and kept under observation—the material has done all that can be expected of it; and after the treatment is omitted, the ordinary methods of nutrition are carried out. Now, the only point that remains, and which can only be decided as time goes on, is the permanence of these beneficial effects. As to their occurrence, there can be absolutely no question if one can believe the evidences of his eyes and ears. That lupus patches do diminish, cicatrize, cease in activity, there is no doubt at all; that pulmonary symptoms are immensely benefited and in a more easy way than occurs under any other treatment, there is also no question. The only question is the permanence of these good effects.

Then, of course, following out the investigation of such a question as this, one of the first things to be decided is as to what are the pathological or anatomical changes produced by this material; in this direction we are as yet pretty well in the dark. It is quite certain that the newspaper reports which have come to us in regard to Professor Virchow's speech in Berlin Friday night are very much exaggerated. The papers report him as saying this material scatters the bacilli. It is impossible for it to do anything of the sort, and I do not believe Virchow said so. Hyperemia is a daily occurrence. What I think Professor Virchow meant was to emphasize the necessity for extreme caution in the use of such powerful material as this Koch's paratubercle certainly is, and the necessity for watching the cases with great care.

The microscopic changes, so far as they have been followed out, seem to be a shrinking of the tuberculous tissue. After treatment by this material, the cells, instead of being spread out as usual, will be thrown much closer together, and the rods will be in between them.<sup>2</sup>

In some of the clinics it is asserted that the form of the bacilli change after treatment by this material. An attempt was made to show these changes to me; but I must confess that to see it requires a much sharper eye than I have. I do not believe there is any change in the organism itself that can be made out at present. The granular appearance is in no degree different from what always, or not infrequently, occurs in the expectoration from patients with cavities in the lungs. It is not uncommon to see this broken up appearance resembling the organism of tuberculosis, and there is a little change in their appearance as it was shown to me. That is all that can be said in regard to the histology so far, and I have tried to say all that can be said in regard to the material. It may interest you to know something about its application and the methods adopted in using it.

In the first place, the back is selected for the injection of the material. Not certainly because it is easier to make an injection there, because the skin is very thick and tough, twice as much so as any other part of the body. But it is found that if there should be any local irritation at the point of injection, this part of the back between the scapula and vertebral processes is the place upon which the least pressure is apt to be exerted; because when the shoulders are thrown back there is a little hollow there, and most persons lie on one side and not directly on their backs. The

subcutaneous injection could be made anywhere but for this reason. In Berlin the back is prepared for injection in the first place, by being thoroughly washed with soap and water with a hand brush; then, just at the time of operation, the surgeon's hand is placed upon the back, the skin is stretched and thoroughly scrubbed with a solution of 1-20 carbolic acid. This is the only preparation I saw used in Berlin.

In this city, at the Massachusetts General and City Hospitals a little more technique is followed out. The preparation of the back of the patient is begun the night before by the application of antiseptic poultices. The hands of the operator just before handling the needle are very carefully sterilized by first washing them with soap and water, then by the use of corrosive sublimate (in my own case I use about 1-5000), and this is finally washed off in carbolic acid. It is pretty severe treatment for the skin of the hands, but it is about the only way in which one can secure safety in such cases as this. The syringe with which the injection is made is similar to the one shown. It consists of a rubber bulb with a hole which can be stopped up with the thumb, and a valve turned by the other thumb and finger, the cap attached to the valve fitting closely in the ground edge of the glass tube. In the recent modifications of the syringe, the needle fits on the other end of the glass tube. The older form has an extra shield, on which the needle fits. The fluid is drawn up by opening the valve, freeing the bulb of air, plunging the needle into the material, and, when you have enough, closing the valve.

The syringe used for the treatment is made to hold one cubic centigramme of fluid, and is also divided very exactly into tenths of a cubic centigramme. The syringe, itself, is sterilized before and after each patient is injected, in the first place with a half per cent. solution of carbolic acid in doubly distilled water, which is drawn up and down several times through the needle and syringe itself. The syringe is washed on the outside. The whole of the carbolic acid is washed off both inside and outside by as nearly absolute alcohol as chemistry can obtain. The nearest approach to that which is easily obtainable is Squibb's absolute alcohol.

It is an interesting point for you to know that so much is said about, and so much is done with material contained in a flask certainly not any higher than one and a quarter inch, containing five grammes of fluid. Koch's material is disposed of in Berlin in flasks containing only five grammes. By the dilutions, however, to which this material must be subjected, there are, of one milligramme doses, 5,000 in each flask. The dilution is accomplished by taking one-tenth of a gramme of the material and adding nine-tenths of a gramme of distilled water, giving one part in ten, and one gramme of fluid; to this is again added nine grammes of distilled water, giving one part in 100 or ten grammes of fluid; and again 90 grammes of distilled water, giving you one part in 1,000 or 100 grammes of the fluid. This is the regular standard method of dilution, and it can be varied as one chooses. A special point in regard to it is that the original material keeps indefinitely. After it has been once diluted, however, it decomposes within a moderate degree of time if one uses distilled water alone, and decomposition with the consequent loss of material can be guarded against by making the dilution with a half per cent. aqueous solution of carbolic acid. The method I have adopted is to make the dilu-

<sup>1</sup> See p. 104. <sup>2</sup> See Koch's Berlin 1914 on the "Tubercle." <sup>3</sup> See H. H. H. Koch's Berlin 1914, p. 104, Dec. 1, 1900.

tion with half per cent. solution of carbolic acid, divide the resulting 100 grammes of solution in sterilized test-tubes, stoppered with absorbent cotton and covered with rubber caps. These are sterilized after each opening for use, in a steam sterilizer for five minutes after the steam has began to pass. The sterilizer I use is the Arnold sterilizer. It is more effective than the ordinary one of Koch's, and the steam in it is under a slight degree of pressure and is raised to  $102^{\circ}$  to  $103^{\circ}$  C, so that sterilization is accomplished more quickly than in Koch's. It has been my experience, as well as that of those in Berlin, that by doing this, after each opening of the test-tube, the material keeps practically for a fortnight, so that a great deal of unnecessary and tiresome detail can be avoided.

It may be of interest to you to hear a very brief account of a few of the cases that I saw, which furnished a basis for the faith that I have that this material of Koch's is the introduction to us of a change in the medical treatment of disease, of which we have as yet no conception. I believe that this is only one of a series of discoveries of equal importance which will practically revolutionize the practice of medicine before you gentlemen are twenty years older. Further discoveries are more a question of time and endowment of research than of brains. In the first place this result is not a surprising thing to me. It has been in the air for several years. The whole knowledge which we have been gaining in regard to ptomaines, and the growth of bacteria, in various nutrient-media, has pointed to something of this kind, and it is extremely curious also to note that, as far-fetched as it may seem, Pasteur's laboratory is remotely responsible for this great discovery. The reason for this you will easily understand, when you are told that when the bacillus of tuberculosis was first discovered, the only material upon which it would grow was sterilized blood-serum. It was extremely difficult to get good results. The study of the bacilli in blood-serum could only be carried on by men who had all the apparatus necessary, and they were able to carry this study to only a limited extent. But some three and a half years ago there was announced from Pasteur's laboratory the fact that the addition of a certain per cent. of glycerine — six to eight per cent. of pure glycerine — to the ordinary nutrient media (nutrient-gelatin, nutrient-agar-agar), furnished as perfect a soil for the cultivation of the bacilli of tuberculosis as we could possibly desire. In such materials it developed very quickly, much better than in the ordinary sterilized blood-serum; and it was in this way only that the possibility of carrying out researches upon this organism was placed before so many people. At that time I made a prediction foreshadowing something of this kind. I was asked to go to Worcester and address the medical society there, and was permitted to choose my own subject. I chose Tuberculosis, and carried there a number of cultures of the bacilli in nutrient glycerine-gelatin, and nutrient glycerine-agar, and there I made the assertion that for the first time we were justified in hoping for some such result as has come, *because* of the increased ease with which the bacillus of tuberculosis could be studied.

Now, in regard to the cases I saw. The most interesting, were two of apex catarrh which had been under treatment for about six weeks. There had been marked dulness at both apices, of both cases I

think, certainly in one. Numerous moist râles were present and bacilli of tuberculosis were found in the sputa. After carrying on the treatment for six weeks, practically all of these signs had disappeared. There were no bacilli in the sputa, no râles, and although diminished resonance was still present, dulness had entirely disappeared. Reaction had ceased and then the bacilli had disappeared. In the other case there were a few râles left, and dulness was very much diminished. No bacilli in the sputa. These cases were not completely well of course; but so far as the physical examination showed, so far as the general condition of the patient was concerned, they had improved beyond anything which I had ever seen before in any case under treatment.

Then as an example of a different class, I saw a case of chronic pleurisy, accompanied by night sweats, dry cough, loss of appetite, where there had been no expectoration. After three or four treatments there was a great amount of expectoration and a large amount of bacilli. That was one of the cases in which a pulmonary tuberculosis had apparently been developed, and this chronic pleurisy was really a tuberculous pleurisy.

Then another very interesting case was one of incipient phthisis, containing many bacilli in the sputa. The treatment began with an injection of two milligrammes, followed by an injection of five milligrammes. The first treatment being followed by a very marked temperature reaction, but the second injection of five milligrammes, — a very large dose for such a case, — was followed by absolutely no change whatever. In three days afterwards a third injection was given, this time also of five milligrammes, and then reaction went on. There was a gradual diminution of the number of bacilli.

One of the most tremendous cases which I saw was one of ulcerative lupus of the face, back, and arms. It had been under treatment for six weeks, the dose running from one milligramme up to the last one given on the 22d of November, eight milligrammes, and no reaction following the last three injections. The ulcerations of the lupus tissue had completely stopped, and they were practically cicatrized before I came away.

Another striking case was one of lupus of the face, where the treatment had been going on for about eight weeks. In this case very large injections were made, the first was one centigramme of a one per cent. solution, — ten milligrammes of the material. This is a very large dose indeed, and even three centigrammes of this one per cent. solution were used. The result in that case was something nearly marvelous. In eight weeks the whole face was cicatrized; there was no reaction, no elevation of temperature, no swelling in the parts; and if one ever saw anything, one saw healthy skin amounting to at least two square inches in area, as islets among the lupus nodules.

Another case was one in which the diagnosis of tuberculosis was made because of the reaction to treatment by this material. There was a sprained (?) ankle, at which appeared a nodule, incision was made and the whole thing was taken out as if it was shelled out. The surgeon could almost follow a line of demarcation as a result following treatment.

The most striking case of all was one following nephrectomy in a boy of thirteen, who had had an abscess of the kidneys. Incision was made and the whole evacuated and cleaned out, and everything had healed

up perfectly. The cicatrix was solid. The boy was gaining in weight, and was about to be discharged, when as a matter of interest some of this material was injected. The reaction following was very marked, and after three or four injections, I do not remember exactly how many, there appeared in the cicatrix a tuberculous nodule about the size of the tip of my little finger. This dropped off and was proven to be tuberculous, and the cicatrix healed. There was no further reaction to treatment, and the boy went out, I believe, without any signs of disease. If the tuberculous material had remained within the cicatrix the chances are that something might have occurred to start the nodule into activity when it could not reach the surface and would be forced into the abdominal region.

It may also interest you to know something of the doses employed in Berlin; and to that end I read you some extracts taken from my note-book; the doses are given in milligrammes of the *undiluted* material:

(1) M., phthisis, with cavities in the left lung.

Nov. 29 . . . . .	1 mg.	Nov. 26 . . . . .	4 mg.
" 21 . . . . .	2	" 28 . . . . .	10
" 23 . . . . .	5	Dec. 1 . . . . .	10

(2) T., lupus, eight weeks under treatment, ulceration almost stopped.

Nov. 4 . . . . .	1 mg.	Nov. 20 . . . . .	1.5 mg.
" 6 . . . . .	1	" 22 . . . . .	2
" 9 . . . . .	1	" 24 . . . . .	1
" 12 . . . . .	1	" 25 . . . . .	2
" 16 . . . . .	1.1	" 26 . . . . .	4
" 18 . . . . .	1.4	" 27 . . . . .	8

No reaction after the last three injections.

(3) S., osteomyelitis, scraped out, and then tuberculosis of the lungs suspected, proved by the injections and the physical signs.

Nov. 21 . . . . .	2 mg.	Dec. 3 . . . . .	5 mg.
Dec. 1 . . . . .	4	" 1 . . . . .	5

(4) T., parotid abscess (control case).

Nov. 26 . . . . .	1 mg.	Nov. 20 . . . . .	18 mg.
" 27 . . . . .	5	Dec. 3 . . . . .	20
" 28 . . . . .	10	Dec. 4 . . . . .	30
" 29 . . . . .	14		

No reaction after any injection.

(5) B., tuberculosis of ankle.

Oct. 12 . . . . .	1 mg.	Oct. 16 . . . . .	3 mg.
" 13 . . . . .	2	" 18 . . . . .	1
" 15 . . . . .	2		

From November 3d to 7th, erysipelas.

Nov. 17 . . . . .	8 mg.	Nov. 21 . . . . .	9 mg.
" 19 . . . . .	10		

Operated upon on 21st.

Nov. 25 . . . . .	12 mg.	Nov. 30 . . . . .	28 mg.
" 27 . . . . .	20	Dec. 3 . . . . .	30

No reaction.

(6) F., of knee, tuberculous (?).

Oct. 1 . . . . .	5 mg.	Nov. 13 . . . . .	10 mg.
" 14 . . . . .	10	" 18 . . . . .	11
" 21 . . . . .	10	" 22 . . . . .	20
" 24 . . . . .	10	" 26 . . . . .	10
Nov. 1 . . . . .	10	Dec. 2 . . . . .	50
" 8 . . . . .	10	" 3 . . . . .	50
" 10 . . . . .	10	" 8 . . . . .	50
" 12 . . . . .	10		

No marked reaction at any time, except on October 21 and 23d and November 1st. Between October 21st and 23d, the temperature was 36.3° C., or subnormal.

As good a picture of what may occur as can be given is furnished by the notes of the first injection of the case of lupus, the photograph of which I have just

shown you upon the screen. I will therefore read them to you. They were taken by Dr. Abbot, with whom I was, at the bedside.

The case was one of sixteen years' standing, extending over the nose, both cheeks, and under the chin passing into the mouth and attacking the gums, pharynx, and larynx, — the vocal cords were almost destroyed. The general appearance before the first injection was that of an ordinary subacute process.

December 9, 1890, 9 A. M., received one milligramme injection. At 4.30 P. M. the general appearance of the lesions was that of an acute process, there was shivering in an ague fit, the face was intensely red, the reddening being confined to the diseased parts, with the healthy skin but little altered. There was serous exudation from several ulcerating points and from the angles of the mouth. There was headache, pains in the joints, a diffuse exanthem upon the arms and breast. Temperature 38.5° C. (Westphal says that according to his observation, the chills occurring after the first or second injection average two and one-half hours in duration.)

On the following morning the above condition was but little altered. Temperature 38.2° C. at 9 A. M. There was still slight exudation and some swelling, but the tension was much diminished. The patient slept poorly but feels better than he did in the night. Persistent, irritant cough has appeared, perhaps owing to the action of the material upon the larynx. The reaction is passing away much less rapidly than is ordinarily the case. The exudate is beginning to dry, and is quite markedly so upon one of the larger spots of ulceration.

The general condition of the patient on the following day was much improved. Temperature gradually sinking to normal, the thickness of the diseased skin much diminished, as well as the reddening. Over that portion of the diseased processes which was fairly smooth before the injection, there are now numerous evenly scattered dry, whitish scales. (This is the usual result at the edges of the lupus patches after treatment with Koch's material.)

The following morning (December 11) the general condition of the patient was sufficiently improved to admit of a second injection of one milligramme of the material. At the time of the injection, with the exception of the dry scales on the smoother portions of the process, the local condition differed but little from that at the time of the first injection.

This, gentlemen, concludes what I have to say upon this subject this evening. I thank you for your attention, and trust I have been able to explain some of the points in regard to it to your satisfaction.

NOTE. — My hearty thanks are due to Drs. Klemperer and Westphal, for the extreme courtesy shown to Dr. Abbot of Johns Hopkins University and me, and for the facilities placed at our disposal for observing the cases under their care.

H. C. E.

THE French Parliamentary Committee appointed to report on the new Bill have pronounced against the retention of the Article authorizing foreign practitioners accompanying their patients to French health resorts to practise without having obtained a French medical degree.

THERE has recently been organized in Russia a Medical Woman's Society, which owes its origin to the efforts of Doctoress Rodstvenmajaschenkaskaja.

## Original Articles.

CASE OF EXTRAORDINARY ACCUMULATION OF FÆCES.<sup>1</sup>

BY SAMUEL L. ABBOT, M.D.

THE patient was a young lady about thirty years old, under-sized, of small frame, with slender muscles, and of marked nervous temperament. Her usual weight was a little under a hundred pounds. Her complexion was sallow and her appetite poor. The catamenia had failed to appear when last due for the first time since the function had been established. I was told by her mother that, supposing she was suffering from dysentery, her daughter had been taking a "cholera mixture" during the previous fortnight. The discharges had been very frequent, of a dark color, tarry looking, accompanied by great tenesmus.

The young lady had occasionally obtained from me during the past few years a recipe for a laxative while I was attending another member of the family, to relieve habitual constipation. On the present occasion her mother informed me that when her daughter was eighteen months old, she had consulted her physician on account of a difficulty in defæcation in the child, which led him to make an examination. He found, as he said, a malformation in the intestine which made evacuation difficult, but advised non-interference as he had known such a procedure in a similar case lead to a fatal result. Of the various remedies which she had taken, saline laxatives, especially sulphate of magnesia, had been the most effectual, and this she had had recourse to very frequently. I saw the motion passed just before my arrival, which was small in quantity, thin, brown, with some small fecal scraps, and very offensive.

Thinking there might be a fecal accumulation I asked to be allowed to make an examination, which was with much difficulty at last permitted. On putting my hand on the abdomen I found it to be apparently filled by a large, solid, pear-shaped mass, which suggested for a moment the presence of some morbid growth complicating or causing an obstruction of the bowels. The mass extended from the pubes nearly to the ensiform cartilage, and from one ilium to the other. The patient was very nervous and timid, constantly interrupting my examination, so that it was with some difficulty I found that its surface was a little irregular, of somewhat unequal density on pressure, with slight depressions here and there suggesting spaces between folds of intestine. In the left iliac fossa it was somewhat less prominent and quite tender on pressure. The tumor was very prominent anteriorly, most so between the epigastrium and umbilicus (as much so as a pregnant uterus would be from the fifth to the sixth month), so that the patient had been unable to wear her corsets for some time previously. Percussion was perfectly flat over the whole area and the mass felt more like a block of wood than anything else, being in most places entirely yielding on pressure, without the elasticity or smoothness of an organic growth. My diagnosis was a colon probably filled with hardened feces.

With some difficulty I obtained permission to examine the rectum. On passing my finger within the anus it was stopped at a point an inch above by what seemed to be a cul-de-sac. Up to this point the intestine was

easily dilated, soft and apparently normal in structure. It was not easy to find a passage upward owing to the constant resistance and starting of the patient, as the whole fundus of the cul-de-sac was very tender. At last the tip of my finger with a little pressure entered a small opening about in its centre and came at once against a mass of pretty firm feces. The cause of the difficulty was thus found to be a congenital diaphragm across the lower portion of the rectum, with a small opening in the centre. There was no hardness at the opening and the intestine about it felt perfectly natural to the touch. The tenesmus from which the patient had been suffering and the frequent small liquid evacuations had led her to take frequent doses of the medicine which probably contained opium.

The question now presented itself how to relieve the difficulty. The passage in the rectum was too small for any effectual scooping out of the obstructing mass which apparently filled it to its fullest capacity. I determined therefore, to give saline laxatives persistently, day after day, so as to produce free watery discharges, which passing down between the intestine and its indurated contents might gradually soften them on the outer surface and so wash them away. This was accordingly done. The first dose was three teaspoonfuls of sulphate of magnesia, which was followed by two double Rochelle powders,—the latter taken by the patient because of the somewhat dilatory action of the dose. The result was very large watery evacuations, followed by a small amount of substance of the consistence of gruel. After this, felt through the clothing, the abdomen seemed to be a little less full and hard. The same treatment was continued, and after two or three days it became necessary to give a small amount of opium to relieve the pain and tenesmus excited by the frequent evacuations day and night. Then a change was made to the solution of citrate of magnesia, of which a whole bottle acted freely, bringing away much tarry-looking matter, very offensive. There was most of the time a good deal of throbbing sensation in the lower rectum.

On the ninth day my notes show that the patient was taking again the three teaspoonfuls of Epsom salts every second night, which produced free liquid dejections the next morning, of the same character as above described; but the rectum still remained packed full. The patient was a good deal exhausted by the treatment, was very nervous and wakeful at night, and required stimulants and nerve sedatives, such as brandy and the ammoniated tincture of valerian to keep her up.

On the thirteenth day the discharges were very free and less watery. The abdomen was very much distended with gas and no hard masses could be detected except in the left iliac fossa where the tenderness on pressure was much less. Four days later, the abdomen being still much distended with gas, on deep pressure a soft fulness could be felt, and there was still some resistance on pressure in the left iliac fossa, with very slight tenderness. At this time her appetite which had been very small from the first began to revive. The laxatives were continued and three days after she had become very hungry, was in excellent spirits and much stronger.

Two days later my notes show that she had three loose dejections after taking half a bottle of solution of citrate of magnesia. On the twenty-fifth day of treatment the first formed fecal evacuation appeared, of

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, December 8, 1890.

the diameter of a clinical thermometer case. During the fourth week of treatment the catamenia appeared.

At the end of six weeks the patient was in excellent health and spirits, her mother declaring that she had never seen her so well. The evacuations were still as small in diameter, requiring a little persuasion at times by a moderate saline cathartic, at times easily moved by a little molasses and water, and often without artificial aid. The course of treatment was one of considerable suffering and exhaustion from the frequency of the evacuations and the constant tenesmus from the pressure downwards of the fecal mass in the rectum, which was the last of the intestinal contents to disappear. At times it was necessary to withhold the laxatives for a day or two and give opiates. The diet was mostly liquid, milk and broths, with a little solid food and fruit.

Under present conditions the patient is not inclined to submit to any surgical experiment for relief. The distension of the intestines with flatus as the hard mass worked off was reduced by the use of strychnine and other tonics. At the present time her health is excellent.

## TWO CASES OF PELVIC HÆMATOCELE.

BY JOHN HOMANS, M.D.,

*Surgeon to the Massachusetts General Hospital, and Harvard University Lecturer on Ovarian Tumors.*

THESE reports illustrate well the difference in the behavior of cases before and since the introduction of anti-septic surgery, — one going through a long, tedious, and dangerous process of recovery, and the other being immediately relieved, and cured almost at once.

**CASE I.** Incision and drainage through the vagina: cure.

Honora G., married, age thirty-eight. Entered the Carney Hospital, April 23, 1874. Never pregnant.

On the first of March, 1874, at 6 p. m., she was suddenly attacked with severe pain in the left iliac and hypochondriac regions. She felt, she says, as if something fell with a rush from the left hypochondrium downwards. A physician was called at three o'clock the next morning. She vomited for four days; the pain lasted about ten days. A tumor was noticed, very tender, about the size of an egg. At the end of a fortnight it had increased to the size of an orange. At the end of ten days she began to go about a little, but was attacked with chills.

On April 23d she was etherized, and a tumor was punctured in the left pubic region. About six ounces of dark, reddish-brown fluid was removed by aspiration; then another puncture was made in Douglas's space, but only a few drops of fluid was obtained. This fluid contained recent and old blood-clots and many vibrios. She rested fairly well, but the next day her tongue was dry and coated.

On April 26th, the tumor had increased in size, and was quite hard. Temperature 103°. She was again etherized, and tapped through the vagina, to the left of the uterus, with a larger trocar. Twenty-four ounces of dark, bloody, offensive fluid were removed.

On April 30th, the tumor was hard and painful, and the patient was suffering greatly. I was sent for late in the evening. The patient was etherized with the assistance of Dr. D. H. Hayden, and again tapped through the left portion of the vagina, to the left of the os-uteri. The opening was then enlarged with

a knife so that it would admit the finger. About twenty-five ounces of very offensive bloody fluid were removed, and a large œsophageal tube, three-eighths of an inch in diameter, was passed into the cavity to a distance of three and a half inches beyond the vaginal septum; the tube was tied in, and the cavity thoroughly irrigated. Constant irrigation was practised; and on May 4th the tube was removed. The discharge continued, — at first healthy, inodorous pus, which in a few days became offensive.

On May 22d she went home; and on June 17th reported herself having gained flesh and strength, and being entirely well except for a slight inoffensive discharge.

**CASE II.** Treated by free incision through the vagina: cure.

Catharine C., married, age twenty-seven. Mother of two children, youngest eighteen months old. Entered the Massachusetts General Hospital just after midnight, April 5, 1889, and Dr. Homans was at once summoned.

She stated that she was well until seven weeks before entrance, when immediately after a menstrual period, and without any unusual exertion, she was seized with a very sharp pain in the right side of the abdomen, lasting some hours. She felt feeble for some days but kept about and did her work. Five weeks later, that is, two weeks before entrance, she had another severe attack of pain in the same spot, and then for the first time noticed a swelling, small at first, which increased slowly in size until during the past few days, since which time it has grown very rapidly. For two weeks past she has had an offensive vaginal discharge. Two days before her entrance she was tapped by a physician, and a little bloody fluid was obtained. On examination she appears to be a large, strong woman. Her face is pale and anxious looking; her abdomen is much distended, and is rather more prominent on the right side than on the left; it is tender to the touch. By palpation a smooth swelling is felt in the lower part of the abdomen with a slight sensation of fluctuation. Over this area there is dullness, and also in both flanks. The upper part of the abdomen is tympanitic. On auscultation nothing is heard. On pelvic examination the uterus is found lifted up behind the pubes, and the vaginal cavity is almost obliterated by a soft, tense, semi-fluctuating tumor which fills the pelvis and presses forward almost to the vulva. Her last catamenial period was four weeks ago. Micturition has been frequent for the past few weeks; during the same period she has had almost incessant vomiting and no movement of the bowels. Pulse 120, rather feeble. Temperature 103.6°.

Diagnosis: Pelvic hæmatocele, from probable rupture of an extra-uterine pregnancy.

She was at once etherized, and the prominence of the swelling at the vulva seemed to invite opening at this point. She was placed in the lithotomy position and the vagina thoroughly drenched with a solution of corrosive sublimate. The tumor was then aspirated through the vaginal wall and dark bloody fluid was withdrawn. The opening was then enlarged by passing a knife in alongside the needle, then this opening was dilated and the finger inserted. Large quantities of clots were emptied out. After about two hours hard work the clots were pretty much cleared out, and the cavities which they had occupied were swabbed out with sponges and irrigated with corrosive sub-

limate solution. The tumor had disappeared. There had not been much hemorrhage. A large double rubber drainage-tube was put in, and prolonged irrigation was practised; and finally iodoform was blown into the vagina, and the wound was dressed with iodoform gauze. After the operation the patient, who was pretty feeble, was put to bed with heaters around her, and an enema of brandy and laudanum was given. By estimation, about two quarts of clots and bloody fluid had been removed.

The operation was over at about one o'clock in the morning. As the day went on, the pulse became much stronger, and the patient became perfectly comfortable. The drainage-tubes were frequently syringed.

On April 7th the bowels moved, and the temperature, which had been 103.5° at the time of the operation, became normal. On the 11th, there was no discharge, and the drainage-tube was removed. On the 14th, she sat up out of bed; and on the 19th, as she was very anxious to return home, she was discharged with orders to take a daily douche, and to keep as quiet as possible for two weeks.

This case is not reported for the sake of encouraging vaginal operations in cases of pelvic hemorrhage; but, as no hemorrhage was apparently going on at the time of the operation, and as the first attack had been five weeks before, and as the bag of blood was almost protruding between the vulva, it seemed to me best to empty out all the effused blood, and then, if hemorrhage was found to be going on, to do laparotomy if I found it impossible to stop the hemorrhage from below. The result of the operation left nothing to be desired.

#### CYST OF THE PANCREAS TREATED BY LAPAROTOMY AND DRAINAGE; RECOVERY.<sup>1</sup>

BY MAURICE H. RICHARDSON, M.D.,  
*Surgeon to the Massachusetts General Hospital.*

DAVID C. L., aged fifty, married, living in Stoneham, was sent to me by Dr. Jordan, of Wakefield. I made several examinations and finally advised him to enter the Massachusetts General Hospital; this he did on October 10, 1890.

Family history good, except that mother and sister had scrofula. The patient had typhoid fever at the age of fifteen. Lost an arm in the war, in 1863. Average weight up to nineteen years ago was a hundred and fifty to a hundred and seventy-five pounds; since then average weight two hundred and ten pounds. Up to about five years ago had been perfectly healthy, but five years ago last spring felt something give way in the epigastric region while lifting a heavy weight. At first he felt faint, and was troubled by this feeling for a number of days afterwards. Shortly after this he had a fall, which, as he says, "knocked his breath out." Three or four months after this accident he began to have pain in the epigastrium, varying a little in position, sometimes shooting backward. Had only four or five attacks at that time. The pain would be relieved by mustard poultice. In May, 1889, he had attacks of severe pain in the same place, which lasted from three to seven hours, associated with vomiting, which was relieved by hot applications and morphine. For nine weeks he had an attack every week. He noticed before that time that the urine contained brick-dust

sediment and was high-colored. He often had diarrhea the day after the pain, and was sore over the epigastric region. After nine weeks the pains gradually became less frequent. Last January he had an attack of pain which was constant during three days. There was considerable vomiting, which required morphine subcutaneously. He said that he stiffened right out with the pain. At that time he was jaundiced. He was completely prostrated after this attack; extremities were cold, covered with cold perspiration, followed by "fever in the stomach, which worked up and caused a funny sensation in the head,—a dizzy feeling." Many times since, in the morning, he has had a faint feeling and a sensation of weight in the stomach, relieved by eructations. Within the last year and a half has felt as if there was a tight bandage around his belly. Bowels have been generally loose except in January, when they were constipated. Stools have been at times very light-colored, but never quite clay-colored. Appetite from January to June has been very poor, and since then gradually gaining. He thinks his memory has been slightly affected. Since January has lost fifty-three pounds.

Physical examination:—A large, powerful man, apparently in excellent condition. The epigastrium is occupied by a prominent mass as large as a four-year-old child's head, extending slightly under the margin of the ribs and down nearly to the umbilicus, hard to the touch and slightly elastic. The tumor is deep-seated and slightly movable. Gurgling is felt and heard at times over it; on deep inspiration it moves down about four inches. Examination of head, lungs and kidneys, negative.

On the 19th of October the patient was seen by Doctors Porter, Fitz and Cutler. The colon was distended with air, and afterwards with water, and the stomach filled with air. By percussion the tumor was thought to be behind the colon and the stomach. No fat was found in the stools after repeated examinations.

On the 22d, after the administration of cathartics and after an enema, the rectum was filled with water by Dr. Cutler. This, by percussion and palpation, showed the colon to be in front of and over the tumor. The stomach was then filled with air and appeared to be in front of the tumor. Diagnosis by Dr. Cutler: Pancreatic cyst. Exploratory laparotomy was advised.

October 24th, 1890. Under ether anaesthesia an incision four inches long was made in the median line, three inches below the ensiform cartilage. The omentum between the stomach and the colon was torn apart with the fingers, making an opening down to the tumor, which was found to be a rounded, fluctuating cyst of the pancreas, entirely adherent to the posterior wall of the stomach above and in front, and to the transverse colon below. A very small aspirating needle was introduced, from which a fine stream of clear, straw-colored fluid spurted at least a foot into the air. The tumor was emptied, as far as possible, by means of the aspirating needle. The opening was then enlarged and a glass drainage-tube inserted. No stone nor other foreign body could be detected in the cyst. The edges of the opening were brought up and stitched to the abdominal wall. The edges of the wound were brought together with wire and superficial silk sutures. Syphonage was so arranged as to prevent any leakage of fluid. A dry dressing was applied.

The patient rallied immediately from the operation

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, December 8, 1890.

and made an uneventful recovery. There was a good deal of discharge from the cyst, which was kept as far as possible from the edges of the wound by means of syphonage and a rubber dam. The fluid was examined and found to have the characteristics of pancreatic fluid. On the 26th day of November he was discharged, with a small sinus.

This case is one of considerable rarity. It was interesting on account of the difficulties in the way of diagnosis. It illustrates again the value of exploratory operations in doubtful cases. The question has arisen in connection with this case as to the advisability of aspirating such tumors. The fact that the cyst was so tense as to throw a stream of fluid a considerable distance through the needle seems to me to show that aspiration even with a small needle, through the abdominal wall is a dangerous one if there is anything septic in the fluid. If the cyst had been aspirated beforehand I am convinced that there would have been a large escape of the fluid into the abdominal cavity. The method adopted for drainage was perfectly successful and obviated the dangers of the use of the aspirating needle. The case was studied some weeks before entrance into the hospital and two weeks or more after admission, and an exploratory incision was advised only after the most careful consideration. In regard to the diagnosis, my own opinion, expressed before the operation, was that this was a malignant growth, and that nothing would be accomplished by the operation beyond establishing the diagnosis.<sup>2</sup>

## RECENT PROGRESS IN LEGAL MEDICINE.

BY F. W. DRAVER, M.D.

### PERSONAL IDENTITY.

*Identification by Means of the External Ear.*—Bouland proposes<sup>1</sup> a modification or extension of the well-known anthropometric method of Bertillon for the identification of criminals. He states that all parts of the human body except the external ear are subject to change in growth and appearance; the ear reaches its full growth early and is thenceforward constant in its size and shape. He has made a great number of measurements of the different parts of the pinna, the lobule, the helix, the tragus, the antihelix and the anti-tragus, and he finds it extremely rare to discover any two individuals with measurements of these parts identical; indeed, the two ears in the same person are not always symmetrical. Recalling, furthermore, the fact that the external ear is the organ by which parental likeness is frequently transmitted, we may see another direction in which careful observation of the dimensions of the various constituent elements of the external ear may be of medico-legal service.

*Identification of Bakers.*—G. Ranzier<sup>2</sup> describes an appearance about the hands of bakers that may be useful in identifying that vocation. His attention was first called to it by a fever patient, a baker, who had on the dorsal surface of the articulation of the first and second phalanges of each finger a large, round callosity covering the width of the finger. It was a hardening of the epidermis without involving the deeper struc-

tures and it almost disappeared during his two months' rest while sick with the fever. When questioned concerning these callosities, colloquially known as *bastels* or *coissinets*, the boy said that bakers always had them. This statement was subsequently verified. The repeated shock of the flexed fingers against the dough in the act of kneading produces this change. The author states that writers on professional stigmata have not referred to this mark of the baker's trade.

### IDENTIFICATION OF HUMAN BLOOD.

Professor Ewell,<sup>3</sup> thus summarizes his views upon this subject: "In the use of the micrometric test, no confidence can be placed in the result unless the errors of the micrometer used, with reference to authentic standards, are known. Instruments used in investigation should be described. Where the subject [from whom the blood is derived] continues during a short period in substantially the same condition of good health, there appears in the hands of the same observer to be an average size of the *fresh* corpuscles, provided at least one hundred corpuscles are measured. There are such great discrepancies between the averages obtained from the measurement of the *fresh* blood-corpuscles of animals of the same species and between measurements of the same objects by different observers, as to throw doubt upon published results. Several tables of measurements can be given to prove this statement. There is no advantage in using very high powers in such investigations. Drying of the blood-corpuscles in a clot multiplies the difficulties of identification. It has never been proved that dried corpuscles can be restored to their normal proportions. The mean size of the red corpuscles of very young animals is larger and their size varies between wider limits than in adults. Many diseases alter the size of red blood-corpuscles. Fasting diminishes the size and number of red blood corpuscles as, also, do many drugs. It is impossible in the present state of science to say of any given specimen, fresh or dry, more than that it is the blood of a mammal. Other conclusions are scientifically indefensible."

### RUPTURES OF THE MEMBRANA TYMPANI, WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THEIR FORENSIC IMPORTANCE.

Dr. L. Treitel has contributed an article on this topic, in which he reports eighteen cases occurring in a single year.<sup>4</sup> Of these eighteen cases, only two were examples of direct injury. These two instances were cases of injury by the insertion of hair-pins into the auditory meatus. The other perforations were of the kind known as indirect, being due to blows on the ear and various forms of concussion. The traumatic perforations of the membrane make up from one to two per cent. of all ear cases. In some instances, a fracture of the skull is found to be continued directly upon the tympanic membrane. In one case quoted, the perforation was caused by diving. "Boxing the ear," was a cause of the lesion in the great majority of all the examples. Medico-legally, these latter cases raise two questions: (1) Is the disability produced to be regarded as a permanent one; (2) was the ear, injured by the blow, previously healthy? The author doubts if it is the diseased membrane only that is liable to rupture by a blow upon the ear. It is not easy, however, in his opinion, to judge of the state of the membrane before

<sup>1</sup> *Gazette Med. de Paris*, September 13, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> *New York Medical Record*, September 27, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> *The London Medical Opinion*, 22, 1891. "David C. L., is quite smart, but the sound is still open and continues to weep more or less daily."

<sup>4</sup> *Medical Standard*, September 1890.

<sup>5</sup> *Amer. Jour. Med. Sci.*, January 1891, from *Archives of Otolaryngology*, April and July, 1890.



the injury in any case; ears which hear well will often show an abnormal appearance of the membrane. It is stated by him that the sound-perceiving parts of the ear can be simultaneously affected in most cases of rupture of the membrana tympani.

The rupture heals generally in from three to six weeks, according to Treitel. The cicatrix may remain visible as long as seven months, although this must be regarded as exceptional; as a rule, no cicatrix is visible.

#### DEATH BY DROWNING.

*Condition of the Eyes in those Dead by Submersion.*—Seydel describes what he regards as a new proof of death by drowning.<sup>5</sup> He found the appearance about the eyes of twelve persons who were drowned and whose bodies he examined. The deaths occurred in spring and summer and the corpses were inspected whilst quite fresh. The eye-lids were sometimes of a bluish-red color and slightly swollen, sometimes they were unchanged and partly open. On that portion of the cornea which was uncovered, twelve or fifteen phlyctenular elevations, the size of hay-seed, and of a gray color, were observed. In the less recent cases, the epithelium over these spots had been destroyed, and the surface of the corneal tissue was shown. After enucleating the eye-balls, it was seen that the portion of cornea covered by the eye-lids was clouded and covered with a swollen epithelial layer. These appearances were more clearly seen when the eye-ball was placed for some hours in fifty per cent. solution of alcohol. The conjunctiva was injected, especially in its periphery. The color of the injected membrane varied from pale red to dark violet, according to the length of time during which the body had been exposed after removal from the water. In two cases, star-like, blue-red ecchymoses were seen under the injected surface. Whether similar appearances are to be found in bodies drowned in winter is uncertain, but, if so, probably a longer time would be required for their development than in warm weather.

*A Case of Extraordinary Recovery.*—The following case is recorded in the *Lancet*.<sup>6</sup> "The body of a man who had been capsized from a sailing-boat on the Thames, was picked up by a boatman, who towed it ashore behind his boat. A medical man saw the body on shore, and confirmed the boatman's view that life was extinct. Two bystanders, however, who were more sceptical and more sanguine than the others, immediately commenced the vigorous application of restorative treatment. In two hours, their diligence was rewarded by visible signs of returning animation in the man. Further treatment was pursued and the man is now alive. The obvious warning cannot be too often reiterated, that those engaged in the resuscitation of the apparently drowned should not be easily discouraged in their efforts."

#### PERSISTENCE OF THE HYMEN THROUGH PREGNANCY.

Destarac has collected forty recorded cases of this abnormality.<sup>7</sup> He has been careful to include those cases only in which the ostium vaginae was so thoroughly occluded by the hymen as to resist effectually any penetration in intercourse. In the majority of the instances cited, the hymen, though presenting a minute orifice, so fully closed the entrance to the vagina that the ac-

coucheur, called to the woman in labor, found this tough membrane in the way of a digital examination.

French law makes a distinction between a rape and an indecent assault, the rupture of the hymen, or defloration, being the differential distinction according to which the assailant is accused and, if convicted, is punished. These cases of persistent hymen show the error of this arbitrary classification, which is made to depend not only on the amount of unlawful force exercised by the assailant, but also on the resistance offered by a more or less fibrous membrane. Garimond proposes to apply the term rape (as the English and American authorities do), to all kinds of violence exercised upon the female sexual organs, whether much or little is accomplished, the intent being the same in all cases.

#### ABNORMAL DURATION OF PREGNANCY.

Ingley-Mackenzie<sup>8</sup> reports a case of prolonged gestation. The woman was thirty-two years old, a primipara, married ten years, and had always menstruated regularly. Her last menstruation previous to her confinement was April 28th. She felt the fetal motion in September. She had false pains in January. She was delivered March 8th, after a labor of sixty-six hours, her pregnancy having continued three hundred and fourteen days.

Pürkhauer<sup>9</sup> records a similar case. A married woman, aged twenty-six, of small stature, the mother of two children, had menstruated regularly every twenty-eight days and had had her last catamenia April 28th. She felt fetal movements at about September 15th. These movements ceased in December, although the fetal heart-sounds were distinctly audible. On the thirteenth of March the woman was delivered of a living male child, weighing eight pounds twelve and a half ounces, and measuring nearly twenty-one inches in length. If the fifth of May be taken as the date of conception in this case, the duration of the pregnancy was three hundred and sixteen days.

#### PRECIPITATE LABOR AND INFANTICIDE.

Haidenham<sup>10</sup> relates the following case: An unmarried woman was seized with labor pains in the middle of the night, and got out of bed to obtain a light. She alleged that while she was doing so, the child was suddenly born and fell upon the floor, the umbilical cord being broken at the moment the child fell. The mother returned to her bed and fainted, remaining unconscious for a time and when she came to herself the child was dead. The post-mortem examination of the child's body showed that it was at full term, that it had breathed and that the cause of death was inter-cranial hemorrhage resulting from mechanical injury to the skull, especially the left parietal bone. Haidenham regards with suspicion the stereotyped report of fainting after the birth of illegitimate children, and the continuance of unconsciousness in the mother until the infant is dead. He compares such cases with cases of labor among married women. Of three thousand labors which he has verified, in one only was there post-partum fainting, and that was in a delicate young primipara, who had lost much blood. He regards true precipitate labors, in which the child is expelled without warning, as very unusual, especially so in primi-

<sup>5</sup> Vierteljahrsschrift f. Gerichtl. Med., April, 1890; Medical Chronicle, June, 1890.

<sup>6</sup> *Lancet*, December 13, 1890, p. 1262.

<sup>7</sup> *Journal de Med. et de Chirurg.*, August, 1890.

<sup>8</sup> British Gynaecol. Jour., February, 1890.

<sup>9</sup> Friedrich's Blätter f. Gerichtl. Med., heft 3, 1890.

<sup>10</sup> Vierteljahr. f. Gerichtl. Med., October, 1889; Med. Chron., July, 1890.

paræ. He also thinks that the position of the fracture of the skull is suspicious, when the jerk which would be given to the body at the moment of rupture of the umbilical cord is taken into consideration. On the other hand, the limited nature of the injury to the skull is in favor of the woman's account, as infanticide is usually attended with greater violence. The opinion given is that the child lived a short time after birth, the full expansion of the lungs being in favor of a more prolonged period of respiration than would transpire in the act of falling from the mother to the ground; and that the umbilical cord was torn across by the hands, the injury to the head being subsequently produced by intentional violence.

### Clinical Department.

#### A CASE OF SPINA BIFIDA.

BY WM. H. LATHROP, M.D., LOWELL, MASS.

THE child whose photograph I send you herewith was born December 19, 1890, in Lowell, Mass. The parents are healthy, and have three other perfectly formed and healthy children.

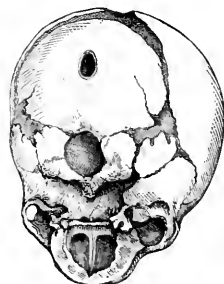


The occipito-frontal circumference of the child's head was at birth twelve and a quarter inches, while the circumference of the tumor was thirteen and three-quarter inches, so that the tumor was slightly larger than the head. The contents of the tumor seem to be entirely fluid. The pedicle is thick and large, its largest diameter being two and one-half inches.

The child was born naturally, though the labor was rendered somewhat difficult by the fact that the tumor threw the head into a face presentation, the chin forward. The child is well nourished, nurses well and is otherwise perfectly formed.

A case very similar to this occurred in my practice at the Wayne County (Mich.) Almshouse in 1873, and was then reported in the *Western Medical Advance*. The woman was a primipara, twenty years old. There was no instrumental interference though the face presented. The tumor was somewhat larger than this recent case, it being fifteen inches in circumference; the pedicle, however, was only two inches in circumference. The tumor was removed and the parts stitched to-

gether, taking care to avoid the brain meninges, which extended into the tumor about an inch. The child was not strong and gave little promise of life in any case. It died in about twenty-four hours after the operation. The autopsy revealed an opening at the centre of the occipital bone, oval in shape, three-eighths of an inch in its longest diameter. This opening was undoubtedly



at the "centre of development" where in early foetal life there was a space between the four parts going to form the occipital bone.

The accompanying cut is taken from a photograph, the head having been stuffed with cotton to preserve its shape.

### Reports of Societies.

#### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, December 8, 1890, Dr. W. L. Richardson in the chair.

DR. ABBOT reported a case of

#### EXTRAORDINARY FÆCAL ACCUMULATION.<sup>1</sup>

##### A PIN IN THE LARYNX.

DR. HOOVER: Last month a woman came to me from Fall River, stating that five weeks previously, while eating dinner, she had swallowed a bone. She was quite hoarse, and had had constant pain on swallowing. With the laryngoscope I saw what looked to me like a pin, which was directly across the larynx from before backwards, one end of the pin sticking into the middle of the inter-arytenoid space, and the other end just above the vocal cords. There was considerable inflammatory swelling about the arytenoid cartilages, and in the inter-arytenoid space there was a projection of granular tissue which covered about one-third of what I took to be the pin. The foreign body was seized with the laryngeal forceps, but failed to come away, as the instrument slipped off. At the second trial a firmer hold was taken, and with considerable force I brought away this large-sized pin. You will see that it is slightly bent, owing to the force used in extracting it. The hemorrhage was slight, and ceased in a few moments.

DR. S. L. ABBOT reported a case of  
ESOPHAGEAL OBSTRUCTION DUE TO A PIECE OF  
LETTUCE.

Dr. Abbot said that a few years since he had a

<sup>1</sup> See page 109 of the Journal.

call from an elderly gentleman who told him he was unable to swallow, as a piece of lettuce which he had eaten at lunch a few minutes before had stuck in his throat. He declared that nothing else which he had eaten could possibly have caused the obstruction. It gave him no pain. He added that a similar accident had occurred to him once before.

The statement seemed incredible, but when he attempted to drink water it was seen to be immediately regurgitated. Nothing abnormal could be detected in the throat. A probang was easily passed down to the stomach and gave no special kind of resistance in its progress. Immediately afterwards deglutition was easy and painless. It seems probable that a piece of lettuce had got pressed flatwise against the side of the œsophagus, causing a spasm of the tube in its attempt to force it down, which produced the obstruction. Dr. Abbot asked if Dr. Hooper had ever met with a similar case, and he replied he had not.

Dr. S. J. MIXTER reported

**TWO CASES OF EXCISION OF THE THIRD DIVISION OF THE FIFTH PAIR OF NERVES AT THE FORAMEN OVALE FOR NEURALGIA.**

These cases were turned over to me by Dr. Homans at the Massachusetts Hospital, and both had been operated on previously by other methods. One had been trephined, and the other had had the nerve taken out, I think, at the dental foramen. In both these cases the pain returned, and the question of more radical operation came up, and Dr. Homans asked me to operate. The method of operating was to make a curved incision through the skin, and then through the temporal muscle, raising the temporal muscle from the fossa, sawing through the zygoma and gradually working under the base of the skull until the foramen ovale is reached just behind the pterygoid plate. This I did in both cases. The operation is rather long and difficult as the space is rather contracted. I saw Dr. Richardson do one, and I think another since that time. In the first, at any rate, he did not cut through the temporal muscle. It seemed to me that the space acquired for operating was very much greater by cutting through the temporal muscle, and I think in all cases I should do it instead of trying to pull it aside. In any case the amount of room obtained is very small. In both these cases the nerve was found without any great difficulty after the hemorrhage had been checked by pressure. In one case there was considerable atrophy of the nerve on account of previous excision of its terminal branches.

Dr. J. HOMANS presented a report of

**TWO CASES OF PELVIC HÆMATOCELE TREATED BY INCISION PER VAGINAM.<sup>2</sup>**

Dr. CABOT said that he was very much interested in these cases, and thought that they were important at this time, when surgeons are mostly inclined to approach tumors of the pelvis from the abdominal side, in that they showed how safely these blood tumors can be attacked through the vagina and with what good results. He said that in the past summer he had had one such case, in which he had made the opening through the vagina with a perfectly successful result. He drew attention also to the fact that occasionally an aspiration of one of these tumors removing a small

portion of the fluid would be followed by the absorption of the rest of the fluid, and the cure of the patient. He cited a case in support of this view.

Dr. WARREN: I had a case of retro-uterine hæmatocele two years ago, which was opened and drained by the vagina, the cavity being washed out with antiseptic precautions. The patient made a slow, but uneventful recovery. The blood that was removed was in a fluid state and had rather a foul odor. There was some rise of temperature, but no very great consequent disturbance. On first examining this case I found a marked swelling in Douglas's cul-de-sac, and by bi-manual palpation fluctuation could be detected. In cases of sacs containing fluid which are pointing distinctly in Douglas's cul-de-sac I should favor doing this operation. All the cases I have had have done well; and in one or two cases in which recovery has been slow — I am speaking now not of blood collections alone, but cases of abscess — I have found that general measures have been sufficient to set the patient on the right track. I have in mind one case where a pus cavity was opened and drained by tube, and the patient did well at first, but began later to have high evening and low morning temperature and emaciation. The question of laparotomy came up and was decided negatively, and instead she was put in the open air several hours a day, although it was mid-winter, and she began to pick up rapidly. In another patient, on whom the question of laparotomy came up after such an operation was performed by one of my colleagues this fall, the same treatment had the same result.

Dr. MIXTER reported

**A FATAL CASE OF PERINEAL SECTION FOR RUPTURE OF THE URETHRA.**

The patient was a young man who fell from the seat of his bicycle which had the large front wheel and small hind one, striking on the small hind wheel. There was only a little pain, not much swelling and a very slight amount of blood. He was seen by a physician, who advised him to go home, and was seen either that night or the next morning, when it was found that he had retention, and on trying to pass a small rubber catheter only a small amount of blood could be obtained, the catheter apparently not going into the bladder. I was sent for, and not being able to get into the bladder did a perineal section. At that time the perineum was very slightly distended. There was apparently no urine in the tissues, but considerable space was dissected up by a blood clot. The end of the urethra near the bladder was discovered without very great difficulty, and a catheter was tied in. From that time the case progressed without the slightest trouble for nine days. The wound in the perineum closed entirely, and the patient was in first-rate condition. On the ninth day he had a very severe hemorrhage, and I think then that stopped after a little pressure. On the tenth day he had a more severe hemorrhage, and I was sent for. On taking out the catheter — I think it had been changed once — there was a severe hemorrhage, but on putting in a fresh catheter and washing out the bladder the hemorrhage stopped entirely. I then went off on my vacation a day or two afterwards, and was telegraphed for, and saw the boy again about five days after the first hemorrhage. At that time he was feverish, the temperature being over 100°, and there was a distention of the bladder. The physician said he had not been able to get any urine. On pass-

<sup>2</sup> See page 110 of the Journal.

ing the catheter—he had been aspirated over the symphysis and a certain amount of bloody fluid drawn off—it went into the bladder without the slightest trouble, but only brought a small amount of fluid, and a very offensive clot in the eye of the catheter. I found the bladder was nearly filled with a very offensive blood clot, and I gave him a small amount of ether, opened the wound again, which was entirely closed, introduced my finger into the bladder and swept out a large amount of very offensive blood clot, and tied in a large tube. At that time I was able to feel a marked tear apparently on the left side, off to one side of the urethra, much deeper than the original tear in the urethra. This I imagine was the point of the hemorrhage. At any rate it had bled back into the bladder instead of coming out; and this clot had become septic. For a day or two he did well, and although the wound in the bladder gave no trouble, a large tube having been tied in the bladder, he developed septic symptoms, and had tremendous swelling of the parotid and submaxillary glands, and died of septicæmia.

I think the case is an interesting one as showing that we can have a secondary hemorrhage from such a tear so long a time after the original injury, and the production of a very severe form of sepsis by the breaking down of a blood clot. It is practically impossible I think to keep the bladder perfectly aseptic after such an operation. You can keep it nearly so, but with such an enormous blood clot as this it was very easy for it to become septic, and that gave rise to the general symptoms.

DR. CABOT: Is Dr. Mixer sure that this damage in the prostate was not made by the subsequent passage of instruments?

DR. MIXER: I am very positive it was not anything of that sort. It was a deep tear to one side of the prostate unlike anything I have ever seen. We could get no autopsy; and the urethra had entirely healed at the point of the perineal section.

DR. M. H. RICHARDSON read a paper on

#### LAPAROTOMY FOR CYST OF THE PANCREAS.\*

DR. FRIZ: I am much indebted to Dr. Richardson for the opportunities he gave me for seeing this case, and it seemed to me to be a tumor, probably malignant, connected with the stomach or pancreas. In looking up the matter of cysts of the pancreas, however, I find that they are more common than might be inferred from what Dr. Richardson says. I have references to some eighty cases, twenty of which have been operated upon. These tumors have been of all sizes from those holding a few pints to those holding several gallons, and have existed for intervals of a few weeks or several years. They occurred in persons of good general health and in some of poor general health. In one case diabetes was present. In one case laparotomy was performed because there seemed to be acute intestinal obstruction.

With reference to the diagnosis of the nature of these tumors it may be said that in comparatively few instances, and those especially of late years, has an accurate diagnosis been made. The possibilities of making an accurate diagnosis are simply relative. They are based in the first instance upon the determination of the cystic nature of the tumor, and in the second upon the nature of the contents. So far as

the cystic nature of the tumor is concerned in this case, I think no one was able to recognize any fluctuation. Certainly the wall was so tense, and the tumor so deeply seated that a uniform resistance was offered; hence, by palpation, it was not possible to determine whether the tumor was solid or fluid. In a considerable number of cases the tumor is sufficiently large and becomes sufficiently superficial, in the course of time, for fluctuation to be made out with distinctness. In order to determine the nature of the contents of these tumors a test, which has been applied successfully, is exploratory puncture. In most of the cases the fluid which comes is a hemorrhagic fluid. It is a special characteristic of these tumors that the fluid is likely to become hemorrhagic. If, on puncturing, a bloody fluid is obtained it is possible that it may come from a hemorrhagic peritonitis in this region, so that the presence of blood is not of as much importance as considered by many. More stress has been laid upon the resemblance which the fluid presents to the pancreatic secretion, and this resemblance is based upon the properties of this fluid in emulsifying fat, and in saccharifying starches, the former being of more importance. The fluid in pancreatic cysts does not always emulsify fats, and as to saccharifying starches other fluids will do this, so that there are no means by which an absolutely correct diagnosis is to be established except by a surgical operation.

DR. WARREN: I believe I belong to that class of "other surgeons" Dr. Richardson speaks of who made the correct diagnosis. My diagnosis was a snap diagnosis, but was based upon one peculiarity I had impressed upon my mind in looking up the matter in connection with my lectures, and that was the outline of the abdomen, which was characteristic as seen in the books. The outline of his abdomen as he lay upon the table was strikingly like that which illustrates the appearance of abdomens affected with such tumors as this. Of course, that might be the result of the growth of a solid tumor or malignant growth. Whether malignant growths are likely to grow from the retro-peritoneal region in the upper abdominal cavity as in the lower I am not able to say from experience. From my own experience they are in the lower rather than in the upper part of the abdominal cavity. You get these solid growths from the mesentery or retro-peritoneal glands. Those I have seen are generally below or beneath the umbilicus rather than above. At any rate the outline of this case was strikingly similar to that of a diagram I had in my mind.

DR. CUTLER: I saw this case through the kindness of Dr. Richardson, and was very much interested in it. In blowing up the stomach with air, and also filling it with water and blowing up the gut, and filling that with water, it was found that the tumor was distinctly behind both stomach and colon. The position it occupied was such as to suggest some disease in the neighborhood of the pancreas. It seemed to me I got distinct fluctuation in the tumor, and it also seemed so to the house-officers who were present at the second examination; and in view of that sensation and the position of the tumor, it seemed that it must be either a cyst of the pancreas or perhaps one of those soft myxomatous affairs such as Dr. John Homans once removed from a man's abdomen. A thing which occurred to us as a possibility was cyst of the supra-renal capsule or lymph cyst of the omentum. The position of it, however, and the size excluded the latter two, so

\* See page 111 of this Journal.

that it was reduced to the consideration, so far as I was concerned, of entertaining the idea as to whether it was a cyst of the pancreas or an echinococcus cyst or this myxomatous affair, and the position was strongly suggestive of the two first. In the examination of the urine no sugar was found. The faces were examined and no fat found. There were, however, a good many little bundles of muscular fibre, but not many more than would be seen in any ordinary examination. The gastric juice was examined very carefully twice, and the digestion of those articles which are digested in the stomach was carried on so well, and the patient had not shown much of any emaciation or cachexia, so that it was considered that there was no disease in the stomach itself. It seemed to me that one of the two first, either a cyst of the pancreas or an echinococcus cyst, was the most likely; and in the absence of the symptom which is spoken of, the hydatid thrill, which I have never had the opportunity to verify, and the rapidity of the growth, I thought it was most likely to be cyst of the pancreas. As Dr. Fitz has said, quite a number of these cases have been diagnosed, I believe something like thirteen, and these have been operated on, some of them successfully. In all those cases I believe they had an opportunity of examining the fluid before the operation was done, that is, a simple needle was inserted and some of the fluid withdrawn and subjected to examination. As far as the digestion of albuminous matters is concerned, it is, I believe, the case that these fluids quite frequently do not digest food. The emulsifying property is more common, and the change of starch into sugar is still more common. The hæmorrhagic condition which is seen in the fluid from pancreas cyst has been described by quite a number of writers, and is thought to be either a rupture of blood-vessels from the original traumatic condition, or to a digestive action which the pancreatic juice exercises on the broken-up pancreatic organ. This is the first case of the sort I have ever seen, although I think I may have seen one at an earlier date and not recognized it. As far as the size is concerned, no case hitherto has been observed or reported where the tumor was as large as here from the occlusion from a stone. The largest one reported was by Recklinghausen, and the tumor was considerably smaller than this.

**DR. RICHARDSON:** In regard to the diagnosis I think dilatation of the gall-bladder has to be considered in this locality as well as hydatid cyst.

As far as my sense of touch was able to go I could not detect any fluctuation whatever, and I think this case illustrates the value of exploratory laparotomy in obscure cases. I certainly did not expect to accomplish anything by this operation, and others were of the same mind; but bearing in mind that these cysts may rupture into the peritoneal cavity or into other organs with or without hæmorrhage, and that rupture may be fatal, I thought it was very wise to perform the operation. I did not believe that a tense cyst inside of the peritoneum ought to be tapped. I think that is especially true of any cyst which may by extravasation of its contents cause a fatal peritonitis. I think that is true of dilated gall-bladder, cyst of the pancreas or hydronephrosis or any of those cysts that are made up of mucous membrane. In this case the use of the smallest needle was followed by a stream of fluid which came right up out of the wound, the tension on the cyst was so great; therefore I think the

use of the needle in this case would have been very unwise indeed, and I dare say fatal. When diagnosticians differ radically about the diagnosis of the tumor, one looking upon it as a malignant growth, and another as a thing that may be remedied, I believe we ought to perform an exploratory laparotomy.

#### THE NEW YORK NEUROLOGICAL SOCIETY.

MEETING of January 6, 1891.

The President, Dr. L. C. GRAY, in the chair.

#### THERAPEUTIC EXPERIMENTS WITH NITROGEN MONOXIDE.

**DR. W. R. BIRDSALL** related the results of a number of experiments made with this gas, for the purpose of testing its therapeutic value. The speaker had thought it advisable to begin his investigations on the class of cases in which the symptoms, such as pain, spasm and some morbid mental states, called for immediate relief, rather than to watch its effects upon the general course of a chronic disease. In all of the sixteen cases where the gas was administered for the relief of certain symptoms, the action, as a therapeutic agent, had proved valueless. The chief cause of the failure, in the speaker's opinion, was the transient effect of the gas due to its rapid elimination. The extensive series of experiments published by the Odontological Society of Great Britain, showed that the average time required for the production of anaesthesia, was only eighty-one seconds, and the time from the beginning of anaesthesia to recovery of consciousness, but one hundred and fifteen. The various theories of the physiological action of nitrogen monoxide gas were reviewed by the speaker, who then concluded from deductions from other observers' work and his own experiments, that this gas seemed to be an agent which during its inhalation interfered, by displacement, with the normal supply of oxygen to the tissues. And as the cortical functions were the most readily disturbed by imperfect oxygenation, the most striking effect was shown in the marked cerebral disturbance following its administration. That rapid elimination prevented prolonged effects after the supply was cut off, and that the first effect of the gas was on the higher cerebral functions. The long continued and repeated inhalations of the gas, could only be of service when it was desired to deprive the system of oxygen. The inhalation of a gas that produced marked sensations which were sometimes of a startling character, might prove a powerful agent for suggestion, particularly when coupled with verbal suggestion by the physician. In fact, the speaker was inclined to attribute the beneficial effects obtained with hypochondriacal and hysterical patients to this element in the nitrogen monoxide gas. Finally his view, based on physiological and clinical observations, was, that the uses of nitrogen monoxide for medical and surgical purposes, were restricted to its effects as an anæsthetic or as a placebo.

**DR. R. L. PARSONS** said that his experiments with the gas had not given very satisfactory results. He had administered it in a case of melancholia with insomnia. It had produced a feeling of comfort and well-being during the time of inhalation, but the effects were very transient. In another case of opium habit and alcoholism, in which there existed intense muscular

pain and insomnia on withdrawal of the opium, he had given the gas in the hope that it would compensate for the drug. During the administration the patient was fairly well pleased, but had become dissatisfied because the results were not permanent, and were sometimes disagreeable.

DR. W. M. LESZYNSKY said he had taken the opportunity to test this gas in asylum practice for cases of melancholia of mild type, but without any beneficial results. The gas required to be rapidly increased. He hardly thought the cylinder exhibited by the reader of the paper would hold gas enough to do much good.

DR. W. J. MORTON, DR. C. L. DANA, and others spoke to the question, the general opinion seeming to be that nitrogen monoxide was not likely to rank very high as a therapeutic agent.

#### A STUDY OF THE RELATION OF INTERCURRENT ACUTE DISEASES AND SERIOUS INJURIES TO RECOVERY IN TWO THOUSAND CASES OF INSANITY.

DR. W. D. GRANGER read a paper with this title. He thought that the close attention paid to all of the details relating to the life and surrounding comforts of the insane, had much to do in reducing to a minimum the intercurrent of acute diseases in this class of patients. In two thousand cases, extending over an observation period of eight years, the author had never seen acute articular rheumatism, but three cases of pneumonia, three of typhoid fever, and one of diphtheria. Sore throat was abundant, as it was usual in all aggregations of people. Erysipelas appeared from time to time. Epidemics were likely to appear. In spite of a common idea, and the reports of other observers, there was little to be told about the influence of disease on insanity. The simplest common affection from which they suffered was pain, often sudden and severe. Toothache was often added, followed by alveolar abscess. It seldom produced fever. He had never seen more than temporary improvement from pain, though he believed severe toothache might produce recovery. Pain might increase all the mental symptoms, making the mania more active, melancholia deeper, and even dementia more pronounced. Often it had no effect whatever, and often the severest pain seemed to be borne with indifference. Sometimes active mania was quieted, and a rational and self-controlled condition approached. Melancholic patients of a decided type most often bore pain uncomplainingly, but sometimes showed marked mental improvement. In some sore throats, especially the ulcerative varieties, mental improvement of a temporary nature was always expected. The conditions were like those observed in pain, though as a rule more pronounced. In some chronic cases of mania, with confusion and incoherence, the patients talked rationally, while the violent were quieted and often rational. Melancholia was less affected. Dementia was almost always brightened. The expression changed, the mind was more active, the symptoms of venous congestion might partly disappear. In the cases of pneumonia observed, mental improvement occurred in one case only, but in that the change was remarkable; as soon as the disease waned the patient relapsed into his old demented state. In pneumonia the improvement was only temporary. Out of seventy-seven cases of dysentery only four could have been said to have improved mentally. The author thought that his observations should teach

how little truth there was as to the beneficial influence of intercurrent diseases and their effect upon insanity. Considering severe injuries upon insanity, there was much more to be said in favor of the theory. The histories of six cases, in which the patients had jumped from heights of from twenty-five to forty feet from the ground, some sustaining injuries and others not, but with marked mental improvement in all, were fully detailed. To attempt to explain the reason for improvement or recovery after either disease or injury, would be, the speaker said, to involve oneself in an almost hopeless problem, unless further research revealed more definite data upon which to work.

DR. PARSONS said that he had seen a few cases of intercurrent disease, in which the patients previously insane, had become entirely rational, but his experience was the same as that of Dr. Granger, that these results were not permanent. There was no doubt that in some cases of insanity, associated with epilepsy, surgical interference or other traumatism, would retard the explosious for some time. He had seen one case in which counter-irritation by means of a seton was kept up for some years without any recurrence of the fits, upon the healing of the outlet an attack of acute mania had supervened.

DR. E. D. FISHER thought that the idea propounded by Dr. Granger was the correct one. If it were a fact that there was no pathological lesion in mental disease, it could hardly be urged that intercurrent maladies could have any curative effects. But in the functional forms, he could understand how an acute lesion, either from an injury or discharging sore, might have an effect by directing illusions or hallucinations into other channels. But in chronic disease, such as general paresis or mania, or other mental disease with a known pathology, he did not believe the intercurrent diseases would have any lasting effect.

#### A CONTRIBUTION TO THE DIAGNOSIS OF RAYNAUD'S DISEASE.

DR. G. W. JACOBY read a paper on this subject. Although a great deal had been written upon the subject of local asphyxia and symmetrical gangrene since Raynaud first drew attention to this disease, and very many new cases of the affection had been described, the knowledge at the present time of all of its features, except, perhaps, the purely clinical ones, was hardly any more advanced than it was at the time of Raynaud's writing. Etiologically we had in a certain sense, made some progress, for now we realized that other causes than those which Raynaud believed to be the only admissible one, might have a supplementary productive action. As it was recognized that the symptoms of local asphyxia and symmetrical gangrene were often due to unrecognizable states of disordered blood mixture, the author simply touched upon this point. He said that upon the question of anatomical nerve disease as a cause of symmetrical gangrene, there could not be any uncertainty. That the nerves did exert a certain amount of influence upon the production of gangrene, either indirectly, by effecting a contraction of the vessels, and thus suppressing the nutrition of the part (Raynaud), or by producing it independently of the vascular system, could not be denied. According to the assertions of Quensy, section of the nerves was said to produce gangrene of those parts in which they took their course. This assertion had been made repeatedly since then, but the

proofs were wanting on account of the impossibility of completely cutting through all the nerves of a part and leaving the arteries uninjured. On the other hand, a clinical proof of this dependence was found in the fact that gangrene of an extremity occurred after ligation of an artery, more easily if the nerve had been injured than if this was not the case. As stated, in order to make a diagnosis of symmetrical gangrene in Raynaud's sense, we must be able to exclude gross nerve disease. This could not be done in many cases. The class of cases which the speaker dealt with were those cases which came under the caption of gangrene due to pathological changes in the blood-vessels. It was a *sine qua non* for the diagnosis of Raynaud's disease that the lumen of the vessels should be free, and that their walls be found in a healthy condition, so that vascular disease might anatomically be excluded as a causal agency in the production of this affection. If, with this in mind, we reviewed the various cases reported, we would find that although pathological examinations had not been frequently made, still in a number of cases in which this had been done, the condition of the arteries did not fulfil the required obligations. All cases of spontaneous gangrene, symmetrical or unilateral, would require careful attention and examination. In many cases we would be able to discover some local change in the arteries of the affected parts, while in others some general affection of the arterial system would explain the gangrene. Many cases would, however, always remain in which, no matter how careful the examination, no such explanatory conditions could be detected. There were, however, still other cases, which in view of the fact that many of the so-called cases of Raynaud's disease were not symmetrical, and might be ascribed to nerve influence, which were better explained by the assumption of an obliterative endarteritis. It was well known that syphilis produced upon the arteries a periarteritis which gradually encroached upon their entire diameter, finishing as an endarteritis and thus narrowing or even totally obliterating the calibre of the vessel. It was also well known that many cases of spontaneous gangrene, resembling Raynaud's disease in every particular, were often due to such affection of the arteries. What was known about the symptomatology of syphilitic affections of the superficial arteries, as revealed by a study of the few published cases, was as follows: Two phases of the pathological changes found a clinical expression, and obliged us to differentiate a stage of induration, with preservation of the lumen of the artery, and one of obliteration of the artery with all its consequences. In the obliterative stage we had symptoms of ischaemia progressing in extent according to the seat of the affected arteries, and according to the difficulty encountered in the establishment of the collateral circulation; if the terminal arteries of the extremities were affected, the disorders would be very marked, consisting in edema, slight cyanosis, reduction of temperature, and finally, we might also have gangrene of the parts. If, however, small arteries were affected whose collateral ramifications could be replaced, then the symptoms would be transient or entirely wanting. From a consideration of the various data, from the nephritic as well as from the syphilitic cases, we were unavoidably forced to the conclusion that those authors who admitted that an affection of the small arteries, be this arteritis obliterans or other change, did produce a sim-

ilar clinical picture to that found in Raynaud's disease, herein were right, but that these same authors were wrong when they contended that a differential diagnosis between the two affections could always be made. The points which were adduced by the various writers for the purpose of making this differential diagnosis were the following: Gangrene occurred in some cases of Raynaud's disease in places where endarteritis obliterans had thus far never been described; the lesion in many cases of Raynaud's disease was confined to the superficial layers of the cutis, and this never occurred in endarteritis obliterans; the absence of those etiological movements that produced vascular disease, as syphilis, absence of all palpable anatomical changes in the vessels; and, finally, the occurrence of symmetrical gangrene in neuropathic individuals only. That these points were invalid and some of them erroneous, became clear when we considered that it was probable that arteritis obliterans occurred in the vessels of the skin, a condition which had been pointed out by Klotz and Hutchinson. From these facts we were justified in concluding that the differential diagnosis between Raynaud's disease and anatomical disease of the arteries could in many cases not be made intravivam, or, in other words, many of so-called Raynaud's disease were really cases of arteritis.

#### MASSACHUSETTS ASSOCIATION OF BOARDS OF HEALTH.

The first annual meeting of this association was held in Boston on January 21st. The discussion was mainly confined to two topics — ventilation and rabies; but, before these subjects were brought up, the business usually necessary to such an organization was disposed of.

Soon after the meeting was called to order, the following list of officers was presented and unanimously elected: President, Dr. H. P. Walcott; Vice-Presidents, Dr. S. H. Durgin and Dr. S. W. Abbott; Secretary, Dr. L. F. Woodward; Treasurer, Dr. J. B. Field; Executive Committee, Dr. J. E. Clark of Medford, Dr. W. H. Chapin of Springfield, Dr. W. K. Knowles of Everett, Dr. E. A. Sawyer of Gardner, W. S. French of Newton, Dr. C. H. Morrow of Gloucester, George F. Babbitt of Boston, Dr. M. R. Donovan of Lynn, Dr. G. L. Tobey of Clinton and Prof. L. E. Kieneutt of Worcester.

Then the subject of a legislative committee was brought up, Dr. J. Arthur Gage of Lowell said that better laws were needed on several health matters which he enumerated, but particularly concerning impure milk and tainted meat. He confined his remarks chiefly to milk and Dr. Durgin followed with brief remarks, chiefly on meat.

The motion for a legislative committee was passed, and President Walcott appointed upon it, Dr. S. H. Durgin of Boston, Dr. J. Arthur Gage of Lowell, James C. Coffey of Worcester, Dr. E. R. Cutler of Waltham and Dr. E. A. Sawyer of Gardner.

The matter of placarding houses for infectious diseases was introduced by Dr. J. H. McCollum, of Boston. The doctor explained how the cards were used in this city, and was followed by the representatives of a number of other towns, the consensus of opinion being unanimously in favor of the use of placards. This fact being very evident, Dr. Durgin moved that the practice of placing placards upon houses

in which were cases of infectious diseases be approved by the association, and that it be recommended that these cards remain until the premises are thoroughly disinfected. The motion was unanimously carried.

Dr. A. N. Blodgett, Secretary of the clinical section of the Suffolk Medical Society, was given the floor to invite the members of the health boards to the meeting of the Society in the evening.

Mr. Frederick Tudor read a paper on ventilation. He began by showing the futility of the patent ventilators, and how commissioners and building boards were liable to be deceived by agents who presented only one side of the subject, and that resting on a false basis. He mentioned the hot-water system of heating in the new court-house, and said that everything, even ventilation, had been sacrificed to it. It was the damage resulting from half knowledge of the subject that he emphasized. Too many people thought ventilation was only a matter of an open window or a hole in the ceiling of a room. Fortunately, scientific men had given some definite information on the subject. The demand had been fixed at fifty cubic feet a minute for each individual, which was little enough. The ordinary graded school has a capacity of 10,000 cubic feet, and, with the usual number of scholars, the air must be entirely changed every six minutes to meet the requirements of the standard. The speaker expatiated at some length on the uncertainty and uselessness of what was called natural ventilation, but which is really accidental ventilation, dependent, as it is, on wind and temperature. He then described in detail various artificial methods of ventilation, basing his remarks upon his own experience, and citing as examples, Sever Hall at Harvard College, and the lecture hall of the Institute of Technology, in which he was speaking.

Dr. H. C. Ernst presented a treatise on the subject of rabies, and Pasteur's method of treatment, with the results of his own investigations. Of Pasteur's patients only one per cent. had died, as compared to fifty per cent. previous to the discovery of inoculation.

Dr. Peters followed with some interesting statistics on rabies in Massachusetts, and some new facts of the epidemic that has seemed to attack Massachusetts during the last few years, resulting in fourteen human deaths in 1889, and perhaps more in 1890, although the record for the latter year is not yet obtainable. He advocated the shooting of dogs not muzzled as the best method of getting rid of the disease.

### Recent Literature.

*On Double Consciousness. Experimental Psychological Studies.* By Alfred Binet. Open Court Publishing Company. 1890. 8vo, pp. 93.

This monograph, a collection of recent essays from the pen of a prolific, but always interesting, writer, gives in a small compass the main facts bearing upon double consciousness in its different aspects. One is surprised to find, not only how various are the methods of research and possibilities involved, but also the extended experimental, clinical and laboratory work its investigation call for, and is receiving particularly from the French, chiefly Binet, Janet, Richet, Charcot and the writer. Although pathology has furnished to

psychology the most recent and numerous results, this branch of scientific work — pathological psychology — which is peculiar to France, is practically overlooked in favor of the comparative and physiological aspects as studied in England and Germany.

The experiments are made upon a hysterical subject, one of whose hands, which is completely anæsthetic, is concealed from her view by a screen. Double consciousness is thought to be demonstrated by the fact that a name once written by guiding a pen placed in the insensible hand is, not only repeated by it unaided, but a mistake also in its spelling, intentionally made by the operator, is on a second writing corrected by the patient. The experiment is elaborated to even more remarkable results in the chapters on "The Relations between the Two Consciousnesses," "The Graphic Method and the Doubling of Consciousness," "Suggestion in Double Consciousness," etc. A chapter on "The Hysterical Eye" is striking in its revelations. In the chapter on "Double Consciousness in Health" the writer reaches conclusions which seem hardly warranted by the few insignificant experiments undertaken. The influence of habit in unconscious acts is, moreover, largely ignored, and double consciousness appears as the familiar unconscious cerebration revamped.

While the book is of much interest and perhaps, scientific value, there is an unfortunate absence of detail as to precautions and control of experiments, such as one expects and usually finds in accounts of scientific experiments, and which are all the more necessary, in view of the proclivities of hysterical patients toward deception of themselves and others, as well as the general and quite natural scepticism which exists regarding marvellous and "occult" conditions. Moreover, to instance as corroborative evidence, planchette writing, which has never stood the test of competent investigation, tends to lower the value of the writer's conclusions. We take exception also to his views of the analogy between certain acts due to double consciousness and the impulses of the insane, and very much doubt that a "flood of light" is to be thrown upon the mechanism of insanity, a far different process, by a better knowledge of this dual state as found in a few phenomenal hysterical subjects. We are also given historical instances of dual existence, and if nothing in this line is proven, there is certainly a growing credence among scientific men in the fact of such phenomenal natures. One point at least seems established: the essentially morbid character of all such manifestations.

*Sterility in Women, including its Causation and Treatment.* By ARTHUR W. EDM. M.D., London. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1890.

This small volume of 112 pages while it presents nothing new is a concise and fairly complete treatise on this important subject. The author is judicious in what he recommends in the way of treatment, and his advice may be safely followed. A number of illustrative cases at the end add to the value of the book.

THE Vice-President of the French Society against the Abuse of Tobacco, has made a statement to the Academy of Medicine, that after exhaustive study of the subject, the members of the society have concluded that smoking is the real cause of France's depopulation.



THE BOSTON  
**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, JANUARY 29, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 233 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
233 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

THE SEARS LABORATORIES OF THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL.

It will be gratifying to all friends of a higher medical education to learn that the increased facilities for the study of pathology, pathological anatomy and bacteriology, offered to the Harvard Medical School by Dr. Henry F. Sears, one of its recent graduates, are now in actual use, entire or in part.

It was Dr. Sears's wish that a suitable and convenient building should be erected exclusively for such study with the hope of its promotion. In particular it was desired that investigations relating to the pathology of disease might be fostered among physicians who might lack the needed encouragement and opportunities while engaged in a more or less laborious medical practice.

It has been too much the custom for the physician, in general, to rely upon a more highly trained intelligence for information wholly within his own powers. He is thus led to forget what he has already learned, when, with a little practice, he might readily acquire still further specialized knowledge in subjects with which he is already familiar. But few physicians, after graduation, make even a simple chemical and microscopical examination of a pathological fluid. To correctly classify an anatomical specimen seems often impossible, while the histological diagnosis of a tumor is not even to be thought of. To be able to find tubercle-bacilli in the sputum may be more important than to discover casts in the urine, yet many physicians readily make competent to find each, are unwilling to trust to their own observation.

The Sears laboratories are distinctly intended for the encouragement of such investigations. Physicians who can take but a few weeks, perhaps, only days, or even hours from a more necessary occupation, are at liberty to review what they have already seen and may search for what they wish to see. Some may desire to test the fluid from the stomach of a patient with reference to the quantity of free hydro-chloric acid present, or to its digestive power. Others may wish to learn the characteristics of a pathological fluid, obtained perhaps

from the chest or abdomen, in order that its clinical significance may be more fully determined. The application of so simple a test as the diazo-reaction in typhoid fever, or the effect of chloride of iron in diabetic urine may have been forgotten at a time when the results are most needed, and the pathological laboratory will furnish means for their recognition.

But there are other physicians who desire still further opportunities of study. They may wish to try the various methods of differential staining. They are, perhaps, interested in mitosis, especially in pathological tissues. They would seek for psorosperms or for the fuchsin bodies in cancer. They may desire to follow the course and results of bacteria in the various organs and tissues of the body. Such inquirers will find place and material for their needs.

The other class of workers who have time and talents and a desire for studying unknown problems will be offered all the hospitality the laboratories are able to afford, and it is their work, in particular, which is to make the influence of the laboratory felt beyond its immediate surroundings.

In another column may be found a description of the building, and of its internal arrangements.

ANOTHER ANTIVACCINATION TIRADE.

THERE is a small, but opinionated and blatant minority of scientific men, reinforced by some professional cranks who regularly spread themselves in the newspapers, and by the entire army of antivivisectionists, who have gained notoriety by their vehement opposition to vaccination. There are a few of this guild in the United States, but they have never exerted much influence, while in some parts of Europe they constitute a "League" with its headquarters in Paris, which not only opposes legislative enforcement of vaccination, but is creating a strong sentiment against vaccination among the common people, in some instances, as at Leipsic for a series of years preventing the vaccination and re-vaccination of multitudes of citizens, to the detriment of the city during the small-pox epidemic of 1872, according to Leon Colon.<sup>1</sup>

In Great Britain, the most influential leaders of this movement are, doubtless, Charles Creighton, Edgar Cruikshanks, Alfred Russel Wallace, Allanson Picton, and William J. Collins.

Alfred Russel Wallace (and here we must distinguish between the two aspects of this great man. It is the Wallace of astrological speculation and of spiritualism, rather than the Wallace of science and the coadjutor of Darwin that has espoused the cause of the antivivisectionists), is said "to have applied the tests of genuine scientific scrutiny to Jenner's device, and found it to be, and proved it to be, from the highest official and authentic records, nothing more, nothing less, than sheer delusion."

Edgar Cruikshanks has written a work in two vol-

<sup>1</sup> Traité des Maladies Épidémiques, p. 74.

umes which has been styled "a most important addition to the vast literature of vaccination," "The History and Pathology of Vaccination." His conclusion is "that vaccination is futile, seeing that there is nothing in common between variola and vaccinia."

Collins is chiefly known as an antivaccinationist by his partisanship before the British Royal Commission, whose sessions we have before noticed,<sup>2</sup> and Allanson Pictou, by articles in certain secular English journals and the *Westminster Review*.

Charles Creighton, M.D., is the author of the notoriously one-sided article on vaccination in the "Encyclopædia Britannica." He has still more recently given expression to his views in a long article in a review magazine published in Boston (the *Arena*); title, "Vaccination: a Scientific Inquiry."<sup>3</sup> In brief, his objections are as follows: The vaccine disease has nothing to do with small-pox, being an entirely different disease, and, therefore, cannot protect from small-pox. Cow-pox is a strictly local ailment, whereas small-pox is an eruption of pustules all over the body, attended by fever, and spreading by contagion. Jenner, "a man of quick fancy and very considerable poetic gifts," "took it into his head to become a serious man of science and a practical benefactor of mankind" stumbled at certain analogies and "verbal resemblances," made the greatest scientific blunder of the century, and was not only fooled himself, but has continued to fool a large part of the medical profession. Dr. Creighton marshals statistics to support his contention and repeats his familiar assertions that most, if not all, the cases of vaccine-syphilis are merely bad cases of cow-pox.

In calling attention to this article, we have no intention now to attempt to answer the arguments. The arguments have, in our opinion, been answered by a series of impregnable facts, and every physician has in his own experience and in his library, the means which will enable him to arrive at a calm and rational judgment on this point. The protective efficacy of vaccination has been proved over and over again, on the large scale and in individual instances, and the mass of medical men the world over would as soon think of doubting the Copernican System of Astronomy as doubt that vaccination, if properly performed, with suitable material, and sufficiently often repeated, is a nearly absolute prophylactic against a disease which, a little more than a century ago, caused a mortality of one-tenth of the whole population of Europe, a mortality which, since Jenner's time has been reduced to a fraction of one per cent. This discovery was promulgated by Jenner in 1798, as the fruit of a series of observations and experiments which had occupied his attention for twenty years; and on looking over the original records we are struck by the care and exactness of those experimental observations, and of the tests which were subsequently applied by the various scientific commissions in Great Britain and in other parts of Europe.

<sup>1</sup> *Encyclopædia Britannica*, 9th ed., Vol. 1, p. 200.  
<sup>2</sup> *Am. Med. Rev.*, September, 1889.

We deprecate the publication of such articles as Dr. Creighton's in popular periodicals where they are sure to attract the attention of multitudes of lay readers who will easily thereby get a prejudice against vaccination, perhaps to their serious detriment.

#### A STATE INSTITUTION FOR DRUNKARDS.

At present, in the State of Massachusetts, persons who fall into the hands of the police for being habitual drunkards are for the most part sent to the reformatory, prison or houses of correction, as criminals. A very few are referred to physicians and committing judges, and by them are committed to insane asylums as inebriates or dipsomaniacs. Theoretically, the choice between the two depends in a degree on whether the accused is, apart from being a drunkard, otherwise a criminal. Practically, it may, in certain cases, depend on the influence of friends. About two years ago a bill was passed by the Massachusetts Legislature, laying the foundation for what, as far as we know, is unique as a State institution, if we except the State Asylum for Inebriates, as it was a number of years ago at Binghamton, N. Y. The statute incorporates this institution, giving \$150,000 for 200 beds, and provides that certain habitual drunkards, or, in the words of the law, dipsomaniacs and inebriates, may be committed to it in a manner similar to the present commitment of the insane to insane asylums. It may be considered as between a prison and an asylum. Although legally an asylum, or rather, in the words of the statute, a hospital, it is regarded by the trustees as medically a prison. Any person there confined, except voluntary patients, may be held as long as the trustees think best, within limitations similar to those in force in regard to inebriates in insane asylums.

The trustees have bought a farm near Foxborough, with about thirty acres of good farming land, and have made contracts for the erection of buildings on the cottage plan. In the buildings attempts have been made to avoid herding, and the rooms are all small, for the purpose of separating the patients as much as possible. As much liberty as is compatible with good discipline will be given, and the farm is large enough to give employment to many. It is hoped and expected to have everything ready in eighteen months. The State Board of Lunacy and Charity have the power and will, at their discretion, to transfer patients there who are now in the State asylums as dipsomaniacs. Dr. Marcello Hutchinson, for the past fourteen years assistant physician in the Lunatic Hospital at Taunton, has been made superintendent.

Two of the serious obstacles to the good working of the institution at present seem to be—in the first place, a question as to whether sufficient work can be found to keep the patients busy; and in the second place, a more serious problem, that the bill as it now stands, provides for the commitment of women as well as men. There is no doubt that if women who are habitual drunkards are to be provided for in the

same institution, a much stricter discipline will be necessary, and much less freedom can be allowed.

The experiment of sending drunkards to insane asylums has not been a great success. The number who after leaving have proved themselves permanently reformed has been, as far as can be learned, very small. The promoters of this enterprise hope that a step in the right direction has been taken in founding such an institution. If the results are not what they expect, the buildings, it is said, will be well adapted for use as an insane hospital.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**OFFICIAL EXPERIMENTS WITH KOCH'S "LYMPH."** — The President has presented to the Marine-Hospital Bureau two vials of the Koch "lymph" with instructions to make a careful test of its merits. The instructions have been prepared and will be published next week.

**PHILADELPHIA POLICLINIC.** — The new building of the Philadelphia Polyclinic and College for Graduates of Medicine, which has recently been opened, is constructed of brick and terra-cotta, with a frontage on Lombard Street of ninety-six feet and a depth on Naudain Street of 143 feet. In the southwest section is the temporary lecture-room, with a seating capacity of seventy-five, which, upon the completion of the rear portion, will be used for dispensary purposes. The structure has been built to meet the requirement of combining in one institution a hospital and a place for practical teaching.

**A SCHOOL FOR HYGIENE.** — It is stated that Mr. Henry C. Lea, of Philadelphia, has given \$50,000 to the University of Pennsylvania for the erection of a building for hygienic instruction. The plan proposes an institute, where all kinds of food will be analyzed. Apartments are to be provided where tests will be made as to the effect produced by steam heat when applied to mills and dwellings, the evil effects arising from exposing garbage and other offal; and similar questions.

**DR. DUNCAN'S SUCCESSOR.** — On January 8th, Dr. Champneys was elected Physician-Accoucheur and Lecturer on Midwifery at St. Bartholomew's Hospital, and Dr. Walter S. A. Griffith, Assistant Physician-Accoucheur.

**AN IMPERIAL WEDDING PRESENT.** — Dr. F. Brannan, Professor of Surgery in the University of Halle, who in the absence of Professor v. Bergmann performed tracheotomy on the late Emperor Frederick, was married recently, and received on the occasion a patent of hereditary nobility as a wedding present from the reigning kaiser.

**ENGLISH HONORS FOR MEDICAL MEN.** — Her Majesty has been pleased to confer the dignity of a baronetcy of the United Kingdom upon Richard Quain, M.D., F.R.S. Sir Richard Quain is well known as Treasurer of the General Medical Council, and as

Extraordinary Physician to Her Majesty. Professor George Murray Humphry, M.D., F.R.S., Professor of Surgery at Cambridge, has received the honor of knighthood.

**EARLY MARRIAGES IN INDIA.** — The Government of India has decided to legislate on the subject of the age of consent by a simple amendment to the penal code, substituting the age of twelve for that of ten. It has been wisely determined to couple the announcement with the assurance that no interference with social or religious customs affecting early marriage is contemplated.

**HOSPITAL FOUNDED IN A HURRY.** — It is reported that the quickest foundation of a hospital on record is to be credited to Denver. A physician from that city who was in Berlin found that it was impossible, under the German law, to obtain "lymph" for any other than hospital purposes. He did not represent any hospital, but cabled to Denver to establish a hospital at once, which was done under the auspices of the State Medical College, and then he came on to London, where he found enough citizens of Denver to sign his credentials as the authorized representative of the new institution.

**DIPHTHERIA AND CATS.** — The Marine Hospital Bureau publishes the news that diphtheria is reported as having become widely prevalent over the State of Iowa and in several localities epidemic. Two instances have been reported where the disease could be traced to no other source than to cats. The family was so situated that infection was deemed impossible by exposure from other persons. A distant neighbor's cat and the family cat were sick about the premises with all the symptoms of diphtheria, and finally died. Soon after, the children had the disease. In another case, three dead cats were found under the floor. The premises were isolated. It was remembered that prior to the disappearance of the cats they were sick several days. They were removed, and the disease subsided. The sanitary surroundings and water-supply of the premises were unusually good, thus fixing the cats as undoubtedly the source of the disease. The cat will be found a source of this disease to a much greater extent than has been hitherto supposed. The record of investigation shows that not only cats, but chickens, are peculiarly susceptible of this disease.

**SITTING BULL.** — The fact that Sitting Bull was what is called a "medicine man" has been stated in all the notices of his death. Every tribe had, and still has, many medicine men, some of whom are chiefs, all of whom are important persons. The term medicine is a white man's expression which the Indians have adopted. It was applied to the priests of the tribes — for that is what they really are — because the first white men often found them making their incantations at the side of the sick, the wounded, or the dying, where in reality they were propitiating the evil spirits of disease or death. The medicine man is a conjurer, a magician, a dealer in magic, and an intermediary between the men of this world and the spirits of the other. He may know something of the rude phar-

macopœia of his fellows, and may prescribe certain leaves or roots but that is not his business, and such prescriptions are more apt to be offered by the squaws or by any member of the patient's family. The medicine man begins when medicine fails, and continues until death is seen to be certain, when among most of the tribes, the sick or wounded man is abandoned to meet his fate. Those who have followed Sitting Bull's history know that his tribe have long been divided as to his power. One contingent has held that his "medicine" was no good, by which they meant that if he ever had genuine power to converse with spirits that power had left him.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**BOSTON STREET DEPARTMENT.**—The Mayor of Boston is said to be having a bill prepared to be presented to the legislature, asking for a consolidation of the street and sewer departments—for so much of the duties of the superintendent of sanitary police as apply to the cleaning of streets; for a repeal of the statute providing that the street commissioners shall be elected by the people, and the passage of an act giving the mayor authority to appoint street commissioners.

**BOSTON LYING-IN HOSPITAL.**—At the recent annual meeting of the Trustees of the Boston Lying-in Hospital it was reported that all but \$3,000, of the \$100,000, which it was decided last spring would be needed for the proposed alterations, had already been subscribed. A large part of the work has already been done, and it is hoped that the building will be completed before next summer. The capacity of the hospital will be nearly doubled; the building will be provided with the most approved appliances for drainage, ventilation, etc.; and will contain an amphitheatre, a series of labor wards, and many other conveniences. We see from the daily press that some members of the community think that the sex of the staff should be changed.

**LUNACY AND CHARITY.**—The annual report of the Massachusetts State Board shows that there were 895 juvenile offenders in custody on the 30th of September. Evidence continues that there is an increase of insanity in this State out of proportion to the increase in the general population. The actual number of cases under observation September 30, 1890, was 5,652. Never have our State lunatic hospitals done so large a year's work. The five lunatic hospitals and Worcester asylum were built to accommodate 2,950 patients; they contain now more than 3,500. Out of 1,663 cases admitted, 192 were said to have become insane through intemperance, while in 121 there was a hereditary predisposition to insanity; 103 persons were committed under the habitual drunkard and dipsomaniac act. The board recommends early legislative action providing for the immediate erection of buildings for the new asylum at Medfield. The board also recommends that such action be taken as will prevent persons from other States and Countries becoming a charge of this State.

**PROPOSED REMOVAL OF THE MAINE MEDICAL COLLEGE TO PORTLAND.**—President Hyde, of Bowdoin College, the professors of the Maine Medical School and representatives of the boards of trustees, overseers and visitors of the Maine Medical Association issue an appeal to citizens of Maine and other friends of the medical school for \$50,000 to build and equip a new medical building in Portland, and an equal sum for laboratory work or endowments, the money to be paid to the president and trustees of Bowdoin College, to be expended at their discretion for uses and purposes of the medical school.

#### NEW YORK.

**MEETING OF THE AQUEDUCT COMMISSION.**—At a meeting of the Aqueduct Commission held January 22d, it was decided to have constructed a new large dam on the Croton River at Cornell's. The estimated cost of this immense work is \$4,750,000, and it will take several years to build; but the capacity of the reservoir will be raised to 30,000,000,000 gallons.

**AMERICAN ELECTRO-THERAPEUTIC ASSOCIATION.**—The American Electro-Therapeutic Association was organized at the New York Academy of Medicine on January 22, 1891. The officers elected were as follows: President, Dr. G. Betton Massey, of Philadelphia; Vice-Presidents, Drs. W. J. Morton and A. H. Goelet, of New York; Secretary, Dr. William H. Walling, of Philadelphia; Treasurer, Dr. George H. Robé, of Baltimore; Executive Committee, Drs. H. R. Bigelow, of Philadelphia; F. H. Martin, of Chicago; William H. Hutchinson, of Providence, R. I.; and B. D. Palmer, of Cincinnati.

**ANNUAL REPORT OF THE DEMILT DISPENSARY.**—The annual report of the Demilt Dispensary shows that during the past year 33,778 patients were treated by its physicians, 28,320 at the dispensary, and 5,458 at their own homes. There were in all nearly 75,000 medical consultations, and 65,891 prescriptions were put up. In rendering the work of the dispensary more complete the female visitor of the Society for Ethical Culture made 2,722 visits to the homes of the patients, distributing clothing and sick-room delicacies and comforts, and the Diet Kitchen distributed large quantities of milk, beef-tea and other supplies on the requisition of the visiting physicians. There are now fifty-six on the medical staff of the institution.

**ACQUITTALS ON THE GROUND OF INSANITY.**—A bill is about to be introduced in the legislature providing that whenever, upon the trial of any indictment for any capital offense, the jury shall acquit the defendant on the ground of insanity, such insanity shall be presumed to continue, and the court in which such acquittal shall be had shall make an order that the person so acquitted shall be confined in the State lunatic asylum for a period of not less than ten nor more than twenty years, and until it shall be proved in the manner provided by law that the defendant has been restored to sanity. The governor is given pardoning power in such cases.

## Miscellany.

### A DESCRIPTION OF THE SEARS LABORATORIES OF THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL.

THE building for these laboratories was designed by William Whitney Lewis, of Boston, who has very satisfactorily carried out the demands made upon him. It was desired that as much room and light should be obtained as the gift, thirty-five thousand dollars, would permit; and it was agreed that the finishing should be of the simplest possible nature. The length of the building, which is of brick, is eighty-eight feet, the width thirty feet. It consists of three stories and a basement. It faces to the north, and its length is equally divided into window-space and wall-space. The upper story is also lighted by a large window in the roof. Each floor is divided by transverse wooden partitions, and the rooms thus separated are lighted from the south as well as from the north. The brick walls are left bare, the floors are of heavy timber supported on transverse beams which span the space between the walls. The rooms are heated by the indirect method. Each stack of steam-pipes, encased in a galvanized iron box, stands against the wall, and receives its independent supply of fresh air through an opening in the wall just behind the stack. A ventilating chimney on the south side of the building provides an exit for the air. An iron staircase, encased in a brick well, furnished with tinued doors, between the medical school building and the Sears building, furnishes the means of reaching the laboratories.

The first floor is on a level with the students' study, through which general admission to the Sears building takes place. The second floor is on a level with the physiological and chemical laboratories, and may be entered directly from the former. The third floor is a few feet below that of the museum, which may be entered by a way beneath the seats of the amphitheatre. This freedom of communication makes the Sears building a part of the medical school building, with which it is immediately connected.

The basement is divided into rooms for the care of animals, a cold room for the bacteriological laboratory, and a room for storage. A lift ascends in the well to the top of the building from this floor, and a doorway opens from the well into the basement of the medical school building.

The first floor is a bacteriological laboratory, and is under the charge of Dr. H. C. Ernst. It is intended for the use of advanced students in this science, the undergraduates being provided for in the bacteriological laboratory on the same floor in the main building. The new laboratory contains several small rooms in each of which one or two workers may carry on investigations with the least possible interference. One room is provided for the sterilizing ovens, another for the storage of cultures, while the constant temperature apparatus is under observation in the largest room from which the others open. An operating room is provided, also a chemical laboratory for the study of ptomaines, and a special room for the cleansing and storage of glass-ware.

The second floor is divided into two large laboratories, both under the immediate charge of Dr. W. F. Whitney, and are intended for the use of special stu-

dents in pathology and pathological anatomy. The laboratory first entered has wall-tables for twelve persons, and opportunities for as many more can be furnished, if needed. This room contains a chemical hood, a hooded-sink and a large central table. The latter and the wall-tables are furnished with drawers and lockers. A doorway leads into the second laboratory, which is of equal size, and is occupied by Drs. Whitney, Gannett and Sears. It contains the library of the laboratory, the nucleus of which was given by Miss Lucy Ellis from the library of her brother, the late Dr. Calvin Ellis, whose interest in the school where he was for so many years a professor, and especially in the study of pathological anatomy, was most devoted. Dr. Sears has added his own medical library to the Ellis collection, and it is intended that an efficient working-library shall be one of the features of the laboratory. Two small adjoining rooms are fitted up, one for an assistant, the other as a work-room in which the coarser kinds of mechanical work are to be carried on.

The third story is open throughout the greater part of its length, being designed for the use of the entire class, a hundred, more or less, of undergraduate students in pathology and pathological anatomy. Demonstrations are held in this room twice a week. Practical exercises in pathological histology are given on two other days. Special instruction is also given here to classes of fourth-year students and graduates who wish to continue their study of pathological anatomy without devoting a considerable amount of time to the subject. Students are at liberty to use this room at any time.

Connected with this class-room is one extending the width of the building and intended for photographic purposes. The north windows are sheets of plate-glass, and there is a vertical window in the roof. Three dark rooms are partitioned off, in which every convenience is to be had for the treatment of negatives.

It will be seen from this brief statement that the Sears Laboratories offer facilities for more or less advanced study in pathology, pathological anatomy and in bacteriology. Not only is ample provision made for the beginner, but it is intended also to offer every encouragement to those who desire to know something more than everybody knows. In particular it is hoped that special workers may be attracted to the laboratory, and by their investigations help to extend its efforts in promoting exactness in the study of disease.

### A SIMPLE MEANS OF JUGULATING CEPHALALGIA AND FACIAL NEURALGIA.

NAEGELI<sup>1</sup> reports that he has repeatedly cut short different forms of cephalalgia and odontalgia by raising the hyoid bone, or, which amounts to the same thing, the larynx, and keeping it raised for sixty or seventy seconds. Several *séances* are sometimes necessary, often but one, to obtain complete control over the various neuroses of the cranial nerves, and the cephalalgia resulting from excessive drinking. For the explanation of this phenomenon the author refers the reader to the anatomist or the physiologist.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. Bl. für Schweiz. Aerzte, June 15, and Satellite, December, 1890.

## INJECTIONS OF PYOKTANIN IN CYSTITIS.

DR. LEON NENCKI,<sup>1</sup> of Warsaw, reports four cases of exceedingly obstinate chronic cystitis, three of gonorrhoeal, one of rheumatic origin, in which, after ordinary measures had completely failed, the injection of a 1 in 1000 and 1 in 500 solution of blue pyoktanin, repeated twice daily, was followed by cure in from ten to fourteen days. In every one of the cases, a very marked amelioration with decrease in turbidity of the urine and disappearance of alkaline reaction and pain, etc., took place in a couple of days after the beginning of the treatment.

## THERMO-PALPATION.

As an aid to physical diagnosis Benczur and Jonas<sup>2</sup> call attention to the differences in temperature of the skin of the thorax and abdomen corresponding to the underlying organs. With a little practice, by passing the hand lightly over the skin the authors were able to map out the areas of splenic and cardiac dulness, the upper line of pleuritic effusions, etc. The region of dulness is described as being always cooler to the touch, whereas over organs containing air, the skin is relatively warm. The results were confirmed by specially constructed thermometers.

## PERIODICITY OF PHYSIOLOGICAL FUNCTIONS IN WOMEN.

PROFESSOR OTT<sup>3</sup> has recently made a study of the laws of periodicity of the physiological function in the female organism. He made his researches through the careful observation of fifty-seven women during sixty-eight menstrual periods; these women were all observed daily by Professor Ott. The subjects of special investigation were: radiation of heat, muscular force, respiratory capacity and force of pulmonary expiration, and, lastly, the patella reflex. The result proved that the energy of the functions of the female organism increases before the beginning of the menstrual period, and diminishes immediately before or at the appearance of catamenial hemorrhage. Abundant researches have shown that the pulse, temperature, and blood-pressure in little girls between eight and thirteen, and in women between fifty-eight and eighty, do not undergo periodical oscillations such as are observed during the age of sexual activity.

## TREATMENT OF EPILEPSY BY THE COMBINED USAGE OF ANTIPIRYNE AND BROMIDE OF AMMONIUM.

AN English physician, Charles Potts, reports the success in treatment of forty-three cases of confirmed epilepsy by the combined usage of antipyrine and bromide of ammonium, according to the method first suggested by Dr. H. C. Wood.

Three times a day five or six grains of antipyrine are administered, and from ten to twenty grains of bromide of ammonium in solution. Under the influence of this treatment, the epileptic seizures become less and less frequent and severe, and in many cases disappear altogether.

## SILK RIBBONS FOR DRAINAGE.

A SYSTEM of drainage which has been in use in Nussbaum's clinic for some time, is described by Fessler.<sup>4</sup> Common protective silk is cut into ribbons of from a third of an inch to two inches in breadth, and kept in a 1 to 1000 solution of corrosive sublimate. These strips are laid in the wound so that one end protrudes a short distance, and is covered by the dressing. When the dressing is changed the silk is pulled out a short distance, and the outer end cut off. Drainage by this method is said to be perfect, the smooth surface of the silk aiding the flow without in the least irritating the wound. The advantages over a stiff drainage-tube are many. The ribbons are easily rendered aseptic, dressings are easily applied over them, and fistulae never remain after the drainage is removed.

## STERILIZATION OF RUBBER CATHETERS.

DR. ALAPY<sup>5</sup> describes a new method of effecting the sterilization of these instruments, which possesses, he asserts, the merit of being very effective, easy to carry out, and harmless to the instruments. After drawing attention to the effects of various antiseptics, such as carbolic acid, sublimate, etc., and heat as ordinarily applied, he goes on to describe his own plan, which practically consists in wrapping up the instruments, not more than three or four in a packet, in ordinary blotting paper, the ends of which are just twisted up. These packets are then placed in glass tubes, the mouths of which are sealed with a plug of cotton wool. The glass tubes are exposed for half an hour to ordinary steam, that is to a temperature of 100° C. The packets of blotting paper are then removed, and kept in a drawer or box till they are required for use. They remain sterilized for any length of time, provided the paper is not opened, as is shown by the fact that they are incapable of infecting either sterilized bouillon or sterilized urine.

## SUBCUTANEOUS INJECTIONS OF ETHER IN HEPATIC COLIC.

KUMS, a few months ago, published a paper describing the successful results of this method of treatment in various forms of neuralgia. He has since found,<sup>6</sup> in two cases, that subcutaneous injections of ether are most effectual in relieving hepatic colic. In one of these cases, two injections over the region of the liver, one administered at mid-day and the other in the evening, and repeated next day, caused great relief. The symptoms of jaundice, however, persisted, and fifteen days later a fresh attack of hepatic colic occurred. Under the influence of fresh injections of ether, the pain entirely ceased, the jaundice disappeared, and no further symptoms had occurred two months later. In the other case, the treatment was even more quickly successful. Injections, administered morning and evening for two days, were quickly followed by complete disappearance of pain and of jaundice. Kums recommends the use of Hoffman's anodyne (the *spt. etheris B.P.*, a mixture of sulphuric ether, and alcohol in

<sup>1</sup> Münch. med. Wochenschr., No. 21, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> *Annal. des Mal. des Organes Genito Urin.*, July, 1890, and *Brit. Med. Jour.*, November 8, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> *La Semaine Medicale*, October 8, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> *Archiv. f. Klin. Med.*, 1890, 1.

<sup>5</sup> *Brit. Med. Jour.*, 1890, 1, 4, 16, 18, 19.

<sup>6</sup> *Brit. Med. Jour.*, December 6th.

equal parts, instead of pure ether, as he believes that it is more easily absorbed by organic tissues containing water when mixed with alcohol, than when injected alone, and that it therefore acts more rapidly.

### THE BARKING COUGH OF PUBERTY.

SIR ANDREW CLARK calls attention to what he describes as the barking cough of puberty (cynobex hebetis), previously alluded to by him, and somewhat differently by Sir Morrell Mackenzie. This peculiar cough occurs generally in nervous subjects, about the time of puberty, and more commonly in girls than in boys. It is not an ordinary nervous cough, not the ordinary cough of local irritation, of related pathological changes, of reflex action, of pneumogastric trouble, or of mere hysterical disorder, but possessed of certain distinguishing characteristics, existing always in the same general environment, and occurring almost exclusively within the range of those physical and psychological changes which mark the advent of puberty and accompany the final evolution of sex. It has a well-defined individuality of its own, and claims the right of separate consideration and naming. A case is given: A boy, aged fourteen, was the subject, for several months, of an incoercible convulsive cough. The parents belonged to a nervous family; he was himself nervous, and whilst under examination was odd in movements and restless in manner. Careful examination brought to light no sign of special structural disease. The paroxysm consisted of a succession of loud, dry, clanging, convulsive coughs, varying in intensity and duration, broken into irregular bars or phrases, and resembling at one time the barking, and at another the howling, of a dog. During the continuance of the paroxysm the patient appeared to be much distressed: his face was swollen and faintly livid, the eye-balls became prominent and congested. At the close of the paroxysm, which lasted over a minute, the patient appeared to be a little dazed, and was somewhat giddy. Recovering himself in a few minutes, he passed a quantity of limpid urine.

Although generally seen in nervous persons, it may occur in those that are not. No local adequate changes are to be found in the pharynx, in the larynx, or in the lungs, the cough and other disturbances of the respiratory movements are rhythmic and paroxysmal, no structural degenerations follow in the wake of the malady, and it disappears with, or shortly after, the complete evolution of sex. We cannot justly doubt that this convulsion or barking cough of puberty is a malady of nervous origin, character, course, and issues.

Concerning the prognosis of the malady, all the cases as far as known, although usually tedious and always somewhat prolonged, have ended eventually in complete recovery.

The patients are generally plainly overfed. Improvement has almost invariably followed the enforcement of a simple, but liberal, dietary arranged into three, or at most four, meals a day, abstinence from alcohol, cold or tepid sponging, warm, but not too warm, clothing, active outdoor exercise, early hours, and general discipline.

Of local applications to the interior of the throat,

only two have done good service; the first is glycerine of borax with oxychloride of bismuth and morphine, and the second is the same combination with the substitution of cocaine (10 per cent.) for morphine.

Among the internal remedies there are also two; the one is a syrup of the bromide of quinine and iron, with small doses of arsenic, and the other is a pill of reduced iron, valerianate of zinc, belladonna, and nuxvomica.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

SACCHARIN. — A solution of saccharin corresponding to simple syrup may be made as follows: <sup>1</sup>

R Saccharin . . . . . 2 grammes.  
Aque destil. . . . . 250 grammes. M.

From the same saccharin syrups may be made, as

R Tinct. aurantii amari . . . . . 10 parts.  
Sol. saccharin simp. . . . . 70 parts. M.

LACTIC ACID IN INFANTILE DIARRHŒA. — Thomas <sup>2</sup> uses the following not only in the green diarrhœa of infants, but also in cases of gastro-intestinal dyspepsia without fever.

R Acid lactic. . . . . 2 parts.  
Syrup. simp. . . . . 15 parts.  
Aque . . . . . 85 parts. M.

One teaspoonful should be given from a quarter to half an hour after each meal; if given sooner the acid is liable to cause rapid coagulation of the milk in large solid curds. In mild cases five or six doses a day are sufficient, but in acute cases it should be given much more frequently.

TERPINE HYDRATE IN WHOOPING-COUGH. — Of all the new remedies, Talamon <sup>3</sup> would give the preference to terpine, especially if the pertussis is accompanied by an abundant catarrhal secretion. The following formula is recommended:

R Terpine . . . . . gr. xv to xxv.  
Antipyrin . . . . . gr. xv.  
Syrup of orange peel . . . . . 3 jss.  
Linden water (or nuxlage) . . . . . 3 ii. M.

Dose, from one to two teaspoonfuls several times a day to a child of from one to four years of age.

<sup>1</sup> Bulletin Médicale, December 31st.

<sup>2</sup> Rev. Méd. de la Suisse Romande, 1890, No. 11.

<sup>3</sup> La Médecine Moderne, July 24th.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending Jan. 17, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer.	Thermometer.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	Wet bulb.	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	Daily mean. 8,000 A. M. 8,000 P. M.	8,000 A. M. 8,000 P. M.	8,000 A. M. 8,000 P. M.	8,000 A. M. 8,000 P. M.	
S., 11	29.85	38 47 29	62 100 81	S.W.	S.E.	8 27	O. R. .40
M., 12	29.96	39 46 31	89 74 81	S.W.	W.	30 27	O. O. .23
T., 13	29.80	37 27 18	73 61 65	W.	W.	14 12	C. C. .
W., 14	29.86	38 39 16	100 69 85	N.	S.W.	14 12	C. C. .61
T., 15	30.35	30 36 23	74 18 64	W.	S.W.	8 16	C. C. .
F., 16	30.52	28 31 24	73 71 72	W.	N.E.	10 12	F. O. .
S., 17	30.27	24 32 16	100 100 100	N.	N.E.	12 29	F. O. .40
Σ 57°							

S., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., hazy; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threatening; N., snow. \* Indicates trace of rainfall. ☉ Mean for week.

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal, December 20, 1890.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JANUARY 17, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.
New York	1,622,237	78	285	18.08	27.84	.48	6.56	3.52
Chicago	1,129,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Philadelphia	1,064,277	433	126	9.66	10.58	2.07	5.29	1.38
Brooklyn	852,467	360	146	15.96	23.90	1.12	8.68	3.98
St. Louis	536,000	157	47	8.32	13.72	1.28	2.56	1.28
Baltimore	500,545	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	446,507	237	74	8.80	18.92	1.32	2.20	1.76
Cincinnati	325,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
New Orleans	260,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington	230,000	92	30	20.71	—	5.45	11.99	—
Nashville	68,513	42	18	16.66	36.18	3.28	4.76	—
Charleston	49,435	42	9	4.76	3.38	4.76	—	—
Portland	42,000	—	0	—	14.28	—	—	—
Worcester	81,756	23	10	13.65	13.05	—	13.05	—
Lowell	77,005	33	10	36.50	21.21	21.21	—	—
Fall River	74,371	16	10	26.35	25.00	3.85	7.50	3.03
Cambridge	63,437	15	5	6.66	20.00	—	—	—
Lynn	55,684	15	4	13.33	13.33	6.66	—	—
Lawrence	44,536	9	9	23.10	11.55	19.25	3.85	—
Springfield	44,164	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
New Bedford	40,452	19	4	10.52	5.26	—	5.26	—
Somerville	40,117	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke	35,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem	30,755	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,850	11	1	18.18	9.09	18.18	—	—
Haverhill	27,292	9	1	—	18.18	—	—	—
Brookton	27,278	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Taunton	25,359	15	4	—	23.07	—	—	—
Seaton	24,375	9	1	11.11	33.33	—	—	—
Malden	22,984	3	2	—	33.33	—	—	—
Fitchburg	22,607	6	1	—	—	—	—	—
Glocester	21,292	7	3	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham	16,752	6	1	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,252	15	7	46.66	20.00	6.66	40.00	—
Quincy	16,711	8	1	62.50	12.50	37.50	—	—
Northampton	14,961	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport	13,041	—	3	12.50	—	—	12.50	—
Brookline	12,056	2	0	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 2,432; under five years of age 823; principal infectious diseases 426; small-pox, measles, diphtheria, croup, diarrheal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 233; acute lung diseases 426; consumption 296; diphtheria and croup 143; scarlet fever 48; typhoid fever 18; measles 29; diarrheal diseases 21; whooping-cough 18; cerebro-spinal meningitis 10; erysipelas 10; malarial fever 6.

From diarrheal diseases New York 9, Philadelphia and St. Louis 3 each, Washington 2, Brooklyn, Boston, Nashville and Newton 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 12, Brooklyn 2, Philadelphia, St. Louis, Boston and Lowell 1 each. From measles New York 18, Brooklyn 4, Boston 3, Nashville and Fall River 2 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York and Quincy 2 each, Brooklyn, Boston, Washington, Lowell, Lynn and Salem 1 each. From erysipelas New York 3, St. Louis and Boston 2 each, Brooklyn, Nashville and New Bedford 1 each. From malarial fever New York 3, Brooklyn 2, Cambridge 1.

In the twenty-eight great towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,424, for the week ending January 10th, the death-rate was 28.1. Deaths reported 5,394; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (diphtheria) 291, measles 183, whooping-cough 131, scarlet fever 51, diphtheria 46, diarrhoea 40, fever 28.

The death-rates ranged from 15.7 in Derby to 39.8 in Portsmouth, Birmingham 27.1, Bradford 22.7, Hull 20.2, Leeds 28.6, Leicester 22.4, Liverpool 27.9, London 29.1, Nottingham 18.8, Sheffield 25.7.

In Edinburgh 30.1, Glasgow 30.2, Dublin 26.0.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JANUARY 17, 1891, TO JANUARY 24, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain FRANK J. L. is assistant surgeon, relieved from temporary duty at Ridge Agency, South Dakota, to take effect when his services can be required by the commanding officer of the troops there stationed, and will then return to New York City and resume his office of assistant surgeon, S. O. 17, Par. 9, A. G. O., Washington, January 17, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain EDWIN F. GAYLORD, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Pine

Ridge Agency, South Dakota, and will proceed, without delay, to Fort Riley, Kansas, and report for temporary duty to the commanding officer of that post. S. O. 17, Par. 10, A. G. O., Washington, January 21, 1891.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JANUARY 24, 1891.

REMIUS C. PERSONS, surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Concord," February 10, 1891.

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION. — A regular meeting of the Society will be held, at 19 Boylston Place, on Monday evening, February 2d, at eight o'clock.

Readers: Dr. J. B. Swift, "Some Observations on Anteflexion of the Uterus"; Dr. J. Orne Green, "A Case of Abscess of the Brain with Chronic Middle Ear Disease."

T. F. SHERMAN, M.D., Secretary.

SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY. — There will be a meeting of this Section, at 19 Boylston Place, on Wednesday evening, February 4th, at eight o'clock.

Dr. Paul Thorndike will read a paper on "Kraske's Resection of the Rectum for Malignant Disease." Dr. W. J. Otis will give a demonstration of his method of High Rectal Inspection; in connection with which Dr. E. L. Parks will show Leiter's Latest Electric Lamp; Dr. F. S. Watson will show a case of Skin-Grafting by Thiersch's Method.

GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., Secretary.

## DEATHS.

A. H. Chessmore, M.D., President of the Vermont State Board of Health, Surgeon of the Fifth Vermont Regiment, died, January 27th, aged fifty.

Piercen Rector, M.D., of Jersey City, N. J., died, January 21st, aged fifty-two.

Dr. Friedrich Wiegner, Professor of Internal Pathology in the University of Strassburg, died recently at the age of seventy.

George Gulliver, M.B., F.R.C.P., senior assistant physician, and demonstrator of morbid anatomy at St. Thomas's Hospital, and physician to the London Fever Hospital, died, January 11th, aged thirty-nine.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

The Physician's Hand-book for 1891. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons.

Thirty-seventh Annual Report of the Trustees of the State Almshouse at Tewksbury.

Transactions of the Medical Society of the State of West Virginia. Twenty-third Annual Session. 1890.

Use and Abuse of the Obstetrical Forceps. By Eugene Prosper Bernarly, M.D., of Philadelphia. Reprint. 1890.

Forty-third Annual Report of the Trustees of the Massachusetts School for the Feeble-Minded, for the Year ending September 30, 1890.

Two Cases of Prostatectomy. By J. William White, M.D., Professor of Clinical Surgery in the University of Pennsylvania, etc. Reprint. 1890.

Medico-Chirurgical Transactions. The Royal Medical and Chirurgical Society of London. Volume LXXIII. London: Longmans, Green & Co. 1890.

A Practical Treatise on Fractures and Dislocations. By Frank Hastings Hamilton, A.M., M.D., LL.D. Eighth edition, revised and edited by Stephen Smith, A.M., M.D. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

Structure of the Central Nervous System. Twelve Lectures for Physicians and Students. By Dr. Ludwig Edinger, Frankfurt. Second edition. Translated by Willis Hall Vitum, M.D. Edited by C. Eugene Riggs, A.M., M.D. Philadelphia: F. A. Davis. 1890.

An Illustrated Encyclopaedic Medical Dictionary, being a Dictionary of the Technical Terms used by Writers on Medicine and the Collateral Sciences, in the Latin, English, French and German Languages. By Frank P. Foster, M.D. New York: D. Appleton & Company. 1890.

Cranietomy for Microcephalus. The Later History of a Case of Excision of the Head-Centre for Epilepsy. A Clinical Lecture delivered at the Jefferson Medical College Hospital, November 19, 1890. By W. W. Keen, M.D., Professor of the Principles of Surgery. Reprint. 1890.



## Address.

EARLY DIAGNOSIS OF SOME SERIOUS DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM; ITS IMPORTANCE AND FEASIBILITY.<sup>1</sup>

BY E. C. SEGUIN, M.D., PROVIDENCE, R. I.

## II. DEMENTIA-PARALYTICA.

THIS, the passive form of general paresis, so-called, is often seen by the general practitioner at its earlier stages, and the gravity of the symptoms is almost never appreciated. Even by neurologists the diagnosis of nervous prostration or cerebral fatigue is often made and a delusive prognosis given. Rest and change are advised, when an active medication and seclusion from excitement should be prescribed.

The symptoms by which an early diagnosis can be made are as follows, in order of importance:

(1) A change in the patient's moral character; ethical changes. Ethical development is the last and highest phase of action or function of the cerebrum in mammals, and more strikingly in man; it is the least instinctive or organic function, a sort of delicate efflorescence; and, consequently, it is not surprising that it should be the first to retrograde when the cerebrum is undergoing widespread degeneration of slight degree. The alteration, allow me to repeat, is a positive *change*, not an accentuation to a morbid degree of the patient's previous faults of character, as is observed in various forms of insanity. Diminished regard for decorum, slovenly habits, in dress and at table, slight deviations from truthfulness, an inclination for, or relish for, ribald or obscene jokes, actual indecency in language and acts, indulgence in stimulants, lascivious familiarities and visits to houses of prostitution, etc., in a man who previously never lapsed in such matters, should always cause the greatest concern and lead to a suspicion of beginning diffused encephalitis.

Irritability or abnormal anger might be included in this list, but this increased reaction to external stimuli is a symptom more characteristic of cerebral neurasthenia, hysteria, etc., and seldom means a change in character. Indeed, in my experience, good nature and abnormal pliability are more frequent than irritability in dementia. The same remarks apply to the abnormal emotions shown by victims of this disease: they laugh or cry "hysterically" on the slightest provocation. This state, however, only means that we have an abnormally sensitive brain and diminished self-restraint before us—conditions fully as frequent in simple cerebral neurasthenia as in dementia-paralytica.

Not rarely these symptoms, though appearing very early, are not known to the physician because the patient cannot tell of them, and his relatives are ashamed to reveal them. They must be sought for; consequently, although these ethical symptoms are of great importance, they cannot be designated as striking or as leading symptoms, except to the family physician, who, of course, has peculiar opportunities for noting these changes, even before the family is alarmed.<sup>2</sup>

Often it is believed by laymen and physicians that the alcoholic and sexual irregularities of the patient are causes of subsequent symptoms, but this is, most authorities agree, an erroneous and dangerous view.

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Providence Medical Association, December 1, 1896. Continued from Vol. CXXIII, page 608, of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> I have sometimes first heard of these symptoms some time after the consultation, from associates and friends of the patient; the family having carefully concealed them.

Doubtless minute changes in the brain precede the ethical degradation.

(2) Mental dulness and inaccuracy. The patient often complains of these himself; he is becoming "lazy," mental exertion is onerous; he feels dull and even drowsy during business hours; he is conscious of doing everything slowly and laboriously. He notes mistakes in his calculations, failures to keep appointment, and other evidences of failing memory and impaired power of attention. Many cases—those in which a slight degree of exaltation appears early—are unaware of these faults and energetically deny them. Yet it is astonishing how long professional or old habitual acts continue to be performed with tolerable exactness, even after many symptoms have appeared. Such mental operations as have by long practice become almost automatic or semi-instinctive resist the disease remarkably.<sup>3</sup>

(3) Motor disturbances. These are often the first which are complained of by the patient. Difficulty and slowness of articulation; awkwardness of the fingers for delicate movements; impaired handwriting; visible tremor; a general loss of muscular force are often perfectly evident to the patient in those cases where exaltation has not set in. I have notes of several cases in which the patient came to me spontaneously for difficult articulation (this appearing to him the only symptom).

In very rare cases impaired articulation with slight tremor of the hands, are really the first symptoms. I have notes of one such case, in which I made the diagnosis at that stage; the patient dying in Germany several years later with all the symptoms present.

As tremor underlies the faulty speech (or dysarthria) and the awkwardness, allow me to speak of it at some length. Different cases present tremors, which I am in the habit of classifying as coarse and fine. Sometimes it requires the closest scrutiny to detect them, or they may be almost choreic in form. Always these tremors appear only on exertion; they are not, strictly speaking, fibrillary contractions, nor are they at all like the rhythmical or quasi-rhythmical movements of paralysis agitans, senile or alcoholic trembling. Consequently you will have to seek for this symptom by bidding the patient to do certain things. "Sitting quietly he appears free from tremors; bid him frown, and the muscles of the upper part of the face show tremulous action; bid him show his gums, the tremor appears in all the lower facial muscles; bid him protrude the tongue, and that organ appears filled with fine tremulous contractions, or is agitated as a whole by coarser tremors; make the patient hold out his hands, and various degrees of non-rhythmical tremor are apparent to your eye or to your fingers (if you hold his fingers within yours). Tell him to speak, and the aerial waves are broken by the irregular muscular contraction, producing various forms of faulty articulation. Emotion, which in almost all persons is accompanied by unconscious muscular movements in various parts, also brings out the tremors. At once when the patient begins to tell you his ailments or replies to your questions, the faulty speech reveals the tremors, and to the experienced ear foretells the man's doom.

<sup>3</sup> I have known of physicians who attended to ordinary practice fairly well (but were suspected of drinking by their clients) for a long time after the diagnosis was clear; and two years ago I made a diagnosis of dementia-paralytica in a popular actor who "starred" about the country with diminishing success for several months afterward.

For, gentlemen, if there is a pathognomonic symptom in all semeiology, it is the peculiar faulty speech of the early stage of non-delirious dementia-paralytica. It is as valuable for the diagnosis of this disease as fulgurating pains are for that of tabes. Yet a similar speech (or at least one that seems like it), is met with once in a while in a generally tremulous patient who has not cortical degeneration. So rare is this that I have record of but one example; so that the value of the symptom remains very great.

The fundamental character of the speech in paresis (to use the ordinary short name for the disease) is non-rhythmic vibration. This leads to a jerky irregular utterance, and a still further degree of muscular tremor (or as some wrongly say of incoordination), causes the hardly perceptible sounding or the omission of syllables in long words. It is a mistake, in my opinion, to consider this omission of syllables as the characteristic fault. It is not present at the early period when I would wish my *confères* to diagnose the disease. It is almost impossible to describe by words the characteristics of speech so altered. Last spring I made experiments with the phonograph, hoping to obtain cylinders which might be used to demonstrate to students the faulty speech of this disease, and others, but found that the instrument was not yet delicate enough for that purpose. It requires a good speaker to make a useful record on the machines now in market.

Allow me to repeat that the speech of paresis is tremulous, jerky yet often slow; some syllables are spoiled and some are omitted from long words. No other disease causes this.

(1) Pupillary symptoms. Here we see an indication of the close relationship of posterior spinal sclerosis and dementia-paralytica. In point of fact one disease is sometimes complicated by the other and *vice versa*. The pupillary symptoms to be observed are:

Contraction, with loss of passive dilation in the dark. The pupils are often so small as to deserve the appellation of pin-head pupils shading the eyes or placing the patient in a dark room causes no expansion. They are in a state of spasm as German writers call it.

Inequality is very frequent; it may be difficult to detect, but few cases in my experience have not presented this peculiarity.

In some rare cases (probably truly of syphilitic origin), the pupils are motionless and unequal but wide. Thus we may say that in dementia-paralytica and in posterior spinal sclerosis we meet with unequal, Argyll-Robertson pupils; much more often small in the former disease. Atrophy of the optic nerves is rare.

(5) The patient's manner is very suggestive, quite early in the disease. The patient seems confused in taking a chair, or trying to leave the room; he looks at various objects in your office regardless of the fact that you are questioning him; he looks from his friends to you in a stupid, helpless manner; and tolerates that they answer for him. Frequently he interrupts his friends to deny the symptoms they relate. When once seen, it is a behavior never to be forgotten.

As a part of this confusion some patients appropriate objects which do not belong to them, under the idea

that they do. This leads to arrests for shop-lifting, etc.

The psychological mechanism of these symptoms is that the patient's perceptions are fleeting and imperfect; his will power diminished; his power of attention impaired; he labors under a sense of unreality and uncertainty.

(6) Varying degrees of exaltation, or morbid optimism. With slow, tremulous, broken speech the unfortunate patient will tell you that he "feels first-rate," "was never better in my life," etc., in shocking contrast to the obvious mental and physical decay. In some cases pretty early, in others later this exaltation grows to extraordinary proportions; the patient claims herculean strength, unmeasured wealth, limitless sexual power (when impotent), supernatural powers, etc. This constitutes the "exalted delirium" with which asylum physicians are best acquainted. But I beg of you not to consider this as a pathognomonic symptom, as some writers would have you believe. Many cases of dementia-paralytica never get beyond "feeling very well," some others are neither exalted nor depressed, and a small number have depressing hypochondriacal delusions. In pleading for the early diagnosis of this disease I refer to cases in which exaltation and maniacal excitement, as well as epileptiform and apoplectiform attacks have not yet appeared.

(7) The reflexes are as a rule greatly exaggerated. Extremely strong knee-jerk, sometimes ankle-clonus, and nearly always wrist-jerk can be demonstrated. In cerebral syphilis and some cases of cerebral neurasthenia we meet with equally high reflexes. The explanation is to my mind simple. I still believe that knee-jerks, etc., are reflex spinal acts (though by far the most rapid of all reflex actions). The healthy cerebral cortex constantly exerts a restraining or inhibitory effect or influence upon the spinal centres. If the cerebral cortex be diseased, by internal inflammatory changes as in paresis, by wide-spread arteritis as in syphilis, or by simple (?) functional exhaustion, this inhibitory influence is reduced or almost lost; hence the increased reflexes,<sup>11</sup> and the unrestrained emotional manifestations. These are the symptoms from which a early diagnosis of dementia-paralytica can be made by the practitioner; nay, should be made by him.

(1) A positive diagnosis can be made, I believe, from the speech alone,<sup>12</sup> but perhaps it is too much to ask the general practitioner to risk so much on one symptom. Impaired speech with unequal motionless pupils, high reflexes, and slight mental symptoms should, however, oblige the physician to make a diagnosis, and remove the patient from business.

(2) Fixed, small or unequal pupils with changes in character, increased reflexes, and confusion in manner, should lead to a suspicion of dementia-paralytica. Even the small fixed pupils alone should, I think, excite suspicion, and lead to careful observation of the patient.

(3) Mental slowness and inaccuracy, with any one of the symptoms referred to should cause a strong suspicion of incipient "paresis." The same is true of inexplicable changes in the moral character of a subject above twenty years of age.

<sup>11</sup> Two years ago I saw a perfectly healthy patient presenting tremor, imperfect speech, unequal pupils, conscious failure of memory, etc., on taking leave of him, he put the few, which his wife had handed him, into his over pocket, and at the door shook hands with her. The poor lady, who has since died, was instantly aware of these errors and laughed heartily at them.

<sup>12</sup> In a small minority of cases the knee jerk is absent or much reduced and the patient describes sharp pains in various parts of the body. These are cases in which the posterior columns and roots of the cord are affected by sclerosis; it is yet a question whether this is a coincidence or whether it is an extension downward of the cerebral changes.

<sup>13</sup> The foot note on this page refers to such a case, brought to me by Dr. Conrad of New York.

(4) Dementia-paralytica is, I might add, much more frequent among women than is generally held by authorities. They can more easily cover up signs of mental failure, and they seldom exhibit exaltation. Guided by the points I have given as of great diagnostic value, you will be able to recognize a good many female cases.

(5) A general character of great value is the gradual slow onset of symptoms. When an adult rapidly becomes demented (foolish in manner, inattentive to his person, even to the point of not controlling his evacuations), has unequal pupils, and large quasi-choreic ataxic tremors with early convulsive seizures, it is possible that the case is one of cerebral syphilis, which may be cured by heroic treatment.

(6) You should not be discouraged in your diagnosis by an apparent return to health after a few months, because extraordinary remissions, lasting several months, occur in the course of dementia-paralytica.

### III. CEREBRAL TUMOR.

I had intended saying a good deal about the early diagnosis of cerebral tumor, but the subject is so large that there would not be time for its careful consideration this evening. Let me just enumerate the following principal symptoms of encephalic tumor, namely:

*Headache*, local or diffused.

*Paralysis* of various distribution, and almost invariably progressive in development.

*Convulsions*, usually having the same distribution as the paralysis; occasionally general spasm. Either of these symptoms may precede the other, and no special value attaches to the order of precedence.

*Opisthotonus*.

*Vomiting*, usually without nausea.

*Anæsthesia*, very rarely; usually of same distribution as the motor symptoms.

*Mental dulness*, stupor, and even transitory coma.

*Aphasia*, amnesia, sensory or motor.

*Hemianopsia*, dark half-fields on side opposite the tumor, and on same side as the motor and sensory symptoms. If the optic nerves are normal, the papillary reaction is completely preserved.

*Choked disk or neuro-retinitis*, with hæmorrhages in the retina; succeeded by

*Atrophy of the optic nerves*, but this symptom may appear primarily.

*Paralysis* of one or more cranial nerves independently of body-paralysis.

*Increased temperature* of scalp over supposed site of tumor.

*Localized tenderness* to percussion over supposed site of tumor. Both these symptoms are unusual and of uncertain value.

*Slow pulse* occurs when the intra-cranial pressure is much increased, and often is co-occurent with deep stupor lasting hours or days. Repeated attacks of stupor with slow pulse during the course of a case of encephalic tumor, are very strongly indicative of distension of the ventricles by fluid.

Unfortunately none of these symptoms is pathognomic; not one has nearly the value that fulgurating pains have in tabes, or defective speech in dementia-paralytica.

At one time it was hoped that choked disk would prove of greater value than any other single symptom, but we have known for ten years that many cases even

of enormous tumors do not present choked disk, and that, on the other hand, this ocular lesion occurs in persons who have no intra-cranial disease. Indeed, in my experience as regards tumors of the hemispheres the rule is, that the optic nerves are normal. When the tumor is situated in any other part of the encephalon, choked disk seldom fails to appear; often very early.

A diagnosis must consequently be made by studying the grouping and the mode of progress of the symptoms. The latter I believe to be most important. For instance, the co-existence of recurring localized spasm (Jacksonian spasm) with a progressively increasing paralysis of the same part as that which is convulsed (let us say one arm or one leg for example), may sometimes justify the diagnosis of cerebral tumor, even if all the other symptoms are absent.

Local or Jacksonian spasms, occurring in a previously healthy adult patient, should always excite suspicion of brain tumor. The same is true of choked disk alone, (when Bright's disease can be excluded).

With reference to the value of localized spasm it should be added that there are a few cases on record which would seem to indicate that they may occur in hysteria—very rarely of course. Besides, if the paralysis following the spasm (of one forearm let us say) is only slight or transient, we must remember that a superficial or cortical lesion, not a tumor, may cause the symptoms. I have reported such a case in which a patch of localized meningitis over the facial centre was diagnosed during life and verified post mortem.<sup>13</sup> I should add that the diagnosis of cerebral tumor may now be made so early (that is, when the tumor is very small) that immediate surgical interference may be of no service. In a case of mine operated by Dr. R. F. Weir, the tumor was deeply seated in the white substance, and was not larger than a small almond. It seems a miracle that we detected (by palpation) this small sub-cortical sarcomatous mass.<sup>14</sup> Recently Dr. Joseph D. Bryant operated on a case in which I had (in conjunction with Drs. Fuller and Wolff, of Hartford) diagnosed a tumor under the motor centre for the left leg. The operation failed to reveal the tumor, though most careful palpation was practised and incision made through the cortex. A careful autopsy made on the partly hardened hemisphere revealed a gliomatous mass about half an inch in diameter, just about in the anticipated location. The tumor being of about the same consistency as the surrounding white substance, could not be detected by palpation. Again, about a year ago, Dr. Weir operated in a case in which I felt quite sure that there was a tumor. None was found at the operation, and we were naturally much disappointed. A regular autopsy was not allowed, but Dr. Weir removed the whole of the right hemisphere with his fingers, through the large trephine aperture, without finding a tumor. However, judging by my last case, the one operated in Hartford, I feel quite certain that a small sub-cortical glioma or sarcoma did exist in this case, and the coarse post-mortem examination could not have revealed so small a mass. It is highly desirable that in all such cases the brain should not be cut in pieces at the time of the autopsy, but placed in hardening fluid for more careful study later.

<sup>13</sup> Journal of Nervous and Mental Diseases, vol. xiv, June, 1887. (Case 1.)

<sup>14</sup> American Journal of the Medical Sciences, July, August and September, 1888.

The practical conclusion to be drawn from these three cases is, that surgical interference may be attempted too early, that is, when the tumor is too small to be recognized, especially if it be sub-cortical.

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### SUPRA-PUBLIC CYSTOTOMY FOR THE REMOVAL OF FOREIGN BODIES WITH REPORT OF A SUCCESSFUL CASE.<sup>1</sup>

BY HOMER GAGE, A.M., M.D.,  
Surgeon to Worcester City Hospital and to Memorial Hospital.

INCREASED familiarity with the use of the lithotrite has made cystotomy for the removal of foreign bodies from the bladder as much the exception now, as it formerly was the rule. Of the 240 cases collected by Denucé there were, prior to 1830, 27 extractions and 109 cystotomies; between 1830 and 1856, 22 cystotomies and 101 cases of extraction. Poulet's figures, brought up to 1879, show substantially the same proportion; and there can be no doubt but that these later results represent a genuine and permanent advance in the management of these very annoying cases. Whenever the foreign body is small and can be easily crushed like a stone, or whenever there is reason to believe that it is so small and flexible that it can be easily withdrawn from the urethra, the case admits of no argument. Extraction by means of the lithotrite is then the safest and quickest as it is always the most brilliant procedure. But there are many cases in which the nature and shape of the foreign body, or the existence of urethral or prostatic obstruction makes extraction the more dangerous and cystotomy the more conservative method.

The problem of choosing between these operations lately presented itself to me in the case of a young man in whose bladder a piece of soft rubber catheter had been broken off six weeks previously, and it is to a brief consideration of those cases in which the whole or a piece of a catheter or bougie constitutes the foreign body to be removed that I wish particularly to call your attention. Such cases generally result from the use of defective or worn out instruments, although the large proportion which follows their use in the hands of patients themselves would indicate that unskillful or careless manipulation add much to the probability of their occurrence. The jointed silver catheter becomes unlocked at the joint, a silver catheter which has been once broken and soldered is very liable to refracture at the old place, and in one of the cases which will be found in the accompanying table (Mr. Heath's) an old man succeeded in leaving two fragments of a metallic instrument in his bladder. Such accidents are, however, far more common from the use of silk gutta-percha and soft rubber instruments. They crack easily, especially when old and dry, and when once cracked are easily broken.

From the records at my disposal I have collected the following cases in which a piece or the whole of a catheter or bougie has been removed from the bladder. They go back only to 1879:

#### EXTRACTIONS.

(1) A small piece of a silver catheter removed from a patient seventy-one years old, after being retained twenty-four hours,

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Worcester District Medical Society, November 15, 1890.

by means of lithotrite. A second piece, one and three-eighths inches long, after failure with lithotrite, was removed by perineal cystotomy. Heath: *Lancet*, 1879, i, 478.

(2) A No. 10 gum-elastic catheter which had been retained in the bladder of a man seventy years old for seven months. Abbe: *New York Medical Record*, xx, 705.

(3) The whole of a soft rubber catheter which had been retained twenty days. Cheine: *Edinburgh Medical Journal*, xvii, 741.

(4) A No. 4 pilot bougie, twelve inches long, which had been retained two days in case of stricture. Edwards: *British Medical Journal*, 1882, i, 816.

(5) A No. 3 pilot bougie passed for relief of stricture. Harrison: *British Medical Journal*, 1882, i, 816.

(6) A gutta-percha catheter extracted after incision of urethra. Lediard: *British Medical Journal*, 1882, ii, 889.

(7) Five inches of a soft rubber catheter retained sixteen hours, extracted after incision of urethra. Porter: *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, cxv, 399.

(8) Whole of a soft rubber catheter retained twenty-four hours. Extracted by means of a wire bent over a steel sound. Osborn: *Journal American Medical Association*, 1883, i, 717.

#### PERINEAL CYSTOTOMIES.

(1) One-half of a fine bougie which was being used as a guide. Teevan: *Lancet*, 1879, i, 478.

(2) A gutta-percha catheter. Bryant: *Lancet*, 1879, i, 478.

(3) Three and three-quarter inches of a No. 13 English silver catheter retained three weeks in a patient who had retention complicating cancer of sigmoid flexure. Lediard: *British Medical Journal*, 1882, ii, 889.

(4) One inch of a gum-elastic catheter. Lediard: *British Medical Journal*, 1882, ii, 889.

(5) One-half of a gum-elastic catheter after being retained one year. Fayer: *Lancet*, 1883, i, 545.

(6) Four and one-half inches of a No. 22 Nelaton catheter retained four days. Evacuator failed to remove it. Keen: *Philadelphia Medical Times*, March, 1888.

(7) Two or three inches of a soft rubber catheter retained six or eight months. Three calculi removed, each containing bit of catheter. Halsted: *New York Medical Journal*, xxxix, 227.

#### SUPRA-PUBLIC CYSTOTOMIES.

(1) Piece of a jointed silver catheter, the bladder was not sutured. Hyatt: *North Carolina Medical Journal*, December, 1883.

(2) Whole of a No. 14 elastic bougie. Bladder was sutured but leaked for one week. Orłowski: *Deutsch. Zeitsch. f. Chir.*, December, 1885.

Among these 17 cases there are eight extractions—seven by means of the lithotrite and one by means of a wire bent over a steel sound, seven perineal cystotomies, and two supra-public cystotomies. For this particular class of foreign bodies the cutting operation seems to have been resorted to relatively more often than one would have expected from the earlier and more comprehensive tables of Denucé and Poulet. The introduction of antiseptics and the safer technique secured thereby have undoubtedly done much to contribute to this result. Of the 17, all recovered but one—a man seventy years old with cancer of the sigmoid flexure, who succumbed seven weeks after a median perineal operation to pyæmia. Of the eight extractions three were attended with great difficulty, and in one of them the procedure failed. Mr. Heath (Case 1) succeeded in withdrawing a small bit of the end of a silver catheter through the urethra, but his lithotrite failed to remove or crush a second piece which perineal cystotomy proved to be only one and three-eighths inches long.

In Mr. Lediard's and Dr. Porter's cases pieces of a gum-elastic and of a soft rubber catheter respectively, were extracted only after incising the anterior urethra. In Mr. Keen's case (No. 17) extraction by means of an evacuator had to be abandoned in favor of cystotomy. These cases recovered promptly, but they suggest certain dangers and difficulties attendant upon extraction. Laceration of bladder or urethra must be avoided if possible—if unavoidable it is better that it should be by incision from without so that the extent of the damage may be under the direct

control of the surgeon. Whenever the foreign body is a fragment of a metallic instrument, the lithotrite is at a great disadvantage. It can only extract it when the direction of the long axis of the fragment corresponds to the long axis of the instrument. Such a correspondence can be secured only by repeated trials. With each trial there is beside the risk of catching the bladder-wall, the resistance of which it is difficult to distinguish from that of the foreign body, the additional risk of injuring the bladder with the fragment, one end of which is usually ragged and sharp. In all such cases, therefore, the cutting operation is to be preferred. With gutta-percha, gum-elastic, or other flexible instruments, it is somewhat different. Experience has proved and our table illustrates that even a whole catheter or bougie may be withdrawn with but little difficulty even when doubled on itself. The same uncertainty about catching the bladder-wall must, however, be taken into account with the added risk of lacerating the urethra. If the instrument has not remained long enough to have rendered the urine ammoniacal, or to have become encrusted with a calculous deposit, so that it presents a comparatively smooth surface, and if the urethra is of normal calibre, extraction by means of the lithotrite is certainly the simpler and safer operation. A foreign body, however, which has been in the bladder so long that cystitis with ammoniacal urine has resulted, and has become covered with a rough and sharp crystalline deposit can hardly be withdrawn from the urethra without considerable risk. Dr. Abbe (Case 4) has successfully removed a No. 10 gum-elastic catheter which had been retained seven months and was everywhere encrusted. It can probably be done again. But surely any one would hesitate to introduce a catheter from without which presented a rough, ragged surface, and was covered with foul decomposing urine lest it should cause urethral laceration and septic infection. The same reasoning applies with greater force when a stricture makes urethral laceration by division or internal urethrotomy a necessary preliminary to the introduction of the lithotrite. Upon these grounds, in my own case, I rejected extraction and preferred cystotomy.

Then came the necessity of choosing between the perineal and supra-pubic operations. The revival of an operation which has once been condemned after fair trial, can be justified only by the disappearance of the causes which led to its abandonment. In the case of supra-pubic cystotomy these were chiefly two. First, the danger of wounding the peritoneum and opening the peritoneal cavity, and second, the increased danger of urinary infiltration and septic infection. The former has been happily removed by the experiments of Garson, Peterson, Strong and others, which have been confirmed by a large and increasing experience with a technique founded upon their observations. Distension of the bladder with or without simultaneous distension of the rectum lifts the anterior reflexion of the peritoneum far enough above the pubes so that it can be easily avoided and need not be seen during the operation. The dangers of urinary infiltration and septic infection have been diminished by the use of antiseptic irrigation and the open treatment of the external wound, so that the probability of their occurrence is no greater than after the perineal incision. Its immediate dangers are then no greater, and it has the advantage of avoiding entirely what is a rare

but sometimes very troublesome complication of the perineal operation, namely, hemorrhage. The plexus of veins in the prevesical fat can often be dragged one side with the finger, or if not, is perfectly accessible, and can be easily secured. The supra-pubic incision possesses the further advantage of making the bladder much more accessible, and of enabling the operator when necessary to see as well as feel. A foreign body which has been partially encysted or whose sharp ends have caused ulceration or thinning of the bladder-walls can in this way be removed with very much less danger of rupture — moreover it can always be removed even when from the perineal wound it may be inaccessible. The low operation has besides, certain rare, but possible sequences which cannot be wholly disregarded. Greig Smith says: "In this Bristol district, where stone is rare, I have seen in the last nine years five operations for perineal fistula following perineal lithotomy, and I have been concerned in the treatment of one case of stricture and one of fistula from the same cause. . . . Stricture, fistula, sexual incompetence — separately or combined must be admitted to be rare sequences of perineal lithotomy." Such accidents are as likely to follow the removal of a piece of catheter as the removal of a stone and the supra-pubic operation appears to be free not only from these but from any other complications. I, therefore, selected it in the following case.

R. D., a French-Canadian, twenty-three years old, had gonorrhoea two years ago, and has had a slight gleet discharge ever since; has never had retention, but has observed that the size of the stream was slowly diminishing. In August last, while in Canada, he was induced to go to a hospital for the relief of stricture. On his return toward the end of the month, he had a well-marked purulent urethritis. There was pain at the end of micturition, and the last drops of urine were decidedly bloody. He was obliged to get up two or three times to pass water at night, but there was no increased frequency by day. Such was his condition when I saw him about September 1st. He said that while at the hospital a bougie had broken off in his bladder, and that he thought his trouble resulted from the retention of a fragment. I thought his story highly improbable, and gave it little attention. The gonorrhoea soon stopped, but the pain and blood continued, and he began to complain of pain and distress in the perineum. Accordingly he entered my service at the City Hospital, October 2d, at which time I searched the bladder under ether but found nothing. His urine at this time had a specific gravity of 1,016, was cloudy, alkaline, and contained a trace of albumen with a sediment of pus, blood and considerable mucus. Blistering the perineum and irrigation of the bladder were alike of no effect. Finally, in answer to my inquiry I heard from the Canadian hospital that a piece of a No. 11 soft rubber catheter was probably responsible for his trouble. It had been in the bladder now about seven weeks, and on October 21st after distending the bladder with about eight ounces of boroglyceride solution, I made an incision in the median line two and a half inches long extending from the top of the symphysis pubes upwards. The recti were held apart, their attachments to the symphysis partially divided, and the bladder-wall incised for about one inch. The piece of catheter was then withdrawn with the fingers, and the opening closed with an interrupted silk suture. A drainage-tube was

placed in the external wound and a catheter tied in the urethra and connected by a rubber-tube with a bottle hanging by the bed. The wound was dressed with a dry antiseptic dressing. There was no leaking from the bladder wound until the sixth day, when the catheter was left out. On the next day it was replaced, and except some suppurative about the sutures of the external wound no further trouble occurred. The catheter was permanently removed November 4th, and on the 6th, sixteen days after the operation, he was discharged well.

The fragment removed was doubled on itself at the upper end of the eye, and was covered with a crystalline phosphatic deposit. It was two and a half inches long and weighed thirty-one grains.

There are two points in connection with the operations which demand at least a moment's consideration, namely, the value of rectal distension and the advisability of suturing the bladder. I followed Greig Smith in not using the rectal bag. Its advantages are of course, that it lifts the peritoneum further out of the way, and that it raises the floor of the bladder into a more accessible position. The latter is a great advantage when operating upon tumors of the bladder or prostate; for the removal of foreign bodies that lie within the cavity, it is unnecessary. The experiments of Strong show that the peritoneal reflexion is a little higher when both bladder and rectum are distended, than when the bladder alone is filled. The difference, however, is slight and unless it can be shown to possess some very positive advantage, it seems to me that the chance of injuring the rectum makes the use of the rectal bag quite inadvisable.

The propriety of suturing the bladder is still *sub judice*. König in his report before the International Medical Congress of 1886, absolutely condemned it. Eigenbrodt, from an experience of thirty-eight cases in Trendelenberg's clinic, regarded complete closure by suture as not yet justifiable. Sir Henry Thompson rejects it, and Jacobson thinks "the risk run is greater than any advantage gained." The record of eight deaths and seventeen failures out of forty cases collected by Meyer in 1884, was not encouraging. On the other hand it cannot be denied that when primary union of the bladder wound can be secured, it not only prevents septic infiltration, but adds very greatly to the comfort of the patient, as well as to the rapidity of his convalescence. Even if not uniformly successful, still if it can be done without increasing the danger, suture is surely worthy of trial. Of 100 cases collected by Watson in 1889, suture was successful in thirty-five, certainly an encouraging showing. Moreover, he found that whenever serious results had followed suture it was because the outer wound had been closed. Accordingly, he follows Kraske, Eltzmann and Meckel in recommending that the outer wound be left open. It may be packed with iodoform gauze or partially closed around a drainage-tube. Managed in this way it is difficult to see what harm can be done by attempting the closure of the bladder wound except where it is desired to leave it open for purposes of irrigation or drainage. In applying the suture the edges of the wound must be turned in, and the outer surface of the bladder on either side of the incision brought into close and accurate apposition. Very little of the edge is to be turned in, not more than one-sixteenth of an inch if possible, but the careful turning in of that little and the accurate adjustment

of the sutures, will be found to be two of the chief elements of success. A third will be found in taking advantage of the submucosa in placing the sutures. Each stitch must include something stronger than the muscular walls else it would not hold. It must not penetrate the mucous membrane or it would become encrusted with salts or form a channel for urinary infiltration. As was pointed out by Halsted and Mall in intestinal suture one can readily familiarize one's self with the sense of resistance which the submucosa makes to the passage of the needle, and so strong is this tissue that if only a few fibres are caught sufficient strength is given to the suture to allow of its being firmly tied. In sewing up the bladder in my own case precisely the same sense of resistance was encountered in the submucosa that I have felt in experiments on intestinal suture, and precisely the same advantages are, I think, to be derived from making use of it. The uninterrupted square suture of Cushing or any of the various forms of intestinal suture may be adopted. If the interrupted form is used, the stitches must be applied as closely as possible, for accuracy and closeness of adjustment are of much more importance than the kind of suture. Either catgut or silk may be used. I prefer silk because it admits of a finer needle. I had a No. 8 straight milliner's needle such as I have used in intestinal suture, but found it so long that I had great difficulty in applying my sutures. The wound in the bladder lies below the surface of the abdomen, and a needle more than one inch long can only be used at a disadvantage. On this account I failed to secure an absolutely accurate adjustment of the edges of my wound, and to this I attributed the slight leakage which subsequently occurred. I am, however, satisfied that my suturing, imperfect as it proved to be, made the period of convalescence very much shorter than it would have been had it been left undone.

#### THE NECESSITY OF AN EMERGENCY HOSPITAL IN THE BUSINESS DISTRICT OF BOSTON.<sup>1</sup>

BY GEORGE W. GALVIN, M.D., BOSTON,  
Surgeon for Old Colony and New York & New England Railroads.

THE subject for discussion this evening is one which I have had under consideration for the past eight years. Believing, as many medical men do, that in order to become a successful general practitioner, it is necessary to locate yourself in a thickly populated place, I selected the South Cove district. In all large cities the cream of the practice goes to the physicians and surgeons who have established themselves in the confidence of the public by their excellent work, and their connection with the various hospitals and medical schools, while the younger men content themselves with the overflow from their seniors in the profession and an occasional emergency case which may bring them into more or less prominence.

It has been my good fortune to receive a large share of the patronage of the latter class. The past five years have demonstrated to me, and a few colleagues who have been associated with me, that the time has arrived when something should be done for the great number of casualties occurring in the business district, requiring immediate surgical or medical aid.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, of the Suffolk District Medical Society, November 19, 1890.

The following are the different classes of cases which come under observation:

(1) Railroad injuries to employees of the three southern railroads.

(2) Casualties from machinery, elevators, chemicals, etc.

(3) Immediate medical assistance to the employees and people taken suddenly ill in the large stores, warehouses, depots and in the streets.

(4) The fourth class is one whose number is yearly increasing in every district of the city, namely, those unfortunate beings who become suddenly insane and require immediate restraint.

Before considering the different classes mentioned, I wish to say that I have no criticism to make of any hospital in this city. The two general hospitals are famous, both in this country and abroad. The demands made upon the different staffs during their time of service is enormous. The best part of their lives and their most valuable time is given to the institutions with which they are connected. Many of the surgeons and physicians of this city are famous from one end of the continent to the other, in consequence of the brilliant work performed in and out of the hospitals. We will take of the first class mentioned, namely, Injured Railroad Employees of the New York and New England Railroad, Old Colony, and Boston and Albany Roads. The great distance that the three railroad stations mentioned are from the Massachusetts General and Boston City Hospitals, show to a medical man how much valuable time must be lost in transporting the injured across the city. The shortest possible time in which the police ambulance can be obtained is twenty minutes. The trip to the hospital, if the going is to be made with ease, will occupy from twenty to thirty minutes more. The wait in the accident-room, (for the arrival of the surgeon) if the patient arrives in the afternoon or evening may be nearly an hour, rarely less than half that time. You can readily see that the time occupied in waiting for the ambulance, conveyance to the hospital and the wait for the arrival of the attending surgeon, consumes from one hour and a half to two hours of most valuable time to the patient. The long ride over rough and uneven pavements, I have frequently observed, to be more trying and exhausting to the injured one, than a journey by rail from a distant town to this city. With prompt and efficient surgical service stationed at a small hospital in the South Cove district, much of the suffering of injured railroad men could be quickly relieved, hæmorrhage effectually controlled, shock combated, broken bones properly adjusted, and after the patient had sufficiently rallied to be removed to the Massachusetts or City Hospital, the journey could be made both with ease and safety. So much for the railroad man who has received a grave injury.

By far the larger number requiring the services of a surgeon are those suffering from mangled fingers and toes, fractures and dislocations of the shoulder, fore-arm and ankle, scalp wounds and moderate concussion of the brain.

When this class goes to the hospital, they are treated in the out-patient department. Oftentimes the injury is received early in the morning. He goes to the hospital, awaits his time to be treated, which is much longer than if his injury is a severe one. It may not be known to the profession that all railroad superintendents make it a point to give light work to those who have been hurt, but are able to go about, without

a loss of pay; but again the time consumed in going to the hospital, waiting for treatment and return home, occupies most of the forenoon for a man working, or residing in this district. Consequently he is laid off, very frequently without pay until his wounds are healed and he is able to return to duty. Four or five years ago I interviewed the general managers of the Old Colony, New York and New England Railroad and Boston and Albany Railroad, as to the feasibility of establishing an accident-room in the United States Hotel. My idea was to have two surgeons and an assistant, so that aid could be obtained at any time of the day or night. Cases requiring immediate entrance to the hospital would be taken there on the ambulance by the surgeon. Should an accident occur on the road, he was to be telegraphed to hasten to the scene of the accident with authority from the road to call upon men who were competent to assist him. All the minor injuries were to be attended to at the accident-room.

Thanks to Mr. J. R. Kendrick, of the Old Colony Road, through whose influence with the managers of the other corporations, my idea was adopted. A course of emergency lectures was given by me to the employees of the different roads; and, for a time, nearly all of the cases came under my observation, or for treatment. In a measure, the New York and New England Road send employees to me. The Old Colony referred all cases to the accident-room at the time of the late Quincy accident. My office was made the headquarters for all necessary surgical supplies, and for the disposition of many of the cases. Of the three large railroad corporations in this district, the Old Colony is the only one which makes proper provisions for its employees and the travelling public.

The second class of cases I mentioned, are those injured by machinery, elevators, chemicals, etc. Very few would believe that they form the largest number mentioned, but when we consider the thousands employed in this district, it is not surprising that the number yearly reaches into the hundreds. My experience has taught me that this class, as a rule, do not care to enter the hospital as indoor patients, much preferring to receive temporary treatment, and later consulting their own physician. They are liable to demand surgical or medical assistance on the spot. The time lost in waiting for a doctor to respond from Park Square or Boylston Street is invaluable. As proof of this, I can recall several cases where I have been obliged to amputate limbs in order to remove them from an elevator or machinery.

The calls for a doctor from the large stores, warehouses, depots, and people taken suddenly ill in the street, form a large class. The only way for them to obtain quick relief, is to have a place in that neighborhood, where the public can obtain a rapid response to their call.

The last class, of which I will speak, are those of acute mania.

What Boston needs more than an emergency hospital, is a place of detention for those unfortunates who, without a moment's warning, become violently insane, and call for immediate restraint, for safety to themselves and the public at large. At any time of the day or night, a physician may be summoned. If the services of an emergency expert in mental disease, or the judge, cannot be found to sign committal papers, the person is taken to the tombs and detained until the mental condition is looked into by two phy-

sicians, the judge passes upon their decision, and the institution designated to which the patient is to be transferred.

It is hardly necessary to state that this is a deplorable condition of affairs, when you consider that any resident of this city, a stranger from a distant State, no matter what his social standing may be, is obliged to be associated with criminals of every class.

## Clinical Department.

### A CASE OF ANEURISM OF EACH CAROTID, ONE INVOLVING THE INNOMINATE.<sup>1</sup>

BY W. F. TEMPLE, M.D.

ELLEN O'D., age sixty, came to America, thirty-seven years ago. Her family history is good; so far as known there has been no case of heart disease or any constitutional taint. She is the mother of several children, all of whom are well and strong. Mrs. O'D. herself is a very well-preserved and intelligent woman. Her life has been remarkably free from sickness, for with the exception of subacute rheumatism, from which she suffered some twenty years ago, she has never been ill.



She was questioned and the history of this attack of rheumatism carefully sifted; it seems that when about forty years of age this sickness occurred; there was pain and swelling of both feet and ankles, no other joints affected, continuing for ten weeks; she was not confined to the bed, and never suffered in any other part of body. Since then she has never had a recurrence or suffered from rheumatic pains, even in damp weather.

The present state of health is good; she does the ordinary work about the house with exception of washing and ironing. Appetite good, and all the functions of the body regular.

Ten years ago noticed a slight beating in left side of neck, which became apparent to others only about two years ago. For this palpitation consulted a physician. Came to the Clinic at the Boston Dispensary some three weeks ago, complaining only of nervousness and the palpitation which is now quite marked, and, has also when excited, a motion or agitation of the head which is only observed after one has conversed with her for some time.

She has never been affected with dyspnoea or dizziness, has never fainted in her life, has noticed a sudden slight blur before the eyes for a few seconds at times during the past year and a half.

Physical examination: Pulse 100, strong, wiry hammer-like (so-called Corrigan's pulse). About the middle of the left side of neck, corresponding to position of the middle third of the left carotid artery, a pulsating tumor was noted about the size of a pigeon's egg, globular in form; on manipulation, lateral expansion and a distinct thrill to the touch were recorded; on auscultation, heart sounds very loud, a peculiar bruit, low in pitch and musical in character. The agitation of the head was very noticeable during the examination, occurring with every heart beat.

On examining the right side of the neck pulsating tumor was visible, commencing at the interclavicular notch, extending upward and outward about the size of a hen's egg, ovoid in form, the upper portion somewhat fusiform, as in the other tumor expansion, and there was noted also on auscultation the bruit which was also heard over the subclavian artery.

The heart was enlarged. Over second interspace to right of sternum, a double murmur was detected also heard over the axillary and brachial arteries on the right side over a circumscribed area. At the apex the murmur was also detected, and was traceable directly back to the second interspace, where it was much more distinct than at any point of examination. There was no atheromatous condition of arteries. There is then an aneurism of the middle third of left carotid; an aneurism of lower third of right carotid involving the innominate and possibly a portion of the subclavian.

The consideration of treatment was not called for in the case.

It has seemed to me worthy to be put on record for the following reasons:

(1) Multiple aneurisms are rare. In the History (Medical & Surgical) of the War, I was unable to find an account of any such.

(2) The extensive pathological changes which existed and had existed for seven years without causing any more serious trouble.

(3) To note the freedom from anxiety which the patient displayed and to emphasize the fact that very grave lesions may not be fatal for years, or eventually the person die from some other cause, and that one cannot be too cautious in giving a prognosis in chronic though serious cases; so that the patient may be as free from unnecessary suffering as possible. Hence we can all bear in mind that we are not executioners.

The crumpled and crushed form of the human ear is accounted for by Professor Garrison as a result of the habit of lying on the side of the head, which habit has been induced by the increasing weight of the brain.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Massachusetts Medical Society, Suffolk Division, at a meeting for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, November 19, 1890.



## Reports of Societies.

### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY, SUFFOLK DISTRICT. SECTION FOR CLINICAL MEDICINE, PATHOL- OGY AND HYGIENE.

ALBERT N. BLODGETT, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR meeting, Wednesday, November 19,  
1890, DR. E. G. CUTLER in the chair.

#### PATHOLOGICAL SPECIMENS.

DR. E. W. CUSHING showed

AN EXTRA-UTERINE FETUS AND PLACENTA, REMOVED AT THE NINTH MONTH BY ABDOMINAL SECTION.<sup>1</sup>

He also showed a uterus containing a polyp and other myomata, removed by supravaginal hysterectomy, and made the following statement in reference to the case:

This case I wish to show because it is rare to have such a concatenation of symptoms or conditions as there was here. The woman was sent from Maine to the Charity Club Hospital with the history that she had been bleeding for about a year, and had been bed-ridden about two years, and more or less of an invalid for many years. She was forty-one years old. In the vagina a large mass presented and filled the whole passage. Above, there was an indistinct mass in the abdomen. It seemed pretty plain that the mass in the vagina was not cancerous, but myomatous; it felt hard and smooth, and going far up behind it the cervix could be felt constricting it.

She was a chronic invalid, much more so than this mass in the vagina would account for. I opened the abdomen, and the first thought was that the thing was malignant. It was adherent, but I made out some of these knobs, showing clearly that it was a fibroid. The right ovary and tube were adherent, and the latter was dilated and full of pus; these were enucleated with a good deal of difficulty. The left tube was a pus-sac, and so degenerated that when it was torn off it was difficult to stop the hemorrhage, which was accomplished by passing a needle and silk ligature under the insertion of the tube.

The myomatous mass in the vagina was removed by traction and torsion; it was necessary to incise the perineum in order to deliver it. The uterus, meanwhile, was steadied by the hand on the inside of the abdomen.

On the whole it seemed safest to remove the uterus by supravaginal hysterectomy, although the patient was very fat, and this was done in the usual manner, with a rubber constrictor and crossed pins, a glass drainage-tube being used.

She is now doing well three days after the operation, but it is impossible to say whether she will recover or not. It is quite rare to have a myomatous polyp and also other myomata in the walls of the uterus as is the case here which makes this specimen worthy of consideration. Mr. Tait says: "The cases in which we can diagnose and remove a uterine [myomatous] polypus, where there are at the same time other intramural myomatous growths, are so rare that I have never met with one; whilst, on the other hand,

I have removed a very large number of myomatous polypi, in which there were no other growths."<sup>2</sup>

DR. JOHN HOMANS, 2ND: I think it is to be regretted that there are not more members of the Section here to see the first specimen, that of extra-uterine pregnancy. Any one, I think, at all interested in abdominal or general surgery must congratulate Dr. Cushing on the success, on the skill in operating and the result of treatment. A case of that sort marks a distinct step in advance; and it is also interesting as bearing on the point now under discussion whether cases of that sort should be treated by electricity, or surgically. In New York and Chicago there are quite a number of gentlemen who are strongly in favor of using electricity, and who say that the knife should never be used, or at least very rarely. This case goes to show that used properly and with skill, the knife is in many cases, and, I believe, is in almost all cases preferable to electricity; electricity not affording by any means as great a chance of recovery for the patient, and sometimes even if it does result in recovery, this is achieved only after months of suffering with more or less fever and general disturbance.

DR. A. N. BLODGETT: What course would Dr. Cushing pursue or recommend in a case of this kind provided the woman showed no alarming symptoms at the normal termination of pregnancy, and experienced no trouble afterwards, supposing, of course, that the diagnosis of extra-uterine foetation had been or might be established; what course would be pursued in such a case provided no indications of labor were present and that no symptoms of septicaemia or any other trouble occurred?

DR. CUSHING: There are two factors in such a case: Whether the child, at what ought to be the termination of pregnancy, is dead or living. If the child is living, it has certain rights which might impel one to perform an operation immediately, with the hope of saving the child. If that is done there will be much greater danger in attempting to deal with the placenta. It is a very serious matter to remove the placenta while the circulation is still active. If the child is dead, or if the community and the family do not admit the imperative need of interfering to save the child, I think there is very little doubt that the mother's chances are better after the child has been dead a while, in order that the placenta may be diminished as to its circulation, as in this case. Given the fact of an extra-uterine foetation, and everything going on comfortably a month or more after the child is dead, the question is, whether then it ought to be removed or left alone. I should say by all means an operation was indicated for this reason: a great many women die with cases of this kind by sloughing, by slow supuration, or by decomposition of the contents of the sac, and the cases on record where such a child has been carried for years or for life, are very few, perhaps twenty in all. There have been a number of operations of necessity, when an abscess had already formed, so that the question is, whether it is better to perform the operation comfortably and before an abscess has formed, or to take the chances, at a later period. When we can only say that some twenty women in the civilized world, during the last two hundred years, are known to have lived through this, and carried their children a long period; and can easily count up twenty times that number, who have died of this affection, that is, of the

<sup>1</sup> See page 39 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> Diseases of Women and Abdominal Surgery, Am. Ed., p. 176.

presence of a dead extra-uterine foetus; it seems to me that the removal of the sac is clearly indicated, as you would remove any other tumor; and it is not so particularly difficult either, I fancy, at least, it was not in this case.

There was a case under the care of the same physician, Dr. Frost of Peabody, some years ago, which went through the same course, was apparently doing well, but finally counsel was urged and he was advised to dilate the uterus, and did so. Septic infection occurred, and she died within ten days, whether or not owing to the treatment, has remained a mystery. It was the result of that case of *expectant* treatment that led the physician and family to make up their minds to operation in this case.

DR. W. F. TEMPLE reported

A CASE OF ANEURISM OF EACH CAROTID, ONE INVOLVING THE INNOMINATE.<sup>3</sup>

DR. JACKSON: I have nothing to add to the history of the case which Dr. Temple has given. I first saw the woman in July, and she made several visits at the Dispensary during my service. She came complaining of headache, and made no mention of any dyspnoea, and did not speak of the swellings in her neck, though she knew of their existence, and apparently considered them of no great importance. The chief symptom as I said, was headache. She was able to get about perfectly well. She came from Chelsea, I think, to the Dispensary alone with no apparent trouble, every week in the summer. I think that the condition of the heart was interesting in one way, and that was, that I felt very sure that there was a double lesion of the aortic valves as the murmur was transmitted to the superficial arteries. I think if the murmur had been simply transmitted from the aneurism that the sound would not have been heard in the arteries as in aortic regurgitation, a short, sharp sound. I did not consider that the innominate was affected on the right simply because I did not find any difference in the rate of the pulse in the two wrists. There need not necessarily be any difference if the innominate is affected. Most people consider that rare cases are apt to come together. Within a week after this woman appeared a second case of aneurism came in. I have only the fragmentary notes I took at the time. She was seventy years of age, had acute rheumatic fever seven years ago. Short of breath four years. Good deal of cough. She noticed a beating in her neck five years ago, and she was of the opinion that the beating had not increased. Over the aortic valve there was a double murmur. The heart was much enlarged in area, apparently dilatation and not hypertrophy, as the sounds were weak. In the first portion of the right carotid there was a swelling. Over this tumor there was a murmur and lateral expansion. The superficial veins of the neck and chest were considerably dilated. She came to the Dispensary on account of cough and dyspnoea. The lungs were full of fine rales, apparently oedema secondary to the cardiac trouble, and she was at the time very sick, hardly able to leave her bed. After a time she was able to be about and do her housework. Now she is unable to leave her bed.

DR. F. M. BITTORS said that he saw this first case, and that he had seen a very similar case in one of the London hospitals. The aneurism was single, and they

were attempting to cure it by the pressure of a shot-bag with a hole in the centre over the aneurism. This would seem to be a pretty dangerous thing to do. I should think if the person's general health warranted it, operation would be safer than pressure, especially as any thrombi which might be torn off during that treatment, would go directly to vital centres.

DR. J. A. JEFFRIES: I was interested in what Dr. Jackson said of the patient who came in with headache. In the last eighteen or twenty-four months two patients have come to me, complaining only of headache, which I have not been able to cure; and on careful search in each case I found a small aneurism apparently at the base of the right carotid. On this account it is interesting that there was headache as the principal symptom. One of the two cases I have followed up since, and the growth of the aneurism though gradual is certainly very slow. By measurements I know it has grown a little. If it keeps up this rate it will last a long time.

DR. BLODGETT: I would like to ask the reader if any hope of permanent benefit or relief for distress can be placed in medicinal treatment by means of large doses of iodide of potassium or other remedies, by rest in bed, or any other external method or internal treatment?

DR. TEMPLE: In reading over the history of the treatment of aneurism, I have found various methods of treatment advised and tried, but to my mind without any satisfactory result. The idea of diminishing the diet and increasing the amount of fibrin in the blood in the hope of producing a condition in the sac that would tend to do away with the cavity and fill it with a solid mass, is erroneous, as by that method you reduce your patient and create a condition of anaemia and poor blood, rather than a condition that would favor the occlusion of the aneurism. The treatment by the iodide of potassium applies as much as any treatment if you are going to give anything. It seems to me the treatment should be largely symptomatic and that we must rely more upon the natural treatment than upon iodide of potassium or starvation. About the surgical treatment of aneurism I know but little.

DR. G. W. GALVIN: In a case of aneurism of the innominate, which Dr. Ingalls saw with me last summer, I think there was no difference in the pulse of the two radials. The man was confined to the house only about three weeks before his death. He was a carpenter and had done much hard work.

DR. G. W. GALVIN read a paper on

THE NEED OF AN EMERGENCY HOSPITAL IN THE BUSINESS DISTRICT OF BOSTON.<sup>4</sup>

DR. G. H. M. ROWE: I have been much interested in Dr. Galvin's paper, and in his work at his Emergency Hospital on Kingston Street. Dr. Galvin is entitled to credit for his work in filling what he considers a gap in the South Cove district. The subject of the relations of public health, and the relief offered to it by the public and private hospitals, dispensaries, and various charities of our city, is not brought to the front as often as it might be, in the good interest of all concerned. Generally, the primary impetus given to private relief, comes from private sources, such as a beneficiary fund or legacy. Public relief should come from public sources, and in the special subject under

<sup>3</sup> See page 136 of the Journal.

<sup>4</sup> See page 131 of the Journal.

discussion (emergency hospitals), no class in our community is better informed, and appreciate the needs better than the medical profession. It is therefore, fitting that the medical societies should become mouth-pieces for the expression of the various views held, and recommendations desirable.

It may be interesting to many of the members of the Society to know something of the progress made in other cities in the way of providing emergency hospitals. In New York, previous to the abandonment of the old New York Hospital on Lower Broadway, there was then no emergency hospital in the then down-town portion of that city. When the new hospital was built on 15th Street, the absence of a hospital that could be used for emergencies was much felt. It was a long way from the Battery and the docks to 15th Street. Therefore, owing to the marked demand for places to receive emergency cases, the New York Hospital established a branch on Murray Street, near the City Hall, and which is generally spoken of as the Murray Street Emergency Hospital. The amount of work done there is quite large. The class of cases received is all emergency work,—maternity emergencies excepted. They have thirty beds. I have seen more than twenty cases in the hospital at one time, many of them severe. All classes of surgery, both minor and capital operations, are taken at this hospital, and the patients are transferred to the New York Hospital as soon as it is safe to move them. It is not intended to retain patients there when they can be moved. They have an out-patient service, which is open day and night. Stimulated by this move, the Sisters in charge of St. Vincent's Hospital on the east side, established an Emergency Hospital, which also was a branch of St. Vincent's Hospital. Therefore, in lower New York there are two emergency hospitals; the Murray Street and St. Vincent's. There is still another, located in upper New York, somewhere near 125th Street, but this, I think, was established with special reference to maternity cases.

The city of Buffalo has two emergency hospitals; one is the Fitch Emergency Hospital. The creation of this hospital does not appear to have been from any apparent necessity, but was the outcome of a legacy left by Mr. Fitch for several distinct lines of work in public charity. Amongst other matters, he specified in his legacy that a hospital should be maintained for emergency purposes. The hospital is well arranged, equipped and officered, and does good work. While the Fitch Accident Hospital has no official connection with the Buffalo General Hospital, the people composing the management of each are also officers in the other. In fact, it might be said that the Fitch Accident Hospital is *practically* a branch of the Buffalo Hospital. The Sisters of Charity have also created another hospital, in the immediate vicinity of the Fitch Accident Hospital, where they have accommodations for about twenty patients. This, also, is a feeder for the main hospital.

Brooklyn has an emergency hospital in the southeastern part of the city, amongst the heavy docks, where there are many heavy accidents. This, also, is an adjunct of the Brooklyn City Hospital.

In Philadelphia, I think I am right in saying that there are no emergency hospitals, strictly as such. The various general hospitals are so located and distributed that they are in a good position to take all

emergency cases. Philadelphia may be said to be in about the same position, in this matter, that Boston is.

I intended, before discussing this topic to take a compass and go over a map of the business section of Boston, in order to see what points were farthest removed from any hospital. This I have not time to do. I am under the impression, however, that one and a half or one and three-fourths miles would cover the most extreme point. The distance from any one point to a hospital is not very great, not being more than fifteen to twenty minutes distant at any one point. In my experience, it seems that it is not a question of *distance*, but a question of the *faulty methods in getting patients to a hospital as speedily as it should be done*. In this matter we are open to much greater criticism, than that there is no Emergency Hospital in this portion of the city. Minor accidents and trivial injuries, it seems to me are fairly well taken care of now. In the forenoon there are seven dispensaries, readily reached from the business part of the city, most of which have a surgical out-patient department, where proper cases can be taken care of. At the general hospitals, out-patients are received at any time of day or night. At the City Hospital, we have had this last year more than 1,200 who have come to the hospital outside of the usual hours, when the Surgical Out-Patient Department is open. The Massachusetts General Hospital has a list nearly as large. It therefore seems that a large number of Emergencies are well provided for. In regard to more serious cases, requiring operations, and special treatment; — while the number of beds is sufficient, the facilities for getting patients to the hospitals are not as prompt as they should be. Speaking of the ambulance system in Boston, I should say that the ambulances were sufficient in number, but without proper system. At the City Hospital there are three, either of which can be had by day or night, for proper cases. Four-fifths of the work done by these ambulances is confined to medical cases. The police take care of nearly all surgical cases. The Massachusetts General Hospital has one ambulance; the Police Department has one in East Boston, one at the North End, one at LaGrange Street, one at South Boston, and two at Roxbury. The Marine Hospital in Chelsea has one, but this could not be counted for use in City work. The Health Department has one, specially for small-pox. The City Hospital ambulance may be called to West Roxbury, Orient Heights, East Boston, to Charlestown Neck, or Milton Lower Mills all in the same half day, and for cases which, under the present arrangement, would not be brought to the City Hospital except by one of its own ambulances. The police endeavor that each ambulance shall take care of surgical cases arising within its own district, and ambulances may be sent outside, on the order of the Superintendent of Police.

In New York the system is entirely different. Practically the whole city is distributed into ambulance sections. All hospitals or ambulance stations are directly connected with the police-signal system. Each ambulance has its own section, and covers a well-defined territory. It responds to calls from boxes, each in its own territory, exactly the same as our Fire Department responds to numbered boxes within defined districts. There is no distinction made between a hospital which is a private charity, or the Bellevue, which is supported by the municipality. The Presbyterian, Roosevelt and New York Hospitals all respond

to calls within their own territory. The runs are short, reducing distance, time, and wear and tear. To the best of my knowledge, the New York system of ambulances is not equalled by any city in the world.

In Boston, as I have already pointed out, a severe surgical injury may obtain an ambulance in a fairly reasonable time; nevertheless, it must be confessed that for want of a properly defined system, more time is consumed than is proper, in removing persons from their place of accident to any hospital. Each and every hospital in Boston doing surgical work, should have an ambulance, and the system should be so well organized and defined that any emergency occurring within that district should be sure to receive an ambulance in a reasonably short time. We have to confess, however, that this is not the case, as matters now stand. Ambulances may be reached at the hospitals at any hour and the Police Department through telephone, but verbal telephonic communications, as we all know, are not reliable, and have the demerit of being less sure, and slower than signal calls. This subject of the deficiency of our ambulance system I have on several occasions pointed out. A perfection in our ambulance system would place us on a much better basis, and create better public service than the creation of more emergency stations, without a change in the ambulance system.

In this connection, I desire to call attention to the fact that large numbers of accidents and heavy cases come to the City Hospital from East Boston especially, as well as from Charlestown. East Boston has an ambulance, and being separated from the City proper by a branch of the Harbor, the time taken in getting a patient to the City Hospital is always long, and in many cases has been to the detriment of the patient. If I were asked to point out the section of the city that stands most in need of what might be called an emergency hospital, I should say East Boston *especially*, as well as (to a less extent) Charlestown. South Boston has the Carney Hospital, but the ambulance in that section is under charge of the police.

I think it should be noted that among the conditions under which an emergency hospital is established and managed, this point should be specially considered; whether or not such a hospital should not be directly and officially connected with one of the *general* hospitals. In all emergency hospitals I have previously mentioned, there has existed a direct affiliation, if not a joint management, between each of the emergency hospitals and a larger one. I think it would be an open question whether the management of any large hospital would be willing to receive cases that had previously been cared for, operated upon, or treated at an emergency hospital that was in no way connected with it. Any one connected with our hospitals, knows that the greatest care is needed to avoid attempts to institute claims for damages, through suits and other methods. The staffs of different hospitals vary much in their surgery, and the details of carrying out treatment. In fact, individual members on the same staff are quite as much as do different hospitals from each other. This condition is verified by the fact that when one member of the surgical staff goes off duty he clears the ward of all chronic and unfavorable cases for his successor. I much doubt whether the management of our large General Hospital would systematically admit or continue treatment, surgical cases more or less severe, which had been operated upon elsewhere in

other hospitals, not under their own control. Unhappy results in any such cases mean a *divided responsibility*. General hospitals should so systematize their work that, running the dangers of complaints and suits, they would not have to assume responsibility for the alleged bad work of cases treated in two different places. Therefore, it seems to me that if an emergency hospital is established, it should be an annex, or at least have some direct affiliation with a general hospital. No doubt this very principle has defined the system of the hospitals that I have mentioned in New York and Buffalo.

DR. A. T. CABOT: It seems to me that the hospitals of Boston are peculiarly well distributed, one being far towards the North End, and the other well in the South End, and I should think that Dr. Rowe's estimate of one and a half miles from any point of the city to one of the hospitals, counting the Carney Hospital as filling the gap in South Boston, was a fair estimate. I do think the ambulance system is deficient. I think one addition to the ambulance service, which I believe they have in New York, and which we have at the Massachusetts Hospital at all events, should be a trained assistant to accompany the ambulance to every case, — a man competent to stop hemorrhage, or to put a fractured bone in the best position for transportation. Such an assistant with every ambulance, and with possibly ether and a small chest of splints and dressings, would, I think, enable the transfer of patients from the place of injury at any point in the city to one of the hospitals with as much comfort as the transfer from one part of the hospital to another.

DR. INGALLS: I think it is a consideration devoutly to be thought of, what shall be done with a person when he receives a serious accident in some parts of the city, and I don't know of any solution but this, that one ambulance or more than one should be placed in the business part of the city, so that the ambulance should be at hand in five minutes and take the injured one to some hospital.

DR. NICHOLS: I should like to express my gratification at listening to Dr. Galvin's paper, and it seems to me that the recommendation he has offered ought to appeal with greater force, because it comes from one who has had a very long and extensive experience in this particular line of practice. It occurred to me that there were certain reasons or causes why accidents in the business part of the city were growing more frequent of late years, and are likely to grow still more common in the future. The first is the congested condition of our narrow streets, and this condition becomes marked at a more rapid degree than the increase of population. This is seen in the very great increase in riding in the electric cars. While the city increases five per cent. in population, the increase in this traffic is ten or twelve per cent., and so likewise the increase in the thronging of the streets; and the more crowded the streets, the more the liability of accidents in crossing. Other causes are rapid and reckless driving by irresponsible herd drivers. This has caused a great many accidents, some of them fatal, in the last few years. Then comes the introduction of electric cars in response to the demand for rapid transit. Rapid transit means serious injuries, all of which call for immediate relief. Still another cause might be cited in the very lofty structures that have been put up in the past few years. With the construction of each one of these buildings a

certain number of accidents occur. All these causes, some of which are quite recent, mean a greater frequency of accidents, and it seems to me wise that some additional provision should be made to take care of them. A small room in the basement of the Old State House, or in the building which will take the place of the present Court House, might furnish as good a locality as could be found, but whatever place may be chosen for the locality, I think that we must all agree that the recommendation which Dr. Galvin makes is a wise one.

DR. OTIS: I understand that Dr. Galvin suggests that the location of an Emergency Hospital, if one is needed, about which there seems to be some doubt, and of which I am not convinced in my own mind, should be in the South Cove. I would make the suggestion that already in that vicinity there exists the starting point for an Emergency Hospital of that kind in the present Boston Dispensary. It seems to me if any such establishment is considered necessary, we could with greater ease than start an entirely new one, add in some way or other to the Boston Dispensary. It is an institution which more than pays for itself, and might take on this additional work, and moreover having already an out-patient department for accidents, etc., there might be a limited number of beds attached to the present out-patient department for these emergency cases as in Chambers Street, New York. A good many cases are brought in, in such condition that they require some temporary operation to put them in condition to be moved to the hospital; and those cases need beds in the place where they are operated upon.

DR. E. W. CUSHING: I do not think Boston has developed its ambulance system in the way it might do. In 1870, when I was in Bellevue Hospital, I sent to Dr. Ingalls a description of the ambulance system as used in New York. This was published, with a drawing, in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*. We had six ambulances there, and there were two internes accredited to the ambulance service, and the rest went when it was necessary. If I am not mistaken I have seen the Boston ambulance going for a patient without any physician with it. In New York every police station was in communication telegraphically with the hospital, and the moment an accident occurred it was telegraphed to the nearest hospital, and an ambulance immediately sent out. The suggestion of Dr. Ingalls seems to me a very good one, and it certainly seems as if some of the assistants at the hospitals could be detailed to be with the ambulance, in the day-time at least.

DR. NEWELL: I think it is quite evident from the discussion that something either in the way of an improved system of ambulance service, or an emergency hospital is needed in Boston. There are two points about which I would like to speak; one is the harm caused by delay, especially referred to by Dr. Rowe. I think it is seldom that a case is fatally affected by the ordinary period of delay, but the longer the delay in the ordinary case, the more injury is done. I think one very important point to which especial attention has been given in the last few years abroad as well as here, although not spoken of to-night, is the *early disinfection of the wound*. A great many wounds have an unfavorable progress after entering a hospital, from the fact that they lie a long while unattended to, and a septic process is thus often rendered unavoidable.

DR. ROWE: Whatever view may be taken as to the further necessities of emergency hospitals in the business section of the city, there is no doubt that the ambulance system requires reconstruction. There is a want, however, which is greater than that of either an emergency hospital or a perfected ambulance system, and that is some scheme which shall relieve the various wants felt by all of those who have to do with public relief. Prominent among these stand *alcoholic cases*, whether in the station-house, under arrest, or in any way demanding public relief. Physicians in any way connected with public affairs, know that patients in an alcoholic condition occasionally die in police stations, with or without head or other injury, under circumstances placing the city both liable to damages, and also under the charge of an alleged want of proper care of such cases. Women of the lower classes, or respectable women who are strangers, are occasionally suddenly confined in improper places. *There is no place*, strictly speaking, suitable for such cases. Persons arrested under suspicion of insanity, or persons under arrest who indicate some form of mental aberration, *have not a suitable place* to be taken. The cumbersome methods now upon the statute books, relating to the admission of emergency cases to hospitals for five days' time, practically prevent asylums being used for emergency cases. Dr. Fisher, of the Boston Lunatic Hospital, clearly points this out in one of last reports. The majority of such cases have heretofore been confined in the basement of the Court House, in the so-called Tombs. The Board of Health *has now no place where they can take cases of suspected contagious diseases, particularly small-pox and typhus fever*. These, and other public necessities, should be met on some common basis, supported under the municipal appropriation and management, which, for want of a better name, we might call a "House of Relief." Such a house should be under the charge of the police as to executive work, because the police are called upon to care for nine-tenths of the cases I have named. The medical management should be under charge of the Health Department, by the City Physician, or one of his assistants. This would place such an establishment strictly under the care of the city, both as to executive work and medical attendance. There need be no conflict of authority, since the Police Department assumes the entire control, the medical care and recommendation for care and disposal of patients alone excepted. Could such a *desideratum* be furnished, it would remove many difficulties, diminish many complaints such as have been made in times past, and render a far greater service in public relief than would an Emergency Hospital, practically limited to a single class of cases.

DR. GALVIN in closing, said: I did not mention anything about the hospital ambulances, but simply about the police ambulance. The distance from the business districts to the hospitals is about the same, but there is a difference in time of about fifteen minutes. The route to the City Hospital is almost direct from the Southern railroads, but to get to the Massachusetts Hospital in the middle of the day requires certainly one half-hour. I think the ambulance service could be very much improved upon if the different railroads would provide the service. I mentioned the fact to Mr. Kendrick of the Old Colony, and he was very willing to furnish it, provided the New York and New England, and Boston and Albany

would bear a part of the expense. The New York and New England would if the Boston and Albany would, but the Boston and Albany did not feel like putting in a cent. I think the matter may be brought about by the coöperation of the steam railroads, the West End Street Railway and the large express companies.

Dr. BLODGETT said that the subject of discussion had assumed so important a character that it would be unfortunate if it should be allowed to drop at the present stage, and he therefore moved that a committee be appointed to take into consideration the subject of Dr. Galvin's paper, and also the Condition of the Present Ambulance System of Boston, with such recommendations or suggestions upon the one point and the other as that committee might find expedient or necessary.

The Chairman appointed as a committee to whom the above questions should be submitted: Dr. G. H. M. Rowe, Dr. W. B. McMichael, Dr. A. T. Cabot, Dr. J. H. McCollom, Dr. W. L. Richardson.

Adjourned at 10.15 o'clock.

#### THE NEW YORK ACADEMY OF MEDICINE. SECTION ON GENERAL PRACTICE.

STATED MEETING, January 20, 1891, Dr. FRANCIS DELAFIELD, Chairman.

##### ELECTION OF OFFICERS.

Dr. FRANCIS DELAFIELD was re-elected Chairman, and Dr. CHARLES E. QUIMBY, Secretary, of the Section for the year 1891.

Dr. R. C. M. PAGE read a paper on  
PHTHISIS, ITS CLASSIFICATION, EARLY DIAGNOSIS,  
AND RELATIONS TO CHRONIC PNEUMONIA.

Since the recent discovery of Koch for the treatment of tuberculosis in general, he said, it was perhaps more important than ever that we should have a clear definition of the disease so far as it affected the lungs, as well as a convenient and proper classification of its various forms, its relation to certain similar affections, and, above all, the best means for an early diagnosis. The term phthisis, as now generally understood, signified pulmonary tuberculosis, the germ of which is Koch's tubercle bacillus, and which is infectious under certain conditions. The two grand divisions of the disease were the acute and chronic varieties.

1. Acute phthisis occurred when the progress of disease was rapid. It might appear to commence as a lobar pneumonia, but its true nature soon became evident. Instead of resolution taking place, as usual, there were signs of softening, followed by excavation, rapid emaciation, and death in the course of a few weeks. Various names had been given to such cases; but inasmuch as phthisis was always and necessarily a tubercular disease, it was sufficient to characterize them as acute pneumonic phthisis.

Acute phthisis might also be a part of that form of the disease known as military, general, or disseminated tuberculosis which affects various organs and tissues throughout the body simultaneously. The physical signs of the pulmonary disease in such cases were simply those of bronchitis; the tubercles being disseminated throughout the lung. This disease was nearly always secondary to one pre-existing tubercular lesion, from

which bacilli in large numbers were absorbed into the circulation. The tubercle bacilli did not proliferate readily in the circulating blood, but might be conveyed by it, to a limited extent, even in ordinary cases of chronic phthisis, especially to such organs as the liver, kidneys, spleen and cerebral meninges, in which the local circulation favored their lodgment. In general military tuberculosis, however, the bacilli entered the blood in large numbers, either through the lymphatics — especially the bronchial glands — or by unoccluded veins. All the varieties of acute phthisis mentioned by authors might be reduced to the two principal forms given, acute pneumonic phthisis and acute disseminated phthisis.

II. Chronic phthisis, likewise, had been described under a number of different forms; but these also might all be reduced to two, according to the tissues chiefly involved, namely, catarrhal and fibroid. These two varieties were not always distinctly separate, but might, and often did, exist together in various proportions. Catarrhal phthisis was that chronic form of the disease most commonly met with, and that which usually appeared first at the top of the lungs. The reasons given for its affecting the apices first were as follows: (1) These parts are the most liable to injury from exposure or strain from coughing or lifting, and, according to Green, injury to the vessels from imperfect circulation and stagnations of blood — conditions tending to produce frequent exudations favorable to the lodgment of bacilli. (2) There is less respiratory motion, with consequent imperfect ventilation and less tendency to the absorption of exudations and disturbance of bacilli.

Beginning in the bronchioles, which became plugged with an inflammatory exudation, and usually limited to a circumscribed area, the disease extended down into the air-cells; resembling in this respect catarrhal or lobular pneumonia. It was, in fact, a tuberculous lobular pneumonia, and this was one of the names by which it was known. The walls of the bronchioles became infiltrated with leucocytes and epitheloid cells, as in ordinary inflammation, and in some cases fibrin and even blood, were found. But, besides these, there were tubercles which characterized the disease, distinguishing tubercular inflammations from all others. Having given a description of the tubercle reduced to its ultimate elements, Dr. Page said that it was not according to Williams, to be regarded as an adventitious growth, but simply a hyperplasia of normal tissue caused by tubercle bacilli which had been introduced from without — usually by means of inhalation — and found lodgment in a favorable soil. These tubercles were also primarily similar, if not identical, in all forms of the disease and whatever locality found; differing chiefly in color and consistency, according to their age and changes they had undergone. So-called scrofula, it was now well-known, was nothing more than tuberculosis of the lymphatics.

As the disease progressed there soon occurred caseous metamorphosis of the tubercles and other products mentioned, together with necrosis of the delicate tissues involved; resolution being impossible. Softening of this caseous material led to the formation of cavities, partly by absorption, but chiefly by expulsion in coughing. The bacilli were found chiefly in the softened contents and on the walls of the cavities, but might also exist in all the affected tissues. In some cases the cavities became closed, owing to arrest of the dis-

ease, and a cicatrix was left. In others, becoming firmly enclosed by connective tissue, their contents cretified. In the majority of cases, however, as was too well-known, the disease progressed and the patients died. In speaking of the mode of extension in this form of phthisis, he said, that the vessels were usually occluded in the ulcerative process, so that it could not spread by absorption into the blood, except under the circumstances before mentioned. It had no predilection for the lymphatics, like fibroid phthisis, but it extended along the air-passages from one point to another, as well as by imperfect virus being sucked back, during inhalation, into parts as yet unaffected.

Intestinal ulcerations were also likely to be formed by the swallowing of virus, and they occurred in about one-half the number of cases both of catarrhal and fibroid phthisis. Owing to the presence of gastric juice ulceration of the stomach did not occur except in extreme cases of emaciation; the virus more readily finding a lodgment in the region of the ileo-caecal valve, the large intestine, and sigmoid flexure. The mesenteric glands and peritoneum then became affected secondarily by absorption. Laryngeal phthisis, spoken of by some authors, was simply tuberculous laryngitis, which was probably always coincident with tuberculosis of the lungs.

The second form of the chronic disease, fibroid phthisis, also began, according to Coats, in the bronchioles; but it extended not by the air-passages, but along the lymphatics to the peri-bronchial, interlobular and sub-plural connective tissue. In very rare instances extension in reverse order occurred from a tuberculous pleuritis. In other words, fibroid phthisis was a tuberculous interstitial pneumonia, and, like chronic interstitial pneumonia, it led to bronchiectasis and shrinkage. Very few bacilli — sometimes none at all — were to be found in the lung tissue; these chiefly existing in the sputa and on the walls of the bronchiectatic cavities. As to the relation between chronic interstitial pneumonia and fibroid phthisis, Dr. Page said that before the discovery of the Koch bacillus they were regarded as the same disease. After this, however, the two affections were separated, and great care was taken to separate them; but during the recent Berlin Congress they were again considered to be one, and the same disease — always a tuberculous one. Even in cases of potter's lung, knife-grinder's consumption and other forms of pneumonokoniosis the tubercle bacillus, according to Williams, was nearly always found.

In chronic phthisis of either form the prognosis depended much on an early diagnosis. As to the earliest signs by which the disease could be recognized, if the top of the left lung were affected, it was much easier to make an early diagnosis than if the trouble were on the right side, since in health there existed on the right side exaggerated fremitus and pectorophony, as well as slight dulness on percussion and rude respiration — from signs of incomplete consolidation met with in incipient phthisis, if occurring on the left side. In addition to these, therefore, some localized adventitious sound was necessary, and as chronic phthisis of either form usually began as a localized tuberculous capillary bronchitis, the first adventitious sound heard was usually the subcrepitant rale. Any localized adventitious sound, in a suspicious case, would, however, aid in the diagnosis of phthisis. Frequency of the pulse and loss of appetite were

among the earliest general symptoms. Of course, hæmoptysis, if it were not explained by the presence of heart disease or other cause, would be almost conclusive.

The question naturally arose, Shall we rely only upon finding the bacillus? Of course, if the bacillus were found, it would be conclusive. But did we find it before the subcrepitant rale was heard, and were we to wait until it was found before we were justified in resorting to improved methods of treatment, involving perhaps the sending of the patient away from his business. The cough of chronic phthisis was at first dry and hacking. Expectoration was scant, and what sputum there was did not contain bacilli, unless in very exceptional cases, because the bacilli were not yet liberated. Examination of the larynx had been claimed as the best method of arriving at an early diagnosis; but, as already stated, primary tuberculous laryngitis was rare, and by the time the disease was apparent there it would already have been recognized in the lungs.

In speaking of Koch's "lymph" Dr. Page said, in conclusion, that time had not yet elapsed sufficient to determine the real value of this reputed discovery. But even if all that could be claimed for it should be true, the importance of an early diagnosis and the prompt application of the remedy was evident; for when loss of important tissue and disease of other organs had occurred, through ulceration and other processes, there still remained pressing considerations regarding treatment, even after the bacillus had been driven from the field.

DR. W. P. NORTHROP read a paper on

#### TUBERCULOSIS IN CHILDREN: PRIMARY INFECTION IN THE BRONCHIAL LYMPH NODES.

He said that the object of the paper was to illustrate and strengthen the theory put forth in the title. In the New York Foundling Asylum the records of 125 post-mortems in cases of general tuberculosis in which the details were sufficiently clear to classify them carefully for the purposes of the paper, furnished the following analysis:

(1) Thirty-four indeterminate cases, in which the lesions were so extensive involving the organs of the thoracic and somatic cavities, bronchial lymph nodes, mesenteric as well, that the point of primary infection could not be determined.

(2) Twenty cases of bronchial node infection; cheesy masses in lungs; general tuberculosis.

(3) Forty-two cases in which only cheesy masses were in the bronchial lymph-nodes; general tuberculosis.

(4) Thirteen cases in which the bronchial nodes were cheesy; the only other tubercles in the body being discrete miliary bodies in the lungs.

(5) Thirteen cases in which all the tubercles of the body were in the bronchial nodes.

The following case was given in illustration: A female three years old; sick six days — measles; diphtheria; croup; intubation; pneumonia; death. At the autopsy tubercles of the bronchial lymph-nodes were found. A half-dozen nodes about the roots of the lungs were enlarged, and exhibited gradations from cheesy masses to discrete tubercles. Bacilli were present in moderate number. The lungs presented the ordinary picture of extensive descending diphtheria and pneumonia. There were no tubercles in

them. This case was regarded as most illustrative. The duration of the illness was so brief (six days), and the lesion was sufficiently advanced (certain nodes being quite transformed into cheesy material) to fairly allow the presumption that this well-nourished child was thriving very well until it succumbed to the overwhelming infection of measles and diphtheria.

(6) A group of three cases standing out in the 125 in which the primary infection was obviously in the mesenteric nodes.

The cases of Drs. H. P. Loomis and Ira Van Giesen were cited in confirmation of the theory. Dr. Loomis tested the bronchial glands of forty-eight persons, dying from accident or acute disease, by triturating the glands in distilled water and injecting the mixture in the pleura of rabbits. The rabbits were subsequently killed, and, in case of their presenting appearances of tuberculosis, the nature of the lesions was still further tested by inoculating other rabbits from them. Only in case of the success of inoculations of this second series was it assumed that the glands used for the first inoculations were tuberculous. In none of the cases used for inoculation were tubercles found in any other organs than the bronchial glands. Eighteen of the rabbits inoculated died too soon to determine as to the success of the inoculation; but of the remaining thirty, eight developed the lesions of tuberculosis, the character of which was confirmed by the success of inoculations on other rabbits. In five of the successful cases death occurred suddenly from accident, while the persons were in apparent health. In three of the cases giving negative results calcareous nodules, and in two others cheesy masses, were found in the bronchial glands, and the failure of the inoculation experiments in these cases was thought to show that the bacilli, in case they had even been present, had died. These experiments seemed to show the possibility of the infection of tubercle remaining latent in the bronchial glands for an indefinite period.

Dr. Northrup inquired if there were any physiological experiments which throw light on this question of infection through the bronchial nodes, and by way of answer quoted some conclusions of Julius Arnold after dust inhalations in animals, showing how dust (ultramarine) was found in the bronchial lymph-nodes (glands) three hours after inhalation; also in what parts of the air-passages the dust was mostly found, and how disposed of after suspension of the inhalation for some time. The writer confessed to have found great satisfaction in the explanations afforded by these animal experiments. Dust-particles were repeatedly found embedded in the walls of the alveoli, in the lymph-canals and the afferent vessels, forming a continuous chain of evidence as to the course travelled by the particles. No dust was ever found in the vessels leading from the nodes; such filter-nodes apparently having the power of collecting and retaining for a very long time the dust-particles brought to them.

Experiments by Dobrovolnsky and Kassakowicz were quoted to show that bacilli can pass through the mucous membranes and develop their brood in the lymph nodes without showing any trace of the point of their entrance.

A summary of the one hundred and twenty-five cases of general tuberculosis at the New York Infant Asylum was given as follows:

Eighty-eight were of primary bronchial node infec-

tion; three were of mesenteric node infection, and thirty-four were indeterminate. Nine cases were added from Drs. VanGiesen and Loomis.

Dr. Northrup believed that in such cases the inoculation cure of Dr. Koch gave hope of its greatest achievement. This latent tuberculosis, he thought, might easily account for some of the accidental temperature experienced in inoculation.

Dr. J. WEST ROOSEVELT said Dr. Northrup's paper was particularly interesting as pointing out the methods of tubercular infection in children. As far as he himself had been able to judge, in adults quite as frequently as in children, the primary infection was in the bronchial lymph nodes. It seemed to him that it was high time that we should give up the idea of infection being caused by direct inhalation of tubercle bacilli. There was no evidence whatever, capable of explaining the existence of tuberculosis in the lung, except as depending primarily on infection of the bronchial glands or other part of the lymphatic system. Infection by *indirect* inhalation, as described by Dr. Northrup in his paper, appeared to him to be the most rational explanation of the disease in all cases of pulmonary tuberculosis.

The probable course of events was somewhat as follows: The bacilli, after being inhaled, were arrested by the lymph glands, which became tubercular. After a time cheesy masses from these glands passed through the thoracic duct, either from the right or the left side, and thence into the vena cava. They thus found a lodgment in the lungs, preferably in the upper lobes, and generally near the pleural surfaces. In a paper which he had read before the Section a month previous he had endeavored to show how impossible it was to satisfactorily explain the ordinary situation of early tuberculous deposits in the lungs on the theory of direct inhalation. The lungs were practically a filter, in which we would particularly expect any materials introduced through the venous system to be gathered up. It was thus that they gathered up tubercle bacilli and also masses of pigment. In conclusion, Dr. Roosevelt spoke of gastro-intestinal tubercular infection and of the danger that on this account arose from the ingestion of milk or other food containing bacilli.

Dr. Wm. H. THOMSON remarked that for a long time past it had seemed to him that on account of the frequency of early tuberculosis in the upper lobes of the lungs there must be some connection between this and the bronchial glands. He had, however, looked upon the matter merely from a theoretical point of view, but it was now easy to understand the relation which these glands bore to infection of the apex of the lung. Signs of the very early implication of the bronchial glands, he said, were not infrequent in the phthisis of adults. One of his first cases of the kind was in a gentleman about forty years of age, who, with a slight cough and dulness at the right apex, was soon troubled with severe dyspeptic symptoms, and then with intractable vomiting. Great hyperaesthesia of the pharynx then supervened, and soon complete aphonia, which could not be accounted for by the appearance of the vocal cords, which were but slightly congested and which were never ulcerated. Between the scapulae, however, the bronchial breath sounds were much exaggerated, and Dr. Thomson pronounced his gastro-laryngeal symptoms as most likely due to enlarged bronchial glands pressing upon the pneumo-



gastrics, and that in time he would regain his voice by the softening of these indurated glandular masses. His voice perfectly and rather rapidly recovered twenty-two months afterwards, and his gastric troubles simultaneously improved; but soon after this he developed a most agonizing sciatica in both legs, which proved to be due to the formation of a psoas abscess, to which he ultimately succumbed.

Since that time Dr. Thomson has met with several cases of similar vomiting before the formation of vomicae in the lungs, occasionally accompanied with palpitation of the heart and laryngeal symptoms, both in private and in hospital practice, and he had accordingly prescribed in his college lectures that the most effective means for controlling early vomiting in phthisis is repeated dry cupping between the scapulae.

The CHAIRMAN said that as regards one point brought forward in Dr. Page's paper, the matter of tuberculous inflammation, it had seemed to him that altogether the simplest way of regarding it was to always think of it as inflammation attended with the presence and growth of tubercle bacilli, whatever other characteristics it might have. The form of the inflammation varied very greatly in different cases, but the tubercle bacillus was always a constant factor. This was seen even in very small foci of tuberculous inflammation, such as the so-called miliary tuberculosis, when, with the very simplest elements, we always had the bacillus.

The paper of Dr. Northrup, he thought, was one of those fortunate productions brought forward at a time when it would be generally regarded as convincing, because the general tendency of thought had been in the direction indicated, and everybody was willing to be convinced. He thought that of late years all our tubercular studies had been tending in this direction. Whether the bacilli were inhaled or swallowed, they were unquestionably liable to make their way first to the lymphatic glands, and this was, therefore, the primary infection. Hence, Dr. Northrup's argument was all the more convincing because one's mind was already prepared to accept it.

THE STUDY OF MEDICINE IN THIBET. — The Buddhist Lamas' University, in the Transbaikal Province of Thibet, has a medical course of ten years. According to *Nature*, a traveller named Puitsyn has returned from that country with a collection of medical books and drugs illustrative of the knowledge and the methods of practice in Thibet. Mr. Puitsyn remarks that he has found over one hundred diseases described in the Buddhist literature, and of these a mythical origin is ascribed to only two. Strictly medical subjects are not studied until the fifth year of the course, the first four years being devoted to the study of the languages and theology. The eighth year is devoted to astrology, and philosophy is studied in the last two years.

*She.* — Please make me up a dose of castor oil.

*Smart Clerk* (after a lapse of five minutes). — Have a glass of soda, won't you?

*She* drinks soda and waits for the oil.

*Smart Clerk* — Anything else, Miss?

*She.* — The castor oil, please.

*Smart Clerk.* — Why, I put the oil in the soda.

*She.* — Well, I did n't want it for myself. It was for my brother. — *Life.*

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, FEBRUARY 5, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## THIRD REPORT OF THE ROYAL COMMISSION ON VACCINATION.

IN this JOURNAL (Vol. CXXI., p. 564), we noticed the appointment of a Royal Commission on Vaccination, and the weekly sessions of this body, which has now published three reports. The Commission, which has not yet completed its work, consists of fifteen persons, part of whom hold favorable views on vaccination, and part are known as anti-vaccinationists.

The third Report, which has been lately published is regarded as the most important of all, as it contains the evidence of three witnesses who are, perhaps, the most conspicuous opponents of vaccination. Four sessions of the Commission were occupied with the argument and statistics of Alfred Russel Wallace, who was chosen as the leading exponent of the views held by his colleagues.

According to the *Lancet's* report, the veteran scientist, who had made elaborate preparation, was made to appear to no little disadvantage when his voluminous statistics were subjected to criticism: "He was convicted of a series of blunders that would hardly have been expected of a schoolboy." The statistics as to one French department were recorded twice over. The witness had entered that there were no small-pox deaths in the department of the Sarthe, during a long series of years, whereas in the single town of Le Mans, in that department, no less than 1,179 such deaths had been recorded in two out of the years in question. Wherever, owing to the difficulties attendant on the Franco-German war, no official returns could be obtained, and a blank was left, Dr. Wallace had taken upon himself to make an entry to the effect that no deaths had occurred, and this for the very years when small-pox was most fatally prevalent. "Again and again was the witness taxed with inaccuracies of this and an allied sort, and the feelings which were elicited by the fact of his having submitted such evidence to the Commission may be judged of by Lord John Herschell's retort on one occasion to the effect that, 'one does not accept statistics blindfold'; by Sir William Savory's question, Whether the wit-

ness would like his table to go forth as worthy of his scientific reputation, and by a string of questions put by Sir Guyer Hunter, ending in a demand whether Dr. Wallace regarded the data which he had brought before the Commission 'as having the accuracy of a Darwin or a Tyndall'? Happily, after some hours of discussion, Dr. Wallace was constrained to admit 'that the whole thing is valueless,' and he even refused to respond to Dr. Collins's suggestion that some remnant of good might yet have been found in his tables."

In regard to the evidence, from modern statistics, of the enormous diminution of small-pox in children, namely, in the years immediately following vaccination, Dr. Wallace had nothing whatever to say. Modern statistics emanating from Great Britain; and which can be at once verified, were avoided, while returns for a past century and for distant places, the verification of which is well-nigh impossible, were set out instead, the story being preceded by a glowing account as to their scientific accuracy and importance, which the result showed to be altogether unwarranted.

The *Lancet* sums up its estimate of Dr. Wallace's statistics and arguments by the remark that: "if this is all that science can do for the anti-vaccinationists, the scientific value of the operation stands more than ever confirmed."

#### VITAL STATISTICS OF THE JEWS.

In connection with the Eleventh Census a special inquiry into the vital statistics of the Jews in the United States was made under the direction of Dr. John S. Billings.<sup>1</sup> Returns were received from 10,618 Jewish families, including 60,630 persons. These were on the average above the general Jewish population as to social position, health and vitality. A little over one-third of the whole, are reported as keeping no servants, while the remainder, kept one or more servants, and may, therefore, be presumed to have been in easy circumstances, but it is somewhat remarkable that the average death and birth rates were somewhat less in the poorer classes than among those keeping servants. The proportion of males to females was somewhat larger than in the general population, being 109.53 males to each 100 females. Among the males the proportion engaged in occupations connected with commerce is very large.

The marriage-rate is very low — only 7.4 per 1,000 annually, while in Massachusetts the average from 1855 to 1888 was 18.9. The average age at marriage is greater among the Jews than it is among other people. The low marriage-rate and the increased average age at marriage are the main causes of the low birth-rate. The average number of children born to each mother was 1.66, the greatest proportion being 3.63 for Russian and Polish mothers, and the least, 3.56, among mothers born in the United States. The figures, for successive years indicate that the birth-rate is tending to diminish, while the death-rate seems to be

increasing. The birth-rate among Jews is decidedly lower than it is among the average population. The proportion of the births occurring in December and January and June is found to be decidedly greater than it is for the other months. The explanation of the large preponderance of conceptions in April and in September, is that the Jewish holidays of the Passover and of the New Year occur in those periods.

The proportion of deaths among Jews was less by one-third for males, and less by one-fourth for females, of what it was among our average population. From phthisis and other forms of tubercular disease, the lower death-rate of the Jews is well marked. On the other hand, the Jews appear to be more affected by diseases of the nervous system, and especially of the spinal cord, and by diabetes, by diseases of the heart and great vessels, of the digestive system, of the urinary organs, and of the skin than their neighbors. The death-rate of Jewish lawyers from consumption is over five times greater than the average death-rate from this cause among these people. Jewish physicians are twice as liable to fatal diseases of the nervous system as are other Jews. The cigar-makers and tobacco-dealers are especially liable to consumption, to diabetes, to diseases of the nervous system, and to diseases of the heart. Physicians and bankers have relatively heavy death-rates from Bright's disease.

As regards cancer and malignant tumors, we find that the deaths from these causes among the Hebrews occur in about the same proportion to deaths from other diseases as they do in the average population. But as the ratio of deaths to population is less among the Jews, so the ratio of deaths from malignant diseases to population is also less. Among the living population the proportion found affected with cancer among the Jews was 6.48 per 1,000, while of those reported sick by the United States census of 1880 for the general population, the proportion was 10.01 per 1,000.

Dr. Billings concludes that upon the whole, it appears that we must conclude that those Jews who have been in the United States for more than five years have a decidedly lower death-rate and greater longevity than the people of the same class by whom they are surrounded, and that this greater longevity, together with certain peculiarities of immunity as regards some diseases and excessive liability to others, is in part due to hereditary peculiarities or race characteristics, and in part to their somewhat isolated and peculiar modes of life. With prolonged residence in the United States their death-rate is increasing. In past ages the Jews have shown that they can resist adversity, but whether they can also withstand the influences of wealth and freedom, and retain the modes of life which have heretofore given them length of days, remains to be seen.

There are now a little over 7,000,000 persons in the world who may properly be called "Jews," and of these about 500,000 are living in this country. More than one-third of these last have arrived as immigrants

<sup>1</sup> *General Bulletin*, No. 14, and *North American Review*, January, 1891.

from foreign lands within the last ten years, over 120,000 having arrived at the port of New York alone during the five years 1885-89.

#### ANNUAL REPORT OF THE NEW YORK STATE COMMISSION IN LUNACY.

THE State Commission in Lunacy has sent to the Legislature its second annual Report. In it is stated that the whole number of insane persons in custody in the State on October 1, 1890, was 16,002, that the whole number of asylums, public and private, is 30, and that these institutions represent a total cost of \$16,291,600. The total receipts from every source are \$3,151,000, and a total of 2,707 persons were employed in the care of the insane. The various hospitals and asylums are reported to be doing their work well, and their managers manifest a disposition to co-operate with the commission in making suggested improvements. There are eight State hospitals for the insane, including the present asylum for insane criminals at Auburn, which will be available for general purposes, as soon as the new asylum for insane criminals near Fishkill is completed. The total cost of the State hospitals at the close of the last fiscal year was \$8,889,130, and the capacity of these institutions is, in round numbers, for 6,000 patients; thus making the cost to the State per capita about \$1,500. The employees in the State hospitals number 1,369, and the expense of maintenance last year was \$1,105,987.

The Report outlines the history of the State's system of caring for its insane dependents, and shows that the present plan of management is in accord with the policy that has been adopted for the prisons, and other larger interests that require appropriations by the Legislature. To obtain the greatest benefit from the policy entered upon by the creation of this Commission, however, some amendments to the law providing for its appointment and maintenance are deemed requisite, and those suggested are all in the direction of greater uniformity and concentration. Some changes in the matter of trustees for the various hospitals are recommended, and it is urged that the State Commissioner in Lunacy should be the sole medium of communication between the hospitals and the Legislature, while reports should be made to the Commission, instead of to the Legislature, as at present. The Commission has taken steps to bring the State hospitals into uniformity, in several particulars, in which it has authority under the present law, and it is its aim to make as uniform as possible the systems of general management and internal government in all of them.

Under the head of the Curability of the Insane, the percentages of recovery for the following State hospitals are given: Utica Hospital, 19.53; Buffalo Hospital, 29.19; Middletown Hospital, 18.16; Poughkeepsie Hospital, 18.00; Asylum for Insane Criminals, 3.96.

Whether insanity is on the increase or decrease in proportion to the population of the State the report does not assume to speak from trustworthy data, but

the opinion is expressed, based on the best obtainable information, that it is decreasing. The Commissioners say that something definite about this matter will be known when they have brought the entire insane service of the State into a more harmonious system.

A bill has just been introduced into the Legislature making an appropriation for the establishment of a colony of epileptics and epileptic insane. A Commission is to be appointed by the Governor to carry out the provisions of the measure, which are similar to those of the act establishing State care for the insane poor; the idea being to have victims of epilepsy transferred to this institution from the various county poor-houses and asylums.

#### PAROTIDITIS FROM PNEUMOCOCCI.

IN a recent lecture at the Charity Hospital, M. Duplay described a case of parotiditis following an attack of pneumonia. The patient, a man aged forty-seven, had recovered from his pneumonia, when suddenly there appeared an enormous swelling of the left parotid region; this swelling was painful, was attended with fever, and was followed by suppuration. A marked symptom and one that is regarded as pathognomonic, was the early flow of pus by Steno's duct; subsequently external openings formed in the neighborhood of the ear by the bursting of glandular lobules.

The pus was examined and was found to contain the characteristic pneumococci; inoculated in mice it caused their speedy death, and the spleen and liver of these animals were found stuffed with the same micro-organisms.

The theory which was advanced was that the pathogenic microbe in question had gained the parotid gland by way of Steno's duct, passing thither from the mouth. The micro-organisms are naturally inoffensive, occupying the mouth and pervading the saliva. In states of prostration — such as are readily induced by exposure to cold and other causes — the pneumococci penetrate the organism and light upon an organ, like the lung, which has become enfeebled, and falls an easy prey to the spoiler. The microbe may simultaneously or successively invade other regions, as the middle ear by the Eustachian tube, and cause a pneumococcus-otitis; it may find its way to the frontal sinus and cause a troublesome coryza, or to the parotid gland by Steno's duct, and set up a suppurative inflammation; the condition being that the gland shall be a *locus minoris resistentie* at the time of the invasion.

These parotidites invariably suppurate, and the suppuration is often profound and obstinate; it is a frequent thing to see "fuses" of matter extend under the aponeuroses of the neck, and reach the mediastinum; at other times, they gain the pharynx and give rise to a variety of retro-pharyngeal abscess; other results of these deep suppurations are thromboses of the jugulars, fatal hemorrhages from ulceration of large arteries, and destruction of the facial nerves. Death may also take place from pyæmia or from

propagation of the inflammation to the middle ear and cranial cavity. It will be seen that the prognosis is grave, though mild antiseptics may do much to lessen the chances of death, at least from pyæmia. In the treatment of this affection (which seldom or never undergoes resolution), the question arises whether it is better to make early free incisions, or to wait, and open the purulent foci as fast as they form. Duplay insists that parotiditis may take on two principal forms: sometimes it is a canalicular parotiditis in which each glandular lobule suppurates separately and successively. What is the use, then, he asks, to make early large incisions in such cases? The better way would be to apply emollients and to wait the formation of foci of pus, which are to be opened as soon as fluctuation is detected. At other times it is chiefly the periglandular cellular tissue which is affected; here we find ourselves in presence of a sort of diffuse phlegmon of the region, capable of causing destruction by gangrene, and other grave disorders. Here there need be no hesitation, and free incisions should be early made.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

THE LETSOMIAN LECTURES on "Anæmia, its Pathology, Symptoms and Treatment," were delivered before the Medical Society of London, by Stephen Mackenzie, M.D., F.R.C.P.

DR. KOCH'S REPORT.—It is reported, again by cable, that Dr. Koch acknowledges he has not yet published sufficient details of the preparation of his fluid to enable any one to make it. He is about to start for Egypt for a vacation of several weeks.

DEATHS AFTER TREATMENT BY KOCH'S METHOD.—The patient in New Haven who was the first in America to receive treatment by the new method has died. A death after treatment is also reported from Bellevue Hospital, New York. Both of these cases were suffering from advanced phthisis, but were personally anxious to have the treatment.

THE GOAT'S-BLOOD CURE.—It is reported that much interest is manifested in Paris in regard to the goat's-blood cure for tuberculosis, advocated by Bertin and Picq of the Nantes faculty. They have injected goat's blood into different patients, and now assert that cures can be brought about by renewing such injections every ten days.

A LOW ESTIMATE OF EDITORIAL ARTICLES.—A comment which we had in mind, but had not as yet put into print, appears in the last issue of the *New York Medical Journal*, which says: The *Medical News*, of Philadelphia, in its issue for January 17th, announces that its editorial pages will not hereafter be regularly used for editorial writing, but be given up to selections from foreign medical literature, but "without the laborious verbosity of the French and German writers." The *News* says that that space "is often an excuse for foisting upon a subscriber much useless material, and for this reason the pages usually so

employed" [the *Italics* are ours] "in the past in the *News* will be taken up with notes on current literature." That this is conscientiously stated there can be no doubt, but, viewed as an arraignment of the utility of editorial writings, regularly and constantly worked up, there is large room for difference of opinion.

OFFICIAL EXPERIMENTS WITH THE KOCH LYMPH.—The following instructions were issued by the Surgeon-General of the Marine-Hospital Bureau, January 19th, to Assistant-Surgeon H. D. Geddings: You are hereby placed on temporary duty at the port of Georgetown, D. C., for the purpose of making experiments as to the efficiency, or otherwise, of the recently invented "lymph" for the cure of tuberculosis, by Professor Koch, of Berlin, a supply of which is herewith transmitted. Your method of making the test will be as follows: (1) You will take a photograph of each patient, and the bacilli will also be photomicrographed. (2) The weight and chest expansion will be recorded. (3) You will ascertain the area of dulness on the chest by means of the pleximetre, and mark its limits with iodine, and photograph the chest. (4) The usual clinical record will be kept throughout, commencing from the time of entering the hospital, particularly observing the time of rising of the evening hectic and its duration, and the time of appearance of perspiration. Its relative amount and duration will also be noted. The temperature will be taken at 7 A. M., between 1 and 2 P. M., and 7.30 P. M. Clinical charts similar to those used in the investigations and diagnosis of yellow fever by Dr. Guitéras and Dr. Faget will be used. The time of administration of the lymph will also be noted. The time of appearance of pyrexia, commonly termed "reaction," and of its disappearance, will also be noted. Besides the foregoing, any other clinical symptoms that may occur to you in the progress of the case will be noted. The sputum cups will be labelled for each patient under observation, and the nurse will be cautioned about allowing them to become mixed in any way. The new pattern paper cups will be used. . . . These experiments must necessarily be private, so that the patients may not be disturbed, but all results will be made public at the conclusion, by this Bureau.

MEDICAL EXAMINERS.—It is unfortunate that different States should have adopted the same term to express entirely different offices. When the office of Coroner was abolished in Massachusetts in 1877, the legal medical officer created to take his place was, and still is, known as Medical Examiner. Several other States have passed statutes regulating the practice of medicine and creating boards of so-called Medical Examiners, whose duty consists in examining candidates for registration. This similarity of terms has been the cause of some confusion, and is likely to be so even more in the future.

UNIQUE JUDICIAL DECISION.—A case unique in the annals of litigation was decided in Ireland last week. A lady who was among the survivors of

the disastrous Armagh railway accident, and received £800 damages for the injuries she sustained, brought further action against the railway company in respect to her infant, which was born prematurely after the accident, and so malformed that it will probably be an incumbrance for life. The judges held that the company had entered into no contract to carry the unborn babe. They had issued no ticket for it, and had no knowledge of its being on the train.

**LARIXOLIN.**—A German patent has been issued for a compound named larixolin, which is alleged to be a perfect imitation of French oil of turpentine. It is described as consisting of a mixture in definite proportions of petroleum and camphor oil, and is alleged to not only have nearly exactly the same odor as oil of turpentine, but to be a mixture of hydro-carbons of the turpene series almost identical with the terebinthine of French oil of turpentine. Larixolin is said to be applicable for all the purposes for which turpentine oil is used.

**PRESERVATION OF DEAD BODIES.**—A French physician, Dr. Variot, has recently perfected a method of preserving dead bodies by galvanoplasty. To facilitate adherence of the metallic deposit he paints the skin with a concentrated solution of nitrate of silver, and reduces this with vapors of white phosphorus dissolved in sulphide of carbon, the skin being thus rendered dark and shiny. The body is then ready for the electric bath, which is served by a thermo-electric battery, giving a regular adherent deposit of copper if the current is properly regulated. With a layer of one-half to three-quarters of a millimetre the envelope is solid enough to resist pressure or shock. Dr. Variot further incinerates the metallic mummy, leaving holes for the escape of gases. The corpse disappears, and a faithful image, or rather statue, remains.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**A MAGAZINE FOR THE BLIND.**—The Alumni Association of the Perkins Institute have started this year a monthly magazine in the interest of the blind. It is called "The Mentor."

**MEDICAL EXAMINERS TO BE APPOINTED.**—Governor Russell will have the appointment of about forty medical examiners for a seven years' term. The whole number of medical examiners in the State is seventy-three, but there are several who hold over. Under the law of 1877, the terms of a majority of the present incumbents expire this year by limitation.

**LEGACIES TO VARIOUS INSTITUTIONS.**—The will of Mrs. Walter Baker contains among others the following bequests: To the Perkins Institution for the Blind, Church Home for Orphans, and Consumptives' Home, Boston, \$5,000 each; The New England Hospital for Women and Children, \$4,000; The Free Hospital for Women, Boston, \$3,000; The Home for Incurables, Boston, and Massachusetts Home for Intemperate Women, \$2,000 each. By the will of J. Huntington Wolcott, the President and Fellows of Harvard College, receive \$30,000, \$25,000 being for

the general purposes of the college, and among the contingent bequests, legacies to the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary, Boston Dispensary and Massachusetts General Hospital. By the will of W. L. Wilcox, the Springfield City Hospital receives \$5,000.

**HOSPITAL AT BANGOR.**—A charter has been asked for the Eastern Maine General Hospital at Bangor. The form proposed provides that the hospital shall be under the direction and management of nine trustees, six of whom shall be chosen by the corporation and the other three by a board of visitors, which shall consist of the governor of the State, the president of the Senate and Speaker of the House. There are forty incorporators.

#### NEW YORK.

**ITALIAN HOME.**—The new Italian Home on Second Avenue was opened with public exercises on January 26th. The President, Signor Cantoni, and Count Riva, Consul-General of Italy at New York, were escorted to the assembly room on the first floor, by the different Italian societies of the city, and were enthusiastically greeted by a large audience; after which several addresses were made. The establishment includes a hospital, a relief bureau for the poor, a bureau for the protection of immigrants, and a school for Italian children, and there is a four-story building fronting on the Avenue, with a two-story annex in the rear. The hospital department contains several small wards on each floor, which are fitted up in a very complete manner, and it is capable of accommodating ninety patients.

**MORTALITY FROM PULMONARY DISEASES.**—The very large proportionate mortality from pulmonary diseases at this season of the year is shown by the fact that out of a total of 748 deaths occurring in the city of New York during the week ending January 24th, no less than 105 were from pneumonia and 111 from phthisis.

**SCARLET FEVER AT A SCHOOL.**—St. Paul's school for boys at Garden City, L. I., has been closed on account of the death of one of the students from scarlet fever, and the taking down of three others with the same disease. There were one hundred and thirty pupils at the school at the time the scarlet fever appeared, and it was deemed best to send the boys, with the exception of the three ill ones, to their homes as promptly as possible.

**LECTURES ON ORTHOPEDIC SURGERY.**—The Trustees of the New York Orthopaedic Dispensary and Hospital announce that Dr. Newton M. Shaffer will give his annual course of lectures on Orthopaedic Surgery, (free to medical practitioners and students), at the institution on Tuesday and Friday afternoons, from February 3d to March 10th.

On January 29th, the receipts from the Annual Hospital Saturday and Sunday collection amounted to \$54,455.

## Miscellany.

### COCOA-NUT OIL AS AN ANTHELMINTIC.

DR. PARISI,<sup>1</sup> of Athens has communicated to the French medical papers his experience with cocoa-nut oil as a tapeworm remedy. As he was travelling in Abyssinia, one day, after eating and drinking the pulp and milk of several cocoa-nuts, he felt quite sick. Soon he had a passage, and was astonished to notice he had expelled a complete tapeworm, head and all, quite dead. On his return to Athens he repeated the experiment on a number of patients, and was successful in all cases; the tænia always coming out entire and dead. The treatment he has adopted as most convenient is as follows: The patient, while fasting, is to take in the morning the milk and pulp of one cocoa-nut. No cathartic is needed, and no particular care necessary. This simple remedy is as efficient as pomegranate-root or male fern, and, for several reasons, preferable to them.

### CETRARIN.

ROBERT<sup>2</sup> has recently contested the statement that cetrarin, the active principle of Iceland moss, produces an increase in the blood-pressure, while further, his experiments on a large number of animals have shown that this remedy increases the peristaltic movements of the intestines, and is therefore of value in the treatment of chronic constipation. It further is stated to increase the number of the red and the white blood-corpuscles, especially when they have been reduced below normal in various chronic diseases, while, finally, it is a mild stimulant to the central nervous system. It would appear from these facts that the employment of cetrarin is indicated in chlorotic individuals in whom there is loss of appetite and constipation; the dose being one and half grains.

### SALIPYRIN.

ACCORDING to Gultmann<sup>3</sup> salipyrin is a combination of salicylic acid with antipyrin. It is prepared by adding salicylate of soda to a weak, hot solution of antipyrin. On cooling, the solution yields crystals of salipyrin, which is a white powder with a slightly sweet taste, and odorless; it is but feebly soluble in water, but freely so in alcohol. The author has used the drug for a great number of patients, and finds the dose to be from one drachm to one and a half drachms, in twenty-hours. It should be given in divided doses, thirty grains being first given, followed by doses of fifteen grains. There is generally obtained in this manner a fall in temperature of  $1\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  C. to  $2\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  C. The maximum effect is observed after three or four hours, and is accompanied by more or less profuse sweating, but never with rigors. No ill effects have been observed to follow the use of the drug, and only in one case was a slight erythema produced. When used in rheumatism, a decided analgesic effect was produced, as well as a fall in temperature. The author finds that, like antipyrin, the action is more manifest in intermittent than in continued fevers.

<sup>1</sup> Therapeutic Gazette, January.

<sup>2</sup> *Wiener Medizinische Blätter*, December 11, 1890, and *Therapeutic Gazette*.

<sup>3</sup> *Berliner klin. Wochenschrift*, 1890, No. 37.

### SIR JOSEPH LISTER ON THE SPRAY.

IN his address before the Berlin International Medical Congress on the Present Position of Antiseptic Surgery, Sir Joseph Lister in referring to the use of the carbolic spray, made a very candid and handsome avowal, setting an example which it would be well if scientific investigators could always bring themselves to follow when dealing with their own past errors. It is comparable to Lyell's conversion to Darwin, after he was sixty years old. Sir Joseph said:

"As regards the spray, I feel ashamed that I should have ever recommended it for the purpose of destroying the microbes of the air. If we watch the formation of the spray and observe how its narrow initial cone expands as it advances, with fresh portions of air continually drawn into its vortex, we see that many of the microbes in it, having only just come under its influence, cannot possibly have been deprived of their vitality. Yet there was a time when I assumed that such was the case; and, trusting the spray implicitly as an atmosphere free from living organisms, omitted various precautions which I had before supposed to be essential. Thus in opening the pleura in empyema for the purpose of evacuating the pus, and introducing a drainage-tube, and afterwards in changing the dressings, I had previously applied over the opening a piece of cloth steeped in an antiseptic lotion to act as a valve and prevent the entrance of air during inspiration. But under the spray I omitted the valve and allowed the air to pass freely in and out of the pleural cavity, although I used the spray at such a distance from the producing apparatus that it was dry and transparent with the particles of carbolic solution widely separated from each other. And these particles cannot have been in more than instantaneous contact with much of the dust before it was drawn within the chest and securely protected by the pus or serum from any further action of the antiseptic. It is physically impossible that the microbes in such dust can have been in any way whatever affected by their momentary presence in the spray.

"Yet we did not find our results in the treatment of empyema rendered worse by this false confidence in the spray. . . . If then no harm resulted from the admission day after day of abundant atmospheric organisms to mingle unaltered with the serum in the pleural cavity, it seems to follow logically that the floating particles in the air may be disregarded in our surgical work. And if so, we may dispense with antiseptic washing and irrigation; provided always that we can trust ourselves and our assistant to avoid the introduction into the wound of septic defilement from other than atmospheric sources."

### COMBINATION OF OPERATIVE TREATMENT WITH KOCH'S REMEDY IN PHTHISIS.

PROFESSOR SONNENBURG<sup>1</sup> has published a preliminary report on the results of the combination of operative interference with injections of Koch's fluid in four cases of pulmonary phthisis. The operations were performed in the presence of Koch himself between December 12th and 17th. The object was to test the practicability of treating cavities of the lungs by mak-

<sup>1</sup> *Deutsche Medizin. Wochenschr.*, January 1st, and *British Medical Journal*, January 17th.

ing an opening from the outside through which necrosed tissues might be eliminated, and then applying Koch's method in the usual way. In three of the cases there was a cavity in one apex, the anterior wall of the cavity was firmly adherent over a large surface to the costal pleura, so that the cavity could be opened without any risk of pneumothorax.

The following is the mode of procedure adopted: Chloroform having been administered, an incision is made beginning at the sternum and extending outwards from ten to twelve centimetres, in a direction parallel to, but from one and one-half to two centimetres below, the clavicle. The pectoralis major is next divided, and the soft parts being held aside with retractors, the lower edge of the first rib is laid bare. The periosteum is then detached from the anterior and posterior surfaces of the first ribs with blunt instruments. A broad retractor is then passed between the posterior layer of periosteum and the pleura so as to protect the latter from injury, and an arched segment is cut out of the lower border of the rib with cutting forceps. By this means the intercostal space is enlarged, and the pleura is next exposed by careful separation of the muscular fibres. An exploratory puncture is then made into the lung with a small syringe, which usually enters the cavity, as is shown by the escape of a certain amount of pus. The opening made by the syringe is next carefully enlarged with a fine pointed thermocautery, red hot, which is pushed slowly along the track of the exploring needle into the vomica. When the cavity is reached a little thick muco-pus generally wells up in the bottom of the wound. The opening having been somewhat enlarged with the thermocautery, both the cavity and the wound are stuffed with sterilized cotton.

The three patients with cavities at the apex bore the operation well, and the subcutaneous injections of Koch's fluid were soon afterwards proceeded with. It is too early to judge of the results, but, so far, they do not appear to be very striking. In the fourth case, the lung was not adherent to the pleura, and the opening into the cavity was followed by the development of pneumothorax. The patient, however, recovered from this, and the lung is now fixed to the chest wall by pleuritic adhesions.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**HYPNAL.**—Hypnal is not very soluble in cold water, but becomes more so on the addition of a little alcohol, or it may be given in capsules. An excellent formula, as given by Fränkel<sup>1</sup> is as follows:

R Hypnal . . . . . gr. xv.  
 Extract. cannabidis induræ . . . . . ʒ j.  
 Aquæ . . . . . S iv. M.

Half of this may be given at a dose, and repeated if necessary, or the entire amount may be taken at once.

**SALICYLIC ACID FOR CORNS.**—Whelpley<sup>2</sup> recommends the following:

R Acid salicylic . . . . . 9 parts.  
 Extract. cannabidis induræ . . . . . 1 part.  
 Colloidi . . . . . 48 parts. M.

Apply to the corn every night with a camel's-hair brush, and allow it to dry on. The foot must be clean and dry before it is applied.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending Jan. 24, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer. Daily mean.	Thermometer. Daily mean. Minimum. Maximum.	Relative humidity. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Direction of wind. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Velocity of wind. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Weather. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Rainfall in inches.
S. 18	29.94	32 34 30	57 90	74 N.	4	O. O.	.67
M. 19	30.08	24 28 21	88 94	31 N.	12 5	O. O.	—
T. 20	30.63	30 36 24	83 79	81 N.W.	1 12	O. C.	—
W. 21	30.68	35 43 27	85 92	85 S.W.	1 12	O. O.	—
Th. 22	29.66	46 76 81	100 96	N.	8 24	R. O.	.51
F. 23	30.00	40 46 36	75 71	73 S.W.	24 12	C. F.	—
S. 24	30.17	41 49 34	77 83	80 S.W.	10 5	C. C.	—

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., hazy; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threating; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

### RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JANUARY 24, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	Measles.
New York . .	1,622,237	748	284	16.12	19.37	.39	4.29	4.29
Chicago . . .	1,109,000	470	229	14.49	26.27	3.15	4.62	1.89
Philadelphia .	1,064,277	395	118	13.00	12.35	4.25	6.50	—
Brooklyn . .	852,467	376	165	14.85	22.41	.64	8.64	1.08
St. Louis . . .	550,000	182	57	15.18	13.20	.66	5.94	—
Baltimore . .	509,343	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston . . . .	445,507	185	54	8.16	16.83	1.02	2.04	1.02
Cincinnati . .	325,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
New Orleans .	260,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee . .	210,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington . .	200,000	97	32	14.42	20.69	2.06	4.12	2.06
Nashville . . .	65,543	37	12	5.40	29.70	—	—	—
Charleston . .	60,145	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Portland . . .	42,000	16	3	—	6.25	—	—	—
Worcester . . .	81,736	18	9	—	33.33	—	—	—
Lowell . . . .	77,605	31	10	22.61	19.38	6.46	3.23	—
Fall River . .	74,351	23	8	—	17.40	—	—	—
Cambridge . .	69,837	24	2	12.48	4.16	8.32	—	—
Lynn . . . . .	55,684	15	2	6.66	6.66	—	—	—
Lawrence . . .	44,559	26	8	30.80	7.70	—	26.95	3.85
Springfield . .	44,164	26	8	11.55	26.25	3.85	7.70	—
New Bedford .	40,765	14	5	—	21.42	—	—	—
Somerville . .	40,111	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke . . .	35,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem . . . .	30,733	8	1	12.50	—	—	—	—
Chelsea . . .	27,850	13	6	—	30.76	—	—	—
Haverhill . .	27,322	7	3	—	42.84	—	—	—
Dorchester . .	27,278	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Taunton . . .	24,889	3	1	—	—	—	—	—
Newton . . . .	24,375	6	0	—	16.66	—	—	—
Malden . . . .	22,984	4	3	—	25.00	—	—	—
Fitchburg . . .	22,007	9	3	—	—	—	—	—
Gloucester . .	21,822	2	1	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham . . .	18,522	4	1	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield . . .	17,252	3	0	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy . . . .	16,711	7	2	—	—	—	—	—
Northampton .	14,961	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport .	13,914	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Brookline . . .	12,676	4	1	50.00	—	25.00	25.00	—

Deaths reported 2,733; under five years of age 1,025; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 379, acute lung diseases 535, consumption 337, diphtheria and croup 135, typhoid fever 53, measles 51, scarlet fever 47, diarrhoeal diseases 37, whooping-cough 26, cerebro-spinal meningitis 14, erysipelas 12, malarial fever 6.

From scarlet fever New York 20, Brooklyn 9, Philadelphia 7, Chicago 5, St. Louis 3, Boston, Cambridge and Newton 1 each. From diarrhoeal diseases New York 11, St. Louis 7, Chicago 6, Philadelphia 1, Boston and Lowell 3 each, Nashville 2, Brooklyn and Washington 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 17, Chicago 4, Brooklyn and Washington 2 each, Lowell 1. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 6, Brooklyn 1, Boston 3. From erysipelas St. Louis and Washington 3 each, New York and Chicago 2 each, Boston and Salem 1 each.

<sup>1</sup> Bull. Gen. de Therap.; September 20th.

<sup>2</sup> Notes on New Remedies.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JANUARY 24, 1891, TO JANUARY 30, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Major WILLIAM H. GARDNER, surgeon, is relieved from further duty in the field, and will return to his proper station. S. O. 19, Par. 2, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 23, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, the extension of leave of absence, on account of sickness, granted Major STEVENS G. COWDREY, surgeon, in Special Orders No. 302, December 27, 1890, from this office, is still further extended two months, on surgeon's certificate of disability. S. O. 19, Par. 3, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 23, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain WALTER REED, assistant surgeon, is relieved from temporary duty at Fort Kough, Montana, to take effect as soon as his services can be spared by the commanding officer of that post, and will then return to Baltimore, Md., and resume his duties in that city as attending surgeon and examiner of recruits. S. O. 20, Par. 3, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 24, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain WILLIAM O. OWEN, JR., assistant surgeon, is relieved from temporary duty with troops in the field, to take effect as soon as his services can be spared, and will then return to Muskogee, Indian Territory, and resume his leave of absence. S. O. 20, Par. 3, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 24, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain CHARLES M. GANDY, assistant surgeon, is relieved from temporary duty in the field, to take effect when his services can be spared by the commanding officer of the troops with which he is serving, and will then return to Ocean View, Cape May County, N. J., and resume his leave of absence. S. O. 21, Par. 1, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 26, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain ROBERT J. GIBSON, assistant surgeon, is relieved from further temporary duty in the field, to take effect as soon as his services can be spared by the officer commanding the troops with which he is serving, and will then return to New Haven, Conn., and resume his leave of absence. S. O. 22, Par. 6, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 27, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain WILLIAM STEPHENSON, assistant surgeon, without delay, from Columbus Barracks, O., to Fort Wayne, Mich., and report in person to the commanding officer of that post for temporary duty, and upon completion thereof will return to his proper station. S. O. 23, Par. 13, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 28, 1891.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JANUARY 24, 1891.

R. P. CRANDALL, assistant surgeon, ordered to examination preliminary to promotion.

T. A. BERRYHILL, passed assistant surgeon, detached from "M. Arthur," and wait orders to "Marion."

W. H. JONES, surgeon, detached from "Swatara," proceed home, and granted six weeks' leave.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE FOUR WEEKS ENDING JANUARY 24, 1891.

BALDACH, P. H., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for seven days. January 12, 1891.

PERMANO, GEORGE, surgeon. To proceed to Pittsburgh and Erie, Pa.; Cleveland and Toledo, O.; Detroit, Mich.; and Buffalo, N. Y., as inspector. December 29, 1890.

CARRINGTON, P. M., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for seven days. January 16, 1891.

GILDEROS, H. P., assistant surgeon. To report in person to the supervising surgeon general, January 16, 1891. Detailed for special duty, port of Georgetown, D. C. January 13, 1891.

STEPHENSON, W. G., assistant surgeon. To proceed to New Orleans, La., for temporary duty. January 6, 1891.

# SECTION ON STATE MEDICINE OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

Dr. Benjamin Lee, Secretary of the State Board of Health of Pennsylvania, has been appointed Secretary of the Section on State Medicine of the American Medical Association. As the meeting takes place in Washington, May 5th, it is important that all papers intended for this Section should be in his hands by the 5th of April. All members of the Association desiring to be named in the Section, are requested to forward him their names at 1532 Pine Street, Philadelphia.

# LEGISLATIVE HEARING ON THE SPREAD OF CONTAGIOUS DISEASE.

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.  
STATE HOUSE, BOSTON, January 30, 1891.

The Committee on Public Health will give a hearing to parties interested in the petition of C. Irving Fisher and others for legislation to protect the community from the spread of malignant contagious diseases, at room No. 16, State House, on Monday, February 5th, at 10.30 o'clock A. M.

GORHAM D. GILMAN, *Chairman*.  
WILLIAM D. HODGES, *Clerk of the Committee*.

# SOCIETY NOTICES.

AMERICAN ELECTRO-THERAPEUTIC ASSOCIATION. — This Association was organized on January 22, 1891, at the Academy of Medicine, No. 17 West 43d Street, New York, by the adoption of a constitution and by-laws, and the election of the following officers: President, G. Betton Massey, M.D., Philadelphia; Vice-presidents, William James Morton, M.D., and Augustin H. Goebel, M.D., New York; Secretary, William H. Walling, M.D., Philadelphia; Treasurer, Geo. H. Role, M.D., Baltimore. Executive Council, Horatio R. Bigelow, M.D., Philadelphia; Franklin H. Martin, M.D., Chicago; Wm. F. Hutchinson, M.D., Providence, R. I.; Frederick Peterson, M.D., New York; and Channancy D. Palmer, M.D., Cincinnati, O.

The object of the Association, as stated in the second article of the constitution, is "the cultivation and promotion of knowledge in whatever relates to the application of electricity in medicine and surgery."

The Association starts with a strong and vigorous membership, and has every prospect of a most useful and successful career.

The next meeting will be held in Philadelphia, in September, of this year. Wm. H. WALLING, M.D., *Secretary*,  
2005 Arch St., Philadelphia, Pa.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT. — A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, February 9, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Readers: Dr. W. N. Bullard and Dr. E. H. Bradford, "A Case of Cerebral Tumor." G. G. SEARS, M.D., *Secretary*.

# DEATHS.

W. J. McClure, M.D., of York, Pa., died, January 24th, aged fifty-two.

E. L. Corbin, M.D., died in Washington, D. C., January 16th. He had retired from practice for some years, owing to ill health. During the war he made an excellent record as surgeon of the One Hundred and Fifty-second New York Regiment.

J. Dickinson Miller, M.D., Medical Director, U. S. N., retired, died, January 24th, at Mount Airy, Pa., aged about eighty years. He joined the navy as assistant surgeon in 1836, served in various squadrons, and was put on the retired list in 1872.

Henry M. Martin, M.D., Surgeon, U. S. N., died in Philadelphia, January 16th.

Henry Salvin Gill, M.D., died in New York, January 16th, aged thirty-eight.

Thomas Graham Balfour, M.D., F.R.C.P., F.R.S., Surgeon-general, retired, Honorary Physician to the Queen, etc., died, January 17th, aged seventy-seven.

Giambattista Borelli, M.D., Senator of the Kingdom of Italy, died, January 10th, aged seventy-eight.

J. G. F. Baillarger, M.D., formerly President of the Paris Academy of Medicine, died, December 31, 1890, aged eighty-two.

William Strange, M.D., F.R.C.P., Vice-president of the British Medical Association, died, January 5th, aged seventy-five.

# BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Ascension and Percussion. By Frederick C. Shattuck, M.D. Physician's Leisure Library. Detroit: George S. Davis, 1890.

Remarks on the Intrapulmonary and Subcutaneous Treatment of Tuberculosis. By John Blake White, M.D., Physician to Charity Hospital, New York, etc. Reprint. 1890.

Pyoktatin in Diseases of the Eye, Ear and Throat. By W. Cleetham, M.D., Lecturer on Diseases of the Eye, Ear, Throat and Nose, University of Louisville. Reprint. 1890.

A Case of Stricture Followed by Rupture of the Urethra and Extravasation of Urine; External Urethrotomy; Recovery. By J. Blake White, M.D., Physician to Charity Hospital, New York.



## Original Articles.

A CASE OF SUCCESSFUL TREPHINING FOR SUBDURAL HÆMORRHAGE PRODUCED BY CONTRE-COUP.<sup>1</sup>BY JOHN HOMANS, M.D.,  
*Visiting Surgeon Massachusetts General Hospital,*AND G. L. WALTON, M.D.,  
*Physician to the Neurological Department Massachusetts General Hospital.*

J. M., a waiter, born in England, twenty-eight years of age, married, was admitted to the Massachusetts General Hospital, May 13, 1890, in the service of Dr. Homans.

He was brought in unconscious, and was said to have been thrown from a horse just outside the hospital, and was supposed to have struck his head upon the cobblestones. His temperature was 98.2°, and his pulse was 60. There was a hematoma, with abrasion of the scalp, at a point corresponding to about the middle of the suture between the right parietal and occipital bones. The right pupil was dilated when the patient was brought in. When seen by Dr. George Eliot, within two minutes after entrance, consciousness was returning, the pupils were equal, and reacted normally. There was no bleeding from the nose or ears; the pulse was slow and full. The hematoma was laid open under cocaine anesthesia, and the finger was introduced. No fracture was made out, although through the swelling there appeared to be a depressed fracture. One stitch was taken. Apparently perfect consciousness returned. There was no paralysis.

May 15th (third day). The patient was quiet, sleeping most of the time until evening, when he became delirious, and got out of bed several times. He was easily quieted. The temperature was 102°. The bowels were moved by calomel.

May 16th (fourth day). The patient is almost comatose. Aphasia has appeared.

May 21st (ninth day). The temperature has gradually come down to normal. The pulse is a little faster, though still slow and full. The general condition has remained about the same as at the last entry. Nourishment is well taken. The patient is not violent, but leaves his room from time to time. He answers "Yes" to almost every question. When asked if he wants anything says, "I want"—but cannot find the word. He apparently understands what is said to him, and is, perhaps, a little brighter this morning. Early in the morning the night nurse chanced to see spasmodic twitching of the muscles of the right side of the face, and especially noticed that the right corner of the mouth was drawn down. The pupils were unaffected. The spasm was limited to this locality, and the convulsion lasted perhaps one minute. Slight twitching of the muscles of the chin on the right side recurred during the day at intervals of several hours. At 10 p. m. convulsive movements appeared in the muscles of the left side of the face. These spasms were similar to those already noted, excepting that the right eyelid was closed, while the left side of the face was twitching. He seemed conscious, though unable to talk. Dr. J. W. Elliot, who was temporarily acting for Dr. Homans, had the patient removed from the general ward, apprehending further cerebral developments.

May 22d (tenth day). At 3.30 A. M., the right side of the face was convulsed as at first. Slight twitchings and similar convulsive movements ensued at intervals of two and three hours during the day, increasing in frequency towards night. The facial muscles and the platysma myoides alone were affected.

May 23d (eleventh day). The convulsions recurred at intervals of ten to fifteen minutes. Dr. Walton was asked to see the case at 10 A. M. At this time convulsions were recurring every fifteen minutes, commencing at the right angle of the mouth and spreading to all the muscles of the face, involving very slightly the occipito-frontalis, and in a marked degree the platysma. The convulsions lasted about one minute, the face remaining drawn to the right for a short time. There was paresis of the right side of the face between the convulsions; no paralysis elsewhere. The patient was unable to protrude the tongue, which appeared to deviate to the right. Some of the convulsions ended suddenly, others gradually; in the latter the angle of the mouth remained convulsed until the last. The patient was apparently conscious of his surroundings to a certain degree, and on being questioned, made attempts to reply. The attempts were ineffectual, partly, apparently, on account of aphasia, and partly on account of lingual paralysis. The pupils were alike, and reacted normally. There was no rolling of the head or eyes. As a result of this consultation with Dr. Walton, immediate operation was decided upon, the convulsions locating the trouble (probably hæmorrhage) at the lower end of the fissure of Rolando, on the left, the side opposite the injury. At 3.30 P. M. the convulsions recurred every three or four minutes, each lasting about two minutes. At this time the convulsion, which began as before, at the right angle of the mouth and in the platysma, spread rapidly to all the muscles of the face, and in several instances to the right arm and leg, then to the other side of the body, and became general. The spasms were generally clonic in character, but in one convulsion the entire body was in a state of tonic rigidity. In the convulsions limited to the face, consciousness was not lost and natural movements were made with both arms, the patient at times crying out and sobbing, with copious tears and salivation, but not frothing at the mouth. The tongue shared in the convulsions, being drawn to the right with clonic spasms, striking against the teeth violently, accompanied by a clucking noise. At 4 P. M., the head and eyes rolled to the right for the first time. The head was shaved and prepared for operation, the fissure of Rolando being carefully marked out with an aniline pencil; the scalp being scrubbed and poulticed with corrosive sublimate, 1 to 2,000. He was now seen by Dr. Putnam, who concurred in the desirability of an operation, as had also Dr. Carter, who saw him earlier. By this time the entire body was in a state of almost continuous tonic rigidity.

## OPERATION (BY DR. HOMANS).

The patient having been etherized, a large semi-circular incision was made about three inches in diameter with the convexity upwards, the fissure of Rolando running across it at right angles to the line between its two extremities. The incision was made down to the bone, the periosteum elevated and the flap retracted. The point of selection was just anterior to the lower end of the fissure of Rolando, where a

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, December 3, 1890.

large button was removed by a trephine one and one-half inches in diameter. Nothing abnormal was found about the bone. The dura mater was bulging and tense, somewhat yellowish and opaque, non-pulsating and very prominent. Incision through it revealed a dark clot. The opening was enlarged, and the clot partially removed. It was found to extend in every direction under the dura mater. The brain itself was prominent and bulging where the dura mater had been opened, but on removal of the clot the prominence subsided, and pulsation gradually appeared. The trephine opening was enlarged anteriorly and posteriorly with rongeur forceps, and the entire clot turned out. The pia mater was cloudy and discolored, and in one spot (about the size of a five-cent piece) black. This point was apparently just behind the fissure of Rolando in the region of the platysma centre (Fig. 1). Incision through the pia mater at this point revealed a small clot, which was turned out.

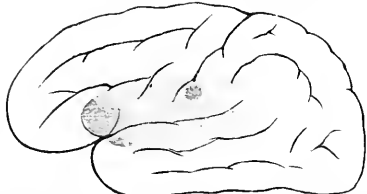


FIG. 1. The lighter shading represents approximately the seat of the larger (subdural) hemorrhage; the dark round spot, the underlying (subpial) hemorrhage revealed on turning out the former.

When the trephine opening was enlarged downwards and backwards, a larger amount of clot was removed together with bits of brain substance, in the more dependent part. The brain was lacerated to a considerable extent. The clot was soft, non-friable and black. No bleeding point was found. The blood and clot were washed out with warm water. A quill drainage-tube was introduced where the brain was lacerated, and was brought out at the edge of the wound just above and behind the insertion of the auricle. Another quill was placed across the upper segment of the wound, and the flap was replaced and sutured with continuous catgut. A few branches of the temporal artery were tied. Dry dressing was applied and a skull cap. The operation lasted an hour and twenty minutes. The condition after operation was excellent, and after recovery from the ether, the patient was apparently conscious, though unable to speak. There were no convulsions.

#### SUBSEQUENT HISTORY (BY DR. WALTON).

May 24th (day following operation). There have been three slight convulsions during the night, confined to the corner of the mouth. He is apparently conscious, and appears to understand simple sentences at times, although occasionally misinterpreting. For example: when asked to raise his hand, he raises his head; and when asked to put out his tongue, he raises his hand. (Sensory aphasia, word deafness.) H. hearing is apparently perfect. Motor aphasia is marked, almost preventing utterance. For example: "Have you headache?" Answer: "I I it is." During the following night there was a slight convulsion of the right corner of the mouth.

May 26th. Improving. At times he raises his hand,

and makes other motions correctly when asked; at other times he misinterprets the request. He is unable apparently to protrude the tongue. Careful examination being made for loss of sensation, including that of the face, gives a negative result. The patient is brighter; makes unsuccessful attempts at conversation, and makes his wants known regarding the bedpan, etc., by gestures.

May 27th. He generally understands what he is asked to do, although attempts at conversation are still ineffectual. When asked what he complains of, he answers, "I have a—what do you call it?—What is it?—Why a?" (points to head).

May 29th. He puts out his tongue for the first time, and does it readily. There is marked deviation to the left. When asked how he felt, he said, "What is the matter with me now is a little—little"—"Headache?"—"Yes, headache."

May 31st. The tongue is protruded fairly straight. The examination for facial paralysis is unsatisfactory. When asked to shut his eyes, he winks. When asked to shut his eyes and hold them shut, he shuts his mouth tightly; on the request being repeated, he nods his head. When asked to open his eyes wide, opens his mouth wide; on the request being repeated, he protrudes his tongue. Being asked if he felt a touch on the right cheek, he did not understand the question, but kept saying that the other side was sore. His motions, however, showed that there was no loss of sensation. Attempts at conversation resulted in many inarticulate noises and repetitions of the word *yes*, interspersed with occasional correct sentences.

June 6th. Motor as well as sensory aphasia improving, and the patient is becoming quite talkative. For example: "How is your head?"—"Yes, it is a kind of a—little something gone—a kind of a gait—yes."—"Let me hear you say headache."—"Gearish, isn't it? G-e-r-n, isn't it?—G-l-e-a-u, isn't it?" When asked to put out his tongue, he spells "W-e-a-l-t-h," but shuts and opens his eyes when asked, and raises each hand correctly. When shown a fan and asked, "What is that?" answers, "That is a—what do you call it? a geremea."—"Is it a fan?"—"Yes, I was trying to say a fan—I believe I have raised that seventy-four—I believe I have got it right."—"Can you laugh?"—"Pretty good now," (opening his mouth).

Examination now reveals a paresis of the muscles supplied by the lower branches of the right facial nerve. The lightest touch is localized accurately by him on the right side of the face, however, as on the left with the eyes shut. Also on the right hand and other parts of the body. The grasp of the right hand is somewhat weaker than the left, although both are good. He states, "I think my right hand is bigger." "Do you mean weaker?" Answers, "Yes." Combined and separate movements of the hand, arm and wrist are apparently normal. He is unable to read when given a book, although his sight is perfect, and he was able to read before the accident. He recognized ordinary objects and their uses, showing that there was no "mind blindness" excepting for words. (Word blindness.) When asked to write his name he spelled, "M-o-r-d" to himself, and then wrote, forming the letters perfectly.

*Lordard*

Attempting to read what he had written, he read, "F-o-r-d." When asked if that was his name said, "M-a-r-g-h—ain't it?" When asked to write *for*, wrote,

*Bustnancee*

then read what he had written, "F-a-s-m-a-w-e." When asked again what he had written, said, "It is supposed to be w-duft-nenft-m-a-st-mance." When asked if he felt a touch, he made various irrelevant answers, but appreciated perfectly the fact that he was expected when touched to put his finger on the same spot with his eyes closed, which he did perfectly and without hesitation.

June 10th. Examined in the presence of the Massachusetts Medical Society. Being asked to write his name wrote "Calais," and when asked to read it, read "V-a-v-a-v-a." When requested to open his eyes, etc., at first he responded incorrectly, afterwards correctly. His intelligence at this time seemed excellent.

June 21st (a month after operation). Talks freely and volubly on all subjects, only occasionally misplacing a word. He gives a complete account of a former attack of indigestion, only using the word "accused" instead of "relieved." ("That medicine *accused* me greatly.") He says, "I am sorry to see you," then corrects himself and says, "I am glad to see you." Again: "I am glad Dr. Elliot has a sore hand. I mean I am sorry," etc.

July 14th. Writes nearly, and reads quite, correctly, reading a long sentence from the Dispensatory, only stumbling at the word "Pharmacopœia" which he reads correctly the second time. In conversation he only forgets an occasional word. The shape and seat of the skull opening, as made out by feeling the edges through the scalp, is shown in Fig. 2.

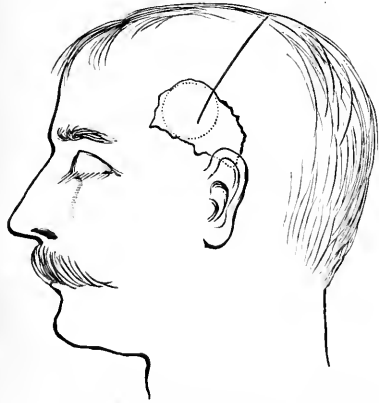


FIG. 2. The irregular line represents the opening in the skull left by the rongeur forceps, the dotted line showing the trephine opening. The line of the fissure of Rolando is shown.

After having been discharged, with orders to report occasionally, the patient presented himself July 16th, and was admitted to the service of Dr. Cabot, from whose records the following notes are taken. There was a large swelling above the left ear, extend-

ing over the temple. There was a small opening discharging a little pus. There was no tenderness and no pain, except a slight frontal headache, principally on the left. The patient was weak and somewhat rambling in his talk. The temperature was 101.5°, the pulse 84. A phenyle poultice was applied over the swollen area. A letter written to the *Globe* at this time (but not forwarded) is appended.

MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL HOSPITAL, July 17, 1890.

EDITOR GLOBE NEWSPAPER: Sir in hearing from several people that they read of my accident in front of the Massachusetts Hospital from the *Globe* I believe in writing to the *Globe* for thanks for allowing friends to hear quickly what hurt I got but more so, for the Hospital and the Doctors, that wonderfully saved my life, from what I heard while I was getting wonderfully well, I heard the whole affair of me, and having heard in time, some various things that have been done by accident, and some wonderfully actions by Doctors I knew that the affect I got from the horse was wonderful by the Doctors to keep me from dying I know that when the brain has to be taken and cleaned and the patient quickly gets good and strong and get home is a very wonderfully affect of the doctor and to show that Doctors will try to do all their labor to give the people can be seen every day. Therefore if we the people that get afflicted ought to thanks that we are not in the Interior of Africa but in a civil city where occasionally we come across Men who will do all their best to affect us.

J. M.

July 17th. The swelling has lessened. There is still some headache. There is a slight free discharge. (Urine: color normal, reaction acid, specific gravity 1016, no albumen, sed. urates.)

July 18th. There is scarcely any headache, the discharge is lessened, the swelling is slight. An ice-bag was applied to the head all day.

July 19th. The patient is doing well. Dry dressing applied.

July 21st. Some pain is complained of, localized over the frontal region on both sides. Phenyle poultice and ice-bag to the head.

July 24th. Patient is doing well, occasionally complaining of pain in the head.

July 27th. There is little pain, scarcely any discharge, no swelling or tenderness.

July 28th. There is no pain. The patient feels very well.

July 30th. Last night the patient began to vomit at eleven o'clock. He complained of pain in the mid-frontal region, extending back to the vertex. He slept very little during the night. This morning he has vomited once. The temperature is 101°. The pain has lessened somewhat. He has been rather drowsy nearly all day. The temperature in the afternoon rose to 102°, the pain still continuing, unrelieved by ice-bag or phenacetine.

July 31st. Patient feels better. He slept fairly last night. The pain has lessened. The ice-bag is still applied. The bowels were moved copiously by ten grains of calomel. He feels rather weak. The pulse is fair, the temperature lower. There is no swelling or tenderness on the left side of the head. The discharge is very slight. Urine: color normal, reaction acid, specific gravity 1026, sediment slight.

August 1st. There is considerable pain in the head, somewhat relieved by the ice-bag.

August 2d. The pain in the head is less. He complains of a "silly" feeling. Feels rather weak, and is unable to sit up long.

August 3d. There is scarcely any pain in the head. He feels much better, and has sat up nearly all day.

August 4th. There is less pain. The patient is quite comfortable, and about the ward. Vomited last night.

August 5th. Very little pain; no discharge. Ice-bag still used.

August 6th. Is feeling very well. Eats better.

August 7th. Very slight pain in both temporal regions. General condition good.

August 8th. Patient is feeling very well. There is no discharge. Punctice omitted. Very slight pain in occipito-frontal regions.

August 9th. Scarcely any pain in vertex; slight pain in infra-orbital regions, especially in the left.

August 11th. Slight pain as in last entry.

August 15th. Very little pain since last note. General condition good. Patient discharged.

Since his last discharge from the Hospital there has been no recurrence of trouble, and after a month the patient was perfectly well and working regularly as a waiter.

As an important factor in the favorable progress of this case, the writers would here express their appreciation of the labor and untiring devotion of Dr. George Eliot, the house-officer in charge.

The test of practical experience has now been applied to nearly every form of operative measure upon the cranial contents which neurology has been able to suggest, or surgery to execute. Among the most favorable cases, both as regards accuracy of localization and success in removal, must be accounted those of cortical hemorrhage.

Important advance has been made, it is true, in the treatment of intra-cranial tumors and in other directions, through the perfection of cerebral localization and the progress of cerebral surgery. The dangers and difficulties, however, inherent in this branch of the subject, of necessity reduce successful cases to a comparative minimum. We must at once eliminate deep-seated, multiple, and infiltrating tumors, as well as those of considerable size; those capable of absorption by internal remedies (gummata), and those accompanied by similar disease in other parts of the body (certain sarcomata, carcinomata, and tubercular growths), leaving a residue for which ten per cent. (the estimate of operable cases made by W. Hale White<sup>2</sup> on an analysis of one hundred cases of cerebral tumor verified by autopsy) is probably a liberal allowance. Deducting from this percentage those of mal-success due to the operation itself, and those in which the symptoms are not sufficiently marked for accurate diagnosis at a period when operation would be of avail, and the number remaining, offer a field which, though brilliant, and well worthy of the widespread enthusiasm the subject has aroused, is not so extended a one as might be wished.<sup>3</sup>

Whatever grounds cause the neurologist to hesitate, and the surgeon to stay his hand where new growth is under consideration, the question of surgical interference for removal of superficial hemorrhage is far simpler, and the demand, as a rule, more urgent. Familiarity with the symptoms of this lesion is there-

fore of prime importance, as well as that with the indications for operation.

Regarding the latter Nancrede<sup>4</sup> says: "When hemiplegia occurs after a blow upon the head, or hemiplegia with hemi-spasm, however slight be the injury—provided that it is in the temporo-parietal region, even although it be not directly over the motor area—the surgeon is justified in exploring that area.

"In the coma resulting from intra-cranial hemorrhage—from the middle meningeal artery for instance, as already pointed out—cerebral localization should guide the surgeon's hand, unless in those instances when the effusion is so large as to present no limited compression symptoms. . . .

"In those cases where the paralysis is on the side of the injury, that is, the result of hemorrhage or fracture by counter-stroke, provided that laceration of the brain seems improbable, an operation over the motor-area of the side opposite to that of injury would seem indicated. This must be a rare condition, and is too often complicated with cerebral laceration at or near the site of the external injury itself."

It is with one of these comparatively rare<sup>5</sup> cases that we have to do in this report, which amply illustrates both in the paralyzes, the spasms, and in the subsequent symptoms, the importance of cerebral localization, and the confidence with which we may rely upon its teachings. The case also shows the tolerance of laceration on the part of the brain, even in a part important to its functions, and thus tends to do away with the contra-indication above enunciated. Whether laceration was present under the point of external injury also we have no means of ascertaining; there could hardly fail to have been a certain degree. No symptoms, however, arose or have arisen pointing in that direction, unless possibly the slight convulsion on the left side, while the recovery has been perfect, notwithstanding a very considerable laceration at the dependent part of the seat of hemorrhage, that is, as nearly as could be made out, of the first temporal lobe and the supra-marginal convolution.

With regard to the diagnosis of hemorrhage at the surface of the brain, the symptoms, in case of extensive lesion, are similar, whether the rupture be of the middle meningeal artery (producing hemorrhage between the dura mater and bone), or of the underlying vessels of the pia mater (producing hemorrhage into the arachnoid cavity). It will, therefore, not be out of place to enumerate the symptoms of hemorrhage from the middle meningeal artery in the order considered, to be that of their comparative value by Jacobson, in his exhaustive treatise on this subject in the Guy's Hospital Reports.<sup>6</sup>

(1) A period of consciousness intervening between the accident and the symptoms of compression. This period may vary, according to Wiesman,<sup>7</sup> from fifteen minutes to eleven days. It may be absent, as Jacobson states, on account of (a) the severity of the original violence, (b) depression of bone, (c) accompanying injury to the brain, (d) the extravasation having been

<sup>1</sup> International Encyclopedia of Surgery. Ashhurst. Vol. v, p. 91.

<sup>2</sup> These cases are not so rare but that certain typical ones have been reported, for example, a case by Gross (System of Surgery), verified by post-mortem; also a case by Watson, with recovery due to operation. (Lancet, 1866, 11, p. 215.) In a third case the operation was performed on the side of the injury and the patient lost, the hemorrhage being on the opposite side.

<sup>3</sup> Guy's Hospital Reports, 3d series, 1885, 6, p. 256.

<sup>4</sup> Deutsch, Zeitsch. f. Chir., Bk. 3, Heft 1 and 3; Annals of Surgery, December, 1885, p. 502.

<sup>5</sup> The same views are held by other Clinicians. Practitioner, May 1, 1889, the description of "St. Germain's case of cerebral tumor," which would have warranted surgical interference, and in only 16 of which an operation might have been successfully performed.

immediate and copious owing to the size of the branch where ruptured, and (e) drunkenness.

(2) Hemiplegia, paraplegia, rigidity. The hemiplegia is not always present or always complete; where partial, the arm is likely to be affected without the leg, or with only a paresis of the leg, but the leg is probably never paralyzed without the arm. Paraplegia may occur in the case of extension from one hemisphere to the other. The paralysis may, in exceptional cases, be temporary.

(3) Dilatation (usually unequal) of pupils, the pupil being generally larger on the side of the hæmorrhage, on account of extension forward upon the sphenoidal fissure, causing paralysis of the third nerve. (Hutchinson.<sup>8</sup>)

(4) A slow, full, and laboring pulse.

(5) Unconsciousness, passing into coma.

(6) Stertorous, laborious or "snorting" respiration, or the breath emitted from the corner of the mouth like a whiff or puff of smoke. (Guthrie.<sup>9</sup>)

(7) Ecchymosis or contusions of the parietal and temporal regions, giving rise to a puffy or pulpy feel, and bloodlessness of the bones overlying the clot, probably due to interference with the blood supply on account of separation of the dura mater. (Abernethy.)

Wiesman<sup>10</sup> adds, vomiting, unilateral impairment of sensation, aphasia, disorders of the bladder and rectum, automatic movements and lying always on one side, and rise in temperature. He adds also that convulsions may precede the affection.

The diagnosis between hæmorrhage above and that below the dura mater is so difficult, that little time need be spent in the effort, especially since the treatment is the same, and operation is called for with equal urgency in both. Jacobson has alluded to the following points in diagnosing laceration of the brain, though stating that there are none of certain reliability. (1) In middle meningeal hæmorrhage any scalp wound or bruise is usually over the area of the artery. (2) The interval of lucidity is likely to be absent or little marked in laceration of the brain. (3) Convulsive twitchings militate against middle meningeal hæmorrhage, and point more often to laceration of the brain.

In the case here reported, there was no hemiplegia, but the localized convulsions of true Jacksonian type, commencing without unconsciousness at the corner of the mouth then gradually extending to the extremities and becoming general, pointed so accurately to localized cortical irritation, as to furnish a much more urgent symptom than even hemiplegia. It seems probable that the small subpial clot underlying the larger one, furnished the irritation for the convulsions, especially since its seat, as nearly as could be determined, was over the platysma centre. The laceration of the brain may have contributed to this symptom, although it was rather far from the motor region implicated. The general symptoms of compression were, however, due to the larger hæmorrhage. The most interesting symptom as regards localization, was the aphasia, which was studied carefully during convalescence, and is reported in detail. The motor aphasia was typical and of the ordinary form. The sensory aphasia (word deafness) was extremely persistent, due probably to destruction of brain tissue in the posterior

portion of first temporal lobe. Word blindness appeared to be also present, a symptom which would point to extension backwards towards the angular gyrus. These defects would probably explain the difficulty in writing, without assuming lesion of the centre for writing.<sup>11</sup>

The turning of the head and eyes to the opposite side, which appeared shortly before the operation, pointed to extension forwards and upwards towards the centre assigned to this movement by Ferrier, at the posterior end of the second frontal convolution. Certain, though not yet abundant, cases seem to show that this centre corresponds in man to that in monkeys, for example, a case, reported by one of the writers,<sup>12</sup> of sub-cortical glioma passing (as shown by autopsy), through the motor area and extending forward to a point at the posterior end of the second frontal convolution. The principal symptoms were convulsive movements of the face without unconsciousness, accompanied by paresis, and ushered in by marked rotation of the head and eyes to the side opposite the lesion. The same symptom was marked as regards the head, in the case of a tumor successfully removed by Bremer and Carson<sup>13</sup> which invaded the base of the second frontal convolution.

#### NOTES ON SKIN-GRAFTING, WITH REPORT OF A CASE OPERATED BY THIERSCH'S METHOD.<sup>1</sup>

BY PAUL THORNDIKE, M.D.

IN December, 1869, Reverdin presented to the Society of Surgery, at Geneva, his first article on skin-grafting, and at about the same time Mr. Pollock, at St. George's Hospital, called the attention of English surgeons to the subject. Since that time the operation in its various forms has slowly asserted its claims and now stands as a surgical procedure, the practicability and value of which are beyond question.

The original operation of Reverdin, which consists in grafting many small bits of epidermis upon granulating surfaces, previously brought into as favorable condition as possible by suitable treatment, is still used and is of unquestioned value. But its success is by no means constant, and the time required for the completion of a cure is so long, that the vast majority of cases cannot be successfully terminated. In the treatment of large ulcers the graftings must be frequent, the material for grafts abundant and easily available, and many months must elapse before a cure can be reached.

Then, too, the very best result obtainable by this method is not good enough in many cases. That is to say, we get a cicatrix as our best result, and no matter how good an one it may be, it does not in any sense compensate for the loss of true skin. The deformity resulting from the contraction of such cicatrices is of course especially to be deplored if the grafted surface happens to be near an eye or over a joint.

Recognizing this limitation of Reverdin's operation Wolfe, in 1875, described an operation for the relief of deformities due to scars about the eyelids. He

<sup>1</sup> Read at the meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, December 3, 1890.

<sup>11</sup> See case by Starr: *Familiar Forms of Nervous Disease*, 1890, p. 73.

<sup>12</sup> Walton: *Case of Cerebral Tumor Involving the Facial Centre*, *Autopsy*, *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, May 2, 1887.

<sup>13</sup> *American Journal of Medical Sciences*, September 1890.

<sup>8</sup> On compression of the brain, *London Hospital Reports*, vol. iv, 1867, p. 29.

<sup>9</sup> Injuries of the head, affecting the brain, p. 42.

<sup>10</sup> *Deutsche. Zeitsch. f. Chir.*, Bd. 4, Heft 1 and 3.

transplanted a piece of skin taken from the forearm into the wound left after the removal of his scar tissue, and stitched its edges to the surrounding skin.

He was not very successful at first, but soon found that by removing all the subcutaneous fat and cellular tissue from the under surface of his skin graft, he made adhesion of the graft almost a certainty. Since the suggestion of this improvement to his original operation the results have been much more uniformly good.

Of the sixteen cases of this operation which I find recorded since 1881 (the date of Wolfe's second article), fifteen were successful and the one failure, one of Professor Esmarch's cases, was due to "the unfavorable condition of the patient's skin."

The method has the great disadvantages that: (1) An ugly wound is left at the place from which the graft is taken, and that: (2) The amount of manipulation necessary to prepare the under surface of the graft, must injure its vitality to a greater or less extent.

In 1881 Hamilton published a most admirably prepared article on sponge grafting and reported five cases which he had treated successfully in this way. His method consists in taking bits of sponge, dissolving out the calcareous matter in them by soaking them in a dilute acid solution, and then after making them thoroughly aseptic and cutting them to fit the wound exactly, applying them under a moist dressing.

Finding that the pieces of sponge which he used were too thick and served only to retain considerable quantities of pus in their meshes, Hamilton conceived the idea of obtaining thin and delicate slices by cutting them with a microtome. In his later cases he always prepared his grafts in this way. The sponge acts as an irritant as well as a protector, and granulations spring up in its meshes, reach the level of the surrounding tissues and in time the surface heals over.

Some very remarkable cures are credited to this method, and in certain cases it is undoubtedly of value, for example, when it is desired to fill up a deep cavity with granulations in as short a time as possible. But as a method of healing over wounded or granulating surfaces it is not to be compared with the later methods of grafting.

Of the fifty-four cases which I have collected, fifty are recorded successes, but here as with the Reverdin operation, the periods of time necessary for a cure are very long, and the best end result is a cicatrix.

In 1886 a series of investigations on grafting with the skin of frogs was published in Paris, and gave a decided impetus to the study of animal grafts of all sorts. From the study of the results obtained by the use of grafts of this sort it has seemed to me that certain generalizations might fairly be made.

The advantages of using animal grafts in certain cases are:

(1) That the material for the graft is abundant and easily available.

(2) That the time necessary for a cure is rather shorter than in the case with the Reverdin operation.

(3) That the cicatrix obtained in successful cases is soft and elastic.

(4) That if it prove necessary that any length of time shall elapse between the dissection of the graft and its application to the surface to be grafted, frog-skin, which retains its vitality for an hour or more after its dissection, may be used.

The disadvantages of this method are: (1) Success

is always doubtful and a good prognosis cannot be given.

(2) The cicatrices obtained in successful cases, although soft and elastic are also very liable to break down.

In 1886, Professor Thiersch, who had for years been investigating the subject of skin grafting, and who had published several articles of histological value in this connection, presented to the Fifteenth Congress of German Surgeons at Berlin, a paper explaining his method of operating, and showed two successful cases.

Thiersch found from experience that strong antiseptic solutions were to be avoided in all skin-grafting operations as their use hindered to a greater or less extent the final union between the grafts and the grafted surface. So he began to use a salt solution for his irrigating fluid, and in his practice made this procedure an essential part of his operation.

Thiersch operates about as follows and the details of the operation may be found carefully described in an article published by Dr. Charles McBurney, in the *New York Medical Record* for October 25th, 1890. The surface to be grafted is washed clean and irrigated with the salt solution (six parts common salt to one-thousand parts boiled water). Then an incision is made around the ulcer just outside of its hardened edge, and this edge is carefully dissected away. Then the whole surface is either curetted, or the surface granulations are shaved off with a sharp knife, and all the time a light irrigation with the salt solution is kept up.<sup>2</sup> If the ulcer is on an extremity the Esmarch rubber bandage may be used, and so a bloodless operation be assured. Bleeding points are twisted, not tied, and all oozing of blood is stopped by compresses of sterilized gauze.

Absolute control of hæmorrhage is of great importance as the grafts are much less likely to adhere if put on a bleeding surface, and any small clots which may form under the grafted pieces greatly increase the liability to necrosis.

The surface thus prepared is ready for the grafts, and should be constantly irrigated with the salt solution, while the pieces to be grafted are obtained as follows:

The part from which the grafts are to be cut, preferably the front or outer side of the thigh or the upper arm, are carefully scrubbed with corrosive sublimate solution and then with the salt solution, all hair having been previously shaved off. Then with a razor flat on one side (such a one as is used for cutting sections for microscopic examination), thin pieces of skin are shaved off with a long steady stroke, the skin of the part being stretched and held tense by an assistant.

The pieces thus obtained should include but little more than the whole thickness of the epidermis and should vary in size as the occasion demands. With a very little practice pieces five inches long by one inch wide and of the required thickness can be readily shaved off, and the ease with which they are cut is astonishing when one sees it for the first time.

The grafts as they are cut, are kept moistened with

<sup>2</sup> That curetting or cutting of the granulating surface is not always essential is shown by the result obtained in a case recently operated upon by Dr. Watson at the Boston City Hospital. In this case the grafts were applied directly to the surface granulations of a large auxiliary wound, and the grafts all adhered well. It was thought best not to prepare the surface for the grafts as the wound was very large and the Esmarch bandage could not, of course, be used in this region.

the salt solution and are applied to the prepared surface, care being taken to adjust all edges and keep them from turning under. This is easily done by sliding the piece of skin off the side of the razor by the aid of a probe. The grafts should be applied in such a way that they overlap the freshened edges of the ulcer a little.

When the surface has been covered in this way, the whole is to be covered with strips of rubber tissue previously rendered aseptic and soaked in the salt solution. These strips are made to overlap like shingles on a roof, and are to be long enough to extend well beyond the edges of the ulcer. The whole is then dressed with compresses of gauze moistened in the salt solution.

The part grafted should be kept in a raised position for some minutes to lessen the liability to hæmorrhage, and the Esmarch bandage if used may be left in place for an hour for the same reason. Thiersch says, "Moisten the dressing every four hours"; but once a day is found to be often enough. In ten days to two weeks the surface is completely healed over and in one to two months the skin over it is perfectly firm and strong.

The places from which the grafts are cut bleed very slightly and if dressed in the same way as the grafted surface, heal in a week or ten days without pain.

The rubber strips should be reapplied at each dressing for about two weeks and then may be discontinued and any suitable dressing applied.

In two or three days after the operation, the grafts should be of a delicate pink color, and a yellow or brown color indicates that the graft will probably die. The appearance of a considerable quantity of pus together with rather a foul odor need not be considered as unfavorable to success. They are both almost invariably present.

Of the 123 cases which I have found, 102 (or 82.9%) were perfectly successful, that is, the grafts adhered at once, and union was perfect in about ten days. Thirteen were partially successful, some grafts doing well and others dying. And in eight (or only 6.5%) was the result so bad that a repetition of the operation was deemed necessary. Of these eight unsuccessful cases four were in syphilitic subjects; and a second operation, after a preliminary antisyphilitic treatment, was perfectly successful in each instance. In the other four cases, failure was probably due to slight inaccuracies at the time of operation.

These were not picked cases. The surfaces grafted were either fresh wounds or granulating surfaces of various sorts. There were burns, varicose ulcers, ulcers left after the sloughing away of extensively lacerated tissues, a few tubercular ulcers, and even cavities in bone left after a sequestromy. In one of Dr. McBurney's cases, the grafts attached themselves perfectly to bare bone (ramus of the jaw). Of three tubercular ulcers which were grafted, all healed nicely, a thorough curetting of the tubercular granulations being a preliminary step in each instance. These three cases were watched for five months (one of them for ten months), and in none was there any breaking down of the grafted surface.

Taking into consideration the surprisingly good results obtained with this method of operating, and the short time necessary for a cure, together with the fact that the procedure is and has been for five years just one of the well-established operations in many

European clinics (notably Schede's, Koenig's and Czerny's), it would certainly seem that it merits a careful trial in this country. This, so far as I am aware, it has not had except at Roosevelt Hospital in New York.

Judging from the experience of the past five years, it is the operation which should be done in all cases for skin-grafting on large surfaces and where an anæsthetic is permitted.

The case which I have to show to-night is one which was operated upon by Dr. F. S. Watson, who has very kindly allowed me to bring the patient here. The man, A. B., age twenty-five, was badly burned when he was three years old, and after many months of treatment was left with a large cicatrix extending over the left buttock, outer side of left thigh and calf of leg.

September 24, 1890. Entered Boston City Hospital, with an ulcer, four by four inches, on outer surface of left thigh, and entirely within the limits of the old cicatrix. The ulcerated surface was discharging profusely, and the patient was in poor condition.

October 1st. Surface was grafted with a large piece of skin taken from breast of chicken. Wolfe's method.

October 8th. Graft beginning to slough at edge.

October 16th. Whole graft sloughed away.

October 23d. Surface again covered with clean granulations, but showing no disposition to heal.

November 3d. Grafted by Thiersch's method. Ulcerated surface was then well below level of surrounding tissues, and edges were hard. The usual operation was done, the surface granulations curetted away, and the grafts applied directly to the clean surface of the fascia lata. Esmarch bandage used, and tourniquet left in place half an hour after operation.

November 4th. Dressing moistened with salt solution.

November 5th (two days). Grafts look pink. First dressing.

November 13th (ten days). Daily dressing since November 5th. Grafted surface has reached the level of the surrounding parts. Difficult to distinguish the original boundaries of the ulcer.

November 15th (twelve days). Whole surface covered with a layer of epithelium.

November 20th (seventeen days). Surface covering looks like true skin. Patient has gained greatly in weight and strength. Rubber strips omitted, and corrosive sublimate dressing applied.

November 24th (three weeks). Grafted surface completely healed over, and seems firm and strong. Patient up, and walking about ward.

#### A CASE OF ACUTE ENDOCARDITIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY FREDERIC W. TAYLOR, M.D., CAMBRIDGE, MASS.

A. B., MALE, aged thirty-one, American, of German parentage, foreman. Parents, brothers and sisters living and well. Married recently. When seventeen years old had gonorrhœa and syphilis. Since then he has usually been very well, and during the past few years his habits have been exemplary.

During the first part of the week beginning August 10, 1890, he suffered from diarrhœa and malaise. A

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Cambridge Medical Improvement Society, November 24, 1890.

temporary improvement followed, but Thursday, August 14th, the headache increased, and he went to bed. Antipyrine was repeatedly taken with but temporary relief. When first seen by me August 16th, the temperature was  $103^{\circ}$  F., pulse 100. The only symptom complained of was cephalalgia, which was severe every afternoon, and which was subsequently readily relieved by ordinary doses of Dover's powder. There had been no chill; mind clear; tongue moist. Milk was taken in abundance, and with relish. The bowels at this time were somewhat constipated, so that during the next week an occasional enema was given. On the 16th, 17th and 18th of August there was an evening rise and morning fall of temperature, with corresponding exacerbation and remission of symptoms. During the week following the 18th, the symptoms were not severe, and only a single daily visit and observation were made till the 26th. During this time the headache gradually abated, and as the opiate was consequently diminished, the bowels acted spontaneously. The abdomen was normally full, at no time tense, nor unduly tympanitic, though at times painful, as if from intestinal colic. The splenic region alone was tender, and the area of splenic dullness enlarged. There were no rose spots at any stage of the illness. A soft systolic souffle was to be heard at the apex of the heart. Subsequent to the increase of respiratory rate, which began on the 24th of August, and reached forty a minute on the 25th, moist râles were heard over the entire chest, but most numerous on the right side, where within a few days they became very abundant. Delirium was occasional, was very mild, and occurred only during sleep, or immediately upon waking.

August 31st, mind less clear, strength evidently failing. Respiration and pulse rapidly increasing in rate. September 1st, diarrhoea: at least four liquid dejections of light brown color. After this date there were three to eight liquid dejections daily, many of them involuntary. September 2d, a few petechial extravasations over abdomen and back. During the next few days the number of these increased greatly. This day the temperature dropped five degrees, to  $100^{\circ}$  F. September 4th, about five o'clock p. m., the patient was found to be very cold, though he made no complaint. During the evening the temperature rose to  $103^{\circ}$  F. September 5th, left thigh and leg cold. No pulsation below left groin. Late in the evening the temperature was above  $106^{\circ}$  F.; pulse, 160. Death took place September 6th, 5 a. m.

The urine throughout had the usual appearance of fever urine; at times voided with difficulty or at least delay, but in good quantity.

The treatment was purely symptomatic. Liquid nourishment, chiefly milk, was taken in abundance. Stimulants, alcohol in various forms, carbonate of ammonia, aromatic spirits of ammonia; digitalis; opiates — at first for pain — toward the last to check diarrhoea, or allay restlessness.

Autopsy, September 8, 1890, 9.30 A. M., was somewhat hurried because of objections of friends to any but a brief examination. Body had been embalmed. Rigor mortis present. Numerous pet. ch. over trunk and upper extremities. Left lower extremity larger than right. Head not opened. Lungs retracted when chest was opened; crepitation throughout, but diminished in posterior portion of right lung; moderate hypostatic congestion. Heart, mitral and aortic

valves covered by a luxuriant growth of soft vegetations in which were entangled small, fresh clots; otherwise normal. Spleen enlarged to about twice its normal bulk; dark red; soft. Kidneys and liver showed acute granular degeneration. Intestines (most of which were removed and subsequently thoroughly looked over): numerous small hæmorrhages similar to those in the skin, but larger and less definitely bounded; more evident on the mucous side than on the peritoneal. No ulceration was found though carefully looked for. A few single follicles were prominent, some at the centres of extravasations, in which case there was often a loss of epithelium at and immediately about the gland, but no considerable loss of substance.

Riding the fork formed by the division of the left common iliac artery was a firm fibrinous plug, which completely filled the vessel, and from which branches extended into the external iliac and internal iliac.

To recapitulate: A healthy man, aged thirty-one years, suffered from acute febrile symptoms coming on without chill, from severe headache and moderate diarrhoea. The temperature rose to between  $103^{\circ}$  and  $104^{\circ}$  F., at night, was one and a half or more degrees lower in the morning. The diarrhoea was of brief duration and not severe. The headache gradually disappeared. In the middle of the second week the respiratory rate rose from twenty to forty a minute, and moist râles appeared in abundance in right lung. A soft systolic cardiac souffle existed. The symptoms remained much the same till toward the end of the third week, when they became aggravated: the respiration forty to fifty, the pulse 120 and over, the temperature very variable, one evening  $105^{\circ}$  F., the next  $100^{\circ}$ . At this time diarrhoea reappeared. Toward the end of the fourth week the pulsation suddenly disappeared from the left lower extremity, and death followed twenty-four hours later. The autopsy revealed enlarged spleen, granular degeneration of the parenchymatous organs, small extravasations in the skin and intestines, abundant vegetations on the mitral and aortic valves, and a completely obstructing embolus in the left common iliac artery.

Two consultants were called to the case. One was in daily attendance for six days, the other for two days previous to the death of the patient. Both expressed agreement with the attendant, who thought the case to be one of typhoid fever. With the added light of the autopsy what diagnosis shall we make?

Of the existence of endocarditis verrucosa there can be no doubt, and that this process was acute is highly probable, from the absence of symptoms previous to the present illness. Valvular disease of the degree found in this heart would undoubtedly have given some indication of its presence.

The embolism of the left common iliac artery was, of course, a direct result of the endocarditis.

The question that chiefly concerns us is, what was the primary disease? Was it endocarditis? or was the endocarditis secondary to some infection, or septic affection?

Dr. A. L. Loomis<sup>2</sup> writes, "acute exudative endocarditis is rarely, if ever, idiopathic."

Strumpel<sup>3</sup> writes, "Endocarditis, therefore, in its ætiological relations is not to be regarded as a single disease; infectious agents of inflammation especially, if

<sup>1</sup> Pepper's System of Medicine, vol. I., p. 670.

<sup>2</sup> Text-book of Medicine, p. 27.



not exclusively, seem to be its cause." He then enumerates as causes, acute rheumatism, chorea, the exanthemata, typhoid, small-pox, phthisis, septic and pyæmic diseases, and as a favorable condition for its development chronic endocarditis.

Niemeyer<sup>4</sup> is of much the same opinion. "Whether primary idiopathic endocarditis ever occurs, and whether the disease independently can attack a previously healthy person who has been exposed to cold may be doubted, yet it is not impossible." Niemeyer gives a list of causative diseases which is included in that just given, taken from Strümpel's book.

In addition to the views above expressed, the course of the illness might well lead us to think that its nature differed at different stages. The regular daily remission of symptoms during the first week or ten days, and the regularity of the changes in temperature and pulse-rate on the 17th and 18th of August (the only time in the early part of the illness in which we can exhibit a definite chart), contrast strongly with the irregularity of symptoms and chart of the last week, while the sudden and great increase in the rate of respiration at the end of the second week is suggestive of the time at which a new element was introduced into the case.

What, then, was the disease which *first* attacked our patient?

The clinical aspect of the case was such that the attending physician had no doubt that it was typhoid fever, and the consultants agreed with him in that opinion. The indications pointing to typhoid were the diarrhoea, which, though it lasted but a short time at the beginning of the sickness, reappeared toward the end; the severe afternoon headache; the daily variations of temperature; the enlargement of the spleen; and the absence of symptoms distinctive of any other disease. Yet in view of the facts that the autopsy, made after the disease had been in progress nearly four weeks, discovered no intestinal ulceration, and no evidence of there having been any, and that during the entire course of the disease no rose spots appeared, I believe we are not justified in making that diagnosis, however loath we may be to surrender an opinion confidently held before the patient's death.

Of the other diseases enumerated above as being primary to acute endocarditis, acute rheumatism, chorea, the exanthemata, nephritis, small-pox and phthisis may be dismissed for lack of evidence in their favor. The last of the list is septic and pyæmic diseases. When sepsis or pyæmia is present the place at which the infection entered is usually evident, the womb after child-birth, an open wound after an injury, or some internal lesion, as an intestinal ulcer of typhoid fever. At times, however, the entrance point is obscure, and Strümpel even recognizes cases in which there may have been no lesion, to which he gives the name "spontaneous septicopyæmia." In the present case there certainly was no *evident* lesion to serve as the starting point of septicæmia. Spontaneous septicopyæmia is rare, and we must, therefore, have strong evidence in its favor before declaring it, and that we certainly have not here; for a septic disease is usually sudden in its onset, ushered in, and accompanied by chills, has a very irregular temperature chart, and, especially when severe enough to be fatal, and when complicated with endocarditis, presents multiple metastatic abscesses; symptoms which we look for in vain

in the present case. Therefore, that diagnosis, while possible, is not certain nor satisfactory. The numerous extravasations alone are in its favor, but as these did not appear till toward the close of the sickness they throw no light upon its origin.

After thus wandering about in vain search for a diagnosis, we come back to that of which we are certain, acute endocarditis, and ask if that may not account for all the symptoms. Idiopathic inflammation of a serous membrane is not the rule, but with our present limitation of knowledge I believe that we must still admit that it occurs. Endocarditis raises the temperature and increases the rate of pulse and respiration, and gives rise to symptoms which regularly accompany the condition we call fever. This we know from our observation of it when it occurs in the course of some other disease, for example, acute rheumatism. The temperature rarely rises above 103°. There may be subjective symptoms referred to the cardiac region, but often they are absent. A heart murmur usually exists if the valves are affected, but this may not be present, or may be very soft. In the case reported the murmur was supposed to be of hæmic origin.

In general, there are recognized two forms of acute endocarditis, the exudative and ulcerative, the latter usually septic. Ulcers may form because the exudation takes place so rapidly and so abundantly as to cut off the nutrition of the endocardium overlying it; or the exudation may be purulent, and cause abscesses which rupture the endocardium.

May it not be that the case before us began as a non-septic endocarditis resulting in the formation of vegetations; that the process gradually increased in severity (and the process must have been very active, as shown by the profusion of vegetations) until it took on a septic character, which accounts for the irregularity of the chart, the diarrhoea, and the multiple extravasations occurring during the last five or six days? Finally, a large mass was torn from the vegetations, and the consequent plugging of the left common iliac artery was the immediate cause of death.

I offer this explanation as the best I have been able to make of this very interesting and puzzling case, and trust you may suggest improvements on this, or another entirely different that may be more satisfactory. I have to regret that more detailed notes were not recorded during the progress of the case.

## New Instruments.

### IMPROVED APPARATUS FOR STERILIZING SURGICAL INSTRUMENTS AND DRESSINGS.

BY ERNEST W. CUSHING, M.D., BOSTON.

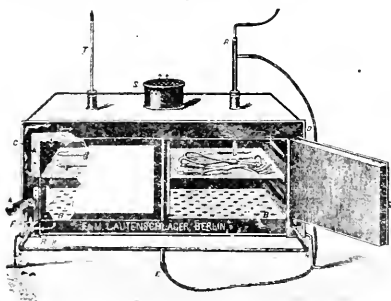
The inconveniences connected with the methods of sterilizing surgical instruments by immersing them in antiseptic solutions, or by boiling them, have led to the introduction of apparatus for the use of dry heat as a sterilizing agent, the only difficulties to be overcome being the regulation of the temperature, and the even distribution of heat throughout the apparatus.

The oven shown herewith was purchased in Berlin last summer, and may be described as follows: There is a triple metallic box, covered with layers of asbes-

<sup>4</sup> Text-book of Practical Medicine, vol. 1, p. 329.

<sup>1</sup> Read at the Meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, December 3, 1896.

tos, and with doors opening on the front. In the free space, C, between the two outer layers, gas mixed with air is burned in a long row of small flames, F. The vapors from the flames pass out by a chimney, S, after circulating around the oven. The draught thus created causes fresh air to pass in at the bottom of the apparatus at R, the air is heated greatly in passing between the two metallic surfaces outside of the cavity of the oven and inside of the chamber where the flame is, K. This hot dry air then enters the oven from above, surrounds whatever may be in it, and passing below K, goes, already hot, to feed the flame before finally escaping. A mercurial regulator, and a thermometer, enable the temperature to be kept at any given point:  $150^{\circ}\text{C}$ ., equal to about  $300^{\circ}\text{F}$ ., is a temperature sufficient in one hour to thoroughly sterilize the contents of the oven, without injuring steel, annealed glass, or dry catgut, cotton, woolen or silk.



It is thus possible to pack in a metallic box nearly everything which it is necessary to use at an operation; such articles may then be sterilized altogether in the box, and the latter need not be opened until the very moment of operation. I show here such a box which I have had constructed for use at laparotomies, fourteen inches long, ten inches wide and two inches high. This contains two trays, in the upper of which are laid all the instruments likely to be wanted, while in the under one are some which may possibly be needed. The abdominal bandage, absorbent cotton, and gauze, for the abdominal dressings, are all laid in the lower tray; there also are needles ready threaded with silk, envelopes containing dry catgut, cut in proper lengths for use; a separate envelope contains fine needles already threaded with silk, and such other things as may be needed in case it be necessary to suture the intestine; three glass drainage tubes of various lengths complete the outfit.

Of course it would be easy to arrange a box for any other operation, such as a trephining, an amputation, or an operation on bone, and it is easy to see the great amount of labor which is saved by the fact that no instrument is wet or soiled which is not actually used, while the hands of the surgeon are spared the consequences of repeated immersion in carbolic solution, and the injury to the instruments, which is inseparable from boiling, is avoided. The advantages which are claimed for this oven over all previous ones are, first: that sterilization is accomplished simply by a current of hot air; second, that the bottom is not excessively heated, and the temperature throughout the oven is the same; third, that the finest instruments

are not injured in point or edge, and they may be laid anywhere on the shelves in the oven without special protection; fourth, that with consumption of very little gas, the full temperature of  $150^{\circ}\text{C}$ . may be obtained within twenty minutes; lastly, that this apparatus may be used for sterilizing other things besides instruments and dressings. For example: a suit of clothes which has been worn where there is infectious disease, may be folded, laid in the oven, and baked without injury to the fabric.

The other apparatus shown to-night is an improved form of sterilizer where steam is the agent employed. It is extremely convenient for use in a hospital in making preparations for operations, as by this we can rapidly sterilize the clothing, sheets and blankets to be used at an operation, the robe of the operator, the towels which are to be placed around the wound, and wads of absorbent gauze, which take the place of sponges.

In this apparatus a double, cylindrical kettle of copper is enclosed in an iron jacket, so that the heat from a large Bunsen burner passes all around the kettle. A heavy cover, lined with felt, and fastened with three screw clamps, closes the kettle, steam tight; a gauge in front shows the amount of water present; metallic cylinders of different lengths are provided to hold whatever is to be sterilized. These cylinders have closely fitting covers, and two movable bands near the top and the bottom. The bands and cylinders are pierced with holes; by this means when they are in the sterilizer the steam can penetrate throughout the cylinders, and when the latter are taken out the holes are covered by slipping the bands sideways, and thus no germs can enter. The space between the two walls of the kettle is partially filled with hot water, one or more cylinders with their contents are put in, the cover is screwed on, and the lamp lighted. The steam which is generated passes into the inner kettle, through a row of holes near the top and streaming through the cavity, it passes out near the bottom through a lead tube coiled in a vessel of cold water. The articles to be sterilized are thus kept in a current of steam at a temperature of about  $214^{\circ}\text{F}$ ., which can be increased a little by carrying the end of the lead pipe deeper under the water. Very perfect sterilization may be obtained in half an hour by the use of this apparatus. The articles which have been steamed seem hardly damp when taken out, and by using one cylinder for towels, an abundant supply of these, perfectly sterilized, is available at operations. Similarly with the wads or pads of gauze, which take the place of sponges; these may be carried to the scene of operation in the same cylinder in which they are steamed, and used with the greatest confidence in their aseptic condition.

It is well known that dry gauze is a much better haemostatic than a wet sponge, and by the use of the former and of dry steamed towels a great deal of unnecessary sloppiness is avoided at operation, and the patient is kept dry and clean.

Every surgeon, who has conscientiously prepared his own instruments, and his sponges, for operations, will realize the immense amount of time and labor saved by the use of the apparatus above described, which I shall be pleased to show in action, to those specially interested in the subject, at the Woman's Charity Club Hospital, No. 38 Chester Square, Boston.

## Reports of Societies.

### SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.

GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR meeting, Wednesday evening, December 3, 1890, the Chairman, DR. A. T. CABOT, presiding, and DR. H. W. CUSHING acting as Secretary for the evening.

DR. PAUL THORNDIKE presented a communication entitled

#### NOTES ON SKIN-GRAFTING,

and showed a case which had been operated upon by Thiersch's method.<sup>1</sup>

DR. F. S. WATSON: It happened that while Dr. Thorndike was writing this paper, I had my first experience with Thiersch's method, the result of which you have seen in this case. I had expected to be pleased with the method from what I had heard of it, but was not prepared for the surprisingly favorable result which exceeded all anticipation. To have a surface of this sort which has failed to heal in weeks, and as in many other cases reported in months, covered solidly with skin in ten to fourteen days, represents one of the most brilliant surgical advancements, it seems to me, we have seen in recent years. There is nothing to say in addition to what Dr. Thorndike has said in regard to the method of carrying out the treatment which is simple. I was rather surprised at the ease with which one could shave off exceedingly thin strips of skin from the thigh stretched tight, and I found no difficulty in getting enough to cover the ulcer with pieces of skin about as thin as note paper.

This method has the advantage of doing away with the deep wounds resulting in certain plastic operations. This seems to me one of its greatest advantages. I recently employed it again in the case of an axilla which was entirely bared from the elbow to a corresponding point on the side, and in that case it was shown that to be successful you do not need to cover the whole of the space, and that you need not scrape or shave off the granulations. The patient was not in very good condition, and the surface exposed enormous, and the bleeding was to be spared as much as possible, so that only a partial operation was done, with entire success as far as it went.

DR. MIXTER: I have been much interested in the subject of skin-grafting ever since I was interne at the Massachusetts General Hospital. While there I had an opportunity to try the ordinary method of grafting on a number of cases, obtaining about the usual results. The grafts would often be floated off by the pus and disappear. During the service of Dr. Samuel Cabot I was given an opportunity to graft an ulcer in the popliteal space, six by three inches. With curved scissors I cut from the thigh long, thin strips of the superficial layer. These strips were then cut up as small as possible and the pieces planted thickly over the ulcer, each piece being thrust deep into the granulations. In this way the ulcer was sprinkled with very minute grafts, about two hundred and fifty being used. The ulcer was entirely healed in about a week.

This method of using a great number of very small grafts is a distinct improvement over the original operation.

About three years ago there was admitted to the Massachusetts General Hospital in Dr. Richardson's service, a woman whose scalp had been completely torn off. The scalp was carefully stitched in place, but failed to unite. After the head had begun to granulate I was asked to try grafting, which I proposed to do with a large flap from an amputated limb. With the idea of preventing the flap from being floated off by the pus, I punched it full of holes, after shaving it as thin as possible on the under side. In order to punch these holes more quickly I made a sort of battery punch with which sixty-four holes could be made at once.

A foot amputated for railroad injury was skinned and the skin, treated as above described, was stitched to the skin surrounding the granulating surface, completely covering it with a sort of network. Only the parts projecting over the sound skin sloughed—the rest appeared in good condition and vitalized for at least ten days, and the interspaces made by the punch cicatrized. Then, owing perhaps, to the use of too strong antiseptics, or to the scanty blood-supply and poor condition of the patient, the flap began to disappear, and in a few days nothing was left of it; it did not slough but melted away.

This method will succeed, I am sure, in certain cases, but it is very seldom that suitable skin can be obtained, even in an hospital.

These very successful cases of Dr. Watson's show what an advance Thiersch's method is over all previous ones. The results obtained, even in cases of chronic ulcer of the leg, are most remarkable, and as Dr. Watson has said, this method greatly simplifies plastic surgery, as the resulting tissue has little tendency to contract. In New York and Baltimore I have recently seen many cases of both immediate and secondary grafting after the removal of tumors, etc., with most satisfactory results.

DR. JOHN HOMANS and DR. G. L. WALTON reported

#### A CASE OF SUCCESSFUL TREPHINING FOR CEREBRAL HEMORRHAGE PRODUCED BY CONTRE-COUP.<sup>2</sup>

DR. WARREN: I think this contribution is valuable just at this time when so much interest is taken in cerebral surgery, and undoubtedly the more attention we give to such cases the more cases surgeons will see which are capable of being helped by surgical interference.

I saw a case the other day, somewhat similar in its pathological conditions to that reported. I was sent for to go to the hospital for an accident. A man had been picked up on the railroad track. The nature of the accident was unknown. There was a cut on the centre of the forehead, just above the glabella. The patient was comatose. No information of any kind could be obtained. There was right hemiplegia. It seemed improbable that the hemiplegia was caused by any blow such as he had probably received where the cut was, as this was over the frontal sinuses, and, as it afterwards proved, it was a depressed fracture into the frontal sinuses, and did not communicate with the brain at all. Without knowing Nancré's views, which Dr. Walton has quoted, I decided to explore the motor region of the left side near the fissure of Rolando, and ordered the house-officer to shave the head for that purpose. While the shaving process

<sup>1</sup> See page 157 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 153 of the Journal.

was going on, the hemiplegia, which was quite complete before that, began to disappear. The man began to move his hand, wrist and leg. Under these circumstances it did not seem to me advisable to put on the trephine. I said "we will explore the wound in the forehead, and if that throws any light on the condition in the interior of the brain, we will go farther if necessary," but it did not, and consequently nothing more was done. To make the story very short the patient made a good recovery, and went home some three weeks after the injury with the wound in the forehead healed. Dr. Walton saw the patient, and I think he can give you some facts with reference to the return of motion. There was on the second day a slight attack of Jacksonian epilepsy, and I think some slight indications of another the day following, and I asked Dr. Walton if he would watch the case, and I added that I was prepared to interfere at any moment. But the moment did not arrive, and the clot which was effused was subsequently absorbed. The question which Dr. Walton raised in conversation with me was as to what might be the subsequent results of a clot of that size (sufficient to produce a hemiplegia) on the future welfare of the patient, and whether or not it was advisable in these light cases to trephine in order to leave the parts in as normal a condition as possible, and to leave no chance for inflammation of the dura, or of a cyst formation, or of other conditions of inflammatory nature which might give rise to persistent headache. I have recently had a case somewhat near the same region on the skull where there was no actual depression of the bone, but an indentation of the outer table only, and where adhesions of the dura to the skull occurred, and some inflammation of the dura, and trephining was necessary, for the relief of persistent headache, four years after the injury, although at the time there were no motor symptoms. It was supposed to be merely a scalp wound. How far then we are justified in operating for the sake of avoiding future pathological conditions is a question which is to be studied out carefully.

In regard to the technique of operations for trephining, etc., I would say that I found in some of my cases difficulty in getting the scalp wound healed entirely, particularly when the drain has been left in. If the patient is allowed to go about and the dressing is taken off, there is danger of relapse. One is uncertain as to what may happen to the patient, if the wound is left undressed. There is, therefore, now a tendency to seal up the wound entirely without any drain, and the incision by first intention. I have recently done this with satisfactory results, in a case a few weeks ago, and healing took place at once.

Dr. KENNEDY: Before the discussion goes any further, and before the neurologists discuss this paper, I would like to ask their attention to that part of the subject, which pertains to the indications for trephining, that is, as to where the line is to be drawn which could separate a case where trephining certainly ought to be done from one where it ought not to be done. As I came under my observation very similar history and symptoms, to that presented this morning, but not, however, so definite a case for intervention. It was carefully watched for a long time, and no operation was performed. Not having the record of the case with me, I cannot give the details. I think Dr. Walton saw the case, and I know that Dr. Putnam and I have each ever since that I may not have

given this man the best chance for recovery. He recovered, however; but I have not heard from him since he left the hospital.

Dr. KNAPP: As to the point which Dr. Richardson has brought up, I intended to speak before he suggested it. I think that every one will admit that in cases of meningeal hemorrhage we should trephine, and remove the clot. There are two questions, however, that come up. The first is one which Dr. Warren has broached, namely, where the symptoms are slight and there is probably only a very slight hemorrhage, should we trephine? I would say, in answer to that, very briefly, that my feeling would be to trephine, but I will return to that point later. The second point is in regard to the diagnosis of meningeal hemorrhage. Of course, there are a good many cases where we feel reasonably sure, but there are other cases where there is no history, where a man is picked up unconscious, and we find him paralyzed.

Here the question must arise. Is there a meningeal hemorrhage due to some injury, or is there an intracerebral hemorrhage or thrombosis or embolism which has come on perhaps secondarily to some slight injury, or perhaps spontaneously, and any injury, if injury there be, is secondary to the hemorrhage? That is, the man, having an apoplectic stroke, falls unconscious and perhaps cuts his head as he falls. In such cases we get some little help by the presence of Jacksonian epilepsy, by the unequal pupils, by the slowly progressive character of the paralysis or of the coma, but none of those are absolutely decisive. In such cases I believe if there is a fair suspicion of a meningeal hemorrhage or of an injury, it is well to trephine for the purpose of diagnosis, the operation itself not being particularly serious, not adding very greatly to the danger, while the chance that the hemorrhage is meningeal, and the possibility of removing the clot, certainly justifies the risk. If the hemorrhage be intracerebral then, of course, nothing can be done, and it has taken something from the patient's chance of recovery. If the hemorrhage be meningeal it gives him an excellent chance of recovery. So much for the question of operating in meningeal hemorrhage. To return to the point which I previously referred to, of operating in slight cases, that would come under the consideration of operating in cases of fracture. In the discussion of a paper which Dr. Porter read last year, several of the neurologists present, myself among them, advocated trephining in certain cases of fracture, because we saw more than the surgeons did the bad results from fractures, the epilepsies, the dementias, the persistent headaches that come on after old fractures. Furthermore, the case Dr. Warren reported in the *Journal of Medical Sciences* last spring or winter shows the advantage, in fractures of the base, of trephining for drainage; but the opinions hinted at then have been more than confirmed by Mr. Horsley this summer, when he said that every case of fracture of the skull should be trephined. Therefore, to avoid the risks of a small clot retained in the cranial cavity, I think we should trephine in the cases of mild hemorrhage.

In regard to what Dr. Walton has said concerning Jacksonian epilepsy, although it is most distinctly a valuable symptom, I think we should be cautious of making too definite a diagnosis from that symptom alone. The investigations of Sepilli and Löwenfeld and the recent paper of Oppenheim on brain tumors

show very conclusively that Jacksonian epilepsy is not by any means an absolute localizing symptom.

Dr. Walton has referred briefly in the beginning of his paper to the question of operating for tumors. I would agree with him upon his estimate of the percentages, and upon the very limited field for such operations. There are, however, two points that I should like to bring forward. The first is his suggestion that gummata are hardly to be operated upon, and with that I am disposed to disagree because I do not believe you can get a gumma absorbed by any amount of mercury or iodine without leaving a good deal of connective tissue there which will act in the same way as the gumma. The opinion of a number of neurologists and of Mr. Horsley is that the gumma should be removed like any other tumor.

The second point which Mr. Horsley urged this summer, I spoke of at the meeting of the Observation Society, last October. In the cases of brain tumor where the local diagnosis is not possible, or where the tumor is probably a malignant growth or so thoroughly infiltrated that it cannot be removed, or where the local diagnosis is possible, and it is in a situation that renders it impossible to be removed, and where there is intense and persistent headache, there Mr. Horsley says, and he substantiates it by successful results in four cases, that the patient should be trephined to relieve the headache.

DR. BULLARD: As to the question asked by Dr. Richardson, it seems to me that we can draw a more or less definite line in regard to those cases of middle meningeal hemorrhage which should be trephined in this way. Trephining is no longer so serious an operation as it was at one time, and it may be considered in many cases only a moderately serious, or perhaps you may say slightly serious, operation. For this reason it seems to me, that, in any case where the diagnosis of hemorrhage of the middle meningeal has been made and the symptoms are serious in character, threatening the life of the patient, and where there is nothing to absolutely contraindicate an operation, that trephining should be done. It seems to me that in all other cases of moderate severity, but not threatening the patient's life, which remain persistent for a considerable length of time, such as persistent hemiplegia, operation should be done. On the other hand, where the symptoms are slight and where there is reason to suppose they may shortly disappear, it seems to me we should wait a reasonable length of time. I am not inclined to agree with those who believe that every fracture of the skull should be trephined at once. It seems to me that there are many cases in which it is advisable to wait.

In regard to the localization in these cases, it is sometimes a simple matter; but, on the other hand, it is not infrequently very difficult to determine even on which side of the brain we should trephine. It is probable that in a very large number of cases where there is a fracture (and this fracture may not be always in the outer table or apparent), there is more or less contusion of the brain on the other side. A large number of autopsies have lately been published in which contusion was found in nearly every case in the opposite temporo-sphenoidal lobe. I saw a case a short time ago in which there was considerable difficulty in the localization. The patient was injured one evening, struck on the head with some hard substance, and after the blow was able to walk some distance get his head dressed

and go home. The next morning he was found unconscious and brought to the hospital. I saw him the fourth day after the accident. He had been entirely unconscious from the moment of entrance to the hospital. There was no marked paralysis anywhere, slight nystagmus was the only other symptom. There was a small incised wound on the right parietal bone, but no evidence of fracture could be found. It was thought by the gentlemen in charge, and those who had an opportunity of watching him that the limbs on the right side were a little weaker than those on the left, but nevertheless there was movement in the extremities on both sides. The question was where to trephine. After examining the case thoroughly it was decided that trephining was advisable, inasmuch as the patient was in a somewhat dangerous condition and it was decided that the slight paralysis on the right side must be neglected. The operation was performed over the place of the incised wound. There was no fracture of the outer table of the skull, but there was fracture of the inner table, and the clot was found underneath and removed. I give this simply as an illustration of some of the difficulties in localization.

There is one surgical question that I should like to speak of and inquire about. What measures should be taken to prevent secondary hemorrhage? In one case in which I had the opportunity of seeing the autopsy, the death was unquestionably by secondary hemorrhage. The clot was removed and the artery within twenty-four hours began to bleed again. The fracture was at the base of the brain.

DR. RICHARDSON: I am very glad to hear the opinions expressed by Dr. Knapp and Dr. Bullard. I must say that I don't agree with Dr. Knapp in the only part of the subject with which I feel familiar, and that is the question of trephining. I agree that the lifting of a fragment from the dura mater is not a dangerous operation. I think, however, that when the dura mater is opened and the brain is exposed, it then becomes dangerous, and I do not think we are justified at present in doing a dangerous operation for a slight hemorrhage. I agree with Dr. Bullard in that respect. Dr. Bullard has mentioned one case of trephining, which resulted fatally. I think every case in which I have opened the dura mater has been fatal, and with such an experience I feel as if there was considerable danger in operations where the brain is exposed. I dare say it was my fault, but I am one surgeon, and that is my experience, and the collective experience of all surgeons will be the average; and we have to consider the average amount of skill and average amount of success, and therefore at present it seems to me that for slight symptoms and slight hemorrhage we cannot feel justified as yet in opening the dura mater. In the case I referred to in which there were decided symptoms of pressure, in which also, as I remember it, the neurologists were doubtful as to the exact localization, I felt that the safe course was to let the matter rest. I dare say I was wrong about it, but there certainly must be a line somewhere; there must be hemorrhages so slight that they can be disregarded, and on the other hand we ought not to refrain from operating in other cases where the symptoms are somewhat severe. I dare say the neurologists see more cases of cerebral irritation from depression than the surgeons do, and yet when we remember how many cases come to the surgeon and how few are referred back by the neurologists for operations for

secondary symptoms, the number is very small; and yet the more I see of surgery the more I am coming to that opinion that depressed fragments upon the dura mater ought to be lifted.

DR. KNAPP: I did not mean to say that every fracture of the skull is going later to develop epilepsy or persistent headache or dementia, but a certain number of these cases do: which cases will and which will not we are not yet in a position to say, and until we are able to decide, I think we should be on the safe side, and save patients from the fate of epilepsy.

As regards opening the dura I can speak simply from my own experience this last spring. I had two cases which were operated on by Dr. Post. One case was a girl with a depressed fracture in the forehead, close to the longitudinal sinus, and six or seven years later she developed epilepsy. If she had been trephined when first injured, when she lay in the hospital in Ireland, I believe she never would have had epilepsy. She was trephined. The scar was close to the longitudinal sinus and thickened membrane was found. A part of the thickened dura was removed, cut as close to the sinus as possible without going into it, and a little brain substance was removed and that patient two days after the operation was sitting up in bed reading; and in six days she was walking about the ward.

The second case I reported last June to the Neurological Association. It was that of a man who had a slowly developing dementia, and symptoms of general paralysis after injury to the head. After trephining and removal of a small portion of the dura and of the brain substance that man did, uninterrupted, well. He stayed in bed about three weeks, not necessarily, but by a mistake, my orders being misunderstood. These cases show that opening the dura is not always fatal. Of course my personal familiarity with operation on the brain is rather slight. I do not see what particular additional risk you get by opening the dura provided you are doing an aseptic operation.

DR. BIXBROOK: I think we would all agree with Dr. Richardson that the opening of the dura means greater danger than not opening the dura, but does he not exaggerate the danger of trephining where the dura is not opened? I understand Mr. Horsley's position to be this: that the surgical world to-day is in danger of overlooking cases that could be saved after exploratory trephining. If there is no bulging of the membrane and no intracranial pressure it can readily be seen that the risk of trephining without opening the dura is not very great. If there is intracranial pressure, the risk of leaving such cases untreated is great. In regard to our not seeing these cases of fracture and the epilepsy that follows, it may, I think, be explained in this way: that these cases wander to other institutions. The classes of cases that come to the hospital are the floating population. A man may have an operation here and go out West and have his epilepsy there. I am inclined to think that a fracture of the skull is more of an injury than we sometimes think.

DR. RICHMOND: I think I was misunderstood in regard to where the dura is not opened. I have trephined perhaps ten or fifteen times where the button has been raised from the dura without any difficulty at all. I appreciate more and more the dangers of leaving a fracture to itself. In the cases which I reported a number of years ago which were never published, the danger at that time was as to whether simple

fractures of the skull with depression, without symptoms, should be trephined. I think the opinion was rather against it then. I think we are coming to the opinion that depressed fractures generally should be trephined. I have just removed a depressed piece of bone from the frontal lobe right over the longitudinal sinus. A boy fell and received a compound depressed fracture ten years ago and was just beginning to get his epilepsy.

DR. ELLIOT: A year ago last summer I was with Mr. Horsley for about six weeks and saw him operate a good deal, and in that time he must have trephined ten or fifteen times, and there was not a single case that had a bad symptom. In all the cases he opened the dura without any ceremony at all. He, however, seemed to be more careful than any operator I have seen in handling the brain. He never injured the brain or explored it with trocars. He palpated very carefully with his fingers, and judged a good deal from what he felt. I think he never considered opening the dura as anything but a necessary part of every operation. I saw some of the cases of trephining for pain and headache, where the tumors were large and located in impossible places. He took out two buttons of two inches diameter on each side. He left the trephine hole full of blood and sewed up, and all healed by first intention. He thinks, and I should think, that it is entirely a question of asepsis, that you could open freely without danger if you really were aseptic. Speaking of the question of secondary hemorrhage and the methods of controlling it, I had a case last year while substituting for Dr. Homaus. It was a fracture of the base and opened into the lateral sinus, and a piece of the bone was pulled out and the lateral sinus bled freely. That was packed with iodoform gauze which controlled the bleeding fully.

DR. PORTER: I have been very much pleased in listening to the opinions which have been expressed to-night, having read a paper on the subject of trephining in cases of comminuted and depressed fractures, and I think as I recollect the discussion of that evening that the discussion to-night is very much in advance, much more in favor of operation in such cases without more definite indications, and I think that is due largely to the greater experience coming to various surgeons from the aid and advice of the neurologists in connection with trephining for the various troubles which I called attention to at that time, and which follow upon the injuries later in life.

In regard to the subject of controlling the hemorrhage I don't see why hemorrhage must not be controlled in this region as anywhere else. I reported, in connection with Dr. Marion some years ago a very interesting case where I trephined, and where there was very extensive hemorrhage indeed on the third or fourth day, so that when the wound was opened and the clot turned out, and it had to be turned out with a spoon, it was found that the whole anterior portion of the brain had been compressed backwards in a line almost vertical with the external auditory meatus, and the whole surface was oozing everywhere. I had never seen a case of the kind, and I had always been brought up to feel that everything foreign introduced into the cranial cavity under such circumstances was very injurious, and yet I thought then that there was nothing to do but to use compression, and I put in sponges with strings tied round them, numbering them so that I should know how to take them out;

and they remained in twenty-four hours; the bleeding still continuing, the sponges were put in again, and on their final removal the brain gradually came forward and filled up the cavity, and the man made a good recovery.

DR. BULLARD: In one of the cases which I have seen, the patient was in a dangerous condition entirely due to the compression, and if any other method can be found by which the brain can be relieved of the compression and at the same time the hæmorrhage can be controlled, it would be of the greatest service to the patient. As it was, relief from compression caused a great and rapid improvement in the patient's symptoms.

Dr. Richardson must have misunderstood my meaning if he thought that I intended to imply that the trephining in the case of hæmorrhage had anything to do with the death of the patient. The patient died, but I have been unable to learn whether the operation itself had anything to do with his death.

DR. HOMANS: I would only call attention to the fact that this was a case of trephining for hæmorrhage by contre-coup, and I did not enter into the case of trephining for the relief of fracture. So far as Dr. Walton and I know, this is the only successful case of trephining for contre-coup.

DR. WALTON: The most important point seems to be the practical question introduced by Dr. Richardson, as to just when we are to operate in these cases. It seems to me hardly satisfactory to follow any one absolute rule, such as, for example, in every case of supposed superficial hæmorrhage operate, or in every case of fracture operate. In case of punctured fracture I should always advise operation, as in every case of compound fracture, but in simple fractures I should be guided by the angle of the depression, by its amount, and by the severity of the cerebral symptoms, that is, the sharper the angle of depression, and the more marked the cerebral symptoms, the greater the indication for operation. In the same way regarding hæmorrhage, I think Dr. Warren's case shows the wisdom of deciding each case on its own merits. Here we had probably to do with a superficial hæmorrhage, but with one capable of absorption. The patient had a definite paralysis of the right arm. I remember tickling the cilia of the right eye when he was in a state of partial unconsciousness, and he would raise the left hand immediately to it, but would not move his right, which would have been a more convenient one. His grasp was weak and the right arm definitely paralyzed. I watched him twice a day regularly, ready to advise operation in case it seemed advisable. I said to Dr. Warren when I first saw him: that in case he became comatose, or in case convulsions came on of any severity, or in case the patient in any way should become definitely worse instead of better, I should operate; but instead of getting worse he continually grew better, and finally was discharged, I think, well. Now I think that illustrates the point. Of course, if we are sure that a hæmorrhage is now going on when we examine a patient with reference to operation, we certainly ought to operate and stop the hæmorrhage, but if we find the patient on the whole steadily improving, then it becomes an open question, and without any definite rule as to whether to operate or not. Here I think we have to decide in every individual case whether, on the whole, the final results of the compression, paralysis, for example, or the liability to future convulsions, will be severe enough to

justify our doing an operation which really is dangerous. There can be no doubt that it is dangerous, although opinions differ as to how dangerous it is. We must decide in our own case: would we care to undergo that operation and have a hole left in our skull, if we did not put the button back, which is always a source of some danger, although not great, and undergo the dangers of an operation for hæmorrhage, which we are not quite sure is on the cortex, or which may be absorbed spontaneously?

With regard to the question of drainage which Dr. Warren has brought up, I only view these cases as an observer, and not as an operator, and have hardly a right to opinion on that subject, but it seems to me the cases that had free drainage have got on better. The case that Dr. Richardson alluded to that he had last Saturday, although the dura was not opened, a fair-sized drainage-tube was put in, and I understand from Dr. Scudder that the temperature has not arisen since the day of operation above 98.6°. It is an exceptionally good recovery. When Dr. Keene wrote his article in 1888 for Wood's "Handbook of Therapeutics," he cited all the cases he could find in which drainage had been used and those in which it had not been used, or there was no record of it being used, and he found the proportion of recovery was much greater in those in which drainage had been used. Whether he has changed his views, I do not know.

DR. PORTER showed

#### TWO ENORMOUSLY HYPERTROPHIED BREASTS,

which he had recently removed.

DR. E. W. CUSHING showed

#### A FIBROID FORMERLY TREATED BY ELECTRICITY.

Although it had been punctured with electrodes, there were no adhesions. The places where the electrodes were said to have gone into it were not apparent.

Dr. Cushing also exhibited

#### IMPROVED APPARATUS FOR STERILIZING INSTRUMENTS AND DRESSINGS.\*

#### THE MEDICAL SOCIETY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK.

The eighty-fifth annual meeting was held in the City Hall, Albany, February 3d, 4th and 5th, the President, DR. W. W. POTTER, of Buffalo, in the chair.

#### THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS.

The President said that it was the written law of the Society that its presiding officer should, at the opening of each annual session, make a communication setting forth the condition of the medical profession in the State, and make such suggestions in relation to its improvement as should be deemed appropriate. It was a fortunate circumstance that at this time there was in the condition of the profession much to commend and but little to criticize. If perfection had not been attained it was because they were human and because this was a progressive world and its purposes were accomplishing themselves in ever-widening circles.

The contribution of the State Society for this year

\* See page 161 of the Journal.

had been a State Medical Examining Board. This might easily be regarded as the most important step taken by this State within recent years in the direction of medical educational reform. They were now apparently near the realization of their long-desired deliverance from the thralldom of a system which had retarded the progress of medicine in the State more than all other causes combined.

If the present law was an apparent modification of the original bill which the Society had offered to the legislature who would dare to assert that it was not a better one. It was true that the original thought in the minds of many had been to obtain a single mixed Board, whereas the law contained provisions for three separate Boards, representing the three State Medical Societies recognized by the statutes of the State of New York. But let it be remembered that though there were now to be three Boards they were bound by a single standard in all the important and fundamental departments of the curriculum of medicine and moreover there was to be but a single licensing body, namely, the Board of Regents of the State of New York. Finally the medical colleges were all bound by the provisions of the law to give three full courses of medical instruction in different years before granting diplomas, since physicians would not be admitted to the examination for license with less preparation therefor. It might be that their enemies, who had appealed to all the weaker qualities of human nature to thwart the legitimate purpose of the measure, and had struck hands with any who could aid in bringing about defeat, had really aided this project more than we are aware.

The speaker concluded by urging that the law as it now stood should be accepted loyally, and that everything should be done to strengthen the hands of the Board of Regents charged with its execution. If, on due trial, there should be found defects, these could be remedied as experience pointed them out. As a final word he wished to urge upon the Society the importance of standing as a unit against any attempts to modify the present provisions of the law, or any endeavor to break its full effect until it was thoroughly tested.

#### NECROSIS OF THE RIBS COMPLICATING POTT'S DISEASE.

This was the title of a paper by Dr. L. A. WIEGEL, of Rochester. He thought the occurrence of necrosis of the ribs as a complication of Pott's disease sufficiently rare to merit record. He therefore narrated the following case:

Rebecca R. (colored), twenty-eight years old, had given a history of injury from falling on the ice, and wrenching her back, nine years before. She had previously been under treatment for lateral curvature of the spine, and while wearing plaster jackets, kyphosis of the seventh and eighth dorsal spines had developed. Soon after discontinuing the jackets an abscess had formed from which she had recovered. Some years after this an abscess had appeared in the left dorsal chest, just below the scapula, and this was opened. She had come under the immediate care of the speaker in July, 1889. He had treated the abscess, but without success and operative interference was accordingly undertaken. The old sinus was opened and the eighth rib was found to be extensively diseased as were also the sixth and seventh. The lower border of

these were serrated and undermined. The necrotic process had entirely destroyed the eighth rib at one point. The articular end was almost detached from the vertebra, and the articulation disorganized. To the left of, and parallel with the spinal column, a sinus extended downwards for about four inches. This was probably the remains of the lumbar abscess. The necrotic portion of the eighth rib was carefully detached from the underlying structures and resected. The carious portions of the sixth and seventh ribs were removed with the gouge forceps, a drainage-tube inserted and an antiseptic dressing applied. Since the operation the patient's general health had steadily improved.

When abscesses occurred in the course of Pott's disease the pus usually followed the line of least resistance and invaded the lumbar and psoas regions. Even when tubercular disease existed in the transverse processes, which lay posterior to the ribs it was uncommon for an abscess to appear in the lateral dorsal region, and hence infection of the surrounding structures was not likely to occur. In the case reported the disease of the ribs was undoubtedly secondary to the caries of the dorsal vertebrae, and was possibly due to an extension of the tubercular process by continuity. This, at least, would be a reasonable assumption with reference to the eighth rib, but the carious condition of the sixth and seventh at a point quite remote from the disease could not be explained in this way. Opinion differed as to the advisability of operative interference with the abscess and resection of the ribs.

#### BRIEF NOTES ON GASTROSTOMY, WITH REPORT OF A SUCCESSFUL CASE.

Dr. C. A. POWERS, of New York, read a paper with this title. The patient upon whom he had performed the operation was a man fifty years of age, who, from August of 1889 to February 1890, had continued to present more and more pronounced symptoms of stenosis of the œsophagus. Exploration of this canal had determined the existence of a stricture just about its cardiac orifice. Treatment by dilatation had relieved the urgent condition, and the man had been lost sight of for some months. On his coming again under treatment matters had become so serious that an operation was earnestly requested by the patient and undertaken by the speaker. Chloroform was accordingly administered, and a careful chart of the left lobe of the liver was marked out and an incision made parallel with the free border of the ribs, and about one inch distant from the costal arch. The incision was about two and a half inches in length, its centre being about one inch outside the free margin of the liver. The peritoneum being opened the hepatic margin had come into view. The fingers had then easily found the stomach, which was brought into the wound. The viscus was recognized by its size and surface vessels. It was fixed in the abdominal wound by six silk sutures passed through its peritoneal and muscular coats. Two loops of silk were inserted at the centre of the presenting portion of the stomach to mark the spot where the future opening was to be made. Antiseptic dressing of loose gauze was applied. The patient had reacted well and there were no untoward symptoms. Rectal alimentation was carefully maintained. The stomach was not opened till the fourth day. No pus was found at the seat of the original wound and the stomach was firmly adherent to the abdominal wall. The second



step was completed without anesthetics but there was no pain. A No. 9 soft English catheter was introduced through the incision into the stomach and two ounces of peptonized milk together with a little brandy were injected. The catheter was left in place, its end plugged, and it was fastened to the chest wall by a bit of plaster. As the patient got accustomed to this method of feeding, the rectal alimentation was gradually discontinued. During the first few months there was a marked increase in the body weight and a considerable improvement in the patient's general condition. After a time, however, the malignant growth had made such encroachments that the patient died of exhaustion incidental to the original disease.

The case afforded a fair illustration of the advantages derivable from gastrostomy in impermeable cancerous strictures of the esophagus. The life of the patient was prolonged for three months, and he was spared the agonies of death by starvation. In benign strictures the operation was undertaken with the view of saving life, and in malignant ones with the hope of prolonging it. Its statistics were far better than those for œsophagostomy or œsophagotomy, while œsophagectomy was worthy of no consideration. The use of the operation in benign cases would be limited to strictures which were impermeable. In permeable malignant cases tubage by the long nasal tubes of Krishaber or the short tubes of Symonds, seemed to offer the advantages of relief with freedom from danger. There must remain, however, a certain number of cases in which gastrostomy was the sole resource, and in these early and careful operation would prove of great advantage.

DR. MYNTER thought the operation ought to be undertaken with patient under cocaine anesthesia only, in view of the retching and vomiting always present with the other narcotics. He thought the suturing would be simplified by the use of Abbe's rings or Senn's plates. Abroad this operation was not considered very much of an achievement, and surgeons did it before breakfast.

DR. WILLY MEYER said the main point was to prevent leakage. If the patient was in a very low state or very old, it might be well to use cocaine. This drug would never produce any ill results if it was borne in mind that half a grain should be the maximum dose for hypodermic administration. He did not endorse the view that rings or plates were called for in this operation. He thought that if silk sutures were used the stomach might be opened at once. The best way to enter the stomach was to make a longitudinal incision through the rectus muscle and let it act as a sphincter.

DR. POWERS was sorry we had not over here the unlimited advantages offered to surgeons abroad in the matter of this operation. He could not feel that the use of cocaine would be proper, as the operation required a great deal of care and certainty that the stomach had been really found.

#### RAILROAD SURGERY.

This was the title of a paper by Dr. C. B. HERRICK, of Troy. He surveyed the whole ground of the injuries which, by reason of the special factors in their causation, presented definite surgical characteristics. He said that as to the prognosis in the more serious cases it was as favorable as in those occurring in civil

life. The railroad employees were, as a rule, young men, who from the nature of their work were rugged. Very little alcoholism was met with among them. In the case of civilians injured upon trains the prognosis depended upon the habits and age of the patients as well as upon the lesion. Then again, much depended upon the state of the injured person when brought to the operating room. Very often this was not done until much mischief had been incurred from rough handling and exposure of the injured parts to septic influences. Another point to consider was the question of shock, and to determine at what stage of the case to operate, whether in the primary, intermediate or secondary period. On this subject there was a great deal of difference of opinion. In the judgment of the author of the paper, if the patient was found to be in fair condition it was better to do at once any operation that was called for. By so doing the shock of the operation was modified by the already existing condition of shock, and to wait was only to further jeopardize life from hemorrhage and exhaustion.

DR. CHARLES A. POWERS, of New York, referring to a point touched upon by the previous speaker as to the conservative treatment of severe injuries of the fingers in men who had to earn their living by manual labor, said that it had been his experience that, though at the time of the injury these patients were always unwilling to undergo amputation of the member, still after a time, when they found that they had a stiff finger constantly interfering seriously with their work, they almost invariably came back and were glad to have the finger removed.

DR. HERMAN MYNTER, of Buffalo, criticised the review made by Dr. Herrick of those injuries which he considered as coming within the meaning of the term railroad surgery. He considered the term "railroad surgeon" a misnomer. They might just as well start an association of manufacturers' surgeons or heavy machinery surgeons. He had recently been called to a case of railroad injury, and had found three railroad surgeons quite at sea as to a diagnosis. They had about concluded that the man had peritonitis, that he had not long to live, and that to attempt his removal would only hasten his demise. The speaker had given it as his opinion that there existed no peritonitis, and had undertaken the removal of the patient after committing himself to a diagnosis of crushed kidney. Exploratory incision had confirmed this opinion. This was what might be termed a case of railroad surgery, and three railroad surgeons had been obliged to come to a civil surgeon for a diagnosis.

#### INJURIES TO THE KNEE-JOINT.

DR. H. FLOOD, of Elmira, in a paper on this subject, reported his treatment of a number of severe cases, and among them one of removal of the patella. His examination had revealed the fact that there existed complete comminution of the patella, and that the joint had escaped injury. Considerable, but not alarming, inflammation had set in and an abscess had formed in the synovial sac. The cavity was drained by two tubes. Complete recovery had resulted, and the patient had regained perfect use of his limb; there was only a slight halt in his gait. The speaker thought that the operation was a rare one, as he had been unable to find a recorded case in which removal had to be done for a traumatism. Of the cases he reported of injury to the knee-joint he said that part had been

treated before antiseptics was generally adopted. Others had been treated antiseptically, with results decidedly in favor of the latter precaution. All the cases illustrated the great principle that rest and thorough drainage were absolutely called for if a good result was to be hoped for.

#### ELECTRO-CAUTERY IN SURGERY, WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO ITS USE IN THE NOSE, THROAT AND MOUTH.

This was the title of a communication by Dr. D. H. GOODWILLIE, of New York. He said that of all the therapeutic means for the removal of hypertrophies and abnormal growths of any part of the body, but especially those of the nose, throat and mouth, the electro-cautery was of the most value, and would produce results which could not be so well attained by any other method of treatment. It was eminently superior to any caustic or cauterizing agent used in surgery; it could be limited in its action, quickly applied, and was entirely under control of the operator. For a successful use of electro-cautery as a means of treatment, it was not necessary to have a profound or technical knowledge of electricity. The electrical energy was now readily supplied with simple means of controlling the electro-motive force to any particular case in hand. The troublesome and vexatious primary batteries would soon be among the things of the past, and in their place the electrical power would be supplied in storage cells or used directly from the dynamo, the current being controlled by the will of the operator.

The speaker then exhibited a complete electro-surgical apparatus which he had made for special employment in surgical cases in any part of the body. He then went on to describe the apparatus, which consisted of a Piffard's combined dynamo and motor wound to take a 120-volt constant current, with a speed of 2,200 revolutions, which could be regulated by the candle-power of the lamp. Attached to the motor was a shaft and hand-piece for carrying the surgical instruments. The cautery was controlled by a rheostat, so that the smallest point electrode or platinum wire of six inches in length might be used. The speaker then proceeded to explain in detail the various instruments which formed a part of the outfit, and their adaptability to the special requirements of electro-cautery.

(To be continued.)

**THE LAWYER VERSUS THE DOCTOR.**—The Committee on Legislation of the California State Medical Society endeavored at the last session of the legislature to secure the passage of a bill requiring the plaintiff in a contemplated damage suit to furnish bonds for costs in the event of a "not proven." The chairman of the committee stated at the meeting held last April that the measure had been defeated by the senator from Los Angeles (a lawyer), who gave a reason that the enactment of such a law would discourage litigation.

*Druggist* (after heated discussion, to doctor).—I want you to understand that my profession as a druggist is as good as yours as a doctor. Our examinations are as severe, and, after all, what are you doctors but travelling salesmen to sell our goods?—*Harper's Bazar*.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, FEBRUARY 12, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

#### TESTS FOR FREE HYDROCHLORIC ACID.

In two recent numbers of the *Centrablatt für klinische Medizin* (December 13 and 20, 1890), Günzburg and Boas have discussed the delicacy of the phloroglucin-vanillin and other similar tests for free hydrochloric acid. Phloroglucin-vanillin gives, with a trace of HCl, as the reader will remember, a beautiful red color when the mixture is carefully evaporated. More or less similar results are given by the reagent of Boas (resorcin and sugar), and by vanillin combined in various proportions with indol or resorcin (for example, indol 1.0, vanillin 1.0, spiritus 30.0; or resorcin 1.0, vanillin 1.0, spiritus 30.0).

Günzburg has prepared a table (see next page) to show the relative efficiency of these reagents and the uncertainties which various combinations may produce, and which are such as may occur in a sample of gastric juice or vomit.

The four reagents are fairly equal in delicacy in the detection of free HCl, the limits for two to three drops of the mixture examined being about one part of HCl in fifty thousand. The colors obtained vary a good deal in permanency, that from Boas's reagent, passing readily into the color due to combustion changes, which, according to Boas, may be avoided by very careful heating. The color from the resorcin-vanillin is nearly as transient, while that of indol-vanillin is the most permanent, and may even be extracted by alcohol.

Günzburg considers that the uncertainties caused by most of the inorganic compounds (1-3 of the table) have little clinical significance, and are probably caused by partial combustions. The red colors produced by the organic compounds (6-9) are admitted to be of importance, but are more misleading in testing with resorcin-vanillin or with Boas's reagent than with the others. The dangers from calcic chloride (1-5) he considers especially important, and believes that here free HCl is really formed.

The resorcin-vanillin test seems to him the least good of the four, and the indol-vanillin, because of

NUMBER.	REAGENT.	PHLOROGLUCIN-VANILLIN.	INDOL-VANILLIN.	RESORCIN-VANILLIN.	BOAS'S REAGENT.
	With HCl. Shows HCl in 1 c.cm. of a solution of :	Scarlet red. 1 : 90000.	Rose red. 1 : 90000.	Red violet. 1 : 80000.	Scarlet red. 1 : 80000.
1	NaCl.		Pale red.	On combustion slightly reddened.	Often reddened, but often colorless.
2	Sodium sulphate.	Green, or yellow brown, rarely red.	Green or vaguely red.	Red, sometimes violet or colorless.	Often colorless, but often reddened.
3	Sodium sulphate + acetic acid.	Yellow brown ; upon combustion, red.	Reddened.	Violet.	Often colorless, but often reddened.
4	Calcic chloride.	Fleeting pale red.	Rose red.	Traces of red.	No coloration.
5	Calcic chloride + acetic acid.	Strong rose red.	Red.	Red violet (feeble).	Transient reddening.
6	Sodic acetate.	Green, sometimes rose red.	Green.	Red violet (strong).	Scarlet red (strong).
7	Sod. acetate + lact. acid.	Rose red.	Green or transient red.	Red violet (strong).	Scarlet red.
8	Sodic lactate.	Red, yellow, red brown.	Green.	Red violet.	Red violet.
9	Sod. lact. + acetic acid.	Red to red brown.	Green.	Red violet.	Red violet.

odor and expense, only useful as a control-test. The phloroglucin-vanillin mixture, his own suggestion, still seems to him the best and most delicate, but he admits — and the admission is important in view of his earlier statements — that some organic acids, and especially calcic chloride, are sources of uncertainty ; but even here he believes that the uncertainties which arise when Boas's reagent is used are greater.

Boas also admits fully the difficulties met with in detecting small amounts of HCl by these reagents. He insists, however, that the difficulties are rather theoretical than real, and maintains that no case has been known where free hydrochloric acid was present (as shown by a digestion experiment), and yet any of these reagents failed to show it.

The positive result with these tests is valuable, and demonstrates fully the integrity of the secreting apparatus, while a negative result (as demonstrating the absence of free HCl) does not prove that the mucous membrane in question may not be functionally active.

#### ON THE TREATMENT OF LUPUS BY KOCH'S METHOD.

At the Session of the Imperial and Royal Society of Vienna, held January 16th, the subject of the treatment of lupus by Koch's method was under discussion.

Kaposi stated that he had thirty-two patients under treatment for about six weeks. He presented six of these at the meeting ; the improvement had been so great that they were regarded as cured ; the skin was everywhere smooth, and the seat of the lupus was free from tubercular nodules and ulceration. In most of these thirty-two patients, there was no local or general reaction after the third or fourth injection. In one patient who had a serpiginous lupus of the cheek, there was an intense reaction after the first injection ; after the twelfth injection of three centigrammes, the temperature remained normal, and there was no local reaction. In other cases, four, six and eight centigrammes were injected, but despite increase in the doses, there was no reaction.

It is known that the lupus centres first show themselves in the interstices of the chorion ; they are composed of a very vascular tissue in which are found giant cells with numerous nuclei, and always, according to Koch, a bacillus. But in reality tubercle bacilli are but rarely detected ; not more than once in thirty or forty sections, according to Kaposi. Koch says that the bacilli have the special property of necrosing the surrounding tissues by the products which they secrete. If, then, we inject these products, we introduce into the circulation an element which augments the necrosing action ; we, in fact, produce a destructive inflammation fatal to the tuberculous process. At the end of a certain time, the extract produced by the bacilli no longer acts in small doses, and to obtain any effect, it is necessary to increase the dose ; and as the normal protoplasm is attacked by Koch's liquid, there must result a certain damage to the organism.

In some cases, Kaposi has derived benefit from an interruption of the injections for two or three weeks ; then they are begun again in small doses, on the supposition that the bacilli have acquired a new vitality.

Kaposi has not much faith in the ultimate and permanent success of the injections. It must be remembered, that according to Billroth, the bacilli have an irritative or rather formative action ; the lupus will be for the time arrested by the injections, then, as the bacilli remain in the tissues, it will break out again ; new foci will form. We turn, says Kaposi, in a vicious circle. On the one hand, we exercise a favorable action on the lupus by means of the injections ; on the other, the interruptions enable the lupus to continue its development, and as the bacilli cannot be evicted from their haunts, they may penetrate the lymphatics, and provoke metastases. He presented to the Society a patient who had been ameliorated by the treatment, then had presented new lupoid lesions. The problem to solve, then, is to promote elimination in some other way. The thermocautery and the cutting curette will remain indispensable in the future.

At the same meeting Billroth made mention of two cases which exactly confirmed the conclusions of

Kaposi. One of these patients was sent to his surgical clinic for a rhinoplasty; he was thought to be cured, but the upper lip was still hard and infiltrated. This infiltration disappeared after several injections. An interruption of twelve days was made; then a moderate dose was injected, and the reaction was extremely severe. Afterwards, the injections were continued up to fifteen centigrammes, and all reaction ceased. In another case of lupus, there was a very violent reaction; during an interruption of a fortnight the lupoid lesions underwent a new development. This young man, aged sixteen years, had, after an injection of five milligrammes, a scarlatiniform eruption, a temperature of 41° C., and hæmaturia. In a child affected with multiple external tubercular lesions, an injection of a centigramme and a half produced no reaction at all.

#### ANNUAL REPORT OF THE NEW YORK STATE BOARD OF HEALTH.

THE report of the New York State Board of Health, containing the bulletin for the month of December, and a summary of the mortality of the State for the year 1890, shows that the total reported mortality for December was about 1,000 greater than for November, in which month the number of deaths is invariably smaller than in any other month during the year. The mortality from zymotic diseases, however, was but little greater than in November; the increase being mainly from diseases of the respiratory organs. There were 500 more deaths from acute respiratory diseases, and the number was greater than in December, 1889, notwithstanding the fact that the *grippe* epidemic commenced in that month.

The summary for the year 1890 gives the number of deaths occurring in the State as 127,630, or, estimating the population at 6,000,000, at the rate of 19.6 deaths per 1,000 inhabitants.

One noteworthy fact is that in the maritime district of the State, including New York City, Brooklyn, and the rest of Long Island, Staten Island, and Westchester County, the death-rate from typhoid fever, is much smaller than in any other portion of the State. Out of every 1,000 deaths in this maritime district, but 9.26 are from typhoid fever; the Adirondack and northern district coming with the next smallest percentage, of 13.33 deaths per 1,000. From phthisis, on the other hand, there were 127.72 deaths out of every thousand in the maritime district, while the rate in the entire State was 118.37 per thousand deaths.

The zymotic diseases taken together show a mortality of 169 per each thousand deaths; which is less than has been the case for the last five years. Scarlet fever caused scarcely one-third the number of deaths that it did in the two preceding years, while the mortality from measles was actually greater than that from scarlet fever, and greater than in either 1888 or 1889. The mortality from chronic phthisis was less than in 1889, but the effect of the *grippe* was seen in

the large increase of deaths from acute respiratory diseases, which were largely in excess of those of the previous years.

#### THE STATUS OF HYGIENE IN GERMANY.

In the latest number of the *Centralblatt für Allgemeine Gesundheitspflege* (X.1.), a list is given of the professorships of Hygiene in the German Universities, with the names of the several professors. The number and quality of these is highly significant of the progress which the so-called "preventive medicine" has already made in Germany.

They are as follows: Koch, in Berlin; Finkelnburg, in Bonn; Flüge, in Breslau; Wolffhügel, in Göttingen; Löffler, in Greifswald; Reuk, in Halle; Bockendahl and Fischer, in Kiel; Fraenkel, in Königsberg; Rubner, in Marburg; Schottelius, in Freiburg; Knauff, in Heidelberg; Rosenthal, in Erlangen; v. Pettenkofer, in Munich; Lehmann, in Würzburg; Gaffky, in Giessen; Uffelmann, in Rostock; Hoffmann, in Leipzig; Gärtner, in Jena. Tubingen and Strassburg appear to be the only German Universities which have no special professors of Hygiene.

It would be difficult to bring forward any better evidence of the superiority of Germany in respect to scientific medical education than this list affords. A similar list of English or American foundations of this kind would be instructive though humiliating.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

STATE CONTROL OF KOCHINE.—It is reported that, although the German government has definitely abandoned the monopoly of the production of Kochine, measures are being prepared for a rigid State control of its sale, and a strict supervision of its manufacture. Chemists will not be allowed to sell it unless the State analysts have confirmed its purity.

THE FIRST KOCH INSTITUTE.—We learn from the *New York Medical Journal* that Dr. Alex. J. Aronson has opened, at 196 East Broadway, New York, an institution for the treatment of tuberculous diseases by the Koch method. A prominent medical authority has been secured as consulting physician. Patients are inoculated in the order of their admission. Those who desire private accommodations can obtain them. Letters from attending physicians are required.

SUICIDES OF SCHOOL CHILDREN IN GERMANY.—During the last eight years 289 school children committed suicide in Germany; of these, 49 were girls. The causes assigned were, fear of punishment, 80; mental disease, 26; morbid ambition, 19; fear of examination, 16; practical joking, 7; disappointed love, 5. This is a terrible indictment against "over-pressure," the effects of which can scarcely be expected to be limited to those hapless children who are driven to destroy themselves.

SOME RECENT DECISIONS are briefly summarized by Henry A. Riley, Esq. in the *Medical Record*, as

follows: In Georgia the sorrow of a woman over her miscarriage is not a ground for damages. In Tennessee a man cannot be punished for taking part in a duel on Arkansas soil. In Kansas, cemeteries do not last forever, but can be abandoned and the land used for other purposes. In California the Legislature can properly direct that the scholars in the public schools shall be vaccinated. A Maryland court has declared that no plumber shall practise his profession in Baltimore without a certificate from the Commissioners of Practical Plumbing. In Massachusetts it is not proper for a Catholic priest to forbid the members of his church to employ a certain physician. In Indiana mental anguish is a good ground for a verdict for damages for neglect in delivering a telegram. In Kentucky oral evidence of a dying declaration can be given when a written statement made by the injured man has been destroyed by the accused. In North Carolina a woman who has had sexual intercourse with a man, but has long since repented, is an "innocent" woman in the eye of the law. In Illinois a very young child straying into a dangerous place and getting injured can recover damages, the negligence of the parents not being imputed to it.

**FIGHTING THE FROST IN FRANCE.**—The action of the French Government and the Paris Municipality in dealing with the exceptional distress caused by the prolonged winter, is praiseworthy. The Chambers and the Senate voted over a million dollars, and decided to dispense with all administrative formalities, so that the money reached the poor and the suffering in about twenty-four hours. The Government issued orders that persons imprisoned for vagrancy might remain in prison till the frost ceases if they so desire; and it is a proof of the severity of the distress that no less than seven hundred vagrants took advantage of the offer. What remains of the great Exhibition of 1889 was converted into a refuge for the destitute. The Fine Art Galleries are converted into vast dormitories. More than six thousand mattresses and rugs were provided by the Minister of War, so that plenty of good beds were prepared in a very few hours. In the streets large braziers were burning day and night so that pedestrians might warm themselves.

**SOCIALISM IN MEDICINE.**—The late Socialist Congress held at Halle, Germany, added a most unique and far-reaching proposition to its platform. This was the suggestion that the functions of the Sanitary Department of the Government be extended so as to embrace all the members of the medical profession, and to make them public functionaries. The report of a debate on the above proposition at the Labor Lyceum in New Haven, reminds one of Bolshak's "Looking Backward." The proposals suggested are roughly outlined, as follows: "The present Board of Health to be authorized by the proper authorities to enlist all the doctors of New Haven as members of the Board of Health; To divide the city into sanitary districts connected by a system of telegraph and telephone lines with the headquarters of the Board; To

doctors to be divided into suitable classes of specialists, for the purpose of having a complete representation of medical science at headquarters, each doctor to serve a regular term of duty, six hours a day at headquarters; The Board to establish a sanitary patrol covering the entire city; The Board, as a committee of the whole, to fix the salaries of its members, choose its own officers, etc.; The citizens to have the right to summon, free of charge, any medical aid from the Board of Health, such aid to be sent immediately, and if upon examination a specialist of any class be desirable or necessary, such specialist to be sent at once from headquarters; medicine to be also furnished free of charge to any citizen if ordered by a physician; The cost of maintaining this institution to be raised by a direct tax, the same as the school tax."

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**LEGISLATIVE HEARING ON THE SPREAD OF CONTAGIOUS DISEASES.**—The Committee on Public Health of the Massachusetts Legislature gave a hearing on February 9th to those interested in the subject of the legislative control of "malignant contagious diseases." The proposed bill is as follows: "*Be it enacted, etc.*: That any inmate of any criminal or State charitable institution, who has syphilis, shall at once be placed under medical observation and treatment, and shall not be discharged therefrom until three months after all infectious symptoms have disappeared. This Act shall not be construed to apply to any institution supported by private charity." Drs. C. Irving Fisher, J. C. White and F. B. Greenough, the committee appointed by the Suffolk District of the Massachusetts Medical Society, Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene on May 21, 1890, appeared at the hearing, as did also Dr. A. Johnson, President of the Massachusetts Medical Society, Dr. S. W. Abbott, of the State Board of Health, and Dr. J. H. McCollum, Boston City Physician.

**ON EMBALMING.**—The house judiciary committee of the Massachusetts Legislature recently gave a hearing upon the order as to providing that no body shall be embalmed nor any embalming fluid be used on the body until a physician's certificate of the cause of death be obtained. Dr. F. W. Draper, medical examiner of Suffolk County, appeared in behalf of the order, and stated that under the present system it was often very difficult, and even impossible, for physicians to discover the causes of sudden deaths when once the embalming fluid had been used upon the body. Dr. F. A. Harris, medical examiner for the same county, said that the post-mortem condition and appearance of the body was almost entirely changed by the application of the embalming fluid. Dr. T. M. Durrell stated that in cases of poisoning this embalming process rendered it impossible to prove that poison had really been used, and that what was wanted was a few hours' delay, in order that the causes of sudden death might be made known. He was in favor of a ten hour limit. Mr. H. G. Allen, in behalf of the un-

dertakers of the State, appeared in opposition to the measure. He maintained that some process of preservation should be used in cases of sudden death.

**MEDICAL INSPECTOR AT QUARANTINE.**—Quarantine regulations for the port of Boston have hitherto been under the direction of the Board of Health, but Collector Beard has been informed by the Treasury Department that Passed Assistant Surgeon W. J. Pettus of the United States Marine Hospital Service has been detailed to perform duty as medical officer for the inspection of immigrants and vessels coming from foreign ports. Surgeon Pettus has been regularly engaged on medical duty at the Marine Hospital, Chelsea.

**HOSPITAL PHYSICIANS' RESIGNATIONS ACCEPTED.**—The executive committee of the Newton, Mass., Cottage Hospital have accepted the resignations of the members of the medical board of the hospital. The executive committee wish it distinctly understood that the resignations are accepted in the same friendly spirit in which they are tendered.

**POISONED BY ALCOHOLENE.**—It is reported that a large can of this preparation was recently delivered by express at the reformatory at Concord, Mass., and a young man, watching his opportunity, poured some of the liquid from the can into a smaller vessel and secreted it. He managed in some way to get the quantity he had smuggled to four of his companions, who all partook of it. As a consequence two of the men have died, and the others are in the hospital.

#### NEW YORK.

**THE ANNUAL REPORT OF THE ST. JOHN'S GUILD** shows that during the summer of 1890, 26,135 sick children and mothers were taken on the trips of the floating hospital belonging to the institution, and 1,343 were cared for at the Seaside Hospital at New Dorp, Staten Island. During the twenty-four seasons that the floating hospital has been in use it has carried 126,393 mothers and children on its trips.

**ANNUAL REPORT OF THE HOSPITAL BOOK AND NEWSPAPER SOCIETY.**—The sixteenth annual report of this Society, the work of which is to distribute reading matter to hospital patients shows that during the year it supplied to fifty-nine public institutions, 1,910 books, 14,870 magazines, 39,811 weekly papers, and 131,993 daily papers.

**LECTURES TO MOTHERS AND NURSES.**—A free course of weekly practical lectures to mothers and nurses has been begun at the New York Post-Graduate Medical School and Hospital. Among the subjects and lecturers are the following: "The Care of the Eye," by Dr. D. B. St. John Roosa; "The Most Frequent Surgical Incidents of Infancy and Early Childhood," by Dr. Robert Abbe; "The Care of the Skin in Health and Disease," by Dr. L. D. Bulkley; "Practical Points in the Nursing at the Babies' Wards as Employed in Lung Diseases, Fevers, Intestinal Diseases," etc., by Dr. Henry D. Chapin; "Infant Feeding and the General Care of Young Children," by Dr. J. H. Ripley.

## Miscellany.

### HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL ASSOCIATION.

A MEETING was held in Boston on November 26, 1890, with Dr. A. H. Johnson, President of the Massachusetts Medical Society, in the chair, to consider the advisability of forming a Harvard Medical School Association. After full discussion, it was unanimously voted expedient to do so, and Drs. James R. Chadwick, Francis H. Brown, H. P. Bowditch, George E. Francis, and Lincoln R. Stone, were appointed a committee to draft a constitution, to invite all graduates of the school to enroll themselves, and to call a meeting for permanent organization as soon as is deemed expedient. The plan is to have a meeting and dinner at least once a year. The committee, after carefully estimating the probable expenses, have voted to recommend an initiation fee of one dollar and an annual assessment of one dollar.

Attention is directed to the success of the Harvard Law School Association, and to the benefits to its members, as well as to the University, brought about by its existence. It is thought that the mere catalogue of the members of a similar Medical School Association will be of great value in enabling physicians to ascertain what graduates of the Harvard Medical School are resident in the various cities of the Union, and in thus guiding their choice of physicians to be consulted by patients travelling in distant parts of the country.

Graduates of the Harvard Medical School are invited to signify to the Chairman, Dr. James R. Chadwick, 270 Clarendon Street, Boston, at an early date, their willingness to become members of the Association.

### CHLOROSIS AND ITS TREATMENT.<sup>1</sup>

DR. FREDERICK SCHOLZ of Bremen, has published a remarkable work on chlorosis, the outcome of observations made during the last twenty years. Instead of regarding the deficiency of iron or hæmoglobin, or even that of the red corpuscles, as the primary affection, he states that contraction of the vessels is always present in these cases, as indeed was observed by Bamberger, Rokitansky, and Virchow; and this, he contends, is not to be regarded as a complication due to an altered condition of the blood, but as the primary condition which is followed by the morbid change in the blood. As a matter of fact, the vessels are, he says, too full, or in the condition termed by the older physicians "plethora ad vasa," the blood being—or becoming—abnormally serous. Long ago his attention was struck by the cold and livid condition of the skin in anæmic subjects, and he was led by this to employ hot baths, together with gentle friction, in the treatment, with the view of acting directly upon the skin, so as to improve the vitality and nutrition generally. The success of his first attempts was so marked that he was encouraged to persevere in this line of treatment, and he has since had many opportunities of extending his experience with it. Hot baths diminish the plethora by relaxing the tension of the vascular system, which is high, quickening the circulation, and thus relieving the palpitation, dyspnoea, and other symptoms. In thirty cases where the distress of the

<sup>1</sup>The Lancet, January 24th.

patient was very great, Dr. Scholz has gone a step further and supplemented the hot bath by venesection. Paradoxical as this treatment may appear, it was followed by marked benefit, and if the theory of the pathology of chlorosis above mentioned be correct, there can be little doubt that the novel line of treatment practised by Dr. Scholz is justifiable.

### ALPHA AND BETA NAPHTHOL.

THE *Lyon Médical*<sup>1</sup> recently reviewed the history of alpha and beta naphthols that are obtained by the substitution of hydroxyl for an atom of hydrogen in naphthalene. Alpha naphthol crystallizes in white, brilliant needles or prisms; beta naphthol forms colorless or roseate, silky, crystalline plates. Each is odorless, very soluble in alcohol, in ether, in benzine and in chloroform, less soluble in glycerin, and but very slightly soluble in water. Beta naphthol was the first that was employed in medicine, being used in the treatment of skin diseases. Dr. Bouchard thought that the drug could be employed internally with advantage in diseases in which intestinal antiseptics was necessary, because a 1250 solution inhibited the growth of micro-organisms and prevented the fermentation of urine to which it was added. It is not toxic in doses of about a drachm to the kilogramme of weight of an animal, and thirty-nine grains are sufficient to produce intestinal antiseptics. Dr. Maximowitch alleges for alpha naphthol an antiseptic value superior to that of beta naphthol, and says that at the same time it is far less toxic. Internally they may be administered in powder, in doses of from thirty to forty grains a day, or dissolved in oil of sweet almonds. Externally they may be used in an ointment, and, in alcoholic solution, for urethral, vaginal, or nasal injections.

### TROPHIC CHANGES IN THE NAILS IN MULTIPLE NEURITIS.

BIELSCHOWSKY<sup>2</sup> describes a man, aged forty, who presented the symptoms of peripheral neuritis. In the course of the illness several white spots appeared at the lower part of the finger nails. They rapidly grew, and in two or three weeks there were milk-white patches stretching across the nail. There were no similar changes in the nails of the toes. Except for these alterations, there were no other changes in the nails. There was not the loss of smoothness which has been described. The streaks across the nail remained milk white in the middle, but became reddish towards the ends. The borders of the depressed streaks were straight. When these streaks had grown near enough to the end of the nail, they were cut off. The microscopical examination seemed to show that the discoloration was due to the presence of air, and that the condition was thus similar to what is found in hair which has become gray or white.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

PALATABLE CASTOR-OIL MIXTURE.<sup>3</sup>—In the following preparation of castor-oil the disagreeable taste of the oil is replaced by a pleasant flavor of almonds:

The only drawback to this mixture is that it requires a good deal of it for a dose, a teaspoonful of the oil being contained in about five teaspoonfuls of the mixture.

R	Castor oil	. . . . .	30 parts.
	Bitter almonds	. . . . .	2 parts.
	Sugar	. . . . .	30 parts.
	Gum tragacanth	. . . . .	1 part.
	Orange-flower water	. . . . .	10 parts.
	Water	. . . . .	120 parts. M.

ECZEMA OF THE NOSTRILS. — Kaposi<sup>4</sup> recommends the following treatment:

R	Sodii chloridi	}	. . . . . 3 j.
	Sodii bicarbonatis		
	Sodii boratis		
	Acidi salicylici		
			M.

A large pinch of this powder is dissolved in a glass of lukewarm water, and used as a wash. During the night pieces of cotton wool with oxide of zinc salve are inserted.

## Correspondence.

### WARREN TRIENNIAL PRIZE.

MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL HOSPITAL.  
BOSTON, January 1, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—The Warren Triennial Prize was founded by the late Dr. J. Mason Warren in memory of his father, and his will provides that the accumulated interest of the fund shall be awarded every three years to the best dissertation, considered worthy of a premium, on some subject in Physiology, Surgery or Pathological Anatomy; the arbitrators being the physicians and surgeons of the Massachusetts General Hospital.

The subject for competition for the year 1892 is on some special subject in Physiology, Surgery or Pathology.

Dissertations must be legibly written, and must be suitably bound so as to be easily handled. The name of the writer must be enclosed in a sealed envelope, on which must be written a motto corresponding with one on the accompanying dissertation.

Any clue given by the dissertation, or any action on the part of the writer which reveals his name before the award of the prize, will disqualify him from receiving the same.

The amount of the prize for the year 1892 will be \$500. In case no dissertation is considered sufficiently meritorious, no award will be made.

A high value will be placed on original work.

Respectfully yours,

J. W. PRATT, Resident Physician.

\* Union Médicale.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending Jan. 31, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermo- meter.	Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Wet'th. °		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 P. M.	
S. 25	29.69	31 33 33	100	80	90	N.E.	W.	24	7	S.	.35
M. 26	30.03	31 38 25	83	85	84	W.	S.W.	8	8	O.	.0
T. 27	30.14	30 33 25	86	89	84	N.W.	N.E.	2	2	O.	.01
W. 28	30.28	34 44 24	89	92	90	N.W.	N.	2	2	O.	.11
T. 29	30.05	35 38 33	100	100	100	S.	E.	4	6	S. R.	.02
F. 30	29.75	41 49 34	84	79	81	S.W.	W.	16	24	C. C.	.7
S. 31	30.18	35 40 31	71	77	74	W.	S.	7	12	O. R.	

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, hazy; S, smoky; R, rain; T, threat-  
ening; N, snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

<sup>1</sup> New York Medical Journal.

<sup>2</sup> Neurologisches Centralblatt, December 15, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> American Druggist, January 10th.

# RECORD OF MORTALITY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JANUARY 31, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.
New York	1,622,237	737	300	18.48	18.48	.42	5.60	3.22
Chicago	1,106,000	337	206	23.20	30.16	6.58	8.79	2.63
Philadelphia	1,064,277	434	128	9.89	13.34	2.89	4.60	1.61
Brooklyn	872,467	372	159	16.20	17.01	.37	8.37	3.24
St. Louis	539,000	159	43	8.82	11.31	—	1.26	—
Baltimore	509,343	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	446,507	181	56	6.60	25.85	—	2.20	—
Cincinnati	325,000	132	—	14.25	11.25	—	10.50	.75
New Orleans	280,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington	230,000	96	26	15.60	10.40	3.12	1.04	1.04
Nashville	68,513	44	12	2.27	31.78	—	—	—
Cleveland	60,145	41	10	—	9.76	—	—	—
Portland	42,000	10	9	—	—	—	—	—
Worcester	41,736	26	10	7.70	7.70	—	3.85	—
Lowell	37,605	41	11	14.64	7.32	7.32	—	—
Fall River	34,351	31	7	4.76	9.34	—	4.76	—
Cambridge	49,847	23	10	—	21.75	—	—	—
Lynn	55,684	15	6	13.33	6.66	—	—	6.66
Lawrence	44,539	19	4	26.30	5.26	10.52	—	—
Springfield	44,164	12	3	16.66	8.33	—	8.33	—
New Bedford	40,751	9	1	11.11	11.11	—	—	—
Somerville	40,117	1	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke	35,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem	30,755	9	1	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,830	8	1	—	—	—	—	—
Haverhill	27,292	8	1	—	12.50	—	—	—
Brookton	27,257	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Taunton	25,389	7	4	14.28	28.56	—	14.28	—
Newton	24,575	7	1	—	14.28	—	—	—
Malden	22,964	4	2	25.00	—	—	25.00	—
Fitchburg	22,007	4	0	—	—	—	—	—
Gloucester	21,262	8	1	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham	18,822	4	1	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,252	5	1	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy	16,711	5	1	—	20.00	—	—	—
Northampton	14,961	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport	13,914	9	0	—	—	—	—	—
Brookline	12,076	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported, 2,871: under five years of age 1,018; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 400, acute lung diseases 487, consumption 350, diphtheria and croup 177, scarlet fever 56, typhoid fever 48, measles 48, diarrhoeal diseases 239, whooping-cough 24, erysipelas 18, cerebro-spinal meningitis 13, malarial fever 6.

From measles New York 32, Chicago 9, Brooklyn 5, Boston and Washington 1 each. From diarrhoeal diseases New York 11, St. Louis 6, Chicago 3, Boston, Washington and Lawrence 3 each, Brooklyn, Cincinnati and Lowell 2 each, Nashville and Worcester 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 11, Brooklyn 6, Chicago 2, St. Louis, Boston, Cincinnati, Springfield and New Bedford 1 each. From erysipelas New York 7, Washington 3, Chicago, Philadelphia and Boston 2 each, Brooklyn and St. Louis 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York, Chicago and Washington 3 each, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Boston and Lynn 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending January 17th, the death-rate was 27.3. Deaths reported 5,340: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 1,918, measles 141, whooping-cough 115, scarlet fever 51, diphtheria 35, fever 32, diarrhoea 29.

The death-rates ranged from 11.9 in Hull to 35.2 in Halifax, Birmingham 25.8, Bradford 19.9, Leeds 28.6, Leicester 24.4, Liverpool 25.5, London 29.2, Manchester 35.0, Nottingham 19.0, Sheffield 21.0, Sunderland 22.2.

In Edinburgh 20.6, Glasgow 35.7, Dublin 37.1.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JANUARY 31, 1891, TO FEBRUARY 6, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain WILLIAM S. PATOZKI, assistant surgeon, will proceed, without delay, from Columbus Barracks, 42, to Fort Wayne, Mich., and report in person to the commanding officer of that post for temporary duty, and, upon the completion thereof, will return to his proper station. S. O. 23, Par. 13, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 28, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, leave of absence for six months, with permission to go beyond sea, is granted Major

JULIUS H. PATOZKI, surgeon. S. O. 24, Par. 5, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., January 29, 1891.

Leave of absence for one month, with permission to apply to the Adjutant-General of the Army for an extension of one month, is granted Captain ALONZO R. CHAPIN, assistant surgeon, Fort Yates, N. D. S. O. 17, Par. 3, Department Dakota, St. Paul, Minn., January 31, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Major CALVIN DEWITT, surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Hancock, Tex., and will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Sam Houston, Tex., for duty at that station. S. O. 27, Par. 1, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., February 3, 1891.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE TWO WEEKS ENDING FEBRUARY 7, 1891.

SAWTELLE, H. W., surgeon. Detailed as member of Board, Revenue Marine Service. January 26, 1891.

AUSTIN, H. W., surgeon. Detailed as Chairman of Boards for physical examination of Officers of Revenue Marine Service. January 28 and February 6, 1891.

PETTUS, W. A., passed assistant surgeon. Detailed as Medical Inspector of Immigrants, Port of Boston, Mass. January 29, 1891.

MAGRUDER, G. M., passed assistant surgeon. Detailed as Recorder of Boards for physical examination of Officers of Revenue Marine Service. January 28 and February 6, 1891.

KINYOUN, J. J., passed assistant surgeon. Detailed for special duty at Berlin, Germany. January 26, 1891.

GROENEVELT, J. F., assistant surgeon. To proceed to Cape Charles Quarantine for temporary duty. February 7, 1891.

## AN ARMY MEDICAL BOARD.

An Army Medical Board will be in session in New York City, N. Y., during April, 1891, for the examination of candidates for appointment in the Medical Corps of the United States Army, to fill existing vacancies.

Persons desiring to present themselves for examination by the Board will make application to the Secretary of War, before April 1, 1891, for the necessary invitation, stating the date and place of birth, the place and State of permanent residence, the fact of American citizenship, the name of the medical college from whence they were graduated, and a record of service in hospital, if any, from the authorities thereof. The application should be accompanied by certificates based on personal knowledge, from at least two physicians of repute, as to professional standing, character and moral habits. The candidate must be between twenty-one and twenty-eight years of age, and a graduate from a regular medical college, as evidence of which, his diploma must be submitted to the Board.

Further information regarding the examinations may be obtained by addressing the Surgeon General U. S. Army, Washington, D. C.

C. SUTHERLAND, Surgeon General U. S. Army.

## DEATHS.

James R. Cummings, M.D., of Bridgeport, Conn., died, February 4th, aged sixty-nine. He was born in Winsted, Conn., and graduated from Columbia College. During the war he was surgeon of the Fourteenth Connecticut Regiment.

S. S. Strong, M.D., of Saratoga, N. Y., died, February 1st, aged seventy-eight.

W. Orlando Markham, M.D., F.R.C.P., formerly editor of the *British Medical Journal*, Goulstonian lecturer, etc., died January 23d, aged seventy-two.

Edward John Waring, M.D., F.R.C.P., etc., surgeon-major, retired, widely known as a therapeutist, died in London, January 23d, aged seventy-one. He had spent most of his professional life in India.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Sixteenth Report of the Salem Hospital. 1891.

The Parasitic Nature of Psoriasis; Its Treatment by Mercury. By E. D. Mapother, M.D., F.R.C.S.I. Reprint. 1891.

Mechanical Obstruction in Diseases of the Uterus. By George F. Hulbert, M.D., of St. Louis, Mo. Reprint. 1890.

Souvenirs de l'Exposition de 1889. Extraits d'un Rapport Adresse a la Société Bibliographique Française et Étrangère.

Biennial Message of Joseph W. Fifer, Governor of Illinois, to the Thirty-seventh General Assembly, Springfield, Ill. 1891.



## Address.

### EARLY DIAGNOSIS OF SOME SERIOUS DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM; ITS IMPORTANCE AND FEASIBILITY.<sup>1</sup>

BY E. C. SEGUIN, M.D., PROVIDENCE, R. I.

#### IV. VERTEBRAL DISEASE (CARIES, ETC.).

It may seem strange that I should call your attention to conditions which apparently belong to quite a different specialty from neurology; but, gentlemen, the first and the last symptoms of these diseases (spondylitis, caries of the spine, vertebral cancer) are nervous symptoms. The case appears at first as one of rebellious neuralgia or muscular rheumatism, and lastly as one of paraplegia. The early symptoms do not very distinctly point to the vertebrae as the site of disease; and thus usually the cases remain a long time — during the best time for successful treatment — in the hands of the general practitioner; then, later, they are passed on to the neurologist or orthopedist.

Many precious months are thus lost. Yet, if the few symptoms present during the first stage of these diseases are rightly appreciated and correctly interpreted, I believe a diagnosis should always be possible long before angular curvature (representing the breaking-down of one or several vertebrae) or tumor appears. The early symptoms of spondylitis or tumor are the same in kind, no matter what part of the spine is affected, but their distribution varies according to the location of the lesion up or down in the vertebral column. This distribution is so peculiar as to enable us to feel with almost absolute certainty which vertebrae are affected.

The capital symptoms of the first stage of Pott's disease or of vertebral cancer are only two in number, namely: (a) a fixed pain seemingly of a neuralgic character, far away from the spine. (b) Rigidity of certain muscles attached to the spinal column; a reflex protective or conservative spasm. The distant pain is increased by attempts to overcome the muscular spasm, and by jars.

It will be necessary to consider these symptoms as distributed when the disease (caries, tubercle or cancer of the vertebrae) attacks different regions of the spinal column.

(a) The "neuralgic" pains, and spasm.

(1) Disease of the uppermost cervical vertebrae, spondylitis colli, is not rare. The patient complains in the first place, and chiefly of pain in one occipital region, aggravated by motion or jar. On analysis, we find the pain to follow the range of distribution of the greater and lesser occipital nerves; one or both. Occasionally there is also pain in the temple of the same side. Almost invariably this neuralgic pain for which the patient asks relief, is unilateral.

Inspection reveals at quite an early period a slight or decided "wry-neck," a deviation of the head from its proper vertical position. It is a peculiar oblique attitude, dissimilar from that produced by (functional) spasm of one sterno-mastoid. Any attempt to correct this deviation, and indeed any passive movement of the head and neck cause greatly increased pain in the occipital region (not in the spine). Sudden pressure on the top of the head by the physician's hand causes

excruciating pain of similar distribution. The spine itself is not tender or deformed. The patient tells you that the jar of a carriage or horse-car, or of a false step causes intense agony. Some patients very early acquire an instinctive habit of supporting or steadying their heads with their hands, to avoid effects of shock. Further examination shows that the deeper cervical muscles, extensors, flexors and rotators are in a state of constant spasm, more especially on the side of the pain.

Let us see if anatomy helps us in diagnosis. The occipitalis major nerve is mainly a branch of the second cervical nerve; the minor, of the first cervical nerve. They, however, have branches of intercommunication. Most filaments of these nerves are sensory, supplying the scalp of the occiput and parietal regions. Motor fibres from these two cervical nerves supply the small, deep muscles which govern the movements of the skull upon the vertebral column.

Consequently, both the "neuralgia" and the spasm point infallibly to disease in or about the two upper vertebrae. The exact nature of the lesion may be in doubt, but we have by strictly scientific methods located the disease; it is so placed as to irritate the first and second cervical nerves.

(2) Disease of the lower cervical vertebrae is very rare. In such a case the pain would be in the lower part of the neck, or in one arm or hand according to the exact location of the lesion. The spasm would be in the lower cervical muscles and in those of the arm.

(3) The most common location of these lesions is in the dorsal region, between the fifth and the twelfth dorsal vertebrae. Many and many a child is treated for months for "colic" because he complains of a pain in one side of the abdomen. The too frequent neglect of thorough objective examination here leads to the erroneous diagnosis of intercostal or abdominal neuralgia, or of colic; even of "hepatalgia," according to the exact seat of pain. The muscular symptoms are present here also, but not in as striking a shape as in spondylitis colli. They must be sought for by careful examination. This reveals one of several conditions or several combined. The respiratory thoracic or abdominal movements on one side (rarely on both) are hindered, and the muscles appear to palpation hard or rigid. The various movements of the spinal column are not normally free. Turning the head about as if to look for something is done by a turning of the whole body, flexion and extension (latero-flexion more especially) of the spine are checked by pain or directly hindered by rigidity of the erector spinae muscles. A segment of the dorsal spinal column is rigid during all attempts at movement. The tenderness of the dorsal nerves cannot be demonstrated by direct testing with finger pressure, but it is strikingly revealed by what I call the heel-jar test. This consists in placing the patient standing in the military position of "attention," on a hard floor. Then tell him to rise on his toes and then suddenly to drop his whole weight on his heels. If there is vertebral disease, decided or excruciating pain is caused by this jar, not in the spine but in the location of the "neuralgia" for which the patient consults you. This heel-jar test is useful in any location of the vertebral disease. The origin of the nerve which is the seat of pain, the range of the muscular rigidity will enable us to localize the lesion to the exact vertebra or vertebrae.

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Providence Medical Association, December 1, 1890. Continued from page 132 of the Journal.

(4) The lumbar vertebrae are sometimes diseased. In such a case the pain would be in the groin and anterior and inner parts of thigh; the spasm in the same parts; especially in the psoæ and iliac muscles.

(5) Caries of the sacrum gives rise to pains in the perineum, posterior part of thigh; and in the leg and foot. Cramps or spasms would occur in the same parts (seldom present).

The general diagnostic law may be formulated as follows: The seat of neuralgia and of spasm, though occasionally not in corresponding parts,<sup>15</sup> clearly refer to irritation (compression) of one or more spinal nerves on one side. A knowledge of the distribution of spinal nerves enables us to state with great accuracy which vertebrae are diseased.<sup>16</sup>

(b) With reference to paralytic symptoms.

Occasionally they appear before actual destruction of bone brings about angular curvature; the spinal cord being compressed by inflammatory or caseous masses originating in pachymeningitis; or by a tumor. When the disease affects the two upper cervical vertebrae, the paralysis may be hemiplegic, face not affected. This is because the caseous masses have formed on one side of the canal and exerted pressure on one side of the spinal cord, where the large crossed pyramidal fasciculi run downward; hence hemiplegia. Below the level of the second vertebra the masses which compress the cord are formed anteriorly as a rule, and cause pressure almost equally on both sides of the median line; hence paraplegia; of the type "cervical paraplegia," where the whole body below the neck is paralyzed, or "common paraplegia," when the lower limbs and a varying extent of the trunk are paralyzed. It is important to determine the uppermost limit-line of the paralysis, as this usually indicates the limit of intra-vertebral lesion.

When caries exists in the mid-dorsal region, vesical paralysis (retention) is, in my experience, a very early symptom; sometimes existing without other paralysis. With disease of the upper cervical vertebrae we also observe paralysis of the small, deep muscles connecting the head with the spine ("loose head").

When the lumbar vertebrae below the second, or the sacrum is the seat of caries (or cancer), a very peculiar paralysis results. As there is no spinal cord below the level of the first lumbar vertebra, pressure below this point will affect only nerve-bundles; the constituents of the *cauda equina*.

Physiologically, therefore, the resultant paralysis is a peripheral or neural paralysis (precisely the same as when an outside nerve-trunk is injured), characterized by a flaccid atrophic paralysis, with degenerative reactions; co-extensive anesthesia; absence of all reflexes; relaxation of the sphincter ani and vesical paralysis. The paralysis is nearly all below the knees, assume of the thigh-muscles are supplied by the crural plexus.<sup>17</sup>

We can thus—I hope to have made it clear and easily understood—readily make a diagnosis of a ver-

tebral bony lesion or of an intra-spinal tumor at a very early period; months before angular curvature (kyphosis) or external tumor shows itself. In my opinion there is no justification for waiting till kyphosis appears before reaching a diagnosis. The exact seat of the lesion we can, also, by the help of anatomy, always determine with accuracy.

The further diagnosis, namely, that of the nature of the vertebral lesion, is a most interesting, but complicated problem, which I cannot enter upon to-night. The neural irritation or spinal-cord compression, may be due to pachymeningitis, to vertebral caries (spondylitis), to peri-vertebral or intra-vertebral tumors, or to cancer of the bodies of the vertebrae themselves.

Let it suffice, if I have made it clear, that occipital neuralgia, with rigid, painful wry-neck; intercostal or abdominal local pains (neuralgia so-called), one-sided pains along some nerve of the lower extremities; with associated spasm, mean, or at least suggest, vertebral disease of some sort, and call for a careful objective examination, instead of an off-hand prescription, for the symptom complained of.

#### V. EPILEPSY.

It is perhaps more important to make an early diagnosis of this protean affection than of any of those previously studied, because there is no doubt but that by early, careful, and long-continued treatment it can be, in a small minority of cases, cured. What this proportion is no one can tell. In my own experience I have records of several cases which have been perfectly free from attacks (from any manifestation of epilepsy), for upward of four years; yet I am hardly prepared to report them as cures. Recently, one of my cases relapsed after an interval of over ten years, but as I have only the patient's bare statement, and she lives far away: there is just a possibility that the attack was hysterical. Still, I do believe that some cases are cured.

Epilepsy is a chronic disease characterized by the recurrence, at irregular intervals, of attacks, (seizures or popularly speaking "spells" or "fits"). These attacks vary extremely in form; some are terrific in their violence, others so slight and transient as to escape the observation of even experienced physicians. The various forms may, however, be classified with sufficient accuracy under the five following types or varieties.

(1) Simple motor epilepsy (epileptiform spasms without loss of consciousness): Jacksonian epilepsy. These spasms are localized in various parts of the body. Sooner or later loss of consciousness follows the spasms, thus demonstrating its relationship with:

(2) Common spasmodic epilepsy (*grand-mal*).

(3) Attacks, with slight momentary tonic spasm, or consisting only (?) of a peculiar momentary sensation in the head. In both these is a short loss of consciousness, though the patient frequently denies it. This is sometimes called epileptic vertigo (a misuse of the word vertigo) or *petit mal*.

(4) Psychical epilepsy; in which a seemingly volitional co-ordinated action (often complex) constitutes the seizure; or it may appear as a temporary insane condition or psychosis.

(5) Hystero-epilepsy; a hybrid form in which symptoms of epilepsy and of motor hysteria are variously combined.

These types may co-exist in one individual, any two

<sup>15</sup> The parts which are the seat of neuralgia and spasm do not always correspond in a topographical sense, but they always do form a physiological sense in accordance to Van der Kolk's law, namely, that the sensory branches of a mixed nerve trunk (or of a plexus) supply the skin of the part which is moved by muscles which receive its motor filaments. This law finds a wide application in neurologized diagnosis.

<sup>16</sup> Consult the diagrams and schemes of spinal nerve distribution in several of my text-books on neurology.

<sup>17</sup> If the previous symptoms—neuralgic pains and muscular spasm be ignored, there is some danger of confounding the case with one of sub-acute or chronic polyneuritis; though in this disease anesthesia and sensorial paralysis do not occur.

or all of them. Careful inquiry reveals the occurrence of *petit-mal* in many cases of *grand-mal*.

However varied may be the combinations of types of attack, the successive seizures of each type almost exactly resemble each other in a given patient. We say that epileptic attacks are, as it were, stereotyped. Careful attention to this point will help in its diagnosis from hysteria and malingering. For example, if a patient have at different times attacks of *grand-mal*, of *petit-mal*, and of psychic epilepsy, the succeeding seizures of each type will be almost absolute copies of the preceding ones of that type. As we sometimes say of the heart's action, there is a regular irregularity in the symptoms.

Some authorities reject simple motor spasm from the class of epileptic manifestations, but any one who has watched the evolution of a case of symptomatic epilepsy (from a cerebral tumor for example), will be convinced that the loss of consciousness, clonic movements and asphyxial stage, are but the crowning feature of an extension, topographically and in severity, of the spasm which at first was very local, for example, in one hand and forearm; or, in other cases, simple motor seizures alternate with typical attacks of *grand-mal*. The proof of the epileptic nature of psychic seizures is also obtained by our knowledge of their co-occurrence, alternations with, and substitution for common attacks, as well as by the therapeutic fact to be referred to further on.

We must bear in mind that no one symptom of epilepsy is pathognomonic or even has as much value as fulgurating pains have in tabes, or dysarthria in dementia paralytica. It is the co-occurrence and grouping, or the sequence of the symptoms which go to make up an inductive diagnosis, even in what at first sight seem very different conditions. What could be more different, on the surface, than an attack of *grand-mal*, an epileptic vertigo, or a maniacal manifestation of epilepsy?

Next, allow me to speak in detail of the diagnostic value of the individual symptoms of an attack.

(1) Loss of consciousness, is by some held to be a never-failing symptom, but if we admit Jacksonian spasms into the epileptic group, it will be found wanting in all cases of purely motor epilepsy. In some cases of *petit-mal*, those in which a momentary sense of stoppage of cerebral action, or a peculiar sensation constitutes the attack we cannot feel sure that consciousness is lost; we infer its momentary suspension in contradiction to the patient's positive as-

sertion. In some cases intermediate between *grand* and *petit-mal*, patients sometimes prove by repeating after an attack what was said or done before them, that the unconscious period was much shorter than we supposed. In psychic epilepsy it is not a simple loss of consciousness which obtains, but a peculiar different consciousness which cannot be recalled or reproduced after the attack; in other words, there is amnesia of all that took place in the seizure even if it lasted days, weeks or months. During the attack the patient has a consciousness belonging to the morbid condition of the brain underlying the attack; he *seems* conscious, answers correctly, does what he is bid, performs the ordinary acts of daily life, even to executing business matters and travelling. It is a state of consciousness not unlike that observed in trance, somnambulism and deep hypnotism. It is an unsolved problem whether the abnormal conscious state is recalled by the patient in subsequent paroxysms; in other words, whether we have here "double consciousness," in which the pathological state of the ego is continuous in succeeding attacks, just as the normal consciousness is continuous in the periods between attacks. An absolute barrier, as impassable, as that between life and death, which we term amnesia, separates the two states. What a startling problem this double life presents to the student of the human "soul."

I am disposed to classify procursive epilepsy, as newly described by Bourneville, with psychic epilepsy. The running is probably done in obedience to voices heard or visions seen (hallucinations).

After a paroxysm of psychic epilepsy some patients apparently recall a few features of the attack, but I am inclined to think that this is really a process of inferential reasoning rather than a true direct recollection. In the same way some patients know that they have had an attack of *grand-mal* or of *petit-mal*.

The extreme suddenness with which consciousness is lost in ordinary epilepsy is of considerable value for its differential diagnosis from syncope and hysteria.

(2) Dilatation and immobility of the pupil. This invariably occurs only in *grand-mal*, and forms an intermediate between this and *petit-mal*. It is often present in true *petit-mal*, and is not observed in most cases of psychic epilepsy. It is a symptom generally overlooked by the laity; and occasionally (as we seldom are able to witness attacks), it is desirable to instruct relatives how to detect the symptom to help us in diagnosis. In cases where there is doubt, for instance, as

1



2.



FIG. 1. State of Consciousness in Epilepsy, Coma and Syncope. Absolute Intervals in psychic life.

FIG. 2. State of Consciousness in Somnambulism, Hypnotism (of a certain degree), some cases of Psychic Epilepsy and of Insanity; Double Consciousness. The states of abnormal psychic activity are united to one another but separated from normal consciousness by as complete a break as in condition one.

N, Normal conscious state. A, Attack (blank, or abnormally conscious).

to whether a convulsive attack is epileptic or hysterical, the determination of this sign is vital. It should be looked for at the onset of the seizure.

(3) Co-existent with dilatation of the pupil is pallor or an ashen-gray (livid) hue of the skin of the face. Why it occurs in the same cases that show pupillary dilatation is explained by the generally accepted theory that both symptoms are due to the same cause, that is, vaso-motor spasm occurring as a part of the general motor discharge at the onset of the attacks. The motor discharge (from the epileptic centre?) goes out by two channels: (a) through the common motor nerves supplying the striped muscular system generally (except the heart), and (b) through the vaso-motor nerves supplying the unstriped muscular fibres of the vascular system. In the iris it is a question whether the spasm is vascular (my own view, following Rouget) or simply muscular (dilating fibres contracted). Here again we have a symptom which, practically, is not of very great utility because it is often overlooked by witnesses; they often persist in saying that the patient's face was red or flushed or normal during the attack. This faulty observation is due to the fact that the observation is not made at the really initial stage of the seizure. It is a fleeting symptom, quickly succeeded in most cases by ordinary color, flushing, or intense turgescence.

(4) The spasm itself. It is most important to obtain as minute a description as possible of the first spasmodic movement of an attack supposed to be epileptic. The questions should tend to elucidate (a) the exact point of departure of the spasm (first movements or "signal-symptom" in organic epilepsy); and (b) the form or nature of the spasm. If you learn, for example, that the spasm always begins in the right fingers, you have a precious guide for your later pathological diagnosis. In the majority of cases the first movement is bilateral and general, often first noticeable in the eyes, neck and throat. It may be momentary, a simple stiffening of the body, as it were, congealing the patient in the attitude he happens to be in ("statue-like state").

As regards the form of spasm, in typical *grand-mal* careful observation always reveals two modes of muscular movement. One is a sudden rigid contraction (tonic spasm) of the entire muscular system, including the laryngeal and thoracic muscles. This constitutes the whole spasm in many cases of *petit-mal* ("staring-spells," "statue-like state"). It is momentary in duration, seldom lasting half a minute, contrary to the assertions of lay witnesses. In *grand-mal* there next occurs jerking or intermittent spasms of nearly all parts (clonic spasm), which may last a minute or more in rare cases. Co-existent with this we have congestion or purplish hue of the face, frothing, biting of tongue, emission of contents of viscera; continued unconsciousness. These symptoms of the second stage of a true epileptic attack are due to the asphyxial state produced by the first or tonic spasm. In *petit-mal* we have only the first or tonic spasm. In psychic epilepsy, though there may be complicated muscular movements, we never have spasm; the movements are co-ordinated and apparently voluntary.

It is of much importance to obtain a clear description (assisted by well-directed questions) of the form of spasm observed. In hysteria, for example, the tonic period is absent, and the jerking convulsions are usually more or less co-ordinated, dramatic and quasi-

voluntary. The asphyxial condition is not present, nor of course do we have the vaso-motor spasm (pallor of face or dilatation of the pupils). Malingers seldom know enough to produce the proper succession of tonic and clonic spasm, though they may produce a terrific convulsion and froth pretty well. In both hysteria and malingering the spasm is much prolonged—far beyond the limit of from one and a half to two minutes usually observed in epilepsy. Often, also, the spasms are much more violent in the non-epileptic states. As a part of the spasm, the condition of the eyelids is of paramount importance for diagnosis between hysteria and epilepsy. In the latter they are always(?) open, usually staring and fixed by tonic spasm, while the closed, quivering lids of the former condition are significant to the skilled observer as soon as he glances at the convulsed patient. I have been led by experience to attach very great value to these points.

(5) The sensory aura. I have spoken of the value of the "signal-symptom" or initial local spasm, as a help to the diagnosis of organic epilepsy and of the location of the lesion. The aura, so called, is of some importance also, by enabling us to locate quite accurately the seat of primary irritation in the sensory portion of the central nervous system. Just as a tingling sensation in the little finger is characteristic of a blow upon or an irritation of the trunk of the ulnar nerve, so do the sensory auræ of epilepsy point to irritation of some sensory nucleus or path. The sensory aura often coincides in location with the first spasm or "signal-symptom" (for example, in one hand). In most cases, however, the sensation just preceding the loss of consciousness is quasi-visceral; apparently starting from the stomach, the abdomen, or one iliac region. When the aura is persistently placed deep in the so-called ovarian region (which is not at all the region of the ovary) it gives rise to the idea that the epilepsy is caused by ovarian disease. On such a flimsy basis, re-enforced by the fact that attacks are more frequent, or wholly confined, to the menstrual period, a whole theory of ovarian epilepsy was erected a few years ago and many women needlessly mutilated by surgical treatment. I have seen several cases in which ovariectomy, single or double, had been performed without the slightest effect on the disease. To be logical, the stomach, small intestines, sub-sternal parts, limbs, etc., should be excised to cure epilepsy.

The true interpretation is, that a centrally-placed irritation produces a referred sensation in the distribution of sensory nerves arising in or passing through the seat of the lesion. Thus the very common sub-sternal and gastric aura represents, to my mind, a lesion of the floor of the fourth ventricle, and autopsies go to support this view. I have a case of *petit-mal* under treatment in which for several years the aura was hypo-gastric (or apparently uterine). It gradually ascended to the middle of the abdomen, and is now nearly a gastric aura. This cannot be explained by any theory of extension of the lesion from the uterus to the intestines, and thence to the stomach; but it is very significant of a transfer of the lesion causing attacks, to a different level of the medulla oblongata.

If you will allow me here a therapeutical digression, I will say that the determination of the signal-symptoms and of the sensory auræ is of value as a guide to the abortive treatment of attacks on the principle advanced by Brown-Séquard, namely, that an

artificial irritation applied to the seat of aura (or signal-symptom) often arrests the attack. For example, in cases where the signal-symptom, or aura, is in the hand or in the foot, the sudden application of a ligature on the wrist or ankle often prevents or aborts the attack. The fact is ancient, but the true theory of its application was first given by Brown-Séquard; a centrifugal irritation inhibits the central discharge. I have been very successful in such cases by having the patient wear a bracelet or anklet of metal or cord, to be suddenly and severely tightened as soon as the patient has the first sign of the attack. Gastric and sub-sternal aura are best met by an irritation to the fauces, a swallow of table-salt, or an inhalation of spray of carbonic acid. The application of these mechanical means, as well as the inhalation of nitrite of amyl (irrespective of the location of the aura), is limited to the few cases in which some little time intervenes between the occurrence of the premonition and loss of consciousness, and the patient has time to call for help, or to open a bottle and smell it.

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### THREE CASES OF TUMOR OF THE UTERUS.

BY JOHN HOMANS, M.D.

#### A LARGE FIBROID TUMOR OF THE UTERUS WHICH HAD OBSTRUCTED LABOR REMOVED BY ABDOMINAL SECTION.

Mrs. B., thirty years old, was sent to me in December, 1890, by Dr. J. S. Benson, of Chatham, N. B. She had been confined for the first time seven weeks before I saw her. Labor was delayed by a tumor, which filled the vagina more or less, and prevented the descent of the child's head. A consultation was held, and Caesarian section was contemplated; but the tumor gradually receded, and the child was born without interference.

On examination I found a tumor about the size of a small cocoon in the left side of the pelvis, in the iliac and sacral regions. It was slightly movable, and the uterus could be moved independently of it. The uterus was pushed up in the right pubic and inguinal region; it was movable, and had a depth of four inches.

My reasons for operating were: that the tumor had obstructed labor, and if it increased in size, particularly if it contracted adhesions, it might totally prevent delivery by the natural passages in a second pregnancy. Second, it seemed possible to remove the tumor at once; whereas, if it became fixed, it might be impossible to do so. Third, the patient had come a long way, and she and her husband and friends were ready and prepared for the operation.

On December 8th, I opened the abdomen by an incision about four and a half inches in length. The left ovary, of large size, presented itself beneath the incision. Beneath and behind the ovary was felt the tumor. This was seen to be solid and to lie beneath the peritoneum of the left broad ligament. The uterus and ovaries were pulled out and bent forward on the pubes, and an attempt was made to pull out the tumor in its

peritoneal envelope, but this could not be done. Consequently a longitudinal incision was made through the peritoneal envelope of the tumor, and through this opening the fingers were passed and gradually inserted between the peritoneum and the tumor. After awhile the whole tumor was peeled out of its bed. It was then found to be connected with the under side of the body and neck of the uterus by a stalk about one and a half inches thick; this was tied and the tumor cut off. None of the uterus proper was removed. The tumor was a pedunculated fibroid. The large pocket in the broad ligament from which the tumor was removed was sponged out, but was left otherwise undisturbed. The wound was closed in the usual way without drainage. The tumor weighed two and one-half pounds, and measured seven by four and one-half by three and one-half inches, and was a multiple fibroma united beneath one smooth, even envelope.

It is now two weeks since the operation, the wound is united by the first intention, and recovery seems assured.<sup>2</sup>

#### VAGINAL HYSTERECTOMIES FOR CANCER.

Mrs. M., forty-four years old, the mother of two children, the youngest of which is twelve years old, entered St. Margaret's Home, December 16, 1890. In December, 1889, she had felt a bearing-down sensation; in April, 1890, a sudden and transient sharp pain; and in August an inoffensive discharge began, and has continued to the present time. Other than these symptoms she has had no pain nor discomfort. The growth was discovered in August by Dr. Goodspeed of Worcester.

On examination I found an epithelioma, involving the vaginal portion of the os and neck of the uterus, and nearly filling the cavity of the vagina. After two days of antiseptic douching, I removed the uterus by vaginal hysterectomy, making an incision entirely around the growth in the sound mucous membrane, and then separating the uterus from the bladder and rectum by the fingers. The broad ligaments were clamped on each side, and the forceps, four in number, were left hanging out of the vagina. Recovery has been uneventful; temperature normal; but little discharge. The clamps were removed on the fourth day, that is, three days after the operation.<sup>3</sup>

#### MALIGNANT ADENOMA OF THE UTERUS, REMOVED BY A COMBINED METHOD OF ABDOMINAL AND VAGINAL SECTION.

Mrs. W., thirty-four years old, married; never pregnant. Bloody discharge from uterus for two years, accompanied at times with pain, rendering her unfit for her ordinary occupations, and much of the time quite offensive. A fat, well nourished, strong woman. Had been treated by curetting in New York and elsewhere, and was referred to me by Dr. Chandler, of Montpelier, Vt.

On examination I found that the uterus was as large as it would have been at the fifth month of pregnancy, and this enlargement was symmetrical and pyramidal. On vaginal examination I found the os thin, the neck obliterated, and within the os a soft mass, feeling much like placental tissue. I passed the uterine scoop freely within the uterus, and tried to pull out the growth with forceps, but I only got bits

<sup>1</sup> Reported at the meeting of the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, December 22, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> The patient subsequently went home well.

<sup>3</sup> The patient made an uninterrupted recovery.

of tissue resembling boiled sago. I could not empty nor get out the growth.

As the uterus was too large to be pulled through the vagina, I decided to do a double operation, and as I did not want to put my hands into the abdomen, after working in the vagina, I asked Dr. Mixer to open the abdomen and remove the tumor, after I had separated its attachments to the bladder and rectum by vaginal hysterectomy. Accordingly I proceeded as if I expected to remove the tumor through the vagina, and when I had separated the uterus from the bladder in front and from the rectum behind, and had clamped the broad ligaments from below, Dr. Mixer opened the abdomen and delivered the tumor, separating what attachments I had been unable to reach, owing to the size of the tumor and the smallness of the vagina. There was but little bleeding.

I think the removal of this tumor in any other way would have been well-nigh impossible.

Dr. Whitney made the following report on the tumor:

"The uterus measured eight centimetres internally, and the walls were four centimetres thick. From the interior hung polypoid projections—the ends of many of these were sloughing. The wall of the uterus could be divided into two layers, an inner, measuring about two centimetres, and filled with numerous small cysts containing a clear fluid. The outer layer, also of equal thickness, represented the muscular wall of the uterus.

"Microscopic examination showed the inner layer to be formed of numerous cysts with smooth walls, separated by a fibrous tissue framework. In this were also to be found tubular glands covered with large cylindrical epithelium.

"As far as the examination has gone, it points to the growth as a malignant lymphangiectatic fibrous adenoma.

"The relations of the cystic to the muscular wall are well seen in the frozen section stained green, and placed in the bottle which accompanies this report."

#### THE REMAINS OF A BROKEN LEAD-PENCIL (SURROUNDED BY PHOSPHATIC DEPOSITS); AND THE METAL TIP OF THE PENCIL REMOVED FROM THE BLADDER BY PERINEAL SECTION.

BY GEO. H. MONKS, M.D., BOSTON.

Last spring a patient came under my care in the surgical wards of the Carney Hospital, with a violent cystitis resulting, as he said, from the presence of a lead-pencil in the bladder. He stated that sometime during the preceding October he had pushed a lead-pencil into his urethra for the purpose of "opening the passage for his water to run." He declared that he had suffered with stricture, and that he had introduced the pencil after a vain attempt to urinate. The patient was rather stupid, and he would not or could not give a very satisfactory account of the affair.

The pencil, when introduced, was between three and four inches in length. It was an ordinary lead-pencil, with a piece of rubber attached to one end, while the other was bluntly pointed. The rubber was kept in place by a metal collar.

In some unexplained way the pencil, while in the

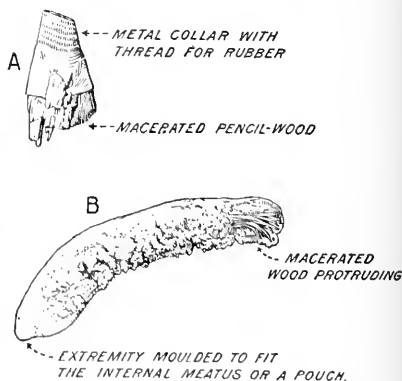
urethra, escaped from the patient's grasp, and managed to slip into the bladder:—a circumstance which renders the story of the stricture extremely improbable.

Shortly after this, the patient was obliged to seek surgical assistance on account of the intense pain, violent tenesmus and frequent desire to micturate, which resulted. He said that he had been twice etherized and operated upon, and that he was told after the operations that attempts had been made to remove the pencil through the urethra, that the pencil had been crushed and several fragments removed, including the rubber tip, and that the nickel collar still remained in the bladder, with possibly a few fragments of the pencil itself.<sup>1</sup>

Months went by until the patient came to the Carney Hospital. This was in April. He was suffering tortures from pain and tenesmus. The urine was filled with sediment, and its odor was foul. A foreign body,—it seemed like a stone,—was readily detected by the searcher, and it was decided to do perineal section. On April 12th, the patient being under ether, I opened the bladder by the perineal route, the incision being made upon a staff and in the median line.

With my forefinger pushed well into the wound I could feel the foreign body; it was rough on the outside like a stone. Owing to the depth of the perineum I had some difficulty in catching the body with forceps and extracting it.

At last I was successful and it was removed. It was a little over two inches long (see Fig. B), was slightly curved and appeared to consist principally of phosphatic deposit. A considerable piece of macerated wood protruded from one end, while the other end was smooth and was moulded into a blunt point. During further examination of the bladder the metal collar was found and removed. This collar (see Fig. A) was distorted, its shape suggesting that of a cocked-hat; and from one end projected macerated wood. The thread on the collar was quite distinct. The cut represents the two bodies in their actual size.



The bladder was thoroughly washed out, a drainage-tube inserted and a T-banage applied.

The patient's recovery was rapid and uninterrupted. The bladder was washed out daily with antiseptic so-

<sup>1</sup> I subsequently learned from the surgeon in charge of the case that his intention had been to make an opening into the bladder later, and remove the metal collar, but that the patient would not submit to another operation and had disappeared.

<sup>2</sup> The patient died on the fourth day. There was no autopsy.

lutions, and all signs of cystitis gradually disappeared. The perineal wound healed rapidly and urine began to flow through the penile urethra. About three weeks after the operation the patient left the hospital with a small perineal opening, through which occasionally escaped a few drops of urine.

## REMARKS.

The larger specimen was evidently a heavy phosphate deposit about a nucleus of macerated pencil-wood, part of which I have already mentioned as protruding from one end of the mass. The smooth, blunt point at the other end was of such shape as to suggest that it had rested either in a pocket or in the internal meatus of the urethra.

Prof. E. S. Wood, to whom the specimen was shown, was inclined to think that the body lay on the floor of the bladder with its convexity downwards, and that the blunt-pointed extremity rested in a pouch, probably behind the prostate.

The distorted shape of the metal collar, already referred to, suggested that it had been squeezed and flattened at its two extremities by the powerful jaws of the lithotrite, but that, *unfortunately for extraction*, this flattening had been made in different diameters at the two ends, thus making a body whose smallest diameter was too large to permit its extraction through the ordinary urethral tubes.

It would seem that the operation of crushing and washing should be restricted to the removal of calculi and of such substances as will, when crushed, break up into separate fragments, of a size and shape such as will readily engage the tube and pass through it; and that all other bodies should be removed by an immediate opening into the bladder.

I should not neglect to mention that the bodies, at the time of their removal, were very foul smelling. They were kept for three days in fresh running water, and even at the end of that time, the odor about them was distinctly perceptible.

## FIVE CASES OF LAPAROTOMY FOR PELVIC ABSCESS.

PERFORMED BY DR. J. C. WARREN,  
*Surgeon at the Massachusetts General Hospital,*  
REPORTED BY HARDY PHIPPS, M.D.,  
*Formerly Surgical Intern.*

THE following five cases of laparotomy, all occurring during a few months, at the Massachusetts General Hospital, in the service of Dr. John Collins Warren, may be found of interest in showing the obscurity of diagnosis in three cases of tubercular peritonitis, associated with acute pelvic inflammation, and the tendency to cure after operation.

The two cases of simple pelvic inflammation, one with a favorable outcome, the other fatal, are for convenience classed with the others. The successful case making with the three tubercular ones a group of four, in which the sinus formed when drainage was established, continued to discharge for several months after the operation.

The first case is one of tubercular peritonitis, undoubtedly of pelvic origin, and of at least one year's duration. The tubercular element in this case, which was not accompanied by an increased amount of fluid, was not suspected until discovered at the time of an

operation for encysted peritonitis of the right side of the pelvis. The result in this case has been good, the patient being in excellent condition eighteen months after the operation, in spite of the fact that the whole peritoneum, as far as seen, was studded with tubercles, while the history of an attack of pleurisy while the patient was under observation, might point to the extension of the same process through the diaphragm.

R. A., unmarried, twenty-seven years old, entered the hospital February 10, 1888. Her family showed no tubercular tendency. Her own health had been always good with no unusual abdominal or pelvic symptoms. For two years she had been slowly losing weight and strength, but without any localizing symptoms. This had finally culminated in two attacks of very profuse menstruation, the second of which brought her to the hospital.

A poorly developed, poorly nourished woman was found. The chest was normal, the abdomen somewhat distended, but containing no free fluid. There was some diarrhoea. A well-defined area of dullness, very tender on pressure, was found in the right iliac region. The uterus was not movable, and there could be felt at the right of the uterus a thickening. The temperature was 102° F., the pulse 112.

The patient remained under medical treatment for two months. The urine at first comparatively clear, later contained large quantities of pus, accompanied by a fall in the temperature and a gradual improvement in the general condition. The patient was at the end of this time discharged in fair condition, with normal temperature and pulse, perfectly clear urine and no abdominal tenderness, but with a thickened mass still to be felt at the right of the uterus. During this time there had been no symptoms pointing to the general abdominal cavity, but there had been an intermittent attack of pleurisy of the lower left chest.

The same patient was admitted eight months later. There had been pain in the former seat at every menstruation since her discharge. The condition now was bad. The temperature 102.8°, the pulse 112. Fluctuation in the right iliac region was very clear, and there was some general abdominal distention. The patient was operated on December 15, 1888. An incision in the median line showed the intestines everywhere matted together and thickly studded with gray and yellowish tubercles, varying in size from milium tubercles to those more cheesy in appearance, as large as peas. A few of these removed, showed the characteristic appearance of tubercles. There was no excess in the amount of free fluid. On separating the adhesions between a few coils of small intestines of the right side, a cavity containing about a pint of very foul pus was directly opened into. This cavity was cleaved with warm water, and a drainage-tube put in; the general peritoneal cavity was closed.

The recovery in this case was excellent. The discharge, at first profuse, soon diminished. The tube was removed at the end of a month, but the sinus still discharged.

Eighteen months from the time of the operation the woman was seen. She was in excellent condition, had married, but not been pregnant. The chest was normal. There were no symptoms whatever of any abdominal or pelvic trouble. The old sinus continued to discharge for ten months after the operation. Just above this sinus there was now a small ventral hernia.

The second case is one in which symptoms were

entirely absent until an attack of acute pelvic inflammation, after the insertion of a pessary for retroversion, required an abdominal section, which showed the existence of a general tubercular peritonitis, without effusion, and apparently not of recent origin.

R. C., a servant girl, unmarried, twenty-five years of age, entered the hospital January 14, 1889. One sister had died from phthisis. With the exception of backache, for the past three years her general health had been good. Two weeks before entrance a pessary had been inserted to correct a retroversion. This was very soon removed, on account of pain, but severer symptoms with a chill soon followed. At the time of admission the girl was in good condition, the pulse 112, temperature 102.2°. There was some general distention of the abdomen. A vaginal examination showed a thickening behind and to the right of the uterus.

As the patient got no better but continued running a very high evening temperature, the abdomen was opened on the 5th of February. A median incision showed the mesentery thickly studded with small cheesy tubercles. The intestines were in the same condition and firmly adherent to each other and to the walls. The amount of fluid was very small. The adhesions were separated with some difficulty, but no troublesome amount of hæmorrhage, down to the posterior cul-de-sac, where a few drachms of thick, cheesy pus were found. The temperature immediately fell to normal, but two days later again rose, accompanied by a discharge of foul-smelling pus from the tube which was placed in the posterior cul-de-sac, soon followed by one fecal in character. The patient was in a very bad condition for some time, with fever, rapid pulse, and discharge of feces through the abdominal wound. The convalescence was slow, a fecal fistula remaining for three and a half months after the operation. The patient was discharged about four months after the abdominal section. The wound was then entirely healed, excepting a small sinus discharging a few drops of pus each day. The general condition was very much improved, with a normal temperature and no abdominal symptoms.

The next time the girl was seen was seventeen months from the operation. Her general condition was now excellent. She was at work, and had gained about thirty pounds in weight. There were no abdominal symptoms, but the backache still continued, and about once a month the old sinus, now generally crusted over, discharged a few drops of pus.

The third case can hardly be classed as one of undoubted tubercular peritonitis, as the nodules which were seen, were few in number, and none were removed for microscopic examination. This case shows a long-continued discharge from the cavity of an old pelvic peritonitis, probably tubal in origin, but is one in which any more radical operation than the one performed would probably have been fatal at the time.

L. O., a married woman, twenty-seven years old, was first seen February 5, 1889. Her family history was good, her own health had been fair. Though married four years, she had never been pregnant. Menstruation during the last few years had been irregular and painful, with sometimes nausea and headache. The last two times she had suffered from vomiting and abdominal pain, with a very much increased flow. At the time of entrance the temperature was 101°, the pulse 108, the general nutrition poor, the abdomen

slightly distended. On examination a fluctuation could be felt to the right and behind the uterus, which was displaced to the left.

The abdominal cavity was opened on the 17th of February. An abscess containing about twelve ounces of pus was found rising out from the right side of the pelvis. The cavity was washed and a drainage-tube inserted. No attempt was made to discover and remove the cause of the trouble, as the patient's condition was very poor. On the peritoneal covering of the small intestines were a few cheesy-looking nodules, resembling old tubercles. None were removed for examination.

Convalescence was slow. At the time the patient left the hospital, about a month from the operation; the general condition was much improved, though the sinus still discharged. Seen a year later, she stated that she was never better, and the sinus had closed.

Case No. IV shows a sinus still discharging a year and a half after an operation in which, as in the last case, an encysted purulent peritonitis, probably tubal in origin, though due possibly to the breaking-down of an hæmatocele, was opened and drained without any attempt to find the origin of the trouble.

K. D., an unmarried woman, twenty-five years old, well developed and well nourished, entered the hospital January 21, 1889. Menstruation had always been regular and without pain. While lifting a trunk during her catamenial period, three weeks previous, she felt something "give way" in her left side, followed by slowly increasing pain. By night the pain in the left inguinal region was very severe, accompanied by faintness and a well-marked chill. Pain and chilliness increasing for a week, she noticed she was increasing in size, and came to the hospital.

At entrance the temperature was 100.8°, the pulse 100, the condition good, the face pale and expression anxious. The bowels were regular.

In the median line, extending from the pubes to the umbilicus was a very prominent oval swelling, looking not unlike an enormously distended bladder. This area was flat, tense and fluctuating. The flanks were tympanitic. A vaginal examination showed the uterus pushed to the right. No operation was done for two weeks, the tumor increasing slowly in size. Finally, on the 5th of February the abdominal cavity was opened, and a large sac, apparently covered by peritoneum, was found in the median line, extending down into the pelvis. The general cavity was normal in appearance. The abscess containing over sixteen ounces of very foul-smelling pus, was cleansed, its walls brought up to the abdominal wound, and the peritoneal cavity closed. A tube was left in the abscess cavity.

The recovery was good, pulse and temperature falling immediately. The tube remained in place for nearly a month, but the discharge continued after its removal.

One month later the girl returned. The sinus was then four inches deep and still troublesome. A stitch was removed, and the patient again discharged.

Three months later she was again seen, with some abdominal pain, and in a rather poor condition. The sinus was still as before. After remaining quiet a few weeks, she was much improved. Last seen, nineteen months from the time of the operation; she was in fair condition, doing house-work, but still required to wear a pad to catch the constant discharge from the wound. No examination was made.



The fifth case occurring about the same time was one of old pelvic inflammation, in which existed a cavity containing pus from the surrounding inflammation, urine from a fistulous opening into the bladder and fæces from the rectum.

E. L. D., married, thirty-three years old, entered January 1, 1889. She had had four children, but no miscarriages. Two years before she had been very ill with "pelvic peritonitis," the cause of which was unknown. She had since been an invalid. Three months previous, she had increased trouble, followed by a discharge of pus from the bladder. Shortly before entrance she had been seen by Dr. J. W. Elliot, who advised her to come to the hospital.

An examination at entrance showed a general matting together of the pelvic contents. There was also considerable fever. The patient's condition was very poor, and improved very little under a month's careful treatment. The urine during this time before the operation contained pus and fecal matter, accompanied by frequent passing of gas by the urethra.

The patient was operated upon February 7, 1889. There was no indication of trouble outside of the pelvis, but here there were general adhesions. A thickened mass, just to the left of the uterus, was opened, and about a drachm of pus found. The right tube and ovary were in a very fair condition. The patient rallied well, but died five days after the operation from exhaustion.

This case was regarded as a very unfavorable one for operation, owing to the patient's feeble condition; but as cure seemed impossible by other means, the patient's strength was improved as much as possible, and a comparatively favorable moment selected for opening the suppurating cavity.

## A NOTE ON EXTRACTS FROM TUBERCLE CULTURES.

BY J. A. JEFFRIES, M.D.

I THOUGHT it might be of interest to report a few of my results with extracts of pure cultures of the tubercle bacillus. I began a year ago to make extracts and study their effects on guinea-pigs, my ultimate object being to produce immunity or find some form of treatment. At first I used alcohol (absolute and dilute), ether, chloroform and benzole, and found that my results were very variable, not regular. After this, in the early part of last summer, I began to prepare glycerine extracts, reasoning from the power of glycerine pepsin extracts. With glycerine I soon found that more or less definite reactions could be produced by large doses in healthy guinea-pigs. There would be swelling at the point of injection, evident discomfort, an increase of urine and at times fever, etc.

Owing to sickness in my family nothing more was done until after Professor Koch's first publication. I at once found that my glycerine extracts produced a much more marked effect in tuberculous than in healthy guinea-pigs. The former, after a dose of half a cubic centigramme, would, in the course of a few hours become very sick, huddle up in a corner with hair on ends, shiver, and in some cases pant. Apparently the amount of urine was increased. Tuberculous guinea-pigs, while in the reaction, could be laid down anywhere and did not run away.

<sup>1</sup> Read at the Boston Society of Medical Sciences, January 27, 1891.

All my animals, both those inoculated with the extract alone and those first poisoned with pure cultures of the tubercle bacillus were then put under like conditions to note results as to longevity. Unfortunately a bull-terrier made a raid on my guinea-pigs during the latter part of December, and again on the 8th of January, killed most of my control animals, and thus ruined the experiments as to final results. So that all I can affirm is that some of my glycerine extracts of about forty-five per cent. final strength, allowed to stand at a temperature of  $37\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  C. for one week contain a substance which causes a much more marked reaction in tuberculous than in healthy guinea-pigs; and that for two or three weeks after the former appeared better than the simply tuberculous control animals.

I have not, of course, got far enough to say if such an extract will invariably work, or to what extent it will mitigate the action of the bacilli. Nor do I yet know how old a culture should be, the best medium to grow it on, nor if the extract should be made neutral or slightly acidified. I might add that I found no signs of tuberculosis in a guinea-pig which had received one and a half cubic centigramme of my extract in divided doses, and was then inoculated with tubercle culture in the abdomen. Too much weight cannot be laid on this, however, as the animal was very badly crushed by the dog eighteen days later — other guinea-pigs inoculated in the same way with cultures died of tuberculosis in about a month.

In closing, I would state that this is only read in view of Professor Koch's latest announcement as printed in the newspapers of January 15th, from which I should judge that, working in somewhat the same line and stimulated by his first article, I have got something on the same principle, but am not sure, as I have been unable to procure an atom of the paratoid for any purpose.

## Clinical Department.

### A NEW SOURCE OF ARSENIC POISONING.

BY WILLIAM N. SWIFT, M.D., NEW BEDFORD.

F. H. S., six years old, perfectly healthy baby. After the age of two, he began occasionally to look badly. At these times his bowels were constipated, his breath rather offensive, his tongue coated. He was somewhat salivated, and had at times a few superficial ulcers on the mucous surface of the lips, gums, or tongue. No explanation could be found for this condition, except that he always had a good appetite, and was in the habit, unless watched carefully, of bolting his food. His diet had always been regulated with much care.

In January, 1890, he had the epidemic influenza, and as he was at its onset in one of his debilitated conditions, he was very much pulled down by the illness. During the summer he was in the country, and was perfectly well. When he returned home, he began, in a short time, to look badly. He became anæmic, began to lose weight, and his muscles became soft and flabby. He was constipated. His tongue was coated, and the whole mucous membrane of the mouth became soft and spongy. His breath was offensive. He complained of weakness and occasional cramps in the muscles of the legs when walking. He had to be taken up two or

three times at night to prevent him from urinating in bed, and he wet his clothes often during the day.

The plumbing of the house was examined, and found free from any defect. The boy's urine was then analyzed, and arsenic was found. No quantitative test was made, but the amount was considerable. The question was then, what the source of the arsenic might be? The carpet, curtains and furniture-covering were analyzed and found free from arsenic. A border and dado of a pictorial paper about the room was known not to contain arsenic. The wall between these was painted a peacock blue, and this paint was found loaded with arsenic. The painter, who had painted the room six years ago, said the color was obtained by mixing prussian blue and a green. The green pigment undoubtedly contained arsenic. The paint was mixed with lead and oil, and had a smooth, glazed surface.

The patient was sent inland for a change, and he began to improve at once. Since eliminating the source of poisoning, the boy has been perfectly well.

In looking back on the different attacks that the child had had, during the four years that he had been exposed to the poison, it was noticed that whenever he had been away from home and had come back to this room, the symptoms of debility and stomatitis had developed; but that, after living in the room for some time, he seemed to become used to the poison, and improved somewhat.

The case seems to me interesting, because the evidence, to my mind, is conclusive as to the cause of the symptoms; the obscurity of the symptoms themselves; and the unusual source of the arsenic; showing that paint should be analyzed, as well as paper and furnishings, in sleeping-rooms.

## Reports of Societies.

### THE MEDICAL SOCIETY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK.

#### THE PROGRESS OF CYSTOSCOPY IN THE LAST THREE YEARS.

DR. W. MEYER, of New York, read a paper on this subject. He said he should confine his remarks to that part of the subject which bore directly on the diagnosis and treatment of kidney disease, with the help of the cystoscope. He thought it would be to the point if he were to read the histories of two cases which had come under his observation in private practice, and which he thought would serve to illustrate the gratifying change which had resulted from the use of the instrument.

CASE I. Mrs. ———, forty-five years of age, had come under his care in 1887. Two months previously she had been operated upon for an inflammation which had been set up in the left (floating) kidney. The lumbar incision had revealed a cystic degeneration of the organ. The wound had healed, with the exception of two small sinuses which had remained in the scar and gave continuous exit to sero-pus. For more than a year the patient had felt benefited by the operation, but an ever increasing bladder tension had made life miserable, and some relief was sought for by further

operation. This was denied on the ground that degeneration of the kidney rarely occurred as a unilateral disease. Some active interference had, however, become necessary, and the speaker had resorted to cystoscopy for the purpose of ascertaining the exact condition of things and the relative functional activity of the two kidneys. He had found the following condition: There was catarrh of the bladder, the minutest blood-vessels being injected. The point at which the orifice of the left ureter should have been seen presented a curiously folded growth, consisting of the swollen and inflamed mucous membrane. He had suddenly noticed a jet of fluid mixed with small and large flakes and shreds which had come from a somewhat retracted spot at the top of the mass. A few minutes later a long thread of pus was slowly making its way out of the opening into the bladder. Examination was now directed to the right ureter, to ascertain, if possible, the character of the discharge from it. The orifice was being pushed forward and retracted alternately, as was normally done with the out-pouring of each jet of urine thrown into the bladder. Comparing the ejection of the two ureters in point of time, he had found that there was on the right side a jet of clear urine every twelve, fifteen, twenty and twenty-five seconds, and from the left only every four, six and eight minutes. The question then arose: Would the work of the right kidney be sufficient if the left one were removed? That it would be so, seemed to be amply proven by the cystoscopic examination; and if this was the case, the diseased organ, which caused the repeated attacks of ureteritis and septic fever, from which the patient now constantly suffered, was a burden which could and should be removed. On these grounds a favorable prognosis was made in regard to the nephrectomy, provided the immediate effects of the operation were withstood. The operation had been undertaken by the speaker, and the kidney was found in a condition of extensive cystic degeneration. The patient had done well so far, though the urine was not yet clear. Future cystoscopic examination must determine whether this was the result of some bladder trouble or the impairment of the right kidney.

CASE II. Was that of a woman, seventy-eight years of age, in whom the cystoscopic examination had revealed the fact that nothing but thick pus descended from the left kidney. As the daily average of the urine voided was thirty to forty ounces, the prognosis as to the functional condition of the other kidney was, of course, favorable. Nephrectomy was accordingly performed, and it was found that the enucleated kidney was enlarged and sclerosed. After the operation the amount of urine had never varied except in the first twenty-four hours. This patient was making a rapid recovery.

As the result of his work so far, the speaker had drawn the following conclusions: (1) Cystoscopy was an easy and harmless examination; its successful employment required experience. (2) That in all renal bladder diseases cystoscopy had to be practised, if necessary repeatedly, before operative interference for diagnostic purposes was resorted to. (3) That it should be performed as a *dernier resort* after all other well-known means for making a diagnosis had been exhausted. (4) If properly applied, cystoscopy would generally clear up an obscure disease of the bladder. (5) There were a number of causes which made cystoscopy impracticable. (6) In most cases we could

<sup>1</sup> G. 1891. 10th Annual Meeting, held at Albany, February 3, 5, 1891. Continued from page 120 of the Journal.

determine, with the help of electric illumination of the bladder, whether we had to do with a disease of the bladder or of the kidneys. (7) We could then find out whether only one kidney was diseased or both. (8) We should soon be able, in the great majority of cases, and with the use of instruments at present in process of perfection, to catheterize the ureters and gather the urine from each kidney separately. (9) We could make out in certain cases, by timing the frequency of the jets at the orifice of the ureters, whether the one kidney was doing the work for the other which was diseased. (10) That these facts would tend to make superfluous a preliminary section or a perineal invasion for diagnostic purposes, as well as a nephrectomy performed for determining the action of the other kidney. That this will tend to greatly widen and strengthen our means for giving the indication and prognosis of nephrectomy.

#### A PLEA FOR RAPID DILATATION. HOLT'S OPERATION IN THE TREATMENT OF URETHRAL STRICTURES.

DR. F. R. STURGIS, of New York, read a paper with this title. He said that among the many methods of treating urethral strictures in the male, one which presented to his mind many points of advantage over urethrotomy, seemed to have been overlooked, and that was rapid dilatation, or division by means of Holt's instrument. The advantages were: first, the avoidance of severe hemorrhage; second, the avoidance of severe chill; third, the lessening of the dangers of septicæmic complications. It was well known how possible, and even fatal, bleeding might occur as a sequel to internal urethrotomy. Such personal experience had led him to adopt the method of Holt. Since then he had never had an instance of hemorrhage in which the bleeding was not easily controlled by the use of cold or stiptic injections. It had been in former times his practice to guard against the occurrence of chills by the administration of quinine and opium. He had, however, come to the conclusion that this was generally an unnecessary precaution. He saw that the patient emptied the bladder before and after the etherization, if desirous of doing so. He never left an instrument in the urethra; he thought it unnecessary and provocative of chills. He had never seen a case of septicæmia occurring as the direct result of rapid division. The contraindications for the use of this method, and which were still more so to any cutting operation, were very tight strictures with spasmodic contraction of the canal, renal disease, predisposition to chill after the slightest examination of the urethral canal. In all these conditions, if operation was imperative, external urethrotomy was to be preferred. In suitably selected cases, he thought better results would always follow division. Fewer relapses would take place if proper care were taken to observe the after-treatment with sounds. His conclusions were: that division was comparatively free from danger, that it could be performed under unpromising circumstances, and that it would be followed by satisfactory results.

DR. SENECA D. POWELL, of New York, said that the last speaker had omitted one of the advantages which dilatation possessed over the knife, and that was the separation of fibres at different points around the circumference of the canal, avoiding the tendency to recontraction at the point of incision. Then again, it was customary in using the knife in the urethra to allow

the canal to be undisturbed for four or five days, except a soft catheter was passed to draw away urine; and during this time adhesions were taking place, which prevented the operation being as beneficial as it would otherwise be. In 1881 he had brought before the profession a divulsor, the construction of which permitted the dilatation of the entire canal at once, the division being made by four plates instead of two.

DR. DANIEL LEWIS, of New York, had never seen a case of rapid dilatation or of cutting which did not require as much work to keep the canal open afterward as would have served to keep it so without these methods; patients came to his office with their boots full of blood, after these operations, and then required attention by sounds for months afterwards. He thought that in most cases the desired end could be equally well accomplished by gradual dilatation.

DR. W. MEYER thought that if a stricture was cut thoroughly and correctly, and dilated for some time afterward, the stricture would not require subsequent test by the bougie, but if gradual dilatation were performed, the patient would have to test the stricture during his whole life.

DR. POWELL said he must remind Dr. Lewis that the meatus was the narrowest part of the canal, and that it was impossible to dilate strictures of large size with a conical sound without first splitting the meatus. While the patient was comparatively young, and the tonicity of the bladder and other muscular strictures concerned in voiding the urine remained unimpaired, the meatus did not play so important a part, but later in life it acted as a nozzle to carry the urine away from the patient while voiding it. In division the integrity of the meatus need not be interfered with. He did not see any reason why deep strictures should not be divided.

DR. MYNTER said that the safest operation was that of perineal section, and after that came the use of the Holt instrument. Cutting a stricture was a dangerous operation; and he certainly would never interfere at a point below four inches, and then, if operation was imperative, he would do an external one.

#### TUMOR OF THE CENTRUM OVALE.

DR. L. C. GRAY, of New York, read a paper with this title. He narrated the case of a patient who had suffered from motor paralysis and paralysis of the muscular sense. At the autopsy a round-cell sarcoma about the size of a hickory nut was found, one-fourth of an inch beneath the cortex, at the junction of the leg and arm centre of the posterior central convolution. The patient, a man of thirty-eight, was brought to the speaker from Richmond, Va., by Dr. I. H. White, two weeks after motor paralysis had begun in one lower extremity. As there was a large tumor in Scarpa's triangle, and as an angioma had been removed some time before from the popliteal region, Dr. Gray was lead to believe that the symptoms were caused by an intracranial tumor. There was motor paralysis of one lower extremity and paralysis of the muscular sense, slight headache, but no mental symptoms whatever. The patient was advised to go home and settle his affairs, and to have trephining done if he grew worse. Two weeks after, he was brought to New York, and was found to have a motor paralysis and a paralysis of the muscular sense, also of the upper extremity on the same side as the paralysis which had first appeared. He was gradually becoming comatose. The headache

was very much worse. There were no changes in the optic disc; there was very slight impairment of the tactile sense; and no motor or sensory disturbance beyond that mentioned. The patient was operated upon by Dr. Wyeth, but neither by palpation or by exploration could any tumor be found. Death had occurred two days after the operation; and at the autopsy the growth was discovered, as above described. The speaker said that neurologists were divided in opinion as to the exact locations of the muscular sense; and he thought that this case was unique, as indicating within a period of very rapid development, the precise locality.

DR. J. LEONARD CORNING thought that the exact localization of the cerebral function, in a strictly mechanical sense, was hardly to be looked for. He did not think that cerebral surgery was going to do for us what had been promised for it. Less and less of it would be done; and the little that was undertaken would be restricted to the cases of so-called Jacksonian epilepsy, and where there was reasonable proof of the existence of the tumor near the surface of the brain, and that it was probably non-malignant in character. This would narrow the field very much, as, with the exception of the syphilitic growths, neoplasms of the brain were for the most part malignant. He should like to ask if Dr. Gray would advise operation in the case of deep-seated tumors. If he did not find the growth by puncture, would he cut through the cortex, and strip it off until he did?

DR. GRAY said that he should not hesitate to cut down in every direction in cases similar to the one of which he had spoken. Here the man was in a somnolent state with death at his heels. If the end were hastened by the scalpel, it was only justifiable euthanasia.

#### TWO CASES OF TRAUMATIC HYSTERIA.

This was the title of a paper by DR. HENRY HEX, of Albany. The first case had resulted from a railway collision, and the second from a severe fall in the street. In the first instance there were hysterical convulsions, temporary insanity, hemianesthesia, and paralysis of motion and sensation in one leg. Both cases had presented many symptoms typical of hysteria. Seclusion in a hospital, and vigorous and painful treatment were necessary before any improvement was manifested. The first patient had been cured, and the second was greatly improved. In the first case the cure did not take place for more than a year after substantial damages had been awarded. Indeed, both patients were awarded large damages; but the progress towards recovery was in no way modified by this fact. Simulation was carefully considered and excluded. The speaker said that the question as to the amount of money which was to form just compensation for an injury received, was always a difficult one to answer; and this was especially true when in regard to injury of the nervous system, whether organic or functional. In the case of organic nervous disease, such as cerebral tumor, myelitis, neuritis, etc., which might result from an injury, these lesions were always of such slow development that several years might elapse before the symptoms were pronounced, and therefore the injury to the nervous system was not fully manifested till long after the question of damages had been settled. The question was not less difficult in the case of those functional diseases of the nervous system re-

sulting from injury; and the difficulty in these cases arose partly from the danger of deception, because many of the symptoms were easily feigned, and the patient had great temptation for such feigning of symptoms, and partly from the great obscurity of the pathology of these diseases. These cases of functional nervous diseases which were described by Erichsen, under the name of spinal concussion or railway spine, were now generally regarded as of cerebral origin, and known by the name of traumatic neuroses. They depended, in their etiology, quite as much on the fright as on the physical injury. In conclusion, it was suggested that if any claim for damages was made on account of a functional nervous disease resulting from injury which was due to the negligence of a corporation or an individual, it would be wise if such corporation or individual were to offer to pay for the special hospital treatment of the patient in the hope of obtaining a rapid cure. In a considerable number of cases the offer might be accepted, and in the other cases the fact that the offer had been made would put the defendant in a better light before the jury, for no expert could deny that, had such a course of treatment been adopted, the patient would have stood a better chance of recovery. Furthermore, on deciding upon the amount of compensation, it should be remembered that a considerable number of these cases were easily and rapidly cured under proper treatment, especially after the question of damages had been definitely settled.

#### THE TREATMENT OF DETACHED RETINA.

DR. DAVID WEBSTER, of New York, read a paper on this subject. Detachment of the retina, he said, though neither as common nor as amenable to treatment as many other diseases of the eye, was still often enough seen to merit the attention of ophthalmologists. Over three hundred cases had been seen at the Manhattan Ear and Eye Hospital since it commenced work in 1869. The non-surgical treatment of this form of eye trouble had been by hypodermic injections of muriate of pilocarpine, in addition to the recumbent posture, atropine and bandaging. A very considerable proportion of recent cases treated in this way were improved, and a much larger proportion were cured, than had been by previous methods. As far back as 1850, Sichel resorted to what seemed to be a rational method of treatment, namely, surgical interference. There were two methods of doing this: one was to go in front of the sack and puncture it, in the hope that the subretinal fluid would escape into the vitreous chamber, and thus allow the retina to be reunited to the choroid; the other was to puncture the eyeball at the site of the detachment, and allow the subretinal fluid to escape externally. The former would seem to be the more rational operation theoretically; but the latter, he thought, was practically the more successful, and involved less danger to the eye. In March, 1889, he had done his first operation by sclero-puncture. Since that time he had performed the operation on a number of occasions. All of the eyes operated upon were improved more or less, though some of them only temporarily. In one case the result was highly satisfactory; the retina had become re-attached completely, and had remained so. The central vision was raised from 20-200 to 20-40, and the visual field was complete. The results in another case were almost perfect. In this the central vision was permanently raised from perception of light to 20-40.

DR. D. B. ST. JOHN ROOSA said he thought that Dr. Webster had rendered signal service to the public in reviving operative and therapeutic measures in this condition. At best, the prognosis was but bad; but that should not deter from an attempt at cure, and in a small contingent something might be accomplished. We were not sufficiently informed to enable us to scientifically attack the causes which lead up to the disease; and in the absence of any better knowledge on the subject, he thought that they were justified in taking Dr. Webster's view of the situation.

DR. H. D. NOYES said, that, while he did not wish to throw cold water upon the hopeful view which the author of the paper had taken, he thought that very little was to be expected in this disease, from operative or any other procedure. The best results were to be looked for from measures directed to the general health of the patient and a restoration of the healthful condition of the eye itself.

DR. WEBSTER, in reply to a request, detailed the steps of the operation. With the eye cocaineized, the patient was directed to turn the eyeball in that direction which would enable the operator to puncture at a point on the sclera as nearly as possible opposite the retinal detachment. The puncture was then made with a von Graefe's knife, the knife then being slightly turned to allow the escape of the subretinal fluid. A careful attempt was then made, with the knife still in position, to slightly wound the retina, in the hope of setting up some exudative process, and thus facilitating adhesion. The scleral wound was then closed with a couple of stitches, the eyes banded, and the patient kept quiet for a few days.

#### THE CAUSES OF ASTHENOPIA.

This was the subject treated of by Dr. D. B. ST. JOHN ROOSA. In speaking of asthenopia, he did not include those cases which were the inevitable result of certain diseases of the eyeball or of any part of it, but those cases which were congenital and where no appreciable eye lesions existed other than those of unequal development in the diameters of the eyeball. He denied the existence of an absolutely normal eye, that was to say, normal as to refraction, and asserted that the members of the human race were never born into the world with normal eyes, except in very rare instances. These congenital abnormalities were seen in the large percentage of hypermetropias, myopias and astigmatism, with which the ophthalmologist had to deal; such conditions being a cause and not an effect of the asthenopia, when it existed, though these abnormalities were frequently present without any asthenopia ever being complained of. Back of all the alleged causes of asthenopia lay the nerve exhaustion of the nineteenth century; it was essentially a disease of our time. As to the matter of muscular insufficiency, the speaker was convinced, but had been unable to satisfy all his friends, that to chase up the ocular muscles in the hope of affecting a cure for all cases of asthenopia was utterly useless. Honest investigation of the causes of this condition must be looked for among disorders of the nervous system.

DR. NOYES said the attitude taken by the last speaker, and by those who held similar views, reminded him of a story told of the late Bishop Wilberforce, who had in his household a domestic of the Romish religious persuasion. The bishop one day said to her, "Margaret, I suppose you think that your mistress and

I can never get to heaven?" "Oh, I do not say so: I think you will be saved on account of one thing."—"And what is that?" asked Wilberforce.—"Why, on account of your invincible ignorance."

The speaker had given the subject of asthenopia a constant study over a very long period. He wished to be understood that he was not one of those who saw in these cases no other cause than muscular insufficiency, the last speaker had denied the existence of such a thing as muscular asthenopia, and with that opinion he begged absolutely to differ. The speaker then referred to one hundred carefully selected cases in which treatment directed to the ocular muscles had cured or benefited the asthenopic symptoms. This treatment had either been by the proper adjustment of prisms or by operation. In cases where he had decided that tenotomy was indicated, his results had been all that could be desired.

(To be continued.)

#### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY.

COUNCILLORS' MEETING, FEBRUARY 4, 1891.

A stated meeting of the Councillors was held at the Medical Library, Boston, on Wednesday, 4th inst.

The meeting was called to order at 11 A.M., by the President, DR. AMOS H. JOHNSON. Ninety-one Councillors indicated their presence by signing the roll.

The following delegates to other State Medical Societies were appointed:—

Maine: Drs. C. G. Carleton, of Lawrence; F. H. Williams, of Boston. New Hampshire: Drs. S. B. Woodward, of Worcester; E. G. Cutter, of Leominster. Rhode Island: Drs. F. A. Howe, of Newburyport; F. S. Atwood, of Salem. Connecticut: Drs. F. H. Brown, of Boston; A. T. Cabot, of Boston. New Jersey: Drs. A. H. Nichols, of Boston; F. W. Chapin, of Springfield.

Committees were appointed:—

To Audit the Treasurer's Accounts: Drs. S. W. Driver, J. H. McCollom.

To Examine the By-Laws of District Societies: Drs. S. D. Presbrey, J. C. White, F. W. Chapin.

The Committee on Membership and Finances reported names of Fellows to be allowed to resign, to retire, to have dues remitted, and also to be dropped for non-payment of dues, and their recommendations were adopted.

Dr. H. E. Marion, of Brighton, was appointed a member of the Committee on Medical Diplomas in place of Dr. F. S. Watson, resigned.

In accordance with the recommendation of the Committee on the petition for a change in the boundary line between the Norfolk and Suffolk Districts it was voted that the petitioners have leave to withdraw.

The appointment of Dr. S. W. Abbott, of Wakefield, to fill the vacancy in the Committee on the Distribution of Diseases, caused by the death of Dr. W. Everett Smith, was confirmed.

Dr. F. Holyoke, of Holyoke, showed to the members of the Council a portrait of his great-great-grandfather, the late Dr. Edward Augustus Holyoke, of Salem—the first President of the Society—also a pocket medicine-case in use by him at the time of his decease.

The President presented obituary notices of Drs.

C. E. Spring, O. W. Doe, and A. F. Holt, Councillors deceased since the last meeting, and then addressed the Council as follows:

Upon the death of a member of this Society, ordinarily it is contrary to custom to take formal action in order to express our high esteem for his character and services. This fact makes it possible for us to bestow exceptional tributes when they are due. It also suggests that we should not neglect to confer the highest honor in our power upon those who have distinguished themselves, and our profession, by the preëminent value of their contributions to medical knowledge and practice.

The name Bigelow, upon the roll of those who have been members of this Society, is a greatly prized heritage. Dr. Jacob Bigelow was the treasurer of the Massachusetts Medical Society for the five years, from 1823 to 1828. He was its President, for the five years, from 1842 to 1847. As its orator, in 1835, he delivered that memorable address, on "Self-Limited Diseases," which marked the renaissance of medical practice. Dr. Henry J. Bigelow proved worthy to bear his father's honored name. Although, seemingly, he had less breadth and depth of classical learning, and less serious earnestness of character; his varied gifts, his originality and skill as a surgeon, his tact, clearness, and grace as an instructor, placed him conspicuously high in the esteem, nay, in the proud regard of all members of our profession. Thrice, namely, in 1861, 1862, and 1864, our Society honored itself by inviting him to preside as Anniversary Chairman, and in 1871 to deliver the Annual Address. It is unnecessary for me to particularize in order to illustrate to this Council the thoroughness, usefulness, and originality of his work.

Some of you will remember that during our Civil War, General McClellan visited the Massachusetts General Hospital. Few of us will forget the scene in the operating-room in the rotunda, when Dr. Bigelow introduced the popular General to the students then filling the seats, and called his attention to many interesting circumstances. Among them to the facts that the first operations under anesthesia from ether had been then performed, and that the sponge shown to him was the first upon which the ether had been administered. As the Professor, with his native elegance of form and bearing, brightened by his enthusiastic, stood side by side with the uniformed General, who had attracted to himself the honor and hopes of a nation, one could not but compare the service to mankind rendered by the two men, and in the wide-spread relief of suffering, and the rescue of thousands of lives through the brilliant far-reaching work of the Professor, find reason to accord him honors even greater than those won by the Commander-in-Chief of the Union armies.

There is an old proverb that "to lucky men good fortune will come even when they are asleep." But not thus came eminence and honor to Dr. Bigelow. True, he was born into the advantages arising from his father's ample means, his father's learning, and high social position, and his father's high professional reputation; but history shows that such circumstances by no means assure success. They tempt to a life of luxury, idleness, and the entertainments of literature and art, at the same time that they furnish a vantage-ground on which to commence scientific work. With such favoring helps a son may only rise to a tolerably

respectable standing and usefulness, which may then appear all the smaller in value from its contrast to the higher attainments of the father. According to the testimony of those who best knew him, Dr. Bigelow's eminence, like all real eminence, was the due reward of industry and hard work. At the beginning of his career he was armed cap-a-pie for the battle of life with weapons of finest temper, and with armor highly wrought, flexible and strong, but his achievements were won by the spirit and activity of the man bearing such equipments. Ambition, enthusiasm, perseverance, work, reinforced and made fruitful his genius. His versatile talents were actively employed, and the product of their combined power was the great quickness of apprehension, fertility in resources and facility and grace in manipulations, for which he was remarkable. The Massachusetts Medical Society honors itself in bringing a tribute of admiration of his work and gratitude for his services. In so doing we direct attention to a high standard of professional zeal and surgical skill, which to approximate involves most commendable industry. While to equal the rank to which a gifted nature, large opportunities, and spirited labors elevated Dr. Bigelow, must be the rare fortune of exceptionally endowed men. Yet great as were his genius and acquirements they do not so unapproachably lead the surgical profession to-day as in the generation when completeness of medical and surgical training was less common. His example is sure to be, nay, is even now emulously followed. His many pupils, who form all stages of professional life, look out upon the future of medical learning and practice, and we all, as we think of those taken from our number since last we met, may use the words of Tennyson:

"Men, my brothers, men the workers, ever reaping something new;  
That which they have done but earnest of the things that they shall do;  
Yet I doubt not through the ages one increasing purpose runs,  
And the thoughts of men are widened with the process of the sun.  
Knowledge comes, but wisdom lingers, and I linger on the shore,  
And the individual withers and the world is more and more."

DR. T. H. GAGE, of Worcester, said:

MR. PRESIDENT: I rise for the purpose of making a motion; but I trust it will not seem to my associates here presumptuous, if, before submitting it, I detain them for a single word suggested by the very impressive official announcement which has just been so appropriately made from the chair.

To the great body of Dr. Bigelow's pupils, and personal friends in the profession throughout the Commonwealth, his death was sudden and unexpected. Few such were prepared by any previous knowledge of his illness for the intelligence of his death, and the announcement when it came was to most a painful surprise. He had been more generally and favorably and perhaps familiarly known to the physicians and to the people of Massachusetts than any other medical gentleman of his time. Both the profession and the laity had recognized and appreciated his learning, his wisdom, and his skill, and had been accustomed to regard him as a consultant, in surgical cases of unusual gravity, perplexity, or doubt, whose opinions were entitled to the highest respect, and whose conclusions and decisions scarcely admitted of appeal. Educated and intelligent persons in all parts of the Commonwealth, and of every calling, and all professions, had regarded him with interest and admiration, not only as

an accomplished man of science, but as a citizen, whose eminent services in promoting the welfare and happiness of the people, by the alleviation of human suffering, had contributed to the honor and the glory of the State. His students, the young and the old, scattered in all the villages and towns, from the mountains to the sea, those who had enjoyed the teachings of his later and maturer years, and those whose privilege it had been to sit under his instructions when the glow and enthusiasm of youth and early manhood were upon him, had preserved faithfully in their hearts the spirit of loyalty to their great preceptor, sentiments of affectionate regard and respect for his person and his welfare, and an interest, which was almost filial in its nature, in the honors and the fame that had come to him. Thus when the painful and unlooked for intelligence was flashed along the wires that Dr. Bigelow was dead, the sensation produced was widespread, and profound. The hearts of those who had known and admired him, and of those who had been accustomed to turn to him in times of emergency for assistance and advice, were moved, as they would be rarely moved except in the presence of some general and great calamity. And I do not fear that I shall lay myself open to the charge of exaggeration if I say that, as the melancholy tidings passed rapidly from one to another, over the State, the spontaneous and kindly expressions of sentiment and appreciation with which they were accompanied, all unpremeditated and impromptu as they were, constituted in themselves an appropriate and a beautiful tribute to the services and the character of the distinguished person whose unexpected removal had called them forth.

But, as the first and more immediate impressions produced by the great shock passed away, these informal and desultory expressions of sentiment and feeling, to which I have alluded, gave place, as befitted the subject, to more studied, dignified, and carefully considered utterances. The sad event was made, with great propriety, in various medical organizations, learned bodies, and public institutions, with which Dr. Bigelow had been connected, an occasion of special, and studiously prepared commemorative action. Very distinguished members of the medical profession, and eminent civilians, who had known him all his life, and some whose good fortune it had been to share his acquaintance within the charmed circle of his intimate friends and associates; thus had opportunity to bear appreciative and eloquent testimony to the great qualities of character, and the marvellous skill he had so conspicuously displayed. And the strong and salient features of both were faithfully and lovingly delineated.

But, Mr. President, it remains for the Councillors of the Massachusetts Medical Society to take some action; and, under the rules fixing the times of holding their meetings, the present occasion affords them their first opportunity. That it will be the unanimous wish of those who are present to avail themselves of it, and to improve it, by preparing for their records some suitable memorial of their late distinguished associate and friend, may be, I presume, taken for granted; and to facilitate such a purpose I move you, sir, that a committee of three be appointed by the President to prepare and report a form of action, expressive, in their judgment, of the sense of the Councillors upon this occasion, and suitable, if adopted, to be entered upon the record of this day's proceedings.

The motion was seconded with remarks by Dr. Z. B. ADAMS, of Framingham, and thereupon adopted.

The President appointed Drs. Gage, Adams and Draper as a committee, who presented the following memorial, which was unanimously adopted:—

The Councillors of the Massachusetts Medical Society receive with the deepest sorrow the official announcement of the death of Dr. Henry Jacob Bigelow, and avail themselves of the earliest opportunity to place upon their records an expression of their great respect for his character, and their high appreciation of the services rendered by him to the Society, which is here represented, and to the medical profession.

That Dr. Bigelow was one of the most accomplished surgeons and eminent teachers of his time is the unanimous verdict of his contemporaries; and, that his relative place in history will be the same, seems equally assured. The great practical achievements, with which his name has become imperishably associated, have in them permanent and enduring qualities, and will bear his fame to future generations. So long as, and wherever in all the wide world, a human sufferer in the hour of sorest need experiences the merciful alleviations of anaesthesia, or the surgeon approaches the management of vesical calculus or luxation of the hip-joint with the confidence and courage born of the new and better methods, so long and so universally will the name of this distinguished surgeon and great benefactor of the race be remembered with gratitude and spoken with admiration.

Dr. Bigelow's long and useful connection with this body is recalled with most agreeable associations. His participations in its proceedings have always influenced results, and contributed to the general welfare. No Fellow of the parent Society has been more faithful as a Councillor than he.

Of gracious, dignified, and noble presence; wise, witty, sententious, and direct of speech; eloquent; courageous in debate, yet courteous to opponents; the memory of his service here will be an enduring pleasure.

#### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, December 22, 1890, DR. W. L. RICHARDSON in the chair.

DR. F. H. HOOPER demonstrated the modern methods of

#### TRANS-ILLUMINATION OF THE AIR-CAVITIES OF THE HEAD AND OF THE LARYNX.

DR. F. I. KNIGHT: I certainly have nothing to say except in commendation of the introduction of this method, particularly for the examination of the nasal sinuses. When I was in Breslau a good many years ago, Voltolini, among other things, showed me the trans-illumination of the larynx with the sun's rays, saying: "You will never do this again. You will never practise this. People come and see my good operations and go home and never make use of them." And that was true. I have seldom used it except to show it to students as a curiosity. It has been tried more or less in different fields of medicine for the last twelve or fifteen years, in the stomach, etc., as we all know. This application of it to the sinuses of the nose prom-

ises to be of a good deal of practical value. The differential diagnosis in this region is very difficult, and anything which is going to give aid in getting at the physical condition of these parts is going to be of real service, and the method is going to stay as a practical method, and I think that can be said of this examination of the accessory cavities of the nose as distinguished from the examination of the larynx. I do not believe much practical use is going to be made of it in the larynx. As to the merit of the discovery of trans-illumination, I think the gentleman who first put the candle behind a hydrocele might claim the honor.

Dr. LANGMAD: I have never had any practical experience with this method, and I think Dr. Hooper has told the whole story with regard to it.

When I was in Paris twenty-five years ago I was invited, with several other gentlemen, to witness an illumination of the larynx, cesophagus and stomach. The experiment consisted in the introduction of a platinum wire isolated by a box-wood carrier. The carrier immediately burned out, however, and the patient suffered injury in consequence.

This method may be of the very greatest importance, especially with regard to diseases of the antrum, and particularly with regard to dropsy or the presence of fluid in the antrum. I must say that in reading of the frequency of disease of the antrum, in which the causes are supposed to be an extension of a rhinitis into the antrum, I have been astonished that I have never seen more of them. I have seen comparatively few in hospital or private practice. Almost all the cases I have seen have arisen from the common causes; from some trouble with the first or second molar tooth. I suppose the reason that we do not see so many of the diseases of the antrum as they see in Europe is because our dentists are so much better informed in regard to these diseases and are constantly on the watch for them. I suppose we should be astonished if we knew how many cases of disease of the antrum arising from the teeth had occurred in this city. The dentist extracts the molar, drills through, secures drainage, and says nothing about it. The books speak of disease of the antrum as an extension of a rhinitis as being very common, but in my experience it has not been so.

#### ANATOMICAL SPECIMENS.

Dr. JOHN HOMANS showed specimens of Fibroid Tumor of the Uterus, Cancer of the Uterus, and Malignant Adenoma of the Uterus, removed by abdominal section, by vaginal hysterectomy and by a combined method of abdominal and vaginal section.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. J. W. FARLOW showed a Fibro-Sarcoma with a small pedicle, which he had removed by a snare from the anterior part of the septum of the nose; also a large, posterior Hypertrophy of an Inferior Turbinate Bone which showed very plainly the mulberry-like character of the growth; also a large mass of Adenoid Growth, removed from a child six years old, together with a cast of the child's upper jaw, showing the narrow, high arch and how useless it would be to try to straighten the teeth or spread the jaw until the growths were removed; also a Parasitic Growth removed from the tongue of a man of sixty years, and the culture of the fungus on gelatine. This case is to be reported in full at a later date.

Dr. J. C. WHITE spoke to the Society on

#### LEPROSY, WITH LANTERN ILLUSTRATIONS.

See page 184 of the Journal.

#### JOHNS HOPKINS MEDICAL SOCIETY.

At a meeting of the Johns Hopkins Medical Society held in Baltimore on February 2, 1891.

Dr. MORISON presented a case of

#### LICHEN RUBRA TREATED BY KOCH'S METHOD.

The patient, a woman twenty-four years old, had been suffering from the present attack for three years. When sixteen years old the disease first appeared, and during three years resisted all treatment. At the time of entrance to the hospital she was much emaciated, very anæmic, her skin was shrivelled like parchment, and her legs so drawn up that she could not extend them. The diagnosis at the time was difficult; there were appearances of eczema, psoriasis and lichen rubra for some time, which gradually became characteristic of lichen only.

The patient had been dosed with arsenic to toxicity, and a long list of tonics had been used without the least benefit. At this extremity Dr. Morison injected three milligrammes of the Koch lymph. An intense reaction followed, and some improvement. Five injections were made, none exceeding five milligrammes; and when presented before the Society, the patient's general condition was greatly improved. No typical lichen patches could be seen, and this was thought to prove another of the marvelous cures by the lymph.

Dr. OSLER reported a singular case of

#### MULTIPLE CYSTICERCII OR CESTO-TUBERCULOSIS.

The patient was an Irishman, well built and muscular. On entering the hospital he had suffered with severe pains in arms and legs, and with muscular stiffness, inability to walk, marked weakness, congestion of the hands. The case seemed like one of alcoholic neuritis. Numerous painful nodules were felt beneath the skin in various parts of his body, too numerous for a diagnosis of Paget's subcutaneous painful tumors.

Dr. LA FLEUR suggested that it was a case of cysticerci; and on microscopic examination this proved to be the origin of the tumors. The man had evidently eaten a portion of a segment of a tape-worm, digested its ova, set free the six-hooked embryo, which had migrated in the blood until arrested, and then developed in the muscular and cellular tissues. About two dozen could be felt — the size of peas — painful on pressure and doubtless the cause of the muscular stiffness and swelling of the hands. Their size depends on the pressure of the surrounding tissues, so that in the peritoneum or brain they may grow to a great size. They are more common in the brain than elsewhere, and much more serious, causing diabetes and a great variety of diseases.

Dr. OSLER had experimented on pigs, feeding them with the ova of *tania mediceo-canellata*. These were borne with great impunity, and in three months could be found in the pig's muscles, under the tongue, and in the cellular tissue. After a certain time the segments calcify.

The possibility of auto-infection is interesting. There is ample room for the supposition that the ova might migrate from the bowel to the stomach and there be digested for circulation.

Dr. HOWARD KELLY reported

#### A CASE OF CÆSARIAN SECTION.

The previous history was of two pregnancies terminated at term with exceedingly difficult extraction of



the child after craniotomy. The pelvis was flattened and rachitic. Diagonal conjugate, nine cubic millimetres; conjugata vera, seven-eighths cubic millimetres; occipito mental diameter of child, fourteen cubic millimetres.

When seen at the thirty-sixth week of pregnancy, the labor pains were beginning. The head was presenting transversely but not engaged in the superior strait. A Caesarian section was thought advisable. The patient was prepared, and an incision, sixteen cubic millimetres long, above and below the umbilicus, was made at 4.17 p. m. At 4.19 the child was delivered by the breech, thus avoiding all trouble with the shoulders, and after-coming head. At 4.21 the uterus was sewed with silk; and in a few minutes more the patient was comfortable in bed. The baby was strong and well, weighed 3,200 grammes. Patient nursed the baby; had less than the usual number of after-pains; sat up on the twelfth day as after a normal labor.

DR. LA FLEUR reported several cases

#### OF HEPATIC ABSCESS.

Patients entered the hospital emaciated; with abdominal tenderness, cough, and viscid, brownish, copious expectoration. Sputum and stools were swarming with amœbæ; liver dulness was greatly increased.

At the autopsy of one case the peritoneum was inflamed; amœbæ were active in the fluid; liver extended to the umbilicus. The right lower lobe of the lung was consolidated and adherent to the diaphragm; in this was a large abscess, seven by six cubic millimetres, communicating through a perforation in the diaphragm with the liver abscess. The amœbæ are usually confined to the lymph-vessels and to the veins. They present the appearance of fresh-water amœbæ without the characteristic contractile vesicle.

These patients all came from Sparrow's Point, where they had been drinking the same well-water; and amœbæ had been found alive in the stools and sputum of twelve cases, all bearing the same resemblance to fresh-water amœbæ.

**MULTIPLE SKIN-GRAFTING.** — A contemporary thus describes the manner in which a member of a society had his skin replenished: "Three detachments of Sir Knights, each plumed and bearing in his right hip pocket a razor of Damascus steel, marched on Sunday to the baths adjoining the operating room of the hospital. One by one they rapidly disrobed themselves and with their unsheathed razor plunged into the foaming torrent of soap, water and steam. Emerging into the operating room thus purified, as to the razor and as to the skin, a left assistant grasped the razor and stripped from the quivering flesh a thin film of skin. The bleeding Sir Knight, groaning with the unaccustomed pain, rushed madly on to the open flask of liquor prepared for his refreshment, while the mutilating assistant passed the torn fragment of skin to the surgeon who placed it on the naked flesh of a brother Sir Knight rudely flayed in his battle against that arch enemy, Sarcina. Thus only when one hundred and thirty Sir Knights had been bathed, skinned and refreshed was the gaping wound satisfied."

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, FEBRUARY 19, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

### ANNUAL REPORTS OF THE PRESIDENT AND TREASURER OF HARVARD COLLEGE.

WE take from these annual reports (1889-90) the following items of interest to our readers:

The whole number of students in attendance in the Medical School of the University during the year was 304; during the first term, 290; during the second term, 287. Of these, 156 had literary or scientific degrees. There were 75 applicants for the degree of Doctor of Medicine in the three-years' course, of whom twenty-two were rejected. There were 15 applicants for the degree of Doctor of Medicine in the four-years' course, of whom two were rejected; four of the students received the degree *cum laude*. The fourth class was composed of 23 students.

The Dean of the Medical School in his report, suggests the importance to the School, for increasing the facilities for clinical instruction, of a hospital under the control of the Faculty, and states that no worthier object can be suggested to friends of medical education than the establishment and endowment of such an institution. Both the President of the University in his report, and the Dean of the School in his report, recommend the endowment of the Department of Bacteriology, in order to enable the head of that department to devote his whole time to the work of instruction and research, and to secure the assistance without which research is very slow and laborious. We have already given a detailed account of the arrangement and purposes of the new Sears Laboratory for Bacteriology and Pathology.<sup>1</sup> A more complete equipment for the Department of Histology and Embryology is desired.

In the direction of original research it is stated that, in the Anatomical Department material has been secured for the investigation of the relations between the shape of the bones and the figure of the individual, and the Professor in this department has published observations on the breast bone as an index of age, sex and height. The Professor of Embryology has published

<sup>1</sup> Journal, January 29, 1891.

lished a number of papers bearing upon studies in his special department. In the Chemical Department Professor Wood has been continuing investigations as to the elimination of arsenic in cases of chronic poisoning by that substance, and has also been studying the use of various menstrua for the restoration of dried blood stains in connection with medico-legal work. Dr. J. J. Putnam has continued his inquiries into the frequency with which lead and arsenic are found in the urine. In the Departments for Pathology and Bacteriology studies have been made of the diseases among the animals slaughtered at the Brighton abattoir; on cutaneous tuberculosis; as to the infectious nature of the milk of tuberculous cows; as to the presence and virulence of the bacilli of tuberculosis in sputa dried and kept for three years; an epidemic of hog cholera has been investigated; Dr. S. H. Martin has studied the biological characteristics of vaccinia in calves, and reports that he has obtained a mixed culture which produced vaccinia on inoculation—an interesting and possibly very important statement.

The Faculty of the Dental School resolved in 1889–90 to establish a three-years' graded course, beginning in September, 1891, and they have given public notice to that effect. Except that students will still be admitted to advanced standing on examination, all candidates for the degree will thereafter be required to pass three years in the School. Certificates of study in the office of a private practitioner will no longer be accepted. This action of the Faculty will add materially to the cost of the dental degree, and may temporarily diminish the number of students in the School; but it will raise the standard of the degree and add to its value.

The Veterinary School and Hospital are reported to have had a prosperous year—the most prosperous of the seven years of their existence. The hospital, by receiving only paying patients, was able to meet its own expenses, and the excess of the expenditures on the school over the receipts from the school.

#### CAMPHORIC ACID AND TELLURATE OF SODA IN NIGHT SWEATS. TWO NEW ANIDROTIC MEDICAMENTS.

CAMPHORIC acid, which was discovered in 1675 by Lémery, has very recently been made the subject of clinical studies by Leu, in *Centralblatt für Klin. Med.*, and by Dreesmann, in an inaugural thesis. It is obtained by heating camphor with ten times its weight of nitric acid; it presents itself in the form of little scales or colorless needles, which are transparent and bitter to the taste, melting at 70° C., and dissolving freely in alcohol, ether and essential oils, somewhat sparingly in boiling water, and being scarcely at all soluble in cold water.

Leu has remarked that, when camphoric acid is administered to tuberculous subjects who are subject to night sweats, in the dose of thirty grains, it pro-

duces a marked anidrotic effect several hours after its absorption; sometimes the suppression of the sweats does not come on till the next day, and the effect of one dose may last several days. The same good results may be obtained from the use of alcoholic lotions of camphoric acid, the lotions being freely applied to parts where the sweating is localized. Leu affirms that no ill effects have ever followed the internal or external use of this remedy. A soporific action sometimes follows the ingestion of a thirty-grain dose.

Camphoric acid was tried in thirteen bad cases of night sweats; in sixty per cent. of these cases the sweats were suppressed, in twenty-two per cent. they were diminished, and in eighteen per cent. only the remedy failed. Dreesmann has found this anidrotic effect of camphoric acid only in tuberculous cases; if the sweats are due to any other cause, the remedy is inefficacious. His experiments have shown that the sweating, which is provoked by pilocarpine, is not influenced by camphoric acid; hence he concludes that this medicament does not act by the intermediation of the central nervous system, but by destroying the soluble products of the tubercle bacillus, which are the direct cause of the profuse sweats symptomatic of the stage of pulmonary ulceration.

Combemale, in the *Bulletin Général de Thérapeutique*, January 15, 1891, has published the results of a series of clinical trials of camphoric acid, and concludes:

(1) That camphoric acid has a certain action on the night sweats of the tuberculous; it very often arrests them, frequently diminishes them, and is very rarely without effect.

(2) These effects follow doses of thirty grains, once a day, at 7 o'clock, p. m.

(3) No disagreeable or harmful after-effect has followed the usage of camphoric acid.

Combemale agrees with Leu as to the necessity of limiting the therapeutic application of camphoric acid to the night sweats of the tuberculous, and affirms that in his experience it has a very uncertain action in advanced cases of pulmonary phthisis with large cavities. It is in recent cases where the purulent surfaces are small, where the tubercles are still crude, or are just beginning to soften, that it does the most good, and here the remedy is almost infallible in its action.

Another new anidrotic has been announced—tellurate of soda. It is an oxygenated salt of tellurium, and is obtained by heating a mixture of tellurium or its binoxide, with soda or nitrate of soda. It is the normal tellurate ( $\text{Na}_2\text{TeO}_4 + 5\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ) which is employed. This salt is soluble in water and in alcohol, and presents itself after evaporation in the form of a gummy mass or whitish amorphous powder.

Neusser, in *Wiener Klin. Wochenschrift*, 1890, was the first to recommend the employment of tellurate of soda in night sweats. He gave pills of one-third of a grain each, and found one of these pills *per diem* sufficient to restrain the most obstinate night sweats of the phthisical. The ingestion of the remedy is followed

by a garlic-smell of the breath, but no injurious effects have been noticed.

Combemale (*loc. cit.*) has made trials of tellurate of soda in phthisical cases; he has obtained favorable results similar to those recorded by Neusser in nocturnal diaphoresis. He gave small doses, amounting to from half a grain to a grain daily, dissolved in a little julep. He has found that the remedy succeeds in the advanced stages of tuberculosis better than camphoric acid. The tellurate of soda acts equally well in restraining the night sweats of rheumatism, typhoid fever, and other prostrating affections. Both remedies are supposed to produce an antiseptic action, destructive of the soluble products of the microbes!

#### THE VITAL STATISTICS OF MASSACHUSETTS FOR THE YEAR 1889.<sup>1</sup>

In a population estimated to be 2,175,153, the births in Massachusetts in 1889 were 26.24 to each 1,000 persons living, as compared with 25.35 for the decade ending in 1889; the marriages were 9.37, as compared with an average of 9.07 for the thirty-five years ending in 1885; the deaths 19.21, the least in the decade, except 18.62 for 1888, and .42 less than the ten years' average. The population by census has increased from 994,514 in 1850 to 2,233,407 in 1890, or 2.53 per cent. in the last ten years.

The birth-rates and marriage-rates are much higher in the cities than in the towns, and generally indicate a gradual admixture of the native and foreign-born. The average age of first marriages has increased from 1871, for men, from 26.3 to 26.9; and for women, from 23.5 to 24.5. The divorces have increased in twenty years from 1 in 38.8 marriages to 1 in 26.9, the average being 1 in 29.1, the total number having about doubled (379-756), while the population has increased 49 per cent. in the same time. Of the 11,140 divorces granted in twenty years, 69.1 per cent. were on complaint of the wife. For adultery 1,584 were granted to women, 1,411 to men; for desertion 3,230 to women, 1,854 to men; for intoxication, 1,196 to women, 147 to men; for cruelty and abusive treatment, 1,390 to women, 18 to men; for neglect to provide, 234 to women, none to men. In 1889, the cases not contested were 89.1 per cent. of all; the percentage of successful applications for divorce was 98.2.

The public health for the year was above the average. Diphtheria, steadily increasing for five years, reached in 1889, including croup, 2,214 deaths, as compared with 1,523 in 1885. Scarlet fever was much less fatal, 185 deaths, and in the previous year, 504. Diarrhoeal diseases caused a lower death-rate than in 1888, or 3,835 deaths. The mortality from pneumonia was nearly eight per cent. less; and from bronchitis

somewhat less. Typhoid fever caused slightly, and measles considerably, less fatality.

The violent deaths were 973, of which 175 were suicides, 12 homicide, 350 drowned and lost at sea, 52 from poison, and 241 from railroad accidents. There were only six deaths from small-pox. With slight variations from year to year, the mortality from typhoid fever has been about stationary for the past ten years, the improvement from better sanitary conditions having virtually ceased; its death-rate in Suffolk County is less than in any other part of the State except the small islands.

The reported death-rate from pulmonary consumption has decreased from 34.3 per 10,000 in 1870 to 25.7 in 1889, and during the same period, from dropsy, from 17.9 to 3.8. In the same time the rate from brain diseases has increased from 14.35 to nearly 20; from cancer, from 3.5 to 6.1; from kidney diseases, from 10.5 to 30.1; from heart diseases, from 6.60 to 15.08. A great part of these changes come, of course, from better diagnosis and improved registration; but still the figures are, to an extent, significant both of the change in the character of our population and in the habits of living. The deaths recorded from malaria were 77, or more than twice as many as in the previous year. Of the 54 deaths from syphilis, 83.3 per cent. were in Suffolk and Middlesex Counties.

The Medical Examiners' returns, based upon 1,654 deaths from sudden, violent and suspicious causes, indicate an immense improvement upon the old coroner system, and at decreased cost.

The report is up to its usual high standard of excellence, and will well repay careful study.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**TO REGULATE PHYSICIANS' FEES.**—There are an unusually large number of bills before the different state legislatures this year to regulate in one way or another the practice of medicine. Georgia tried to prevent its doctors from getting drunk, and now Missouri is to consider the advisability of limiting the fee for a visit between 8 A. M. and 9 P. M. to one dollar, and for an office prescription to fifty cents.

**AN AID FOR THE FIELD-SURGEON.**—Every French soldier will receive shortly from the ministry of war a package containing antiseptic cotton, bandages and two safety needles. He will carry the package with him into battle, so that if wounded, the materials for dressing his injuries will be at hand for the field-surgeon.

**PYOKTANIN STAINS,** says Merck's *Bulletin*, are readily removed from the operator's hands by washing with spiritus saponatus, or with a ten per cent. solution of castile soap in alcohol, or with liquor soda chlorata. Pyoktanin pencils, when broken, are mended by simply wetting the severed surfaces with water, and pressing them together gently; when dry they will cohere.

<sup>1</sup> Forty-eighth Report to the Legislature of Massachusetts, relating to the Registry and Return of Births, Marriages, and Deaths in the Commonwealth for the year ending December 31, 1889, together with the Reports relating to the Returns of Libels for Divorce and to the Returns of Death investigated by the Medical Examiners for the year 1889. Prepared by the Secretary of the Commonwealth, with editorial remarks by Samuel W. Abbott, M.D. Boston: Wright & Potter Printing Co., State Printers, 18 Post Office Square, 1890.

**PROFESSOR KOCH'S METHOD.**—Dr. Von Gossler, Minister of Medical Affairs, etc., has requested the heads of the clinics, policlinics, and pathological institutions of the Prussian universities to report their experiences of Koch's method. The first collection of reports will be published soon by Springer of Berlin. Professor Brieger is to be head of the clinical department in Koch's new institute, and it is likely that Dr. Behring, whose valuable researches on the subject of immunity attracted much attention lately, will be head of the experimental department.

**ADULTERATION OF PHENACETIN.**—More than two years ago the likelihood of the adulteration of phenacetin with antifebrin was pointed out by Schwarz, Schröder, and Hirschsohn, owing to their great resemblance in physical and chemical respects, and to the difference in the commercial values, phenacetin being at that time about fifteen times the price of antifebrin. All three observers indicated tests by which such adulteration could be detected but in spite of their very timely warning a case in Elberfeld exhibiting toxic symptoms has recently occurred, and on investigation it was found that the powder supplied, when phenacetin had been ordered, consisted of equal parts of phenacetin and antifebrin or acetanilide.

**HOSPITAL FOR VIENNA STUDENTS.**—A hospital for sick students of all nationalities was recently opened at Vienna by the Emperor. Professor Schröter delivered an address, in the name of the Society for the Care of Sick Students, in which he expressed the satisfaction felt by the Society in having at last, after thirty years of work, a home of its own for the reception of students overtaken by illness. The hospital has accommodation for thirty-seven patients, eight beds being set apart for surgical cases, and nine, in a separate block, for infectious cases. Dr. Redtenbacher will have charge of the medical and Professor Von Dittel of the surgical section; dermatological cases will be under the care of Professor Lang.

**DELAWARE JUSTICE.**—The pillory and whipping-post are still in use for public punishments in Delaware. A daily paper relates that during a cold rain, two men stood in the pillory for an hour—one an old, gray-haired man, who had pleaded guilty to a petty forgery, and the other a negro, who had been convicted of burglary and larceny. When taken from the pillory the men were numb and they could scarcely move their hands and necks. The negro, who then fastened to the post and twenty lashes were laid across his bare back. Then came the other ten victims, each in turn receiving five lashes from the Sheriff. The total value of goods stolen by these ten thieves was \$56. Each of the victims will now undergo an imprisonment of one or two months.

**WISCONSIN MEDICAL PRACTICE LAW.**—The Wisconsin Legislature has recently passed an act creating three Boards of Medical Examiners, representing the Western State Medical Society, the Homoeopathic Medical Society, and the Lohetic Medical Society of the State respectively, each board to consist of three

members, appointed by the governor from a list of candidates submitted by the respective societies. The supervisor of medical examinations, who shall not be a practising physician, is to be appointed by the governor and will hold office until his successor shall be appointed. The several boards must submit to the supervisor of medical examinations, lists of questions for examination in the usual branches, and from these lists the supervisor will select at random the questions for each examination and present the same to the candidates. Each candidate must present to all three of the boards satisfactory evidence of good moral character, that he is more than twenty-one years of age, that he has obtained a competent common-school education, that he has studied medicine three years including two years in some legally incorporated medical school, and that he holds a legitimate diploma conferring the degree of Doctor of Medicine, or a diploma or license conferring the full right to practise all branches of medicine and surgery in some foreign country. No one, not previously entitled to practise medicine under the existing laws of the State, will be permitted to practise after the first day of July, 1891, unless he has received a license from one of the legally constituted boards of medical examiners. Any candidate who fails at one examination will be allowed to appear before the board again after an interval of six months.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**TUBERCULOSIS IN CATTLE.**—A resolve was reported during the week by the Committee on Public Health, of the Massachusetts Legislature, providing for an investigation by the State Board of Health into the dangers to human life and health arising from tuberculosis in the food products of cattle, with authority to expend not exceeding \$15,000.

**LEGISLATIVE HEARINGS.**—Before the Committee on Public Health of the Massachusetts legislature during the week, the hearing on the prevention of pollution of sources of water-supply was continued. This order was aimed at the pollution of the Merrimac River at Lawrence and Lowell, as these cities under the present law are exempted from any direction on the part of the State as to the pollution of the river. The mill and factory representatives were present in large numbers in opposition. Dr. Leslie, of Amesbury, who presented the order, was the only person to appear before the Committee in favor of some legislation to purify the river. There are twenty-six sewer openings into the canals and river at the city of Lowell; all its sewerage is discharged into the river. The only water furnished the mill operatives to drink, is drawn from the river and canals.

A hearing concerning the transfer to local boards of health from the district police of the sanitary provisions and ventilation in public buildings and schools was continued, a sharp discussion being developed between the advocates of the present system and the reformers.

A hearing concerning the regulation of the practice of medicine by requiring the registration of degrees was held. A circular was distributed reflecting upon the Committee. The Committee was inclined to look upon the paper as contempt, and the hearing was brought to an abrupt close.

**THE RHODE ISLAND HOSPITAL.**—The twenty-seventh annual report of the trustees shows that during the year ending September 30, 1890, 1,089 patients were admitted, a gain of 187 over the previous year. The average number of patients at one time in the hospital was 83 and the average stay was 28 days. The number of new cases in the out-patient departments was 4,733. But once before since the hospital was opened has there been an excess of receipts over disbursements. By the gift of \$22,000 from Mr. T. P. I. Goddard, a new out-patient building will soon be completed.

#### NEW YORK.

**SOCIETY OF MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE.**—At a meeting of the Society of Medical Jurisprudence held February 9th, Dr. Carlos F. Macdonald, President of the State Commission in Lunacy, read a paper on "Recent Legislation for the Insane in the State of New York," in which he described the reforms inaugurated under the laws establishing the State Commission and State care for the insane poor.

**DEATH OF DR. GEORGE R. CUTTER.**—Dr. George R. Cutter, an eminent eye specialist, identified both with New York and Brooklyn, died of pneumonia at his home in the latter city, February 11th. He graduated from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, in 1861, and was fifty years old at the time of his death. Dr. Cutter was also a linguist of unusual attainments, and for many years did a large amount of work in the way of medical translation.

#### Miscellany.

#### THE DISSEMINATION OF TUBERCLE UNDER KOCH'S TREATMENT.

An observation which, if confirmed by other observers, will make a most serious impression on the opinion of the profession as to the safety of Professor Koch's treatment, has been published by Dr. Victor Liebmann, of Trieste.<sup>1</sup> The communication, it is expressly stated, is only a preliminary one, but it is of such importance that it is desirable that all those who are working with the fluid should make early investigations as to its correctness.

The important and suggestive statements made by Professor Virchow upon the possibility of the use of Koch's remedy being the means for the dissemination of tubercle throughout the body by the liberation of bacilli from a localized focus, seem to receive some confirmation from the discovery by Dr. Liebmann of tubercle bacilli in the blood of patients under this treatment. He states very distinctly that though control phthisical patients who had not been treated with

the Koch fluid were found to have in their blood no tubercle bacilli, those patients who had received one or more injections of the fluid were no longer in the same condition, as tubercle bacilli, not in large numbers certainly, but still in sufficient numbers to be pretty easily demonstrable, were circulating in the blood stream.

The method employed was to carefully disinfect by hydrochloric acid and alcohol the cover-glasses, etc., employed, and to take a drop of blood from the finger, previously thoroughly cleansed with pure alcohol and ether, and the needle also having been previously heated to redness. The preparations were placed in warm carbol-fuchsin for half an hour, then washed in distilled water, stained for one minute in a modified Gabber's solution, and examined in water.

Nine cases are given; all the patients reacted markedly to small doses; and bacilli, sometimes granular or broken, were to be found in the blood on the evening of the day of the injection or the next day, but they disappeared if the injection was not repeated.

The importance of this fact will not be overlooked. It bears out in a most remarkable manner Professor Virchow's observation that the bacilli "appeared to be mobilized," and to be much more readily transported from the diseased tissue to the circulating fluids.

Already these investigations have been repeated by Dr. Ewald at the Augusta Hospital, the preparations being heated to 110° C., and the blood taken during and after the fever, but without, in any case, confirming Dr. Liebmann's results.

#### RESORCIN IN SEPTIC POISONING.

ANDEER<sup>1</sup> has repeatedly called attention to the value of resorcin in cases of septic infection from post-mortem examinations. In not a single case has he failed to get great benefit from its use. In the case last reported there was already superficial and deep lymphangitis, great swelling, pain and discoloration of the arm, and swelling of the axillary glands. A large number of antiseptics had been tried without effect, but with the application of resorcin pain disappeared in a few hours, and the patient made a rapid recovery.

#### OPERATION FOR GRAVES'S DISEASE.

DR. LENCKE,<sup>2</sup> of Hamburg, discusses the subject of exophthalmic goitre with special reference to its treatment. He claims that as the treatment of this condition by medicine is remarkable for nothing so much as its inefficacy, if the surgeon can offer even a chance of relief his interference is justifiable, and he relates two cases in which surgical interference seems to have had the best results. The first patient was a lad of seventeen, who had the classical symptoms of the disease—rapid heart, palpitation, prominence of the eyes, and goitre. He came under treatment on account of a sudden access of the swelling, which by the pressure it exerted produced great distress with extreme cyanosis. The heart was rapid and irregular, no rest or sleep could be obtained, and the patient was in

<sup>1</sup> Virchow's Archiv, Bd. 122.

<sup>2</sup> Deutsche Medicin. Wochenschr., January 10th, and Lancet, January 17th.

<sup>1</sup> Berliner Klin. Woch., No. 1, 1891.

imminent danger of asphyxia. Tracheotomy was performed, and a week later one-half of the tumor was extirpated. The operation was accompanied by much hemorrhage, which, however, stopped spontaneously, and recovery was uninterrupted. The symptoms rapidly vanished, the exophthalmos disappearing, and the heart becoming quiet and regular in action. The improvement was maintained until the time at which the paper was written. Operation was undertaken in the second case, which had long been under observation, because of the good result in the first. The patient in this case was older, the symptoms were similar, and the operation was the same. The improvement was also very marked, and the patient four months ago was able to resume his occupation. It is yet too early to estimate the full value of the procedure adopted, as regards cure of the disease; but if relief can be afforded in other cases as great as was apparently obtained in those just related, a strong case will have been made out for the surgical treatment of this distressing malady.

### THE REGULATION OF PROSTITUTION.

This is a subject which has been very widely discussed and written upon in Europe during the last few months. The French have taken it up in connection with the question of the depopulation of France. At the International Medical Congress Dr. Thiry,<sup>1</sup> of Brussels, read a paper on this subject, in which he states that prostitution, whether desirable or not, is a necessary evil; and that, if it were possible to suppress it, society would be afflicted by libertinism. Inspection is the sole way to protect prostitutes and those that use them from disease. In certain countries it is ignored, on the fallacious theory that it antagonizes liberty and the dignity of women. Another error is to regard prostitution as a crime. He considered that the regulation of prostitution is necessary to restrain the propagation of venereal and syphilitic diseases. Prostitution that attracts attention by the frequenting of streets, being the most powerful cause of propagating venereal diseases, should be forbidden, and it should be confined to registered houses, with frequent sanitary visits.

Dr. Kaposi said that in Vienna each prostitute receives a book containing a description and photograph of herself, and a copy of the laws relating to prostitution. No one under sixteen can be registered, no persons afflicted with organic or constitutional disease. Sanitary examinations are made twice a week, all diseased women are put into hospitals, primary syphilitic cases are quarantined for three months, and kept under treatment for two years. Claudestine prostitutes are treated in the same way by their own physicians.

Dr. Nesser had examined 572 prostitutes in Breslau, and found the gonococcus in 216 patients.

Dr. Felix of Bucharest, Dr. Drysdale of London, Dr. Hemzinger of Groningen, and Dr. Crocq of Brussels, up to Thiry's conclusions, particularly the limitation of prostitution to a few public houses. Felix held that in the future we should instruct, without a model, the pupils of higher classes in colleges regarding the dangers to which they were exposed, and instruct them primarily on the various

prophylactic measures. The criticism was made that this desideratum was possible, but would not be the "professor of coitus" be a veritable innovation for the end of this century?

In France, M. Commenge recently stated, at a meeting of the Academy of Medicine of Paris, that he had collected the statistics of the number of diseased prostitutes found in the decade from 1878 to 1887: First, among women registered by houses or cards; second, among those women that — though registered — were the object of more or less frequent arrests, and constituted a special class under the name of *femmes du dépôt*; third and lastly, among the unsuspected, or women that lived by clandestine prostitution. The results obtained, based on nearly a million visits, showed the number of cases of syphilis in each thousand examined to be respectively 3.1, 2.7 and 23.9. Of other venereal diseases 3.0, 2.5 and 14.5.

The crusade against the Contagious diseases Act in England resulted in what would have been expected. From thirty to fifty per cent. of troops, quartered in garrison towns, were on the sick list with venereal diseases, while during the enforcement of the law the proportion so affected was very small.

It is only by the accumulation of such statistics that the fanatical sentiment against the regulation of prostitution can be overcome and the health of innocent women and children protected.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

INFANTILE CONSTIPATION. — Bouchut<sup>1</sup> gives the following syrup in the constipation of infants:

R	Podophyllini . . . . .	gr. i.
	Alcohol . . . . .	5 iss.
	Syr. althææ . . . . .	3 iv. M.

A dessertspoonful is given daily.

FOR VOMITING, Lahnstein<sup>2</sup> recommends:

R	Menthol . . . . .	gr. i.
	Alcohol . . . . .	3 ll.
	Syrup . . . . .	3 iv. M.

Sig. A teaspoonful may be given every hour.

POWDER FOR MIGRAINE. — The following powder is recommended in *La Médecine Moderne*:

R	Citrate of caffeine . . . . .	gr. iss.
	Phenacetin . . . . .	gr. ij.
	Sugar of milk . . . . .	gr. iiii. M.

Sig. For one powder. This may be repeated, if necessary, in two hours.

SCABIES. — M. V. de Lollis<sup>3</sup> presents the following as very efficacious:

R	Creolin . . . . .	gr. viiss.
	Vaselin . . . . .	3 iss. M.

Sig. Anoint the affected parts thoroughly once daily.

The whole body could be rubbed with the ointment without causing any unpleasant effects.

FUCHSINE FOR CHRONIC ULCERS. — Rosenberg<sup>4</sup> recommends different solutions of which the following has been the most useful.

R	Fuchsine . . . . .	gr. xij.
	Alcohol . . . . .	aa 3 viij. M.
	Aque . . . . .	

The wound, after being washed with water, is well saturated with the solution, and a piece of lint soaked in the same solution is placed upon the raw surface, ordinary cotton wool is wrapped around the limb, and

<sup>1</sup> L'Union Médicale, August 5, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Deutsche Med. Woch., January 29th.

<sup>3</sup> La Semaine Médicale, November 5, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> Medical Record.

bandages applied. This dressing is to be changed every two to four days. He has found a small glass syringe very useful in applying it, and cotton wool, which has not been deprived of its oil, will prevent it from penetrating the dressing.

## Correspondence.

### THE DISPENSARY ABUSE.

Boston, February 8, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—No doubt the attention of some of your readers was called lately to an editorial in the *New York Medical Record*, on "Should a Poor Man Study Medicine?" and I dare say most of them agreed with the views therein advanced. The idea which the writer holds about the evils accruing to the poor man from the usual methods of treatment pursued in the dispensaries and hospitals of our large cities, strikes home very forcibly to those physicians and surgeons who practice in the heart of our own city.

It is generally agreed that the free treatment of our institutions shall be limited, so far as is possible, to those patients who are unable to pay for private medical service. That institutions of this kind are a blessing to any community, as well as a much needed charity, no one will deny; that they are no less a help to the profession than to the laity goes without saying, but they can become a serious disadvantage to the former when the objects for which they were founded are transgressed. In other words, when the dispensary and hospital treat patients who are perfectly well able to pay a physician, they transgress their proper functions, and rob from the man of private practice what justly belongs to him. A critic of one of the dispensaries in New York City, says: "On August 12th there were five hundred and sixty-eight patients treated, and judging from the appearance, we venture to say that three-fourths, at least, of them were abundantly able to pay for private medical service." This same criticism would be made, in all probability, were our critic to visit other cities where large dispensaries exist. However, to say that such a proportion of undeserving cases are treated in any of the Boston out-patient departments would be making a rather sweeping statement, but I don't think any one who has ever visited our hospitals will not say that every day scores of patients are treated who can well afford the ordinary medical fee. It does seem as if the out-patient physician and surgeon, in their desire to "build up the clinic" and to collect statistics, forget their brother in private practice, and (unwittingly I hope) perform a grave injustice. Many of those connected with the out-patient departments are men of means, who can wait for patients and who are content with aiding science instead of earning a livelihood, but the fact remains, nevertheless, that the dispensary in treating these unworthy cases does an uncharitable act to some members of the profession. It must be admitted a difficult task to draw a hard and fast line between the deserving and undeserving patient; yet if the duty we owe each other would only prompt some to make an effort in this direction, there would be no cause for criticism. How many times patients enter the doctor's office, after coming from the out-patient department, who are only too willing to pay the fee demanded, and how many times money has been offered the attending student in the lying-in clinics, there are not a few to testify.

So, then, does it not seem as if something could and should be done to limit the privileges of our out-patient departments to the needy and deserving poor? In a State like Massachusetts, where no law exists regulating the practice of medicine, and where one has to cope with all sorts of quackery, have we not a right to expect mercy and consideration from those who are able to bestow them?

Very truly yours, J. M. THOMPSON, M.D.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, FEBRUARY 7, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Measles.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.	
New York . .	1,622,237	536	289	11.42	22.82	1.82	5.46	2.80	
Chicago . .	1,106,090	439	199	34.96	21.62	23.18	4.83	2.07	
Philadelphia . .	1,064,277	402	141	9.75	12.00	2.25	4.50	1.00	
Brooklyn . .	852,367	337	135	17.98	19.72	5.8	7.25	3.77	
St. Louis . .	350,000	161	52	9.76	12.20	1.22	4.88	.61	
Baltimore . .	500,243	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston . .	446,507	168	60	4.80	21.00	—	.60	.60	
Cincinnati . .	325,000	198	54	20.24	11.96	—	9.20	1.84	
New Orleans . .	260,000	113	32	7.47	12.45	1.66	2.49	—	
Pittsburgh . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Washington . .	230,000	95	27	10.50	15.75	—	2.10	2.10	
Nashville . .	68,313	38	7	10.52	28.93	7.89	—	—	
Charleston . .	60,145	43	13	4.66	2.33	—	2.33	—	
Portland . .	42,000	12	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Worcester . .	84,736	34	7	5.88	8.82	—	2.91	—	
Lowell . .	77,605	49	17	10.20	12.24	—	—	—	
Pall River . .	74,351	36	10	2.78	11.11	—	—	2.78	
Cambridge . .	69,837	24	10	8.32	8.23	4.16	—	—	
Lynn . .	55,684	18	6	11.11	16.66	—	—	—	
Lawrence . .	41,559	17	6	12.76	17.64	—	—	—	
Springfield . .	41,164	16	3	6.25	6.25	—	—	—	
New Bedford . .	40,765	15	9	15.38	13.28	—	7.69	7.69	
Somerville . .	40,117	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Holyoke . .	35,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Salem . .	30,735	7	0	—	14.28	—	—	—	
Chelsea . .	27,850	9	3	—	11.11	—	—	—	
Haverhill . .	27,322	14	7	7.14	21.42	—	7.14	—	
Brookline . .	27,278	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Taunton . .	25,389	4	1	25.00	—	—	—	—	
Newton . .	24,375	4	2	—	—	—	—	—	
Malden . .	22,384	6	2	16.66	33.33	—	16.66	—	
Fitchburg . .	22,067	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Glooucester . .	21,262	4	2	—	—	—	—	—	
Waltham . .	18,522	7	1	14.28	—	—	—	—	
Pittsfield . .	17,252	2	0	50.00	—	—	—	—	
Quincy . .	17,111	7	1	14.28	11.28	—	—	—	
Northampton . .	14,961	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport . .	13,911	8	3	25.00	—	—	25.00	—	
Brookline . .	12,076	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,936: under five years of age 1,100; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 441, acute lung diseases 481, consumption 326, diphtheria and croup 134, measles 122, scarlet fever 52, typhoid fever 43, diarrhoeal diseases 32, whooping-cough 23, erysipelas 15, cerebro-spinal meningitis 12, malarial fever 8.

From typhoid fever Chicago 12, Philadelphia 11, Cincinnati 4, Brooklyn and Lowell 3 each, New York and Lawrence 2 each, Boston, Washington, Nashville, Charleston, Lynn and Quincy 1 each. From diarrhoeal diseases New York 11, Chicago 7, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, St. Louis, New Orleans 4 each, Cincinnati 3, Washington and Lowell 2 each, Cambridge 1. From whooping-cough New York 9, Brooklyn 6, Chicago 3, Boston 2, St. Louis, Cincinnati and Pittsfield 1 each. From erysipelas New York and Brooklyn 4 each, Chicago and Boston 2 each, Washington, Lynn and Waltham 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York, Chicago, Cincinnati and Washington 2 each, Brooklyn, Boston, Worcester and Taunton — each. From malarial fever Brooklyn 4, New York 3, Philadelphia 1.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending January 24th, the death-rate was 25.1. Deaths reported 4,810: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 636, whooping-cough 113, measles 93, scarlet fever 15, diphtheria 45, diarrhoea 133, whooping-cough 115, diarrhoea 50, scarlet fever 44, diphtheria 36, fever 26.

The death-rates ranged from 13.8 in Hull to 39.0 in Halifax, Birkenhead 29.6, Birmingham 27.3, Bradford 15.9, Liverpool 21.9, London 25.7, Manchester 29.5, Nottingham 21.5, Sheffield 25.6, Sunderland 22.9.

In Edinburgh 19.7, Glasgow 31.1, Dublin 38.4.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending January 31st, the death-rate was 22.3. Deaths reported 4,281: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 636, whooping-cough 113, measles 93, scarlet fever 15, diphtheria 45, diarrhoea 43, fever 40.

The death-rates ranged from 13.2 in Nottingham to 32.9 in Preston, Birmingham 25.6, Bradford 19.3, Hull 16.1, Leeds 21.3, Liverpool 20.8, London 22.1, Manchester 27.9, Newcastle-on-Tyne 24.6, Sheffield 24.1, Sunderland 24.1.

In Edinburgh 24.4, Glasgow 35.4, Dublin 32.6.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending Feb. 7, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Wet't'r. of wind.		Rainfall in inches.		
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	Daily mean.								
	Baro- meter.	Thermom- eter.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.			
S. M.	29.68	42	51	34	96	88	W.	W.	11	11	O.	C.	.28
T. W.	30.18	37	52	32	94	79	W.	W.	17	17	C.	C.	
W. T.	29.66	39	52	28	91	89	W.	S.	14	27	O.	C.	.34
Th. W.	30.05	17	22	12	65	74	W.	W.	25	21	C.	C.	
Fr. S.	30.51	15	27	12	72	66	W.	S. W.	7	20	C.	C.	
Sa. F.	30.10	39	45	25	95	92	S. W.	S. W.	8	8	N.	F.	.13
Su. S.	30.01	35	40	20	80	52	N. E.	N. E.	6	29	C.	S.	.02

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, haze; S, smoky; R, rain; T, throat; N, snow. \* Indicates trace of rainfall. † Mean for week.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM FEBRUARY 7, 1891, TO FEBRUARY 13, 1891.

Leave of absence for one month, to take effect on or about February 10th instant, is granted assistant surgeon R. W. JOHNSON, U. S. Army. Par. 1, S. O. 16, Dept. Arizona, Los Angeles, Cal., February 1, 1891.

Leave of absence for one month, to take effect on or about February 15, 1891, is granted Major WILLIAM D. WALTON, surgeon U. S. Army. Par. 2, S. O. 15, Dept. Platte, Omaha, Nebraska, February 7, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain JAMES C. MERRILL, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Reno, Oklahoma Territory, and will report in person at the earliest practicable date to the surgeon general U. S. Army, in this city for duty in his office. Par. 5, S. O. 29, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., February 5, 1891.

The leave of absence of seven days granted to Captain WILLIAM B. DAVIS, assistant surgeon U. S. Army, by Orders No. 2, Fort Phila., Maine, February 4, 1891, is hereby extended twenty-three days, with permission to apply to the adjutant general of the Army for a further extension of one month. Par. 2, S. O. 22, Hdqrs. Div. Atlantic, Governor's Island, N. Y., February 5, 1891.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING FEBRUARY 14, 1891.

E. W. ANZAL, passed assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Boston" and to U. S. S. "Lancaster."

T. C. CHAPIN, passed assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Vesuvius" and to U. S. S. "Boston."

W. C. DRAKE, assistant surgeon, detached from Hospital, Hot Springs and to U. S. S. "Vesuvius."

H. B. FITZ, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the Army and Navy Hospital, Hot Springs.

W. F. ARNOLD, assistant surgeon, ordered to the U. S. Reception-ship "Vermont."

S. J. BLACKWOOD, assistant surgeon, detached from the U. S. S. "Vermont" and to "Newark."

EDWARD ANDERIDGE, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the Navy Yard, New York.

J. H. NORTH, assistant surgeon, detached from Navy Yard, New York and to the U. S. S. "Lancaster."

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

ROSES SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT. A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, February 23, 1891, at the Medical Library, Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock, P. M. Dr. H. Jackson, of Albion, N. Y., Etiology and Prognosis. Dr. G. W. Gray, of The Progress of some Venereal Cases after Union.

Dr. J. O. Green will show a Series of Preparations Illustrative of the Pathology of the Larynx.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

NEEDHAM DECEMBER MEDICAL SOCIETY. A meeting for business and Entertainment will be held at Armory Hall, 67 Warren St., Boston, Tue. Ev., February 24, 1891, 7:45 P. M.

Communication: "Tuberculosis and the New Treatment" (illustrated by stereoscopic views), by Harold C. Ernst, M.D. JAMES C. D. PIGEON, M.D., Secretary.

## CHANGES OF NUMBERS ON BOYLSTON STREET.

For the convenience of our subscribers who live on Boylston Street, Boston, and have recently had the numbers on their houses changed by the city, we give a partial list of the new numbers:

Blodgett, A. N., 390.	Marcy, H. O., 338.
Bowditch, H. I., 324.	Monks, G. H., 399.
Bowditch, Y. Y., 324.	Muro, J. C., 369.
Bush, J. F., 651.	Osgood, H., 396.
Cheever, D. W., 557.	Page, F. W., 543.
Cushing, H. W., 399.	Parker, A. H., 308.
Gay, G. W., 653.	Perry, J. F., 248.
Greenleaf, R. W., 561.	Shaw, H. L., 431.
Harrington, C., 807.	Storer, D. H., 476.
Jack, F. L., 437.	Thornick, P., 373.
Jelly, G. F., 361.	Wadsworth, O. F., 393.
Knight, F. I., 377.	Watson, F. S., 373.
Langmaid, S. W., 373.	Webber, S. G., 379.
Leland, G. A., 671.	Wesselhoeft, C., 659.
Lovett, R. W., 379.	Whittier, E. N., 647.

## DEATHS.

John S. Messersmith, M.D., Medical Director, U. S. N., with rank of Commodore, retired, died in Lancaster, Pa., February 16th, aged eighty-one years. He was commissioned, in 1837, by President Jackson, and was a member of Commodore Perry's first expedition to Japan. He served through the Mexican War and the Rebellion, being retired in 1872.

Dr. Karl Reyher, a distinguished surgeon of St. Petersburg, died from an accident on January 11th, aged forty-five.

Dr. Nicolas Gutierrez, founder of the Cuban Academy of Medicine, and also of the medical press of that island, died recently aged about ninety. In 1835 he was appointed Professor of Pathology in the University of Havana, and subsequently became rector.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Note on the Virile Reflex. By C. H. Hughes, M.D. St. Louis. Reprint. 1891.

Operation Blanks, Blocked. Prepared by W. W. Keen, M.D. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

The Ninety-fourth Annual Report of the Boston Dispensary, with the By-Laws, Acts of Incorporation, etc. 1890.

The Breathing Movements in Relation to Voice Production. By G. Hudson Makuen, M.D., Philadelphia. Reprint. 1890.

Report of the Directors of the Boston Training School for Nurses Attached to the Massachusetts General Hospital for 1890.

Etudes sur la Rage, et la Méthode Pasteur. Par le Dr. Lataud, Rédacteur en Chef du Journal de Médecine de Paris, Seconde Edition. Paris. 1891.

Traité Élémentaire d'Anatomie Médicale du Système Nerveux. Par le Dr. Ch. Féré. Deuxième édition, revue, corrigée et considérablement augmentée, avec 242 figures.

Annual Report of the Supervising Surgeon-General of the Marine-Hospital Service of the United States for the Fiscal Year 1890. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1890.

Professor Koch's Method to Cure Tuberculosis, Popularly Treated. By Dr. Max Birnbaum. Translated from the German by Dr. Fr. Bröndicke. Milwaukee: H. E. Haferkamp. 1891.

Severe Vomiting during Pregnancy. A Collection and Analysis of Cases, with Remarks on Treatment. By Graily Hewitt, M.D., F.R.C.P., F.R.S. London: Longmans, Green & Co. 1890.

A Death Caused by a Uterine Dilator, with some Remarks as to the Proper Method of Using the Dilator. By Howard A. Kelly, M.D., Professor of Gynecology in the Johns Hopkins University. Reprint. 1891.

Hypertension Gravidarum as an Indication for the Induction of Premature Labor. By J. Henry Fruinight, A.M., M.D., Fellow of the New York Academy of Medicine, New York Obstetrical Society, etc. Reprint. 1890.

A Submembranous Local Treatment of Pharyngeal Diphtheria. By A. Seibert, M.D., Professor of Diseases of Children, New York Polytechnic, and Physician to the Children's Department of the German Dispensary. Reprint. 1890.

L'asepsie et l'antisepsie à l'Hôpital Bichat. Service de Chirurgie du Dr. F. Terrier (1883-1889). Par M. le Dr. Marcel Baudouin. Avec une préface et deux introductions de M. le Dr. Terrier. Avec 10 figures et 4 photographies.



## Addresses.

### EARLY DIAGNOSIS OF SOME SERIOUS DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM; ITS IMPORTANCE AND FEASIBILITY.

BY E. C. SEGUIN, M.D., PROVIDENCE, R. I.

#### V. EPILEPSY (SYMPTOMS OF, CONTINUED).

(6) THE post-spasmodic stupor is of considerable value in estimating the probability that a nervous "attack" is or is not epileptic. In the vast majority of cases of *grand-mal* a deep sleep of variable duration succeeds to the spasm and subsequent coma. In some instances the patient apparently regains consciousness, utters a few words or sentences, then lapses into sleep. On awaking there is no recollection of the remarks made. In other cases only a transient sense of dullness or sleepiness is experienced; and this is true of many cases of *petit-mal*. Very often in *petit-mal* there is not a trace of stupor after the momentary seizure; conversation being continued, or a muscular action kept up right away. There are cases of *grand-mal* in which no sleep occurs, but even in these rare cases a certain sluggishness in action and speech is evident for a time after a seizure. In hysteria, on the other hand, the patient usually is clear-minded and bright even after severe spasms, and always recalls what she may have said between recurring paroxysms.

In some cases of epilepsy and of hysteria, delirium follows the spasm, or *petit-mal*. In some epileptics transient seizures, overlooked by lay observers or careless physicians, are succeeded by delirious, co-ordinated actions seemingly intentional and deliberate; such as wandering off, stealing, committing murder (sometimes on a disliked person, thus apparently proving intent), yet, when the patient "comes to himself," hours, days or weeks after, there is complete amnesia of the things done and said. I am inclined to agree with Kraft-Ebing in holding amnesia a *sine qua non* for the diagnosis of epilepsy in such cases.

(7) Post-epileptic sensations. Often after *grand-mal*, patients feel sore, either generally, or more especially in one member (if this has been the seat of the chief spasm), as if they had been beaten, to use a common expression. Often also, there is headache of no definite distribution, and also a sense of exhaustion and languor. These symptoms help us to determine the occurrence of nocturnal seizures in the absence of witnesses. I have known the recurrence of soreness in the ball of one thumb, on a number of mornings, to lead to the diagnosis (verified by witnesses later) of nocturnal *grand mal*. A case came under my observation two years ago in which, on some five or six occasions, the patient (a bachelor) awoke with one humerus dislocated, suffering intensely from this, and also from general muscular soreness. On one occasion both humeri were dislocated. Strange to say, the diagnosis of nocturnal *grand mal* had not been made until all but the last dislocation occurred.

Other valuable evidences of nocturnal *grand-mal* are (1) the occurrence of minute specks or points of hemorrhage under the skin of the face and neck, discovered on rising. This sign has an almost pathognomonic value. (2) Emission of urine in bed, without awakening. This in adults who have not had the habit

of "wetting the bed," is strong presumptive evidence of an epileptic attack. In children it is, of course, a much less significant sign.

The occurrence of any of these symptoms (aching limbs and soreness, speck-like hemorrhages, enuresis), should make us insist on having some one sleep with the patient long enough to obtain an observation, before a positive diagnosis is made.

(8) Is any value to be attached, in the case of a patient who sleeps alone, to a dim recollection of an aura, or of something like an attack having occurred during sleep? Not infrequently our patients report some such dream-like reminiscence. I think that, usually, this is really a dream, that is, the patient dreams he has had an attack, and wakes with some faith in the dream. In my experience such reports have been made by patients who did not present the usual signs of a recent seizure. Unless the case be one of very strong and long signal-symptom or aura, I think that recollection of an attack is impossible; and it is generally recognized that amnesia is peculiarly complete in cases where it is known that nocturnal attacks do occur.

(9) There is still another means, not generally known, of distinguishing between hysterical and epileptic attacks, especially in those hybrid cases (hystero-epilepsy), in which symptoms of both orders are commingled; also of determining the truly epileptic nature of attacks which have occurred without witnesses, or are described by careless and incompetent ones. I mean the therapeutic test. As far back as 1873, I satisfied myself that an anti-epileptic treatment (bromide treatment) aggravated hysteria, particularly its spasmodic form, and subsequent experience has strengthened my opinion. To state it briefly: a tonic treatment, especially by strychnia in full doses, benefits hysterical cases, while it causes (except in a small number of cases of *petit-mal*) increasing numbers of spasms, and more severe spasms in epilepsy. Contrarily, a bromide treatment reduces the number of, or completely prevents, attacks of a truly epileptic nature, and the same treatment aggravates hysteria. I would not be too dogmatic about the value of this rule, but it is certainly one of much practical value. Especially have I been satisfied with its application in the (not rare) cases of epileptoid spasms of young children between eight and fourteen, which are, especially in boys, much more often than is supposed, hysterical. In such cases we also have, as guides to a correct diagnosis, very prolonged spasms, co-ordinated or dramatic spasms, absence of enuresis and of post-epileptic stupor, and the fact that the eyes are *firmly* shut in the seizures.

It will be said that I have given too much time to the analytical study of the symptoms of epileptic attacks. The disease is so common, and its diagnosis so often difficult, that I think I am justified in detailing the foundations for a correct inductive diagnosis.

Let me add a few remarks of a more general nature.

The errors usually made in the study of epileptic cases are two, namely: (1) Underestimating or not appreciating the meaning of a first attack of *grand-mal*; (2) not recognizing the epileptic nature of slight, simple *petit-mal*.

(1) I have elsewhere treated at some length of the difficulties attending the diagnosis or estimation of a

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Providence Medical Association, December 1, 1890. Concluded from page 181 of the Journal.

first convulsion in childhood.<sup>18</sup> I have there related several cases in which attacks of *grand-mal* were treated by able physicians as eclamptic or symptomatic; usually of gastric origin. In many cases no proper treatment is directed until quite a number of spasms have occurred, spread out over long but diminishing intervals, and the "epileptic habit" has become established. I will not repeat the arguments<sup>19</sup> I there advanced to show that after the third year of life, symptomatic (eclamptic) spasmodic attacks are rare. They do occur occasionally, in very excitable, neurotic subjects after that age, but I repeat, very rarely, until we reach the age when uræmia and syphilis appear as potent factors of epileptoid seizures. In the first two years of life there is great convulsibility, if I may be allowed the word, and such causes as intestinal, preputial (vulvar) dental irritations may give rise to spasms which are precisely like those of epilepsy. During the same period, and a little later in irritable subjects, the onset of acute disease (exanthemata, pneumonia, malarial fever, etc.) may be characterized by an epileptiform seizure. Consequently, if the attacks are very few in number, and *always* accompanied by a decided exciting cause, we may call the attacks eclamptic, and hope that there will be no succeeding ones. But after the third year, and during the first few weeks of life, an epileptiform attack, *is*, in my experience, the beginning of the long and fatal chain of attacks which we call epilepsy. After a second seizure, in my opinion, especially if the attacks were not accompanied by very strong evidences of peripheral irritation sufficient to cause a spasm, a cautious bromide treatment should be begun and kept up for several years.

In adolescents and adults the diagnosis of a first or second attack is less difficult. We need here to exclude hysteria, extreme excitability of the nervous system (allowing of a late eclamptic or reflex seizure), uræmia, and syphilis inherited or acquired. Yet in the syphilitic cases the attacks may rightfully be designated epileptic, as contradistinguished from spasms caused by reflex action. Even at the menstrual period, an epileptiform attack occurring in a girl is probably the beginning of epilepsy. In adults, uræmia is the factor to be most carefully eliminated, especially if the first seizure has been a *status epilepticus* with long-continued stupor. In uræmia the spasm is less distinctly tonic at first, biting of the tongue is rare, small pupils are the rule. The temperature may be high as in epilepsy, and it should not be forgotten that uræmic spasm, like Jacksonian epilepsy, may be hemiplegic or one-sided. Examination of the urine is not as valuable a test as might be expected *a priori*, for albumen may appear in the urine as the result of a truly epileptic attack, and on the other hand, uræmia so-called, may be present without albuminuria and only few casts. The examinations of the urine should be frequently repeated (three or four specimens in each day) during the two or three weeks succeeding the seizure. In this way evidence of chronic interstitial nephritis may be obtained. There are, I believe, rare cases in which eclamptic attacks precede the appearance of objective signs of renal disease in the urine, several such attacks recurring at long intervals before the diagnosis of cirrhosis of the kidney

can be made. As regards syphilis, it is of the utmost importance to recognize it, but its discovery does not relieve us of the obligation of beginning a mild anti-epileptic treatment, as well as an anti-syphilitic treatment, after the first seizure.

In case of doubt in an adolescent or adult, as to the real significance of a first or second epileptiform attack (that is, as to whether it is truly epileptic or symptomatic), I think the best course is to begin a moderate, carefully watched bromide treatment, and continue it a long time. If properly managed in a subject not unusually affected by the bromides, I firmly believe that such a course will do no harm, and may, probably will, cure the beginning epilepsy.<sup>20</sup> If we hesitate, and postpone an anti-epileptic treatment, how great a responsibility is thrown upon us. Each recurring attack diminishes the prospects of a cure in an enormous ratio I believe, and after three, six, eight convulsions, spread out it may be over a period of two or three years, the case is probably incurable. I would repeat what I said at the beginning of this section, that if there is any disease the curability of which depends on its recognition at the earliest possible moment, that disease is epilepsy. Lastly, if it appears that we have given a long-continued bromide treatment to a non-epileptic person, after an eclamptic attack, no special harm has been done. It is a serious dilemma for the physician, but to my mind there is no doubt as to which course should be chosen for the patient's welfare.

(2) The non-recognition of *petit-mal*. This is a very frequent error on the part of parents and of physicians as well. The "spells" are so slight that they surely amount to nothing; they come from the stomach; they will pass off when the child is older, etc. Numberless reasons are given for the neglect of these cases. Another fatal misconception is that such "dizzy spells" will cease when menstruation is established; a most absurd notion. If you will pardon a digression, I will speak here of the dangerous error, popularly universal and indulged in by too many physicians, that chorea and epilepsy are benefited by menstruation and by marriage. In my experience nothing could be more erroneous and dangerous, especially as regards marriage. Neuroses are aggravated by both these events, and we should use all our influence, I believe, to prevent the marriage of epileptics. I have known marriage to be *prescribed* for epilepsy to both male and female subjects, in all cases with very bad results, physically and socially. Such practice is deserving of the strongest condemnation.

The question of the marriage of epileptics, apart from this fanciful therapeutic influence, is one often presented, and each case requires separate judgment. In general I am opposed to the marriage of any epileptic, yet exceptions occur. For instance, if the patient be a woman, and the prospective husband fully understands the circumstances, if she is not herself very degenerate or come of degenerate stock, if her attacks are under control, and if the man be not neurotic or degenerate, I would consent to the marriage. I have studied the children issued of two or three such marriages, and see

<sup>18</sup> *Opuscula Medica*, p. 31, et seq. (New York Medical Record, August 6 and 13, 1871.)

<sup>19</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 31, et seq.

<sup>20</sup> The fear of dementia from bromism is prevalent in the minds of physicians and laymen. It is based on the results of reckless, unsystematic giving of bromides, producing toxic effects. I have repeatedly received patients in this condition, and still having attacks, and have been able, by *care*, to reduce the doses of bromide, restore their intelligence, and diminish the number of attacks still further. It should be remembered, and impressed on parents that it is the epilepsy which causes dementia, as was perfectly recognized by authors writing before bromides were used.

no reason to regret my action. In the case of a male epileptic the question is more serious. He is supposed to be the bread-winner and protector of the wife and family, consequently very slight remains of the dread disease should positively prohibit marriage. Given the case of a healthy young epileptic, not degenerate, not of degenerate stock, who has had no attack for four years, under treatment, I might give consent, but only on condition that the *fiancée* should know all particulars, and fully appreciate the possibility of a return of the disease, and of disability of her husband. It is, gentlemen, a question which comes very close to our conscience, and we should not allow any sentimental notion to bias our judgment. A newly-married man or woman may honestly swear to care for an infirm (epileptic) wife or husband, yet after a few years of contact with the repulsive symptoms of the disease, especially the moral perversion which characterizes it (so few epileptics can be good, true or kind), it becomes humanly impossible to fulfil the promises, and cruel wrong results, besides the possible tainting of the offspring.

To return to *petit-mal*, the points for its diagnosis have been given above. I beg you not to underestimate these slight symptoms, but to institute a thorough treatment as soon as possible. A remarkable fact, noted by many observers, is that *petit-mal* does not yield to bromide treatment as readily as *grand-mal*. Indeed, many cases show no improvement even when bromism is well marked, and I must admit that we, as yet, know of no indications for the use of other remedies. It is a hap-hazard, experimental treatment. Some cases yield, as if by magic, to strychnia, others to atropia, some to ergotin and digitalis. I have exhausted my materia medica in some few cases without materially reducing the number of attacks (often many each day). It is always a painful surprise for parents when you tell them, as you should, that these slight "spells," hardly worth mentioning, are much more difficult to control than convulsions, and that they are just as likely, if not more so, to affect the child's intellect.

For many of the minor points in the diagnosis of *petit* and *grand-mal* in children I would again refer you to my former paper.<sup>21</sup> As an encouragement I might cite here a case which has been under my care for the past two years; slight dream-like *petit-mal* in an adult, no convulsions. With a moderate dose of bromide of sodium (three grammes) on rising, and cannabis indica 0.02 three times a day, tonics and hygiene, an interval of nearly a year has been obtained. The patient had had for several years attacks almost every day. Dementia was slightly but distinctly marked when I first saw him, but his mental action has become better and easier in the last year, in spite of great business responsibilities.

Pardon me, if, before such an audience, I have touched upon so many trivial points. My experience as a specialist has shown me that the diseases treated of in this paper are not recognized as early as they should be and can be, if the general practitioner will give *attention and time* to the study of his cases by the analytical method. Especially in epilepsy is an early diagnosis urgently demanded, because it is the most curable of the diseases mentioned. Pray believe me when I tell you that you will never regret having made an early diagnosis of tabes, dementia paralytica, spinal disease, cerebral tumor and epilepsy; whereas we all

look back with self-reproachful feelings to having failed to recognize these affections early, and to institute proper treatment, medicinal or hygienic.

## THE RELATION OF ORTHOPÆDIC SURGERY TO GENERAL SURGERY.<sup>1</sup>

BY NEWTON M. SHAFFER, M.D.,

Attending Surgeon in charge of the New York Orthopædic Dispensary and Hospital.

GENTLEMEN:—It has been for several years the special function of the New York Orthopædic Dispensary and Hospital to aid in the development of purely orthopædic methods. Its work has been to develop and improve the much neglected branch of mechanico-therapy. It has devoted much time and effort to the early recognition of the deforming diseases, especially of childhood, and it has aided in devising methods not only for the prevention of deformity, but also for relieving or curing it after it has occurred. While the general surgeon has been occupied in bringing operative surgery to its present very high standard of efficiency, your Institution has been working in a field of almost equal importance—though far less brilliant and far less attractive to the rank and file of the medical profession.

The operative side of general surgery has always been well taught in all the medical colleges and universities. On the other hand, there has been in the same institutions an almost general neglect of orthopædic surgery—a department of surgery almost as important as operative surgery itself, and one which is of great value to the human race. Your Institution has been content to work in those lines which would aid in removing the unjust opprobrium that attaches to mechanico-therapy, and in demonstrating the usefulness and the wide range of properly applied mechanical principles of treatment.

In short, your Institution has been steadily working upon conservative lines—neither ignoring the great strides in general surgery, nor forgetting its own mission. Its efforts have been rewarded in more ways than one. The steady increase in the number of patients which have sought your services was mentioned in the last Annual Report; and while orthopædic institutions and orthopædic departments of institutions and orthopædic clinics at the colleges have multiplied in New York City and elsewhere since this Institution was organized in 1866, it still remains a fact that a large percentage of the patients which apply to your Institution for treatment have previously had no orthopædic treatment at all; and while there are now quite a number of places to which the poor cripple may apply, so broad and so generous is the philanthropy of New York, the important orthopædic institutions of our city are overcrowded, and some of them, like our own, are asking for more room and increased facilities.

The subject of mechanico-therapy is so important and its future usefulness is now so well assured that we, as an Institution, may well feel proud that our efforts have been so steadfastly directed toward its development. The general surgeon, whose ample and easily obtained training fits him to perform the cutting operations for the relief of deformity, finds himself

<sup>1</sup> An address delivered before the Trustees of the New York Orthopædic Dispensary and Hospital—upon the occasion of its Twenty-third Annual Meeting.

<sup>21</sup> Opera Minora, p. 519, et seq.

fully occupied in keeping abreast with the current surgical thought and literature of the day. The dextrous operator finds his time fully taken up in his peculiar and special work. But there is another side to surgery. The joint, for example, that is excised in many instances may be saved; the limb condemned to amputation on account of its deformity may in many cases, be straightened. Properly applied mechanico-therapy will save many of the deformities that fall into the hands of the operative surgeon. Indeed, many of the deformities that were formerly almost habitually operated upon can be relieved or cured by orthopaedic measures without operation. But, if a patient with deformity reaches a point where orthopaedic measures are contraindicated, or useless—or where a surgical operation, with ordinary surgical dressings only, are necessary to remove the deformity, he should at once be placed under the care of the general surgeon. Orthopaedic surgeons, in short, ought to limit their work to their own department—in which there is enough to do and enough to learn, without interfering in the slightest degree with the already overcrowded ranks of the general surgeon.

Orthopaedic surgeons have until recently been placed at a great disadvantage. The early followers of true orthopaedic surgery—and some of them are alive to-day—were necessarily self-educated in orthopaedic methods and work. They had no school or college; no hospital or dispensary to which they could go to receive instruction in orthopaedic surgery. Equipped as regularly educated men, amply prepared to amputate a limb or excise a joint, etc., they were not taught even the simplest rudiments of mechanico-therapy. They might have been told that "Smith's club-foot shoe is the best," or that "Jones's knock-knee instrument is superior to Brown's"; but of the mechanical principles involved they were taught little or nothing. In addition to this, they had to meet and overcome the still existing opprobrium that attaches to the subject of mechanical treatment. They had also to meet the criticism that "Dr. X. could perhaps apply a club-foot shoe pretty well, but he could not amputate a limb as well as Dr. Y."—as if any means that relieves human suffering is beneath the dignity of the most highly educated and accomplished surgeon that ever lived.

This is becoming changed. There are several places where the seeker after orthopaedic knowledge may find opportunities for study; and while it is difficult to remove the old prejudice that exists, especially outside of New York City, it will not be long before orthopaedic surgery, *per se*, will occupy its legitimate place in the estimation of the entire medical profession. In the meantime, orthopaedic surgery needs men who will work and wait,—men who will patiently investigate the many unsolved questions that confront it on all sides; men who will devote themselves to a true specialism, and who will steadfastly refuse to compete with the general surgeon in the field of operative surgery.

We have only to look about us to see how fully the field of general surgery is occupied. No one in the civilized world, requiring the services of the general surgeon, need go unrelieved. The general hospitals of all countries are numerous and well-equipped, and this is especially true of our own great city. On the other hand, what are the special provisions made for the treatment of the deformed? There are comparatively few surgeons in the whole world whose early

education and training fit them to intelligently apply apparatus to the conditions of deformity. In some of the large cities, both here and abroad, there are orthopaedic dispensaries and hospitals, but the surgeons connected with them and controlling them are too frequently men with strong operative instincts and training—surgeons who are accomplished in all that pertains to diagnosis, the conventional surgical dressings and the use of the knife, but who are necessarily lacking in the special training required to successfully apply the fundamental principles of mechanico-therapy to an average case of progressive deformity. They are, by nature and education, operative surgeons who duly recognize the value of mechanico-therapy, but they are, I think, too often willing to relegate the mechanical detail of treatment, both before and after operation, to the uneducated instrument maker, whose interest in the patient is merely a commercial one. It is largely so in England, France and Germany,—it is only less so in America. At the same time, there are quite a number who are, strictly speaking, orthopaedic surgeons, whose education is based upon an early and prolonged training in orthopaedic methods, and it is to these men that we must look, I think, for the advancement of true orthopaedic surgery.

It must be apparent that it is only by special effort and prolonged study and work that any department of medicine can reach its maximum of benefit to the human race. The history of Medicine proves that many of its greatest advances have been made by broadly educated men who have devoted themselves to special branches of work. And so it is in Orthopaedy. It is not the surgeon who amputates a thigh, reduces a fracture or a dislocation, and applies a hip splint the same day, that is likely to advance orthopaedic science. It is more likely to be the surgeon who, with the wide and almost unexplored field of mechanico-therapy before him, devotes his life to demonstrating its great value in the various conditions of deformity and deforming diseases.

The function of the orthopaedic surgeon should therefore be to fill a place not occupied by the general surgeon—to do a work that the general surgeon is either unwilling or unfitted to undertake, and to aid in developing an important department of surgery which has been too long neglected or ignored. Those deformities which general surgery is competent to relieve, without the intervention or aid of the orthopaedist, should be placed at once under the care of the general surgeon; while, on the other hand, chronic cases requiring special mechanical treatment, either in the prevention or cure of deformity, should be placed under the care of the orthopaedic surgeon.

It is my experience that a longer training is necessary to fit one to be an orthopaedic surgeon than to fit one to be an operative surgeon. The brilliancy of operative work attracts many of the best men in the profession, while the hard and rugged work of mechanico-therapy seems to repel many who are adapted to orthopaedics; and yet the work of the orthopaedist may be called an exact science. He is dealing with mathematical and mechanical problems all the time. He has a definite object in view, and his therapy is controlled by his own hands. He is limited in the application of his principles of treatment only by the vulnerability of the human tissues; and while he may be in doubt as to the best "method" to be employed he is never in doubt as to the ultimate principles of treatment.

The field of orthopaedic surgery is therefore a very wide one—so wide and so comprehensive that one engaged in its practice need not encroach on the field of the general surgeon. Still, the orthopaedic surgeon should be an educated operative surgeon—and he should be prepared to operate upon any patient who *requires special mechanical treatment after operation*. But the operative treatment should be secondary to the mechanical, and the element of conservatism should necessarily enter largely into the work. The patient mechanical work—may be of years—necessary to save a limb or joint from deformity, may be less brilliant than the operative means that removes them, but the real merit lies in that method which saves the limb and restores the affected individual to society with a useful member.

In an essay read before the International Medical Congress held in Berlin in August last the writer raised the question, "What is Orthopaedic Surgery?"<sup>2</sup> and he ventured to define it as follows: "Orthopaedic surgery is that department of surgery which includes the prevention, the mechanical treatment and the operative treatment of chronic or progressive deformities, for the proper treatment of which special forms of apparatus or special mechanical dressings are necessary."

The conclusion formulated in this definition is based upon nearly twenty-two years of work in your Institution—seventeen years spent in the orthopaedic ward of St. Luke's Hospital, combined with an early training of five years in the New York Hospital for the Relief of the Ruptured and Crippled. It places your Institution on record as being the first to formulate a definite plan of work, which separates orthopaedic from general surgery, and which aims to cover a definite field not included in that of the general hospitals and dispensaries.

### Original Articles.

#### ON THE EXTRACTION OF THE AFTER-COMING HEAD AND ARMS.<sup>1</sup>

BY EDWARD REYNOLDS, M.D.

THE extraction of the after-coming head and arms is a procedure familiar to all, but so many methods are in use, and the preferences of individual operators for one or the other vary so widely, that a *résumé* of the writer's experience with the different plans in vogue, considered in reference to the different conditions which present, may be of some interest, if only by provoking an expression of the views of the other members of the Society. The methods which I propose to discuss are the release of the arms by bending the body downward or upward; the extraction of the head by the method of Prague; by combined traction, with or without supra-pubic pressure; by Martin's method; or by the use of forceps; and the release of the head and arms together by the method known as Deventer's.

The choice of operation for the release of the arms seems to me to depend wholly upon the portion of the pelvis at which the arrest of the shoulders occurs. When the disparity between the child and the bony

pelvis is so great that progress is arrested at or about the time when the point of the scapulae appear, but one method is applicable. The back must be turned towards one side of the pelvis, the body drawn sharply upward to that side, and the half or whole hand passed boldly upward in search of one arm, of which the posterior is usually the more easily reached. In such cases, if the adaptation is only moderately tight, the arm may sometimes be brought most easily within reach by making strong traction upon the body before the hand is passed into the vagina, and attempting to bring the posterior arm to the lowest possible point in the pelvis by forced flexion of the trunk around the lower edge of the symphysis, but in the more difficult cases it has seemed to me better to make no attempt to strain the arm downwards, but, on the contrary, to try to gain greater space for the introduction of the hand by pushing the trunk gently upwards, in order to lessen the engagement of the shoulder and so afford space at the brim; and I think that in this procedure, if the back of the hand be well greased before introduction, the fundus of the uterus carefully washed and the body of the child held immovably by gentle traction downwards with the disengaged hand, the internal fingers may be made to reach the extended elbow without the employment of injudicious force, without subjecting the uterus to any essential risk, and in most cases without lacerating the perineum.

When version is done for the relief of some condition which necessitates prompt delivery, and in a pelvis which affords ample space for the passage of the child, or when in contracted pelvis, the transverse space is ample, it is usually possible to bring the points of the shoulders into view before arrest occurs. In such cases, my preference is distinctly in favor of the plan of dropping the body towards the floor with the back looking directly upward, swinging it to one side in order to depress the corresponding shoulder, and then attempting to release the arms by passing two fingers over the shoulder and along the upper arm into the concavity of the elbow.

After the release of the arms, the method which should be preferred for the release of the head depends, in my opinion, upon the form of pelvis present. With a normal pelvis or with a flattened pelvis in which the transverse space is ample, I prefer to resort at once to the method of combined traction upon the face and shoulders, aided by supra-pubic pressure by an assistant. In this procedure the fingers of the internal hand should be placed at once, if this be possible, upon the canine fossae of the child, in preference to its mouth, the other hand should be hooked about the shoulders, and traction made as nearly as possible in a direction vertically downward until the resistance of the superior strait has been overcome; but a point of considerable importance is that the fingers and wrist of the internal hand should be made to arch away from the face and body of the child in such a way as to admit air to its mouth, a precaution which may save the lives of many children which would otherwise be lost by asphyxia during the extraction. In my own experience I have several times seen the chest fill with air while the head was still in the superior strait, and have thus saved several children which would probably have been lost without this precaution. The assistant should be directed to apply his pressure in the axis of the superior strait, to apply a gentle force at first, and increase it rapidly but gradually, until the maximum effort is

<sup>1</sup> New York Medical Record, September 27, 1896.

<sup>2</sup> Read before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, December 12, 1896.

attained. It is a matter of some importance that he should apply his hands over the head itself, rather than to the fundus, which, with its contained placenta, may usually be felt as a soft mass above, and frequently somewhat behind the head, since a neglect of this precaution may possibly result in rupture of the uterus by excessive increase of the internal fluid pressure.

When the pelvis in question is simply flat, and possessed of ample transverse space, I have sometimes found it easier to bring the head into the superior strait by the method of Prague, which consists in traction upon the body directly downwards and towards the floor before resorting to combined traction; but whichever method is used, I am sure that success in extracting rapidly, easily, and with a minimum degree of force in these cases, is almost wholly dependent upon an accurate observance of the mechanism of natural delivery of the after-coming head through such a pelvis.

When the pelvis is flattened and the transverse space ample, the after-coming head enters transverse, and is placed bodily to that side of the pelvis towards which the occiput is directed, so that the parietal protuberances occupy the largest antero-posterior diameter (that which is opposite to the sacro-iliac notch), while the smaller bi-mastoid and bi-temporal are engaged between the promontory and symphysis. The bi-temporal thus remains arrested, while the bi-parietal advances through the brim, the movement resulting in a marked extension of the head. So soon as the occipital end of the head is released from the superior strait, the pressure of the uterus is concentrated upon the forehead, the bi-temporal is driven past the conjugate and flexion is established. From this it follows that during artificial extraction by the combined method, the efforts of the internal hand should, in such cases, be confined to watching the movement of extension until the release of the occiput is perceived, a phenomenon which occurs at about the time when the horizontal ramus of the lower jaw is at right angles with the neck, the traction which is applied to the shoulders by the external hand should then be reduced to a degree of force which will just maintain what has already been gained, while the internal hand is made to sharply flex the head, a change which may usually be effected with the greatest ease if the attempt is not made too soon; rotation and the remainder of the extraction then usually follow with the greatest rapidity.

The use of forceps to the after-coming head has been warmly advocated by many operators, and as strongly disapproved by others. I cannot but think that their use or disuse is a matter which must be left, for the most part, to the personal equation of the individual physician, but my own experience has been, that in simple flat and normal pelvis, forceps are less powerful than manual extraction; but that, when it is necessary to deliver the after-coming head through a pelvis in which the transverse space is insufficient, and in which the head enters in a well-marked oblique position, the forceps are, upon the other hand, more efficient than manual methods; but although I have several times, in such cases, succeeded in delivering the after head by forceps, after failing with my hands, I have never succeeded in saving the child, and I cannot help believing that if an operator of ordinary skill and muscular power devotes himself persistently to manual extraction, and employs from the start, the maximum amount of force which he considers justifiable in the

given case, he will succeed in almost every instance, and I think, perhaps, in all instances, in extracting by such means any child which he could extract alive by an original application of forceps; that is, I believe that when a given head is beyond the power of manual extraction, its delivery by forceps may necessarily involve an amount of compression which is in itself about as dangerous to foetal life as is the use of the perforator, and far more dangerous to the mother.

My experience with Martin's method, which consists in flexion of the head by pressure upon the face per vaginam, in combination with supra-pubic pressure upon the occiput by the other hand of the operator, has been very limited, but so far as it has gone, has been decidedly favorable to the expedient.

The method known as Deventer's, in which the after-coming head and arms are extracted together, is one which is little known and practised, but one which I believe to be well worthy of much greater favor than has hitherto been accorded it. It was introduced and advocated by a French accoucheur of that name, early in the eighteenth century, fell into disuse, but has been revived during the past few years by several American obstetricians. When this plan is adopted, the body is extracted in the ordinary way until the points of the shoulders appear; the shoulders and feet are then seized by the hands, exactly as in the Prague method, and traction is made vertically downward towards the floor, no attention being paid to the arms. The mechanism is as follows: the chin catches upon the coccyx and lower portion of the sacrum, the arms are in apposition with the elastic and yielding sacro-seatic ligaments, and by stretching them outwards, add so much to the pelvic space that they fail to interfere with the movements of the head; the head extends, the occiput appears at the arch, the perineum is retracted by the neck and chin, the occiput is born by extension, the face follows, and the arms remain in the vagina until after the delivery of the head.

During the last three years I have employed this method a considerable number of times with the following results: it is totally unsuccessful where the head and arms are arrested at the superior strait; and it is less valuable than other plans when the antero-posterior diameter of the brim is so much contracted as to arrest the head, and the transverse diameter sufficiently large to permit passage of the shoulders; but when version is done in the interests of immediate delivery in normal pelvis, or for arrest due to other causes than extreme disproportion, that is, when the points of the shoulders appear at the vulva and the head is not firmly arrested by the superior strait, the manœuvre is superior to all others in the very important particulars of ease and rapidity. It is so simple that the most inexpert operator can hardly fail in its performance, and occupies but a fraction of a minute after the shoulders are in sight.

I am now inclined to employ it in all such cases. It was originally urged by Deventer, and has been claimed by his followers that if the perineum was not injured by the extraction of the breech and body, it is never torn during the delivery of the arms and head, a point which is fully corroborated in my own cases, and which is in striking support of Emmet's belief that laceration of the perineum is caused by its extension outwards and forwards, and not at all by any backward tension which may be exerted upon it.

## A SURGICO-LEGAL CASE.

BY C. W. STICKNEY, M.D., HOLDEN, MASS.

A SUIT for alleged malpractice has recently been decided in the Superior Court at Worcester, and seems to possess sufficient interest to the profession at large to make it worth putting on record. In fact, most of the cases leading to law-suits are of interest to the profession generally—or at least should be—inasmuch as these suits are at the present time quite fashionable. Three cases of the kind were entered for trial at the long term of court at Worcester this winter: two of them have at this writing been disposed of—the third still remains for trial. True, it is not very common for a jury to award damages, but the expense of defending these suits is a considerable item, and any plan to discourage parties from bringing them should meet with favor among reputable physicians.

In this case the plaintiff is Mrs. William M. Prescott of Northampton, formerly of Holden. On the 12th of July, 1888, being then fifty-seven years old, she fell from a load of hay, injuring both wrists. The left wrist I found severely sprained and contused—that combination of circumstances well expressed by the term “concussion.” The right wrist was partially dislocated, that is, the carpus was thrown partially backwards from its articulation with the radius, producing something of a silver fork deformity, but occupying a position lower down than is usually found in fracture of the lower end of the radius. The dislocation was readily reduced by extension and manipulation, the patient declining anæsthesia. Both wrists were bound up with splints.

The next day I visited her and reapplied the splints, reassuring myself by careful examination that there was no other displacement of bones and no fracture anywhere. At this visit she refused further attention at the house, saying she would come to my office, or would send for me if needed. I remonstrated with her, telling her it was not a safe way to deal with so serious an injury, but to no purpose. She insisted on paying me for those two visits, and being considered as an office-patient thereafter. Finding I could do no better, and feeling that it was my duty to do the best I could under the circumstances rather than abandon the case, I directed her to present herself at the office in two days—three at most. Toward the end of a week she came to my office; wrists doing as well as could be expected. In a few days more she came again; probably ten to fourteen days after the injury. Still nothing to cause uneasiness; only the swelling and tenderness natural to such injuries. On this occasion she asked if I thought it safe for her to go to Lawrence and stay with her daughter a few weeks. I said she might as well be in one place as another; “but,” I said, “wherever you go you must put yourself at once under the care of a competent surgeon, who should see you at least twice a week.” I explained the necessity for skilful supervision with passive motions and the like, telling her that if she neglected it the results were almost certain to be unsatisfactory.

She left town soon after, and I did not see her again until the 28th of August. Then she presented herself at my office with wrists distorted by contractions of tendons, and bound in their abnormal positions by adhesions; fingers almost immovable, and the hands practically useless. I asked if she did as I told her,

and she said that after she had been in Lawrence three weeks or so, she had consulted “the best doctor in Lawrence” (she referred to Dr. C. N. Chamberlain), who told her that “as far as he could see the wrists were all right, but needed straightening,” that is, there was no displacement of bones, but the adhesions and contractions should be dealt with. He offered to etherize her and operate, but she declined his proposition, saying that she would not take ether anyway, and would go back to Holden for treatment. That his judgment was correct could not be doubted; but, as she would not consent to take ether, I could not proceed radically to break up the adhesions and restore the mobility of the joints, but was forced to content myself with the slower method by passive movement with massage, etc.; and right here I may add that, as the sequel shows, I believe this method would have resulted as favorably as the more radical plan. She came to me only once more, however; at that visit the wrists and smaller joints of the hands showed decided increase of flexibility, and left no reason to doubt the ultimate restoration of the usefulness of the hands.

Not content with this, however, she went soon to a “bone-setter,” one Sweet of Worcester, who, with the assistance of a homœopathic practitioner of the same city (Dr. J. K. Warren), broke up the adhesions under ether (to which she at last consented), and after about six months of treatment left her with fairly useful wrists.

At the trial plaintiff claimed to have paid me at each of the two visits at her house, claiming it was her custom to pay her bills in that way. She admitted, however, that she had not paid the “bone-setter” in that way, and my records of the case sustained my statement that she paid me for both at the second visit. A witness also corroborated me by saying that she heard plaintiff direct me not to go to her house again. Another witness heard her say, a few days after the accident, that her wrists “were doing nicely”; whereas she claimed to have suffered severely and continually with them from the first. My evidence relative to directing her to put herself under treatment at once on reaching Lawrence she flatly contradicted, and neither could be corroborated.

But the chief interest of the case centred in the remarkable testimony of the “bone-setter.” When asked about the condition of the wrists when she went to him, he said there was a *dislocation in both wrists!* Only a few days after I had seen the patient, only a few weeks after the “best doctor in Lawrence” had pronounced the wrists all right—save for the adhesions—this “man of intuition” discovers that both wrists are dislocated! And further discovers a fracture of the radius one-half inch from its lower end! And Dr. J. K. Warren—whose memory by the way was very poor, and who unfortunately made no notes of the case—*thought* both wrists were dislocated, and said on the stand that “he had an impression that it was his impression at the time that there was a fracture of the radius” (only he located the fracture in the opposite wrist as regards his colleague’s evidence)! The “bone setter” was unable to explain what he meant by a dislocation, but thought “some of the small bones of the wrist were out of place.” He further thought “that if only one or two of the small bones were displaced it would be a partial dislocation,” and that a complete dislocation meant “the displacement of

all the bones." He appeared totally ignorant of the fact that dislocation of one or two bones of the carpus from the others of the carpus is one of the rarest of accidents, and well nigh impossible as the result of a fall upon the hands. In fact, he admitted that he is entirely innocent of scientific surgical knowledge and of anything more than the most superficial knowledge of anatomy, and yet laid himself out before the jury with an arrogance and an assumption of superiority over common, educated surgeons—such as has not often fallen to my lot to witness. Of course, it was not difficult to show by competent surgeons that the fracture of the radius sworn to would undoubtedly leave a callus at its original site—particularly if it had remained unredressed for two months; but neither Dr. S. B. Woodward nor Dr. J. B. Rich, who were summoned as experts, could find any evidence of previous fracture. These gentlemen also gave valuable evidence touching the surgical points raised, and in such a manner as to make themselves fully understood by the jury.

The plaintiff thus attempted to show, on the part of the defendant, a want of conception of the gravity of the injury, with consequent failure to adjust the parts properly, and hence improper treatment; the defendant maintained and held that the original diagnosis and treatment were correct and that the evil result, other than what could properly be attributed to the injury itself, was the result of the plaintiff's own neglect in refusing to allow defendant to treat the case as he saw fit, and in her failure to place herself under treatment in Lawrence after leaving him. The jury returned a verdict for the defendant.

## REPORT ON THERAPEUTICS.

BY FRANCIS H. WILLIAMS, M.D.

### ALCOHOL AND ALCOHOLIC SOLUTIONS IN THE ABORTIVE TREATMENT OF HERPES.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. DUPAS, of Lille, gives the following directions for this common and often troublesome condition.

Alcohol of ninety per cent. strength, or a solution of two parts of resorcin to one hundred of alcohol, can be employed as a dressing; or, one per cent. of thymol or three per cent. of menthol in ninety-five per cent. alcohol. If the solutions cause too much pain, a little cocaine may be added. Compresses moistened in one of these solutions are to be applied to the lesions, and over this spread some impermeable material, or absorbent cotton may be used. These dressings must be changed frequently during the day. The herpetic eruption abates rapidly under this treatment. The element of pain is also subdued, and it is not rare to see rebellious neuralgias from herpes-zoster give way in a few hours to this treatment.

### ETHER AS A MENSTRUUM IN DILUTION OF THE SKIN.<sup>2</sup>

Dr. Sawyer considers that there are in practice three obstacles to the absorption of a medicine through the skin; namely, the epidermis, the sebaceous secretion of the skin, and the relative insolubility of the drug which is employed in any particular case. The ointment and oily liniments are a better vehicle for the

introduction of medicaments through the skin than plasters which have lead-plaster as a basis. After some observation and consideration, ether was thought the best menstruum at our disposal for the solution of many remedies designed for epidermic medication, and after examining a large number of drugs he has selected belladonna, iodine, menthol, and capsicum as suitable for external therapeutic employment in the form of etherial tinctures. He prefers to have the etherial tincture of belladonna made from belladonna root, with camphor, of the same strength as the belladonna liniment of the British Pharmacopœia, using the official pure ether in its preparation instead of rectified spirit of wine. To form an etherial tincture of menthol, after many experiments, a strength of one drachm to the ounce was fixed upon. The preparation can be readily applied as a paint to the skin, and is an efficient means of using menthol for its local therapeutic effects, especially for the removal of superficial neuralgic pain. It should be lightly painted over the painful part. The quick evaporation of the ether gives a grateful sense of coldness which supplements the analgesic action of the menthol, and allows the easy application of a succession of coats, which leave pure menthol in a finely divided condition upon the skin.

### TREATMENT OF DROPSY.<sup>3</sup>

At a meeting of the Society of Medicine in Berlin Dr. Furbring discussed the treatment of cardiac and renal dropsy. The fluid may be got rid of in four ways: (1) by the sweat glands; (2) by the kidneys; (3) by the intestines; (4) by surgical means. In cardiac dropsy diuretics hold the first place as does diaphoresis in dropsy of renal origin. In renal dropsy he used heat as a diaphoretic; the chief contra-indication is its employment is cardiac weakness with dyspnoea. Pilocarpine had been abandoned on account of the dangerous symptoms sometimes caused by it; among diuretics, digitalis is still the sovereign remedy, and it was of service also in renal dropsy and even in glomerulonephritis, for here cardiac debility often played a part. In cases in which he had failed to obtain benefit from digitalis either in the form of infusion, powder, or pill, he had obtained excellent results with acetum digitalis in combination with wine of pepsin.

Drugs such as adonis, convallamarin, blatta and sparteine are superfluous; they too often failed, and there were frequently unpleasant concomitant effects produced by their employment. With lactose he had had no success, but to the following he gives some commendation: strophanthus, caffeine, theobromine, calomel, and the group of saline diuretics. The action of caffeine on the central nervous system was disagreeable, but this might be avoided by the use of sodio-salicylate of theobromine, or diuretine.

When drastic purgatives are employed the patient should be strong and have a good pulse.

### TWO CASES OF POISONING FROM SMALL AMOUNTS OF ATROPINE.<sup>4</sup>

For a lad of twelve years Dr. Owens prescribed two or three drops of a solution containing two grains of atropine to the ounce of water to be instilled into the eyes three times within an hour on a Thursday morning, and again three times during that day, three times during Friday, and once on Saturday. Of these ten instillations the last two were omitted by his mother,

<sup>1</sup> *Journal of Medicine and Genito-Urinary Diseases*, No. 81, Jan. 1, 1891, p. 1390.

<sup>2</sup> *The Medical Press*, April 23, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> *Lancet*, vol. II, No. 9, 1890.



as the boy seemed strange on Friday afternoon. When seen by Dr. Owens on Saturday he had all the symptoms of atropine-poisoning, staggering, unsteady gait, dryness of throat and tongue, picking at imaginary objects, muttering, smiling, and occasionally laughing outright to himself. He could be aroused for a few moments so that he would answer questions, but soon relapsed. The face was slightly flushed, there was no rash, the pulse was small and rapid. Pupils were only moderately dilated, and responded but slightly to light. In a few days the patient was all right.

The second case was that of a remarkably healthy gentleman of seventy-three. In order to see if his cataract was mature, up to the periphery, two or three drops of a two-grain-to-the-ounce solution were instilled three times in about twenty minutes. The pupil dilated readily, but after finishing the examination he spoke thickly and did not answer questions readily. He got up to walk and fell back in the chair, and soon became almost unconscious. Paralysis was so complete that he was quite helpless, and had to be carried to the carriage, his face becoming suffused and the body covered with an erythematous rash; the pulse could scarcely be counted.

These cases are of interest, first for the small quantity of the drug that in each case produced such severe effects; secondly, the different toxic symptoms produced. In the old man's case paralysis came on rapidly and was complete, whereas in the younger patient the paralysis was less marked, the tetanic symptoms being most prominent, coming on eighteen hours after.

#### THE ACTION OF SALOL ON THE KIDNEYS.\*

This question has recently been investigated by Dr. Hesselbach, from both experimental and clinical standpoints, and the results have a very practical interest. Salol is a drug intended to take the place of quinine and salicylic acid, which was at first recommended as entirely free from noxious properties. Its drawbacks and dangers remained to be discovered by clinical observation. It was first prepared by Von Nencki in 1883, and was introduced into practice by Sahli in 1886. It is the phenylic ether of salicylic acid, and as is well known can be split up into components, phenol, or carbolic acid (some forty per cent.), and salicylic acid (some sixty per cent.), by the pancreatic juice, and to a less extent by the saliva, by the action of bacteria, by organic tissues, and by alkaline carbonates. These components are eliminated from the body, probably as phenyl-ether, sulphuric acid, and salicylic acid. Its decomposition and elimination from the body take place somewhat rapidly, for half an hour after the administration of thirty grains of salol salicylic acid can be detected in the urine; but the complete elimination of its components requires a much longer time. For days after its ingestion (in one case five days) the dark green or even blackish tint characteristic of carboluria is observable. The result of this slow excretion is that when salol is given continuously its components are apt to accumulate in the system, and give rise to medicinal and even toxic effects of an enduring kind. The action of salol is doubtless due entirely to the phenol and salicylic acid into which it is broken up, though Sahli surmises from the fat-like chemical character of salol, that in large doses it may be absorbed without decomposition. Even if this were so, however, it is by no means impossible that it would

be split up in the tissues if not in the alimentary canal.

There have been, too, opposing views in regard to the risk of using salol, but unquestionable carbolic poisoning has been reported as following the use of large doses, and Dr. Hesselbach gives details of a case which terminated fatally.

The patient was a servant, twenty-two years old, stout and somewhat anæmic, with no hereditary disease, and hitherto healthy, except for frequent headaches and swelling of the feet. On May 18, 1888, she was seized with acute articular rheumatism, for which she had salicylate of sodium, which relieved the pain except in the ankle. On June 8th she received 120 grains of salol within eight hours; she became unconscious and died on June 12th. On June 10th no urine having been passed since June 8th, eight and a half ounces of pale yellow, slightly turbid urine were drawn with a catheter, in this were detected traces of albumin, salicylic acid and phenol.

The chief changes discovered at the post-mortem examination, which are reported in detail, were in the kidney. The epithelial changes suggested strongly an acute exacerbation. Inasmuch as the dangerous symptoms which preceded death followed immediately on the ingestion of 120 grains of salol, it seems justifiable to infer that the case was one of salol poisoning, which led to the epithelial changes and ultimately proved fatal.

Why did the salol prove so exceptionally toxic, while in other cases it has shown itself innocuous? Is the salol chargeable with the toxic action, in particular the action on the kidney? Is it the phenol or the salicylic acid, or both of these? A series of experiments was instituted, beginning with an investigation as to the action of phenol on the kidney; this substance being the most apt to produce such changes, and was followed by an investigation of salol and salicylic acid.

The large number of cases of nephritis from carbolic acid which have now been put upon record, prove that the drug is a renal irritant. Although, therefore, there were already numerous data in existence pointing to the action of phenol on the kidney, it appeared necessary to have recourse to experiment in order to discover the way in which the action took place in one and the same species of animal and to compare the resulting microscopic preparations from different species. On examination after death there appeared hyperæmia and œdema of the pia-mater, anæmia of the kidneys, especially of the cortex, and fatty changes (degeneration) in the cortical tissues.

That phenol, apart from its cerebral effects, should chiefly attack the kidney is due to the fact that in this organ its transformation into the innocuous phenyl-ether sulphuric acid takes place. That this is so may be inferred from the analogous use of benzoic acid, which is changed into sulphuric acid within the kidney.

The excretion of phenol takes place through the epithelium of the convoluted tubes, and this is damaged in the process, then also its transformation into phenyl-ether sulphuric acid will at least be delayed and act as an irritant. Disease of the kidney, especially of the renal epithelium, must be unfavorable for the elimination of phenol and so constitutes a predisposition to toxic effects when the drug is administered and a contra-indication for its use.

\*Practitioner, Nos. 265, 266, 1890.

In the next series of experiments salol was administered to rabbits. The microscopic appearances were essentially the same as in those seen in phenol poisoning, everywhere the fatty degeneration of the epithelium of the convoluted tubules was unmistakable. That salicylic acid frequently gives rise to outward and dangerous symptoms, especially in relation to the central nervous system, is well known, its action on the kidneys has, however, been less frequently described. Chopin has found that in aged patients it readily gave rise to albuminuria, also in chronic renal disease it acted as a diuretic and increased the albuminuria.

After giving salicylic acid to rabbits the chief thing found in the kidneys on microscopical examination was the existence of hæmorrhagic extravasations in the interstitial tissue and the renal tubules, and not a destruction of the epithelial cells. Comparing, then, the renal changes produced by phenol and by salicylic acid respectively, the former, as we have seen, leads to anæmia of the kidney and acute fatty degeneration of the epithelium and of the convoluted tubules; the latter, to hyperæmia of the kidney and hæmorrhage into the interstitial tissue and the tubules, followed by comparatively slight epithelial degeneration. Phenol acts primarily on the cortex, attacking the medulla only when given in large doses; salicylic acid affects chiefly the medullary portions, and only when in large quantity extends its action to the cortex.

As regards the lethal doses the comparison is less precise, inasmuch as the mode of action of the two drugs is very different. Six grains of phenol (per pound) in five days proved fatal, while twenty grains of salicylate of sodium (per pound) were necessary to kill, and killed the animal in two days.

These observations appear to make it clear that the renal changes in salol poisoning are chiefly due to the phenol it contains. After the use of salol, anæmia of the kidney and acute fatty degeneration of the renal epithelium showed themselves; the cortex was the chief seat of the change, the medulla being but little affected, only when the dose of salol was large did distinct traces of hæmorrhage appear in the medulla and the medullary rays of the cortex. In other words, only after large doses of salol did the toxic effects of the contained salicylic acid become apparent.

But closer examination shows that the several morbid changes were by no means proportionate to the respective amounts of the two constituents of the salol, whence it may certainly be inferred that not the whole amount of these constituents were concerned in producing the toxic effects observed. Probably a considerable proportion of the salol is absorbed or eliminated unaltered. Which constituent is most potent in producing the symptoms of salol-poisoning is hard to determine with certainty, as the symptoms produced by the one are not unlike those produced by the other. But even in this respect the action of phenol seems to prevail.

In Dr. Hesselbach's patient the contraction of the kidney and the morbid changes in the secretory mechanism thereby induced, doubtless account for the fatal effect of the forty-seven grains of phenol contained in the salol ingested. Phenol-poisoning may occur much more readily if the renal epithelium is already diseased than if the kidney are sound. Further, Kuster has observed that phenol, and therefore, salol, is especially toxic to anæmic or feeble patients of the female sex,

and the death of this patient becomes thus more intelligible.

The following are Dr. Hesselbach's conclusions: (1) The large proportion of phenol contained in salol renders it so toxic a substance that its unrestricted therapeutic use is fraught with danger. (2) In renal disease, acute or chronic, salol is contraindicated.

#### TREATMENT OF SOME URINARY DISORDERS.<sup>6</sup>

In comparing the various systems of which the human body is built up, such, for instance, as the nervous, respiratory, circulatory, digestive and urinary, the last especially enjoys a condition for the action of drugs which is not equally shared by the other systems, except, perhaps, the digestive system.

Dr. Reginald Harrison devotes a part of a clinical lecture to a consideration of the uses of certain drugs in urinary disorders.

The power of quinine in connection with operations on the urinary organs has long been recognized, and there can be little doubt that this is directly associated with the fact, that it is so largely eliminated by the urine.

Dr. Palmer, of Louisville, Ky., found that he could so sterilize the urine by the administration of boracic acid in ten-grain doses as to prevent the occurrence of urethral fever after such operations on the urethra as internal urethrotomy. The power of sterilizing the urine so as to render it innocuous when placed under conditions where otherwise it would be liable to generate septic influences, is not limited to boracic acid and quinine. Hypophosphate of soda in half-drachm doses, in some purulent affections of the urinary organs may owe its beneficial effects to its influence as a bactericide.

Dr. Harrison has used pichi during four years in the form of a fluid extract, in drachm doses, with considerable benefit. In renal colic and the passing of calculi through the kidneys and along the ureters, attended with hæmaturia; though not exercising any solvent power, it seems by its action on the tissues in some way to favor the escape of the stone, and thus suppress bleeding; it has been found useful also in the hæmorrhage which frequently accompanies cancer of the bladder. The sedative action of the drug on the mucous membrane of the bladder has proved beneficial in many instances of irritability connected with a large prostate. After the bladder has been properly cleansed by irrigation and disinfected, it has been frequently found that the calls to urinate were far less urgent when the pichi was being used.

Acting somewhat similarly, though less astringent in its properties and, therefore, of less value when there is hæmorrhage, is an extract prepared from the berries and fruit of the raw palmetto (*serenoa serulata*); it seems to act something like pareira, and is a good substitute for it.

Of the chemical products, saccharin in half-grain doses is useful in preventing the ammoniacal change in the urine in cases of cystitis, where the mucous membrane of the bladder throws off large quantities of mucus, and the urine undergoes rapid ammoniacal decomposition, the urine may become healthy and acid under the use of saccharin, and on discontinuing the drug, the urine will speedily return to its original condition. Hence, it may be found useful in readily providing against conditions which cannot be radically

<sup>6</sup> The Medical Press, No. 2,671, 1890.

altered. Dr. Thomas Stephenson and Dr. Woolridge have shown that saccharin may be taken for a considerable period without interfering with the digestive or other functions of the body. Another chemical product is borocitrate of magnesia, prepared by dissolving a natural borate of magnesia, found at Strassfurt, in citric acid. It forms a white powder with a sourish taste, and is given in teaspoonful doses in a tumbler of warm water two or three times a day. Its employment has been advocated by Dr. Kochler, in cases of uric acid calculi and gravel. The discharge of these bodies, whose presence has previously been suspected, has frequently taken place after the use of this salt. It may be, all it does is to secure that the individual shall take at stated times more fluid than perhaps he would otherwise do; an important point, upon which Sir William Roberts has laid stress. Dr. Harrison is disposed to think that it does more than thus induce a person to flush his kidneys with a bland fluid, by no means disagreeable to taste, and that it is capable of modifying or altering the crystalline form in which uric acid is discharged, and of exercising a solvent power on some kinds of urate stones.

#### NEW METHODS OF TREATING ERYSIPELAS.<sup>7</sup>

Rosenbach's method consists in washing not only the erysipelatous patch, but the entire neighboring surface, with soap and then bathing daily these patches with five per cent. solution of phenic acid dissolved in absolute alcohol. Very brilliant results are claimed to follow this method, both as regards the course of the disease and the febrile phenomena. Even absolute alcohol is said to produce a favorable action.

In Nolte's method the entire affected surface and surrounding zone are painted twice daily with a mucilage of gum-arabic containing from three to five per cent. of phenic acid.

The method of Koch consists in applying by means of a camel's-hair pencil, the following ointment in a thin layer over the affected parts:

Crocin . . . . .	1 part.
Iodoform . . . . .	4 parts.
Lanolin . . . . .	10 parts.

After the ointment is applied it is covered with a thin layer of gutta-percha. This method is said to be especially applicable to erysipelas of the face and of the hairy scalp.

In the method of treatment of Nussbaum and Brumen, ichthyol is employed in collodion.

Hallepeau recommends the use of a solution of one part to twenty of salicylate sodium. Thick cloths are wet with this solution, then applied to the affected parts, and then covered with a layer of rubber cloth so as to prevent evaporation. Almost immediate relief is obtained, and a cure is said to follow on the third to the fifth day.

Hunter recommends the injection of carbolic acid into the healthy skin at a distance from the part infected. This method of treatment is extremely painful, and is only applicable in severe cases of the face or hairy scalp.

Dr. Kraske advises making an incision in the healthy skin around the erysipelatous patch before applying the antiseptic substance.

Wöfler makes use of mechanical compression by bandages applied so as to circumscribe the inflamed tissue, while Dr. Kraske proposes elastic rubber bands

to accomplish the same effect, where these are applicable.

#### DEATH FROM A LARGE DOSE OF PARALDEHYDE.<sup>8</sup>

Bridget O'B., twenty years old, was admitted to the fever hospital attached to the Cork workhouse, suffering from typhoid fever. Through an oversight on the part of the attendant, she was probably given six or seven drachms of paraldehyde. In about five minutes she fell into an unconscious state, and, despite medical assistance, she died some hours later.

#### ARISTOL.

(1) Aristol has been used in a pure state in sclerotic and other ulcerations in the male and female genitals. After washing the ulcers with carbolic or sublimate water, the aristol was powdered on and covered with gauze. In ulcers on the glans penis it is necessary to remove the bandage frequently on account of priapism; in those cases iodoform has the advantage over aristol. In syphilitic and indolent ulcers or chancres, the latter acts exceedingly well. Great cleanliness is necessary, especially about the female genitals. In fresh cases aristol has no advantage over iodoform.

(2) Aristol was made use of with the best results in acute otitis media and otorrhoea in place of boracic acid, in lupus laryngis, laryngorrhoea, in ulcerations of the penis, and ulcers of the leg. In burns aristol (with oil or lanolin, ten per cent.) relieved pain and caused rapid cure.

Aristol possesses the advantages of iodoform and can even be used in children, with whom iodoform must be used carefully.

Aristol has not a penetrating odor like iodoform.

### Clinical Department.

#### TWO CASES OF LAPAROTOMY FOR PELVIC ABSCESS, WITH PERFORATION OF THE INTESTINE, AND CONTINUOUS PURULENT DISCHARGES.

BY ERNEST W. CUSHING, M.D.

I HAVE the honor to present to your Society to-night two specimens which illustrate a class of cases, the most difficult and dangerous of all the results of pelvic inflammation, which can be dealt with surgically. I refer to cases where suppuration in and around the uterine appendages has found an exit through the intestine, through which the pus is continually discharged, although the suppurating sac or tube never ceases to secrete a fresh supply, so that the unhappy patient wastes miserably, and succumbs at length from the well-known effects of prolonged suppuration.

I desire to call particular attention to such cases, because in many text-books the discharge of a so-called pelvic abscess through the rectum or bladder is spoken of as a sort of natural and almost favorable termination of the disease, whereas, in point of fact, it is almost always a lamentable and miserable failure on the part of nature to cure the disorder, and at the present time must usually imply that there has been a

<sup>7</sup> Read by invitation before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, December, 1890.

<sup>8</sup> Lancet, August 29, 1890.

<sup>7</sup> Therapeutic Gazette, No. 16, 1890.

want on the part of the attendant physician either of a due comprehension of the nature and gravity of the original pelvic inflammation, or a lack of diligence in securing a proper evacuation of the pus, and removal of the diseased appendages by abdominal section. The change of opinion in regard to the pathology of pelvic inflammation has been so striking within the last few years that it is not to be wondered at that these neglected cases continue to occur, and, owing to many circumstances which are quite beyond the control of family physicians, it is clear that a certain number of women will always continue to be unable to obtain, or will refuse the opportunity of receiving timely surgical interference, so that in order to be finally saved they must undergo an operation much more critical and difficult than the removal of the seat of disease by a seasonable laparotomy would have been.

The number of such operations, where a perforation of a bowel exists already, which have been reported is, however, so limited that no rules have been established for the technique of the operation, and I submit these two cases to the attention of this Society, hoping that the experience of some of the members may serve as a basis for a discussion as to the proper means of treating such formidable complications.

CASE I. Mrs. McL., patient of Dr. Coffee, of West Fairlee, Vt., applied for admission to the Woman's Charity Club Hospital, December 1, 1890, with the following history: She had been suffering from some pelvic disease since she was nineteen years of age, when she broke down at school, and was treated with tampons and pessary. Since that time she has had great trouble at her menstrual periods, and has never regained her health fully. Has been married for several years, but has never conceived; is now thirty-one years of age. Six years ago she went to bed for a long period, and had several severe uterine hemorrhages; she was treated with tampons for enlargement of the uterus. Had an attack of peritonitis about the middle of last October, and had been confined to her bed for about six weeks before that; has gradually recovered sufficiently to be transported to the hospital.

On admission, the diagnosis of discharge of pus from the intestine was immediately made, from the characteristic odor and appearance of the discharges. On examination I found what appeared to be a small fibroid tumor much obscured by rigidity of the abdominal walls and of the vaginal roof, with evidence of the presence of a mass in the left iliac fossa. The patient was emaciated and cachectic; although I greatly feared that there might be a complication with malignant disease, I determined to give the patient the benefit of an operation.

On opening the abdomen the enlargement of the uterus was found to be a common myoma; both tubes were the seat of pyosalpinx; and on the left there was a considerable abscess cavity, which communicated with the colon at a point near the middle of the sigmoid flexure. No attempt was made to remove the myoma; but the uterine appendages, and the sac of the abscess, were enucleated carefully, tied close to the corium of the uterus, and removed. The connection between the tube and the colon was separated as gently as possible; the opening in the bowel, which was about one inch long, was trimmed and refreshed with sponges, and then the muscular and mucous coats were united with a continuous suture of fine silk, over

which was another continuous sero-serous suture, bringing peritoneal surfaces together; careful irrigation and a glass drainage-tube completed the operation. Recovery was uneventful; no fecal matter escaped through the tube, although a little gas passed off at times through the opening, after the tube had been removed. This finally closed, however. The tumor seems to be somewhat smaller than before the operation, and gives no trouble.<sup>2</sup>

CASE II. Mrs. B., aged forty, was sent to me at the hospital by Dr. Greene, of Bethel, Vt., in May 1890, with the following history: For fourteen years she had been a sufferer from uterine disorder, and during the last three years there had been repeated attacks of pelvic inflammation. In September, 1889, an attack more severe than usual occurred, when an abscess formed and ruptured into the rectum high up. Through the latter there had been a continual discharge of very offensive pus, which was so profuse that the strength of the patient was failing and she was slowly sinking. Under these circumstances her physician sent her to the hospital, feeling that the source of this waste, which could not be controlled through the rectum, in spite of careful attempts at disinfection and drainage, must be found and remedied by surgical measures. Examination showed masses in the region of the tubes, both of which were evidently affected. The discharge of pus was horribly offensive, and the condition being desperate, I concluded to perform laparotomy.

At the operation one pus tube was removed without much difficulty; but on the left both tube and ovary were involved in a large abscess, the wall of which was densely adherent to the intestines and to the surrounding parts. After isolating the upper part of the large sac it was opened, when gas and pus, mingled with feces, escaped. The cavity of the abscess was now carefully irrigated with a strong solution of sulpho-naphthol, the patient being turned on her side, and care being taken to allow as little of the fluid as possible to escape into the abdominal cavity. I was strongly tempted to sew the sac into the abdominal wound, but concluded that the fecal fistula certain to result from this course would leave the patient little better off than before. I therefore carefully enucleated the whole sac, separating it from its connection with the intestine with as little violence as possible. Dr. Greene now passed his finger into the rectum so that it emerged through the rent in the latter, and I was able to feel the finger, and with a Sims' speculum to see it, in the pelvis. The edges of the opening in the intestine were caught with pressure forceps and carefully drawn up, and the opening closed with eight fine silk stitches and a continuous suture of catgut. Irrigation; glass drainage-tube; recovery, with fecal fistula, which closed entirely within a month, so that the patient went home well, and has remained in good health now for seven months.

NAME OF KOCH'S FLUID. — The new supply of Koch's lymph is sent out in bottles labelled, "Tuberculin, Dr. Libbertz," so that, after having had all sorts of names, such as "Kochin," "Koch's fluid," etc., bestowed on it by amateur godfathers, the lymph may now be considered officially christened.

<sup>2</sup> Patient has left the hospital very much improved in health, and apparently cured of the pelvic inflammation.

## Reports of Societies.

### THE MEDICAL SOCIETY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK.<sup>1</sup>

#### MIGRAINE AND HEADACHE FROM EYE-STRAIN.

THE point made by DR. P. CALLAN was that eye-strain was responsible in seventy-five per cent. of the cases for functional headache and migraine.

#### ONE THOUSAND CASES OF OCULAR HEADACHE, AND THE DIFFERENT STATES OF REFRACTION CONNECTED THEREWITH.

DR. W. F. MITTENDORF said that Dr. Roosa had anticipated the points which he had endeavored to emphasize in the paper which he had prepared. He believed that the treatment of a large majority of these eye cases should be directed to the improvement of the hygienic surroundings of the patients. Of the thousand cases of headache which he had observed and tabulated, only a fractional portion could be set down as the result of muscular insufficiencies directly.

#### SOME POINTS ON THE PATHOGENESIS OF AURAL VERTIGO.

THIS was the title of a communication by DR. O. D. POMEROY, of New York. He had deduced from the cases which had come under his immediate observation, that vertigo was the direct result of a variety of causes and among these he enumerated suppuration of the middle ear, labyrinthine disease from traumatism, sunken drum membrane in acute and chronic middle catarrh, sclerosis of the middle ear, Ménière's disease, polypi, and syphilis. Of late, operative procedures had been instituted for the relief of the conditions which caused pressure upon the peri-lymph and consequent vertigo. This consisted in a division of the tensor tympani of the stapedius perforation of the membrane and so forth, but with little effect. More recently still the membrane itself, with one or more of the ossicles, had been removed with the hope of relieving sources of pressure or obstruction to the passage of audible tones, but so far, with uncertain results. In reviewing the work of neurologists it was apparent enough that diseases of the internal ear figured principally as pathogenic factors in vertigo. This the speaker believed to be a conspicuous error, as in his experience, at least, a much larger number of cases of middle ear disease were concerned in the causation of vertigo than were those of the labyrinth. He had thought it proper to develop this subject from the fact that vertigo had often been regarded as evidence of brain or spinal disease when an investigation of the auditory apparatus might have placed the difficulty elsewhere.

#### APPENDICITIS.

THE importance which is now attached to inflammatory disturbances in the region of the appendix vermiformis from a medical and surgical standpoint was well demonstrated by the fact that an entire evening session was devoted to what proved to be a brilliant and exhaustive consideration of this subject. It is impossible in this writing to attempt more than the most superficial *résumé* of the points brought out by the several speakers.

DR. HERMAN MYNTER, of Buffalo, to whom had

<sup>1</sup> Eighty-fifth Annual Meeting, held at Albany, February 3-5, 1891. Continued from page 189 of the Journal.

been assigned the expounding of the gross pathology of the disease, said that he had followed in this respect the nomenclature of Professor With of Copenhagen, who had described three forms of appendicitis: (1) Peritonitis appendicularis adhesiva, in which the ulceration in the appendix went so deep that the peritoneal covering was affected and adhesions were formed; (2) peritonitis appendicularis localis, characterized by local peritonitis and abscess; (3) peritonitis appendicularis universalis, in which there was diffuse peritonitis by perforation into the peritoneal cavity. The question as to whether abscesses which formed were intra- or extra-peritoneal had been much debated. He saw no reason for any disagreement upon this point. Both the cæcum and the appendix were, according to Bull and others, always completely invested by peritoneum. An abscess starting in the appendix must necessarily at the onset be intra-peritoneal, limited by adhesions. If the adhesions were strong, and exudation continued to be deposited so that the perforation into the abdominal cavity was prevented, the parietal peritoneum might become perforated, and the pus was then in the retro-peritoneal tissue, that is, in the iliac fossa, and constituted an extra-peritoneal abscess, and if not opened by an extra-peritoneal incision above Poupart's ligament might perforate elsewhere, as, for instance, into the rectum, the ischio-rectal fossa, or backwards.

DR. A. P. GERSTER, continuing the subject of the pathology, said that in a majority of cases of perforation of the appendix, the cause was to be found in stenosis or atresia of some portion of the organ. Then there were perforations which occurred without such condition being present, as, for instance, from tuberculous ulceration, typhoid fever, and so on. It had been thought that foreign bodies had played a very important part in producing perforation, but he believed that, taking into consideration the large quantity of such bodies which were constantly swallowed in the food, that perforation ought under such circumstances to be much more frequent than it was. The appendix, having a muscular coat, had the power of expelling bodies which might be caught in its blind sac. He thought that this view was proven by the fact that in a vast proportion of cases of perforative and non-perforative appendicitis foreign bodies were not present at all. The most common cause of the trouble was a catarrhal condition which either took origin in the appendix itself, or was continued or transmitted from the *caput coli* into the appendix. The latter seemed to the speaker the most common process.

DR. CHARLES McBURNEY then gave an elaborate review of his own practical experience in treating the disease surgically, and the deductions which he had drawn therefrom as to the indications for early laparotomy. He emphasized the fact that the earliest possible diagnosis and frequent examination of the patient, might properly be demanded of every physician and surgeon who was called to attend a case of appendicitis. Clearly defined rules which would guide safely in all instances to a decision as to when a case of appendicitis might be safely treated conservatively, could not be laid down. A general description often, but not always, applicable was the best substitute he could offer. The diagnosis having been made in a given case, the treatment should be directed to ensuring absolute rest and controlling peri- and retro-peristalsis. As a local application over the cæcum and appendix, cold was by far the best. Anodynes should not be given to the

point of masking the symptoms, and were possibly better avoided altogether. If nausea disappeared within twelve hours, if at the end of the same period tenderness on pressure had not increased, if the temperature remained normal or had not risen to 100° in the mouth, if the pulse was not accelerated or but slightly so, and if the patient moved in bed with ease, the case was probably a mild one destined to recovery. If at the end of twelve hours more this state of things still obtained, the chance of favorable ending was enhanced. If during the succeeding two days no tumor had formed and the symptoms had all improved or some had improved while others had remained stationary, the case might be considered as practically safe, although complete rest should be enjoined. Again, in other cases the temperature would be higher, the pulse full and the nausea considerable; still these symptoms might not increase in severity, and the indications for conservative treatment would be clear. In these latter cases a short interval of twelve hours or more would usually develop signs of improvement, or of the cessation of advance, or of the advance of the symptoms. If signs of improvement had appeared, medical treatment would be continued. If the symptoms had merely ceased to advance, the decision would be postponed till another visit, to be made after a short interval, the medical treatment being in the meanwhile continued. If the symptoms had become more marked, then the question of immediate operation arose. In all of those cases which showed well-marked signs of increasing disease the question of an operation should be deliberately and carefully discussed, and in the opinion of the speaker the operation should be done. It was not best to wait strong evidence of perforation or peritonitis. It was not satisfactory to wait till the pulse became rapid and weak, and the respiration anxious. No one could name the signs of impending perforation. When spreading peritonitis was discoverable, the peritonitis had already spread. If the peritonitis had passed beyond the wall of an abscess, then the abscess had already ruptured. If marked distention of the abdomen was waited for, section might demonstrate septic paresis of the gut, a condition from which the speaker had never known a patient to recover. Such indications were conditions which it would be wiser to anticipate. It might be laid down as a rule with few exceptions that the indications of advancing disease could be clearly made out by the end of thirty-six hours, provided that the diagnosis had been made early, and followed up by several careful examinations. Advancing disease, with significant symptoms, at this period offered the necessary indications for operation. The speaker then more minutely considered the various symptoms, both subtle and pronounced, which should be observed by physician and surgeon as bearing upon the important question of operative interference.

DR. W. W. KEES, of Philadelphia, continued the discussion of the foregoing question under five heads: (1) Appendicitis of a mild form, without formation of abscess and terminating in resolution. (2) Perforative appendicitis followed by general peritonitis. This class he divided into severe, early, fulminating peritonitis, and an apparently mild peritonitis suddenly bursting out into general peritonitis from perforation of the appendix or rupture of an abscess. (3) Cases of abscess-formation in which evacuation of the pus was effected either by operation, external rupture or rupture into a hollow viscus. In these cases resolution or death usu-

ally took place in from three to four weeks. (4) Abscess-formation took place slowly, the chronicity continuing for weeks or months or even a year before discharge took place. (5) Cases of recurrent appendicitis. The speaker was of the opinion that of the milder forms examination would demonstrate that about one-third of all adults had been affected by one or more attacks. The position taken by Dr. Keen was substantially that of the previous speaker, that conservative measures were admissible only up to a certain point, beyond which operative procedures offered most encouraging results, the prospects diminishing in proportion to the delay.

DR. L. A. STRIMSON, of New York, in considering the technique of operations for the relief of appendicitis, divided these into two groups: those in which the general peritoneal cavity was opened with the intention of removing the appendix, and those in which the interference was limited to the evacuation of the abscess without exposure of the general cavity. For the first he recommended a lateral incision along the border of the right rectus. In the search for the appendix the anterior longitudinal bundle of unstriated muscle of the colon was a guide, for it ran directly to the appendix. To secure the stump of the appendix he preferred a stout catgut ligature to enfolding and suturing the end. He urged the employment of a drainage-tube and an abundant packing of iodoform gauze whenever pus was found and there had been prolonged exposure and handling of the intestines. He thought the use of these made it safe to empty and drain through the incision abscesses that were not adherent to the anterior abdominal wall. He did not advocate free irrigation of the general peritoneal cavity, as he considered it inefficient for disinfection and possibly harmful. For the second class of operations he recommended the usual oblique incision parallel to the upper part of Poupart's ligament, opening directly into the abscess if it were adherent in the line of the incision, or passing backward between the peritoneum and the iliac fascia, to reach the abscess from behind near the base of the appendix if it were small and not adherent in front. Abscesses deep in the pelvis could be operated upon through the anterior wall of the rectum by guiding the knife on the finger after stretching the sphincter.

DR. ROBERT F. WEIR, of New York, gave his conclusions as to the propriety of and the indications for resection of the appendix during the quiescent stage of chronic relapsing appendicitis. A year ago he had expressed the opinion that when the recurrent attacks of appendical inflammation were so frequent as to impair the patient's usefulness in life, it was proper to run the risk of a laparotomy for relief, but that this measure might be delayed until an acute attack was in progress. Careful deductions made from twenty-four cases had induced him to concur in the opinion that, in the absence of definite contraindications, intermediate laparotomy might be performed in cases where the patients were debared from the enjoyment of life or the ability to earn a living. He was led to indorse this view from the uncertainty of attaining a proper discrimination in diagnosis, from the slight mortality in the quiescent stage, and the usually uniform good results which were obtained.

DR. ALBERT VANDER VEER, of Albany, considered the relation of the physician and surgeon in the care of cases of appendicitis. He thought that the care of

such cases, so far as the physician was concerned consisted in an early recognition of the disease, and that then, in view of the present success of abdominal surgery in these cases, it became his duty promptly to share the anxiety of the case with the operating surgeon. There existed no longer any excuse for a physician in full practice who pleaded ignorance of "the McBurney point." Upon the surgeon, after being called into consultation, there would rest much of the subsequent responsibility, though both physician and surgeon should associate in watching the case. If the care of appendicitis could be upon the basis thus suggested, fewer cases would come to the operating table in a septic condition seeking the surgeon's aid only as a forlorn hope.

DR. FRANCIS BACON, of New Haven, said that the expectant plan which he had so far adopted might be regarded by some as unjustifiable temerity. He narrated a case in which he had operated with cocaine anæsthesia and in which an interesting point had been observed. When the appendix was exposed and during a moment of sensitiveness handling of the organ had caused the patient to complain of pain in the region of the umbilicus.

#### PELVIC INFLAMMATION IN WOMEN.

This formed the subject of a series of papers and discussions.

DR. A. F. CURRIER, of New York, introduced the subject. He said that the practical points which were to be explained, were whether pelvic inflammations in women, were due to traumatism or infection or both. Also, what was the influence of parturition, gonorrhœa, syphilis, surgical injuries to the pelvic structures, the congestion of menstruation, retained secretions within the uterus or vagina, and solid and cystic new growths. Blood and lymph vessels and glands, nerves, muscular and cellular tissue, serous and mucous membrane were all present in the pelvis, and were all susceptible of inflammatory processes. The uterine appendages might undergo varying degrees of inflammation and degeneration; as to the methods of dealing with the various morbid processes, he would leave that part of the discussion to the gentlemen who followed him.

DR. W. GILL WYLIE, of New York, in dealing with the question of the pathology of inflammation of the uterine appendages and tissues around the uterus said, that when in a state of acute inflammation it was very difficult to make a differential diagnosis as to the location of the inflammation in many cases. During the acute stage of septic poisoning after labor, or abortion, there was inflammation of the veins and lymphatics, but phlegmon was rarely formed in cellular tissue. The poison might extend in the cellular tissue and an acute cellulitis kill the patient, but such a condition as a chronic cellulitis the speaker had never seen. When removing diseased Fallopian tubes and ovaries during the acute stage of the formation of a pelvic abscess he had found the connective tissue of the broad ligament oedematous and thickened. Here the real disease was in the tube and ovary and the connective tissue was only affected by continuity, for when the tube and ovary were removed the oedema in the surrounding tissue would soon disappear.

In over four hundred laparotomies done for the removal of diseased tubes and ovaries, the great majority being typical cases of so-called cellulitis, the speaker had not found one case which could be fairly termed

cellulitis. Invariably the abscess had started in or about the Fallopian tube or ovary within the peritoneum.

(To be continued.)

#### THE OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY OF BOSTON.

CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING, December 13, 1890.

DR. DRAPER referred to the death of Dr. Doe, and moved that a committee of three be appointed by the Chair to draft resolutions on his death. The Chair appointed Dr. Draper, Dr. Blake and Dr. C. E. Stedman. The resolutions were printed in the December 18th number of the JOURNAL.

DR. TOWNSEND reported a case of pregnancy at an advanced age; and showed the patient and her child. (Publication reserved for a later date.)

DR. BLAKE spoke of a woman he had attended, who was forty-seven years old when she had her first child. Another patient gave birth to a child at the age of fifty-five years.

DR. RICHARDSON knew of an authentic case where the patient had her first and only child at the age of fifty-two years.

DR. SINCLAIR knew of two sisters who menstruated up to the age of fifty-six and sixty years respectively, and said that pregnancy was probably possible throughout the period of menstruation.

DR. TOWNSEND said that ovulation might continue after menstruation had ceased, and cited a case which he had seen reported of a woman who gave birth to a living child eighteen months after the cessation of menstruation, and he had himself attended a patient a few days ago, who, at the age of forty-three, gave birth to a living child eleven months after the catamenia had ceased; she had supposed it was the change of life.

DR. SINCLAIR knew of a similar case where confinement took place twelve months after the cessation of menses.

DR. EDWARD REYNOLDS read a paper  
ON THE EXTRACTION OF THE AFTER-COMING HEAD  
AND ARMS.<sup>1</sup>

DR. W. L. RICHARDSON said that he had found great help in delivering the head in such cases by attempting to first push back the head a little, one hand being behind the occiput and the two fingers of the other resting on either side of the nose, while at the same time the head is flexed as much as possible. By so doing a more perfect flexion is obtained. With the head at the superior strait it will be often found easy to deliver if the forceps are applied directly over the occiput and face. Formerly it was thought that forceps so applied would increase the bi-parietal diameter. Experiments have, however, shown such not to be the case—the effect produced being a telescoping of the head.

DR. GREEN said that in an article by Winckel, some twenty-nine different methods were described for delivering the after-coming head, all of which could probably be reduced to two or three good methods. Martin's (Winckel's) method consists in using the right hand for supra pubic pressure, the finger of the left hand being placed in the canine fossa.

<sup>1</sup> See page 205 of the Journal.

a method which would require the operator to be of more than average strength. It is undoubtedly a matter of personal experience, and each operator prefers his own way.

Dr. Green depends largely on the intelligent suprapubic pressure of an assistant, and believes it is always well to have a medical man for an assistant in these cases.

As to the use of forceps, he believed it to be a matter of personal equation, as the reader said, and for his own part he prefers manual extraction to this instrument. He had occasionally failed with forceps where he had afterwards succeeded with the hands.

Dr. TOWNSEND said that he had found the forceps most serviceable in the delivery of the after-coming head, and he believed that in difficult cases it was a much easier and more scientific way of delivery than the methods of manual extraction. He had been particularly fortunate in their use, and recalled especially one case which he had already reported to the Society where delivery by the Prague and Snellie-Veit methods failed, where forceps alone failed, but the quick application and use of axis traction brought out a living child.

In all cases where vigorous use of manual methods fail, he always uses, without delay, the forceps, and it may be owing to this fact that he regards them so favorably.

Dr. E. REYNOLDS said that this was probably the fact that those who use forceps early are the ones who are most impressed in their favor, and quoted a remark of Godell that he has lately learned to use more force in the manual extraction of the after-coming head, and has had less need of forceps.

Dr. RICHARDSON said that he always resorted to the forceps without delay if he was unsuccessful in the use of the manual methods. He did not believe in prolonged efforts at manual extraction.

Dr. E. W. CUSHING reported by invitation

TWO CASES OF LAPAROTOMY FOR TUBAL DISEASE,<sup>2</sup> and showed specimens.

Dr. BAKER said that this class of cases is both interesting and trying to manage, and it is to be noted that they have apparently increased in frequency lately, owing to the fact that they are now properly diagnosed, whereas they were formerly supposed to be cases of pelvic cellulitis.

It is a question whether they can be best treated by laparotomy or by an opening with drainage tube into the rectum. Undoubtedly, where the tube can be removed and the opening closed, as in Dr. Cushing's cases, this is certainly the best and quickest procedure, but many operators would not be so successful. The method of drainage into the rectum is, perhaps, therefore, the safest and best, especially if the opening be within easy reach.

Dr. CUSHING said that this would have been impossible in the first case, as the opening was high up in the sigmoid flexure, and there was a fibroid in the way.

Dr. CHILVER said that cases of pelvic abscess which open spontaneously into the rectum, generally get well. He had seen a case which was opened anteriorly, but which was not cured until it opened itself into the rectum.

Dr. BAKER said that the cases of pelvic abscess

which used formerly to waste to death with old discharging sinuses are not seen now in these days of laparotomy.

It was voted that copies of the resolutions on Dr. Doe's death be placed in the records, be published in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*<sup>3</sup> and be sent to the family of the deceased.

## NEW YORK MEDICO-LEGAL SOCIETY.

At a meeting of the Medico-Legal Society held February 11th, there was a discussion of the report of a special committee on

### HYPNOTISM,

in which certain questions were suggested for consideration, such as the following: Is hypnosis a disease? Is hypnotism attended with danger to the subject? Should hypnotism be used on criminals in an inquisitorial way? Should the Penal Code be amended, and the rules of evidence be changed to admit hypnotism as an element in court proceedings?

The first speaker was Dr. E. P. THWING, who took the ground that hypnosis was not as a rule dangerous to the subject. He had made about one hundred and fifty experiments, and no unsatisfactory results had followed any of them. Like other useful agents, however, hypnotism was liable to abuse, and he had heard of instances where serious results had followed such abuse of it. The employment of hypnotism in courts of law, in an inquisitorial way, to get accused persons to incriminate themselves, he believed would be improper and illegal.

A number of letters from authorities in different cities were read. Among them was one from Prof. WILLIAM JAMES, of Harvard, in which he strongly opposed the idea of using hypnotism inquisitorially, and also objected to having any legal rules laid down for the regulation of hypnotic experiments when conducted by scientific men of good professional standing.

Dr. CHARLES H. HUGHES, of St. Louis, wrote that under certain well-defined restrictions he thought that hypnotism could be used inquisitorially without either impropriety or injustice. He believed that public exhibitions of hypnotism should be prohibited by law. Hypnosis, he said, was an abnormal and unnatural function of the brain, and the practice of inducing it should not be encouraged where the subjects were persons of great impressibility.

Prof. GEORGE TRUMBULL LADD, of Chicago, expressed the opinion that hypnotism had not reached such a stage in either the general understanding or the scientific world as to call for any changes in the civil or criminal law. It might, for the time being, at least, properly be left in the control of science. The law, however, should prohibit public exhibitions of hypnotic subjects, and should prevent the practice of hypnotism by incompetent persons.

Among those who took part in the discussion were Dr. PAUL GIBICK and Mr. JULIAN HAWTHORNE. The latter believed that on certain occasions individuals become self-hypnotized, and the greatest achievements of orators, actors and poets were sometimes made in this state.

<sup>2</sup> See Journal of December 18, 1890.



## Recent Literature.

*Du Chemisme Stomacal (Digestion Normal Dyspepsie).*  
By Drs. G. HAYEM and J. WINTER. Pages 274.  
Paris: G. Masson, Publisher. 1891.

This book contains some exceedingly important new researches on the gastric juice in health and in disease. It is divided into two parts: I, The Normal Chemistry of the Gastric Juice; II, The Pathological Chemistry of the Stomach.

The writers reject the terms *hyperacidity* and *hypoacidity*, so much in use by the German authorities to designate two most common causes of dyspepsia and present as their classification three principal categories: *hyperpepsia*, *simple dyspepsia* and *hypoepsia*. The latter may end in complete *apepsia*.

Hyperpepsia is characterized by exaggeration of the normal fermentative processes; there is in the ordinary quantitative type augmentation of the free hydrochloric acid and of the chloro-organic compounds. But often the fermentative process, abnormally exaggerated, is, at the same time, deviated from its ordinary evolution, and the hyperpepsia becomes *qualitative*.

Hypoepsia signifies enfeeblement of the gastric fermentative processes. In the most common form there is deficiency of chlorides, deficiency of HCl, without notable qualitative deviation, without acid fermentation. Nearly all patients with hypoepsia in the first degree have been neuropathic; among the gastric lesions, dilatation of the stomach has been most frequently noted.

Apepsia is characterized by suppression of the stomachal chemical function. There is complete absence of HCl, free or combined.

In simple dyspepsia the patients complain of more or less pronounced digestive troubles, while the stomachal chemism is found to be absolutely normal or nearly so. The dyspepsia is generally constituted by an enfeeblement of the motricity of the stomach, or by phenomena of a purely nervous nature.

Such is the briefest possible analysis of a book which is destined to mark an epoch in the progress of stomachal pathology. The work is not easy reading, and fairly bristles with mathematical formulae, which, at first sight, remind one of a treatise on eye diseases.

Thus, on page 209, we find a clinical account of a case of hypoepsia with dilatation of the stomach and symptoms of neurasthenia. The condition of the gastric function is indicated by the following formula:

$$\begin{array}{lll} T = 0.335, & H = 0.110 & A = 0.120, \\ T = 0.166, & C = 0.129 & a = 0.022. \end{array}$$

He who is an enthusiast in gastric pathology will master both the formulae and the methods, and will be able henceforth to bring mathematical exactness into the work of clinical investigation.

The careful perusal of this book leaves in our mind a rather painful impression of the complexity of the pathological states of the stomach and the difficulty of diagnosis. Such qualitative and quantitative estimate of the dyspepsias as is set forth in this work necessitates repeated test experiments, "soundings" of the stomach and analyses of its contents, for which a special laboratory training, or the constant presence of a competent chemist is demanded; there are hints, too, as to possibilities in the direction of fearfully enhanced responsibilities on the part of the gastropathic expert of the future who must (if true to his calling), leave neglected none of these means of diagnosis which exact science has placed in his hands.

E. V. H.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, FEBRUARY 26, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## LEGISLATION CONCERNING ARSENIC.

A PETITION has recently been presented in the Massachusetts Legislature and referred to the Committee on Public Health, asking for legislation to forbid the manufacture and sale of paper hangings and fabrics containing arsenical pigments. The subject is not a new one. Attention has repeatedly been called, during the past fifty years, to the ill effects which may result from the use of articles colored with arsenical pigments. As a result, very stringent regulations exist in certain European countries restricting or preventing the manufacture, sale and importation of such articles.

For reasons not easy to understand, the importance of the subject does not appear to have been generally recognized in this country. The medical profession in Massachusetts has hitherto stood almost alone in its endeavors to impart to the community a proper knowledge of the subject and to secure restrictive legislation.

The State Board of Health early recognized the importance of affording the community some protection, and in their report presented to the legislature in January, 1872, published a carefully prepared paper by Dr. F. W. Draper, of Boston, "On the Evil Effects of the Use of Arsenic in certain Green Colors." In 1873, cases of poisoning by arsenic in a box factory at Lowell were investigated by Dr. E. G. Cutler, of Boston, whose paper was published in the seventh report of the Board, "with a special view to legislation on the subject." Again, in their tenth report, published in 1879, the Board expresses its opinion that "laws should be passed prohibiting the manufacture or sale of all articles improperly containing arsenic."

The investigation made by Dr. Draper was suggested by the extensive use as a pigment of the aceto-arsenite of copper (Schweinfürdt or Paris green). The arsenic acid process for the manufacture of magenta had been devised and patented twelve years before. But it was not very generally known till some years

later that arsenical colors are not limited to green, and that papers and other articles of every color are frequently arsenical owing to the use of arsenical anilines, or to the use of compounds of arsenic as mordants. In order to disseminate this information the State Board of Health, Lunacy and Charity published in the Health Supplement of their fifth report in 1884, a very complete article by Dr. E. S. Wood, entitled "Arsenic as a Domestic Poison."

In 1881, the Board of Health of the City of Boston, appreciating the importance of the subject, and the desirability of securing some legislation, secured an analysis of a large number of samples of papers and fabrics by Dr. W. B. Mills, whose results were published in the ninth report of the Board.

Four attempts have thus far been made to secure legislation in this State, in all of which the medical profession of Boston and vicinity has taken an active part. These attempts have all failed; yet they have been of incalculable service in securing to the community a great degree of protection from the dangers of arsenical poisoning. Probably less than five per cent. of the wall paper sold in Boston to-day are dangerously arsenical, against forty or fifty per cent. six or seven years ago. The number which contain as much as an accidental trace is to-day less than the number of highly arsenical ones then. This result has been brought about solely in consequence of the continued efforts of our Boards of Health, chemists and physicians. It is true that cases of wall-paper poisoning are still met with. But the majority of these are, we believe, caused by papers which were sold and put on the walls some years ago. These are beyond the reach of legislation.

We are of the opinion that the greatest danger at the present time is to be found in glazed papers, fabrics, and colors used for tinting walls. Any attempt to secure legislation directed to these is certain to provoke determined opposition owing to the extent of the industries involved. Yet the continued presentation of the subject is in every way desirable. Even if legislation is not secured, every attempt to secure it assists in imparting to the public a knowledge of the dangers which may result from the use of arsenical pigments. This knowledge will eventually prove as effectual in diminishing the danger as any legislative restrictions which can be obtained. When the public is so far educated as to demand non-arsenical colors, their use must cease. The results which have already been effected in the case of wall-papers, in the entire absence of any legislation, prove conclusively that the use of such pigments is wholly unnecessary. We believe, therefore, that no effort should be spared to secure the additional protection which will be afforded by the prohibition of the use of arsenical pigments on fabrics and other domestic articles.

The following is a translation of the inscription on the sign board of a "dispensary" in Milan: "Teeth extracted, corns cut, and tuberculosis cured after Professor Koch's method."

## THE ROLE OF THE LIVER IN THE PRODUCTION OF UREA.

UNTIL the time of Prevost and Dumas, it was believed that urea was formed in the kidney. These physiologists proved by their experiment of removing the kidneys in animals that urea is preformed in the blood or in the tissues, and from that day the kidney has been regarded rather as a filter than as a secreting organ destined to elaborate substances not previously existing in the blood.

Subsequently the doctrine was promulgated that urea is formed everywhere in the economy where nitrogenous waste is going on, its sources being metabolism of tissues and of unassimilated food-proteids. The muscles were believed to constitute no inconsiderable source; Wurtz's observation that lymph contains more urea than blood is suggestive of a direct relationship between urea and tissue-metamorphosis.

The facts which have given rise to the belief that the liver is the principal if not the only producer of urea may be briefly stated as follows:

It was discovered as early as 1846 that the urine of persons affected with chronic hepatitis contains little or no urea; twenty years later Meissner, basing himself on accurate analyses of the urine in acute yellow atrophy of the liver, laid down the law that destructive diseases of the liver entail diminution or suppression of urea. Bouchardat, in 1867, proclaimed that certain lesions of the liver are attended with augmentation of urea production, while others cause diminution. Brouardel and Marchison enriched medical literature by new observations showing "that the quantity of urea secreted and eliminated in twenty-four hours is dependent on two principal influences: the state of integrity or alteration of the hepatic cells, and the greater or less activity of the hepatic circulation.

In those cases which are characterized by augmentation of urea, the liver has not been found to be the seat of grave organic lesions, but only of simple functional disturbances, a hyperæmia, it may be, similar to what is observed in a certain number of cases of diabetes. In one case of spasmodic icterus, Bouchardat noted the enormous quantity of 133 grammes of urea in the twenty-four hours, and the excretion continued in this proportion for three or four days. Fourcroy and Vauquelin also announced about the same time (1846) that in icterus the urine may contain a very large proportion of urea. Foulhoux subsequently reported a case of simple hepatitis in which the figure of urea was double the ordinary.<sup>1</sup>

Facts of the second group—where there is diminution of urea—belong to cases of destructive lesions of the liver, where the whole extent of the hepatic parenchyma is affected. Under this head we find acute yellow atrophy of the liver, common cirrhosis, cancer of the liver which has invaded large portions of that gland, hydatid cysts, abscesses of considerable dimensions, granulo fatty degenerations of the liver, whether

<sup>1</sup> Chareot—*Maladies du Foie*, etc., 1882, p. 86.

following grave infectious fevers, or induced experimentally in animals.

Meissner's treatise contains the principal observations which have been made on animals confirmative of the pathological observations above mentioned. According to this authority, urea is not found in the muscles or in the lungs of mammals, but almost exclusively in the liver. In the liver of a dog which was bled to death, several centigrammes were obtained: the organ was carefully washed, and the vessels flushed out with warm water before being subjected to analysis. The results obtained by Meissner have been confirmed by Cyon, who concludes "that there is a real and rapid production of urea in the passage of the blood through the liver." Cyon appeals to facts similar to those adduced by Claude Bernard to prove that the liver produces sugar: the blood of the hepatic vein is found to contain more urea than the blood of the vena portæ.

Lecorché and Talamon<sup>2</sup> do not dispute the proposition that the liver produces urea, or that there is more urea in the hepatic than in the portal vein; they do dispute that the liver is the sole or the principal urea-forming organ. To the statement that in destructive diseases of the liver there is a diminution of urea, they oppose careful observations of their own, where, despite such destroying lesions (diffuse cancer, diffuse venous cirrhosis), the quantity of urea remained normal. This fall in the proportion of urea, of which Murchison and Brouardel make so much in its application to serious hepatic lesions, is equally characteristic of every disease of long duration, of every cachexia, cancerous, tuberculous or otherwise; it is, however, true, as a general rule, that in affections which alter the structure of the liver, the fall in urea-production is a little greater than in the chronic diseases of other organs. This is easily explained on the ground that the liver is an organ of great magnitude and importance; "it is quite natural that the quantity fabricated should fall considerably when a centre of formation so important is suppressed, but it will not do to push too far the consequences of this fact, and make ureopœiosis, that is, *urea making*, (from the Greek), a special function of the liver."<sup>3</sup> In fine, the diminution of urea, and the appearance of leucine and tyrosine and extractives in the urine are not accidents proper to acute yellow atrophy or other wasting diseases of the liver; "but simply an episode of the general perturbation imposed on the phenomena of dissimilation of the entire organism by the infectious disease."

Lecorché and Talamon next take up the facts adduced by Murchison and others, from which the conclusion is drawn that in states of hyperamnia, or excitation of the liver, the production of urea is exaggerated. This they admit to be true, but "polyuria, with augmentation of urea, is not peculiar to hepatic affections, being only a critical phenomenon, such as may be observed in any other acute disease; lastly, it

physiology seems to have demonstrated that urea is formed in the liver, clinical observation does not permit us to believe in a special function of that gland, but only in a phenomenon of dissimilation, such as takes place likewise in the intimate substance of all the tissues of the organism."

This, then, which is really the older doctrine, may, we think, be regarded as the latest authoritative teaching of science respecting the puzzling question of the sources of urea in the economy.

#### ANNUAL REPORT OF THE NEW YORK STATE BOARD OF CHARITIES.

In the twenty-fourth annual report of the State Board of Charities, just submitted to the Legislature, the claims for the further continuance of the supervisory work of the Board as regards public institutions for the insane, are discussed at some length. The Board of Charities thinks there are no reasons for the transfer to the State Lunacy Commission of the simple powers of supervision by the Board, inasmuch as they do not include any authority to order or direct changes in the institutions, or to modify the treatment of the insane, or to interfere with the Commission, but consist only of such as are necessary to give information to the Legislature. . . .

"The question is, shall the numerous and expanded institutions for the insane, extended over the vast territory of the State, the worst wards and inmost recesses of which are properly, and in great degree necessarily, closed to the public at large, be closed also against all official examination, except by the three salaried officials, who, however competent or personally eminent, are legally distinguished by being specially charged with the execution of the laws. The first answer is that these executive powers of the Commission, as construed by it, are similar, though superior, to those of the superintendents of the respective institutions; and, covering the vast territorial jurisdiction of the State, have already become so complicated and onerous as to induce the Commission to seek partial relief from their visitatorial and supervisory duties specified in the act of 1889, and to secure such relief by the amendatory act of 1890. The further and sufficient answer, which it is submitted should be conclusive, is that the State system for the care of the insane, which is necessarily withdrawn from public observation, should not by law be withdrawn also from official inspection."

The report places the number of insane in the custody of the institutions of the State on October 1, 1890, at 16,022, as against 15,538 on October 1, 1889. The poor-houses and almshouses of the State are stated to furnish shelter, in round numbers, for an average of 22,000 persons, 9,000 of whom are insane, and 13,000 otherwise disabled. A gradual and steady improvement in these institutions has undoubtedly taken place since the visits of the Board were inaugurated.

<sup>1</sup> Etudes Médicales, p. 491, *et seq.*

<sup>2</sup> Lecorché and Talamon, *loc cit*, p. 406.

## BONE TRANSPLANTATION AT THE CHARITY HOSPITAL.

As a rule the medical discoveries heralded by the daily press are of questionable value. This, it may be added, is as true since the presentation of paratubercle as it was before. It is for this reason that little value was placed on the newspaper reports of the case of bone transplantation from a dog, announced several months ago in the *New York* daily papers: especially as the journals of that city have within a few years devoted some space to the exploiting of impossible surgical feats, and the sensational accounts of grave operations. But this opinion will not be held after reading the article by Dr. Phelps in the last number of the *New York Medical Record*, giving the details of his unusual case. Although transplantation of bone is no novelty, the method employed by Dr. Phelps is not only novel, but one which will not be frequently repeated, owing to the difficulty of commanding the necessary conditions; and although the result was not a surgical success, yet experimentally it is of great value.

It is natural that an attempt to temporarily unite a human being and a dog in a union as close as that of the Siamese twins should have excited the interest of a newspaper reporter, and also of the lay mind; but it is doubtful if either could appreciate the scientific importance of the question, or the value of the first attempt of the union of the circulation between the two branches of the vertebrates, hitherto entirely separated since the primeval division from the ancestral vertebrate whose nature and character even a Darwinian would be unable to define. The reason for the selection of a dog was, according to Dr. Phelps, the similarity of the elements of the blood. The experiment, which was certainly attempted in the cause of humanity, was carried out with a great deal of care and thoroughness. Any one who is familiar with laboratory work will admit that the problem which Dr. Phelps presented to himself was a most difficult one and one which gives credit even if only partially successful.

Of how great practical value this may be is at present a question. If, however, we take the broader view that no well-established fact is without value, it will be admitted that the case of Dr. Phelps is worthy of investigation. He has certainly made it easier for a second attempt in the same direction, should it be regarded as advisable; and considering the difficulty of his undertaking and the pains that were required to have carried out his attempt, the profession is certainly indebted to him not only for the work, but for the careful explanation of what was certainly a carefully prepared experiment.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

**SMALL POX IN TEXAS.**—Small-pox is still prevailing at different points in Texas and New Mexico, and is within twenty miles or less of the city of El Paso. The people are often unwilling to be vaccinated. In many of the towns no isolation is thought of.

**TYPHOID FEVER IN FLORENCE.**—Since the middle of December there has been an epidemic of typhoid fever in Florence, which is now fast diminishing. From December 16th to January 23d, 1,179 cases were reported, with a ratio of deaths ranging in different weeks from twelve to forty per cent.

**THE HARVARD MEDICAL SOCIETY OF NEW YORK CITY**, composed of graduates of the Harvard Medical School residing in New York, has recently been organized, with Dr. Rufus P. Lincoln as President, Dr. Paul F. Mundé as Vice-President, Dr. Dillon Brown as Secretary, and an Executive Committee consisting of the President, the Secretary, and Dr. Frederic R. Sturgis, Dr. William J. Morton, and Dr. Henry C. Coe. Meetings are to be held on the first Saturday of each month, except June, July, August, and September.

**THE PREVENTION OF NARCOTIC INEBRIETY.**—At a meeting of the American Association for the Cure of Inebriety, held February 18th at the Academy of Medicine, New York, Dr. J. B. Mattison, of Brooklyn, offered the following preamble and resolutions:

*Whereas*, a leading cause of morphinism, chloralism and cocaineism is the facility with which morphine, chloral and cocaine can be procured from pharmacists; and,

*Whereas*, the refilling of prescriptions containing these drugs is a potent factor in the rise and growth of these diseases.

*Therefore, be it resolved*, as the sense of this Association, that no retail druggist should sell morphine, chloral or cocaine, except on a physician's prescription; that no prescription containing morphine, chloral or cocaine should be refilled, except on the written order of a physician.

These were unanimously adopted, and a committee consisting of Drs. Mattison, Crothers and Wright was appointed to secure legislation along the line of the resolutions.

**A LEPROSY COMMISSION TO INDIA** has been dispatched from England, which, after an investigation of one year, is expected to report concerning the desirability or otherwise of encouraging the voluntary partial withdrawal of lepers from among the non-leperous population; of enforcing the complete isolation of all lepers; and of enforcing the isolation of certain lepers. It will also report on the best methods of accomplishing whatever may be decided upon.

**AN AFRICAN SANATORIUM.**—The German Emperor has given a sum of 20,000 marks towards the erection of a sanatorium in some "elevated healthy region of German East Africa." A German hospital has been built at Dar-es-Salaam.

**INFELCENZA AND CHILDREN'S GROWTH.**—A systematic course of observations of the growth in weight of the children in the Deaf-mute Institution at Copenhagen has been kept up for seven years. Among the most striking results is the fact that the principal increase takes place in the autumn months. In the year 1889, influenza appeared in Copenhagen toward the end of November. Six of the professors of the institution were attacked, while no pronounced cases were de-

veloped among the pupils. At the same time, for four weeks after the 23d of November, the weight of the boys increased only two-fifths as rapidly as it had done in the corresponding weeks of the previous years, while the girls gained nothing.

**INJECTION OF DOG SERUM AS A REMEDY FOR TUBERCULOSIS.**—In a series of communications made in the course of the last two years to the Société de Biologie, MM. Héricourt and Richet have given the results obtained by the injection of the blood of an animal refractory to tuberculosis, such as the dog, into the economy of one susceptible to the disease. They have demonstrated experimentally that such a proceeding exerts a retarding influence on the evolution of tuberculosis artificially communicated, without, however, stopping it altogether. With a view of intensifying these partially protective properties of canine blood, they inoculated the dog with a large dose of very active tuberculous matter, and one month later (the animal having lost flesh, and exhibiting manifest signs of ill health) injected into the peritoneal cavity of rabbits 70 cc. of the dog's blood. Encouraged by their results, they have extended the application of their method to tuberculous human beings, employing the serum only. M. Richet reports that four phthisical men have, since the early part of December, 1890, been subjected to this treatment. The results obtained seem to warrant the assumption that the introduction of the serum of dog's blood into the human economy counteracts, to some extent at least, the influence of Koch's bacillus.

**ADDITIONS TO THE BRITISH PHARMACOPEIA.**—Amongst the new drugs introduced are: Sulphonal, phenacetin, paraldehyde, picrotoxin, oil of cade, hydrobromate of homatropine, eucalyptus gum, acetanilide, gluside, and phenazone, the last three being official names for antifebrin, saccharin and antipyrine respectively. "Lanoline" appears in the additions as hydrous wool fat (*adeps lanae hydrosus*). Wool fat is described as "the purified cholestrin-fat of sheep's wool," and the hydrous variety is to be made from this by the addition of thirty per cent. of water. Among the new preparations are: a tincture and ointment of hamamelis, syrup of ferrous chloride, and *pilula ferri*, the latter representing Bland's pill, and each five-grain pill to contain about one grain of carbonate of iron; menthol plaster; castor oil mixture, in which the oil is emulsified with the aid of solution of potash and syrup, the mixture being flavored with oils of lemon and cloves, whilst orange-flower water is used as a vehicle (two ounces of the mixture contains six drachms of castor oil); sulphur lozenges, each containing five grains of precipitated sulphur, and one grain of acid tartrate of potassium; and ointment of hemlock, made by adding hydrous wool fat and a little boric acid to evaporated hemlock juice.

## NEW ENGLAND.

**LEGISLATIVE HEARINGS.**—Those in favor of the petition that unvaccinated children may be allowed to

attend schools appeared before the Committee on Public Health. There was a hearing before the same committee in regard to the expediency of enacting a law which will prevent the manufacture or sale of articles of household or personal use containing arsenic, where such articles may be dangerous to the health of the community. Edward S. Hale, Esq., appeared for the petitioners. John D. Long, Esq., appeared for the dealers in paper-hangings, as remonstrants. The petitioners in favor of some regulation in the use of arsenic were heard, and the hearing was continued to March 11th. Petitions were presented from five hundred people.

**CHARITY CLUB HOSPITAL FAIR.**—A fair is being held in Boston by some interested and energetic ladies in behalf of the Charity Club Hospital.

## NEW YORK.

**TWO CASES OF SMALL-POX,** the first, it is said, that have been reported in the city for about two years, were discovered by the health authorities on February 20th. Both the patients, who were Armenian peddlers, were removed to the hospital, and every precaution was at once taken to prevent any spread of the disease. A large number of the residents in the vicinity of the men's lodgings were vaccinated by the sanitary corps.

**GIFT TO THE WOMAN'S HOSPITAL.**—Mr. Morris K. Jesup has made a generous gift of \$100,000 to the Woman's Hospital. It is to be known as the Abby Sherwood Jesup fund, in memory of his mother, and the income from it is to be used in giving the benefits of the hospital to women who are in whole or in part able to pay their own expenses.

**FIRE IN ST. MARY'S HOSPITAL.**—St. Mary's Hospital, at Rochester, was destroyed by fire, on the night of February 15th. There were in the institution at the time 250 patients, 19 Sisters of Charity, and a considerable number of employees, but they all escaped in safety. One fireman, however, was unfortunately fatally injured by a falling cornice. The loss of property amounted to some \$65,000, and the insurance on it was only about \$20,000. The entire building had just been thoroughly repaired and newly fitted up at an expense of \$50,000. The hospital was a three-story stone structure, with two long wings and a tower at the end of each of the latter. It was founded a number of years ago by Mother Hieronyma, who has just completed her fiftieth year of service as a nun in the Roman Catholic Church; an event which was to have been celebrated with appropriate ceremonies on the day after that on which the fire occurred.

**DR. GAIUS LEONARD HALSEY,** a well-known physician of Central New York, died at Unadilla on February 17th. During the past year he published an account of a trip which he made to California during the gold fever of 1849, and also some interesting reminiscences of a physician's life in a country village fifty years ago.

## Miscellany.

### EFFECTS OF OREXIN ON ASSIMILATION.<sup>1</sup>

THE effects of hydrochlorate of orexin on the assimilation of nitrogen and fat and on the nitrogenous metabolism in healthy as well as in diseased subjects has recently been studied by Dr. E. T. Kotliar, chief of Professor Manassein's therapeutic clinic in St. Petersburg, the pathological cases comprising three of chronic gastric catarrh and one of carcinoma of the stomach. The results obtained are thus summarized. Orexin given in quantities of from five to twelve grains daily for four or five days increases the assimilation of nitrogen both in healthy and in diseased subjects. It increases the assimilation of fat in diseased subjects. The nitrogenous assimilation is lessened to a marked degree in healthy persons, but much less so and less constantly in diseased subjects. In both classes of individuals the appetite is improved, the sensation of hunger not, however, being always increased.

### DISINFECTION OF TUBERCULOUS SPUTUM.

DR. MARTIN KIRCHNER<sup>2</sup> points out that tubercle bacilli are more resistant than some other micro-organisms to the action of some antiseptic fluids, but are very easily destroyed by others. Four per cent. carbolic acid with the addition of two per cent. of hydrochloric acid; or ten per cent. creolin, will suffice to render tubercle bacilli innocuous in a very short time. Caustic soda and potash on the other hand, and five per cent. permanganate of potash have no effect, nor is a solution of 1 in 1,000 of corrosive sublimate sufficient, owing to the highly albuminous character of the sputum in which the bacilli are contained. It has now been proved that tuberculous sputum may retain its infective properties for ten months even after decomposition or drying up. A temperature of 70° C., has been shown to be insufficient to render tuberculous sputum innocuous, and the author believes that absolute disinfection is only to be obtained by means of steam. This plan was advocated by Grancher and De Genes in 1888, but the apparatus devised for the purpose was cumbersome and costly.

Now that there is a general disposition to treat tuberculous cases by collecting them together, it should be an absolute law that all the sputum proceeding from such cases should be rendered harmless before it is disposed of in the common drains. With this object, Dr. Kirchner has caused a form of disinfecting kettle to be constructed, consisting of a round metal box about ten inches high and sixteen inches in diameter, its floor forming a shallow tank to hold the water to be vaporized, the whole being covered with a lid perforated at one point for the passage of a thermometer. In this box are placed two or more trays perforated to permit of the free circulation of steam, and so arranged as to carry five pitting cups of the special pattern which he uses. These cups are placed for half an hour within the apparatus, heat being maintained so that the temperature of the steam never falls below 100° C. Small cups made of glass with wide lips and ends, conical, should be used in preference to the spittoon, but not be placed within reach of the patient's

hand, and be clearly labelled. These cups must be placed in the disinfecting box for half an hour before they are emptied, and their contents may then with safety be treated by simple washing.

### MACEWEN ON THE CURE OF ANEURISM.

IN an address delivered before the Midland Medical Society, Dr. Macewen<sup>1</sup> remarks upon the methods of curing aneurism by acting directly upon the blood stream to bring about coagulation. When the current of blood is unobstructed, white thrombi are prone to form in the interior of a vessel at a spot where irritation has been induced, and from which the endothelium has been removed. When this process has been initiated, it tends to grow by superimposed accretions, so that a partial thrombosis may proceed until complete occlusion occurs. In large aneurismal sacs it is, as a rule, many months before occlusion by this process takes place.

A thrombus formed by acting on the contents of an aneurismal sac is different from one induced by acting on its walls. The introduction of foreign bodies into the sac of an aneurism in which the blood is freely circulating, with the object of forming red thrombi, is not the most certain way of producing permanent occlusion of the vessel. White thrombi are more suitable for permanent aneurismal occlusion under such circumstances. A white thrombus may be secured in an aneurismal sac by irritating the wall of the aneurism in such a way as to induce infiltration of the parietes with leucocytes and a segregation of them from the blood stream at the point of irritation. The irritation ought to be just sufficient to set up reparative exudation, and should not exceed it; if the irritation be pushed to such an extent as to induce softening of the vessel wall, not only would the object be frustrated, but the pressure of blood from within might cause the aneurism to burst. It is better to provide many foci of thrombi, either by producing a uniform irritation over the whole inner surface, or by stimulating as many points as possible.

The instrument employed is a pin of sufficient length to completely transfix the aneurism and to permit of manipulation within it. Its calibre ought to be as fine as possible, the strength being only sufficient to penetrate the coat of the aneurism and the intervening tissues. It is cylindrical, tapers to a point like an ordinary sewing needle, and has on the opposite end a somewhat rounded head. As the coats of aneurismal sacs vary in thickness, it is necessary for the pins to vary in calibre. They should also be finely polished.

The operation is preceded by careful cleansing and asepsis of the skin over the aneurism. The aseptic pin is then made to penetrate the sac, and pass through its cavity until it comes in contact with the opposite side, and no farther. Then irritation may be affected, either by moving the pin over the surface of the inner wall, or by allowing the impulse of the blood-current playing on the very thin pin to produce the same result. If the wall, penetrated by the pin, on introduction be dense, the former method will be preferable, as the force of the blood-current will produce so feeble an action on the thin pin as to be insufficient to move

<sup>1</sup> An Address on Aneurism, by William Macewen, M.D., of Glasgow. British Medical Journal, November 15, 1900, and Annals of Surgery, January, 1901.

<sup>2</sup> The Lancet, January 15, 1891.  
 Communicated by the Editor, No. 1, 1891.

it to and fro, while it is firmly grasped by a dense wall. After acting thus for ten minutes at one part, the point of the pin, without being removed from the sac, ought to be shifted to another spot, and so on, until the greater portion of the internal surface opposite to the point of entrance has been acted upon. A single insertion of the pin through the aneurismal sac into its interior may be sufficient to enable the point of the instrument to come into contact with the greater part of its internal surface, but in some cases puncture from various sides of the external wall may be necessary. In the case of a very large aneurism, several pins may be introduced from various points.

In some cases Dr. Macewen has repeated the irritation many times at intervals of weeks. Four cases are detailed, in two of which the clinical results were verified by a subsequent pathological examination. Of these four cases, one involved the innominate, one the left subclavian, one the abdominal aorta, and one the upper part of the femoral implicating the external iliac. Two of these were absolutely cured by the induction of white thrombi within the sac. One was so greatly relieved that he was able to resume his work as a locomotive engine driver. One died after two months' treatment from asphyxia when the aneurism was two-thirds healed, and when complete consolidation was within a few weeks of consummation.

In connection with the subject Dr. Macewen remarks that any method which would induce the occlusion of the sac by the formation of white thrombi and its consequent organization into living tissues, might be used, provided it evinced any superiority to this one. Such a one in particular would be a method which, while equally successful and easily applied, would do away with the necessity of opening the sac.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**ERGOTIN IN CHRONIC GONORRHOEA.** — Roicki,<sup>1</sup> a Russian, uses the following solution of ergotin:

R Ergotin . . . . . grs. v.  
Aque destil. . . . . 3 i M.

Use as an injection several times daily. Ergotin is given by the mouth at the same time.

**CREOLIN IN INFANTILE DIARRHOEA.** — Schwing<sup>2</sup> recommends the following mixture for infants who are suffering from diarrhoea:

R Creolin . . . . . grs. i to ii j.  
Aque cinnamon. . . . . 3 i ss.  
Syrup . . . . . 3 ss.

Mix, and administer a coffee-spoonful every two or three hours.

### Correspondence.

#### PUBLICATION OF THE RESULTS BY KOCH'S METHOD.

Boston, February 22, 1891.

MR. EDITOR: — It seems to me high time that notices similar to the following from the Boston *Transcript* of February 21st should meet with criticism at the hands of men able to give an opinion as to the results of the treatment of patients by Koch's material.

"Of the twenty-four patients who were first accepted at the Massachusetts General Hospital for treatment with Professor Koch's remedy for tuberculosis, about half have been discharged. This is not to indicate that the cure is completed in every case, but the improvement is so marked that they have been sent to their homes to report after a time that varies according to the condition of each case. If the patient continues to show the improvement that is now to be noted, the discharge will be permanent. A marked improvement is shown in the case of all the patients who have been under treatment.

"Nearly all the places left vacant have been filled, and only two beds remain vacant; but these will be filled at once from the long list of applicants now on file. A second consignment of lymph has been received from Germany, which is enough to continue the treatment upon those now in the hospital for some time; and it is expected that more will be sent over before the present supply is exhausted.

"Applications are still received at the hospital from those who desire to begin the treatment, but these are not frequent. For the first four weeks they kept pouring in, and it required considerable additional work to examine all that applied; but it is now done without difficulty."

While physicians are carefully experimenting with the material, and as yet have expressed no opinion as to the ultimate result of the treatment, the public are led to believe that we have under our control a material which is almost a sure cure for tuberculosis.

It seems to me but just to those suffering from tuberculosis that they should be informed that, as yet, the treatment by Koch's method is only a great clinical experiment. The public have not access to scientific journals where they can read that, as yet, even the most enthusiastic adherents of this method of treatment have not demonstrated or claimed a single case of cure of any tuberculous lesion.

Respectfully yours,  
HENRY JACKSON, M.D.

#### RECORD OF MORTALITY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, FEBRUARY 13, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for Feb.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Measles.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.
New York . . .	1,322,277	755	396	18.41	20.79	2.51	6.22	3.44
Chicago . . .	1,100,000	438	242	21.92	20.88	2.92	7.58	4.20
Philadelphia . .	1,064,277	409	142	11.49	13.20	—	4.89	1.22
Brooklyn . . .	872,467	342	145	17.81	16.08	2.34	7.01	2.22
St. Louis . . .	550,000	191	62	11.52	9.94	—	5.76	.52
Baltimore . . .	509,345	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston . . .	446,597	176	38	4.48	22.43	—	2.56	.64
Cincinnati . . .	325,000	120	—	7.50	13.33	—	4.16	—
New Orleans . .	200,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington . .	220,000	113	43	13.51	14.41	2.70	3.60	—
Nashville . . .	68,513	31	11	19.35	12.90	12.20	—	—
Charleston . . .	60,115	35	7	8.56	8.56	—	2.5	—
Portland . . .	42,000	15	5	15.23	15.23	—	—	—
Worcester . . .	47,336	22	9	9.09	18.18	—	—	—
Lowell . . .	77,605	45	23	15.55	22.22	—	—	—
Fall River . . .	74,254	24	7	12.50	4.16	—	8.32	1.16
Cambridge . . .	69,857	19	10	12.50	15.79	—	—	—
Lynn . . .	55,684	16	2	12.50	18.75	—	6.25	—
Lawrence . . .	41,539	22	4	22.72	13.63	—	—	—
Springfield . .	41,161	16	5	18.75	12.50	—	—	6.25
New Bedford . .	40,765	12	1	—	—	—	—	—
Somerville . . .	40,115	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke . . .	35,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem . . .	30,735	13	1	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea . . .	27,850	13	4	—	38.46	—	—	—
Haverhill . . .	27,222	14	6	—	55.71	—	—	—
Brocton . . .	27,278	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Taunton . . .	25,269	9	2	11.11	—	—	11.11	—
Newton . . .	24,375	5	0	—	—	—	—	—
Malden . . .	22,984	7	1	14.28	—	—	—	—
Woburn . . .	22,007	5	3	—	20.00	—	—	—
Glooucester . .	21,292	5	1	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham . . .	18,522	4	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield . . .	17,722	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy . . .	16,711	5	2	—	20.00	—	—	—
Northampton .	14,291	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport .	13,911	6	0	—	—	—	—	—
Brookline . . .	12,676	4	1	—	25.00	—	—	—

Deaths reported 2,923; under five years of age 1,083; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrheal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 440.

<sup>1</sup> Médecine Moderne.  
<sup>2</sup> Semaine Médicale.

acute lung diseases 491, consumption 345, diphtheria and croup 158, scarlet fever 66, typhoid fever 54, diarrhoeal diseases 49, measles 38, whooping-cough 22, erysipelas 22, cerebro-spinal meningitis 11, puerperal fever 7, malarial fever 6.

From typhoid fever Chicago 16, Philadelphia 14, New York 5, Lowell and Lawrence 4 each, Cincinnati and Washington 3 each, Brooklyn, St. Louis, Nashville, Charleston and Malden 1 each. From diarrhoeal diseases New York 14, Chicago 11, St. Louis 5, Philadelphia 4, Lowell 3, Brooklyn, Boston and Washington 2 each, Charleston, Worcester and Lawrence 1 each. From whooping-cough Chicago 4, New York 8, Brooklyn 6, St. Louis 3, Philadelphia and Springfield 2 each, Washington and Worcester 1 each. From erysipelas New York 10, Brooklyn 6, Chicago 4, Philadelphia 2. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 4, New York 3, Washington 2, Brooklyn and Lynn 1 each. From malarial fever Brooklyn 3, New York 2, Cincinnati 1.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending February 16th, the death-rate was 19.8. Deaths reported 3,803; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 426, whooping-cough 84, measles 89, scarlet fever 58, diphtheria 43, diarrhoea 57, fever 30.

The death-rates ranged from 12.6 in Derby to 37.8 in Preston, Birmingham 21.7, Bradford 18.2, Hull 14.7, Leeds 19.6, Liverpool 16.1, London 19.0, Manchester 21.9, Newcastle-on-Tyne 23.1, Sheffield 20.0, Sunderland 19.5.

In Edinburgh 19.9, Glasgow 25.4, Dublin 26.5.

#### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending Feb. 14, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter.	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	We'thr.	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Maximum. Minimum.	Daily mean.				
	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.				
Sun. 8	30 16	25 20	100 93	N.	W.	12 6	S. C.
Mon. 9	30 26	21 33	101 100	97 N.W.	S.W.	6 12	O. R.
Tue. 10	29 52	38 43	102 100	70 S.W.	E.	8 18	R. C.
Wed. 11	30 25	23 22	71 66	35 W.	S.W.	12 7	C. C.
Th. 12	30 23	30 38	24 82	82 W.	S.W.	2 6	O. C.
Fri. 13	30 07	32 37	81 86	85 N.W.	S.W.	9 5	O. C.
Sat. 14	30 19	16 29	60 63	64 N.	N.W.	18 21	C. C.

W, wind; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, haze; S, smoky; R, rain; T, threat; N, snow. \* Indicates trace of rainfall. — Mean for week.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM FEBRUARY 14, 1891, TO FEBRUARY 20, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain LOUIS M. MAY'S, assistant surgeon, is relieved from further duty at Fort Stanton, New Mexico, and will report in person to the commanding officer, Whipple Barracks, Arizona, for duty at that station, relieving Captain RICHARD W. JOHNSON, assistant surgeon. Captain JOHNSON, on being relieved by Captain MAUS, assistant surgeon, will report in person to the commanding officer, San Carlos, Arizona Territory, for duty at that station. S. O. 25, Par. 7, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., February 12, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Lieutenant-Colonel CHARLES C. BYRNE, surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Sam Houston, Tex., and will report in person to the commanding general, Department of the Columbia, for duty as medical director of that Department, relieving Colonel FRANKLIN J. P. BERRY, surgeon. Colonel BERRY, on being relieved by Lieutenant-Colonel BYRNE, will proceed by the way of San Francisco, Cal., to St. Louis, Mo., and report in person to the commanding general, Department of the Missouri, for duty as medical director of that Department, relieving Colonel CHARLES PAGE, assistant surgeon-general. Colonel PAGE, on being relieved by Colonel BERRY, will report in person to the commanding general, Department of the Atlantic, for duty as medical director of that Department. S. O. 25, Par. 6, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., February 13, 1891.

#### SOCIETY NOTICES.

REPORTS SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION. A regular meeting of the Society will be held, at 19 Bayston Place, on Monday evening, March 24, at eight o'clock.

Readers: Dr. A. H. Nichols, "Simulated Primary Dementia. A Medical-Legal Case"; Dr. W. F. Temple, "A Report of Some Cases of Syphilis"; Dr. E. H. Fitz, "Intestinal Perforation in Typhoid Fever."

Report of Treasurer. Report of Committee on Admissions. T. F. SHERMAN, M.D., Secretary.

SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY. — There will be a meeting of this Section, at 19 Bayston Place, on Wednesday evening, March 4th, at eight o'clock. Dr. G. W. Allen will read a paper on the "Treatment of Acute Urethritis." Dr. D. W. Cheever will report a case of Compound Dislocation of the Hip-Joint. Dr. S. N. Nelson will show a patient in whose body four large pistol-balls were lodged, only one of them having been removed. Dr. S. J. Mixer will read a short paper, the subject of which will be announced on the card.

GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., Secretary.

AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION. — The forty-second annual session will be held in Washington, D. C., on Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday and Friday, May 5th, 6th, 7th and 8th, commencing on Tuesday at 11 A. M.

HARVARD MEDICAL SOCIETY OF NEW YORK. — A regular meeting will be held at the residence of Dr. R. F. Lincoln, 22 West 31st Street, on Saturday, March 7, 1891, at 8.30 P. M. Paper by Dr. H. C. Coe, "Diagnosis by Exclusion." If unable to attend, please notify Dr. Lincoln.

DR. DILLON BROWN, Secretary, 102 East 57th Street.

DR. R. P. LINCOLN, President.

SIXTH ANNUAL MEETING OF THE ASSOCIATION OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS. — The following preliminary programme has been announced:—

1. The President's Address, William Pepper, Philadelphia. 2. Discussion on the Relations between Arterial Disease and Visceral Changes. Referee, George L. Peabody, New York; Co-Referees, James K. Thacher, New Haven. William T. Councilman, Baltimore. 3. Discussion on the Remote Results of the Removal of the Ovaries and Tubes. Referee, William T. Lusk, New York; Co-Referee, Wharton Stalker, Philadelphia. 4. Discussion on the Treatment of Visceral Tuberculosis by Koch's Method. Reports by Francis P. Kinnicut, New York; Harold Ernst, Boston; William Oster, Baltimore; Commission of University of Pennsylvania, reported by Drs. Musser and Griffith, Philadelphia. 5. Experimental Studies on the Causes of the Localization of Pulmonary Phthisis, and certain other Infectious Diseases in the Lungs. J. West Roosevelt, New York. 6. The Relation of Drinking-waters to Disease. Henry F. Walcott, Cambridge. 7. Intestinal Perforation in Typhoid Fever. R. H. Fitz, Boston. 8. On Changes in the Red Blood Corpuscles in the Pernicious Anemia of Texas Cattle Fever. (By invitation.) Theobald Smith, Washington. 9. On the Diseases of the Kidney, popularly called "Bright's Disease." Francis Delfield, New York. 10. The Use of Albuminous Food in Diseases of the Kidney. William H. Draper, New York. 11. Bradycardia in Acute Articular Rheumatism. I. E. Atkinson, Baltimore. 12. The Treatment of Epileptiform Neuralgia. James Stewart, Montreal. 13. The Condition and Prospects of the Library of the Surgeon General's Office, and its Index Catalogue. John S. Billings, Washington. 14-16. Papers by Norman Bridge, Chicago; JOHN GUTKES, Philadelphia; William F. Whitney, Boston. Titles to be announced subsequently.

The meeting of the Association will be held at Washington, D. C., September 23d, 24th, 25th, in connection with the Second Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons.

#### DEATHS.

S. L. Chase, M.D., of Colchester, Conn., died February 15th.

Lealand J. Graves, M.D., died at Claremont, N. H., February 12d, aged seventy-nine years.

James H. Eldridge, M.D., died at East Greenwich, R. I., on February 20th, aged seventy-five.

Henry W. Stevens, M.D., Assistant Pathologist at the New York Hospital, died February 23d, aged thirty-three years.

Henry C. King, M.D., died at Phenix, R. I., on February 21st, aged sixty-three. He lived formerly at Aponeau and Providence.

Marius Duvall, M.D., Medical Director of the United States Navy, retired, with the relative rank of Commodore, died in Baltimore, February 21st, aged seventy-three.

J. A. Mend, M.D., died recently in New Orleans, aged forty-nine. He graduated from the Harvard Medical School in 1863, and since then has practiced in the South.

Theobald Obersteiner, M.D., who had been the body-physician of Maximilian, Emperor of Mexico, died in Vienna, January 25th, aged seventy-one. He was the father of the present Professor Obersteiner of Vienna.



## Original Articles.

BOSTON HOSPITALS.<sup>1</sup>

BY CLARENCE J. BLAKE, M.D., BOSTON.

THE writer of the Boylston prize essay for 1860,<sup>2</sup> in quoting the saying of Rousseau, "I know that the truth is in things and not in the mind which judges them,"<sup>3</sup> as having been used as evidence for the value of statistics, remarks further that the sentence contains also the germ of their fallacy, since statistics tend, when carried too far, to separate reason from observation; to ignore the subjective and to study only the objective phenomena of disease, and would lead the medical observer to overlook the fact that it is by his mind that he judges, and that the rectitude of his decision depends on his own mental acuteness.

The following statistical paper is presented, therefore, merely as a contribution of material which may possibly be made variously useful by others, while its collection has served the personal purpose of the writer in answering several questions naturally suggesting themselves in the consideration of so interesting a subject as the double purpose of the care of the physically disabled and the training of their self-constituted friends and helpers, a combined use of hospital foundations which has its sanction in precedent and age, ever since the establishment of a hospital and clinical school, the first of its kind, at Odessa in the fourth century, as well as in the broader intelligence and more widely diffused charitable spirit of to-day.

The extent and distribution of hospital service is necessarily limited by centres of population and physical demands; beyond these it may be justly said there is, in such a centre as Boston for instance, no limit to the provision which will be made by the well and well-to-do for the sick and needy, if only the need is justly demonstrable on a common-sense basis.

As obtained from the Bureau of Statistics,<sup>4</sup> the city of Boston has at present an estimated population of 446,547, and there is in addition, within a twelve-mile radius, a suburban population of over 400,000, distributed as follows:

## POPULATION, BOSTON AND VICINITY.

Boston . . . . .	446,547	Lynnfield . . . . .	785
Cambridge . . . . .	69,837	Medford . . . . .	11,052
Chelsea . . . . .	27,850	Melrose . . . . .	8,500
Lynn . . . . .	55,094	Milton . . . . .	4,278
Malden . . . . .	22,984	Nahant . . . . .	899
Newton . . . . .	24,357	Needham . . . . .	3,033
Somerville . . . . .	40,117	Quincy . . . . .	16,711
Waltham . . . . .	18,522	Reading . . . . .	4,080
Arlington . . . . .	5,625	Revere . . . . .	5,652
Belmont . . . . .	2,076	Saugus . . . . .	3,633
Braintree . . . . .	4,845	Stonham . . . . .	6,158
Brookline . . . . .	12,676	Swampscott* . . . . .	3,185
Dedham . . . . .	7,119	Watertown . . . . .	7,093
Everett . . . . .	11,040	Wellesley* . . . . .	3,526
Hull* . . . . .	1,003	Winchester . . . . .	4,847
Hyde Park . . . . .	10,200	Winthrop . . . . .	2,708
Lexington . . . . .	3,666	Woburn . . . . .	13,491

\* Hull, Swampscott and Wellesley are beyond the twelve-mile radius as measured on the railroads.

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Thursday Evening Club, February, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Dr. J. W. Cheever: The Value and the Fallacy of Statistics in the Observation of Disease.

<sup>3</sup> "Je sais que la vérité est dans les choses, et non dans mon esprit qui les juge; et que moins je mets du mien dans les jugements, plus j'en porte, plus je suis sûr d'approcher de la vérité."

<sup>4</sup> In using these figures it should be stated that they are subject to further revision, as the result of the official count now in progress.

Of the towns above enumerated five, namely, Cambridge, Lynn, Newton, Waltham and Quincy, with a total population of over 185,000, have already established hospitals of their own, with an aggregate of 135 beds, and with out-patient services or provision for the reception of such charity patients as come merely for advice or for such treatment as may be required without admission to the hospital.

Setting aside the recognized tendency of movement toward a large centre of population, which must always operate in a degree against the utilization of the suburban hospitals, a tendency favored in the case of Boston by its ample railroad connections with the suburbs, it is proper to estimate the population of Boston and vicinity within available reach of its hospital accommodations as at least 650,000.

This estimate leaves out of consideration the patients who may come from beyond the twelve-mile-radius towns, and who do very frequently come to the larger hospitals and clinics, as the records of those institutions show: for example, of patients admitted to the City Hospital in 1889, 1,415 were natives of Boston, and 487 of other towns in Massachusetts, about 25% of the whole number from the State coming from outside of Boston; there were admitted to the Massachusetts General Hospital in the same year 1,095 natives of Boston, 2,010 from other towns in Massachusetts, or a little over 64% from places in the State other than Boston; while the out-patient departments of the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary in the same year received 7,741 patients from Boston, and 6,030 from other parts of Massachusetts, a proportion of over 43%; to this must be added the patients who come from still greater distances, and who make, at a moderate estimate, from five to ten per cent. of the *clientèle* of our hospital clinics.<sup>5</sup>

To provide for this demand we have in Boston certainly twelve hospitals, and at least six distinct out-patient institutions or dispensaries, the largest of which maintains an extensive house visit or district service in addition to the work at its central office.

Some idea of the accommodation provided for that class of patients requiring removal from home to the continued care afforded by a hospital, and which is absolutely necessary to recovery in many cases, and can in no other way be so adequately furnished, is given by a glance at the number of beds in the general hospitals:

Massachusetts General Hospital, <sup>6</sup> Blossom St. . . . .	273
Boston City Hospital, <sup>7</sup> Harrison Ave. . . . .	512
Carney Hospital, Old Harbor St., So. Boston . . . . .	225

These, with exception of the Homœopathic Hospital, East Concord Street, 73 beds, which will have next year with its two new wings, 220 beds, comprise the "general" hospitals receiving all classes of patients, and affording a total of over 1,000 beds, while the house accommodation provided by the following special hospitals largely supplements the work of the general hospitals, which latter also include special

and nearly completed at Washington; the revision will not materially affect the results, but will possibly change them slightly.

<sup>5</sup> Of patients coming from considerable distances to enter hospitals many pay something toward their support while inmates, and are not, therefore, entirely a charge upon the institution; the amount paid usually falls short of the actual cost of maintenance.

<sup>6</sup> Medical beds 82; surgical 109; private rooms for both medical and surgical 36; abdominal ward (surgical) 15; equals 243, to which should be added the beds in the Convalescent Home, Waverly 30.

<sup>7</sup> Medical beds 109; surgical 191; private rooms 24; contagious wards 56; equals 480; Convalescent Home 32.

departments within themselves, showing to any one who has followed the development and growth of these institutions during the last decade an evidence of that specialization found in all occupations as a mark of the rapid growth of a community.

Children's Hospital, Huntington Avenue, to which it has been necessary within two years to add a new wing, receives children of all classes under twelve years of age, and has, in addition to its hospital building in town, a convalescent home, with eighteen beds, in Wellesley.	73 beds
Boston Lying-In Hospital, McLean Street, now in process of rebuilding and enlargement, to meet the pressing demands upon its services, when completed will have over . . . . .	70 beds
Free Hospital for Women, East Springfield Street, has at present twenty beds, but will soon remove to a larger building, on the corner of Park and Marion Streets, Brookline, within easy reach of the city proper, by means of the electric road, affording . . . . .	50 beds
the present building remaining in the hands of the Hospital for use as a dispensary or out-patient clinic with a few beds for emergency cases.	
Women's Charity Club Hospital, Chester Park, . . . . .	12 beds
New England Hospital for Women and Children, Dimock Street, Roxbury, maintaining also a dispensary for women and children in Fayette Street, city proper . . . . .	68 beds
St. Elizabeth's Hospital, having with its branch hospital at Fort Avenue, Roxbury, a total of . . . . .	68 beds
West End Nursery and Hospital for Infants, Blossom Street, . . . . .	18 beds
House of the Good Samaritan, McLean Street, . . . . .	28 beds
Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary, Charles Street, accommodates at present seventy house patients, but the demand upon the Institution has necessitated for aural patients additional wards, which will be completed during the present year, and will bring the house service up to . . . . .	90 beds

The hospital accommodation for the urban and suburban population of 650,000 may, therefore, be stated in the aggregate as a little less than 1,500 beds, though this enumeration does not include the private hospitals nor the beds maintained as purely secondary to out-patient clinics which may be the nuclei of future hospital establishments, as in the case of the Vincent Memorial Hospital now building as an addition to the Chambers Street Evening Dispensary for Women.

For purposes of comparison it is interesting as well as important, to note that New York city, with an estimated population of 1,470,306, has an aggregate of 5,380 hospital beds; Philadelphia, with a population of 1,020,318, has 3,697 hospital beds;\* and Baltimore, with 392,272 population, has 1,059 hospital beds, or, to put the estimate in another form, the proportion of hospital bed accommodation to the population is in

New York . . . . .	1 to 273
Philadelphia . . . . .	1 to 276
Baltimore . . . . .	1 to 370
Boston proper . . . . .	1 to 301

Or, if we include the immediate suburbs, which are virtually a part of Boston in their relation to it as previously mentioned, but 1 to 438.

Edinburgh, Scotland, is situated in regard to its suburbs and the surrounding country in respect to hospital work very much as is Boston, and it sustains, moreover, one of the most successful medical schools in the world; an estimate of a comparative character is therefore of interest. The present estimated population of Edinburgh and Leith is about 500,000, and there are in the city the following hospitals for the care of the sick to which the poor are admitted:

\* This estimate includes the Blockley Almshouse and Philadelphia Hospital with 1,400 beds.

Royal Infirmary, now 700, soon to be increased to 1,000	
Convalescent Home . . . . .	60
Royal Maternity . . . . .	30
Royal Hospital for Sick Children . . . . .	80
Chalmers Hospital . . . . .	40
Longmore Hospital . . . . .	70
Leith Hospital . . . . .	70
City Hospital (Fever) . . . . .	200
	1,560

Or a proportion of beds 1 to 290 of the population, exclusive of small special hospitals, of from five to ten beds each. This estimate is restricted to hospitals proper in the American use of the term, and does not, of course, include such institutions as Donaldson's, Stewart's and Heriot's Hospitals, which are schools for boys and girls, and omits, as was also done in the estimates for New York, Philadelphia, Baltimore and Boston, the large asylums and homes for incurables.

The discrepancy between need and supply in Boston would indicate the necessity either for a considerable increase of the suburban hospitals now affording but one bed to about eleven hundred of their local population, a considerable increase of the present urban hospitals, or in the near future the establishment of a new hospital in the direction of city growth.

That the enlargement of the present suburban hospitals and the building of others will do much to relieve the city hospital beds is not to be expected, in view of the always dominant centralizing tendency already mentioned, and in this suggestion lies the opportunity of the man of wealth who would make for himself a monument perpetuated in the need and the gratitude of the people.

What is true of the relationship between city and suburban hospitals as to house patients, is true in a still greater degree of the out-patient service; the ambulant patient can, as a rule, be treated where he wills, and where easy transport takes him, and in accordance with the law just mentioned, gravitates toward the largest centre; of this fact, and of the further fact that the demand for out-patient relief in the city is far in excess of the demand for hospital relief proper, the maintenance of a large number of institutions for the treatment of this class of patients alone, stands in evidence.

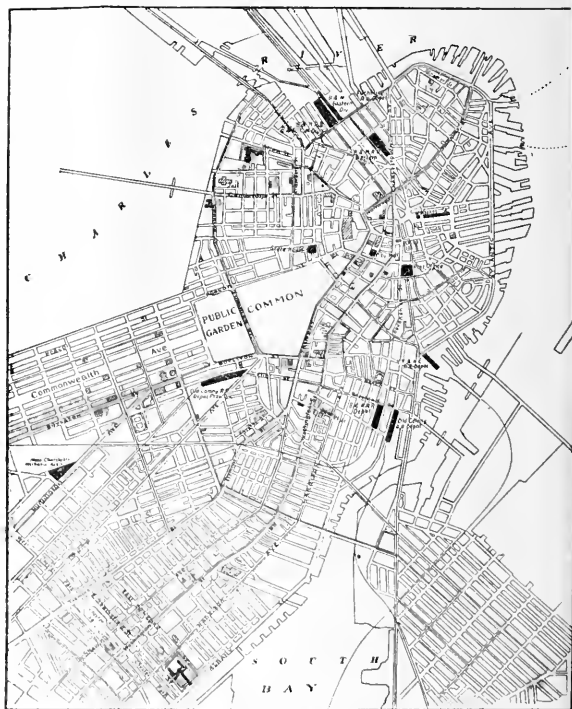
Of these charities the largest is the Boston Dispensary, situated on the corner of Bennett and Ash Streets, a building with a central waiting-room, and surrounding accommodations for twelve distinct out-patient departments, in which there were received and treated in one year over 21,000 new patients, in addition to the 12,167 new patients visited in their homes, under the excellent system of district service maintained by this institution, making a total of nearly 34,000 new patients in one year.

The dispensary in Fayette Street (New England Hospital for Women and Children) treated during the past year 4,130 new patients, and the Eye and Ear Infirmary nearly 15,000, while the out-patient departments of the larger hospitals show in gross the following figures as representing the new patients in one year:

West End Nursery . . . . .	1,000
Children's Hospital . . . . .	1,275
St. Elizabeth's Hospital . . . . .	3,576
Carney Hospital . . . . .	4,082
City Hospital, 1889 . . . . .	13,605
Massachusetts General Hospital, 1889 . . . . .	22,339



Plan of Boston Showing Position of Hospitals.



- |                                                      |                                               |
|------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|
| 1 City Hospital.                                     | 10 Medical Library Building.                  |
| 2 Massachusetts General Hospital.                    | 11 Bonnet Street Branch of Lying-In Hospital. |
| 3 Old Medical School. Clinics.                       | 12 Boston Dispensary.                         |
| 4 Eye and Ear Infirmary.                             | 13 Free Hospital for Women.                   |
| 5 West End Day Nursery.                              | 14 Charity Club Hospital.                     |
| 6 Lying-In Hospital.                                 | 15 St. Elizabeth Hospital.                    |
| 7 Evening Dispensary for Women and Vincent Memorial. | 16 Fayette Street Dispensary.                 |
| 8 Stamford Street Dispensary.                        | 17 Children's Hospital.                       |
| 9 Harvard Medical School.                            | 18 Carney Hospital.                           |
|                                                      | 19 Charter Street Dispensary.                 |

an aggregate of over one hundred thousand patients treated in one year outside of hospital wards, without including in the enumeration the Free Dispensary for Women and Children in Staniford Street, the North-End Dispensary in Charter Street, the Jamaica Plain, Charlestown and Roxbury Dispensaries, the evening Dispensary for Women in Chambers Street, the clinic of the Free Hospital for Women, and the Homœopathic Dispensaries in Burroughs Place, Chardon Street, and East Concord Street.

A glance at the accompanying map,<sup>9</sup> which gives the hospitals and dispensaries and the street railway lines most directly connecting them, in red, shows that the hospital supply of the city is so distributed at present as to make three distinct centres with intermediate and outlying institutions. One group includes the Massachusetts General Hospital, the old Medical School, now used for clinics, the Lying-in Hospital, House of the Good Samaritan, West-End Nursery, Vincent Memorial and Staniford Street Clinics and the Eye and Ear Infirmary. Another group includes the City Hospital, Free Hospital for Women, Charity Club Hospital, and St. Elizabeth's Hospital, while the Carney Hospital makes the medical centre for South Boston.

Intermediately are placed the largest dispensary, in Bennett Street, and the branch of the Lying-in Hospital, and toward the northeast and southwest respectively, the North-End or Charter Street Dispensary on the one hand, and the Children's Hospital and the new Free Hospital for Women on the other.

The location of the larger hospitals is seen, therefore, to be favorable in reference to the present distribution of population, which must, however, require in time another medical centre, as it grows westward, and as favorable for purposes of clinical instruction as is anywhere possible unless it be in the case of hospitals directly connected with medical schools.

#### AMBULANCE SERVICE DURING THE YEAR ENDING NOV. 30, 1890.

Conveyed to.	No. 1.	No. 2.	No. 3.	No. 4.	Total.
	Div. I.	Div. 3.	Div. 7.	Div. 11	
City Hospital . . . . .	150	322	41	17	530
Mass. Gen. Hospital . . . . .	125	63	12	..	200
Children's Hospital . . . . .	1	9	..	..	10
St. Elizabeth's Hospital . . . . .	..	1	..	..	1
Homœopathic Hospital . . . . .	..	1	..	..	1
Emergency Hospital G. A. R., . . . . .	..	9	..	..	9
Consumptive's Home . . . . .	1	1	..	..	2
Lying-in Hospital . . . . .	1	1	..	..	2
Marine Hospital . . . . .	6	1	2	..	9
Chardon Street Home . . . . .	3	3	..	..	6
Deer Island Boat . . . . .	2	2	..	..	4
Eye and Ear Infirmary . . . . .	1	..	..	..	1
County Jail . . . . .	1	1	..	..	2
Homo . . . . .	21	42	15	2	80
Morgue . . . . .	..	2	..	1	3
Wayfarers' Lodge . . . . .	..	1	..	..	1
Boston & Maine Depot . . . . .	1	1	..	..	2
Old Colony Depot . . . . .	1	1	..	..	2
Police Station 2 . . . . .	1	1	..	..	2
Police Station 4 . . . . .	..	3	..	..	3
Police Station 7 . . . . .	..	1	..	..	1
Police Station 8 . . . . .	..	8	..	..	8
Services not require . . . . .	..	..	29	..	29
Totals . . . . .	323	469	74	50	886

An additional ambulance was purchased during the year, making four in service. One was stationed in Division 11, to be used in case of accident to any of the others, and to respond to calls for ambulance service in that immediate vicinity. This ambulance rendered good service on the occasion of the accident on the Old Colony Railroad, at Quincy, August 19th.

Ambulance No. 1 made 323 runs, and conveyed 283 persons to the hospitals, 21 home and 11 to other places. Ambulance No.

2 made 469 runs, and conveyed 411 persons to the hospitals, 42 home and 16 to other places. Ambulance No. 3 made 74 runs, and conveyed 56 persons to the hospitals, 15 home and 1 elsewhere. Ambulance No. 4 made 20 runs, and conveyed 17 persons to the hospitals, 2 home and 1 elsewhere.

The question of location of the hospitals naturally suggests an inquiry into the means of transportation of the emergency cases which form an important part of their *clientèle*, 530 accident cases having been received at the Massachusetts General Hospital, and 888 at the City Hospital in a year. To meet this need each hospital has an ambulance service of its own; and there are, in addition, four police ambulances stationed as follows: No. 1 at Station 1, Hanover Street; No. 2 at Station 4, La Grange Street; No. 3 at Station 7, East Boston; No. 4 at Station 11, Dorchester; or one ambulance to four stations. The work done by these is shown by the preceding extract from the Report of the Board of Police — now in the hands of the printer — and needs no comment.<sup>10</sup>

It is impossible to review this provision for the care of the sick poor without appreciating the benefit which should accrue to humanity other than that immediately afforded in the relief of the individual; with each decade the educated physician is becoming a more important factor in the community, dealing directly with its most valuable possession, and, appreciating a double duty in the prevention as well as in the relief of human suffering, he must be at once both a student and a teacher as the necessity of his moral existence.

That the hospital has a function other than that for which it was originally founded, has come to be recognized more and more with that advance in medical education which tends to substitute the object lesson for the book, and to stimulate the appreciation of a fact by direct appeal to the sense perception of it, a change in education which is steadily taking place all along the line and the sense of which is nowhere better put than in what Professor Hyatt says of public museums and gardens.<sup>11</sup>

"Books have and perhaps always will occupy a very important part in education, but it must be remembered that all instruments with which humanity has done its work have suffered change, and have been greatly modified or wholly replaced by others. Books are instruments for recording mental conceptions and can, as a rule, convey only such ideas of the things of which they treat, as may be possessed by the author at the time of writing. He, having seen what he has described or discussed, may possibly have definite conceptions and write well, but the reader has not had the same advantages, and the impressions made upon his mind are necessarily fainter, and may be, owing to defects in the author's mode of treatment, or his own inability, very slight and transient. Books used in the schools have long been considered unsatisfactory by many of the best teachers. These recognize that printed pages cannot convey knowledge in sufficiently definite and impressive form unless used in connection with pictures or models or preferably the things themselves. In other words the visual element in education is becoming more and more important every day, and in many of the finest European and American schools the objects themselves are extensively used.

"Natural objects are Nature's books, the only ones

<sup>9</sup> The idea is taken from a similar map prepared by Professor John Chiene, of Edinburgh.

<sup>10</sup> Reference should be made to the interesting paper on the need of an Emergency Hospital, and the accompanying remarks published in the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, February 5, 1891.

<sup>11</sup> Atlantic Monthly, Jan., 1891. Houghton, Mifflin & Co., Boston.

that hold within themselves the infinite sources of knowledge, and never need to be reissued in improved editions. They can furnish food for study to all minds, whatever their capacity, and it is only a question of time when the advance of human learning will create even a greater demand for them than there is now for what is written about them."

What is here said may be well taken and applied to the modern study of medicine: "The most essential part of a student's instruction is obtained, as I believe," says Dr. Holmes, "not in the lecture-room but at the bedside; nothing seen there is lost. I do not hesitate to say, it (clinical teaching) is more essential than all the rest put together so far as the ordinary practice of medicine is concerned, and this is by far the most important thing to be learned, because it deals with so many more lives than any other branch of the profession; so, of personal instruction, I think it has many advantages of its own."<sup>12</sup>

"What we want to hear is the truth as it has been experienced by the person who speaks, not what has been felt by some writer in the dusty past, although that truth may be just as true and as eloquently expressed."<sup>13</sup>

"What I want above all things" said a third-year student, "is to touch a patient"; and between the Rev. Thomas Hyde and the medical student, lie the two important facts which make the value of clinical instruction,—the personal influence of an enthusiastic teacher and the personal experience of a living fact.

Very nearly twenty years ago a brilliantly aggressive member of the Massachusetts Medical Society asserted that specialists were the officers, and general practitioners the rank and file, of the profession. This sentiment was by no means heartily re-echoed at the time, the medical specialist being then a comparative rarity, and the "rank and file" largely in the majority. Nor has this assertion, it is safe to say, found more favor in the later years, although the specialists have greatly increased in number,—for, with the subdivision of labor, and the exploration of hitherto comparatively unknown regions of research, there has come a sense of interdependence and community of interest, which is a most valuable and wholesome thing in either an army or a brotherhood, and from which springs naturally an appreciation of the necessity for community of knowledge.

To carry out the military simile in another form, while the general practitioners constitute the main body and strength of an army, the officers of which are all promoted from the ranks, the specialists form a skirmish line of volunteers going out in different directions to explore, to gather information, and, most important sequence, to report back to the main body the line upon which it may, after corroborative investigation, with safety advance.

One of the duties, therefore, of the specialist, and particularly of the specialist with material for investigation at his hand, is *to investigate*, and another of his duties is *to teach*, in so far as the gift of teaching has been given him, and to report as simply and as plainly, as he can that which he has learned, since the knowledge which he has acquired is not his, but is held in trust as the property of that main body of which he is one of the rank and file on special service.

It is no longer, therefore, only for the undergraduate

in medicine that provision must be made; the elaboration of investigation which calls to its aid the collateral sciences necessitates division of labor in teaching as well as in practice, and this relationship between the teacher and the pupil, the hospital doctor in town and the general practitioner in the country, is being practically recognized by the recent establishment of post-graduate schools, as they are called, or graduate departments of already existing medical colleges, in the larger cities of the United States.

The instruction demanded in such a school must of necessity be as different as is the character of the students; the undergraduate must have his work in a great measure mapped out for him during a definite period of study; the graduate has already had this, and in addition the practical schooling which has taught him pretty succinctly, if he is the sort of person to profit by further instruction, what his needs in that direction are, and he applies for longer or shorter, single or combined courses, accordingly.

A medical graduate department, therefore, means provision for elective and almost exclusively clinical instruction with an independence in the arrangement of its courses and an elasticity in its government which would be quite incompatible with the successful existence of an undergraduate school. Provision must be made not only for such definite courses, annually repeated, as shall form the basis of its teaching and meet the needs of a majority of graduates, but for such special courses as occasional clinical opportunities or recent investigations on the part of individual teachers may suggest, a form of instruction which, coupled with freedom in the choice of assistants and material, stimulates the efforts of the instructor, brings the stronger men, both as teachers and as students, to the front, and has laid the foundation of more than one successful school.

To maintain such a department on a plane with the advancing standing of Harvard Medical School, which already takes the lead in the United States, both as to its admission requirements and the quantity and quality of its instruction, and to be able to supply instruction of a commensurate quality to practitioners who are now in increasing numbers coming to Boston for that purpose, it is important, not only that the relationship between the hospitals and the teachers in the profession should be maintained and these bonds strengthened, as has lately been done by the Board of Managers of the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary in their wise and generous encouragement of the use of the institution for clinical teaching,<sup>14</sup> but that provision should be made, as has already been suggested in such thoughtful papers as the last annual address before the Massachusetts Medical Society and the publications of the present Superintendent of the

<sup>12</sup> Extract from the Records of the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary, Managers' Quarterly Meeting on May 1, 1888.

<sup>13</sup> *Ibid.*, That the Board of Managers has received with much gratification the unanimous proposal of the Board of Surgeons that the use of the Aural Clinic should be favored for the purposes of instruction in connection with the Harvard Medical School or otherwise, that it cordially sympathizes with the desire of the Board of Surgeons to extend the usefulness of the Infirmary as widely as possible; and, accordingly, it requests the aural surgeons to take the necessary steps to arrange for such instruction, in addition to that already given students, as shall not interfere with due attention to the patients, whose interests should always be of paramount importance; that it would also be glad to receive in writing from the aural surgeons the plan proposed to be pursued, with such other information as they may have to offer, and that the President, Mr. Augustus Lowell, and the Secretary be a committee, with full powers to adjust details; and, finally, that it would be pleased to have the Board of Ophthalmic Surgeons consider the feasibility of establishing a similar course of instruction in its department."

<sup>14</sup> See a full report, Dr. W. Holmes, 1887.

<sup>15</sup> See a full report of Rev. Thomas Hyde, Boston, May, 1890.

State Almshouse at Tewksbury, for further hospital accommodation, and especially for important departments, as that of skin diseases, for instance, for which there is not a single special ward in any hospital in Boston, and for the treatment and study of certain contagious diseases, the persistence of which uncontrolled is a disgrace as well as a menace to the community.

Of earnest and willing teachers there is apparently no lack, since of the one hundred and ten physicians attached to the Eye and Ear Infirmary, St. Elizabeth's, Carney, Massachusetts General and City Hospitals, and the Boston Dispensary, sixty-one, or about fifty-five per cent, are engaged in medical instruction, two-thirds of this number being connected with Harvard Medical School, in which it is now arranged to have instruction continuous throughout the year, and available for both under-graduates and graduates. The medical profession is nowhere more at one in its sentiment in regard to advanced medical education and in its appreciation of what that means for public benefit, than in Boston, and in this community there is needed only a better knowledge of its work and purposes to bring it substantial encouragement.

#### SEWAGE: APPLICATION TO LAND THE BEST METHOD OF TREATMENT.<sup>1</sup>

BY HENRY J. BARNES, M.D.

It is now nearly seven years since I had the honor of reading before this Society a paper on the epuration of sewage by irrigation and agriculture, wherein I affirmed this to be the only known method by which complete purification could be accomplished, fulfilling sanitary requirements possessed by no other, besides being the most economic. The members of the medical profession who took part in the discussion admitted the possibilities of purification by this treatment, but doubt was generally expressed as to the advisability of our adopting it, either from a sanitary or an economic point of view. Among the engineers it received little or no favor, with the exception of one, who spoke favorably of the Pullman sewage farm, while maintaining that sewage does not act as other manures do, and it is therefore necessary in alternate years to suspend irrigation, and that the dry weather flow of sewage of Boston south of the Charles, would irrigate 15,000 acres. Another referred to our rigorous climate as being an obstacle. Another to our peculiar topography, there being no prairies favorably situated. Another said sewage is not applicable to hoed crops, and that Italian rye grass is not adapted to our climate, and it seemed as if the writer of the paper had informed himself chiefly by reading, which has embraced only one side of the question. A year later, this engineer recommended this system to a town not far from Boston, and mentioned Italian rye grass as one of the most desirable crops.

#### GLASGOW.

With the object of ascertaining how far actual experience, and the opinions of recognized authorities sustain the views expressed at the meeting, early in July, 1889, I visited Glasgow. This city discharges its

sewage into the tidal water of the Clyde, twenty miles from the mouth of the river. In consequence of the terrible offences created and the constant expense for dredging, the city has under consideration a plan for withdrawing the sewage from the river, and Mr. Young, the inspector of cleansing, after visiting Nottingham, Croyden, Berlin, Paris, and other places, has reported to the municipal committee on health, that it is quite practicable to purify, and at the same time utilize the sewage by irrigating the plains of Cart and Gryffe. All the household wastes of the present population of 750,000 including 118,000 water closets, could in his opinion be taken care of on 4,500 acres of land (for which he proposes to pay \$600 per acre) at an annual expense to the city above estimated income from the farm, of only about \$30,000.

Dr. Russell, the officer of health, and a well-known sanitarian, devoted the greater part of a day in conducting me about the town. He emphatically declared soil treatment to be the only means by which the sewage of Glasgow could be disposed of without seriously objectionable features.

#### EDINBURGH.

I visited the Cragentinny Meadows in company with Mr. Archer, health officer of Leith. On a part of the 450 acres belonging to Mr. Christie Miller, the sewage of Edinburgh has been utilized for over two hundred years, with the sole object of profit, no other fertilizer being employed. All the land is underdrained. There are forty acres of sandy soil, thirty of red clay, and one hundred and thirty of loam, receiving the sewage by gravitation. At the expense of the owner the sewage is pumped on other parts of the farm. Fifty years ago the lowest field was a barren strip of sea-sand, but now yielding enormous crops of grass. The manager stated that within his memory none of the land had been plowed or re-seeded. Two men are employed, one by day and one by night, to attend to the distribution, and keep the open carriers free. The grass is sold at auction at the beginning of each season, and cut as many times as the purchaser considers it for his advantage. Four to six crops are taken each year and used in stall feeding; \$125 to \$150 per acre is the usual price for one season's crops. The land takes all the dry weather flow from what is known as the old part of Edinburgh, and is equivalent to one thousand persons to the acre, and the water consumption thirty-nine gallons per capita. This makes a volume of sewage far exceeding the absorbing capacity of the soil, and much flows over the surface, to the final discharge, which is at times very foul. Many of the open ditches were also offensive, and indicated either neglect or parsimony on the part of the owner, and for this reason the municipal authorities of Edinburgh had appealed to the courts with the object of gaining control. A decision of the highest had just been rendered declaring the vested rights of the owner of the land unsalable. The health officers of Edinburgh and Leith, both admitting hostility to the farm, could not say the district was otherwise than the most healthful, and no testimony could be obtained, that any injury had ever resulted. The surgeon in charge of the government barracks, separated from the farm only by the railroad, testified that the health of the soldiers and their families was excellent, and that during the cholera epidemic at Leith and Edinburgh in 1865-66, not a case

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, of the Massachusetts Medical Society, Suffolk District, January 21, 1891.

occurred on the farm or in the vicinity. An amusing incident in the defence, was the exhibition of the *fac-simile* of four grave-stones, to prove the great age attainable by residence on the farm.

Dr. Littlejohn and Mr. Archer both expressed to me the opinion that soil treatment was the most satisfactory treatment of all methods known for the disposal of sewage.

#### LIVERPOOL.

Liverpool discharges sewage in the tidal estuary of the river Mersey. I did not discover any offensive feature, except that the water about the magnificent Victoria docks was highly discolored. Dr. Hope, the only health authority I met in Europe who spoke favorably of this method of disposal, declared the system to be entirely satisfactory. By accident I learned from a captain of one of the ferry-boats, that a bar was forming at the entrance of the harbor from sewage deposit, a result which the royal commission says may always be anticipated from the action of sewage in contact with the sulphates of sea water.

#### MANCHESTER AND SALFORD.

The river Erwill, which separates these large cities, receives the sewage of both. It rivals the Clyde in its offensive condition. Dr. Tatham, the health officer, informed me that the sewage must soon be withdrawn, and that soil treatment was the best and only known method by which it could be disposed of without objection.

#### BIRMINGHAM.

By the courtesy of Dr. Hill, health officer of the district, I was furnished with every facility for inspecting the sewage farm of the city, where the sewage of 650,000 people, amounting to 17,000,000 gallons per day, is purified and utilized on 1,260 acres. A partial treatment by lime is made necessary here, as the sewage has an acid reaction. The land has a comparatively deep soil of black loam, overlying a gravelly subsoil. It has been levelled and underdrained. With the exception of offensive odors about the precipitation works, I was unable to find any evidence of the presence of sewage, except to see it running in the open ditches, and observe the magnificent crops of vegetables growing on the land. I asked Dr. Hill if the volume of liquid or the putrescible organic matter contained in the sewage, fixed the limit of the soil for purifying purposes. He replied, "It is almost impossible to over-fertilize, but an easy matter to overburden the capacity of land to dispose of water." The city pays £20 rental per acre a year for land leased, and the average price paid for land purchased was \$760 per acre. To operate the farm it costs about \$135,000 a year, and the income from the sale of produce amounts to about \$100,000 a year. This is a remarkably satisfactory result, in view of the fact that the water has little or no value for agricultural purposes, owing to the character of the soil and climate. The engineer says, "the great item on the credit side of the account, is the satisfactory disposal of the sewage."

#### LEAMINGTON.

Dr. George Wilson, health officer of the district, conducted me over the farm of Lord Warwick and to the new hospital for contagious diseases in the centre of the town. In purchasing the site, provision was

made for the exclusion of sewage from the immediate vicinity, as the management of the farm had become very careless, since Mr. Tough had left to take charge at Birmingham. Signs of neglect were apparent in many places. The open carriers were old and filthy, the banks were broken in many places, where pools of stagnant sewage caused much offence. In other places the soil was washed from the roots of vegetation, by breaking through the embankments on the hill sides. The weeds were abundant and crops poor. This is the farm I described seven years ago as an example of profitable utilization, after the payment of \$2,000 a year for 1,000,000 gallons a day, delivered at the highest point of the land. It cost about \$35 an acre, including drainage to the depth of four to five feet, to prepare the land for the sewage. The surface was altered but very little, the position of the carriers being governed by the natural lay of the land; "a plan preferable," says Peregrine Birch, "to the common practice of piling down to the surface and robbing it of soil, till it can be irrigated from channels drawn with a parallel ruler." Dr. Wilson said the farm was, and now could be, conducted in a profitable and unobjectionable manner, and that he esteemed it the best known means for the disposal of sewage.

#### CROYDEN.

This is a city of 94,000 population, taking a water supply of thirty gallons per capita from deep wells, surrounded by the dense population of the town. The dry weather flow of the sewage amounts to 3,500,000 gallons per day, and in time of storm a maximum of 9,000,000 gallons is reached. About 500 acres of stiff clay soil without underdrains, is employed for the purification of the sewage, which is reached by gravitation, except a field of about 80 acres, reached by pumping, the motive power being the sewage discharged on the lower fields. Owing to the character of the soil the sewage flows over the surface from field to field and in time of storm discharges into the river Wandle clarified, but containing considerable sewage matter in solution, not, however, enough to influence fishing in the river at any time.

The land is generally low and therefore not likely to be benefited by sewage, except from the fertilizing properties it contains. A gentleman who contracts for most of the grass produced, feeds a herd of 150 cows for milk, which is sold in London.

The name of Alfred Carpenter is well known to you as a high authority in sanitary science. In 1856 his influence established this farm, and it is now twenty-four years since he introduced this method of disposal to an assembly of men of science, especially called to consider the subject of town drainage. His last public utterance on the subject was at the annual meeting of the British Medical Association in 1888, when he said: "It is difficult to prove a negative. I assert that disease germs are of two kinds, corresponding with active germs and resting spores. Eggs hatched and growing, and eggs unhatched. The hatched eggs are rapidly destroyed by the physical conditions under which they arrive at the farm. Exposure to air, a lower temperature than that necessary for warm-blooded creatures, absence of pabulum, and presence of injurious gases soon destroy their life; but the resisting spores (unhatched eggs) are more persistent. They certainly arrive on the farm and it might be expected they would do mischief, and so they do



(and would) if the sewage is not immediately applied to the land. But then, if arrested, Nature comes to our rescue, and destroys them by the sulphuretted hydrogen, which is engendered as soon as putrefaction is rampant; but putrefaction destroys the chance of a satisfactory financial return from the use of the sewage, and it is not to be encouraged. As soon as the resting spores come in contact with the spongioles of plant life, they are taken up with avidity, and taken in as food most energetically, much as human beings take in oysters when they get the opportunity. Some classes of plants which I have presumed to name carnivorous, among which I place rye grass, do assimilate these germs in the most rapid and satisfactory manner, so that no particle escapes their devouring power, and the effluent, so far as my observation goes, is absolutely free from their presence. . . . If sewage is kept moving it may travel any distance. The farm may be forty miles from the town producing it, but if so, the cost of transit will be large, which may be counterbalanced by cheaper cost of land. . . . I earnestly recommend sewage farming as applicable to all water-closet towns without exception, and feel sure it will be far more satisfactory than for it to be sent into the Thames, the Mersey or the Clyde, to the gradual destruction of our water-ways, and the removal from our midst of that which will give sinew, muscle, bone and marrow to the people." In a long interview with Dr. Carpenter, he maintained these views with great force, but lamented that the management of the Croyden corporation had been delegated to politicians ignorant of sanitary science, who were wasting the products of the farm by preventing consumption on the land, and thus playing into the hands of the rich cow-keeper and others, to the pecuniary disadvantage of the city. This he pronounced a monstrous perversion of common-sense.

## LONDON.

I can add little to the information you now possess as to the effect of discharging crude sewage into the tidal estuary of the Thames. From every point of view it is a nuisance of gigantic proportions, a cause of sickness, an injury to commerce. Five million of dollars in addition to twenty-one million already expended, is now being employed in constructing a plant to treat the sewage with lime, sulphate of iron, and permanganate of potash.

Dr. C. R. Drysdale, senior physician of the Metropolitan Hospital, said of this scheme, "For years past the Board, against the advice of Lord Bramwell's Commission, has gone on tormenting the dwellers on the banks of the Thames, by pouring daily 150,000,000 gallons of sewage into the river, and are now adding a greater absurdity, namely, the erection of two enormous tanks at Barkin and Crossness, where a useless experiment with chemicals is to be made," and quoted Sir R. Rawlinson to the effect that this experiment will cost London ten millions sterling for no purpose. Dr. Corfield stigmatizes it as a probable waste of public money and accuses the Metropolitan Board with setting at naught the conclusions of the Royal Commission. Dr. Carpenter said it is the scattering of an immense sum of money on works which may become useless. The present health officer of London, Dr. Sherley Murphy, said to me, "The city will never have a satisfactory system until land is employed for purifying the sewage."

## PARIS.

I visited the irrigation fields at Gennevilliers in company with the members of the International Congress of Hygiene, on a hot, muggy day of August. With the impression that on a show day defects are not likely to be made prominent in an exhibition, I traversed the fields outside the paths through which the company was guided, but failed to find in any place the slightest indication of an offensive nature. With many members of the Congress, following the example of the chief engineer of the city, M. Bechmann, we drank freely of the effluent, being assured of its purity, both by chemical and biological examination. Late in the afternoon, at a dinner given by the city at a public hall of the town, all the fruits and vegetables were said to have been taken from the experimental farm of the city, the truth of which could not be questioned by those having the opportunity of seeing the magnificent growing vegetation in all stages of culture.

In the post-prandial exercises, representative men of science from many parts of the world, all pronounced the system a success in every feature, in eulogizing the memory of Durand-Claye, who, regardless of threats of personal violence by villagers apprehensive of total annihilation of value in their property after an unfortunate experiment resulting in flooding a large area, and covering the premises of many under several feet of sewage, blocked and obstructed by the municipal authorities, assailed by law-suits, opposed by nearly all the savants of France, had triumphed over all, and lived to see the little field of two and a half hectares which "at first appeared like an oasis in a desert" expand into beautiful agricultural lands embracing over sixteen hundred acres, by the voluntary action of the inhabitants, who were, at the time of my visit engaged in raising funds to erect a monument to his memory.

The town has increased in population since the establishment of the system in 1868, thirty-five per cent., and now numbers a little over 3,600, nearly all occupied in raising vegetables for the Paris market. The mortality rates for five years preceding the irrigation was 32 per 1,000 per annum, for the last five years it has been a little under 25. In 1882, when typhoid was epidemic in Paris, there was no increase in the number of cases at Gennevilliers, and not a case of cholera in 1884 when this disease was epidemic in the city. The financial results are no less satisfactory. The rental value being five times greater since irrigation, and justifies the hope entertained by the city authorities of profitable utilization in the forests of Saint Germain, where works are now being constructed on lands acquired of the State at a rental per annum of \$24 per hectare, with the privilege of buying at \$820 per hectare.

(To be continued.)

STREET ACCIDENTS IN LONDON.—The Home Secretary stated in the House of Commons, in answer to a question put by a member, that in the past year 5,330 persons were injured, and 110 killed outright by vehicles in the streets of London.

"DOCTOR," said little Emily, "do you know that a baby that was fed on elephant's milk gained twenty pounds in one week?"—"Nonsense!" exclaimed the doctor, and then asked: "Whose baby was it?" "It was the elephant's baby," replied little Emily.

## PROGRESS IN DERMATOLOGY.

BY JOHN T. DOWEN, M.D.

## THE KOCH TREATMENT FROM A DERMATOLOGICAL STANDPOINT.

VERY little has thus far been published by dermatologists of acknowledged competency, on the subject of the Koch treatment. They have contented themselves, as a rule, with a corroboration of the remarkable effect that the injections have on many cases of lupus—more than that, the very nature of the morbid process, which is formidable chiefly from its inevitable tendency to recur after all appearances of disease have been removed, forbids us to affirm before the lapse of many months.

It is to the clinics of Paris and Vienna that we look with eagerness for a report of the progress of the cases treated, for in no other place in the world are the opportunities for investigating any treatment of cutaneous tuberculosis, so extensive. In Paris at the famous St. Louis hospital for skin diseases, ninety patients with lupus in its various forms are being treated and observed by a commission of the dermatologists connected with the institution, all of whom have had especial and abundant experience with the disease, and with the former modes of treatment. A preliminary report was to have been made to the French society of dermatology at the February meeting. In Vienna, Kaposi, whose opportunities for studying the treatment are equally great, after a preliminary visit to Berlin began the treatment of thirty-two lupus cases at the same time. He also made injections in numerous patients who were suffering from skin diseases, manifestly not tuberculous, and claims to have obtained a local reaction of the diseased tissue, together with constitutional reaction, in a case of leprosy, in a sarcoma of the pharynx, in a lupus erythematosus, and in two cases of syphilis. In fact, there seems to be no doubt now that the agent cannot in all cases be relied on as a means of differential diagnosis. Numerous cases of leprosy are reported by other observers, as showing a general and local reaction under its use, and in ten cases of lupus erythematosus that have been reported, a general reaction was noted in all, a marked local reaction in several.

Thibierge, of Paris, whose competency to judge of cutaneous changes cannot be questioned, reports in two articles in the *Annales de Dermatologie et de Syphiligraphie* the results of his observations of the treatment in the Berlin hospitals. These articles seem to have been written in a cool, impartial spirit, offering in this respect a marked contrast to many of the publications of the last three months. He asserts that the anchioration produced in cases of lupus is incontestable, having been observed in France, England and America, as well as in Germany. The improvement is most rapid and marked in the ulcerated forms, and this accords with the surgical observation that the best results are obtained in cases of open, fistulous lesions. A rapid and remarkable diminution of the elephantiasis-like infiltration that often complicates lupus, has also been observed in some instances. But no one has as yet published a case which can be considered as *healed*, that is to say where all the lupus nodules without exception have disappeared. The writer declares that he knows, on good authority, that the first patients treated in Berlin are in an almost stationary state, and that none of them has been freed from all his lupus

nodules, even temporarily. He concludes that from the evidence now before us (January 25, 1891) Koch's method produces in many cases of lupus a marked improvement, with a rapid cicatrization of the ulcerated portions, but it has not yet produced an even *apparent* cure, to say nothing of one that we may venture to regard as *permanent*.

Wickham, whose name is familiar to dermatologists from his studies of porosporosis and Paget's disease, concludes a letter written to the *British Journal of Dermatology* on the treatment of lupus at the St. Louis Hospital, as follows:

"I will not anticipate anything that might be said, or that will be shown at the next meeting;<sup>1</sup> but I can even now announce to my readers that unfortunately it does not appear as if the final results would be very favorable. After watching the treatment for six weeks, I have not seen a single case cured, or even one that has an appearance of a complete cure.

"Where the lupus has very much improved, a close examination shows a number of lupus nodules under the cicatrices. The lupus nodules and ulcers which are often quickly healed by thermo-cautery or scarification, are just those which derive the greatest benefit from the effects of Koch's lymph. The ulcerations become cicatrized, the nodules are diminished, but the lupus elements remaining appear absolutely stubborn. I have seen new appearances of lupus nodules, notwithstanding treatment, on the borders of old lupus. In fact, generally speaking, up to the present time, the great majority of lupus cases so treated do not show much difference after the treatment. Some have been improved, others have continued to spread and increase. But I do not wish to say more at present, but refer my readers to my next letter.

"We trust that the effects of the lymph during the month of January (second month of treatment) will have a more favorable result, and that the final decision of the Commission will be more satisfactory."

## PATHOLOGY OF ZOSTER, VACCINIA, ETC.

Pfeiffer<sup>2</sup> reports 117 cases of typical zoster, which were placed at his disposal by the medical club of Thüringen. From a careful study of the exact topography of the lesions in these 117 cases he concludes that the eruption corresponds more to the ramifications of the cutaneous arteries than to those of the nerves, and that this localization is especially emphasized in zoster pectoralis. A close examination of these cases proves that a prodromal attack of fever is almost universal, and neuralgia exceedingly frequent, and that in some cases atrophy of the muscles and sensory disturbances were noted. He concludes that zoster is probably not, as is generally believed, a trophoneurosis, but that the eruption is caused by a plugging of the capillaries of the affected part with lower organisms that are circulating in the blood. Attempts at cultivation from the contents of the vesicles in five cases, detected solely the presence of secondary colonies, whose inoculation, as well as that of the fresh fluid from the vesicles, failed to produce zoster.

On the other hand he finds specific cell forms in the rete layers, that have not hitherto been described in herpes zoster; they resemble the plasma cells somewhat, although not identical with them, and are also found in variola, ovine, vaccinia and varicella, but not

<sup>1</sup> Of the Société Française de Dermatologie et de Syphiligraphie.

<sup>2</sup> L. Pfeiffer. *Iena*, Gustav Fischer.

in erythema multiforme, cheiro pompholyx, etc. The author has found similar appearances in the epithelioma contagiosum of birds, and in the kidney of several varieties of snails. His conclusions are that zoster is an infectious disease, which produces its external manifestations by the agency of the blood channels.

The same writer has published a short work on the pathogenic protozoa with thirty-four illustrations in the text and one plate.<sup>3</sup> Induced by his belief in the infectious character of zoster, he was impelled to study the subject of the protozoa generally; and an opportunity was offered him in the laboratory of Professor Bütschli, one of the highest authorities on this subject. Comparative observations on cell hypertrophy caused by chytridiaceae, sporozoa, and flagellati have confirmed his opinion, that a foreign organism is to be found in the epithelium of the vesicles of zoster and of variola. His publication of one hundred pages is devoted first to comparative observations on cell hypertrophy caused by animal parasites as seen in the lower animals, and finally to a consideration of the affections of the human body that may be referred to the presence of these organisms.

In the contents of every fresh zoster vesicle examined in a one per cent. salt solution, are to be seen large cells of a greenish, glistening appearance, rounded, egg-shaped or drawn out at one end into a pear-shape, with a large nucleus and transparent protoplasm. They are recognized at once by their peculiar, glistening appearance. In places these round cells are seen to be enclosed in epithelial cells on the lower surface of the outer skin that has become separated from the mucous layer. Some of the epithelial cells contain but one of these foreign bodies; in larger flat, epithelial cells several may be seen. The nuclei of the "parasite" cell exhibit often a division into a number of segments (sporulation?) and some of the segments seem to be surrounded by a thin clear ectosark. The larger "parasite" cells are surrounded by an ectosark which exhibits active motion, quite similar to what takes place in the myxosporidiae. The smallest of the cells found in the serum show upon the warmed stage undoubted amoeboid changes in their contour.

None of these appearances could be found in the blood of the patients, although Pfeiffer considers that the vascular system is the carrier of the contagion. Similar cell forms are seen in variola, vaccinia, ovine, and varicella vesicles. The writer is inclined to the view that these parasites belong to the myxosporidiae rather than to the coccidia, and while finally expressing some reserve on the subject of their significance, he calls upon both physicians and zoologists to undertake their study, in order that their exact place in zoology may be determined.

#### NEW DERMATOLOGICAL PREPARATIONS.<sup>4</sup>

(1) The salicylate of mercury is an excellent anti-specific, that is quickly taken up by the blood and eliminated by the kidneys. To this speedy absorption is due the stomatitis and gingivitis that appear so quickly after its ingestion. There is much irritation of the stomach and intestinal tract, and hence opium should be prescribed with it; on the whole, Schwimmer considers the salicylate of mercury the most effective of the preparations of mercury that are used internally.

(2) Oxynaphthoeic acid produced no effect on syphilitic and venereal ulcers. The reaction caused by the drug was so severe that it had to be given up. In scabies good results were obtained. The formula used was as follows:

Acid naphthoeici	
Creta albae	ss 10
Sapon virid	
Xanngt	100

Three or four inunctions only are necessary. No favorable results were obtained in vegetable parasitic diseases, as no reaction of the skin is obtained from it. In prurigo, a ten per cent. ointment for adults, and a five per cent. ointment for children gave good results.

(3) Anthrarobin was tried in psoriasis, tinea trichophytina, eczema marginatum, and pityriasis versicolor. It was found exceedingly unsatisfactory in psoriasis, but in the vegetable parasitic affections of great value. A ten per cent. anthrarobin-lanolin ointment was applied twice daily for ten days when a perfect cure was attained. The disadvantage of anthrarobin is that it stains the clothing.

#### ACUTE CONTAGIOUS PEMPHIGUS.<sup>6</sup>

Two forms of acute pemphigus are accepted by the greater number of authorities. The first form develops like an acute infectious disease with intense fever, in company with which a disseminated eruption of bullae appears. After repeated exacerbations the affection either heals or ends fatally.

The second form is much more benign. It is called pemphigus neonatorum, as it only affects adults exceptionally, when infected from the children. It is distinguished from the first variety by its essentially benign course, and by its contagiousness, appearing usually as epidemics in institutions. For many years this affection has been almost endemic in the hospital at Copenhagen, and Faber's interesting paper is based upon a careful study of one of these small epidemics.

A few sporadic cases had shown themselves during a period of several months, when suddenly within two days, three children who occupied adjoining beds were taken ill. In two of the cases there appeared bullae of the size of a mark piece, first upon the chin, later over the greater portion of the body. The head and neck were much more extensively affected than the body. The third child developed but a single bulla on the leg and was completely well in a few days. There was a slight rise of temperature in these cases, but the constitutional reaction was very mild. The affection lasted about two weeks.

Investigation showed that the mother of the child first attacked had an eruption upon the cheek that in appearance and course could not be distinguished from an impetigo contagiosa. She had nursed her own child, and also the second child a short time before the eruption appeared, and it will be remembered that both children were first affected upon the chin. The third child lay in the next adjoining bed. This pointed to an infection of the two children by the woman who had nursed them, and this theory was strengthened when it was found, that after the second child had gone back to its own mother, the latter developed two typical patches of impetigo contagiosa. As there could be no doubt that the affection of the children was a typical pemphigus as repeatedly observed in small epidemics in the same institution, the writer concludes that there is good reason to think that pemphigus

<sup>3</sup> Die Protozoen als Krankheitserreger. Jena, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> Schwimmer: Archiv. f. Derm. u. Syph., 1890, s. 738.

<sup>6</sup> Kuntz Faber: Monatsh. f. prakt. Derm., Bd. X, No. 6.

neonatorum and impetigo contagiosa represent the same disease, appearing under a different form, at different periods of life. For this view he finds support in various ways. In the first place he points out that there is a primary bullous stage in impetigo contagiosa before the yellow crusts have formed, and that there are epidemics of acute pemphigus in which crusts similar to those in contagious impetigo are seen in some of the cases. Furthermore there is so great a difference between the epidermis of an infant and that of an older child, that it ought not to excite surprise that the same cause should produce different appearances. For example, the scaling "psoriasis palmaris" of syphilis in the adult, corresponds to the syphilitic pemphigus palmaris of the infant. Other points of similarity are that both pemphigus neonatorum and impetigo contagiosa are benign affections; both are occasionally accompanied by elevation of temperature and malaise at the outset; both run a course of from four to six weeks, and both are contagious. The susceptibility appears greatest in infants and neither form readily grafts itself upon the adult.

For all these reasons he considers it impossible to draw a sharp line between the two affections. If the cases are observed in lying-in hospitals, where very young infants are in the majority, they are called pemphigus, even if in some cases there is a formation of crusts; if they are observed in families or in out-patient services, the number of older children is greater, and they are called impetigo, even if there are no crusts in some instances. Confusion will be avoided in the future by giving up the names employed at present, and calling all cases pemphigus contagiosus, as there is but one pathological process.

## Clinical Department.

### CASE OF A MAN STRUCK BY LIGHTNING; RECOVERY.<sup>1</sup>

L. M. PALMER, M.D., SOUTH FRAMINGHAM, MASS.

At two o'clock P. M., on the 28th day of last May, I was summoned hurriedly to attend a man struck by lightning.

I found a man thirty-six years of age, whom I had personally known for a number of years, who had previously always been remarkably healthy, strong and vigorous. I was probably at his side in fifteen minutes after he was struck. At the time of the accident he was mowing on the State muster-field with a two-horse mowing machine, and the same bolt that struck him at the same time struck and killed instantly his off horse.

The men working with him and near him said that he did not fall from his machine, but that his head simply tipped backward. The man who lifted him from his machine claims that he received a very decided shock from so doing, but I cannot understand how this could be possible. They further said that at first he did not breathe, neither could they feel any action of the heart at the wrist or the side.

When I reached him his pulse was 100 and weak, but regular; the respiration was 10 and stertorous, the mouth and throat being full of mucous, causing

the gurgling sound often heard in the dying. The pupils were widely dilated, eyes fixed, staring and insensible to touch, general muscular rigidity, with thumb of left hand thrust in, body warm but extremities cold, with no moisture on surface of body and no involuntary discharges.

I gave him at once, subcutaneously, injections of brandy and aromatic spirits of ammonia, and repeated it at intervals, rubbing him briskly in the meanwhile. Gradually, but slowly, the pulse became slower and stronger, the respiration less stertorous, and in about half an hour he began to move, first his hands, then arms, feet, legs and body, until at the end of an hour he was moving as much as I wanted him to, and more, for he was soon writhing and twisting his whole body into all shapes and postures, at the same time making a great deal of noise in so doing, opening his mouth so as to show the greater part of his epiglottis. At the end of another half hour, and after the administration of one drachm of bromide of potassium, he quieted sufficiently for me to take him home in an ambulance wagon and place him under the care of his family physician, by whose courtesy I was allowed afterwards to see and examine the case, and thus make a complete record of it.

On arriving at his home he vomited and continued to vomit at intervals through the night, and for several days following. His first night was a restless one, still continuing to cry out at times, till about 4 o'clock A. M., when he first spoke, and a little later he recognized his friends and surroundings.

A more careful examination the next day showed the following conditions:

The bolt had struck the occipital portion of his head, cutting a gash one inch long and down to the bone, removed the hair beneath the cut to the neck, one inch wide, singed off the hair between his shoulders as if by a flame, burned a spot over his right scapula seven by nine inches to the first degree, blistered along the under side of right arm, and burned deeply below the elbow over the fleshy part of the forearm, beyond which no mark could be seen. His straw hat was a new one, and the crown was literally destroyed. It is my opinion that the bolt after striking his head divided, the main part passing down the right arm and along the wet reins to the horse that was killed. I think the other portion must have passed down his spine and left leg, for there was a deep slough in the external portion of the calf of the left leg, with pain, tenderness and weakness in the lumbar region, and the parts supplied by the branches from the lumbar plexus, the most pain being in the genital organs. The next morning after the accident, he recognized me, called me by name, and answered intelligently all questions, but he said, "I don't know anything." Pulse, 60 and full, respiration 20, and temperature normal.

I will not detain you with the details of his recovery, but would briefly summarize as follows:

He made a slow but gradual recovery, vomited at intervals for three or four days, bowels constipated, no pain in head, but a confused feeling and loss of memory, disturbed by noises, considerable deafness, especially of right ear and ringing in the ears. Pulse normal, one degree of fever for a few days, bitter taste in mouth, eyesight normal, urine normal, general and marked prostration. Right arm and hand almost powerless. Pain, limited chiefly to the lumbar re-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the M.D. Soc. South District Medical Society, 1890.

gion and genital organs. He first sat up after eleven days, and began to drive a team after ten weeks, and has driven for four weeks since, though not well able to. I have examined him again within a few days and find him still weak, and walking like a man with a "criek" in his back, complaining of pain and weakness in his back, pain in his testicles, and loss of sexual vigor, a weak right arm and hand, tenderness over right brachial plexus and nerves of arm and forearm, and tenderness over small of the back and glutei muscles. He also has great loss of memory.

### ANGIONEUROTIC ŒDEMA.

BY J. G. MUMFORD, M.D.

LAST autumn Dr. R. W. Lovett described three cases of acute circumscribed œdema occurring in his service at the Carney Hospital.<sup>1</sup> He says, "These cases were characterized by an acute and rapid swelling of one hand and forearm, which began without known cause and reached an enormous size without being accompanied by pain, local heat or constitutional disturbance." He then goes on to mention the prominent symptoms of this affection. "Slight occasional digestive disturbances, slight fever, occasional abdominal colic and watery vomiting; and negatively, no local pain or heat, as a rule."

This report suggested to me a case of Dr. M. H. Richardson's, of which I had the charge while house officer at the Massachusetts General Hospital last spring. The case furnished some valuable supplementary data of the symptomatology of this rare disease.

The patient was a young man of twenty, a bleeder of the most marked type, though there was no family history of hæmophilia. Four years ago he was said to have had a severe attack of purpura, and to have had a most alarming epistaxis, which ceased only when he had become apparently exsanguined. His life was then despaired of. There had been numerous slight hæmorrhages at different times during his life, always controlled with difficulty. His general health had always been good.

At the time of entering the hospital, last April, he stated that, two days before, a swelling had suddenly appeared on the right cheek, beginning in the buccal cavity near the lower molars, and that within twenty-four hours the swelling had reached the size of an orange. Little pain accompanied the swelling, but great discomfort on moving the lower jaw. There was general prostration. For twelve hours there had been practically no change except occasional slight oozing of blood into the mouth.

The patient was tall and of slight build, and there was evidently a very considerable constitutional disturbance. His temperature was 103° F., pulse 104 and feeble, respiration eighteen and labored. On the right side of the neck and jaw was a uniform swelling about the size of a large orange, centred about one inch and one-half anterior to the angle of the jaw, non-circumscribed, pale except for a few hæmorrhagic spots near its centre; not painful or tender; not hot; pitting slightly on pressure. One half of the lower lip was swollen to half again its normal size, purple and hæmorrhagic in appearance. There was a slight sero-hæmorrhagic oozing into the mouth from behind the

second molar tooth. The jaw was moved with difficulty. There was no œdema of the glottis, but stertor on breathing, due to dislocation of the larynx from pressure. The urine was not abnormal.

Rest in bed, cold local applications and morphia were prescribed. Preparations were made for a tracheotomy, but contrary to expectation the patient passed a good night.

Till 5 P. M. of the second day the swelling steadily increased, extending down nearly to the clavicle and running around the chin as far as the angle of the jaw on the opposite side; becoming constantly more tense and painful. Cyanosis increased greatly with very labored breathing. Immediate aspiration of the tumor was proposed at this time, but postponed from hour to hour at the urgent request of the patient and his friends.

Three hours later the tumor had perceptibly diminished in size, part of its contents of clotted and liquid blood having been discharged through a spontaneous opening into the mouth. Rapid convalescence followed. Large amounts of blood, serum and clots were constantly being discharged into the mouth. Five days later the patient went home. I saw him two weeks afterwards, when there was no sign of the tumor remaining.

The interest in this case beyond those of Dr. Lovett lies in the history of hæmophilia and former attacks of purpura. It is in them that Osler finds one of his most important diagnostic signs, and it is to that complication that the term *angioneurotic* is properly applied.

### New Instruments.

#### AN APPLIANCE TO FACILITATE THE INSERTION OF THE SOFT-RUBBER (NELATON'S) STOMACH-TUBE.<sup>1</sup>

BY GUSTAVE LIEFMANN, M.D.,

Attending Physician to Patients with Stomach Diseases, North End Dispensary.

IN the everyday use of a stomach-tube the soft elastic (Nelaton's) tube is by general agreement the one to be preferred. Although the hard-gum tubes enter the pharynx and œsophagus much more readily, they are at any rate relegated to the rarer cases of poisoning with suicidal intent, where, from obvious reasons, the application of a soft tube is not feasible. In all applications of a tube for diagnostic or therapeutic purposes we use the soft kind, as it is well-nigh impossible to do any mischief with them, and they "sit" much easier in the stomach, giving rise to less irritation or gagging than a hard tube. Still the introduction of a soft tube is at times, although generally not difficult, a source of great annoyance to both physician and patient. And why? Because for the passage of the instrument from the fauces to the beginning of the œsophagus we have to depend on the intelligence and docility of the patient. He has to swallow the tube and work it through the pharynx, and only then are we enabled to push it down to the cardiac orifice. Should the patient from some cause (awkwardness, nervousness, and so on), fail to swallow, as it happens in some exceptional cases, then we are helpless and have to give up the job.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene of the Massachusetts Medical Society, Suffolk District, January 21, 1891.

<sup>1</sup> Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, vol. exxiii, page 209.

Now to overcome this difficulty I have during the last three months used a simple appliance, that served me exceedingly well.

Although I designed the stylet and had it made to suit my fancy, I must state that the conception of it I got from a lady patient, returning from Professor Leube, in Wurzburg, who told me that the doctor used some sort of a staff to steady the tube. The stylet is made of rattan, is about thirty-four inches in length, to fit that of the ordinary Nelaton, and to project besides one and a half to two inches at the proximal end, is well smoothed down, of the thickness of a No. 6-8 English catheter (according to the calibre of the tube), with one end curved like the beak of a metallic bongie, but of uniform thickness from one end to the other.

#### MODE OF APPLICATION.

The curved end of the well-lubricated stylet is inserted and pushed forward through the tube, until it arrives at the distal end of the latter, care being taken that no part of it protrudes through any one of the openings at the end of the tube. It is advisable to bend tube and stylet still more into the requisite curve before inserting in the fauces. This done, the tube, with the stylet sticking out at the proximal end, is cautiously inserted — like any other hard gum tube — into the fauces and pushed forward along the pharynx to a point corresponding with the lower border of the cricoid cartilage, or in other words, to the beginning of the oesophagus, when the stylet is withdrawn, and the tube slid down to the cardiac orifice without any further trouble. You see the soft tube is changed into a stiff one but for the short minute, during which it has to pass the pharynx; we remove the stylet, and have to deal with a soft tube during the remainder of the whole procedure.

I would warn against allowing the stylet to remain within the tube below the mentioned limit, as in the first place, we don't want to use a hard tube in the oesophagus, and second, the withdrawal of the stylet under this condition would be almost impossible. At any rate, our end in view — the overcoming of the difficulty to the passage of the Nelaton tube — is fully reached by using the stylet only as far as the pharynx extends.

I would claim, therefore, that the stylet fulfils all the requirements of the case, dispenses with the co-operation of the patient, and that there should never be any further failure, the patient being willing and there being no organic stricture present, in introducing a soft-rubber tube into the stomach.

### Reports of Societies.

#### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. SUFFOLK DISTRICT. SECTION FOR CLINICAL MEDICINE, PATHOL- OGY AND HYGIENE.

ALBERT N. BODDIE, M.D., SECRETARY.

Regular meeting, January 21, 1891. The Chairman, DR. E. G. CUTLER, was detained during the first part of the meeting and Dr. J. J. MINOT was chosen chairman pro tem.

DR. G. LUTHEMANN showed and described an

#### IMPROVED APPLIANCE FOR INTRODUCTION OF THE STOMACH-TUBE.<sup>1</sup>

which commended itself to all present.

DR. H. J. BARNES read a paper upon

#### SEWAGE: APPLICATION TO LAND THE BEST METHOD OF TREATMENT.<sup>2</sup>

The Secretary read a letter from Dr. S. W. Abbot regretting his forced absence, and propounding the question, How are we to apply sewage to land in places where no suitable land can be obtained?

#### DISCUSSION.

DR. J. A. JEFFRIES: In pouring out so much drainage on the soil it might be supposed that disease would result, but practical experience shows that it does not; and so far as I know there is no evidence that it ever does. When one considers the question closely it will be seen that this is in accordance with the ordinary laws of nature. In the first place very few of the pathogenic germs form spores in the body and the vegetative forms in passing through the drains and from exposure to sunlight are readily killed; and in these drainage farms they are put into competition with a host of other bacteria adapted to the surroundings, and following the law of the survival of the fittest they are very readily killed out. Those which form nitrates, etc., root and kill the others out and eat them up. These bacteria when they grow are not just like a leaf in the soil, a dry thing that forms chemical products, but form a sticky substance, and in that way they bind the soil together and catch a great many things that otherwise would slip through. It does not seem to me that there is any doubt that where the soil can be got that it is the safest way of disposing of the drainage. Drainage, however, in the rivers is a constant source of danger. An instance of this was the epidemic of typhoid fever in Providence a few years ago. And we hear of such things everywhere and at all times. In these farms we do not hear of them. I do not think there is any doubt that this is the best way of treating sewage.

COL. GEORGE E. WARING, JR., of Newport: I have listened with very great interest to Dr. Barnes's paper. I have had the advantage of examining a large number of the towns to which he has referred as disposing of the sewage by agricultural irrigation. I have visited Gennevilliers at different times since 1875, and have kept *au courant* of what has been going on there, and with the very serious objections by the people and by the Council of Paris. I have seen all of those objections removed and the greatest and most complete success demonstrated. My last visit was in 1889, when about two-fifths of all the sewage of Paris, including a vast amount of water used in washing the streets, was disposed of on these lands absolutely without offence, and with such result that the effluent was not only excellent drinking-water, but was shown by chemical and biological examinations to be more pure than the best drinking water of the city itself.

The question that seems most to interest the people of New England is, as to what shall be done with the sewage in winter. The first thought of all not familiar with the history of the work is that in a severe climate there can be no possibility of disposing of sewage in these months. I have a recent instance that is con-

<sup>1</sup> See page 235 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 229 of the Journal.

clusive as to this point. In the summer of 1889, I finished the works for the disposal of sewage at the Insane Asylum at London, Canada, partly by irrigation, partly by intermittent filtration. I had, last week, a letter from Dr. Bucke, Superintendent of the Asylum, stating that never had it, for a single day, failed to operate perfectly, and that they considered the question of the disposal of sewage in their case, as settled for all time. To-day, I do not hesitate to announce myself a more than enthusiastic advocate for the disposal of sewage by application to the soil, in one form or another, in all cases where this is possible; but I also recognize the fact, which seems very clear, that the power is great of disposing of sewage by the action of minute organisms, and by the growth of plants in water, and by the fish which live on these organisms and plants. I have had occasion to observe this in two instances within the last four or five years, one at Pensacola and another at Stamford, Conn. In the case of the latter, the sewage of the whole town, and in the case of the former the sewage of about three thousand persons was delivered into bays which were without current, and the testimony up to date seems to be very clear that within the limits to which the power of the water has been tested, it has been fully capable of dealing with all that has been sent to it. At Stamford, the bay into which the sewage is discharged is a semicircular one with no stream of water flowing into it and no direct tidal current. In recommending this I said that the fish might be depended on to take charge of all the sewage of the town that would be sent to it. The reply was made that there were no fish there; that they were all in the harbor, to which the natural drainage of the town flowed. After the usual arguments and delays and discussions, the recommended plan was adopted, and I am now informed that the best fishing ground is not in the harbor, but in this bay. Examinations made there last year, after the sewage had been delivered in considerable quantities for more than two years, failed to find any evidence whatever of organic matter along the shore or on the bottom of the shallow bay into which the sewage discharges. I should not in either of these cases have resorted to a discharge into water if I could have found suitable land and could have convinced the authorities that they had better spend the extra money necessary to use it.

There are all sorts of difficulties presenting themselves in the solution of a question of this kind, and the financial one is a very difficult one. The engineer having the work in charge will find himself controlled by the desire of the tax payer to make the cost as little as possible, so that in certain cases it is often necessary, or at least advisable, I think, to adopt the course just described.

I am glad to say that the testimony of the world is turning, rather strongly, I think, in opposition to all methods of treating sewage chemically. I do not think this method is used in this country except in one or two cases in connection with hotels, and I see very little disposition to extend its use. On the contrary, I find it becoming easier, in cases where the lack of a means of disposal has stood in the way because a town had no water into which to deliver the sewage, to convince the people that their sewage can be disposed of on land. There are many places where it is impossible to find what would be suitable land, land that would take up even the quantity that a light loam would do,

in which case it becomes necessary to use four or five times as much land as would be required if the soil were heavier; but I believe there is no land capable of entilvation that may not be made available for the treatment of sewage by land.

I cannot resist the temptation to say that wherever the character of the soil, or its cost, or where difficulty from any cause stands in the way of procuring a large quantity of land, or where the sewage has to be pumped, it is by all means best to avoid the combination with the sewage of rain water in any form, even roof and yard water, not only because it becomes necessary to provide more land, but because the land itself becomes saturated by the rain, and is least capable of taking up sewage when the most sewage is offered. I think it will be found economical to give up much of the work done on the combined system, and to confine the flow only to that which needs purification, leaving rain water to be disposed of in some other way.

DESMOND FITZGERALD, ESQ., of the Boston Water Department: I am afraid I cannot add anything to the value of the discussion as the treatment of sewage is not a specialty of mine. My time is devoted entirely to another branch of engineering, that of water supply, but in connection with the study of the water supply of Boston it has become necessary for me to make plans for sewage disposal, and I have tried to keep somewhat *au courant* with what has been going on in this science.

We have been troubled with sewage contamination in the brooks feeding our supply. To get rid of this pollution has been a hobby of mine for a number of years. About twelve years ago I first took up the subject, realizing that the longer time sewage is discharged into the brooks the more difficult it becomes to get rid of the evil. I am very glad to say that our efforts have been very largely successful, and that now a comparatively small amount finds its way into the brooks feeding the Cochituate and Sudbury River districts, still our efforts in this direction must be untiring for a long time to come. The town of South Framingham, which formerly discharged some of its sewage into our sources now has a system of sewage filtration to which we contribute liberally. It has been very successful. The field is entirely outside of our water supply, and the sewage is pumped over the divide and distributed to the beds. These beds have been prepared by taking off the loam and building low embankments around areas of two or three acres. The sewage is discharged directly onto the gravel. I have noticed that the matter left on the surface curls up and disappears. It is sometimes almost like a thin film of felt. The effluent, fifty feet from where the sewage is discharged is perfectly clear. We intend to see that this system is carried out for the other towns on our watershed.

The case of Marlborough is one of the most difficult I have seen. That town is situated in a very hilly region, composed almost entirely of unmodified drift, and it looked for some time as if we should be unable to find a good filtering area there. It illustrates how difficult it may be sometimes in an inland town to find a suitable area in the proper position. It seemed at one time as though we should be obliged to adopt the field selected by the State Drainage Commission, which was within our watershed, but this has been avoided. The works at Marlborough are now being constructed.

Westborough we are now working on and then there will remain Natick. By carrying out a vigorous policy we shall be able to get rid of almost all the immediate danger of the contamination of our water supply.

I have been for many years an ardent believer in the application of sewage to the soil. The first practical work of this kind, with which I was brought in contact was that by Colonel Waring for the State Prison at Sherborne. That prison was built directly inside our drainage area against my vigorous protest, and it was not long before the whole of their sewage was discharged into one of our brooks. It took a year or two of hard work to get an appropriation from the State to remedy this evil.

In concluding, Mr. President, permit me to add, that I believe the medical profession can and does materially aid engineers in carrying forward these beneficent sanitary works which are for the good of the people, and that I have seen several cases where the work of this Society was largely instrumental in instituting reform.

MR. ELIOT CLARKE: Dr. Barnes has summed up the truth about sewage-disposal, in saying that each case must be considered by itself, and that the method of treatment selected must depend upon the local conditions of the place. I am glad that he cited the very valuable report of the Royal Commission on Metropolitan Sewage Discharge, because that Commission obtained and sifted about all the trustworthy evidence to be had concerning sewage-disposal, and its conclusions may be relied upon as giving the exact facts and the state of the science at present. I believe Dr. Barnes did not quote its conclusion in regard to the profit to be expected from sewage-farming. In substance it was this: "In some very favorable cases a profit may be made without purification, and very frequently purification may be effected without profit, but, apparently, the two cannot be combined."

This agrees with what I found several years ago, when I visited most of the places mentioned by Dr. Barnes and also many others. None of the sewage-farms were profitable, and at all of them it was customary occasionally to turn the sewage directly into the streams, without applying it to the land, when the condition of the crops was such that they would have been decidedly injured by any further flooding with water. At Gennevilliers the sewage is only turned upon the land when it is wanted; during rainy seasons, when more water would hurt the crops, it is turned into the Seine. Applied thus, only as needed, sewage irrigation is very valuable, especially for an arid, sandy soil like that at Gennevilliers, which would be worthless for cultivation without irrigation.

In regard to the Boston Main Drainage System I should like to say that it has been working well for seven years, and precisely as was intended. The occasional overflow of very dilute sewage, at the old outlet, during rain-storms, was expected and does not cause any trouble. This would be avoided if we had at Boston a double system of street-sewers, one for sewage proper and the other for storm-water. Our system of final disposal is satisfactory. Practically it is the only one open to us, because there is no sufficient tract of land available, suitable for irrigation. If we applied the same quantity of sewage to an acre as is commonly used in England (as at Croyden, for instance), we should need a farm considerably larger than the whole town hip of Brookline.

DR. BARNES: In regard to Dr. Abbot's suggestion it is hardly fair to answer it in his absence, but my idea in reading the paper, and bringing the attention of the profession to the subject is that an earnest effort may be made to find the land. If the sewage can be completely purified by this process, and our garden farmers employ water at their own expense and do it profitably, it seems unreasonable that they could not utilize the sewage for the same object; and I do not think it would be a very difficult task to find in Arlington or Stoneham territory sufficient for local needs.

I cannot agree with Colonel Waring that sewage can be discharged continually into water without objection. The experience of the world is against it. I admit, for a limited time, living organisms in the water will undoubtedly take care of the sewage, but experience shows that these living organisms, the fish he mentions, are after a time driven away. I have noticed repeatedly in the Fen's basin where sewage has been discharged for three or four years. At first it made no impression on the fish, but in the last two years there have been periodic epidemics when decomposition seems to occur, and the shore is lined with dead eels and perch, and the pond would be very offensive for a few days, then it would clear itself and resume its normal condition. This, I believe to be caused by the accidental invasion of organisms promoting a putrefactive change, and the consequent exhaustion of oxygen in the water. If sewage is discharged into tide-water it must be precipitated and accumulate, and at low tide become offensive on exposure. I don't say it is necessarily dangerous to health. People can sometimes be exposed to bad odors without being made sick. I think that is shown in the Mystic water basin.

It seems to me the beauty of any water must be destroyed to say the least, and that is the objection which I have to our present method of gathering the sewage from a great metropolitan district and mixing it with the storm water of Boston, so that in times of storm it must be discharged along our water front. It would certainly mar the beauty of our water ways which we hope to have preserved. Whether it will make us sick or not must be determined. I think the intermittent discharge is less harmful than the continuous discharge, but how much you can discharge into water without offensive results I do not know. I think earnest efforts should be made, in all cases, to find land where we know it may be discharged without objectionable features.

Mr. Clarke speaks of no profit having accrued to any sewage-farm. Dr. Carpenter says the Croyden farm was for years a source of profit, until politicians controlled it. In the case of the Berlin farms one and a half to two and a half per cent. after deducting interest on cost of land in use is a little better than throwing it away. Some years ago a pamphlet was published by Peregrine Birch, giving fifty instances of profitable sewage-farms. This was published by a man pretty well known as an engineer.

PROFESSOR VON HELMHOLTZ. — It is proposed to celebrate the seventieth birthday of Professor von Helmholtz, which occurs on August 30, 1891, by presenting to him a marble bust, and striking a special medal to be bestowed upon eminent physicists.



THE MEDICAL SOCIETY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK.<sup>1</sup>

## AN INQUIRY INTO OUR PRESENT KNOWLEDGE OF THE PROGRESS OF MYOMATOUS TUMORS.

THIS was the title of a paper by Dr. J. F. W. Ross, of Toronto. As a summary of a very elaborate survey of the whole subject covered by the title of the paper the speaker said that the fallacies which existed in respect to the treatment of this class of growths, were due first, to the slow development of the tumor, and the difficulty in appreciating the changes in size. Second, to the fact that when they reached a certain size many of them had no tendency to increase even if no treatment was given. Third, to the fact that after the climacteric period many of the growths remained inert or underwent retrogression, and also that many patients did not come for treatment until this period was approaching. The supposed effects of treatment continuing as it usually did over a long period of time, might only be coincident with the natural processes of cure. The speaker's idea of what such treatment should be, was as follows: If a patient was not near the menopause, was suffering in her health and was willing to submit to operation he advised the removal of her ovaries and tubes. If the diagnosis of the case was not clear, and a pelvic mass was found simulating a myoma, he urged operation. If the patient would not submit to salpingo-oophorectomy and had not an intra-uterine myoma that could be removed per vaginam, and was suffering from hemorrhage, the interior of the uterus should be treated with hemostatics. To this class of remedies belonged the actual canter and the positive electrode as well as the older remedies. If the tumor continued to grow, notwithstanding these procedures, and gave rise to uncontrollable hemorrhage, sloughing peritonitis and septic symptoms, causing dangerous pressure on pelvic or thoracic viscera, abdominal hysterectomy, myotomy or enucleation from below should be performed. If the patient refused to have this done galvano-puncture might be resorted to. It required very little irritation to produce alterations in the nutrition of these growths and cause suppuration or a retrogression. The speaker was a firm believer in the efficacy of galvano-puncture in many cases, but he did not believe that either it, or intra-uterine electrolysis would cure or relieve permanently anything like the number of cases accorded them by the supporters of these methods, or that these methods would be accompanied by the low death-rate claimed. After abdominal galvano-puncture and after many cases of vaginal galvano-puncture hysterectomy became an almost impossible operation owing to the presence of adhesions. Electricity was fast losing its fashionable favor, its clouds of mysticism had rolled away and we were now able to gain a more accurate view of its real value in the treatment of myomata. The battery was walking in the footsteps of the spray, and in the future, though not fulfilling all our expectations, might remain of use in a variety of ways.

Dr. GILL WYLIE said that electricity, except as a destructive agent to destroy the tissues of the tumors, was practically of no influence. If used to stop hemorrhage it must be in strength to act as a cautery. It was important to recognize the great objection of any form of treatment which would leave a scar in the

uterine tissues, and which would be liable to close up the glands and follicles, thus interfering with the normal secretion and setting up a train of reflex symptoms which might turn out to be worse than the disease for which the treatment was instituted. He considered the use of electricity as dangerous as that of operative procedure. If the tubes and ovaries could be removed completely, and the tumor was no larger than a child's head, success was almost sure to follow operation. Increased size and the presence of adhesions augmented the difficulties. Dr. Ross had advised dealing with intra-uterine tumors by electricity. He must oppose his view and state his conviction that if risk must be run it is better to incur those of hysterectomy.

Dr. CURRIER believed that there existed cases in which electricity could be employed as the most advantageous therapeutic agent at the time. He did not feel that it was going out of use with the spray. He thought that they were wrong to throw aside an agent whichever, even if only for a time, afforded relief, and there was no doubt this could be done in many cases by the application of the positive pole within the uterus.

## TREATMENT OF PELVIC INFLAMMATION IN WOMEN.

Dr. L. S. McMURTRY, of Louisville, read a paper on this subject. He thought pelvic cellulitis so rare a condition as to be practically excluded from a consideration of operation in women. Pelvic peritonitis, however, was of such common occurrence, so recurrent, and so dangerous in its sequelae, to comfort, health and life, that it was the most important of the affections encountered in gynecic practice. After reviewing the various forms of inflammation which might be relieved by such palliative measures as warm sitz baths, rest, hot douches, massage, counter irritation, saline purgatives and so on, he said that when a patient presented the history of recurrent attacks of pelvic inflammation, it was indicative of leaky tubes. The only treatment which would cure was removal of the diseased appendages by abdominal section. It was folly to wait for the advent of rupture and general peritonitis before making a decision. It was amazing to see with what reluctance the profession had come to accept this great advance in pelvic surgery. Even now when masses of suppurating tubes and ovaries were dug out of the pelvis in the midst of virulent peritonitis, and the patients were saved from a hitherto fatal condition, many eminent members of the profession stigmatized the procedure as castration of women. So far as he was aware surgeons operated upon the female pelvis for local disease only, and never with the idea of effecting a cure of reflex disturbances and obscure symptoms.

## THE TREATMENT OF INJURIES TO THE FLOOR OF THE VAGINA.

This was the title of a paper by Dr. H. T. HANES. He stated that no deep laceration could occur without destroying the integrity of those fibres of the levator ani which pass and meet above the rectum, and that when they gave way the transversus perinei encouraged a still further gaping of these lateral fibres. The obstetrician should try to avoid the accident, but when it did occur he ought to proceed to repair the injury within four hours. To do this he should place the patient on the edge of the bed, or on a table before a good light, choosing the lithotomy position. With the finger in the rectum so as to judge of the severity of the injury, a needle was then passed down to the right

<sup>1</sup> Eighty-fifth Annual Meeting, held at Albany, February 3-5, 1891. Concluded from page 215 of the Journal.

and left of the rectum, far enough to catch the fibres of the levator ani muscles.

Most of the modern methods of performing these repairs were not successful, as they were simply skin operations, which failed to include the muscle.

#### LOBAR PNEUMONIA WITH THE FORMATION OF NEW CONNECTIVE TISSUE,

by DR. FRANCIS DELAFIELD, of New York.

In describing this special form of lobar pneumonia, he said that the ordinary belief had been that it was possible for a regular exudative lobar pneumonia, instead of resolving, to be succeeded by a chronic productive inflammation. The speaker's belief, on the contrary, was that a regular exudative lobar pneumonia terminated only in resolution, or in death, and that lobar pneumonia, with the production of new connective tissue was, from the first, a special form of inflammation of the lung. His reason for this belief was that he had seen a number of lungs which seemed to show the different stages of the inflammatory process. He had twelve cases, the histories of which he used to demonstrate that there was a form of lobar pneumonia, which was, from the outset, anatomically distinct from the ordinary form. The development of the lesion seemed to be as follows: (1) Congestion of the lung; exudation of serum, fibrin and pus into some of the air spaces, the formation in other air spaces of irregular plugs with prolongations from one space into others. These plugs were composed of a nearly homogeneous or finely fibrillated material, none of them large enough to fill or distend the air spaces. There was also swelling and thickening of the walls of the air spaces with a very considerable increase of the number of air cells which covered them, and a more or less general catarrhal bronchitis with fibrin of the pulmonary pleura. (2) New cells of the type of connective tissue cells, were formed in the plugs, the walls of the air-spaces were more swollen and might be infiltrated with small round cells. New blood-vessels were formed in the plugs, which could be artificially injected from the pulmonary vessels. The gross appearance of the lung at this time was usually characteristic. One or more lobes were consolidated, they were not large as in ordinary pneumonia, but their color was red or green, and the cut surface smooth, not granular. (3) The growth of new connective tissue within the air-spaces in their walls, and along the arteries and bronchi was so extensive that many of the air-spaces were obliterated. The surface of the lung was not covered with connective tissue adhesions. The bronchi contained mucopus. The lung was red, mottled with white, gray or black, and was dense and hard. Portions of it might be necrotic, cheesy or broken down into cavities. The clinical symptoms of this type differed somewhat from the ordinary form of lobar pneumonia. Although the patient had the same chill, fever, cough, expectoration and pain as in the regular cases, yet there was something about the course of the disease which made its diagnosis possible even during its early stage. The temperature did not run high, but the tendency to cerebral symptoms, and the typhoid state was very marked, and most of the cases ran a protracted and subacute course. As to the prognosis, there seemed no reason why recovery should not be possible.

#### ON THE ETIOLOGY AND PATHOLOGY OF PHTHISIS.

DR. HENRY C. GIBBS, of Ann Arbor, said that,

on examination of the lungs of people who had died from disease of these organs, varied appearances were presented to the naked eye. These ranged from the small nodules found in acute miliary tuberculosis, to the large ragged cavities found in those cases where the disease had even a more chronic course. There was one feature, however, which was common to all, and that was consolidation. This disease he considered, if judged by the lesions found in the lungs, to be of two kinds, one inflammatory and the other a new growth of reticular tubercle. The first, the inflammatory, consisted of pneumonic phthisis and the inflammatory form of acute miliary tuberculosis. The second, the tubercular, consisted of pulmonary tuberculosis and the tubercular form of acute miliary tuberculosis. Pneumonic phthisis, whether commencing as broncho-pneumonia, or starting *de novo* in the lung substance seemed to him to be as easy of explanation as any other inflammatory process. The inflammatory form of acute miliary tuberculosis was also easily explained, as it was well-known that it often occurred in measles as did capillary bronchitis. In a child with deficient expectoration, inflammatory products would accumulate in the bronchioles, a sudden fit of coughing would cause these products to be drawn into the lungs in inspiration, they would then be distributed into a number of air cells, and their presence would be sufficient to cause inflammatory action even if they contained no morbid product. This would go on until there were a number of foci throughout the lungs which would not be all of the same age, and this was exactly what the microscope revealed. But when we tried to explain the relationship of tubercle bacilli to these two forms of inflammatory diseases, the disease must be found in its earliest stage, and this we could not do in pulmonary phthisis as the process had usually gone too far when death took place. We could, however, in the inflammatory form of acute miliary tuberculosis find the process at its very first development, careful examination in a large number of cases had failed to show tubercle bacilli in this situation, and yet when the process had gone on to caseation, they were invariably present in enormous numbers. In pulmonary phthisis they were also present in large numbers, and in those cases of rapid breaking-down, called galloping consumption, they were also present and were noticeable from their size and the number of so-called spores they contained. In acute miliary tuberculosis when the bacilli were found they were not in the necrosed portion as might be expected, but were found singly in the meshes of the fibroid tissue, they might in this case be considered as forerunners of the disease, but if they were, they ought also to be found in those tubercles where the disease process was just commencing, but in these locations the speaker had never found them.

#### THE THERAPEUTICS OF PULMONARY PHTHISIS.

DR. E. L. SHURLEY, before taking up his subject, stated that he coincided with Dr. Gibbs and others in entertaining a doubt as to the entity of so-called tuberculosis and phthisis pulmonalis, and also as to their specific origin uniformly in the operation of the bacillus tuberculosis. Although the nature of this microbe had been so plainly and definitely unfolded to us by Koch, yet it seemed impossible both from a pathological and clinical stand-point, that such diverse conditions of the body, as general or miliary tubercu-

losis, the several varieties of phthisis pulmonalis, so-called tubercular peritonitis, so-called tubercular bone or joint disease, lupus, leprosy, chronic adenitis, so-called tubercular kidney could arise from either the incursion, development or latency of a single species of bacterium. Such conclusions were moreover not wholly based upon a philosophical comparison of clinical phenomena, but also substantiated by at least the following facts: First, that the bacillus was absent oftener than present in acute miliary tuberculosis, acute phthisis pulmonalis, or disseminated catarrhal pneumonia, tubercular peritonitis, tubercular disease of the joint and bone and so-called tubercular kidney. Second, that sputum dried in the sun, thereby having its bacilli destroyed, was capable of producing phthisis pulmonalis. Hence it would seem proper to believe that some other action of a bio-chemical nature resulting in the production of a ptomaine, leucomaine, toxine or toxalbumin, perhaps bearing some physico-chemical relation to the bacillus, might be accepted as the real disease process.

Turning to therapeutics, he included under the head of general treatment, nutrients, analectics, gavage, beverages, inoculation, vaccination, hypodermic injection, internal antiseptic medication, enemata, both medicinal and nutritive. Under the head of local treatment, came medicinal inhalations of gas, spray and powders, external medication, including counter irritation, cauterization, surgical measures, respiratory gymnastics, and pneumatic differentiation. The first and principal step in treating this class of diseases, was that of absolute rest aided by the judicious use of antipyretics and nutritives.

Whether anything could be accomplished by hypodermic injections was still a matter of conjecture. Thus far there was some promise from the use of subcutaneous injections of quinine, bi-sulphate and liquor potassæ. Among the antiseptics used in internal medication, were creosote, iodine, iodoform, carbolic acid, creoline, mercuric bi-chloride and biniodide, turpentine, resorcin and cupric phosphate. At the present time creosote and iodoform probably enjoyed the leading reputation. Among the medicinal inhalations, were carbonic acid, sulphurous acid, benzoate of soda, hydrofluoric acid, and peroxide of hydrogen and ozone. The latter two had been known to produce excellent results. Inhalations of carbolic iodine, menthol and creosote naphthaline and creoline had a decided beneficial effect on the so-called catarrhal states. Under inoculations, hypodermic injections, and vaccinations some very interesting experiences were related. The inoculation of animals with virus which had been taken after having passed through other animals, or obtained from animals which were affected with tuberculosis, or from the blood of tubercular animals proved negative as prophylactics. In guinea-pigs and monkeys it was found that if an injection of a grain twice a day of iodine, and up to a half a grain of chloride of gold and sodium was given for from three to six days before inoculation, and continued for two weeks after, that the animal was rendered immune from tubercular infection. Moreover, if monkeys were thoroughly treated hypodermically by these solutions, especially in alternation, they seemed to be incapable of acquiring phthisis pulmonalis by the insinuation of dried sputum.

These substances had also been used upon human beings with encouraging results. The result in gen-

eral tuberculosis had not been at all equal to that in phthisis. The general mode of administration was to give, first the iodine, beginning with a twenty-fourth or twelfth of a grain, increasing each day to one-sixth, one-half or even a grain, according to the constitution of the patient. When the symptoms of iodism supervened, a solution of chloride gold and sodium was used, beginning with one-twentieth of a grain, and gradually increasing to one-fifth or one-third. For the success of the plan it was absolutely necessary that the chemicals should be pure. The solutions consisted of chemically pure iodine, with iodide of potassium, pure water and glycerine. The gold solution was composed of chloride of gold and sodium, one grain to the drachm of pure glycerine and water.

#### KOCH'S REMEDY.

DR. A. JACOB, DR. H. N. HEINEMAN, DR. W. C. BAILY and others, in whom had been vested the work of making or superintending the most important of the initial experiments with Koch's remedy in this country, presented elaborately compiled reports embracing the most minute clinical observation of the cases so treated.

DR. JACOB considered that this new element in therapeutics was only the first instalment of a series of remedies of the same character. Though perhaps somewhat disappointed in the results thus far there was reason to hope that internal medicine would, by the aid of laboratory research, soon make equally as rapid strides as surgery had done during the last ten years. To the many who would soon have the opportunity of using the remedy he would suggest the employment of small doses used continuously. He had noticed that where he had induced considerable reaction and high fever, the cases did not do very well, while those which did not respond so actively had seemed to do better in the long run.

DR. G. H. FOX said that when he had first seen the effects upon lupus, he had felt inclined to anticipate similar results in eczema, but after repeated trials had been disappointed. He could not say that in his hands the remedy had proved curative in pronounced cases of lupus. Although improvement had undoubtedly resulted up to a certain point, there would then be a cessation of the curative process, and the cases would remain at a standstill. In only one instance had a cure resulted of lupus under his care, and in this the patient was nearly well before the injections were commenced. So far, the beneficial results were not what he had been led to hope for.

DR. F. BACON then gave in detail all the points in the first three cases in which the remedy had been administered in this country under his observation at New Haven, two being cases of advanced tuberculosis and one of lupus.

#### THE TREATMENT OF GALL-STONES.

DR. W. W. SEYMOUR, after reviewing the theories as to the possibility of dislodging, dissolving, or otherwise effecting a cure for gall-stones by medicinal agents, concluded with the emphatic opinion that these accretions could not be dissolved and that all medical treatment for their dislodgment was likely to prove valueless. He held that operation should be early resorted to in a well-defined case, and an exploratory incision should be made where doubt existed. The mortality, where the operation was undertaken before complications had arisen, was but small.

THE BOSTON  
Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, MARCH 5, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

*Subscription Terms: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.*

*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.*

*All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.*

*Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

THE ILLINOIS STATE BOARD OF HEALTH  
AND MEDICAL EDUCATION.

THE Illinois State Board of Health has just issued another report on Medical Education of wider scope than any of its previous reports, as this year it treats of the medical schools of the whole world, and not alone of those of the United States and Canada.

These publications of the Illinois Board are an important factor in the gradual improvement which is taking place in the medical colleges. The publicity given to the bogus schools and those of low grade of requirements is certainly the best method possible to ensure a diminution of the evil, which up to the present time seems inseparable from the lack of supervision of our medical educational establishments. The present report shows a marked improvement in several respects, on paper at least, and there is reason to believe that a fair proportion of the apparent improvement is real.

Some of the statistics from the present report are of great interest. There are now 148 medical colleges of all kinds in the United States and Canada, there being 135 in this country and thirteen in Canada, and of these, 129 require certain educational qualifications for matriculation. In 1882, such preliminary knowledge was required by only 22 colleges. The number of colleges that to-day require attendance on three or more courses of lectures is 85, as compared with 22 that made such requirements in 1882. During the term from 1882 to 1891, the average duration of the lecture term has increased from an average of 23.5 weeks to 26.5 weeks. In 1882-83 there were eight colleges that held terms of but 16 weeks. The number that give such limited instruction at the present time is not given, but the number of colleges whose term is six months or more is 111.

An interesting comment on the necessity of educational requirements is given in a foot note of the report which read to the effect that two graduates are studying the three R's on probation for a license to practice in Illinois. The licensing of physicians by the

several boards of Alabama, Minnesota, New Jersey, North Carolina, South Carolina and Virginia as provided by law gives an opportunity for statistics of no small value. Of 1,183 graduates from various medical colleges of the United States, who were examined by these several boards, over twenty-four per cent. were rejected. This percentage is not as large as that of rejected candidates by the Prussian Commissioners, but the tests applied in this country are not as severe as those of Germany.

The Illinois Board consider it a matter of importance that the work of these examining boards should be as uniform as possible in order to bring about the best results so far as medical education and the regulation of the practice of medicine is concerned, and they desire that there should be a meeting of the examining boards of the different States and some system adopted by which examination papers may be exchanged.

There is general increase in the requirements for matriculation and the length of study required for graduation. The American Medical College Association was formed in May last, and adopted certain rules which do not reach the standard of our highest schools, but which are far above the average grade of a few years ago. How large a number of schools are included in the Association is not stated in the report, but even if some of the schools that most need to raise their standard of scholarship fail to make the advance, the agitation of the subject will eventually compel a change on their part. The first rule governing the admission of colleges to membership in the Association is as follows: "That the colleges shall require a graded course of instruction covering a period of not less than three courses of lectures of six months' duration each before graduation." It is not very surprising that certain medical colleges should have thought it unnecessary to subscribe to so low a standard, and it is to be hoped that all look upon it simply as a step towards better things.

The American Institute of Homeopathy has adopted a somewhat singular regulation. It specifies that after the autumn of 1892 the term of study required for graduation shall be at least four years, which shall include attendance upon not less than three terms of six months each. The second clause is to the effect that: "No person, unless he present a diploma or certificate of graduation from an accredited university, college, academy or high school, or a teacher's certificate, which shall be approved by the faculty as equivalent to the examinations required, shall be admitted to the second year of study, and the first course of lectures in any of the colleges represented in this committee without having passed a written examination" upon a series of subjects which are enumerated. It would seem as if every graduate of every accredited high school had completed the first year of medical study.

The subjects enumerated for the equivalent examination are: (1) English Composition; (2) Arithmetic; (3) Geography; (4) History; (5) Latin; (6) Phy-

sics, such as is comprised in Balfour Stewart's "Primer of Physics"; (7) Biology and Physiology, as much as is comprised in the briefer course of Martin's "Human Body"; (8) Chemistry, as comprised in Miller's "Elementary Chemistry"; (9) Botany, as found in an elementary manual.

"It shall be understood that the first of these four years of study shall have been devoted to the preliminary medical studies as outlined by this committee, and that upon successfully passing the above examination, the student shall have fulfilled the requirements of the first year of medical study."

It seems a little unfortunate to speak of such an arrangement as a four-years' term of study when it is in reality but the requirement of a certain amount of preliminary knowledge before matriculation. It might with equal justice be called a five or even a ten years' term of study. But in taking exception to the terms employed it must be said that if the entrance conditions are fully carried out there ought to be a fairly good result.

On the subject of preliminary education the report is in error in saying that Harvard University has made arrangements by which the students intending to study medicine can take a special A.B. course in three years. Such a modification of the four years' collegiate course, in order to prolong the time spent in professional schools, has been widely discussed by those interested, and strongly advocated by certain of the medical instructors, but has not been officially sanctioned.

It has long been recognized that the United States furnished an asylum for medical students who were unable to pass the State examination in their native countries. The Illinois Board seem to us to have done a service to the country by a regulation just issued to the following effect:—

"The Board of Health has decided that hereafter it will recognize no foreign diploma that does not confer the right to practice medicine in the country in which it was granted. The holder of an Austrian, a German, Russian or Swiss diploma, wishing to practice in Illinois, must hereafter pass an examination before the State Board, unless he has passed the State-Examination of the country from which he comes. The holder of a Canadian diploma, unless a licentiate of the Colleges of Physicians and Surgeons of Ontario and Quebec, must pass an examination before the Illinois Board in order to practice in Illinois."

#### THE CONTAGIOUSNESS OF SCARLET FEVER, DIPHTHERIA, AND SOME OTHER COMMON DISEASES.

In relation to measles, mumps and whooping-cough, it may be said that their contagiousness disappears with recovery. Moreover, during the period of incubation (which with reference to measles and pertussis may be estimated as about a week) there is probably no danger of contagion. It is the period of invasion and of activity that is eminently contagious.

In measles, the desquamative period is but little marked, and the fine scales which, during convalescence appear, are but slightly contagious when first shed, and speedily lose completely their contagious property. According to Cadet de Gassicourt, the contagiousness of measles does not positively extend beyond a fortnight.

Roger, who has made a careful study of the contagiousness of whooping-cough, affirms that at the end of six weeks the disease ceases to be contagious. The paroxysms of coughing may continue long after the contagion has ceased to exist. Cadet de Gassicourt, however, who believes that when the fits of coughing are no longer followed by glairy mucous expectoration, the contagiousness is no longer to be feared, yet thinks that it is prudent to prolong the isolation of the patient till the pertussoid paroxysms are over.

In scarlet fever and diphtheria, there is nothing to fear during the period of incubation; the pathogenic microbes have indeed infected the organism, but they are yet undeveloped, and have not elaborated their poisonous secretions.

In scarlet fever, the periods of invasion, of activity and of decline present nothing peculiar; it is the period of desquamation which is of most interest from a prophylactic point of view. Desquamation begins very soon after disappearance of the fever, and it is then that the contagion is most to be dreaded. The scales contain the virus, and the disease may be communicated by contact or by transportation to a distance.

Cadet de Gassicourt, from whose recent article in the *Médecine Moderne* we have borrowed, gives several illustrations of the contagiousness of these products of desquamation, and the persistent duration of the vitality of the virus:

A child, sick of scarlet fever, had occupied a certain apartment; after recovery, the room was properly disinfected, as was supposed; two months afterward, a younger brother spent a day in the apartment, and in less than a week came down with scarlet fever.

A lady living on the border of the Rhine was recovering from scarlet fever. She wrote a letter, and while writing it had to complain of the "dust" which peeled from her hands, and which obliged her continually to blow on the paper to clear it of these scaly products. The letter was sent to a friend in Brittany who opened and read it in the presence of her daughter. Both contracted scarlet fever; the little girl died.

A young boy was treated in Paris for scarlatina. Three months afterward he joined his brothers and sisters at Castres. One day while out for a walk, one of the sisters complained of feeling cold; the governess pulled a scarf from her pocket and put it around the child's neck. This scarf had unfortunately been worn by the little boy all through his sickness, and had not been disinfected; the sister came down with scarlet fever in the course of a week after the exposure.

Dr. J. Brooke, United States Surgeon, Fort Monroe, communicates the following case (*Medical Record*, August 4, 1888):

"A girl aged eight, living in this place, was attacked by scarlet fever, the disease running a typical course. For a long time no possible source of contagion could be found. The child had not been absent from home, had been with no one lately exposed, and no other case was known to exist anywhere in the vicinity. Subsequently I learned that one of the house servants had nursed a case of scarlet fever in a distant city just about a year before. After the case terminated, she packed some of her things, including some clothing then worn, in a trunk, and left the place. A year later she had the trunk sent to her here, opened it and took out the contents, the little girl being present and handling the things. Very soon after, the latter was attacked, as stated."

Dr. Hildenbrand treated a certain number of patients for scarlet fever. At the moment of leaving the city to go to his home in the country, he put into his carpet-bag the coat which he had worn while attending his scarlet fever patients, and it remained there more than eighteen months. One day, in a new locality, he unfortunately put on the old coat which had not been made aseptic since his visits to his former scarlet fever patients and in that coat made several sick-calls. Several days afterward a little epidemic of scarlet fever broke out in that neighborhood.

In diphtheria, the substratum of the contagion is solid; the virus resides in the false membranes either fresh or dried. If the liquids of the mouth are vehicles of the poison, this is said to be through fragments of false membrane which they contain. The pseudo-membranes are thicker and heavier than the scales of scarlet fever. Their dissemination to a distance is the more difficult, but they long preserve their contagious property. Cadet gives examples:

A rich citizen of Paris had in his private rooms at his hotel a child sick with diphtheria. The child recovered and went into the country, rejoining his brothers and sisters. During the entire summer the children were well. In the winter they went back to their hotel in Paris. Immediately two of the children contracted diphtheria. These recovered and again all went into the country. The following year they returned to their rooms in the hotel, diphtheria again broke out, and one of the children succumbed to croup.

A boy, five years old, died of diphtheria, and the room in which he died was left just as it was at the time of death, without any change of furniture, tapestry or hangings, by the folly of the mother, who wished thus to keep fresh the memory of her child. More than two years afterward, the second child, aged four years, obtained permission to sleep in the room where his brother died, and within three weeks contracted a fatal diphtheria.

Darolles gives another account, which he entitles: "History of a Cradle." In the course of an epidemic, an infant died of diphtheria in a wicker cradle, in the

country. Darolles urged the parents to destroy the cradle. They refused. Eighteen months afterward, another infant contracted diphtheria in the same place at a time when the disease was unknown in the village, and died. Again the physician urged the parents to destroy the cradle, and again they refused. Two years afterward a third infant contracted diphtheria in the same cradle and got well. A year later the same infant was again taken with diphtheria and recovered. Then the parents consented to destroy the cradle, and there were no more cases of diphtheria in that family.

#### ANNUAL REPORT OF THE MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE.

THE annual report of the Supervising Surgeon-General of the Marine-Hospital Service of the United States for the fiscal year 1890, is a somewhat bulky volume embracing a very wide array of subjects.

The *grippe* necessarily furnishes an important item, but not one of marked interest. The report from the Hygienic Laboratory consists largely of certain correspondence and an account of experiments on cobra virus studied in reference to its value as an antidote for cholera. This venom was proposed as a germicide by Mr. Perroux, of Calcutta, who hoped it might prove valuable in cases of cholera. The cobra poison was forwarded by Mr. Perroux from Calcutta, and its action on animal life, and on the culture of various bacilli was studied by J. J. Kinyoun, Assistant Surgeon in the Marine Hospital Service. His conclusions are not favorable to the therapeutic value of cobra poison.

One of the most interesting portions, and perhaps one of the most widely useful articles in the whole series, is a report on foreign hospitals, as seen by the writer in connection with his attendance at the late International Medical Congress. The bureau has for many years been the recipient of requests from different municipalities for plans and designs and suggestions in reference to the erection and equipment of municipal hospitals. The Surgeon-General thought it would add to the efficiency of the bureau if he collected as many plans of the foreign hospitals as was practicable, and made as thorough an inspection of the hospitals themselves, in the various cities visited as time permitted. Many ground plans and several interior and exterior views are given of hospitals in various cities of Europe. Those published are (by inference) only a portion of those collected. Such a collection ought to be a valuable one for reference; but it is impossible to give sufficient detail as a mere item in an annual report of a national medical service, to be of great practical value to municipalities seeking information.

One part of the report contains some interesting statistics in regard to immigration, showing the very large number of immigrants coming to the United States during the years from 1875 to 1890. This number of individuals enters this country without any

medical inspection whatever, except at the port of New York. This statement does not refer to the cases of leprosy, small-pox, yellow fever, or cholera, which are specially looked for at quarantine. Dr. Hamilton urges the propriety of such a supervision as shall ensure the exclusion of immigrants who are suffering from such contagious or chronic disease or disability as will make them a public charge.

The custom of printing many of the clinical reports and reports of autopsies is continued, doubtless to the great advantage of the service.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**VIRCHOW'S OPINION OF KOCH'S METHOD.**—At a meeting of the Berlin Medical Society on February 11th, Professor Virchow spoke at length on the effects of Koch's remedy, and concluded as follows: So far, then, there is no evidence that the bacilli are killed and dissolved; no direct facts to prove that the remedy causes resolution of the true tubercular tissue or the absorption of tubercle as such. We have a whole series of observations showing that the tubercle, as well as the inflammatory tissue surrounding it, is speedily destroyed, and that this destruction favors the possibility of a comparatively rapid healing process. On the other hand, we have no experience to prove that indurative processes are favorably influenced, or that encapsulation, the enveloping of caseous parts with fibrous masses, is favored. Rather, I feel bound to say, the suspicion sometimes arises that the remedy mobilizes encapsuled masses, brings them into movement, and thus transforms a focus, which might possibly have continued to be harmless, into an actual danger for the patient. Professor Virchow expressed the hope that the facts he had adduced might lead to more definite ideas as to the indications for the remedy, and the rejection of such cases as were manifestly unsuitable. He was far from considering these experiments as closed.

#### NEW ENGLAND.

**LEGISLATIVE HEARINGS.**—Before the Committee on Public Health of the Massachusetts Legislature during the week the continued hearing was held on the order relative to conferring the power to enforce sanitary provisions in public buildings and school-houses upon boards of health. Members of the State Board of Education and Superintendents of Schools appeared as remonstrants to the change. Hearing relating to the licensing by City Councils instead of Boards of Aldermen, of offensive trades: The protection of the community and that of cities and towns require more stringent laws in regard to controlling the methods in use in slaughter-houses. The business of slaughtering establishments has outgrown the provisions of the law as it now exists. Continued hearing in regard to ventilation of public buildings and schools: the present laws as now enforced are vigorously opposed by school committees in the smaller towns.

**A NOVEL REASON FOR STATE AID.**—A bill has recently been introduced in the Massachusetts House of Representatives appropriating \$300 to the man whose case is reported by Dr. Palmer on page 234 of this issue of the JOURNAL, as he was at work on the State camp-ground when struck by lightning. It seems that the State considers itself responsible for the accident.

**SUIT FOR NON-APPEARANCE.**—The daily papers have lately reported a trial in Connecticut, where the father of a boy, who had had his lip bitten by a dog, sued a physician whom he had summoned for refusing to attend the case, on the ground of a previous engagement. The claim was that by reason of non-appearance the boy suffered unnecessarily, and that the delay of medical attendance caused much more of a disfiguring scar than if prompt service had been rendered. The plaintiff won the suit, but only to the amount of ten dollars.

#### NEW YORK.

**INQUEST IN A CASE OF SUPPOSED OPIUM POISONING.**—A somewhat mysterious case of death occurred about the first of February, the mystery concerning which has not been very satisfactorily cleared up by the coroner's inquest, which was held February 27th. A pupil from New Jersey in a well-known young ladies' boarding school was found to be suffering from symptoms of opium poisoning, and, in spite of the most active and persevering efforts of a number of physicians, died. It transpired at the time that she had complained of frequent headaches and also of sleeplessness at night to a friend of hers, who is a medical student, and that he, believing her to be suffering from malaria, had given her a prescription calling for twenty-five grains of quinine and one grain of morphia, to be made up into six capsules, of which she was to take one on retiring. This he signed as a medical student and sent to one of the most reliable druggists in the city, where it was compounded. At the inquest he testified that when the capsules came, in order to avoid all possible danger from the morphia in them, he allowed her to have only four of them; retaining the other two in his own possession. These two he gave to the coroner, and an analysis by an expert chemist showed one of these to contain four and a half grains of quinine and a little less than one-sixth of a grain of morphia; thus showing that the prescription was properly put up by the druggist. The young lady was known to have taken one of the capsules; but whether she had taken any more or not could not be ascertained. The coroner's jury, which was composed of physicians and druggists, and the foreman of which was Dr. George L. Peabody, Professor of Materia Medica and Therapeutics in the College of Physicians and Surgeons, rendered a verdict to the effect that the deceased came to her death from opium poisoning, but that the amount of morphia alleged to have been in her possession (in the capsules), was not sufficient to cause death. The latter part of the verdict is explained by the fact that the jury was of the opinion that she

had more morphia in her possession than was shown by the testimony, but under what circumstances it was taken there was no evidence to show.

UNIVERSITY OF THE CITY OF NEW YORK. — An effort is being made to raise \$500,000 for the purpose of increasing the work and usefulness of the University of the City of New York, and among the changes proposed is the removal of the Academic Department from its present location on Washington Square to some desirable site in the upper district of the city. At a conference of friends of the University held February 26th for the purpose of talking over the needs and prospects of the institution, Professor Alfred L. Loomis remarked that the Medical Department of the University on its present basis had reached its utmost possible limit of success. "This year," he said, "there is a matriculating class of 694. Every professorship is filled with earnest and competent men, who receive salaries sufficient to compensate them. Without an endowment it would not do to raise the standard of the department, because to raise the standard to what it really should be would cause a falling off to about thirty per cent. of the students; while now the medical school is dependent for its maintenance on the tuition fees of the students." Dr. Loomis then went on to say: "At least \$500,000 that has been spent for hospitals in this city ought to have been given for educational purposes. New York has more hospitals to-day than the needs of the sick and indigent demand. Nearly one-third of the patients in our hospitals are pay patients who are able to be taken care of elsewhere. Rich New Yorkers are pouring out their money for hospitals and are allowing educational interests to suffer."

MALTEMENT IN A HOSPITAL. — One of the male nurses in Bellevue Hospital has been sentenced to two years and eight months' hard labor at Sing Sing prison for maltreating a delirium-tremens patient in the hospital. He was convicted of assault in the second degree.

DR. WILLIAM HENRY STEVENS, aged thirty-three years, assistant pathologist at the New York Hospital, died February 22d, at his residence in Brooklyn, of peripheral neuritis, resulting from an injury to his left forefinger received while dissecting last December. On January 23d, while the sore on the finger still remained unhealed, he made, in conjunction with another physician, an autopsy on the body of a patient who died of hydrophobia at the Chambers Street Branch of the New York Hospital, and in order to avoid, as far as possible, the risk of contracting the disease, he underwent a series of inoculations at the hands of Dr. Paul Giber, of the Pasteur Institute. This inoculation treatment was completed February 9th, and soon afterward the most serious symptoms developed. Dr. Stevens was a young man of great promise, and his untimely death is deeply regretted. He graduated from Williams College in 1879, and later from the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York.

For six years he practised his profession at Cheyenne, Wyoming, and it is only recently that he returned to the East.

## Miscellany.

### SHARON SANITARIUM.

A SANITARIUM for the treatment of cases of incipient pulmonary troubles has been opened in Sharon, Mass., a town about eighteen miles southeast of Boston on the Providence division of the Old Colony Railroad, between 300 and 400 feet above the level of the sea, possessing a porous gravelly soil and numerous pine woods. The building can accommodate nine patients and is intended at first for women only, but it is proposed later to have small cottages adjoining for both sexes. Each patient has her own separate bedroom with an open fire-place as a means of ventilation. About ninety acres of land adjoin the building. Only cases in which signs of pulmonary disease are just appearing will be received, no hopeless or far advanced cases can be admitted.

This institution has been established by donations of many persons interested in the work, and is intended to reach a class of patients who, are unable to go to a distant climate, or to obtain necessary care and treatment at their homes. The expenses of the Sanitarium will far exceed the income from patients, and the management will have to depend upon the annual subscriptions, donations and bequests of people interested.

The institution is under the medical direction of Dr. Vincent Y. Bowditch, assisted by Dr. Robert W. Lovett, and a Consulting Staff: Drs. Henry I. Bowditch and Frederick I. Knight.

All applications for admission should be addressed to the Matron and Superintendent, Miss Sylvia C. Coffin, Sharon Sanitarium, Sharon, Mass.

### METHYL VIOLET IN THE TREATMENT OF MALIGNANT GROWTHS.

At a meeting of the Vienna Imperial Royal Society of Physicians on January 30th, Professor von Mosetig<sup>1</sup> reported some remarkable results which he had obtained by parenchymatous injections of methyl violet (pyocetanin) in cases of malignant growth. Starting from the idea that if the nuclei of the cells of the neoplasm could be destroyed its development could be checked, and bearing in mind the affinity which the nuclei exhibit for aniline dyes, he tried, as far back as 1883, the effect of injecting trichlorate of aniline in four cases, but it had to be abandoned on account of the disagreeable secondary effects. When pyocetanin was introduced, he at once proceeded to try it in malignant growths.

At the meeting referred to he was able to show several cases in which the results had been most satisfactory. Among these was a woman aged sixty-six, with a large tumor of the lower jaw which prevented her from swallowing, and caused great suffering from constant salivation, etc. After thirty-five injections of six grammes of a 1 in 500, and afterwards 1 in 300, solution of methyl violet, the tumor was so much reduced without ulceration, that the patient could eat with comfort. In a man, aged fifty-eight, with a cystosarcoma of the

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal, February 7, 1891.



chest-wall measuring thirteen centimetres in width by eight in length, after twelve injections of six grammes of a 1 in 300 solution of pyocyanin, the measurements of the tumor were reduced to ten by six centimetres. In two cases of adenocarcinoma of the neck, the same treatment proved so effectual that the patients considered themselves cured. Another case was that of a woman, aged sixty, with papilloma of the bladder. He injected twenty grammes of a 1 in 1,000 solution into the bladder, repeating this every two days. After ten injections there was notable improvement, the hamaturia had ceased, and there was little or no pain.

## Correspondence.

### SHALL TUBERCULIN BE PROMISCUOUSLY USED?

Boston, March 2, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—As many practising physicians may be tempted to use Koch's material, which is now on sale both here and in New York, I should like to call their attention to a few facts upon the subject. As a means of diagnosis the material is acknowledged to have but little or no value. In about one half of all cases used as "control experiments" a local or general reaction has followed. While in many cases, clearly tuberculous, there has been no appreciable reaction. Professor Leyden<sup>1</sup> states that the classic reaction does not give positive proof, and as the effect upon the physical condition may be painful, no patient should be subjected to the treatment for diagnostic purposes. Professor Schreatter<sup>2</sup> has said: "The diagnostic value of the material has already been settled by present investigations. The result is unfortunately a negative one."

To turn now to the therapeutic value of the material. As Dr. Henry Jackson stated in the last issue of the JOURNAL, no single case of absolute cure has been recorded of any tuberculous lesion. No cure of lupus that would stand the criticism of the dermatologists is on record. V. Bergmann<sup>3</sup> states that no single case of bone or joint tuberculosis under his observation has improved. At the Great Ormond Street Hospital for Children, after a two-months' trial, the use of the paratubercin has been discontinued, because there were no positive results. Virchow's autopsies, deaths from small doses<sup>4</sup> (two milligrammes), development of tubercular meningitis<sup>5</sup> after a very short course of treatment (though this is not necessarily a *propter hoc* case), and many lesser unpleasant results in the wards, all go to prove that the material may be very dangerous. Consideration of all this leads V. Schreatter to say that no one can to-day advise with a clear conscience any patient to use the material.

Observation of about thirty cases during the last two months would bring my conclusions to coincide with the above. While most of the skin cases have shown improvement, the joint cases have given no sign of gain, and the phthisical cases have shown no improvement more than can be accounted for by a hygienic life, with plenty to eat and drink. Some cases have become worse during the treatment.

There is, of course, another side to this question. There are many reports of great and favorable improvement which cannot be fairly ascribed to anything besides the use of the paratubercin. As to the permanency of these results, time alone can decide. Meanwhile, those cases already begun upon should be most carefully followed under the most favorable circumstances. And I feel sure that the majority of men who have followed the cases at the various hospitals will agree with me that, for the present at least, and until much more careful experimental

work has been done, the Koch material should have no place among the general everyday therapeutic measures for the treatment of tuberculosis.

Respectfully yours,

A. K. STONE, M.D.

## HOME TREATMENT.

Dorchester, Mass., February 28, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—The inclosed cutting (from the *Taunton Daily Gazette* for February 25, 1891) may be of interest. It may throw light on some "obscure" case of poisoning.

To get rid of a cold send to the druggist for a mixture containing sulphate of atropia one two-hundred-and-fortieth of a grain, bi-sulphate of quinine two grains, and Fowler's solution, five drops, to each dose. Take a dose once in two hours for three or four times, or until the throat begins to feel slightly dry. If this does not entirely relieve the symptoms, repeat the treatment the next day. Copy this prescription carefully, and use it with care, as some of the ingredients are poisonous. There is no danger in using it if the directions are followed exactly.

Before going to bed take a warm bath. The next morning sponge the body rapidly with tepid water, rubbing it hard until the blood circulates quickly and the skin is in a glow. Take more exercise than usual, and do not sit in a hot room with the windows shut. Mix a teaspoonful of cream of tartar in a tumblerful of water and drink it during the day. If there is constipation, take a gentle laxative, as a rhubarb pill. It is very important that all the avenues of the body for carrying off waste matter should be wide open.—*Ladies' Home Journal*.

By the way, in case of serious poisoning, from an honest attempt at home treatment on this advice, who would be responsible, if any one? Very sincerely yours,

CAUTION.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, FEBRUARY 21, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Mensls.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.	
New York . . .	1,622,237	751	289	19.30	17.97	2.39	5.85	3.90	
Chicago . . .	1,109,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Philadelphia . . .	1,064,277	405	122	11.91	13.29	.24	5.15	1.98	
Brooklyn . . .	852,467	380	157	18.91	22.37	2.89	8.15	2.68	
St. Louis . . .	550,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Baltimore . . .	500,433	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston . . .	448,477	184	108	5.98	23.37	—	1.43	1.08	
Cincinnati . . .	325,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
New Orleans . . .	260,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburgh . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee . . .	210,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Washington . . .	200,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Nashville . . .	68,513	23	11	13.04	21.71	8.60	4.34	—	
Charleston . . .	60,145	45	11	4.41	4.44	—	—	—	
Portland . . .	42,000	12	2	—	—	—	—	—	
Worcester . . .	81,675	20	9	10.40	5.00	5.00	—	—	
Lowell . . .	77,636	30	12	23.33	20.00	3.33	3.33	—	
Fall River . . .	71,298	23	6	—	15.04	—	—	—	
Cambridge . . .	70,928	24	9	8.33	16.66	—	—	—	
Lynn . . .	57,727	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Lawrence . . .	41,654	24	9	20.83	4.16	—	4.16	4.16	
Springfield . . .	44,164	17	4	—	—	—	—	—	
New Bedford . . .	40,706	15	3	—	13.33	—	—	—	
Somerville . . .	40,417	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Holyoke . . .	37,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Salem . . .	30,801	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Chelsea . . .	27,009	9	3	—	22.22	—	—	—	
Haverhill . . .	27,412	9	2	—	22.22	—	—	—	
Greenock . . .	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Taunton . . .	25,415	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Newton . . .	24,379	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Malden . . .	23,031	8	1	25.00	—	—	—	—	
Wichburg . . .	22,007	3	3	—	12.50	—	—	—	
Houester . . .	21,451	7	1	11.25	—	—	—	—	
Waltham . . .	18,707	7	2	11.25	—	—	—	—	
Pittsfield . . .	17,281	6	—	32.33	50.00	—	—	—	
Quincy . . .	16,723	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport . . .	16,047	5	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Clinton . . .	10,421	5	1	—	40.00	—	—	—	
Fenbohy . . .	10,158	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported, 2,133; under five years of age 749; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup,

<sup>1</sup> Leyden. Berliner Klin. Wochenschrift. December 22.

<sup>2</sup> V. Schreatter. Allg. Med. Central Zeitung, February 1, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> V. Bergmann. Allg. Med. Central Zeitung, No. 105, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> V. Jarisch. Innsbruck.

<sup>5</sup> Rutimeyer (Basle). Berliner Klin. Wochenschrift, No. 5, 1891.



## Original Articles.

THE TREATMENT OF FIBROID TUMORS OF THE UTERUS AFTER THE METHOD OF DR. APOSTOLI.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOHN HOMANS, M.D., BOSTON.

EVERY one who has felt obliged to remove uterine tumors by laparotomy has often hesitated at the performance of the operation, and has hoped that some method would be found other than the formidable one which necessitates opening the abdomen and putting a wire around the uterus. Every surgeon dreads, at least I do, to make the long incision, sometimes more than twelve inches, to squeeze up the uterus in this coarse and cruel way. Besides this the resulting cicatrix is not unfrequently the seat of an annoying ventral hernia. When, therefore, Dr. Apostoli published and explained his treatment of fibroid tumors of the uterus by electrolysis, and gave the details of several hundreds of cases treated in this way, I hoped that a more gentle and perhaps as effectual a way of relieving those affected with these growths had been discovered.

For my own part I never have seen, and I do not see now, why the dispersing and dissolving powers of electricity should take effect on the fibroid growth and not on the skin or muscle or tendon or fat or other structure through which the current passes. When we apply one electrode within the uterus and the other on the abdomen, why should the destructive powers of the current be exerted and take effect (as we wish) on the morbid growth, and not on the normal tissues? The fibroid tumor is nothing but an aggregation of normal uterine tissue in an abnormal and excessive amount, and why should this aggregation of fibre be attacked and nothing else? I was slow to adopt Dr. Apostoli's treatment, and I knew nothing about the therapeutical effects of electricity. When, however, a friend, who is perhaps the most successful hysterectomist in the world, wrote me that he had tried electrolysis, and could endorse every word that Apostoli had written, it seemed to be my duty to subject my patients to this almost harmless method instead of compelling them to undergo a dangerous surgical operation. As I knew nothing about electricity or its application, I asked my friend Dr. Philip C. Knapp to provide me with a battery and with all the apparatus called for in Dr. Apostoli's treatise written by Dr. Lucien Carlet.

I began the treatment of such fibroid cases as came to me in my private practice in December, 1887, and continued to treat them till July, 1888, and resumed treatment again in October.

I wish to say that I have followed strictly Dr. Apostoli's directions to the best of my ability. As all of my readers may not be familiar with these directions, I will state my manner of proceeding. The patient, having her abdomen bare and lying upon a convenient table, is given an antiseptic vaginal douche; then a flat, somewhat pliable and perforated metal plate, about nine inches by five, is enveloped in warm, moist pottery's clay and wrapped up in muslin (like a poultice); this is then laid upon the abdomen in the pubic and umbilical regions over the tumor; after this the sound

of platinum (for silver might be melted by the current) or of gas-carbon, is introduced into the uterine canal. When this has been inserted as far as possible, a protective tube of hard rubber is shoved up against the os uteri, so that the vaginal wall shall nowhere come in contact with the bare platinum (for it might be severely burned). The wires of the battery are now connected with these two electrodes, that is, with the plate on the abdomen and the sound in the uterus, and the patient's hands are pressed down upon the clay. If the case is one in which there is great hemorrhage the uterine pole is made the positive one, as the positive pole is said to exert a chemical cauterization and to stop or diminish hemorrhage. If there is no hemorrhage, the uterine pole is made the negative one, because the negative one is said to have a dissolving or disintegrating or dispersing effect. A rheostat, or electricity measurer, is then connected so as to allow the current to pass, and the amount of electricity passing is measured by a galvanometer and is regulated by the rheostat. It is recorded in milliamperes, that is, in degrees marked on the dial of the galvanometer, each degree being an amount of electricity called a milliampere. (In recording these cases I shall use our usual mark for degrees as signifying milliamperes: thus, 42° will mean 42 milliamperes.) I hope I have not been too tedious in this description, and yet have made things clear. In these treatments I confined myself wholly to giving the antiseptic douches, to introducing and holding in position the uterine electrode, and Dr. Knapp turned on and regulated the amount of electricity as I directed. Later on, my nephew, Dr. John Homans, 2nd, took Dr. Knapp's place.

If this treatment by electrolysis is tolerably sure and safe we ought to practise it; if it is not so, it is a great waste of time and very tedious and useless. Again, the battery is cumbersome and expensive if trustworthy. I determined to settle the matter for myself if I could, because I thought it would be criminal to do hysterectomy if I could cure patients by Apostoli's method. I put one hundred and fifty Le Clanché cells in the cellar of my hospital, as the simplest and best battery.

Before giving very brief reports of the cases treated, let me say that one frequent but not invaluable good effect of this treatment is the diminution or cure of pain and tenderness and an increased ability to walk and stoop. A very marked anæsthetic and tonic effect is often also produced. One of the women, who was unable to go up stairs without resting every second step, was able after a few treatments to run up two flights, and others who were unable to bear any pressure on the abdomen could wear their clothes and move with ease and comfort; but these improvements were by no means always permanent. In one instance also, chronic menorrhagia was cured. So much for the good effects of this treatment. On the other hand, pain and discomfort is sometimes produced, and hemorrhage which has not before existed has become troublesome. One case terminated fatally four weeks after the last application of electricity; and, in the absence of an autopsy, I think the death must be attributed to septicæmia caused by the treatment.

I have sent the following circular to all the persons treated, most of whom have returned answers to the questions. These will be found (printed in small type) at the end of the description of each case.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, January 12, 1891.

NO. 164 BEACON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

DEAR MADAM:

I am very anxious to learn how your health is at present, and whether you are better or worse than when I saw you. You may remember that you consulted me on . . .

Will you oblige me very much by answering the questions in the inclosed circular, and mailing the same to me in the accompanying envelope? Please add such other information as you may deem relevant.

Very respectfully yours,

JOHN HOMANS.

General state of health?

Increase in size of tumor?

Decrease in size of tumor?

Monthly sickness - regular?

Irregular?

Profuse? Scanty?

Painful?

Are you stronger? or weaker?

Has the fat over the stomach increased - that is, are you stouter?

Can you walk better? Can you stoop better?

Or is there no improvement in these respects?

Have you pain?

Any children born since consulting Dr. Homans?

Have you had any treatment since consulting Dr. Homans?

If so, what?

#### CASES OF ELECTROLYSIS TREATMENT.

CASE I. December 20, 1887. Mrs. P., forty-three years old. Has a hard fibroid tumor filling the abdomen to a point an inch above the umbilicus, and extending from one anterior spine of the ilium to the other. It does not fill the vagina, and the os is with difficulty reached under and behind the pubes. In 1876 she was confined with twins, and has had five abortions. She is fat and muscular, but anemic and white. The tumor is movable, somewhat tender. Umbilical girth forty-two inches. Catamenia excessive; and there is a slight hemorrhagic flow constantly from the uterus; at times there is flooding. A slight hæmic murmur is heard with the sounds of the heart. The tumor was discovered in June, 1886.

The interior of the uterus was curetted on October 10, 1887. The two succeeding monthly periods were slight in amount, the third, on November 22d, was very profuse, the excessive hemorrhage lasting thirty-six hours, with a loss, as she thought, of two quarts of blood, and leaving her very weak.

On December 20, 1887, galvano-caustique, positive, 50°, eleven minutes; sound in utero three inches; rest in bed all day. On December 22d, catamenia began painless, with slight flowing; galvano-caustique, positive, 50°, nine minutes. On December 25th, catamenia ceased, having lasted three days instead of eighteen, and instead of being terribly painful, were painless, and instead of being hemorrhagic were normal.

December 31st, a watery-looking discharge from the uterus took place. January 28th, catamenia again normal, but more painful. February 29th, again normal, but without pain. December 27th, and 31st, galvano-caustique, positive, 50° and 135°, three minutes; sound in utero.

This case was greatly improved in regard to pain and hemorrhage, but the growth of the tumor was not checked.

October 19, 1890. Health very good. Tumor a good deal increased in size. Menstruation at regular intervals, not very profuse, not painful, and not attended with any of the troubles mentioned. Tumor walks up and down. Has a son and two children born since consulting Dr. Homans. Treatment for two years, since consulting Dr. Homans, reported remedy.

CASE II. Mr. McK., house-keeper. Never pregnant. Consulted Dr. Homans many years since. Tumor very prominent, filling abdominal cavity to a point an inch above the umbilicus and two inches

below ensiform cartilage; fuller on the right side than on the left, rising to within three fingers' breadths of the cartilages of the right ribs; on the left side more tender and more prominent, anteriorly rising to within two finger's breadths of cartilages of ribs at sternal angle. The tumor extends from one anterior spine of the ilium to the other, and is somewhat irregular in shape. In 1881, or earlier, she noticed a bunch in the right lumbar region, and in December, 1882, tumors on both sides; on the left as high as the navel, and on the right not as high. In the winter of 1882-83 had severe peritonitis, and took much morphine. No menorrhagia till September, 1887. She has always had more or less pain constantly, particularly at night, but nothing like hemorrhage. There is now (December 1887), pain and tenderness all over the abdomen, necessitating the use of a cradle to keep off the pressure of the bed-clothes. In short, the main thing has been pain in the whole course of the disease.

December 22, 1887. First, galvano-caustique, negative (puncture), 50°, eight minutes. Os high behind pubes, could be touched with the finger tip with great difficulty. The sound could not be introduced into the uterine canal. As I could not introduce the sound into the cervical canal, I punctured the tumor through the vaginal walls with a sharp steel sound to a depth of half an inch. Smart hemorrhage followed the sound's withdrawal, and the vagina was tamponned. December 27th, patient reports that she is much more free from pain than for some months, and that she has no pain at night, and can bear pressure on the abdomen. Second, galvano-caustique, negative puncture, half an inch, 40°, seven and a half minutes.

January 1, 1888, was seized with severe pain in left leg and thigh, with swelling and discoloration. January 2d, leg and thigh swollen and painful. Temperature 100°; morphia subcutaneously was given. In three months the leg was almost well, and the patient was more comfortable than before treatment. She could lie on her side, and could turn over easier in bed, and could walk better, and could bear pressure on her abdomen better. Her size was not larger. She declined further treatment by electrolysis.

October, 1890. Feel some better the last six months. For two years after treatment size of tumor seemed to increase; the last six months it seemed to remain about the same. Menstruation irregular, profuse for two years following treatment, painful. I feel some stronger, and am some stouter. Have been very lame for three years, result of injury; am some better. I can stoop a little better. I have pain most of the time. No children. Have had two attacks of very severe peritonitis. I get relief, when I have severe pain, by taking a phenacetine powder.

CASE III. I will narrate this case at length, as a specimen case, and will describe the others more briefly.

Mary D., aged fifty. Two children, youngest twenty-four years old. Came to my office, December 21, 1887. She had a large, globular, symmetrical tumor, filling the abdominal cavity to a point about two inches above the umbilicus. The tumor was very prominent in the pubic region, and then diminished rapidly in size. It was about the size of a man's head, and larger on the right than on the left. The abdominal girth was thirty-six inches. She had begun to have severe uterine hemorrhages in 1881, the flowing lasting at first four or five days, and later six or seven. Her monthly turns were very regular.

December 25th, positive pole in utero, eight minutes, 40°; sound inserted three and a half inches. December 27th, catamenia as usual. December 29th, flowing

severe; more pain than usual; in amount, patient thought, three pints. December 31st, positive pole, nine minutes, 100°; sound inserted four inches in utero.

Flowing ceased January 3, 1888.

January 6th, negative pole, nine minutes, 120°; sound in utero four inches.

Went home on Saturday the 7th.

January 12, 1888, negative pole, nine minutes, 205°. January 18, negative pole, nine minutes, 150°.

Began flowing January 19th severely, so that on the 23d, the vagina was plugged. On the 24th the plug was removed and another substituted. After forty-eight hours this was removed. In the evening of January 25th a chill came on. Temperature 103°. No abdominal tenderness; severe headache; hot douche with phenyle. January 27th, another chill. Patient was removed to Massachusetts General Hospital. Hot douches continued. January 29th, temperature normal; tumor certainly smaller than during menstruation.

March 6th, positive pole in utero four inches, seven minutes, 140°. Since last visit has had several attacks of severe flooding, for which vagina was plugged. Has been twice in the hospital. The tumor varies in size from day to day, being at one time larger, at another smaller. March 10th, positive pole in utero five inches; six minutes, 175°. March 13th, positive pole, seven minutes, 180°. In utero five and a quarter inches. March 14th, patient feels more comfortable when lying down. Has less tightness in her bowels; formerly felt as if a rubber band was tied round her abdomen. Not so much pain. Less frequent micturition; bowels softer. March 17th, entered hospital at expected catamenial period. March 18th, flowing profuse. March 19th, flowing very profuse, and tumor swollen. March 20th, less flowing; tumor smaller. On the whole this period was one of less flowing than the last. March 21st, more flowing, and 22d still more. March 23d, flowing ceased. March 30th, positive pole, six inches, six minutes, 140°.

April 2d, positive, four and one-half inches, six minutes, 140°. April 6th, positive, four and one-half inches, six minutes, 160°. April 10th, positive, four inches, seven minutes, 175°. April 14th, entered hospital again, but the flowing was not very severe; tumor swollen. April 24th, positive, four and three-quarters inches, six minutes, 140°; ergot after treatment. April 27th, positive, three and one-half inches, five minutes, 110°; ergot after treatment.

May 4th, positive, four and one-half inches, 110°; ergot. Pain in left side after treatment, remained in bed twelve hours. Hemorrhage at sitting checked by positive pole. May 8th, positive pole, six minutes, four and one-half inches, 140°; ergot. May 11th, entered Massachusetts General Hospital and remained till the 18th. Flowing less in amount than ever before. May 22d, positive, 100°, five minutes; depth in utero four and one-half inches; ergot. May 25th, positive, 120°, six minutes; depth of insertion four and one-half inches. May 29th, to-day the tumor feels smaller, but it changes much.

June 21st, reports her last period better than usual, less flowing. The period in June was as bad as ever. Twenty-one treatments had now been given extending over a period of six months, and no great improvement had been noticed. In size the tumor was no smaller, and the hemorrhage on the average, as far as I could see, was neither better nor worse. As Mrs. D. could

ill afford to remain in Boston, and as the effects of the treatment were said to continue after giving them up, I concluded to let her go home and see if any good effects came on.

During the summer and autumn of 1888, I had many letters from Mrs. D., some encouraging and some not. She suffered pain most of the time, and was greatly distended in the abdomen. Occasionally morphine was required.

April 18, 1889. Treatment was resumed. The gas-carbon electrode was put in the uterus to a depth of four and one-half inches, and its position was changed by withdrawing it about an inch four times: first, five minutes, 200°, the negative pole was used as the tumor had increased in size; next 195°, and last 150°; in all twenty-five minutes.

Patient states that she feels better after and is relieved by flowing.

April 22d, gas-carbon, withdrawn an inch at a time four times; making five applications of five minutes each; in all twenty-five minutes, 210°. April 25th and 28th, the same.

June 6th, platinum sound in utero seven inches (it will be noticed that the depth of the uterus had increased); 220°, five minutes. Considerable hemorrhage. Tumor was larger. I did not see the patient again till February 4, 1890. Her umbilical girth was then forty-two and one-half inches, a gain of six and one-half inches since the beginning of the Apostoli treatment, two years and a half before. In size the tumor was much larger, reaching nearly to the ensiform cartilage, and filling the abdomen almost completely. She reported that she had flowed badly in July, September, and November, 1889, and had been in bed sometimes for two weeks.

February 4, 1890. Treatment resumed. Negative pole, because the tumor had increased in size, and because the patient felt better when she flowed pretty freely. Gas-carbon electrode; twenty minutes, 160°; inserted eight inches. Quite a little hemorrhage, with large clots.

February 7th, gas carbon electrode, fifteen minutes; negative pole; considerable pain; 142°; slight hemorrhage. February 11th, platinum sound, seven minutes; positive pole; no pain; some hemorrhage; 320°. I think this is very improbable, and that the galvanometer was inaccurate, but that was what it registered. February 14th, gas-carbon; 280°, fourteen minutes; positive pole. No pain; considerable hemorrhage. February 21st, sound in utero seven and one-half inches; positive pole, 175°, twelve minutes; slight hemorrhage.

March 4th, sound in utero eight inches; positive pole, 210°, ten minutes. March 18th, positive pole, ten minutes, 170°; depth seven inches. March 21st, positive pole, 320°, ten minutes; inserted six and one-half inches. March 25th, positive pole, 230°, ten minutes; depth six and one-half inches. March 28th, positive pole, 290°, fifteen minutes; depth six and one-half inches; considerable pain and hemorrhage.

April 4th, positive pole, 270°, ten minutes; depth six inches; no pain; no hemorrhage. April 8th, positive pole, 175°, ten minutes; depth five inches. April 11th, positive pole, 100°, ten minutes; depth three inches.

I append three letters, one from Mrs. D.'s daughter, written on September 19, 1890, and two from Mrs. D. herself, written later.

Size of tumor increased. Menstruation regular, profuse, painful. Weaker. Fat increased. I am in extreme pain in walking; cannot stoop better. There is no improvement in these respects. I have pain most of the time. No children. Treatment: Magnesia. I was suffering extremely before I left Boston, and tried Dr. Richardson, Waverley House, and it was a great injury to me; it made me very nervous. I tried another; he gave two treatments, and he relieved me very much for a while.

BIDDEFORD, Me., September 19, 1890.

DEAR SIR: Mrs. D. has been sick since the fourth of August. She has suffered more, and had more hemorrhage than ever. She is very weak, and her heart troubles her a great deal. We don't allow any one to talk with her. She had ergot injected in her arm during her last sickness. The noise disturbs her very much. For eight days and nights she had some one to stand over her. She never can survive another sickness. She is improving very slowly now. Yours truly, N. M. D.

BIDDEFORD, October 19, 1890.

MY DEAR DR. HOMANS: I have had a very sick time since the first of August. Had more hemorrhage and more pain, and was weaker than ever before. They had hard work to keep life in me. I did not think I should ever rally, but I have been up a week. Dr. Davis told me that I must know that I could not live long as I was, and wanted Dr. Hill to make a diagnosis of my case. He came the 30th of September. He said there were too many adhesions, and I would not live through an operation. I am growing more uncomfortable every day; my feet and legs swelling more and more every day. It will be time for me to be sick the 30th of this month; and after a day or two the swelling goes down. When I *suffer too much* I take morphine. What else can I do? With gratitude,

Yours truly, M. D.

I hope I shall not have to take any more ergot; it makes me feel dreadfully; it makes me sick to think of it.

January 1, 1891.

MY DEAR DOCTOR: I have had no flowing in December, and I am in a very uncomfortable condition at present. Have been growing larger every day for ten days. I am in about the same condition you found me in last winter when I came to see you. After my sickness the first of November, I was left very weak; flowed six days, but I was very small. The tumor diminished every day for about three weeks, and I gained in strength every day, and I felt like a new person. I could walk and feel quite comfortable. I thought it would never trouble me again. I have not been so easy since two years last November. I diminished around the waist from thirty-nine to thirty-one inches; around the tumor from forty-six to thirty-eight inches. I feel disappointed again. Yours truly, M. D.

I have given this case at length because the treatment has extended over a greater length of time than in any other case, and because I cannot see that it has been of much, if any, use. The tumor has nearly doubled in size; the feet and legs are swollen; and the hemorrhage, although less, is troublesome except as it gives relief. Sometimes she is free from pain, and sometimes not. She certainly has been very patient; and both she and I have given the treatment a fair trial, and without more encouragement it seems a waste of time to go on.

CASE IV. Mrs. T., forty-seven. Youngest child twelve years old. First noticed enlargement in May, 1887. Has increased rapidly in size. Tumor now (December 27, 1887) hard, extending from near the middle of Poupart's ligament on the left to a point midway between the right anterior spine and the right costal cartilage. It extends an inch above the umbilicus, and a movable. The uterine depth is three and one half inches. First treatment, December 27, 1887; 30, nine minutes; negative pole in utero. Second

treatment, January 20, 1888. Reports that she can stoop and move about better. She had twelve treatments between December 27, 1887, and April 2, 1888. Her general health was improved. The size of the tumor was not affected, and her monthly flowing was increased.

Health fairly good. Don't know as the size of the tumor is any different, but am not bloated as I was. Menstruation ceased entirely. Am stronger; am not stouter. Can walk and stoop better; in these respects very great improvement. No pain. No children. Treatment: Have been using a patent medicine, and it has done wonders for me; have been using it since two years last July. Mrs. Pratt recommended it to me. She has been using it longer than I have.

CASE V. Miss R., thirty-seven, librarian. Tumor hard, and extending from the pubes, which it touches, to within an inch of the umbilicus, situated more on the right side of the abdomen than on the left. First galvano-caustique, negative, January 6, 1888. Sound in utero three inches; 50°, nine minutes. The negative pole was in the uterus for eight treatments, 35° to 120°, from January 6th till April 27th. At this time she reported that she had had more profuse and prolonged menstruation, and the positive pole was substituted in the uterus during three applications, from 120° to 100°, till June 14th. After that I used the negative pole again for eight treatments. In all she had nineteen applications during ten months, and was better and worse. On the whole, at the end of the treatment, the tumor did not appear either larger or smaller, and there was more flowing, but she could walk better than before taking the electricity, and had been somewhat improved by the treatment. It will be seen, however, that the tumor has since increased decidedly.

October, 1890. Health not as good as one year ago. Tumor increased in size. Menstruation regular, not profuse, nor scanty; painful; am somewhat weaker after flowing ceases. Fat not increased. I can walk and stoop better than before treatment. Have pain much of the time. No treatment since seeing you.

CASE VI. Mrs. V., thirty-six years old. No children. Catamenia regular, rather profuse. Tumor noticed a year ago. Now, February 14, 1888, it extends from near the middle of Poupart's ligament on the left, to within three inches of the right anterior spine of the ilium, and in the centre of the abdomen to the umbilicus. First galvano-caustique, negative, February 14, 1888; 60°, six minutes. Sound in the utero. Second application, February 18th. The rheostat had become wet, and when the pieces of sponge struck the water, quite a shock was given and considerable pain. Dosage 50°, six minutes. After the application she suffered pain, and was feverish. February 23d: has not felt well since last application. Uterus now fixed, vaginal roof vaulted; apparently there is some pelvic effusion. Treatment suspended for the present.

Health excellent. Steady increase in size of tumor up to last May; steady decrease since then. Menstruation regular, profuse; not painful. Am stronger; am not stouter. Can walk better; can stoop as well as ever I could. Have no pain. No children. Treatment: Dr. — has been treating me. I have been taking pills made from the enclosed prescription<sup>2</sup> for the last six months, and have made rapid improvement during that time. Habitual discharge of leucorrhoea ceased. Monthly sickness less profuse during last six months.

CASE VII. Mrs. K., forty-six. Youngest child eighteen years old. Has considerable abdominal pain and profuse monthly flowing. Os uteri much fissured, large and hard. There is apparently a fibroid growth from the right side of the fundus.

<sup>2</sup> R. Ergotin, enclonad, sulph., gelsendi rad. poly., 55 gr. i. M. One after meals.

February 18, 1888. First galvano-caustique, negative, 75°, seven minutes. Sound in utero. Five more similar applications were made until April 3d, in doses from 70° to 100°. Her pain and general discomfort were much less, and her health was improved; locomotion was easier.

On April 3d, did not feel as well, and had more flowing, consequently the positive pole was put in the uterus; dosage 110°. After this the negative applications were resumed. On May 15th she reported that she felt stronger and could work better. Went eight weeks without any flowing. On May 22d reports the existence of a whitish-brown discharge from the uterus for the last fifteen days. She discontinues treatment for the present on account of the inconvenience of attending the clinic.

She had seventeen treatments, in doses of from 50° to 110° for five or six minutes, all negative but one. The relief to her pain and her increased ability to walk were marked. The tumor was unaltered in size. No answer was received to circular.

CASE VIII. Mrs. A., thirty-five. Never pregnant. Health good. Excessive flowing through the summer of 1887, and since October hemorrhage every month for two weeks. No pain except at menstrual periods. On examination, March, 1888, uterus large, containing a fibroid in the posterior wall; os thin as paper, and neck obliterated; os admits tip of finger. Cannot walk up stairs without resting.

March 6, 1888. First galvano-caustique, positive. Sound in utero, 60°; same dose repeated on March 10th and March 17th, when she reported that she felt better than she had for a long time, and that the flowing had entirely ceased. She can run up and down stairs.

This patient had eleven applications, positive, from March 6th to April 10th, in doses varying from 60° to 135°, for six minutes, and was completely relieved from her flowing, pain and inability to walk. A most brilliant case. Tumor somewhat smaller apparently.

March 21, 1890. Presented herself for treatment again; was well till July, 1889, when she had excessive flowing, lasting for five weeks. Has had two attacks since; has lost thirty pounds of flesh and is pale and sallow. No especial change in tumor. After four galvano-caustique treatments, of the same character as those described above, she felt better in every way; the last period was more comfortable, but the flowing was not affected. Subsequently the uterine canal was dilated, and its interior curetted and painted with iodine. After this the hemorrhage diminished and her health improved. In this case temporary improvement followed electrolysis, but as much or more improvement followed curetting, and the tonic effect of the electricity could be obtained by a more simple method than that of Dr. Apostoli.

CASE IX. March 24th, 1888. Mrs. B., forty-eight, youngest child thirteen. In August, 1887, had some pain in right side, and noticed swelling, which steadily increased in size. Catamenia irregular; urine at times turbid and offensive. Fibroid half again as large as closed fist, situated in anterior wall of fundus, somewhat towards the right. Os and neck large, thick and fissured. Uterine cavity four and one-half inches in depth. After four treatments with the negative pole in uterus, dosage from 100° to 225°, the tumor was certainly less than half its former size, and all symptoms caused by it had disappeared. May, 1889,

patient in good condition. Tumor has remained small, but menorrhagia has appeared, a new symptom.

October 4, 1890.

DEAR DR. HOMANS: In response to your letter asking for information concerning Mrs. B.'s condition since your treatment, I would say, that the menorrhagia continued for about two years subsequent; sometimes very free, and at other times not much more than an ordinary menstrual flow. The turns were irregular. The tumor during this time varied much as to size, etc. If you remember, it was reduced to about the size of a peach when she left Boston. It has since been as large as a goose egg, and this increase was accompanied with lumbar pain, cystic irritation, etc. At the present time the tumor is scarcely to be detected; indeed, since the flow ceased (now eight months), the size of the tumor has almost continuously decreased, until at present there is no trouble with it at all. The general health is better, and the cystic trouble has disappeared.

Now, doctor, whether it be a case of *post hoc ergo propter hoc*, I don't know; but I think the treatment gave the start towards recovery, and the menopause, being about to occur, helped on the amendment. Anyhow, Mrs. B. and myself are thankful beyond words to you for your great kindness.

My wife desires to be remembered, and asking you to excuse the way and manner of this hurried note,

I remain, Yours truly, ———.

I cannot see that this case was very much affected. It is true the patient improved, but the menopause was the main factor in the cure.

CASE X. Mrs. D., thirty-two. One miscarriage at six months, some fourteen months ago, since when menses excessive. Fibroid, about size of small infant's head, extends to within an inch of umbilicus. Semi-circumference of tumor covered by abdominal walls, seven and a half inches. Os points back towards sacrum, the weight of the tumor having tipped the fundus forward and the neck and os back. Uterine cavity four inches in depth.

First treatment, negative pole, April 10, 1888, 50°. Five treatments given till May 1st, dosage increased to 95°. On May 4th, seized with violent flowing, in fact, hemorrhage, which lasted till May 10th. On May 15th, positive pole was used in utero, dosage of 90°. This repeated twice, on May 18th and 29th, each time with much flowing after treatment. Ergot, half drachm, three times daily.

Five inches is now semi-circumference of tumor, which seems to have retracted about an inch on right side, and one and one-quarter inches on left side and in the middle. Flowing: a little bright-red blood every day.

Electrolysis combined with ergot must be given the credit for having caused much improvement in this case.

October, 1890. Health good. Tumor decreased. Menstruation regular most of the time; not painful. Am stronger. Fat over the stomach not increased, but some stouter all over the body. Can walk better. Have no pain. No children. No treatment.

CASE XI. April 13, 1888. Mrs. D., forty-five. No children. Has passed the menopause. Abdomen much swollen with gas. Fibroid, size of child's head, completely filling pelvis, and pressing on rectum and urethra so as to necessitate frequent use of catheter. Sound passed three and one-half inches and negative pole used in utero. Eleven treatments given between April 13th and May 29th, negative pole, dosage from 50° to 130°. Considerable diminution in size of tumor, and entire disappearance of all difficulty in micturition.

She remained well all summer, but returned on October 9th, having been obliged to use catheter occasionally for two weeks. Tumor felt with difficulty, except by pressing deeply into the pelvis. Four treatments from 9th to 30th October, as before, dosage  $95^{\circ}$  to  $150^{\circ}$ .

In this case electrolysis was certainly of advantage, and combined with the occurrence of the menopause, has nearly cured this patient.

October, 1890. Health pretty good. Size of tumor about same. Menstruation has stopped for a year. Am stronger. Fat about same. Have never been troubled about walking or stooping. A little pain sometimes. No children. No treatment, except to have water drawn twice about a year ago. There is soreness sometimes on outside.

CASE XII. Mrs. B., thirty-four. Never pregnant. Has sensation of soreness and fullness in the lower abdomen, and feels weak. Flowed somewhat a few months ago, but catamenia as a rule regular and normal. A hard, movable fibroid, size of infant's head, extends to within one and one-half inches of umbilicus. Uterine cavity three and one-half inches deep. On 20th and 24th of April, 1888, treatments of five minutes each, negative pole, dosage  $50^{\circ}$  and  $70^{\circ}$ . On April 27th catamenia more profuse and painful than usual, lasting seven days instead of five. From May 4th to July 21st twelve more treatments, negative pole, dosage from  $85^{\circ}$  to  $120^{\circ}$ . At last treatment a well-marked papular eruption on abdomen, on the space covered by the clay. On July 22d began to flow; flowed profusely eleven days, more than ever before.

October, 1890. Health very good. Size of tumor about one-third larger I think. Menstruation regular, rather scanty, not painful. Am stronger, am stouter. Can walk and stoop better. When very tired, a heavy, distressed feeling where the tumor is. No children. Treatment: The Brinkerhoff system for rectal troubles.

CASE XIII. Mrs. F., forty-five. Youngest child thirteen years old. Movable fibroid extending above umbilicus, with outlying knobs; fills vagina and pelvis largely. No pain.

On April 20, 1888, the introduction of the sound to the depth of two inches was followed by excessive hemorrhage, which was not controlled by the positive pole in utero, the dose of  $80^{\circ}$  being given for five minutes. Patient remained in bed at the hospital for two days, then went home. She died of pneumonia May 20, 1888. There is no reason to suppose that the treatment was the cause of her death.

CASE XIV. Mrs. B., forty-four. One child, nineteen years old. Has known she had a tumor for eight years. Cannot stand any length of time owing to bearing-down pain. Is easily tired. Appetite and sleep poor. Tenderness at times over all the abdomen. Catamenia profuse, regular. Tumor hard, reaching to umbilicus, and from a finger's breadth from right anterior spine to within two fingers' breadth on left anterior spine.

From April 24th to June 30, 1888, nine treatments, the first four with negative, then five with positive pole, duration five minutes; dosage from  $60^{\circ}$  to  $120^{\circ}$ ; and inserted four and one-quarter inches.

On July 30th can stand better and longer; walks better. More appetite. Tumor smaller.

October 23d, better than when first seen, but still the same. Two treatments, one with gas-carbon and three applications of three minutes each, the sound being within an inch between each application. (See Case I.)

January 1st, 1891. Health much improved. Tumor smaller. Fat in umbilico-pubic region much

thicker than before treatment. Tumor about same size, certainly no larger. Catamenia normal. No hemorrhage.

January 7, 1890. Condition about the same, but is nervous and uncomfortable. Four treatments from January 7th to 24th, three with platinum, one with gas-carbon sound (two applications), duration ten minutes, dosage  $70^{\circ}$  to  $120^{\circ}$ .

Reported favorably November 6, 1890. Very much helped by electrolysis. Is much stronger; walks better. No flowing or pain. Always better after treatment.

Health improved. Size of tumor remains about the same. Menstruation regular, not profuse, nor scanty, nor painful. Am stronger; am stouter. No particular improvement in walking or stooping. No pain. No children. No treatment.

CASE XV. Miss W., thirty-nine. Noticed tumor two years ago. Catamenia regular. No hemorrhage. Hard, solid, movable fibroid, filling the pelvis from before backwards, of irregular shape, extending to umbilicus and with a semi-circumference of seven and one-half inches.

From April 24 to May 29, 1888, seven treatments. Platinum sound inserted one and one-half inches, negative pole, six minutes duration, dosage  $60^{\circ}$  to  $150^{\circ}$ . On May 30th she was seized with pain in abdomen, and felt very weak. May 31st, more comfortable. June 1st, abdomen sore to the touch and on movement. Disinclined to move in bed. No appetite. Much offensive uterine discharge. Improved a little and went to seashore on June 21st.

June, 1890. The uterine discharge still exists. Tumor larger.

December 4, 1890, health good. No change in size of tumor. Menstruation regular; not scanty, nor painful; not profuse. Am stronger. Fat over the stomach not increased; am thinner. Can walk and stoop better. No pain. No treatment, nor has she taken any medicine. Is cooking regularly. Thinks the treatment benefited her.

CASE XVI. Mrs. C., thirty-four. Has been in poor health for ten years, since the birth of her youngest child. Much pain in back, left side, and leg, headache, difficulty in walking, insomnia. Has consulted many doctors and had many different treatments. In left side of pelvis is a small hard mass, apparently connected with the uterus which is fixed, immovable and tender.

From 27th of April to 29th May, 1888, seven treatments, sound inserted two and one-half inches; negative pole, duration five minutes, dosage  $45^{\circ}$  to  $60^{\circ}$ . Patient suffered considerable pain, hence the low dosage. Walks much better. No headache at all. Pelvic induration less. Still some pain in leg.

Circular unanswered. This case does not seem to be certainly one of fibroid tumor, but electrolysis helped the patient apparently.

CASE XVII. Miss F., forty-one. The fibroid has been present for five years, has grown rapidly in last six months, and now extends four inches above umbilicus and from one anterior spine to the other. Dyspnea. Swelling of feet. No great hemorrhage, but menses last longer than normal.

Two treatments, April 27 and May 8, 1888. Sound inserted two inches; negative pole, duration five minutes, dosage  $50^{\circ}$  to  $75^{\circ}$ . Never returned for more treatment. Circular unanswered.

CASE XVIII. Mrs. L., forty-seven. Healthy and stout. Excessive flowing at catamenial periods. Clots come out, and then blood pours as if from a bottle just



uncorked. No pain nor tenderness. Constipation. Fibroid, size of small orange, situated in posterior wall of uterus, and wedged down between bladder, uterus and rectum.

From May 21 to June 21, 1888, seven treatments; sound introduced three inches; positive pole, duration six minutes, dosage  $55^{\circ}$  to  $140^{\circ}$ . At next catamenial period, a prolonged flowing, longer and more profuse than before treatment. Since then catamenia normal. From that time on there has been no necessity for taking as many precautions as formerly when unwell, and health generally has improved.

In this case credit must be given to the treatment for having made the catamenial periods painless and normal, with diminished hæmorrhage. Mrs. L., has not consulted a physician on account of any pelvic trouble since the last treatment in June, 1888.

CASE XIX. Miss B., forty-six. Noticed tumor two months ago. No symptom except weight and dragging down of tumor. A hard fibroid, of irregular shape and about size of small coccoaut, occupies pubic region, extends down into Douglas's fossa and thence along lumbar vertebra to umbilicus.

From May 22 to June 21, 1888, six treatments; sound introduced five inches; negative pole used four times, positive twice; duration six minutes, dosage  $50^{\circ}$  to  $70^{\circ}$ . No appreciable effect produced.

October, 1890. Health fairly good. No change in size of tumor. Menstruation regular, profuse. No stronger, am weaker. Fat increased. Am stouter. Cannot walk nor stoop better. No pain. No children. Treatment only for my general health.

CASE XX. Mrs. S., forty-two. General history for past thirteen years, of periods of great pain in back, varied by flowing; hysteria: "nearly insane" at times; trouble in head, etc. Has consulted numerous doctors of both sexes and all schools. During these years has had two confinements, and was well for about a year at one time. Hard fibroid in posterior wall of uterus, projecting towards rectum. From May 22 to June 11, 1888, six treatments; three positive, three negative pole; sound introduced two and three-fourth inches; duration five minutes, dosage  $50^{\circ}$  to  $80^{\circ}$ .

Some slight amelioration of symptoms. Circular not answered.

CASE XXI. Mrs. F., thirty-five. Youngest child three years old. About six years ago began to flow excessively at catamenial period, which lasts ten days, the excessive flowing lasting five days. Within a year grown quite feeble, heart murmur, pallid, tongue whitish, dyspnoea on slightest exertion. An orange-shaped fibroid in anterior wall of uterus tips fundus forward. Uterus has been curetted.

From June 21 to July 31, 1888, six treatments; sound inserted three and one-half inches; positive pole, five minutes duration, dosage  $75^{\circ}$  to  $105^{\circ}$ . After second treatment had watery discharge, not offensive. At close of treatment much improved in general feelings. Catamenia much easier, flowing only three days.

Had malaria during summer, and in autumn reported "flowing same as ever." In September and October three treatments; two as above, dosage  $70^{\circ}$  to  $120^{\circ}$ ; one with gas-carbon sound changed three times, duration in all, six minutes, dosage  $130^{\circ}$  to  $160^{\circ}$ . Very much less flowing at next period.

This patient was very much benefited by the treatment, was made stronger, had less hæmorrhage, and gained in power of locomotion. I think no treatment could have been more satisfactory.

October, 1890. Health fairly good. Apparently no change in size of tumor. Menstruation regular: not as profuse as before treatment. Am stronger. Fat increased; am generally stouter. Can walk better; cannot stoop very much better; in these respects a general improvement. Pain in back, and side-ache at times. No children. No treatment.

CASE XXII. Mrs. Q., forty-two. Youngest child four years. Noticed enlargement about five months ago. Abdomen fleshy. Movable tumors extending above umbilicus on left side.

From June 23 to July 21, 1888, nine treatments. Sound inserted five inches; negative pole, duration five minutes, dosage  $35^{\circ}$  to  $185^{\circ}$ . After second treatment much pain through back of thigh and buttock, and some days after the last treatment had had pain in limbs, was unable to stand, confined to bed. Tumor larger.

October 17, 1890.

DEAR SIR: Your communication was duly received. In reply, I need only say that my mother died December 23, 1888, never once leaving the bed after her return home from St. Elizabeth's Hospital.

Yours respectfully, J. V. Q.

It seems from this note that Mrs. Q., went to St. Elizabeth's Hospital, but perhaps the patient's daughter has confounded St. Margaret's Home, where the electrolysis was administered, with St. Elizabeth's Hospital.

CASE XXIII. Mrs. S., forty-six. No children. Considerable flowing for three years with pains in abdomen and left leg. Tense, lobulated tumor, filling abdominal cavity between each anterior spine, and from pubes to umbilicus, higher at the sides than at umbilicus. Tumor fills vagina; os pushed to one side.

On June 30th and July 3d, sound inserted with difficulty five inches; positive pole, duration five minutes, dosage  $50^{\circ}$ . Three unsuccessful attempts were made after this to introduce sound, but the patient thought she received great benefit from the treatments, although the sound had not been connected with the battery.

In the autumn, from October 9th to November 6th, four punctures,  $3\frac{1}{4}$ ,  $3\frac{1}{4}$ ,  $1\frac{3}{4}$ , 2 inches; duration five minutes, except the third time when pain was so great that only half a minute could be borne; dosage  $35^{\circ}$ ,  $12^{\circ}$ ,  $7^{\circ}$ ,  $11^{\circ}$  to  $20^{\circ}$ . Patient became nervous. Size of tumor not affected.

Circular not answered.

CASE XXIV. Miss W. Catamenia always irregular and painful; absent from August, 1883, to January, 1884. From March to September, 1884, in bed with pelvic cellulitis. Since then difficult micturition and constipation. Life is a burden to her from pain in right side and lower portion of abdomen. This pain is accompanied by vomiting, and is much increased by walking; so for four years she has hardly walked at all. Examination under ether showed uterus small and undeveloped; ovaries normal, rather small. Uterine cavity two inches in depth. On posterior portion of fundus and neck an enlargement about the size of small English walnut; apparently a fibroid, attached to the uterus and movable with it. Has had blisters, iodine, etc., applied.

From July 3 to 28, 1888, seven treatments; sound inserted one and one-half inches; negative pole, duration five minutes, dosage  $65^{\circ}$  to  $90^{\circ}$ . At first she improved, but then the pain returned with a watery discharge. Advised to omit treatment till autumn.

In August had much pain, but then improved rapidly; and after three more treatments in October, like those described above, she menstruated for the first time since

the treatment began, and, to use her own words, "Walk much better, much more comfortable, can do almost what I please. Can pump the organ, which I have not done for years."

October, 1890. Health not as good as when I saw you. Menstruation: Don't have any. No stouter. There was improvement in walking and stooping before I had this sore. Have some pain. No children.

I append a letter from her, written two years after the last treatment, showing that her improvement was temporary, and that the fibroid has very little to do with the case.

October 19, 1890.

DEAR SIR: When I left you, I could work at home, but I have never had any monthly turns since July, 1888.

Now, I cannot do anything. For the week before the Fourth of July I had an ulcer come on the outside of my bowels, on the same side the other trouble was, and it never has healed yet; but the doctor says it is doing well, so, of course, I am way back to where I was when I came to see you. My back troubles me the most, on the right side. The only way I keep my strength is by the use of ale and whiskey. My stomach is not any better than when I saw you. N. P.

P. S. I don't know about the tumor, but have that same discharge, but don't know what it is. Dr. Fields says that he cannot stop it; so I do not know what to write, as I have not consulted with any other doctor but you.

In this case the effect of electricity was decided and beneficial, and the patient's present feeble condition is constitutional and not dependent on any especial local condition.

(To be continued.)

## SEWAGE: APPLICATION TO LAND THE BEST METHOD OF TREATMENT.

BY HENRY J. BARNES, M.D.

BERLIN.

YOU who listened to the introductory address of Virchow last summer at the meeting of the International Congress, have more recent information respecting the sewage farms of this city than I can give. I visited one at Blankenburg. The surface was irregular with hills of considerable height. The soil was black, rich, and thoroughly underdrained. The sewage was delivered at the highest point, and from thence conducted to the several fields. The amount and beauty of the vegetation exceeded anything I have ever seen. I was unable to find stepping room in a field of about ten acres of cabbages. The abundance and variety of vegetables, fruits, and flowers, goes far in proving the correctness of the great agricultural chemist, Liebig, in estimating the value of the detritus of a great city.

I was unable to find more than one spot where offense existed, and this was caused by a break in a temporary carrier. A faint odor of fresh sewage was apparent where the sewage first appeared on the surface, noticeable within a radius of about ten feet, but nothing to be compared with what I have observed in our city on Commonwealth Avenue, resulting from topdressing with the coarse products of the barnyard.

The sewage was very rich and black, for Berlin adopted the principle of *tout à l'égout* in the construction of her sewerage works. Not a privy-vault, or

Read before the Boston Society for Medical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, at the Medical and Surgical Society, Suffolk District, Jan. 1, 1891.

cesspool, is permitted within the city limits. Mr. Hobercht, the city engineer, said to me, "the system fulfils all requirements from a sanitary point of view, and nets the city from two-thirds to two and a half per cent. above the cost of operating, after deducting interest on cost of land in use." The labor is performed largely by inmates of public work-houses, which reduces the cost of operating, gives healthful occupation, and tends to the elevation of the laborers.

It is generally admitted at the present time, that chemical plants for the treatment of sewage are costly, inefficient, and generally offensive, and therefore, the last to be adopted in the choice of methods. My observation of a large number justifies this conclusion, and the examples already given of other methods of disposal will enable us to form intelligent opinions as to the best treatment. The possibility of purifying by soil treatment has long been recognized by our profession, and within a few years conclusively demonstrated by our State Board of Health at Lawrence. Profitable nitrification is questioned, and doubt is often expressed as to the safety of employing the human excreta in sewage as a fertilizer, and for these reasons many engineers maintain that a discharge into a water course, or tidal basin, if available, is the cheapest and best way to get rid of it, other things being equal.

With the exception of Pasteur and Dr. Hope, of Liverpool, I know of no English, French or German authority holding this opinion.

Dr. Corfield says, the effects from sending sewage into rivers is worse than a waste, being injurious from many points of view. Durand-Claye wrote of the system of Dantzic: "It is of much credit to the municipality that although the town is surrounded by rivers of large size, and lies within three miles of the sea, it has rejected the false and barbarous custom of casting untreated sewage into sea or river. The Royal Commissioners sum up a mass of evidence which includes the best English authorities in stating that "it is admitted by all that a mixture of crude sewage with sea-water gives rise to very offensive smells. . . . Wherever the sewage is discharged into sea-water, whether the sewage be crude or precipitated, these smells may be expected to arise. . . . It is next to impossible, that the discharge of matter of so offensive and putrescible a character, can be effected without tending to produce grave evils in the places where they become exposed. Whether the sewage be discharged into the sea, or into tidal estuaries, or into inland running streams, these evils must always be present in a greater or less degree. In what would seem to be the most favorable cases, namely, a discharge upon the sea coast, great nuisance often occurs, while in tidal rivers, or running streams, the defilement and pollution are often such as to cause mischief of an alarming character."

Mr. Aird says: "The ruling authorities in Germany know that sewage irrigation can be carried out without causing any nuisance; that purification of sewage by sewage irrigation is of immense importance to public health and the state of the rivers, and therefore they declare it permissible anywhere."

It is unnecessary to remind you, that in this country objectionable features exist where sewage is discharged into water, and while I admit that local conditions must always govern the choice of methods of disposal, I contend that owing to these objections a discharge into water should not be our first choice, either from a sanitary or economic point of view, and is only per-

missible after every effort has been exhausted to find available fields within reasonable distance, where one of the three methods of soil treatment could be employed.

Irrigation accomplishes the best results, and insures the largest return in utilizing the sewage. The principal features are an intermittent discharge on well-drained, permeable soil. Under such a condition the sewage soon disappears. The matter in suspension is arrested by filtration.

The alumina and the silicates of the soil act as precipitates. The soluble and insoluble organic matter is reduced to inorganic by a process of nitrification dependent on the presence and activity of micro-organisms, and finally utilized by vegetation under intensive culture.

Broad irrigation is an intermittent flow over the surface of a comparatively impervious soil. Reduction of the organic matter by the microbes of nitrification and appropriated by vegetation.

Intermittent filtration differs from irrigation only that the name does not imply utilization. The author of the system, Bailey Denton, makes no distinction between it and irrigation. Filtration, precipitation, and digestion by living organisms are common to all three. Anæsthetics, antiseptics, or boiling, will suspend reduction, showing that physiological agencies are the most important.

The microbes of nitrification are most abundant in the air, and the first few inches of vegetable mould. Here the number and variety increase in proportion to the richness of the soil. In fresh sand they are very scanty, but in it colonies are easily cultivated if nutritive material is supplied, as shown by the intermittent filtration experiments of our State Board, where inorganic filtering material, fresh from the sandbank, proved of little value for purifying purposes until stocked with micro-organisms. The filters designed by Koch, and employed at the Berlin water-works, intentionally, are stocked with as many colonies of bacteria as possible, with the object of reducing the soluble organic matter. The microbes of nitrification which Schloesing and Muntz have described as round organisms are not the only ones which enjoy this property.

"Mr. Cohn has shown that the reduction of sulphates into sulphuretted hydrogen and sulphur, and nitrates into nitrites, ammonia and nitrogen gas, is accomplished through the agency of microbes. Heraseus has demonstrated the action of a number of species, among them the bacillus-prodigiosus, the spirillus of Denke, the spirillus of Finkler, the bacillus of typhoid, the bacillus of the charbon, and the staphylococci possess the property of oxidizing ammonia and transferring it into nitrous acid, and two bacilli found in water reduce the nitrates." Reduction can be and is accomplished in the laboratory by chemical agents, but in nature the process is slow, the chemicals not being present in sufficient abundance, and when artificially supplied the generation of offensive gases usually result. Reduction by physiological processes in the soil is not usually a putrefactive change, as is often proved by a well-managed earth-closet; and if offensive gases are generated, their combination with elements present in the soil prevent their escape.

The usual practice of storing and transporting fertilizers, during the putrefactive change, is attended by a loss of ammonia, sulphuretted hydrogen, and car-

bonic-acid gas, and impairs the value of the fertilizer, fairly measured by the offensive odor created.

In regard to the possibility of polluting the soil and thus establishing a culture field for pathogenic germs, Pasteur expressed grave apprehensions in a letter addressed to a commission of the Chambers of Deputies. He considered the fulfilment of the project to spread the drain-water of Paris on the cultivated lands of Saint Germain a serious menace to the inhabitants dwelling on the land, and also to the citizens of Paris. In considering this danger the Commission visited the irrigation fields of Berlin, assisted by Virchow, Koch and Hobercht. The subject was studied in other Continental cities, and from 144 cities and towns of Great Britain information was gathered, but so far as could be learned, not a single example of disease resulting from soil treatment could be obtained, and the Commission concludes:

"What becomes of all the pathogenic germs consigned to the soil with fertilizing agents, the science of bacteriology is not sufficiently advanced at the present time to declare. That they do not preserve their primitive virulence indefinitely, even in nutritive fields most favorable for their development is well known, and well illustrated by one of Pasteur's most beautiful discoveries of the transformation of the virus of cholera into a preservative vaccine. Light and the sun's rays are fatal to some; others perish in what Professor Bouchard calls the bactericidal substances they secrete, or are consumed in the presence of natural enemies. What becomes of durable spores of pathogenic origin in the midst of the combustion of organic matter taking place under the influence of the air and the microbes of nitrification, where sewage is spread on cultivated fields, is not as yet completely determined; but from what we do know of microbiology, the earth, which has always been the receptacle of pathogenic microbes, is also their great cemetery, and in the field of microbiology M. Pasteur cannot prove the reality of his fears."

Dr. Corfield refers to the 4,000 acres under irrigation about Milan, a part being within the city limits, and confessedly "turned into water meadows" (a result of excessive irrigation), as presenting no evidence whatever of increased injurious tendency of the irrigations conducted with the waters of the Vettabbia over those of other districts where plain water is employed, and on one farm watered entirely by the Vettabbia, not a case of cholera occurred during three epidemics in the city.

It must, however, be admitted, that the application of crude sewage to the foliage of vegetation is not without danger, particularly if the vegetables or fruits are eaten without cooking. Pathogenic germs may lodge on a stalk of celery or adhere to a radish or water-cress, and through neglect or carelessness in washing be taken into the alimentary canal, and a sporadic case of disease result; but if sewage is to be rejected as a fertilizer on this account, to be logical, the employment of nearly all fertilizers should be interdicted. The excreta of beasts and birds may contain the ova or organisms themselves, dangerous to man. The Chinese have but few domestic animals, and depend almost wholly on human excreta. As a consequence of the filthy habit of applying slops to the foliage of growing vegetation intestinal worms are very common among the people; otherwise they are more free from zymotic diseases than European nations.

Paludal conditions may be established by overburdening land with sewage or even pure water. In the early history of the Gennévilliers farm an accident of this nature occurred, for which the city of Paris was obliged to pay large indemnities. Offences are created where sewage is permitted to stand on the surface. The open carriers are foul smelling, if deposit is allowed to accumulate and remain on the bottom or sides. If the sewage is not delivered fresh there is a nuisance. Ignorance, carelessness, or accident, are responsible wherever these conditions exist, and they can be, and are prevented, on well-conducted farms.

I have yet to see the sewage farm where offensive conditions are caused by the richness of the sewage. Excessive fertilization is practically unknown in agriculture, although, from an economic point of view, the limit is often reached. Too rank a growth of rye, or clover, often impairs the value of the crop on soils enriched by sewage or the products of the barnyard. It is, therefore, the amount of water land is capable of disposing of without becoming water-logged, that fixes the limit to the employment of sewage.

The stiff clay soils and generally moist climate of England are conditions unfavorable for the purification of a large volume to the acre. On the Continent, lighter soils and a drier atmosphere render it possible. For example, 3,500,000 gallons per acre per year tested the full capacity of the soil of the Croydon sewage farm, while on an experimental field of fifty hectares near Paris 12,000,000 gallons per acre per year was reached, without making the soil marshy or offensive. Assuming 30,000,000 gallons per day to be the average flow of the sewage of Boston, it would require 817½ acres under similar conditions. Our State Board has demonstrated the capacity of an intermittent filtration tank to be equivalent to 8,600,000 gallons per acre per year, without the aid of vegetation, which is known to absorb and exhale large volumes of water. For example, a full size cabbage will absorb and throw off a pailful of water in a day. At the above rates it would require only 1,281 acres to purify the sewage of Boston—which is in striking contrast with an engineer's estimate of "a necessary area nearly as large as the township of Brookline," which includes 3,840 acres, and which he also states must be comparatively level.

The volume of liquid, not the richness, governs the number of inhabitants to the acre employed to purify their wastes, which in England varies from 100—"an arbitrary limit from unknown causes" (Royal Commission Report)—to 1,000, Bailey Denton's opinion; 3,000, Dr. Frankland's; and 5,000 to 7,000, Dr. Tolp.

Prejudice exists against the use of vegetables raised on land enriched by night soil, notwithstanding the fact that science has long since demonstrated, that from whatever source the fertilizer is obtained, it must be dissolved, and with few exceptions, resolved into its component inorganic elements before it is available as a plant food. The products of the barnyard, water-cress, privy-vault, or the guano heap, to be serviceable must be decomposed into gaseous elements to enter the circulation of parts through the respiratory apparatus of soil and held in solution that the roots may imbibe. The carbonic acid, hydrogen, oxygen and nitrogen, carbonic acid, and the carbonic acid, nitrogen, ammonia, and earthy minerals it casts, to secure the most prompt growth, should relieve us of

any feeling of disgust as to the source from which its nourishment is obtained.

In view of the benefits derived by our garden farmers who establish and maintain at their own expense plants for pumping water on fields irregular as to contour, and often underdrained, in consideration of the lift often necessary before sewage can be thrown away, it seems unreasonable to maintain that sewage cannot be profitably utilized under such conditions, for dissolved in this liquid are all the fertilizing elements necessary in the growth of vegetation.<sup>2</sup> At Edinburgh and Dantzic it has converted land so poor as to furnish only the necessary mechanical support to vegetation, into agricultural fields from which the owner at Edinburgh receives in rentals \$125 to \$150 per acre, and Mr. Aird at Dantzic, from \$20 to \$100. "It is a curious sight," says Durand-Claye, "to see, surrounded by irregular dunes of blowing sea-sand, vast spaces covered with a vigorous vegetation as a result of the application of sewage."

We may therefore accept the conclusions of the Royal Commission on the general subject of sewage disposal, with a feeling of certainty that our soil and climate is more favorable for purification and utilization of sewage than that of England. Of soil treatment the Commission reports: "Although there are many points in regard to this system in which the authorities differ in opinion, there can be no doubt of the general conclusion that the result of experience, and of the investigation of the subject by the most competent authorities, have been strongly, and almost unanimously, in favor of the application to land as in every way the best, and most advisable mode of treating sewage, *where circumstances will admit of its use.*"

Time will permit of but brief allusion to local conditions.

April 14, 1870, physicians of Boston addressed to the municipal authorities a remonstrance against the existing sanitary condition of the city, and urged the necessity of a better system of sewerage. March 1, 1875, a commission was appointed consisting of Messrs. E. S. Chesbrough, C. E., Moses Lane, C. E., and Dr. Charles F. Folsom. These eminent men devised the main drainage system of our city, opened January 1, 1881. It has proved of great sanitary advantage to the city, and the views presented in this paper on the general subject of sewage disposal are not intended as reflections on the wisdom of this Commission, for had the great progress in soil purification since the establishment of the works been anticipated, it is doubtful if a better point of discharge could have been selected for extending the works with the object of utilizing the sewage on land.

Through no fault of the projectors of the system, experience is teaching that serious errors in carrying out the details of the work are being committed. The first year the system was in operation twenty-four times it was overburdened by storm water. Since that time sixty miles at least of storm-water sewers have been added, and although no record is kept as to the length of time, or number of times it now overflows, I am informed by gentlemen having charge, that practically with every storm a discharge of sewage takes place along our water front. With the rapidly increasing population of the city and the extension now under construction, designed to accommodate the in-

<sup>2</sup> A garden farmer, in Arlington, has offered the town \$600 a year for the use of the town water on his land.

habitants of Waltham, Newton, Watertown, Brookline and Brighton, large volumes of sewage must in time of storm be discharged into the Charles River basin or conducted to the outfall and greatly embarrass if not defeat, the success of any purifying process. In the interest of economy and the sanitation of the river and upper harbor, it is high time we ceased to construct what is known as the combined system, and adopt what Col. Waring introduced at Memphis and known as the "separate system."

It seems the height of folly to conduct the rain water which falls on the roof of my house to the pumping plant at the cow-pasture, where it must be elevated thirty-two feet before it can be disposed of, when it might be discharged by gravitation in a natural water-course within two hundred feet.

The object of this paper will be realized if, in the future development of our city, we preserve from encroachment our natural drainage for storm water, and our State Board of Health is authorized to conduct experiments in the utilization of sewage.

## Clinical Department.

### A CASE OF PENETRATING WOUND OF THE ABDOMEN AND THORAX: RECOVERY.

BY J. T. MOORE, M.D., PORTLAND, OREGON.

On the evening of February 4th, C. K., age twenty-four, applied to me for treatment of a knife wound which he had just received upon the street from the hand of a murderous assailant. He was in a state of partial syncope, but never lost consciousness.

Upon examining the wound, I found an incision, about one inch in length, extending laterally along the lower border of the twelfth rib, and a little in front of axillary line. The wound bled freely, but hemorrhage yielded to applications of hot aseptic solutions.

Upon exploring the wound my probe passed to a depth of four inches obliquely inwards and upwards. I was satisfied from the location of the wound externally and the direction it took that both cavities, abdominal and thoracic, had been opened into; the former directly from without, and the latter by extension of the blade through the diaphragm. Assisted by Dr. McKenzie of this city, I dressed the wound antiseptically and placed the patient in bed.

At an early hour the next morning I was called to see the patient, the messenger saying he was "spitting blood." I found free hemoptysis, but it readily yielded to ergotin and gallic acid. Examination of the chest showed dulness over the whole left side except at the apex, with complete flatness at the lower portion of the chest. Temperature was normal: Pulse but slightly accelerated. It was evident that the pleural cavity was partially filled with blood and that the lung had been punctured.

The patient was kept for several days on the hamostatics, during which time he occasionally spit blood. After this the bleeding entirely ceased, the dulness disappeared, the wound healed rapidly. There was no elevation of temperature during his convalescence, nor were there any abdominal symptoms, except slight tympanites, lasting for three or four days.

The patient was discharged February 17th, perfectly well.

This case is reported because of the interest attaching to penetration of both great cavities of the body, and a wound of the diaphragm, all of which healed in a very brief period, without any untoward symptom, except hemoptysis, and this was readily controlled by constitutional means.

## New Instruments.

### A CHEAP HIP-SPLINT.

BY ROBERT W. LOVETT, M.D.

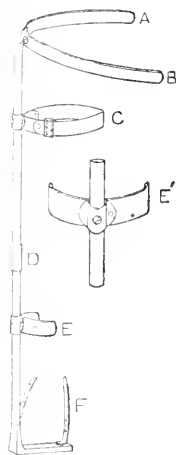
ONE of the obstacles to the successful treatment of hip-joint disease in out-patient clinics has been the difficulty and expense of obtaining a suitable traction splint. In a Boston instrument-maker's catalogue the long traction splint is priced at from \$30 to \$40. Even as made in hospital instrument-shops, the price of such splints is apt to be so large that it places the treatment out of the reach of a certain class of very needy people.

At the Children's Hospital out-patient clinic, in Boston, the need of a really cheap splint has been so much felt, that various attempts have been made to find an efficient cheap substitute for the regular pattern of splint where traction is made by a windlass, a form of splint which costs from \$10 to \$12. The splint shown in the accompanying figure seems to fulfill such a requirement, and in use it has proved satisfactory. In construction it is so simple that it can be made by any blacksmith and its cost is very moderate.

At the hospital workshop it costs from \$2.50 to \$3.00 completed. An iron firm in Rome, N. Y., gave me an estimate on the expense of making the splint in quantity, using castings where now we use forged pieces, and estimates the expense as \$1.50 per splint in small quantities, or \$1.25 or less, in large numbers.

The splint is made of one-quarter inch gas pipe, or in cases where it is very long of three-eighths inch pipe. The upper end of the pipe is forged out flat to be riveted to the pelvic band A B, which consists of a flat steel band about an inch wide, shaped to fit the curve of the pelvis. Buckles are to be attached to this at suitable places, in front and behind, for the perineal bands, and at the ends of the arms to secure the splint in place by means of a strap around the other side of the pelvis. The pelvic band is set upon the upright at an angle with the anterior arm lower than the posterior.

The gas-pipe upright terminates below in a flat forged foot-piece. This foot-piece is forged out of common steel with its upper end small enough to go inside the gas-pipe, which is cut off squarely. The whole is heated and welded together at a point four



or five inches from the bottom of the foot-piece. The foot-piece is shod underneath with a thickness of sole leather and pierced for the rivets to fasten two half-inch leather straps (F) by means of which traction is to be made. A coupling is inserted at D to provide for the lengthening of the splint as the child grows. It is more convenient to have two couplings in the upright so that the length of the splint may be changed by the insertion of a piece of pipe of varying length between them.

The semicircular arms C and E are forged out of flat malleable iron and fastened to the upright by a small screw as shown in the detail drawing E'. Rivets at each end attach a strap and buckle to encircle and steady the leg.

The splint can be used either as a walking splint with a high shoe on the other foot, or as a traction splint pure and simple, by means of the use of crutches, not allowing the splint to touch the ground. Stout buckles with tongues should be attached to the lower ends of the adhesive plaster leg extension and the strap F buckled into them. This form of traction is of course inferior to the steadily and easily graduated pull which one obtains by a windlass or a ratchet extension, but it seems enough for all practical purposes in the hands of reasonably careful people, and it is hoped that the cheapness and simplicity of the splint may commend it in instances where simplicity and cheapness are essential.

#### AN APPARATUS FOR THE CORRECTION OF TALIPES EQUINO VARUS.

BY JOHN DANE,

*House Surgeon of the House of the Good Samaritan.*

The following is a description of a piece of apparatus which has been found useful in correcting talipes equino varus without tenotomy; and in maintaining the foot in an over-corrected position after the operation. It is a modification of the snow-shoe method, which consists of a shingle, long enough to project beyond the toes for two or three inches, strapped to the sole of the foot, with a side arm running outwards at right angles to the foot. The heel is held firmly to the shingle by means of bandages and adhesive-plaster straps running up the leg. The long projecting end of the shingle in front furnishes a lever by which to flex the foot. The flexion is obtained by means of tightening a strap; the upper end of which is put through a buckle fastened to the shin by adhesive plaster, and the lower end fastened to the front end of the shingle. Eversion of the foot is accomplished by a similar strap, extending from the end of the side arm to the middle of the leg.

The apparatus described here consists of a light frame, which replaces the plaster around the leg, and furnishes a basis for flexing the foot without obstructing the circulation of the leg, as often happens with the method just described. It consists of three uprights connected by two semicircular posterior steel bands. Each of the calf bands is furnished with a strap and buckle. The two side uprights have each two eyelets riveted to their sides; the posterior upright has but a single eyelet placed behind. The two buckles, which are to receive the straps that come from the toe and arm of the shingle, are sewed to the side of a piece of webbing of about eighteen inches in

length. They should be side by side, and less than two inches from one end of the strip. To this end is also sewed another buckle, by which the strip can be buckled to itself. Furnished with its buckles, the long webbing is applied to the leg in the form of a figure-of-eight, passing through the several eyelets, as shown in the cut. This will bring the two buckles in front over the shin. Through these are passed the straps from the shingle and its arm. By tightening on these straps flexion and eversion may be obtained to any desired amount. The pressure will be so much distributed that it will not impede the venous circulation. Finally, the whole frame is not pulled down by the tension of the straps; for the more strain brought by them on the buckles, the tighter will it cause the webbing to which they are attached to grip the limb. The simplicity of this apparatus and its ready application are much in its favor.

### Reports of Societies.

#### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

ANNUAL Meeting, Monday, January 12, 1891, Dr. W. L. RICHARDSON in the chair.

#### ORAL COMMUNICATIONS.

##### PATHOLOGY OF HYSTERICAL JOINT DISEASE.

DR. MORTON PRINCE: I have here a case that I think of considerable interest, and also of practical importance, because it seems to me to throw light on the nature and pathology of so-called hysterical joint diseases. There is nothing very remarkable about the case in other respects.

This little girl I showed a year ago at a meeting of the Society for Medical Observation. She was then in just about the same condition that she is now. I had not seen her from that time until a short time ago when she presented the picture that you see. It has been quite puzzling to make out what was the real nature of the trouble. You will see that there is very decided atrophy of the muscles of the right leg and thigh. There is a contracture of the hamstring muscles, and in consequence the leg is held in a position of semiflexion. There has been pain in the knee-joint, but there is none now. There is a certain amount of deformity of the pelvis and the body due to an attempt to counterbalance the deformity of the leg. When I first saw her she walked on the ball of her foot, but she now plants the foot squarely on the ground. I have never been able to straighten the leg completely. She has been repeatedly examined by Dr. Burrell, Dr. Cushing and myself. No one has been able to detect any disease of the hip or knee joint, and yet she has not improved beyond what she did during the first few months, though she is much better than she was when I first saw her. Although the disability has been recognized as hysterical, it has been very difficult to understand the mechanism of the trouble. I think I have at last hit upon the true solution of the difficulty. Any attempt to straighten the leg has always resulted in severe spasm of the hamstring muscles. There is quite marked atrophy of the muscles of the leg and of the thigh muscles so that it measures one inch less at this height than its

fellow. There is also atrophy of the calf. There are no electrical changes in the muscles. We have then to explain here contracture of the ham-string muscles, atrophy, pain about the joint and the tilting of the pelvis, apparent lordosis, and possible a little paresis of the extensor muscles. The other day when I was examining her, and when I tried to make her straighten her leg by her own volition, I noticed that there was no hardening of the extensor muscles. Nor did the tendon and patella rise in relief as they should. She was able to extend the leg with considerable vigor up to a certain point, namely, until it was in the position in which it was habitually held, but the minute it reached this position, although she apparently made strong volitional efforts, the extensor muscles of a sudden ceased to contract, while the ham-string muscles were thrown into strong contraction. This at first sight would seem to indicate a paralysis of the rectus muscle. But when she was told to run and to step upon a chair, she could do either with ease, so that there cannot be any paralysis of that muscle, and the electrical reactions are normal. There is rather a sudden inhibition of that muscle when she attempts to straighten the leg. She seems to have lost volitional control over it. When I told her to contract the extensor muscles and draw the patella up, she was not at first able to do it, but by persistent effort I finally succeeded in getting her to volitionally accomplish this, and then, for the first time, the flexor spasm abated and the leg became straight. Although there is great apparent atrophy of the right leg, really it is not true, because the measurements show that the right leg measures the same to-day as a year ago, but the left leg has grown while the right leg has not. There may originally have been some atrophy of the leg, but that ceased to progress. The other leg developed but the growth of this remained stationary.

The question arises how to explain these symptoms. The treatment since this discovery has been to induce her every day to pull up volitionally the patella tendon. During this exercise she straightens the leg. The explanation which I offer is this: It is what I call an association neurosis. Her present condition originated one and a half years ago, when she fell off a chair and sprained her knee. Originally she hurt the joint, and the consequence was that every time she bent the knee, there was pain with spasm of the muscles moving the joint. Whenever she moved her knee there was pain. The painful centripetal impulse was sent to the sensory centres and from thence an impulse was reflected to the motor muscles, and the result was spasm. Whenever there was pain on moving the leg there was inhibition of one set of muscles and contracture of the other. This is the normal physiological process. That went on a long while, but finally these processes became so firmly associated that whenever the leg was moved inhibition of one set of muscles and spasm of the other was induced. The various centres became united together by the reflex process, so that every centripetal impression from the knee, whether painful or not, excited the process. The injury to the knee was finally recovered from, but now the association neurosis is so firmly established that the normal sensory stimuli (of motion) cause both inhibition and spasm.

I have seen the same thing in a man who had injured the ball of his toe and in consequence always walked holding his toe bent up. After doing this a

great many years it came about that whenever he drew his toes up into this position they immediately became "set," and were held in that position rigidly and beyond his control. You could move them above or below the place, but when they approached it spasm took place, and they became rigid. In this girl you can extend the knee so far, but when you reach this point, spasm comes on from association neurosis. Of course, calling such cases hysterical joints is no explanation at all. What we want to know is the mechanism of it.

In regard to the atrophy I think that probably the same inhibitory action that paralyzes the extensor muscles acts on the anterior cells of the spinal cord and retards the growth of the leg. This is the best explanation I can offer.

DR. STURGIS reported

#### A CASE OF SLOUGH OF THE LIP IN A DIABETIC PATIENT.

On December 14th last I was called to see a gentleman, sixty-four years of age, who had what he thought was a large cold-sore on his lip. The right upper lip was much swollen, and this swelling extended to the malar bone above. There was a slough forming on the lower border of the lip. I at once called Dr. M. H. Richardson in consultation. The slough began to separate on the following day, disclosing behind it a pocket about half an inch deep and very nearly the same measurement across. The lip was now very hard and brawny and of a dusky color.

On the 16th another opening formed on the inner aspect of the lip. This opening was caused, I think, by pressure from the lower canine tooth on that side. On the 23d, or ten days since the first appearance of the disturbance, both openings had closed and the lip had returned to nearly its normal appearance. Treatment consisted in keeping the abscess well washed out with corrosive, 1-6000, and removing all shreds four times daily.

The case is interesting for three reasons: (1) The patient had been a diabetic for seven years. When he came under my care in October, the sugar was 5.8%, on November 24th, 3.35%. The urine examined after healing of the abscess contained 2.40%, showing that the morbid process in the lip had caused the sugar to diminish if it had any effect in any way.

(2) The extraordinary rapidity with which the slough separated and the abscess cavity healed. In diabetes formation of sloughs is very common, but their separation and subsequent healing of the abscess is, as a rule, exceedingly slow.

(3) At no time during the course of the abscess was there any pain, fever or other constitutional disturbance. Sleep was good, and the appetite fair throughout. The patient told me that for three years past he had had no appreciable secretion of saliva. During the course of the inflammation there was an abundant flow, and since the healing the amount of saliva has been normal. So it would seem that an abscess on the lip, which in diabetes is prone to run to a fatal termination, in this case has left the patient in better general health than before.

Dr. J. HOMANS read a paper on

#### THE TREATMENT OF UTERINE FIBROIDS BY ELECTROLYSIS À L'APOSTOLI.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. W. H. BAKER: I think the Society is to be

<sup>1</sup> See page 249 of the Journal.

congratulated upon the very full manner in which the subject has been presented. Certainly no one can doubt the great care that has been taken, not only in the application of the electricity by Dr. Homans, but also in the following out of the records of the cases.

The main question, as I understand from Dr. Homans's paper, that would properly come before us is this: Is the treatment of fibroids by electrolysis of sufficient relief to the patient to warrant its continuance, and if so, what degree of permanency can we expect to follow this treatment? I cannot go to the extent that some have done — as perhaps Dr. Apostoli himself — that all cases of fibroids may be relieved or cured by electrolysis. I have found an exceptional case, as Dr. Homans very well knows, that will require even after treatment by electrolysis, hysterectomy. He has been kind enough to perform that operation upon such a patient of mine. But I have found in my experience certainly more encouragement than Dr. Homans has seemed to do. It is true that the number of cases that I have had in the time covered by that of Dr. Homans's paper are not as many. I reported my work by this method some four years ago before the American Gynaecological Society, and the result at that time was fourteen cases treated, in one of which there was an entire disappearance of the growth. In twelve there was a diminution in the size from one-third to one-half. One of the twelve, however, has since started up and grown again to my knowledge. The fourteenth case was unaffected by electrolysis.

My method of applying electrolysis was not altogether such as Dr. Homans has described as Dr. Apostoli's method; for I used the electro-puncture applying both needles into the substance of the growth. I was led to apply it in this manner as far back as 1876 or 1877, from an article that appeared in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal* at that time by Dr. Cutter, and feeling then that I was not an expert in the use of the electrical arrangement or battery, I asked Dr. Webber to manipulate the battery, and I inserted the needles. I did not see fit to use the needles that were then being used. The original needle as used at that time was similar to that which I show here. I felt that the use of such a formidable looking instrument as that was hardly necessary. The battery too, which was used by Drs. Kimball and Cutter was at fault in that it gave too much thermic action, and was deficient in intensity of current. I, therefore, had Messrs. Codman and Shurtleff procure needles which I now show you, and which, although an improvement on Dr. Cutter's, yet are not perfect by any means. They are steel needles japanned to within an inch of the end which is left exposed, a flat, cool cutting edge which is gold plated. The fact of this is that under the influence of the galvanic current, a portion of the japanning may sometimes be burned off and thereby a portion of the wound through the abdominal parietes become cauterized. The accident has occurred to me in a few instances, and although I have no deaths to report from any of my applications, yet in two instances there was a slight attack of peritonitis. The patients in which case, however, made a good recovery.

The instrument now already referred to, procured for me the other needles which I now show you, and use with perfect satisfaction. They have

the same steel tips with hard rubber coating over the great length of the needle. For a battery I use a McIntosh, a Fleming & Talbot or Waite & Bartlett. When Dr. Apostoli speaks of using electro-puncture, he uses quite a different needle; one with a very small amount exposed, a very fine needle. He introduces it not over a centimetre perhaps, and usually only one needle is inserted, and usually through the vagina into the substance of the growth in cases, where, as Dr. Homans says, it is difficult to introduce the platinum sound. In order to ascertain exactly what Dr. Apostoli's method was of applying electricity, when he was here some three years ago, I asked him to demonstrate to the Staff and a few others at the Free Hospital his method in these cases, which he did. I have since found that his method is best suited to a certain class of cases, namely, multiple fibroids, for the use of electro-puncture in my experience has been most successful where there were one, two or three large lobes, one treatment by the insertion of the negative and positive needles directly into one lobe and at another time into another lobe; but the advantage it seems to me of this method, for it certainly has seemed in my hands to be much safer than the method as described by Dr. Homans, is that it requires very many less treatments. The needles can be applied for a period of fifteen minutes, and I think the strength of the current that is needed is much less. When I published these cases four years ago I had used the McIntosh battery in perhaps an empirical way. I had been governed entirely by the strength of the pulse of the patient, and not measured by the galvanometer. Since that time I have used the galvanometer, and have tested it many times in the same way by the strength of the pulse in order to see how strong I could make the current without affecting the pulse. I have found that from seventy-five to one hundred milliamperes was as strong a current as I could use. That perhaps was equal to more than that described by Dr. Homans, because with the needles inserted into the mass there is not the great resistance offered by the walls of the abdominal parietes. The current is passed directly into the substance of the fibroid itself. But by the method as Dr. Homans has described it, I have seldom been able to carry it above one hundred and twenty-five milliamperes. But I know there are certain cases that will not yield to this method, in my experience, however, the greater proportion of them do. I remember one case distinctly in which after failing by the application of electrolysis, I sought to bring about the menopause by the removal of the uterine appendages. That failed to accomplish it however. She went on menstruating after the removal of the appendages for some time with perfect regularity, but after a year she began to occasionally skip a month, and then in that next year the use of electrolysis again applied just as before, resulted in relieving her from suffering, and also in a decided diminution in the size of the tumor.

In some of Dr. Homans's cases the question arose as to whether it was the menopause that did the good or the electrolysis. I think that we must remember in these cases that a patient with a fibroid is in my experience likely to have a much more prolonged menstrual life than one who has not such a growth. In a woman with a fibroid there would be increased menstrual activity, and she would go on menstruating up to fifty-two or fifty-five years of age from the result



perhaps of the existence of the fibroid; therefore we may perhaps reasonably expect that in the cases he refers to, electrolysis had a decided effect in helping to bring about that menopause at an earlier age.

Dr. Homans in his paper asks why it is that the fibroid should be so affected by the current and the other tissues of the body not affected. We know that fibroids are easily disturbed in their nutrition, that they are subject to certain diseases, which in themselves, tend to occasion their disappearance, that the electrical current perhaps is a thing that tends to so disturb its nutrition as to occasion arrest in its growth. I have seen a case like the one the doctor speaks of, where the patient felt better, even although the current was not turned on, so to speak. I well remember the case which was under the care of the late Dr. Peaslee, where the fibroid was punctured with an aspirating needle for the purpose of diagnosis. There was established a certain inflammatory process which went on some little time, and then resulted in the almost entire disappearance of the fibroid. Here was a case where the growth was certainly disturbed in its condition, and a good result followed even although there was no electricity applied. That led me to the belief that the electricity disturbs the nutrition of the growth, or that there is established by the puncture and electricity a certain interstitial inflammation of the connective tissue, which perhaps, in its cicatricial contraction so compresses the muscular fibres as to occasion their fatty degeneration and disappearance, resulting in shrinking in size of the whole mass.

My experience has been, I think, much more encouraging to me than Dr. Homans's has to him, and I certainly feel that I have gained sufficiently good results from it not only to continue it, but to advise others to make use of it in this class of cases.

Knowing that this subject was to come up at this meeting, I sent word a few days ago to the three last cases in which I applied electricity, and in my experience I have seldom found it necessary to apply it more than once, twice or three times to effect a decided improvement in the size, asking what the result had been since their first treatment seven weeks ago at the Free Hospital for Women. One of the cases had two large lobes. The patient, aged forty-six, noticed enlargement three and a half years ago. There had been severe flowing at the menstrual periods. She had great trouble from the size of the growth. I applied 100 milliamperes, slowly increasing from 60 to 100, watching the pulse. The application was made to the second lobe December 4th, by Dr. Strong. At that time 100 milliamperes were reached for twelve minutes. This patient returned home about a week after the last application. I sent word to her, but have received no answer.<sup>2</sup>

Another patient, aged forty-two, had complained of increased size for six years, had severe pain and the flowing was excessive. A current of 60 to 90 milliamperes was applied for fifteen minutes on November 18th. She was discharged December 19th. The probe in this case entered the uterine cavity nine inches. Menstruation since has been about two-thirds in amount of what it was formerly. She does not notice any difference in the amount of pain. She, herself, does not see any difference in the size, but

she is anxious to enter the hospital and have another application made.

The third case was that of a patient thirty-seven years of age, with greatly increased size; for one and one-fourth years, flow very excessive, amounting to twenty saturated napkins. The probe entered seven inches. Application November 18th; 98 milliamperes for fifteen minutes. She reports that she has decreased very much in size, and is very much encouraged after the one treatment.

I think from my experience that we can gain as much in one, two or three applications with the electro-puncture or more perhaps, than I have gained by very many applications by the other method described by Dr. Homans, although I think in case of the multiple fibroids where we cannot enter each small lobe or outgrowth of the uterus, that the Apostoli method is preferable. Where the lobes are distinct and large, I think we can accomplish a great deal more by the electro-puncture.

DR. J. R. CHADWICK: I began to employ this method of treatment six months before Dr. Homans, and ceased about the time he was beginning. Besides a few cases which received but a single application of the electricity, I treated eleven cases, the reports of which have been published.<sup>3</sup> Of these, but two showed a slight diminution of menorrhagia, and one, temporary relief of dysmenorrhea. In no other case was there any beneficial effect. In no instance did a fibroid decrease during or subsequent to treatment. In three cases metro-peritonitis was excited, one of which terminated fatally on the sixth day. In one case general septicemia set in on the day after the sixth application, terminating fatally on the twenty-sixth day from pulmonary embolism. The negative current had been applied to the uterine cavity by a blunt platinum sound, strict antiseptic precautions being employed as directed by Apostoli. To sum up, in eleven cases I had had two deaths and two narrow escapes from death, with practically no favorable effects. Of course, I could not pursue the treatment further. Since then I have had no experience in my own practice, but have been called in consultation to see two cases in which metro-peritonitis followed the treatment in the hands of other practitioners.

I. October 19, 1889, I was summoned to Waltham to see a lady under the care of Dr. A. Worcester. She was forty-one years of age; had had two children and five miscarriages; the last of these had been produced by the electric current in January, 1889, administered by an irregular practitioner of this city, who had been giving the electricity by Apostoli's method three times a week for a year past. She had a fibroid of the uterus rising as high as the navel, which had not appreciably changed during that time. For two months she had had constant nausea and vomiting, and of late backache, but no pain in the tumor. On examination the tumor seemed soft and almost fluctuating on the right side. Soon after my visit there was a sudden discharge of nearly a pint of pus, which persisted subsequently for several weeks. The size of the tumor was reduced about one-half. On December 17th the fibroid was still bigger than my fist, the sound passing five and one-half inches. The nausea had ceased and she was convalescent.

II. The other case was a woman nearly fifty years

<sup>2</sup> In a letter from the physician who referred this patient to me, received a few days ago, he reports the left lobe of the tumor decidedly smaller, and the right lobe perhaps slightly diminished in size.

<sup>3</sup> Transactions of the American Gynecological Society, vol. 14, p. 130.

of age, with an enormous fibroid rising to the ribs on the left side; she was very fat, plethoric, and nervous, so that I regarded the case as very unfavorable for any electric or surgical treatment, and so advised Dr. Ruddick, her attending physician. A year and a half later, in February, 1890, she entered Dr. H. O. Marey's private hospital and there received four applications of electricity by Apostoli's method; the last was followed by fever and great tenderness of the tumor. She was removed to her home, where I saw her with Dr. Ruddick on February 20th, a few days after the last treatment. She had a temperature of 104° F., and a pulse of 140, vomiting, labored respiration and other signs indicating a most critical state. This condition gradually ameliorated, and in April she had a sudden discharge of a pint of pus, since which she has slowly recovered from the effect of the electricity without any appreciable result upon the size of the tumor. I have not seen her since May 4th.

With this added experience I see no reason for changing my opinion expressed in 1889, that "the method is a dangerous one." Its claims to diminish the bulk or even to arrest the growth of fibroids have been effectually disproved in the past two years; its beneficial effects upon inflammatory conditions of the pelvic organs are not substantiated by the facts published. The sum of evidence seems to be in favor of its claims to arrest hemorrhages from the uterine cavity, but my experience satisfies me that it is a much more dangerous means than others at my disposal. In short, its caustic action, which we never doubted, is established and may be employed; all other good effects observed may be attributed to *mental suggestion*.

DR. DAVENPORT: I have been using electricity in this form for two or three years, and on the whole, the result that I have arrived at is one of disappointment as an agent in the cure of fibroids. It certainly has not yielded in my hands the results which Dr. Apostoli claims for it. I have had no serious results, although in two cases there have been slight attacks of peritonitis, which yielded very readily to rest for a few days. I have arrested the growth of the tumor, apparently, in a few cases, and there has been a general improvement in a few other cases. I would like to show a platinum sound which I have had constructed and have used in cases where there is a tortuous canal, and in which it is impossible to insert the straight sound of Apostoli. This is on the principle of the jointed repositoir of Emmet. I have been able with this instrument to reach a number of cases which I could not with the straight sound.

DR. STROUD: There are one or two points about which I should like to say a few words. First, what is the method of Apostoli? From all I learn from the writings of the followers of the school, it now consists in puncture of the tumor through the uterus and the employment of the broad abdominal electrode, permitting, or in fact demanding, the passage of a current of high intensity for a short time. When the method was first brought prominently to the notice of the profession, puncture was not deemed essential. A probe was simply passed into the uterine canal; later there was decided puncture advocated, and today operators are found occupying positions between each of these extremes. Yet under all these varying conditions, equally good results are claimed. Again, Apostoli has upon the necessity of currents of a high intensity, applied for a short time. So-called followers of

his claim equally good results from smaller currents applied for a long time.

While I have not used the Apostoli treatment with any degree of faithfulness, I have used in some number of cases the method which Dr. Baker has so fully described that it would be useless for me to attempt to add anything. From that method certainly I have seen good results follow. There are certain ill results which I think we are apt to get; these are the formation of adhesions which give the patient a good deal of pain subsequently. I recall the first case in which I used this method in private practice. There were two large lobes, one of them about the size of a foetal head, the other one twice as large. I put both electrodes into the larger lobe. The current was from an 18-cell McIntosh battery. The current was applied for twenty minutes as strongly as could be tolerated, the pulse being carefully watched. At that time, five years ago, there was no practical galvanometer to be obtained in Boston, so I cannot give the measure of the current. At the end of twenty minutes, noticing considerable swelling in the vicinity of the positive pole, I stopped the current and took out the needles. I found that the point of the electrode was gone. There was an escape of gas and bloody fluid showing that I was inducing changes in the tissues of the abdomen. She had a pretty sharp attack of peritonitis after it, and it left adhesions which remained quite a long while. They gradually stretched, however, and disappeared, so that she suffered no longer from them. That lobe diminished almost one-half in size, the right lobe remained the same. I have never applied the current to the other lobe because she has been perfectly comfortable since. The tumor on which I operated has not grown; the other has increased a little, I think. The last two years I put her upon ergot, which she has taken with more or less regularity in pretty large doses. In two or three other cases I noticed the same formation of adhesions, due, I think, to the japan coming off from the needles.

It seems to me the strength of the current used by Dr. Homan is not so great as that used by Apostoli. I have never been able to get above 100 milliamperes with any feeling of safety.

In the treatment of these fibroids it seems to me as though many of the successful results were obtained perhaps in patients who did not complain of much disturbance. The other day a patient was sent to me to have something done for a tumor in the abdomen. I said: "Of what do you complain?" She said: "I feel very nervous," and that was the only complaint she had. Her physician in palpating the abdomen for another cause discovered this tumor and sent her in. That is a case in which favorable results I think would have been obtained from almost any treatment. I did not treat her at all.

It seems to me as though most of the men who had started off as enthusiastic advocates of Apostoli's treatment were now abandoning it to a certain extent. I saw a statement, which I cannot vouch for, that the son of Dr. Keith said his father had gone back to operating in a certain number of cases, and that was against his statement that he had laid down his knife forever in these cases.

DR. BURRAGE: It was my good fortune to meet Dr. Apostoli in Paris a year ago last August and follow his work in his clinic in the Rue du Jour for about two weeks, so that I had some opportunity to

learn his technique. I was very much impressed with his earnestness and the careful attention he gave every case. I was also very much impressed with the great care he gave to the antiseptic details. He not only gave each case a douche of corrosive before treatment and one afterwards, but he kept his electrodes in boiling water between the treatments. He then dipped the electrodes in iodoform and ether before applying them. The thoroughness of his methods and the carefulness with which he carried them out commended themselves to me, and I thought if I had the opportunity I should put them into effect here in Boston. I have had a clinic at the Free Hospital since last October. I have treated about twenty cases there; and have made about ninety-two applications of electricity. It is too soon to offer results yet.

As regards the difficulty of applying Dr. Apostoli's treatment, I don't think it is as great as Dr. Homans seems to regard it. As to the expense of the apparatus I have had a battery of forty Leclanché cells put in my office at an expense of \$30, and I have rather a cheap rheostat which I had made after one of Dr. Keith's, of London, that cost a matter of \$6.

As regards the abdominal plate of clay, this is very dirty and bothersome sometimes. There is one now made with a rubber covering, and which need not be specially prepared each time. It seems to me it serves the purpose as well as one that is made up fresh. In cases where there is not very much intensity needed, I think the punk plate devised by Dr. Baker serves the purpose very well indeed.

I have here one of Gaiffe's latest galvanometers which has some advantages, and I would like to show it. It will work either lying flat or standing up, and the needle always comes back to the zero point when there is no current passing through. It is not affected by the proximity of metals.

I show you a rheostat such as I have referred to. It has two platinum points and the sliding rod is insulated by a glass tube. A weak solution of copper sulphate is used. The instrument is rather small and can be carried about easily. With a battery of forty cells, a rheostat of this sort, an abdominal plate and one or two electrodes, a man can apply electricity after Apostoli's methods very handily.

The abdominal plate shown here is one devised by Dr. Augustin Joelet, of New York. The clay is kept moist by the rubber backing. By covering the face of it with a piece of rubber sheeting, it may be kept ready for use for any length of time.

DR. KNAPP: When Dr. Homans kindly asked me to assist him in the electrical part of this work there was a good deal of experimental work that we had to do. In the first place, Apostoli gave details as to his instruments, and mentioned the strength of current used; but beyond that I believe he did not go. The question as to the number of cells to be used and the strength of the battery was more or less undetermined. About the time that we began work there was a sharp controversy going on in the *British Medical Journal* between Lawson Tait and Skene Keith as to the resistance of the body, Mr. Tait arguing that the resistance was 2,000 or 3,000 ohms, and Mr. Keith that it was 500 ohms. I knew *a priori* that the resistance must be below that of the ordinary resistance of the body, 2,000 or 3,000 ohms, because we had only one surface of epidermis to deal with, and the other electrode was against a mucous membrane, with a comparatively

vascular region to pass through. By Ohm's law it became simply a question of mathematics, with the intensity of the current equal to the electro-motor force divided by the resistance. We knew the intensity we wanted, — 200 milliamperes; We knew roughly the resistance, — 500 ohms; and that left an electro-motive force of 100 volts we had to get. There was also the question of the internal resistance of the battery, perhaps 100 ohms, and a little more allowance to be made for the resistance of our apparatus; hence, in order to make things tolerably certain, I told Dr. Homans we better have a battery which would give us an electro-motive force of about 150 volts, which we got, but that proved altogether stronger than was necessary. In point of fact I do not believe that the resistance of the body, taken from a point inside the uterus to the abdominal wall is anything like 500 ohms. That, of course, we could tell only by experiment. Still given a battery which was sufficient to furnish as much electricity as we wanted, it made no difference whether it was a battery that gave a current of 100 volts or 10,000 volts as long as we had some method of regulating it, could turn the current on and off, and had an accurate measure. Control of the current we succeeded in procuring by means of the Bailey current regulator, which enabled us to regulate the current easily and to interpose as much resistance as we wanted.

The instruments I had made with considerable care as nearly as possible like the models figured in Carlet's book. We had to make certain modifications in minor details for the convenience of inserting them into the uterus. At that time Apostoli was preaching that you could take a steel sharp-pointed instrument with a diameter of about two milliamperes, and put it into the uterus when you could not get a platinum sound into the uterine canal, and bore a new canal — a method of treatment which he has since utterly abandoned. I may say as far as electrical apparatus goes, that we had it carefully tested by Professor Holman, of the Institute. We got an Edelmann galvanometer. That has been denounced by Apostoli as thoroughly inaccurate. I believe it to be thoroughly accurate. The Gaiffe is the one Apostoli recognizes, and I have found those I have had tested to be inaccurate. In the last three years I have had four Edelmann galvanometers at one time and another. I have had three tested by Professor Holman, and they have all been exceedingly accurate. About a year ago I made some remarks upon this subject, giving comparative figures, which were published in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*. I have since then visited Edelmann and bought another galvanometer of him, and I feel convinced that he is a thoroughly scientific man. We tried to follow Apostoli's directions as absolutely and thoroughly as possible. We measured our electricity by the most accurate instrument I know of. Of course, a part of our work was experimental.

DR. J. HOMANS in closing, said: I am very glad to hear Dr. Burrage speak because he seems to have had some experience with the Apostoli method. I have had no experience with Dr. Baker's method, and I should be a little afraid to try it. In Apostoli's method you have high dosage and accurate measurements. I don't know how it is with Dr. Burrage, but to me it is extremely tiresome and unsatisfactory sitting before patients for six or eight hours, putting in a sound and then douching, etc., unless it is going

to do good. If it will do good and do away with hysterectomy, I should be delighted. But I have not had encouragement enough. If I felt as sure of the good effects of the Apostoli method as Dr. Baker does of his own, I should certainly go on with it. It seems as if Dr. Baker's method was better than Apostoli's, and really accurate and efficient. But, as I have said, I am afraid to try it. Septicæmia, I suppose, ought to be charged to the surgeon, and Apostoli would say so. He has had one or two deaths himself from septicæmia. But when under this treatment these tumors do not diminish in size, and the hemorrhage does not cease, then the advocates of the method say: "You must keep on. Twenty-five treatments are too few. You must keep on two years." I am afraid, in fact I am certain, that I have not the patience to follow out the method without more beneficial results than I have seen.

#### THE NEW YORK ACADEMY OF MEDICINE. SECTION ON GENERAL MEDICINE.

STATED MEETING, February 17, 1891, DR. FRANCIS DELAFIELD, Chairman.

DR. JOHN BLAKE WHITE read a paper on

#### THE VALUE OF SUBCUTANEOUS ADMINISTRATION OF GOLD AND MANGANESE IN THE TREATMENT OF TUBERCULOSIS.

The discoveries of Koch within the last decade, he said, had indeed opened up a new era in therapeutics, and the future practice of medicine, it would seem, must in a great measure be conducted by the administration of remedies through that long neglected avenue, the skin. In view of the light that had been also shed upon scrofulosis and tuberculosis by Virchow, Strampell, Friedlander and other authorities, he submitted that the only true and direct route by which we might expect to antagonize such maladies must be through the skin, and thus immediately into the avenues of the absorbent system. When we desired to secure active and speedy effect from a remedy we had recourse to the hypodermic method, and it could not but be admitted that remedies introduced by the mouth to antagonize diseases originating in the glandular system are subjected to great dilution and chemical change in their course before they reach the seat of lesion, to expect the advantage that surely would accrue if they were introduced more directly into the circulation by the subcutaneous route. The pains of an individual might well be spared the incongruous and often tedious upon it of distributing and assimilating gold, in addition to the nourishment required for the support of the body. Functional incapacity of the organs of digestion and assimilation was the first condition to be removed in cases of tubercular invasion; which was removed by absorption of the adipose tissue and by anæmic atrophy.

There was an incubated period preceding the development of tubercle, in which the blood became impregnated through faulty digestion and assimilation; and the observation of Bennett, of Edinburgh, and others, tended to prove that treatment simply aimed at securing good assimilation of food, not infrequently caused the tubercular process and causes the complete disappearance of all general symptoms. The first and necessary condition in the treatment of tuberculosis, then appeared to be an attempt to re-establish

functional activity of the organs most directly concerned in the nutrition. For years past pulmonary tuberculosis had been successfully treated by judicious administration of medicines and the institution of hygienic measures in the incipient stages. Cases had also been recorded of well-advanced tubercular processes which had yielded to simple methods of treatment. To produce a physical condition not favorable to the deposition of tubercular tissue, and therefore inimical to the intrusion and germination of microbic life, had been the ordinary course of treatment long before the bacillus was discovered by Koch. The same line of treatment was even now advised by Koch himself, the object of whose new method was to leave a condition of tissue vitality which proves an efficient barrier to bacterial invasion. This must be due not only to selective action of the lymph itself, but to some somatic change effected through the agency of some of its elements, which results in a restoration of functional activity, followed by an improvement in general nutrition.

We had in the materia medica remedies that had long been known to possess this particular power; but none in so direct and potent a degree as the preparations of gold, which, through no fault of their own, had long since fallen into disuse. The precise action of these preparations was not yet fully determined, but there was ample reason for the belief that they exert a remarkable influence upon the general nutrition. Having given the opinions and experience of a large number of authorities with regard to their action, and stated that all these authorities concurred in stating that the remedy, so potent for ill when pushed to toxic effect, exhibits rare entropic virtues when administered in strictly therapeutic doses, Dr. White went on to say that Bartholow, while greatly extolling the efficacy of the gold preparations in cancer, scrofula, constitutional syphilis and chronic Bright's disease, advanced the important observation that they are singularly apt to undergo decomposition in the alimentary canal, a part only being absorbed as an oxide in combination with albumen. This fact, he said, would explain in many instances the inefficacy of the remedy when used internally, and was the strongest plea that could be urged for the more direct or hypodermic method of obtaining its effects in the system. Dr. White has met with one individual, a female, who manifested a peculiar idiosyncrasy against tolerance of the chloride of gold, her pulse and temperature falling below normal four hours after the hypodermic administration of a minimum dose, and the depression continuing for two or three days. Curiously enough, however, the same symptoms resulted in this patient after an injection of Koch's lymph.

He believed that the value of gold as a therapeutic agent, especially in phthisis, was enhanced by the addition of the iodide of manganese. This agent was itself an influential tonic and anti-anæmic, and had long and justly been regarded as on a par with, if not superior to the preparations of iron. It was an element ever present in the blood, as well as in the other fluids and solids of the body, and was certainly better tolerated than iron when given to remedy the persistent anæmia of tuberculosis. Under the influence of these combined salts the very action which Garrod hoped to achieve by the salts of potash seemed to be singularly secured, namely: "a ready metamorphosis of the less vital tissues, less vital deposits, less vital

plasma, and, of course, of the deposition forming the glandular and other swellings of scrofula." The effects obtained in his own experience by the hypodermic use of gold and manganese combined had been first exhilarant, followed by an increase in animal heat and vital activity. The pulse became more full and active, the temperature rose, and a decided period of reaction was established. During this period a feeling of constriction about the chest was sometimes complained of. Sooner or later there followed depression, more or less marked, but this never lasted long. These phenomena were commonly succeeded by the more permanent tonic and alterative effects, manifested by a remarkable increase in appetite and weight, with marked amelioration of the various morbid symptoms.

In addition to phthisis he had found the hypodermic use of these salts very efficacious in chronic glandular enlargements and sinuous abscesses due to scrofula, chronic obstinate skin affections, especially of a leprosy character, persistent anaemia, chronic Bright's disease, and the cachexias due to syphilis and scrofula.

DR. WHITE gave the following directions for the use of the fluid he employs: Take from five to ten minims of a one per cent. solution of carbolic acid and boil it in a test tube. (This step is unnecessary if a one per cent. solution of carbolic acid is prepared with distilled water.) When thoroughly cooled add one or two drops of the solution of gold and manganese (the dose intended for injection), and when well mixed, charge the syringe for use. The patient's temperature should be carefully recorded every three or four hours, and no dose should be repeated until the reactionary effects of the previous dose have subsided. It is also suggested that the temperature should be noted every four hours for several days before treatment is commenced. The initial dose should never exceed one drop for an adult. In combining the chloride of gold with the iodide of manganese, unless some special skill is exercised, a precipitate always results, which is liable to render the liquid useless. When correctly compounded it should have no precipitate, and present a rich garnet color. After the initial doses of one drop the dose may be increased to three drops, provided no intense reaction has been produced.

Dr. White then related in detail the histories of three cases of phthisis, as examples, which had been under treatment since December, and in which marked improvement had occurred. One of the patients had gained about eight pounds in weight. The expectation in some of his cases, he went on to say, had diminished very remarkably—in one instance from fourteen ounces to two ounces in the twenty-four hours. One of the features of greatest interest was the rapid gain in body weight, following improvement in the appetite and the functions of digestion and assimilation. The improvement in respiration was not so immediately apparent, but in time the respiration was clearer and there were fewer rales, and less pronounced dulness over the affected areas. It was his desire to avoid severe reactions as much as possible, as he believed that the best therapeutic results would follow from moderate doses producing no very decided reactionary effects.

DR. J. R. LEAMING said, that he welcomed all honest efforts in this field. We are still waiting for more light, and we certainly needed all that we could get.

DR. S. H. DESSAN said that he had seen some of Dr. White's cases, and from one of them particularly he had had the personal testimony of very decided improvement in a short space of time. The method advocated by Dr. White had excited much attention in another Society to which both Dr. White and himself belonged, and all its members were watching with much interest for the report of further results. It was only fair, it seemed to him, that the plan should be given a trial for a sufficient length of time to enable one to form some estimate of its real value.

DR. HENRY S. NORRIS said, that while he was on the same service at Charity Hospital as Dr. White, and had seen most of his cases, he had had the opportunity of trying this treatment in only one case himself, and that was one which was not at all well suited for injections in any way. The patient was a female, and on January 7th he made the first injection with one drop of a two per cent. solution of chloride of gold and iodide of manganese. The only improvement that he had noticed was a slight gain in weight, and when he made an examination of the patient's chest to-day he found that the disease had apparently involved more of the lung tissue than previously. Still, she stated that she felt better, and that both cough and expectoration had diminished. The conditions under which the woman was living were so unfavorable, however, as to make her case a very unsatisfactory one in which to make trial of the method. In Dr. White's cases he had personally noted the general improvement which had been described in the paper.

DR. GRINNELL said that while he was more familiar with the Koch treatment than with Dr. White's, he had had some experience with the latter. Up to the present time, however, he had not been impressed with the great value of either one of these methods, though it was, of course, desirable to have a more extended series of observations before arriving at any definite conclusions.

The CHAIRMAN said, that we seemed to be still as much in the tentative stage of the treatment of tuberculosis as ever. He was, therefore, always glad to hear of conscientious work in any new direction; and he trusted that the method advocated to-night might be thoroughly tested.

DR. W. C. JARVIS said, that he could vouch for the remarkable manifestations in the way of reaction after the gold and manganese injections mentioned by Dr. White. This reaction closely resembled that observed when the Koch method was used, and it was the opinion of the House staff at Charity Hospital that it was difficult to distinguish between the two. The improvement in some of Dr. White's cases was marked, and the effects of the treatment, he believed, were not in any way excelled by those of the Koch method.

DR. WHITE, in closing the discussion, said that the treatment described he advocated not as a specific, but as an adjuvant to other treatment. In connection with this remedy, however, he believed that either treatment would be found to be more advantageous. Up to the present time he had seen no bad effects whatever from the use of his injections, and there had been no case of abscess, or any serious local irritation resulting from them, although some of the patients had received as many as twenty-eight or thirty injections.

DR. JAMES R. LEAMING read a paper on

**COUGH: ITS USES, SIGNIFICANCE, AND INDICATIONS.**

The most obvious use of cough, he said, was expulsion of mucus through the air passages. Equally important, though not so obvious, was its service in causing expansion of the lungs. These two necessary conditions of health were maintained by this complicated automatic cough machine, with which we also breathed. A deep inspiration was immediately followed by rigid contraction of the larynx to prevent the escape of the inspired air; and at the same time the diaphragm and intercostal muscles contracted with all their power, secondarily assisted by the rigid contraction of the muscles of the abdomen and the perineum. At the supreme moment, when the contained air was most compressed, the muscles of the larynx gave way, and the tidal air was shot out, as from a gun barrel, forcing out with it mucus, blood, or other foreign matter, producing the sound which gave it its name—cough.

Two sources of stimulation excited this act: *first*, that within the tidal air-tract; *second*, that within the pleura. The tidal air-tract was that part of the upper air passages traversed by the air in respiration, and it was characterized by cartilage within the fibrous bronchial sheaths and the absence of alveoli. The true respiratory system was characterized by the absence of cartilage within its passages and by the presence of alveoli, and it was constantly distended by residual air, which was a barrier to the passage of inspired air in a body. Mucus, and in a degree pus and blood, occurring in the true respiratory system, were raised upward by the ciliary movement peculiar to the mucous membrane of this locality, until, reaching the tidal air, it was caught up and rushed out with an explosion. While this process of raising and expelling the mucus was constantly going on in the upper air passages, at the same time, and by the same act the residual air confined within the distensible true respiratory system was forced by the diaphragm upward against the lungs. The structure of the lungs presented a system allowing great expansion without injury during the violent and repeated assaults of the diaphragm.

The residual air was filled with poisonous elements in gaseous form, derived from the venous blood, but, through the interchange of oxygen and carbon, purification as by fire took place, and the separation of the poisonous gaseous elements on either side of the true respiratory line in the alveoli was maintained. Such elements, however, as could not be burned up and purified, or thrown out of the system by the natural emunctories, were extended through the pleura, and remained as a temporary deposit upon its surface. If nature was unable to remove this, and it organized into imperfect membrane, contraction immediately commenced, and the circulation in the capillaries of the periphery of the lung was in a degree shut off. It might be but the beginning of simple fibrinoid, and its disabling effect only moderate. Again, it might be more or lesschievous, of a more or less tuberculous character, and its organization upon the pleura be the beginning of active disease.

The condition upon the pleura was foreign, and the cause of cough, and excited cough while yet the circulation in the capillaries of mucus. But in time the mucus caught up in the capillaries was back-ward into the nutrient arteries of the lungs, and

congested the bronchial arteries from which they were derived, while exudation of mucus or blood in the bronchial tubes was the natural relief. This again excited cough: the cough of expulsion and the cough of expansion.

The uses of cough were not sufficiently considered, and consequently the popular demand was to stop the cough. But stopping the cough without removing the cause only increased the evil tendencies of the disease. There were other and more successful ways of managing the cough than by overpowering the system with opiates. About thirty years ago Dr. George Philip Camman wrote a paper upon the management of cavities in the lungs by posture and position, in order to empty them, and thus to gain rest and sleep without giving large quantities of medicine. This principle of securing relief by posture might be carried out with a cavity, with a few exceptions, however situated in the lung or connected with a bronchus. The cough performing its uses of expulsion or expansion should not be prevented, but rather guided so as to do its proper work without doing injury.

Whooping-cough was a self-limiting, self-protecting disease of infancy and childhood, and, if uncomplicated, formed no pathological products within the air passages. The first four weeks was called the inflammatory period, and in this the patient was to be watched to prevent inflammation and dangerous complications. The cough should be modified and controlled, but not stopped. The great use of this cough was in correcting the little disabilities which occur in infancy and childhood from colds and inflammations or where portions of the lungs remain from birth undeveloped, as in atelectasis. Then the whooping-cough became a powerful agent in expansion, and was a means of restoring the lungs to their normal state. The disease appeared to be mostly one of the pneumogastric nerve, and consequently the cough was characteristic. The irritating motive being located in the larynx, a procession of explosions ended in a long, noisy inspiration. The pneumogastric nerve performed, in addition to other and greater functions, the office of a burglar-alarm in the house of the soul, and its bell was constantly watchful. A pea put into the ear or the presence of hardened wax there might cause cough or vomiting. The cutting of a tooth might do the same. The air passages and inter-pleural surfaces were the more direct avenues, and were the most obviously useful. Worms or indigestion were heralded with a cough. The kidneys and the liver telegraphed, and announced the result with a cough. The reproductive organs had a peculiar sympathy with the par vagum, although perhaps no direct communication, unless it was through the great sympathetic.

Dr. Leaming then went on to speak of a neurotic cough which he termed the hysterical cough of chlorosis. While not a frequent form of cough or of hysteria, he believes it still occurred often enough and with peculiarities sufficient to be placed in a class. Since his attention had been directed to the matter he had seen in the *Lancet* an article on "The Barking Cough of Puberty," by Sir Andrew Clark, who had seen and studied a considerable number of cases and gave a number in detail, boys and girls. In this country we had many more such cases among girls than among boys, for there appeared to be peculiarities that were due to environments. The American boy was not like those described by Sir Andrew, and he did not

remember to have met with a single one who had the barking cough of puberty.

The concluding portion of the paper was as follows: The par vagum is a clumsy, friendly nerve. It is the source of all our friendships. We dine together, meet together, drink together, by its influence. And in an assembly of people a cough will immediately be answered by coughs through the hall. One watching, too, who knows what he hears, will recognize the short hack of pathological conditions at the apices of the lungs; or it may be spasmodic, which indicates the lower part of the chest near the diaphragm as the location of the disease; or the cough may be simply catarrhal or nervous; or he may hear the scraping of the throat, the bringing up of mucus, with a rasping noise, which is a peculiar cough, and indicates old pleuritic adhesions relieved thus by a constant flow of mucus. Sometimes you may pick out of an audience several such, but whenever you hear this sign, you may look for a thin, nervous, Cassius-like individual, who thinks too much; for the scraping of the throat, the thin, anxious, worrying individual and old adhesions go together.

### Recent Literature.

*Text-Book of Hygiene. A Comprehensive Treatise on the Principles and Practice of Preventive Medicine, from an American standpoint.* By GEORGE H. ROHÉ, M.D. Second Edition. Philadelphia and London, 1890.

In this text-book Dr. Rohé has brought together "the essential facts upon which the art of preserving health is based, and presents them to the reader in clear and easily understood language."

This second edition is much improved by the introduction of illustrations and charts. Nearly every chapter contains valuable additional material. The principal additions are in the chapters on Air, Water, and Quarantine. The latter is contributed by Surgeon W. Wyman, of the Marine-Hospital Service.

The topics treated in the different chapters are as follows: Air, Water, Food, Soil, Removal of Sewage, Habitations, Hospitals, School Hygiene, Industrial Hygiene, Military Hygiene, Naval Hygiene, Prison Hygiene, Exercise, Bathing, Clothing, Disposal of the Dead, The Germ Theory, Contagion and Infection, History of Epidemic Diseases, Disinfectants, etc., Vital Statistics, Quarantine.

Health officers, physicians and students will find the volume a trustworthy text-book upon the subjects of which it treats.

*Massage; a Primer for Nurses.* By SARAH E. POST, M.D. 12mo, pp. 51. New York: The Nightingale Publishing Co. 1890.

This little manual is made up of lectures delivered before the training school at Orange, N. J. The value of such a book, in comparison with personal instruction by actual performance of massage, is, as the author admits, very slight. Admitting the necessity of such a work this little volume seems to have fulfilled its purpose tolerably well. No one can learn massage from it, but to the nurse who already knows the principles of massage it will prove a useful guide in directing her in the application of massage to different parts of the body, and for the various ends desired.

### THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, MARCH 12, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

### A CASE OF EXTENSIVE RESECTION OF THE STOMACH.

#### THE RÔLE OF THE STOMACH IN DIGESTION.

At a meeting of the Royal Society of the Physicians of Vienna, Porges recently presented a patient on whom Maydl had practised the resection of a large portion of the stomach. The patient was a man aged fifty-seven years, who had been for several years affected with gastric troubles, and who, when he entered Maydl's service, presented in the region of the stomach a hard and mobile tumor, the size of a closed fist. This tumor was a carcinoma which occupied almost the whole of the greater curvature, and involved more than half of the periphery of the stomach. Maydl resected a fragment of the stomach seventeen centimetres in length and eighteen in width. The greatly dilated condition of the stomach enabled the surgeon to effect perfect reunion of the duodenal end to the extremity of the cardia. The results of the operation were excellent; twelve days after the operation, the patient ate hashed meat, and at the end of three weeks, he left the hospital cured. His weight increased by eighteen kilogrammes and a half. Five months after the operation (the day of his presentation to the Society) the patient was well, and presented no trace of a return of the disease.

The interest of the case, according to Maydl, is centred in the fact that the resection was practised in the continuity of the stomach, without resection of the pylorus. Despite the great extent of the part excised, digestion was perfectly performed.

At the same meeting, Kahler remarked that the entire stomach had been extirpated in dogs without any sensible impairment of the digestion; this proves that the small intestine may to a great extent take the place of the stomach in the digestion of food. This fact also finds confirmation in clinical experience, for we often observe a normal digestion in individuals affected with gastric catarrh with atrophy of the pepsin glands. In fact, at a meeting of the Société de Biologie (held February 14, 1891), it was announced that Mathien

and Remond had, by their researches, arrived at the same conclusions as Heidenhain and Czerny, to wit, that the gastric mucous membrane "plays but a very secondary rôle from the point of view of digestion."

#### COLUMBIA COLLEGE AND THE COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS OF THE CITY OF NEW YORK.

By the new arrangement made between Columbia College and the College of Physicians and Surgeons of the City of New York an old medical school is to be supplied with a handsome endowment. The Medical School becomes an integral part of Columbia, exactly as are the Law School, the School of Mines, the School of Political Science, etc. The trustees of the present Medical School go out of existence, having previously transferred to the trustees of Columbia their land, buildings, equipment, and their small endowment fund. Columbia agrees to use all that she receives from the Medical School for purposes of medical education forever; she agrees to use all gifts that may hereafter be specifically given to the Medical School for the same purpose, as well as all fees for tuition and other receipts from the Medical School.

As her first instalment from her general fund for this purpose she has agreed to spend upon the Medical School during the first year of the union or merger, one hundred and twenty thousand dollars (\$120,000), and she understands that this sum does not represent the limit of the annual budget that she will be likely to vote for medical education. This sum includes the estimated receipts from students' fees — about \$80,000.

Columbia guarantees forever to the governing faculty the right of nomination to all teaching positions in the school. The governing faculty is understood to include only the incumbents of the seven primary chairs and their adjuncts.

The agreement goes into effect on the 1st of July, 1891.

Bills are now before both houses of the State legislature authorizing the surrender of their charter by the trustees of the College of Physicians and Surgeons.

It seems probable that the establishment of these relations between Columbia College and the Medical School, which had previously been only nominally connected with the College, will lead, at an early date, to the addition of a compulsory fourth year to the medical course, under conditions ensuring permanence, and a favorable influence upon the elevation of the standard of medical education.

**STREET CLEANING IN LARGE CITIES.** — This subject will be treated in the April *Popular Science Monthly*, by General Emmons Clark, of New York. The article will include some explicit practical suggestions for the proper performance of this important work.

#### THE THERAPEUTIC VALUE OF KOCH'S REMEDY IN LUPUS VULGARIS.

An especial interest is involved in the application of Koch's tuberculin to lupus because its cutaneous situation allows its behavior under the remedy to be watched most closely. One of the chief reasons given for believing in the therapeutic value of Koch's remedy in general tuberculosis was its alleged curative effect upon lupus. The dermatologists were not the first to experiment nor the first to express an opinion as to the results obtained, but they have been studying the remedy with all the care one would naturally expect.

"The Method of Koch in a Dermatologic Point of View," is the title of two articles in successive numbers of the *Annales de Dermatologie et de Syphiligraphie*, by Dr. Georges Thibierge, which deserve special attention on the part of all interested in the remedy. In these articles the author reviews most carefully all the cases that have been reported in which the remedy has been used in dermatological cases, and he reaches some interesting conclusions, nearly as follows: The ameliorations produced in cases of lupus are incontestable, and are seen in France, England and America as well as in Germany.

In some cases there has been noticed a rapid disappearance of the accompanying infiltration, but no one has yet published a case which can be considered cured, that is to say, in which all the tubercles of lupus without exception have ceased to be apparent. The writer of the article in question even goes so far as to make the statement that he knows on good authority that the first lupus patients treated at Berlin are in an almost stationary state, and that not one among them has been relieved of all the lupus nodules even temporarily. The case which has come the nearest to recovery is that of Morris and Pringle, in which the cutaneous lesions are completely repaired, the cicatrix has become smooth, and there are no more lupus nodules to be seen. The lesions of the mucous membranes, which were very considerable before treatment have also undergone a favorable evolution; but five days after the conclusion of the treatment little nodules could be seen on the gums and the arch of the palate, and a month later it was evident that these lesions had become much more prominent, and showed signs of active increase. This case suffices to show that the lesions, which still persist at the time when the reaction after the injections of the remedy has ceased, are capable of taking on renewed activity. When tuberculous tissue persists, one must fear that the recovery is not absolute.

The conclusion reached by our author, from all the known cases, is to the effect that the method produces in certain cases of lupus a genuine and considerable amelioration; it produces rapid cicatrization of ulcerations, but it has not yet produced an apparently complete recovery, much less a recovery that one is authorized to hope will be lasting. It has, on the other hand, produced a comparatively large number of accidents more or less serious, and in two cases the



death of the patient; it leaves after its employment visceral lesions, of which it is impossible to foresee the end; it reawakens sometimes latent tuberculous lesions; so that it cannot be applied indiscriminately to all lupus patients. Under these conditions, without underestimating the high scientific and diagnostic value, without denying the therapeutic value of the remedy, it is necessary to counsel extreme prudence in its employment, which should always receive the formal consent of the patient.

This report, of which we have given but the barest conclusions, without the facts on which they are based, seems of extreme value in reaching the just appreciation of this new method of treating tuberculosis, a method from which so much was hoped. It is evident that the most sanguine views are not realized; it is equally evident that the remedy, or the method, deserves earnest but careful study at the hands of its friends, and patient waiting on the part of the interested public.

#### EFFECTS OF TUBERCULIN ON TUBERCULOUS GUINEA-PIGS.

It will be remembered that at the Berlin Congress Koch announced that he had found a remedy (meaning his fluid) which, when injected in tuberculous guinea-pigs, would arrest the disease.

Later experimenters have not witnessed the same results. Thus, Dujardin-Beaumetz, at the Cochon Hospital has inoculated guinea-pigs in advanced stages of tuberculosis with tuberculin; they rapidly succumbed. In another series of experiments he took six healthy guinea-pigs; the first two were inoculated, first with tuberculosis, then with Koch's fluid; the third and fourth were inoculated, first with tuberculin, then with tuberculous material; the last two were inoculated only with tuberculosis. All died at about the same time and with the same symptoms and lesions; in none were the symptoms made at all better by injections of tuberculin.

At a late meeting of the Academy of Medicine, Jaccoud announced similar results from an experiment of his own, which, he thought, went to prove that the antecedent impregnation of the organism by Koch's liquid does not prevent the development of tuberculosis.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**MEDICAL SCHOOLS IN TURKEY.**—In the Turkish empire there are five medical schools, two in Beirut and one in Constantinople, Cairo and Aintab. The school in Cairo, which has a seven years' course, gives a diploma which allows the holder to practice in Egypt only. Except for this the Constantinople school, which has a course of six years, is the only institution giving a degree with the right to practice in the empire. The other three schools are under the charge of different missionary societies, and must send their graduates to Constantinople for examination.

**A TRIBUTE TO THE MEMORY OF HENRY J. BIGELOW.**—The *Indian Medical Gazette* for February, says editorially that India is under a special debt of gratitude to this great American surgeon. "It is to Bigelow, and to him alone, that we owe the great beneficent innovation of litholapaxy, or lithotripsy at one sitting, and India, in many parts of which stone is so prevalent, promises to profit by it in a very special manner. . . . Those who have read this journal for the last ten years need not be told how great and good an invention this was." A sketch of his life is given, and of the meeting at which "orations were delivered by eminent medical men—Hodges, Wendell Holmes, Henry Lee, Cheever, and others."

**KOCHIANA.**—The legal price of Koch's fluid is twenty-five marks for five cubic centimetres, about six dollars. All dealers must return to the laboratory any of the fluid which is unsold six months after it was made, where they will receive a fresh supply in exchange. A Western paper recommends that a similar law be passed in this country in reference to butter.

It is rumored that as a ruling has been made that tuberculin is subject under the McKinley bill to a duty of twenty-five per cent., there will soon be a lymph factory started in this country, and the pauper labor of Europe will receive another severe blow.

**A NATIONAL SANITARIUM.**—Dr. W. T. Parker, of Salem, Mass., who as a United States Army Surgeon has had opportunities for studying the climate of the Southwest, in connection with pulmonary consumption, has written a letter to President Harrison, urging him to ask Congress to establish a national sanitarium for the treatment of consumption and to authorize the president to appoint a committee of three or more physicians to visit abandoned army posts in central Mexico and southeastern Colorado, select a site, and make a report within six months after their appointment. They are to receive their expenses, and a proper per diem compensation. The secretary of war is to furnish this committee at once with a list of abandoned government stations for them to select from, and the act also calls for an appropriation of \$50,000 to refit the station selected, and maintain a hospital as proposed.

**GERMAN SURGICAL CONGRESS.**—The twentieth Congress of the German Surgical Society will be held in Berlin from April 1st to the 4th, under the presidency of Professor Thiersch. The first day of the meeting will be devoted to Koch's treatment of tuberculosis, and the introductory address on this subject will be delivered by Professor von Bergmann. Patients and specimens illustrating the effects of the new method will be exhibited.

**SMALL PLATES OF GLASS.**—Assistant Secretary Spaulding has informed the surveyor of customs at Springfield that small plates of glass, with specimens of natural history attached for microscopic purposes, would seem to be entitled to free entry, when imported for cabinets or as objects of science, and not for sale.

He says such articles, if imported for sale, would be dutiable at the rate of forty-five per cent ad valorem as "glass cut," and that if imported by mail they would be subject to seizure.

#### NEW ENGLAND.

LEGISLATIVE HEARINGS, before the Committee on Public Health, of the Massachusetts Legislature, were held as follows during the week :

That unvaccinated children be allowed to attend the public schools : The petitioners in this case are those who have asked for a repeal of the law for many years past. Two hearings have been held, and as yet the petitioners have not referred to the subject of their request. There has been a violent attack on vaccination by these petitioners.

Hearing in relation to the registration of medical degrees : The committee-room was well filled. Rev. Minot J. Savage appeared for the remonstrants. Rev. Solomon Schindler spoke on what should constitute a physician. Mrs. Diaz, President of the Industrial Union; Mrs. Lake, Doctor of Divinity; "Professor" Carpenter, a "Doctor of Hypnotism"; and Mrs. Frost, of Lowell, appeared in the interests of "liberty." "Dr." Bowker, a remonstrant, said that all class legislation was forbidden by Article VII of the State Constitution. "The Harvard Medical School hasn't had a new idea since it was incorporated. Why, gentlemen, the College would 'bust' if a new idea was forced into it. Playing baseball at Harvard College is not making a doctor." Dr. Wilson appeared in favor of the bill. The methods of practice amongst uneducated physicians were elaborated. Who do you find visiting the poor? Not the quack, so-called, but the regular man who serves without pay. The quack does not visit the poor because there is no money in it. Dr. Wilson's remarks were extended over the space of more than an hour. They did not help the cause he wished to represent.

Hearings before the Committee on Public Health during the coming week : March 13th, petition for a law to prevent the manufacture or sale of confectionery containing alcohol. March 17th, concerning notices of contagious diseases. March 18th, petition that unvaccinated children be allowed to attend public schools, continued.

#### NEW YORK.

CONSOLIDATION OF ST. LUKE'S HOSPITAL AND THE HOUSE OF REST. — Since last autumn negotiations have been going on between the representatives of St. Luke's Hospital and the House of Rest for Consumptives, situated in the annexed district of the city formerly known as Tremont, in Westchester County, with a view to a consolidation of the two institutions, both of which are charities conducted under the auspices of the Episcopal Church. On February 23d such action was taken by the Trustees of St. Luke's Hospital that to bring about such a consolidation there is now only necessary favorable action by the Trustees of the House of Rest. The project of consolidation contemplates the transfer of most of the patients at the

latter to St. Luke's Hospital, and the sale or lease of the property of the House of Rest, which is very advantageously situated. The House of Rest is to retain its corporate existence as an organization to enable it to take advantage of any bequests that may be made to it; while St. Luke's is to take the title of the property, which consists of about sixty city lots, valued at \$100,000. In consideration of this transfer and the further payment to it of all subscriptions and bequests that may be received by the House of Rest, the Hospital is to maintain, especially for consumptives, forty beds at the outset, and one additional bed for each \$5,000 that may be added to the original property. In this way it is hoped that more effective work for the same expenditure of money may be done. The results already obtained by the House of Rest have been entirely satisfactory as far as benefit to patients is concerned, but the expense for the last few years has been greater than the income; and it is regarded as certain that the proposed plan will be agreed to by its Trustees. The House of Rest for Consumptives was founded in 1869. Last year 219 patients were treated, and the expenses were \$14,832, while the receipts from all sources were but \$9,907.

### Miscellany.

#### SEVENTH INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF HYGIENE AND DEMOGRAPHY.

THE International Congress of Hygiene and Demography has been held (biennially as a rule) in each of the following cities, Brussels, Paris, Turin, Geneva, The Hague and Vienna. The last of these was the Congress held in Vienna in 1887. The total number of hygienists and statisticians present from all parts of the world was over two thousand. Before the close of that Congress a Permanent International Committee was appointed to decide on time and place of meeting of the next Congress of the series. On account of the fact that it had been decided to hold a Hygienic Congress in connection with the Paris Exhibition in 1889, it was resolved that the next International Congress of the series should be held in 1891, and London was chosen as its place of meeting. The date is August 10th to 17th.

A Committee of the English Members attending the Vienna Congress was formed, to take preliminary steps to bring the matter before the public. They issued invitations to universities, colleges, public corporations, and learned societies, requesting them to name delegates to form a General Committee. The list of delegates nominated up to the present time is large, and other nominations are being received constantly.

The aim of the Congress, as stated by this Committee, is to awaken public interest in the progress of Hygiene and Demography, by which latter term is understood the study of the life conditions of communities from a statistical point of view; to afford persons interested in these subjects an opportunity of meeting, with the object of advancing their progress; and, by conferences and debates, to elucidate questions relating to hygiene, demography and public health.

An exhibition of articles of hygienic interest will be held in connection with the Congress, and excursions will be arranged to various places of especial interest to hygienists.

#### PROFESSOR LIEBREICH'S REMEDY FOR TUBERCULOSIS.

At the meeting of the Berlin Medical Society, February 25th,<sup>1</sup> Professor Liebreich gave an account of his remedy, which consists of cantharidate of potash, a combination of two-tenths of a gramme pure cantharidin and four-tenths of a gramme of potassic hydrate, in twenty cubic centimetres of water. In his opening remarks he regretted that the older methods of treating disease had been so much lost sight of; and he said that he had been led to think of cantharidin in the present connection, by the good effects observed from the prescription of cantharides in skin diseases. The specific property of cantharidin is to excite serous exudation from capillary vessels, and he argued that this effect would more readily occur if those vessels were already irritated. In applying the drug to cases of tuberculosis, he proceeded very cautiously, commencing with injections of one-fiftieth of a decimilligramme of the solution of the cantharidate of potash, and gradually increasing the dose. It was found that the expectoration was thereby increased, and that the ordinary dose required to produce substantial effect was one to two decimilligrammes. It is likely that six decimilligrammes would be the maximum amount that could be safely used. No cures have yet been effected, but Professor B. Fraenkel and Dr. Heymann have been struck with the remarkable amelioration of cases so treated, and with the absence of any untoward symptoms. The drug probably only affects the diseased tissues, and it may be applicable to other affections than tubercle.

#### TRANSMISSION OF TUBERCULOSIS BY MILK.

DAUZ, of Copenhagen, who was one of the first to point out the possibility of the transmission of tuberculosis by milk, has made a new series of experiments upon the subject.<sup>2</sup> Forty guinea-pigs had two to three cubic centimetres of milk injected into the peritoneal cavity. The milk was obtained from twenty one cows, manifestly tubercular, which had been consigned to the slaughter-houses in Copenhagen. The viscera, and particularly the teats, were carefully examined after the death of the animal. In four cases the milk proved to be virulent; thrice the beasts showed tubercular lesions more or less marked. Once the cow was attacked with visceral tuberculosis very advanced, and the breasts indicated a cicatricial contraction of an uncertain origin, which, however, did not appear to be tubercular. In one case the mammary tuberculosis was reduced to two nodules of the size of a pea: one only of the animals inoculated contracted tuberculosis. The following deductions may be drawn from the experiments; namely, that the milk is only virulent in cases where tuberculosis manifestly exists in the beast; that these lesions are far from being exceptional, but that they are often so ill-defined as to render their detection a matter of difficulty during life.

#### SULPHATE OF DUBOISINE AS A SEDATIVE AND HYPNOTIC AGENT.

DR. OSTERMAYER<sup>1</sup> has convinced himself by observations on thirty patients, subjects of various mental disorders, that sulphate of duboisine employed in hypodermic injections, is a powerful sedative and hypnotic in mental affections accompanied by excitement and insomnia. Its action appears to be analogous to that of hyosine, over which it is said to possess some advantages. In the majority of cases, a dose of one milligramme produces, after about ten minutes, a very marked sedative effect, followed, in from twenty minutes to half-an-hour, by sound sleep. In cases of great excitement, however, two to three milligrammes are needed to produce this effect. The drug, in the doses indicated, has not been known to produce untoward symptoms, and may be used with greater safety than hyosine in cardiac diseases. Besides the above use, Gubler has employed sulphate of duboisine in the night-sweats of phthisis, and M. Dujardin-Beaumetz recommends it in Basedow's disease.

#### INOCULATION BY MOSQUITOES AGAINST YELLOW FEVER.

DRS. FINLAY AND DELGADO of Havana,<sup>2</sup> have published some statistics of their practice of inoculating persons newly arrived in Cuba against yellow fever by means of mosquitoes which have been caused to contaminate themselves by stinging a yellow fever patient. These observations have been carried on for the last ten years, and, in addition to a certain number which are still incomplete, may be said to consist of fifty-two cases of mosquito inoculation which have been fully followed up. Of these, twelve experienced between the fourth and the twenty-sixth day after inoculation a mild attack of yellow fever, with or without albuminuria; twelve experienced no symptoms of yellow fever either within twenty-five days after the inoculation or during three years subsequently; twenty-four experienced no symptoms within twenty-five days, but contracted a mild attack before the end of three years, either uncomplicated by albuminuria altogether or with only a very transient appearance of it; three who had had no symptoms within twenty-five days contracted well-marked yellow fever within three years; one patient who had a mild attack in consequence of inoculation contracted a severe attack later on, which proved fatal: that is to say, that of those who had been inoculated only about eight per cent. contracted the disease in a well-marked form, with a mortality of under two per cent. In order to enable us to appreciate the significance of these figures, the authors mention that they observed sixty-five monks who from time to time arrived in Havana, where they all lived under similar conditions. Thirty-three of these were inoculated, and thirty-two were not. Only two of the inoculated contracted well-marked attacks, which, however, did not prove fatal; whereas eleven of those that had not been inoculated were severely attacked, no less than five dying. It is remarked that inoculations performed in the cold weather are not entirely trustworthy, and that they should be followed up by a repetition in the spring.

<sup>1</sup> Lancet, February 28th.

<sup>2</sup> Medical Recorder, January 10th.

<sup>1</sup> Semaine Méd., December 31, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Revista de Ciencias Médicas, and the Lancet, January 31st.

## DISINFECTION OF PRIVIES.

GERLOCZY,<sup>1</sup> experimenting with the contents of privies and latrines, finds that for the mere purpose of deodorization crude carbolic acid is quite sufficient; it has, however, not much effect as a destroyer of germs. For removal of odor and disinfection of privy contents, by far the best substance is sulphate of copper. This, when added to sewage in the strength of 1-1000, clarified it quickly, destroyed all bacteria, and rendered the fluid odorless. Neither corrosive sublimate, the sulphates of zinc or copper, nor carbolic acid, sufficed for the disinfection of dry excrement. The author, as a result of his experiments, is strongly of opinion that in sulphate of copper, "blue vitriol," we have a most valuable and cheap disinfectant, that has the additional advantage that it is not very poisonous; and in any case its bright blue color prevents a possible mistake.

## A METHOD FOR REMOVING TATTOO MARKS.

VARIOT<sup>2</sup> details the procedure which he adopts for the removal of tattoo marks. The skin is first washed with a concentrated solution of tannic acid, and is then closely punctured with a set of needles, such as tattooers use. A crayon of nitrate of silver is then thoroughly rubbed over the area, and after a moment the skin is dried off, when it will be found that the punctures are deeply blackened by the formation of the tannate of silver in the superficial layers of the skin. The cauterization is said to result in an inflammatory reaction for a couple of days, and subsequently in the formation of a crust or thin eschar, which separates spontaneously in from fourteen to eighteen days, leaving beneath it a superficial red cicatrix, which gradually loses its color, and at the end of a few months, M. Veriot states, is scarcely perceptible. He does not consider it expedient to attack at one sitting an area larger than a silver dollar, lest the inflammation should be too severe. The only dressing which he employs consists in keeping the part powdered with tannin.

## THE TREATMENT OF TETANUS BY INJECTION.

It will be remembered that Drs. Behring and Kitasato, reported some time ago that on the injection of the serum of blood of animals rendered proof against tetanus into other animals suffering from tetanus, they recovered.<sup>3</sup> No experiments in this direction had been made on the human subject. On February 14th, however, the report of such a case was presented to the Medical Society by Dr. Baginsky.<sup>4</sup> A child suffering from tetanus neonatorum was admitted into the Kaiser Friedrich Hospital, and it was determined that the experiment should be made. About one tenth of a gramme of blood serum taken from an animal, rendered proof against the disease was accordingly injected, whereupon the temperature rose to 39° C. On the following day the injection was repeated, when the temperature rose to 41° C. (105° F.). On the two following days larger injections were given, the temperature rising each time to

41° C. A transient or apparent improvement took place, but the tetanic spasms soon returned in undiminished force, and the child died. The autopsy revealed marked hyperæmia of the brain and other organs, and some patches of broncho-pneumonia, but nothing else. A report of the microscopic revelations will be published later. It was proved in this case that the disease was due to the tetanus bacillus by control experiments on another animal. Dr. Baginsky is inclined to the opinion that the failure in his case was due to overmuch caution, and that a better result might have been obtained by pushing the treatment a little more.

## ANTIPYRIN AND EXALGIN IN CHOREA.

ANTIPYRIN was first employed in the treatment of chorea by Wolner in 1887.

In a paper recently read before the Société Médicale des Hôpitaux de Paris,<sup>1</sup> Dr. Charles Legroux states the results of the treatment of chorea by antipyrin in sixty cases observed throughout their course. He found that antipyrin had a beneficial effect in two-thirds of the cases, rapidly diminishing the intensity of the disease, and shortening its duration; recurrence, however, took place in three-fifths of the cases. In the cases in which the drug failed this was found to be due in some instances to intolerance (vomiting, diarrhoea, etc.), or to cutaneous eruptions; in a few cases the drug appeared to have no effect on the disease. He found it necessary to give large doses, and to reach the maximum dose in a short time. Between the ages of six and fifteen, doses as high as three to six grammes a day were well tolerated for several weeks. Serious symptoms of poisoning were never observed, and in some cases in which an eruption or vomiting was at first noticed, when the use of the drug was resumed after a short interval these symptoms did not recur. None of the cases treated had any rheumatic symptoms, but none were of a serious character.

Dr. Moncorvo<sup>2</sup> has noted in the case of his youngest patients a remarkable tolerance towards antipyrin, ninety grains being given in a day without producing the least disagreeable symptom. The author was led recently to test the action of methylacetanilide or exalgin. At first his employment of this remedy was simply as an analgesic, and he found that he might give to his youngest patient a daily dose of four and one-half grains without any inconvenience resulting. His success with this employment of exalgin was so marked that he was led to test its value in various other nervous cases. One was that of a boy, nine years of age, of a highly nervous disposition, who for a long time had been affected with polyuria, complicated with nocturnal incontinence. In this case antipyrin had been given in the dose of forty-five grains daily, and had somewhat reduced the quantity of urine, but there had been no effect on the nocturnal incontinence. The author then administered exalgin in the dose of three grains with a still more marked reduction in the polyuria and more improvement in the nocturnal incontinence of urine. The next case was that of a child, eight years of age, of a highly nervous, inherited disposition. He presented a marked case of chorea, which was entirely cured within eighteen days of treatment with exalgin.

<sup>1</sup> Bull. et Mém., December 25, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Bulletin Général de Thérapeutique, November 30, 1890.

<sup>1</sup> Deutscher Med. Wochenschrift, February 12th.

<sup>2</sup> Deutscher Med. Wochenschrift, January 19, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> Deutscher Med. Wochenschrift, January 15th.

## PRESCRIPTIONS.

APPLICATIONS IN DIPHTHERIA.—J. Neumann,<sup>1</sup> after a purgative dose of calomel, paints the diphtheritic membrane carefully and thoroughly with the following:

R Iodine . . . . . grs. vi.  
Alcohol . . . . . ʒi. v.  
Chloroform . . . . . ʒi. ss. M.

This is repeated in six hours, the throat and nose being first sprayed and gargled with lime-water.

RESORCIN.<sup>2</sup>—This has been used by many French doctors, a common application being:

R Resorcin . . . . . ʒi. ss.  
Glycerin . . . . . ʒi. M.

Paint over the throat every hour. The air of the room should be kept saturated by means of a spray apparatus containing a watery 5% solution of resorcin.

TOBACCO.—Schwitzer<sup>3</sup> uses a solution obtained by extracting one part of tobacco juice, such as is obtained from the reservoir of a pipe, with twenty parts of alcohol. The resulting liquid, after filtering, is of red-brown color, and this is painted on the affected parts. He uses also a gargle, consisting of a 1% infusion of tobacco leaves in boiling water.

## Correspondence.

## NO MEDICAL PRACTICE LAW IN WISCONSIN AS YET.

MILWAUKEE, February 28, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—I desire to correct a statement made in the JOURNAL for February 19th (page 196), to the effect that the Legislature of Wisconsin has passed a Medical Practice Law, etc.

The Legislature has three bills before it, each of which provides for an examining board, etc., and one bill to amend the present law. The prospect of passing either of the three requiring an examining board is very poor indeed. The one to amend the present law has a better prospect, but neither of the bills has yet been reported on by the committees, or had a hearing even.

Very truly yours,

U. O. B. WINGATE, M.D., M.M.S.S.

<sup>1</sup> Münchener Med. Woch.

<sup>2</sup> Lancet, December 12.

<sup>3</sup> La Semaine Médicale, December 10.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending Feb. 28, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer.		Thermometer.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		We'thr.	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Daily mean.	Maximum.		
S., 22	29.93	34 40	28	82	52	67	W.	12	20	C.	C.	.40
M., 23	30.54	34 20	18	65	72	69	N.W.	6	15	C.	C.	
T., 24	30.28	42 56	27	74	80	83	S.W.	12	12	C.	O.	
W., 25	29.66	42 46	46	84	94	89	S.	18	22	O.	R.	.62
T., 26	29.46	41 46	38	92	93	93	N.W.	10	15	R.	S.	.36
F., 27	29.93	36 51	22	94	51	74	N.W.	24	18	S.	C.	.21
S., 28	30.36	20 37	17	65	95	80	S.W.	9	12	G.	S.	.1
57	30.61	43	28		79							

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY.

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, FEBRUARY 28, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
			Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Measles.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.	
New York . . .	1,622,237	797	259	18.69	21.08	1.25	6.29	4.14
Chicago . . .	1,100,000	500	320	18.50	22.60	1.60	5.80	2.80
Philadelphia . .	1,064,277	401	139	13.21	11.97	—	5.73	1.00
Brooklyn . . .	852,467	365	132	13.69	22.19	1.64	6.03	2.19
St. Louis . . .	550,000	163	52	8.59	12.25	—	3.67	.61
Baltimore . . .	500,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston . . .	448,477	189	59	5.82	26.43	.53	2.64	1.06
Cincinnati . . .	325,000	137	46	11.68	16.96	—	4.28	—
New Orleans . .	260,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington . .	230,000	80	33	17.50	10.00	8.75	6.25	—
Nashville . . .	68,513	38	19	26.34	15.79	5.26	—	—
Charleston . . .	60,145	29	8	3.45	13.79	—	—	—
Portland . . .	42,000	13	2	—	15.38	—	—	—
Worcester . . .	84,615	22	12	4.54	18.16	—	4.54	—
Lowell . . .	77,696	49	15	16.32	12.25	2.04	—	—
Fall River . . .	74,238	21	7	—	38.09	—	—	—
Cambridge . . .	70,628	33	11	9.69	9.09	3.02	—	—
Lynn . . .	65,727	17	6	17.64	5.88	5.88	5.88	—
Lawrence . . .	44,654	15	2	33.33	—	—	6.66	—
Springfield . .	44,164	18	4	25.55	27.77	—	5.55	—
New Bedford . .	40,705	21	8	—	23.81	—	—	—
Somerville . . .	30,117	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke . . .	35,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem . . .	30,801	10	3	10.00	33.33	—	—	—
Chelsea . . .	27,909	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Haverhill . . .	27,412	5	1	—	20.00	—	—	—
Brookton . . .	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Taunton . . .	25,445	5	3	—	—	—	—	—
Newton . . .	24,379	4	1	—	25.00	—	—	—
Malden . . .	23,631	7	3	—	28.59	—	—	—
Fitchburg . . .	22,037	4	1	25.00	—	—	25.00	—
Glooucester . .	24,651	4	1	—	50.00	—	—	—
Waltham . . .	18,707	6	4	33.33	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield . . .	17,281	6	1	—	50.00	—	—	—
Quincy . . .	16,723	4	1	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport . .	13,947	3	1	—	33.33	—	—	—
Clinton . . .	10,424	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody . . .	10,158	5	—	—	40.00	—	—	—

Deaths reported 2,971; under five years of age 1,145; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 435, acute lung diseases 593, consumption 322, diphtheria and croup 150, scarlet fever 65, typhoid fever 48, diarrhoeal diseases 43, measles 57, whooping-cough 28, puerperal diseases 25, cerebro-spinal meningitis 21, erysipelas 19, malarial fever 8.

From typhoid fever Chicago 19, Philadelphia 9, Lowell 5, Cincinnati and Lawrence 4 each, New York and Nashville 2 each, Brooklyn, St. Louis and Boston 1 each. From diarrhoeal diseases New York 14, Chicago 8, Philadelphia and Cincinnati 5 each, St. Louis 4, Brooklyn and Nashville 3 each, Lowell 1. From measles New York 10, Chicago 8, Washington 7, Brooklyn 6, Nashville 2, Boston, Lowell, Cambridge and Lynn 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 7, Chicago 6, Philadelphia and Brooklyn 4 each, St. Louis, Washington and Cambridge 2 each, Nashville 1. From puerperal diseases New York 18, Philadelphia and Brooklyn 2 each, Boston 1. From erysipelas New York 7, Philadelphia 4, Chicago and Brooklyn 2 each, St. Louis, Boston and Lowell 1 each. From malarial fever New York, Philadelphia and Nashville 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending February 21st, the death-rate was 21.6. Deaths reported 4,139; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 524, whooping-cough 126, measles 115, diphtheria 49, scarlet fever 44, diarrhoea 27, fever 22.

The death-rates ranged from 11.5 in Nottingham to 37.7 in Halifax, Birmingham 20.7, Bradford 19.3, Leeds 21.7, Liverpool 22.7, London 20.4, Manchester 30.9, Newcastle-on-Tyne 24.6, Sheffield 18.5, Sunderland 23.7.

In Edinburgh 16.5, Glasgow 28.7, Dublin 27.3.

## DEATHS.

Died in Lawrence, Mass., March 2, 1891, Timothy Sullivan, M.D., M.M.S.S., aged fifty-eight years.

Albert G. Fenner, M.D., of Dover, N. H., died, March 3d, aged seventy-seven.

Herman W. Gedicks, M.D., of Newark, N. J., died, March 5th, aged forty-two.

Dr. Hermann Quinke, Medical Counsellor, etc., died in Berlin, February 10th, aged eighty-three.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM MARCH 1, 1890, TO MARCH 9, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, leave of absence for two months, on surgeon's certificate of disability, is granted Major SAMUEL HORTON, surgeon. S. O. 49, Par. 7, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., February 4, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain WILLIAM O. OWENS, Jr., assistant surgeon, is relieved from further duty in the Department of the Missouri, and will report in person to the commanding officer, Jefferson Barracks, Mo., for duty at that station, and by letter to the superintendent of the recruiting service. S. O. 44, Par. 2, A. G. O., Washington, February 26, 1891.

The following-named officers, having been found by Army Retiring Boards incapacitated for active service, on account of disability incident to the service, are, by direction of the President, retired from active service this date, under the provisions of section 1,251, Revised Statutes: Captain J. VICTOR DE HATINE, assistant surgeon, and Captain WILLIAM R. SPRENGER, assistant surgeon. S. O. 41, Par. 18, A. G. O., February 26, 1891.

Captain FREDERICK W. FLERY, assistant surgeon, having been examined by a board of officers, and found physically disqualified for the duties of a surgeon, with the rank of major, by reason of disability incident to the service, is, by direction of the President, retired from active service, with the rank of major, under the provisions of the act of Congress approved October 1, 1890, to date from February 24, 1891, the date from which he would have been promoted to the grade, by reason of seniority, if found qualified. S. O. 45, Par. 1, A. G. O., February 27, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Major HENRY M. CROOKS, surgeon, will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Adams, R. I., for temporary duty at that post, until the arrival of a successor to Major SAMUEL M. HORTON, surgeon, when he will return to his proper station. S. O. 45, Par. 8, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., February 27, 1891.

The following-named officers, having been found by Army Retiring Boards incapacitated for active service, on account of disability incident to the service, are, by direction of the President, retired from active service this date, under the provisions of section 1,251, Revised Statutes: Major WILLIAM S. TREMAINE, surgeon, Major LEONARD S. LORING, surgeon. S. O. 45, Par. 19, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., February 27, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, the extension of leave of absence, granted Captain WILLIAM B. DAVIS, assistant surgeon, in Special Orders No. 22, February 5, 1891, Division of the Atlantic, is further extended one month. S. O. 46, Par. 7, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., February 28, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Major HENRY LIPPINCOTT, surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Union, N. M., to take effect upon the final abandonment of that post, and will then proceed to Fort Adams, R. I., and report in person to the commanding officer of that post for duty as post surgeon, reporting by letter to the commanding general, Division of the Atlantic. S. O. 46, Par. 9, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., February 28, 1891.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING MARCH 7, 1891.

M. L. BULL, surgeon, granted one month's sick leave.

S. G. EVANS, assistant surgeon, detached from Naval Academy, and to the "Monongahela."

A. F. PROUT, surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Monongahela."

H. N. T. HARRIS, as istant surgeon, ordered for examination previous to promotion.

GEORGE M. C. FLETCHER, assistant surgeon, ordered for examination previous to promotion.

ELISHA W. ALZAI, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Albatross."

JAMES W. NORTON, Jr., assistant surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Albatross."

JOSEPH H. GARDNER, surgeon, ordered before the Retiring Board March 1, 1891.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE THREE WEEKS ENDING FEBRUARY 2, 1891.

Dr. W. J. PERRY, assistant surgeon, relieved from duty as inspector of immigrants at port of Boston, and ordered to Marine Hospital, Boston, Mass. February 2, 1891.

PERRY, T. B., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. February 20, 1891.

GOODWIN, H. T., assistant surgeon. Relieved from duty at Cincinnati, O. Ordered to Marine Hospital, New York, N. Y. February 9, 1891.

COFER, L. E., assistant surgeon. Detailed for special duty as inspector of immigrants, port of Boston, Mass. February 10, 1891.

EAGER, J. M., assistant surgeon. Assigned to temporary duty at Cincinnati, O. February 20, 1891.

## APPOINTMENT.

EAGER, JOHN M., of Pennsylvania. Commissioned as assistant surgeon by the President. February 16, 1891.

# MEETING OF THE NATIONAL ASSOCIATION OF RAILWAY SURGEONS.

At the Kansas City meeting of the National Association of Railway Surgeons last year, it was decided to hold the next meeting at Buffalo, May 7th, 8th and 9th of this year. But, on account of the meeting of the American Medical Association being set for the same time, it has been decided to change those dates, and to hold our next meeting at Buffalo, April 30th and May 1st and 2d, to which all railway surgeons are cordially invited. To all railway surgeons sending their names and addresses to the Corresponding Secretary, a copy of the Constitution and programme will be sent. All those wishing to read papers should send in the titles of their papers without delay. For further information inquire of

A. G. GUMAER, M.D., Cor. Secretary, Buffalo, N. Y.

## AN ARMY MEDICAL BOARD.

An announcement was recently made that an Army Medical Board would be in session in New York City, during April next, for the examination of candidates for appointment in the Medical Corps of the United States Army to fill existing vacancies. At the time of that announcement, there were only five vacancies to be filled. Recent Congressional legislation has, however, permitted the retirement of certain officers, so that there are now fourteen vacancies in the grade of assistant surgeon, with the probability that the number will be increased to seventeen by the time the Examining Board begins its labors.

C. SUTHERLAND, Surgeon-General U. S. Army.

## OBITUARY. JOHN HOWELL MACKIE, M.D.

Dr. John H. Mackie, of New Bedford, died at his home, on March 4th, at the age of sixty-five. Dr. Mackie was born in Plymouth, Mass., August 24, 1826, and was the son of Dr. Andrew and Hetty A. Bradford Mackie. He studied medicine at Harvard and at the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia, graduating at the latter place in 1850. During the war he was for a time acting assistant surgeon in the navy, resigning in February, 1862. He later held a similar rank in the army, and has since been an enthusiastic and active member of the Loyal Legion. He was a prominent member of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and was Anniversary Chairman at the annual meeting of 1876. He has been an influential and public spirited citizen of New Bedford. He has been a member of the City Council, and chairman of the local Board of Health, and one of the Board of Examiners for Pensions.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Notes on Six Cases of Perineal Section; with Some Remarks on the Technique of the Operation. By J. William White, M.D., Professor of Clinical Surgery in the University of Pennsylvania, etc. Reprint, 1891.

Illinois State Board of Health. Seventh Report on Medical Education, Medical Colleges and the Regulation of the Practice of Medicine in the United States and Canada, 1765-1891. Medical Education and the Regulation of the Practice in Foreign Countries. By John H. Rauch, M.D., Secretary, 1891.

Neuritis of the Tibial Nerves, Requiring Amputation of Leg. On the Treatment of Piles by Injection of Carbolic Acid. Suppurating Ovarian Cyst: Ovariectomy: Recovery. Two Cases in which the Uterus was Perforated by a Curette, both Recovering. Suprapubic Lithotomy: History of One Operation. Cocaine-Spray in Epistaxis, and in Nasal Surgery Generally. An Easy Method of Plugging the Posterior Nares. By Francis L. Haynes, M.D. Reprints.

The regulations prescribed for those persons desiring to present themselves for examination will be found on page 176 of the JOURNAL of February 12, 1891.

## Original Articles.

THE OUTCOME OF PERSONAL EXPERIENCE  
IN THE APPLICATION OF HYPNOTISM AND  
HYPNOTIC SUGGESTION.<sup>1</sup>

BY HAMILTON OSGOOD, M.D., OF BOSTON.

REVIEWING my experience in the application of hypnotic suggestion, I find myself not only more fully convinced of its usefulness, but I have proved to my own satisfaction that the assertions of the leading hypnotizers of Europe, with reference to the harmlessness of this treatment, when intelligently applied, are simply the truth.

Having used this method in a large variety of cases, among them women of great delicacy of constitution and marked hysterical tendencies, not in one of them have I seen anything deleterious as a result of it. Whenever a patient has responded to therapeutic suggestions, relief has not only followed, but thus far, with two exceptions only, has been permanent. In many affections, such for example, as the neuralgias, rheumatism, gout, constipation, chronic catarrhal ailments, etc., there exists either an hereditary predisposition, or such constitutional conditions, that recurrence, under circumstances of a provoking nature, would not be more surprising after relief by hypnotic suggestion, than after relief by the stereotyped remedies.

This point naturally does not require further explanation. But, with the exceptions already mentioned, I have had no such experience.

Especially enduring have been the recoveries from systemic depression, including dyspepsia, headache, spinal pain, constipation, dysmenorrhœa, amenorrhœa, palpitation of the heart, mental debility, localized rheumatism, etc. Not only have my patients remained in possession of newly acquired general strength, but, after completing the treatment, have progressed, apparently by the very inertia of this ascending vigor, and thus have gained in weight, in the color of the cheeks, in the ability to sleep soundly, in steadiness of appetite and, best of all, in mental clearness, balance and repose.

A patient whose ailment, for example, is constipation, or dysmenorrhœa, will, upon the first hint of recurrence, return for a single application of suggestion, and thus can be kept in normal condition.

It is surprising, however, to observe with what tenacious firmness those, who, at the outset were in the grasp of a mere prejudice against this treatment, medical men wholly ignorant of the action of this remedy upon their own patients, men technically unfamiliar with the subject, who do not draw from observation, but from preformed opinion, or the evidence of others who have only a tiny support for a large assertion, it is surprising, I say, to note with what tenacity these objectors cling to their belief, in the words of one of our otherwise intelligent colleagues, namely, that: "Hypnotism is distinctly harmful," and this is given as a would be professional opinion.

Conservatism is the backbone of our profession. But, conservatism does not necessarily mean knowledge. It is, or should be, caution in view of insufficient information. But an opinion like that I have quoted,

so clear, sharp and uncompromising (liberal too, in view of what hypnotism has accomplished), means, or should mean, that it rests upon a basis of solid, unshakable proof. I should like to hear that evidence and analyse the method of treatment thus condemned.

Apparent disturbance in a few cases is no argument against the value of hypnotic suggestion in the cases now numbering scores of thousands, in which there followed only beneficial results. And in the few instances which can be cited as unfavorable, let it be asked whether the gentle, inoffensive methods of the Nancy School were used, or, under the absence of proper suggestion, the harsher methods which exhaust and the frequent causation of hallucinations which might do harm, and, except for psychological study, are wholly useless?

Moreover, do the opponents of hypnotism forget that idiosyncracies are not confined to the effects of morphia, belladonna, antipyrin, *et cetera*, but may also extend to hypnotism? There are individuals who cannot smell a rose without distress. Why not banish rose-gardens and morphia? Why not dispense with ether? It certainly has been the cause of fatal arrest of the heart. What would be thought, especially by the men who pronounce hypnotism "distinctly harmful," of a proposition to abandon morphia and chloral because they were "distinctly harmful," this verdict having been derived from cases in which unusual idiosyncracies rendered these drugs unbearable?

There would be a better argument in favor of doing away with the drugs than there possibly can be for pronouncing against hypnotism, because, no matter how you administer your morphia, or chloral, you may destroy your patient, and their benefits are wholly derived from their poisonous effects. Whereas, in the use of hypnotism you avoid the creation of hallucinations several times daily, and of exciting hallucinations at all times. You hypnotize by quiet, gentle, *verbal* methods and follow by suggestions which inevitably leave the patient in a tranquil condition, and which also have controlled both hysteria and insanity.

The Berlin correspondent of *Le Semaine Médicale*, referring to cases of death following the injection of Koch's fluid, recently writes: "But I conceive that it is always necessary to keep in mind the individual disposition, and that it is not unreasonable to admit that there may exist in a person a sort of idiosyncrasy in regard to Koch's remedy, as is likely to be the case in the use of any other remedy."

It is useless to multiply argument upon this point. Idiosyncrasy is a possibility in any patient, but in spite of this, I contend that by wise suggestion hypnotism may always be safe, and I use idiosyncrasy merely as a supposition, for, I have never met it in any of the patients whom I have hypnotized, neither have any other hypnotizers, who confine themselves to the Nancy method, encountered it in their cases.

Krafft-Ebing's case has been used as a proof of the dangers of hypnotism. What are the features of that case?

In the preface to his monograph, Krafft-Ebing says: "Significant and practically important facts for experimental and psychical therapeutics will, I am convinced, come from this source"—namely, hypnotic suggestion.

Before the patient came into Krafft-Ebing's hands and during her stay at the clinic in Pesth, "she was very frequently hypnotized, not only by physicians

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, January 26, 1891.

who had a right to do so, but also by unauthorized persons and even by laymen." At this clinic suggestions of an agitating and absurd nature were made to this patient, for example, of a snake, of an intensely cold bath, of intoxication, of nausea. Then she is a dog and can only bark, and she goes on all fours, etc., etc.

In October, 1887, Kraft-Ebing at his first interview finds the patient in a very cloudy, absent-minded condition, with a glazed stare. The next day her mind was clear and she said she had escaped from the clinic at Pesth, having found the constant hypnotizing unbearable.

Her father was intemperate and died by suicide, mother sickly, and died paralyzed as a result of apoplexy. Brother and one sister committed suicide. Another sister was subject to hysterical convulsions. Maternal grandfather shot himself while insane. Patient had suicidal tendencies. Her menses were very irregular. She was a kleptomaniac and knew nothing of the acquisition, nor of the possession of articles she had stolen. Her history contained auto-suggestive embellishments and delusions of memory. There had been periods of abnormal unconsciousness which the patient could not recall. Much if not all of this condition existed before she was hypnotized. She had hysterio-epileptic attacks during seven years previous to Kraft-Ebing's experiments. She had hemianesthesia and reversed sexual inclinations. Surely here was a case which should have been guarded from all suggestions of hallucinations.

At the outset Kraft-Ebing's opinion was that the patient should be sent to an asylum in her own country, because of her pitiable condition, but that it was possible that she might gain a better future by means of continued therapeutic suggestions.

He began by suggesting a great variety of hallucinations and by post-hypnotic in addition to regular therapeutic suggestions, but says: "*No detrimental effect upon her disease was ever observed as a result of hypnosis when proper precautionary suggestions were made.*"

Hallucinations, many of them of an exhausting nature, were steadily created. With reference to this point Moll asks: "Is it possible to expect a quiet nervous condition on wakening a patient after an hallucination of a conflagration," and adds: "I have frequently seen days of discomfort follow night-mare." During these experiments Kraft-Ebing's patient was made deaf by suggestion. The magnet, as Charcot claims it will, did not restore hearing, but the words: "You hear" written upon the arm, did so. The magnet excited muscular contractions of the arm. So also did a wooden magnet. These were curiously effective arguments in favor of suggestion and against Charcot's claim for the magnet.

After being in Kraft-Ebing's hands eight months, the patient, by order of the Hungarian Ministry, was sent to an asylum in Pesth, in a far better mental condition than when she entered Kraft-Ebing's hospital.

Five months later the report was that: "Her mental condition continues favorable, nothing psychically abnormal, when awake. She is obedient, industrious, free from hysterical convulsions, sleeps well, menstruates regularly, and, with the exception of a chronic headache, is mentally and physically well."

"Whether this favorable change of her condition," says Kraft-Ebing, "depends upon an intermission of the neurosis, or upon the cessation of the hypnotic experiments, or whether it be the result of the anti-suggestive obedience to the commands given during the hypnosis on June 7, 1888 (just before she set out for Pesth), must remain undetermined. It is, nevertheless, remarkable that, with one exception, which was overlooked in the suggestions, all should have happened as suggested.

"Were this the true significance, the therapeutic value of correct suggestion would receive further confirmation. Then, in case of renewed disturbance of her favorable condition, the repetition of suggestive commands given the patient on June 7th by her own desire, would offer hopes of possible recovery and seem to be the duty of the physician."

Later he says: "I regard hypnotic suggestion as a valuable addition to the therapeutics of functional nervous diseases."

This case, then, proves nothing against hypnotic therapeutic suggestion, but merely shows the bad effects of creating hallucinations and of the intemperate use of hypnotism.

In this place naturally comes mention of one of my own cases,—that of a young woman, who, after some years of increasingly intense hysteria, became so violent that she destroyed her clothing, books, and everything within reach, and was so unmanageable that I sent her to the McLean Asylum, where she remained twelve months. Thus far she had never been hypnotized. After her release she one day was seized with a convulsive attack because of fright caused by sudden palpitation of the heart. For the first time, I then hypnotized her, and the suggestions made created absolute calm and left the patient in possession of a well-balanced mind. Since that time, twelve months ago, occasional application of hypnotic suggestion has not only kept her free from mental disquiet, given her better appetite and serene sleep, but has called forth expressions of satisfaction for the comfort she has derived from this treatment. There could hardly be found a better refutation of the assertion that hysterical subjects are made worse by hypnotism.

In the *Revue de l'Hypnotisme* for December last, Bernheim gives utterance to his latest views after nine years of hypnotic practice, with reference to the dangers of hypnotism. In this extract from a lecture to his students, he says: "Does suggestion as we practice it, with a therapeutic object, present any danger whatever? . . . It is a singular thing that some years ago, I recall that when a practice more bloody than hypnotism—ovariotomy—made its entrance into modern surgery, eminent professors in the society of surgery, were found, who said: 'this operation belongs to the office of the public executioner.' Today, ovariectomy no longer has any enemies. One goes so far as to perform the operation upon the hysterical under pre-text of curing them. No voice is raised against this procedure, but anæsthetics are poured upon the inoffensive suggestion which does cure hysteria. I appeal to the numerous students and colleagues, who for several years, have followed my clinic: If you have seen a solitary fact which bears witness to a serious inconvenience in the suggestive method, when well applied, announce it.

"I have seen many neuroses cured; I have never



seen one caused by suggestion. I have seen the intelligence restored: I have never seen a mind enfeebled by suggestion. Without doubt it is not a protection against all eventual nervous affections. Among the numerous cases of neuropathy which apply for this treatment, there are, for example, subjects of a mental alienation which suggestion will neither prevent nor cure. Among these are those who are predestined, in whom subsequently the latent and native germ of cerebro-spinal maladies or of mental alienation may explode. To attribute to suggestion that which is due to innate conditions, is to commit a clinical error against which my long experience protests. Of the cases of neuropathy treated by the bromides or valerian, are those, and in equally large number, who one day or another will pay their tribute to the original vice of their organization. Does one, therefore, accuse bromides, valerian, or hydropathy of creating hysteria or insanity?

And he quotes well-known men in Paris, Toulon, Munich, Zurich, Geneva, Vienna, Breslau, Berlin, Amsterdam, London, Stockholm, and many others, who apply hypnotic suggestion according to the Nancy method, and who in thousands of cases have never seen the slightest serious result.

Moll,<sup>8</sup> referring to hypnotism by means of a prolonged use of bright objects, electric lights, etc., says: "Fixed attention too long continued may be followed by nervous debility or nervous excitement. But I have never seen any one become 'nervous' whom I hypnotized verbally and to whom I made no exciting suggestions."

This is an important point, for nothing has caused such misconception of hypnotic suggestion as have the production and the effects during hypnosis, of frequent hallucinations and post-hypnotic suggestions.

In a letter I have just received from Liébeault he says: "The accidents in hypnotism are due wholly to the ignorance or giddy tricks of the operator."

In a note from Van Renterghem and Van Eeden, they refer me to their "*Comptes Rendus*," in which they say: "The dangers of hypnotism are of two different orders. They are the consequence of unskilful and injudicious suggestions (that is of hallucinations), and especially of subsequent auto-suggestions" which are due to hallucinations aroused during the hypnosis. They further say: "As a general rule, one which we rarely overstep, we abstain from suggestions which do not accord with the normal functions of the organism."

It would be just as sensible, medicinally, to give a patient too much alcohol in order to enjoy his intoxication, or too cold a bath in order to see him shiver, as to create needless hallucinations during hypnosis, or make any but necessary therapeutic suggestions.

"It is insufficient technical knowledge that is dangerous," says Moll,<sup>8</sup> "not hypnotism. It is as necessary to know the right way as in using a catheter. Hypnotism properly used is as harmless as electricity properly used."

The many false passages made by unskilled hands have not banished catheters, that I have heard.

Physicians in this country, probably, and without a doubt the laity, have been influenced by newspaper reports of the discussion of hypnotism by the British Medical Association in August last. The daily papers have made it evident that the decision of the Asso-

ciation was that the effects of hypnotism were enfeebling to the mind and nervous system. In some journals these conclusions were published as the formal conclusions of the British Medical Association and have given the public, if not physicians, an entirely false idea of the actual sense of the Association. The facts are as follows: Dr. Norman Kerr read before the Section of Psychology a paper bristling with senseless and wild denunciations of hypnotism under any and every aspect, thereby making his ignorance perfectly apparent. He even went so far as to aver that rather than have a man cured of intemperance by means of hypnotism, he would have him remain a drunkard!

The reception given to this paper by the Association is shown in a letter which I have lately received from Dr. Lloyd Tuckey, one of the participants in the discussion in question. He says: "I am glad to be able to assure you that hypnotism, far from having received a check at the hands of the British Medical Association, scored a complete victory at Birmingham. The *British Medical Journal*, of August 23d, will confirm my assertion, and it puzzles me to understand how the members of the profession got hold of such an incorrect version of the story. You will see that Norman Kerr, a cantankerous, advertising sort of man, with no professional reputation, was sat upon and that he failed to receive any support in his shallow and unscientific attack upon what he evidently knew nothing about."

Editorially, the *British Medical Journal* says: "In the long discussion which followed, one speaker after another pointed out that Dr. Norman Kerr had not brought forward a single fact in support of his statements." What the Association did do was the result of practical demonstrations made by Drs. Tuckey and Kingsbury. "Many speakers," continues the editorial, "admitting the spirit of scepticism with which they had come to the meeting, stated that they would leave it impressed with the necessity of having the subject thoroughly investigated."

A committee for this purpose was therefore appointed, and among others included Professor Gairdner and Dr. Yellowlees of Glasgow, Dr. Broadbent, of London, Dr. Suckling of Birmingham, Dr. Clouston of Edinburgh, Dr. Hack Tuke of London. The latter is a strong advocate of hypnotism and Professor Gairdner is well-disposed toward it. Dr. Norman Kerr, it will be observed, was not included in this committee.

My correspondent informs me that one meeting of this committee has already been held, and that a favorable report in July next is a reasonable certainty. He adds: "I feel very strongly that the future of hypnotism depends largely upon the character of the medical men who practise it. If we can combine the single-mindedness of dear old Liébeault with the science of Bernheim and Forel, there is no fear that hypnotism will ever again be relegated to quacks and ignoramuses. . . . I feel that here, at least, the method has taken such root that in spite of opposition our position is unassailable."

This letter and the editorial from which I have quoted, will, I hope, dispose of all misunderstanding relative to the true character of the discussion of hypnotism by the British Medical Association.

Dr. Tuckey further says, in reply to my question with reference to this point: "I have lately asked by

<sup>8</sup> Loc. cit.

letter at least twelve of the leading hypnotizers of Europe whether they have ever seen the slightest harm arise as an effect of hypnotism (as practised by the Nancy School), and the one reply is "never."

This also is Dr. Tuckey's personal experience.

The one salient point in the application of hypnotic suggestion which is not generally understood, especially by the laity, is that it is *suggestion* and not *hypnotism* which is the actual power in the treatment. And, further, that hypnosis is only a subordinate means to a suggested therapeutic result; that, verbally suggested, hypnosis is calm and restful; that, protected by wise suggestion, only quietude and refreshment will follow the sleep and, therefore, that the treatment is harmless and beneficent.

It has been reported that a medical student in Italy, previously well, became hystero-epileptic as a result of too much hypnotism. In the first place I entertain the gravest doubt as to the perfect health of this student before he was hypnotized. If he were well, for what was he hypnotized? Secondly, the report that the condition was evoked by repeated hypnotism undoubtedly means that the student, being a good subject, underwent a careless and too frequent application of hypnotism by a variety of people, without protection from proper suggestions and was exposed to the ill effects of hallucinations suggested by those who cared only for the amusement or wonder created. Otherwise such a result could not have happened. One might as well overfeed a sick man with improperly prepared food and then condemn the food as unfit for use in any case.

No one, I suppose, would be so simple as to assert that no limits are to be set to the use of hypnotism. Such a claim would not be set up for the use of electricity, or of massage or dumb-bells, and yet would be just as reasonable. In the administration of drugs the physician does not prescribe by the pint nor the handful. He protects his patient by carefully regulated doses. So does the hypnotizer.

Let it be said here that Bérillon of Paris, makes a specialty of treating epilepsy by hypnotic suggestion and has met with success, thus showing that an expert in this form of treatment does not consider epilepsy a bar to the use of it.

There are so many cases of illness which resist other methods of relief and yield easily to suggestion, that it were simply a wrong to deprive such cases of it. Because in a few scattered instances hypnotism has been followed by the natural effects of ignorant or over-application of it, the treatment is to be abandoned, is merely to say that because electricity, morphia, ether, hot vaginal injections, carbolic acid, mercury and many other remedies in common use, have created disturbance, or have done harm, they also must be laid aside. This is illogical and lacking in common-sense.

(To be continued.)

INCREASED CONSUMPTION OF ALCOHOL.—The *British Medical Journal* records the fact that in 1890 there had been an increased alcoholic expenditure in the United Kingdom of about thirty-six million dollars over 1870. Nearly one-half of this increase was for beer, only one-third for spirits, and less than one-fourth for wine. The average amount spent in all intoxicants in the past year, been seventeen dollars per head of the population.

## THE TREATMENT OF FIBROID TUMORS OF THE UTERUS AFTER THE METHOD OF DR. APOSTOLI.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOHN HOMANS, M.D., BOSTON.

CASE XXV. Mrs. W., forty. An instrumental abortion sixteen years ago. Noticed abdominal enlargement six months ago. As a rule, hæmorrhage when unwell. Slight dyspnea for years. Bowels regular, appetite poor, sleeps well. Feels weak. Anæmic looking. Has lost flesh in past five weeks. Vaginal examination shows presence of fibroids of uterus of various shapes.

From July 14 to August 7, 1888, seven treatments; sound inserted five inches; positive pole, duration five minutes, dosage 50° to 125°. At this time feels first-rate. In September reported that she had "been pretty well." Two more treatments same as above, dosage 100°. Feels well. Flowing unchanged.

It will be seen, in the answer to the circular, that the tumor has increased in size during the last two years.

October, 1890. Health: I am feeling pretty well. Tumor got considerably larger on the left side. Menstruation irregular; two months not so profuse. I have a terrible lot of pain on left side. Am stronger. Fat over the stomach not increased. Am not much stouter. I can walk better; I don't think I can stoop as well. No children. Treatment: Not until this last two months; the same as you treated me.

CASE XXVI. Mrs. H., forty-two. Youngest child sixteen years old. Excessive flowing at catamenia, increasing since tumor first noticed about two years ago. Pain in back, bowels irregular, frequent micturition. Globular, movable tumor about six inches in diameter, extending to umbilicus, with one or two projections.

Two treatments in July, 1888; positive pole, five minutes' duration, dosage 95° to 100°. Each treatment caused considerable hæmorrhage.

It will be seen, by the answer to the circular, that this patient is much improved.

Health very good. A little decrease in size of tumor. Menstruation regular. Am very much stronger; do all my own work. Fat increased. Can walk better; more I walk, the better I feel; can stoop better. Pain: none only when I work hard. No children. No treatment.

CASE XXVII. Miss W., forty. Catamenia always painful. Flowing normal. Great pain in right iliac region and groin, followed by nausea and vomiting. There is a day or two of intense headache and backache, with general pelvic soreness. Is comfortable only about half the time. Fibroid, size of filbert, on anterior, and another (larger) on posterior junction of neck and body of uterus; third fibroid projects towards rectum.

In July, 1888, two treatments; sound inserted three inches; negative pole, duration five minutes, dosage 45° to 70°.

Died, December 5, 1888. Cause of death unknown.

CASE XXVIII. Miss C. Noticed tumor first about eighteen months ago. Has increased rapidly in size. Some pain. No excessive flowing. Stout, strong, well-nourished woman. Hard, roundish tumor, extending from pubes to an inch above umbilicus and within an inch of each anterior superior spine. Introduction of platinum electrode very difficult, as os was behind, and in right-hand upper corner of vagina.

From September 27 to October 16, 1888, three treatments; sound inserted four inches; negative pole,

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, January 12, 1891. Concluded from page 256.

duration five minutes, dosage 80° to 95°. October 20th, reports that three hours after last treatment vomited; then had considerable pain for half an hour; flowed severely for three days. October 26th, fourth treatment, same as above, dosage 150°. Fifth treatment, sound inserted one and one-half inches; positive pole, five minutes, dosage 135°. October 27th, began to flow, with much pain in right side. Flowed till November 5th.

On November 6th, sixth treatment; gas-carbon sound inserted four and one-half inches; withdrawn twice; positive pole, duration in all nine minutes, dosage 115°, 120°, 130°. In the evening patient was seized with vomiting and great pain and tenderness over tumor, requiring morphine subcutaneously. November 7th, temperature 105°. November 8th, temperature 104.5°; pulse, 120; respiration, 40-50. Vomiting ceased. Pain persists, requiring morphine occasionally. November 9th, temperature 104°-105°; pulse and respiration rapid. Tongue dry and brown. Diarrhoea. November 13th, condition about the same. Brandy every two hours. Takes food well; no nausea. Most marked objective symptom is the rapid respiration.

This patient died on December 4, 1888. The temperature ranged between 100° and 105°, the symptoms being those of acute septicaemia, with pain in the side, in the shoulder, and in the arm, and, later on, diarrhoea and delirium. There was no autopsy. I consider that death was caused by septicaemia, and that the septicaemia was set up by the treatment. At the same time I regret that this matter could not have been settled by autopsy.

CASE XXIX. Miss C., forty-five. Catamenia always regular and normal till two months ago, when she flowed badly, with great pain, for a week, then had diarrhoea for two weeks, with severe pain in stomach and bowels. A rather pyramidal-shaped, many-lobed fibroid, with apex midway between left anterior spine and umbilicus.

On October 23 and 30, 1888, gas-carbon sound inserted five inches, changed three times, duration nine and twelve minutes, dosage 110° to 150°, positive pole.

After first treatment constant discharge, offensive at first, then colorless, which continued till November 13th, when platinum sound inserted five inches, positive pole, duration five minutes, dosage 125°. November 14th, discharge ceased.

December 10th, feels well, catamenia normal, no flowing. Fundus on a level with a line drawn from one anterior spine to the other. Tumor seems smaller. Abdominal parietes fatter.

In this case the treatment by curetting, and that only once, seems to have been of much more advantage than all the treatment by electrolysis.

Health good. Change in size of tumor not noticeable. Menstruation regular. Am stronger. Fat over the stomach increased. Have got stouter from 105 pounds to 122 pounds weight. Can walk; can generally stoop better; troubled at times. Occasional pain, due usually to over-exertion. Treatment: the year from October, 1888, to October, 1890, was one of great suffering. You will, perhaps, remember on the occasion of my last visit to you, in answer to my many complaints, you advised another course of electrolysis; but remembering how I run down, during previous treatments, and your own words when you advised me to stop them, I lacked confidence to begin again. However, I grew worse, and for something over two months was very sick, four weeks of which I spent (as I could not stand the expense of St. Margaret's in the New England Hospital, where I was most kindly cared for, and at the end of six weeks sufficiently patched up - though still very miserable - to enable me to take up my duties at the Crawford

House, White Mountains, for the summer. While there, the attention of Dr. Seth Gordon, of Portland, was called to my case, who assured me he could help me. Accordingly, October 5, 1889, I put myself under his treatment, and to his skill I owe the fact, that I am a comparatively well woman.

December 21, 1890.

MY DEAR DR. HOMANS: Your letter of November 25th finally reached me, having been forwarded to me here where I am spending the winter, as I did last year. Replying to your questions regarding Dr. Gordon's treatment, will say it was simply curetting, and that only once, and I did not take ergot, or in fact any medicine. I refer you to Dr. Gordon, who will, I know, give you gladly full particulars regarding my case. Please excuse my tardy answer. Yours, very truly, J. C.

CASE XXX. Mrs. C., forty-seven. One still-born child in 1872. Tumor noticed many years ago. Grows slowly, and causes bearing-down pains, weight and dragging sensation in ovarian region, pain in thighs. Excessive flowing, with catamenia. Uterus very movable; enlarged mostly on right side, where it extends to umbilicus; most prominent in pubic region.

In January, 1889, two treatments; sound inserted three and three-quarters inches; positive pole, duration five and one-half minutes, dosage, 15° to 55°.

October, 1890. Health not at all good. Increase of tumor; half as large again. Menstruation quite irregular, quite profuse; quite painful. No stronger; am weaker; much the same as during past year. Fat not increased. Cannot walk nor stoop better; no improvement in these respects. Some bloating and pain in abdomen of late. Pain in the legs. No children. Treatment: Very little; occasional electric treatment, but irregular.

CASE XXXI. Miss S., forty-two. Catamenia for past four years have been accompanied with excessive flowing, which has been constant for past month. Several small and movable fibroids.

From May 3 to June 5, 1889, five treatments; gas-carbon sound inserted four inches; changed twice; positive pole, average duration ten minutes, dosage, 40° to 120°.

Last period before treatment required twenty-seven napkins; first period after treatment only five napkins. Feels better in every way. Circular unanswered.

CASE XXXII. Mrs. W., fifty. Catamenia accompanied by excessive flowing and excruciating pain. Has lost flesh. Cannot walk without fatigue. Apt to have pain, like that of colic, at night. Many-lobed, somewhat movable and tender fibroid, fully as large as pregnant uterus of eight and one-half months.

From November 1, 1889, to February 21, 1890, ten treatments; positive pole; five with platinum sound inserted three inches, average duration seven minutes, dosage, 100° to 175°; five with gas-carbon sound, changed three times, average duration fourteen minutes, dosage, 70° to 150°. During the time flowed more profusely at catamenia than ever before. Pain much less. Looks and feels better at end of treatment.

October, 1890. Health about the same. Tumor not increased, about the same. Menstruation regular, profuse. Am not stronger. Fat not increased. Get tired soon. Cannot stoop better. No improvement in these respects. Have pain. No children. No treatment. I was taken sick in June at the time I was unwell, and since then my speech has been affected, so it is difficult for me to talk, and I have not felt as strong as I did before. I go out to walk every day, but tire quickly. I have been about the house since August.

CASE XXXIII. Miss C., forty-four. Fibroid detected three years ago. Since then excessive flowing, averaging three weeks out of four. Clots as large as small peas. Palpitations, weakness, etc. Anemic-looking. Good appetite. Sleeps well.



From this review it will be seen that we may expect, in the majority of cases, that the general health will be improved, that hemorrhage will be diminished, that locomotion will be made easier, and that pain will be lessened; but we must almost never expect diminution in the size of the tumor, and seldom its arrest in growth. Out of thirty cases, ten increased in size, and sixteen remained the same; but the sixteen that remained the same were growing very slowly, if at all. I have learnt enough about the treatment *à la Apostoli* to know that its results are not certain enough to induce me to pursue it as a routine treatment, and that it is occasionally fatal; through the fault of the surgeon, if you please, I am willing to admit, but still once in a while fatal. If the practice of a method to be efficient and harmless requires the presence of the inventor as well as his apparatus, then its beneficial effects can only be experienced in the presence of the inventor, and patients must go to him. Such a method can hardly be of general use. Dr. Bigelow's litholapaxy, for instance, can be practised by any intelligent and competent practical surgeon with almost as good results as if practised by Dr. Bigelow himself; but electrolysis for fibroids, *à la Apostoli*, has not been as encouraging and efficient and harmless in my hands as Dr. Apostoli's books would lead me to suppose it ought to be. I have hardly used my battery during the past year.

From December, 1887, when I began the practice of electrolysis, *à la Apostoli*, I have operated by abdominal section fifteen times for the removal of uterine fibroids, with fourteen recoveries. So that it may be inferred that I have found nothing sufficiently curative in electrolysis to make me lay down my knife, and never take it up.

In conclusion, I wish to thank Dr. Knapp, and my nephew, Dr. John Homans, 2nd, for their help in preparing for the treatment and in carrying it on. I had intended to have looked up all the cases that I have seen during the last three years, particularly those who have received no medical or surgical treatment; but the amount of labor and correspondence required has prevented my accomplishing this work, which I hope, however, is only postponed.

#### NOTES OF FIVE CASES FROM DR. APOSTOLI'S CLINIC IN PARIS.

BY GERTRUDE W. VAN FELT, M.D., BOSTON.

In spite of their incompleteness, I have thought it worth while to record the following cases from Dr. Apostoli's clinic, the histories of which were taken during the winter of 1889-90, partly from his notes, to which he courteously gave me free access, and partly from the patients themselves. They may be of use, I hope, in supporting other and more conclusive evidence as to what may often be accomplished in a short time, and also as indicating something of Dr. Apostoli's method of work. My object in mentioning many minor symptoms occurring after some of the treatments, is to give an idea of what Dr. Apostoli considers indications for repeating or deferring the treatment. I think, judging from what I saw during parts of three consecutive winters, when I was a regular attendant upon the clinic, that these results show the average success obtained. Sometimes they were

more brilliant, at others not so good, but at all times they seemed to me to be carefully studied and fairly judged.

**CASE I.** Mme. B., aged forty-six years, seamstress, presented herself at the clinic October 15, 1887, in a weakened anæmic condition, complaining of uterine hemorrhages.

**History.**—Parents healthy. Patient, herself, has never been robust. As a child was subject to nervous attacks of trembling and malaise, though never lost consciousness. Menstruation began at sixteen years; periods lasted three to four days, and were painful the first day. After fifteen years of age always had slight leucorrhœa. Married at twenty years. Fifteen days after had a severe pain over right ovarian region, lasting one day. First confinement at twenty-two years, since which time she has never been well. She had two subsequent confinements at term, one at twenty-six years of age, and one at thirty-five years. All were normal, but increasingly difficult and painful, and each one followed by an increased loss of blood. The menstrual periods after each confinement became more irregular and profuse, lasting ten days after the third, and in addition being very painful. At thirty years she was suffering from much pain in the small of back and abdomen, and consulted a physician who removed two fibrous polipi, which improved her condition for a time. At thirty-nine years she was extremely weak and flowed constantly for three months. At this time another polyp was removed, which temporarily reduced the menstrual periods to seven or eight days' length. Was treated from time to time with injections and local applications, but only grew gradually worse. In two or three years began to flow all of the month except eight or ten days, and even then lost a little.

**Present Condition.**—Has not grown thin, but is very weak. Sleep frequently troubled by pains in right leg, in abdomen and small of back. The abdomen has grown in size, without a great sensation of weight. Pains not increased by walking or sitting, on the contrary, are rather better when walking. Menstruates every three weeks in great abundance with clots. During periods pain is less, much leucorrhœa. Appetite good; digestion, slow and painful after the periods, pyrosis. Nervous, without attacks. Globus hystericus often at time of periods. Bowels, bladder, heart and lungs normal.

**Local Examination.**—Total fibroid of uterus. Left lateral displacement of body, which is mobile, without any trace of ancient perimetritis. The fibroid seems to be developed on all the walls, especially on the antero-lateral.

**Measurements.**—From pubis to umbilicus, 18 cm.; from pubis to top of tumor, 13 cm.; depth of uterus, 13 cm.

October 15th. First intra-uterine galvano-caustic positive treatment; 120 milliamperes for five minutes. Well borne. Was not flowing at the time, but after the treatment flowed one hour. Menstruation began the 17th, was abundant until the 24th, and was not painful.

During the next inter-menstrual period, she received four similar applications. This period was longer than it had been for years. Catamenia usual quantity without pain.

December 8th. Eighth intra-uterine positive application; 150 milliamperes, five minutes. Not well

borne. During the night of November 24th, had considerable fever. Next day lost much blood, and suffered greatly. She received an intra-uterine application of the perchloride of iron, which checked the flow for a time, but increased the pain. She remained three days in bed. Discharge of blood not yet arrested.

December 10th. No flow since last treatment. She had a disinfectant intra-uterine injection on the night of the eighth, which seems to have produced a more rapid result than the galvano-caustic alone.

January 1, 1888. Menstruation began December 29th and lasted only three days. Except for a short time on the 14th, she had no discharge of blood between December 8th and 29th, which is the longest interval she has had for several years. She has also a feeling of greater freedom of motion. Sleeplessness, however, persists. Twelfth intra-uterine positive application: 140 milliamperes, five minutes.

January 14th. First negative galvano-puncture; 60 milliamperes, seven minutes. Small trocart entered  $1\frac{1}{2}$  cm., under chloroform, followed by a bichloride douche and tampon of iodoform gauze. Walked home without much difficulty after lying down for three hours.

January 19th. No pain until yesterday. Sleeps better, and says she has had more relief as a result of last treatment than any preceding. Second negative galvano-puncture: 50 milliamperes, six minutes. Large trocart entered  $1\frac{1}{2}$  cm. in posterior cul-de-sac, without chloroform. Injection and tampon. Suffered considerable pain in legs and pelvis after second puncture.

She then had two more intra-uterine positive applications at intervals of about two weeks, and on February 14th, the first positive galvano-puncture; 44 milliamperes, five minutes. Trocart of gold point entered posteriorly  $1\frac{1}{2}$  cm., without chloroform. She walked home in three hours after treatment. Was more relieved by this last puncture than any of the preceding. Worked all the next day without trouble.

February 25th. Menstruated from 20th to 23d inclusive. Second positive galvano-puncture; 45 milliamperes, five minutes. Gold-pointed trocart entered posteriorly  $1\frac{1}{2}$  cm. This puncture more painful than the preceding. Passed blood in abundance for one hour on 27th. Suffers all over abdomen. Does not sleep nor eat well.

March 12th. After the third positive galvano-puncture and sixteenth positive intra uterine application, her progress may be described as follows: Menstruated three to four days in December, January and February last, with medium quantity. No menorrhagia since December. Lumbar pains, and those on right side, which prevented her turning in bed, have disappeared. Complaint only of light pains in abdomen. Sleeps better. Eats but little, and general nutrition scarcely improved, but her mood is better.

April 21st. Menstruated from 14th to 20th; profuse during two days. Feels very weak. Twenty-first positive intra-uterine application: 130 milliamperes, five minutes. On going home had considerable hemorrhage which lasted from 21st to 22d. Suffered much all the night at entrance to vagina. Measurements show that the top of the tumor has receded 3 cm., and the depth of the uterus 4 cm.

She had four more intra-uterine applications between the 4th and June 9th, and two intra-uterine faradizations when she reported that she felt weakened on account

of pain in right ovarian region. She affirms that the faradization with the coarse wire has soothed her the most, after which she felt a sensation of absolute well-being which lasted eight days.

June 16th. Ovarian pain has not reappeared since the faradization of June 9th. Fourth faradization with fine and coarse wire, medium intensity, which produced a relief which lasted until June 30th. Menstruation began the 18th, six days late, which has not happened for several years. From 18th to 21st, flow was very slight; from 21st to 24th, abundant and painless. Twenty-sixth positive intra-uterine application, 160 milliamperes, seven minutes, with carbon electrode, which was applied successively to whole endometrium. Cervix more sensitive than body. She suffered in right iliac region after treatment, for three days. Tampon slightly bloody. Appetite better, patient stronger. Ovarian pain persists.

October 23d. Has not returned since July 31st, because she has felt well. Has better appetite, no malaise in working. Has had no period since August 9th. Says she enjoys full health. There is increase of flesh in abdomen, but fibroid is a little smaller. Pubis to umbilicus,  $19\frac{1}{2}$  cm.; pubis to summit of tumor,  $10\frac{1}{2}$  cm.; hysterometrie,  $8\frac{1}{2}$  cm. Semi-atresia of canal. Patient did not appear again at clinic.

*Résumé.*—She received twenty-eight positive intra-uterine applications of medium strength, and four positive galvano-punctures extending over a period of nine months. This was a case of fibroid tumor having as the most troublesome symptom, excessive menstruation which was relieved in two months. In ten months she was symptomatically cured, though the tumor was but slightly decreased in size. This is the common result, which I have seen occur frequently; and though Dr. Apostoli has had some cases of undoubted absorption, which will probably be published, he does not claim it for his treatment, on account of its rarity.

CASE II. Mme. B., twenty-four years old, came to the clinic June 7, 1887, for severe attacks of pain in the abdomen.

*History.*—Father was nervous, mother healthy. She was never strong as a child. Menstruation began at seventeen years, was generally accompanied by migraine and pain the first day, otherwise normal. Was married six years ago. Two years later gave birth to a child. Confinement was normal. Two weeks after this had severe pains in abdomen which ended in a hysterical attack with loss of consciousness. From that time up to the present date, which is four years, she has had ten such attacks. Also, for the last four years she has had very frequent though not constant pain in both iliac regions and groins, sometimes extending over the whole abdomen, and sometimes sharp and shooting in character. When she has this pain she is unable to walk, and is often obliged to keep in bed.

*Present Condition.*—She is extremely sensitive to pressure in both ovarian, in pubian and in epigastric regions. Since March last she has had menorrhagia three times a month. Walks well when not suffering from pain. Appetite good. Bowels constipated.

*Diagnosis.*—Slight metritis. Double ovarian pain in hysterical subject. Neuralgia of anus and fourchette. Slight vaginismus.

June 9th. First intra-uterine faradization, using the fine wire coil (of Gaiffe's battery). It was well borne,

but produced no decrease of the pain after ten minutes' application. Immediately followed by faradization with the coarse wire coil, which was painful. In two minutes it was stopped to prevent a threatened hysterical attack. Only slight pain on pressure at the end of this treatment.

She had eleven faradizations with the fine wire from this time to October, all well borne. By July the pain in the groins had disappeared, and was chiefly confined to the sub-pubic and anal regions. In August she was comparatively free from pain, but in September she had a severe attack of hysteria, lasting two hours, and accompanied with labor-like pains. Since then she has had a renewal of suffering in the ovarian region, with much tenderness, which is increased by walking or fatigue.

October 8th. Faradization with the fine wire, which relieved the pain considerably. The coarse wire was then used a few moments to produce the menace of a hysterical attack, which was immediately calmed by a second faradization with the fine wire. After this treatment almost all tenderness had disappeared.

August 17, 1888. Has been free from pain, except during the first day of menstruation, until this month. Treated as on October 8, 1887.

October 4th. Treated as usual, as there is still some pain. She had no more trouble until May, 1889, when the pains returned slightly and increased until August, 1889. In that month she had two treatments like the previous ones.

March 1, 1890. Was well until January, since which time, without appreciable cause, she has had ovarian pain for an hour or so almost every day. Treatment repeated. The bipolar intra-uterine electrode was always used.

**Résumé.**—This patient had had severe pain and marked ovarian tenderness much of the time for four years, which had incapacitated her for walking and working. She was an hysterical subject. There was no anatomical lesion except a slight metritis. There was entire relief after thirteen intra-uterine faradizations, extending over a period of four months. This effect lasted ten months, when two more treatments brought about immunity from pain again for seven months. At the end of that period the pain began to return, and two treatments were given with a like result, of producing relief for seven months.

I have selected this case because it is one of so many similarly treated and benefited at Dr. Apostoli's clinic.

**CASE III.** Mme. W., aged thirty years, dress-maker; came to the clinic October 22, 1889, on account of having intermittent pains in the lower part of abdomen.

**History.**—Has had three children in three years, confinements normal. Miscarriage of one month in January last, since which time she has not been well. For three months she was in bed, had more or less fever, and lost much blood. Caught cold after being up a few weeks, and was obliged to go to bed again for two months. Her periods at this time lasted from twelve to fifteen days. She entered a hospital where she received local treatment, and later she was treated for two months with electricity. Her condition was improved.

**Present Condition.**—Well nourished. Periods last eleven days. No menorrhagia nor leucorrhœa. Complaints only of heavy pains in lower part of abdomen.

**Local Examination.**—Local hypertrophy of uterus,

fibroid in character. Uterus tender on examination, and fixed to sacrum with posterior cellulitis. Bilateral otero-salpingitis. Hysterometry  $7\frac{1}{2}$  cm.

October 29, 1889. First galvano-caustique, positive pole, 40 milliamperes, five minutes. Well borne.

November 7th. No reaction after last treatment. Second galvano-caustique, positive pole, 60 milliamperes, five minutes.

November 21st. Is feeling better and has less of the sensation of heaviness in abdomen. Has passed menstrual period, which lasted eight days. Third galvano-caustique, positive pole, 50 milliamperes, five minutes.

November 30th. Had bloody discharge during night after last treatment. Very tired the next day. Ever since has had leucorrhœa, lancinating pains on left side and rather more of a feeling of weight. Fourth galvano-caustique, positive pole, 80 milliamperes, five minutes.

December 7th. Slightly fatigued after last treatment, some slight shooting pains which increased on 3d and 4th of December, and which were augmented by walking. Slight leucorrhœa.

Present local condition compared with that before treatment: (1) There is less tenderness of uterus. (2) Uterus is more movable. (3) The exudate is less and the annexes are more clearly defined. Fifth galvano-caustique, positive pole, 70 milliamperes, five minutes.

December 19th. No pain nor reaction after last treatment. Menstruated from 10th to 15th, and lost less blood during that time than usual. Scarcely suffers any at present. Says she feels much better and can walk better. Sixth galvano-caustique, positive pole, 60 milliamperes, five minutes.

December 26th. Lost a little blood after last treatment. Seventh galvano-caustique, positive pole, 50 milliamperes, five minutes.

December 31st. The day after last treatment was taken with pains in lower abdomen which were quite severe, increasing in the night. At the same time epigastralgia. To-day is somewhat better.

January 4, 1890. Is better. Eighth galvano-caustique, positive pole, 65 milliamperes, five minutes.

January 18th. Menstruation began the 7th and lasted four days. Less flow than last time. Suffers still a little on right side. Ninth galvano-caustique, positive pole, 90 milliamperes, five minutes.

January 25th. Improves from day to day. Tenth galvano-caustique, positive pole, 50 milliamperes, five minutes.

**Résumé.**—She received during three months ten intra-uterine applications with the positive pole, none exceeding 90 milliamperes. The local condition was improved anatomically, and the menstrual periods were reduced in length from eleven to four or five days. She felt herself to be much better and stronger.

**CASE IV.** Mlle. A., forty-four years old, cook, came to clinic October 15, 1889, for abdominal tumor.

**History.**—Menstruated at seventeen years. Periods normal until twenty-four, when she began to suffer from dysmenorrhœa. Since thirty-six years of age has had more or less leucorrhœa, and since forty has had some pain in the abdomen. One year ago she began to notice that she was growing large in the abdomen, and when tired she had pain there. During the past year she has had sharp, shooting pains throughout the abdomen, and severe dysmenorrhœa.

*Present Condition.*—Slight leucorrhœa; no hæmorrhage; sleeps well, digests poorly. Finds it very painful and difficult to walk and work. Bowels obstinately constipated. Micturition frequent and difficult at or near the menstrual epoch. Feeling of great weight and heaviness in abdomen.

*Local Examination.*—Large interstitial and sub-peritoneal fibroid, having one lobe in recto-vaginal wall, extending above umbilicus, and mobile. It measured as follows:

Circumference at level of umbilicus . . . . .	100 cm.
" below umbilicus . . . . .	105 cm.
" above umbilicus . . . . .	85 cm.
From pubis to xiphoid . . . . .	43 cm.
" top of tumor . . . . .	29 cm.
" umbilicus . . . . .	23 cm.
Between anterior superior iliac spines . . . . .	33 cm.
Depth of uterus . . . . .	12 cm.
Medium thickness of skin below umbilicus . . . . .	20 mm.
" " above umbilicus . . . . .	20 mm.
" " to left of umbilicus . . . . .	14 mm.
" " to right of umbilicus . . . . .	15 mm.

October 19th. Since examination has had much abdominal pain and headache. First galvano-caustique, positive pole, 60 milliamperes, five minutes.

October 24th. Felt well the evening of treatment; no reaction. She can walk and work more easily. Second galvano-caustique, positive pole, 50 milliamperes, five minutes.

November 7th. Feels better. No reaction from last treatment, since which time she has menstruated with much less dysmenorrhœa than usual. Third galvano-caustique, negative pole, 250 milliamperes, five minutes.

November 12th. No appreciable reaction. Felt much abdominal weight for two days, which has now disappeared. Prepared dinner for her family the evening of November 7th. Fourth galvano-caustique, negative pole, 300 milliamperes, five minutes.

November 19th. Lost some blood soon after last treatment, and again on the 13th. On the 14th, had some pain in right side, but has been able to work hard. Fifth galvano-caustique, negative pole, 300 milliamperes, five minutes.

November 23d. Has been very well since last treatment; no pain nor fever. Abdomen feels much lighter. Walks better. Sixth galvano-caustique, negative pole, 300 milliamperes, five minutes.

December 3d. Menstruated from 27th to 1st, notwithstanding which, has had no pain since last treatment. Feels much better and walks easily. Seventh galvano-caustique, negative pole, 300 milliamperes, five minutes.

December 17th. During the night following last treatment had a slight bloody discharge which increased the two following days. This was followed by pains in lower abdomen, especially on left side, which lasted twelve days, and which, though severe, did not prevent her from working. Eighth galvano-caustique, positive pole, 170 milliamperes, five minutes.

December 24th. No reaction after last treatment. Was well for four days, but on the fifth had pains in lower part of back, while the abdomen became very tender, with feeling of heaviness. To-day better.

January 1, 1891. Menstruated from 27th to 31st. Feels at ease, and though painful it was less so than usual. He worked notwithstanding. Ninth galvano-caustique, positive pole, 200 milliamperes, five minutes.

January 14th. Felt well after last treatment for four

hours, since then has been well and without pain. Tenth galvano-caustique, positive pole, 100 milliamperes, five minutes.

January 30th. Has been well since last treatment, with exception of slight flow for a quarter of an hour immediately following it. Feels very much stronger than three months ago, and walks easily. Menstruated from 24th to 27th. Very slight dysmenorrhœa; worked hard throughout period. Eleventh galvano-caustique, positive pole, 250 milliamperes, five minutes. Hæmorrhage after treatment, provoked probably by passing of the sound. Second application made immediately with carbon electrode in cervical canal for two minutes, which arrested hæmorrhage.

*Résumé.*—She received during three months eleven intra-uterine applications, six of them being of from 250 to 300 milliamperes current strength. Her chief symptoms were severe dysmenorrhœa and a feeling of weight and heaviness, making it difficult to walk and work. These were relieved after two treatments to some extent, and very markedly so after eleven, especially the feeling of weight.

CASE V. Mme. B., forty-four years of age, came to clinic August 8, 1889, on account of uterine hæmorrhages and pain.

*History.*—Married at twenty-six years. Health good up to this time. Became pregnant three times in three years, the third time with twins, and was confined each time in six and a half to seven months, giving birth to dead children. After the last confinement at thirty years, she had abundant leucorrhœa, and pain during sexual intercourse. Five years ago, consequent upon a fall, her menstrual periods became much more abundant, and lasted eight days. Since this time her health has been noticeably affected. Six months later, after another fall, the menstrual flow increased still more and has ever since been very profuse; gradually increasing to fifteen days, and lately often has not even ceased during the entire month. She was treated by ergotine and injections four years ago, but the only visible result of this treatment was abdominal pain.

*Present Condition.*—Appetite and digestion good. Slight constipation. Walks and works with difficulty. Much general weakness.

*Local Examination* reveals retroversion; endometritis; ancient exudate posteriorly; ovarian pain on right side.

August 27th. First galvano-caustique, positive pole, 50 milliamperes, five minutes.

October 1st. No reaction nor pain after treatment. Menstruation began September 10th; was preceded by considerable pain but lasted only five days. Second galvano-caustique, positive pole, 50 milliamperes, five minutes.

October 22d. Has been better. The hæmorrhages have been arrested. The menses appeared normally and lasted from October 14th to 14th. Dysmenorrhœa for two days.

November 7th. Menstruated from 29th to November 4th. Flow though much diminished is still abundant. For the first time since her illness she was not obliged to go to bed during her period. Third galvano-caustique, positive pole, 80 milliamperes, five minutes.

December 28th. Since November 7th she has had two menstrual periods; the first, severe, lasting six days, the second, almost normal, lasting five days. She



feels much better, and has been able to work most of the month. Fourth galvanocautique, positive pole, 70 milliamperes, five minutes.

January 18, 1890. Menstrual period from January 9th to 15th, only twelve days after cessation of last. Since then has felt quite well and been able to work. Fifth galvanocautique, positive pole, 100 milliamperes, five minutes.

February 20th. General condition since January 18th, good. Menstruated from February 1st to 4th. Is able to work easily. Sixth galvanocautique, positive pole, 120 milliamperes, five minutes.

*Résumé.*—She received six intra-uterine applications with the positive pole during six months, their strength gradually increasing from 50 to 120 milliamperes. The chief symptoms, hæmorrhage and pain, were both greatly relieved.

## RECENT PROGRESS IN PUBLIC HYGIENE.

BY SAMUEL W. ABBOTT, M.D.

### VENTILATION.

*The Use of Compressed Air for Sanitary Purposes.*<sup>1</sup>—Companies have recently been organized at Berlin and at Augsburg, to provide compressed air in cities and towns. Works of this sort are in process of construction at Fürth and Offenburg, and are contemplated at Würzburg and Bamberg.

The maximum price charged for air per cubic metre reckoned by the unit of atmospheric pressure is 1.2 pfennige (less than one-third of a cent). The cost of 420 cubic feet at a pressure of six atmospheres would be about twenty-five cents.

The *Gesundheits Ingenieur*, 1890, 457, in commenting upon this new enterprise says: "Since it is certain that in the course of a few years several towns will be furnished with air under pressure, the sanitarian should consider how he can avail himself of this new agent." A diagram is presented showing how water can thus be raised and be made available for domestic purposes, and among its uses are mentioned the ventilation of buildings and also the emptying of cesspools.

*The Removal of Foul Air from Apartments.*<sup>1</sup>—The old question is revived by the author, Dr. V. Budde, of Copenhagen, whether the air is most foul at the top, or the bottom of an occupied apartment. He comments upon Deny's plan for the removal of the foul air at the bottom of the room, by openings along the mop-board, and as Deny does not appear to have made experiments to settle the accuracy of his theories, Dr. Budde undertook a series of experiments for this purpose under varying conditions, in which he had the assistance of Messrs. Jensen and Struer. The experimental room was 4.68 by 2.59, by 3.11 metres, the floor area being 12.1 metres = 130.2 square feet, and the contents 37.7 metres = 1321.3 cubic feet. It was heated by a stove in one corner, and means were provided for measuring the air admitted and extracted. Tests were conducted with twelve stearine candles and a lamp. Temperature observations were made at five different levels. The measure of air-pollution was based upon the carbonic acid determinations which were made by Petterkofer's mode.

One important point which was noticed was the difference in volume between the fresh air admitted, and the foul air withdrawn for each of the experiments, the latter being in all cases nearly three times as great as the former. The balance must necessarily be due to natural ventilation by cracks, crevices and direct passage through the walls of the room.<sup>2</sup> The evidence in these experiments appears to have been in favor of a longitudinal exhaust-flue at the bottom of the room, which extracts the largest volume of polluted air in the most economical mode, that is, by ensuring the fullest possible utilization of the artificial heat produced within the chamber.

### AIR-FILTRATION.

With reference to the question of furnishing a supply of fresh air to hospitals and other buildings, which should be germ-free, Dr. Karl Möller<sup>3</sup> combats the conclusions of Dr. Petri, and as the first who undertook to filter air upon a large scale for industrial purposes, points out certain erroneous deductions.

He says air-filters are of two kinds; and for "germ-proof" filters he employs an ante-filter and ten layers of a specially thick, closely-woven, much roughened material; for dust-proof filters, only one thickness of a much less closely woven fabric. The latter are not entirely germ-proof. By this arrangement of the filter in a series of pockets, the cloth is used in a direction oblique to the air current, making an angle of 3° to 5° to it, while Dr. Petri arranged his cloth at right angles to the current. Dr. Petri also strained the capacity of the cloth, by forcing abnormal quantities of air through it. The author also adds that a woolly surface is one capable of entangling large numbers of germs, and that Dr. Petri neglected the precautions of sterilizing his cloth before beginning the experiments. He infers that Dr. Petri was thus led to believe that a large number of germs had passed through the cloth, which as a matter of fact, had been merely blown from its surface by the air-current.

### DISINFECTION.<sup>4</sup>

*On the Disinfection of Vaults with Lime.*—Dr. E. Pfuhl, of Berlin, after experimenting upon small quantities of typhoid and cholera excreta with milk of lime, applied the same to larger quantities in vaults and in tubs in actual use. He advises double the quantity of water that is theoretically required, that is, sixty parts of water to one hundred parts of quicklime. Assuming that one litre of slaked lime weighs half a kilogram (one and one-tenth pounds) in preparing a mixture for use one litre of slaked lime should be mixed with four litres of water. To test the action of the lime on faecal matter, red litmus paper colored blue in various shades by solutions of lime of various strengths, may be used. For cesspool matters, he recommends from one to one and a half litres of slaked lime to each one hundred litres of excreta contributed daily, the larger quantity being used for tubs and pails. The disinfection is best effected by daily use. No reliance should be placed on any mode of mixing, except a thorough mechanical stirring, and not upon a mere hand mode of mixture.

<sup>1</sup> Similar observations as to the passage of considerable quantities of air through the walls of apartments, were made by the State Board of Health of Massachusetts, in the course of a series of experiments at Athol and at Norton in 1884. Supplement to Sixth Annual Report, 1884, page 180.

<sup>2</sup> *Zeitschrift für Hygiene*, vol. vii, p. 379.

<sup>3</sup> *Zeitschrift für Hygiene*, vol. vii, p. 363.

<sup>1</sup> *Zeitschrift für Hygiene*, 1890, p. 507.

DISPOSAL OF THE DEAD BY CREMATION.<sup>5</sup>

The subject is now treated in a more scientific manner than formerly, and modern modes show a great advance over the old method of open-air burning on a funeral pile.

Venini, of Milan, employs a mode which involves the use of wood-gas and air impinging directly upon the body. Siemens puts the body in a crematory, previously heated with gas, and admits fresh air, which ignites the body. Emile Bourry, of Zurich, heats the furnace first with a coke-stove, using the heat developed in the combustion of the body to heat a cellular system, through which the air is passed, thus gaining economy of fuel, and saving of time between two cremations, so that it is not necessary to reheat the oven, as in the Siemens plan.

The preparatory heating occupies from eight to ten hours, the weight of coke being one and nine-tenths tons, costing forty to fifty francs, but for a second or third use, but a small fraction of this amount is necessary. The temperature in the furnace is about 700° to 800° (Centigrade).

Other advantages claimed for the Bourry system are:

(1) The chimney need not be more than ten metres (32½ feet) in height, and may be concealed in the building.

(2) The whole operation can be carried out in view of the relatives. Bourry lays stress on the visibility of the operation. The Siemens process, on the contrary, conceals it. The actual time of burning in the Bourry system is two hours without, and two and one-half hours with coffin. The cost of his crematory, exclusive of land, was about \$10,000.

## ADULTERATION OF FOOD.

*The Greening of French Vegetables by Copper.*<sup>6</sup>—This practice was introduced in France near the close of the last century, and is also mentioned by Accum in his work on "Adulteration" (1820), in which he cites the death of a young lady from eating "pickles impregnated with copper." This practise of "Reverdissage" has become in France a national industry, giving employment to 20,000 people and employing a capital of forty million francs.

The local sanitary authorities of Glasgow, Scotland, have taken summary action against this objectionable form of adulteration, in view of the fact that the French authorities had for many years forbidden their sale in France, while tolerating their export, but had finally withdrawn their prohibition at the persistent demand of the manufacturers.

The Scottish report sums up the matter as follows: "We can see nothing (in the French Report) but a feeble apology for yielding at last to a clamorous and persistent national interest. As representing the consumer, we may ask, why all these commissions, reports and experiment, to induce us to eat vegetables stained with sulphate of copper? The process is not necessary to preserve them, and thus enable us to have the advantage of a cheap vegetable diet at periods of the year when fresh vegetables are not to be had. It is not a case of submitting to a little risk, in order that another less marvellous source of food supply may be thrown open to the people. A French Minister of

Agriculture and Commerce tells us that the question involved is one of 'simply coloring with no other object but to please the eye.' The foolish public expects to get green peas at Christmas such as it gets from the market gardens in summer. The French manufacturer makes them to suit the whim. The consequence is that it eats stale peas greened with sulphate of copper *all the year round.*

"Internal, economic and political considerations form so large an element in this question, from a French point of view, that a single remark may be permitted on their British aspect and it is this: The cultivator of the genuine fresh green vegetable is grossly prejudiced by the substitution for the produce of our market gardens of last season's growth of foreign market-gardens 'colored so as to mislead the eye.'"

## DEATH FROM WATER CONTAINING LEAD.

It is rare that death is attributable to a water-supply containing lead. But there appears to have been such a case in Sheffield. In the Annual Report of the Health Officer for 1889, it is stated that a servant-girl, aged 21, died October 29, 1889, from paralysis of the respiratory muscles following well-marked symptoms of plumbism; the physicians at the hospital carefully investigated the case and excluded all other sources of lead save the water-supply. Analysis of the water in February and in November, 1889, revealed the presence of lead amounting to 0.4 to 0.5 grains per gallon.

PREVENTION OF SMOKE NUISANCES.<sup>7</sup>

It appears that much has been accomplished recently in England (where the burning of soft coal produces the same nuisance as in our Western cities), in the way of remedying the smoke nuisance. In Bolton several large manufactories have so far succeeded in controlling the difficulty, that scarcely any smoke now issues from their chimneys. The principle upon which the difficulty is remedied appears to consist in a peculiar arrangement of furnace and grate-bars, which causes the coal to be converted into coke in the fore part of the furnace, the gases disengaged being consumed as they pass over the incandescent mass further on. The coked coal subsequently burns without disengaging the carbon.

A similar result appears to have been attained in London, by means of Elliott's Smoke Annihilator; an apparatus in which the smoke is washed by spray, the carbon, tarry matter, sulphur compounds, and ammonia, being arrested in the wash-water, so that steam, carbonic acid, and colorless gases only escape from the chimney. This is accomplished by driving the smoke into a covered separating chamber, through the perforations of a central iron pipe, which is fitted with six rectangular iron paddles, perforated with holes. The chamber contains water up to the lower level of the pipe. As the smoke streams into the chamber the fan is rotated at a speed of 150 revolutions per minute, and churns the water and mixes it with the smoke. The smoke being at a high temperature, converts some of the water into steam, so that there are present in the chamber, water, smoke, spray and steam. The washed vapors are then passed into the shaft, and contain no solid particles. The apparatus is in operation in London, being applied to a tug, a saw-mill, and the smoke-flues of other works.

(To be continued.)

<sup>5</sup> *Revue des Epaves Maritimes*, xiv, p. 267. A. Goblet.  
<sup>6</sup> A Report on the Greening of French Vegetables with Sulphate of Copper. *Ann. Mag. Nat.* 1, 1890.

<sup>7</sup> Public Health, December, 1890, p. 236, 251.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, January 26, 1891, the President Dr. FREDERICK I. KNIGHT in the chair.

#### CHONDROMA OF THE EAR.

DR. J. ORNE GREEN: I have to show a specimen of either chondroma or osteoma of the ear. It occurred in a boy about seventeen years of age, who gives an early history of earaches and occasional discharge, none, however, for several years. He had been totally deaf in the right ear for two or three years, from the closure of the meatus by something that he felt with the finger. I saw him last October, and found the meatus completely closed by a large, firm, smooth growth, wholly free from inflammation, which I diagnosed as an exostosis, proving it by passing a needle through the tissue and coming directly down on to hard bone. I saw him first on account of inflammation below the auricle, which turned out to be an abscess directly below the auricle, which was opened, and the probe passed in about an inch along the line of the meatus, but did not strike any bone. A few days after that he began to have a little discharge from the meatus, evidently forcing its way by the obstruction. This was followed in a short time by pain more and more intense, and it was evident that something had got to be done. I suspected suppuration behind the exostosis, and advised operation, which was done under ether. The auricle was turned forward, and immediately I came down on the growth, which I found was loose, and with the director it was readily enucleated out of a carious cavity in the anterior wall of the mastoid. It came out perfectly clean, and there was some desquamative material and detritus in the carious cavity, which was removed. The cavity was thoroughly cleaned out; all the softened bone removed, and a drainage-tube put in and antiseptic irrigation thoroughly used. In two or three days the auricle was stitched into place, healed by first intention, and he made a good recovery. The hearing, which was almost wholly lost, was completely restored when the swelling of the drum membrane and of the tympanum had passed away, and when I last saw him the hearing was perfect.

The specimen is very unusual. I looked in vain to find any references of anything of the kind until I came to Grueber's last edition, and there I find that he describes three osteomas that he has in his collection, none of them operated on, and none of them loose as this one was. I say chondroma or osteoma. The tumor will be seen to be entirely covered with cartilage; and that led me to think it was a chondroma. Dr. Whitney made one or two sections of the bone, and says he found true bony structure, and is inclined to think it is an osteoma. Why it should be so completely covered with cartilage I should be glad to have some of the pathologists give an explanation.

The little discharge from the meatus proved to come from two bare spots of bone on this growth itself, and these two bare spots will be seen here. The growth evidently had begun to ulcerate at these spots on its surface.

DR. HAMILTON OSGOOD read a paper on

### THE OUTCOME OF PERSONAL EXPERIENCE IN THE APPLICATION OF HYPNOTISM AND HYPNOTIC SUGGESTION.<sup>1</sup>

DR. FOLSON: The subject is an exceedingly interesting one, and I have no doubt it has possibilities. As to the fact of hypnotism and hypnotic suggestion nobody has any doubt. So far as my own personal experience is concerned I have had no case that could not be better treated in other ways, and I am still studying it. I have not used hypnotic suggestion to any very great extent, but of course I should not hesitate to use it if I become convinced of its value. No doubt there are other gentlemen who know more about it than I do, and therefore I will not take the time of the Society.

DR. J. J. PUTNAM: My own knowledge of this subject is too slight to form an opinion. I believe Dr. Osgood is right when he says properly selected and properly treated cases can be benefited in this way. I think at the same time it is not remarkable that physicians have been conservative in the matter, and have shrunk from using it, and on the whole it is not altogether to be deplored. There are, it seems to me, certain physicians who practise this method well instinctively, just as certain ones practise one branch of medicine well, and another not. I think the prejudice against hypnotism has been a very natural one, and very few of us have had the opportunity to ascertain that we were mistaken, and to see just how it was used, and just what the character of the suggestions were, and the bad results which are to be avoided.

My own experience is confined to a few patients. I was successful in only one case, and that patient was benefited. I hypnotized her a number of times, and without my having suggested it she fell asleep at the same hour on successive days, although it was unusual to go to sleep at that time. It has seemed to me that the very fact of a new and unfamiliar treatment being tried might create in the mind of the patient prejudices and new apprehensions, and if not in the mind of the patient, in the minds of the friends of the patients. That is one reason why I have avoided this treatment.

PROF. WM. JAMES: My experience has been small. I should like to ask Dr. Osgood if he has never known any flushing of the face or any abnormal symptoms whatever to follow.

DR. OSGOOD: That occurs very rarely. In the early days of my experience I can recall, perhaps, two or three cases in which the patients have been sleepy afterward, and since this first occurred I have protected the patient by saying to him: "Until you see me again, you will be perfectly wide awake all day. You won't be sleepy in the least until 10 o'clock at night." And in the case of a patient who has sleepless nights I say: "You will sleep all night." I never have had a case of headache follow the treatment in all my experience. I protect my patients very carefully. In every case I repeat a formula to the effect that nothing but beneficial results will follow. Whatever the affection may be I say: "When you wake you will feel perfectly comfortable." And consequently I have no trouble. In short, I have had no experience of disturbance in any of my pa-

<sup>1</sup> See page 277 of Journal.

tients. During hypnosis I have so frequently watched for an increase in the pulsations of the heart, without finding it, that I no longer do so.

In reply to Dr. Putnam's allusion to the prejudices of the patient or of the friends, I can say that I never have any annoyance of that sort because I never urge people to be hypnotized.

PROFESSOR JAMES: I have found a tendency to headache after the first or second hypnotization, although contrary suggestions have been made. I think what Dr. Osgood said about idiosyncrasy is important. I do not know why there might not be latent neurotic tendencies in a person which that might set free. I had an experience this winter, in which, after the first hypnotization of the patient, he said he had a spontaneous trance in which he did something which was rather unfortunate, and that he had no memory of it afterwards. I do not know whether his story was genuine. Supposing it to be true that he had afterwards fallen into a spontaneous trance in which he did something very unfortunate to himself, should we for that reason say that hypnotism was a dangerous thing? I think by no means. It is an unexampled experience and a pure case of idiosyncrasy in that individual in whom evidently this strange, possibly epileptiform, unconsciousness was latent and ready to burst forth. This occurs in every branch of medicine.

I have been impressed with the fact that almost all the accusations against hypnotism have been vague. The only cases that are squarely reported are those of people who have been maltreated in public exhibitions. The other accusations are always vague, not backed up by definite cases, though in theory I am sure we must admit the possibility of idiosyncrasies, which this particular stimulus may, in certain cases, cause to explode. I confess that from my own observation of the preliminary stages in first sittings I am not disposed to agree with what Bernheim says, that there is no hypnotic state, that it is nothing but induced sleep—that which represents normal sleep. In my experience that tendency, in spite of suggestions, to have slight headache, a flushed face and the like, points to a process going on that is not precisely identical with normal sleep.

MR. HOVEY: I feel some hesitation in saying anything on this subject in the presence of gentlemen who have given it scientific study. This I do not pretend to have done. Something over twenty years ago certain alleged hypnotic phenomena came to my attention, and for my own information I determined to investigate them. Without very much searching I found a subject who was more than usually sensitive. (Here Mr. Hovey described several experiments, and continued): I satisfied myself that the hypnotic trance, whose existence was at that time very generally denied, was a reality, and I also became convinced that hypnotic suggestion, as it is now called, was of value as a remedial agent. I knew these things a year then, as I know them now. I confess to certain impatience at the unwillingness of people, and the poverty of physicians, to investigate hypnotism for themselves, or, failing that, to take the word of a few people who have investigated it. Is the tendency to be more open, so slow to admit what so many of us already know to be true calculated to retard the progress of the science and confidence in the procedure? Is the probability the use of hypnotism as a remedial agent, and moreover, Doubtless, in the

future as in the past, it will be practised by incompetent persons. If this has been largely the case in the past, perhaps the fault lies, in a measure, at the door of the medical profession, whose unwillingness to inquire into it seriously has had much to do with relegating it to hands of charlatans. I have no doubt that legislation on this subject will be asked. Perhaps that would be the most dangerous thing of all, for legislation seldom accomplishes the object sought. But if the practice of hypnotism is to be restricted by law, is it not fair to ask that it be restricted to those who are competent? The fact that a man is a physician is no proof that he is competent to practise hypnotism. For nearly a century the profession denied its existence. Is it becoming in physicians, now that at last they have discovered their error, to face about and ask for laws restricting the practice of hypnotism to themselves, and forbidding it to all others?

DR. F. C. SHATTUCK: I have used the method a little, and in one or two cases I think with benefit; in one case I think with distinct harm to the patient, and I stopped it. I thought the patient was getting dependent upon it. The patients on whom I have practised hypnotism have been almost entirely hospital patients. I think they are safer people on whom to practise it, because they come into one's orbit a short time and then disappear. I have a feeling, perhaps founded on ignorance, that it is possible for a man to acquire more influence over a private patient than it is desirable to have by this means, and if I can attain my end, I should prefer to do it by slower means, which certainly have not this disadvantage. I have recently seen in consultation the case of a gentleman who, I think, was seriously harmed by being hypnotized several times. I have but little question that the method has an application, that it is likely to be perhaps of distinct use, but I think that it is to be carefully used.

DR. OSGOOD: The actual remedy in hypnotism is suggestion. It is necessary to get at the patient's mind, in order through his mind to reach his body, and therefore we put him into a sleeping condition, which renders his mind susceptible to suggestion.

My patients have no headaches after having been hypnotized. The proper suggestions prevent anything of that kind. In any case it is a very rare occurrence. It happens only after the first sitting, and is probably due to the novelty of the treatment. With reference to Dr. Shattuck's fear that a patient may become dependent upon this treatment, I can say that I have seen nothing of that nature. If I did, I should simply suggest to the patient: "You will never desire this treatment again"; or: "I never can hypnotize you again, neither can any other person"; and thus the matter would be ended. So soon as my patients are relieved they discontinue the treatment as practically as if it were a drug. If a patient were very susceptible to hypnotism I should protect him, and especially her, by suggesting: "Nobody but myself can hypnotize you until I give permission." Suggestion covers every point that can be raised with reference to this treatment. Care must be taken at all times, and in suggestion this care may always be found. Under its influence no unpleasant sequelæ can follow.

Dr. Shattuck thinks it might happen that more influence could be acquired over a patient than would be desirable. Practically this will not occur to the mind

of the hypnotizer who is worthy of trust. The patient never would exhibit the effect of undue influence unless it were suggested by the physician. Bearing in mind that suggestion is the root, trunk and branches of the treatment, every such liability disappears, that is, if the physician be honorable. My chief desire is that my patients recover. That is the only ambition I have. Any personal element in the use of hypnotism never would occur to me. I have several patients who would obey any suggestion, but I confine my suggestions strictly to the normal functions of the mind and organism of the patient, that is, I never suggest hallucinations.

In relation to the hypnotic sleep: The great majority of the Naucy School say it is a normal sleep. Others say it is not. My experience leads me to agree with the former. Professor James will recall a good illustration of a somnolent yet sub-conscious condition given in one of his papers, on "Will" I think,—that of a man lying half-awake in the morning, who says to himself: "I must get up," and yet lacks power to do so. No one will say he is not in a normally sleepy condition. His consciousness is awake, but nervous force is concentrated upon the thought: "I must get up." Suddenly this force explodes upon the body. Motor obedience follows, and before he knows it the man is out of bed. If one will test himself at early morning, I think, with few exceptions, it will be found that there exists this same difficulty of moving arm or leg, even after the mind decides that it is time to rise. It is so in my own case. Motor obedience always comes in form of a sudden eruption of nerve force upon the body.

Does sleep mean absolute unconsciousness? If so, why does an individual awake from sleep at an hour which he has fixed in advance? I am a light sleeper. Following the nights during which I hear the clock strike two, three, four, five, I awake in the morning perfectly rested. The moment the clock has struck I sleep, and it seems but a few moments before the hour strikes again. Does it therefore follow that I do not sleep?

In this way I account for much of the asserted nights "without a wink of sleep" in invalids. Their very look proves that they have slept. In fact, failing that, their other symptoms would intensify.

The stages of hypnotic sleep seem to me natural somnolence of varying degrees of intensity. After hypnosis I frequently ask very intelligent patients whether they feel as if they had been asleep. The reply, given between stretching and yawning, is, first a look of surprise, and then: "Asleep! Why of course. What else?" And when I remark that some people think the repose is not a normal sleep, the response usually is: "That is nonsense. They probably never tried it."

In reply to the question by the Chairman, touching a person's responsibility under hypnotic suggestion, I will say that in my reading I have never been able to find a well-authenticated case of crime committed under suggestion. The so-called "laboratory crimes" are common enough, but, once released from the operator, habit reasserts itself in the subject. Even during hypnosis many persons resist the suggestion of a criminal act. Habit in a man's life is everything. If the patient be a person of moral strength, and he is told, under hypnosis, to steal a watch on the following day, I think, in nine hundred and ninety-nine out

of one thousand cases, habit—the moral instinct—would prove stronger than the suggested impulse or the post-hypnotic influence, and the theft would not occur. Especially would this be true if the suggestion included a deeper crime, as murder.

Admitting, however, that there are people so susceptible and morally so weak that they could be used as instruments of crime, the responsibility would rest with the operator. In that case the procedure will take care of itself, because the law will deal with such forms of crime and be on the watch for them, so soon as it becomes familiar with the possibility of such misuse of hypnotism. A hypnotizer would not dare suggest a crime, because, under a new hypnosis, the instrument might freely expose the source of the criminal impulse.

DR. FITZ: I would ask of Dr. Osgood his opinion with reference to hypnotizing against the will of the patient.

DR. OSGOOD: It would be impossible unless the will were weakened by fear or by superstition. As Bernheim says: "*No one can be hypnotized unless he have the idea that he is going to be hypnotized.*"

DR. C. F. FOLSON reported a case of

#### GENERAL PERIPHERAL NEURITIS,

in which arsenic was found in the urine and in the wall paper of the patient's sleeping-room. There was also the mental condition which is found in the early stage of general paralysis and in the so-called lead encephalopathy. There was no lead found in the urine. If the mental failure were due to the arsenic, as seemed in part at least probable, since the symptoms all improved together under treatment, that indication, so far as he knew, had not yet been reported. It is not safe, however, to infer that all the symptoms found in a patient suffering from some toxic agent are due to the poison, a mistake which, in his opinion, was easily made in a community like any where arsenic and lead are so often found in the urine.

DR. J. J. PUTNAM: Dr. Folson's case is especially valuable as increasing by one more the number of the instances of arsenic poisoning of—so to speak—domestic origin, where the disease appeared in a clearly recognizable form, instead of in the guise of general impairment of health, such as might have been due to other causes.

It will be remembered that Dr. E. G. Cutler reported a case of arsenical paralysis of this same type, only a few months ago, due apparently to poisonous tags, and Dr. F. C. Shattuck has just had a marked example of the same thing in his service at the Massachusetts General Hospital, which was fairly traceable to arsenical wall paper.

The number of physicians is constantly on the increase who have felt justified in referring more or less severe illnesses among their patients to this same cause, and it will not be long before the profession will be able to present a body of facts to the legislature that shall compel the passage of laws placing some sort of check on the wanton sale of poisons by persons wholly ignorant of the dangers to which their customers are to be exposed. The obstacle to this hitherto has been mainly that physicians themselves were, as a rule, in the dark as to the diagnosis of their cases.

The symptoms of acute arsenical poisoning have long been fairly clear; and we have known a good deal,

through such experiments as those of Vandrey, and through observations in therapeutics, of the effects of arsenic when pushed rapidly up to and beyond the limits of tolerance. But of the poisonous effects of minute doses, long continued and irregularly taken, without reference to the establishment of tolerance, and of the relative effects of arsenical compounds not used in medicine, we have known but little and we could know but little, because it is almost exclusively in cases of exposure to wall papers and fabrics that these conditions exist, and it has always seemed a sort of begging of the question to refer the observed effects to so mysterious a cause.

Fortunately, an amount of collateral evidence has been collected that places us in a much better position than heretofore to utilize our clinical data. In the first place, the researches of the chemical department of the college, both in Boston and Cambridge, and of chemists elsewhere, have disclosed the astonishing frequency with which arsenic is to be found in the urine, even when it would have been wholly unsuspected.

To speak only of the observations with which I am personally conversant, Dr. Worcester has now analyzed, at my request, about eighty urines, mainly from hospital patients, few of whom exhibited typical symptoms of poisoning, and has found arsenic in more than thirty per cent. If we transfer these proportions to the community, and make as liberal allowances as any one desires for accidents, we have the proof of the exposure of an immense number of persons from among whom other contributive causes, such as enfeebled local or general nutrition, and the unusual susceptibilities which we know to exist, should select the small proportion, but large aggregate of victims.

The familiar argument of the laymen that, in view of these facts we ought all to be poisoned, need only be mentioned to be dismissed. The same thing might be said with regard to every poison.

I have systematically canvassed the painters of the city, for example, as to the frequency of lead poisoning, and find but few who have ever seen it; yet every year brings to the hospitals men whose usefulness is had ruined by typical lead paralysis.

In investigating the clinical aspects of the question, however, conservative a position we may wish to take, there are certain well established facts which every one ought to bear in mind. Prominent among these are:

(1) That there are at least four or five distinct forms under which chronic arsenic poisoning may exclusively or mainly appear. Such are the mucous membrane forms, in their different varieties, leading even to pneumonia; the cutaneous form; the paralytic forms; the anæmic form; the intermittent febrile form; the form in which a single nerve or a few nerves are affected, causing neuralgia or herpes zoster. It causes irritation of the kidney, with albumen, casts and blood in the urine, and possibly acute nephritis; and, sometimes, special symptoms like tachycardia.

(2) While one person in a household is suffering from symptoms of this disease, another may be unaffected or even gaining in flesh and color; and even local diseases, such as neuritis, and an actual or apparent gain in general nutrition, seem not to be incompatible.

(3) Symptoms may long outlast exposure, and even flow with a future, so that paralysis, for example, could arise in a single day, need not make its appearance in one or two weeks or even longer. Correlative

to this is the fact that the electrical reaction may be altered before any paralysis has been noticed; and the same thing has been observed both clinically and experimentally with lead. Thus the guinea-pigs in whom Gombault found his segmental neuritis were said to run round, as lively as ever.

(4) Instead of indifference to the drug, a marked susceptibility to small doses may be developed by an attack of poisoning.

(5) Children (especially infants) possibly differ somewhat from adults in the character of their susceptibility to arsenic poisoning. In general they bear relatively large amounts of the drug, or at any rate this seems to be true of the children of an age to be treated for chorea. So far as the small number of facts at our command indicate, typical neuritis is uncommon among children as a result of either lead or arsenic poisoning. A number of such cases due to lead are, however, on record, and I have recently collected them for the *Cyclopedia of Children's Diseases*. I have also lately seen one child about a year old, in consultation with my brother, that was apparently suffering from arsenical neuritis. On the other hand, there are cases that seem to indicate that children may become extremely prostrated and anæmic from this cause without showing local symptoms.

(6) Recent observations show that elimination is far less rapid than was formerly supposed.

When we get beyond the recognized types of arsenic poisoning, the diagnosis becomes, of course, extremely difficult, and in part depends on the argument by exclusion, and on the effects of treatment.

Among the hospital patients to whom I refer, and in whose urine arsenic was found, symptoms of the following sorts have been noted: anæmia, optic neuritis, spastic paraplegia, persistent colic, and numbness of the hands and feet, and these are all symptoms which might fairly be attributed to the action of arsenic in small doses.

DR. CHARLES HARRINGTON: With regard to legislation on the subject of arsenic, it will be remembered that about five years ago an attempt was made to get a bill through the legislature not absolutely prohibiting arsenic in wall papers and fabrics, but establishing a limit. About the only persons who then appeared in its favor at the hearing of it were a number of the professors and instructors from Harvard College and its Medical School. We had, unfortunately, not such strong evidence as we now have as to the existence of chronic arsenical poisoning, proven by the presence of arsenic in the urine. We met a very strong antagonism in the legislature, and at the hearing which was held, many of the wall-paper men from New York and Boston, and several of the Lowell manufacturers were present in opposition. A professor of chemistry from New York testified in effect that arsenic was a harmless drug. The end of it was that the petition was almost laughed out of the House. Since that time our processes for detecting small amounts have been very much improved. Professor Sanger, now of the Naval Academy, improved very materially the process of detecting arsenic in the urine, and since the time of that hearing, when we had really no cases which we could back up by finding the arsenic in the system, I suppose it can be said that we have collected hundreds of proven cases, so that soon it seems to me it will be in order to go to the legislature with a good, strong professional backing.

DR. C. P. WORCESTER: In regard to the reliability of the test in the cases that Dr. Putnam has mentioned, I will say I was at first inclined to be very sceptical on finding indications of arsenic in so many urines, but I convinced myself in many ways that it was really arsenic. The materials used in the test have proved over and over again to be absolutely free from arsenic, and arsenic was not reported to be present in any case unless it was confirmed by secondary tests.

DR. F. C. SHATTUCK: Within a comparatively short time four cases of multiple neuritis, presumably due to arsenic, have come under my notice, and in addition to these two cases showing other forms of arsenical poisoning. One of those was a lady, in whom the trouble was caused by wall paper. One was a young woman who had had chorea, and had been treated by large doses of arsenic, the result being a very extensive arsenical neuritis with paralysis. Another was a lady who has been considered the subject of rheumatism for some years. She has lately come under my observation, and it seemed to me that she was suffering from a neuritis. The urine has just been examined by Dr. Wood, and found to contain a very large amount of arsenic. The source of the arsenic has not yet been ascertained. The other case, to which Dr. Putnam has alluded, had a very well-marked extensive peripheral neuritis. The source of the arsenic in this case also was from wall paper.

As to how long a period is required for the elimination of arsenic, Dr. Wood is now making investigations. I am furnishing him every day urine from certain patients of mine at the hospital, one of whom has taken arsenic for a considerable time; the other, a comparatively healthy person, received three minims of Fowler's solution three times a day for three days, and his urine has been sent every day since then for analysis. Dr. Wood is going to follow it up and see how long it takes to eliminate medicinal doses as well as these toxic doses. He will report undoubtedly upon that subject later.

DR. FOLSOM: As to the frequency of this affection, I have seen a very large number of cases. I reported this one to-night because the symptoms were exceptional. There was one point in which two of my patients were very much deceived, and I dare say many others have been in the same way. One lady completely refurnished her house with wall papers from one of the leading houses in Boston, which employs a chemist. She therefore thought she was getting safe papers. I think hers was one of the worst cases of arsenical paralysis I have seen. Dr. Wood found five of six samples of paper containing arsenic. The firm admitted the fact, but said that she had not asked with reference to that point. The same thing occurred in another instance.

EPIDEMIC OF ERGOTISM. — The *Lancet*, of February 21st, contains a short account of a serious epidemic of ergotism or "pernicious spasm," which occurred during the latter part of 1889 and the early months of 1890 in the province of Viatka in Eastern Russia. The number of persons attacked is given as 2,719, of whom 535, or nearly 20 per cent., died. Men, women, and children all suffered, especially the poorer classes, who, having no store of flour, had to use the product of the harvest of 1889 as soon as the corn was cut.

## THE BOSTON Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, MARCH 19, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANIELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

### COMPARISON OF THE OCULAR TROUBLES IN LOCOMOTOR ATAXIA, MULTIPLE SCLEROSIS, AND HYSTERIA.

In a recent clinical lecture at the Salpêtrière, Charcot considered comparatively the ocular troubles occurring in tabes, multiple sclerosis, and hysteria.

Amblyopia with nacreous degeneration of the papilla is often the first symptom of locomotor ataxia, even preceding the motor inco-ordination, the diminution of the reflexes, the lightning pains, by many years.

Nystagmus, when not hereditary, has a symptomatic value almost as great in the diagnosis of disseminated sclerosis.

In tabes, paralyzes of the motor muscles of the globe of the eye are very frequent, especially paralysis of the muscles innervated by the *motores oculorum*. When in presence of the diplopia proper to paralysis of the third pair, one should always have in mind the probability of tabes. Paralysis of the abducens has also been witnessed in tabes, but very rarely.

In disseminated sclerosis, it is the abducens which is attacked in preference; paralysis of the *motores oculorum* is much less frequently seen.

Hysteria may sometimes engender strabismus by paralysis or by spasm; it may give rise to associated paralyzes, but never to nystagmus. In hysteria, there is also the lid-drop, and the ptosis is due, not to paralysis of the levator muscle, but to spasm of the orbicularis. We find, moreover, in hysteria, a symptom not met with in any other affection, namely, monocular diplopia, so well-studied by Parinaud. Diplopia is generally binocular, and is due to paralysis of the third pair or of the abducens.

The condition of the pupils in locomotor ataxia is peculiar; they are generally contracted. This is especially noticeable in patients who have blue eyes. Sometimes the pupils are unequal; one is moderately dilated, the other is small. This inequality of the pupils is only seen in two diseases, general paralysis and locomotor ataxia. There is another sign equally common to these two affections, that is, what is design-

nated under the name of the Argyll-Robertson pupil. If near to one of these pupils when moderately dilated you hold a light, the pupil does not contract; if you place the patient in a dark room, you will observe that the pupils fail to dilate. The pupils do not contract under the influence of light, while under the influence of efforts of accommodation, they react as in the normal state.

Nothing of this kind is observed in multiple sclerosis. Generally in this affection there is nothing special to remark in reference to the pupil.

In tabes, one may frequently witness sclerosis of the optic nerve; the ophthalmoscopic observation is like an autopsy on the living subject. The retinal vessels are seen to be small and atrophied; the nerve has a pearly-pale, anemic aspect (nauseous papilla); these appearances are always of unfavorable augury, and the patient who presents them will be surely tabetic and blind in the course of a year or two.

In multiple sclerosis, there may be lesions of the fundus oculi, but both eyes are not irretrievably affected, and the amblyopia lasts only four or five months; at the end of this time, there is always an amelioration. Ulthoff, out of one hundred cases, noticed but one case of blindness. In this form of sclerosis, the contours of the papilla are less sharp than in the normal state; there is a sort of cloudy exudation, the vessels are atrophied; the general aspect is that of a dull, yellowish white in extreme cases.

In hysteria, there may be amblyopia, even complete amaurosis, but the modifications of the papilla noted in amaurosis are never witnessed; the functional troubles may be very pronounced, but are sure to disappear. Hysteria almost always causes a contraction of the visual field, which is concentric instead of being irregular, as is the case in locomotor ataxia. In the latter disease, the campimetric image presents notches and indentations; at the same time, there supervenes a dyschromatopsia which has quite peculiar characters. An individual, who is not affected with congenital Daltonism, will affirm that the pantaloons of the foot soldiers appear to him black; the trees, instead of being green, are to him of a grayish black color; at the same time vision for yellow and blue is still perfectly good. By and by the vision for yellow and blue ceases in its turn, the visual field contracts more and more, till white itself is no longer perceived.

In hysteria, dyschromatopsia is much less frequent than in tabes, and when it does exist, the colors do not disappear in the same order. It is first the blue which is no longer perceived, then the yellow, then the other colors successively, with the exception of red, which persists alone during a very long time.

In disseminated sclerosis, there is nothing to note respecting the visual field or the perception of colors.

The President of the French Republic has conferred on Professor von Helmholtz the Grand Cross of the Legion of Honor. This is said to be the first time since 1870 that this distinction has been conferred on a German.

# REPORT OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL HOSPITAL AND McLEAN ASYLUM FOR THE YEAR 1890.

THE trustees of the Massachusetts General Hospital and McLean Asylum, in issuing their seventy-seventh annual report, state that the past hospital year, though comparatively uneventful, has been marked by much quiet usefulness—a usefulness which has been restricted, however, by limited resources and they avail themselves of this opportunity to lay the more pressing wants before present and possible benefactors.

The summary of expenditures for patients, over and above receipts from them was:

Hospital	\$98,289.40
Asylum	13,769.98
Convalescent Home	8,329.20
	\$120,388.58

And these were met by income of Funds:

Hospital	\$97,050.08
Asylum	11,025.60
Convalescent Home	8,491.68
	\$116,567.36

And by drawing from the General Fund, or capital.	\$3,781.22
	\$120,388.58

The deficit in 1889 was much larger, having amounted to \$26,659.04. This decided change for the better leads the trustees to hope that the current year may witness, for the first time in a long period, the reduction of expenses to the limit of income.

The income of free-bed funds and free-bed annual subscriptions is reported as still claiming anxious consideration and co-operation; both have increased during the year, but the increase should become much greater to secure the service of free-beds from interruption. The actual needs of the hospital, in addition to the above, are stated to be: (1) A ward for contagious diseases, not for the admission of such diseases, but for the isolation of cases developing in the hospital; (2) An addition to the out-patient department; (3) A house for the resident physician and his family; (4) Funds for rebuilding the McLean Asylum on the estate in the country at Waverly, purchased fifteen years ago for that purpose. The indications then existing for removal make themselves felt more and more forcibly with every year's delay.

From the report of the resident physician of the hospital we learn that the number of patients in the hospital January 1, 1891, was 191; the whole number treated during the year was 3,395; of those discharged 1,149 were medical, 2,246 surgical, 2,031 were male and 1,364 were female. It will be noticed that the surgical patients, as in former years, largely predominate, being nearly two to one.

The proportion of deaths to whole number of results was 8.18 per cent. The proportion of ward beds occupied by free patients was 77 per cent., by paying patients 23 per cent. The average number of free patients was 17.4, and of these 80 were Americans and 94 were foreigners. The average time of paying patients was 2.14 weeks, and that of free patients 3.55



weeks. The average cost per patient per week in 1889 was \$13.64, in 1890 \$12.41.

From the report of the superintendent of the McLeau Asylum it is learned, that,

There were two hundred and ninety-seven cases treated during the year, representing two hundred and ninety-one persons. Of the one hundred and twenty persons admitted during the year, seventy-five were regarded as recent cases, and forty-five as chronic, or incurable.

Eighty-three persons, thirty-six men and forty-seven women, had never been in any hospital. Of the remaining thirty-seven persons, twenty-four, fourteen men and ten women, were admitted for the second time; eight persons, five men and three women, for the third time; three persons, two men and one woman, for the fourth time; one man for the fifth time; and one man for the twenty-fifth and twenty-sixth times.

Of the forty-three persons discharged recovered, thirty had never before been inmates of any hospital; and, of the remaining thirteen persons, ten had been in this asylum, two in private asylums in this State, and one in an asylum in another State. These thirteen had previously made forty-four recoveries.

The average duration of illness from the beginning of attack in all cases recovered was 8.31 months, and the average duration of their residence in the asylum was 5.17 months.

The percentage of recoveries on all admissions, of persons accounted as insane, for the year 1890, was 36.97.

The voluntary cases admitted during the year numbered fifty-eight. These represented fifty-five persons, — thirty-four men and twenty-one women. Of these, twenty-nine were cases of melancholia, five of mania, two of "fixed ideas," three of delusional insanity, four of secondary dementia, one each of paralytic, epileptic, and toxic insanity, five of general paralysis, and four were not insane. Of these fifty-five persons, three were committed after entering the asylum as voluntary cases, and two were twice admitted as voluntary cases. The fifty-eight voluntary cases admitted during the year with twenty-nine such cases remaining from previous years furnished seventeen recoveries. Thus the voluntary patients have yielded 29.3 per cent. of recoveries on the admissions of that class for 1890, thus furnishing less than their due proportion of all the recoveries.

The voluntary system continues to give accumulating evidence of its value to those who avail themselves of it, and of its ameliorating influence upon the conditions of the asylum.

The general results of the eighth year since the formal organization of the asylum training school for nurses is reported as satisfactory.

The trustees of the hospital were approached a year ago by a committee of the medical faculty of Harvard University with regard to the establishment of a clinical ward and lecture-room at the hospital, to be under the hospital administration, but affording continuous service to clinical teachers at the school and giving a voice in the nomination of appointees to the medical faculty. The trustees report that they were unable to accept the project of the committee on account of its being to some extent at variance with their usages, and it has been dropped for the present. As a temporary substitute, three months for the year were added to the four months' service of the visiting physician who is the professor of clinical medicine — one month being surrendered to him by the courtesy of each of three associates on the staff. Such an arrangement must necessarily be regarded as temporary and provisional, and can hardly satisfy the legitimate aspirations of the Medical School.

The following preamble and votes show the action of the trustees of the hospital upon the death of Dr. Henry J. Bigelow last October:

The brilliant contributions of the late Dr. Henry J. Bigelow to surgical science entitle him to rank with the great surgeons

of the world, and it is especially appropriate that the Massachusetts General Hospital should perpetuate the remembrance of his service of forty years upon its surgical staff, a service which contributed so much to the relief of human suffering, and gave the hospital a wide-spread renown. It was here, in 1846, that, with enthusiasm and courage, he took a leading part in the first demonstration of the anæsthetic property of sulphuric ether, a discovery which later made possible his method of reducing the dislocation of the hip-joint, and again his ingenious treatment by litholapaxy. It is no exaggeration to say that these improvements in surgery have made his name illustrious among the benefactors of mankind.

It is therefore, *Voted*: (1) That the operating-room of the hospital be hereafter designated as "The Henry J. Bigelow Operating Theatre," and the resident physician is instructed to have this name inscribed upon its walls. (2) That the Secretary be instructed to communicate the foregoing vote to Dr. William S. Bigelow, with the request that he will allow the trustees to have made a copy of one of the portraits of his father, to be placed in the Henry J. Bigelow Operating Theatre, in order that the pupils of the medical school in coming years may be stimulated by his achievements to a more thorough devotion to the noble profession which they have chosen to make their own.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

**SMALL-POX**, though still in several Texan towns, is rapidly on the decline. It is stated that the minister of the interior of Mexico has issued a circular to the governors of the several Mexican States, directing them to enforce compulsory vaccination.

**THE COINING OF NEW WORDS.** — An esteemed New York contemporary discusses, in a manner which would seem to indicate that he has the purity of the English language at heart, the proper formation of some new words which have become necessary on account of the birth of some new ideas; but, alas! in the very next column, in reviving an old idea (or, more properly speaking, what our contemporary's ancestors considered an old bit of humor) a word appears which hardly does credit either to his English or to his Latin. Whatever virtue may be attached to the knowledge of the proper way of pronouncing the word "plithisis," it is surely not sufficient to excuse the forcing into English of such a combination of Latin and Greek as appears in "leguminophagus." Even if this could be explained by the cosmopolitan character of the largest city on the continent, there is surely no excuse for the use of a word which represents such a variety of vegetables as legumen — if, as may be the case, beans are meant.

**"THOKA-LOSI."** — Dr. Bolton G. Corney, chief medical officer of Fiji, has described in the "Transactions of the Australasian Association for the Advancement of Science," for 1890, a mutilation practised by Fijians. A bough made from the twig of the tree called by the natives *loslosi* is passed down the urethra as far as the membranous portion, and an incision about an inch in length is made down upon it with a rude knife formed from a sharp shell, a slip of bamboo, or, where such a civilized implement can be obtained, with a piece of broken glass bottle. The operation is called *thoka-losi* — *losi*-piercing. It does not appear to be performed as a religious rite, and Dr. Corney does not believe that it is intended to render

the man sterile, which has been asserted to be the object of a similiar Australian mutilation. On the contrary, it would seem to be used merely as a method of treating such painful affections as rheumatism, catarrhal fever, pneumonia, and pleurisy, under the idea that, by incising a dependent portion of the trunk, relief will be given to the accumulation of blood which is supposed to have occurred. This view appears to be confirmed by the existence of another form of mutilation termed *targa-ngalengale*; it consists in incising the urethra from the meatus to a point just behind the frænum preputii, severing the artery; after this, as much as half-a-pint of blood may be lost, so that the operation is evidently a primitive kind of venesection. Dr. Corney states that after the graver mutilation produced by *thoka-losi* the wound soon heals, and perineal fissure seldom or never results.

#### MIDWIVES IN THE TIME OF QUEEN ELIZABETH.

—The following curious oath is recorded in the *Medical Press* as the condition upon which Mistress Eleonor Pead received a licence from the Archbishop of Canterbury, in 1567, to practise midwifery:—"I, Eleonor Pead, admitted to the office and occupation of a midwife, make oath that I will faithfully and diligently exercise the said office according to such cunning and knowledge as God has given me, and that I will be ready to help and aid as well poor as rich women being in labour and travail of child, and will always be ready both to poor and rich in exercising and executing of my said office. Also, I will not permit or suffer that any woman being in labour or travail shall name any other to be the father of her child than only he who is the right and true father thereof; and that I will not suffer any other body's child to be set, brought, or laid before any woman delivered of child in the place of her natural child, so far forth as I can know and understand. Also I will not use any kind of sorcery or incantation in the time of the travail of any woman; and that I will not destroy the child born of any woman, nor cut nor pull off the head thereof, or otherwise dismember or hurt the same, or suffer it to be hurt or dismembered by any manner of way or means. Also, that at the ministration of the sacrament of baptism in the time of necessity I will use apt and accustomed words of the same sacrament—that is to say, these words following, or the like in effect: *I christen thee in the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost*, and none other profane words, and that in such time of necessity, in baptising any infant born, and pouring water upon the head of the same infant, I will use pure and clean water, and not any rose or damask water, or water made of any confection or mixture; and that I will certify the curate of the parish church of every such baptising."

Dows in Kentucky, to avoid being buried alive, it is said that a friend approaches the corpse, and in a low whisper into the ear of the corpse, the friend says:—"Let's take a drink." If there is no response, the funeral proceed.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**CONTINUATION OF ARSENIC HEARING** before the Committee on Public Health. Henry Saltonstall, Treasurer of the Pacific Mills, said that a law prohibiting the use of arsenic would kill itself. Its use within a danger limit should be allowed, and medical testimony should fix that limit. The Pacific, Merri-mac, and Hamilton Mills would co-operate in every way to support the law, and would guarantee their goods as free from arsenic, but the law should reach in some way goods from outside this State. Most of the goods here manufactured are sold outside of Massachusetts. Dr. F. H. Brown showed the dangerous effects from exposure to arsenic. Counsel for the remonstrants submitted Dr. Brown to a very searching cross-examination. Several others, both physicians and chemists were heard, their evidence being cumulative as to the present dangers from arsenic.

**CIGARS FOR CATARRH.**—An interesting case was recently tried in a Boston municipal court, under the law preventing druggists from selling cigars on Sunday, for other than medicinal purposes. The defendant was led to believe that the purchaser had catarrh, and was suffering from bronchial catarrh and lung trouble, that he was an inveterate smoker, and really needed the cigars as a drug. The judge read the law in regard to the sale of cigars, which stated that they might be sold as a drug, and as he considered that they were such in this case he accordingly ordered that the case be dismissed.

**EMBALMING.**—The Judiciary Committee of the Massachusetts Legislature, before which a petition was brought for an order providing that no body shall be embalmed until a certificate of the cause of death has been filed, have given the petitioners leave to withdraw. We have since learned that one of the members of the committee is treasurer of an embalming company. The stalling of this measure in the committee is to be regretted. The practice of embalming as now often carried out by undertakers not only interferes with autopsies in medico-legal cases but also with those desired for purposes of diagnosis.

**THE NEW LIBRARY BUILDING AT THE BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL** was opened to the medical fraternity last Thursday evening, March 12th. The trustees of the hospital invited the members of the staffs of other Boston hospitals to a reception that evening. A very large, handsome, well-ventilated, central room is provided for the library and reception-room, with several smaller adjoining rooms for journals, for reading-rooms and other purposes. Much satisfaction was expressed at the results accomplished by the trustees.

#### NEW YORK.

**THE UNITED CHARITIES BUILDING.**—Mr. John S. Kennedy, a well-known retired banker, has announced his intention of erecting a large building at the corner of Fourth Avenue and 22d Street as a sort

of headquarters for charitable work among the poor of the city. The proposed building is to be called the United Charities Building, and will provide offices at a nominal rental for the Charity Organization Society, the Association for Improving the Condition of the Poor, the Children's Aid Society, and the New York City Mission and Tract Society. It will also provide offices at a moderate rental for other benevolent institutions, and portions of it may be rented for other purposes. It is his expectation that the rentals will more than meet all expenses of maintenance. It is estimated that the cost of the land and the erection of the new building will amount to about \$400,000.

#### HOSPITAL SATURDAY AND SUNDAY ASSOCIATION.

—The Distributing Committee of this Association have made the annual apportionment of the money collected for the hospitals. The amount collected was \$58,297, and of this \$49,000 was distributed to the various institutions represented in the Association in accordance with the number of days of treatment given to free patients in each during the year 1890. Among others: Mount Sinai Hospital, received \$6,789; St. Luke's Hospital, \$5,930; Montefiore Home for Chronic Invalids, \$5,020; German Hospital, \$4,890; Hospital for Ruptured and Crippled, \$4,677; St. Mary's Free Hospital for Children, \$2,394; Home for Incurables, \$2,276.

#### BEQUESTS UNDER THE FAYERWEATHER WILL.

The noted Fayerweather will contest has been brought to a close, and as a result an enormous amount is to be distributed among institutions of learning and hospitals. Yale University receives the largest sum, \$450,000, and the hospitals which came in for a share are the following: Woman's Hospital, \$210,000; St. Luke's Hospital, Presbyterian Hospital, and Manhattan Eye and Ear Hospital, each \$50,000; Mount Sinai Hospital, New York Eye and Ear Infirmary, Manhattan Hospital, Montefiore Home for Chronic Invalids, New York Cancer Hospital, and the Methodist Hospital, Brooklyn, each \$25,000.

**BELLEVUE HOSPITAL TRAINING SCHOOL FOR MALE NURSES**, which was established two years ago through the liberality of Mr. D. O. Mills, graduated on March 11th the first class (17 in number) to complete the course of instruction and practical work. Since the school was opened there have been in attendance 115 pupils. At present the number is 43, and applications for admission are largely in excess of this.

#### NEW YORK COLLEGE OF VETERINARY SURGEONS.

—The thirty-fourth annual commencement of this College took place March 4th, when the degree of V. S. was conferred upon 36 graduates.

**LONG ISLAND COLLEGE HOSPITAL.** — At the commencement of this Medical School held March 11th, there was a graduating class of 82, and Dr. T. Gailhard Thomas, of New York, delivered the principal address.

## Miscellany.

### AN APPARATUS FOR THE CORRECTION OF TALIPES EQUINO VARUS.

MR. DANE's apparatus for correcting talipes equino varus without tenotomy is shown in the following illustration.



A description of this apparatus will be found on page 260 of the JOURNAL of March 12th.

### FRÄNKEL'S OPINION OF KOCH'S METHOD.

At the meeting of the Berliner Medizinische Gesellschaft on February 25th, the discussion on Fränkel's address, came to an end. Professor Fränkel, in replying, said: "I am of opinion that tuberculin exercises a direct influence on those parts of the body where tubercle bacilli exist, and where they have caused changes to take place; and that this influence consists in a corrosive action with supervening necrosis. Thus I uphold my opinion that tuberculin is a specific for tuberculosis. If this be so, whence comes it that its therapeutic action is so much called in question? I think the answer is: because tuberculin (1) does not affect the tubercle bacilli, and (2) because it has some untoward by-effects." He carefully weighed the pros and cons of the tuberculin treatment, such as his own experience had made known to him, and said that though fully alive to the possible dangers of the injections, he had found the curative effect in many cases so marked, so much greater than he had yet observed to follow any other therapeutic method, that in his opinion the physician, after having carefully and conscientiously selected suitable cases, must calmly face the danger, in the same way as the surgeon does day after day.

### THE RELATION OF DISEASES OF ANIMALS TO THOSE OF MAN.

A PROMINENT place will be assigned, in the discussions of the International Congress of Hygiene, which is to be held in London next August,<sup>2</sup> to the question of how far the diseases of animals are communicable to man, and *vice versa*. The subject has been prominent lately in consequence of Koch's recent discoveries, and the appointment of a Royal Commission to investigate the subject of tuberculosis. The Organizing Com-

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal, February 28.

<sup>2</sup> See page 272 of the Journal of March 12.

mittee of the Hygienic Congress have recognized the importance of the question by setting apart a special section for its discussion, and have been successful in associating with the section gentlemen of high authority in the medical, veterinary, and agricultural world. The section proposes to consider, amongst other subjects, the infectious, contagious, parasitic, and other diseases communicable from animals to man, and *vice versa*; the methods of the propagation of diseases affecting mankind by means of animals and animal products; the infection of meat, milk, and other comestibles; and the restrictions to be placed upon the sale of infected food and movement of infected animals. On each of these questions papers will be obtained from acknowledged authorities as the basis of the debates of the section, which promise, therefore, to be of very great interest and value.

### IMPACTION OF ARTIFICIAL TEETH IN THE LARYNX.

MR. LENNOX BROWNE records a case of unrecognized impaction of artificial teeth for twenty-two months, with successful removal.<sup>1</sup> The patient was a lady, about thirty-five years of age, who had become very much emaciated. It had been considered by two gentlemen, who had used the laryngoscope, to be merely a question of diagnosis between cancer of the larynx and laryngeal phthisis. On looking down the throat with the mirror, Mr. Browne saw impacted across the larynx, fixed in each hyoid fossa, what he diagnosed to be a plate of artificial teeth. It apparently divided the larynx into two equal halves. Chloroform was given for the purpose of allaying spasm, but not to insensibility, and taking a pair of rectangular forceps he lifted the plate up on the left side; this was followed by a violent paroxysm of dyspnoea. On pushing the chloroform a little, he was enabled to withdraw the foreign body by his finger passed far down. The after-treatment consisted merely in the application of the cold coil. There was some traumatic perichondritis which impeded the left vocal cord, but the patient made a good recovery. The teeth had been lost during an attack of vomiting and dyspnoea twenty-two months previously.

### ICHTHYOL AND ITS PREPARATIONS.<sup>2</sup>

IS a communication to the Société de Médecine Pratique de Paris, Gillet de Grandmont reviews the uses and preparations of this drug.

Ichthyol itself, and especially the ichthyolates of ammonium, sodium, lithium and zinc, have been advantageously employed, both externally and internally. As a whole, ichthyol has been found to be a powerful antiphlogistic remedy. Unna has employed it particularly in skin diseases, and internally in doses of from fifteen to sixty grains. Patients, under its use, have increased in bodily weight. Zuelzer, of Berlin, has used the ichthyolates with good results in the treatment of vesical catarrh, chronic haemorrhoids, peritonitis, pyonephritis, uterine affections, and in Bright's disease. Grandmont himself reports a case of chronic cystitis, with albuminuria, in which the internal use of ichthyolate of ammonium stopped the elimination of albumen.

This preparation, in the form of solution in water or glycerine, or as an ointment, is especially employed in surgical practice, owing to its solvent action and its power of constricting the capillaries. Nussbaum affirms to have obtained good results in the treatment of erysipelas, and even in diseases of rheumatic and gonty origin. The sulpho-ichthyolate of ammonium may be given in daily doses of from fifteen to sixty grains for adults, and for children in from three to seven and a half grains.

For external use a watery solution of any of the ichthyolates may be employed in the strength of ten per cent., or in the form of an ointment, twenty-five to thirty per cent.

### THE INFLUENCE OF TOBACCO ON THE PROCESS OF DIGESTION.

YDAN-POUCHKINE<sup>1</sup> made a series of careful experiments on seven persons in good health, but who were not accustomed to tobacco. His results were as follows: Tobacco increases the quantity of the gastric juice, but diminishes its acidity. The amount of free hydrochloric acid is decreased, and consequently the digestive power of the gastric juice. Its peptonizing power is also diminished. These effects last for a certain length of time. On the other hand the movements of the stomach, and its power of absorbing are increased. Tobacco has no effect on the acidity of the urine.

### THE GERMICIDAL PROPERTIES OF BLOOD.

VON FODOR, who has already contributed some useful papers, publishes in the *Centrablatt für Bakteriologie und Parasitenkunde*, Vol. vii., No. 24, some further experiments which he has made, especially directed to ascertain under what conditions the germicidal properties of the blood are at their highest, and in what way the composition of the blood affected these properties.<sup>2</sup> The first series of researches had reference to the composition of the blood, and proved, in the first place, that arterial blood has a more destructive action on the bacteria than venous, and also that fresh blood has a more powerful action than that which has been shed for some time. Again, the germicidal power of the blood was weakened in an atmosphere consisting entirely of oxygen or carbonic acid; on the other hand, the removal of gases from the blood had no appreciable influence. The blood of rabbits, which had been poisoned by carbonic acid gas, was not fatal to the bacteria. Some interesting results were obtained in reference to the temperature of the blood. From these it would seem that the germicidal power of the blood increased with the rise of temperature, reaching its maximum at 38° to 40° C., and then again gradually diminishing. The author mentions that the individual predisposition of any animal to an infectious disease seemed to stand in direct relationship with the germicidal power of its blood. The second series of researches was directed to the influence of drugs on the power of the blood to destroy germs. Hydrochloric acid had no effect. After treatment of tartaric acid a marked decrease was noticed, and the same result was produced by quinine. Common salt and

<sup>1</sup> *Archiv für Klin. Medicin*, and *Blutologie*, January.

<sup>2</sup> *Archiv für Klin. Medicin*, March, 1890.

<sup>1</sup> *Vierteljahr.* No. 48, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> *Lancet*, February 21.

carbonate of ammonium caused a slight increase of the power, the phosphate of sodium a more marked effect, whilst the carbonates of sodium and potassium produced a very remarkable increase. From the experiments the author concluded that any drugs which cause increased alkalinity of the blood considerably raised the resisting power of the organism against the invasion of bacteria. The third of this series of experiments corroborated this supposition. Of eight rabbits inoculated with anthrax all died, whilst of nineteen which had been previously injected with soda solution only three died, thus proving the efficacy of the alkalization of the organism. Of the remaining sixteen cases a few were affected at a later date, but the majority remained perfectly free from disease.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**ROTTER'S ANTISEPTIC.**—Rotter<sup>1</sup> united in one solution a large number of antiseptics, each in a very small dose, hoping that their antiseptic effects would be cumulative, while their toxic effects would not.

R Corrosive sublimate . . . . .	gr. $\frac{1}{2}$
Common salt . . . . .	gr. lv.
Carbolic acid . . . . .	gr. xxx.
Chloride of zinc . . . . .	aa gr. lxxxv.
Sulpho-carbolic acid of zinc } . . . . .	gr. xlv.
Boric acid . . . . .	gr. ix.
Salicylic acid . . . . .	gr. ix.
Thymol . . . . .	aa gr. iss.
Citric acid } . . . . .	M.

The whole to be dissolved in a liter of water, for compresses, irrigation of wounds, etc.

**FISSED NIPPLE.**—Hirst<sup>2</sup> has found that excellent results can be secured in bad cases by the following application:

R Bismuth subnitratiss } . . . . .	aa 3 j.
Olei ricini } . . . . .	M.

Before application the nipple and surrounding skin should be carefully cleansed, and the ointment should be smeared on plentifully.

**LACTIC ACID FOR NASAL DIPHThERIA.**—Ranlin<sup>3</sup> recommends the following treatment. The membrane is detached by means of antiseptic irrigation, and the raw surfaces are covered by the following:

R Lactic acid . . . . .	grs. xxx.
Carbolic acid . . . . .	grs. xlv.
Pure glycerin . . . . .	3 j.

### Correspondence.

#### REPEAL OF CHARTER OF MEDICAL AND SURGICAL COLLEGE OF NEW JERSEY.

NEW JERSEY STATE BOARD OF MEDICAL EXAMINERS.  
JERSEY CITY, March 11, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—It affords me much pleasure to inform you that our bill repealing the charter of the Medical and Surgical College of New Jersey, has been passed by the Legislature and approved by Governor Abbott. It is hardly necessary for me to say that this Board feels that it has, in the first year of its existence, done something towards the purification of the medical profession, not only in this State, but throughout its sister States.

Yours very truly,

WILLIAM PERRY WATSON, Secretary.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending March 7, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer.	Thermometer.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	Wet't'r.	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Minimum.				
S. . . 1	30.44	20 24 16	59 53 56	N.W.	N.W.	16 9	O. . . 1.12
M. . . 2	30.53	11 18 3	81 40 65	N.	N.E.	14 8	C. . . . .
T. . . 3	30.30	21 30 12	72 78 75	N.	N.E.	10 4	S. . . . .
W. . . 4	29.89	25 23 18	100 100 100	E.	N.E.	25 23	S. . . . .
T. . . 5	29.92	23 30 17	79 63 71	N.W.	N.W.	13 19	C. . . . .
F. . . 6	30.06	27 37 18	73 61 67	W.	W.	19 9	O. . . . .
S. . . 7	30.09	34 42 25	61 47 54	N.W.	W.	6 14	O. . . . .
	30.16	30 15	69				2.27

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, hazy; S, squally; R, rain; T, threatening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. @ Mean for week.

### RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, MARCH 7, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Measles.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.
New York . . . . .	1,622,257	735	291	17.55	18.36	2.04	6.53	3.26
Chicago . . . . .	1,100,000	491	208	13.03	22.40	1.22	2.85	2.24
Philadelphia . . . . .	1,064,277	378	123	12.47	8.73	.26	5.81	1.58
Brooklyn . . . . .	852,467	368	144	14.13	20.65	1.35	6.25	3.80
St. Louis . . . . .	550,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Baltimore . . . . .	376,843	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston . . . . .	448,477	201	67	8.95	18.40	1.00	2.40	.50
Cincinnati . . . . .	325,000	120	34	10.00	26.66	—	8.33	—
New Orleans . . . . .	260,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh . . . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee . . . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington . . . . .	230,000	128	46	10.16	17.19	4.69	.78	.78
Nashville . . . . .	68,513	29	14	10.34	27.58	6.90	—	—
Charleston . . . . .	60,145	25	5	4.00	16.00	4.00	—	—
Portland . . . . .	42,000	17	4	11.26	11.76	—	—	—
Worcester . . . . .	84,000	28	9	10.71	10.71	—	3.57	3.57
Lowell . . . . .	77,696	42	19	11.90	23.81	—	—	2.38
Fall River . . . . .	74,338	25	5	4.00	8.00	—	4.00	—
Cambridge . . . . .	70,028	25	6	8.00	20.00	—	—	4.00
Lynn . . . . .	63,427	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Lawrence . . . . .	44,654	20	7	5.00	20.00	—	—	5.00
Springfield . . . . .	44,164	9	2	—	11.11	—	—	—
New Bedford . . . . .	40,705	7	0	—	14.28	—	—	—
Somerville . . . . .	40,117	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke . . . . .	35,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem . . . . .	30,801	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea . . . . .	27,909	16	4	—	18.75	—	—	—
Haverhill . . . . .	27,412	15	3	—	13.33	—	—	—
Taunton . . . . .	25,445	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newton . . . . .	24,379	7	0	42.85	11.28	—	—	—
Malden . . . . .	23,031	7	0	14.28	28.56	—	—	—
Fitchburg . . . . .	22,025	9	2	12.50	12.50	—	12.50	—
Glocester . . . . .	21,651	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham . . . . .	18,707	8	1	—	37.50	—	—	—
Pittsfield . . . . .	17,281	2	1	—	50.00	—	—	—
Quincy . . . . .	16,723	6	1	—	33.33	—	—	—
Newburyport . . . . .	13,947	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Clinton . . . . .	10,494	—	—	—	55.55	—	—	—
Hyde Park . . . . .	10,193	1	0	100.0	—	—	—	—
Peabody . . . . .	10,158	1	1	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 2,736; under five years of age 897; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 358, acute lung diseases 604, consumption 352, diphtheria and croup 127, scarlet fever 60, measles 28, typhoid fever 34, whooping-cough 24, puerperal diseases 21, diarrhoeal diseases 19, cerebro-spinal meningitis 15, erysipelas 15, malarial fever 5.

From measles New York 15, Chicago and Washington 6 each, Brooklyn 5, Boston and Nashville 2 each, Philadelphia and Charleston 1 each. From typhoid fever Chicago 14, Philadelphia 9, Boston 3, Cincinnati 2, New York, Washington, Lowell, Cambridge, Newton and Malden 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 10, Chicago 5, Brooklyn 5, Philadelphia and Boston 2 each, Washington and Nashville 1 each. From puerperal diseases New York 12, Chicago 6, Brooklyn 2, Lowell 1. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 6, New York 4, Portland 2, Philadelphia, Brooklyn and Boston 1 each. From erysipelas

<sup>1</sup> Centralbl. für Chir., 1888, No. 40.

<sup>2</sup> University Medical Magazine, March, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> Revue gen. de Clin. et de Therap.

New York and Washington 3 each, Chicago, Philadelphia, New York and Boston 2 each, Brooklyn 1. From malarial fever New York and Brooklyn 2 each, Nashville 1.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending February 28th, the death-rate was 24.1. Deaths reported 4,820; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 685, measles 150, whooping-cough 139, diphtheria 52, diarrhoea 37, scarlet fever 30, fever 23.

The death-rates ranged from 13.8 in Plymouth to 38.9 in Blackburn, Birmingham 25.2, Bradford 19.9, Leeds 28.3, Liverpool 22.7, London 23.7, Manchester 27.0, Newcastle-on-Tyne 23.1, Sheffield 24.0, Sunderland 26.7.

In Edinburgh 24.6, Glasgow 27.9, Dublin 29.4.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM MARCH 7, 1891, TO MARCH 13, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, leave of absence for two months, on surgeon's certificate of disability, is granted Major SAMUEL HORTON, surgeon. S. O. 49, Par. 7, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., February 4, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, Captain HENRY I. KAYMOND, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Newport Barracks, Ky., and assigned to duty at Fort Thomas, Ky., reporting in person to the commanding officer, Fort Thomas, and by letter to the commanding general, Division of the Atlantic. S. O. 54, Par. 18, A. G. O., Washington, March 10, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, a board of medical officers, to consist of: Colonel EDWARD P. VOLLMER, chief medical purveyor; Lieutenant-Colonel DALLAS RACHE, surgeon; Major ALFRED C. GIBARD, surgeon; and Captain CHARLES M. GARDY, assistant surgeon, is constituted to meet in New York City, on March 18, 1891, or as soon thereafter as practicable, for the examination of candidates for admission into the medical corps of the army, and such other business as the surgeon general may desire to bring before it. S. O. 52, Par. 18, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., March 7, 1891.

#### RETIREMENTS.

Lieutenant-Colonel BLUNSWOGE E. FRYER, assistant medical purveyor, February 24, 1891.

Captain JAMES A. FINLEY, assistant surgeon, having been found by an Army Retiring Board incapacitated for active service on account of disability, which is not the result of any incident of service, is, by direction of the President, wholly retired from the service this date, under the provisions of sections 1,252 and 1,275, Revised Statutes, and his name will be henceforward omitted from the Army Register. S. O. 54, Par. 2, A. G. O., Washington, March 10, 1891.

#### PROMOTIONS.

Major CHARLES R. GREENBLATT to be lieutenant-colonel and assistant medical purveyor, February 24, 1891. Captain CHARLES K. WINNA, assistant surgeon, to be major and surgeon, February 22, 1891. Captain TIMOTHY E. WILCOX, assistant surgeon, to be major and surgeon, February 24, 1891. Captain FIELD C. MINSWORTH, assistant surgeon, to be major and surgeon, February 27, 1891. Captain VALERY HAYARD, assistant surgeon, to be major and surgeon, February 27, 1891.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING MARCH 11, 1891.

G. W. KILL, passed assistant surgeon, from New York Hospital, and to the "Lancaster."

J. H. NORTON, druggist, assistant surgeon, detached from "Lancaster," and was ordered.

G. I. SMITH, assistant surgeon, from the "Independence," and to the "Medican."

GEORGE A. DUNN, assistant surgeon, from the "Medican," and to the "Independence," in charge of insane patients.

#### MEDICAL REGISTER FOR NEW ENGLAND.

THE MEDICAL REGISTER for New England asks for the names of all persons interested in the publication, by the Committee on the Registration of Facts relating to organizations, and is hereby requested to send him at once a copy of the REGISTER, now in press, and additional facts of interest, and to be taken into consideration. About four hundred hospitals, hospitals, schools and other organizations are to be included, more than three thousand individual records must be included. The REGISTER will probably be published in May.

#### SOCIETY NOTICES.

**BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.**—A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, March 23, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Readers: Dr. J. L. Putnam, "The Pathology and Treatment of Neuralgia of the Fifth Pair." Illustrated with Pathological Specimens. Dr. C. J. Blake, "Otagia."

G. G. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

**CONGRESS OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.**—The second triennial meeting will be held in Washington, D. C., on September 22, 23, 24 and 25, 1891. The preliminary programme of subjects for report and discussion is as follows:

*Tuesday Afternoon*, September 22d, at 3 o'clock. Conditions Underlying the Infection of Wounds, Including a Discussion of Disinfection with Reference to Treatment of Wounds, of the Relation of Bacteria to Suppuration, of the Resistance of Tissues to the Multiplication of Bacteria, and of the Effects of Antiseptic Agents on Wounds. Referee, Dr. William H. Welch, of Baltimore. Professor of Pathology in Johns Hopkins University. Co-Referee, Dr. Roswell Park, of Buffalo, Professor of Surgery in the Buffalo Medical College. The discussion will be adjourned, if necessary, until Friday afternoon.

*Wednesday Afternoon*, September 23d, at 3 o'clock. The Late Manifestations of Syphilis. Referee, Dr. Phineas S. Conner, of Cincinnati, Professor of Surgery in the Medical College of Ohio; Co-Referee, Dr. Abner Post, of Boston, Instructor in Venereal Diseases and Syphilis in Harvard University.

*Wednesday Evening*, September 23d, at 8 o'clock. The President's Address. To be followed by a reception.

*Thursday Afternoon*, September 24th, at 3 o'clock. Fibroid Processes (Chronic Interstitial Inflammation, Sclerosis); their Pathology and Etiology, with Special Reference to the Influence of Diathesis and Heredity. Referee, Dr. Alfred L. Loomis, of New York City, Professor of Pathology and the Practice of Medicine in the University of the City of New York; Co-Referee, Dr. William Osler, of Baltimore, Professor of Medicine in Johns Hopkins University.

*Friday Afternoon*, September 25th, at 3 o'clock. If necessary, the discussion on the Conditions Underlying the Infection of Wounds, etc., will be resumed.

S. WEIR MITCHELL, M.D., President.

WILLIAM H. CARMALT, M.D., Sec'y, New Haven, Conn.

#### DEATHS.

WARREN JACOB WHITNEY, M.D., M.M.S.S., died in Dorchester, March 11th, aged eighty years.

ABEL C. LIVERMORE, M.D., M.M.S.S., of Stow, died March 15th, aged sixty-eight. He was struck by a train while crossing a railroad track, and died within an hour.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Transactions of the Iowa State Medical Society for the Year 1890.

Abdominal Surgery. Gynecological Memoranda. By John R. Haynes, M.D. Reprints.

A New Operation for Spasmodic Wry-Neck. By W. W. Keen, M.D., Philadelphia, Pa. Reprint, 1891.

Prevention and Cure of Disease. By G. P. Conn, A.M., M.D., President State Board of Health, Concord, N. H. Reprint, 1891.

Annual Report on Laws Regulating Medical Practice. By Richard J. Dugglison, A.M., M.D., Secretary of the Academy. Reprint, 1890.

Report of the Trustees of the Rhode Island Hospital, presented to the Corporation at its Twenty-seventh Annual Meeting, November 12, 1890.

The Barbarity of Circumcision as a Remedy for Congenital Abnormality. By Herbert Snow, M.D., etc. London; J. & A. Churchill, 1890.

The Relation of Life Insurance to Inebriety. By T. D. Crothers, M.D., Superintendent Walnut Lodge Hospital, Hartford, Conn. Reprint, 1891.

Quiz-Compend. A Compend of Gynecology. By Henry Morris, M.D., with forty-five illustrations. Philadelphia; P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

Annual Report of the Health Department of the City of Baltimore to the Mayor and City Council of Baltimore, for the Fiscal Year ending December 31, 1890.

A Case of Intra-cranial Neoplasm with Localizing Eye Symptoms: Position of Tumor Verified at Autopsy. By Charles A. Oliver, M.D., of Philadelphia. Reprint, 1891.

Rupture of the Membrana Tympani by Injection of Warm Water into the Auditory Canal for the Removal of Impacted Cerumen. By S. Latimer Phillips, M.D., of Savannah, Ga.

**Address.****REGULATION OF THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE IN RHODE ISLAND.<sup>1</sup>**

BY J. FREDERICK HALLER, M.D.,

*Member of the Committee on Legislation of the Rhode Island Medical Society.*

**MR. CHAIRMAN AND GENTLEMEN OF THE COMMITTEE:**—As one of the members of the Committee on Legislation of the Rhode Island Medical Society, and having given the subject of Medical Legislation some thought, study and attention, I desire to ask your indulgence for a few minutes to certain facts and arguments bearing directly and indirectly on the object of this bill.

In nothing is the progress of the age more marked than in the spread of learning. General knowledge is not only becoming more widely diffused among the people, but the natural, specific and higher sciences—many of which are collateral to that of medicine—have developed enormously. Progress in medicine and its collateral branches has been so great, it has been so amplified and specialized, that its mastery in its entirety is almost impossible, even for the ablest and best equipped. We must therefore admit, that no one is adequately prepared to successfully take up the study of such an elaborate and technical subject who does not already possess a fair, if not liberal, general education.

Fundamental training of the mind is necessary to higher studies. In no science is this more true than in the study of medicine. Physicians are the guardians of the health of the people,—health, the richest and grandest possession a man or woman has, be he or she rich or poor, learned or ignorant, the most prominent or the humblest of our citizens. Thomas Carlyle says: "Our health is to be constantly attended to, and regarded as the very highest of temporal things. No achievement in the world is equal to perfect health. What to it are nuggets and millions." No man, no matter how bright he may be by nature, be he the seventh son of a seventh son, or claim other supernatural and inherited gifts, can properly master or even understand modern medicine, unless he is well educated. Can any member of the legal profession present in this room point me out a man who would have the audacity to come before our courts to practise law, without a knowledge of law? And if he did, how do you suppose he would be treated by the learned judges? Has ever a historian attained any prominence who was not a scholar? Has ever a statesman risen above the level of his colleagues unless he was a man with a cultured mind? And so it has been and is, in every walk of life. Can a carpenter build a house without the necessary tools and knowledge? How can any one understand and advise in all the ailments to which the human flesh is heir without any intellectual and practical training? How can any one know disease, departure from normal, if he does not know what the normal is?

We lay a solid foundation first, if we are to erect a building; and why should not every man or woman who wishes to practice the healing art lay a solid foundation for their life-work by a thorough study of physics, chemistry, anatomy, physiology, *materia medica*, etc.?

A child must creep before he can walk. Educators are constantly at work to raise the professional standard, but they are unable to do so alone; the principal remedy lies with the various State Legislatures in creating independent and impartial boards to examine into the qualifications of aspirants to be entrusted with the health and lives of the people.

The constitutionality of enacting such laws by the States, was forever settled by the United States Supreme Court in the case of *Dent vs. the State of West Virginia*, in January, 1889.

The principal arguments against legislation of this kind in past years have been: (1) Class legislation; (2) Interference with individual rights; (3) Affording protection to doctors; (4) Creating a monopoly.

I may briefly answer that legislation of this nature belongs to the police powers of the State. If we consider this to be class legislation, then any and all bills to tax and license venders, traders, peddlers and travelling merchants come under the same head. Any law regulating insurance companies, banking institutions, and corporations of all kinds does the same. Our license-law for the regulation of the liquor traffic is then class legislation of the most pronounced kind; so with prohibitory amendments. Every time you incorporate a business firm, a society, a church, you legislate for classes. The Pharmacy Act and the Dental Law were then legislation for classes. This bill, which tends to regulate the practice of medicine in this State, is no more class legislation than any legislative enactment heretofore mentioned, but belongs clearly to the police powers of the State. Does this bill interfere with individual rights? Do you believe in knocking a man down, in afterwards kicking him and running away with his money, because he is sick and unable to defend himself? If this is individual rights, the police powers of the State ought to protect him from such individual wrongs.

In regard to protecting the doctors, and creating for us a monopoly this bill does nothing of the kind, for ignorant quacks produce much sickness and mischief; and as the appointing power is left to the governor's discretion, we may expect an impartial board, that will give fair consideration to any respectable interests. There is an inherent principle of justice and force in the regulation of the practice of medicine by the State; and States without any laws in this particular will surely have all the professional garbage, all the medical refuse from other bordering States with restrictive laws, dumped upon them, and the question of self-preservation will sooner or later compel the citizen and the legislator to protect themselves by the only remedy open to them—medical legislation.

Ex-Governor John M. Hamilton, of Illinois, said in one of his early reports to the Illinois State Legislature:

"The object of the Medical Practice Act was primarily a police-regulation. Incidentally it was educational. Primarily the purpose of the law was to rid the State of incompetent, ignorant and dangerous mountebanks and quacks, who were carrying on a fraudulent and nefarious business by all manner of deceit in a pretended practice of medicine among the people.

"It was to protect the lives, the health, the morals and the property of the people of the State from the shameless depredations of swindlers and adventurers who, by all manner of false representations and decep-

<sup>1</sup> Remarks before the Committee on Special Legislation of the State Senate of Rhode Island, at the public hearing, March 23, upon the "Medical Bill" introduced by Senator Brown from Providence.

tive promises, were taking advantage of the misfortunes of the people in sickness and ailments of all kinds to still further injure their health, endanger their lives and rob them of their money.

"Incidentally the law was designed to require a reasonable amount of education to fit one for the practice of medicine before he should be allowed to enter that profession, so directly and intimately connected with the lives, the health and the happiness of the people."

Sixteen years ago only one State had a medical license law. To-day nearly all the States have more or less stringent laws. North Carolina led the way in 1859. Kentucky came next in 1874. Nevada in 1875, California and Texas in 1876. Alabama and Illinois in 1877. Kansas and New York between 1877 and 1880. In 1881 nine States and one Territory enacted such laws, namely: Arizona, Arkansas, Colorado, Connecticut, Florida, Georgia, Nebraska, New Jersey, Pennsylvania and Wisconsin. About the only States now remaining without any kind of laws regulating the practice of medicine, are Rhode Island, Massachusetts, Maine, Connecticut, Kansas, and also the Territory of Utah. The general tendency of this legislation is towards securing a recognized standard of professional attainments, the best evidence of which is by an examination by a State Board of Medicine. There are to-day 450 physicians in the State of Rhode Island, and of these 248 belong to Providence alone. In this number are not included all those who practice the healing art, unknown outside of their immediate circles. This is more than is necessary to supply the legitimate demand for professional services, and a great number of these are not earning a comfortable livelihood from legitimate professional exertion.

Need we stop to dwell upon the demoralizing effect of the overproduction of practitioners, demoralizing equally to the individual, to the profession and to the public. Dr. John H. Rauch, Secretary of the Illinois State Board of Health, comes to the following conclusions:

"(1) That the best interests of the public welfare demand the highest attainable standard of educational qualifications, skill and ability as well as professional and personal honor, integrity and morality, among those engaged in the practice of medicine.

"(2) That in order to secure such a standard it is the duty of the State to exercise the inherent plenary power and authority which it possesses for the protection and promotion of the public welfare.

"(3) That uniform State laws, exacting of every one aspiring to practice medicine proof of personal fitness and professional competency, would prove the most potent agency in improving the standard of medical education and in enhancing the dignity and usefulness of the medical profession."

Allow me to briefly remind you of the dangers of having *no* or *no laws* protecting the health and lives of the people:

Our statute-books are crowded with provisions to protect the people from external violence, the murderer's bullet and knife. We have an army and a navy to protect us from assaults from foreign nations, and State militia to quell disturbances at home. The police on our streets serve the same purpose. Of late, with the advance of civilization, has come the establishment of health officers and boards of health to collect and record vital statistics; to look after the hygienic

condition of our homes, streets, alleys; to examine our food and drink, and detect adulteration; in short, to protect the people from a large class of dangers. The passage of the Pharmacy Act a few years ago was an admission on the part of the people that protection was needed in this direction. So with the Act that established our Board of Health.

Laws have been passed of late years, providing for the inspection and condemnation of diseased meat and cattle; also to discover adulteration of milk and food; although the laws have been but little enforced for the want of appropriation. And so on, step by step, have the representatives of the people awakened to the necessity of greater protection by law from the dangers to the lives of our citizens from causes within.

But, gentlemen, after you have legislated to examine impure food and milk; to prevent the spread of infectious diseases; to properly transport and bury the dead; to construct sewers and channels to remove impurities from our public places, streets and houses; to remove small-pox patients to isolated hospitals; for the proper care of the insane; for the proper rearing and care of the young people in our schools, — after you have enacted all these laws, you think that the community is safe; that you can fold your hands, and view with complacency the completeness of our statute-book.

But the community is not safe! Allow me to ask, Who are the guardians of all this? Who knows whether the sites of your houses are undrained or damp; whether your cellars and basements are damp, unventilated, unclean or not? Who can tell whether your cesspools, sinks and drains are foul, untrapped, leaky or not; whether privies are overflowing, improperly located or not; if the water-closets are in proper shape; whether your yards are damp, unclean or filthy; if your water-supply from cistern or wells is bad or not; whether your meat is full of tuberculous or other disease germs; if the milk, food and water is fit to consume? Who is to say whether a man is dangerous to public safety or not; if he suffers from insanity in any of its various forms, or perhaps infectious disease, perhaps leprosy, yellow fever, cholera, small-pox? Your answer is, Oh, of course, my family doctor! Well, who is your family doctor? Is there a single sentence in our public statutes that explains the meaning in the eyes of the law of the State of the word, physician. Webster defines him as a man "who practises physic, a doctor of medicine." What does the State of Rhode Island define him to be?

The pages of history have recorded the calamitous epidemics of the past; the plague at Athens and London; the sweating sickness of mediæval times; the ravages of cholera, small-pox and yellow fever. These are not to be appeased by diplomacy alone; *applied science only* can eradicate pestilence and your cheated, maltreated, hard-laboring physicians are constantly at work to solve these great problems. There is no political power or nation in the world that cares to provoke hostilities with the United States, in spite of our defenceless coasts; but against an epidemic, gentle men, we are indeed poorly protected.

Three years ago we were in a constant dread of Asiatic cholera gaining a foothold on our continent. A popular cry at once went up: "Give us quarantine regulations so strict that the deadly enemy may be



kept out." And it was kept out, through the labors of our sanitarians and physicians.

How about the yellow fever in Florida? The State authorities were unable to cope with the grim invader, and the United States Marine-Hospital Service was called upon to assist. Had the State of Florida had a strong and well-regulated Board of Health with ample powers and appropriations, and ample quarantine protection along the coast, the fever might have been kept out, or at least restricted to one locality, instead of invading the whole State and causing losses of life and property that only time can remedy.

I can assure you, gentlemen, from personal observation, that none, among the professions in Europe is so highly respected, so jealously guarded and so amply regulated by their respective governments, as the medical profession. Over there, they aim to produce a scientific physician, not a practical practitioner only.

With this I do not mean to say, that our seats of learning should imitate Europe entirely, for there the governments control and support educational institutions and the liberal professions as well. In America, the republican spirit of our social and political institutions is opposed to centralization of that kind. But as the liberal professions are here part of the public, and so intimately connected with the people, we feel we have a right to call your attention to existing evils.

The New York *Tribune* says: "Physicians are almost the only members of the community who do not make money out of their important discoveries. It is a point of honor among them to allow the whole world to profit by their researches when they find a new remedy for widespread disease. Their reward is in the benefit which the sick and helpless receive, and in the gratitude, which should not be stinted, of the community at large."

The Minneapolis *Tribune* follows in the same line: "The greatest and best medical and surgical discoveries have been free gifts to suffering humanity the moment their value has been demonstrated. The use of anæsthetics, the principle of vaccination, new or improved operations in surgery, new drugs and methods of treatment, have invariably become the common property of the faculty from the hour of their discovery."

The Dental Law, it is generally acknowledged, has operated favorably in this State.

In concluding, I cannot help but think, that we will live to see the day when America, after having given the world the guiding example of popular government, will lead the world of science and art as it does that of politics. But this time cannot come until the people are awakened to a just appreciation of having educated and skilled members of the liberal professions, and when the private citizen shall begin to demand that a professional man shall be a gentleman and a scientist, and do all he can to aid thereto; then will America take her just place among the nations in science and art.

Medical science is of slow historical and consistent growth; even what we term superstitions, fallacies, theories, schools or sects, do not disturb the steady, onward march of medical science.

Mr. Depew, at a recent meeting of the G. A. R. Encampment here, said: "Whatever success I have had in life, whatever pleasure I have got out of life, has come from the fact, that my old Dutch father gave me a liberal education in a Yankee college. I know of no better endowment, no nobler avenue to success

than to obtain all the education that the country affords."

I respectfully ask of you, Mr. Chairman and Gentlemen of this Committee, as representatives of the Honorable Senate and the people of Rhode Island, to give your early attention to this bill before you, and do your duty to the people and the profession as upright and honorable, wide-awake and liberal-minded men, who cannot be either frightened by the howls of ignorance and deceit, or coerced by other considerations, from the duty you plainly owe to a suffering public, to do all in your power to promote the passage of this bill.<sup>2</sup>

## Original Articles.

### THE OUTCOME OF PERSONAL EXPERIENCE IN THE APPLICATION OF HYPNOTISM AND HYPNOTIC SUGGESTION.<sup>1</sup>

BY HAMILTON OSGOOD, M.D., OF BOSTON.

THERE is a popular feeling that, once hypnotized, a patient is thereafter in the control of the physician, a subject of his will, a sort of victim, as it were. This idea has arisen wholly from evil use of hallucinability, and would greatly puzzle any one of my hypnotic patients. Why? Because they know perfectly well that in the treatment there is no such thing as yielding their wills to mine. From the outset they realize that I ask nothing of the kind, that I merely request them to go to sleep, so that in that state suggestion may more easily arouse functional activity. Again, because I never attempt to learn what I might cause by any suggestion touching a patient's hallucinability. That region is never invaded. It is the suggestion of hallucinations, and nothing else which puts a patient at the mercy of the operator.

I have a patient who has stammered since childhood. He has tried every sort of treatment at home and abroad. My suggestions have been directed toward the mental part of the brain because I concluded that the muscles of speech and respiration of themselves do not stammer, but that the patient's mind does, and hence the nature of my suggestions. The result is that nothing else has ever helped my patient as this treatment is doing. That is his own assertion.

No such result could be reached in the waking state, therefore, I want the medium of sleep for my suggestions. But it never occurs to me, nor to my patient, that he is yielding his will to mine. Nor is he. For, I suggest to my patient what he requests of me. Therefore, if will be yielded, it is my will and not his, which yields.

My patients come to me for this treatment as indifferently as they would come for an application to the throat, or for electricity. They repose in perfect calmness to which, after the needed suggestions touching their ailments, I leave them for a length of time according with the nature of the case. At the expiration of that period, I repeat the suggestion and the patients awake in absolute quietude, invariably refreshed by the repose, and as fully independent of my will as if I had never seen them.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, January 26, 1891. Concluded from page 280.

<sup>2</sup> For draft of proposed bill see page 322 of the Journal.

The young woman whom I brought before this Society in March last, and who then showed instantaneous automatic obedience to all suggestions, is now almost wholly unsusceptible to hypnotism, and is in blooming health. This patient certainly has not become a creature of my will.

If hypnotism be "distinctly harmful" it is singular that in a prolonged daily practice of it, I have seen nothing but beneficial results and increase of vigor, mental as well as bodily.

This naturally applies to the cases which were susceptible to the treatment. A few of my patients, much to their disappointment, could not be hypnotized. In other cases the ailment did not yield to the treatment, for hypnotism will not relieve all persons. But with these few exceptions my patients have been relieved and remain so, as many letters attest. I quote one here, first saying that the gentleman enclosed a newspaper clipping which gave the inevitable and foolish assertions of Kerr as the conclusions of the British Medical Association with reference to hypnotism:

DEAR DOCTOR:—I enclose a statement of what the British Medical Association thinks of hypnotism. It is a pity that you have to be annoyed by anything of this sort.

In my own case I have to report complete cure of the trouble for which you treated me. Not a single instance of desire to use the drug has occurred during this "hay-fever" season, and there were only two days (at intervals) on which I felt "hay-fever" sensations. There has been a steady gain in weight, notwithstanding the extremely hot weather of July and August, and a general toning up of the system which is extremely gratifying.

This letter was written three months after cessation of the treatment. The case was one of cocaine habit of two years' duration, the patient having expended large sums of money upon the drug, and become a complete victim. Cocaine was used in the first instance for relief of autumnal catarrh, from the effect of which the patient was never free at any time of the year. I saw him recently, six months having elapsed. He had gained twenty pounds in weight, and had not the slightest desire for cocaine. Moreover, the catarrhal annoyances, itching and burning of the nasal passages, had not returned. In this case the patient reached only the first degree of somnolence. He was merely sleepy.

Grasset, of Paris, has said he prefers the lighter degrees of hypnotic influence, believing the suggestions are then most effective. It is these degrees which Charcot declares are not hypnotism. The case I have quoted disproves this assertion.

What other treatment could produce the same effect in a similar space of time (two weeks) in relieving a bad drug habit and protecting the patient against catarrhal misery, of which for years he had stood in such fear?

Another case was that of an aged person who has suffered during several years from rheumatic gout. The patient could not sleep without opium, and yet dreaded it. Hypnotic suggestion did but little permanently to the painful and deformed joints, but the opium having been stopped at once, suggestion gave the patient quiet nights. Suddenly discontinuing the treatment he made no difference. The nightly sleep continued.

In Mr. La Caze's case of intemperance came into my hands. The patient had drunk steadily for twenty

years, had ruined his home and kept wife and children in terror. A typical case of uncontrollable dipsomania. He readily responded to hypnotism and received five applications of suggestion on consecutive days. I was then obliged to leave town for the summer, fully expecting to resume treatment of this patient in October. The result exceeded my hopes. The patient's sister has recently called upon me to tell me that not once since I last saw him has her brother touched alcohol. His companions have vainly tried to tempt him, even sending liquor to him. But he has not only not been tempted, but expresses a positive dislike for anything alcoholic. I have just seen the patient himself. His appearance shows great gain in health. A very restless sleeper for many years, his nights are now perfectly tranquil. In reply to a question he said that once only during the past twenty years he passed six months without drinking, but that this period was one of constant daily fight with his craving for whiskey. Whereas, since last May (eight months) he has not experienced the slightest desire for alcohol.

A brother of the foregoing was an even worse case because of his excessively nervous and irritable temperament. He was sent to me as a forlorn hope. Coming at the close of a heavy debauch of twelve days he was (to use his own words) "ready to do anything for a drink of whiskey." His tremulous condition was very noticeable. After twenty minutes hypnosis, and the needed suggestion, he looked like another man; his hand was as steady as mine, and he said with great emphasis that his wish for a drink was gone. He also received five applications of suggestions. I have not seen him since, but his sister has just told me that she can hardly believe the change that has occurred in this brother who, all supposed, would not be influenced even by hypnotism. In view of such benefits as these there is not a strong appeal on behalf of hypnotic suggestion?\*

I do not propose, in this paper, to give a list of my cases, having detailed these four as examples of what hypnotic suggestion can do and what nothing else can accomplish as beneficently in the same time, if at all. On the other hand I should mention that another case of intemperance was one of the few exceptions to permanent results, which I have already mentioned. This gentleman received a prolonged treatment and went to smash again ten weeks later. It should be said, however, that his normal life is one of great unhappiness. This may have overbalanced the influence of hypnotic suggestion. Moreover, in this case there is hardly an atom of manly pluck, and the moral tissue is largely pathological in character.

Another case occurs to me which I mention because of its singularly close analogy with cases in which an impression is apt to be made upon the patient's organism, during the waking state, by the remarks of the medical attendant. Just before I saw the case in question, I was talking with a physician whose mind, it seemed to me, was not quite clear as to the meaning of the influence of suggestion upon a hypnotized person, and I asked him whether, when he discovered a serious cardiac lesion, he told the patient of it. He replied that he did not. Asking him why he did not do so, he replied: "Because of the possibly ill effect upon the patient's heart of such an announcement."

\* Six weeks later the patient called upon me to assure me that he was as free from a craving for whiskey as if he had never heard of it.

The obvious reply was: "There you have the rationale of hypnotic suggestion in a nutshell. But with this difference: If your patient were hypnotized, a suggestion would act the more strongly and directly because there would be in the patient no mental obstacles as might be the case if he were awake."

Shortly afterward I was consulted by a lady in whose pulse the sixth beat regularly intermitted, and the lady complained of sudden attacks of faintness. Hypnotizing her to the first degree, I made impressively and repeatedly the suggestions that the heart would beat with vigor and perfect regularity, and that all intermission would cease. During the next ten minutes I held the wrist and counted the pulse. After two minutes had elapsed it intermitted only at the twelfth beat. After three minutes more only the twenty-sixth beat fell out. At the end of ten minutes the pulse was decidedly stronger and perfectly regular. At the expiration of twenty minutes I aroused the patient, who expressed a sense of great relief, and of vigor she had not known for many days. Before she left my room I again consulted her pulse. It was firm, steady and perfectly regular. On the following day the new strength remained and the pulse intermitted only at the sixty-ninth beat. Suggestion again restored its regularity.

This case reminds one of Van Rentergham and Van Eeden's assertion<sup>6</sup> that "with almost only one exception, namely, surgery, we do not know of any remedy which is able to rival in its favorable results, that which we practice — hypnotic suggestion. No other remedy is capable of arousing directly the curative process. In using drugs we have to contend ourselves with placing the organism in the best conditions for the operation of the *restitutio ad integrum*."

Let it be understood that I do not use hypnotism on all my patients. I apply it in those cases in which it seems to be better and more useful than other forms of treatment, and I frequently combine suggestion with a remedy which will continue the effect of the suggestion.

I have hoped that by this time I might give personal experience in the use of suggestion as an anæsthetic, but circumstances have not provided the needed opportunity to make this use of it. Where it can thus be applied, hypnotic suggestion is naturally preferable to ether, for it disposes of the necessity of consulting the condition of the patient's heart, does not deprive him of the meal previous to the operation, and is not followed by nausea, vomiting, and the depressing sequelæ of the use of ether. There is much to be said upon this matter, but I reserve it for another occasion.

Hypnotic anæsthesia has been useful to me in examination of and applications to the uterus, in cases in which the introduction of the speculum and of the uterine probe, caused exquisite pain. In these cases the patients were wholly unconscious of suffering, and instead of leaving the chair tired, lame and uncomfortable, were rested and free from discomfort of any sort.

I have applied hypnotism in three cases of labor. I say in three cases because I attempted it in three. But in two of these labor was well advanced in one and nearly completed in the other, and I had never before seen the patients, so that hypnotism was out of the question, for, in such use of this remedy, the patient should be hypnotized at least once, and it were

better if it were done several times at different periods preceding labor. This would prepare the patient, make her familiar with the process, and thus avoid difficulty and delay in producing hypnosis, even after labor had commenced. Whereas, to attempt to hypnotize a patient unexpectedly, after the pains have appeared, would be unfair to the treatment and probably unsuccessful. The patient's mind would be too preoccupied by agitation and suffering. If, however, she have already experienced the quieting and restful effect of the hypnotic sleep, being previously possessed by the hope that it would save her all consciousness of pain, she would welcome it when labor set in.

So it was in my third case. These opportunities to use hypnotism were courteously offered me by Dr. W. L. Richardson at the Lying-in Hospital. I had seen the patient on the previous day, and found her so susceptible to hypnotism that in this case I expected an easy success.

In the waking state I prepared the patient's mind to hope for a painless labor during the hypnotic sleep, so that when I was called to her, notwithstanding she had been three hours in labor (she was a primipara) she fell asleep at a word. The suggestion was then made that the labor would continue vigorously, but that the patient would be unconscious of pain. During the two succeeding hours the pains followed each other rapidly. There were reflex effects shown in writhing and rolling about, and the patient groaned and made outcries. Between the pains I said to her: "You cannot make any sounds whatever." It was curious and interesting to observe the result. The patient rolled about and set the muscles, but did not make the slightest sound. At the end of two hours she came out of the sleep, probably because I had not suggested that it should continue. This ought to be done at brief intervals. In this case the hypnosis apparently was so profound that I did not consider further suggestion needful. On being questioned as to whether she could remember having had pain, she replied that she could not recall any sense of suffering whatever. I at once put her to sleep again, but this time the hypnosis was less profound, probably because pains had become very sharp and frequent, and I had allowed the patient to pass through one while awake. This undoubtedly preoccupied her mind when I again suggested sleep. However that may be, she woke again twenty minutes later and begged me not to put her to sleep again because she could now feel the pain, and yet could not help herself. This signified an imperfect hypnosis and I left the patient awake.

If this case had been a multipara she probably would, after the application of hypnosis, have passed through the labor without consciousness of pain. It was a tedious first labor, for four hours later the patient was still undelivered.

This instance gave satisfactory evidence of the usefulness of hypnotic suggestion during very severe pain. I am, however, inclined to agree with Gascord<sup>6</sup> of Paris, who expresses the opinion that to be actually useful in labor hypnosis must be carried to a profound degree. Even then, the suggestion of anæsthesia, the assertion that no pain will be felt must constantly be renewed.

This was done by Mesnet<sup>6</sup> in a case published in 1887. At the moment of expulsion the patient experienced pain, but on waking did not remember it and was much surprised that the affair was completed.

<sup>6</sup> Comptes Rendus.

<sup>6</sup> Comptes Rendus.

Cases, however, have been reported of women who have been delivered during a mental condition in which, although hypnotized, they were conscious of what was going on about them, but still experienced no sense of pain. In these cases suggestions that no pain would be felt during labor, had been frequently repeated previous to the confinements. This is only a proof that anaesthesia is not confined to any special stage of hypnosis, but may exist in the lighter forms of somnolence.

To turn our attention now to another topic: Having been told by a physician who was abroad during the past summer, that in Europe, as a general thing, the interest in hypnotism had nearly died out, I wrote to Professor Forel, of the University of Zürich and physician-in-chief to the Asylum for the Insane of that city, asking him if this were true. Allow me to read a translation of his reply:—

DEAR DOCTOR:—The American physician, who gave you such false information, has himself become hypnotized, that is, he is under the influence of the suggestion of the old fogies, called authorities (*die alte Zöpfe genannt Autoritäten*), whose tranquillity of mind is disturbed by everything which is new, and who, therefore, after the manner of the pope, without previous examination, have issued an *a priori* anathema against the new and perturbing researches. Otherwise, he could not assert such nonsense at a time when Moll's book upon hypnotism is celebrating the appearance of its second edition; when Bernheim is just publishing a new book upon hypnotism, suggestion and psychotherapeutics, with a mass of fresh statistics; when Wetterstrand, of Stockholm, is issuing his fine work in German, through one of our first publishers, a book filled with impressive material and careful criticism; when Scholz and I, both presidents of the first two sittings of Neurological Section of the *Deutschen Naturforscher Versammlung* in Bremen, gave such decisive results of the Nancy School of practice as easily silenced the opposition which we have experienced; when a large subscription for the aged Liébeault is being made, and when he has just issued an entirely new work; when the *Deutsche Dichtung* calls for scientific opinions upon the subject; when, also, my little work upon hypnotism is just appearing in its second German edition, and is already being translated into Russian, Polish and Swedish; when, finally, Ringier is about to publish through Lehmann, of Munich, a very scientific and statistical work upon his experience in hypnotic suggestion; and, further, Lloyd Tuckey (and many others) in England, Velandier in Sweden, Levinson and others in St. Petersburg, Van Eeden, Van Renterghem and de Yong in Holland, Freud in Vienna, Morselli in Italy, Voigt, Nouné, Sperling, Schrenck-Notzing, Munsterberg, Moll, Hirt, Dessoir and others in Germany, Ringier, Brunner and Ladame in Switzerland, Fontan, Séguard, Bérillon, Briard, Voisin, Bardon and others in France, etc., etc., have now gathered so many favorable results that doubt would cease if the majority of people were not so indolent, slow thinking and so credulous in their faith in "they say" authorities.

The charm of novelty have disappeared, but in their place have come ripened experience and statistical results. Read the books I have mentioned, and it will be clear to you, I am sure, that your wise countryman.

Search for the statement that, in general, European interest in hypnosis has ceased.

Professor Ford continues: "Injurious consequences of suggestion I have never seen, although I have hypnotized at least four hundred persons. It is only through the Charcot-Braid method of fixation of the eyes that hysterical attacks occur according to the Nancy method."

One does not any longer nowadays talk about vaccination and the theories of Darwin. They are now understood and accepted as they are. Nevertheless they are held to be correct in connection with hypnosis. It has lost the attrac-

tion of novelty, but still possesses the value of scientific truth, and will hold its place with increasing tenacity.

Yours, etc.,

A. FOREL.

In conclusion, I wish again to allude to the feeling that hypnotism is dangerous.

If it be applied with the necessary technical understanding and the proper suggestions, the causation of hallucinations being avoided, and if the patient be treated with the gentleness and consideration which is always shown a patient under any other circumstances, I distinctly deny that danger attends the use of hypnotism. I do not speak from hearsay, but from a moderately large experience. It is easy to see how harm could arise where a susceptible patient is used as a plaything for the creation of hallucinations, day in and day out, at the sweet will of medical students and of physicians indifferent to all else than their own amusement, indulgence of curiosity or a desire to watch effects.

Charcot's patients are trained, *strained* one may say, to the highest degree and by startling and exhaustive methods. It is no wonder that he sees nervous disturbance among them, and that they became mere puppets.

Charcot, therefore, declares that only hysterical subjects or persons of what he calls "a peculiar nervous make up," can be hypnotized, and that hypnotism will create hysteria. This is curiously refuted by all the statistics published by men who hypnotize according to the Nancy methods, men whose united testimony refers to hundreds of patients to Charcot's one. This is my experience, and further, while the larger number of my patients have been non-hysterical, among them strong men, those who were hysterical, and have responded to the treatment, have become free from the nervous ailment.

Is there no argument in Bernheim's decided assertion, after more than nine years of large experience, that he never has seen one case in which harm of any sort has resulted? He shows how harm could be caused, but also that it is wholly unnecessary. I can show that harm has been caused by the use of baths, but does one stop bathing? Liébeault has used hypnotic suggestion during thirty years of large practice and he pronounces its proper application harmless. It is singular that mere prejudice strikes stronger roots in some minds than simple truth.

The fact is, however, that the laity is more independent of the opinion of the physician than once was the case. People will decide for themselves, and the very results of hypnotic suggestion will be sufficient proof.

A well-known physician, who is a good hater of hypnotism, but who, of course, has not used it himself, else he would have another opinion, said to a relative of a patient whose case I have mentioned, that hypnotism was hurtful.

"Yes," was replied, "but there is my cousin, who for twenty years was constantly intemperate and now cannot be made to touch liquor, and his health has greatly improved. This was the result of hypnotism. That is proof enough for me."

Can any fair-minded man fail to see the great value of the treatment in view of such results? One can merely quietly continue the use of a remedy which, in many senses, nothing can replace, and let prejudice take care of itself.

No physician, who practically has followed the

methods of the Nancy School, confining suggestions to the functions of the organism, will admit that he has ever seen a result in any sense injurious to the patient. Consider the vast number of patients which this statement includes!

One argument against the use of hypnotism I cannot leave unmentioned. It is, that in using it a physician, simply because this thing has in the past been largely in the hands of quacks, might injure his practice or hurt his standing. This needs only one word of reply: To put it mildly; it is the argument of a man without courage. Nevertheless, the timid physician, who *believes* in hypnotism, doubtless finds reason to be thankful for the fact that to-day hypnotic suggestion stands firmly upon scientific ground, and that it is practised abroad by men whose judgment is ripe and whose medical attainments occupy the first rank.

Personally, I should feel that I were doing wrong, and were disobeying duty, if I were unwilling to apply hypnotic suggestion wherever I saw it were likely to aid the patient.

And this is the outcome of my experience in this branch of therapeutics.

### TRICUSPID STENOSIS, WITH THE REPORT OF A CASE AND SPECIMEN.<sup>1</sup>

BY FREDERICK C. SHATTUCK, M.D.

*Jackson Professor of Clinical Medicine in Harvard University, Visiting Physician to the Massachusetts General Hospital, etc.*

H. G., forty-three years old, seamstress and house-keeper, entered the House of the Good Samaritan for the first time February 19, 1886. Her father died of "liver complaint that turned to black vomit" (cirrhosis?) at forty. Her habits were markedly alcoholic for a period, but she is now a total abstainer. She had scarlet fever when eleven. In 1871 she had a cold that "settled in her legs," the muscles rather than the joints, and was laid up a fortnight. No other history suggesting rheumatism was obtained. Soon after that, she began to suffer from attacks of asthma, and could not sleep on feathers; but nothing like spasmodic asthma was ever observed by me. She could not lie on the right side on account of pain in the hepatic region. In 1878 or 1879 she went to the Out-patient Department of the City Hospital, on account of a very bad cough, and was admitted to the ward, remaining ten days. At this time she was told that her heart was affected. In May, 1881, she entered again for ten days. In July, 1881, she was delivered of a child at the Boston Lying-in Hospital, resuming work in two weeks. In 1886 the child was alive and well. In September, 1883, suffering from "bronchitis and asthma," she went to Savannah. There she became worse, and her abdomen swelled for the first time. She was treated in hospital, and relieved of her dropsy. Up to that time the catamenia had been regular, but from that date they became irregular: absent since August, 1885. In subsequent years they recurred a few times. After her return from the South in 1883 she again became dropsical, and re-entered the City Hospital for fourteen days. In the winter of 1884 she returned to the hospital; and again, for cough, in the summer of 1885. In October, 1885, the legs as well as the abdomen were swelled, and she passed three months at

the City Hospital, was transferred to St. Luke's, and returned to the City Hospital for three weeks. While at St. Luke's she became somewhat jaundiced. Ever since 1879 she has suffered from gradually increasing dyspnoea, and at times orthopnoea. Bowels have been free even to diarrhoea.

*Physical Examination.*—Slight icteric hue of the conjunctivae. General integument darkish in color. No marked cyanosis. Respiration labored. Jugulars distended. Cardiac area prominent. Marked undulation of the cardiac, epigastric and hepatic regions, beginning at the second rib at the left of the sternum. No distension of the superficial thoracic or abdominal veins. Pulsation is felt all over the cardiac, epigastric, and hepatic regions. The hand placed over the liver is raised synchronously with the apex-beat. The impulse is distinct in the fifth space outside the mammillary line. The area of cardiac dulness is somewhat increased, especially to the right. Over each of the aortic, mitral and tricuspid orifices, double murmurs are to be heard. The aortic systolic is transmitted upward into the great vessels; the diastolic downward. The systolic and pre-systolic murmurs in the tricuspid area can be differentiated from those in the mitral area, their qualities being quite different, and the tricuspid pre-systolic distinctly musical. Moderate ascites. Hepatic flatness begins at the fourth rib in the right front, and the organ can be felt through the ascitic fluid nearly as low as the navel. The size of the spleen is doubtful. The lungs are somewhat compressed by the ascent of the diaphragm, otherwise negative. The urine, 1,200 c. c. in twenty-four hours, is one of passive congestion. The girth is thirty-eight inches.

After careful study of the case I was convinced that tricuspid stenosis was present in addition to the other more obvious pathological changes.

March 7th, the abdomen was tapped with great relief. May 27th, she was discharged, free from dropsy and fairly comfortable; with a girth of thirty inches. November 27th, she re-entered, having worked only about two weeks since discharge. She was in much the same condition as at her first admission to the Samaritan, but jugular pulsation was now marked. Under treatment the dropsy disappeared, as did also the pre-systolic tricuspid murmur, and I never heard this again. The other murmurs remained much the same. May 24, 1887, she was discharged, having passed three of the intervening months at the Convalescent Branch of the Samaritan. March 15, 1888, she re-entered, having worked on a power sewing-machine up to three weeks previously, and "has felt better than for fifteen years." Orthopnoea with deficient resonance, and moist râles over both backs, especially at the bases, were noted. The other signs were much as before. No tricuspid pre-systolic murmur was heard. May 22d, she was again discharged. February 4, 1890, after an interval of nearly two years, during which she worked most of the time, she entered the Samaritan for the last time. The most marked change in the physical signs was a diminution in the size of the liver, which could still, however, be felt, and a systolic retraction in the apex region, leading to the diagnosis of adherent pericardium. In spite of treatment, including paracentesis abdominis, the use of Soutley's tubes in the legs, and leeching over the liver, the urine remained scanty, dropsy increased, and May 3d she died. The clinical diagnosis was written down as follows: mitral and tricuspid stenosis and regurgitation; aortic

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, December 1, 1890.

regurgitation and stenosis or roughening; adherent pericardium; hepatic cirrhosis; slight interstitial nephritis.

*Autopsy.* by Dr. Fitz, twenty-nine hours after death. Abdomen moderately distended. Legs and feet œdematous. Head not opened. Pericardium obliterated by old adhesions. Heart moderately enlarged. Right side distended, with differentiated clot. Aortic valve incompetent. Pulmonic valves hold water. Aortic crescents thickened, shortened, adherent to such a degree that the opening would barely admit a lead pencil. The edge of the opening showed fine white excrescences. The mitral orifice would not permit the passage of the little finger. The curtains were thickened, shortened, adherent. The auricular surfaces slightly roughened; the tendons shortened, thickened, adherent. Tricuspid orifice admits but two finger-tips; curtains and tendons shortened and thickened. Edge of curtains showed delicate vegetations. The pulmonary crescents showed delicate translucent vegetations along the line of apposition. Two of the crescents were slightly adherent. The left ventricle was not evidently hypertrophied or dilated; the left auricle dilated; the endocardium thickened. The right ventricle hypertrophied; the right auricle moderately dilated. The aorta showed extensive thick, white patches, and a circumscribed dilatation as large as a walnut at the beginning of the arch. The pulmonary artery was dilated, its inner surface showing superficial, opaque, yellow patches. The pleural cavities were obliterated by fibrous adhesions. The lungs were slightly injected and œdematous. The abdomen contained a quart of clear, yellow fluid. Spleen was reduced in size, perhaps one-third, dense, dark-colored; trabeculae distinct. Kidneys were diminished in size, dense, the capsule rather more adherent than usual; on section, of a dark-gray color. Nothing abnormal in the appearance of the bladder and the uterus. Ovaries atrophied. The liver was diminished in size, perhaps one-third, dense, the surface irregularly roughened, peritoneum thickened. On section occasional bands of fibrous tissue traversed the surface. Atrophied lobules, with pigmented central portions, were occasionally seen, especially at the periphery. The stomach showed extensive pigmentation of a bluish-slate color. The mucous membrane of the intestines, especially of the colon, was œdematous.

Pathological diagnosis: chronic adhesive pericarditis; chronic valvular endocarditis of all the valves; aneurism of the aorta; chronic adhesive pleurisy; ascites; chronic congestion of spleen and kidney; chronic interstitial hepatitis with slight nutmeg atrophy; chronic catarrhal gastritis; œdema of the intestines.

*Summary.*—A woman, long addicted to alcohol, is quite healthy in the main up to the age of thirty-five. Cough then leads to the discovery of a cardiac lesion; and during the remaining twelve years of her life she thirteen times requires hospital treatment, at first for short, later for longer periods, between times earning her support by machine-sewing by steam power. The symptoms at first are indicative of compensatory disturbance. Later, ascites and slight icterus with marked hepatic enlargement are superadded. Under treatment and rest she recovers several times from a seemingly desperate condition. For nearly two years before her death, while the subject of stenosis and regurgitation at the aortic, mitral and tricuspid orifices, hepatic cirrhosis, and probably of pleural and pericardial obliteration,

she is relatively comfortable, requires no medical advice and supports herself.

*Remarks.*—Tricuspid stenosis as an acquired lesion is of not very great rarity, is usually of rheumatic origin, affects females far more than males, is always combined with a similar condition of the mitral valve, almost always with the clear evidences of endocarditis of the aortic valves, even if this is not far enough advanced to have produced stenosis or leakage. Literature contains only one or two references to uncomplicated tricuspid stenosis. One is reported by Duroziez,<sup>2</sup> another by Torres Homem, of Rio.<sup>3</sup> Very important contributions to our knowledge of the subject have been made by Dr. Bedford Fenwick,<sup>4</sup> who collected and analyzed seventy cases. I have found nineteen other cases published since his paper appeared, which bear out in the main his conclusions, though the proportion of males is rather larger, and the average age at death less than in his cases. The diagnosis of the tricuspid lesion was made during life in less than half a dozen of the eighty-nine reported cases, and I find no American case recorded with diagnosis *intra vitam*, though I am informed that Dr. Delano of this city has twice made the diagnosis, and found it confirmed by the autopsy. It is well known that a high degree of mitral stenosis may exist without any constant murmur, to say the least. In like manner the tricuspid lesion may be silent; or, if it gives rise to a murmur, the souffle may be indistinguishable from that attributable to the mitral orifice. In my case, during a limited period of time, two distinctly pre-systolic murmurs could be heard, one at each apex, beside the diastolic souffle of aortic incompetency. Whether a pre-systolic tricuspid souffle can be heard or not, tricuspid stenosis can be pretty safely diagnosed if the patient is a female with rheumatic history, has mitral stenosis, perhaps also aortic disease, and presents the evidences of prolonged or recurrent venous stasis of greater or less degree. Fenwick explains the fact that tricuspid stenosis is so nearly confined to the female sex, more so, indeed, than mitral stenosis, as follows: In women the life work is less onerous; the action of the heart is less powerful. Back pressure is therefore slighter, and consequently the valve disturbance less than in men. In men, muscle-straining labor, greater compensatory hypertrophy, and more powerful cardiac action, prevent the inflamed edges of the valves from adhering together. (For a more complete explanation consult his article.)

The insidious character of the endocarditis in my case, seems worthy of passing mention. The attack of scarlet fever at eleven years of age may have been its origin, inasmuch as any history of the articular form of rheumatism was quite lacking. The mitral valve was probably the first to suffer. The changes in the aortic were rather higher in degree than those in the tricuspid valve, but not therefore necessarily older. The pulmonic valves were relatively slightly affected, and were probably the last to be attacked. The adhesive pleurisy and pericarditis were also insidious, and probably gradual in their progress. The patient never had any fever while she was under my observation, having a subnormal rather than an elevated temperature.

Finally, the tolerance of the patient of such wide-

<sup>2</sup> L'Union Médicale, December 22, 25, 1883.

<sup>3</sup> Rev. de Curios do Rio de Janeiro, I, 335, 1881.

<sup>4</sup> Transactions of the London Pathological Society, 1881, p. 42; 1882, p. 61; 1883, p. 35; Also Journal, xvi, p. 267.

spread and serious disease seems noteworthy. Cirrhosis with great enlargement of the liver, some of which was doubtless due to passive congestion, was unmistakable four years before her death.

As for the valvular lesions, their slow development probably explains in a large measure their toleration. It is remarkable that compensation should have been established with so little hypertrophy. The left ventricle was not markedly dilated or hypertrophied, although the aortic orifice was incompetent and highly stenosed. It was in the right ventricle that hypertrophy was most marked, while dilatation was most conspicuous in the right auricle.

RECENT PROGRESS IN PUBLIC HYGIENE.<sup>1</sup>

BY SAMUEL W. ABBOTT, M.D.

### VITAL STATISTICS.

THE science of vital statistics forms the basis of very much of our accurate knowledge with reference to the prevalence of disease, so far as it is affected by varying conditions of climate, geographical distribution, age, sex, occupation, and seasons of the year. Especially is this true with reference to those diseases which may be termed preventable, and which pertain to the province of public hygiene.

Dr. Loughstaff<sup>s</sup> has extracted from the Census Reports of different countries, and from the Registrar General's Returns a wealth of material which is especially valuable to the physician and to the sanitarian.

The following table is selected as showing how important and valuable material may be obtained from the wilderness of figures presented in the Returns of the Registrar General's Office:—

### RISE OR FALL IN THE DEATH-RATES.

*Per million persons living in England and Wales, from various causes or groups of causes. Averages of quinquennium 1875-1879, compared with averages of quinquennium 1850-1854.*

Rises, per million living :	
Lung diseases . . . . .	1,213
Heart diseases . . . . .	696
Brain diseases, except convulsions . . . . .	578
Kidney diseases . . . . .	222
Cancer . . . . .	191
Diphtheria and croup . . . . .	63
Typhus mesenterica . . . . .	67
Whooping cough . . . . .	45
Rheumatism . . . . .	40
Liver diseases . . . . .	35

FALLEN, per million living :		2,366
Phthisis . . . . .	694	
Developmental diseases . . . . .	617	
Fever . . . . .	605	
Dropsy . . . . .	492	
Convulsions . . . . .	344	
Cholera . . . . .	287	
Small-pox . . . . .	197	
Scarlet fever . . . . .	173	
Hydrocephalus or tubercular meningitis . . . . .	111	
Sudden death, cause unascertained . . . . .	107	
Diarrhea . . . . .	87	
Diseases of stomach and intestines . . . . .	85	
Measles . . . . .	64	
All other causes . . . . .	299	

Balance, a full of . . . . . 1,019

This table is fully discussed by Dr. Longstaff. A brief quotation indicates its value :

“ In the first place it will be noticed that six so-called ‘ zymotic diseases,’ namely fever, cholera, small-pox, scarlet-fever, diarrhoea, and measles, between them contribute a fall of 1,375 deaths per million, against which there is a set-off of 114, being the rise under the heads of diphtheria, croup, and whooping cough, leaving a net fall of 1,261 deaths per million from the principal zymotic diseases; but as the total fall from all causes is 1,049, it is evident that the deaths from non-zymotic diseases must have risen 212 per million.

"The per centage fall in the death-rate from 'fever' (chiefly typhus and typhoid) is very remarkable, being no less than 57 per cent. for each sex, the fall being spread over all ages, though old people gain most; the number of 'lives saved' is no less than 6,188 males and 6,510 females yearly; the salvage being greatest under five years of age, but very considerable at each age below 75. It seems impossible to dissociate this great saving of life from the operation of the Public Health Acts. . . . The fall in the death-rate from fever is without doubt the great triumph of the sanitary reformers. Typhus has been driven out from place after place by measures taken to check overcrowding and want of ventilation, until it now lingers only in the lowest quarters of a few large towns. Things are not perfect yet, far from it; but they were once much worse, and that not long ago. On the other hand, measures directed to improve drainage and water-supply have been most successful in restraining enteric fever within comparatively narrow limits."

*Diphtheria*.—Dr. Longstaff also presents the results of his researches as to the prevalence of diphtheria, geographically, in the different parts of England and Wales, and also for three different periods of time, 1855–60, 1861–70, and 1871–80. In general he found that the mortality of rural districts was greater than that of cities, in the following ratio, taking 1,000 as the mortality of the densely settled districts :

Mortality from diphtheria of dense districts	.	.	.	.	1,000
" " medium districts	.	.	.	.	1,178
" " sparse districts	.	.	.	.	1,507

"The practical deduction suggested by these facts is, that the cause, or causes, of diphtheria should not be sought for primarily in any higher development of civilization, such as sewers, but rather in some condition associated with a more primitive mode of life. Again, privies and ash-pits can hardly be important agents in breeding or disseminating the disease, or we should expect to find it exceptionally prevalent in those towns where such nuisances reach their worst, whereas the contrary is the case. On the other hand, low vegetable organisms developed in damp dwellings would perhaps fit in with the facts that I have brought forward, or again, some evil special to wells or other primitive sources of water-supply."

The author also suggests that the comparative pathology of the domestic animals affords a suggestive field for research, with reference to the greater prevalence of diphtheria in the rural districts.

In the Statistical Reports of the Italian Government<sup>9</sup> are to be found many admirable summaries of the comparative prevalence of disease in different countries, from which the following table is condensed:

<sup>1</sup> Concluded from page 288.

\* *Studies in Statistics*, by George Blundell Longstaff, M.A., M.B., F.R.C.P., etc. London, 1891.

<sup>9</sup> Statistica delle Cause delle Morti, confronti Internazionali, Roma, 1899.

## COMPARATIVE MORTALITY IN DIFFERENT COUNTRIES.

COUNTRIES.	Year.	General death-rate per 1,000 inhabitants.	ANNUAL MORTALITY PER 10,000 FROM									
			Small-pox.	Measles.	Scarlet Fever.	Diphtheria.	Whooping Cough.	Typhoid Fever.	Malarial Fever.	Fuercial Fever.	Hydrophobia.	Phthisis.
Italy . . . . .	1887	28.0	5.49	8.03	4.94	8.33	3.76	9.22	7.11	0.85	0.03	13.22
	1888	27.5	6.08	7.04	3.04	7.57	2.56	7.88	5.37	0.82	0.04	13.91
France, 145 cities } and large towns }	1887	24.8	3.03	6.43	0.98	6.62	1.74	6.86	....	....	....	....
	1888	24.4	3.38	4.10	0.97	6.79	1.66	5.51	....	....	....	....
Switzerland . . . . .	1887	20.1	0.05	1.54	4.57	3.32	1.25	1.52	....	1.19	....	19.90
	1888	19.8	0.06	8.49	2.65	2.79	1.70	1.53	....	1.31	....	21.15
Belgium . . . . .	1887	19.3	1.02	5.41	1.81	6.69	5.78	3.64	0.38	2.23	0.05	26.99
	1888	20.1	1.33	4.87	1.60	5.95	5.58	3.79	0.22	1.95	0.03	18.78
Holland . . . . .	1887	19.7	0.04	3.50	1.60	1.60	2.20	2.70	0.60	0.50	....	17.90
	1888	20.2	....	3.67	0.42	1.19	4.14	2.43	0.47	0.38	....	18.66
German Empire, 173 cities } and large towns }	1887	28.3	0.05	3.66	2.46	10.76	....	2.35	....	0.89	....	31.00
	1888	23.2	0.04	2.71	2.15	8.65	....	2.39	....	0.89	....	31.32
Prussia . . . . .	1887	23.8	0.05	4.00	2.90	17.64	5.07	2.64	....	2.09	....	29.33
	1888	22.9	0.03	2.83	2.31	13.25	4.98	2.31	....	1.80	....	28.92
Austria . . . . .	1887	20.2	3.81	6.16	5.27	13.73	9.09	6.89	....	....	0.03	39.67
	1888	28.6	4.12	6.04	6.76	15.25	9.36	6.36	....	....	0.02	36.76
England . . . . .	1887	18.8	0.18	5.94	2.78	1.57	4.09	1.93	0.07	0.87	0.01	15.91
	1888	17.8	0.36	8.42	2.23	1.63	4.29	1.85	0.06	0.83	....	15.46
Scotland . . . . .	1887	18.6	0.06	1.72	2.68	1.48	4.77	2.07	0.09	0.68	....	20.15
	1888	18.7	0.04	4.00	2.85	2.02	8.05	2.25	0.07	0.69	....	18.58
Ireland . . . . .	1887	18.3	0.03	2.70	2.01	0.79	2.87	2.33	0.03	0.05	0.01	21.35
	1888	18.0	0.01	4.05	1.78	0.93	2.63	2.24	0.03	0.72	0.02	20.54
Sweden . . . . .	1887	16.1	0.01	2.71	0.76	5.01	1.22	2.23	0.02	0.76	....	3.72
	1888	16.0	0.02	2.91	9.20	3.24	1.47	1.85	0.02	0.50	....	3.05
Massachusetts . . . . .	1887	19.8	0.01	2.36	2.90	5.50	1.13	4.50	0.22	0.34	0.00	28.50
	1888	19.9	0.04	1.10	2.50	6.50	1.16	4.60	0.30	0.40	0.01	27.10

PREVENTION OF DIPHTHERIA.<sup>10</sup>

One of the practical results of the investigations of Roux and Yersin of one hundred cases of diphtheria is the diagnosis of mild cases of the disease, to which the attending physician is so often inclined to attach the names of "diphtheritic sore throat," "tonsilitis," "sore throat," etc. Even if the medical attendant at first pronounces a case to be diphtheria, he renounces his view if the affection rapidly disappears. "Yet these slight sore throats are sometimes the starting-points of severe epidemics of diphtheria. The diagnosis of these apparently benign diphtherias can only be established by the microscopic examination of the false membranes and by cultivation on serum. We observed forty-seven diphtheritic children who recovered. Some were seriously ill, others slightly. We were enabled to study all the degrees of the disease from those which were recognized at first sight to those which might pass unrecognized. In every case sowing on serum gave specific colonies. Whether the origin of these colonies were from a severe or from a mild case, they had the same characters, and the microscopic appearance of the bacilli was the same. From the appearance of the colonies and the form of the bacilli, all the cases contained the same organism, all had the same right to be called diphtheritic. Yet what a difference between the serious nature of the one, and the benign nature of the others."

ABSINTHISM.<sup>11</sup>

In an address before the French Academy of Medicine, Dr. Lancereaux calls attention to the general use in France of absinthe, and other strong liquors containing essential oils, as one of the causes of the depopulation of the country. He lays special stress upon the disorders caused by absinthe, and similar liquors, as being chiefly those of the nervous system, the senses, the locomotive organs and the intellect, all being impaired. Dr. Lancereaux appeals to the Academy to exert its influence to diminish this public danger.

"All of the liquors containing essential oils are injurious to health, and often produce fatal results. The mortality from them is very great, and greater than might at first appear, since the victims of the habit are destroyed not only by the primary poisonous effects, but by later chronic diseases resulting therefrom."

Dr. Lancereaux suggests, as remedies for this evil, which menaces the nation, a limitation of the sale of spirits, a supervision of licenses especially as to the moral character of the applicants, and finally a tax on all liquors containing essential oils, which, as he says, are luxuries, always injurious, and never useful.

EXAMINATION FOR THE DIPLOMA IN PUBLIC HEALTH AT CAMBRIDGE, ENG.<sup>12</sup>

The following list comprises most of the questions put at an examination for the Diploma in Public

<sup>10</sup> Journal d'Hygiene, January 8, 1891, p. 16.<sup>11</sup> Public Health, November, 1890, p. 209.



Health, at an examination in October, 1890. There were 57 candidates, of whom 41 were successful. Three hours were allowed for six questions:

- (1) In what respects as to the kind and quantities of its constituents does "ground-air" differ from ordinary atmosphere air, and how is it affected by the movements of the atmosphere, and of the water in the soil?
- (2) What is meant by the terms, "temporary hardness," "permanent hardness," and "total hardness" as applied to water, and to what substances are these forms of hardness respectively attributable? What degree of hardness would entitle a water to be termed "hard"? By what means may hard waters be softened? Explain exactly what takes place during the process of softening?
- (3) Under what heads may food-substances be classified? What is the average chemical composition of those of each class? State the amount of each required in the average dietary of a man.
- (4) What dangers to health are attendant upon the use of gas-stoves for heating dwelling-rooms, and how may they be best obviated?
- (5) State the proportions of the chief constituents of average sewage from a water-closeted town. How does such sewage differ from that of a town without water-closets? What is the theoretical annual pecuniary value of the excreta of an average adult, and how has this value been estimated?
- (6) Sketch and describe a good form of hopper-closet and its connection with a house drain. What are the advantages of this form of closet? How should it be supplied with water?
- (7) Describe one method of estimating the amount of nitric acid in a sample of water. Of what importance is this determination?
- (8) Upon what principles does natural ventilation depend? Explain Montgolfier's formula. How far can it be relied on?
- (9) Discuss the value of gelatine as a food-substance.
- (10) What are the properties of ozone? How is its presence in the air ascertained?
- (11) How much work expressed in foot-tons may be expected from a man who has a diet of twelve ounces of cooked beef, thirty ounces of bread, two ounces of butter, and seventy ounces of water in twenty-four hours?
- (12) How are death-rates calculated? If the population and death-rates of two districts are known, how can you calculate the death-rate of the combined district? If the population of one district is 21,575 and the death-rate 18 per 1,000 annually, and that of another 20,824 with a death-rate of 20, what is the death-rate of the combined district?
- (13) What is the evidence as to the relation of vaccination marks to: (a) Attacks from small-pox; (b) Deaths from small-pox?
- (14) What is the incubation period of small-pox and vaccinia respectively? How would your knowledge in this respect influence your practice when persons unprotected, or not fully protected by primary vaccination, are exposed to the infection of small-pox?
- (15) Give a short account of the diseases which have been known to result from eating the flesh of the pig.
- (16) Are you of the opinion that a running stream of water which has become unfit for drinking purposes, on account of the admission of town sewage into it, may, after a flow of some miles, again become fit for drinking, and that it may be safely used as an ordinary town supply? Give the reasons for your opinion *pro* or *contra*.
- (17) What do you consider to be the best method of disinfecting woolen materials after exposure to contamination by small-pox? What practical objection has been urged against the employment of dry heat for the purpose of disinfection?
- (18) A member of a family of school children is attacked by scarlet fever. The patient is nursed at home, although the house is too small to allow of satisfactory isolation, and, therefore, the other children are temporarily forbidden to attend the day-school. For what period, after the complete recovery of the patient, the disinfection of the house, etc., would you consider it necessary to keep his brothers away from school? State the reasons for your answer.

STATE UNIFORM OF FRENCH DOCTORS OF MEDICINE.—By a clause in a law bearing the date of the 20 brumaire, an XII, otherwise November 12, 1803, it is enacted that a plain Doctor of Medicine is authorized to wear at public ceremonies, or when giving evidence before a court of justice, a costume thus composed: a black gown of bolting cloth, the back and front of which are of crimson silk bordered with ermine; a black coat; cambric hands, and a cap of crimson silk with a border of gold lace.

## Clinical Department.

### TWO CASES OF DIPHTHERIA.<sup>1</sup>

BY F. E. BUNDY, M.D., BOSTON.

On the evening of Friday, September 5, 1890, I was called to the house of a neighbor, Mr. B., to see one of the children, who was feeling ill. I found that the family had returned the day before from Strawberry Hill, where they had spent two summers in a hired cottage. The family consisted of Mr. and Mrs. B. a sister of Mrs. B. and six children.

One of the boys, David, four years old, had been ill for about twenty-four hours, had been hot and feverish, had complained of bad feelings in his stomach, and when asleep and just after waking was inclined to delirium. As the children had been playing in the back yard, where there were pear trees and a grape vine, with fruit not fully ripe I readily adopted the suggestion of the mother, that the boy's indisposition was the result of the forbidden fruit, and no anxiety was felt. The next morning David was better and my attention was directed to his older brother Peter, who was complaining very much as his brother did the evening before, but with milder symptoms. The same treatment was advised.

Sunday morning I was sent for in haste. There were indications of something more serious than indigestion in both boys. In Peter's throat there was but little swelling or inflammation, but both tonsils were covered with a thin diphtheritic membrane. It was impossible to get a satisfactory view of David's throat, but there was no question then nor afterwards as to the diagnosis. The tonsils were so swollen as to fill the passage, the mucous membrane, within view, was covered with a thick white exudate, around and beneath which the surface was very highly congested, while from between the enlarged glands there welled up a quantity of mucopurulent matter.

At my suggestion the four well children with their aunt were immediately removed to the house of a relative in another part of the city, and all intercourse between the two houses forbidden. The services of a competent nurse were obtained, and as far as possible the rooms to be occupied by the patients, were cleared of unnecessary furniture and draperies.

Peter had never been a strong boy, he had had several attacks of bronchitis, the last a year ago, but during this attack his symptoms never became alarming, there was but little enlargement of the cervical glands, the nasal surfaces were not implicated, and there was an absence of that intense engorgement of the throat so often seen. The case progressed favorably, the temperature gradually became normal, until Thursday morning, when the nurse called my attention to the fact, that the respiration was a little hurried and to some coarse mucus rales, which were heard at the bottom of each lung, back and front. The temperature had risen from normal to 103° (at noon of the same day it was 101°), and it was very evident that something serious had or was about to happen. I learned that in the night he had refused to use the chamber for an evacuation of his bowels, and had insisted on being carried to the bath-room, where he had been allowed to remain several minutes.

On the next day, Friday, my fears as to any lung

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, December 1, 1890.

complication were allayed and the high temperature of the day before accounted for by the appearance on the face, arms and chest of a thick scarlatinous eruption.

From this date Peter made an uninterrupted and uneventful recovery. The albumen which had been symptomatic of diphtheria disappeared a day or two before the appearance of the eruption, to reappear later as one of the sequelæ of scarlet fever.

The other boy, David, was not as fortunate as his older brother. From the start his symptoms were more grave than Peter's. A bloody discharge from the nose, appearing almost simultaneously with the exudate in the throat, the early swelling of the cervical and submaxillary glands, the peculiar pallor of the surface, all indicated a primary systemic infection. On Thursday, the seventh day of the disease, albumen was found in his urine which never entirely disappeared. Energetic treatment, which will be mentioned later, was adopted and a liberal supply of nourishment and stimulants given. The boy was so abominably obstinate, that for several days he took nothing except as he was compelled to do so by force.

By Friday, the eighth day, there seemed to be a slight improvement, and on Sunday the progress was so marked as to raise great hopes of his recovery. The swelling of the glands was much lessened; less force was necessary to compel the taking of nourishment and sleep was natural and restful. On Tuesday I found him playing with his toys, and I was led to make the same mistake, which I presume many, wiser than I, have made. I congratulated myself and an anxious family, on the fact that the worst was over, and that in a few days he would be quite well again. By Wednesday the throat was quite clear of membrane and looked fairly healthy, and considerable nourishment was taken with apparent relish.

Thursday morning, I was told that the boy had rejected some of his food. I made some change in his diet and ordered a little pepsin, but felt no alarm. Thursday evening the father came over to tell me that the boy still vomited occasionally. As for the last ten days we had been rather crowding his stomach with food, I thought that the over-worked organ was rebelling against such treatment, and decided to give it a partial rest until morning. Friday morning, the refusal of the stomach to retain even a little brandy and water, the deathly pallor of the surface, which had come on during the night, and an exceedingly weak pulse, banished all our hopes of recovery, and in spite of all that was done, including a consultation with Dr. Whittier, the patient died at two o'clock Saturday morning, a typical case of cardiac paralysis following diphtheria. There was no loss of consciousness and to the last struggle there was evidence of considerable physical strength.

Some mention should be made of two of the four children, who were sent from home when the nature of the disease was first discovered. I visited them the next day, Monday, when, with the exception of one, a girl of fourteen, they were in their usual good health. This girl, while making no complaint of feeling ill, had a temperature of 102°, which the next day was reduced to 101° and on Wednesday was normal. At my visit Wednesday morning, I found a boy of eleven complaining of a bad headache and sore throat. There was a slight redness of the fauces and a temperature of 101°, on account of which I separated him from the other children. Thursday his temperature was 102°

with less headache and but little sore throat. On Friday he was better, and on Saturday, so well that he was allowed to associate with the other children and like the others to omit all medicine, with the exception of an occasional dose of iron.

In regard to the treatment of these cases, as soon as the diagnosis of diphtheria was made, I adopted that which has been very highly recommended by many who have had a large experience in this disease. I gave to each of the boys, Peter and David, one-thirtieth of a grain of bichloride of mercury once an hour when awake, for twenty-four hours, then once in two hours and later in the disease every three or four hours. It was discontinued on the fifth and sixth days. For four days, three times a day, I made an application to the throat of sulpho-calcine and attempted to use a spray of the same. I gave small doses of antipyrin for fever and restlessness, and later Dover's powder to procure sleep. I had a canopy built over a cot-bed into which, after the children were asleep, steam was introduced; and a warm flaxseed poultice, frequently changed, to reduce the swelling in the glands of the neck. I gave tincture of iron continually from the second day, and insisted on all the nourishment, in the shape of milk, egg-nog and beef-juce, that the little fellows could be made to swallow. To the children sent from home and old enough to gargle, I gave a solution of liquor sodæ chloratæ or of boric acid, and to each liberal doses of tincture of iron and an abundance of nourishing food.

In a similar case I would not again insist on local treatment when force was necessary in order to accomplish it. With these children the operation required the assistance of the father, the nurse and often the grandmother. With a child kicking and squirming and with only an occasional glimpse at the throat, the application cannot be made with any nicety and there is danger of wounding healthy tissue and so making a new surface for the deposit of the pseudo-membrane. I doubt if anything is gained by forcibly removing the exudate, when it does not seriously impede respiration, as it immediately returns unless the disease has begun to abate. If the disease is systemic before it is local, in favor of which there is a large amount of evidence, very little, if anything, is accomplished by local asepis when procured at the expense of the strength lost in the struggle.

I would make an application of some astringent or antiseptic, or better still by means of the spray, when it can be done without exciting opposition or alarm. I don't think that I would be again deceived by the danger signal of vomiting during the apparent convalescence from diphtheria, and yet, I believe it to be true, as I told the father of these boys, that if we had known from the beginning what the result in the case of David might be, we could have done nothing successfully to avoid the fatal issue.

Whatever the specific poison or organism may be, that causes diphtheria, it had associated with it, in the cases above cited, at least one other poison, that of scarlet fever. There seems to be a close relationship existing between diphtheria and scarlet fever, they often dwell together in the same subject and resemble each other in symptoms and method of attack more perhaps than any other two diseases. The period of incubation in both varies from two to eight days; the type in either may be mild or malignant, an eruption sometimes occurs in diphtheria and an exudation in

scarlet fever, in each the favorite seats of attack are the throat and nose and frequently nephritis occurs as one of the sequelae or in both diseases. From these and other resemblances it is not strange that some observers have regarded the two as identical and the particular manifestation as depending on the soil in which the seeds are sown.

It may be interesting to know something of the locality where this family lived during the summer. They occupied one of three cottages built near together on the beach at Strawberry Hill. The privy, built over a vault, was but a few steps from the kitchen door and was at times very offensive. Two weeks before the family left the house they were visited by the Board of Health from Hull, who ordered a trap to be put under the kitchen sink, from which they detected foul odors. The drinking-water which was not very palatable, came from a reservoir at some distance from the house.

There was one circumstance which worked very much to the disadvantage of all the parties interested in these cases, and which, among other things, accounts for the fact that but little reference is made to temperature and pulse in this report. The father, who was devotedly fond of his children, had been exceedingly indulgent with them, and their way had always been his way; so that when it came to requiring of them that which was disagreeable, there was open war. Only when I was present could they be induced to take the simplest nourishment, without a fight. Coaxing, threats, bribes, even to the promise of the doctor's horse and buggy for their own, and the most outrageous and needless lying, gave out early in the siege, and no resort was left save physical force.

### RABIES.

BY F. W. JOHNSON, M.D.

As cases of rabies are occurring from time to time, the report of the following may be of service in assisting to do what is necessary and in giving the proper advice to friends and patients.

October 24, 1890, I was consulted by Mr. X., concerning his eight-year-old son who had been bitten on the upper lip by a pet pug bitch. The bitch was in heat and her strange actions for several days had been attributed to her condition. Four days previously, after being provoked, she had snapped at the boy, striking him with her upper front teeth as described above, and inflicting a wound sufficiently deep to bring blood. A few minutes later she grabbed the hand of the boy's playmate but did not bring blood.

The next day she became snappish, biting at several members of the family. She had lost all appetite for food, but picked up and eat everything she found on the floor. She roamed about the house as if in search of something, tearing the rugs and eating the ravelings. Thirst was unquenchable, eyes were sunken, pupils dilated, tongue was protruded and dry, and lower jaw dropped. Alarmed at her condition her master took her to the Village Street Hospital, where she died in thirty-six hours.

Professor Lyman, of the Veterinary School, thought that she had died of rabies. He writes: "My own observation of the case was quite limited, as I had no knowledge of any special interest attaching. First

saw her Wednesday morning, October 22d. She was lying in a corner of the box, with mouth open, tongue protruding and discolored, under jaw dropped, eyes partially closed, and sunken. On making a sudden noise, as a kicking on the box door, she would come forward exhibiting considerable excitement, biting at the door, etc. If a stick were put within her reach she would bite at it, furiously for her strength. After a little of this she would go to a corner and lie down, as if utterly exhausted. In the afternoon these symptoms were present, but in a very much less degree—there was very much less strength. On Thursday I saw her at about 9 A. M., she was almost dead, unconscious, with cold extremities and body surface. She soon died."

The first time the bitch came in heat she was lined and gave birth to three puppies. June last she was again in heat and was sent into the country, but was not lined. During this heat she seemed at times in great pain and acted in a very strange manner, alarming those who had charge of her.

The body was sent to the Harvard Medical School, where Dr. Ernst kindly inoculated some rabbits. I received word from Dr. Ernst, November 11th, that the rabbits were dying and that the diagnosis of rabies was confirmed. I saw one of the rabbits. He was almost completely paralyzed, the paralysis having begun, as is usual in such cases, in the hind legs.

It was decided that the boy be sent at once to New York to Dr. Gibier for treatment. The mother, father and boy started for New York thirty-six hours after the bitch died and four days after the bite was inflicted. The boy reached New York Friday night, and Saturday morning was taken to Dr. Gibier's Clinic. That day six subcutaneous injections of the fluid were made, two at each sitting, one on either side of the abdomen. Then for thirteen days two injections each day were made in the skin covering the abdomen.

No reaction followed the injections, and except the slight soreness at the point of puncture the boy was perfectly comfortable. The boy has remained perfectly well up to the present time.

### Reports of Societies.

#### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION.

T. F. SHERMAN, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday evening, December 1, 1890, Dr. C. F. Folsom in the chair.

Dr. F. E. BUNDY reported

#### TWO CASES OF DIPHTHERIA.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. E. M. BUCKINGHAM: The fatal ending of one of these cases after it had appeared to be doing well is simply an example of what we all occasionally meet with, and reminds us how very guarded the prognosis should be in diphtheria throughout the whole course of the disease. I understood Dr. Bundy to speak unfavorably of swabbing as a local application as compared with others—spray for example. I agree with him in this, thinking that a spray or gargle is more agreeable to the patient, equally efficient and perhaps less capable of doing harm. Where there is

<sup>1</sup> See page 311 of the Journal.

any great amount of sloughing, disinfestation of some sort is, I think, exceedingly important. If, however, the child resists it, then the extent to which we should persist becomes for the individual case a matter for very delicate judgment.

DR. BROUGHTON: The class of cases that refuse treatment seems to me to be the most difficult and unpleasant to manage. I have seen a few. I had one little fellow who went through a very similar process of resistance to all treatment, and ultimately died. It was impossible to remove the case to the hospital on account of the refusal of the family. On one occasion the little boy ran down stairs to the cellar to escape his mother who wished to give him milk. He took absolutely nothing for two or three days except water. The only thing that could be done in that case was to fill the room with the vapor of turpentine which possibly accomplished some good.

My personal experience with the use of turpentine has been limited. I have heard men who have used it much more than I speak of it as only one of the many things that might be used. Thus far I have been favorably impressed with its use locally by the direct application to the patch.

In regard to cardiac failure, Dr. Bundy speaks of its approach being shown by signs of vomiting and other symptoms. In one case which I have seen, a little girl who had been doing very well, death was almost instantaneous. There were no symptoms observed by anybody indicating the possible approach of the trouble, and my feeling has been that it is not at all uncommon for these fatal cases of heart complication to occur without anything to guide a practitioner as to their onset.

DR. F. C. SHATTUCK: Last year Dr. Garland gave me a suggestion which I have used in two cases. I do not see many cases of diphtheria, I am happy to say. In those two cases I used tablet triturates containing one one-thousandth grain of corrosive sublimate each. The patient takes one every ten minutes, which keeps up a very slight local action. Dr. Garland tells me he has seen very offensive throats sweetened rapidly under its influence. There is no taste and children are perfectly ready to take them.

DR. C. P. PUTNAM: I should agree with the gentlemen who have already spoken against trying to swab out the throat by main force. The fight that may follow is exhausting, and I do not think it pays; but very often children may be got to swallow things, and the suggestion Dr. Shattuck has made I think is an excellent one. Very often young people with sore throats will swallow a saturated solution of salicylic acid in large quantities. One-half drachm of salicylic acid to the quart of boiling water will make very nearly a saturated solution. A constant stream of that running over the affected part has a marked effect in diminishing the fever. Of course in many cases of diphtheria, children and grown people will not swallow at all because of the pain. But while it is often very difficult to cleanse the throat in any way, practically impossible, the nasal cavity can always be washed. It requires but a moment of struggling and one that does not fatigue the child much to throw a stream of water into one nostril. If there is a clear passage round, it comes out through the other again. This is advantageous for more than one reason. In the first place the nasal mucous membrane is very delicate and very likely to absorb poisonous material,

and therefore it is rather more important than the fauces. Besides that I think it is very important that air should pass through the nose, and there are many cases in which after a little washing the nasal cavity becomes clear and the respiration goes on as it ought to through the nostrils. It is necessary to have some one help douche the nose. The patient has to be held a moment with the arms at the side, and by standing behind the patient with your two wrists you can hold the head against your body and without any great difficulty can squeeze from a bulb syringe a jet into one nostril, and then into the other. When there is much swelling and much membrane around the back of the palate, the posterior nares cannot be closed, and the water will run down into the pharynx, but it goes down into the œsophagus rather than into the trachea. I do not think there is any practical danger in carrying out the procedure.

DR. VICKERY: I know of a case where a similar treatment was adopted, and the patient recovered to suffer from otitis media which the aurist ascribed to the treatment. I believe most fully in the desirability of cleansing the nose, but should like to inquire if any other gentleman has ever heard or experienced similar results from the carrying of anything into the Eustachian tube, and how it could be avoided. Certainly in this case it caused a good deal of unpleasantness.

DR. BECKINGHAM: I think it is an accident that has happened a number of times where the douche has been a very large one, and that the only way you can avoid it is by using a very fine spray.

DR. FOLSOM: A very large number of cases of diphtheria are treated at the City Hospital every year now, and the almost universal treatment is to spray the throat with a rather large atomiser. I think the danger from otitis media is regarded as being very small. It is very surprising to see how quickly the adroit nurse gets on with even the most difficult children, and certainly there are probably no more difficult children to manage than we have there, and the spray is rather grateful. I do not remember bichloride having been given internally at all. In fact we give very little medicine excepting tonics and such as build up the strength. In a large proportion of cases nutrient enemata have been given from the beginning of the disease, and it is often quite essential where the exudation is very large or the throat very much swollen, and it is impossible to get the patient to swallow enough.

With regard to paralysis of the heart it seems to me that the evidence so far is that it may be due to neuritis involving the pneumogastric nerve, and of course in that case the only thing to do is to keep children quiet in bed as long as possible, and to have a battery at hand for the nurse to use in case of emergency. I do not know that any autopsies have verified that fact in diphtheritic heart-failure, but they have verified it repeatedly in heart-failure due to alcoholism and alcoholic neuritis. In a very large proportion of the cases with a very weak pulse in diphtheria there may be found evidence of peripheral neuritis in the arms and legs, for instance.

In conclusion, Dr. C. P. PUTNAM thought the dangers of douching the nose not so great as was commonly believed. In fact such injuries to the ear are generally known only by hearsay, except to aurists who collect their patients from a very wide field. In diphtheria the middle ear is often inflamed more or

less without any douching. It is unfair to attribute the inflammation to douching whenever the douche is used, and a great many cases would be required to prove that the coexistence of inflammation with douching was more than a coincidence. He thought spraying much less efficient.

DR. F. C. SHATTUCK read a paper on

TRICUSPID STENOSIS: WITH THE REPORT OF A CASE, AND SPECIMEN.<sup>2</sup>

DR. F. MINOT: I cannot say from my own observation that I have ever seen a case of undoubted tricuspid stenosis, at least undoubted in my own mind. The three important signs I presume would be: the existence of a systolic murmur in the tricuspid region, the signs of dilatation of the right auricle, and the systemic engorgement. These all appear to have been evident in this case, and they are also evident—at least as far as the systematic engorgement goes—in so many other cases of cardiac obstructive disease that I suppose the diagnosis must mainly rest upon the direct murmur at the tricuspid orifice, and that is generally so very slight as hardly to attract attention unless sought for very carefully. In a case like this where there was such a complication of cardiac troubles it is certainly very remarkable that the diagnosis should have been made so accurately and successfully.

DR. FITZ: I can only give my testimony with regard to Dr. Shattuck's enthusiasm in this case, and to the successful results in confirmation of his diagnosis. The case is remarkable for the severity of the lesions, lasting for so long a time with so much suffering during the continuance of the attack of cardiac weakness. If the disease of the pulmonary orifice had existed at the time Dr. Shattuck's examination was made he would probably have added this to his list of lesions. As I remember, the diseased appearances at that valve indicated a much more recent condition than at the other valve orifices. I have nothing to add except to compliment Dr. Shattuck on his skill in regard to his diagnosis.

THE NEW YORK NEUROLOGICAL SOCIETY.

MEETING of February 10, 1891.

The President, DR. LANDON CARTER GRAY, in the chair.

THE USE OF ATROPIA IN TREATMENT OF LOCALIZED MUSCULAR SPASM.

DR. W. M. LESZYNSKY read a paper with this title. The speaker had, in March, 1884, reported a case of clonic torticollis, successfully treated by the subcutaneous administration of the sulphate of atropine. The first case of the present series was that of a man, thirty-seven years of age, who had, three years previously, muscular spasm, beginning at the right side of the neck, which had come on six weeks after an abscess had been opened at the angle of the jaw on the right side. The force of the spasm was increased by mastication and closure of the jaw, and it was more active upon mental excitement. He was frequently aroused from sleep by the severity of the paroxysm. There was no complaint of pain, but only of numbness in the right lower lip. He was treated by means of

medicine and electricity for four months without relief. There was well pronounced clonic-tonic spasm affecting the right platysma, forcibly drawing downwards the facia about the chin and the lower angle of the mouth. The clonic character of the spasm preponderated, and was almost constant. The muscle was hypertrophied to nearly four times its normal size, and its outline was distinct and well defined. There was an area of complete anaesthesia one and one-half by three centimetres at the vermilion border of the lower lip near the angle of the mouth on the right side, which extended inward over the mucous membrane and over the alveolar process of the lower jaw. The mechanical irritability of the facial muscles was well marked. The jaw-jerk was demonstrable. There was no apparent caries of the teeth. There was no abnormality evident in other portions of the body.

The treatment was commenced by the application of a cantharides plaster over the affected muscle. After one week had elapsed an injection of  $\frac{1}{150}$  of a grain of sulphate of atropine was made into the platysma. For the next three days an injection of  $\frac{1}{100}$  of a grain was given, when the exaggerated mechanical irritability of the facial muscles had markedly diminished, and there was an abatement in the frequency of the spasm. Sensation was also returning in the anaesthetic area. The dose of atropine was gradually increased, until  $\frac{1}{45}$  of a grain was given daily. At the end of two weeks the most energetic effort by pressure and otherwise, had failed to produce any spasmodic action in the platysma. The administration of the atropine was then discontinued. Report from the patient a month later was that there had been no return of the spasm. The solution used was one grain atropine sulphate, to one ounce distilled water. One minim of this solution represented  $\frac{1}{450}$  of a grain of atropine. The speaker's method had been to give four minims at the first injection, and to be on the alert for constitutional effects. Upon discovering that there was no idiosyncrasy in regard to the drug, it was administered once daily and the quantity gradually increased from day to day, until the desired effect was produced or intolerance was established. The production of severe constitutional symptoms was not an essential feature in this plan of treatment. One of the experimental physiological effects of the drug, when given in sufficient quantity, was to paralyze the motor nerves, first affecting the trunk.

DR. V. P. GIMNEY, on being asked for his views on the subject of the paper, said he did not know whether the author had included in his earlier reports cases of hysterical torticollis, rotary spasm, and so on. He doubted whether it was the intention to include that class of cases known as spastic paraplegias. The cases which came under his personal observation were only those of functional disturbance or deformity.

THE DEGENERATIVE DISEASES OF THE SPINAL CORD, WITH A DESCRIPTION OF A NEW TYPE.

This was the subject of a paper by Dr. C. L. Dana. He said that almost all of the organic diseases of the spinal cord which the physician had to treat belonged to one of two great classes, the destructive, or the inflammatory. There might be some doubt felt as to the class in which the case the speaker was to report should be placed. He therefore preceded the history of his case, with some remarks upon the pathology of

<sup>2</sup> See page 307 of the Journal.

the inflammatory and degenerative processes which affected the cord. Softening and degeneration of the cord were both processes that had to do essentially with the nerve parenchyma, the cells and fibres. They were always associated with a good deal of vascular activity, and connective tissue proliferation, eventuating in cicatrices and scleroses. The results of bacteriological work had given us a wider grouping of these diseases, and a more certain knowledge of the nature of inflammation, a practical application of which seemed now to be in order. According to modern doctrine inflammation was the reaction of the organism to an irritant; this irritant was practically always a microbic poison. Without a microbe there could be no inflammation. Again, inflammation was an attempt to eliminate the poison or irritant, and then to repair its ravages. Still further, inflammation had to do with blood-vessels and connective tissue only. Many cases of so-called chronic myelitis were injury, either the result of an acute destructive process, or due to a nutrition disturbance which was of vascular origin, such as obliterating arteritis. Finally, it seemed to the speaker that the terms transverse myelitis, compression myelitis, and acute myelitis might as well be dropped from ordinary use, unless there was a distinct evidence of septic infection. The true anatomical tests of inflammation should be based upon studies of true myelitis produced by the introduction of pyogenic organisms.

Turning again to the subject of the degenerative disorders of the cord, those of primary degenerations were the ones dealt with. They were, so far as now known, locomotor ataxia, lateral sclerosis, the combined scleroses, multiple sclerosis, periependicular sclerosis, and the progressive muscular atrophies, including amyotrophic lateral sclerosis. The primary degenerative diseases of the spinal cord had all a certain degree of kinship. The course of all was uniformly progressive, and one not very infrequently complicated another. The sharpest distinctions were found between those affecting the gray matter and those affecting the white. The degenerations of the white matter were more common, slower in course, different in etiology and much more varied in symptomatology, than those of the gray. As a rule, the gray matter was not much involved except secondarily and late. The differentiation of the disease under consideration from other degenerative diseases, and the placing of it in a separate group, was justified by the following observations: Etiologically it was peculiar, in occurring so often in women and at comparatively advanced periods of life. Syphilis did not appear often to be a factor in its cause. Symptomologically it was distinguished by its almost subacute course, by the presence of paræsthesia and often of anesthesia, with, as a rule, spastic symptoms, and finally paraplegia. Pain also was not common. Ataxic paraplegia, on the other hand, ran a very chronic course, anesthesia was quite rare, and paraplegia came late. Anatomically it was peculiar, in the fact that degenerative processes were rapid, and accompanied with a peculiar collateral or terminal softening. The lesion was also less diffuse than in ataxic paraplegia, and involved the root-zones of the posterior column and the posterior columns generally, more than in the allied disease. Its distinction from locomotor ataxia, with secondary lateral sclerosis, was in every way most marked.

The history of a case was related. The patient was a woman forty-four years of age, who, on admission to

the hospital, could barely walk with assistance. The legs and thighs were considerably wasted, the left more than the right. They were slightly drawn up, and she suffered at times from painful contractures in them. The knee-jerk and superficial reflexes were abolished. There was no cutaneous anesthesia. She had some disturbance of the bladder. Her bowels were usually constipated, but at times under nervous excitement she had an obstinate diarrhœa. The arms were not much affected, though they were weak. She was at times delirious, and had delusions. Vision was not affected. She gradually grew weaker, and six weeks after admission, died. Post-mortem examination: the brain appeared normal, as also did the dura mater of the spinal canal. On opening it an extensive softening was apparent in the lower dorsal region. Aside from the local disturbances there were no gross evidences of disease. Microscopic examination of sections of the cord, showed the most active and recent process appeared to be in the lower dorsal region posteriorly. Here the cord was softened by a process necrotic in nature, which was confined externally by the thickened meninges, and internally by a pretty sharply-defined wall of healthy cord tissue. Lower down at the tenth dorsal this process had extended further anteriorly, until it had nearly cut the cord in half. The softened area in some sections was filled with detritus of nervous tissue, and enlarged blood-vessels were seen near the edge. On the outside was an exudation of lymph. Beside this there was a degenerative sclerosis of the lateral and posterior columns throughout the spinal cord. The process in the lateral column was confined chiefly to the pyramidal tracts, but in the cervical region extended forward, and involved the cerebellar and ascending lateral tracts. The posterior columns showed a slight focus of beginning softening in the lower cervical region, and in the lateral columns the degenerative process seemed rather subacute. It was not a hard sclerosis. The spinal nerve roots were not affected, except the posterior roots in the lumbar region. The morbid process, on the whole, was apparently a subacute systemic degeneration with a terminal focal softening. Associated with the last stage was a local reaction inflammation, with some lymph exudation. The vessels of the cord showed no marked degree of degeneration, and the morbid process could not be ascribed to the blocking up and obliteration. It seemed to be rather a primary and rapid systemic degeneration which was cut short by the focal softening, thus causing paraplegia and death. Pathologically then, the principal characteristic of this case was its rapid course, its primary character, its systemic disturbance, and the terminal softening. The brain was carefully examined, and showed no morbid change.

Dr. B. Sachs said that at the present time it was difficult to agree or disagree with Dr. Dana. The clinical symptoms in his own and Dr. Putnam's cases had varied from the symptoms ordinarily met with in cases of combined sclerosis; but those who had seen many cases of tabes and of ataxic paraplegia and of other forms of combined scleroses would hesitate to create new types on the basis of a slight variation in symptoms. Moreover, they now knew from the investigations of many observers that the degenerations which occurred in the spinal cord were not strictly symmetrical. These often overlapped the lines which divided the spinal tracts from one another. Cases

had been recorded in which the degeneration of the white fibres had also involved the gray matter of the cord. He could not, therefore, see the advantages of creating a special type because the degeneration in these cases happened to be somewhat differently distributed. He must object also to Dr. Dana's suggestion for the suppression of the term, compression myelitis. No doubt that many years ago the term was loosely applied, and in a fair number of cases of compression of the cord the destruction of that organ was not the result of an inflammatory process. It was only within the last few months that Schmaus, in a series of beautiful researches, had demonstrated the extension of the inflammatory process from the bone to the spinal cord itself. In many cases of Pott's disease the symptoms might unhesitatingly be attributed to a true myelitic process.

DR. C. R. ELLIOTT said, that, as to the possible pathology of the changes which took place in the spinal cord in the conditions under consideration, there had, he thought, been much useless discussion as to the precise kinds of degeneration and inflammation which attack nervous tissue. He thought that they might all agree that these changes were reconcilable with those which took place in other organs. In all processes recognized as inflammatory and running a protracted course, there was increase of connective tissue, and results incidental to this. Nervous tissue had an intercellular substance, the same as any other organ with the same parenchyma and protoplasmic material, under certain modifications. In the acute processes the cells underwent more decidedly rapid changes than was the case of the liver, kidneys or heart. In the course of acute processes degeneration might or might not occur. Every process, whether degenerative or inflammatory, was followed by the increase of connective tissue; but the mere presence of this tissue in the nerve substance was no proof as to the initial lesion, whether inflammatory, degenerative or septic, or some process of softening embolism or thrombosis. As to compression myelitis, there was no absolute proof to show that the lesion was inflammatory and he thought that every thing pointed to the contrary. The examinations of the cords in these cases were usually made at a late stage when the changes found and the increase of connective tissue present had given rise to the idea that the processes had been inflammatory from the beginning. Kohler had, however, demonstrated that similar changes could be brought about by mechanical pressure of the cord. In the majority of cases of compression myelitis following Pott's disease there was no tendency for the inflammatory processes to attack any part of the cord. The inflammation was limited to a narrow site on the dura mater. It was only where the process was a rapid one and the perforation of the dura ensued that leptomeningitis and myelitis were set up.

DR. W. R. BIRDSALL thought that the position taken by Dr. Dana was correct, for he was not attempting to establish the existence of a new type of disease of the cord, but was merely calling attention to a group of symptoms differing in course from those of ordinary cases of combined sclerosis. In the opinion of the speaker, compression myelitis was not an inflammation of the cord in the majority of cases. He took exception to the view that placed changes in the cord on a par with those of other organs, and he did not think that they were justified in saying that the inflammatory

processes in the cord and general nervous system were the same as those in other parenchymatous organs.

DR. SACHS said that the remarks he had made in regard to compression myelitis appeared to have been misinterpreted. He was well aware that the term had often been misapplied, but the point he wished to make was, that, in view of the very latest investigations, there was every reason to believe that a true myelitic process was responsible for the symptoms in a number of the compression cases, particularly in those in which a tuberculous process in the bone had been the starting point of the whole trouble.

DR. HERTER had, in Pott's disease, seen direct extension of the inflammatory process from the dura mater to the cord, though the majority of the cases examined post-mortem, were seen at a time when the changes in the cord were purely of a degenerative character and the inflammatory site was not to be seen.

THE PRESIDENT said that it seemed to him that Dr. Dana had made a very useful contribution to the subject. Of course, the paper was only tentative; drawing attention to what he and others had observed. All this part of the spinal cord was a mysterious area, both clinically and pathologically. The author of the paper was perfectly warranted in throwing any possible light upon the subject, and in offering any suggestion based upon observation for the grouping of the pathological conditions and clinical symptoms in this part of the cord.

DR. DANA thought that pathologists generally at the present time would agree with his views as to inflammation. Occasionally it arose from causes other than microscopic poisons, but there was usually some pyogenic germ as the starting point of the inflammation. If it was not possible to get any history pointing to possible entrance of these, he believed it better to withhold any opinion as to the inflammatory or non-inflammatory nature of the lesion. Dr. Sachs's suggestion that there might be tuberculosis of the cord at this level, in some of these cases, might be true; but in the great majority of the cases tuberculous meningitis would not end in sclerosis, but would probably destroy the cord by softening. He agreed that it was well to be cautious in making new types of disease, still such conditions as Putnam had described were not locomotor ataxias or ataxic paraplegias; the prognosis and treatment were different. Prevention or early recognition were important. The condition seemed to depend upon some toxic influence. In pernicious anemia the cord might take on degenerative changes, therefore great attention to the blood was necessary. Recognition of a type was certainly of importance, clinically.

**HYPNOTISM EXTRAORDINARY.**—The *Medical Press* tells a story of a certain hypnotist who "suggested" to a gentleman visitor that he stood *in loco matris* to a troublesome infant whose cries disturbed the peace of the household, and the visitor, having complacently assumed possession of the infant, was left in charge for awhile. The pseudo mother forthwith took the infant off to the Foundling Hospital, just as he would have done had he been really the parent. As he had no recollection of what had transpired on awakening from the hypnotic sleep, a further *séance* was necessary in order to discover the whereabouts of the infant.

THE BOSTON  
Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, MARCH 26, 1891.

A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

KOCH'S TREATMENT OF TUBERCULOSIS.  
OFFICIAL PRUSSIAN REPORT.

A COPY of the official report of the results of Koch's method for treating tuberculosis is before us. This report is compiled from the records of the clinics, poly-clinics and pathologico-anatomical institutes of the Prussian Universities. In answer to the request of the Minister of Public Instruction, fifty-five such returns were made from nine different Universities, with two from non-clinical departments of the Charité Hospital, and two from the Moabit City Hospital of Berlin; and these have been collated by Dr. Albert Guttstadt, lecturer on medical statistics in the University of Berlin, as editor.

The report makes an octavo volume of about one thousand pages, is issued in the form of a supplement to the *Klinisches Jahrbuch*, and covers a period of about two months of treatment from November 1, 1890 to January 1, 1891. Among the reporters are many of the best known medical and surgical clinicians of Prussia: Leyden, Gerhardt, Senator, Fränkel, Bardeleben, Westphal, Olshausen, Schweigger, Virchow (pathologist), von Bergmann, Fränkel, of Berlin; Schultze, Trendelenburg, Finkler, of Bonn; Biernier, Mikulicz, Ponfick (pathologist), of Breslau; Ebstein, Orth, König, of Göttingen; Quinke, von Esmarch, of Kiel; Paul Guttmann, Sonnenburg, of Moabit, Berlin, etc.

The various records, as tabulated by the editor, show 1,768 patients to have been under more or less continued treatment, the number of injections varying from three to fifty-four per patient, and the largest amount of fluid administered to one case being 3,826 grammes in forty-three injections. Of these, 932 suffered from pulmonary tuberculosis; about 120 from tuberculosis of other internal organs; and about 700 from external tuberculous manifestations. The results in these cases are summed up in two tables at the end of the volume, one table comprising all cases of internal tuberculosis and the other all cases of external tuberculosis. In weighing the value of the results given it is necessary to bear in mind the comparatively short

period of treatment—two months or less—and also that the returns come from different sources, so that the tabulation under the four heads of "cured," "much improved," "improved," and "unimproved," must necessarily indicate a somewhat varying standard and a varying duration of treatment. For a small proportion of cases results were not given in the returns.

The opinions expressed by the various contributors as to the diagnostic and therapeutic value of tuberculin vary very much, as might be expected. Senator, for instance, thinks the treatment more successful than any other; Leyden is fairly satisfied with results; P. Guttmann obtains much improvement in thirty-eight per cent. of all cases and in eighty-one per cent. of incipient cases; Schultze and Biernier are not enthusiastic; Ebstein is not hopeful; and at least half a dozen others are reserved in their expression of opinion. These opinions are summed up under several different headings, and occupy forty-three pages, pp. 849-892. A short chapter is devoted to the results of autopsies, and another short chapter contains aphorisms from some of the most prominent clinicians, embodying their experience as to indications and counter-indications for using the remedy in a given case, signs of favorable action, etc.

TABLE I.—Statement of Action of Tuberculin in Tuberculosis of Internal Organs.

Diseases.	No. of cases.	Cured.	Much improved.	Improved.	Unimproved.	Dead.
<b>I.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS:</b>						
1. Early phthisis pulm.	242	9	72	69	98	0
a. With laryngeal tuberculosis.	30	0	10	6	13	0
b. With other internal tuberculosis.	7	0	1	2	4	0
c. With other diseases.	8	0	1	1	6	0
2. Somewhat advanced phthisis pulm.	444	1	68	68	278	6
a. With laryngeal tuberculosis.	85	1	10	11	37	2
b. With other internal tuberculosis.	15	0	1	4	5	2
c. With other diseases.	11	0	0	7	2	2
3. Very advanced phthisis pulm. (cavities).	246	0	7	31	162	30
a. With laryngeal tuberculosis.	60	0	1	4	45	5
b. With other internal tuberculosis.	21	0	1	2	17	1
c. With other diseases.	16	0	0	1	7	5
<b>II.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS (undefined).</b>						
a. With laryngeal tuberculosis.	932	10	147	158	533	36
b. With other internal tuberculosis.	175	1	21	21	95	7
c. With other diseases.	16	0	3	8	26	3
III.—LARYNGEAL TUBERCULOSIS.	38	0	0	2	20	7
IV.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	63	1	18	23	15	4
V.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	45	0	16	13	12	4
VI.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	13	1	0	3	9	0
VII.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	1	0	0	0	1	1
VIII.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	4	0	0	0	1	2
IX.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	11	1	3	3	4	2
X.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	1	0	1	0	0	0
XI.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	4	0	0	0	4	0
XII.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	10	0	0	4	5	1
XIII.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	18	0	2	2	14	0
XIV.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	1	0	0	0	1	0
XV.—PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS.	1	0	0	0	1	0
Totals.	1061	13	171	194	586	46

Results of treatment were not given in all cases by reporters, hence the difference in figures of totals.



TABLE II.—Statement of Action of Tuberculin in External Tuberculosis.

Diseases.	No. of cases.	Cured.	Much improved.	Improved.	Unimproved.	Dead.
I.—LUPUS	188	5	78	84	21	0
With tuberculosis of internal organs	27	0	5	6	3	0
II.—TUBERCULOSIS OF SINGLE BONES AND JOINTS	397	9	51	119	211	8
With tuberculosis of internal organs	48	0	1	4	22	1
III.—TUBERCULOSIS OF SEVERAL BONES AND JOINTS	40	0	3	12	23	2
With tuberculosis of internal organs	10	0	0	1	7	2
IV.—TUBERCULOSIS OF LYMPH GLANDS	38	0	9	7	22	0
With tuberculosis of internal organs	8	0	1	0	7	0
V.—TUBERCULOSIS OF SOFT PARTS	8	0	1	4	2	0
VI.—TUBERCULOSIS OF SCARS	4	0	0	3	1	0
VII.—SCROFULODERMA	8	1	28	3	0	0
VIII.—LEPRA	2	0	0	1	1	0
IX.—RODENT ULCER	2	0	0	1	1	0
X.—TUBERCULOUS AXIAL FISTULA	3	0	1	0	1	1
XI.—TUBERCULOSIS OF STRUTHS OF TENDONS	1	0	1	0	0	0
XII.—SCROFULOUS ECZEMA	1	0	0	1	0	0
XIII.—SCROFULOUS KERATITIS OF BOTH EYES	2	0	2	0	0	0
XIV.—EAR DISEASES	16	0	0	2	14	0
With pulmonary tuberculosis	17	0	0	1	6	0
Totals	708	15	148	237	298	9

The two tables given by the editor are reproduced above, as they show the net results of all the returns in the most condensed form.

This report will repay careful study; but another similar report issued six months or a year hence would have a far greater value. Individual reports of clinical experience with tuberculin in this country could undoubtedly be furnished to-day, having more real value than almost any in this volume, and that solely on account of the lapse of time and the lessons of previous German experience.

#### EXPERIMENTAL THERAPEUTICS OF DIPHTHERIA.

In his address before the Tenth International Medical Congress, Koch said that experiments in therapeutics should be first carried out on the pure culture, and not at the bedside. This would apply especially to those organisms, the cultures of which can be made to resemble closely the morbid conditions in the body. The bacillus of diphtheria described by Loeffler has been studied and killed by several experimenters, but the methods adopted to test the germicidal properties of different substances have been the methods of the chemical laboratory, where the conditions are very different from those which must be met in the treatment of the disease. Recently Loeffler<sup>1</sup> himself has published the results of experiments on pure cultures of his bacillus, which cultures have been made to resemble, as much as possible, diphtheritic tissue. The nutrient material used consists of four parts of blood serum

and one of sterilized bouillon with one per cent. peptone and grape sugar, and one-half per cent. salt; ten cubic centimetres of this is put into a test tube and kept at 37.5° C. The surface of this nutrient material is sown with bacilli, which at the end of eight hours form small colonies, and at the end of twenty-four hours they cover the whole surface with a uniform deposit.

Two problems are presented: the first to prevent the development of the bacillus on healthy tissue, the second, to kill the cultures already growing in and under the membrane. Considering that gargles under the most favorable circumstances cannot be kept on a diseased surface in the throat longer than thirty seconds, the germicidal substances to be tested are poured into the test tube and allowed to remain ten, twenty and thirty seconds, and then poured off, and the vitality of the culture ascertained. Experiments were made in each case both on the recently introduced bacilli and on the thick colonies, and it was found that different substances act better in the different stages, and seem to show that germicides which are perfectly capable of protecting healthy tissue, are useless after the formation of a membrane.

The results with a large number of the applications, which have been recommended for the treatment of diphtheria, are given. Experiments were also made to test the value of different volatile substances, both volatilized and in solution in different solvents. The value of a solvent must of course depend upon the ease with which it permeates to the deepest parts of the culture, and explains the varying efficiency of the same germicide at different stages of the disease, and in different solvents.

Practical suggestions from these experiments, although not introducing anything new, may be briefly summarized. As a prophylactic gargle, solutions of mercury at least every three or four hours are indicated, such as sublimate 1-10000 to 1-15000, or perhaps better, cyanide of mercury 1-8000 to 1-10000. Also, chloroform water may be useful, or chlorine water, 1-1100, or thymol 1-500 solution in twenty per cent. alcohol. A few volatile substances also are of use, which may be applied by inserting glass tubes filled with impregnated cotton, into the nostrils.

After the formation of a membrane the same gargles should be used every hour or two to protect uninvaded tissue and also gargles of more permeating character every three or four hours, such as corrosive sublimate 1-1000, carbolic acid three per cent. solution in thirty per cent. alcohol, or carbolic acid two per cent. solution in equal parts of alcohol and turpentine. Also, direct application by painting the surface is probably of use, which may be done with carbolic acid, five per cent., bromine, two per cent., or chlorine, one per cent. In the diphtheritic throat of scarlet fever, carbolic acid seems to be especially indicated.

The author hopes and believes that better sterilization of the local disease will be found to be the true

<sup>1</sup> Deutsche Medicinische Wochenschrift, March 5.

key to the treatment of the patient, but also points out the possibility of practical results from the recent work of Behring and Kitasato.<sup>2</sup>

#### THE ANNUAL REPORT OF THE BOARD OF HEALTH OF THE CITY OF NEW YORK.

This Annual Report which has just been submitted to the Mayor, estimates the population of the City of New York as 1,631,232.

The number of deaths reported during the year was 40,103, an excess over the mortality in the year 1889 of 424. Notwithstanding the increased death-rate caused by epidemic influenza in the early part of the year, the death-rate for the whole year was 24.58 per thousand inhabitants, as against 25.36 in 1889. The satisfactory decrease in the death-rate during the past decade is believed to be due in a large measure to the diminution of infant mortality brought about by the work of the Board of Health and various charitable organizations.

The number of tenement-houses now in the city is 37,316, and the number of people living in them is estimated at 1,259,788. During the year, 29 tenement houses were closed, as unfit for habitation.

Thirty-nine thousand, two hundred and fifty births were reported, an increase of 9,000 over the year 1885. A considerable decrease in the number of cases of contagious and infectious diseases is noted.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**INFLUENZA.**—The daily papers report a severe outbreak of influenza in the West, especially at Chicago and Minneapolis, and later at New York. Reports during the last few months have been received from widely separated districts of its recurrence, generally less severe than last year. New Orleans, Hungary, the Island of Sumatra, and many other places to a less extent, seem to have suffered.

**A TREATMENT OF EPITAXIS.**—Mr. Jonathan Hutchinson has made a note in the *Archives of Surgery* of a treatment of epitaxis which he avers has never failed of success in his hands, and he has had many very rebellious cases. It consists in plunging the patient's feet and hands into water as hot as can be borne.

**THE PHILADELPHIA POLYCLINIC** and College for Graduates in Medicine have established a trust for a fund for an endowment to insure a permanent revenue for the support of the polyclinic library, pathological laboratory, photographic department, prize and other objects. The fund is to be known as the Polyclinic Medical Society Perpetual Fund. The membership of this society is composed of the faculty, assistants, pupils and alumni. On the occasion of the formal opening of their new building on April 2d, a brass tablet will be unveiled, upon which will be engraved the names

of all founders, donors and benefactors of this fund. Founders are those who are eligible to membership in the society and contribute ten dollars. Donors, and benefactors, not necessarily members, are those persons who contribute fifty and five hundred dollars respectively.

**A CONSULATE FOR SURGEON PARKE.**—Surgeon Parke, of the Stanley expedition, has been appointed vice-consul to Oil Rivers protectorate, West Africa.

**PROFESSOR KOCH** is expected back in Berlin at Easter, and will probably travel home via Italy.

**PROFESSOR PFUHL**, director of the chemical and hygienic laboratory of the Friedrich-Wilhelm Institute, has been granted a year's leave from his duties, so that he may be able to assist his father-in-law, Professor Koch, in his further researches on tuberculosis.

**THE DOSE OF TUBERCULIN.**—At the Moabit Hospital in Berlin treatment with Koch's fluid was commonly commenced with a dose of one milligramme, but latterly for a few weeks one-tenth of a milligramme only has been used in many cases, and increased by one-tenth of a milligramme a day for ten days, then by two-tenths every other day until the amount has reached two or three milligrammes, when the increase is made half a milligramme.

**ABSORPTION OF MERCURY BY TAPE-WORMS.**—Oelkers reports in the *Centralblatt für Bacteriologie* that in the case of a patient who was undergoing injections for syphilis, and who also had a tape-worm, he found in the *vas deferens* and *ejaculans* and in the *vagina* of each segment of the worm, small particles of metallic mercury.

#### NEW ENGLAND.

**MEDICAL EXAMINERS.**—Governor Russell has appointed Dr. G. W. Kelly, of Barnstable, Mass., medical examiner of the second Barnstable district, and has reappointed Dr. J. A. Mead, of Watertown.

#### NEW YORK.

**STATE CARE OF THE INSANE.**—The Governor has signed the bill recently passed by the Legislature, appropriating \$451,850 for the purpose of carrying out the provisions of the law establishing State care of the insane poor; an expenditure rendered necessary by the erection and equipment of the additional buildings at the various State hospitals, required for the accommodation of patients transferred from county institutions.

**POLICE MATRONS.**—The Governor has also signed the bill making it mandatory upon the authorities of all cities of over 25,000 inhabitants to provide for the appointment of police matrons for the separate confinement of female prisoners. In New York and other cities the authorities have hitherto refused to act voluntarily under the permissive statute regarding the matter, and this much needed reform in decency and morality is therefore now made compulsory.

<sup>2</sup> See page 1 of the Journal of January 15th.

## Miscellany.

## FIRST ANNUAL REPORT OF THE NEW YORK PASTEUR INSTITUTE.

DR. PAUL GIBIER, Director of the New York Pasteur Institute, has published the results of the preventive inoculations against hydrophobia performed at this Institute during the first year of its existence (February 18, 1890, to February 18, 1891). Eight hundred and twenty-eight persons having been bitten by dogs or cats, came to be treated. These patients may be divided into two categories:

(1) For 643 of these persons it was demonstrated that the animals which attacked them were not mad. Consequently the patients were sent back after having had their wounds attended, when it was necessary.

(2) In 185 cases the anti-hydrophobic treatment was applied, hydrophobia of the animals which inflicted bites having been proved clinically, or by inoculation in the laboratory, or in many cases by the death of some other persons or animals bitten by the same dogs. No death caused by hydrophobia has been reported among the persons inoculated. Indigents have been treated free of charge.

## INFLUENZA IN THE GERMAN ARMY.

THE medical department of the Prussian war-office has furnished statistics of the epidemic of influenza from the medical records of the German army.<sup>1</sup> The name "Grippe" is supposed to be derived from the Polish word "Chrypka," which means catarrh. The epidemic appeared in the army suddenly at the end of November, 1889, and in March was considered as entirely passed. The first cases occurred in the barracks situated in the Baltic provinces, from which place it spread rapidly, the larger garrisons being generally attacked first. There was, roughly speaking, a belt stretching across the country from northeast to southwest, in which belt the epidemic seemed to travel, and outside of which the cases were less frequent and severe. A number of garrisons at a distance from this path, that is in the southeast and northwest, escaped altogether. The time occupied in spreading through the whole army was five weeks, whereas the epidemic of the year 1833 took more than three months. The total number of cases reported was 55,263, of which three-tenths of one per cent. were seriously ill, and one-tenth of one per cent. died. The Bavarian troops suffered the most. The larger number of cases occurred among the younger men, and the smallest number among the artisans. Many other interesting data are recorded.

## OFFICIAL REGULATIONS AS TO TUBERCULIN IN ITALY.

THE question of the use of Koch's fluid by the general practitioner has been studied in Italy with the following result:<sup>2</sup>

At a recent meeting of the Italian Superior Council of Health, the President, Professor Baccelli, presented a report on the Koch treatment, which was referred to a special committee. This committee has now submitted the conclusions at which it has arrived to the

Council. The following is a summary of the committee's report which was unanimously adopted:

The instruction issued by the sanitary authorities on December 14th, provisionally restricting the use of Koch's fluid to university and hospital clinics, is approved of. Circumstances are now changed. The numerous experiments made in Italy and in other countries, and particularly those of Professor Baccelli himself, have better defined the true value of the remedy, and shown the indications for its use, and the possible dangers attending it. The committee, therefore, has no hesitation in proposing that the remedy be entrusted to the hands of individual members of the medical profession, just as they are allowed to use other remedies not less useful and at the same time not less dangerous. Compared with other remedies in the pharmacopœias, however, Koch's fluid presents this difference, that while the purity and quality of these can always be kept under strict control, in the case of the latter there is no other guarantee than the fact of its coming from the institute in which it was originally discovered. The committee, therefore, considers it indispensable that the fluid should be introduced into Italy directly by the central authority, by which also it should be distributed under such conditions and with such safeguards as may be thought advisable. Lastly, the committee recommends that in distributing the fluid, the central authority should at the same time issue the necessary instructions for its use, and should request the medical practitioners to whom it is supplied, to report all the cases in which they employ it, and the results obtained.

## TUBERCULINE.

THE following charade was written by a patient recently under treatment by Koch's method at Banff, Scotland, and sent to the *Lancet* by Dr. William Ferguson:

My first lies at the root of things,  
With homely earth is soiled,  
Yet at the festive board of kings  
Is always welcome — boiled.  
My second o'er the level green  
Impels the polished ball;  
Where "cannons" rattle it is seen,  
Yet loves the peaceful "stall."  
My third around the green earth lies,  
No angel ever saw it;  
'Twas never viewed by mortal eyes,  
Yet men must somewhere draw it.  
When wasting sickness crowns the ill  
By hapless men endured,  
My whole fresh strength and hope instils,  
And whispers "Be thou cured!"

## CARDIAC REMEDIES.

IN a paper by Drs. Rummo and Ferraini, analyzed by Professor Née in *La Médecine Moderne*, December 11, 1890,<sup>1</sup> the authors have endeavored, through experimental studies, to determine which of the cardiac remedies have a special action on the vessels, which on the muscular apparatus, and which on the nervous system of the heart. If, for example, in a case of aortic stenosis one should prescribe a remedy which increases pressure by contraction of the peripheral blood-vessels, the result would still further conflict with the action of the heart; for to a circumscribed contraction which in-

<sup>1</sup> Die Grippe-Epidemie im Deutschen Heere, 1889-90. E. S. Mittler & Sohn, Berlin.

<sup>2</sup> British Medical Journal, March 7th.

<sup>1</sup> Therapeutic Gazette, February.

terferes with the free exit of blood from the left ventricle is added a general stenosis resulting from the contraction of the blood-vessels produced by the remedy.

The authors have shown by their studies that certain remedies, especially caffeine and sparteine, particularly influence the nervous system of the heart. Other remedies, such as helleborin and very particularly strophanthin, produce a stimulating action on the myocardium, while they are without influence on the nervous system of the heart; nerium oleander, digitalin, erythrophleine act principally on the myocardium, while they are without influence on the nervous system, while cocaine and convallamarin act principally on the myocardium; therefore the authors conclude that in cardiac cases, where there is loss of power in the heart, that caffeine and sparteine should be prescribed. When there is feebleness of the heart, occurring in patients suffering from insufficiency and from aortic stenosis, or whenever the resistance is situated in the systemic circulation, recourse should be had to strophanthin, while in mitral stenosis, or where there is obstruction in the pulmonary circulation, recourse should be had to digitalis, adonidin and convallamarin.

With these views Dr. See is in perfect accord, though he regards as an important omission the fact that iodide of potassium is not included in this group, since he believes that there can be no possible therapeutics of heart-affections which do not consider the diuretic action of this remedy and of lactose, and of the influence of the iodide of potassium on the organs of circulation.

#### DRAFT OF A BILL TO REGULATE THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE IN THE STATE OF RHODE ISLAND AND TO PROVIDE FOR A STATE BOARD OF MEDICINE.

SECTION 1. It shall be unlawful for any person to practice medicine in any of its various branches unless he be a registered physician.

SEC. 2. Any person who desires to practice medicine in any of its departments, perform surgical operations, prescribe for the sick or wounded, cure or pretend to cure by any commonly recognized or special means, for fee or reward, shall appear before any person legally qualified to take depositions and make an affidavit, setting forth the following facts:

That he has practised medicine within the State of Rhode Island continuously for one year previous to the passage of this act. His full name, the date and place of his birth, Date of graduation, and the locality and name of the medical college from which he graduated, if he be a graduate, that the diploma, if he has any, is a bona-fide certificate, and conferred upon him by the institution named therein; if not a graduate he shall state if he has attended lectures at any medical school in this country or elsewhere, when, where, and how long; also, if he has received any other instructions by any one which tend to qualify him as a practitioner of medicine, the date and place, when and where he began practising medicine in Rhode Island, and the names of the places where he may have previously practiced medicine or surgery. Any person who shall in the affidavit required by this section make any false statement, shall be deemed guilty of the crime of perjury and shall be punished according to law.

SEC. 3. He who, under said affidavit, as prescribed in the foregoing section, he has thereupon present said affidavit to the Secretary of the State Board of Medicine, together with his diploma, if he be a graduate, or the person or by messenger. The Secretary of the State Board of Medicine shall keep a book or books for the purpose of recording such affidavits; he shall endorse on such affidavit, over his signature, the date when the same was presented to his record, and the book and page on which it is recorded. The Secretary of the State Board of Medicine shall record all such affidavits, and cause a list of affidavits, arranged in alphabetical order, to be kept complete list of all the names so presented, in one book or book, as before mentioned, and to be called "Book for the use of the Secretary of Medical Practitioners." He shall thereupon cause a certificate to the person making such application and affidavit to be received, of one dollar, and this book or books shall, under seal and at all times be open to public inspection. The Secretary of the State Board of Medicine shall preserve all such affidavits.

SEC. 4. The Secretary of the State Board of Medicine shall issue licenses on blanks prepared as follows:

I do hereby certify that \_\_\_\_\_ has complied with the requirements of chapter \_\_\_\_\_ of the laws of the State of Rhode Island relating to the practice of medicine and surgery, and is hereby authorized to practice medicine and surgery within this State in accordance with the provisions of the aforesaid chapter.

(Seal)

Secretary of State Board of Medicine.

Providence, R. I.

SEC. 5. All persons not provided for in the foregoing sections of this act and who desire to practice medicine within the State shall appear before a board known as the State Board of Medicine, said board to be constituted as follows:

The State Board of Medicine shall consist of seven persons, to be appointed by the Governor on the passage of this act, from among the physicians in good standing, who have practised their profession for more than five years within the State. One member of the Board shall be appointed for the term of one year, one for the term of two years, one for the term of three years, one for the term of four years, one for the term of five years, one for the term of six years, one for the term of seven years.

On the expiration of a year from the passage of this act, and thereafter annually, the Governor shall appoint a registered physician as a member of said Board for the term of seven years. In case a vacancy occurs from death, removal from the State, or resignation, the Governor shall appoint a registered physician for the unexpired term of such member. Four members of said board shall constitute a quorum; said board shall organize by the election of a president and a secretary, both of whom shall sign all certificates and other official documents. Said board shall meet quarterly, and, on the call of their secretary, and may make by-laws and regulations not repugnant to law, for the proper fulfilment of their duties. The presiding officer of said board may administer oaths in relation to all matters connected with or in the administration of the duties of said board. The Secretary of said board shall also be registrar of physicians. The said board shall examine into the qualifications of all applicants for registration, and shall direct the registration by the registrar of all persons properly qualified or entitled thereto. The registrar of physicians shall keep a book in which shall be entered, under the supervision of the State Board of Medicine, the name and place of residence of every person who shall apply for registration. The registrar shall note the fact against the name of any registered physician who may have died or removed from the State, disposed of or relinquished his practice, and shall make all necessary alterations in the locations of persons registered under this act.

SEC. 6. The certificate of the secretary of the State Board of Medicine and registrar of physicians, as to any matter of record of said board, or of the non-existence of any matter of record of said board as to which said secretary may be called upon to testify in his official capacity, shall be admissible evidence in any court in this State of the existence or non-existence of such matter. Said secretary shall be paid the sum of fifty cents for every certificate, which sum shall be taxed in the costs of any proceedings pending in any court in which the same shall be offered as evidence.

SEC. 7. Every person applying for examination and registration shall pay to the State Board of Medicine twenty-five dollars, which in no case shall be refunded, and on passing the examination required shall be furnished free of expense with a certificate of registration. Said board may, at any time in their discretion, discontinue, for good and sufficient cause, any registration previously granted, and shall notify such practitioners thereof in writing. They shall also strike from said list the names of persons who die or move away from the State.

SEC. 8. Every person not a registered physician, who shall, for gain, advise or treat in any manner any person suffering, or supposed to be suffering, from any mental or physical derangement, or who shall, for gain, advise or attend any woman in labor, or who shall, for gain, in any manner imply a willingness to so advise, treat or attend any person, or who shall take, use or exhibit the title of registered physician, and any person who shall violate any of the provisions of this act shall upon the first conviction be fined fifty dollars, and upon the second and every subsequent conviction shall be fined one hundred dollars, and all fines recovered shall inure, one-half thereof to the use of the State, and the other half thereof to the use of the complainant. Provided, however, that any person who shall give satisfactory evidence of her qualifications as a midwife may receive a certificate to that effect from the State Board of Medicine, and after receiving such certificate may attend women in natural labor.

SEC. 9. Nothing in this act shall be so construed as to prohibit or deprive persons from practicing dentistry or pharmacy, nor shall this act apply to commissioned surgeons of the United States Army, Navy, or Marine Hospital Service, or physicians and surgeons called in from other States in actual consultation, or interfere with the sale of patent or proprietary medicines or mineral waters in the regular course of trade.

SEC. 10. All acts and parts of acts inconsistent herewith are hereby repealed, and this act shall take effect sixty days from its passage.

## PRESCRIPTIONS.

BISMUTH FOR ECZEMA OF INFANTS. — The following formulae are given in *Nouveaux Remèdes*:

R Bismuth. subnit.	3 v.
Zinc oxid.	5 lss.
Acid. carbolic.	m. x.
Vaseline.	3 j. M.

To make an ointment.

In case there is much irritation paint on the following with a soft brush:

R Bismuth. subnit.	gr. xl.
Glycerine.	5 lss.
Acid. carbolic.	grs. vj.
Aque rose.	5 iv. M.

To be well shaken.

RESORCIN IN ACNE. — Isaak recommends the following:<sup>1</sup>

R Resorein.	3 j to lss.
Zinc oxid. pulv.	5 jss.
Amyli pulv.	5 iv. M.
Liquid vaseline.	3 v.

Rub on the part affected morning and night, or it may be used at night only, and removed in the morning with sweet oil.

## Correspondence.

## THE KOCH TREATMENT IN MUNICH.

The following extracts from a private letter received from Dr. A. P. Chadbourn, written from Munich under date of March 3d, are of interest:

"Von Ziemssen has, or rather has had, many cases (about one hundred and fifty in all, I think) under Koch's treatment. I have been able to follow them quite closely, as Von Ziemssen allows me to go with him on his daily visits, and thus far I have been the only 'outsider.'"

"His lupus cases have almost all of them done remarkably well, and at this time many seem cured, but they are still coming to the out-patient department, and it may prove a *Besserung* and not a *Heilung*."

"Perhaps a quarter of the cases of *meningitis* (said to be surely tubercular) have 'recovered.' In one instance when the injections were begun it seemed as if the patient could only last a few hours longer, but she is now sitting up, out of bed."

"Less satisfactory are the *pulmonary* cases. Most have gained flesh and strength, but often for a short time only; and in a hospital here the conditions are far better than in the peasants' homes, the contrast being much greater than in America. I cannot see that the Koch treatment has influenced in any way the progress of most of the well-developed cases of phthisis. Some few have steadily gained in weight, with a diminution in or absence of sputum and bacilli, and the rales in the chest have almost or quite disappeared, the subjective symptoms being also much improved. There have been one or two cases of rapid general tuberculosis, but of course the fluid may have had nothing to do with this."

"In the early stages the results have generally been excellent, but I think one would hardly care to say how much is due to the injections and how much to improved surroundings. Later, I hope the gain will prove permanent and due to the new treatment."

"One patient with a large cavity at the apex has been operated on (Sonnensberg's method). The fistula is still open, and we shall see the autopsy before long, I think."

"Very few new cases are now being taken for treatment. Joint tuberculosis I have not seen as much of. Some seem to have done fairly well, but I have not seen enough to be able to say anything about these cases."

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending March 14, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer. Daily mean.	Thermometer. Maximum. Minimum.	Relative humidity. 8.00 A. M. Daily mean.	Direction of wind. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Velocity of wind. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Wet'th. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Rainfall in inches.
S., 8	30.16	34 44	66 73	69 W.	S.E. 9	4	C. O.
M., 9	30.14	36 39	34 91	96 N.E.	E. 15	24	O. R. C.
T., 10	30.13	39 43	34 65	51 W.	W. 24	9	C. C.
W., 11	30.44	39 49	30 54	74 S.W.	S.W. 3	10	C. C.
T., 12	30.32	39 44	31 87	90 S.E.	S.E. 12	4	O. R. C.
F., 13	29.61	46 55	37 100	93 W.	S.W. 15	21	R. R.
S., 14	29.77	33 38	25 63	73 S.W.	W. 27	24	C. C.
Mean.	30.08	44 31	77				

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threatening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY.

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, MARCH 14, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Meningitis.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.
New York	1,622,237	813	324	17.71	17.58	1.84	6.76	3.97
Chicago	1,100,000	769	353	13.54	22.28	1.12	5.66	2.68
Philadelphia	1,042,277	469	114	11.44	19.28	—	4.05	1.85
Brooklyn	550,000	—	—	—	—	—	7.40	5.02
St. Louis	550,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Baltimore	500,343	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	418,477	193	36	8.18	20.20	—	1.64	—
Nashville	225,000	138	26	7.24	17.39	—	2.50	—
Cleveland	225,000	85	66	14.11	14.11	—	3.53	1.17
Pittsburgh	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Midwaukee	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington	200,000	120	46	12.50	19.16	3.33	3.33	2.50
Nashville	68,513	38	14	10.52	14.04	5.26	—	—
Charleston	60,145	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Portland	42,000	10	5	—	20.00	—	—	—
Worcester	84,655	24	7	—	29.16	—	—	—
Lowell	77,606	47	16	17.02	10.49	4.25	—	—
Fall River	71,308	33	10	6.06	27.27	—	3.03	—
Cambridge	70,028	26	4	—	23.08	—	—	—
Lynn	55,727	17	2	—	11.76	—	—	—
Lawrence	41,654	18	—	22.22	16.66	—	—	—
Springfield	41,614	8	1	12.50	25.00	—	—	—
New Bedford	40,755	9	1	11.11	22.22	—	11.11	—
Somerville	40,117	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke	35,528	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem	30,801	13	3	7.69	7.69	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,309	12	3	—	3.33	—	—	—
Haverhill	27,312	6	2	—	16.66	—	—	—
Taunton	25,445	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newton	25,359	8	—	20.00	20.00	—	20.00	—
Malden	25,023	9	3	—	—	—	—	—
Fitchburg	22,037	9	2	—	11.11	—	—	—
Globeester	21,654	2	1	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham	18,707	4	1	25.00	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,294	1	—	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy	16,723	4	0	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport	14,947	5	3	—	20.00	—	—	—
Clinton	10,424	4	1	—	100.00	—	—	—
Hyde Park	10,153	1	—	—	33.33	—	—	—
Peabody	10,158	2	1	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3,214; under five years of age 1,232; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 446, acute lung diseases 250, consumption 371, diphtheria and croup 114, scarlet fever 70, typhoid fever 61, measles 43, diarrhoeal diseases 39, whooping-cough 33, cerebro-spinal meningitis 18, erysipelas 17, puerperal diseases 15, malaria fever 6.

From typhoid fever Philadelphia 25, Chicago 15, New York 6, Cleveland and Lowell 3 each, Brooklyn, Boston, Cincinnati and Washington 2 each, Nashville, Lawrence and Springfield 1 each. From measles New York 15, Brooklyn 12, Chicago 8, Washington 4, Nashville and Lowell 2 each. From diarrhoeal diseases New York 11, Chicago 7, Boston 4, Brooklyn, Cincinnati, Cleveland and Lawrence 3 each, Philadelphia and Lowell 2 each, Salem 1. From whooping-cough Chicago 11, Brooklyn 9, New York 5, Philadelphia 3, Cleveland 2, Washington, Lowell and Waltham 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New

<sup>1</sup> L'Union Médicale.

York 7, Chicago 6, Washington 3, Brooklyn and Boston 1 each. From erysipelas Chicago 6, Brooklyn 4, New York 3, Philadelphia 2, Boston and Nashville 1 each. From puerperal diseases New York 12, Philadelphia, Brooklyn and Fall River 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending March 7th, the death-rate was 23.7. Deaths reported 4,547; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 677, whooping-cough 161, measles 160, diphtheria 35, scarlet fever 36, diarrhoea 32, fever 25.

The death-rates ranged from 17.6 in Hull to 33.9 in Halifax, Birmingham 24.4, Bradford 22.5, Leeds 25.5, Liverpool 21.3, London 25.4, Manchester 27.5, Newcastle-on-Tyne 31.6, Sheffield 24.6, Sunderland 28.2.

In Edinburgh 21.8, Glasgow 28.4, Dublin 28.2.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM MARCH 14, 1891, TO MARCH 26, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, Captain WILLIAM C. SHANNON, assistant surgeon, now on duty at Fort Apache, Arizona, will repair to this city and report in person to the Adjutant-General of the Army for further orders. S. O. 55, Par. 5, A. G. O., Washington, March 11, 1891.

Leave of absence for one month, with permission to apply for an extension of one month is granted Captain HENRY P. BIRMINGHAM, assistant surgeon, to take effect upon arrival at Fort C. Barracks, of First Lieutenant ROBERT K. BALL, assistant surgeon, U. S. Army, S. O. 39, Par. 2, Department of the Columbia, March 13, 1891.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING MARCH 21, 1891.

C. J. CLEBORNE, medical director, detached from Naval Hospital, Norfolk, Va., ordered to Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass.

T. N. PENROSE, medical inspector, ordered in charge of Naval Hospital, Norfolk.

JOHN M. STEELE, passed assistant surgeon, detached from Coast Survey Steamer "Bache," and granted three months' leave of absence.

JAMES H. GAINES, surgeon, placed on the retired list, March 15, 1891.

M. L. RUTH, surgeon, granted a month's leave, from April 2d next, with permission to leave the United States.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE TWO WEEKS ENDING MARCH 14, 1891.

LONG, W. H., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for seven days. March 15, 1891.

ALLEN, H. W., surgeon. To proceed to Baltimore, Md., for special duty. March 14, 1891.

GOFFNEY, JOHN, surgeon. Detailed as chairman of board for physical examination of officer of Revenue Marine Service. March 14, 1891.

BANKS, C. E., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Boston, Mass., on special duty. March 7, 1891.

PETERS, T. B., assistant surgeon. Leave of absence extended thirty days. March 13, 1891.

HODGINS, F. R., assistant surgeon. Detailed as recorder of board for physical examination of officer of Revenue Marine Service. March 4, 1891.

#### CARNEY HOSPITAL. OPENING OF THE NEW BUILDING.

The new Carney Hospital Building, Old Harbor Street, Boston, was opened on Wednesday and Thursday, March 20 and 21, 1891, from 8 o'clock A. M. to 6 P. M. The Sisters Charity and members of the medical profession and all friends were invited to the institution to visit it at that time.

#### SOCIETY NOTICE

MEMBER OF THE SOCIETY OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY. The following is a notice of this section of the Boy's Club. At the day of the year, April 1st, at 8 o'clock.

CONSTITUTION. Dr. C. K. Newell, "The Treatment of Epilepsy, and a New Division for Rapid Duration"; Dr. J. H. Redford, "A Certain Painful Affection of the

Foot"; Dr. C. L. Scudder, "The Clinical Course and Treatment of Chronic Ankle-joint Disease in Childhood." (GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., Secretary.)

#### OBITUARY. JOHN D. LOVERING, M.D., M.M.S.S.

Dr. John D. Lovering, who died in Newton Highlands, March 18th, was born in Raymond, N. H., in 1827, and graduated at Dartmouth College in the class of 1853. He engaged in teaching a few years in the South and West, then studied medicine, graduating from the Albany Medical School in 1860. He began the practice of medicine in Illinois, but in 1861 settled in Essex, Mass., where he practised for twenty years. A few years were also spent in Manchester, N. H., after which he settled in Newton Highlands in 1883, where he has since lived.

#### DEATHS.

S. PRESTON JONES, M.D., well known as an expert in insanity, died in Merchantsville, N. J., March 13th, aged fifty-nine.

WILLIAM B. SFRAGUE, M.D., President of the Genesee County Medical Society, died in Pavilion, N. Y., March 16th, aged fifty-five.

CHRISTOPHER GOODERAKE, M.D., a distinguished army surgeon during the war, died at Clinton, Ill., March 15th, aged seventy-five years. He was promoted to the post of division surgeon by General Logan.

DR. WILHELM STRICKER, the well-known medical writer, died at Frankfurt-on-the-Main, March 4th, aged seventy-six.

RICHARD MIDDLEMORE, F.R.C.S., of Birmingham, author of several works on the eye, died March 1st, aged eighty-six.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Transactions of the American Ophthalmological Society. Vol. V. 1888-1890.

The Year-Book of Treatment for 1891. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

Eighth Annual Report of the West End Nursery and Infants' Hospital. Boston. 1891.

Transactions of the Colorado State Medical Society, Twentieth Annual Convention. Denver, June, 1890.

Atypical Herpes Zoster Gangrenosa, with Report of Two Cases. By B. Merrill Ricketts, Ph.D., M.D. Reprint. 1890.

On the Dangers Arising from Syphilis in the Practice of Dentistry. By L. Duncan Bulkley, A.M., M.D., New York. Reprint. 1890.

Transactions of the American Association of Obstetricians and Gynecologists, Vol. III, for the Year 1890. Philadelphia: Wm. J. Dornan. 1891.

An Analysis of the Ocular Symptoms found in the Third Stage of General Paralysis of the Insane. By Charles A. Oliver, M.D., of Philadelphia. Reprint. 1890.

Medical Nursing, Lectures Delivered in the Royal Infirmary, Glasgow. By J. Wallace Anderson, M.D. Fourth edition. Glasgow: James Maclehose & Sons. 1891.

Hypnotisme et Croquages Anesthésiques. Par L. R. Regnier. Volume en 8 cahiers, sur papier japon, avec 46 figures et 4 planches. Paris: Publications du Progrès Médical. 1891.

Hearing before the Committee of Public Health on Dangers to Human Life from Bacilli of Tuberculosis in Milk. Publications of the Massachusetts Society for Promoting Agriculture. February, 1891.

The Radical Operation for Hernia, with the Report of Two Unique Cases. The Surgical Treatment of Epilepsy, with the Report of a Case and Presentation of the Patient. By B. Merrill Ricketts, Ph.D., M.D.

A Search for a Characteristic Organism of Cancer. An Inquiry into a Characteristic Organism of Diphtheria. By Jabez Hogg, Consulting Surgeon to the Royal Westminster Ophthalmic Hospital. Reprints. 1890, 1891.

A Second Note upon Homonymous Homiopic Hallucinations. A Further Study of Anodal Diffusion as a Therapeutic Agent. By Frederick Peterson, M.D., Attending Physician to the New York Hospital for Nervous Diseases. Reprints. 1891.

Irrigation of the Puerperal Uterus: Its Uses and Dangers, with Especial Reference to the Treatment of Puerperal Fever. Hyosine Hydrobromate as a Hypnotic in Private Practice. By Francis L. and John K. Haynes, M.D. Reprints.

Diseases of the Digestive Organs in Infancy and Childhood, with Chapters on the Investigation of Disease, the Diet and General Management of Children, and Massage in Pediatrics. By Louis Starr, M.D. Second edition, illustrated. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

## Original Articles.

IN RECURRING APPENDICITIS IS EXCISION OF THE APPENDIX DURING A REMISSION A JUSTIFIABLE OPERATION? AND IF SO, IN WHAT CLASS OF CASES, AND HOW, SHOULD IT BE DONE?<sup>1</sup>

BY CHARLES B. PORTER, M.D.,

*Professor of Clinical Surgery at the Harvard Medical School, Surgeon at the Massachusetts General Hospital.*

For the past years probably no subject has received more attention from the medical and surgical mind than that of inflammation of the appendix vermiformis. The ablest and best physicians have written almost exhaustively on its various and varying aspects. I do not wish in this paper to consider the subject of appendicitis except in its relapsing form. Mr. Treves, February 14, 1888, read before the Medico-Chirurgical Society of London on "Relapsing Typhilitis treated by Operation." This is the first case in the literature on this subject that I have found; though I believe Dr. Thomas G. Morton had previously advocated it. Since that time a number of papers by Robert F. Wier, Dr. W. T. Bull, Dr. N. Senn, Dr. Fred S. Dennis and others have been given to the profession. Some are in favor and some against operative interference in the quiescent stage between attacks. This array of writers on this subject shows that surgeons are considering earnestly the propriety of operation in the period of quiescence. It seemed to me that a collection, an analysis, of these cases in which the operation had been done might help to a decision in what class of cases the surgeon should interfere. It is conceded in the first place that because a patient has had one or more attacks it does not necessarily follow that he will have another. It has been shown by Fitz and others that the percentage of cases in which appendicitis recurs is from seven to thirteen, and analysis of the reported cases in which this operation has been done shows a tendency to increasing severity in each succeeding attack. The length of the period of quiescence varies from intervals so short as to result in chronic invalidism, to months, and in one or two instances to years. The remission stage was marked by almost recovery in some in a short time, and in others extending from weeks into months, resulting in a condition of invalidism. Before reading an abstract of the cases I have been able to find I should like to refer for a moment to some of my own.

About a year ago I reported a case of excision of the appendix for relapsing appendicitis during a remission. The case at that time was too recent to judge of the advantage to the patient or to determine whether it would result in permanent relief. It is now a pleasure to record that there has not been the slightest recurrence of any of the previous symptoms which invalidated him a large part of the time for a year previous to the operation, and which made him afraid to spend a night away from home on account of their frequent occurrence and severity. He is now robust and hearty, attends to his business as well as ever, and so confident of permanent relief that during the last summer he has taken a sea voyage of a number of weeks.

Within a few weeks of my first operation another

case presented itself to me with the following history: Frank B., aged twenty-six, entered the Massachusetts General Hospital, December 7, 1888; four days previous to entrance he was taken with severe pain in the umbilical region, violent nausea, retaining nothing on his stomach except brandy and cracked ice. There was tenderness in the umbilical and epigastric regions, and also in the right iliac fossa, general but not marked tympanites. The vomitus was green and bilious in character at times; at others brownish like coffee grounds; temperature had not risen above 99.8°. Morphine was given subcutaneously and nutritive enemata. Hot fomentations to the abdomen. On the second day after admission a small lump could be felt in the right iliac region, and, by the rectum on the right, a hard mass crowding the anterior wall just above the prostate. A small area felt soft, and in its centre a spot so soft as to suggest pus. On the next day the mass in the iliac region was larger and it was decided to operate. An incision two inches long was made over the outer portion of Poupart's ligament and an inch above it. This was carried down to the tumor, which was aspirated, but no pus found. An assistant then with the finger in the rectum pressed the mass upwards and outwards, and with my finger protecting the iliac artery behind I again introduced the aspirator and withdrew about two ounces of pus. This cavity was opened, and drainage-tube inserted. The case progressed favorably, and was discharged from the hospital about five weeks after operation, the wound closed. In little less than a year from his discharge he entered the hospital again, in the middle of another attack. When asked how many attacks he had had during the year, his answer was, "So many that I have not kept count." His condition was as follows: Pains severe and localized in the right iliac fossa. Tenderness there, but only slight resistance on palpation.

Above the old cicatrix, however, there was a slightly enlarged mass, size of a small plum, tender on pressure. His condition was not such as to demand any active treatment, and in ten days he was practically convalescent. In view of his numerous attacks and his invalidism therefrom, the operation for the removal of the appendix was explained to him, and he was asked to consider it. The next day he requested that it should be done if there was any hope of his recovery.

On December 20, 1889, the operation was done, as follows: An incision parallel with the linea alba, and half way between it and the right anterior superior spine of the ilium, was made, three inches in length and extending to within one and a half inches of Poupart's ligament; all hemorrhage was controlled by hæmostatic forceps. On opening the peritoneum and turning up the omentum, the latter was found attached to the appendix, which was firmly bound down by adhesions and was with difficulty brought up to the incision. A stitch was passed through its tip to lift it and control it while the omentum adhesions were ligated and divided. The proximal end of the appendix for about an inch was firmly adherent to the cæcum, and its walls so thin that in separating the adhesions it ruptured. A ligature was tied between the opening and the cæcum, and the appendix cut off. The lumen of the stump was cauterized with the Paquin cautery. The omentum was stitched to the cæcum in such a manner as to cover the stump. The edges of the peritoneum were united by continuous silk suture, the muscles and

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, November, 24, 1890.

fascia by interrupted sutures, the skin by interrupted buried sutures. Dry antiseptic dressing applied with swathe. An enema of black coffee was given immediately after the operation, and again in four hours. He made a rapid recovery with no complications. The temperature on the day following rose to 100.8°, and on the next night fell to normal and remained there.

Examination of the appendix by Dr. Whitney: "The outer part of the appendix, 3.25 cms. long, attached to a bit of omentum by strong adhesion. Generally thickened. The outer surface rough, the inner surface smooth. Thickening was shown by the microscope to be in the sub-mucous, muscular and peritoneal coats. The mucous coat normal, chronic periappendicitis.

This case is especially interesting from the fact, that a year prior to the radical operation for removal of the appendix, he had been operated upon for abscess due to periappendicitis from which he recovered in the ordinary manner.

The cases of this operation which I have been able to find are as follows; arranged chronologically according to the date of their publication, because the dates of operation were not always given:

#### CASES BY MR. LAWSON TAIT.<sup>2</sup>

Male, aged twenty-seven. Had had three attacks; in each one the characteristic egg-shaped tumor was present, increasing during the acute stage and diminishing in the quiescent. Operation by an incision over the cæcum about three inches long and about one inch from the anterior superior iliac spine; opened a suppurating cavity outside the cæcum, separated from an indurated mass, the appendix about three times its normal size. Mr. Tait slit open the appendix, and drained it with a No. 6 celluloid catheter. Placed a drainage-tube in the deepest part of the abscess and closed the wound around the catheter and tube. Recovery. Mr. Tait had operated in two other similar cases by removing the appendix, both recovered. He says, "I shall continue to follow the new plan of opening the appendix and draining it independently, until I find some reason to revert to my former practice of removing it."

#### CASE OF DR. N. SENN.<sup>3</sup>

Male, aged twenty-two. Six attacks attended by excruciating pain in the ilio-cæcal region. Vomiting and constipation continuing from one week to twelve days. At Dr. Senn's first examination pain was referred to the ilio-cæcal region, and directly over the location of the appendix a circumscribed area of tenderness could be mapped out. No appreciable swelling, but on deep pressure while the patient's chest was elevated and thighs flexed, a firm cord like body could be felt behind the cæcum over a point corresponding to the location of the appendix. Operation: Chloroform, an incision four inches in length was made directly over the centre of the cæcum and parallel to the ascending colon. The lower angle an inch above Poupart's ligament. The appendix was found behind the cæcum, non-adherent, its mesentery thickened and exceedingly vascular. Its peritoneum appeared healthy. The appendix was uniformly enlarged, and imparted a sensation of unusual hardness. It was ligated with silk, cut off and the pedicle buried

by stitching the peritoneum over it by a continuous suture. Recovery interrupted. Patient is now in perfect health.

#### CASE OF DR. HOEGH.<sup>4</sup>

Male, aged thirty-seven. Five attacks in fifteen months. In earlier attacks general abdominal pains and diarrhoea. In the latter ones pain has been localized in the ilio-cæcal region, severe in character, accompanied by chilliness, no vomiting, but more or less retching, constipation. Abdomen often distended and always tender on pressure over a limited space at a point where the pain always seemed to start. Since last attack unable to resume business. Suffered constantly from pain in the ilio-cæcal region, loss of appetite and increasing debility. Operation: Chloroform, incision through the right linea semi-lunaris, appendix came at once into view lying free in the peritoneal cavity two inches long, remarkably firm to the touch and its serous surface quite vascular. It was ligated and removed. Stump covered by stitching peritoneum from each side with continuous suture. Recovery. The appendix contained a very offensive purulent fluid, consistency of cream, of brownish color. No concretion or foreign body. Two ulcers involved the whole thickness of the mucous membrane. Serous coat near the cæcum was considerably thickened.

#### CASES OF DR. MCBURNEY.<sup>5</sup>

CASE I. Young lady, who in the course of a little over a year, had had no less than twelve attacks of so-called perityphlitis. The attacks were severe, giving rise to great pain with rise of temperature. The operation was done during the period of complete health after careful consultation to prevent recurrence. The appendix was found rigidly swollen, the mucous membrane mildly inflamed, the other tissues of its walls greatly thickened, not the slightest evidence of peritoneal inflammation or adhesion existed. The appendix was readily removed, and the patient made a rapid recovery. Since that time the patient has enjoyed unbroken health.

CASE II. A young lady had had on four different occasions attacks of abdominal pain accompanied by vomiting, exquisite tenderness in the right iliac fossa, and considerable elevations of temperature. Subsequent to the last attack, and during a period of complete health the appendix was removed. The condition of the disease was somewhat in advance of the case last given. The appendix was quite firmly bound down by old adhesions to the under surface of the intestinal mesentery and cæcum. The mesentery of the appendix had been nearly obliterated. The organ was dark colored, swollen and soft and enclosed some fine fecal grains. Two partial strictures existed which produced retention. This patient made a rapid recovery, and four months afterwards was in perfect health.

Dr. McBurney further says, "These two cases show that comparatively slight conditions of inflammatory disease in the appendix may give rise to threatening illness. There can be little doubt that both of these cases were preparing for abscess or general peritonitis."

#### CASE OF DR. WYETH.<sup>6</sup>

Male, aged nineteen. Had had fourteen attacks

<sup>1</sup> *Brit. Med. Jour.*, Oct. 1, 1889, p. 462.

<sup>2</sup> *Ann. of the New York Acad. of Medicine*, November 2, 1889, p. 630.

<sup>4</sup> *Journal American Medical Association*, November 2, 1889, p. 632.

<sup>5</sup> *New York Medical Journal*, December 21, 1889, p. 677.

<sup>6</sup> *New York Medical Journal*, May, 1890, p. 101.



with an interval of about two months between seizures. Vomiting was a constant symptom in all the attacks, and in about half of them a tumor could be made out, while in the remainder a marked sense of resistance on palpation over the right iliac region was present. Highest temperature reached in any attack was 104° F. At that time pain and vomiting were most distressing, and rectal examination disclosed a tumor occupying the right upper side of the pelvis. Operation: An incision six inches long, the centre opposite the anterior superior spine along the right rectus. After a prolonged search the appendix was found low down in the pelvis below and adherent to the iliac artery and pelvic fascia. Adhesions carefully broken up. The appendix separated from its attachment ligated with silk, removed. Wound closed with silk sutures except at lower angle where it was packed with iodoform gauze so as to shut off the stump from the peritoneal cavity. Reactionary temperature 100° F. Soon fell to normal and remained so. Recovery.

#### CASE OF DR. CLARKE AND MR. GREIG SMITH.<sup>7</sup>

Female, aged twenty-two. Previous excellent health. First attack very severe, colicky pain about the abdomen, not localized. Nausea, slight diarrhoea, headache. She was pale, with sunken eyes and anxious expression; knees drawn up. The least movement gave pain; respiration shallow; abdomen distended, excessively tender, especially in umbilical region; nowhere any dulness nor ascites; stools loose and dark in color; pulse 108, small and weak; temperature 101.5°; convalescence very slow, covering months, and never complete. A second attack about five months after the first, similar to first, but pains were localized in the right iliac fossa. Convalescence protracted for weeks, when Mr. Greig Smith agreed with Dr. Clarke that operation was advisable.

Incision two inches in length, its lower extremity being at the level of the anterior iliac spine and about an inch further inward. The operation was complicated and difficult. Appendix so thickened that it seemed that it would have stood erect without support; appendix removed. Adhesions prevented the invagination of the stump, so the peritoneum was gathered together over the mucous membrane by a continuous silk suture. The appendix contained dark, grumous fluid, with three bodies, which turned out to be orange pips covered with faces and mucus. The mucous membrane much thickened, highly vascular, and numerous hemorrhagic spots, nowhere ulcerated; muscular coat considerably hypertrophied.

Patient immediately improved; temperature normal; recovery. Five months later, in excellent health. No return of pain.

#### CASE REPORTED BY DR. NORMAN BRIDGE,<sup>8</sup>

in which the operation was done by his surgical colleague, Dr. Parkes.

A lady who had had from childhood slight pain in the right groin and thigh, aggravated by exercise, had had some months previously, what appeared a dysenteric attack with pain in the abdomen and especially the right side, with fever. She recovered and resumed active life, to be again within a few weeks seized with abdominal pains, vomiting and constipation. The ab-

domen was tender on the right side from Poupart's ligament to the ribs; no tumefaction discoverable. Daily rise of temperature to 100° or 101°. Thighs kept flexed; tenderness in abdomen persisted for weeks and became more marked over the caecal region. Tentative efforts at sitting up were followed by rise of temperature and return of pain. Laparotomy for exploration of the appendix was decided upon and executed by Dr. Parkes. The appendix was found enlarged, hard and tense, projecting forward in an erect position and deeply congested. It was extirpated and found to contain three small enteroliths, and a quantity of thick tenacious mucus. Its walls were thickened. Recovery excellent, and disappearance of all symptoms.

#### CASE OF DR. MURRAY.<sup>9</sup>

Male, aged twenty-one. Life and habits regular, slight of build, and, at time of operation, very anæmic. The first attack of colicky pains in the abdomen, accompanied by vomiting, general abdominal tenderness, some tympanites, abdominal walls fairly tense. Slight pain on pressure over the right iliac fossa. Tongue coated, bowels constipated. Pulse 96, temperature 100°. Afterwards reached 103°. One month later another attack, and for five months a recurrence every three or four weeks. Comparatively free for five months and then a severe attack. Pain intense and localized in the right iliac fossa. A point of exquisite tenderness over the region of the appendix. Operation: an incision four inches long with its centre opposite the superior iliac spine, on the outer side of the right rectus. Omentum slightly adherent to cæcum; adhesions separated; cæcum lifted into the wound and the appendix exposed. It ran upward and inward behind the cæcum; was enlarged, thickened and doubled on itself. Its mesentery was tied in section; the appendix ligated with strong catgut at its base and cut off. The cavity of the stump scraped, touched lightly with the cauterizer and sprinkled with iodoform. Rubber drainage down to the stump packed round by iodoform gauze. Recovery. Since well. Specimen showed chronic catarrhal appendicitis.

#### CASE OF DR. MONKS.<sup>10</sup>

A boy thirteen months old. Hernia of the appendix into the scrotum. Inflammation and swelling occupying the whole of the anterior part of the right side of the scrotum, and extending a short distance on to the abdomen and inguinal region. Aspiration and free incision. Two weeks later the swelling, heat and redness having gradually disappeared, a long incision in the direction of the cord was made and afterwards extended up to the ring which was freely laid open. The cæcum was drawn out and the appendix removed. The edges of the stump were inverted, sewed together and the whole returned to the abdomen. Examination of the specimen by Dr. Fitz showed chronic adhesive appendicitis. The result of an appendicitis obliterated the peritoneal pouch in which the appendix lay. Recovery.

#### CASE OF DR. HADRA.<sup>11</sup>

A sturdy German baker, aged fifty-two, had frequent attacks during a period of six months marked by colic and constipation, and usually relieved promptly by

<sup>7</sup> New York Medical Journal, May 21, 1890, p. 564.

<sup>8</sup> Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, June 5, 1890, p. 513.

<sup>9</sup> New York Medical Record, March 8, 1890, p. 269.

<sup>1</sup> London Lancet, May 3, 1890, p. 956.

<sup>2</sup> Medical News, May 21, 1890.

opiates and enemata. He became accustomed to treat himself. Seen by Dr. Hadra in a more severe attack six weeks before operation. At that time, in addition to the ordinary symptoms, the caecal region was resistant to the touch, but no distinct tumor could be felt. There was a spot the size of a silver half-dollar about two inches inside the anterior superior spine of the ilium, which was extremely tender and which was insisted on as the site of the pain in every attack. Operation by crescentic incision of about six inches, convexity to the right. On opening the peritoneum the appendix presented at once; was two inches long, thicker than a common pencil, had a complete mesentery and was nowhere adherent. Its peritoneum seemed slightly clouded. It was tied close to the cæcum and cut off. The stump rubbed with iodoform cotton and closed by three Lembert sutures. Pathological report by Dr. Dock given at length, but summed up in the following sentence: "Look on the specimen as an example of chronic catarrhal appendicitis of mild grade." Recovery. Pain and tenderness disappeared, and four months after the operation there had been no return.

Now, from a careful study of these cases, I find that the decision in favor of operation was made in all on account of the frequency of recurrence and the severity of the attack, and where the persistent localization of the symptoms in the region of the right iliac fossa lead to the conviction in the mind of the operator that the appendix was the offending organ. All who are familiar with the clinical history of appendicitis are fully aware of the difficulties which surround the diagnosis in some cases. Still there are many so typical in their symptoms as to leave little doubt as to the nature of the disease. In such, it seems to me, the surgeon should be ready to present to the sufferer something more than medical treatment, which means temporary relief from pain or the other alternative, to wait until an attack is so severe and threatening to life as to demand immediate operation, and this at a time when the patient is least able to bear the shock and when a careful preparation for an aseptic operation can be inadequately made. As to the danger to life of this operation it is certainly remarkable that in all the cases which I have been able to find an account of, including my own, fifteen in number, all have made excellent recoveries. The number is too small to draw any general conclusion as to mortality, and there are probably some cases which I have not been able to find which have ended mortally, and also some unfortunate, but unpublished, due to the tendency to suppress unfavorable cases. Nevertheless, it is an encouragement to the surgeon to hold up to a suffering patient a good prospect of relief from operation. It has been urged as an objection to surgical interference that there is a lack of evidence that removal of the appendix brings immunity from the symptoms requiring it. No answer can be given to this except by experience. In my own two cases there has not been the slightest recurrence of the old symptom since convalescence was established; and in the second case in which relapses had been so frequent as to make them almost continuous, the patient expressed great surprise that, even with the wound in his side, he was absolutely free from all pain or discomfort after operation.

Many of the reported cases are published simply as recoveries, but in four the length of time since opera-

tion is stated as four, five, six and seven months each. In my own cases one has had complete relief for more than a year, and the other for only a few days short of that, so that in six cases relief is known to have been given for a period of from four months to a year.

The danger of ventral hernia at the site of wound has been adduced as an objection to the operation. All surgeons are well aware of this danger in all laparotomies, and endeavor to prevent it by the most careful approximation of the peritoneal surfaces as well as the rest of the wound. We do not hesitate to make an exploratory incision to ascertain if we can give relief to many conditions no more threatening to life than appendicitis, and in cases with very little prospect of relief compared with what we might expect in many cases of relapsing appendicitis. The final answer to this operation must be deferred until time sufficient has elapsed to gather data, and until a larger number of cases can determine the per cent. of such accidents. I hold also that this danger should be plainly stated to the patient before operation, so that his decision can be intelligently made. Certainly a wound made in the period of remission which could be closed in a large percentage of cases immediately and throughout its whole extent with careful approximation of the peritoneal surfaces would be less apt to result in a ventral hernia than one made when the parts are acutely inflamed and the presence of pus makes an open wound with drainage imperative. I have found in the analysis of the above cases that though many of them presented no very great difficulty, there was some in which the appendix was found after prolonged search, and requiring of the surgeon a refinement of touch, and accurate acquaintance of the anatomy of the region and thorough knowledge of the variable position of the appendix.

Mr. Greig Smith says, in his case: "After minute examination by sight and touch, no sign of vermiform appendix could be made out; the cæcum and adherent bowels were drawn up towards the surface, a minute digital examination revealed somewhere in the depths of the coherent mass a line of increased resistance in which certain hard movable bodies were detected, and this, it was inferred, must be the appendix. Pulling the cæcum towards the upper abdomen, put the appendix, for such it was, upon the stretch, and it was easily followed into the depths of the pelvis. Its apex was attached on the posterior surface of the broad ligament." I will not complete his description, but this much shows what may be encountered. He afterwards mentions two cases which were abandoned on account of the difficulties, and later referring to his case from which I have made the above abstract says: "I do not hesitate to say that any one who had not some considerable experience in the surgery of the abdomen and full confidence in his sense of touch might have been unable to finish it." Other cases have presented complications that were equally embarrassing.

By some who do not favor the operation, it has been suggested that each recurrence throws around the appendix an increasing wall of inflammatory product, hemming it in, and decreasing with each attack, the danger of intra-peritoneal rupture. This may be to a certain extent true, but the same mass adds greatly to the difficulty of finding the appendix should the case subsequently require operation either

from the severity of the attack, or because other reasons make an operation in a remission desirable. It would therefore seem wise in such cases as threaten the necessity of operation to operate early.

My conclusions then would be:

(1) The operation with its attendant difficulties and possible danger should be presented first, to those in whom a condition of invalidism is produced by the frequency or severity of the attacks; second, to those who are prevented from performing their ordinary duties in life; third, to those whose surroundings are likely to be such that they cannot in time of urgent necessity, command the services of an experienced surgeon (this would apply to those whose home was where good surgical skill was not available and those who travel by land or sea, and are likely to be seized with an attack at a distance from home).

(2) That the surgeon should be sufficiently familiar with abdominal surgery to be able to meet the difficulties which he may encounter.

(3) That in such cases as threatened the necessity of operation, it is better to do it in a remission, when those preparations of the patient, instruments and dressings can be made which are requisite to an aseptic operation.

#### OPERATION.

An incision should be made along the outer border of the rectus, curved or straight, about three inches long, in such a manner that the centre of the incision shall be over the usual site of the appendix. This can be made larger later if complications arise which demand it. This can be made with a free hand until the peritoneum is reached. This can be recognized by the *præ* peritoneal fat. All bleeding points should be tied or controlled by hæmostatic forceps, and the wound made dry before the peritoneum is opened. This should be done the full extent of the wound. The appendix should be sought, and if not seen the finger introduced into the wound. The touch will often determine the location of the appendix, which is usually thickened or feels rounded and tense from the retained secretions.

#### METHOD OF REMOVAL.

The appendix should, when found, be separated from its attachments—from its mesentery by tying it in sections and division with the scissors, and from surrounding adhesions by gentle pressure with the finger or sponge. Any bleeding is best controlled by pressure with sponges or gauze. Ligation may occasionally be needed. The appendix should be ligated with silk near to the cæcum and removed, great care being used that none of its contents escape into the wound.

#### TREATMENT OF THE PEDICLE.

I have found in my cases that it was impossible to invert the edges and suture the serous surfaces, and have treated the lumen of the appendix like the cervix uteri in an hysterectomy by the actual cautery, and then stitched a flap of omentum over its top, the stitches being placed in the shape of a horseshoe with the open part towards the centre of circulation in order not to impede it. In this way the pedicle is quickly shut away from the general abdominal cavity by the adhesion of the omental flap. In some cases it has been possible to invert the edges of the pedicle and suture them. That is a good method where

practicable. I believe that the cautery is safer than dusting the cut surface and lumen with iodoform, boracic acid or aristol, and of the three I should prefer the last.

#### THE TREATMENT OF THE WOUND.

The cavity of the wound should be thoroughly cleansed and in suitable cases should be closed throughout. The peritoneal surfaces should be approximated independently by a continuous or interrupted silk suture, then the rest of the wound by silk sutures. In one case I closed by three sets of sutures: the first closed the peritoneum; the second, the muscular and aponeurotic structures; and the last, the skin, by a buried suture. The wound healed throughout by immediate union, and up to the present time there has been no tendency to hernial protrusion. In cases where pus or the contents of the appendix have escaped into the wound after thorough cleansing, it should be packed with iodoform gauze, and in some cases a drainage-tube is required. The immediate closure of the whole wound averts as far as possible the danger of ventral hernia.

#### AFTER-TREATMENT.

Immediately after operation a subcutaneous injection of an eighth of a grain of morphine to be repeated *p. r. n.*, a rectal injection of four ounces of black coffee to be repeated in two hours, if there is any shock. Absolute diet for two days. Nutritious euemata during this time, then liquid diet for about a week, if the case is progressing favorably. Dressings should not be disturbed for ten days, unless indicated by the temperature. Stitches removed in fourteen days. The patient then allowed to sit up in bed, and to be about in four weeks, unless there is some special contra-indication.

#### A REPORT OF SIX MONTHS' WORK IN THE OUT-PATIENT DEPARTMENT FOR DISEASES OF WOMEN AT THE BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL.<sup>1</sup>

BY DR. CHARLES M. GREEN AND DR. GEORGE HAVEN.

ALTHOUGH the daily routine of an out-patient clinic rarely offers much of conspicuous interest, it has seemed to us that an hour might profitably be spent in analyzing before you our work of the last six months at the Boston City Hospital, and in listening to the criticisms and suggestions which we hope our paper will elicit.

The clinic, which, in common with the other out-patient departments, except the surgical, is amply and conveniently accommodated in the new out-patient building, occupied early in 1890, is held on three days of the week: the period covered by our report, July 1 to December 31, 1890, therefore includes seventy-eight clinic days. On these days we have received 1,279 visits, of which number 350 were new patients: the average daily work of the clinic consists, therefore, of seeing 16 or 17 patients, of whom 4 or 5 are new. The ratio of new patients to old, as we see them, is as one to three. This large proportion of new to old patients is due to the facts that many women after examination and diagnosis are referred directly to the Admitting Physician and are not seen by us again, and secondly that numerous cases come from out of town for a diagnosis and an opinion only, and of course

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, January 10, 1891.

do not become regular attendants; further it will be seen later that a certain proportion of our cases has required but one or two visits from the nature of the condition found.

The facilities for examining and treating patients, and incidentally it may be said for teaching students, are vastly superior to the accommodations of the old building which had been our home until 1890: ample waiting room, a large consulting room, and two examining rooms with instruments in duplicate, blackboards, and every desired facility except an electrical plant, which will, we are confident, be provided in the future, not only enable the medical staff to do better work and better teaching; but the opportunities for a becoming privacy and the moral effect of the attendance of a nurse at all examinations have led thither a larger number of patients to seek advice. In the period covered by this report, 329 more visits were made to the clinic than in the corresponding period of the preceding year when we were lodged in the old building. Or if the attendance of the year 1889, which was the last whole year in the old lodge, be compared with that of the year 1890, which was almost wholly spent in the new building, it will be seen that the latter exceeds the former by 725.

In seeking to report the results of our work we find ourselves seriously handicapped by the want of carefully taken histories and subsequent records. Any one who has worked much in out-patient clinics is well aware of the great demands made upon his time, and knows that if he does justice to his patients there is little time in a busy morning to devote to accurate, careful and systematic case-taking. In our work we have tried to remember that the chief object of the clinic is to benefit those who seek advice there; secondarily, we have endeavored to make full use of the opportunities afforded us to teach the students attached to the clinic. The pursuit of these two objects has left us little time for systematic record-keeping; but we have sought always to make an accurate diagnosis at the patient's first visit, and thereafter, except in cases of unusual importance, which are kept in a specially prepared record-book, subsequent notes are jotted down in the register as opportunities occur.

For these, and other reasons, we do not undertake to analyze our old cases, but present for your consideration the 350 new cases of the last six months. Of these women 240 were married, 11 were widows, 95 were single, and in four instances the civil status was not recorded. We classify the cases as follows:

DISEASES OF THE VULVA.	
Eczema . . . . .	2
Chenion (traumatic) . . . . .	1
Vestibulitis . . . . .	1
Achylitis . . . . .	1
Achyl-vaginal abscess . . . . .	1
DISEASES OF THE VAGINA.	
Absence of . . . . .	1
Atresia (congenital), with prolapse of cervix following labor . . . . .	1
Prolapse of anterior wall . . . . .	2
Vaginitis . . . . .	9
" gonorrhoeal . . . . .	3
" simple . . . . .	10
DISEASES OF THE UTERUS.	
(a) Developmental . . . . .	
Congenital cervix, with prolapse . . . . .	7
Infundibulocervix . . . . .	1
(b) Developmental . . . . .	
Atresia of cervix . . . . .	1
Cervical . . . . .	10

Endocervicitis . . . . .	2
Endometritis . . . . .	7
(c) New Growths . . . . .	
Epithelioma of cervix . . . . .	5
Fibroma (interstitial) . . . . .	1
" (sub-serous) . . . . .	3
Hypertrophy of anterior lip . . . . .	2
Mucous polypus . . . . .	3
(d) Displacements . . . . .	
Anteflexion of cervix . . . . .	14
" corpus . . . . .	10
" cervix and corpus . . . . .	10
Latero-version . . . . .	1
Prolapsus . . . . .	35
" complete . . . . .	1
Retrolflexion . . . . .	2
" with adhesions . . . . .	2
Retroversion . . . . .	32
" with adhesions . . . . .	11
Retroversion and retrolflexion . . . . .	9
(e) Subinvolution . . . . .	2
(f) Laceration of cervix . . . . .	49

## DISEASES OF THE UTERINE APPENDAGES.

Ovarian cyst . . . . .	4
Prolapsus of ovary . . . . .	7
Tubo-ovarian disease . . . . .	7
Salpingitis . . . . .	10
Pelvic peritonitis . . . . .	1

## FUNCTIONAL DISEASES.

Amenorrhoea . . . . .	6
Metrorrhagia . . . . .	4
Menopause . . . . .	1
Constipation . . . . .	5
Sterility . . . . .	1

## DISEASES OF BLADDER AND URETHRA.

Cystitis . . . . .	3
Incontinence of urine . . . . .	1
Cystocele . . . . .	6

## UNCLASSIFIED.

Abscess in groin . . . . .	2
Anæmia . . . . .	6
Debility . . . . .	4
Hæmorrhoids . . . . .	5
Pelvic abscess . . . . .	2
Pregnancy . . . . .	34
Rectocele . . . . .	5
Rupture of the perineum . . . . .	8
" complete . . . . .	2
Syphilis . . . . .	4
Not examined . . . . .	3
Examination declined . . . . .	7
Diagnosis undetermined . . . . .	10
Nothing found . . . . .	9
Referred to medical department . . . . .	11
" surgical department . . . . .	1
" nervous department . . . . .	1
Total lesions or conditions observed . . . . .	422
Deduct for patients counted more than once . . . . .	72
Total number of patients . . . . .	350

It will be observed that in this classification we have endeavored to base our diagnosis on anatomical or pathological conditions, and have avoided as far as possible making a symptom stand as the name of a condition or disease. It will be further noticed that when the same patient is affected with more than one lesion or pathological condition, each lesion or condition is classed under its appropriate head, and the proper deduction made for patients counted more than once.

We now propose to comment on some of these cases, either singly or in groups; but before doing so, we would call attention to one matter of general importance in respect to treatment. It will be remembered that a very large proportion of all hospital patients are hardworking people. Many who attend the woman's clinic are fagged-out mothers of families, or over-worked household servants; some are degraded. Nearly all are suffering with some other affections than those

which strictly fall to the gynecologist's care: tired nerves, dyspepsia, constipation, headaches, and numerous other minor ills are usually found associated with the pelvic troubles, whether or not they are dependent on, or are aggravated by, them. In dealing with this, to the gynecologist, often uninteresting class of cases, we have always sought to relieve concomitant symptoms whether or not they are thought to proceed from the pelvic condition. Even when there has been reason to think that all the symptoms are explained by the local lesion, we have learned to believe in the wisdom of administering appropriate general treatment in conjunction with local measures of relief. In some cases we are able to accomplish little or nothing in the way of local treatment: successful gynecological work presupposes intelligent co-operation on the part of the patient, and a more or less complete control. It is hardly worth while to undertake to treat an acute or subacute pelvic inflammation, for example, in a patient who is unable to take any recumbent rest, who is too poor to provide herself with the facilities for taking suitable vaginal douches, and who is too unintelligent to carry out other measures that may be advised for her relief. Scientific and highly successful work in the treatment of diseases of women must be looked for chiefly among the well-to-do classes and in hospitals. Out-patient departments can palliate disease, relieve symptoms and in a certain proportion of cases cure: for the rest their administrators must be content to observe, to teach, and to learn.

Of the diseases of the vulva none were seen of especial interest except the case of traumatic edema, which was said to have followed a kick. The labia were much swollen, and there were a few abrasions: rapid improvement followed the use of evaporating lotions and black wash.

The case in which the vagina was absent is of interest, from the rarity of the deformity. The patient was a young girl just past puberty, who was brought to the clinic because she had never menstruated: in general appearance she was well developed; but no history could be obtained of a menstrual molimen. Without anaesthesia it was impossible to determine whether or not the uterus and ovaries were also absent; but the patient was admitted to the service of Dr. Cheever, and it was proposed to examine under ether and proceed in accordance with the ether diagnosis. Unfortunately, however, the patient took fright and did not reappear.

The case of vaginal atresia associated with sloughing of the cervix, and following labor, craniotomy and septicæmia will be made the subject of a special paper. A sufficient time has not elapsed for marked contraction of the vaginal lumen to have taken place; but the case will afford a considerable obstetrical interest, if pregnancy shall supervene a year or two hence.

While we have discriminated in our classification between simple and gonorrhœal vaginitis, we do not claim to be able to make a positive and scientific distinction between the two forms, except with the microscope. And yet it is generally possible, from history and macroscopic appearances of vulva, vagina and patient to differentiate with sufficient exactness between a gonorrhœal vaginitis and one due to non-specific irritation. In the benign, non-specific inflammation, removal of the cause, with cleanliness and astringents have always proved efficient. In true

gonorrhœal vaginitis a germicide should precede other treatment. Happy is she whose gonococci are overtaken and destroyed before they have eluded pursuit in the folds of the Fallopian tubes.

Senile vaginitis appears to be an affection *sui generis*. It occurs in women long past the menopause and after atrophic changes have taken place in uterus and vagina. It is almost always associated, whether as cause or effect, with sleeplessness, irritability and other evidences of general nervous instability. We have found that the disturbance is readily overcome by a systematic course of bromides and tonics, and a few astringent applications.

In the one case of undeveloped uterus, the depth of the cavity is one and three-fourths inches; without ether the condition of the ovaries has not as yet been determined. The patient is well-developed in other respects and is desirous of bearing children; but nothing has yet been attempted in the way of treatment. Possibly an intra-uterine electric stem might be of service in such a case.

The seven cases of conical cervix with pin-hole os have been treated by gradual dilatation with Hanks's dilators, and marked improvement has followed in those cases which complained of dysmenorrhœa. Whether or not the canal will remain permanently enlarged after suspension of treatment remains to be seen; but there is reason to believe that the relief is more than temporary. Our method has been to dilate at first once every week, except in the menstrual week, and follow with an intra-cervical application of strong carbolic acid. After a few weeks, dilatation is performed less frequently, and finally only once in the month, to wit, just before the expected catamenia. In cases wherein this method is not effective, we recommend forcible and extreme dilatation under ether, with Goodell's instrument, with the subsequent use of a perforated glass or hard-rubber plug stitched into the cervix and allowed to remain for ten days, the patient meanwhile being kept in bed.

Among the inflammatory disturbances there was one case of cervical atresia due to some operation which had been undertaken for the relief of dysmenorrhœa. The patient menstruated, but with great pain, and we were unable to pass even the smallest sized probe. No method of relief suggests itself other than incision, dilatation and possible introduction of a glass plug.

The cases of cervicitis were treated with iodine and carbolic acid, in conjunction with the hot douche and glycerine tampon. Some few were advised to have the cervix curetted. Two cases of endocervicitis received practically the same treatment. Seven cases of chronic endometritis, the result in nearly every case of abortion, were advised to enter the hospital.

Fourteen, or four per cent. of the total number of cases, find their proper place in the group of new growths. These were as follows: interstitial fibroma, one; subperitoneal fibroma, three; mucous polypus, three; hypertrophy of anterior lip of cervix, two; epithelioma of cervix, five. Only one of the cases of fibroid gave any trouble, and this was from pressure. Electricity would possibly have diminished its size, but could not be used as we were not provided with the apparatus. The cases of mucous polypus were either sent to the house for operation, or the growth was removed while the patient was on the table. Five cases were of epithelioma of the cervix, or nearly one-

third of the total number of cases in this group. They were for the most part advanced beyond all hope of radical treatment, the uterus being fixed, and infiltration having taken place in the cellular tissue. They all gave histories of hamorrhage for various periods, usually months, and one case for more than a year. The flow was in almost every instance bloody, but we recall one case where there had been no hamorrhage, the discharge being merely an offensive, yellow, mucopurulent one. They all supposed that the flow would stop, and had never before sought advice. They only made the old truth plainer, that hamorrhage from the uterus frightens the average woman but to a very slight degree. They did not come so much on account of the flowing, as on account of general weakness which was growing steadily greater. They were all advised to enter the hospital.

Under the head of displacements we have grouped all cases where the uterus occupied a distinctly pathological position. In all, 127 such cases were noted. Of these 56 were displacements backward, divided as follows: retroversion without adhesions, 32; retroversion with adhesions, 11; retroversion and flexion, nine; and four cases of retroflexion.

In the cases of retroversion where adhesions were not present the uterus was replaced in one of several ways: either by placing the patient in the knee-chest position, and pushing the cervix backward with the aid of a tenaculum; or in the Sims position, using the tenaculum in the same way; or else the uterus was seized by one hand on the abdomen assisted by the fingers of the other hand in the vagina and so brought into proper place. After this pessaries were used to maintain the corrected position. We wish to emphasize our disapproval of any instrument designed for replacing the uterus, as the uterine sound or repositr, believing that its use, even in skilful hands, is not unattended with danger.

Where adhesions were present the patient was placed in the Sims position and packed every five days. If tenderness existed, the hot douche and glycerine tampon preceded the packing. In no case was ether given and adhesions broken up by force. We believe, and not without cause, that the forcible separation of adhesions, even when done by skilful operators, and when the patient is in the most profound state of anaesthesia, is not unattended with danger. In some few cases adhesions running from the posterior uterine wall to the rectum may be felt and possibly separated by force; but, we can never be sure that adhesions do not run in other directions, and the force which separates them is often sufficient to start up pelvic inflammation, the result of which, in many cases, is more serious than the trouble for which the persons first sought relief. One or two of these cases are still under observation. Treatment in the other cases was successful and they merely return from time to time to have their pessaries cleared. The time occupied in replacing uteri by the methods employed varies from a few weeks to several months. Some of the cases were sent to the hospital later for needed operations on the cervix and perineum. The one case not mentioned was of lateral version, the uterus being pulled by adhesions (the result, undoubtedly, of some old inflammatory process) toward the right side. The cases of retroflexion received the same treatment as the retroversions and do not require any special comment. We have not recorded a single case of anteversion, which

we think only emphasizes the extreme rarity of this position of the uterus in a pathological sense. In such of the thirty-four cases of anteversion, whether of cervix, corpus or both, as showed symptoms attributable to this lesion, we have sought to straighten the canal with sound or dilators and support the uterus with tampons,—these measures affording relief in some cases. When, as in some of the cases of anteverted cervix, there was also prolapse, we have found benefit in the use of the Thomas or Emmett pessary; which not only corrects the prolapse, but by raising the uterus from its seat on the posterior vaginal wall allows the uterus to straighten itself and thus remove the anteversion. We have not in any of these cases employed any form of so-called anteversion or anteversion pessaries, believing that in the out-patient class of women, at least, such instruments are liable to do more harm than good.

Among the thirty-six cases of prolapsus uteri there was observed every variety of descent from the simple prolapse in first degree to the single case of complete prolapse with inversion of the vagina. In many cases there was associated with the prolapse a forward or backward displacement; in other cases there was laceration of the cervix with hyperplastic enlargement, with perhaps tears of the perineum and vagina with rectocele or cystocele or both. In the treatment of this numerous class of cases we have been limited to non-operative procedures, and have referred to the admitting physician cases needing house treatment. In the other cases treatment has been directed to lightening the uterus and supporting it when necessary with a suitable pessary. To fulfil the former indication nothing is so efficient, when properly administered, as the hot water, vaginal douche. As the low bending branch, loaded with fruit, rears itself when lightened of its burden, so will oftentimes the uterus, when disengorged of blood, rise to its normal level. Many minor cases are successfully treated simply with the blood-dispelling douche and perhaps the temporary support of tampons; in conjunction with which local treatment, however, tonics and roborants are usually necessary, to improve the muscular tone and the better to enable the uterine ligaments to support the womb. In other cases, especially in such as require plastic operations, but refuse them, pessaries are necessarily used; but owing to the well-known liability to subsequent neglect in this class of patients, pessaries are used as infrequently as possible.

Forty-nine women, or nearly one-seventh of the whole number, had sustained a laceration of the cervix, although the lesion was not in all cases attended by symptoms. Simple fissures, which may be called physiological, are not included in this number, but only tears which extended through the crown of the cervix. No attempt has been made to classify the cases according to unilateral or bilateral lesion, nor again according to the degree of the tear, nor according to the presence or absence of hyperplastic enlargement, cystic degeneration, or erosion. The routine local treatment of these cervicæ has been the opening of cysts when found, cleansing with a two per cent. solution of creolin, painting with Churchill's tincture of iodine, and placing a tampon wetted with a ten per cent. mixture of iodoform in glycerine. This treatment is administered once a week, the tampon is allowed to remain two days, and a depleting hot douche is ordered for the remaining five days. Appropriate general treatment

is prescribed as a matter of course. A few weeks of persistent treatment will usually reduce the cervix in size, remove all cysts and heal erosions. If then the tear is a deep one, if there is marked erosion and hyperplasia, the patient is advised to enter the house for operation, if otherwise prepared. If, on the other hand, these conditions are absent, no operation is advised simply because of the tear. Cases in which there is a well-founded suspicion, based on gross appearances, of a beginning epitheliomatous degeneration, are promptly recommended for admission to the hospital, without waiting for the usual preliminary treatment, which in such cases would be of no particular value.

Twenty-nine cases are classed as diseases of the appendages. Four of these were supposed to be ovarian cysts. They were observed for a time and then sent to the hospital for treatment. Prolapse of the ovary is recorded seven times. In most of these cases the ovary was movable and the symptoms were somewhat relieved by the use of iodine, tampons, the hot douche and rest. Some of them fell into place when the patient was put in the knee-chest position. When a pessary could be used, relief often followed its application. The cases which were associated with backward displacement of the organ were very much benefited by having it replaced. In the cases where adhesions were present little was accomplished by treatment.

Seven cases occur under the heading of tubo-ovarian. The diagnosis was not always clear; but the tube and ovary were supposed to share in the pathological process. These cases were treated with the hot douche, iodine, light packing, and rest; and certainly very satisfactory results were not obtained. The same may be said of the ten cases of salpingitis. Some of these have drifted away from observation and probably seek in other clinics the relief which they failed to obtain with us. Some few were relieved, and others advised to enter the hospital for operation.

We have also classed among this group one case of pelvic peritonitis, believing it belongs here on account of its etiology, the germs which caused it undoubtedly finding their first home in the appendages.

Among the functional diseases, the six cases of amenorrhoea were all traceable to anemia and debility. The patients were given iron or arsenic with general hygienic treatment and several of the cases have already begun to menstruate again, while others are still under treatment.

The five cases classed as "constipation" by no means embrace all who were thus functionally disturbed. There were five women in whom constipation seemed to be the sole disturbance and cause of symptoms: speaking roughly there probably were not many more than five women in the whole number in whom the function of defecation was normally performed. In nearly all patients, therefore, we are obliged to consider this function. We endeavor, in so far as our time and the patient's intelligence will permit, to give advice as to the dietetic and hygienic management of constipation. In the way of drugs we have found that on the whole the fluid extract of cascara sagrada is the most satisfactory: in some cases pills of aloin, strychnia and belladonna serve better.

Among the other classified troubles we find notes of three cases of cystitis, one case of incontinence, and six of cystocele. There also occur five cases, among the unclassified, of rectocele. The cystitis and incontinence require no special mention. The cases of

cystocele were usually associated with rupture of the perineum, and gave more or less trouble in proportion to the extent that the bladder was involved.

The five cases classified as rectocele were possibly incorrect, inasmuch as notes were not made as to whether the rectum was involved in the prolapsing process in each case; and if we note Schroeder's comments on rectocele, we shall be inclined to think that more than half of the cases classified as such were in reality nothing but prolapse of the posterior vaginal wall. As far as treatment is concerned little can be done in an out-patient clinic for this class of cases. Hot douches, tampons soaked in some astringent solution, as glycerite of tannin, gave a certain amount of relief. Most of them, however, were sent to the house, either for operations upon the perineum, or for anterior and posterior colporrhaphy.

The ten cases of perineal rupture, of which two were through the sphincter ani, do not include any of the minor tears, but only those of sufficient extent to necessitate surgical treatment: and such cases were referred to the Admitting Physician. The minor degrees of rupture, not included in our classification, we could, of course, do nothing for, except in the way of remedying by pessary or other treatment the vaginal or uterine displacements of which they were more or less the cause.

Thirty-four women, or nearly one-tenth of the whole number of new patients, were found to be pregnant. In some cases the patient came for the relief of some affection incident to pregnancy; but in most instances the women came to find out whether or not they were pregnant. So large a contingent is of no especial value to a gynecological clinic, except in so far as it affords excellent opportunity for teaching, and for cultivating the ability to diagnosticate pregnancy in the early months. In examining for a suspected pregnancy attention is directed to the vulva, the appearance of which is often suggestive to the practised eye; to the vaginal introitus, with intent to observe the blue discoloration, if present; to the cervix and lower uterine segment, for characteristic changes; to the size and shape of the uterus, as ascertained by bi-manual examination; to the abdomen, in the later months, with a view to inspection, palpation and auscultation; and to the breasts, for their characteristic appearances. No detailed record has been kept of the presence or absence of specific symptoms; but we may say, in a general way, that we have not found the peculiar, violet tint of the anterior vaginal wall below the urethra so frequently as some other observers appear to have done. In regard to the breast changes, we would bear evidence to their great value as diagnostic signs in the early months, when bi-manual palpation of the uterus is sometimes inconclusive and unsatisfactory. Indeed, of so great value are these signs, that a probable diagnosis of pregnancy has often been made in the clinic, in spite of a history and other signs to the contrary, or at all events of a negative character; and we do not recall a case in which the probable diagnosis was not subsequently confirmed. Of course it is unwise to express any opinion to a patient of a positive nature that is not founded on positive knowledge; but it is extremely convenient to the physician to be able to make a diagnosis of sufficient probability to govern his treatment and future course of action: for this reason we teach our students never to neglect an inspection of the breasts in cases where pregnancy is suspected.

## REPORT OF PROGRESS IN GYNECOLOGY.

BY F. H. DAVENPORT, M.D.,  
Instructor in Gynecology, Harvard Medical School.

## EFFECT OF THE CONSTANT CURRENT ON MYOMATA.

GUSTAV KLEIN,<sup>1</sup> as the result of experiments on myomata which had just been removed by laparotomy has formulated the following effects of the constant current:

With a strength of current up to one hundred milliamperes and a duration of from five to sixty minutes a five-fold result was shown.

(1) Chemical, through the development of acids at the positive and of alkalis at the negative pole. This effect seemed the most important.

(2) Electrolytic, a chemical disintegration taking place, which was most apparent through the development of gases.

(3) Thermic, the temperature being raised at both poles, in many cases as much as ten to fourteen degrees Centigrade.

(4) Injury to arteries, veins, and lymph vessels, which can be so great that they become practically useless. The gas which forms at both poles drives out the fluid contents of the vessels which are pierced by the needle electrode, and both walls and contents are so changed that they are no longer pervious to fluids.

(5) Physiological effect on the muscular fibres of the myoma and its vessels, which expresses itself first in contraction, and later in relaxation.

The details of the numerous experiments must be studied in the original.

## EXPERIMENTS ON THE PRODUCTION OF PERITONEAL ADHESIONS AFTER LAPAROTOMY.

Dr. Kelterborn,<sup>2</sup> as a result of experiments in this field, has come to somewhat different conclusions from other investigators. Sanger concluded that after resection of the parietal peritoneum, a single raw surface sufficed for the formation of adhesions, and that there was no regeneration of the endothelium, but adhesions followed of necessity.

The results of v. Dembrowski are briefly as follows: Foreign bodies, ligatures with the corresponding ligatured ends, and eschars certainly produce peritoneal adhesions; iodoform, blood-clots, irritating and antiseptic fluids, and the various lesions of the peritoneum are without influence on the formation of adhesions.

As a result of eighteen experiments on cats, dogs, and rabbits, Kelterborn arrived at the following conclusions: Losses of the epithelium and eschars of the peritoneum do not lead in uncomplicated cases to the production of adhesions. Ligatures in the abdominal cavity rarely cause adhesions, but usually become encapsulated. By far the most common cause of adhesions after laparotomy is infection, there is, therefore, no objection to the free use of the thermo-cautery in separating adhesions.

## TRANSPERITONEAL HYSTEROGRAPHY.

Dr. F. King,<sup>3</sup> after a fairly complete *résumé* of the various operative measures advocated for the cure of obstinate backward displacements uncomplicated by

adhesions, describes what he calls transperitoneal hystero-rhaphy. It is briefly as follows: The uterus is pushed forward against the abdominal wall by a sound. A very small incision, three-quarters to one-and-a-half inches in length is made over the fundus in the linea alba down to the serosa, but not going through it. A needle is then passed entirely through the abdominal walls, and is felt between serosa and fundus. A special needle with a cutting edge on the back is used, and with this about a square inch of the anterior surface of the uterus is denuded. The needle is then passed through the body of the uterus and brought out on the opposite side of the incision. A second suture is passed in the same manner. These are tied and the wound dressed in the usual way. It is a short operation, five to eight minutes, does not open the abdominal cavity, and in six cases operated on by the writer, there was complete success.

## MECHANICAL OBSTRUCTION IN DISEASES OF THE UTERUS.

Dr. George F. Hulbert<sup>4</sup> has a very interesting and instructive article on this subject. His excuse for presenting it is, that the result of his observations and experience is entirely at variance with the consensus of medical opinion and practice. He says that in more than ten thousand women seen in his hospital and private practice, he has not found a single case which satisfied him that mechanical obstruction existed or was the disease.

He explains his views at some length; first, as to the normal or natural order of things as related to structure and function, he proceeds to demonstrate by certain principles of physics that the uterus is capable with one-fourth of an inch aperture at the point of exit, and one inch depth of cavity, of discharging more than thirty-eight thousand ounces during the twenty-four hours, with one thirty-second inch aperture we find a capacity equal to over six hundred ounces in twenty-four hours.

Second, as regards the pathology, the author claims that as a flexion is usually of slow development, there is not a narrowing of the canal at the point of flexion, as in a bent rubber tube, but that a process of atrophy at the concavity of the angle, and of hypertrophy at the convexity takes place so that the V-shaped wedge of tissue at the convexity of the angle is not present, and the canal remains patulous. The other conditions of mechanical obstruction, conical cervix, pin-hole os, congenital or acquired, partial or complete stenosis, are never sufficient to cause any obstruction to the discharge of "fluid blood," which he says is all that the uterine canal can justly be called upon to permit to pass. He excepts, of course, atresia.

Such being his conclusions he explains the symptoms usually ascribed to mechanical obstructions by the theory that they "are produced within the tissues, and are dependent upon disturbed rhythm of physiological forces evolved by abnormal innervation, muscular action and circulation."

In accordance with these views the therapeutic measures which are most successful are reconstructives, narcotics, anodynes, anti-spasmodics, muscular tonics, and last but not least, electricity, and all surgical and mechanical methods which are not assisted by pronounced improvement in the systemic nervous and nutritive forces of the patient will be ineffectual.

<sup>4</sup> Medical News, December 20, 1890.

<sup>1</sup> Zeit. für Geb. und Gyn., xix Band, 1 Heft.

<sup>2</sup> Zeit. für Geb. und Gyn., l. c.

<sup>3</sup> New York Medical Journal.



## EXPLORATORY PUNCTURE OF THE FEMALE PELVIC ORGANS.

Dr. G. M. Edebohls<sup>6</sup> describes in a paper with the above title a method for the differential diagnosis of slight enlargements or masses situated either entirely in the pelvis or projecting but slightly above the brim of the pelvis, and which are recognizable only by combined abdominal and vaginal touch.

The method is briefly as follows: The mass to be punctured is located and steadied by the middle finger of the left hand in the rectum, and the index finger in the vagina, the rectal finger, if possible, reaching to the upper limits of the mass, the vaginal finger being applied to its lower pole. By combined palpation a point on the anterior abdominal wall directly over the centre of the swelling is located, and the needle of a syringe is carried into the middle of the mass. The piston is then withdrawn by an assistant.

Dr. E. has practised this method in over seventy cases without the least untoward result. He expressly limits it to cases where a satisfactory diagnosis cannot be made without it. The guarantees of safety are: (1) Perfect asepsis; (2) immobility of the syringe and needle; and (3) resistance of the temptation to bore about in the tissues with the needle.

In thirteen out of fourteen cases of pyosalpinx and ovarian abscess he had proved by this method the presence of pus before laparotomy. In three cases of hæmato-salpinx he had been able to make a diagnosis by exploratory puncture, and as a result had avoided three unnecessary laparotomies. Puncture in another case of tubal pregnancy revealed the presence of blood free in the peritoneal cavity. In a case of fibroma this method revealed the presence of co-existent disease of the appendages and decided the question of therapeutics in favor of salpingo-oophorectomy as against electricity. In one case he diagnosed the carcinomatous character of a small tumor of the right side of the pelvis.

In conclusion he advocated caution in the use of the method, claiming that it aspires to the dignity of a somewhat exact and scientific procedure, and that only those who possessed a fair degree of skill and experience in bimanual palpation of the female pelvic organs should attempt it.

## OPERATIONS FOR FIBROIDS.

Dr. A. Martin<sup>6</sup> gives in this interesting paper a fairly complete account of his experience with the different methods of operating for fibroid tumors of the uterus. It will only be possible to refer to some of the more important points discussed by the author, the finer details of which must be sought in the original.

Dr. Martin divides treatment into therapeutic and operative. Under the first head he includes ergot and electricity. As regards ergot, he says, that while he has occasionally seen a cessation of hæmorrhage and some shrinking of the tumor from its use, yet he has never observed a definite cure of the tumor, and has seen bad effects from it. He advises against its long-continued use, if improvement does not quickly follow.

Electricity he has used in ten cases, and had under observation two others in which it had been used, and of these twelve cases he was obliged to operate on

five. There was improvement in the symptoms in some of the other cases, but he considers this method of treatment is not yet beyond the experimental stage, and urges caution in its use.

The operative procedure which he considers are: (1) Enucleation by the vagina, (2) removal of the uterus per vaginam, (3) enucleation of pedunculated subserous tumors after laparotomy, (4) extirpation of the tumors with the whole genital apparatus.

Castration he does not consider, as he has not performed it for the purpose of producing the menopause in cases of fibroids since 1886.

The enucleation per vaginam should be reserved for tumors of moderate size which have been forced well into the cavity of the uterus, and where the cervical canal is either patulous or can be easily made so.

The removal of the whole organ by the vagina can only be thought of in cases where there exist a large number of small fibroids in a uterus of moderate size and easily reached. The author has operated nine times in this manner.

The majority of fibromata which demand operative treatment can only be reached by laparotomy. Pedunculated tumors can naturally be treated by ligaturing the pedicle and removal. Dr. Martin advocates the enucleation of intraparietal growths, thus saving ovaries and uterus capable of performing their functions. This method he has applied in ninety-six cases, and in spite of unfortunate circumstances which increased the mortality, considers it a procedure which should take precedence of the more radical operation in all suitable cases.

The extirpation of the myomatous uterus by laparotomy is applicable to cases of numerous and large tumors, where it is impossible to preserve any useful proportion of the uterus. The author's cases number one hundred and thirty-five of which he lost forty-six, a mortality which he considers anything but satisfactory. As regards the method of operating, the mortality as well as other difficulties, especially in the treatment of the stump led him in 1888 to modify the operation so as to remove the whole organ, including the cervix. The technique of the operation, and the interesting histories of the thirty cases operated on in this manner must be read in the original. There were eight fatal cases, one from embolism, three from anæmia, two from paralysis of the bowels, and only one each from sepsis and secondary hæmorrhage.

## Clinical Department.

FIBRO SARCOMA OF BOTH OVARIES; COELO-TOMY; RECOVERY.<sup>1</sup>

BY W. H. BAKER, M.D.

THE case, from which the specimens which are now before you, were removed, seemed of sufficient interest to bring before this Society, from the fact that it illustrates to what extent this disease may progress without occasioning any marked suffering to the patient; and also from the fact that an error in diagnosis was made, which was only corrected at the time of the operation.

Mrs. M. first consulted me November 22, 1890, and gave the following history: She was forty-seven years

<sup>6</sup> New York Medical Journal, November 29, 1890.

<sup>6</sup> Zeitsch. für Geb. und Gyn., XX Band, I Heft, 1890.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, January 10, 1891.

of age, had been married twenty-three years and had had six children, the oldest of whom was twenty years of age and the youngest six years. She had had one abortion before the birth of the first child. Her menstruation, which had begun at the age of fourteen, had continued normal, although for the past year it had been quite scanty. There had always been more or less leucorrhoeal discharge complained of, but this symptom had nearly disappeared of late. Her general health had never been robust. No malignant disease in her family. Her labors had all been natural. She had been feeling "badly" for more than a year, and thought she had not felt as well since the birth of her youngest child as before that time. She was unable to be on her feet any length of time without suffering from pain across the lower abdomen of a bearing-down character.

Examination under ether on November 24th, showed the presence of a nodulated mass to the left of the uterus, which extended quite around behind that organ. The first impression conveyed to the touch was that this mass was immovable in its position, but by placing her in an exaggerated Sims's position, it could be dislodged into the upper pelvis without changing the position of the uterus. The diagnosis which seemed most probable at that time was of a distended tube of the left side, filled with inspissated pus. The end, being trumpeted out, was lying behind the uterus, the nodular feel being given by the convolutions of the tube.

The operation of ovariectomy<sup>1</sup> was advised, and subsequently performed (January 5, 1891). The only point of interest at the time of operation was the similarity in size and general appearance of the ovaries, so much so that when the second was brought through the abdominal incision, I turned almost instinctively, to be sure that its fellow had really been removed. The pedicles were thoroughly seared with the thermocautery. Over the surface of the peritoneum covering the uterus and forming the broad ligaments, and to some extent over that membrane reflected on the abdominal parietes, were to be felt small elevations like those found in tubercular deposits. After several times flooding the peritoneal cavity with hot water, the incision was closed. The recovery was uneventful.

The ovaries were referred to Dr. W. F. Whitney for examination, who returned me the following report:

"The specimens received from you yesterday represent both ovaries and Fallopian tubes. The latter are of normal size and perversions, although the fibriated extremity of one is partly bound down to the ovary. The ovaries are enlarged to about the size of a small apple, the surface is coarsely nodular. Section shows a firm, rather fibrous looking surface, quite uniform and slightly white. Microscopic examination shows this to be made up of fibrous tissue with bundle of large spindle-shaped cells, and here and there bands of what appear to be large, flat, endothelial-looking cells. The diagnosis is fibro-sarcoma; and from what you say, and also from the small nodules in the fold between the ovary and tubes I fear that it has already infiltrated the peritoneum."

The population of Boston, according to the figures of the Census Office as finally revised, is 448,177.

<sup>1</sup> As suggested by Dr. Harris, of Philadelphia, as a substitute for ovariectomy.

## HYPERTROPHY OF ANTERIOR LIP OF CERVIX AS A POSSIBLE BAR TO PREGNANCY.<sup>1</sup>

BY EDWARD J. FORSTER, M.D.

M. W., twenty-six years of age, married, born in Germany, entered the City Hospital December 15, 1890, for treatment for sterility, dilatation of cervix if found necessary. Patient had never had a child, but one year ago had miscarried at third month, during which occurrence she continued up and about, performing her household duties.

Examination found the parts normal, excepting a very long hypertrophy of the anterior lip of the cervix, of which the accompanying cut gives a better idea than any description by words. The hypertrophied lip was soft and easily movable, and upon coition was probably forced backward, and thus occluded the os.



A Peaslee sound was easily passed, so that stenosis of the os could not have been a factor in causing the sterility for which the patient entered the hospital, and any dilatation of the os was of course unnecessary.

Under ether the enlarged lip was removed, and the specimen sent to Dr. F. H. Sears, who returned the following report:

"Small, tongue-shaped piece of tissue, covered with apparently normal epidermis. On section, fairly translucent, with few opaque, white lines running longitudinally. Microscope showed hypertrophy of normal tissue, with some dilated vessels and lymph spaces. Diagnosis: hypertrophied cervix."

Whether the hypertrophy was congenital or not, cannot be stated positively. The parts operated upon united by first intention, and the patient was discharged with a possible bar to a future pregnancy removed.

## Reports of Societies.

### THE OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY OF BOSTON.

CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D., SECRETARY.

THIRTIETH ANNUAL Meeting, January 10, 1891.

DRS. GREEN AND HAVEN presented

A REPORT OF SIX MONTHS' WORK IN THE OUT-PATIENT DEPARTMENT FOR THE DISEASES OF WOMEN AT THE BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL.<sup>1</sup>

DR. BAKER was much pleased with the paper, which he hoped would be published in full, and he could testify to the absolute soundness of the methods of treatment employed. The full classification was particularly interesting and well arranged. In his experience

<sup>1</sup> See page 329 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> Read before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, January 10, 1891.

lacerations of the cervix were not quite so common as the readers had found. As to the method of overcoming adhesions in the gradual manner described in the paper in detail, Dr. Baker considered it one of the wisest and best methods we possess.

DR. BLAKE spoke of the great value of Alexander's operation, about which the readers had not spoken. As to dilating the cervix in cases of dysmenorrhœa and sterility, he himself uses for several months perforated glass tubes after the dilatation, and it would seem as if the ten days recommended by the readers was too short a time. The paper as a whole, he considered of great value and interest.

DR. HAVEN said that no mention was made of Alexander's operation as only those operations which could be done in an out-patient department were considered.

DR. BLAKE believed it doubtful whether the adhesions which bind a uterus down are absorbed. They are certainly very elastic and yield in this way. Of late he had heard of pushing the hand down behind the uterus in women with thin abdominal walls, the fingers being pushed up in the rectum at the same time.

DR. SINCLAIR said that this was a form of massage of the pelvic organs, a form of treatment which he considered of the greatest value, which was, however, still in its infancy. For the last twenty-five years he has practised it largely, and is convinced that no form of treatment, not even packing, breaks up adhesions better. It requires great skill and delicacy of touch but he feels sure that it is a form of treatment which has come to stay. Of late years he has entirely given up packing the vagina for this purpose.

DR. BLAKE differed from the readers in his views on the use of repositors, which he thinks of great value, and has not had bad results from their use.

DR. F. H. DAVENPORT said that the chief value of a paper like Dr. Green's was in its suggestiveness as to new and effective methods of treatment. The class of patients who are treated in our out-patient departments are naturally often unable to follow the line of treatment which would be the best for them. Being for the most part hard-working women, they are unable to give up the time required for an operation, and find it equally hard to take the rest which is of so much aid in many gynecological affections. The problem, therefore, is to find modes of treatment which will interfere the least with their regular occupations, and which will in the shortest time enable them to do their work with comparative comfort.

In my service at the Boston Dispensary I have found one or two procedures of value. First, in cases of prolapse of the uterus and vaginal walls, where a pessary could not be retained, I have found the following method effective. A large wad of cotton tied around the middle so as to constrict it into the shape of a dumb-bell is freely covered with tannin and glycerine, and placed in the vagina, pushing it firmly against the vault of the vagina. This will usually stay, and every second or third day it is removed and a fresh one placed. After two or three weeks of this treatment I have not infrequently found that the uterus would remain in its normal position. I have explained it on the same theory as the cure of prolapse by the There-Brandt method, of forcibly pushing and pulling the uterus up into the pelvis, that by putting the ligaments on the stretch improves their

tonicity, and so strengthens them. Second, in the treatment of retro-displacements with adhesions, I usually begin with packing in the usual way. After a few packings if the position of the uterus does not continuously improve, I place the patient on the back, and drawing down the uterus with a tenaculum, I attempt to raise the fundus with one or two fingers in the vagina. This will often result in a distinct gain. I then resume the packing, and after a few times repeat the attempt at manual reposition. By this combination of the tampon, and an occasional more forcible elevation of the uterus with my fingers, I am confident I often materially shorten the time of treatment.

DR. EDWARD REYNOLDS said that details of treatment such as had been brought out by the paper, were of the utmost interest. In out-patient work he had found the old-fashioned vaginal pontics of great use. These were simply small cylindrical bags of cheese cloth filled with linseed meal, to be dipped in hot water and changed by the patient every three hours. In cases of beginning prolapse a lacerated perineum with lack of support is generally found. Patients of the working class often will not submit to an operation for its repair, and Dr. Reynolds does not dare to put in a hard rubber pessary on account of the danger of injury to the parts from neglect of the patient to have the pessary cleansed. For this reason, he uses as the lesser of two evils the old-fashioned doughnut pessary, and gives with that much relief. Outerbridge's instrument he has used in cases of sterility in one or two cases and with success. He regretted that the readers were unable to report as to the use of electricity, which he regarded as of great value, but by no means a cure-all.

DR. ROWE said that as soon as the staff decided on the proper form of electrical apparatus it would be supplied them.

DR. STRONG said that he believed that the forcible separation of adhesions in a retroflexed uterus was a thoroughly safe operation if skillfully done. Only one case of this sort gave him any anxiety, that one leaving the hospital suddenly against advice, and having a cellulitis start up. She has since done well.

Repositors he believed to be perfectly safe instruments to use, and in some cases he failed to get the uterus back without their use.

In some patients a support fails after a time to correct the backward displacement, and in these cases Alexander's operation is often of the greatest value. Lately he has not used anterior supports and has relied entirely, as did the readers, on raising the uterus with prolapse supports, and has obtained much better results. Backward displacements which seem to be bound down with adhesions, are often, he believes, uteri which have slipped down through the sacro-iliac ligament, and here it is that massage, by gradually working them up, is of such great use.

He was rather surprised at the small proportion of tubal disease, which he finds considerably greater at the clinic of the Massachusetts General Hospital. He asked Dr. Sinclair whether he had packed with the patient on the side or in the dorsal posture.

DR. SINCLAIR replied that he had always packed in the dorsal position.

DR. GREEN in closing, said he had never dared to forcibly break up adhesions in an out-patient service and let the woman walk home, an opinion with which Dr. Strong agreed. The tampon treatment allows the

patient to continue work without pain, and she feels better all the time. If the patient were at home or in an hospital he would not hesitate to use a certain amount of force. He believes strongly in the truths of Emmet's statement that the overcoming of prolapse rather than of the backward displacement, is the thing that relieves symptoms.

Dr. HAYEN criticised Dr. Reynolds's use of the doughnut pessary, which he believed stretched the vagina more and more, and required constantly enlarging sizes of supports.

Dr. E. H. BRADFORD reported briefly

#### A CASE OF SALPINGITIS,

where the patient suffered great pain and tumors were to be felt. The patient was unable to continue in her profession of dancing. Dr. Bradford operated, removing tube and ovaries, which he showed to the Society. The result of the operation was very favorable.

Dr. E. J. FORSTER reported a case of

#### HYPERTROPHY OF ANTERIOR LIP OF CERVIX AS A POSSIBLE BAR TO PREGNANCY.<sup>2</sup>

Dr. BAKER reported a case of

#### FIBRO-SARCOMA OF BOTH OVARIES; CÆLIOTOMY; RECOVERY.<sup>3</sup>

and showed specimens.

### JOHNS HOPKINS MEDICAL SOCIETY.

MEETING Monday evening, March 2, 1891.

Dr. HENRY THOMAS reported a case of

#### CEREBRAL SYPHILIS.

Patient, a man of good physical appearance, entered the hospital one year ago, complaining of headaches, double vision, ptosis of the left eyelid, anæsthesia on the right side of his face. The left pupil was greatly dilated. The external rectus was the only healthy muscle of the eye. The right eye responded sluggishly to light.

He had been under treatment at the Eye and Ear Infirmary, and his sight had improved. It was found by subsequent inquiry that his external rectus had been paralyzed, but that a course of anti-syphilitic treatment had completely restored its action.

All of his reflexes were exaggerated on both sides. On admission to the hospital he was able to walk, but this power was rapidly lost. The third nerve (motor oculi) was completely paralyzed and the fourth (patiens) was somewhat involved. It was thought that there must be a tumor of the left crus in order to affect the third nerve and cause opposite hemiplegia at the same time. The patient was given anti-syphilitic treatment, though no external evidences of syphilis could be found. On the tenth day after admission he became comatose, with slight twitchings of the right arm and leg, and died.

At the autopsy the vessels at the base of the brain were found to be in a condition of gummatus arterio-sclerosis. Three gummatus nodules were found in the basilar artery; a large gumma on the left crus, involving the third nerve, another pressing on the left fourth. The fifth (cranial) was adherent to the men-

inges; a large gumma encroached upon the sixth; another involved the right olivary body.

The interference with the trifacial had caused the anæsthesia; the paralysis of the external rectus of old standing, which had been cured by mercurials, had come from the gumma on the sixth (abducens). On the left third was a large gumma. The meninges were inflamed the entire length of the cord, but the arteries were not markedly degenerate. In the upper part of the lumbar enlargement was a degeneration in the anterior horns. The cells had atrophied, and there had been an infiltration of blood, possibly caused by a degeneration of the walls of the vessels.

*Summary.*—There was in this case a condition of gummatus arterio-sclerosis; an infiltration of round cells into the arteries, owing to the degeneration of the walls; and many gummata throughout the base of the brain.

Dr. TOULMIN reported an interesting case of

#### LEUKÆMIA.

Patient, a woman, aged thirty-three years, married, a cook, presented herself at the gynecological department of the hospital February 25th, suffering from what she considered a tumor of the uterus.

The history of the case was as follows: Patient's mother and father had both died when patient was very young. She had been fairly well until last fall, when first seen at the dispensary. She had had repeated miscarriages, and in January, when seen again, she was too weak to work, suffered from severe pain in the left side of her abdomen (where the swelling was), coughed badly, had obstinate constipation. No epistaxis; no palpitations; no œdema until recently; and until recently no shortness of breath. On entrance pulse was 120; respiration good; no capillary pulsation; temperature 100.7°. Her skin had a very sallow hue; all the mucous membranes were anæmic; and just below the ribs could be felt a hard movable tumor, on the left side. She denied having had malaria or any specific disease. There was no tenderness or enlargement of the bones, no glandular swellings, no diarrhœa. She was given Fowler's solution, three minims to begin with, gradually increasing to thirteen minims three times a day, with marked improvement in the condition of the blood and great reduction in size of the spleen, as may be seen from the following measurements:

	Sept. 15.	Jan. 29.	Feb. 25.
Circum. abdomen at tumor, middle.	91.5 cm.	94.5 cm.	95 cm.
Circum. at umbilicus . . . . .	91.5	90.5	90
Midaxillary dulness . . . . .	7th rib	8th rib	8th rib
Lowest edge from pubic bone . . . . .	7 cm.	4 cm.	7 cm.
Lowest oblique diameter . . . . .	41	48.5	43
Extent of right edge from median line, 3		10	3

March 2. The dulness was still as low as 7 cm. above pubic bone, and the right edge 2.5 cm. from median line. The oblique diameter of tumor was 35 cm., and circumference of abdomen 74.5 at middle of tumor, and 74 at level of umbilicus.

Blood count was as follows:

First week . . . . .	{ Red, 2,171,000 } 1:3.
	{ White, 714,000 }
Third week . . . . .	{ Red, 2,779,339 }
	{ White, 33,000 }
Fourth week . . . . .	{ Red, 2,647,333 } 1:354.
	{ White, 7,500 }
Fifth week . . . . .	{ Red, 2,779,333 } 1:397.
	{ White, 7,000 }

Hæmoglobin tests were very difficult on account of the multitude of white globules. The Zeiss hæmometer is used in counting the number of cells, and the

<sup>1</sup> See page 346 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 346 of the Journal.

count is made several times for accuracy in each case.

Description of the blood (percentages) in this case of leucocythemia is as follows:

	Jan. 29.	Feb. 1.	Feb. 13.	Feb. 21.	Feb. 23.
Red corpuscle, lymphocytes . . .	96	1.5	2.7	6.9	7
Mononuclear transition forms. Normal = 6% . . . . .	3	1.5	2.1	2.5	2.3
Polynuclear neutrophilic. Normal = 60-75% . . . . .	70	83.9	84.7	83.2	78.1
Eosinophile. 2-5% . . . . .	2.3	4.2	1.6	3	4.4
Myelocyte. Not found in normal blood. Characteristic of splenic myelogenous leukemia . . .	23.5	8.6	8.5	4	4.7

In splenic myelogenous leukemia there is an enormous increase of (1) lymphocytes and of (2) myelocytes, (3) a large number of nucleated red globules, (4) large increase of myelocytes or mononuclear cells with neutrophilic granules.

There were also found several degenerate forms of red globules, as shown in the experiment of their taking basic coloring matters. Large numbers of megablasts were seen. Erlich has described these as degenerative forms, but we have seen them in process of division. May these be the early forms of red blood formation?

DR. KELLY reported several interesting

#### HYSTERECTOMIES

in which the stump was suspended in the cavity by means of wires instead of being drawn up to the abdominal opening, to slough off in time, or of being left without support in the peritoneal cavity. His results have been excellent.

### Recent Literature.

*Etudes sur la Rage, et la Méthode Pasteur.* Par le Dr. LUTAUD, Rédacteur-en-chef du *Journal de Médecine* de Paris. Deuxième édition. Précédée d'une lettre de M. le Professeur Peter, et contenant les statistiques complètes depuis l'inauguration de la méthode jusqu'en 1890. 8vo, pp. x, 440. Paris: Journal de Médecine. 1891.

The spirit of the volume with the above title is sufficiently indicated by the first words of the letter written to the author by Professor Peter and published as an introduction, "I agree with you upon all points, the so-called preservative treatment against rabies of Pasteur is both an error and a danger."

The volume is a summary of the criticisms of the method of preventive inoculation against rabies by its most virulent opponents, and contains a hostile review, not only of the work upon rabies and its results, but upon everything that Pasteur has ever done.

So far as rabies is concerned, the assertions made in this volume are not borne out by the statistics published monthly in the "*Annales de l'Institut Pasteur*," and, unless these are false, our author's conclusions are unjustifiable.

The personal attacks upon Pasteur and his motives are such as should find no place in a volume that pretends to scientific accuracy and value. H. C. E.

*Flushing and Morbid Blushing: Their Pathology and Treatment.* By HARRY CAMPBELL, M.D., B.S. (Lond.). 8vo, pp. x, 270; with 21 illustrations. London: H. K. Lewis. 1890.

The present volume is a careful and elaborate study of certain very common symptoms, which, not attaining great importance in the mind of the physician, although often very distressing to the victims, have received scarcely any attention from medical writers. A flush is regarded as a small but complex nervous storm, commonly manifested by three phases, heat, sweating and cold, which may occur in any order, and one or two of the phases may be absent. The flush manifests itself by dilatation and contraction of the cutaneous vessels, and by excitation of the sweat-glands. The vascular change is no indication of the condition of the vessels below the dermic papillae; the sweat-glands are probably excited by trophic as well as by vaso-motor nerves. An elaborate study is made of the frequency with which the three phases occur, their order, the distribution and progress of the flush, and other symptoms which may attend the three phases of the flush, the time of occurrence, the etiology and the pathology. Morbid blushing is observed usually in persons of an unstable, emotional type, and is closely allied to the flush, although excited more invariably by psychical causes. Both symptoms indicate a defect in the nerve centres, often a general and radical defect of organization, and consequently the treatment must be general. This leads the author to give a "philosophy of the general treatment of nervousness," a study of the poisoning of ganglion-cells by abnormal blood plasma, and the disturbance of ganglion-cells by the nervous impulses that strike upon them. In regulating these conditions, the author calls attention to the various educational methods, hygienic measures, and forms of treatment, especially the modifications of the so-called Weir Mitchell treatment. This section, although containing little that is new, contains much that is suggestive. The work itself is most elaborate, and deals with these common but little-studied symptoms in a most exhaustive manner.

*Epilepsy: Its Pathology and Treatment.* By HOBART AMORY HARE, M.D., B.Sc., etc. 12mo, pp. 228. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis. 1890.

This volume, the seventh in the Physicians' and Students' Ready Reference Series, is the essay to which the Royal Academy of Medicine in Belgium awarded a prize of four thousand francs, which the author modestly regards as the chief excuse for its publication. The reviewer, however, in view of the fact that monographs in English on epilepsy are few and far between, that most of them, too, are of poor quality, and that there is no work which sums up the recent progress that has been made in our knowledge, can find in the merits of the present work a sufficient reason for its existence, apart from the award. Dr. Hare has based his work upon the study of 970 cases which he has collected, supplementing the data thus obtained by an exhaustive examination of the literature. After a brief glance at the history, he studies carefully the symptoms, the causes, the pathology and the treatment. Firmly believing in the idea that all epilepsies are essentially centric, may more, cortical, he admits the possibility of epilepsies of reflex origin, starting with a peripheral aura, and apparently due to

an impulse rising in the periphery; but he holds that in such cases the peripheral irritation has set up central changes, perhaps of slow development, and not necessarily permanent at first. In time, however, the continued irritation causes repeated discharges, and the epileptic habit becomes fixed. Hence the author occupies a very conservative position as to regarding refractive errors, adherent prepuces or pelvic disturbances as causes of epilepsy. The old vascular theory is shown to be untenable. It is needless to cite the various theories which are quoted as efforts to explain epilepsy. Many of them have been abandoned, others are still on trial. Various lesions have been found after death, among the most constant being sclerosis of the cornu ammonis. The author's own position seems to us eminently safe and sound. "Epilepsy does not signify a disease, but a symptom of a disease." It is essentially symptomatic of "a cortical disease of the cerebrum, brought about in many ways. Either direct irritation of certain cells may so result, or indirectly, by irritation of a reflex character, they are perverted from their normal function. No one, he he ever so wise, will be able to tell the reader the ultimate cause of the nervous discharge which causes the attack, until some one has discovered the manner in which the remote something, which causes nervous protoplasm to give forth impulses, acts." Of the chapters on symptomatology and diagnosis we have room to say but little; but that little is that they afford a most complete summing up of modern views, and hardly a symptom of any importance fails of due consideration, with much statistical information in regard to it. The chapter on treatment gives a list of the drugs employed, and excellent hints as to hygiene; of course the bromides hold the first place, but the author admits that very few cases recover, and that treatment is, as a rule, only palliative. The work may be safely recommended as an admirable summing up of our present knowledge, and as a trustworthy guide in the study of the disease.

*Familiar Forms of Nervous Disease.* By M. ALLEN STARR, M.D. Ph.D. 8vo., pp. xii, 339; with illustrations. New York: Wm. Wood & Co. 1890.

"This work is not a treatise upon nervous diseases. It is a series of clinical studies of the more familiar types." Its object is "to make available to the general practitioner some of the results of later investigations, which have a direct and practical bearing upon the commoner forms of nervous disease." Such has been the author's aim in writing the work before us, a work which somewhat belies its title, for the first half of the book is entirely devoted to a consideration of the localization of disease in the brain and spinal cord. These chapters afford an excellent summing up of our present knowledge of the subject, beginning with a short review of the methods of determining the cerebral functions, with a brief account of the cerebral convolutions and the chief points in cranio-cerebral topography, and going on to describe the symptoms of disease in the various regions of the cortex, the association tracts, the base of the brain, and the cord. From Dr. Starr's previous work on the sensory tract and the speech centres, much of which has been incorporated in these chapters, we can readily judge of the character of the chapters before us; a faculty of grasping the salient points of the work of other investigators, and an admirably clear

and simple fashion of summing them up in a brief space. Withal there is somewhat more positiveness than is warranted in the most scientific dealing with the subject; witness the statement that "it is not difficult to distinguish between lesions on the base affecting the ocular nerves and lesions within the cerebral axis affecting their nuclei in the floor of the fourth ventricle." If the diagnosis is to be supported by autopsy the distinction is by no means so easy as it might seem from a study of this chapter. Nevertheless, these positive and definite assertions are what is to be desired in a work for the student and the general practitioner. Qualifications and shadings are to be added later. These chapters, too, are by no means a mere compilation of the work of original investigators. They are enriched and illustrated by a series of carefully-chosen and well-described cases, drawn chiefly from the abundant material at the author's disposal. Taken as a whole they form one of the best guides for the general practitioner for the localization of cerebral or spinal disease with which we are acquainted. For the finer points in diagnosis between sclerosis, abscess, tumor, hemorrhage, or softening he must go elsewhere, but from these chapters he can learn how to distinguish the seat of the lesion.

The second half of the book is devoted to an account of various forms of nervous disease, such as are more commonly met with, locomotor ataxia, neuritis, infantile paralysis, chorea, epilepsy, etc. Here the author has been aided by his various assistants, Drs. Petersen, Vought, Skinner, Swift, and Goodkind, who have written various chapters. These chapters are of importance, less from their descriptions of the various affections, than from the statistical information they contain drawn from Dr. Starr's clinic at the College of Physicians and Surgeons. Of these we can mention only Dr. Petersen's chapter on the ordinary forms of insanity, as the best introduction to the study of insanity that we know of, — a chapter that should be studied by every physician. Dr. Starr adds a brief but sound chapter on the treatment of neurasthenia, and one on the use of electricity, repeating his somewhat pessimistic views previously published. The formulary of the Vanderbilt Clinic and a list of cases treated at that clinic for two years are added.

*The Modern Malady, or Sufferers from "Nerves."* By CYRIL BENNETT, with a preface by HERBERT TIBBETS, M.D., F.R.C.P.E. 12mo., pp. xvii, 184. London: Edward Arnold. 1890.

This little work, somewhat amusing, and somewhat controversial, is written from the standpoint of a layman. The first half is devoted to combating the ignorance which obtains in regard to the various nervous affections which are generally lumped under the head of neurasthenia, and the author's animosities seem divided between those who say that there is nothing the matter and that the patient should be led to overcome her feelings, those who make the diagnosis of hysteria, and those who prescribe the Weir Mitchell form of treatment. Poetry and allegory are frequently used to support his views. The second part is devoted to the causes of neurasthenic conditions — heredity, imperfect social conditions, and imperfect systems of education. In these chapters there is not a little that is suggestive, often put in a somewhat fanciful form, but there is little that is new to any one who is at all conversant with modern views.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, APRIL 2, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

*SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.*

*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.*

*All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.*

*Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## KOCH'S REMEDY IN GENITO-URINARY TUBERCULOSIS.

THE report of cases of tuberculosis of the genito-urinary tract, from Guyon's clinic, adds additional testimony to that already accumulated as to the result of tuberculin in the treatment of tuberculosis, but the study is from an unusual class of cases, and a class which offers a field for careful observation.

There were four cases: one of periprostitis and double epididymitis; the second of cystitis and right pyelonephritis, with inflammation of the vesiculae; the third of cystitis, probably tuberculous; the fourth of cystitis and pyelonephritis. A fifth patient, with lupus of the face, but without urinary disease, was treated and reported with these cases. Some of these patients had pulmonary lesions, which presented phenomena of like character with those repeatedly observed, and need not be noticed.

On the part of the bladder, there was an increase in the frequency of micturition, and in pain during the act, which was a common but not invariable sequel of the injections, so that no diagnostic value could be attributed to it. The urine was sensibly diminished, from a fifth to a half and even two-thirds, after several inoculations; but no inference could be drawn as to the condition of the kidneys.

Albumen was usually increased in the urines that already held it, and appeared in the urines that had not previously held it, one of these cases being the case of lupus, in which all signs of urinary trouble were lacking.

In those urines in which no bacilli had been seen none were subsequently seen; but in the urines in which bacilli of tuberculosis were found the day after the first inoculation, they were still found eight days after the fifth inoculation.

Red blood globules were found in some cases which presented no idea of hæmaturia to the naked eye. It appeared in one case in which the kidneys were absolutely healthy. Casts and renal epithelium were never found.

The observations published by authors who have noticed in certain cases of pulmonary or cutaneous tuberculosis sometimes hæmaturia, often albuminuria, encouraged the idea that these symptoms would be very marked in renal tuberculosis, and that tuberculin might clear up the diagnosis in doubtful cases; but these cases of Guyon emphasize its failure from the diagnostic point of view. From the therapeutic point, there is also nothing encouraging. The enlargement of a fistula of smallest size; the appearance of tubercular nodules in a cord which appeared previously healthy; no modifications in other lesions,—such is the total.

These cases are too few to be of great value alone, but they were conducted with great care by a man who is anxious to increase his therapeutic weapons against a manifestation of tuberculosis in which little can usually be hoped. The results are singularly like those of observers in other fields, and but strengthen the conclusions already drawn: that the remedy evidently has power, but as yet, no diagnostic and little therapeutic value, has been established.

## TREATMENT OF THE CATARRHAL AFFECTIONS OF SPRING TIME.

APART from epidemics of influenza, like that through which large portions of this country have been lately passing, the severe weather of the spring time makes colds, bronchial and pulmonary affections very prevalent.

What shall be done for a cold in the head? It may not be always possible to break up a cold. Sometimes during the congestive stage, anything which will allay irritation will suffice. The person who feels a cold coming on will instantly betake himself to bed, drink a cup of hot ginger tea and make use of a snuff like that which was proposed several years ago by Dr. Ferrier:

R	Morph. sulph.	. . . . .	gr. j.
	Bismuth sub-nit.	. . . . .	ʒ iij.
	Pulv. acacie	. . . . .	ʒ i. M.

The insufflation of a little morphine at the commencement of a cold in the head is sometimes attended with very happy results.

Quinine as an abortant in commencing cold is much in use; the dose should be somewhat large; Dr. T. J. MacLagan says *ten grains*. Its efficiency is, however, rather problematical.

Doubtless, menthol is one of the best local applications in the early stages of a coryza. It may be used in the form of an ointment (menthol one part, vaseline thirty parts) or as a spray with liquid albolene. A formula which may do good service is the following: menthol, one part, liquid albolene, thirty parts. A special spray atomizer, such as is sold by all the instrument makers, is needed for the effective use of this combination. Menthol seems to limit congestion to the mucous membrane; it is often followed by a profuse flow of nasal mucus, with little sneezing.

Breathing through the nose and mouth the steam of hot camphor water, and the internal use of carbonate of ammonia, are also recommended, and there is often utility in the production of active diaphoresis. Many of late years have claimed decided benefit from full doses of antipyrin, acetanilid, phenacetin, in the onset of colds; and doubtless, these new remedies are more and more taking the place of the depressant diaphoretics.

For naso-pharyngeal catarrh and for tonsillitis, Dobell's solution, used by the hand atomizer or syringe will often prove of service. It consists of a fluid drachm and a half of strong carbolic acid, two drachms each of borax and bicarbonate of soda, two fluid ounces of glycerine, and enough water to make two pints. If the mouth and throat be quite frequently sprayed with this solution, no gargle will be needed. MacKenzie's guaiacum lozenges are much in repute for sore throat; many practitioners prefer lozenges of cubebs. There are some that have great faith in hourly drop doses of tincture of aconite for colds with febrile symptoms, especially when the tonsils are involved.

When the cold comes on in the form of a bronchitis it may be possible, at the very onset, to break it up by an emetic of ipecac or tartar of antimony, followed by profuse sweating induced by the same remedies. It is not now so much the custom as formerly to give antimonials through the dry stage of bronchitis; many physicians never prescribe them, relying on ipecac, veratrum, lobelia, and saline expectorants. In the estimation of these practitioners, tartar emetic is always a dangerous remedy, especially in children, the weak and the aged, and the benefits which are sought from this remedy can be equally well obtained from drugs which are far safer.

The citrate of potassium is a favorite remedy of Dr. H. C. Wood in acute bronchitis; his formula is, he says, the most reliable and efficient sedative cough mixture that he has ever used:

R Potass. citrat.	3 i.
Suc. limonis . . . . .	1 1/2 ii.
Syr. ipecac . . . . .	1 1/2 ss.
Syr. q. s. ad . . . . .	1 1/2 vi. M.
Sig. A tablespoonful four to six times a day.	

Another favorite expectorant with this writer is oil of eucalyptus, which may be given in five minim capsules every three hours. It is only of use after expectoration is established.

Carbonate or chloride of ammonium are valuable expectorants in all stages of bronchitis, but especially after the first or inflammatory stage has passed. The chloride is the most generally serviceable; if given rubbed up with an equal quantity of extract of licorice in some agreeable emulsion (as almond emulsion) patients will not generally complain of its unpleasantness. The dose is from five to ten grains; as its effect is transient, the dose should frequently be repeated.

The harassing cough of bronchitis will call for an occasional opiate. Probably the paregoric elixir will long continue to hold the first place among the opium preparations, where the indication is to allay cough.

A simple solution of morphia and tartar emetic long ago prescribed by Graves (though, perhaps, too little known) will sometimes in the dry stage of bronchitis in robust adults, suffering from a constant, dry, teasing cough which forbids any rest, give notable relief in the course of a few hours; the formula is as follows: morphia sulph., tartar emetic, of each one grain, syrup, water, of each six fluid drachms. The dose is a teaspoonful every hour till the cough is relieved.

There is not unanimity in regard to counter-irritation in this disease; but few, however, object to the mustard poultice, which certainly often markedly relieves the dyspnoea and oppression. In the bronchitis of early life, early resort is had to the jacket poultice of luscious meal, which is made to envelop the whole chest, and is frequently renewed.

In infantile catarrhs there is always fear lest the bronchitis shall become capillary, or invade the lungs. Here, early stimulation is called for. Alcohol in some form (wine, brandy, whiskey), best fulfils the indication to support the heart and the vital forces. Aconite, antimony, veratrum are regarded as too depressing; at the most, an emetic of ipecac is now and then permitted when the bronchi are engorged. Children, in these diseases, will often bear large quantities of brandy, which, if there be signs of approaching heart failure, may be combined with digitalis. A favorite method with some practitioners, is to add ten or fifteen drops of tincture of digitalis to the alcoholic potion which is designed to be given through the day, and which, for a child of five years old, may be a four ounce mixture of equal parts of brandy and sweetened water. Of this mixture, a teaspoonful every hour or every half hour may be required. The whiskey or brandy is sometimes advantageously given with milk and egg in the form of punch. There are those who think well of small fly-blisters over the principal seat of the disease.

Dr. H. C. Wood speaks of a heroic method to which he has sometimes resorted in suffocative bronchitis; the child is stripped and put first into a hot, then into a cold bath; ladfuls of hot water are dashed over the chest, then sudden douches of cold water are resorted to; powerful inspiratory efforts are thus provoked, and the most desperate cases are sometimes made better if not saved.

The treatment of pneumonia, it is well-known, has undergone quite a revolution in the past twenty-five years; the antiphlogistic methods formerly in vogue, have been abandoned; a stimulating and supporting régime is generally enforced. Formerly, it was the custom to treat this disease from the first with liberal doses of tartar emetic; at the present day few well-instructed medical men rely much upon this medication in the therapeutics of pneumonia. Statistics have proved again and again that pneumonia is a self-limited disease, that it does not do better with tartar emetic than without it, and at the most, only certain symptoms, as dyspnoea, may be favorably modified by the administration of small doses of the antimonial.



In fact, the microbial theory of pneumonia is coming more and more to the front, and the fact is recognized that the predominant indication—in the absence as yet of any known parasiticide medication—is to sustain the vital forces in their struggle with the bacterial enemy.

#### A BILL PROVIDING FOR THE REGISTRATION OF PHYSICIANS IN MASSACHUSETTS.

WE print in this issue a bill which has been reported to the Massachusetts House of Representatives by the Committee on Public Health. Compared with many laws regulating medical practice in other States, and with bills previously discussed in this State, it has the merits of conciseness and simplicity. No medical board of examiners is created nor medical society authorized to give permission to practise, the bill simply requiring that any one who intends to practise medicine shall appear before a city or town clerk, and describe, among other facts, his degree, or, if he have no degree, what preparation or experience he has had in medicine. The register is to be open to public inspection, and a list of persons so registered is to be published annually by the State Board of Health.

The bill has recently, on technical grounds, been referred back to the Committee.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**PROTEST AGAINST AN AIR GARDEN.**—The New York Academy of Medicine has protested against the construction of an "air garden," as the projectors call it, to consist of plants and pavilions on top of the Croton reservoir at Forty-second street.

**THE COMMENCEMENT SEASON IN CINCINNATI** has just closed with the following numbers in the graduating classes: Medical College of Ohio, 94; Miami Medical College, 27; Cincinnati College of Medicine and Surgery, 25; College of Pharmacy, 29; Dental College, 75; Pulte Medical College, 29; Woman's Medical College, 2.

**THE TRANSACTIONS OF THE TENTH INTERNATIONAL MEDICAL CONGRESS.**—The Committee on Publication have given notice that the first volume of the transactions, containing the "general" part, is now obtainable. Members of the congress should apply to August Hirschwald in Berlin. The postage on the volume is about twenty-five cents.

**THE UBIQUITY OF THE TUBERCLE BACILLUS.**—In 1888, says the *Wiener medicinische Presse*, Schnürer discovered accidentally that the water which had been used to rinse the grapes bought of a Viennese street peddler, if injected into the abdominal cavity of guinea-pigs, always caused tuberculosis. This suggested the advisability of washing fruit, and also, by a different method, agreed with the results of Cornet, who found the bacilli in many different places in a city.

**PROSTITUTION IN BERLIN.**—The number of women under police control (including medical supervision) in Berlin in 1875 was 2,140; at the end of 1890 it had risen to 4,068.

**TYPHOID FEVER IN THE FRENCH ARMY.**—During 1890, the typhoid mortality in the whole French army was forty-nine per cent. less than in the previous year. In the military Government of Paris the diminution was seventy-five per cent. This satisfactory result is attributed to the measures adopted by the Minister for War for the purification of the water supply to barracks.

**THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE BY WOMEN IN GERMANY.**—In the German Reichstag, on March 11th, Herr Schröder urged, in the course of a discussion in favor of the admission of women to the liberal professions, that it was the duty of the Government to pave the way for women to practise medicine. Dr. Orterer opposed this view. The House declared against the petition.

**CHLORALIMIDE.**—That two drugs should have almost the same name, is, to say the least, unfortunate. *Merck's Bulletin* points out that chloralimide should not be confounded with "chloralamide." Chloralimide is in colorless, inodorous, and insipid, long crystalline needles, insoluble in water, readily soluble in alcohol, in ether, in chloroform, and in oils. It is stable under the influence of light, air, and heat. The dose is the same as that of chloral hydrate. It may be administered in wafers, in pills, in alcoholic solutions, or in an oily emulsion.

**PECULIARITIES OF THE TARIFF.**—The *Pharmaceutical Era* says that under the McKinley tariff, "mineral waters, all not artificial," are admitted free; but in the same tariff, under the liquor clauses, it is recited that "all mineral waters and all imitations of natural mineral waters, and all artificial mineral waters not specially provided for," shall be dutiable, etc. The collector says that while he realizes that the intention was to admit natural mineral waters free, and that he perceives that the addition of a comma to the last phrase of the foregoing sentence would make the whole consistent with that idea, he is nevertheless compelled to read literally, and he therefore imposes a duty upon natural mineral waters. Like the Mikado, he deplors "the slovenly way in which these laws are drawn," but is equally powerless to stay their execution. The rulings remind one of the decision which the drunken Irishman came to, as he staggered home: "Av me woife's waitin' up for me, I'll bate her!" said he, "and if she's gone to bed, I'll bate her!" Then after a little reflection he added, "begob, I'll bate her anyway!"

**ACT TO PREVENT UNPROFESSIONAL CONDUCT IN ARKANSAS.**—A law has been passed in Arkansas providing that if any physician practising by virtue of a license issued under the laws of the State, is guilty of unprofessional conduct, his license may be revoked

by the board of medical examiners, after trial. After a year he may be reinstated if the examiners think that he has reformed. "Unprofessional conduct for the purposes of this act shall be held to be: The procuring, or aiding, or abetting in the procuring of criminal abortion; Employing or using what are known as cappers, steerers or drummers, or the subsidizing of hotels or boarding-houses to procure practice; The obtaining of any fee on the assurance that a manifestly incurable disease can be permanently cured; The wilfully betraying a professional secret to the detriment of a patron; All advertising of medical business in which untruthful and improbable statements are made; All advertisement of any medicine or means whereby the monthly periods of women can be regulated or the menses re-established; Conviction of any offence involving moral turpitude; Habitual drunkenness."

Among the curious cases which came under our notice, says a correspondent of the *China Missionary Medical Journal*, is the following one of protracted labor, where the father of the woman, seeing that both mother and child were in danger, seized a sharp iron hook, resembling those on which the butchers hang dressed beef, but here used in the native steelyard. Introducing this into the scalp of the child, he succeeded in saving both mother and child. Nearly the whole scalp was detached in three places from the skull. The father walked twelve miles to the hospital with the child in his arms. The wound was sutured with silver wire, and to-day the infant is a vigorous boy.

**NEW DRUGS AND OLD REMEDIES.**—In connection with the method of Brown-Sequard, and the introduction of new remedies derived from seminal fluid, a correspondent of the *British Medical Journal* shows that the idea is a very old one, by introducing an old book published in 1661, in which the author says: "The testes being virous, especially after coiture are hard and not easily connected, those of lambs are not disconnected, and help decayed bodies and cause manly vigor. The testicles of cocks, fed with a serose meat steeped in milk, are desired by the delicate as promoters of vigor, and some say that being kept from the hens they will every day add so much weight to the body, as the testes themselves are in weight. The right testicle of an ass causeth youthful vigor, being drunk in wine, or worn, so the foam taken in a red cloth, or inclosed with silver, so the ashes of the genital. If they are kept with salt, and powdered and put upon drink, they help the falling sickness."

**A PROFESSIONAL MISTAKE.**—The *Medical Press* relates that an American practitioner was walking along the Unter den Linden in Berlin late at night in deep reflection, when suddenly a suspicious looking individual hustled by, closely touching him. The former with the natural ingenuity of his race, immediately felt for his watch, found it was gone and started in pursuit of the robber. The suspicious individual fled through the Brandenburg Gate into the Thiergarten, closely pursued by the American, who kept loudly

shouting, "Put up that watch." Near the Victory Column the robber was caught by his pursuer and compelled to deliver up the watch, after which he was released. The delighted practitioner, feeling exceedingly proud of his achievement, returned to his hotel. But the first thing he saw on entering his bedroom was his watch lying on the table! He had forgotten to take it with him when he went out. Next morning all the papers published the story of a robbery in the Thiergarten; a French doctor, it was stated, had been pursued by a burly, powerful thief, who attacked and robbed him of his valuable watch. History fails to add the sequel to this story.

#### NEW ENGLAND.

**THE INSPECTION OF MILK.**—The Committee on Agriculture has reported a bill to the Massachusetts Legislature relating to the inspection and sale of milk, so that the farmer who sells milk showing by analysis less than thirteen per cent. of solids, even if he can prove the same to be the natural product of a healthy cow, shall be incriminated. Any producer of milk selling in open market, shall be entitled to have from one to three samples of his milk analyzed by the State Board of Health without expense to him.

**THE CHRONIC INSANE.**—The Public Charities' Committee has reported a bill authorizing the governor and council to appoint three commissioners on the erection of buildings, on the lands recently purchased in Medfield and Dover, for an asylum for the chronic insane, for the accommodation of one thousand patients, at an expense not exceeding \$500,000. The bill authorizes the issuing of script or certificates of indebtedness to meet the same.

#### NEW YORK.

**UNIVERSITY OF THE CITY OF NEW YORK.**—The annual commencement of the Medical Department of the University of the City of New York was held at the Metropolitan Opera House on Tuesday evening, March 24th, and at the same time the fiftieth anniversary of the school was celebrated. The principal address of the evening was made by the Rev. Dr. Henry Van Dyke. There was a graduating class of 203, and the valedictorian was Francis S. Kennedy.

**INFLUENZA.**—While the gripe may be said to have again visited New York, it is in a comparatively mild form, and the cases are much less numerous than during the epidemic of last year. The weekly death-rate is always comparatively large at this season, but up to the present it has been somewhat smaller than the average for the past five years at this time of the year.

**SQUINT CORRECTED BY AN OPERATION FOR DEFLECTED SEPTUM.**—At a meeting of the Section on Laryngology and Rhinology of the Academy of Medicine, held March 24th, Dr. F. J. Quinlan reported a case of convergent squint corrected by a modified Adams operation for deflected septum.

## Miscellany.

### THE SUBCUTANEOUS USE OF ANILINE DYES.

A SHORT time ago Moseitig published his method of treating malignant growths by the injection of aniline dyes,<sup>1</sup> and called attention to the non-poisonous nature of the aniline compounds at present obtainable.

Stilling, to whom is largely due the introduction of different pyoktanins, points out a possible danger in the subcutaneous use of those dyes which are comparatively soluble in water.<sup>2</sup> These substances if allowed to reach the blood-current in too large a quantity, may stain and injure the blood-corpuscles. Some of Moseitig's failures may have been due to this accident. Malachite-green and methyl-blue are more soluble than methyl and ethyl-violet, the latter being soluble in about 1-1550, and consequently safe to use as a powder on an open wound, but hardly safe to inject in a concentrated solution subcutaneously. The best preparation for the latter purpose is a substance with a long name, called for short ethylpyoktanin. The author also proposes in the treatment of malignant growths that the arteries which supply the tumor should be first tied, so as to render the growth temporarily anæmic, and that while in this condition it should be thoroughly permeated with the dye-stuff.

### BACTERIA AND EXHAUSTION.

It is generally believed that one is most liable to acquire infectious disease if exhausted when exposed to it. This belief is strengthened by a communication published in the *Deutsche medicinische Wochenschrift*, No. 34, 1890,<sup>3</sup> and made to the Société de Biologie by Roger and Charrin. It refers to experiments in which animals were forced to undergo severe muscular exertion, and were thereafter found to show seven or eight times as great vulnerability and susceptibility to bacteria as in normal circumstances.

### BACILLI IN TUBERCULIN.

A FEW weeks ago Liebmann reported that he had found tubercle bacilli in the blood of patients undergoing the Koch treatment. Later he reported that he had found bacilli in tuberculin, and a report from Russia announced that living organisms of undetermined character had been found in it.

Influenced undoubtedly by these rumors, Libbertz has issued a proclamation<sup>4</sup> as follows:

In the preparation of tuberculin it cannot always be avoided, that in some cases a few tubercle bacilli get into the fluid. But these bacilli have been killed by long boiling, and are therefore entirely harmless. To be sure Koch said in his last publication that bacilli after being killed, caused suppuration if introduced under the skin. But this applies only to washings from cultures, and consequently to bacilli in large quantities. Occasional ones excite no local nor general reaction. It would be impossible for them to get into the circulation, unless they were injected directly into a vessel. Tuberculin is made of a pure culture of tubercle bacilli,

in it consequently are no other bacteria. Of course, it is possible that in closing or opening the bottle some organisms from the air may get in, but in that case the microbes would be almost always of a harmless variety. These organisms would not be able to multiply on account of the large percentage of glycerin. Tuberculin has always an alkaline reaction.

### CHANGES IN THE BLOOD AND URINE OF THE INSANE.

DR. JOHNSTON SMITH<sup>1</sup> has made a prolonged and elaborate investigation into blood-changes in melancholia, epilepsy, general paralysis, and secondary dementia. The direct evidences of blood-changes are as follows: In the insane, marked diminution of hæmoglobin—greatest in secondary dementia; marked decrease in the number of red blood-corpuscles, especially in secondary dementia also; unusual density of the blood plasma, particularly in secondary dementia, and in epilepsy during the convulsive attacks. Indirect evidence of blood-change is found in the results of examination of the urine. The urine is much in excess of the healthy standard in general paralysis. Uric acid is increased in the excretion of the insane. Creatinin is increased in general paralysis and secondary dementia. Phosphoric acid is slightly increased in epilepsy. Presumptive evidence of changed blood condition Dr. Smith finds in the profuse sweats of general paralysis, the rapidity with which the wounds of epileptics heal, their oily skin and their peculiar odor. With regard to the relation of these blood-changes to the cerebral diseases, the writer concludes that in some forms of mental disease the blood is imperfect *ab initio*, and fails to supply materials for the growth and development of the brain; whilst in other forms of mental disease the blood-change is secondary to organic disease, and the brain of the unstable cannot resist the influence of its diseased blood supply.

### STUPOROSE INSANITY FOLLOWING HYPNOTISM.

MR. NOLAN reports this case in the *Journal of Mental Science*, for January.<sup>2</sup> The patient was a soldier, with neurotic taint, who, on being promoted to the rank of lance-corporal, felt unequal to his new duties, and abandoned himself to sexual and alcoholic excesses. While in a state of consequent nervous instability he voluntarily submitted to being hypnotized by an experimenter. Profound hypnosis was rapidly induced by gazing at a bright object. From this state the patient did not completely emerge until the lapse of nearly four months. When brought to the asylum he was in a stuporose condition, with eyelids blinking, nostrils expanded, lips pursed and tremulous, hands rhythmically striking the thighs, etc. Neuro-muscular hyperexcitability was subsequently noted, and still later Erlemeyer's "contracture by antagonistic distension" developed. Throughout the period of stupor the patient was disturbed by a recurring visual hallucination—an old hag, seemed to rush towards him. This hallucination arose during the condition between sleeping and waking, and persisted for some time after as-

<sup>1</sup> See page 216 of the *Journal* of March 5th.

<sup>2</sup> *Wiener klinische Wochenschrift*, March 12th.

<sup>3</sup> *Deutsche Med. Zeitsung*, December 29, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> *Deutsche Medicinische Wochenschrift*, March 12th.

<sup>1</sup> *Practitioner*, March 1, 1891; and *Journal of Mental Science*, October, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> *British Medical Journal*, March 7.

sociated delusions had subsided. Sleeplessness was successfully treated by the prolonged use of sulphonal. Recovery was complete at the end of five months.

### LEUCOCYTES IN DISEASE.

DR. CASTELLINO<sup>1</sup> communicates the result of his observations upon the white corpuscles of the blood in different morbid conditions. His researches, which were conducted in the laboratory of the medical clinique in Genoa, have occupied three years of observation on more than a hundred patients. His conclusions are as follows: (1) Along with the destruction of the red globules of the blood there is an increase in the white globules in the following diseases, which are arranged in the degree of the number of the said leucocytes: Pneumonia, erysipelas, scarlatina, pleurisy and typhoid fever. (2) These leucocytes rise in quantity with the temperature, and, except in the case of pneumonia and erysipelas, begin to diminish with the decline of the fever. (3) In these two last diseases the leucocytes only begin to diminish several days after the crisis is past. (4) In acute infections there is a predominance of small white globules, which are finely granular with one nucleus (the leucoblasts of Löwit). (5) In leukaemia and chronic infectious diseases (such as syphilis, malaria, and lead-poisoning), there is a predominance of the large leucocytes with coarse granulations, having many nuclei without nucleoli (erythroblasts of Löwit). Many of these granules answer to the chemical and microscopical tests of fatty substances.

### TESTING FOR IRON IN ORGANS.

ZALESKI<sup>2</sup> gives a simple method for detecting histologically the presence of iron in organs. Small pieces of the organ are hardened first in sixty-five per cent. alcohol, and then in ninety per cent. alcohol, to which a few drops of yellow ammonium sulphide are added. In twenty-four hours, if iron be present, the tissue has a greenish appearance, and on making a section the exact distribution of the particles of iron sulphide is readily detected by the color reaction.

### THE CONTAGION OF WHOOPING-COUGH.

EIGENBROT<sup>3</sup> has studied the spread of whooping-cough, and comes to the conclusion that the disease is often carried through persons suffering from an abortive attack, often so mild as not to arouse suspicion of its character, especially as the whoop is often entirely lacking. One of the peculiarities of these abortive attacks is the exacerbation of the cough at night. He considers that a genuine attack of whooping-cough renders the individual immune against the complete disease, but not against abortive attacks; and *vice versa* a person who has had nothing but abortive attacks may have the disease. Adults may carry the infection without suspecting the nature of their cough. In two cases the incubation period seemed to be eleven days.

### CHLORAL AS A COAGULANT.<sup>1</sup>

ACCORDING to Dr. Marc Sée hydrate of chloral possesses the property of coagulating blood and serous fluids, and may be made to replace the iodine solution generally injected into hydroceles. He himself has treated two hundred hydroceles with chloral without the occurrence of any accident. He employs for this purpose a ten per cent. solution, an ounce of which is injected all at once, or very slowly, into the sac. Two or three days afterwards a large effusion of fluid into the tunica takes place, but is soon entirely reabsorbed. Where the hydrocele wall is much thickened injections of chloral, or, indeed, of any kind, are useless, and reconre must be had to free incision. The chloral solution above referred to may be repeatedly injected, with advantage, into the neighborhood of varicose veins, as it causes the blood gradually to coagulate, and the veins to contract. Some trials have also been made with chloral as an injection into vascular tumors, but hardly sufficient to warrant any definite report.

### EFFECT OF HIGH TEMPERATURE ON DISINFECTANTS.

DR. ADOLPH HEIDER gives an account of his experiments on the effect of a high temperature in increasing the power of disinfectants.<sup>2</sup> Anthrax spores subjected to five per cent. carbolic acid at the ordinary temperature of the room were not destroyed in thirty-six days, whilst when the temperature was raised to 55° C., a similar carbolic acid solution killed these spores in from one to two hours. With five per cent. of sulpho-carbolic acid half an hour was sufficient, with three per cent. one hour, with a five per cent. emulsion of creasote two hours. Weaker solutions of these substances were not very effective in killing the spores until a temperature of about 75° C. was reached, in which case five per cent. carbolic acid killed the spores in three minutes, three per cent. in fifteen minutes, one per cent. in two to two and a half hours; five per cent. of sulpho-carbolic acid in one minute, three per cent. in ten minutes; five per cent. creasote emulsion in five minutes, three per cent. in fifteen minutes. Strong acids and alkalis had also their germicidal properties increased by the higher temperature, but the actions of creolin, pyoktanin, and lime water were all considerably interfered with by the higher temperature.

### THE PREPARATION OF "MADRAS VACCINE PASTE."

THE *Indian Medical Record* of January 1st, gives the following account of the preparation of this paste:<sup>3</sup>

In preparing the calf by shaving and washing before inoculation, the soap used should not contain any antiseptic, for otherwise the vitality of the lymph is endangered. About the fifth day after the primary operation, most of the vesicles will be ripe for further treatment. In collecting the vesicles every particle of each must be carefully removed. This is done best with an ordinary bleeding-lancet, with the point

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, February 11, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> *Zeitschr. f. phys. Chem.*, xiv.

<sup>3</sup> *Zeitschr. für klin. Med.*, B. 17, H. 6.

<sup>4</sup> *British Medical Journal* from Centrallid., f. Bakt. u. Parasit., February 21st.

<sup>5</sup> *London Medical Recorder*, February 20th.

broken off square. The index and thumb of the left hand are firmly pressed on the skin on each side of the vesicle, which is then detached with one sweep of the lancet. If this is properly done, no blood appears. The vesicle-pulp is collected in the glass pan of an apothecary's scales, and weighed. The pulp is then placed in a small glass or agate mortar, and worked up until absolutely homogeneous. Anhydrous lanoline of the purest quality obtainable is then added to the pulp in proportion of from four and a half to ten times its weight, according to the strength desired, and the whole pounded up together. When thoroughly mixed, the paste may be stored in convenient receptacles of glass or earthenware and sealed up. Specially prepared earthenware pots are made by the Madras School of Arts, with screw-tops. It must be remembered that the living vaccine-germ perishes at a temperature of 140°, though, if exposed for long to a temperature considerably lower than this, its destruction will ensue. The preservative action of the lanoline minimizes this danger. The value of the preparation for use in tropical climates will, therefore, be understood. Sunlight is inimical to its preservation. The paste is applied much in the same way as ordinary lymph, a narrow silver blade, slightly curved at the end, being best for its abstraction from the jar. Thirty grains are said to be sufficient to inoculate thirty persons at four insertions each. Completely satisfactory results have been obtained from the use of the paste.

## PRESCRIPTIONS.

**SALICYLATE OF MERCURY.**—For hypodermic injection Vacher<sup>1</sup> uses the following solution:

R Hydrag. chloridi corrosiv. . . . . 1 part.  
Sodii salicylicæ . . . . . 2 parts.  
Aque destil. . . . . 100 parts. M.

In this solution each cubic centimeter contains one centigramme of salicylate of mercury. For use by the mouth a 1-1000 to 1-5000 solution should be used.

**A POWDER FOR DYSPEPSIA.**—Dujardin-Beaumez<sup>2</sup> uses the following powder for painful dyspepsia and gastralgia:

R Bismuth subnit. }  
Magnesie }  
Crete prep. } . . . . . 53 3 iiss.  
Calcii phosphatis } . . . . . M.

Divide in pulv. No. XL. Sig. One powder before each meal.

**PRURITUS HEMALIS.**—Corlett recommends the following topical applications in "winter itch":

R Resorcin . . . . . 3  
Glycerin . . . . . 1  
Aque, ad. . . . . 1  
Sig. Apply.

R Menthol . . . . . 1  
Glycerin . . . . . 1  
Aque, ad. . . . . 1  
Sig. Apply.

R Icthyol. ammon. sulph. . . . . 3 j. to iil.  
Glycerin . . . . . 1  
Alcohol } . . . . . 5  
Aque } . . . . . 5  
Sig. Apply.

<sup>1</sup> L'Union Med. Woch., March 12th.

<sup>2</sup> L'Union Medicale.

# A BILL TO REGULATE THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE IN MASSACHUSETTS.

THE Committee on the Public Health reported in the House March 24th, this bill to regulate the practice of medicine by the registration of practitioners:

**SECTION 1.** Every person now engaged in the practice of medicine or surgery, or the healing art, in any form except dentistry, as a business or occupation, shall on or before October 1, 1891, and every person hereafter shall before commencing such practice, register in the office of the clerk of the city or town where he or she intends to commence such practice, in a book kept by said clerk, with book shall be open to the public inspection, his or her name, residence, and place of birth, previous occupation and residence, together with the name of the college or institution, if any, from which he or she has received a medical degree of any kind, and the date of issue and description of said degree, and if not a graduate of any college or institution, what special study, work or experience he or she has had as preparation for such practice. The person so registering shall subscribe by oath or affirmation before a person duly qualified to administer on the under the laws of the Commonwealth an affidavit containing such facts as are required by this act, which, if wilfully false, shall subject the affiant to conviction and punishment for perjury. The city or town clerk shall receive a fee of twenty-five cents for such registration as compensation, to be paid by the person so registering.

**SECT. 2.** Whoever, not being registered as aforesaid, shall advertise himself or herself as such practitioner, by the exposure of a business card, doorplate or sign of any kind to public view on a public highway, which may operate to lead any person to believe that the person so advertising himself or herself is so entitled to practice, shall be punished by a fine of not less than fifty dollars and not more than one hundred dollars for the first offence, and for each subsequent offence by a fine of not less than one hundred dollars nor more than five hundred dollars, or by imprisonment for not less than thirty days nor more than ninety days, or both.

**SECT. 3.** Each city and town clerk shall prepare and forward annually, on or before December 1st, to the State Board of Health a list of all persons so registered in his office, together with such other information as is called for under Section 1 of this act, and the State Board of Health shall include the same in their annual report to the Legislature.

**SECT. 4.** Nothing in this act shall apply to commissioned medical officers of the United States Army, Navy or Marine Service, or to any legalized physician or surgeon called in consultation from any other State or Country.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, MARCH 21, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Measles.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.
New York . . .	1,622,237	849	327	16.30	21.55	1.95	5.11	2.28
Chicago . . .	1,106,000	804	335	14.05	23.60	1.49	2.86	1.86
Philadelphia . .	1,064,277	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Brooklyn . . .	852,467	370	136	11.89	21.49	1.35	4.86	2.70
St. Louis . . .	559,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Baltimore . . .	500,343	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston . . .	448,477	170	47	6.47	20.00	—	2.35	1.76
Cincinnati . . .	325,000	133	36	8.27	19.55	—	3.00	.75
Cleveland . . .	282,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington . .	230,000	123	37	12.19	30.08	2.44	.81	.81
Nashville . . .	68,513	45	11	15.55	17.77	1.44	—	4.44
Charlotte . . .	60,145	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Portland . . .	42,000	9	2	—	11.11	—	—	—
Worcester . . .	81,675	18	8	16.66	22.22	—	—	—
Lowell . . .	77,696	45	18	11.11	15.55	—	2.22	—
Fall River . . .	74,308	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Cambridge . . .	70,028	30	7	3.23	6.66	—	—	—
Lynn . . .	53,727	23	8	4.34	13.04	—	—	—
Lawrence . . .	41,054	15	3	6.66	13.32	—	—	—
Springfield . .	41,164	16	5	—	12.50	—	—	—
New Bedford . .	40,705	17	6	—	—	—	—	—
Somerville . . .	40,117	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke . . .	37,528	—	1	9.09	18.18	—	9.09	—
Salem . . .	34,801	11	1	16.66	50.00	—	16.66	—
Haverhill . . .	27,209	6	—	—	—	—	—	—
Haverhill . . .	27,412	8	2	—	37.50	—	—	—
Taunton . . .	26,415	11	3	9.09	18.18	—	—	9.09
Newton . . .	24,379	11	1	—	18.18	—	—	—
Malden . . .	23,601	8	3	—	—	—	—	—
Fitchburg . . .	22,057	8	2	12.50	12.50	—	—	—
Glocester . . .	21,651	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham . . .	18,707	8	1	12.50	—	12.50	—	—
Pittsfield . . .	17,281	5	1	29.06	29.06	—	—	—
Quincy . . .	16,723	6	2	12.50	12.50	—	—	—
Newburyport . .	15,917	3	2	33.33	33.33	—	—	—
Melford . . .	11,079	1	0	—	25.00	—	—	—
Hyde Park . . .	10,193	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody . . .	10,158	1	0	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 2,750; under five years of age 1,008; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup,



## Address.

AMERICAN INVENTIONS AND DISCOVERIES  
IN MEDICINE, SURGERY AND PRACTICAL  
SANITATION.<sup>1</sup>BY DR. JOHN S. BILLINGS, *United States Army.*

In connection with this celebration of a century's work of the American Patent System, I have been requested by the Advisory Committee to prepare a brief paper upon inventions and discoveries in medicine, surgery and practical sanitation, with special reference to the progress that has been made in this country in these branches of science and art.

It would be impossible to present on this occasion such a summary as would be of any special interest or use, of the progress which has been made in medicine and sanitation during the century, either by the world at large or by American physicians and sanitarians in particular; and I shall therefore confine my remarks mainly to the progress which has been made in these branches in connection with mechanical inventions and new chemical combinations, devised by American inventors, — which will require much less time.

The application of the patent system to medicine in this country has had its advantages for certain people, has given employment to a considerable amount of capital in production (and to a much larger amount in advertising), has contributed materially to the revenues of the government, and has made a great deal of work for the medical profession.

So far as I know, but one complete system of medicine has been patented in this country, and that was the steam, Cayenne pepper and lobelia system, — commonly known as Thomsonianism, — to which a patent was granted in 1836. The right to practise this system, with a book describing the methods, was sold by the patentee for twenty dollars, and perhaps some of you may have some reminiscences of it connected with your boyish days. I am certain I shall never forget the effects of "Composition Powder," or of "Number Six," which was essentially a concentrated tincture of Cayenne pepper, and one dose of which was enough to make a boy willing to go to school for a month.

From a report made by the Commissioner of Patents in 1849, it appears that eighty-six patents for medicines had been granted up to that date; but the specifications of most of those issued before 1836 had been lost by fire. The greater number of patents for medicines were issued between 1850 and 1860. The total number of patents granted for medicines during the last decade (1880-1890) is 540.<sup>2</sup>

This, however, applies only to "patent medicines," properly so-called, the claims for which are, for the most part, presented by simple-minded men who know very little of the ways of the world. A patent requires a full and unreserved disclosure of the recipe, and the mode of compounding the same, for the public benefit when the term of the patent shall have expired; and the Commissioner of Patents may, if he chooses, require the applicant to furnish specimens of the composition and of its ingredients, sufficient in quantity for the purpose of experiment. The law, however, does not require the applicant to furnish patients to be

experimented on, and this may be the reason why the commissioner has never demanded samples of the ingredients. By far the greater number of the owners of panaceas and nostrums are too shrewd to thus publish their secrets, for they can attain their purpose much better under the law for registering trade-marks and labels, designs for bottles and packages, and copyrights of printed matter, which are less costly, and do not reveal the arcanum.

These proprietary medicines constitute the great bulk of what the public call "patent medicines."

The trade in patent and secret remedies has been, and still is, an important one. We are a bitters- and pill-taking people; in the fried pork and saleratus-biscuit regions the demand for such medicines is un-failing, but everywhere they are found. I suppose the chief consumption of them is by women and children, — with a fair allowance of clergymen, if we may judge from the printed testimonials. I sampled a good many of them myself when I was a boy. Of course, these remarks do not apply to bitters. One of the latest patents is for a device to wash pills rapidly down the throat.

According to the Census of 1880 there were in the United States 592 establishments devoted to the manufacture of drugs and chemicals, the capital invested being \$28,598,458, and the annual value of the product \$38,173,658, while there were 563 establishments devoted to the manufacture of patent medicines and compounds, the capital invested being \$10,620,880, and the annual value of the product \$14,682,494.<sup>3</sup>

A patent automatic doctor, on the principle of "put a quarter in the slot and take out the pill which suits your case," has been proposed, but this patent is said to be of Dutch and not of American origin. The idea of this may have come from Japan, for an old medicine case from that country, which I possess, has four compartments filled with pills, and the label says that those in the first compartment are good for all diseases of the head, those in the second for all diseases of the body, those in the third for all diseases of the limbs, and those in the fourth are a sure vermifuge.

From the commercial and industrial point of view the great importance of patent and proprietary medicines is connected with advertising. The problem is to induce people to pay twenty-five cents for the liver-encouraging, silent-perambulating, family pills, which cost three cents. Some day I hope that the modern professional expert in advertising will favor us with his views as to the nature and character of those people who were induced to buy Jones's liver pills or Slow's specific by means of the huge display of these names on the sides and roofs of barns and outbuildings, which display forms such a prominent feature in many of our American landscapes, as seen by the traveller on the railway. I suppose there must be such people, for I have a high estimate of the business shrewdness of the men who pay for these abominations. I should also like to know how much a farmer gets for allowing his buildings to be thus defaced. He must be hard-up; indeed such a display indicates that the place is probably mortgaged and that the poor man is heavily in debt.

Even the soap advertisers are not as guilty as the nostrum-makers, in this particular style of nuisance, although they far exceed the latter in viciousness when it comes to applying art to ignoble purposes. The

<sup>1</sup> Paper read at the celebration of the beginning of the second century of the American Patent System, held at Washington, D. C., April 8-16, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> For these figures, and other data used in this paper I am indebted to my friend Mr. H. H. Bates, Chief Examiner in the Patent Office.

<sup>3</sup> See the *Lancet*, October 5, 1889, p. 683.

connection between progress in medicine and soap advertisements may not be clear to you, but it exists nevertheless, for many of these soaps make work for the doctors by producing skin troubles.

Upon the whole I should think that the number of people who would take some trouble to avoid purchasing an article which is thus advertised must be rapidly increasing, so that such displays will soon be no longer profitable. The great importance of advertising does not relate to the placard or chromo business, but to its relations to periodical literature, — to the daily and weekly press and the monthly magazines and journals.

To the establishment and support of some of our newspapers and journals, medical as well as others, these proprietary and secret medicines, cosmetics, food-preparations, etc., have no doubt contributed largely.

I am sorry to say that I have been unable to obtain definite information as to the direct benefits which inventions of this kind have conferred on the public in the way of cure of disease or preventing death. Among the questions which were not put in the schedules of the last census were the following, namely: Did you ever take any patent or proprietary medicine? If so, what and how much, and what was the result? Some very remarkable statistics would no doubt have been obtained had this inquiry been made. I can only say that I know of but four secret remedies which have been really valuable additions to the resources of practical medicine, and the composition of all these is now known. These four are all powerful and dangerous, and should only be used on the advice of a skilled physician. Most of such remedies have little value as curative agents, and some of them are prepared and purchased almost exclusively for immoral or criminal purposes.

In France the sale of secret and patent medicines is not allowed unless they have been examined and approved by the National Academy of Medicine, and the same general rule holds good in Italy and Spain.

The Japanese have followed the French method, and their experience is interesting. The Central Sanitary Bureau established a public laboratory for the analysis of chemicals as a medicine. The proprietors of each of such medicines were bound to present samples, and the names and proportions of the ingredients, directions for its use, and explanations of its supposed efficacy. According to a report in the *British Medical Journal*, during the first year there were 11,304 applicants for license to prepare and sell 148,091 patent and secret medicines. Permission for the preparation and sale of 58,638 different kinds were granted, 8,592 were prohibited, 9,918 were ordered to be discontinued, and 70,943 remained to be reported on. The great majority of those which were authorized were of no efficacy, but few being remedial agents; but their sale was not prohibited, as they were not found to be dangerous to the health of the people.\* I do not vouch for these figures, which throw our records entirely in the shade.

In 1849 a special committee of the House of Representatives reported to the House a bill to prevent the patenting of medicines, accompanied by a report. This bill provided that after the passage of the act, letters patent shall not be granted for any article whatever as a medicine, provided that this shall not apply to machines, instruments or apparatus. When

the matter came before the House for consideration the bill was laid on the table.<sup>6</sup>

You are all aware that the great majority of the medical profession consider it to be improper and discreditable for a physician to patent a remedy. The Medical Code of Ethics declares that it is derogatory to professional character "for a physician to hold a patent for any surgical instrument or medicine; or to dispense a secret nostrum whether it be the composition or exclusive property of himself or others. For if such nostrum be of real efficacy, any concealment regarding it is inconsistent with beneficence and professional liberality; and if mystery alone give it value and importance, such craft implies either disgraceful ignorance or fraudulent avarice. It is also reprehensible for physicians to give certificates attesting the efficacy of patent or secret medicines, or in any way to promote the use of them." Like all legislation this is a formal declaration of the customs of the profession, which customs are of great antiquity. The principle upon which it is founded is thus expressed by Lord Bacon: "I hold every man a debtor to his profession; from the which, as men of course do seek to receive countenance and profit, so ought they of duty to endeavor themselves by way of amends to be a help and ornament thereunto."

The rule, however, is not always adhered to by physicians, the most notable exception having been, perhaps, the use of Koch's lymph before its composition was revealed. As regards the patenting of surgical instruments and apparatus, the opinion of the great majority of physicians is in accordance with the rule just stated, but there are some who question its propriety, although they obey it — and there are few who would not use a patented instrument in a case to which they thought it was applicable.

The total number of surgical instruments and appliances patented during the past decade has been about 1,200, the patents having been in almost all cases taken out by manufacturers. With these may be classed dentists' tools and apparatus, of which about 500 have been patented during the last ten years, and in this field of invention the United States leads the world. The same may be said with regard to artificial limbs, of which our great war gave rise to many varieties.

As you know, the law prescribes that a patent may be given for a "new and useful art, machine, manufacture, or composition of matter." I used to think that the word "useful" in this law had its ordinary meaning, and, therefore, wondered exceedingly as to why the Patent Office examiners allowed patents to certain things which came under my notice. One day, however, I received an article from the Patent Office, with the request for a report as to whether it was useful in the sense in which that word was used by the Office, namely, "not pernicious or prejudicial to public interests — capable of being used" — and then for the first time I understood one of the first principles of the patent law of the United States, that is, that it does not take into consideration the degree of utility in the device, or, in other words, that "useful" means "harmless."

If a patent is granted to a medicine, it must be as a composition of matter as a special article of manufacture. The practice of the Patent Office in these matters is not generally understood. It does not now

\* *Brit. Med. Jour.*, July 3, 1880, vol. II, p. 21.

<sup>6</sup> *Congressional Globe*, March 3, 1849, p. 697.



consider that medical prescriptions are inventions within the meaning of the law, or that a mere aggregation of well-known remedies to obtain a cumulative effect is a patentable composition of matter. A certain number of claims for government protection in the form of patents or trade-marks are made for medical compounds or for apparatus, under false pretences; that is to say, the claim is for a new remedy for rheumatism or dyspepsia, or displacement, with a warning against their use under certain conditions, the real design being that they are to be used under precisely these conditions in order to procure abortion, etc. These are sometimes difficult cases for the Patent Office to treat properly, for the law does not allow a large discretion for refusal on mere suspicion, and where there is ostensible and possible utility (in the Patent Office sense) it can hardly reject the claim on the ground that the invention *might* be used for immoral purposes.

I said in the beginning that I cannot, on this occasion, give any sufficient account of the progress of invention and discovery in medicine and sanitation during the century just gone. The great step forward, which has been made, has been the establishment of a true scientific foundation for the art upon the discoveries made in physics, chemistry and biology. One hundred years ago the practice of medicine, and measures to preserve health, so far as these were really efficacious, were in the main empirical—that is, certain effects were known to usually follow the giving of certain drugs, or the application of certain measures, but why or how these effects were produced was unknown. They sailed then by dead-reckoning, in several senses of this phrase.

Since then not only have great advances been made by a continuance of these empirical measures in treatment, but we have learned much as to the mechanism and functions of different parts of the body, and as to the nature of the causes of some of the most prevalent and fatal forms of disease; and, as a consequence, can apply means of prevention or treatment in a much more direct and definite way than was formerly the case. For example, a hundred years ago nothing was known of the difference between typhus and typhoid fevers. We have now discovered that the first is a disease propagated largely by aerial contagion and induced or aggravated by over-crowding, the preventive means being isolation, light and fresh air; while the second is due to a minute vegetable organism, a bacillus, and is propagated mainly by contaminated water, milk, food and clothing; and that the treatment of the two diseases should be very different.

The most important improvements in practical medicine made in the United States, have been chiefly in surgery in its various branches. We have led the way in the ligation of some of the larger arteries, in the removal of abdominal tumors, in the treatment of diseases and injuries peculiar to women, in the treatment of spinal affections and of deformities of various kinds. Above all, we were the first to show the uses of anesthetics—the most important advance in medicine made during the century. In our late war we taught Europe how to build, organize and manage military hospitals; and we formed the best museum in existence illustrating modern military medicine and surgery. Our contributions to medical literature have been many and valuable; and our government possesses the largest and best working medical library in

the world. We have more doctors and more medical schools, in proportion to the population, than any other country, and while this is not good evidence of progress, I am glad to be able to say that the standard of acquirements in medical education has been, and is now rising, and our leading medical schools are now being equipped with buildings, with apparatus, with laboratories, and most important of all, with brains, which enable them to give means of practical instruction equal to any to be found elsewhere.

As regards preventive public medicine and sanitation, we have not made so many valuable contributions to the world's stock of knowledge,—chiefly because until quite recently, we have not had the stimulus to persistent effort which comes from density of population and its complicated relations to sewage disposal and water supplies; nor have we had the information relative to localized causes of disease and death which is the essential foundation of public hygiene, and which can only be obtained by a proper system of vital statistics. We can, however, show enough and to spare of inventions in the way of sanitary appliances, fixtures and systems for house drainage, sewerage, etc.; for the ingenuity of inventors has kept pace with the increasing demands for protection from the effects of the decomposition of waste matters, as increase of knowledge has made these known to us. The total number of patents granted for sanitary appliances during the last decade (1880–1890) is about 1,175. If good fixtures necessarily involved good plumbing work, we could easily make our houses safe so far as drainage is concerned; but a leaky joint or a tilted trap makes the best appliance worthless. The impulse to improvements in this direction has come mainly from England, where most of the principles of good work of this kind have been developed; but we have devised some details better adapted to our climate and modes of construction, and while many of the patent traps and sewer-gas excluders are only useful in the patent-law sense, and some not even in that, it is nevertheless true that the safety, accessibility and good appearance of plumber's work has been largely increased during the last few years by patented inventions. Much the same may be said with regard to heating appliances, including ventilating stoves and fireplaces, radiators, etc., but I am unable to express any enthusiasm with regard to what are commonly called patent ventilators.

No doubt the greatest progress in medical science during the next few years will be in the direction of prevention, and to this end mechanical and chemical invention and discovery must go hand in hand with increase in biological and medical knowledge. Neither can afford to neglect or despise the other, and both are working for the common good. If the American patent system has not given rise to any specially valuable inventions in practical medicine or in theology, it must be due to the nature of the subjects, and not to any fault of the system.

IN Komarui, a village near Great Kanisza, a mob of peasants, thinking that a whole family had been fatally poisoned by a prescription of antipyrin and calomel prepared for a sick child, were about to murder the two physicians of the place, but were pacified by the offer of one of them to swallow the rest of the medicine, which he did on the spot. It was discovered later that the family had died of carbonic oxide poisoning.

## Original Articles.

TWO CASES OF SPINA-BIFIDA.<sup>1</sup>

BY E. H. BRADFORD, M.D.

THERE are certain surgical affections which still await farther investigation before they may be considered as definitely amenable to operative treatment. Among them may be mentioned spina-bifida; and the object of the present paper is to call attention to the need of more thorough examination, and a record of all cases, successful as well as unsuccessful.

Two cases will be presented, which resulted fatally, where it is possible that a better method of procedure might have given better results.

CASE I. A fairly nourished infant, five months old, with a fluctuating, translucent tumor projecting from the lower cervical region, in the median line. The tumor presented all the characteristics of spina-bifida, did not increase when the child cried, and did not diminish on pressure, and the inference was that the communication with the spinal cord was not large.



The walls were thin, and there was some ulceration in the skin; the pedicle was relatively small, and ligation seemed feasible. A silver wire was passed subcutaneously around the pedicle without opening the sac, making a wire purse-string suture between the sac and the skin. On tightening the wire, the pedicle was compressed. The sac was then cut off, a few stitches taken to unite the serous surfaces, and the wound dressed with aseptic gauze. There was

little or no leakage at first, but in twenty-four hours a slight discharge of serous fluid was noticed, which increased, and later became copious, saturating all dressings. The patient was quiet after the operation, but became restless at the end of twenty-four hours, and convulsions occurred on the fourth day, followed by death.

CASE II. The second case has a double interest, in the matter of diagnosis, and also as a surgical warning. It is of a child four years of age, with a swelling in the right buttock, somewhat to the right of the median line. The tumor was apparently movable to a slight degree, but seemed to be attached firmly to the sacrum. There was no pain. The tumor was not prominent, but on being grasped it seemed to be at the right of the median line, giving the sensation on palpation of a fatty tumor. The child was in perfect health, and walked about, though there was paralysis in some of the muscles of the right leg. The tumor had existed since birth, and had not been painful except for a short time. A diagnosis was made of a sacral tumor of unknown nature, — probably fibroma, — not connected with the spinal cord or the canal. This opinion was partly based on the surgical dictum, mentioned by some authorities, that spina-bifida is always in the median line. A three-inch incision was made through the skin, and revealed a large amount of fatty tissue.

An aspirating needle was introduced, and no fluid discovered. No distinct fatty tumor was found, though an unusual amount of fatty tissue was present. At the bottom of this fatty tissue a firm, fibrous mass was found, which grated on the knife. This was incised, and a large amount of clear, serous fluid issued. On inserting the finger, an opening between the sacrum and the last lumbar vertebra was found, large enough to admit the finger directly into the spinal canal. The incision was closed by a double layer of sutures, and a firm pressure made upon the wound by means of aseptic pads. There was some shock after the operation, but the subsequent course was similar to the previous case, except that the amount of serous discharge was more copious. Death occurred at the fourth day, preceded by convulsions.

In reviewing these two cases critically, it may be said that in the first there was a mistake in method or technique. Some operative interference was manifestly indicated by the situation and size of the tumor, and furthermore the size of the pedicle would appear to have justified such measure. Probably silver wire was not so suitable for ligation as silk would have been, the latter being more pliable, and a Staffordshire knot would have answered better than any other in giving complete apposition of the serous surfaces. This would have involved puncturing of the sac, which the subcutaneous purse-string suture avoided, but the escape of the fluid would have been slight if the ligation were properly applied. The purse string, which was used, could not be drawn tightly enough in delicate tissue. Instead of ligation Mr. Mayo Robinson's method, to be mentioned later, would perhaps have been more advisable, as it would probably have given less danger of injury to the elements of the spinal-cord, if any existed in the tumor, or it is possible that the injection of Morton's fluid would have been advisable in this case. At any rate, it could have been tried before other operative interference. The reason why it was not tried was, it was thought, that, owing to the position of the tumor in the lower portion of the cervical region, great danger would be run of the irritating effect of iodine upon the upper part of the spinal cord, and as the child appeared a healthy one, operation was preferred.

In the second case the error in diagnosis is instructive. It was largely based upon the position of the tumor, which was to the right of, not on the median line, as is mentioned by some surgical writers to be invariably the case in spina-bifida (Treves and Holmes). The central position of spina-bifida, is, however, by no means universal; in addition to the case here reported, the writer would mention another presenting a large tumor undoubtedly of the nature of spina-bifida in the sacro-lumbar region, situated on the left side, reaching from the median line to the angle of the ribs. The tumor in the case here reported was also more diffused, less prominent, and situated more deeply than is ordinarily the case in spina-bifida. The aspirating needle discovered no fluid, probably because it was introduced without due care to keep the canal clear as the needle passed through a thick, fibrous sac. The injection of Morton's fluid in this case also should have preceded any operative interference, though there would have been some difficulty, owing to the depth of the sac and the amount of overlying fatty tissues, to have injected the fluid satisfactorily. Possibly the method of direct incision, with subsequent packing the sac with iodo-

<sup>1</sup> Read at the Meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, January 7, 1891.

form gauze, would have been better than the one adopted, that is, sewing the divided tissues together, for, at the depth at which the firm fibrous tissues lay, tight suturing was difficult.

In both of these instances it would appear that the constant drain of the cerebro-spinal fluid after operation was largely influential in death; and this should be guarded against, and prevented, if possible, in all operative interference upon these tumors.

In attempting to form an estimate of the relative value of the different methods of operation at present, it is probable that great reliance cannot be placed upon statistics. Cases of spina-bifida which are operated upon are not numerous, and have not, as a rule, been grouped together in large numbers under the observation of any one surgeon. Isolated cases give but little value to statistics, if successful cases are reported more freely than unsuccessful ones, as is too frequently the case.

The careful investigations by the London Clinical Society give our most reliable statistics, but it would appear probable from the figures given that it has been found impossible to collect a complete list of unsuccessful cases, while successful cases are readily found. The largest number of cases which has been reported by any one surgeon are those of Mr. Morton, of Glasgow, and are therefore of value.

In the London Clinical Society Report (1885) of 71 cases injected by Morton's solution (iodine gr. x, iodide of potash gr. xxx, glycerine  $\frac{1}{2}$  j), 35 recovered, 27 died (7 from meningitis, 2 with convulsions, 5 from shock), 5 were unrelieved, 4 relieved. These cases were collected from published cases, and were not all from the record of one observer. The mortality is 37 per cent.

In Mr. Morton's collection of 65 cases, published in his book (1887), 55 recovered, 10 died, a mortality of 15 per cent. These cases were not, however, all observed by Mr. Morton; and his own personal statistics are as follows: 29 cases, 6 deaths, a mortality of 20 per cent.

In addition to these reported cases, the following have been published more recently:

Bishop,<sup>2</sup> two cases, with one recovery and one death, the tumor being in the lumbar region; Tennant,<sup>8</sup> Cawn, Voight,<sup>4</sup> and Morton<sup>5</sup> each report successful cases; Abbe,<sup>6</sup> one death; making five recoveries and two deaths; that is, 40 per cent mortality.

To what extent these figures represent the actual mortality from the procedure, it is impossible to state positively; but it is probable that the figures present the most favorable results, as many isolated unsuccessful cases are undoubtedly unreported while successful cases are not often unrecorded but it is probable that the figures present the most favorable results which can as yet be drawn from statistics.

It is irrational to suppose that in cases where there is a large opening into the canal the injection of iodine, even if guarded by manual care, would be of assistance; and it is for this reason that the method cannot be used indiscriminately. The presence of hydrocephalus, or the rapid disappearance of the tumor on pressure, a thin-walled ulcerated sac, and a feeble condition of the child may be regarded as contra-indications to

the injection of iodine. It may be presumed that the cases where the method is successfully used is where the opening is small, where the connection between the tumor and the cord is not very free; in other words, it is in such cases as it might be used in a condition analogous to congenital hydrocele.

It is not to be supposed that the injection of simple iodine, iodoform, or Lugol's solution has any especial advantage over the injection of Morton's solution. An additional successful case where iodine was injected; and another,<sup>7</sup> where Lugol's solution, has been recently mentioned. Fisher<sup>9</sup> reports an unsuccessful case of injection of iodoform. The London Clinical Society (vol. xviii) reports 26 cases of the injection of iodine, — five deaths, a mortality of 18 per cent.

It should be borne in mind that in a number of instances a spontaneous cure has taken place in the spina-bifida. This has occurred usually by a rupture of the sac, with a discharge of the fluid contents, and thickening and shrinking of the tumor. In these instances it is fair to suppose that the connection between the spinal canal and the tumor has become small, and has become obliterated. Instances of this sort would, perhaps, have been cured more rapidly by the injection of some irritant, if this had been used at the proper time. These cases of spontaneous cure must be rare.

In the report of the London Clinical Society, of 61 cases not treated, 25 died, 14 recovered, 21 were not accounted for. Deming<sup>9</sup> states that in 57 cases observed by him, of 32 for whom there was no operation, at the end of two years, none were alive.

Of 32 cases observed in the St. Petersburg Foundling Home, 30 ended in death in the course of a new first months of life, and only two survived a year (Zenkenko).

Butler Smythe<sup>10</sup> mentions three cases, complicated with hydrocephalus, with two deaths from rupture of the sac in seven and five weeks, and a third death from convulsions, without rupture of the sac. To these the writer would add three cases reported: one by De. Forrest,<sup>11</sup> with death; one by Dr. Sutton,<sup>12</sup> with death; one by Dr. Clutton,<sup>13</sup> with recovery. Also two cases; one in a child of eleven, where spontaneous disappearance of the tumor appeared to have taken place, judging from the assertions of the parents and the evidence of a patent and bifurcated spinal column in the lumbar region; and in a second case (lumbar region) where at the age of two, spontaneous rupture occurred with recovery. The child gave every evidence of health, though a sinus, which occasionally discharged, remained over the shrivelled tumor. The child's legs were not as strong as normal, but the child was able to run about freely.

Summing all the above cases, we have 112 cases; 94 deaths; 19 recoveries; a mortality of over 80 per cent. This, however, probably must understate the actual mortality, as many cases of death are not published.

Of the method of more radical operative interference, the statistics are exceedingly meagre. The London Clinical Society has collected 46 cases of puncture (that is without injection), with 30 deaths, or a mortality of 67 per cent.; of excision 23 cases, with

<sup>1</sup> Schmidt's Jahrbuch, 1884, Bd. 202.

<sup>2</sup> Beitr. z. Path. Anat., Jena, 1885, v. 159.

<sup>3</sup> Med. Jahresh des Kinderspital, Bern, 1882.

<sup>4</sup> Lancet, 1889, vol. i, 272.

<sup>5</sup> New England Medical Monthly, 1888-89, viii.

<sup>6</sup> Transactions Pathological Society, London, 1888-89, 273.

<sup>7</sup> Lancet, January 16th.

<sup>8</sup> Lancet, 1889, i, 884.

<sup>9</sup> Australian Medical Gazette, 1887, vii, 90.

<sup>10</sup> British Medical Journal, 1887, ii, 1276.

<sup>11</sup> Lancet, July, 1886, 117.

<sup>12</sup> New York Medical Jour., 1887, xlv, 632.

16 recoveries and 7 deaths, or a mortality of 30 per cent.; of ligature 16 cases, with 6 deaths, or 37 per cent. mortality. In some of the cases the operation was performed before the days of antiseptic surgery, and necessarily may be supposed to give less favorable results than can be obtained now.

Later than the date of publication of the Society's Report, Mr. Mayo Robson<sup>14</sup> presented to the London Clinical Society the records of four successful cases of operative treatment (March 27, 1885). In addition to these the following cases (11, with three deaths) have been collected since the publication of the Clinical Society's Report:

Reporter.	Age.	Situation.	Operation.	Result.
Hard. Therapeutic Gazette, 1889, v, 660 . . . . .	16 months	L. S.	Aspiration { Excision	Recovery
Barton. Lancet, 1886, ii, 626 . . . . .	3 weeks	L.	Incision	Death
Bayer. Prag. med. Wochenschrift, 1889, xxvi, 108 . . . . .	10 days	L. S.	Incision	Recovery
Zeneuko. Trans. Third Gen. Meeting Russian Med. Asso., St. Petersburg, Nos. 2-8, . . . . .	15 years	S.	Excision	Recovery
Willard. University Medical Magazine, May, 1889. . . . .	....	....	Excision	Death
Borelius . . . . .	10 months	L. S.	Excision	Death
Bondieu. Hygiea, Stockholm, September, 18-9 . . . . .	....	....	Excision	Recovery
Dollinger. Edinburgh Medical Journal, 1887 . . . . .	5 years	....	Excision	Recovery
Groner. Americau Lancet, 1888, xlii, 284 . . . . .	3 months	C.	Excision	Recovery
Evans. New York Medical Journal, 1888, xlviii, 205 . . . . .	6 years	L.	Excision	Recovery
Howson. Lancet, July, 1884, 177. . . . .	14 days	L.	Excision	Recovery

Adding to these Mr. Robson's four successful cases and the two cases reported in this paper, we have 17 cases in addition to those collected by the London Clinical Society. Those collected by the London Clinical Society contain some cases treated before the introduction of aseptic surgery. Those reported in the tables here were probably all treated under aseptic precautions. Of these 17 cases there were five deaths, giving a mortality of 29 per cent.

It would not be difficult to over-estimate the value of the above statistics; in fact, it can be said that they can have nothing except a proximate value. But, such as they are, we may conclude that the mortality of the affection, if untreated, is, at least, 80 per cent. (112 cases with 91 deaths). The mortality from the injection of Morton's fluid of all reported cases (143 cases and 39 deaths) is 27 per cent. The mortality of all cases operated upon by radical measures and published is (56 cases and 18 deaths) 32 per cent.; or, taking the pre-umably aseptic cases (17 cases and five deaths), a mortality of 29 per cent.

Much needs to be learned in regard to the technique of operative interference, where operative interference is decided upon. The amount of danger from the loss of fluid during the operation is probably not very great, but there is great danger from the constant leaking of cerebro-spinal fluid after operation. Every attempt, therefore, should be made to promote a speedy union of the serous surfaces, and to prevent any subsequent leaking. Attention has been called to this fact by Mr. Robson, of Leeds, who advises the bringing together of the serous surfaces of the meninges as in peritoneal surgery. Lines of suture of the skin and of the meninges should not come opposite each other.

Mr. Mayo Robson also advises the retention of as much of the covering of the sac as is possible; and this would accord with the experience in one of the cases here reported, where the fibrous tissue covering the sac was extremely firm. He also calls attention to the advantage, where the integument is thin, and opening of the spinal canal large, of turning a flap of skin over the tumor by a plastic operation. And if the spinal cord or nerves are found blended with the sac, — and this cannot often be told until dissection of the skin from the meninges is made, — he advises excisions of portions of the redundant sac at places between the nerves, replacing the nervous structure into

the canal, and covering the canal with skin, with free drainage between the skin and meninges.

Where this is not possible, the membranes can be punctured, the collapsed sac placed into the canal, and the adjacent skin brought over to cover the whole mass. The collapsed sac is used, if the bony ring is small, much in the same way as is the sac in McEwen's method in the radical operation for inguinal hernia.

In conclusion, it should be admitted that the operative treatment of spina-bifida is as yet in an experimental stage; but it is also true that conservative treatment is apparently most unsatisfactory. Manifestly where the tumor is extensive, with a fissure involving a large portion of the vertebral canal, and where complete paraplegia is present, no operative treatment can be undertaken. If the communication of the sac with the canal is comparatively narrow, operative interference would appear to be justifiable, the condition of the patient permitting.

## RHEUMATIC FLAT-FOOT<sup>1</sup>

BY F. B. HARRINGTON, M.D.

SINCE the appearance of the very valuable paper by Dr. Royal Whitman on flat-foot,<sup>2</sup> which was published two years ago, I have studied the subject at the Out-Patient Department of the Massachusetts General Hospital with a great deal of interest. I have found that whatever disables the motion or the power of the foot, be it disease or injury, may be followed by tem-

<sup>1</sup> Read at the Meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, January 7, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Observations on Forty-Five Cases of Flat-Foot, with particular reference to Etiology and Treatment. Royal Whitman, M.D. Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, June 11 and 21, 1888.

porary or permanent flattening, or other deformity of the feet, or by those symptoms which, although no deformity exists, may be attributed to analogous conditions.

The amount of deformity depends upon the amount of displacement of the bones, and the amount of yielding of tissues. The amount of pain is not at all dependent on the amount of deformity. The history of nearly all old cases of flat-foot is that they have been treated for months or perhaps for years, for rheumatism, with little or no relief. Very few of the cases are in any way connected with rheumatism except that, being disabled joints they are more liable to subacute rheumatic arthritis like other crippled joints. There is, however, a class of cases in which the primary cause of the flat-foot and the accompanying disability, is rheumatism. These two patients illustrate this fact.

J. G., aged thirty, is a car conductor, of previous good health. Eighteen months ago he had an attack of inflammatory rheumatism. Nearly all the joints were swollen. He was ill for six months. He then began to go about. The feet began to show deformity, and to give him great pain. There had previously been no flattening of the feet. When I first saw him the feet were greatly deformed. They were swollen, rigid and flattened. The extensor muscles of the toes were in a state of spasm. The reflexes of the feet and legs were increased. There was no motion at the ankle, nor lateral motion in the tarsus. There was atrophy of the calf muscles, the leg measuring but ten inches in circumference. The disability was increasing rapidly. Under ether the displacement of the tarsal and metatarsal bones was corrected; and foot-plates were made. The mobility and usefulness of the feet have increased, and although there is still much to be done before the patient will be able to resume his work, the outlook is favorable.

The second patient is a shoemaker, age thirty-five. Fourteen years ago he had an attack of articular rheumatism, which he says "settled in his feet." It finally disappeared and he recovered full use of his feet. Seven years ago he had another attack, and since that time the feet have become more and more deformed, until a very marked degree of deformity has resulted, with much disability. He was unable to work continuously. The feet were rigid, and the extensors of the toes were in a state of spasm. The muscles of the calf were atrophied and the reflexes were increased. The deformity in this case could be corrected by gradual pressure without ether. This was done, and the feet were kept in side splints for two weeks, in a corrected position. Plates were then made, and the patient was instructed about proper shoes and walking. The relief to him had been very great. He can use his feet with comfort.

These two cases illustrate the production of marked flat-foot after rheumatism. There is a considerable number of cases in which, after rheumatism, the deformity is slight or wanting, but the disability is great. Sometime this disability is due merely to the arthritis which persists after the disappearance of the disease. Often it is a combination of arthritis and those conditions, which, for the want of a better general term we call flat-foot. Great relief can be afforded in many of these cases, by supporting the arch of the foot, and I believe there is no better way of doing this than by Whitman's plates.

The reasons for the appearance of flat-foot after rheumatism are many. The muscular power of the leg and foot is diminished. The tissues are softened by inflammation. The effort to use the foot with the least discomfort, that is, with the least motion, induces the patient to abduct the feet. The patient swings the feet along with the toes diverging and walks with little or no motion at the ankle. This necessarily throws him upon the inner border of the foot, and on account of the weakened state of the foot, is more likely to produce breaking down of the arch. At the same time, the abductor muscles, by their persistent effort to evert and fix the foot, are brought into a state of spasm and become contracted.

Whitman<sup>8</sup> has recently shown that many cases of what is called chronic sprain of the ankle are in reality cases of "persistent abduction" of the foot, which are never relieved until the deformity is corrected, and the foot strengthened and kept in its corrected position.

The point to which I especially wish to draw attention, is the importance of correct use of the feet after rheumatic attacks; and the avoidance of such deformity as we have seen in the two cases presented. If patients use the feet while they are still painful, they should be watched to see that they do not do positive injury to them. If disability persists, even though no deformity can be seen, much relief may often be obtained by the use of the foot-plates. The use of the plates should be combined with massage, and appropriate medical treatment as indicated by the case.

## HYPNOTISM.

BY HAROLD WILLIAMS, M.D.

At a meeting of the Boston Society for Medical Improvement held on January 26th, a paper on hypnotism was read by Dr. Hamilton Osgood, and subsequently discussed by members of the Society. Dr. Osgood's views on this subject are so well-known to me that their reiteration on this occasion did not surprise me. But I confess that I was surprised in reading the discussion of that paper to find that no one there present considered the subject of sufficient importance to cause him to raise his voice in protest against what I believe to be a wholly unjustifiable and distinctly dangerous therapeutic measure. If Dr. Osgood or men of his high character and attainments, were the only exponents or disciples of the French school in the Massachusetts Medical Society or in the State of Massachusetts, I should not regard it as my duty to challenge his statements nor his hypnotism; but unfortunately they are not. Other and less scrupulous followers of the French school are springing up among us and several painful instances of the abuse of this dangerous agent have come to my knowledge, which compel me to protest against the rapidly increasing employment of hypnotism.

The benefits to be derived from hypnotism, according to Dr. Osgood, are from what is called hypnotic suggestion; and the process may be briefly described as follows: The patient is hypnotized, and during the hypnotic sleep she is told that on awakening her symptoms will disappear. (I say *she*, because the subject is

<sup>8</sup> The Treatment of Persistent Abduction of the Foot, commonly known as Chronic Sprain of the Ankle. New York Medical Journal, October 11, 1890.

generally a woman.) She is then awakened, and her symptoms have disappeared, to a greater or less extent, and for a longer or shorter time. On the reappearance of her symptoms she is again hypnotized, and again relieved, and in many instances repair takes place during the immunity from symptoms. It is applicable, according to Dr. Osgood, to pain of every sort, from the dull torment of the aching tooth to the agony of labor. It cures drunkenness, stuttering, the cocaine habit, hay-fever, irregular action of the heart and the pain of rheumatic gout; though, to quote Dr. Osgood's naïve words, "Hypnotic suggestion did but little permanently for the painful and deformed joints." This is substantially what Dr. Osgood claims for hypnotism, or, in other words, he claims that it is applicable to every form of subjective symptom, to all functional diseases, and to the *symptoms* of organic disease. It is not claimed that by hypnotism we can accomplish anything that can be accomplished in no other way. On the contrary, hypnotism is only claimed by its advocates to accomplish what ether, chloral, the bromides, sulphonal, phenacetine, valerian, electricity, etc., will accomplish also. It is claimed to possess advantages, as a therapeutic measure, which are shared by a large class of drugs. These are, in brief, the advantages of hypnotism. Its disadvantages may be summarized as follows:

(1) It is dangerous to the health of the patient, both in its immediate and remote effects.

(2) It is dangerous to the community, and is liable to the greatest and most flagrant abuse.

(3) It is dangerous to the physician and through him to the whole medical profession.

Now, to substantiate these assertions, which I believe to be a fair statement of the objections to hypnotism, let me first say that an hypnotic *séance* is not always the harmless procedure which Dr. Osgood describes. Only last week a case was reported by Dr. Julius Solow in the *New York Medical Journal*, in which convulsions, aphasia and catalepsy, lasting for ten days or more, followed upon "an experiment with hypnotism." And its remote effects upon the patient are still more to be feared. In the first place it weakens the self-control of the patient, as is shown by the ease with which she is re-hypnotized. Every time that she is hypnotized facilitates the repetition of the process. She has lost her power of resistance against hypnotism. I have even known of cases in which by frequent repetition the patient could be hypnotized by the operator in an adjoining room.

What really occurs at the hypnotic *séance* is this: The operator tells his patient he is going to make her sleep. He looks at her fixedly; frowns at her or smiles at her confidently, with a smile which one patient describes as making her feel cold all over. He tells her she will soon be "as wax in his hands"; that she will soon become sleepy, but that she must not resist that drowsiness, for it is that which will enable him to cure her. Then he sits down before her, and requires her to look at some bright object; sometimes to look into his eyes. In this latter case he looks at the bridge of her nose; and he, by looking at one object, can sustain his gaze longer than she can while looking at two. Or he tells her to look into his eyes, and then comes very near to her, thus bringing a great strain upon the muscles of the eyeball. This is a favorite method, and at the operator happens to be myopic, as I have noticed to be the case with the most success-

ful hypnotizers I have seen operate, he can sustain his gaze for a long time without strain, while the contrary is true of the patient with normal vision. This latter procedure, it will be seen, is closely analogous to a popular method of overcoming sleeplessness, namely, that of shutting the eyes and turning them inward.

When the patient begins to become conscious that her gaze is weakening while that of the operator remains the same she thinks he is stronger than she is; she begins to lose her equipoise and becomes terrified; then the physician makes mysterious passes with his hands, or strokes her eyelids or her forehead. Sometimes he makes a blowing sound. Then he tells her that she is sleepy; that she is almost hypnotized; that she is hypnotized and by this time in most cases she is hypnotized. Now what has probably happened in this case is, that the operator has led her to distrust her own power of self-control. He has made her believe that she is going to sleep and by expectant attention she has gone to sleep. In other words she has hypnotized herself at the suggestion of another. But if we could look into her mind we should find that by a feeling of distrust of her power of control; or by fear of the power of the operator; or by terror, she has been hypnotized by exactly the same process employed by the rattle-snake.

If this is not the method as it is applied by Dr. Osgood I am very glad indeed to hear it; but it is the method used by others whom I have seen practising hypnotism. Now, that power in virtue of which a person becomes hypnotized is a power inherent in the persons themselves. They could, in many instances, probably hypnotize themselves without the assistance of another if they only thought so. But they do not think so. They believe that the operator has an occult power over them; that he *magnetizes* them; that he *wills* them. They believe that he is stronger than they are and that if he commands they must obey. They yield up their wills to him and I maintain that any one who yields up his will to another has weakened his mind by that submission. For the time he has lost the check of personal responsibility. The best subjects for hypnotism are hysterical, emotional, ill-controlled, women, and I do not see how such persons can be lead to believe in and speculate about the mysterious and the occult without being permanently injured thereby. And believing that they are "mesmerized" or "willed" or influenced by the operator near at hand, the step is not a long one to believing that they can be "willed" or "mesmerized" or influenced by the operator at a distance. An instance of this belief recently came to my knowledge when I saw an emotional woman spring to her feet, rapidly pace the room, wildly gesticulating with her arms, laboring under the delusion that she was being treated by an operator at a distance. She declared that her legs were numb; that her arms were paralyzed. She believed in the so-called telepathy and was nearly beside herself at the time. Such a condition as she was in is not far removed from the borderland of emotional insanity and yet it is a condition of mind liable to be produced at any time in the subjects of the hypnotic experiment.

As I have said before, the power of becoming hypnotized is a power inherent in the patient herself. Any person who is led to believe that it is a power in the will of another is deceived, and the mind of such a person must be weakened by the acceptance of a false belief.

In substantiation of my second assertion, that hypnotism is subversive of good morals and liable to the greatest and most dangerous abuse, it seems to me little need be said. A woman who can be induced by hypnotism to perform the peculiar and unusual acts which have become familiar to us from the columns of the medical journals, can also be induced to perform other and more hurtful acts. All that is requisite is the *animus* of the operator; and it does not require a wide knowledge of human character to know that this *animus* will be forthcoming. Three instances of the asserted abuse of hypnotism have come to my knowledge, though the evidence in these cases is, as it of course always must be, incomplete and untrustworthy. In one of these cases, the subject, a woman, assured me as her physician, that her husband had hypnotized her and through the influence of suggestion had coerced her into the performance of an act that was repugnant to her, and which I need not describe here. Of course, such an assertion as this is valueless, because the woman had no means of knowing what her husband had suggested while she was in the hypnotic state, and the husband if questioned would probably deny that he had so influenced his wife. Yet he admits that he frequently practises hypnotism upon her, and upon other persons as well. I cite this case as showing the difficulty of substantiating charges of this nature, a difficulty which contains a two-fold menace since it enables crimes to be perpetrated with impunity, and since it opens the door to the blackmailer and the slanderer. And I can also say in this connection that the wife's mind has evidently deteriorated since her husband has practised hypnotism upon her, and that when I remonstrated with him and pointed out what I believed to be the inevitable result of his experiments, he replied that "other Boston doctors practised hypnotism and declared it to be harmless." The other instances are accusations of a similar nature. The employment of hypnotism as a therapeutic measure is also dangerous to public morals, because, if sanctioned by regular physicians, it will be employed by charlatans and others, for mercenary and immoral purposes. They will use it more openly, and when it becomes better understood, more generally; and the fact that it is considered a legitimate agent by reputable physicians will be a defence for its employment by the disreputable. Whereas if it is discountenanced by the regular profession, who are well known to have the welfare of the public at heart, it will be practised less openly by charlatans, and those who employ it will be looked upon with suspicion.

It is dangerous to the physician who employs it, and through him to the good standing of the whole medical profession, because its nature is fraud, because its success depends upon charlatanism and deceit, and because, in most instances, to practice it successfully one must deceive his patient, and delude her into the belief that he has "the power over her," that he can "influence her" or "will her"; whereas, as I have shown before, he simply induces her to influence herself. The more mysterious he is, the more impressive his signs and frowns, the better actor he is, the more successful hypnotizer he is—in other words, the greater charlatan he has become. And I do not see how the employment of a fraudulent means can fail to lower the moral tone of the physician who employs it. He will become more and more accustomed to depend upon the influence of the imagination of his patients;

more and more he will practise upon their credulity; and more and more will he become a charlatan, a humbug, a *poseur*. Let us recognize the force of the imagination by all means; let us employ it if we must; but let us remember that the one thing which most widely separates the regular practice of medicine from the practice of the charlatan is truthfulness and honesty; and I say, let us preserve our truthfulness, even at the expense of hypnotic experiments.

And a second source of danger to the physician is that by employing hypnotism he lays himself open to all sorts of charges by patients and their friends that he makes unworthy use of hypnotic suggestion. Several instances where such insinuations have been circulated against physicians employing hypnotism have come to my ears.

To recapitulate, therefore, we find that in hypnotism we have a therapeutic agent which is injurious to the physician employing it; to the profession which sanctions it; to the patient upon whom it is practised and to the community which tolerates it. And we find, on the other hand, that it accomplishes nothing which other, both safer and better understood therapeutic agents, will not also accomplish. In other words, we find no reason why we should adopt hypnotism as a therapeutic agent and every reason why we should not.

## RECENT PROGRESS IN SURGERY.

BY H. L. BURRELL, M.D. AND H. W. CUSHING, M.D.

### THE ETIOLOGY OF ACUTE SUPPURATION.<sup>1</sup>

AN interesting review of Stienhaus's exhaustive work on this subject closes with the following paragraph which is of surgical interest:

"That so far as our present knowledge is to be relied upon, we are justified in believing that suppuration in the living tissues is the result of some certain chemical action, which may be combined with the presence of bacteria, or may be obtained from pure chemical substances without the presence of micro-organisms."

Whether this is merely of theoretical interest or not; and that practically in clinical work all suppuration is due to microbes is still a question unanswered. It is of especial interest in regard to cold abscesses, whose pathology is still unsettled. Steinhäus also claims to have demonstrated that the action of the same micro-organisms varies greatly in different animals, thus explaining many apparently contradictory experimental results.

### CARDIAC IMPULSE IN RELATION TO OPENING THE CRANIUM, THE PLEURA AND THE CAVITY OF THE ABDOMEN.<sup>2</sup>

Tausini, Modena, has investigated this subject by experimentation on rabbits, and from twenty-five observations has formulated the following conclusions:

The trephine, in opening the skull, has much less influence on the heart's action than the chisel. In order to reduce the effect of the chisel to a minimum a very small instrument must be used and held at an inclination of thirty degrees at least, to the surface of the skull. When the skull has been previously in-

<sup>1</sup> W. W. Van Arsdale. *Annals of Surgery*, 1890, vol. xii, 16.

<sup>2</sup> G. R. Fowler. *Annals of Surgery*, 1890, vol. xii, 253.

jured and opened, the chisel has less effect on the heart's action.

Extra dural tamponing exercises a much more disadvantageous effect on the heart's action than does direct pressure on the brain substance. A venous hemorrhage can always be controlled by the latter without severe disturbance of the heart.

Irrigation of the ventricles, when a free outlet for the return fluid existed, had no effect on the heart.

After ten thoracic observations he found that open pneumothorax, right or left, affected decidedly the cardiac action primarily by disturbance of rhythm; later by diminution of cardiac movement.

Continuous irrigation of the pleural cavity with cold ( $11^{\circ}\text{C}$ ) or warm ( $38^{\circ}\text{C}$ ) water retarded decidedly the heart's action and accelerated death.

The action of non-toxic antiseptics was negative.

In the abdomen in sixteen experiments it was found that continuous persistent irritation of the nerves of the abdominal cavity, in either a normal or hyperæmic peritoneum, either by exposure of intestinal coils to atmospheric air for different lengths of time or to different temperatures (wet clothes or sponges or irrigation fluids), could retard or arrest cardiac action.

#### IODOFORM INJECTION OF COLD ABSCESSSES.

This method, first published by Verneuil, has attracted considerable attention, and many favorable accounts have, from time to time, been reported. It was claimed to have been free from danger. L. Barrois's<sup>8</sup> experience with this method (puncture and subsequent injection of an iodoform-ether solution) in this respect is especially interesting. His results were, as a rule, very satisfactory, but in one case disastrous. A large cold abscess in the left thoracic region in an otherwise healthy soldier, age twenty-four, was injected with fifty to sixty grammes of a 5 per cent. solution. Immediately after the injection, symptoms of severe collapse appeared, and death resulted on the tenth day. The result was not perhaps a case of pure iodoform intoxication, as Barrois considers. Possibly a communication of the abscess cavity with the thoracic cavity may have caused the collapse.

#### HETEROPLASTIC OPERATION FOR CLOSING TREPHINE DEFECTS IN THE SKULL.

A. Frenkel, Vienna, claims to have demonstrated by experimentation on dogs, that celluloid plates can be used to close defects in the skull resulting from trephining. The plates are placed in position, and the pericranium and skin united by sutures over them. Primary union shuts in the plate, thus closing the skull in a manner capable of resistance. The plates remain in position unchanged.<sup>9</sup> Of interest in this connection is König's case,<sup>10</sup> in which he closed an oval-shaped defect in the parietal region (8 cm. by 5 cm.) by a plastic operation. He implanted a flap (pedicle attached) of skin, periosteum and a thin layer of bone similar to the method described by Rötter.

#### IRRIGATION OF THE LATERAL SINUS FOR SEPTIC THROMBOSIS CONSEQUENT TO AURAL DISEASE.

Mr. Ballance has written an important article<sup>11</sup> on this subject in which he describes a method he has satisfactorily employed in the treatment of several

very severe cases. It consists of division of the internal jugular vein after ligation below the thrombus and then irrigating the portion of the vessel between the divided end and the trephine opening in the lateral sinus through the mastoid. The details of this procedure are described in the article above referred to. Mr. Ballance emphasizes the difficulty of making an early diagnosis, especially when there is no history of a preceding otorrhœa, and insists upon the futility of operative treatment which did not include ligation of the internal jugular vein.

The principal diagnostic points to be relied on are: History of an otorrhœa; sudden onset of the disease; extreme and rapid oscillation of temperature; repetition of rigors and vomiting; optic neuritis and other cerebral symptoms; tenderness and swelling in the mastoid region, with stiffness of the neck.

#### SURGERY OF THE LATERAL VENTRICLES OF THE BRAIN.

Keen<sup>7</sup> reports three cases of operation for the relief of effusion into the lateral ventricles and two cases are communicated by Mayo Robson. The operation is in a tentative state, but Keen draws the following conclusions:

(1) Injuries involving the ventricles, the result of compound fracture, or of trephining, and involving greater disturbance of the cerebral substance, are not necessarily fatal, for ten of the twenty-six cases here reported have recovered. In these few cases compound fractures and extensive injuries, unless primary fatal, seem to be less dangerous than rupture of the ventricle from simple fracture. They should be treated antiseptically, in precisely the same manner as wounds in other parts of the body, by the establishment of asepsis, drainage, and the usual later treatment. If pus follows, or the cerebro-spinal fluid becomes dammed up, causing symptoms of pressure, incision and free drainage should be resorted to.

(2) In cases of simple fracture involving the ventricles, experience would seem to indicate that it would be wise not to attempt any operative procedure unless threatening symptoms supervene. If necessary, I should recommend that the cyst containing cerebro-spinal fluid should be continuously and slowly drained by a small bundle of horse-hairs, rather than by free evacuation. But, I believe, in the majority of cases, constant pressure, and but little active treatment, would meet such symptoms as might arise. Possibly slight pressure would be all the treatment that would be necessary.

(3) Abscess of the brain bursting into the lateral ventricle has been thus far uniformly fatal, and demands the promptest treatment possible. The suggestion made for instant bilateral trephining and irrigation of the ventricles, can at least do no harm, although the possibility of its doing any good is but slight in so fatal a condition.

(4) Hydrocephalus, whether acute or chronic, is usually a fatal disease.

(5) Surgical procedures for tapping the ventricles for its relief are easy, and certainly do not *per se* involve great danger.

(6) Whether they will cure the disease is as yet not determined. In acute effusions tapping, with or without drainage, as may be thought best, will certainly save some lives otherwise doomed to be lost; and in

<sup>7</sup> *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Med. Sci.*, 1890, xvi, 3.

<sup>8</sup> *Wien. klin. Wochenschr.*, 1890, xli, 25.

<sup>9</sup> *Cent. J. Chir.*, 1890, x, 1, 2.

<sup>10</sup> *Br. Med. Journal*, April 5, 1890.

<sup>11</sup> *Medical Press and Circular*, August 20, 1890.



the chronic form long-continued slow drainage at an early date, is at least worthy of a trial, with a reasonable hope of success in a few cases.

(7) The methods which I have described for performing the operation, especially by the lateral route, are at least worthy of a trial, with a view of determining the value of such surgical procedures.

(8) After trephining and tapping of the ventricles, irrigation of the ventricular cavities from side to side, is not only possible, but does no harm. In abscess involving the ventricle, and perhaps in other conditions, it may possibly do good. The fluid used for such irrigation should not contain anything which, if retained and absorbed, might do harm. An artificial cerebro-spinal fluid, or a simple boracic acid solution, would seem to be the best for such use.

(9) Convulsions due to rapid withdrawal of the cerebro-spinal fluid may be checked by the reinjection of an artificial cerebro-spinal fluid, or such other innocuous fluid as the circumstances may make available.

(10) In either irrigation or injection of the ventricles, it is probably desirable that the air should not enter; but such entrance of air does not seem to be productive of mischief.

(11) In hæmorrhage of the lateral ventricles, at least of a traumatic origin, instant trephining and evacuation of the clot should be done, and in a few cases will probably be followed by a cure, unless the injury of the cerebral tissue is such as to be incompatible with life.

#### PLASTIC OPERATIONS IN THE ORAL CAVITY AND OF THE NOSE.

Rötter<sup>8</sup> reports five interesting and novel operations of this character which he has performed while assistant at the Bergmann Klinik in Berlin. In the first case cicatricial contraction had caused such tight closure of the jaws that liquids were taken with difficulty. The cicatricial mass was dissected away from the oral mucous membrane. A flap from the upper arm with pedicle attached was fixed in the resulting defect (by sutures), after bandaging the arm securely to the head, by passing it into the mouth through a verticle slit through the cheek, the epidermal surface toward the cavity of the mouth. On the seventh or ninth day the pedicle was cut. The result was satisfactory.

The second case was a right-sided congenital hare lip and cleft palate of unusual width, complete. The palative cleft was closed by the Langenbeck method, but a defect of about one 1 cm., remained. A flap with a long pedicle was cut from the forehead (Blasius method) and its raw surface grafted with skin (Theirsch) that forming a flap covered on both surfaces with epidermis and capable of resisting moisture. When the flap was ready the right ala nasi was cut through, and the flap was passed through the cleft in the lip into the palative cleft, where it was fastened, its skin-grafted surface being towards the nasal cavity. The pedicle was cut on the eighth day. A good result.

The other three cases were rhino-plastic operations. One was for the correction of a "saddle" nose. Here a skin periosteal-bone flap was cut from the forehead according to the König method as modified by Israel. The healing of this flap was much hastened

by Theirsch grafting. The remaining two cases were for the restoration of noses where the loss was complete. Here the flaps were formed in a similar tissue, but the details of the method are difficult to describe satisfactorily in a review, and the reader is referred to the original article for a full description.

#### OPERATIVE TREATMENT OF CARCINOMA OF THE LOWER LIP.

Zielewicz<sup>9</sup> claims that radical operations, where epithelioma has involved the whole, or a greater part of the lower lip, and where an operation without a plastic involving healthy soft parts is impossible, are contraindicated. He claims that there is always a rapid recurrence so extensive that further operation is impossible. In such cases he prefers the following method: With a galvanic cautery he punctures the growth; a few days later he extirpates the tumor with a galvanic cautery knife.

#### BILLROTH'S OPERATION FOR FISSURES OF THE HARD AND SOFT PALATE.

This method is described by F. Salzer.<sup>10</sup> By preference the operation is delayed till the patient has reached the age of fourteen. Young children are rarely operated upon. The Ferguson incision, for relief of tension, through the muscles of the uvula is discarded and instead the median plate of the pterygoid process is divided subcutaneously at the base of the hamular process. This allows the point of muscular attachment to be displaced inward *en masse*, thus relieving the tension. This has been done in fifteen cases. The operation is done with the patient recumbent and head dependent. The edges of the defect are refreshed, both of hard and soft palate. Hæmorrhage during the operation is controlled by gauze tampons. After the lateral incisions on the outer side of the hard palate along the alveoli, beginning at the second or first bicuspid tooth, and extending to the posterior border of the alveolar process have been made, a chisel is inserted into the posterior angle of this incision against the pterygoid process, and by a few blows in backward and upward directions, the median plate of the pterygoid process of the sphenoid bone is split off. Through prying motions of the chisel or elevator (a safer instrument) it is possible to displace this bone so far inward that the edges of the wound of the soft palate may be brought into apposition. The separation of the bridging flaps of the muco-periosteal covering of the hard palate is done according to the Langenbeck method. In order to approximate the wound edges to each other at the border of the hard and soft palate, it was sometimes necessary to divide the nasal mucous membrane at the posterior edge of the floor of the mouth with Langenbeck's button-tipped scalpel. The sutures are set, two (at the most three) auxiliary sutures (quilted sutures) of the hard and soft palate which bring the median edges of the wound squarely up together, and prevent any tension on the few button sutures applied later. The sutures are inserted with simple straight obtuse curved double-edged needles having the eye in the point, and are partly drawn through by Ferguson's loop method. The sutures are tied. The nose and mouth well irrigated with three per cent. salicylic acid solution. Finally the lateral wound fissures and

<sup>8</sup> Deutsche. med. Wchnschr., 1890, xvi, 25.

<sup>10</sup> Contrib. f. Chir., 1890, No. 13.

<sup>9</sup> Münch. med. Woch., 1889, xxxvi, 39, 31, 32.

cavities are firmly packed each with a small strip of iodoform gauze. This packing is antiseptic and controls hemorrhage. It is of great importance in immobilizing the parts of the palate which have become movable, and relieves tension of sutures. It is therefore left *in situ* ten days. The description of the above operation is somewhat unsatisfactory in regard to anatomical detail, which a later publication will perhaps make more intelligible.

#### RESECTION OF THE LARYNX.

Bardenheuer contributes the following points with reference to this operation, the object of which is to avoid the septic inflammation of the areolar spaces between the trachea and the adjacent muscles, one of the chief dangers of this procedure, and one which caused the death of four cases in his clinic. He recommends that the patient shall be placed in bed in such a position that the head is lower than the trunk, so that wound secretions, food, etc., shall be prevented by gravity from flowing into the trachea or collecting in the cellular spaces above alluded to. He sutures the mucous membrane below the epiglottis to the anterior wall of the œsophagus (that is, the wound edges remaining after the removal of the growth), thus separating by a wall of mucous membrane the œsophagus and pharynx from the wound cavity. In his last two cases it was not necessary to feed through a tube, since deglutition was possible unaided.

#### THE OPERATIVE TREATMENT OF GOITRE.

A valuable article with the above title has been written by W. W. Van Arsedale,<sup>11</sup> which reviews the surgical part of this affection to date. An extensive bibliography is appended. The article is worthy of a careful perusal by those interested in this subject, but too extended to do more than to reprint the writer's résumé on certain points.

In regard to choice of operation for all kinds of goitre, the exophthalmic variety excepted, he concludes: With large nodes in simple goitres, enucleation is preferable; when impracticable, resection. With nodes in immovable growths, where there is some danger of suffocation, enucleation; if the danger increases, *évidement*. With very soft nodes in simple or immovable goitres, *évidement* (for the sake of dispatch). Numerous small nodes, partial extirpation; no sound tissue is present which may be left, resection. Vascular tumors, ligation of arteries; cysts, enucleation. Diffuse hypertrophy, partial extirpation; if no sound tissue is present which may be left, resection. Malignant growths, total extirpation, for which amputation may be substituted. Acute thyroiditis in simple goitre, total extirpation; acute thyroiditis in cystic goitre, enucleation; incision and drainage where despatch is necessary. When the nature of the tumor is unknown, or if the elected operation proves impracticable, resection.

Injections are reserved for cases where for any reason an operation is contraindicated. Of the various fluids in use, namely, tincture of iodine, Lugol's solution, arsenic, ergotine, Fowler's solution, osmic acid, and iodoform; the latter seems most worthy of trial. This is the von Mosetig-Moorhof method, and principally in soft parenchymatous or follicular cases with excellent results.

R. Iodoform . . . . .	1.00
Ether sulph. } Oil olive }	As 7.00

Sig. Dose one to two grammes (15 to 30 minims) every three to eight days. Repeat five to ten times in all.

The indications for operation are: Suffocative symptoms, dyspnoea, (even only after exertion), rapid growth of tumor, difficult deglutition, interference with patient's usefulness or enjoyment of life. Age does not contraindicate an operation.

The complications which may occur during operation are: (1) hemorrhage; (2) gross lesions of the nerves, especially the sympathetic, the pneumogastric, the hypoglossal, and the recurrent laryngeal nerve; (3) injuries to the adjacent organs, especially the œsophagus and the trachea.

Those directly following are: (1) the inflammatory; or (2) septic complications, such as aphonia due to tumefaction of the mucous membrane, and acute suppuration of the visceral space of the neck, with cellulitis and consequent burrowing of pus and anterior mediastinitis.

Among the more remote consequences of thyroidec-tomy are: (1) acute mania following operation; (2) epilepsy; (3) tetany; (4) hysteria; (5) myxœdema; (6) recurrence of malignant tumors *in loco* and elsewhere, with adhesions of the capsule to the growth, envelopment of the large veins of the neck and the nerves in the growth, extension below the sternum, etc.

#### TREATMENT OF CANCEROUS STRICTURES OF THE ŒSOPHAGUS BY CONTINUOUS CATHETERIZATION.

Gangolphe<sup>12</sup> strongly advocates continuous catheterization in the treatment of all cases of cancerous strictures of the œsophagus, and arrives at the following conclusions:

The permanent catheter is especially indicated in recent cases of cancerous stricture of the œsophagus. Even when the respiratory system is invaded, the long, soft catheter can still be employed with advantage, since it absolutely prevents the penetration of food into the bronchi. The existence of abundant hemorrhage, either spontaneous or excited, is a contraindication to frequent catheterization, and sometimes even to the employment of a permanent catheter, although the latter may be used for a considerable time without serious accident.

Short canulas may be used in the early stages of the disease, while the long canulas seem more applicable to the latter periods.

Gastrostomy should be reserved for exceptional cases in which the involvement of neighboring organs, easily excited and frequently repeated hemorrhages, or impossibility of catheterization after repeated efforts, contraindicate the use of a permanent catheter.

(To be continued.)

A. M. VIGNE, a French surgeon, has come to grief over his venture as a novelist. The heroine of his story is a young lady who, by reason of certain abnormal formations should never have got married, but who did so without knowing of her marital incapacity. In describing her, it appears that the doctor depicted with much realism the case of one of his own patients, whose husband has, very properly, prosecuted him for breach of professional confidence. — *Medical Press*.

<sup>11</sup> *Annals of Surgery*, 1890, vol. 10.

<sup>12</sup> *Lyon Med.*, No. 27, 1890.

## Reports of Societies.

### SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.

GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING, Wednesday evening, January 7th, the Chairman, DR. A. T. CABOT, presiding.

DR. F. B. HARRINGTON read a paper called

#### RHEUMATIC FLAT-FOOT.<sup>1</sup>

and showed patients with this affection, who had been treated by him.

In reply to a question as to his method of taking the plaster cast for the sole-plate, Dr. Harrington said: The method I have employed and like better than others is the following: I cut a piece of cloth (preferably cotton-flannel), to the shape of the sole; then, having covered it rather thinly with plaster-of-Paris, I lay it on the foot and hold it in position for five minutes or so, until it is hard enough to retain its shape when removed from the foot. The method has the advantage that one can hold the foot in the desired position, while the plaster is hardening. Of this plaster mould a cast can be taken later, and this cast and the mould sent to the instrument-maker.

DR. S. J. MIXTER: I can hardly agree with everything that Dr. Harrington has said as to the amount of relief afforded this class of patients by a sole-plate. The relief is certainly great; but, as Dr. Harrington says, it takes longer to get it than in most other cases. I want to speak about the traumatic cases which Dr. Harrington has referred to. I do not refer to cases where the ankle has been injured and flat-foot has followed as a result of weakness, but to injuries due to direct falls upon the soles of the feet, or from straining of the plantar ligaments. I have had two or three such cases, which illustrate this point very nicely. One was the case of a farmer in the country who fell from a load of hay, striking squarely on one foot. This accident was followed by the characteristic pain and flat-foot. There was no strain of the ankle, but simply one of the plantar ligaments; but for six or eight months the patient was unable to walk without a crutch or a stout cane, and was thus obliged to give up work almost entirely. In this case, which incidentally needed some slight correction, the plate afforded immense relief.

In another case of mine there was more of a chronic sprain (from mountain-climbing), and perhaps the ligaments were more strained than sprained. The patient was a young man of twenty years. He was unable to walk across his room in the morning without putting on half-boots. He could not do it in his bare feet. In this case there was no sign of flat foot to be seen, but the symptoms were perfectly characteristic. There was pain in those parts of the foot where we usually find it in flat-foot. In this case, after several trials, plates were fitted, and the patient walked about as well as he could before the trouble came on. He could walk long distances, and regained his usual good health and strength which had been impaired by a long stay indoors. It is in these cases that we meet with the most brilliant results.

DR. W. N. BULLARD: I would like to say one word in regard to the diagnosis of these cases, of which we see many in my department at the Boston Dispen-

sary where we receive all cases of suspected rheumatism. There are four forms of pain referred to the sole of the foot, aside from those due to purely surgical conditions. Of these, the rarest is the pure neuralgic form, the so-called erythromelalgia of Mitchell. There are the two rheumatic forms, the true plantar rheumatism, and that due to or connected with gonorrhoea, and lastly, the true flat-foot with which in many cases a certain amount of muscular trouble (rheumatic so-called), often co-exists. It is this latter form which has been discussed to-night. This is due to weakening of the arch of the foot from any cause and may occur not only in cases where the arch has given way or is naturally slight, so that the patient appears flat-footed, but also, and not very infrequently, in cases where the arch is normally or even at times rather more than usually, high. In such cases the diagnosis is not always easy, but can be made only after careful examination. The crucial test is the relief of pain by the use of a flat-foot plate.

One point in regard to flat-foot cases not yet mentioned, is the frequent occurrence of a pain in the calf of the leg. This is common, and frequently is the first symptom which calls attention to the strain on the arch.

Increased knee-jerk is liable to occur in all cases of irritation, inflammation or pain in a limb otherwise normal, and hence naturally occurs in flat-foot. Beyond this it has no diagnostic significance.

DR. J. W. ELLIOT: I have noticed in the out-patient department cases of ordinary fractures of the leg which are followed by flat-foot for a few months; a condition which in this class of cases seems to be very easily cured.

DR. HARRINGTON: The pain in the calf of the leg has been spoken of as one of the symptoms in flat-foot. This I have observed; and I have also seen in a case of flat-foot a symptom which I have neither heard of nor seen mentioned, and that is, pain in the knee. At the time I did not suppose this was the result of the flat-foot; but, after curing the flat-foot, the pain in the knee entirely disappeared. I suppose the pain was due to an unnatural strain on the ligaments of the knee. The special point I want to make is to show the necessity for watching these acute cases in the first attempts to walk about, and preventing straining or stretching of the ligaments. If the cases are rheumatic they must be treated for rheumatism, and in this way we can help such patients considerably.

DR. R. W. LOVETT showed a male child eighteen months old, illustrating the

#### SPONTANEOUS CURE OF A SPINA-BIFIDA,

and said that the child was born with a tumor in the lumbar region which has disappeared, to give place to a dense and puckered scar as large round as a teacup. The history of the case is obscure, and one must depend largely upon the physical signs.

From time to time leakage of spinal fluid occurs from the cicatrix without apparent effect upon the general condition. The legs are partly paralyzed and the child has never walked. It appears to be a spontaneous cure by rupture of the sac with implication of the nerves in the cicatrix.

DR. BRADFORD read a paper on

#### TWO CASES OF SPINA-BIFIDA.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See page 351 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 352 of the Journal.

DR. LOVETT: I have had some experience in the treatment of spina-bifida with Morton's fluid. A boy about six years old, came to the hospital with a spina-bifida about the size of an infant's head. He had serious paralysis. He could not walk. It was perfectly evident from an examination of the sac that the cord was involved; so the idea of operative interference did not come into the question. I injected him six times with Morton's fluid. In two months his condition was so much improved that he could walk without assistance. Whether that was due to his good care while in the hospital, or to the fluid injected, I do not know. There was no change in the size of the tumor. The patient has continued improved ever since.

Morton's fluid can be drawn into an ordinary hypodermic syringe. It is diluted one-half or two-thirds. If one uses a large nozzle there is danger of leakage. In this case there was some leakage for two or three hours. Last May there was a little ulceration at the apex of the tumor, and it discharged gradually for some weeks.

DR. J. C. WARREN: In my experience the cases suitable for operative treatment are the exception. In most of the cases that I have seen the sacs were very much distended, serous looking membranes, which seemed to put the matter of operative interference out of the question. Occasionally one sees cases which seem favorable for treatment,—such a case as the following: A child, eight months old, otherwise healthy, had a tumor the size of a silver dollar, translucent, in the lower dorsal region. There was nothing to be seen or felt in the sac. The operation was that of subcutaneous ligature. Catgut was passed around between the sac and skin, two openings being made in the sac for this purpose at its base on the median line. The ligature was tightened and then a clear fluid was drawn off. An antiseptic dressing was applied. The sac refilled and became very tense, and the tumor was aspirated and a turbid fluid was drawn off. Ten days after operation it was aspirated again and not nearly as much fluid as before was removed. Fifteen or twenty-one days after this the sac discharged a fluid like pus. The child had convulsions. The sac was then opened and cut off. The interior seemed to be entirely shut off from the canal, the opening being covered with fibrous tissue. The patient died three weeks after the first operation. I felt that the lower opening which admitted the ligature was very difficult to keep aseptic. It might have been better to have passed the ligature transversely instead of longitudinally, and thus keep it as far away as possible from the anus. If I had the case to treat over again, I should strongly favor laying the sac open in the beginning, paring away the covering of the sac as much as possible, ligaturing the pedicle and sealing the wound with colloidum.

DR. HOMER GAGE, of Worcester: Though I saw the case Dr. Warren has just reported, I have but little to add. It seemed to me at the time a very favorable case for operation, and I was surprised at the absolutely complete closure of the sac at the second operation. At that time the outlook for the case was certainly most favorable. Dr. Gage then reported another case of spina-bifida.

The CHAIRMAN said that cases of spina-bifida varied very greatly in their pathological conditions, and that these conditions not only made very great differences

in the success of operations, but should, in many cases, determine the kind of operation applicable to the case.

They vary all the way from a unilocular cyst joined to the spinal cord by a single opening; through various degrees of multilocular cystic development to a condition which resembles more closely the lymphangiomata as seen in the skin than any other morbid process. It is to be remembered that the arachnoid space in the spinal cord is a lymph space, and that these tumors are, therefore, all of them, dilated lymph spaces, varying in their form but not in their essential pathological condition.

It is in the cases which resemble lymphangiomata that surgical interference is most successful. In them the opening into the spinal cord is a small one, and can usually be closed by a clamp while the wound is thoroughly and closely stitched, and thus the too free escape of the spinal fluid may be prevented. In many of the multilocular varieties this can also be accomplished. When we reach a unilocular condition, particularly where the walls of the cyst are very thin this operative plan is much less successful, and it is in these cases that the injection of Morton's fluid would appear to be the more appropriate treatment.

The Chairman said that he had operated in three cases. In one, which approached the lymphangiomata in its pathological condition, he had obtained a cure by clamping the tumor so as to close the opening into the spinal cord, cutting off the tumor beyond the clamp, and stitching the skin and deep parts closely together so as to prevent the escape of fluid from the spinal cord.

In the second, in which the tumor was multilocular, and of very large size, he followed the same plan, and although the patient seemed to do well for two or three days, at the end of that time he died suddenly without warning, probably from meningitis.

The third case was another instance of cystic condition in which there was but one cyst. He injected the tumor with Morton's fluid, and in that case the child left the hospital before the result was finally known. At the time the child left it had a very high temperature, and it seemed doubtful whether it would survive, although it was then seventeen or eighteen days after the operation.

#### PRIMARY CANCER OF THE KIDNEY.

DR. J. C. HARRIS, of Lowell, presented a specimen of a kidney removed by abdominal section. Pathological examination of the specimen had proved the existence of cancer. The following history of the case was given:

Mrs. S., Nashua, N. H., age forty-nine, has, during the past six months, occasionally had slight attacks of hæmaturia. In November, 1890, she suffered from a severe attack, which was followed by a second in December. From both, the suffering and loss of blood were very great, and Mrs. S. was much prostrated. Her attending physician, Dr. Wallace, found a slightly movable hard mass in the right abdominal cavity, just below the liver which he diagnosed as a tumor of the right kidney, and the source of the hæmorrhage, which, already had so seriously exhausted his patient.

January 10, 1891, with his assistance and that of Drs. McQuesten, Dutton, Hammond and Kittredge, I made an incision through the abdominal parietes, over the growth, separating from it the overlying

intestines and omentum, and incising the posterior peritoneum which was quite closely adherent to the tumor. The vessels of the kidney were ligated *en masse*, and made a good pedicle, which admitted of considerable stretching, and was easily secured. On the whole, the operation was not attended with any great difficulty.

At this time, five days after the operation, patient's temperature and pulse are normal. She passes about thirty ounces of urine in twenty-four hours.<sup>3</sup>

This specimen in weight is about eight times that of the normal kidney. A growth distinct from the kidney tissue had started from the pelvis and had pushed its way directly through the kidney substance and formed a prominence upon one side.

Dr. R. H. Fitz sends me the following report: "The new formation in the kidney and its pelvis is composed of an alveolar structure, in which are masses of large epithelioid cells. In places the alveoli are so elongated as to suggest sections of renal tubules, but they are wider, and the contained cells are three or four times as large as the epithelium of the straight tubules. The structure is that of cancer."

The specimen, therefore, is an example of that very rare affection, primary cancer of the kidney.

DR. ELLIOT presented a

#### SPECIMEN OF AN APPENDIX

removed a week ago. The appendix was about four and a half inches long, and about the size of the thumb. This was removed from a man aged thirty-five years. The operation was done on the fourth day. On the third day the temperature and pulse were normal. On the fourth day the temperature was 100°, the pulse 84, the abdomen was very tense and tympanitic. There was no vomiting, and the patient looked very well.

DR. A. K. STONE showed an

#### ARNOLD STERILIZER,

and stated that it was probably the best practical sterilizer for surgical use in the market. He had made experiments as to the length of time necessary to leave instruments in the sterilizer; and found that *five minutes* was sufficiently long to destroy all ordinary forms of bacteria. He said this was important, inasmuch as many believed it took a much longer time.

DR. E. W. CUSHING presented

#### A UTERUS REMOVED FOR CANCER.

In the upper part of the specimen was to be seen and felt a distinct nodule of cancerous disease.

#### NEW YORK COUNTY MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

STATED Meeting March 16, 1891, the President, S. B. W. McLEOD, M.D., in the chair.

DR. J. HILGARD TYNDALE read a paper on

#### TREATMENT OF THE VARIOUS FORMS OF PULMONARY CONSUMPTION BY INOCULATION WITH VACCINE LYMPH, WITH PRESENTATION OF CASES.

Having referred to the various pathological processes met with in phthisis, he said that really active destruction began only with the advent, proliferation

and dissemination of the tubercle bacillus. The points included in his method of treatment were the following:

1. Exact and localized diagnosis. No cases, he said, of pure connective-tissue proliferation, nor of general or localized cirrhosis of the lung (in other words peribronchitis), and no cases of purely mechanical disturbances of respiration, caused by the binding down of lung tissue by pleuritic adhesions, nor cases in which diffused dry sibilant râles, heard all over the chest, distinctly point to obstruction in the upper air-passages, were suitable for this plan of treatment. The cases to be selected for inoculation were those in which are found more or less active cavities and infiltrations, with suppurative expectoration, and with or without the presence of the bacillus, coupled to a not entirely hopeless general condition.

II. Inoculation with pure vaccine lymph obtained from the cow. This came in capillary tubes containing about two drops each, and this quantity was generally employed for one injection. As a solvent he used fifteen drops of distilled water, with the addition of one drop of pure glycerine. The fluid was injected subcutaneously near the seat of the trouble, by means of an ordinary hypodermic syringe, which was afterwards cleansed by hot water and absolute alcohol. At the third and fourth injections the contents of two tubes were frequently used. The injections were made at first at intervals of from six to eight days; but when the bacilli had disappeared and the expectoration became sparse and of a mucus character, it was his practice to inject only once in every two, three or four weeks. No violent reaction followed the injections, but the temperature usually rose from one to two degrees in the course of from eight to twenty hours, and more or less frontal headache was apt to be experienced.

As was well-known, the actual losses from the body (if he might be permitted to call them so) to which the consumptive patient was subject, were somewhat as follows: (1) Fever; (2) expectoration—important as to its quality and quantity; (3) night-sweats; (4) loss of appetite; (5) loss of muscular strength; (6) diarrhoea; (7) cough—as a peripheral irritation and resulting in loss of sleep; (8) fulness and rapidity of the heart's action, leading to exhaustion of the cardiac muscular tissue; (9) fluor albus in women. All these manifestations were favorably influenced by the inoculation, some at once, and others more gradually. The treatment, once commenced, should be steadily persisted in. Even if the results were small in the beginning, it would not infrequently be found that all at once a point would be reached at which the scales turned in favor of recovery.

III. Blood and fat formation. This line of treatment should be inaugurated at the earliest possible moment.

IV. Lung gymnastics, consisting of five deep inspirations made every twenty minutes throughout the day.

V. The removal of obstructions to inspiration or of causes of irritation in the upper air-passages. Such removal of obstruction should be made as soon as the patient began to show signs of improvement.

Dr. Tyndale thought that all *symptomatic* treatment in pulmonary consumption should be abolished, except for temporary relief in cases of great urgency. He favored all supporting treatment—such as the

<sup>3</sup> Patient has since entirely recovered and remains perfectly well.

use of cod-liver oil, iron, malt, the hypophosphites, bichloride of mercury, arsenic, creosote and diet—provided the agents employed were not indiscriminately prescribed, but used in accordance with the requirements of each individual case. As regards the presence of tubercle bacilli, it was a question of very great importance whether the bacilli were localized or not, whether they remained in their original seat or had become diffused. If they had become generally disseminated throughout the lung substance, the limit of our therapeutic possibilities had been reached. We could successfully eliminate local tuberculosis, but up to the present time the line was drawn at general dissemination of the bacilli, a condition usually manifested by a general bronchiolitis.

It seemed evident to him that in the inoculation of animal virus or intensely poisonous chemicals in very minute doses, we were now on the right track in the treatment of consumption. We now had Professor Koch's tuberculin, Professor Liebreich's cantharidate of potash, Dr. J. Blake White's chloride of gold and manganese, and lastly the bovine vaccine virus. Hypodermic injection appeared to be the accepted method for the introduction of these remedies into the system. As to the manner in which these agents acted, we could only at present indulge in idle speculations. His own belief was that more than one animal and chemical virus would be found to accomplish the same object, and that the secret of the whole matter lay in a correct diagnosis and the adaptation of the remedy to the individual case.

Dr. Tyndale then exhibited nine patients—seven males and two females—all of whom had been the subjects of phthisis, and showed the presence of the tubercle bacillus, and many of whom had cavities in the lungs. In most of these the special treatment by the vaccine inoculations had now been discontinued, the bacillus having disappeared from the sputa (in cases where any expectoration remained) and the signs of active tuberculosis no longer being present. Two or three of the cases were still under the injection treatment.

Dr. KRETCHMAR, of Brooklyn, said that he had as yet had no personal experience with this method, and he thought that certain questions would have to be answered by Dr. Tyndale before the value of his investigations would be generally accepted. In the first place, he should like to inquire what statistics the doctor had to present in support of his treatment. He had shown to-night nine cases, and it was desirable to know what they represented in the total number of his cases.

To this Dr. TYNDALE replied that he had employed the treatment altogether in twenty-three cases, all selected by himself, and that the remaining fourteen all showed the same well-marked signs of improvement that those presented this evening did.

Dr. KRETCHMAR next inquired what it was that had induced him to make trial of vaccine lymph in the treatment of tuberculosis.

Dr. TYNDALE replied that it was simply an experiment, and not based upon any special theory.

Dr. KRETCHMAR then inquired how many examinations of the sputa for bacilli were made in his cases.

Dr. TYNDALE replied that it was his practice to have two examinations made each week for a period of five weeks; after which the examinations were made once

a week unless this became impossible on account of the absence of expectoration.

Dr. KRETCHMAR went on to say that the results claimed by Dr. Tyndale were certainly such as to call for further investigation of his method. He had personally tested Koch's tuberculin in six cases, and his results were by no means as favorable as those of Dr. Tyndale, since only one of the patients could be reported as highly improved. In view, therefore, of these very gratifying results in the limited number of cases experimented with, he thought it highly desirable that the profession should have the opportunity of judging of the value of the new method after it had been used in a larger number of cases and for a more extended period of time. The trouble with these walking cases of phthisis in hospital and dispensary practice was that they were so apt to become lost sight of.

Dr. J. BLAKE WHITE said that while, like Dr. Kretchmar, he had no personal experience with Dr. Tyndale's method, he had made many experiments with other kinds of injection material. He had been exceedingly pleased with the paper, and he agreed with its author in the opinion that the experiments now being made with various substances in the treatment of tuberculosis constituted an advance in the right direction; so that the ultimate results of such investigations would be of very great service. Because we could not at once understand the manner in which new methods of treatment acted, was no reason why we should regard them contemptuously or with disfavor. As to Dr. Tyndale's method, he would certainly take the earliest opportunity to try it and to compare the results met with, with those obtained from other methods. It would seem probable, as far as we could judge at present, that in this and other recent treatments by hypodermic injection, a process was set up in the system which had the effect of holding the tubercular process in abeyance.

Dr. PAUL GIBIER, having inquired of Dr. Tyndale, if he had made any experiments upon animals before he had tried the vaccine lymph treatment on human subjects, and having been answered in the negative, said that Dr. Tyndale was certainly very lucky in achieving such very successful results as he had reported without having made any preparatory experiments. He was lucky because so far it had never been claimed that vaccine lymph could be made a remedy antagonistic to tuberculosis. So far from this, it had always been recommended that the virus used for ordinary vaccination should be taken only from very sound animals, and it had been suggested with apparently good reason that the lymph for vaccinations should be taken from the horse, or, best of all, from the goat, as these animals were much less subject to tuberculosis than the bovine race. The vaccine virus had more than once been accused of introducing tuberculosis into the system, as it was certainly a well-established fact that syphilis had been thus introduced. One objection to Dr. Tyndale's method, he thought, was the difficulty of obtaining vaccine lymph perfectly pure, and consequently it might perhaps produce abscesses, which would be more severe than those sometimes caused by the lymph when the lancet was used. It seemed to him highly desirable that the method of treatment advocated by Dr. Tyndale should be confirmed by experiments on animals. In conclusion he remarked that while the vaccine injections were being used, support-

ing treatment of cod-liver oil and other agents was also employed.

DR. TYNDALE explained that he never commenced the supporting treatment until the local signs of tuberculosis were entirely gone. As soon as this stage had been reached such treatment was resorted to with great advantage.

DR. JOHN G. TRUAX asked if the patients had all been vaccinated before, and Dr. Tyndale stated that they had.

Dr. Truax then asked if abscesses had ever resulted from the treatment, and also if the constitutional symptoms were marked after the injections.

DR. TYNDALE replied that the only constitutional symptoms, as he had mentioned in the paper, were gradually rising temperature and headache more or less marked, and even these were frequently absent. He had never seen abscesses caused by the treatment.

DR. TRUAX said he had found that in a large percentage of instances, vaccination when repeated would take for a second or third time.

DR. TYNDALE said that when he first commenced the vaccine lymph treatment of tuberculosis, he introduced the virus by scarifying the skin as in ordinary vaccination, and that the usual effect was often noticed. No such effect, however, was produced when the virus was injected by means of a hypodermic syringe.

DR. TRUAX went on to say that the results reported by Dr. Tyndale certainly seemed to be most successful. The presence of the tubercle bacillus in his cases showed that there was no room for doubt as to the diagnosis, and he thought, therefore, that the method should be given a trial by all who had the opportunity to test it.

DR. E. V. AGRAMONTE thought that Dr. Tyndale's results were better than any that had thus far been reported. Judging from the present condition of the patients whom he had presented this evening, his success seemed to him wonderful.

DR. GIBIER said that Dr. Tyndale would be sure to meet with great skepticism as to the value of his method, but if he were right the truth would be ultimately made known to all. There was one fact to which he had neglected to call attention when he was speaking before, namely: That many physicians find that patients who have been vaccinated perhaps a number of times contract tuberculosis and die from it. Vaccination, he thought, had many analogies to the second stage of syphilis.

In reply to a question by a member as to the significance of loss or gain in body weight, Dr. TYNDALE said that he cared nothing whatever for weight in itself. Of course, a large decrease in weight might indicate serious trouble, but this was always accompanied by other symptoms which were more definite and reliable.

DR. E. F. BRUSH read a paper on

#### STERILIZED MILK,

in which he objected to the sterilization of milk for infants' food, because the process devitalized it. Among the other ways in which the value of milk was lessened by sterilization, he said, was that the soluble albumen was made insoluble. He believed that a child raised on sterilized milk would be less robust, and have a constitution that would more readily succumb to deleterious influences than one fed on natural milk. He contended that every human being required some living

food, and that the cause of scurvy was deprivation of such living food. The sterilization of milk for adults was of but little consequence, as they had other kinds of food; but it became a matter of the highest importance to an infant whose only food was milk. The true remedy for the evils that sterilization of milk was designed to obviate, he said, was to be found in reform in the dairy. It was the cow herself that should be sterilized. It was not enough that all the sanitary conditions should be as perfect as possible, or that the greatest possible care should be used in regard to the milk; but the removal of the ovaries would remove many of the objections complained of, and he hoped to live to see the day when every dairy supplying milk for infants should consist entirely of spayed cows. At the present time, however, abortions were common in the dairy, and the milk necessarily suffered from the frequently unfavorable condition of the cows.

### Recent Literature.

*On Aphasia, or Loss of Speech, and the Localization of the Faculty of Articulate Language.* By FREDERIC BATEMAN, M.D., F.R.C.P., etc. Second edition, greatly enlarged; 8vo, pp. 420; with four illustrations. London: J. & A. Churchill. 1890.

The first edition of this work won some reputation twenty years ago as one of the earliest English treatises on the subject. The present edition is an example of the effect of putting a small amount of new wine into an old bottle, with the usual result. Since the first edition appeared we have had the works of Kussmaul, Wernicke, Lichtheim, Seppilli, Ross, Bernard, Namyn, and Starr, and, after a careful examination of the work before us we can see not the slightest reason for its existence. The bulk of the work is made up of the theories and ideas of twenty years ago, to which are added various bits gathered from modern works. The first hundred pages are devoted to an alleged bibliography, admittedly retained from the first edition, but without any addition of cases accurately observed, or autopsies where the lesion was exactly defined, such as our present knowledge demands. Then comes a collection of cases observed by the writer himself, where he apologizes for too detailed reports, and then gives a case of probable hysterical mutism, which he calls "epileptic logoneurosis," excludes hysteria because it is rare in the male, and gives no information as to the presence of the hysterical stigmata, this case occurring in 1884. Another case of undoubted general paralysis is cited, without a microscopical report, to show that speech disturbances may occur without changes in the frontal lobes. The rest of the book the author regards as a new work, rather than a revised edition of the former one. It seems, however, still based on the knowledge of twenty years ago, with much matter introduced in a discursive fashion, partly relating to speech, and partly to criminal anthropology, the causes of right-handedness, the deterioration of the race, etc. The writer finally concludes that there is no absolutely localized centre for speech, but the work fails utterly to present the modern views of the physiology or pathology of speech, or to give any definite or clear ideas which can enable the practitioner to examine a case of aphasia scientifically, or to get any comprehensive notion of the subject.

THE BOSTON  
Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, APRIL 9, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

*SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.*

*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.*

*All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.*

*Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

ANNUAL REPORT OF THE BOSTON BOARD  
OF HEALTH.

THE annual report of the Health Department of the City of Boston, for 1890, contains much interesting matter and many concise and valuable tables and charts. The health of the city is exceptionally good, the death-rate for the year being lower than that of any year since 1885, notwithstanding the high rate during the epidemic of influenza. The deaths numbered 10,181, which with a population of 448,477, as given by the national census, makes the year's death-rate 22.70 per thousand. The rate for the preceding year was 21.12, and the average for the past ten years 23.47. This decrease is especially noteworthy from the fact that at the beginning of the year the mortality was extraordinarily high on account of the epidemic of influenza, which was held responsible for 550 deaths, increasing the death-rate in January to a point unknown before in the city's history. The deaths from acute diseases of the respiratory organs for the first two weeks were 121 and 148, whereas during the same weeks in 1889 the numbers were 29 and 20. It is of interest to note that while the small-pox epidemic of 1872-73 caused 1,679 deaths in Massachusetts in about two years, this recent epidemic of influenza, in fifty days, caused an increase of 2,500 in the number of deaths. The decrease in last year's mortality is chiefly due to the small number of deaths from the zymotic diseases, the percentage of deaths being but 16.47 as compared with an average of 22.31 per cent. during the past ten years. There has also been a decrease in the infant mortality. The number of cases of contagious disease reported was 4,370, with 617 deaths, as against 5,758 cases with 823 deaths, the preceding year. There was one case of small-pox, but no death. It is noted that the deaths from consumption have been proportionally decreasing during the past forty years, while those from pneumonia, heart-disease and bronchitis have increased. The table giving a list of diseases assigned as the cause of death suggests, in some places, as similar tables so often do,

either a lack of care on the part of physicians in making out death-certificates, or failure in diagnosis. There are, for instance, 600 deaths recorded as due to heart-disease, unclassified.

Concerning schoolhouses the Board says that the questions of light, heat, ventilation, question of infection, and whether to send a child home or readmit him, should be settled on the spot from day to day, by a competent judge, for which purpose they propose to ask for \$10,000 this year to secure the services of fifty young physicians to aid in the work.

Urged by a letter from Prof. C. P. Lyman of the Harvard Veterinary School, in which the increase of rabies in dogs in this vicinity is pointed out, the Board have held a conference with the Board of Cattle Commissioners, with the result that the latter board have ordered boards of health to take the same course for the suppression of rabies as for the suppression of other contagious diseases among domestic animals, and to cause all suspected dogs to be at once quarantined, or securely held in restraint till destroyed or released by order of the Cattle Commissioners.

The subject of garbage is discussed, and a system recommended by which it could be burned in the kitchen where it first appears as waste, by the introduction of proper apparatus.

The report of Dr. John H. McCollom, Physician to the Board, contains, among other matter, charts showing the prevalence of diphtheria and scarlet fever during the different months of the year. These charts show beautifully that the number of cases increases during the time that the schools are in session and diminishes during vacation, showing the paramount importance of a careful medical supervision of the schools. The author says that there is no doubt that the prevalence of diphtheria and scarlet fever is due largely to the fact that many children attend school while they are ill with mild and unrecognized attacks of these diseases, and thus form innumerable sources of contagion. It is futile to attempt to absolutely stamp out any contagious disease by removal to the hospital and disinfection, as long as there are so many unrecognized cases in daily attendance at the schools and in places of public resort.

TUBERCULOSIS IN MEAT.

In his report to the Boston City Board of Health, Alexander Burr, M.D.V., gives the results of his work at the Brighton Abattoir, especially in regard to tuberculosis. He hopes that the time will soon come when all cases of tuberculosis may be condemned, for recent experiments with tuberculous beef prove that the flesh contains the bacillus as well as the pulmonary and glandular tissue. Again, even if it is confined to the glandular tissue, as some suppose, and the flesh perfectly healthy, the smaller glands are so distributed throughout the body that it would be impossible to dress the animal without still leaving some tuberculous glandular tissue.



He has made it a rule to condemn all animals showing lesions on the pleura and peritoneum, irrespective of the extent of the pulmonary lesions. This may seem mild to the profession, but when it is taken into consideration that all cannot be condemned, and that the above lesions, in the form of tubercles, lie next to the flesh and are eaten by the community as so much fat, it will be seen that it is a good basis to work on at the present time.

A table of the number and percentages of tuberculous animals shows that Western cattle are very free from the disease. The Massachusetts cow has been severely maligned by some writers, and Dr. Burr proves that she is no worse than her kind in the neighboring States. But he says, that, although the percentage of tuberculosis in cattle of the United States is very small, nevertheless, when cows from the Eastern States are examined, a more serious state of affairs is exposed; but when the condition of the old, unthrifty cows in the city and neighborhood is studied, and the class of people to whom their milk and other products are distributed are taken into account, the subject becomes a very serious one, and well worth the immediate attention of our health authorities. As a prevention of the above dangers, he advises the examination of all milk herds in the city and State semi-annually, and the condemning of such as show lesions of tuberculosis.

#### THE CONDITIONS OF THE PROPAGATION OF DIPHTHERIA.

THE interest which ever centres in this disease, its increasing frequency and its fatality, constitute our excuse for again reverting to this subject.

The microbial origin of diphtheria was affirmed as early as 1861 by Laboulbène, who described parasites which he had found in the false membranes; and at a later day, Letzerich, Talamon and Quinquand called attention to certain bacteria to which they attributed the origin of this disease. It was not, however, till the researches of Klebs in 1883, and those of Löffler the year following, that any precise data were advanced respecting the specific contagion of diphtheria. Klebs discovered a peculiar microorganism in diphtheritic membranes; and this was described with more precision by Löffler, who succeeded in isolating and cultivating it, and with the products of a pure culture he inoculated animals, reproducing in them a disease strikingly resembling diphtheria. In no case, however, did Löffler note the supervention of paralysis.

Löffler's memoir, published in 1884, is a model of the caution and reserve which should characterize a scientific treatise; he had failed to find the bacillus of Klebs in certain typical cases of diphtheria, he had found a bacillus just like this in the mouth of a healthy child. This experimentation was continued by Roux and Gersin, who announced in 1888 that they had detected Klebs's bacillus in all the cases which they had studied; and after having reproduced the disease in

animals (fowls, pigeons, guinea-pigs and hares) by the inoculation of pure cultures, they have in several instances witnessed paralysis similar to what is observed in man as a sequel of diphtheria. They have finally proved that these cultures contain a poison (ptomaine) which, according to the dose, kills the animals rapidly or gives them paralysis. They have also shown that the bacillus does not develop on a healthy mucous membrane, and that to obtain a false membrane it is necessary to irritate the mucous surface, or better still, to excoriate it or deprive it of its epithelium.

The persistence of the virulence of Klebs's bacillus has also been shown by these experimenters. A culture in bouillon kept six months from the light in a closed tube, when sown anew, gave strong healthy colonies, which when inoculated in guinea-pigs and hares, proved to be exceedingly virulent. A culture in serum, kept five months from the light, in a tube stopped with wadding (which, of course, did not exclude the air), had a feeble virulence, but when sown in a new culture field, recovered all of its original activity.

Sevestre, from whose just published "*Études de Clinique Infantile*" we have borrowed, cites from his own experience and that of his colleagues, cases tending to prove the extraordinary vitality of the contagion of diphtheria. A young girl at Passy contracted diphtheria from handling clothes worn by her mother two years before during an attack of diphtheria, and which had not been disinfected. Worms<sup>1</sup> relates the case of a man who when suffering from a simple attack of quinsy, painted his throat with an old camel's-hair pencil, which he had taken, wrapped up in paper, out of a drawer. This pencil had been used four years before to make applications to the throat of a child sick with diphtheria, and by using it the man contracted the disease.

Other instances of a similar kind are on record. One, related by Dr. Grellet, of Algiers, attributes with some probability the derivation of the contagion in a fatal case, to the occupancy by the patient of a room where seven years before three children had died of diphtheria; the room had not subsequently been cleansed, whitewashed or papered. A more remarkable case still, is recorded by Dr. Legrand, and cited by Sevestre. An epidemic of diphtheria broke out in a village of Normandy, and the contagion was traced to a boy fourteen years of age, who was the first to come down with the disease. This boy was the son of a grave-digger, and had a few days before the onset of his sickness been employed with his father in digging up and removing to another part of the cemetery the bodies of a number of persons (mostly children) who, twenty-three years before had died of diphtheria. In this instance, if the disease was thus contracted, the germs of the disease must have remained dormant during all these years, ready to manifest their pathogenic presence, to develop and multiply, when the favorable conditions appeared.

<sup>1</sup> Bulletin Medical, February 20, 1889.

In a previous number of the JOURNAL<sup>2</sup> we have alluded to similar facts recorded by other observers; and if we have again returned to the subject, it is because we regard it as one of great importance from the point of view of prophylaxis. If the diphtheritic bacillus or its germ possesses such enduring vitality and virulence, how painstaking and thorough ought all measures of isolation and disinfection to be when it is a question how to stamp out an existing epidemic, or how most effectually to prevent any after-mischief?

The direct transmission of the disease by the false membrane has been observed again and again; and physicians and nurses who are compelled to make local applications to the throats of their diphtheritic patients cannot be too careful not to be infected by receiving into their eyes, nose, or mouth, fragments of diphtheritic patches which patients in their struggles or fits of coughing may expel.

Can diphtheria be carried in the clothing? From what has been said above of the vitality of the virus, one would be disposed *a priori* to give an affirmative answer to this question, and the facts justify such answer. Sevestre relates the history of a patient in his service at St. Antoine who took diphtheria when recovering from typhoid fever. This patient's sister, an attendant in the diphtheria wards of Trousseau Hospital, had visited the patient a few days previously and had left with him her shawl. This (Sevestre thinks) was without doubt, the cause of the contagion. Cases of the same kind are related by Salter and others. That diphtheria is also communicated by contact with a person who has had this disease, even during the period of convalescence, when no false membranes any longer exist, unless through the clothing, may be regarded as doubtful.

As to whether the contagion may infect the expired air: there certainly seems no reason to doubt that a patient suffering from croup or diphtheria may during fits of coughing expel particles of false membrane or minute portions of mucus, which may for a time remain suspended in the air of the room and render it infectious. It is, however, proved that the contagion of diphtheria is but little diffusible, and that, as a rule, in order for contagion to be imparted, there must be contact between the sick person and the person to be infected. Lanery, Bard and Bretonneau insist on this proposition; and instances are sufficiently numerous where the disease has attacked all the members of one family and spared the neighboring families, where it has prevailed in one part of a tenement and spared the family living in the other part.

Within a few years, numerous facts have been published assigning to diphtheria, a near kinship if not identity with a disease prevalent among fowls (the *pip* or *pepie*), and it has been argued with some plausibility (memoirs of Wolff, Nieate, Paulinis, Delthel, Turner, Menzies, Feissier) that diphtheria in the human subject is often contracted from the fowl. It is hard to gainsay the facts published by the above-

mentioned observers, and instances of the kind are accumulating.

At what time does diphtheria begin, and when does it cease to be contagious? Bard says from the very first day of its appearance, before the formation of false membranes, even; and he cites facts to prove its contagiousness all through convalescence, till the thirty-fourth and fortieth day. Ogle knew a child, convalescent from diphtheria, after a month of quarantine and a return to school, to give diphtheria to nine of its playmates. It is probable that in this case and those of Bard, the germs had remained in the clothing, and that had suitable disinfection been practised early, the communication of the disease would have been prevented. It is to be inferred, from all that we know about the contagion of diphtheria, that the patient ceases to produce germs after the active manifestations of the disease have ceased.

### MEDICAL NOTES.

**HYPNOTISM IN PUBLIC FORBIDDEN.**—The Common Council of Cincinnati has adopted an ordinance making public exhibitions of hypnotism misdemeanors.

**PHILADELPHIA POLYCLINIC HOSPITAL.**—The opening exercises of the new Polyclinic Hospital, at Eighteenth and Lombard Streets, Philadelphia, took place, April 2d, in the presence of a large audience.

**INFLUENZA.**—During the past week the cities of Pittsburgh and Allegheny, Pa., have suffered severely from the epidemic. Sporadic cases have occurred in various parts of Italy during the last few months, and the disease has lately assumed the character of a mild epidemic in Milan.

**LECTURER ON ORTHOPEDICS IN THE JEFFERSON MEDICAL COLLEGE.**—Dr. H. Augustus Wilson, Professor of General and Orthopedic Surgery in the Philadelphia Polyclinic and College for Graduates in Medicine, has been elected Lecturer on Orthopedics in the Jefferson Medical College and Surgeon in charge of the Orthopedic Department of the Jefferson Medical College Hospital, in the place of Dr. O. H. Allis, resigned.

**MEETING OF REPRESENTATIVES OF DIFFERENT LICENSING BOARDS.**—At the suggestion of Dr. William Perry Watson, Secretary of the New Jersey Board of Medical Examiners, Dr. Rauch has called a meeting of one or more representatives of the various medical licensing boards in the United States, to be held in Washington, D. C., on May 6th, at the time of the meeting of the American Medical Association, in order to effect a permanent organization and to make their rules and examinations as uniform as possible. Licensing boards now control medical practice in twenty-one States.

**LEPROSY IN BRITISH COLUMBIA.**—It is reported that the medical men detailed to investigate the cases of leprosy recently discovered at Victoria, have pronounced it of Oriental origin. Immediate steps will

<sup>2</sup> See page 1 of the Journal.

be taken to hunt up the afflicted Chinamen, and return them to China. It is stated that within the past year the disease has made great headway in the Pacific province, and that it has reached a point that will imperil the settlement of British Columbia unless the Government take immediate steps to wipe it out.

**TYPHOID FEVER AT FLORENCE.**—An official notice has been issued by the Foreign Office to the effect that the epidemic of typhoid fever at Florence is now at an end, and that the condition of the water-supply is occupying the urgent attention of the local authorities.

**CESSATION OF CHOLERA IN ASIATIC TURKEY.**—The news received during the last of February by the sanitary authorities from the different provinces of the Turkish Empire was good. Cholera has totally disappeared. It is only by way of precaution that ships arriving at Beirut from the localities where previously cholera was raging, undergo a medical visit. In Constantinople besides small-pox, there is a little epidemic of mumps. The epizooty, which was raging near Trebizond, has totally disappeared.

**ASSOCIATION OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS OF BERLIN.**—About forty American and Canadian physicians held a meeting on February 19th, at Berlin, in order to found a permanent organization such as exists in Paris, London, Edinburgh and Vienna. Professor Miller (University of Pennsylvania), now Professor at the University of Berlin, called especial attention to the fact that such an organization would not only greatly benefit the physicians who remain here for purposes of study, but also that it would call the attention of Germany to the forward tendency of American medical science. He strongly urged the publication of the transactions of the association every year. Permanent organization was effected, Dr. Judson Daland, of Philadelphia, being elected President, and Dr. F. Weber, of Milwaukee, Secretary. The objects and scope of the society, as set forth in the preamble, are: The arrangement of medical work and the formation of special private courses, so that any desired instruction may henceforth be obtainable at this University; the giving of advice to new-comers regarding instruction, lodgings, books, instruments, etc.; the reading and discussion of papers of general interest, exhibition of patients and demonstration of specimens in all lines of work taken up by members, the furthering of mutual ends by a more extended acquaintance of the physicians here. New-comers and others desiring information will please apply to the Secretary, Dr. Fred. R. Weber, Charité, Berlin.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**OPENING OF THE CARNEY HOSPITAL NEW BUILDING.**—The new main building of the Carney Hospital in South Boston was dedicated on April 1st, and opened to the public on April 1st and 2d. It is said that on the second day, being Fast Day, 20,000 persons visited the institution. By this addition, the capacity of the hospital is doubled, the number of beds being now about two hundred.

**COMMISSIONER OF PUBLIC INSTITUTIONS.**—The mayor of Boston has appointed Dr. Otis K. Newell to the Board of Commissioners of Public Institutions.

**A HOSPITAL FOR MALDEN, MASS.**—The trustees of the Malden Hospital Association have recently held a meeting to take steps towards the erection of a hospital in that city. It was voted to erect a building to cost about \$20,000. The Building Committee was authorized to perfect plans for the main building and to receive estimates thereon.

**AMERICAN ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF PHYSICAL EDUCATION.**—The sixth annual meeting of this association was held in Boston, April 3d and 4th, Dr. D. A. Sargent presiding. The papers read were as follows: "Is Physical Training a Trade or a Profession?" by the President; "Physical Education in Colleges," by Rev. W. D. Hyde, D.D.; "A Comparison of Measurements of Men and Women from our Colleges," by E. Hitchcock, M.D.; "The Growth of Children," by Prof. H. P. Bowditch, M.D.; "The Delsarte System of Æsthetic Exercises," by Mrs. Coleman Bishop; "Physical Education in the Young Men's Christian Association," by Luther Gulick, M.D.; "Athletics versus Gymnastics at Home and Abroad," by E. M. Hartwell, M.D.; "Physical Training in the Regular Army," by Charles R. Greenleaf, M.D., U. S. A.; "Some of Galton's Tests," by Kate C. Hurd, M.D.; "A System of Gymnastic Exercises for Public Schools," by Mr. Carl Betz; "The Muscular Strength of Growing Girls," by C. L. Scudder, M.D. At the business meeting Dr. E. M. Hartwell was elected president for the coming year. One hundred and sixty new members were elected. The next annual meeting of the association will be held in Baltimore. The following resolution was passed: "That a committee of five be chosen by this association to confer with the proper authorities and urge upon them the desirability and necessity for Congressional action in authorizing a professorship of physiology, hygiene and physical training at the United States Military Academy at West Point, and to take such other action in the premises as the committee may deem proper. The following were named as such committee: Dr. E. M. Hartwell, Dr. H. P. Bowditch, Dr. J. W. Sever, Dr. H. D. Wady and Dr. D. A. Sargent.

**INSURING INFANTS.**—The Insurance Committee of the Massachusetts Legislature on April 1st, gave a hearing upon the order as to regulating the placing of insurance by one person upon the life of another person, so as to prohibit the effecting of such insurance upon persons under specific age, and to prohibit such insurance upon a person who has no knowledge of it. No one appeared in favor of the order. It is reported that the counsel for one of the insurance companies, said that his company had built up a business in this line, insuring from two years of age and upward. He defined it as a "family insurance for burial purposes" so that upon the death of any one in the family a loss is paid from ten dollars up. The maximum is seldom

over one hundred dollars. The premiums range from five to fifty cents a week, but the latter is exceptional. The money is called for by the collector once a week. The business was established in England many years ago. The leading company in England has over one-fifth of the population of Great Britain and Ireland on its books. No proof has ever been given of the charge that children are murdered for the sake of getting insurance. The John Hancock Company and the Metropolitan Life of New York, are the only ones in this State which do this business. It is claimed that the business promotes economy and prevents debt. Limitations are carefully made on the lives of children. The average payment on children under thirteen is twenty-nine dollars. On adult lives the average payment is one hundred and two dollars. In this country no insurance is made on children under two years, though abroad they are insured as soon as they are born. The mortality of insured children is lower than the average among the population. In this country there are 3,750,000 policies in this branch of industrial insurance, thirty per cent. of which is upon lives under ten or twelve years. Commissioner Merrill thought it would be well to prevent the insurance of lives without the knowledge of the persons insured, if possible. The companies would be glad to see some way devised for this. He should recommend a law that companies should not set up the physical condition of the insured as a bar to claims where there was no medical examination. The Committee reported inexpedient to legislate.

#### NEW YORK.

THE BELLEVUE HOSPITAL MEDICAL COLLEGE Commencement was held in the large hall of the Carnegie Laboratory on Monday evening, March 30th. There were one hundred and fifty-two graduates, and the address to the class was made by Prof. A. A. Smith. A reception followed the exercises. On the evening following occurred the annual dinner of the Alumni Association of the College at the Hotel Marlborough.

THE MONTHLY BULLETIN OF THE STATE BOARD OF HEALTH shows that in February 8,701 deaths were reported in the State. Of this number New York City is credited with 3,026, and the maritime district entire with 5,930. The average total number of deaths for the past six years in February was 7,490, or 1,211 less than this year. The acute respiratory diseases were the cause of the greatest number of deaths of any one class, 1,683; which is 233 above the average of the past six years.

IMMIGRANTS RETURNED.—In conformance with the provisions of the new immigration law, which became operative April 1st, fifteen Italians suffering from phthisis and other diseases considered dangerous and infectious, which were brought over by the steamship *Infatigata*, were on April 3d sent to that vessel to be returned to the ports from which they came. The new law makes it mandatory on the steamship

companies' part to receive, maintain and return such immigrants as are rejected. The penalty for refusal is a fine of \$300, for every offence, and to enforce it it is provided that clearance papers shall not be granted to the vessel while such fine remains unpaid. Every immigrant, on landing at the Barge Office, is subjected to a strict medical examination by the physicians of the Immigration Bureau.

INFLUENZA.—On April 4th, Dr. John T. Nagle, Deputy Registrar of Records of Vital Statistics, made the following report in regard to the mortality of the city and the prevailing influenza: "The deaths in this city for the week ending April 4, 1891, were 1,100; the number for the week ending March 28th was 895; March 21st, 840; and March 14th, 813. The deaths in 1891 for the week ending March 14th, were 48 less, for the week ending March 21st, 23 less, for the week ending March 28th, 42 more, and for the week ending April 4th, 252 more than the average of the corresponding weeks of the past five years. The deaths from pneumonia for the last week were unusually high, 224, or an increase above the average of the corresponding week of the past five years of 110. The deaths from phthisis were 137, or 14 above the average, and the deaths from bronchitis were 60, or 9 above the average of the corresponding week of the past five years. Influenza and complications during the week were credited with 48 deaths, and during the preceding week with 10 deaths. Thirty-four of the deaths were stated to be from influenza combined with pneumonia, and six from influenza combined with bronchitis. The disease appears to have been much milder than the preceding epidemic, and I think it will fast disappear, judging from the mortality of the past few days, which was as follows: April 1st, 200; April 2d, 168; April 3d, 146; April 4th, 143. The death-rate last week was 34.39, and for the week previous, 28, while the average rate for the corresponding weeks since 1886 was 26.51.

#### Miscellaneous.

##### IMMUNITY FROM YELLOW FEVER.

DR. DOMINGO FREIRE, who was recently sent by the Brazilian Government to Berlin to study the Koch methods, described the bacteriological work done in connection with yellow fever, before the Verein für innere Medizin on March 9th. Yellow fever is due to the *Cryptococcus xanthogen*, a well-known organism. It produces two pigments, a yellow and a black, of which the former is soluble, and gives the characteristic color to the skin, the latter is not soluble, and is the cause of the black vomitus. The ptomaines contain a poison which acts on the medulla. In animals the disease can be produced by the ptomaines as well as by the pure cultures. Even by the third alternation of the culture, immunity can be produced. After protective inoculation, symptoms occur which resemble the initial stage of yellow fever, but disappear in forty-eight hours. The results between 1883 and 1890,

have been so favorable, that the Brazilian Government has recently founded an institute for the preventive inoculation of yellow fever, and authorized the expenditure of \$5,000 for bacteriological apparatus.

### MEDICAL INSPECTION OF IMMIGRANTS.

THE new immigration law, approved March 3, 1891, went into effect on the first of April. The law provides that all immigrants who are not admissible shall be returned by the steamship companies which brought them over. The following extracts from this law contain the provisions for medical inspection of new arrivals:<sup>1</sup>

*Be it enacted, etc.,* That the following classes of aliens shall be excluded from admission into the United States, in accordance with the existing acts regulating immigration, other than those concerning Chinese laborers: All idiots, insane persons, paupers or persons likely to become a public charge, persons suffering from a loathsome or a dangerous contagious disease, persons who have been convicted of a felony or other infamous crime or misdemeanor involving moral turpitude, polygamists, and also any person whose ticket or passage is paid for with the money of another or who is assisted by others to come, unless it is affirmatively and satisfactorily shown on special inquiry that such person does not belong to one of the foregoing excluded classes, or to the class of contract laborers excluded by the act of February twenty-sixth, eighteen hundred and eighty-five, but this section shall not be held to exclude persons living in the United States from sending for a relative or friend who is not of the excluded classes under such regulations as the Secretary of the Treasury may prescribe: *Provided,* That nothing in this act shall be construed to apply to or exclude persons convicted of a political offence, notwithstanding said political offense may be designated as a "felony, crime, infamous crime, or misdemeanor involving moral turpitude," by the laws of the land whence he came or by the court convicting.

SECT. 8. That upon the arrival by water at any place within the United States of any alien immigrants it shall be the duty of the commanding officer and the agents of the steam or sailing vessel by which they came to report the name, nationality, last residence, and destination of every such alien, before any of them are landed, to the proper inspection officers, who shall thereupon go or send competent assistants on board such vessel and there inspect all such aliens, or the inspection officers may order a temporary removal of such aliens for examination at a designated time and place, and then and there detain them until a thorough inspection is made. But such removal shall not be considered a landing during the pendency of such examination. The medical examination shall be made by surgeons of the Marine-Hospital Service. In cases where the services of a Marine-Hospital surgeon cannot be obtained without causing delay, the inspector may cause an alien to be examined by a civil surgeon, and the Secretary of Treasury shall fix the compensation for such examination. . . . That the Secretary of the Treasury may prescribe regulations for inspection along the borders of Canada, British Columbia and Mexico so as not to obstruct or unnecessarily delay, impede or annoy passengers in ordinary travel between said countries: *Provided,* That not exceeding one inspector shall be appointed for each customs district, and whose salary shall not exceed twelve hundred dollars per year.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**SALOL COLLOIDION.**—This application,<sup>2</sup> which is used in acute rheumatism, is prepared as follows:

R Salol { . . . . . aa 3 j.  
 (Etheria) {  
 Ft. solutio et adde  
 Colloidi . . . . . 3 j. M.

**VOMITING OF PREGNANCY.**—Struvers<sup>3</sup> recommends the following in the vomiting of pregnancy, and also in cases of acute gastralgia:

R Coeaine . . . . . gr. ij.  
 Antipyrin . . . . . gr. xxx.  
 Aquæ . . . . . 3 v. M.  
 Sig. A teaspoonful every one-half to one hour.

<sup>1</sup> Abstracts, Marine-Hospital Bureau.  
<sup>2</sup> Le Bulletin Médical, December 7, 1890.  
<sup>3</sup> Deutsche med. Woch.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending March 28, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Signal Corps.														
Date.	Baro-	Thermo-	Relative		Direction		Velocity		We'th'r.		Rainfall in inches.			
	meter.	meter.	humidity.		of wind.		of wind.		*					
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8,00 A. M.	8,00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8,00 A. M.	8,00 P. M.	8,00 A. M.		8,00 P. M.		
S..22	29.84	40	45	35	100	100	100	N.E.	N.E.	9	12	G.	O.	.29
M..23	30.10	41	41	45	100	100	100	N.E.	N.E.	13	12	G.	R.	.02
T..24	30.19	39	43	35	96	96	96	N.E.	N.E.	12	14	G.	R.	.02
W..25	30.15	42	47	36	83	47	65	N.W.	N.W.	18	24	F.	C.	.02
T..26	30.36	33	39	26	73	63	63	N.W.	N.W.	18	12	C.	C.	.02
F..27	30.24	35	44	27	75	43	59	N.W.	S.W.	5	12	C.	C.	.02
S..28	29.91	37	43	32	47	70	59	N.W.	N.E.	12	12	C.	O.	.02
30.11	43	32	77											.33

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, hazy; S, smoky; R, rain; T, threat-  
 coing; N, snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. 32° Mean for week.

### RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, MARCH 28, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated popu- lation for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Percentage of deaths from						
			Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhœal diseases.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.	
New York	1,622,237	895	300	10.60	22.60	.70	2.80	2.90	
Chicago	1,106,000	934	396	19.48	39.96	1.92	2.16	1.68	
Philadelphia	1,064,277	424	148	13.68	12.24	.72	5.04	2.88	
Brooklyn	852,467	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
St. Louis	550,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Baltimore	599,343	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	418,100	196	63	9.69	16.32	2.04	4.08	2.55	
Cincinnati	325,000	130	—	15.40	13.09	.77	—	—	
Cleveland	287,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburgh	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Washington	239,000	125	37	23.20	25.60	6.40	1.60	—	
Nashville	68,513	28	16	17.85	15.28	3.57	—	3.57	
Charleston	60,145	33	11	6.00	—	—	—	—	
Portland	42,000	9	1	—	11.11	—	—	—	
Worcester	41,655	36	8	5.56	8.34	2.78	—	—	
Lowell	37,436	34	12	5.88	20.58	2.94	—	—	
Fall River	74,398	17	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Cambridge	70,025	17	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Lynn	55,727	19	5	21.04	31.56	5.26	—	—	
Springfield	44,179	8	5	—	—	—	—	—	
New Bedford	40,733	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Somerville	40,152	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Holyoke	35,637	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Salem	30,801	8	1	25.00	12.50	—	12.50	—	
Chelsea	27,909	14	4	—	14.28	—	—	—	
Haverhill	27,412	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Taunton	25,445	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Gloucester	24,451	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Newton	24,379	11	2	—	18.18	—	—	—	
Malde	23,031	6	3	16.66	16.66	—	—	—	
Fitchburg	22,037	9	1	22.22	11.11	—	—	—	
Waltham	18,797	5	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsfield	17,281	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Quincy	16,723	8	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport	13,947	6	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Medford	11,079	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	10,193	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Peabody	10,158	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,960; under five years of age 1,010; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhœal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 329, acute lung diseases 862, consumption 308, diphtheria and croup 82, scarlet fever 61, diarrhœal diseases 42, measles 41, typhoid fever 34, cerebro-spinal meningitis 30, whooping-cough 22, erysipelas 11, malarial fever 6.

From measles New York 12, Brooklyn 10, Washington 7, Chicago 6, Boston and Nashville 2 each, Springfield 1. From typhoid fever Chicago 16, Washington 6, New York and Lawrence 3 each, Cincinnati 2, Charleston, Lowell and Springfield 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 15, New York 7, Brooklyn and Washington 2 each, Nashville, Salem, Malden and Fitchburg 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 11, Brooklyn 6, Chicago and Washington 2 each, Charleston 1. From erysipelas New York 6, Chicago 3, Washington 2. From malarial fever New York and Brooklyn 3 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,715,559, for the week ending March 21st, the death-rate was 21.9. Deaths reported 4,198; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 556, measles 181, whooping-cough 117, diphtheria 52, fever 39, diarrhoea 38, scarlet fever 22.

The death-rates ranged from 12.6 in Derby to 36.0 in Blackburn, Birmingham 19.6, Hull 20.9, Leeds 24.6, Leicester 20.4, Liverpool 22.5, London 20.3, Manchester 28.1, Nottingham 17.4, Sheffield 20.3.

In Edinburgh 23.1, Glasgow 22.8, Dublin 28.4.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM MARCH 28, 1890, TO APRIL 3, 1891.

The leave of absence for seven days granted Captain J. VAN R. HOFF, assistant surgeon, in Orders No. 61 (c. s.), Fort Riley, Kan., is extended twenty-three days. S. O. 36, Par. 3, Department of the Missouri, March 27, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, Major JOSEPH B. GILKARD, surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Lowell, Arizona, to take effect upon the withdrawal of the troops from that post, and will report in person to the commanding officer, Alcatraz Island, Cal., for duty at that station, reporting by letter to the commanding general, Department of California. S. O. 70, Par. 5, Headquarters of the Army, A. G. O., Washington, March 28, 1891.

Captain HENRY G. BERTON, assistant surgeon, now at San Diego, Cal., on sick leave of absence, is relieved from further duty at Vancouver Barracks, Wash., and will report in person to the commanding officer, San Diego Barracks, Cal., for duty at that post, relieving Major DAVID L. HUNTINGTON, surgeon, and reporting by letter to the commanding general, Department of Arizona. S. O. 71, Par. 5, Headquarters of the Army, A. G. O., March 30, 1891.

Major DAVID F. HUNTINGTON, surgeon, on being relieved by Captain HENRY G. BERTON, assistant surgeon, from duty at San Diego Barracks, Cal., will report in person to the commanding officer, St. Francis Barracks, St. Augustine, Fla., for duty at that post, reporting by letter to the commanding general, Division of the Atlantic. S. O. 71, Par. 5, Headquarters of the Army, A. G. O., March 30, 1891.

By direction of the President the following-named officers are detailed for duty under the Intercontinental Railway Commission, appointed under a provision in the Act of Congress approved July 14, 1890, for the purpose of making "a preliminary survey for information in respect of a continental railway recommended by the International American Conference," and they will report in person to the Commission in this city accordingly: Captain EDGAR Z. STEWART, Third Cavalry; First Lieutenant STEPHEN M. FOOTE, Fourth Artillery; First Lieutenant LYMAN W. V. KENNON, Sixth Cavalry; First Lieutenant ANDREW S. ROWAN, Ninth Infantry; Second Lieutenant SAMUEL BLISS, Fourth Cavalry; Second Lieutenant CHARLES A. HEIDEN, Third Cavalry; Captain WILLIAM C. SHANNON, assistant surgeon U. S. A., for duty as medical officer of the party to which he may be attached. S. O. 73, Par. 9, Headquarters of the Army, A. G. O., Washington, April 1, 1891.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING APRIL 1, 1891.

F. R. STEPHENSON, surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Macon."

T. B. BERRYHILL, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Macon."

C. H. WHITE, medical inspector, ordered to the U. S. S. "Baltimore."

J. H. CLARK, medical inspector, ordered to the U. S. S. "San Francisco."

A. A. HOBBS, medical inspector, detached from President of Naval Examining Board.

REYNOLD C. CRANDALL, assistant surgeon, promoted to passed assistant surgeon, February 27, 1891.

CAPT. DE WOLF BROWNELL, of Bristol, R. I., commissioned as assistant surgeon in the Navy, April 1st.

#### SOCIETY NOTICES.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT. A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, April 13, 1891, at the Medical Library, 10 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

REPORTS BY H. A. BEACH, "Compression in the Treatment of Aneurysms," Dr. W. F. WHITNEY, "The Pathological

Anatomy of the Appendix Cæci, with Especial Reference to Acute and Chronic Appendicitis, with Lantern Illustrations." Election of new members, meeting at 9 o'clock.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

CONGRESS OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.—The meetings of the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons will be held in Washington, from 3 to 6 P. M., September 22, 23, 24 and 25, 1891.

WILLIAM PEPPER, Chairman of the Executive Committee.

#### ERRATUM.

In the report of the meeting of the Johns Hopkins Hospital Medical Society, published in the last issue of the JOURNAL, many unfortunate errors appear. The quotation attributed to Ehrlich is incorrect. Readers interested in the report of the proceedings of this meeting will find a full report in the next issue of the *Johns Hopkins Medical Bulletin*.

#### OBITUARY. CHARLES T. PARKES, M.D.

Dr. Charles T. Parkes, one of the best known surgeons of Chicago died, March 28th, of pneumonia, aged forty-eight. Dr. Parkes was born in Michigan, and graduated from the Rush Medical College. In 1868 he became demonstrator of anatomy in that institution, in 1875 he was made professor, and in 1885 became professor of surgery. He was also surgeon to the Presbyterian Hospital, treasurer of the Rush Medical College, and president of the Chicago Medical Society. His sudden death, coming just at the commencement season, cast a gloom over the graduating exercises of the largest class in the history of the Rush Medical College.

#### OBITUARY. JOHN P. GARRISH, M.D.

Dr. John P. Garrish, one of the oldest and best known New York physicians, died April 1st. He graduated from Jefferson Medical College in 1836, and afterwards practised for a time in that city. In 1840 he removed to New York. During his fifty years' experience he probably attended more midwifery cases than almost any physician who ever resided there. He also devoted much attention to diseases of the eye and ear. Dr. Garrish was always much interested in medical societies, and was one of the founders of the New York Academy of Medicine and of the New York County and State Medical Associations.

#### OBITUARY. JAMES BATHGATE, M.D.

Dr. James Bathgate died in New York March 27th. He was born in 1825, and received his collegiate education at the University of the City of New York. He afterwards studied medicine with the late Prof. Joseph Mather Smith, and graduated from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, in 1847. For some years he was attached to the New York Hospital and the New York Dispensary, and afterwards removed to the family homestead at Morrisania, where he continued to reside up to the time of his death.

#### DEATHS.

FRANK J. WEED, M.D., of Cleveland, O., Dean of the Wooster University Medical College, died, March 27th, aged forty-six.

HARVEY S. GAY, M.D., of New York City, died, March 25th, aged sixty-five.

THOMAS B. REED, M.D., Surgeon to the Presbyterian Hospital, etc., died in Philadelphia, April 1st, aged fifty-six.

RICHARD G. H. BUTCHER, M.D., F.R.C.S.L, died in Dublin, March 21st, aged seventy-two. He was the inventor of a surgical saw called by his name, and of other apparatus.

EUGEN JENDRASSIK, M.D., the distinguished Professor of Physiology in the University of Budapest, aged sixty-seven.

KARL BLOHM, M.D., Emeritus Professor of Ophthalmology in the University of Graz, aged seventy-four.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Psoriasisformis Follicularis Cutis. By L. Duncan Bulkley, A.M., M.D., Professor of Dermatology. Reprint. 1890.

What is the Essential Basis of Professional Ethics, and the Proper Relation of Trade? By J. Morgan Howe, M.D., M.D.S. Reprint. 1890.

THE ANTI-BAR LAW. The Twenty-five-Foot Law. Argument of Louis D. Brandeis, Esq., before the Joint Committee on Liquor Law, of the Massachusetts Legislature. Boston, February 27, 1891.

## Original Articles.

## IS THE STUDY OF MEDICINE A LIBERAL EDUCATION?

BY DAVID W. CHEEVER, A.B., M.D.

Among the Greeks, a temple was built and dedicated to Hippocrates; and in the Middle Ages, Ambrose Paré, was welcomed in a besieged city, as equal to a strong reinforcement by troops. But in modern times the pseudo-sciences and the various "patlies" have thrown discredit on medicine, while the admitted uncertainties of the art, have belittled the advances in the science of healing. It is, however, precisely here that we are justified in showing, the sharp contrast, with the modes of learning even fifty years ago; in claiming that medicine, as now studied, is a liberal education; and that a well-equipped medical school is equal to other institutions of learning.

The times have changed, and we with them, since the days of Dr. Samuel Johnson, when, he defined in his dictionary the humanities, as philology, grammatical studies, *humaniores literæ*. Few would now claim for a purely classical education the name of a liberal one, to the exclusion of the study of the natural sciences. The immense debt of civilization to modern advances in technology, the adaptation of new laws and new forces in nature to our daily use and our daily needs, properly assert the right of purely scientific pursuits to be reckoned the equal of the humanities, which formerly were represented only by languages and literature. Yet modern medical study includes both the languages and science. Latin is interwoven with anatomy too intimately to be disentangled. Botany and pharmacy equally require a fair acquaintance with this ancient tongue. Greek is more used in scientific nomenclature, and above all in the specialties of medicine, than in modern literature. German is indispensable to modern medical investigation; and so also is French. Ancient and modern languages, then, four in number, besides the vernacular, are required elements in a medical education to-day. In this respect the medical school is closely allied to the purely classical college. But even without this, we may justly claim that medicine, as now studied, requires an intimate knowledge of science, and also that the doctor, next to the naturalist, has the cultivation of his powers of observation carried higher than in any other profession. The *vezatio nature* of Bacon, the test of experiment, the clinical observation of disease, develop the highest faculties, and are a liberal education.

The study of medicine is wholly by *observation*. The practice (or art) of medicine is the result of *experiments*. Medical science is then strictly *inductive*. Theories of medicine may lead to *deductions*, often to false ones.

Let us attempt to define the terms observation, experiment, induction, deduction.

Observation: What we learn by using our senses — looking, hearing, touching, observing.

Experiment: The trial of anything, something done to discover an unknown effect.

Induction: To generalize from observation and experiment.

Deduction: A consequence from principles premises.

For example: Watt *observed* that boiling water turned to steam, that steam lifted the cover of a kettle;

he *experimented* to see if it would move other objects; by *induction* he generalized the law of the expansion of steam. Theologians premise that God oversees the world; they *deduce* from this premise the principles of religion.

Says Mr. Buckle: "Science is the result of inquiry; theology is the result of faith. In the one, the spirit of doubt; in the other, the spirit of belief. In science, originality is the parent of discovery, and is therefore a merit; in theology, it is the parent of heresy, and therefore a crime. . . . The popular tendency of induction is obvious: for one person who can think, there are a hundred who can observe. . . . Facts seem to come home to every one, and are undeniable. Principles are not so obvious; and being often disputed, they have, to those who do not grasp them, an unreal and illusory appearance, which weakens their influence. Hence it is that inductive science, which always gives the first place to facts, is essentially popular, and has on its side those innumerable persons who will not listen to the more refined and subtle teaching of deductive science. Hence, too, we find historically, that the establishment of the modern inductive philosophy, with its varied and attractive experiments, its material appliances, and its constant appeal to the senses, has been intimately connected with the awakening of the public mind, and coincides with that spirit of inquiry, and with that love of liberty, which have been constantly advancing since the sixteenth century."

The novel, recent and enlarging use of instruments of precision, together with the progress in physiology and microscopy, have been the great factors in changing the whole scope of medical instruction. To summarize briefly what the medical student is supposed to learn in a four years' course, will make this plain.

The required course of the Harvard Medical School covered in 1870 about four months in each of three years, the same public lectures being repeated every year, so that the student could not follow a properly graded course; the required course of the same school now covers nine months in each of three years, and the instruction is different in each year of the student's course. In addition, a voluntary fourth-years' course is maintained, and a great variety of instruction for graduates is given. All candidates for admission, except those who have passed an examination for admission to Harvard College, must present a degree in letters, science, or medicine, from a recognized college or scientific school, or pass an examination in the following subjects: —

(1) English. Every candidate will be required to write, legibly and correctly, an original English composition of not less than two hundred words, and also to write English prose from dictation.

(2) Latin. The translation of easy Latin prose.

(3) Physics. A competent knowledge of Physics (such as may be obtained from Balfour Stewart's "Elements of Physics").

(4) Elective Subject. — Each candidate must pass an examination in any one of the following subjects: French, German, the Elements of Algebra or of Plane Geometry, Botany.

## DIVISION OF STUDIES. FOUR YEARS' COURSE.

For the First Year. — Anatomy, Physiology, General Chemistry, Medical Chemistry and Materia Medica.

For the Second Year. — Practical and Topographical Anatomy, Medical Chemistry, Pathological Anatomy, Clinical Medicine, Surgery, Clinical Surgery, Therapeutics and Diseases of Children.

For the Third Year. — Obstetrics, Theory and Practice of Medicine, Clinical Medicine, Surgery and Clinical Surgery.

For the Fourth Year. — Ophthalmology, Otology, Dermatology, Laryngology, Mental Diseases, Diseases of the Nervous System, Gynecology, Diseases of Children, Legal Medicine, Orthopedic Surgery, Genito-urinary Diseases, Hygiene, Vacci-

nation, Bacteriology, Ovarian Tumors, Clinical Microscopy and the Preparation of Food for Infants and Invalids.

This course may be passed in three years, provided certain of the special studies of the fourth year are taken as electives.

To learn medicine, we begin to study: (1) chemistry, or the composition of inorganic and organic bodies; (2) the dead man, healthy—or anatomy; (3) the dead man, sick—pathology; (4) the living man, healthy—physiology; (5) the living man, sick—clinical medicine. Many collateral sciences are also studied, as physics, botany and others.

Chemistry has revolutionized the arts of living; and it has equally revolutionized the practice of medicine. Bulky, inert or incompatible drugs have been resolved into the potent alkaloid, which is both cleanly and palatable. The chemical changes undergone by remedies in the complex laboratory of the human body have also been carefully studied. The fluids of the body have been analyzed. General chemistry and medical chemistry require long courses of months spent in the laboratory, before the student is permitted to advance to other branches.

Anatomy, that fascinating study of the structure, and complex machinery of life, is studied on the dead body. No pursuit is more ennobling; none reveals more plainly the exquisite mechanics of living structures and the design of our Creator. So long, so labored, so minute have been dissections, that it has been said that anatomy was learned out, and there could be nothing new to discover. So far from this being true, the microscope has taken up and prolonged our search; and histology, or the study of tissues and cells, has opened up a new world of investigation. Anatomy is studied in our medical school, one entire year, half a second year, and there is a daily exercise in it for three and four years.

Pathology is anatomy altered by disease. While descriptive anatomy, or macroscopy, is now supplemented by microscopy; the gross outlines of the sculptor, by insight into the minutest tissues, so in pathology, this insight penetrates the deepest crypts of disease, maps out growths, describes cell-arrangement, and in bacteriology pursues the parasitic germ to its home in the tissues and describes its habits and its *habitat*. Creative cellular forces are traced back in embryology to the protoplasm, and the primal cleft.

From anatomy and pathology grows surgery. And who can measure the future of modern surgery, except by contrast with its vast advance in the last twenty years? The germ theory of disease and the use of germicides or antiseptics have changed suppurations to painless healings, banished many *opprobria* and failures of operations; and, together with anesthesia, have rendered the surgeon bold, accurate and safe in many novel operations on the abdomen, the viscera, and the brain. The surgical field thus enlarged; the focus of surgical observation brought down to infinitesimal minuteness; counting blood globules; estimating white cells; resolving bacilli,—all this has to be learned, and learned by observation and practice, in a modern medical education.

Physiology, the science of nature, or of life rather than the knowledge of function, of use, of habit; in health, in disease—has also been developed almost as far as the knowledge of physics has been enlarged in physical laboratories. Experiment is the path of physiology; along this path she moves steadily upward;

and by experiments on lower animals, medical practice is most rapidly advanced. No one unfamiliar with it can realize the extent of the appliances and details of a modern physiological laboratory. Here, then, the medical student has a vast field of study.

Just as the great artist must study and copy the human face and form as his most difficult lesson, if he would excel in any department of painting, so man offers to the medical observer the most complex and least scrutable problem. He lives, grows, decays, revives, assimilates, excretes, gains, wastes,—all at the same time. Cells travel, reside, procreate, develop, decay, form healthy or diseased tissues, side by side. Chemical interchanges, vital forces, nervous influences, all combine in life. Mental processes influence bodily ones; and all these are to be weighed, counted, balanced, measured, in estimating the health or the sickness of the individual. The trained eye, the educated ear, the erudite touch, must all be guided by prolonged clinical experience, to constitute the medical observer the true physician. It is in our great hospitals and dispensaries that this highest educing of the faculties must be practised by the medical student.

Modern science has offered to the observer numerous instruments of precision to guide his observation. The clinical thermometer is the safety-dial of diagnosis. The stethoscope magnifies the sounds of the heart and lungs, and makes plain slight vibrations otherwise inaudible or unnoticed. The ophthalmoscope illuminates the bottom of the eye and the retina. The laryngoscope reveals the vocal chords; the endoscope numerous cavities, which are also made visible by the electric light. The microscope extends the natural eye of the observer to the cellular basis of all the tissues. Synthetic chemistry compounds the excreta of bacilli to arrest the progress of the germs themselves.

If we add to all this the tendency in medicine, as in all pursuits, to specialize, we may realize how every field must be magnified by minute research.

Besides, medical studies form close partnerships with the law, in medico-legal questions, and in sifting crimes. The analysis of poisons, the recognition of blood, the determination of the time and the cause of death, the weighing of accountability, the estimation of mental competency,—all are settled by the medical expert.

In the noblest field of all, preventive medicine in hygiene modern medical education is making the greatest progress. To cleanse milk of tubercle bacilli, to detect filaræ, to dispose safely of drainage, to purify water, are the pressing scientific as well as practical problems always testing the knowledge and the keenness of the medical observer.

Just as colleges, as they broaden, aspire to give advanced instruction, so, also, the medical school is providing post-graduate and advanced courses for original research, and for specialized study.

The treatment of disease has always been considered the highest attribute of the physician. In this department all his previously acquired knowledge is grouped, classified, utilized. No vaunted specific is left untried; the earth is ransacked for remedies; and they are all tested by experiment.

Can we deny, then, to the study of medicine its place among the noble sisterhood of the sciences of civilization? Her present methods no more resemble older ones, than the steamship or the electric light of to-day, resemble the galleys of the Roman or the



*lucerna* of Pompeii. What can be a more liberal education than drawing out the faculties of observation, learning by experience, comparing and generalizing by induction, as we do in the medical school; but demanding, as a prerequisite, a knowledge of English, of Latin, of physics, either German or French, and some mathematics; and considering, as best of all, a preliminary mixed classical and scientific academic course and degree?

To accomplish all this, to preserve health and youth, to render it within the means of parents and boys to get a complete medical education, it is essential that the doctor should not start in the race of life too heavily weighted by years. What are the present facts? How early, or how late rather, can a sound academic and professional education be attained?

"As matters now stand, one-half of the students who enter Harvard College—that half, namely, who become ministers, lawyers, or physicians—enter, on the average, at nineteen, take the degree of Bachelor of Arts at twenty-two and three-quarters, and complete their training for the learned professions at twenty-five and three-quarters or twenty-six and three-quarters years. In the opinion of the majority of the Faculty these ages are all unreasonably high."<sup>1</sup>

Seven or eight years are now required to get an A.B. and an M.D. degree. Both are valuable. Can they not be combined? The plan proposed by the Harvard Medical School, was to have the scientific and elementary medical studies, as chemistry, anatomy, physiology, and perhaps botany, made electives for the senior year at Cambridge; so that the junior who had decided on medicine as his life-pursuit, could select in his last or senior year at Cambridge, studies which led him directly to his profession. Three years in the Medical School would then count as four, and he would graduate an M.D., one year younger than by the present method. This method, when reduced to its simplest terms, consists in counting certain agreed-upon courses of professional instruction both for the degree of Bachelor of Arts and for the professional degree.

In the words of the majority report of the Faculty: "They can find no warrant in the educational history of older nations for the American practice of holding the best educated young men back from professional study until they are twenty-three years of age, or more. Thus, at Oxford and Cambridge, professional studies may be counted to a large extent for the A.B.; the German youth leaves the gymnasium at from nineteen to twenty years of age on the average, and at once is free to begin in the university his preparation for some learned profession; the French boy is even younger when he chooses a career and begins professional study."

The Edinburgh University has just lengthened its medical curriculum to five years; but the average age of the matriculating medical student is nineteen years. It is a singular anomaly that in America the well-educated doctor must start later in the competition race for a living, than in other communities.

The objections made in the report of the majority of the College Faculty are fallacious. They are practically these: that this proposed method "abolishes the fundamental distinction between liberal and professional studies, . . . confounds all distinction between pure and applied science." What are liberal studies? Must we confine ourselves to-day to the *humaniores literæ*?

<sup>1</sup> Report of a majority of the Faculty of Harvard College.

Is induction liberal? Shall we go back to the period of learning before Bacon? What is pure science? Is chemistry pure, as well as applied? Are not anatomy and physiology as liberal as geology, physical geography, zoology, physics?

#### EXCISION OF THE ELBOW-JOINT: ULTIMATE RESULTS AT THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL HOSPITAL, BOSTON, MASS.

COMPILED BY CHARLES L. SUDDER, M.D.,  
Assistant in Clinical Surgery, Harvard University.

At the Massachusetts General Hospital, Boston, Mass., there were performed, from May 23, 1822, to September 25, 1887, ninety-five excisions of the elbow-joint; including both partial and complete operations, for ankylosis from various causes, for caries of one or more of the joint surfaces, and for compound fracture.

Dr. Richard M. Hodges, in his book on "Excision of the Joints," published in 1861, recorded all cases in literature to that date.

Dr. H. H. A. Beach, in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal* for January 4, 1877, reported cases occurring at the Massachusetts General Hospital for ten years previous to 1877, in the service of Dr. R. M. Hodges. Dr. Culbertson, in the Prize Essay of the American Medical Association for 1876, has collected all cases from all nations to that date, including those of Dr. Hodges.

The cases reported here in detail, and grouped in Tables I, II, and III, include only those from whom ultimate results are known, of all treated at the hospital during the ten years immediately preceding 1887.

The total number operated on during these ten years is 36. Of these, 16 reported, seven in person and nine by letter, in response to questions. These 16 cases of excision of the elbow-joint are reported in order to record the results after this not uncommon operation. In all cases the method of excision was by the long single incision over the olecranon and posterior surface of the humerus. The after-treatment was by "antiseptic dressing," and usually an internal angular splint. Drainage-tubes of rubber, sutures of silk, and ligatures of catgut were used.

Of the four cases excised for ankylosis two became again ankylosed. Each of these cases had some motion upon leaving the hospital. These two failures were probably due to the non-maintenance of passive motion after operation, together with the removal of too little bone or the leaving of too much periosteum.

Of the four cases excised for compound fracture of the joint, one died of septicaemia.

In this connection it is of value to note that of all the cases with penetrating wounds of the joints, brought into the accident-room of the hospital, those do poorly and are most liable to septicaemia which have remained many hours away from the hospital after the receipt of the injury (see Case VI).

The first treatment of one of these injuries is of the greatest importance, not only to the wounded part itself, but to the life of the individual. It should be generally recognized that every recently injured elbow, before being sent to the hospital, demands careful cleansing, and at least, the cleanest possible dressing procurable, when antiseptic materials are wanting.

As a rule, after excision for injury, the wounds heal quickly, and the end result is a useful joint.

After excision for diseased bone the result is good. Case I died of general tuberculosis so long after excision that it cannot be considered a factor in causing death.

The influence of operative interference in tuberculous joints on the dissemination of the disease has not yet been fully determined.

The most recent facts bearing on this point are published by König, who observed 16 cases of miliary tuberculosis following shortly after resection of tuberculous joints; and by Wartmann,<sup>1</sup> who has collected from the practice of different operators 837 cases of excision for tuberculosis, of which 225 died, and of these fatal cases 26 followed the operation closely, and were due to miliary tuberculosis.

To avoid the introduction of bacilli or tuberculous bits of tissue into the systemic circulation through the opened veins of the wound, it seems necessary to remove very carefully all the diseased part, including all the synovial and peri-articular tissues that may be involved, and before removing the tourniquet to thoroughly disinfect the wound with bichloride of mercury (1 to 1000).

In almost all cases excised for disease, after leaving the hospital there was a slight discharge from a small sinus at the seat of operation for a few weeks or months.

It is an interesting fact that the time of treatment and stay in the hospital for all cases during the past ten years, is much less than that necessary before that time. This is probably due to the more thorough operation of to-day, and the advantages of a better wound treatment.

Following are the reported cases, grouped under the three headings:

- Excision for ankylosis.
- Excision for compound fracture.
- Excision for diseased bone.

These questions were addressed to the cases of excision occurring during the past ten years:

1. What work can you do with the arm?
2. Is there any stiffness of the fingers?
3. Can you touch the back of neck with hand?
4. Can you straighten arm?
5. What weight can you lift from the side up to the shoulder?
6. How strong a blow can you strike from the shoulder?
7. Has the discharge of matter from the elbow ceased? If so, when did it cease?
8. Has the elbow ever given you any trouble?

TABLE I — Cases Excised because of Ankylosis of the Elbow-Joint.

No.	Sex	Age	Disease.	Time before operation.	Treated	End of	Condition.
1	M.	6	Dislocation of elbow	8 mos.	8 wks.	6 yrs.	Very useful
	M.	..	Abscesses about joint	5 mos.	8 wks.	5 yrs.	Fair, ankylosis at obtuse angle
	M.	10	Obescurum in art.	6 mos.	12 wks.	3 yrs.	Fair, ankylosis at obtuse angle
1	F.	10	Obescurum in art.	1 mos.	3 wks.	11 mos.	Very useful

<sup>1</sup>Deutsche Zeitschrift f. Chirurgie, B. xxiv, Heft 5, 6.

CASE I. Operator, Dr. R. M. Hodges. Ankylosis of the elbow. Excision. Recovery. Vol. cc, p. 164.

Boy, aged six, said to have dislocated his elbow some eight months previous to entrance to hospital. Elbow was immovable. Abscess near joint. Joint exposed. Elbow was excised by the usual method. At the end of eight weeks discharged, with some motion. Wounds all healed.

At the end of six years. Can do anything and everything with the arm. No stiffness of the hand or fingers. Rotation is good. Can touch back of neck with hand. Cannot quite straighten arm in complete extension. Flexion is perfect. Can lift eight pounds from side to above shoulder. Never any discharge of matter since left the hospital.

CASE II. Operator, Dr. J. C. Warren. Ankylosis of the elbow. Excision. Recovery. Vol. ccii, p. 141.

Man, aged thirty-five. For some five months before entrance to hospital elbow was stiff, following abscesses about the joint. Arm is atrophied and elbow is ankylosed at an obtuse angle. Elbow excised by the usual method. No abscesses. Some motion at the end of eight weeks.

After five years writes that, "I can do anything which does not require very much strength. No stiffness of the fingers. I cannot bend the arm at all. Arm is at an angle of about 120 degrees. Cannot strike at all from the shoulder. Discharge ceased three months after discharged from the hospital. In cold or changeable weather arm troubles me."

CASE III. Operator, Dr. C. B. Porter. Ankylosis of the elbow. Excision. Recovery. Vol. ccxxii, p. 52.

Boy, aged ten, sustained an obscure injury to elbow some six months previous to entrance to hospital, which resulted in complete ankylosis yielding to passive motion under ether. Excision of the joint done by the usual method. Joint became stiff and was moved passively under ether. After twelve weeks was discharged, with considerable motion.

Three years after operation. Arm firmly ankylosed at an obtuse angle. Can touch back of head with hand. Rotation good. Fingers all right. Does considerable work, splitting wood, etc., at home. No abscesses since left the hospital. Is still rather thin and puny, but is growing fast.

CASE IV. Operator, Dr. A. T. Cabot. Old injury to elbow. Ankylosis. Excision. Recovery. Vol. ccxxiii, p. 89.

Woman, aged forty-eight, sustained an obscure injury to the elbow-joint, which resulted in complete ankylosis. Excision of the joint was done by the usual method, and in three weeks and a half after the operation, the patient was discharged, with all wounds healed and a little motion at elbow. Upon opening the joint the coronoid process of the ulna and the head of the radius were found fractured, and both radius and ulna dislocated backward. An attempt, before excision, was made to reduce the dislocated elbow, under ether, but in vain. Very little passive motion was possible.

Five months after operation. "I can do various kinds of work about the house. Sweeping is the hardest thing I can do. My fingers are stiff in the morning and the first joint has been stiff ever since my arm was hurt. I can touch the back of my neck and a little below neck with hand. I can dress my hair the past month. I can straighten my arm. My

arm isn't very strong but it is of more use than before the operation. There has been no discharge since I left the hospital."

Eleven months afterward. "I can do about any kind of work, of course my arm tires easily, still, think it is gradually gaining, and I find no inconvenience in readily putting it to my head, back of neck, or any place thereabouts. Can lift nothing to my shoulder heavier than a large book."

TABLE II.—Cases Excised because of Severe Compound Fracture into the Elbow Joint.

Case.	Sex.	Age.	Disease.	Time before operation.	Treated	End of.	Condition.
5	F.	42	Compound fracture (crush)	Several hours	6 days	....	Died, septicæmia
6	M.	21	Compound fracture (crush)	4 wks.	11 wks.	6 mos.	Very useful
7	M.	23	Compound fracture (fall)	Few hours	9 wks.	4 yrs.	Fairly useful
8	M.	37	Compound fracture (crush)	24 hrs.	6 wks.	6 mos.	Fairly useful, partial ankylosis at obtuse angle

CASE V. Operator, Dr. H. J. Bigelow. Compound comminuted fracture of the elbow. Excised. Death on the sixth day. Septicæmia. Vol. CLXXX, p. 26.

A woman, aged forty-two, had the right elbow caught in the roller of a printing press. Before coming to the hospital several pieces of bone were removed and the arm put into an internal angular splint. Upon entrance, the region of the right elbow was much swollen and ecchymosed, and a lacerated wound appeared over the internal condyle of the humerus. The joint was excised by a straight incision over olecranon process of the ulnar. Radius intact, tip of olecranon fractured, coronoid process of the ulnar fractured. The joint capsule was found open. Lister dressing and carbolic poultices were applied. Arm on a pillow.

Death on the sixth day, from septicæmia.

CASE VI. Operator, Dr. H. J. Bigelow. Compound fracture of the external condyle into the joint. Partial excision. Recovery. Vol. CXC, p. 52.

A man, aged twenty-one, had elbow jammed between two railroad cars. Upon entrance to the hospital the external condyle and the head of the radius were found fractured. After four weeks, with no improvement from rest and local applications, the end of the ulnar and the external condyle of the humerus were removed. Lister dressing applied. Arm placed on a pillow. Discharged at the end of eleven weeks, all wounds healed. Fair amount of motion in fingers and elbow.

At the end of six months patient was seen, and found to be able to do almost as much with the injured arm as with the well one.

CASE VII. Operator, Dr. H. J. Bigelow. Compound dislocation and fracture of both bones of the forearm at elbow-joint. Excision. Recovery. Vol. CCXI, p. 279.

Man, aged twenty-three years, fell twenty-eight feet from a roof, striking on elbow. Radius broken obliquely, between the tuberosity and the head. The tip of the coronoid process was broken off. Little

finger could pass easily below internal condyle, into the elbow-joint. Joint excised. Lister dressing. Abscesses formed around the elbow. Discharged after nine weeks with fair amount of motion in elbow and small granulating wound.

Four years after the operation. Rotation perfect. Flexion good. Power of extension slight. Pain in wet weather. Four months after discharge wound broke out, and some pieces of dead bone removed. Again, two years after discharge, more dead bone removed. No stiffness of hand or fingers. All ordinary work can be done. Can touch back of neck with hand easily.

CASE VIII. Operator, Dr. M. H. Richardson. Compound fracture of elbow-joint. Excision. Recovery. Vol. CCXXXII, p. 237.

Man, aged thirty-seven, had arm run over by horse-car. One day later entered hospital. Internal condyle fractured, an opening on either side of the joint into the joint, flexion and extension good, rotation good. Excision done by the usual method. Arm very much swollen and tense. At the end of six weeks was discharged. Some motion in elbow. Small granulating surface over elbow. Man refused to attempt motion in arm.

Half a year after discharge. Elbow partially ankylosed at an obtuse angle. A few degrees of motion in flexion and extension possible. No pain in arm. Rotation absent. Cannot touch back of head with hand. Does considerable work with arm. Fingers a little stiff yet. Saws and splits wood easily. Wound healed solidly.

TABLE III.—Cases Excised because of Caries of the Bones of the Elbow Joint.

Case.	Sex.	Age.	Disease.	Time before operation.	Treated	End of.	Condition.
9	M.	19	Caries	4 mos.	14 mos.	3 yrs.	Died, general tuberculosis.
10	M.	54	Caries	15 yrs.	12 wks.	9 yrs.	Very useful
11	F.	11	Caries	6 mos.	25 wks.	8 yrs.	Fairly useful
12	F.	25	Caries	10 mos.	12 wks.	7 yrs.	Very useful
13	F.	18	Caries	9 mos.	16 wks.	4 yrs.	Very useful
14	F.	14	Caries	9 mos.	4 wks.	4 yrs.	Very useful
15	M.	19	Caries	2 yrs.	5 wks.	1 yr.	Fairly useful
16	M.	12	Caries	1 mo.	8 wks.	1 yr.	Useful

CASE IX. Operator, Dr. R. M. Hodges. Caries of elbow. Excision. Recovery. Vol. CLXXXI, p. 5.

Boy, aged nineteen years, delicate and anæmic, has a swollen elbow, presenting many sinuses connecting with the joint. The duration of the disease is about four months. Elbow excised by the usual method, and a cold water dressing applied. At the end of fourteen months, patient discharged with sinuses about the joint. No use of the arm.

This patient had abscesses in other parts of the body, apparently connecting with diseased bone. Abscesses formed about the elbow-joint, and required opening.

This patient died of general tuberculosis in 1882, about three years after leaving the hospital. The ulcers never healed. Could do none but the lightest work with arm. The stiffness of the fingers that existed when he was in the hospital never entirely disap-

TABLE IV.—Cases Excised because of Caries of the Elbow-Joint.

No.	Name.	Age.	Sex.	Where done.	Disease.	Duration.	Condition.	Operation.	Immediate Result.	Year.
1	G. C. C.	41	M.	M. G. Hosp.	Caries.	3 mos.	Sinus, swelling, stiffness.	Complete excision		
2	M. H. D.	45	F.	M. G. H.	Caries.	8 mos.	Sinus, swelling.	Complete excision	Death, septicaemia, in 6 days.	1876
3	M. D.	14	F.	M. G. H.	Caries.	1½ years.	Swelling, anteriorly and posteriorly.	Complete excision (pus in joint)	Recovery, 5 weeks, granulating wound, no splint.	1869
4	E. B.	2	F.	M. G. H.	Caries.	2 mos.	Sinus, outer side.	Partial excision, humerus removed	Recovery, 12 weeks, 2 discharging sinuses.	1861
5	T. M. H.	31	M.	M. G. H.	Caries.	2 years.	Swelling, sinuses, pain.	Complete excision	Recovery, 5 weeks, discharging sinuses, Pott's disease.	1877
6	M. H.	4	F.	M. G. H.	Caries.	5 mos.	Swelling, sinuses.	Complete excision	Recovery, 10 weeks, discharging sinuses.	1886
7	P.	50	F.	M. G. H.	Caries.	2 years.	Sinus into joint, impaired motion.	Complete excision	Recovery, 6 weeks, wound unhealed.	1886
8	W.	22	M.	M. G. H.	Caries.	2 mos.	Swelling.	Complete excision	Recovery, 9 weeks, wound unhealed, injury and subsequent caries.	1881
9	T.	17	M.	M. G. H.	Caries.	1 year.	Swelling, sinuses.	Complete excision	Recovery, 8 weeks, nearly healed.	1884
10	B.	18	M.	M. G. H.	Caries.	3 mos.	Sinus.	Complete excision	Recovery, 8 weeks, wounds unhealed.	1883
11	D.	18	F.	M. G. H.	Caries.	1 mo.	Swelling, pain, stiffness.	Complete excision	Recovery, 5 months, wounds healed.	1881
12	M.	33	M.	M. G. H.	Caries.	5 mos.	Swelling, sinuses.	Complete excision	Recovery, 7 w'ks, unhealed.	1879
13	C.	19	F.	M. G. H.	Caries.	14 mos.	Swelling, stiffness, pain, abscesses.	Complete excision	Recovery, 8 mos, unhealed.	1879
14	G.	61	M.	M. G. H.	Caries.	2 mos.	Abscesses.	Complete excision	Recovery, 8 weeks, discharging sinuses.	1879

peared. Could not touch the back of head with the hand. Could not extend the arm completely. Could lift but the lightest weight to shoulder. The great discharge of matter ceased a few weeks after leaving the hospital. The elbow had given no trouble other than the stiffness in extension.

CASE X. Operator, Dr. Samuel Cabot. Caries of the elbow. Excision. Recovery. Vol. CLXXXV, p. 128.

Man, aged fifty-four years, has had a swollen and sinus discharging elbow-joint for fifteen years. Joint excised by the usual method and dressed with a Lister dressing. At the end of twelve weeks discharged, with one open sinus, and having a little motion in elbow and use of hand.

Nine years after discharge. Patient writes as follows: "I can lift and do any heavy work with the arm, mow, dig, and shovel as ever. Perfect use of hand. Sinus at elbow which existed when discharged, closed after a little bone came out, at the end of four weeks."

CASE XI. Operator, Dr. C. B. Porter. Necrosis of ulnar with ankylosis of elbow-joint. Excision. Recovery. Vol. CLXXXVIII, p. 175.

Girl, aged eleven years, for six months previous to operation had a swollen elbow with discharging sinuses. Excision done by the usual method. Lister dressing. Discharged at the end of twenty-five weeks with wounds all healed and some motion of elbow. No abscesses.

Eight years after operation. Patient reports: discharge ceased after she was out of the hospital two weeks. Fingers and elbow are a little stiff yet. Can carry on easily by work in a woolen mill. Cannot make much of a blow from the shoulder.

CASE XII. Operator, Dr. R. M. Hodges. Caries of the elbow joint with ankylosis in an extended position. Excision. Recovery. Vol. CXLIV, p. 170.

Woman, aged twenty-five years, has had for ten months a swollen elbow, discharging pus through one fistula over the outer condyle. Probe enters the joint about half an inch. Elbow excised after the usual method, Lister dressing. Discharged at the end of six weeks, all wounds healed and able to use elbow completely.

Heard from a year and a half later, and the excised elbow-joint is said to be "little inferior to the original."

Seven years after the operation. Elbow in good condition. Does all ordinary work with ease. Touches hand to back of head. Fingers and hand supple and useful. Hand held in position of semi-pronation. Complete rotation of radius impossible. Flexion and extension good, no hyper-extension. Can lift an ordinary chair to waist with excised arm. Puts hand behind back with ease. No discharge from elbow that amounts to anything, occasionally, for a few days, some matter comes out, but at present no evidence of inflammatory disturbance about the joint.

CASE XIII. Operator, Dr. R. M. Hodges. Caries of elbow. Excision. Recovery. Vol. CCXVI, p. 47.

Girl, eighteen years old, has had a stiff elbow for many years. Nine months ago, it was swollen, tender, and sinuses led into the joint. Joint was excised and abscesses curetted. Lister dressing. Discharged in sixteen weeks with a few superficial ulcers, and a considerable range of motion in joint.

Four years after the operation, 1888, the patient writes: "My arm has grown quite strong. I sew on very heavy goods. There is no stiffness of the fingers. I can touch the back of my neck with my hand. My arm is almost as straight as the right one. I can lift a hod of coal as high as my hip. The discharge ceased one year after I left the hospital. The elbow has not given me any trouble."

CASE XIV. Operator, Dr. H. H. A. Beach. Caries of elbow. Excision. Recovery. Vol. CCXVI, p. 1.

Girl, aged fourteen years, for nine months has had some loss of flexion of elbow, and a sinus below internal condyle. Joint was excised after the usual manner. Lister dressing. One month after the operation patient discharged with almost complete extension and good flexion of arm, and by passive motion there is some rotation.

Four years after operation. Can sew, crochet and write. Works at millinery. No sign of stiffness. Can touch the back of neck without difficulty. Cannot completely extend arm. Discharge ceased after a few months.

CASE XV. Operator, Dr. J. C. Warren. Caries

TABLE V.—Cases of Compound Fracture into the Elbow-Joint Excised either partially or completely.

No.	Name.	Age.	Sex.	Where done.	Disease.	Duration.	Condition.	Operation.	Immediate Result.	Year.
1	L.	45	M.	M. G. Hosp.	Compound transverse fracture of humerus above condyles and into joint.	1 hour.	Soft parts badly lacerated.	Complete excision	Recovery, 11 weeks, granulating wound, can bend arm to right angle.	1879
2	G.	32	M.	M. G. H.	Compound crush of lower end of humerus.	1 hour.	Radius and ulnar uninjured.	Complete excision	Recovery, 4 weeks, healed solidly.	1880
3	K.	27	M.	M. G. H.	Compound crush of lower end of humerus.	13 days.	Abscess in forearm.	Removal of lower end of humerus	Recovery, 14 weeks.	1880
4	J.	41	M.	M. G. H.	Compound comminuted fracture of olecranon and external condyle humerus.	2 hours.	Soft parts crushed.	Complete excision	Recovery, 9 weeks, good motion, healed.	1882
5	R.	14	M.	M. G. H.	External condyle crushed, muscular spiral nerve bruised and in wound, joint opened.	3 hours.	Soft parts badly lacerated.	Excision of lower end of humerus, suture of muscles	Recovery, 10 weeks, motions all good.	1884
6	M.	26	M.	M. G. H.	Compound fracture into joint, with pin-hole opening.	4 days.	Joint full of pus.	Complete excision	Recovery, 5 weeks, motions fairly good.	1885
7	D.	22	M.	M. G. H.	Elbow crushed to the bone both behind and in front.	1 hour.	....	Complete excision	Recovery, 9 weeks, small granulating wound.	1886
8	O.	30	M.	M. G. H.	Compound fracture of the olecranon into the joint.	2 days.	....	Complete excision	Recovery, few weeks, Abscess, redness and swelling of the arm. Died 14th day with fever and delirium.	1887
9	M. G.	30	M.	M. G. H.	Compound comminuted fracture of the humerus lower end into the joint.	2 hours.	....	Complete excision	Recovery, few weeks, Abscess, redness and swelling of the arm. Died 14th day with fever and delirium.	1887
10	J. F. C.	26	M.	M. G. H.	Compound comminuted fracture of the head of radius and ulnar-joint opened.	1 hour.	Bones crushed.	Complete excision	Recovery, few weeks, Abscess, redness and swelling of the arm. Died 14th day with fever and delirium.	1887
11	J. F. B.	22	M.	M. G. H.	Compound fracture of right elbow and left wrist.	1 hour.	External epicondyle and head of radius comminuted.	Complete excision of right elbow and amputation of left forearm	Died following day, "cardiac failure."	1876
12	A. J.	62	M.	M. G. H.	Compound dislocation of the ulnar.	2 mos.	Ulnar projected posteriorly 3 ins., covered with granulations.	Partial excision	Recovered.	1870
13	B. S. W.	53	F.	M. G. H.	Compound fracture of olecranon, opening the joint.	1 hour.	....	Complete excision, brachial artery ligated	Died at end of 4 wks., septicæmia.	1870
14	G. S.	35	M.	M. G. H.	Compound comminuted fracture of the elbow-joint.	1 hour.	Shaft of ulnar badly broken.	Complete excision	Recovery, could move arm quite freely at end of 6 weeks.	1873
15	G. J.	39	M.	M. G. H.	Compound fracture of humerus.	1 hour.	....	Partial exc'n 3 ins. from humerus	Recovered.	1873

TABLE VI.—Cases of Ankylosis of the Elbow-Joint Excised.

1	Q.	11	M.	M. G. H.	Ankylosis of elbow.	6 mos.	Elbow-joint stiff, muscles of arm and forearm wasted.	....	Recovery, 5 weeks, could flex and extend arm, and hold 2 lbs. at arm's length.	1879
2	H.	31	M.	M. G. H.	Injury, ankylosis, caries.	6 years.	Ankylosed elbow, dorsal Pott's disease.	....	Recovery, died 1 year later, could use arm for light work.	1879

TABLE VII.—Case of Gunshot Wound of Elbow-Joint Excised.

1	J. T.	23	M.	M. G. H.	Gunshot wound of elbow-joint.	1 week.	Arm swollen, a sinus each side the joint corresponding to entrance and exit wounds.	Complete excision	Death in 6 weeks, septicæmia.	1862
---	-------	----	----	----------	-------------------------------	---------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------	-------------------------------	------

of elbow. Ankylosis. Excision. Recovery. Vol. CCXXVIII, p. 137.

Boy, aged nineteen years, has had pain for two years in elbow-joint, which became swollen. Abscess opened. Excision of joint after the usual method. Lister dressing. Discharged in five weeks with some motion in joint and wound nearly healed.

One year from operation. Can do very little heavy work. No stiffness of fingers. Can touch the back of neck with hand. Can straighten arm. Can lift a light weight from the side up to shoulder. Can strike a fair blow from shoulder. Discharge ceased from elbow soon after left hospital. Has some pain in elbow yet.

CASE XVI. Operator, Dr. A. T. Cabot. Caries

of elbow-joint. Excision. Recovery. Vol. CCXXXI, p. 160.

Boy, aged twelve years, has had swelling and pain on motion in elbow-joint for one month. Abscess found and was opened. Joint was then excised after the usual method. Discharged in eight weeks, wound healed. Some motion in joint.

At the end of one year. Can do all ordinary work with arm. There is no stiffness of the fingers. Can touch the back of head with hand. Can straighten arm completely, but cannot flex it quite as far as the well arm. Can strike a good blow; power of triceps is good. The discharge of matter ceased before he left the hospital and has not troubled him since. Elbow has never given any trouble.

The group of cases recorded in Table No. III is extremely valuable. I know of no other excisions of the elbow for disease since the antiseptic method of wound treatment has been in common use in which the end results have been studied in such detail excepting those reported from this same hospital in 1877. The propriety of excision of the bones of the elbow in a young adult with caries of that joint, may by some be called in question, but by none if the results shown here are considered.

Each of these eight cases was over eleven years of age. Four were men and four women. The caries had lasted in each case for one or more months. All were treated to a complete excision. The length of time which has elapsed since the operation was one year in two cases, four years in two cases, and in the remaining four cases three, seven, eight and nine years, respectively. In all the cases the details of the present condition are given, and it will be seen that a useful joint with motion in every case exists.

Disease (tubercular caries) of the elbow-joint usually runs a very slow course, lasting for two, three or more years, and the usefulness of the arm at the end of this time is often greatly impaired because of ankylosis of the joint.

These cases speak eloquently for an early and complete excision with removal of all the diseased bone. Contrary to recent advice that "in excision for elbow disease, as a rule, ankylosis is aimed at as the best possible result, so that passive motion is not to be considered,"<sup>2</sup> I believe that these cases demonstrate, as far as it is possible for them to, the possibility and desirability of obtaining a movable joint.

In a previous study of chronic disease in another joint in children<sup>3</sup> it was shown that partial operations upon carious bone at the ankle and tarsus are not attended with as satisfactory results as are thorough removals of all the diseased foci.

The anatomical arrangements in the foot are such that infection is invited from bone to bone and joint to joint, of the tarsus, and complete removal of the disease without the removal of an entire bone, is almost impossible. Whereas at the elbow there is greater certainty of complete removal of the disease because of the ease with which it can be made accessible. In all these cases a complete excision was done with no recurrence of the disease.

The cases tabulated in Tables IV, V, VI and VII, are the remainder of the unpublished cases excised at the hospital. The end results could not be traced. They are published that they may be recorded in all the details accessible, and with the hope that they may be suggestive to any interested in a study of excision of this joint.

These tables, together with the published cases previously mentioned, make a complete report of the excisions of this joint done at the Massachusetts General Hospital from the opening of its records to the year 1888.

**CENSUS OF INDIA.**—The returns of the census in India, which are just completed, show the population of the Indian Empire to be 285,000,000, being an increase of fully 20,000,000 since 1881.

## SOME FORMS OF AMENORRHEA AND THEIR TREATMENT.<sup>1</sup>

BY F. H. DAVENPORT, M.D.,  
Instructor in Gynecology, Harvard Medical School.

AMENORRHEA is like other disorders of menstruation merely a symptom of some pathological condition. Yet more than other abnormalities like dysmenorrhea and menorrhagia, it has a right to be considered a definite disease. In the first place its causes are not so evident nor so easily discovered. Until our knowledge of the relation of menstruation to ovulation is greater than we at present possess, a large proportion of the cases of absence of menstruation which we meet will be inexplicable. If we believe that menstruation presupposes ovulation then our cases will be accounted for in one way: if we accept the theory that the two processes are independent of each other, we shall explain them in another way.

In the second place in very many of the cases of amenorrhea which we are called upon to treat, the absence of this function is the sole symptom. It is not one of a group which taken together in their just proportion enable us to find the determining cause. It is very often entirely unassociated with any local pathological condition which can be appreciated by even the most educated touch.

Therefore, it is worth our study, and we shall make greater progress in our knowledge of it, if we study it as an entity at the same time realizing that it is but a symptom of some pathological conditions which are yet obscure, but which closer observation and more extended research will enable us to solve.

What has just been said is pre-eminently true of so-called "primitive" amenorrhea, by which is meant a condition where the function has never been established, in contradistinction to "acquired" amenorrhea where after the establishment of the function and its continuance for a longer or shorter time, it ceases. These latter cases are more apt to be associated with other definite symptoms which afford a clue to their true cause.

A girl may be said to have amenorrhea when she has reached the age of sixteen or seventeen without the establishment of the function. The average age of the appearance of menstruation in this climate and among the population of our cities and large towns being at about thirteen and a half or fourteen years, a margin of two to three years should be allowed for individual variation. Beyond that age, especially if the girl be otherwise fully developed, the absence of the catamenia should be regarded as abnormal. That does not, as will later on appear, imply that the patient needs treatment.

The non-appearance of menstruation is, especially among the lower classes, looked upon with alarm. The popular idea is that it will lead to consumption. With this idea many such cases will be brought to the notice of the physician. There is some excuse for this opinion on the part of the unscientific laity, inasmuch as the majority of girls who reach the age of seventeen without menstruation are then anemic, and apt to show functional disorders of heart or stomach. An additional reason is found in the fact that in the late stages of phthisis menstruation does cease, and the illogical inference is drawn that amenorrhea stands in some causative relation to consumption.

<sup>1</sup>Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, January, 1891.

<sup>2</sup>Reverford and Lavery: *Orthopedic Surgery*, New York, 1890, p. 140.

<sup>3</sup>A report of eighteen cases of chronic disease of the ankle and tarsus. *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, January 30, and February 6, 1890.

When such a case presents itself, there are a few leading questions which will determine our course of conduct in regard to it. First, does the patient complain of symptoms directly referable to absence of menstruation? Are such general symptoms present, as rush of blood to the head, persistent headache, palpitation of the heart, dizziness, frequent nose bleed, etc? or local symptoms of periodical attacks of pain in the lower abdomen, leucorrhœa, painful swelling of the breasts, and disturbances of micturition? If not, and the patient is robust, has a good color, and is well-developed, no treatment need be instituted, the assurance being given that in time the function will become established.

If, however, the patient is evidently suffering in consequence of its non-appearance, treatment is indicated. In the majority of such cases general measures are sufficient, and any local interference, even an examination should be avoided. If there have been for some months distinctly marked molimina, the question of a possible atresia should be settled, but the examination to determine this point need be very slight. It is sufficient to slightly separate the labia until the hymen becomes visible. Usually any abnormality can readily be seen, but if any doubt exists, the handle of a cotton stick, which is a little smaller than a lead pencil, can be passed into the vagina without pain or the slightest violence to the hymenal ring.

As regards general treatment, the main reliance is in my opinion, to be placed on iron. Easy assimilation and absence of constipating effects should govern us in the choice of the form of iron to be used. Except for these subordinate advantages no one preparation of iron has, as far as my experience goes, any special advantage over another in stimulating the function of menstruation.

Other drugs have acquired a reputation as emmenagogues, such as permanganate of potash and binoxide of manganese, but they have probably no direct effect on the uterus or ovaries, and their value as a tonic is less than that of iron.

It is unnecessary to more than allude to the importance of observing the laws of hygiene, moderate exercise, good food, avoidance of excitement, and regulation of digestion.

Where such general measures as the above fail, some local treatment may be advisable, and on the border line between them lies electricity. This agent has been used for a long time, and as a means of stimulating the activity of the pelvic organs where more direct treatment is inadvisable, has no equal. Of the two principal kinds of electricity galvanism or faradization, the latter has, in my experience, proved the most efficacious. It may be applied from the abdomen through to the back, placing the abdominal pole, which may be indifferently either positive or negative, alternately over each ovary, or over the uterus itself. Where there is no objection to treatment per vaginam, a much more direct and efficacious application may be made by placing one pole on the cervix and the other on the abdomen over the uterus.

The causes of acquired amenorrhœa are often obscure, and even where the cause is known the explanation of its mode of action is still more difficult.

The most common cause of amenorrhœa is pregnancy, yet in the present state of our knowledge of the physiology of ovulation and menstruation, who will attempt to explain the cessation of the catamenia

during that process? Does ovulation cease, or does it persist, while the ova, unable to reach the uterine cavity, perish in the tube? Does menstruation cease because no ova are ripened, or because the ova not gaining an entrance to the uterus, there is no exfoliation of the outer layers of the mucous membrane, accompanying death and expulsion of the blighted ova?

The same problems, only without the mechanical explanation which exists in the case of pregnancy present themselves for solution in amenorrhœa from other causes.

A few cases of amenorrhœa present themselves where a mental shock seems to be the determining cause.

A writer in a late number of the *British Medical Journal* calls attention to this subject, and cites a number of cases bearing on this point. While in a certain proportion of his cases some other explanation might be given, yet in all of them the shock seems to have had some influence. I have seen two or three examples of this. In one there was amenorrhœa for a number of months following the loss of the patient's two only children of diphtheria. In another, some family disgrace, the nature of which I did not learn, was followed by complete cessation of the catamenia for over two years. In the latter case there was atrophy of the uterus, it measuring only two inches in depth, and although after two months of treatment by electricity, the menstruation has not appeared, the uterine cavity has increased half an inch in depth, and there have been very decided menstrual molimina.

Persistent amenorrhœa sometimes follows confinement even though the woman does not nurse her child. Here the pathological condition seems to be superinvolution, as in the cases that I have seen, there has invariably been found a small thin uterus.

I have lately had under treatment a patient who has not menstruated for fifteen months following her last confinement, though she did not nurse, and no new pregnancy had supervened.

We are all familiar with that form of amenorrhœa which occurs, especially in our emigrant population, from the change of climate. That the sea voyage is not the prime factor is shown by the fact that a similar cessation not infrequently occurs in young women from Canada and the Provinces who come to the States by land. I am inclined to think to some extent the changed mode of life, better food, less outdoor exercise and our better heated houses may account for it.

There is at times a direct connection between amenorrhœa and obesity. Analogous facts are the tendency of women to put on flesh after the menopause, and after the artificial menopause following the removal of the ovaries by laparotomy, observations which hold true of the lower animals as well. It is not easy in all cases to trace the exact sequence of events, but it seems probable that more often the amenorrhœa is the cause of the obesity, than the reverse. Measures directed to reducing the fat have usually proved futile, and have not resulted in a re-establishment of the function. (This being the fact, we must look for some underlying cause for the scanty or suspended menstruation, and I must confess to complete failures in the cases which I have observed. The usual history in such cases is a gradual diminution in the amount of the flow, after a time ceasing altogether, and a progressive increase in weight.)

An interesting fact in the symptomatology of many cases of amenorrhœa from whatever cause, is the apparently vicarious character of leucorrhœa. I have several times been told that at regular intervals of time corresponding to what would be normal menstrual periods, there was an abundant leucorrhœal discharge lasting several days. I remember one case where this discharge was accompanied by pains which were perfectly characteristic of those usually accompanying the menstrual period. The usual symptoms are those we observe in connection with the menopause, disturbances of the circulation, being the most prominent. Headache, flushing of the face, palpitation of the heart, weight and pressure in the pelvic region, and a tendency to grow stout are the most common.

The treatment of acquired amenorrhœa does not differ essentially from that of the primitive form. The same rules hold for treatment by general measures alone, or by a combination of general and local. In the cases of amenorrhœa accompanied by atrophy, electricity would be the sheet anchor, and the faradic current which directly stimulates the muscular fibres of the uterus has been the most efficacious in my hands.

I have a very few times used a galvanic intra-uterine stem, but I never should resort to its use where it is possible to use the direct application of a strong current three or four times a week. The former is too mild and uncertain.

In the cases accompanied by obesity I should of course direct my efforts to reducing the fat as far as possible. I have never been able to carry out any elaborate course of treatment directed to this end, such as have been advocated in Germany by Oertel and Ebstein. These might prove more efficacious than my trials have been.

For the other varieties spoken of, general tonic treatment combined with local in suitable cases, will usually result in cure.

The cessation of menstruation is not in all cases an evil. On the contrary there are cases where its absence must be looked upon as a conservative provision of nature to prevent unnecessary waste. In anæmic subjects, and in persons recovering from long and debilitating sickness, it would be unwise to institute active treatment for bringing this function into activity, unless the direct results of its cessation in the form of pain or disturbances of the circulation outweigh in importance the bad effects of the loss of blood.

Just how far this principle may be carried is a little doubtful. Gehring, of St. Louis, has at two recent meetings of the American Gynecological Society advocated stopping menstruation by therapeutical measures, first in cases of menorrhagia and metrorrhagia, then in cases of scanty menstruation, and paradoxical as it may seem in cases of amenorrhœa, that is, in such cases he does "his best to remove the disease or diseases upon which the amenorrhœa depends whether local or general, and as soon as the power to menstruate has returned, he uses the tampon to lessen or prevent the flow." His explanation is, that as temporary amenorrhœa occurs generally in anæmic or chlorotic individuals, it will easily be understood that the first step is to remove the cause, and the second to promote or render possible the convalescence.

The view of Dr. Gehring are extreme, but their explanation is found in the fact that he considers bloody menstruation a pathological process. Those

of us who do not agree with this view, and I imagine that is the attitude of most of us, would hardly go so far as Dr. Gehring, yet that the flow may be safely and wisely repressed or prevented in not a few cases, will, I think, be conceded by all. I have tried this method in some instances, using the tampon, and rest in bed if necessary, and have become satisfied that it may be of great value. While I have not had the brilliant results claimed for the method by Dr. Gehring, yet I have, except in one case, had no unpleasant results, and have seen marked improvement follow it. In the case I speak of, the presence of the tampon at the time the catamenia were expected brought on such intense pelvic pain and headache that the tampon had to be removed, and menstruation allowed to begin, though after continuing for a day or two it was checked by a reapplication of the tampon with the happiest results.

The treatment of this subject in this brief paper has of necessity been such that its true character as a mere symptom of pathological conditions often obscure, has been thrown into the background. Progress in the true understanding of its real significance will alone enable us to be more successful in our therapeutical measures.

#### AMENORRHEA: CLINICAL REPORT OF FOUR CASES SUCCESSFULLY TREATED BY GALVANISM.<sup>1</sup>

BY C. P. STRONG, M.D.

*Physician to Out-patients, Massachusetts General Hospital; Assistant Surgeon, Free Hospital for Women; Assistant in Gynecology, Harvard Medical School.*

PRELIMINARY to the report of the cases presented this evening and to confine the discussion, I wish to state that the single subjective symptom of absence of menstrual flow, unaccompanied by physical change, has never seemed to me an indication for treatment. There is, however, one type of patients where various subjective symptoms, especially disturbances of the vasomotor system and other reflex phenomena are presented. Physical explanation, as by mal-development, displacement or recognizable abnormality in the uterus itself or its adnexa is lacking. The patients are strong, healthy-looking women, not the victims of anæmia or organic disease. When married they are sterile. The reflex nervous symptoms presented are akin to those accompanying the menopause. Cephalic pains, inaptitude for the usual employments, depression, perhaps, even tinged with melancholy, sleeplessness, and kindred disorders.

As regards the medical treatment of these cases, it may, regarding my own experience, be dismissed with a word—useless.

As regards the local treatment, whatever the means adopted, certain cases will be found entirely obstinate, others amenable at one time may fail at another, while a not inconsiderable number will always be affected by the method suggested in this paper, a method devoid of danger even should its good results not be manifested. Until I employed the galvanic current I had met with no success in the treatment of these cases by any local measure. Since adopting this, I feel a reasonable degree of confidence in assuring patients of relief to their subjective symptoms, although I cannot always promise the certain induction of the catamenial flow.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, January, 1891.



**CASE I.** Mrs. X., twenty-nine, consulted me in the spring of 1887. She was in all ways a perfect type of womanly development. There was nothing in her history pointing to uterine disturbance until complete cessation of menstruation three months before her visit. Coincident with this she began to grow stout. The amenorrhœa did not disturb her, but distressing occipital and vertical headaches, sleeplessness and general nervousness ensued. General hygienic and therapeutic measures, for one month, gave no relief. Selecting the day when the catamenia would naturally appear, I applied galvanism. Following the immediate brownish discharge there was a scanty menstrual flow. Bi-weekly sittings were continued through the month, and the subsequent periods were normal in all respects, and continued so until October, 1890 (three and a half years). The headaches and nervous symptoms and the extra flesh all disappeared, not returning during this interval. When I saw her in October she was confined to her bed, suffering as before from reflex symptoms. Circumstances made it necessary that she should be attended for some time before it was possible to employ the former treatment. She improved but very little. Menstruation had been absent two months, but the exact date for its reappearance not being known, bi-weekly applications were made. Menstruation followed the third treatment, and has since continued, a single application being made on the date at which the flow could be expected. The other symptoms are also cured.<sup>2</sup>

**CASE II.** Mrs. T., twenty-six years of age, sterile, married five years. Large, finely formed woman, accustomed to out-door life and much exercise. Consulted me July 23, 1890. Last menstruation, March 15th. Never irregular before. Suspected pregnancy, and came to me for confirmation, although presenting none of the subjective symptoms of the condition. Nothing in any way abnormal about the pelvic organs could be detected. There were many reflex nervous symptoms, and the patient said she was growing stout rapidly. A single application was followed by menstruation, which continued regularly until November. Then there were two applications more required, and the flow has normally appeared twice since.

**CASE III.** Mrs. J., twenty-eight years of age, married seven years. One child six years ago. Had always been irregular, the inter-menstrual period being five to seven weeks. This patient had very marked neurotic manifestations, almost "fixed ideas," a direct inheritance, and the period of delay beyond the regular time was one of distressing exaggeration of these symptoms, accompanied by great irritability.

March 20, 1890, the date of the first visit, galvanism was applied. The flow, then three weeks overdue, appeared within twenty-four hours.

In April, following bi-weekly applications, menstruation was six days late.

May. Exactly twenty-eight days.

June. Applied once each week during the month; one week overdue.

July. Applied twice at the expected date; appeared in twenty-eight days.

August. Applied only once; two weeks overdue.

September. No galvanism, but plastic operation performed; menstruation not recorded.

November. Applied once, just at the expected date; immediately appeared.

<sup>2</sup> April 10, 1891. Menstruation still regular.

December. Applied twice, just at the expected date; menstruation three days late.

The full record of this case demonstrates certainly the action of the galvanic current in abridging by a considerable interval the usual delay in the appearance of the flow, and also it relieved to a very considerable degree (according to the patient's statement) the nervous symptoms attendant on this delay.

**CASE IV.** Miss D., twenty years old. Menstrual history one of great irregularity. The usual history was appearance of the flow twice in three months and then no more for four, six or even ten months.

March 14, 1889, date of first visit. Had not menstruated since July, 1888, eight months. The flow appeared at once, normal in amount; reappeared again the next month; then was absent three months.

October 20, 1890. Has had no flow since July. Single application followed by scanty menstrual discharge, October 22d.

November 24th. Bi-weekly application; normal.

December 25th. Bi-weekly application; normal.

These cases represent a selected type of patients as described previously; and are not intended to include any and all cases of amenorrhœa to which I have applied galvanism with, as a rule, no immediately successful results.

The method of application has been the introduction of an intra-uterine electrode insulated to within an inch of its point which is made of platinum, a broad abdominal electrode of zinc covered with cotton. The current in my first case was not measured, but in all the later cases varied from fifteen to forty milliamperes, being carefully measured. The positive pole was abdominal and applied alternately over either ovarian region for fifteen minutes. Immediately, and for about twenty-four hours after the application, there was a brown discharge from the uterus. There was a marked difference in the patients with regard to the tolerance of the current. Occasionally very disagreeable crampy pains were produced, but I have seen no other ill effect.

## RECENT PROGRESS IN SURGERY.<sup>1</sup>

BY H. L. BURRELL, M.D. AND H. W. CUSHING, M.D.

### CANCER OF THE BREAST.

THE results of a radical operation (amputation of breast, dissection of the axilla, removal of the pectoral fascia) in thirty-nine cases, are reported by Bihler.<sup>10</sup> The final results are interesting. Sixty-five per cent. were found to have died. In 12.5 per cent. the disease has recurred, but the patients still live. Twenty per cent. are cured, among whom three have lived more than three years since the operation, and two have lived more than two years. The interval during which these operations were performed is from 1886 to 1888 inclusive.

### THE ETIOLOGY AND SURGICAL TREATMENT OF SEPTIC PERITONITIS.

Reichel<sup>14</sup> has contributed an interesting article on this subject. He thinks the absence of evidences of peritoneal inflammation at autopsies after laparotomies is not to be considered proof that death was not due

<sup>1</sup> Continued from page 360.

<sup>10</sup> München, Dissertation, 1890: Schmidt Jahrb., 1890, vol. 227, p. 261.

<sup>14</sup> Deutsche Zeitschr. f. Chir., Bd. xxx, p. 1-81.



## RESECTION OF THE CÆCUM FOR CARCINOMA.

Dr. Senn<sup>18</sup> has contributed a report of two cases in which this operation was performed, and comes to the following conclusions:

(1) Resection of the cæcum for carcinoma can be done with a fair prospect of a permanent cure if the operation is performed before the infiltration of the retro-peritoneal and mesenteric glands has occurred.

(2) Ileo-colostomy with absorbable perforated approximation-plates is the best method of restoring the continuity of the intestinal canal after excision of the cæcum.

(3) The best material for approximation-plates is decalcified bone preserved in an antiseptic solution.

(4) Hygroscopic and indestructible or inabsorbable material should not be used in the preparation of approximation-plates or rings, as the former may cause pressure-gangrene, and the latter may prove a source of danger by remaining permanently as a foreign body in the organ in which it has been introduced.

(5) Ileo-colostomy without resection of the cæcum is indicated in cases of intestinal obstruction from inoperable carcinoma of the cæcum, irreducible invagination without perforation or evidences of gangrene, and in cicatricial stenosis in the ileo-cæcal region not amenable to a plastic operation.

(6) Scarification of the serous surfaces interposed between the bone-plates, is the most reliable means of hastening the formation of adhesions and of shortening the process of definite healing.

(7) Resection of the cæcum and ileo-colostomy with or without enterectomy, should be done through a lateral incision, extending from near the middle of Poupart's ligament to a point half-way between the anterior superior spinous process of the ilium and the umbilicus.

(8) Suturing of the serous surfaces just beyond the margins of the bone-plates renders material aid in maintaining apposition between the serous surfaces which it is intended to unite, and furnishes an additional safeguard against fecal extravasation.

(9) Anchoring of the approximated parts in the ileo-cæcal region with a mesenteric-peritoneal suture, should be done in ileo-colostomy after resection of the cæcum.

## HIGH EXTIRPATION OF THE RECTUM.

C. Lauerstein,<sup>19</sup> Hamburg, reports a successful case in which a carcinomatous rectum was resected according to the Kraske-Schede method. The left lateral portion of the sacrum was removed as high as the fourth sacral foramen. He claims that a higher resection of the sacrum affects a motor branch of the fourth sacral nerve supplying the fundus of the bladder and the prostate. This differs from other operators who claim that the sacrum can be resected as high as the third foramen without injury to important nerves.

## ON THE SYMPTOMS OF CHRONIC OBSTRUCTIONS OF THE COMMON BILE DUCT BY GALL-STONES IN REFERENCE TO SURGICAL INTERFERENCE.

In a paper which considers the prominent group of symptoms associated with gall-stones, Osler<sup>20</sup> has brought forward what he terms a "symptom-group," which he considers characteristic of the existence of

gall-stones in the common duct. The group of symptoms is as follows:

(1) Jaundice of varying intensity, deepening after each paroxysm, and which may persist for months or even years.

(2) Ague-like paroxysms characterized by chill, fever and sweating, after which the jaundice usually becomes more intense.

(3) At the same time of the paroxysms, pains in the region of the liver, with gastric disturbance.

He records eight cases of chronic obstruction of the bile duct, and draws the following conclusions:

(1) Chronic obstruction of the common bile duct is often accompanied by an intermittent pyrexia, associated with a symptom-group of the greatest diagnostic importance.

(2) This pyrexia is not usually the result of suppuration, as has been supposed, but occurs with a catarrhal cholangitis.

(3) That it arises from the absorption of a ferment, produced in the ducts, is rendered highly probable by the discovery of micro-organisms, both in the catarrhal and in the suppurative cholangitis.

(4) While recovery may follow, even after months or even years, a fatal event is only too common.

(5) A recognition of the importance of this intermittent pyrexia and its associated symptom-group, as diagnostic of obstruction of the common duct by gall-stones, should, in the present condition of hepatic surgery, lead to more frequent operative interference in these cases.

## PROSTATECTOMY LATERALIS.

V. Dittel,<sup>21</sup> Vienna, proposes to relieve a prostatic obstruction due to unilateral or bilateral hypertrophy by resecting the hypertrophied area through the perineal and ischio-rectal fossa, the incision for which he describes as starting from the coccyx, curving around the anus and terminating at the perineal centre. Through this the prostate is dissected from the rectum and the obstruction removed. He reports no case of this having been done on the living subject, and his description does not impress one that this method has any especial advantages or even equals the supra-pubic method.

## CASTRATION OR RESECTION OF THE EPIDIDYMIS FOR TUBERCULOSIS.

A careful investigation of fifty-three cases by Dr. E. Dürr at Brun's Klinik, with reference to Bardenhauer's statement (some years ago) that resection of the affected epididymis was a preferable procedure to castration, has caused him to form the following conclusions:<sup>22</sup> That the subsequent affection of the remaining testis necessitating double castration is by no means so frequent as reported by Bardenhauer. That the partial operation, namely, the resection of the epididymis as already stated by Kocher, is not a desirable operation, for it by no means gives such protection from recurrence as the complete castration.

## EXTIRPATION OF TUBERCULAR VESICULAR SEMINALES.

Ulmann<sup>23</sup> believes that this operation is indicated in cases of primary tuberculosis of the testes or epididymis when the vesicular seminales is invaded or when

<sup>18</sup> Journal of the American Medical Association, June 11, 1890.

<sup>19</sup> Deutsche Med. Wochenschrift, 1890, xvi, 2.

<sup>20</sup> Annals of Surgery, March, 1890.

<sup>21</sup> Wien. klin. Wochenschrift, 1890, lli, 18, 19.

<sup>22</sup> Beitr. zur klin. Chir., 1890, vi, 2, p. 451.

<sup>23</sup> Central. f. Chir., 1890, xvii, 8.

the vesicular seminales are primarily involved; a rare occurrence, and recommends the removal of the diseased tissue. Resulting sterility, the objection to such procedures, is considered as having no influence as contraindicating this method, since this condition is usually already produced by the disease. He employs the Zuckerkandl operation, that is, a curved incision between the scrotum and anus, the concavity towards the sacrum.

#### THE AFTER-TREATMENT OF SKIN-GRAFTING BY THE THIERSCH METHOD.

In an interesting article<sup>24</sup> V. v. Hacker calls attention to the extreme readiness with which recently grafted healed surfaces yield to external irritation, blows, etc., and ulceration recurs. Hence he claims that it is of considerable importance that such freshly healed surfaces should be carefully protected for a considerable time subsequent to the healing of the ulcerated surface, especially where the skin or cicatrix is immovable. He recommends a carefully applied flannel bandage, and later, massage. Commencing ulceration should be at once re-grafted.

#### THIERSCH SKIN-GRAFTING IN CARCINOMATOUS<sup>25</sup> ULCERATED SURFACES.

E. Goldmann's<sup>25</sup> investigations confirm Kraske's report, and he concludes that the method is practical and of value. He has found it most successful in tumors rich in vessels and poor in cells. The strips of skin to be grafted should be as thin as possible. The influence of such grafts on the growth of the tumor is as yet undetermined.

#### LIGATION OF THE FEMORAL ARTERY AND VEIN.

Zeidler<sup>26</sup> has found that in twenty-five cases of ligation of the common femoral vein, one case of gangrene occurred. Of fifty cases of simultaneous ligation of both artery and vein, gangrene followed in twenty-four. Five cases where the artery alone was ligated two terminated in gangrene. Therefore it is not allowable to ligate the artery in case of injury to the vein as has been proposed. When both are injured of course this is unavoidable, and gangrene, although to be feared, is not inevitable. He reports two cases where recovery followed the ligation of both vessels.

#### THE CURE OF ANEURISMS BY INDUCING THE FORMATION OF WHITE THROMBI WITHIN THE SAC.

In an address to the Midland Medical Society,<sup>27</sup> William Macewen has presented an extremely interesting series of observations and cures of cases. He brings about a deposition of white thrombi within the wall of an aneurismal sac by the introduction of a pin, which scratches the intima of the sac. The instrument employed is a pin of sufficient length to completely transfix the aneurism, and to permit of manipulation within it. This calibre ought to be as fine as possible, the strength being only sufficient to penetrate the coat of the aneurism and the intervening tissues. This cylindrical pin tapers to a point like an ordinary sewing needle, and has, on its opposite extremity, a somewhat rounded head. As the coats of the aneurismal sacs vary in thickness, these pins must be made of various calibres, as those which may pass readily

through one aneurismal sac may not pass through others with thicker walls. They ought also to be finely polished, not only to facilitate their introduction, but to help to render them aseptic.

Before performing the operation, the skin over the aneurism ought to be carefully cleansed and rendered aseptic. The aseptic pin ought then to penetrate the sac and pass through the cavity until it comes in contact with the opposite side. It ought to touch the opposite side, and no more. Then one of two methods may be employed: either to move the pin over the surface of the inner wall so as to irritate its surface, or to allow the impulse of the blood-current playing on the very thin pin to effect the same object. If the wall penetrated by the pin on introduction be dense, the former method will be preferable, as the force of the blood-current produces such a feeble action on the thin pin as to be insufficient to move it to and fro while it is firmly grasped by a dense wall. After acting thus for ten minutes at one part, the point of the pin, without being removed from the sac, ought to be shifted to another spot, and so on until the greater portion of the internal surface opposite to the point of entrance has been acted upon. This ought to be done in a methodical manner. A single insertion of the pin through the aneurismal sac into its anterior may be sufficient to enable the point of the instrument to come into contact with the greater part of its internal surface, but in some cases punctures from various sides of the external wall may be necessary so as to reach portions of the tumor which cannot be attacked from the first puncture. While the pin is in the aneurism, it is surrounded by a portion of aseptic gauze, dry or moistened with an antiseptic solution. When it is withdrawn from the aneurism, the part ought to be covered with moist antiseptic dressing, preferably a watery solution of carbolic acid, which ought to be maintained for several days.

The period a pin may remain in an aneurismal sac without doing damage is, perhaps, dependent on the individual and the state of the aneurism, but it ought never to exceed forty-eight hours. It is questionable whether all the necessary advantages derivable from the irritation of the wall of the aneurism could not be produced within a few hours. No doubt its retention for twenty-four or thirty-six hours seems to produce a greater immediate effect.

If the aneurism be very large, several pins may be introduced from various points, always allowing a considerable interval to exist between each, otherwise, there might be too much damage to the vessel wall at one spot. In some instances the point of the pin has been engaged in the opposite wall of the aneurism, and has thus produced sufficient irritation. It need scarcely be said that the general health of the individual, the condition of the aneurism, and the surrounding tissues, ought to be carefully examined before commencing the treatment. If there be anything wrong with the health which could be put right before operating, that ought to be done. No one would think, for instance, of introducing pins into an aneurism which was inflamed, or where the tissues in the vicinity of the aneurism were in a state of erysipelas. It would also be necessary to render aseptic any sore which the patient had in other parts of the body.

Dr. Macewen has carefully recorded the cases which he has treated in this manner, and summarizes the results as follows:

<sup>24</sup> Ein Beitrag zum Verständniss der Thierschen Hautverpflanzung und der Heilung, Wien Klin. Wochenschrift, 1890, III, 19, 20.

<sup>25</sup> Schmidt's Jahrb. f. ges. Med., 1890, Bd. 278, p. 69.

<sup>26</sup> Wien Klin. Wochenschrift, 1890, XXVII, 29.

<sup>27</sup> Brit. Med. Journal, November 15, 1890.

"There are here four cases of aneurism, one involving the innominate, one the left subclavian, one the abdominal aorta, and one of the upper part of the femoral, implicating the external iliac. Two of these have been absolutely cured by the induction of white thrombi within the sac. One was so greatly relieved that he was able to resume his work as a locomotive engine driver, and to continue for at least two and a half years thereafter. One died after a month's treatment from asphyxia, when the aneurism was two-thirds healed, and when complete consolidation was within a few weeks of consummation. In the large aneurism of the femoral and iliac the circulation within the vessel was arrested for two hours, during which, treatment was performed on the sac wall. Consolidation resulted in five days, and he was cured in a month. The aortic and innominate aneurism was a month under treatment and had pins inserted on seven occasions. The formation of thrombi occurred rapidly and had formed to a greater extent than was known during the patient's life. The aneurism of the abdominal aorta was a month under treatment, but the aneurism was not cured, the consolidation being incomplete. The aneurism of the left subclavian had pins introduced on nine occasions — it is questionable whether the last five produced any effect or whether they were needed. Consolidation occurred within nine months, and the cure was completed within a year.

"None of these patients had anesthetics administered and they suffered comparatively little pain during the operation. The slowness of the occlusion in the last case, though disadvantageous in some respects, had certain advantages valuable in the presence of advanced arterial disease. It enabled the collateral circulation to become fully established in a very gradual manner before complete occlusion of the sac had occurred, and thus saved the collateral vessels from sudden dilatation by increased blood-pressure. It protected the heart and blood-vessels on the proximal side of the aneurism from the sudden strain which would otherwise have been thrown on them by ligation of the vessels or by sudden occlusion of the aneurism. Though the completion of the cure takes long in certain instances, the aneurism is not left unprotected during that period, as its coats have been lined by white thrombi, forming a firm barrier against further aneurismal extension.

"It is probable that, besides acting locally on the aneurism, in addition, attention to the general state of the individual may facilitate the formation of white thrombi. By placing him in good hygienic surroundings, by limiting or so regulating his diet as to produce an effect upon the leucocytes of the blood, by the administration of drugs, and by keeping the patient in a state of rest — any, or all of these, may have an effect of hastening the desired end. These are some points to be wrought out in the future. It is well, however, that the fact should be established that white thrombi may be induced simply by direct local action without any aid from other directions. No doubt some cases will be found more suitable for this form of treatment than others; in some the white thrombi will form more readily, in some more slowly. Future experience will decide. I trust that this form of treatment will not be indiscriminately employed upon every case of large aneurism, especially upon those which are beyond hope, otherwise the method will become discredited. The very simplicity of the treatment, the facility with which it may be carried out, without even the use of an

anæsthetic, and with a comparatively limited anatomical knowledge, makes this word of caution necessary. The cases of uncomplicated aneurism must be few in which the introduction of an aseptic steel pin into the sac would be productive of harm. Disastrous results would easily follow the introduction of a pin carrying septic matter with it.

"In conclusion, whether this precise method of inducing white thrombi within the sac be received, matters little if we accept the fact that every aneurism contains within itself a potential cure. We have only to devise methods of calling it forth."

(To be continued.)

## Clinical Department.

### A CASE OF CARDIAC DROPSY.

BY F. GORDON MORRILL, M.D.

BRIEF notes of the following case are written, as affording an example of the efficacy of calomel in conjunction with digitalis as a diuretic, and of the good results sometimes obtained by energetic treatment in cardiac dropsy.

W. M., aged twelve, was admitted to the Children's Hospital October 22, 1890, with a history of pulmonary hæmorrhage during the course of a severe and prolonged illness two years previous to the time of entering the house. Since then the boy had attended school regularly and enjoyed fair health until the latter part of August last, when his present attack commenced with dyspnoea on exertion and slight oedema of the feet and ankles.

Present condition: Lips and face a dusky blue; superficial veins of thorax and abdomen much dilated; great oedema of feet, legs and face; ascites; lower halves of both sides of chest flat upon percussion, back and front; respiratory murmur absent over corresponding areas. The apex beat was found to be three-quarters of an inch outside the nipple in the fifth intercostal space. A soft systolic murmur (transmitted to the axilla) was present, and the pulmonic second sound was much accented. In short, a marked example of cardiac dropsy and dyspnoea. Bowels constipated. Urine scanty.

Ten grains of calomel and five of jalap produced two watery evacuations and slight relief of the dyspnoea. Half a grain of calomel and four drops of tincture of digitalis were ordered to be given every third hour throughout the day and night; brandy and milk in small quantities at short intervals.

October 24th. Has passed one hundred and twelve ounces of urine during the past twenty-four hours. Marked relief of dyspnoea. Respiratory murmur faintly audible over lower portions of both lungs. Oedema beginning to disappear. To continue same treatment.

October 28th. The urine has averaged one hundred ounces in quantity during the past four days. No purging or unpleasant symptoms of any kind have attended the treatment, which has been continued without interruption since the date of last entry, and is now omitted as all signs of dropsy and distress have disappeared.

The subsequent history is one of rapid convalescence. The amount of urine voided is so great for a child of twelve, and the relief so speedy, that the case seems worth recording.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION.

T. F. SHERMAN, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting Monday, January 5, 1891, DR. J. S. GREENE in the Chair.

DR. C. P. STRONG read a paper on

#### AMENORRHEA CONSIDERED AS A FUNCTIONAL DISORDER.<sup>1</sup>

DR. F. H. DAVENPORT: Before reading my own paper I would like to mention one fact with reference to the use of electricity in these cases. My experience has not been exactly the same as Dr. Strong's in regard to the form of electricity to use. I have used faradization in a certain number of cases, and galvanism also; but the results of faradization in my earlier cases were so good that I have been inclined to use that rather than galvanism. I do not know whether the difference in our results is due to a difference in the class of patients for which it has been used. Dr. Strong mentioned that the class of patients in which he found galvanism of the greatest benefit was in robust and healthy women. My experience has been that faradization has been of the most use in weak, anæmic women, and this may account for the different results in the administration of this agent.

DR. H. F. VICKERY: I would like to ask Dr. Strong if the electricity is applied at the patient's house.

DR. STRONG: I have them come to my office usually. If, however, the patient is very nervous, or if the uterus is intolerant of any treatment, I should prefer to apply it at the patient's house first. Now and then a person is a little faint, but I have never seen the slightest bad effect from the treatment.

DR. A. H. NICHOLS: Although my experience in this class of disorders is extremely limited, I have been none the less interested in Dr. Strong's paper, and chiefly for this reason: he appears to have found a satisfactory mode of dealing with a trouble which, so far as my own observation goes, is always very intractable. In looking back over a period of years I find that immigrants, and particularly healthy Irish girls, form a very large proportion of these cases of amenorrhea unattended by stenosis, displacement or other organic trouble, and where it is therefore quite difficult to explain or account for the disorder. It has sometimes seemed to me that possibly a rough sea voyage might have produced some physical shock or functional derangement; but at other times the report was, that there was no great inconvenience experienced on the ocean trip. In such cases I was led to fall back in a general way on the effects of climatic change, an unscientific and unsatisfactory explanation of the difficulty. To a less extent German immigrants manifest this same functional inactivity, which does not necessarily give rise to any other symptom such as anæmia, headache, nausea, increase of weight, or nervousness, and such cases may harmlessly persist for years. I have observed that where it was possible to send such girls for the summer to the mountains, or more especially to the seashore where they could have sea bathing, in many instances the function was permanently restored; but as a general rule therapeutic treatment has failed. I remember to have tried the permanganate

of potash about the time Dr. Strong read his paper on the use of this agent before the Society, and I was led to conclude that the drug is absolutely ineffective in relieving the condition, if not altogether inert; and the same would apply to almost every other drug. Inasmuch as Dr. Strong's experience has been so different from my own, I shall be glad when additional cases present themselves to give the galvanic current a trial.

DR. AYER: I should like to ask Dr. Strong how far he inserts the electrode into the uterus.

DR. STRONG: To the fundus. The probe I use is one insulated, except the point of platinum, so as not to get any cankerizing action in or about the inner os or the cervical canal. The probe is very similar to the urethral electrode, which would answer perfectly well. I use a broad zinc plate covered with cotton for the abdominal electrode. This has been in a measure a matter of experiment, and I have not quite decided what would be the best. The results obtained being very good, I have continued with those I first used.

I would like to say a good word for the biniodide of manganese in cases of amenorrhea which are dependent on a moderate degree of anæmia, that is, not such as to require iron, but where perhaps menstruation has been delayed because the patient is just a little bit run down. In such cases I think it oftentimes acts better than any other form of tonic. I use it in two-grain doses every four hours. The patient is directed to begin the use of it in the doses mentioned a week before the expected period, continuing it up to the time the period is due. If the period appears, it is discontinued. If it does not appear, the drug is continued until I feel sure it will be practically inert.

I should like to say a word about the cases to which Dr. Nichols alludes. In my service at the Massachusetts Hospital there are a number of these cases of amenorrhea following immigration. Unless I find that they are suffering in some other way, I do not attempt to do any thing for this symptom. I think they will come round all right, and they do not suffer. Now and then there is a simple form of anæmia, of which amenorrhea perhaps is one of the symptoms, and following up those cases I have found that in a certain number of them, after two or three months have gone by, there seems to be a very decided anæmia ensue. Then tonics often help, but the majority of cases do perfectly well without treatment, and the reason they come in is simply because they are frightened on account of their menstruation not appearing, and fear that they will have consumption. In speaking of robust girls, I did not intend it to apply to such cases as these at all, but to women who were perfectly and exceptionally well.

DR. F. H. DAVENPORT, read a paper on

#### SOME FORMS OF AMENORRHEA, AND THE TREATMENT.<sup>2</sup>

A NEW INTERPRETATION. — An English quack was recently brought before the police court for practising without due qualification, who, in defending the use of the characters M.D. and F.R.S. after his name, said they meant "money down" and "Fosterer of Real Science." The individual's genius, however, did not save him, for he was fined twenty pounds M.D. — *Journal of American Medical Association.*

<sup>1</sup> See page 387 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 389 of the Journal.

THE BOSTON

**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, APRIL 16, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.***SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.**All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.**Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.**THE USE AND THE NEGLECT OF BLOOD-LETTING.**

If blood-letting has gone out of vogue, it is owing to the prevalence of sounder views as to the nature of disease, and the uselessness, the folly and danger of such a remedy. It cannot be said that the greater part of the reasons which our forefathers alleged for their copious blood-lettings were anything but puerile (as was shown by Bennett more than forty years ago), and the prostration and anæmia which were a natural result, the tedious convalescence and often the fatty transformations, were evils which might well offset any temporary benefit.

The general neglect of venesection at the present day is a startling fact as contrasted with the practice of a by-gone age, and hundreds of physicians who have been in active practice for twenty or more years, have never bled a patient. It is not an infrequent event to hear junior members of medical societies boast their incompetency to perform bleeding at the bend of the elbow.

Older practitioners, imbued with the really practical natures acquired in their younger days, do not hesitate on rare occasions to use the lancet in the congestive period of internal inflammations, and when, especially in acute or passive pulmonary congestions, there is a pressing indication to relieve the engorged and struggling heart. At a late meeting of the Royal Medical and Chirurgical Society of London, Dr. Pye-Smith read a paper on the "Therapeutical Value of Venesection, its Indications and its Limits," and gave notes of fifty cases in which bleeding from the arm had been practised. The patients were suffering from bronchitis, acute and chronic broncho-pneumonia, lobar pneumonia, miliary tuberculosis of the lungs, valvular disease of the heart and pericarditis, Bright's disease, aneurism, apoplexy and epilepsy. The remedy was considered, not as one adapted to any single disease, but as useful in meeting certain indications of pathological states. These indications were stated as follows: First, cyanosis, with distension of the right side of the

heart, whether from pulmonary or some other obstruction to the circulation; secondly, the intense pain and dyspnoea of thoracic aneurism; and, thirdly, uræmic and prolonged epileptic convulsions. The use of venesection in the first of these conditions especially commended itself to Dr. Stephen Mackenzie. When the patient was in great peril, with blue lips and a feeble, slow pulse, venesection did great good. In capillary bronchitis, it gave relief and was sometimes curative; but it was in pneumonia that it often gave its best result. He had known life to be saved in cases of hæmoptysis in which cyanosis had been induced by blood running down into the bronchi; on venesection, hæmoptysis ceased and recovery ensued. The indications for its use might generally be stated to be venous congestion with a struggling right ventricle. In uræmia the results were not so satisfactory.

Dr. Broadbent said that he had been brought up in a school that condemned venesection, a position confirmed by the results that he used to see in Paris in cases of rheumatic fever, pneumonia, and other acute conditions. As an independent physician, its proper use had by degrees become apparent to him. In the three categories mentioned by Dr. Pye-Smith, he had employed the method. In aneurism, he agreed with Dr. Stephen Mackenzie that its use would be very rarely needed, if iodide of potassium were freely given. In cases of over-distension of the right ventricle of the heart, his experience differed from Dr. Pye-Smith's and Dr. Mackenzie's, in that he had had better results in cases of mitral valve disease, particularly in mitral stenosis, than in cases of bronchitis. In the latter disease he relied more on the use of emetics. With an overloaded right heart, the indication for venesection, was forcible cardiac impulse, with a small, almost imperceptible, irregular pulse. The forcible impulse showed the power of the heart's action, and that it was in a position to benefit by the relief given by venesection. In pneumonia, the opportunity of benefiting by venesection came quite early. His experience of venesection in uræmic convulsions had been uniformly favorable. The convulsions were not, he believed, directly due to the toxic action on the brain, but only indirectly through the high arterial tension produced by the poison, and then venesection acted in the same way as in over-distension of the right side of the heart. He recalled a case in which convulsions from high tension without uræmic poisoning, were relieved by the abstraction of blood, ten or twelve years ago, and the patient had never since had evidence of kidney disease. In cases of cerebral apoplexy, he felt that the opportunity for employing venesection would be in early ingravescens hæmorrhages.

It will be seen that there was not perfect agreement in the discussion as to the utility of blood-letting in uræmic convulsions, nor is there such agreement in the profession generally, there being, probably, as many good authorities who have discarded the lancet in eclampsia as have still clung to phlebotomy in this affection. These patients are often too anæmic, debil-

itated, neurasthenic to make bleeding warranted; the percentage of robust, plethoric cases with sharp, bounding pulse, high arterial tension and apoplectic tendencies is surprisingly small. Besides, with anesthetics, chloral, and free purgation, puerperal convulsions are generally controlled if any treatment be availing. It is, moreover, maintained that chloroform if pushed to complete anesthesia, has much the same effect on the circulation and sensory, vaso-motor and muscular innervation as is claimed for bleeding. After a brief period of excitement, the subject falls into a state of collapse, and the higher automatic and cortical centres no longer are responsive to stimuli; the muscles before in a state of spasm enter into resolution. The argument that bleeding removes some portion of the pernicious substances which poison the blood, can have little weight when it is considered that the whole remaining mass is as much contaminated as before; another argument often alleged that, by bleeding, the absorption of serous exudates is favored, certainly seems more plausible. The advocates of free bleeding in eclampsia are apt to overlook the fact that if bleeding "may render the spinal bulb anæmic and deaden reflex irritability" (Depaul) it may also when carried beyond certain limits "become itself a cause of irritation to the brain and cord, as is the case after profuse hæmorrhages, of which the final symptoms are almost always convulsive" (Charpentier).

In the cardio-pulmonary conditions of which Drs. Pye-Smith and Mackenzie spoke at the medical meeting, there can be little doubt that immediate, though seldom, probably, permanent benefit may be obtained. These eminent clinical authorities would never bleed as a routine measure, and they would have us keep clearly in view the prominent indication, namely, venous congestion, amounting, it may be to cyanosis, with a struggling right heart. The ordinary practitioner, it must be admitted, seldom sees such cases where he really dares to bleed, fearing lest the bleeding should give his patient the *coup de grace*.

At a meeting of the New York State Medical Association held October 24, 1890, Dr. Homer O. Jewett somewhat severely arraigned the profession for the present neglect of blood-letting. This radical change in the practice of medicine, he says, "has not been wholly in response to the dictates of science, but rather in obedience to a tendency on the part of mankind (that is, physicians), to swing from one extreme to another" (*sic*).

We are sorry that this writer has such a poor opinion of the intelligence of the medical profession, and of the motives and reasons which influence the major part of his colleagues who, it seems, vibrate back and forth perpetually like a pendulum!

If ever a radical change did come about "in response to the dictates of science" it was this; and what is a little remarkable is that the distrust in, and abandonment of blood-letting, began and has continued in all parts of the civilized world simultaneously and in connection with the great scientific development of this century, and as a part of the progress which has at-

tended all departments of medical science. If blood-letting was a "fashion," it was one which had the tradition of ages in its favor and the authority of very eminent men, and if it has been in large part superseded by other methods of treatment, this has been the consequence, not of caprice or "change of fashion" as some pretend, but of a mighty intellectual movement. As far as venesection can be made to appear a rational mode of treatment, so far only will it retain a place in the therapeutics of the future.

#### ARSENIC IN THE MASSACHUSETTS LEGISLATURE.

We publish in another column the majority and minority reports of the Committee on Public Health of the Massachusetts Legislature, with the drafts of the proposed bills accompanying each report. Both bills have the merit of simplicity, but that seems to be the only merit attaching to the bill reported by the majority.

There is no need to forecast the probable action of the Legislature in the premises, but the course of the proceedings thus far plainly illustrates the wisdom of those most familiar with this subject in the past, who advised a delay in action until still further evidence of a positive character had been accumulated. The influence of New York manufacturers, supported by the hired evidence of a chemist brought on from that city, seems to have been as effective as in the past.

Even without legislation against arsenic, the quickening of public sentiment will probably not be without its good results in regard to fabrics, as it has already exercised a control upon wall-papers.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**FIRST MOHAMMEDAN FEMALE PHYSICIAN.**—The first Mohammedan woman who has joined the ranks of the medical profession is said to be Katlo Jaroff-Hannum, a native of the Crimea, who has just taken her doctor's degree in the University of Odessa.

**A NEW QUARTERLY.**—Beginning with the April issue the J. B. Lippincott Company will publish quarterly a work entitled "International Clinics." It is intended to collect practical clinical lectures on different subjects, connected with the different branches of medicine, delivered in the leading medical colleges of this country, Canada and Great Britain.

**INFLUENZA IN JAPAN.**—The *Sei-i-kwai Medical Journal* reports that in Tokyo, in January, cases of influenza became much increased and malignant in nature, too. In Shiba (a ward of the city) from January 6th to February 2d, 120 deaths occurred from influenza, among which 216 were men, 204 women, and more than a half of the whole were patients over sixty years of age. In Nihon-bashi (ward), during the last year, the average number of deaths in a month was



240, but since January, it became much increased and about 14 to 15 deaths per day; from January 1st to 31st, there were 381 deaths, and from February 1st to 4th, 41 deaths took place.

A NOVEL MODE OF CONTRACTING SYPHILIS is quoted in the *Lancet*. At the last meeting of the Société de Dermatologie et de Syphiligraphie, M. Feulard reported the case of a man who, having been treated at St. Louis Hospital for post-scabious eczema, principally of the arms, sought re-admission for syphilitic roseola. Researches made as to the seat of inoculation of the virus, revealed an enlargement of the epitrochlear gland, and hard chancres of the posterior surface of the right forearm, of the elbow of the same side, and of the left elbow, the genital organs being free from all sores. It was remarked that the chancres corresponded with the points which would touch a table when, the arms being folded, it served as a *point d'appui* for those members. It is consequently surmised that the raw eczematous surfaces on the backs of the arms became inoculated by contact with an infected table in the ward. M. Besnier remarked that instances of the contraction of syphilis in the wards of an hospital were extremely rare, it being probable that the activity of the virus deposited on instruments, furniture, etc., is only of limited duration. The only exception is the frequent transmission of the disease by means of the Eustachian catheter. M. Lailler cited a case where syphilitic infection occurred at a hospital through a vaginal canula in indiscriminate use for all the patients.

DR. VON GOSSLER has recently resigned his post as Prussian Minister of Religion, Education and Medical affairs. The *Lancet* says that of the services rendered by him to medical science, one of the most memorable was his speech on vivisection in 1883. Another was his energetic defense of vaccination against repeated Parliamentary attacks. He was also a most liberal promoter of the new sciences of hygiene and bacteriology, and the enthusiasm with which he welcomed and promoted Koch's last discovery is still in lively remembrance. The success of the Berlin Congress of Naturalists and Physicians in 1886, and of the Tenth International Medical Congress last August was largely due to him, and it was in recognition of the latter of these services that the Berlin Medical Society created him "honorary member." He was the founder of the "Klinische Jahrbuch" (Clinical Annual), in which the heads of the university clinics have to render annual account of their stewardship, and to discuss medical questions of general importance.

FRAU GELLY.—In speaking of the famous Frau derful woman has, for something like a score of years, Gelly, of Vienna, the *Medical Press* says that this wondrous woman on her own person the wonders of laryngoscopy. She allows her vocal cords to be painted with brushes; submits herself to intubation, also to the extraction of beads, bones, and other foreign bodies which she allows to fall into her larynx, the sinus pyriformis, etc., so

that skill is acquired in these delicate operations. Also posterior rhinoscopy, and passing of catheters into the Eustachian tubes can be learnt with and on her. For all these operations to which she will submit in the course of a lesson she receives the sum of a florin, and will go from the rooms of one student into those of another. It may confidently be asserted that this extraordinary woman has done more good in this world by the practical teaching of several generations of medical men than the writers of many books together. A man who has never seen the laryngoscope, will learn from her in a short time what he could not learn elsewhere, and knowing his way he can at once profit by joining one of the many courses. This same Frau Gelly lent herself during the last congress at Berlin, her stomach being illuminated with an electric apparatus. Professor Oser, in a private course on the modern treatment of stomach complaints has also employed her to demonstrate lavage, etc. She has also shown her bladder with the electric *endoscope*. The greatest admiration and gratitude ought to be entertained by the student of medicine towards this humble and useful worker.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

CHARGES AGAINST THE MILK-INSPECTOR. — Dr. Charles Harrington of Boston, Inspector of Milk and Vinegar, is subjected to the annoyance of defending himself against an apparently absurdly flimsy charge of neglect of duty.

WATERING THE STREETS. — The mayor of Boston has transmitted a message to the Common Council announcing that the act authorizing cities to water the streets and charge the expense in whole or in part to the abutters, has become a law, and suggesting immediate consideration of the matter. It was ordered that a joint special committee be appointed to consider the matter of the watering of the streets of the city as authorized by the recent act of the Legislature. The Chair appointed as the committee Messrs. Allen, McCellan, Lyons, Lowell and Barry.

THE MEDICAL REGISTRATION BILL, published on page 347 of the JOURNAL of April 2d, after being a second time reported to the House, has failed to pass that body. The opposition to the bill was based partly on the feeling which had been apparently fomented, that the bill would be in some way of advantage to the Harvard Medical School.

ALCOHOL IN CANDY. — The Committee on Public Health, reported the following bill to the Massachusetts Senate:

"No person shall sell to a child under sixteen years any candy or other article enclosing liquid or syrup containing more than one per centum alcohol, unless authorized under the provisions of Chapter 100 of the Public Statutes, and the acts in amendment thereof."

#### NEW YORK.

THREE CASES OF TYPHUS FEVER, two of which proved fatal, have recently developed in New York; the first that have been reported in the city for a con-

siderable time. A case has also come to light at Elizabeth, N. J., and it has now been definitely ascertained that in all these four cases the patients recently arrived from Hamburg, where the disease was no doubt contracted in the filthy sailors' or emigrants' boarding-houses, for which that city is notorious.

**YELLOW FEVER.**—The British steamship *Dryden*, which arrived on April 8th from Rio Janeiro, lost three of her crew from yellow fever during the voyage; two seamen dying on March 18th, and one on March 21st. The vessel left Rio Janeiro where this disease is reported as prevalent, on March 11th. When she arrived in port no other cases of fever were found among the crew, but she was placed in quarantine and a strict surveillance kept over the sailors. There were no passengers on board.

**INFLUENZA** still prevails to a considerable extent, and the death-rate of the city has been unusually high during the past week. On April 7th the mortality from all causes was 195, on the 8th, 178, and on the 9th, 206.

**REJECTED IMMIGRANTS.**—The officers of two steamships which recently brought in immigrants from Italy who were rejected on account of disease, in accordance with the new law, having permitted a number of the rejected individuals to escape before the vessels sailed on the return voyage, the United States District Attorney has been asked by the Superintendent of Immigration, acting under instructions from the Government at Washington, to at once bring action against the agents of the steamship lines thus violating the law.

**THE DA COSTA LABORATORY OF BIOLOGY.**—At a meeting of the Trustees of Columbia College held April 6th, it was determined to use the bequest of \$100,000 from the late Charles M. Da Costa as the foundation endowment of a department of biology, to be known as the Da Costa Laboratory of Biology. It was also decided to accede to the request of the Faculty of the Medical Department, and erect the biological laboratory on land brought to the college through the union with the College of Physicians and Surgeons; and it was proposed that the head of this department be known as the Da Costa Professor of Biology. It is the intention to afford as complete opportunity for biological research as can be had anywhere in the country, and it is hoped that the laboratory can be opened in October, 1892.

### Miscellany.

#### LEGISLATION ON ARSENIC IN MASSACHUSETTS.

A MAJORITY of the Committee on Public Health have reported the following bill to the Massachusetts Senate. As will be seen such legislation would amount practically to nothing at all.

**SECTION 1.** Whoever by himself, or by his servant or agent, or as the servant or agent of any other person, manufactures, sells or exchanges, or has in his custody or possession with intent to sell or exchange, or exposes or offers for sale or exchange, any children's toys or confectionery containing or coated wholly or in part with arsenic, shall be punished by a fine of not less than \$50 nor more than \$100.

**SECT. 2.** The State Board of Health may make such investigations and inquiries as they deem necessary as to the existence of arsenic in any paper, fabric or other article offered for sale or exchange, and for that purpose may appoint inspectors and chemists and expend an amount not exceeding \$1,000, and report to the next Legislature by February 1, 1892.

**SECT. 3.** Every person offering or exposing for sale or exchange any paper, fabric or other article shall furnish a sample thereof sufficient for the purpose of analysis, where such sample can be obtained without damage to the remaining portion, to inspector, chemist or other agent or officer employed by the State Board of Health, who shall apply to him therefor for that purpose, and who shall tender him the value of the same. Whoever violates the provision of this section shall be punished as provided in section one of this act.

A minority of the committee, consisting of Messrs. Harriman, Hodges, and Frazer, dissented, and sent in the following report:

"The undersigned respectfully dissent from the report of their associates, and recommend the annexed amendments of Chapter 263 of the Acts of 1882. While to the portions contained in the bill reported, the undersigned cordially assent, as recognizing the danger against which they desire to protect the community; and consider included in these amendments.

"The petitioners 2,352 in number, of whom 1,207 are physicians (including a large majority of the leading members of the profession in Massachusetts) ask for the same protection against the use of dangerous substances in papers, fabrics, etc., as that now afforded by legislation against the adulteration of drugs, food, milk, vinegar, etc., a protection similar to that afforded in Sweden, Germany, Austria, Russia, Bavaria, Denmark, Holland and other countries by legal enactments.

"No remonstrance, except the number of dealers in wall-papers (mostly from New York), and an export (also from New York) employed by them, and his former associate or subordinate, and one gentleman interested in apartment houses where the papers were complained of, has appeared before the committee in person or by written communication. Not a single other citizen, manufacturer, expert or physician has appeared before this committee in any form to object to the passage of such a bill, and not a single individual appeared to object to the limitation of the use of arsenic in fabrics. The largest manufacturer of textile fabrics in Massachusetts or New England, speaking for other large manufacturers also did not only not object to such a bill to control the 250,000,000 of yards for the manufacturers of which he spoke, but stated 'we would be glad to have a reasonable and fair law which should prohibit the use of arsenic by any mills inside the State.' He also stated 'the textile manufacturers of Massachusetts will not oppose a proper law, but will work under it.'

"The only questions before the committee were:

- (1) Whether arsenic in fabrics or wall paper is shown to be a source of danger to health; (2) whether it could be prevented or mitigated by legislation; and (3) whether the inconvenience or expense to the dealers who profit by permitting its use, was a reasonable ground for refusing relief. As before stated, not a single physician, except one from New York, before referred to as the associate or subordinate of the expert employed, appeared to deny it.

"(1) A number of leading physicians testified to their experience of cases of arsenical poisoning from paper and fabrics. Individuals narrated the sufferings of themselves or of members of their families. Evidence of foreign physicians, and the action of foreign governments, supported and confirmed this position.

"The facts showing that illness results from exposure to arsenic in papers and fabrics, and other articles of domestic use, are too striking, too well attested, and too serious to be dismissed with ridicule. The following cases, taken from documents cited at the hearings, tell their own story: (a) From the *London Sanitary Record*, 1879. A father, mother and four children inhabit a room recently papered with an arsenical paper. Very soon all complain of great soreness of the eyes and nose, headache, thirst, sore throat, and pains in the abdomen. The sore throat increases and leads to ulceration, and at the end of four months the four children are dead. (b) *Ibid.* An infant sucks a piece of green paper, such as is to be bought in the kindergarten shops of this city, and is even to be found on our walls, and dies in twenty-four hours from arsenical poisoning. (c) A physician reported at one of the recent hearings, the case of an outbreak of sickness among the children at an infant asylum near Boston, which he traced to arsenical dresses just put on by the nurses. Two of these children died and the nurses were affected in various ways. (d) Another infant under the same physician's care had a typical form of arsenical paralysis, from which it barely recovered. (e) The case of a man was reported who was recently at the Massachusetts General Hospital for typical arsenical paralysis, which deprived his family for months of his support. (f) From the Massachusetts State Board of Health, 1883. A London surgeon lost two children from inflammation of the bowels which he traced to arsenical wall-paper.

"It is a grave responsibility to assume in the face of this evidence, that the danger is wholly imaginary.

"How many more cases shall be allowed to accumulate to save loss of profits for dealers?

"If the danger exists at all it must be widespread, for the exposure is widespread. It is not every one that falls a victim, but it is the weak, the infants, the predisposed; and the disbelief of those that remain unaffected, increases the danger of the rest.

"(2) Some dealers declare that their papers are substantially free from arsenic, and there can therefore be no difficulty in excluding it to this extent. Chemists declare that it is perfectly practicable, nor can paper-dealers be allowed to save a few cents per roll by poisoning the community any more than grocers or druggists.

"The undersigned, therefore, recommend the following amendments to the bill reported by the committee, on the same line with the existing law, as to the adulteration of drugs and food, adding to the articles prohibited by the reported bill, others which the evidence shows often contain arsenic."

PUB. STAT., 1882, Chap. 263, Sect. 1.

No person shall, within this Commonwealth, manufacture for sale, offer for sale, or sell any drug or article of food, or of household or domestic use, which is adulterated within the meaning of this act.

In Article 3, end of (b), after "consuming it," insert (8): In the case of articles for household or domestic use, if the same contain arsenic or any other poisonous ingredient which may render them injurious to the health of a person using them.

## TUBERCULOSIS OF CATTLE IN NEW YORK.

At a meeting of the Board of Health held April 7th, a report was received from the veterinarian of the Department, Dr. S. K. Johnson, in which he stated that on April 1st he inspected sixty-four head of cattle, belonging to a single owner, at Carmel, Putnam County, and found that almost all the cattle were affected with a cough, and that the temperature of many was from  $102^{\circ}$  to  $103\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$ . Upon a more careful examination he ascertained that twelve heifers and four cows were suffering from tuberculosis, and it was his opinion that almost the entire herd was suspicious, and a proper subject for observation. He made post-mortem examinations of two cows. In one, a two-year old, he found the lungs almost an entire mass of tubercles, and all the other internal organs affected. In the case of the other, a five-year old cow, the lungs only were tuberculous. In consequence of this report, the Board adopted a resolution requesting the Mayor to call the attention of the Governors of New York, New Jersey and Connecticut to the danger to the public health involved in such a condition of affairs.

The Secretary of the Board, Col. Clark, also wrote a letter to the Secretary of the State Board of Health, Dr. Lewis Balch, calling his attention to the facts set forth in Dr. Johnson's report, and adding: "The Commissioners are informed that the milk from the farm referred to is sold to a company engaged in condensing milk, and that it is possible that diseased cattle may be sold from this farm to other parts of the country. The Board respectfully calls your attention to the danger to the public health, as well as to farming interests generally, from the prevalence of tuberculosis, and to the existence of the disease in the place above named and possibly in other localities." As a result, the local Board of Health at Carmel has been urged by the State Board to take immediate steps to prevent the sale of milk from the infected herd.

## THE "VIRILE REFLEX."

Dr. C. H. HUGHES has described, under the name "Virile Reflex," a phenomenon which he finds present in all healthy men. He begins by putting the person on his back, making the skin of the penis tense by clapping the prepuce near the frenum with the left thumb and index finger, and drawing it firmly towards the umbilicus, the remaining digits of that hand being placed low down on the dorsum of the organ for perceptive purposes. The side or dorsum of the penis near the perineal extremity is then sharply percussed, which, in the normal state, causes a quick and very perceptible retraction of the bulbo-cavernosus portion. This "penis percussion reflex" is feeble or absent in children under the age of puberty; it becomes impaired or abolished after prolonged excessive venery. It is not impaired in masturbation when the habit has not destroyed the sexual power, but excessive onanism, long continued and accompanied by neurasthenia, diminishes the reflex. In old men who have lost virility the sign is absent. It does not always run *pari passu* with the other reflexes in disease of the lumbodorsal cord, though in a case of transverse dorsal myelitis, with double ankle clonus, the author could elicit "a kind of erector penis clonus," as long

<sup>1</sup> *Alienist and Neurologist*, January, 1891.

as the foot clonus was obtainable. From his experience the matter, the author judges that it appears worthy to rank with any of the hitherto recognized diagnostic reflexes.

#### AN ALKALOID DERIVED FROM TUBERCLE BACILLI.

ZUELZER<sup>1</sup> has obtained an alkaloid from tubercle bacilli in the following manner: The whole contents of the tube holding the bacillary growth were repeatedly extracted with hot water acidulated with hydrochloric acid, filtered, evaporated down, and repeatedly precipitated with platinum chloride; the double salt was then split up by H<sub>2</sub>S, filtered and dried. An almost white, well-crystallized salt was thus obtained, easily soluble in hot water. This hydrochloride caused, when subcutaneously introduced into rabbits and guinea-pigs, the following characteristic toxic symptoms: one centigramme increased the frequency of respiration within five minutes to 180 in the minute. This effect lasted about a quarter of an hour. At the same time, the rectal temperature rose from 38° to 10° C. in two out of ten experiments; in the rest from half to one degree. The bulb of the eye showed a remarkable protrusion; the eyes were very lustrous, the pupils somewhat dilated, and there was slight congestion. The protrusion was greater on the side of the injection. Only three rabbits died; they had received between two and three centigrammes, and died within four days. There was redness and extravasation at the site of injection; also small hemorrhages in the stomach.

#### THE ACTION OF PRUSSIC ACID IN TUBERCULOSIS OF THE LUNG.

KORITSCHNER<sup>2</sup> reports his investigations on this subject. Inaugurated in medicine by the Italian physicians, Brera, Borda, Brugnatelli and Rasori, prussic acid was employed at the beginning of the century against every disease, with great results. The most incredible effects were attributed to its healing action; even tubercular cavities were healed by its administration. Rapidly, however, its pan-therapeutic virtues shrank, until now its preparations are used for stomachic cramps and palpitation, and occasionally as a specific against tuberculosis of the lung.

Koritschner resolved to try its efficiency in pulmonary tuberculosis, giving inhalations of the acid in vapor form, made by the action of potassium cyanide and dilute sulphuric acid. Thirty patients with incipient pulmonary phthisis were placed in a chamber two hours every morning and afternoon for six weeks; in this room the fumes were driven, no other treatment being added. The conclusions reached were as follows: Chronic prussic acid poisoning was produced in seven patients; diminution of cough and liquefaction of sputa occurred in all; reduction of pulse and respiration rate occurred in every case; doubtful action on body weight, night sweats and fever were observed; while there was absolutely no effect on the tubercular process in any way, which increased regularly and steadily throughout the treatment. Realizing the

dangers of the treatment, Koritschner wisely concludes that the results were too small to justify its use in such cases. He believes its reputation is due in phthisical conditions to its sedative action on the cough.

#### THE TRANSPLANTATION AND GROWTH OF MAMMALIAN OVA WITHIN A UTERINE FOSTER-MOTHER.<sup>1</sup>

In the *Proceedings of the Royal Society*, published January 17, 1891, there is a very interesting account of some experiments made by Mr. Walter Heape, showing that it is possible to make use of the uterus of one variety of rabbit as a medium for the growth and complete foetal development of fertilized ova of another variety of rabbit. Two ova, just undergoing segmentation, were obtained from an Angora doe rabbit that had been fertilized by an Angora buck thirty-two hours previously. These were immediately transferred into the upper end of the Fallopian tube of a Belgian hare doe that had been fertilized three hours before by a buck of that breed. She was a seven-months-old virgin doe, and in due course of time after the covering gave birth to six young; four of these resembled herself and her mate, while two showed undoubted Angora characteristics in the long, silky hair peculiar to that breed, in being albinos, and in a habit, also peculiar to Angoras, of slowly swaying their head from side to side as they look at a person. All the young at birth had some skin disease that disappeared under treatment, and one of the Angora young was scantily supplied with hair. Both the Angora young were bigger and stronger when born than the others, three of the Belgian hare young dying when they were some three months old. Each variety seemed to be *sui generis*. These experiments were undertaken to determine whether a uterine foster-mother would have any influence upon the foster-children, and whether the presence and development of foreign ova in the uterus of a mother would affect the contemporary offspring of that mother.

#### RETINOL.

RETINOL, sometimes erroneously known as resinol, was discovered in 1838, but was little used in medicine until last year, when attention was again called to it.<sup>2</sup> It is made from resin, and is a liquid with a density of 0.9. It is either brown or yellow according to the purity of the resin; the later being the better preparation. It looks something like olive oil, has a slightly acid reaction and has a slight odor of fir.

Vigier speaks highly of retinol as a dissolvent for many active substances.<sup>3</sup> Being antiseptic, non-irritant and incapable of alteration even on exposure to air, it has the special advantage of dissolving a large number of antiseptic bodies and other agents employed in practical medicine. Combinations can be prepared in the form of ointments, capsules or solutions. Salol is soluble in ten parts of retinol; iodol, naphthol, and aristol in fifty parts, camphor in twenty, ephrasiophanic acid in forty, cocaine in thirty, and strychnine in forty. Camphorated naphthol is very soluble in this substance.

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, Medical Recorder, February 25th.

<sup>2</sup> *Lancet*, Medical Magazine, from Wiener klin. Woch., January 12th.

<sup>3</sup> *New York Medical Journal*, February 28th.

<sup>2</sup> *La Medicine Moderne*, February 12th.

<sup>3</sup> *Bull. et Mem.*, February 1st.

Oil of Cade mixes with it in any proportion, and also phenic acid, essence of terebinthine, alcohol and ether. Resorcin is dissolved first in a small quantity of glycerine before the retinol is added, and Iodoform must first be treated similarly with ether. Iodine is also soluble in retinol, but a resinous substance is shortly deposited. Retinol combines readily with fatty matter, with oil, vaseline, ointments, lanoline, oleonaphthine and glycerine, even replacing the latter at times with advantage as an antiseptic, except where greater consistency or the presence of glycerine is required.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**SYCOSIS VULGARIS.** — Rosenthal<sup>1</sup> has employed the following paste with success:

R Acid tannic	. . . . .	3 i.
Sulph. præcip.	. . . . .	3 i.
Zinc oxide	. . . . .	3 iiss.
Amyl	. . . . .	3 x.
Petrolati	. . . . .	M.

This is applied morning and evening, gauze being placed above the dressing. Epilation is said to be unnecessary by this treatment.

**VOMITING OF PREGNANCY.**<sup>2</sup> — The *Deutsche medicinische Wochenschrift* recommends the following treatment for vomiting of pregnancy:

R Creasote	. . . . .	10 drops.
Acetic acid	. . . . .	20 drops.
Sulphate of morphine	. . . . .	1 grain.
Distilled water	. . . . .	1 ounce. M.

A small teaspoonful every half-hour until four doses have been taken.

In a case of vomiting of pregnancy in a phthisical patient, Kaatzer<sup>3</sup> obtained immediate and permanent effect with the following:

R Creasoti	. . . . .	m xxx.
Alcohol	. . . . .	3 i.
Tinct. gentian	. . . . .	3 iiss.
Ext. coffee	. . . . .	3 iiii. M.
Aque	. . . . .	3 iiii. M.

Sig. To be shaken. One teaspoonful two or three times a day in milk.

### ICHTHYOL IN ACNE.<sup>4</sup>

R Ichthyol	. . . . .	grs. xlv.
Distilled water	. . . . .	3 iiss.
Glycerin	. . . . .	3 ij.
Dextrin	. . . . .	3 iiss. M.

Mix by the aid of gentle warmth.

Paint in the evening; wash with warm soap-water in the morning; during the day paint with a weak solution of corrosive sublimate.

**RHUBARB IN THE TREATMENT OF OXYURIS VERMICULARIS.** — Sidney Martin,<sup>5</sup> in a large number of observations, has seen good results after the employment of small doses of rhubarb. The drug appears to regulate the movements of the intestines, and this action is so pronounced that it has been unnecessary to apply any injections. He advises the following formula:

R Tincture of rhubarb	. . . . .	20 drops
Carbonate of magnesium	. . . . .	3 grains.
Tincture of ginger	. . . . .	1 drop.
Water	. . . . .	3 drachms. M.

This mixture to be given three or four times a day, according to the effects produced in the intestines.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending April 4, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer. Daily mean.	Thermometer. Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	Relative humidity. 8.00 P. M.	Direction of wind. 8.00 A. M.	Velocity of wind. 8.00 P. M.	Wet'r. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Rainfall in inches.
S. . . 29	29.91	42 47 36	92	65 78	N. N.W.	12 7	O. F.
M. . . 30	30.12	41 45 26	52	53 52	N.W. E.	12 6	C. C.
T. . . 31	30.16	35 40 30	73	77 75	N.E. S.E.	7 10	C. C.
W. . . 1	30.15	37 43 32	82	75 78	N.E. E.	7 11	C. C.
T. . . 2	30.07	37 41 35	75	87 81	E. W.	10 12	O. O.
F. . . 3	29.14	40 45 34	100	79 90	E. W.	30 14	R. O.
S. . . 4	29.57	38 43 34	63	79 71	W. N.W.	20 10	C. O.

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, haze; S, smoky; R, rain; T, threatening; N, snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

### RECORD OF MORTALITY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, APRIL 4, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.
New York	1,622,237	1190	375	12.36	25.56	7.72	3.26	2.25
Chicago	1,109,000	860	295	7.38	36.98	1.97	1.76	1.24
Philadelphia	1,064,277	460	129	17.60	16.78	9.46	5.06	1.10
Brooklyn	852,467	492	187	11.30	35.80	—	3.60	2.20
St. Louis	559,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Baltimore	500,243	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	418,110	197	56	5.10	17.24	1.53	1.02	.71
Cincinnati	325,000	142	67	11.20	15.40	4.50	4.50	1.40
Cleveland	292,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh	249,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington	220,000	146	39	9.52	21.48	—	3.40	—
Nashville	68,513	45	20	6.66	17.77	—	—	—
Charleston	60,145	29	4	—	5.00	—	—	—
Portland	42,000	11	3	—	9.09	—	—	—
Worcester	84,635	27	10	3.70	33.33	3.70	—	—
Lowell	77,636	34	4	8.82	17.94	5.88	—	—
Fall River	74,238	31	10	—	32.30	—	—	—
Cambridge	70,028	27	5	—	18.50	—	—	—
Lynn	55,727	13	4	—	38.45	—	—	—
Lawrence	44,654	22	4	13.63	—	13.65	—	—
Springfield	41,179	16	4	6.25	12.50	—	—	—
New Bedford	40,733	24	7	4.16	4.16	4.16	—	—
Somerville	40,152	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke	35,637	10	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem	34,801	10	1	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,000	10	2	10.00	20.00	—	—	10.00
Haverhill	27,412	13	3	7.69	23.07	—	7.69	—
Taunton	25,445	7	1	—	57.12	—	—	—
Glocester	24,651	7	1	—	—	—	—	—
Newton	24,373	8	2	—	25.00	—	—	—
Malden	23,081	8	2	—	25.00	—	—	—
Fitchburg	22,037	5	1	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham	18,767	8	4	12.60	37.50	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,281	4	0	—	30.00	—	—	—
Quincy	16,727	2	0	—	50.00	—	—	—
Newburyport	13,947	5	0	—	—	—	—	—
Medford	11,079	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Hyde Park	10,193	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody	10,158	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3,854; under five years of age 1,340; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrheal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 419, acute lung diseases 1,008, consumption 415, diphtheria and croup 147, typhoid fever 87, scarlet fever 57, diarrheal diseases 47, whooping-cough 28, cerebro-spinal meningitis 19, erysipelas 13, malarial fever 6.

From diarrheal diseases New York 19, Chicago 11, Brooklyn 7, Philadelphia 6, Boston, Cincinnati, Nashville and Lowell 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 13, Brooklyn 6, Chicago 4, Philadelphia 2, Washington, Nashville and Springfield 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Brooklyn 6, New York 5, Chicago 4, Washington 3, Boston 1. From erysipelas New York 5, Chicago and Washington 3 each, Brooklyn and Boston 1 each. From malarial fever New York 3, Brooklyn 2, Philadelphia 1.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending

<sup>1</sup> Annales de Derm. et de Syph., No. 4, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Medical News, April 11th.

<sup>3</sup> Sentinel Med., No. 1, 1891.

<sup>4</sup> Merck's Bulletin.

<sup>5</sup> Univ. Med. Mag., from Gaz. hebdomadaire des Sci. Med. de Montpellier, January 10th.

March 28th, the death-rate was 21.2. Deaths reported 4,074: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 466, measles 150, whooping-cough 134, diphtheria 33, diarrhoea 35, fever 30, scarlet fever 20.

The death-rates ranged from 14.1 in Derby to 34.6 in Huddersfield. Birmingham 19.7, Bradford 20.1, Hull 23.0, Leeds 22.7, Leicester 21.7, Liverpool 23.5, London 19.3, Manchester 25.9, Newcastle-on-Tyne 24.6, Sheffield 21.1.

In Edinburgh 25.7, Glasgow 32.9, Dublin 29.1.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM APRIL 4, 1891, TO APRIL 10, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, Captain JNO. VAN R. HOFF, assistant surgeon, now in New York City on leave of absence, is assigned to duty as an additional member of the Board of Medical Officers, constituted by paragraph 18, Special Orders 52, March 7, 1891, from this office, to meet in New York City, for the examination of candidates for admission to the Medical Corps of the Army, etc. S. O. 78, Par. 6, A. G. O., Washington, April 7, 1891.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE THREE WEEKS ENDING APRIL 4, 1891.

WYMAN, WALTER, surgeon. To inspect Delaware Breakwater Quarantine Station. March 27, 1891.

PREVANCE, GEORGE, surgeon. Detailed as chairman Board of Examiners. April 3, 1891.

SAWTELE, H. W., surgeon. To proceed to Rockland, Me., on special duty. March 23, 1891.

GASSAWAY, J. M., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for five days. April 2, 1891.

GODFREY, JOHN, surgeon. Detailed as member Board of Examiners. April 3, 1891.

IRWIN, FAIRFAX, surgeon. Detailed as recorder Board of Examiners. April 3, 1891.

PECKHAM, C. T., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for ten days. March 26, 1891.

WANDIN, EUGENE, passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. March 27, 1891.

STIMMONS, W. G., assistant surgeon. To proceed to Charleston, S. C., for temporary duty. March 26, 1891.

#### SOCIETY NOTICES.

SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.—The annual meeting will be held at 19 Boylston Place, on Saturday, April 25, 1891, at 8 P. M.

Paper, Dr. E. H. Bradford, "New Methods in Treating Latent Curvature."

Reports of the Treasurer, Librarian, the Committee on Social Meetings and the Nominating Committee. Election of officers. Supper after the meeting. JAMES J. MINOT, Secretary.

AMERICAN ASSOCIATION OF ANTHROPOLOGY AND ZOOLOGY.—The fifth meeting of this Association will take place in Washington, D. C., on September 22-25, 1891, in connection with the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons. Daily sessions will be held from 9 A. M. to 4 P. M.

Preliminary Programme.—The following papers have been promised: A Review of the Evidence of the Transmission of Syphilis to the Third Generation, by Dr. Abner Post, of Boston; Relation of Syphilis to Stricture of the Rectum, by Dr. E. W. Taylor, of New York; Surgery of the Uterus, by Dr. A. T. Cabot, of Boston; Some Experience with Suprapubic and Perineal Drainage, Temporary and Permanent, in Vesical Disease, by Dr. Edward L. Keyes, of New York; Some Cases Illustrating Urethral Stricture from Unusual Causes, by Dr. Francis S. W. Benson, of Boston; On the Radical Cure of Urethral Stricture by Restoration of the Mucous Membrane to the Normal Condition, by Dr. John P. B. Hayson, of St. Louis; Observations upon the Symplicin Cure, by Dr. J. Blake White, of New York; Microscopic Study of Chronic Non-specific Prostatitis of Sixteen Cases, and a Study of the Pathology of the Prostate Gland, by Dr. George E. Brewer, of New York; New Methods in the Treatment of Urinary Tract Disease, by Dr. E. T. Cabot, of Boston; On the Pathology of the Bladder, by Dr. C. H. Meritt, of London; Short Note on a Case of Urinary Stricture, treated by the (Koch's) Subcutaneous Method, by Dr. J. H. Brown, of New York; On the Use of Salicylic Acid in the Treatment of Certain Forms of Cystitis, by Dr. John P. Brown, of St. Louis; The Dry Poultice in the Treatment of

Epididymitis, by Dr. George E. Brewer, of New York; Exhibition of an Antiseptic Syringe for Hypodermic Medication, by Dr. J. Blake White, of New York; On the Occurrence of Nephritis in Early Syphilis, by Dr. J. A. Fordyce, of New York. J. A. FORDYCE, Secretary.

#### OBITUARY. CARL BRAUN.

Carl Rudolf Braun, Ritter von Fernwald, Professor of Obstetrics and Gynecology in the University of Vienna, etc., died, March 28th, aged sixty-nine years.

Carl Braun graduated in Vienna in 1847, and after a short time spent in the pathological laboratory became assistant in obstetrics under Klein. In 1855 he was called to the Tyrol as professor, where he, in 1857, published his text-book of obstetrics. At about this time, after declining the chair at Zurich and at Pavia, he came back to Vienna, on the death of Klein, as professor of the obstetrical clinic, and at the same time devoted himself to the establishment of a gynecological clinic in connection with the lying-in department. From this time until his death Braun has been one of the most prominent figures in the medical life of Vienna, and in obstetrics has attained a world-wide reputation.

#### DEATHS.

DAVID HUME GORDON, M.D., died in New York April 8th. He was a native of Schenectady. He removed to New York in 1886.

RALPH A. PARSONS, M.D., M.M.S.S., died of diphtheria in West Roxbury, April 4th, aged twenty-nine.

JOSHUA OTIS STANTON, M.D., of Washington, D. C., died suddenly in that city, April 9th, aged fifty-three.

RANSOM DEXTER, M.D., died in Chicago, April 2d.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

A Brochure on Menorrhagia or Dysmenorrhœa. By E. Frost Newton, M.D. New York 1890.

The Palpation of Normal Ovaries. By Howard A. Kelly, M.D. New York: William Wood & Co. 1891.

A Study of Sterility; Its Causes and Treatment. By Thos. W. Kay, M.D., of Scranton, Pa. Reprint. 1891.

Transactions of the Tri-State Medical Association of Mississippi, Arkansas and Tennessee. Session of 1890.

Sixth Annual Report of the Library Committee of the New York State Medical Association. Reprint. 1890.

The Surgical Treatment of Empyema. By James A. Gogans, M.D., of Alexander City, Ala. Reprint. 1891.

Seventy-seventh Annual Report of the Trustees of the Massachusetts General Hospital and McLean Asylum. 1890.

Vaginitis, Leucorrhœa. A Practical Dissertation on some Diseases of Women. By E. Frost Newton, M.D. New York, 1890.

Charter, Constitution, By-Laws, List of Fellows and Current Medical Periodicals of the New York Academy of Medicine. 1891.

Marriage: An Address to the Deaf. By Alexander Graham Bell. Volta Bureau. Washington: Gibson Bros. 1891. Advance proofs.

Diabetes: Its Causes, Symptoms and Treatment. By Charles W. Purdy, M.D. With clinical illustrations. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis. 1890.

Moral Insanity. By W. P. Sprattling, M.D., First Assistant Physician and Psychologist New Jersey State Insane Asylum, Morris Plains, N. J., etc. Reprint. 1890.

The Daughter, Her Health, Education and Wedlock: Homely Suggestions for Mothers and Daughters. By William M. Capp, M.D. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis. 1891.

The Post-Graduate Clinical Charts, Designed for Use in Hospitals and Private Practice. Arranged and published by Wm. C. Bailey, M.D., and J. H. Lindsay, M.D. New York. 1891.

On the Use of the Oil of Eucalyptus Globulus Combined with other Antiseptics in the Treatment of Scarlet Fever and all Infectious Diseases. By J. Brendon Curgenven, M.R.C.S., L.S.A. London: H. K. Lewis. 1891.

Koch's Remedy in Relation Specially to Throat Consumption. By Lennox Browne, F.R.C.S., etc. Illustrated by thirty-one cases and by fifty original engravings and diagrams. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

Manual of the Domestic Hygiene of the Child. By Julius Uffelmann, M.D., Professor of Internal Medicine at the University of Rostock. Translated by Harriet Ransom Milnowski. Edited by Mary Putnam Jacob, M.D. New York and London: G. P. Putnam's Sons. 1891.

## Original Articles.

AN EPIDEMIC OF TYPHOID FEVER IN  
LOWELL, MASS.ABSTRACT OF A REPORT UPON THE SANITARY CON-  
DITION OF THE WATER-SUPPLY MADE TO THE  
LOWELL WATER BOARD, APRIL 10, 1891.BY PROF. W. T. SEDGWICK,  
Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Biologist to the State Board of  
Health of Massachusetts.

**Object and Scope of the Investigation.**—Five Systems of Water-Supply in Lowell. — The Direct Canal Water-Supply in Mills. — Chemical Examinations of the City Water and of the Merrimack River. — Bacteriological Examinations of the City Water and of the Merrimack River. — Investigations of the Reported Cases of Typhoid Fever, with Special Reference to Date, Location, Water-Supply, Milk-Supply, etc. — Typhoid Fever Excessive in Lowell for many Years. — Probable Cause of the Recent Epidemic of Typhoid Fever. — Summary.

## OBJECT AND SCOPE OF THE INVESTIGATION.

The immediate cause of this investigation was a severe epidemic of typhoid fever in Lowell. It will be shown beyond that this city has, for many years, suffered from typhoid fever above any of the cities of Massachusetts with two exceptions, one of which is Lawrence.

The earlier months of 1890 had not shown, in comparison with the same months of the previous year, any unusual prevalence of this disease. June and July showed some increase as compared with the corresponding months of 1889, but August, 1890, was again, not noticeably different from August, 1889.

In September, however, a severe epidemic of typhoid fever began, which steadily increased during October, attained large proportions, and culminated in November, and then gradually declined. The course and severity of this epidemic is shown upon the following comparative table:

## TYPHOID FEVER IN LOWELL.

Deaths and Cases Reported, 1889-90, and 1890-91.

Months.	Deaths.		Cases Reported.		Increase in 1890-91.	
	1889-90	1890-91	1889-90	1890-91	Deaths.	Cases Rep'd.
August.....	5	6	17	15	..	..
September...	7	10	14	27	43%	93%
October.....	3	10	13	69	233%	431%
November....	9	28	21	122	211%	481%
December....	9	25	35	104	178%	137%
January....	5	19	23	67	289%	191%
February....	6	14	29	46	133%	59%
March.....	4	9	17	46	125%	171%
Totals.....	48	121	169	496	152%	193%

The severity of the epidemic is still better shown upon the following table:

## TYPHOID FEVER IN LOWELL.

Date.	Cases Reported.	Deaths.
April, 1889, to March, 1890.....	201	61
April, 1890, to March, 1891.....	511	119
Increase, 1890-91.....	310 (167%)	76 (118%)

This table shows that, while for the year preceding April 1, 1889, the number of cases of typhoid fever reported to the Board of Health was 204, and the number of deaths from the same disease was 64, the number of cases reported for the year following, which includes the period covered by the epidemic, was 541, while the number of deaths was 140. This is an excess for the year including the epidemic, of 340 cases and 76 deaths; an increase of 167 per cent. in the number of typhoid fever cases reported, and of 119 per cent. in the mortality.

It must also be remembered that there are always some cases which are not reported, besides many mild cases which never come to light. I have positive evidence that during the twelve months following April 1, 1890, there have been more than 700 cases of typhoid fever in Lowell, and this fact, taken in connection with the large number of deaths indicates that within that year about one per cent. of the total population has been affected with typhoid fever.

The gravity of the situation does not appear to have been recognized during the height of the epidemic, namely, in November. But when, at length, in December, the fact was realized that there had been during the preceding month 122 cases of typhoid fever reported, and 23 deaths from the same disease, or 101 cases and 19 deaths more than in the same month of the previous year, there was naturally much uneasiness. Suspicion fell upon, among other things, the public water-supply, which is drawn in large part directly from the Merrimack River; whereupon the Water Board ordered an inquiry, and instructed me to make a thorough investigation. By special vote I was authorized to employ all means at my disposal "to ascertain if any danger of any kind existed in the water of the Merrimack River at Lowell." I was also instructed to make, as soon as possible, an exhaustive Report.

During a part of the previous autumn I had been engaged as a representative of the State Board of Health in a sanitary investigation of certain well-waters in Lowell, so that I was already somewhat acquainted with the local conditions, and therefore lost no time in beginning this investigation. The attention of the State Board of Health had also been drawn to the same subject, and I had already been instructed to make an inquiry.

## FIVE SYSTEMS OF WATER-SUPPLY IN LOWELL.

The investigation had hardly begun before I discovered that the problem was unexpectedly complicated by the existence in Lowell of five distinct systems of water-supply, two of which are obviously polluted by sewage within the city itself.

The principal supply is the city water drawn partly from the filter gallery in Pawtucketville, but chiefly, and without any attempt at purification, from the Merrimack River. The water from the river mixes with that from the filter gallery in the gate-house at Pawtucketville, and is afterwards pumped to reservoirs from which it is distributed to all parts of the city.

A second system is that owned by the "Proprietors of Locks and Canals on Merrimack River," and used chiefly for fire purposes and the feeding of boilers. It is also used, however, to a small extent, for drinking-purposes. The supply for this system is drawn from the Merrimack canal through the penstock of the Lowell

machine shop, and is then pumped to a small reservoir on Lynde's Hill, in Belvidere, from which it flows to a few houses, and to most of the mills situated upon the canals fed from the Merrimack River. It will be shown beyond that this water is much polluted. The third system is also supplied by canal water, and although intended chiefly for washing purposes, this water is, in fact, used, to some extent, for drinking. It is still more polluted than the Lynde's Hill supply. The fourth system is the supply derived from wells. Many of the wells that formerly existed in Lowell have been closed or abandoned, but some, often of questionable purity, are still in use. Some of the mills are supplied with well-water, which is usually brought and kept in wooden pails, for drinking purposes. The fifth system is that of the so-called spring waters which are publicly sold for drinking purposes.

#### THE DIRECT CANAL-WATER SUPPLY.

More than one-fourth of the population of Lowell (78,000) is employed in the mills. Their homes are scattered about the city, although many live in the vicinity of the mills or in the so-called "Corporation" boarding houses.

Most of the mills are supplied with drinking-water drawn from wells or from the city supply. In the majority of cases the several rooms of the mills are supplied with drinking-water by means of wooden pails, in which water is brought by hand from some tap of city water, or from some well, either in the mill itself, or in the mill yard, or in the immediate vicinity of the mill. In a few cases only, for example, in the Merrimack Mills, city water is said to have been introduced into every room. In the Hamilton Mills a special tank of large size has been built, into which city water is run. The tank is so large that, in summer, ice, in cakes, is easily introduced at the top. At the bottom of this reservoir is a series of taps to which messengers are sent, when necessary, from the various rooms. These mills, therefore, are provided with an abundance of city water, properly cooled in summer. The Massachusetts Mills have a well, conveniently placed in their spacious yard. The Boott is supplied from wells in the neighborhood. The Lawrence has a similar source of supply. The Tremont and Suffolk obtains its drinking water from a tap on the city service. The Lowell Machine Shop has one city tap, but depends chiefly on a well in the mill yard. The mills on the Concord River canal, also use, in some cases, well waters, supplying the several rooms by pails.

It appears, therefore, that with a few exceptions the mills are usually not piped for city water. There is, nevertheless, in most of the mills in Lowell a complete system of water-supply, although it is not intended to serve for drinking purposes. This is the canal water, which is drawn, by nearly every mill situated upon a canal, directly from the wheel-pit, and pumped to a tank at the top of the mill. From this it flows by gravity to all parts of the mill, supplying, for example, the water for the water-closets, for washing, for atomizing, etc.; in short, for all purposes except for drinking. In many, perhaps in most, of the rooms this water is delivered by faucets, of the ordinary pattern, projecting a foot or two above large sinks. It is generally the most accessible, and sometimes the only easily accessible, water; and this circumstance added to the fact that it is often cooler than the pail water, which has

perhaps been standing for some time in a heated room, tempts the indifferent or careless to use it for drinking. I have abundant evidence that it is often used for drinking, and is sometimes preferred to the pail-water supply. I have myself seen a drinking cup hanging upon a canal-water faucet, and I discovered one overseer who himself so much preferred canal water for drinking that he did not care to have any other water in the rooms under his care. In the statistics of the cases of typhoid fever given beyond, it is shown that some freely admitted that they had frequently drunk canal water. It is also alleged with some show of probability, that the bobbin boys sometimes detailed to keep the pails filled with drinking-water, occasionally, in order to avoid a longer journey, go to another room, and there fill the drinking-water pail with canal water. Again, I have myself sometimes seen drinking-water pails standing entirely empty, apparently from oversight or neglect. These various circumstances prove indubitably that some canal water is used for drinking.

The exact quality of the canal water varies with the situation of the mill. Some of the mills are upon the "upper level," that is, receive canal water from the Pawtucket, Northern, Western, and Merrimack Canals. Others are upon the "lower level," that is, receive canal water which, originally drawn from the Merrimack River, has already passed along the canals just named and through the mills upon the upper level, and is now used over again by mills on a lower level before it finally passes into the river still further down. Some overflow water from the upper canals also feeds the mills on the lower level without having passed through the mills above, but the mills upon the lower level necessarily use mostly, canal water which has already passed through the mills on the upper level.

The sources of pollution of the water of the upper canal (from numerous privies, two city sewers, three overflow sewers, the water-closets of the Lowell Hospital, etc.) have already been described in the previous section. We have only to reflect, first, that all of the mills on the upper level are directly supplied with the water of the upper canal; and second, that the same water, carrying all the sewage from the large mills on the upper level, is similarly used by the mills on the lower level, in order to realize the dangers to which users of this water for drinking, especially on the lower level, are exposed. This is more emphatically the case during an epidemic of typhoid fever in the city, when the germs from many cases, especially mild cases, and cases in the early stages of the disease, beginning with the sewers of Walker and School Streets, adding the discharges from the Lowell Hospital, and from various privies, and, finally, the excreta from thousands of workers in the mills on the upper level, cannot fail to infect the canal water. It must certainly be counted a most fortunate circumstance that this canal water is not more generally used for drinking purposes.

As soon as these facts concerning the use and quality of the canal water were brought to light, I notified the Board of Health, who immediately caused proper placards to be posted in the mills, warning the operatives against the use of canal water for drinking.

The idea naturally suggested itself, that in the use of polluted canal water might lie the principal cause of the epidemic of typhoid fever. In the hope that this would prove to be the case, and that the city



water had been unjustly suspected, I immediately set to work to locate and investigate the cases of typhoid fever, and to determine whether or not the epidemic could be attributed to this source.

Five separate systems of water-supply in Lowell have now been described. With respect to three of these I find no evidence which makes further investigation necessary. The epidemic of typhoid fever in 1890 is not attributable to the Lynde's Hill Reservoir supply, or to the well-water supply, or to the spring-water supply. If caused by drinking-water of any kind, it must have been by canal water or by city water, or by both. We have seen that the canal water is so extensively polluted, as to suggest that the entire epidemic might possibly have sprung from this source. But before examining the evidence bearing upon the canal-water theory, we must turn to a closer examination of the principal supply, the city water.

In the present case, chemical examinations were less necessary than usual, because the fact, and the time, of sewage contamination of the Merrimack River above Lowell are already well-known. Chemical analysis, nevertheless, is highly important even in the present case, since it enables us to measure with much precision the degree of sewage pollution of the river at Lowell, or, in other words, to find the proportion of sewage in the Lowell city water. Fortunately, the State Board of Health has, for four years past, been making monthly chemical examinations of the water of the Merrimack River, over the intake of the Lowell Water Works. The Board has also made a special study of the Merrimack River, in order to determine its precise condition with regard to sewage pollution. As a result of these investigations the Board has estimated that the proportion of sewage that has been directly mingled with the water of the Merrimack River is, at the time when it arrives at Lowell, about one part of sewage in every 1,200 parts of the water. This is roughly equivalent to a thimbleful of sewage in every quart of city water. (See "Report of State Board of Health, Examinations of Water-Supplies," Vol. I, p. 693, just issuing from the press.)

In the course of many hundreds of examinations of the Lowell water-supply I have been unable to isolate any of the specific germs of typhoid fever. This result, however, does not prove that the typhoid bacillus was absent. From what has just been said, it may be seen how imperfect are our methods for its detection, and, as I shall show in the sequel, in spite of this result I believe, that these germs have been present in the city water in limited numbers for years, and that they were present in comparative abundance in the city water in September, October and November, 1890, owing to a special pollution. The reasons for this opinion will appear further on.

While the bacteriological results are thus inconclusive as regards the presence or absence of the germ of typhoid fever in the water-supply, it must not be supposed that the bacteriological examinations threw no light upon the question of the purity of the water. On the contrary, the numbers, and the kinds, of bacteria observed, were highly significant. When the examinations began, the dish cultures revealed a peculiar bacterial condition of the river and the low service.

In the first place, the numbers of bacteria were very high, averaging in one set of samples 2,866 per cubic centimetre (about a thimbleful) of water. This set of examinations was especially instructive and, as it is representative in certain respects, it may be quoted in full.

#### RESULTS OF A BACTERIOLOGICAL EXAMINATION OF THE MERRIMACK RIVER AND THE LOWELL CITY WATER.

1890.		Bacteria, per c.c.m.
Dec. 24.	Merrimack River, over intake	7,920
"	Upper manhole, filter gallery	3,720
"	Mixed water, gate house, Pawtucketville	4,320
"	Low service reservoir, inlet	3,780
"	Low service reservoir, outlet	3,780
Dec. 25.	Ward I. A.	1,008
"	Ward II. B.	3,180
"	Ward III. C.	960
"	Ward IV. D.	1,260
"	Ward V. E.	1,440
"	Ward VI. F.	960

NOTE.—A cubic centimetre equals very nearly a cubic one-third of an inch, or roughly, a thimbleful. It is usual for the numbers of bacteria to be somewhat smaller in the service than in the reservoir. They often appear to perish in the pipes. The Ward samples were taken from taps in private houses.

These numbers soon declined and have usually been lower, except under special circumstances of rain, thaws, etc. For example, on January 12th, six samples of tap water were taken from Wards I, III, and V, and the average per cubic centimetre was 315. On the other hand, great fluctuations were noted, showing a remarkably close connection between the river and the city water. Thus on January 22d, there was a heavy, warm rain, which carried off much of the snow that had fallen on January 16th and 18th. The rain began in the early morning. On the afternoon of the same day (January 23d), the numbers of bacteria from five taps, one each on Chestnut, Oak, Pleasant, Cady Streets, and one on Fletcher Place, averaged 15,000 germs per cubic centimetre. A few days later the same taps yielded only 500 per cubic centimetre. This is important as showing the sensitiveness of the service to changes in the river.

Even more significant than the numbers of bacteria were the kinds observed. In the earlier examinations large numbers of germs belonging to the pseudotubercle group were present. Many of these were clearly *Bacillus coli communis*; another important fact was that from this highly peculiar condition of the water there was a gradual return to a more normal condition. Too much stress can hardly be laid upon these phenomena. They were observed below Lowell, also by the biologists of the Lawrence Experiment Station, and were likewise observed in the Lawrence water-supply. I have never seen any similar condition except in cultures from faeces, and, in one case, in a polluted well located in the cellar of a house where there had been six cases of typhoid fever. In my opinion, these observations prove that in December, the river (and therefore the water-supply) was in a peculiar bacterial condition, characterized by an unusual abundance of germs ordinarily seen chiefly in sewage. What the condition may have been still earlier we can only surmise. In December the conditions were plainly favorable for bacteria of the pseudotubercle group.

Since January 1st, the numbers have been, as a rule, higher than is desirable in good drinking waters, and apparently dependent upon the condition of the river. The kinds also are such as suggest very dilute sewage, and it is difficult to see how this can fail to be the case. Whatever theories may be maintained regarding the

self-purification of rivers, there is no good evidence that the oxidations supposed to occur would destroy bacteria. When the sewage of Manchester, for example, flows into the Merrimack, it is highly probable that some of the dead organic matters are gradually removed by plants, or oxidized. But with the bacteria and all living organisms present, it is far different. These are in many cases endowed with powers of motion, and they are all aquatic in habit. For many kinds the river is not merely a grave; it is a home.

The examinations of the high service water have been especially interesting and instructive. The numbers obtained from the high service are, as a rule, much lower than those from the low service cultures. The water has the reputation, also, among many who see both, of being clearer and better. The high service, however, differs from the low only in the much longer time spent by the water in the reservoir. River water, precisely like that supplied to the low service, is once a week, or oftener if necessary, pumped up into the high service reservoir. Here it mingles with water which has already stood for several days, and there is time for settling, for "working," etc. In point of fact, I find the high service water superior to the low in chemical composition, with lower numbers of bacteria, and those of less objectionable kinds. It may of course be due to other reasons, such as the use of spring water or of good wells, but it is certainly suggestive that there have been only four or five cases of typhoid fever on the high service, and that these probably all drank low service water as well. It is more than likely that by remaining in the reservoir and by passing through a relatively long piping, some of the bacteria, and among them those of typhoid fever, die out.

I may add, at this point, that in my opinion, one cause of the recent excess of typhoid fever in Lowell has been the circumstance that the river water is so rapidly pumped into, and drawn away from, the low service reservoir. The citizens of Centralville at present often drink river water which has not even had time to settle, as my actual examinations prove.

In fine, the results of chemical examination, show conclusively what is already well known, namely, that sewage finds its way freely into the Lowell water-supply. They also fix the amount of contamination, namely, one part in every 1,200 parts. The results of bacteriological examination have failed to reveal the presence of the specific organism of typhoid fever, but they show comparatively large numbers of other bacteria, and among them, at times, forms common in sewage, and more or less characteristic of feces. A remarkably sewage-like condition was revealed by the earlier analyses. Lastly, the high service is shown to be somewhat better than the low, both chemically and bacteriologically.

#### EXAMINATION OF THE REPORTED CASES OF TYPHOID FEVER WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO DATE, LOCATION, WATER SUPPLY, MILK SUPPLY, ETC.<sup>2</sup>

While the foregoing investigations were in progress, a systematic canvass of the reported cases of typhoid fever was undertaken, in order to discover if the true cause of the epidemic might not come to light during a study of the actual cases affected. This laborious portion of the investigation has been done under my supervision, on the ground, with persistence and success by my assistant, Mr. George V. McLaudlin. In order

to obtain and preserve systematically all the important data, we have used a blank devised for the work of the State Board of Health. Much difficulty was found in tracing some of the cases, inasmuch as the families of the poorest classes change their dwelling place, or "move" very often. Special difficulty was found with the September cases, but it is believed that the data obtained are, for the most part, correct.

In this way, by house-to-house visitation and by special inquiry, involving a great expenditure of time and labor, all of the reported cases and all of the fatal cases have been carefully studied. In the course of this work many cases never reported have come to light, and have also been investigated. The total number of cases investigated is 550. But we have reason to believe that these are by no means all of the cases which really occurred during the period covered by our investigations.

They are distributed as follows:

1890. September . . . . .	47
October . . . . .	95
November . . . . .	171
December . . . . .	159
1891. January . . . . .	78
Total . . . . .	550

The cases reported to the Board of Health during the same period number 389.

The location (dwelling-place) of these cases when attacked is shown upon a map. It will be seen that they are concentrated in no special section, but appear to follow closely the density of the population. The high service shows about its due proportion of cases, although it is a fact that nearly, if not quite all of these, also had access to the water of the low service. It is worthy of notice that Middlesex Village (remote from the reservoir) appears to have been entirely exempt. The cases have also been plotted by months in order to see if certain regions suffered more severely at any one time, and these maps prove distinctly that the disease was not confined to any particular locality in any one month. They also show the relative intensity of the epidemic from month to month.

The relative intensity of the epidemic is more accurately shown, however, by the diagram of monthly mortality from typhoid fever. This shows the mortality from typhoid fever, month by month from July 1, 1890, to April 1, 1891. The intensity and persistence of the epidemic are manifest. The very heavy mortality of November is especially noteworthy, as is also the sluggish decline since that time. It is plain that whatever the infection may have been it dealt, suddenly, a heavy blow, from which the city has not yet fully recovered.

A more detailed and entirely trustworthy history of the cases, in point of time, has been arrived at as follows: In order to fix, if possible, the precise date of infection of each case, I determined to take the date of going to bed, as a basis upon which to work, and therefore obtain from each patient (or a friend) when possible, the exact date of illness. This proved to be satisfactory since it was usually possible to obtain this date with much precision. At the end of the investigation these dates were tabulated and plotted, and they have served as a basis for diagrams of daily and weekly morbidity.

The daily morbidity has also been shown on the diagram of the daily morbidity. Similarly, upon the diagram of weekly morbidity the weekly mortality is shown, while between these, upon the latter diagram, the dates of attack of the fatal cases are also indicated.

<sup>2</sup> The material in the first part of maps and diagrams.

From these diagrams it appears that the mortality was heaviest, and most rapid in proportion to the morbidity, early in November. A reason for this will appear beyond.

The number of persons going to bed in Lowell, with an attack of typhoid fever, on each day, from September 1, 1890, to February 1, 1891, may be readily seen from the table of daily morbidity. The course of the epidemic is more easily followed, however, upon the table of weekly morbidity. From this it appears that the epidemic began in September, rose steadily during most of October, increased very rapidly at the end of October, and especially in the first half of November; after which it fell off, but showed a marked increase every other week. An explanation of this fluctuation is offered beyond.

Inasmuch as two weeks are usually required for the incubation of the disease after the infection has been received, and in view of the foregoing facts, and of those shown upon the diagram of monthly mortality, we must obviously look for the principal infection in the last two weeks of October, although it is evident that the epidemic had begun long before this time.

On account of the canal-water theory of the causation of the epidemic, it became especially necessary to determine how many of the cases of typhoid fever might be attributable to the use of canal water. It was found, however, that while many of the cases admitted that they had drunk canal water, most of those affected with typhoid fever who had worked in the mills could not say positively whether they had, or had not, done so. I find, however, that it suffices to assume broadly that all cases among mill people might possibly be attributable to the use of canal water. For even if we do this we still have left, among those who had no possible access to canal water, a majority of the whole number of cases, and enough to constitute, by themselves alone, a serious epidemic. These facts are especially well shown upon the maps. Only 230 cases were found which could be in any case attributable to the use of canal water, while the majority, namely 320, could not possibly have been due to this cause. The canal-water theory is therefore completely disproved, for, omitting the mill cases altogether, we still have a notable epidemic to deal with. Besides, it must not be forgotten that most of the mill people when at home have access to city water exclusively, and that in one of the largest mills, the Merrimack, city water is as accessible as canal water. It is altogether too liberal to assume, as we have done for the moment, that the mill cases are all due to canal water. Some may have come from milk, or from polluted wells, or from city water. But it is now clear that if the epidemic proceeded from drinking-water at all, it must have come from the city water.

In passing, we may remark that, although the figures prove that the epidemic was not chiefly due to canal water, it does, nevertheless, appear to be true that in the epidemic the mill people suffered most severely. We might, perhaps, expect that the mortality should be heavier among the mill people than in the city at large; and this appears to be true, inasmuch as 47 of the deaths from September 1, 1890, to February 1, 1891, out of a grand total of 92 (51 per cent. of the whole number) are of mill people. We should also perhaps expect a slight excess in the number of cases among mill operatives owing to their mode of life. But certainly we should not expect that 51 per

cent. of the deaths and 42 per cent. of the cases would be among mill people, unless they were somehow peculiarly exposed to infection. It seems probable that these significant phenomena are due to the use of canal water for drinking purposes. The above figures become still more instructive if we remember that a considerable portion of the population is but slightly susceptible to typhoid fever, namely, the very young. If we reckon the susceptible population of Lowell in round numbers at 70,000, we find that the cases for the epidemic period are 7.86 per thousand. Estimating the operatives of Lowell who had access to canal water at 23,000, which is probably too high, we find the actual morbidity during the epidemic period to be one per cent., or 230.

The number required by the average for the whole susceptible population is, however, only  $23 \times 7.86 = 181$ . It is therefore safe to say that the cases among mill operatives are in excess by at least 25 per cent. Moreover, inasmuch as we know that many mill operatives probably never drank canal water, we must conclude that those who did so suffered to an extraordinary degree.

The results of the inquiry as to the kind of water actually used, or believed by themselves to have been used, by those affected by typhoid fever, are as follows:

Total number of cases investigated		520
A. Cases that possibly had access to canal water		230
a.	Those who drank canal water only	1
b.	" " canal water in part	65
c.	" " city water only	26
d.	" " city water and well water only	26
e.	" " city and other water, no canal	19
f.	" " well water only	0
g.	" " spring water only	0
h.	" " water, origin unknown	97
B. Cases that did not have access to canal water		290
a.	Those who drank city water only	252
b.	" " city water and well water	65
c.	" " spring water and well water	1
d.	" " spring water only	1
e.	" " city water boiled five minutes	1

Before we can conclude that the epidemic was caused by city water, we must remember that typhoid fever is often caused by infected milk. An investigation of the milk-supply of the actual cases, therefore, become indispensable. Among 480 cases in which the milk-supply could be traced, it was found that 135 milkmen, or milk companies, were involved. This fact alone makes the theory of widespread infection of the milk-supply extremely improbable, since these supplies came from many different farms, and in most cases had nothing in common.

#### CASES OF TYPHOID FEVER IN RELATION TO MILK SUPPLY.

	Cases.	Totals.
1 milk route had	20	20
1 " " "	11	11
2 " " "	12	24
2 " " "	11	22
5 " " "	10	50
1 " " "	9	9
7 " " "	8	56
5 " " "	7	12
5 " " "	6	34
7 " " "	5	35
11 " " "	4	11
10 " " "	3	30
25 " " "	2	50
40 " " "	1	40
Cases using milk from their own cows	11	11
Cases who were served from stores	50	50
	657	
Subtract those counted twice	17	
Total	480	

Comparison of the number of cases upon each milk route involved, with the number of people served, showed that the number of cases was nearly propor-

tional to the number of people served, the larger routes naturally having the most cases. This is usually not true of epidemics caused by infected milk. In order to make the evidence more conclusive, visits were paid to many of the sources of supply, but no evidence of possible typhoid infection was obtained at any of them. It was found, however, that many milkmen use city water with which to wash their cans.

I consider it more than likely that some cases of typhoid fever during the recent epidemic arose from the milk-supply; but on the other hand, I find no evidence whatever that leads me to attribute the principal cause to infected milk.

(To be continued.)

### THE BOHEMIAN WATERING PLACES.<sup>1</sup>

BY E. W. CUSHING, M.D., OF BOSTON, MASS.

It is not my intention this evening to enter into any minute examination of the properties and composition of the mineral waters of Bohemia, which are already well-known, but rather to give a short description of the places where these waters are found, which I visited last summer.

The Northwestern part of Bohemia, near the Saxon border, gives abundant evidences of extinct volcanic action; and here at an elevation of nearly two thousand feet above the sea-level are a number of celebrated Spas of which the three most famous are known facetiously as the Bohemian Bouquet. This nosegay is supposed to be formed of three roses, yellow, red and white respectively. The oldest and most famous spring, that of Carlsbad, is represented by the yellow rose, for here from all Europe and from distant countries are gathered patients who are yellow with jaundice; in like manner the red rose of Marienbad symbolizes the ruddy noses of the high-livers, who assemble there every summer to cool off their systems with the beneficent saline waters; the pale rose of Franzensbad matches the complexion of the anemic women, who come from far and wide to restore their health and to improve their blood by the saline chalybeate waters, hoping also to get old pelvic exudations absorbed, and congestions of the uterus relieved, by the famous mud-baths for which this locality is noted.

In all of these health-resorts there are many factors working to the advantage of the patients, besides the mineral waters themselves; and the question is worth considering whether much more benefit could not be derived from the exported waters or salts, or from the springs with which nature has provided America, if more use were made of indirect adjuvants by which the effects of the waters are so much enhanced. Chief among these aids to treatment may be mentioned the steady and systematic promotion of life out-of-door, to which end shady walks and paths are constructed and kept in order, running for miles in every direction among the beautiful hills and valleys in the neighborhood of the springs. Moreover, there are elaborate and admirable concerts by bands of forty or fifty instruments, maintained by the municipalities, and supported by a tax on all persons who visit the town for a week or more; these concerts are held in

the open air, whenever the weather permits, and tend powerfully to keep all the "cure-guests" out of doors. The whole system of taking the waters is systematically combined with as much walking as the patients can endure; and health is regained by using the waters with faith, hope and expectant attention, and also by plenty of exercise and a careful diet, good music and cheerful society, early hours and steady habits of life. Of course, the patients are more impressed by the facts that they are drinking the waters, than by the indirect advantages which they are receiving at the same time, but the skilful and highly-educated physicians who practise in these localities are always careful to insist on suitable diet, and a proper amount of exercise.

Carlsbad, which is now probably the most celebrated watering-place in the world, where over 20,000 guests congregate annually, has been known for centuries for its hot springs, of which the most celebrated is the "Sprudel" or spouter, which comes foaming up in a jet several feet high with occasional short intermissions. The surface waters of the surrounding country percolate down through the soil and decomposed rocks of this region, to a depth of 8,000 feet or more, becoming highly charged with carbonic acid, sulphate of soda, bicarbonate of soda, chloride of sodium and various salts of less importance. The heat of the earth increases the pressure of gas held in solution to such an extent as to force the water up again through a crevice, thus yielding a steady flow of the mineral water through various springs, which are cooler and more highly charged with gas according to their greater distance from the hot and foaming Sprudel.

Among the diseases in which particular benefit is claimed from the use of these waters are hepatic affections, such as passive congestion of the liver and the early stages of cirrhosis and of fatty liver. Even greater advantage is derived in cases of catarrhal jaundice and of gall-stones, as well as in catarrh of the stomach, and in chronic gastro-intestinal hyperemia, also in habitual constipation due to sedentary habits, or torpor of the liver and catarrh. The uric acid diathesis and gout in all forms are greatly benefited by these waters. Carlsbad also has a high reputation for ameliorating the symptoms and retarding the progress of diabetes mellitus, although there are different opinions as to how much of the advantage is due to the use of the water and how much to the careful dietetic treatment employed there. Great benefit is often derived at Carlsbad by patients suffering from obesity and from various forms of chronic metritis, although the first of these affections is considered to be more particularly adapted to treatment by Marienbad water, and the latter ailment belongs rather to Franzensbad. Of course, however, all three resorts endeavor to benefit as many classes of disease as possible, and, therefore, the peat from Franzensbad is brought to Carlsbad to give mud-baths, and the latter are also given at Marienbad from peat found in that vicinity.

Marienbad is distant about three hours by railway from Carlsbad. These two places and Franzensbad are on a sort of triangle. The waters are somewhat similar to those of Carlsbad, except that they are cold instead of hot, are twice as strong in sulphate of soda and have a trace of iron. I shall not go into a particular analysis of these waters. The main ingredients

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Bar, Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, at the request of the Boston Medical Society, February 11, 1891.

are the sulphate of soda, the carbonate of soda and some chloride of sodium. The Marienbad waters act more on the intestines, and are more adapted for gastro-intestinal catarrh, for catarrh of the stomach, and for obesity, and in fact, wherever the purgative action is more desired. The Carlsbad water is not purgative as used at Carlsbad. Taken hot and slowly, quite a considerable amount can be taken without exciting any purgative action. The same system prevails as at Carlsbad of having beautiful walks through the pine woods which are all around the town, and of keeping out of doors. In stormy weather places are provided in both these towns for walking under cover. At Carlsbad there are two great colonnades of stone, the chief of which is the Sprudel Colonnade which extends perhaps two hundred feet, and another place where early in the morning the band begins to play and the people walk around taking their water, each going in turn with a little cup which hangs over the shoulder by a strap, and which is filled by the girls who stand ready to do this.

The most important question is as to what can be done with these waters, for those who cannot go to Carlsbad. Although the number of guests has risen from a few hundred to twenty thousand a year, yet everybody cannot go there, or stay there as long as he would like, and gradually there has grown up an immense exportation of the Carlsbad waters, and of the salts which are manufactured on a large scale and must be largely used, or they would not be exported. Without going into the question as to whether there is any particular advantage in natural mineral waters over those which are artificial, a subject on which there may be two opinions, it seems to me that the one thing which is apt to be lacking in using artificial waters at home is the example of the other patients, the faith and the expectant attention which is gained by seeing so many there, and by seeing everybody believing. This tends to make all persevere with the treatment, get up early and take their walks, whereas, at home they could not seem to get away from their business, while they not only are not so much encouraged to follow the advice of their physician, but the medical attendants at home do not give the exact advice and the stringent orders which the physicians there do; and it seems to me that with the use of any of these waters a great deal lies with the physician in laying down strict and exact rules. If you have a patient with a swollen joint which requires rubbing, you order a liniment, and you could not get the rubbing done unless you ordered a liniment. The patient pays for the liniment, and the rubbing is thrown in, and he gets better. The same way with the use of mineral waters. The waters may be good, but unless combined with diet and fresh air and exercise and freedom from care, the results are apt to be disappointing.

It is a long way from Carlsbad to this country, and therefore the salts which are manufactured by L. Schottländer, the lessee of the springs, are used more than the waters. As the waters are boiled in vats, the lime, manganese and iron are precipitated by the expulsion of the carbonic acid. The elimination of the lime is considered no loss. Formerly they used the crystals, and all one would get in the crystals would be the sulphate, carbonate and chloride of sodium, losing most or all of the other substances which are present in small proportions. They have recently intro-

duced the following method: the water is boiled down until it is just on the point of crystallizing. It is then run on to a great hot roller, which turns slowly, just fast enough so that the dense solution runs on over one side, and by the time the water gets to the other side of that roller it is crystallized and is scraped off. These crystals are dried in trays, but that does not do the whole of it. By this process the bicarbonate of soda has been reduced to the common carbonate, and it is desirable to get back that carbonic acid. To accomplish this, carbonic-acid gas from the Sprudel is lead over the trays, and in course of time the salts absorb carbonic acid, remaking bicarbonate of soda, and then (except for the presence of lime which is not wanted) the salts very closely represent the Carlsbad water, so that by making a solution of these salts you could get very nearly a representation of the water; but the patient does not get the advantage of the locality, fresh air and faith—all these the physician must arrange for him as best he can.

There is some advantage in using the water at home. Sir Henry Thompson pointed out that persons who go to Carlsbad often rush away too soon. Time is limited, and they take more exercise than they can well endure, more water than they need.

"When a stout, active man, whom it is most desirable to separate from his home engagements and business cares, requires a Carlsbad course, he may often visit the locality with advantage. At the same time, as I have already intimated, I firmly believe that it can in the majority of instances be more successfully pursued at home, provided certain concomitant advantages can be secured, than by sending the patient abroad. Thus, it is desirable to secure during a course of waters at home, at least regularity of meals, scrupulous attention to diet, and to select a time when, particularly in the case of business men, less of anxiety and of need for over-exertion than usual may be expected. Granted these conditions, there is one advantage in the home course which outweighs much of the special value of a course on the spot. The patient who stays at Carlsbad three weeks, very rarely four, is made to consume far too large a quantity of water in a given space of time. The quantity in itself is probably not too much for his needs, but it is more efficacious, and is less exhausting in its effect on the patient, to devote two or three months to the task than to swallow the whole within the brief term named. It is the apprehension of this fact which has made me so warm an advocate for the systematic home use of these agents."<sup>2</sup>

The third place of which I will speak is Franzensbad, which is in this neighborhood. It is really a suburb of the town of Eger, where Wallenstein was murdered. It lies not so conveniently as Carlsbad and Marienbad, with hills and woods close to it, but more in a flat plain with hills two or three miles away. It is a very curious geological formation; there is a small crater of a volcano not far from the town, long extinct, and there are large deposits, at what is known as the "Soos," of a substance called *Moor*, which is a black mineral peat very strongly impregnated with iron pyrites. This peat is dug up and exposed to the air and moisture. The iron pyrites by a well-known chemical process is decomposed into sulphate of iron; but besides this salt with which the peat is impregnated there are the remains of vegetable products, with vari-

<sup>2</sup> Sir Henry Thompson: *Calculeous Disease*, pp. 32, 33.

ous resins and a considerable amount of formic acid. The peat looks a good deal like what we should call salt-marsh earth, as seen in meadows where the tide-water runs up. It is black, and will not support vegetation; and the great peculiarity of it is the large amount of iron which it contains. This peat is exported to Carlsbad. A similar substance, but not containing so much iron, is found in Marienbad.

What property of the mud-bath is the chief factor in producing its effects is a question in dispute. Some think it is the iron, and the vegetable components which are in this black liquid. Others pay more attention to the warmth and pressure. I took a mud bath. It is a peculiar sensation. One settles down slowly into this strong poultice; one cannot sink right down into it as into water, but has to work his way down, and it feels as if a warm coverlet were tucked around one. In Franzensbad the bath is heated by steam. In Carlsbad the peat is mixed with hot Sprudel water. It exerts a considerable action on the skin. It increases the bodily temperature, excites the heart, and some care has to be taken with persons having a tendency towards congestion of the head, etc. It is a pretty powerful therapeutic measure. It is claimed that it is highly efficacious in promoting the absorption of abdominal deposits.

There is the usual system at Franzensbad in regard to music; and most of the women there not being very strong, not so much attention is paid to lung walks, but they sit around under the trees in the park, and knit and crochet, and take their water, and hear the band play, and do some shopping. I think a large part of the advantage is this: that women overworked, caring for large families, are able to get away from their homes, their husbands, and their cares, have a period of perfect rest, go to bed at nine o'clock, have these saline and chalybeate waters and the mud-baths, and I have no doubt they are vastly improved. That they are not entirely cured is seen from the fact that they keep coming back.

The waters of Franzensbad are of the same general nature as the others, in that they contain sulphate of soda and carbonate of soda, with the addition, however, of considerable carbonate of iron.

Marienbad and Franzensbad waters are bottled and exported, and are also boiled down and crystallized, but the iron is cast out in so doing. Iron in mineral waters is a very difficult thing to preserve or transport; and the Marienbad water does not contain it except in very slight amount, which becomes turbid on standing. In the Franzensbad salts there is no pretence that iron is retained, therefore they resemble the salines from the other springs above mentioned.

To go a little more into detail in regard to the treatment at Franzensbad, it is somewhat peculiar. It is the stronghold and abiding-place of local medical treatment of diseases of women, as distinct from the surgical treatment, so much so that none of the physicians there will do any surgical operation whatever, unless to cure for hemorrhage or something like that. Men from different parts of Europe send patients there, with the understanding that they are to be treated but not operated on; and if they cannot be improved, they are sent back and operated on elsewhere. It is there that the system of massage has been largely developed, and is practised by Dr. Fellner, who was kind enough to show me some of the cases, and by various other gentlemen. They are treating by

gentle massage what we should once have considered chronic pelvic cellulitis, but call now cases of mild salpingitis with adhesions, the principle of the massage being to lift the uterus with one finger in the vagina and to try to get behind the uterus the fingers of the other hand on the abdomen and to soften up adhesions around it by gentle pressure. I should imagine in some cases where there are slight adhesions, with no particular inflammatory condition present, that massage with the mud-baths and the water, might be a very good thing. Some of the cases I saw treated with massage, I am bold to say, will have to come to laparotomy. But the principle they go on is to give rest and packing and massage and electricity, and do no operating, even prolapse of the uterus is there treated by massage.

A solid and a liquid extract made from the peat are prepared and exported by Mattoni, and are used in baths at Vienna, Prague and elsewhere; they can be obtained in New York, and are coming into extensive use in this country.

At all these Spas, and especially at Carlsbad, after the main season, which ends in the middle of August, there comes a great influx of people who cannot pay the full price for lodgings, etc. After the festival of the Emperor, August 18th, the company changes; the fashionable people disband, and the unfashionable people come.

The season proper in all of these places is from about from the middle of June to the middle of August. Two months only comprise the height of the season. The physicians who practice there most of them do not practice elsewhere. They made a long season, come about the middle of April and stay until about the middle of October.

Carlsbad is open for guests all winter. A person can go there then and live cheaply; but at that season it lacks all those beneficent auxiliaries, — the crowd, the walks, open air and the music, so that except for special reasons patients only go in the summer, preferring to make a little winter Carlsbad at home by using the exported waters or salts.

#### DISCUSSION.

DR. LIEBMANN: I was highly interested in the paper. It covers the whole ground. I would only repeat to-night what I have already had occasion to say some time ago about not enough care being taken by the general practitioner in the selection of certain cases, especially stomach cases, to be sent to Carlsbad. As the doctor remarked, Carlsbad does a great deal for organic diseases (especially of the stomach and liver), for chronic catarrh and hypersecretion of the gastric juice, and hyperacidity of the stomach; but it seems to me that at least twenty per cent. of all stomach cases are of the neurotic kind, at least I find that to be the case in my experience, and I have found that, to send these and especially neurasthenics, to Carlsbad, is followed by very bad consequences. They come back in a very depressed and wretched condition. I have now a patient whom I intend sending to Carlsbad who is suffering with gall-stones, and I suppose and hope his case will be benefited; but I confess I have always some hesitation in making up my mind to send anybody to Carlsbad. In case of gall-stones we do not know how the waters act. We know that the stones pass much more readily than under any other treatment. With regard to the *modus operandi* of the waters in

gastric trouble, such as catarrh, we can better see into it, if we remember that in our every-day routine of irrigation of the stomach if we add some bicarbonate of soda to the irrigating fluid we see how the mucus that has been very abundant before is decreased by the addition of the alkali to the water. And also in hypersecretion or hyperacidity of the gastric juice it can be readily understood that it dilates the juice and brings about an improvement in the feeling of the patient.

The reason why patients of the neurasthenic kind are injured by the treatment at Carlsbad is because the treatment is depleting, the cure a trying one and they need a sustaining and roborant regime.

DR. C. P. PENGRA: The remarks of the evening call to mind a case I have seen in the city. The case is more or less of the nervous variety. So far as I can see, it is simply a case of the uric acid diathesis. The patient will go to Carlsbad, and return perfectly cleaned up, as you might say, of his uric acid. He will remain so for perhaps three months, then he will be troubled with a sort of phantom tumors. I have watched him within a few months. As his attention will be called to it, his abdomen will begin to swell and reach dimensions which in the female might be attributed to the pregnant condition. Following that perhaps he will pass a teaspoonful of urine, and the tumor will disappear. He has learned to recognize that as the beginning of his next uric acid trouble; and this has occurred with considerable regularity now for three or four years. He goes to Carlsbad every summer; is relieved of his condition and of the uric acid; comes back here; and in the course of a short time is troubled with this tumor or enlargement. Gradually his uric acid condition appears again; and to my knowledge he has not succeeded in finding anything that would relieve him but the Carlsbad treatment, but what treatment I do not know.

## PROSTATOTOMY IN A PATIENT OF FORTY-TWO.

BY ARNER POST, M.D.,  
Visiting Surgeon, Boston City Hospital.

THE object of this short paper is simply to give the history of a case of prostatic enlargement which presented exceptional features in the age of the patient and the character of the growth, and some serious questions as to the proper method of treatment.

Peter Hamell, aged forty-two, entered the Boston City Hospital May 5, 1887, with the diagnosis of stricture. He was a French Canadian, and while anxious to tell us everything of interest, his history was not fully known to us until just before he finally left us. He never told us all we should have been glad to know about the earlier symptoms of his trouble.

The first fact in his history pointing to trouble with his urinary organs dated back twenty-one years to the time when he was twenty-one years old. At that time he was partially buried by the caving-in of an embankment. He lay insensible for two hours, and when, on gaining consciousness, he desired to pass water, he passed a certain amount of blood. Ever since that date he had been obliged to strain in order to pass his water. When twenty-three years old a doctor tried to pass an instrument, but did not succeed in entering the bladder.

When thirty years old he had a clap, and in the course of that disease another doctor attempted to pass an instrument into the bladder, but he also failed. Later he had had a second clap, and also venereal ulcers, which were followed by symptoms of constitutional syphilis.

For more than ten years previous to our acquaintance with him, the man had been obliged to lift up his perineum with one hand, even passing his finger just within the anus and pressing or rubbing the urethra to start the urine. The first discharge consisted of pus or glairy mucus. His bladder was imperfectly emptied, and at the time he entered the hospital he was obliged to go through this milking process from five to eleven times every night. His urine was alkaline, and contained pus, blood and bladder epithelium.

He came into my hands from another hospital where it was supposed electrolysis had been applied. He also believed that an instrument had been passed into the bladder under ether, but no instrument had been passed subsequently, though repeated attempts had been made.

The meatus admitted a No. 22 (French) acorn bougie, which passed without obstruction to the bulb. A solid steel sound of the same size was arrested in the prostatic region. The finger in the rectum then recognized a notable enlargement of the prostate, which was unusually firm and not in the least tender. The enlargement was slightly more prominent on one side, but perfectly smooth, and so large that the finger could not reach beyond its upper border. Attempts were then made to pass other instruments but nothing could be made to enter the bladder.

For a month the patient was treated with ergot and hot rectal injections. It was thought at one time that the prostatic enlargement was diminishing, but as little change took place in the symptoms and no instrument was ever passed, this was undoubtedly an illusion, and on June 9th the patient was etherized, the urethra opened in the perineum, and attempts made to pass an instrument into the bladder through the perineal opening, but without success. The finger passed along the urethra brought up against a solid wall in the prostate on which it could make no impression. An exceptional condition was evident, and the operation was abandoned for the time being.

Soon after the patient broke out with a palmar and plantar syphilide though no signs of syphilis had been noticed before. The injury, the hæmaturia and the long history of difficult micturition was unknown at that time and the question arose as to whether the disease in the prostate could possibly be some unknown syphilitic manifestation. Without any definite idea that the prostatic enlargement could be due to syphilis it was thought proper to submit him to anti-syphilitic medication before further operative procedure, and he was accordingly submitted, at first to mercurial and afterwards to mixed treatment, but as might have been foreseen, no change took place in the prostate, though his frequent micturition was so far reduced that he was able to hold his water for three hours.

On November 9th he was again etherized. The perineal opening was again made as before. Nothing could be passed into the bladder; the same wall was presented to the finger. A director was then passed against the prostatic obstruction, its position verified by a finger in the rectum, and a knife passed along the director and through the prostate into the bladder, the

director following the knife. On withdrawing the knife, urine flowed along the director, but the resistance was so great that no catheter could be passed along the director, and the finger was as powerless to enter as before the incision. A Bigelow's sinus dilator was then passed and opened, the prostate giving way with an audible crack. In this way the opening was enlarged so as to admit the finger. The walls on each side were of almost stony hardness, or, more exactly, like a fibrous tumor. The finger with difficulty felt the extreme edge of the prostatic tumor. The largest-sized drainage-tube was introduced, with a second tube contained in it and this tube left open so that all urine was carried off immediately. There was practically no constitutional disturbance. The tube was worn for a month, at the end of which time it was permanently removed, and the perineal opening rapidly closed. After the removal of the tube, instruments were passed from the meatus every two or three days, but the only instrument that entered the bladder was a straight one. Urine could be drawn only by passing a straight silver catheter, open at the end, and through that a flexible French catheter. The patient was able, however, to project his urine in a stream, and was disturbed but once in the night. His urine became acid, and contained but few pus cells. It was a great treat to him to display the stream, though before the operation I could never get him to pass water in my presence.

There are several interesting points in connection with this case.

In regard to the nature of the prostatic growth, I am not inclined to look upon it as a case of hypertrophy of the same nature as the senile cases, occurring at an unusually early age. The patient when first seen was forty-two. His history showed that trouble with micturition and presumably the prostatic trouble had existed since he was twenty-one. In hardness it resembled most closely a fibrous tumor, and as such I believe it ought to be classed. It is a matter of regret that a portion was not excised for the purpose of examination.

The choice of operation was a matter of great importance. The suprapubic operation, of course, suggested itself, but the objections seemed to outweigh the advantages. It would have been impossible to properly fill the bladder as a preliminary to the operation. It was also impossible to wash out the bladder, and the operation would have involved the contact of decomposing urine with the cut surfaces. In addition, the operation involved a retrograde catheterism after the bladder was opened, which did not promise to succeed; and a blind cut to enlarge the vesical orifice seemed more likely to be a success if made from the urethra into the larger hollow of the bladder than if made in the other direction.

As a preliminary to such an operation in the perineum, it is desirable, if not necessary, that the bladder be distended by a certain amount of fluid. One advantage gained from the long delay was a greater interval between micturition, allowing the accumulation of a larger amount of urine in the bladder.

This patient was seen two years after the operation, when he had had no return of symptoms.

## SOME PRACTICAL HINTS IN THE USE OF PLASTER-OF-PARIS BANDAGES.

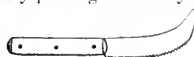
BY JOEL E. GOLDTHWAIT, M.D., BOSTON.

PROBABLY every one who has used plaster-of-Paris in bandages, has at one time or another experienced difficulty in its use, because of the length of time required for it to become hard. It is usual in such cases to blame the plaster; the prevalent belief being that it has absorbed moisture and is partially slaked. Of course this is possible; but as a matter of fact, it requires a very humid atmosphere to affect its quality, and in proof of this, the plaster is put up in cheap pervious casks, and is shipped from the Provinces, where most of it is ground, on ordinary coasting vessels, and is finally stored in warehouses that are very far from being impervious to the outside air, whether it be dry or moist. It is perfectly reasonable to expect plaster-of-Paris to keep even after it has been opened, almost indefinitely in any place that is not noticeably damp.

The principal reason why plaster sets so slowly, when used in bandages, lies in the bandage itself. Dr. V. P. Gibney, of New York, found that much of the creoline, which is ordinarily used in making the bandages, is sized with glue, and that plaster to which glue has been added hardens slowly. Occasionally a piece of creoline is found that is sized with starch rather than glue, and this interferes in no way with the rapid setting of the plaster. This explains the fact that at times one lot of bandages will work beautifully, while the very next lot will try every one's patience by taking so long a time to become hard. As it is impossible to tell, before using, what the creoline has been stiffened with, whether glue or starch, it should all be treated alike and the sizing be removed. This may be done very easily by simply washing the creoline in warm water and allowing it to dry thoroughly; and plaster bandages made with this washed material can be depended upon to harden very rapidly. (It will be found more convenient to wash the creoline after it has been torn into bandages, as it does not tear so readily after washing.) After the bandage has been applied the plaster should be thoroughly rubbed into the mesh of the cloth, as the strength of the bandage as well as the rapidity of hardening will depend considerably upon this.

No salt should be used in the water, in which the bandages are allowed to soak. This makes the plaster brittle, and to possess the same strength it would have to be considerably thicker and heavier.

The removal of the plaster-of-Paris bandage has always been a source of annoyance. This can be done very easily in the following manner: An ordinary pruning knife may be used, or what is more ele-



gant, an instrument that is made by Tarter of New York, the convex surface of which is a saw, while the concave upper edge is a sharp knife. As a matter of fact the saw is almost never used. The bandage is scored with the point of the knife, wherever it is wished to open it. A few drops of water are run into this groove from a medicine dropper. The knife is then drawn firmly along this line, and the plaster thus moistened is found to be soft and easily cut. A few more drops of water and a few more strokes of the knife and the bandage is divided. There is no

WHITE HATS. — It is reported, that in Berlin physicians' coachmen are heretofore to wear white hats, in order that they may be readily seen on the streets, and summoned if wanted.



danger of cutting the patient, because if the cut is made from above downwards, the tendency of the knife is to draw out or away from the skin.

In conclusion I would summarize as follows: By using crenoline from which the sizing has been removed, by carefully working the plaster-of-Paris into the mesh of the cloth, and without the use of salt, a bandage may be applied that shall be no heavier than those made of dextrine or silicate of potash, but which shall possess more strength than either of these, and which will harden almost as rapidly as it can be applied. In the removal of the bandage, the plaster should be moistened, and it can be cut most conveniently with a knife having a concave edge.

#### ON AN APPLICATION OF AGAR-PLATE CULTURES TO WATER ANALYSIS, WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THE DETECTION OF THE BACILLUS OF TYPHOID FEVER.

BY ALLEN HAZEN AND F. W. WHITE,  
Of the Lawrence Experiment Station of the State Board of Health of  
Massachusetts.

In determining the number of bacteria in waters by Koch's gelatine-plate process, the rapidity of growth of the colonies is largely dependent upon the temperature. Probably the best average temperature for the growth of bacteria in general, is that of an ordinary room, namely, 15° to 20° C., and, as a rule, the common forms of bacteria found in unpolluted waters, grow best at this temperature, while higher temperatures check or retard their growth.

There is, however, another class of bacteria, the parasitic germs, which, normally habituated to the bodies of warm-blooded animals, grow best at blood-heat, although usually they do grow more or less at lower temperatures.

Bearing these facts in mind, we can readily understand what takes place in a gelatine plate containing bacteria of both these classes, as, for example, a plate made from a sewage-polluted water containing typhoid fever germs, and which is cultivated at the ordinary temperature. Most of the common species are well suited to this temperature, and grow rapidly into large colonies, while the pathogenic germs are retarded in their growth, the temperature being nearly 20° below their normal. The chance of finding these pathogenic germs is thus comparatively small, since the common germs, having the advantage over the former in more congenial temperature conditions, grow vigorously, and cover the plate, especially if they liquefy the gelatine, before the pathogenic germs have time to form colonies large enough to be recognized.

It seemed to us altogether probable that, if the plates could be kept at blood-heat, the above conditions would be reversed, the common germ retarded and the pathogenic germ favored, so that the chances of finding the latter when present might be greatly increased. Unfortunately, gelatine, even when made much stronger than usual, is melted far below this temperature, and so some other substance must be used for this purpose. Agar, when made up with bouillon according to Koch's formula, in two per cent. solution, melts at about 90° C., and solidifies again at about 50° C., and can be kept indefinitely at blood-heat without softening. It is, of course, inadmissible to mix the water to be examined with melted agar at 90°, or even 50° C.,

because even this temperature might kill a portion of the bacteria, but if the agar is thoroughly melted in boiling water, and then suddenly plunged into water at 40° C., it can be cooled to this temperature without instantly solidifying. While the agar is in this condition, fluid, and yet cool enough for safety, the water to be examined is quickly mixed with it, and the whole poured out upon a glass plate, when it almost instantly solidifies. There is ample time to perform this operation, but there must be no delay, for the agar will not long remain liquid. This method of making agar plates is already well known.

Using Petri double dishes, instead of plain glass plates, moisture often rises from the agar, and condensing upon the cooler cover, falls back on the agar, and softens it in places, so that the colonies extend unduly on the surface. We find that this can readily be prevented by turning the dishes upside down. The plates are almost always sufficiently developed in twenty-four hours, and there is no liquefaction by the colonies.

We have applied the method very successfully to the isolation of typhoid-fever germs from river water inoculated with a minute quantity of the bacilli, the agar plate sometimes presenting, after only twelve hours incubation in the thermostat, almost a pure culture of these germs. Using faeces from a typhoid patient, the typhoid germs were often detected when the gelatine plates failed to show them, though in this case the plates also contain *Bacillus coli commune* and others from the intestines. It is probably in this direction that the method has its greatest practical outlook, namely, as an improved and rapid method for detecting pathogenic germs in drinking water, in faeces, etc.

Gelatine plates, grown in the ordinary way, give approximately the total number of bacteria of all kinds present, making especially prominent by rapid growth and large colonies, the common forms growing at low temperatures. Agar plates on the other hand, incubated in the thermostat, present a selected number, namely, those which can live at blood-heat, including, we may believe, most of the parasitic and pathogenic germs, which, under the circumstances, are the ones of greatest interest; and eliminating those species which cannot grow at the temperature of the body, and are, therefore, in most cases, as such, presumably harmless.

#### RECENT PROGRESS IN SURGERY.<sup>1</sup>

BY H. L. BURRELL, M.D. AND H. W. CUSHING, M.D.

##### LIGATION OF THE VENA SAPHENA MAGNA FOR VARICOSE ULCERS OF THE LOWER LEG.

TRENDELENBURG<sup>26</sup> advocates the ligation of this vein for the relief of varices and ulcers of the lower leg. Briefly the rationale of this treatment depends on the theory that the superficial venous system forms with the deep veins of the leg through the communicating branches, a vascular circle. When the varicose condition of the former exists, the circulation towards the vena cava through the large saphenous vein, on account of the weight of the column of blood and other causes, is greatly impeded. The vein is relieved by the escape of blood through the communicating veins into the

<sup>1</sup> Continued from page 387.

<sup>26</sup> *Beitrag z. Klin. Chir.*, 1890, Bd. vii, 195.

deep vessels of the leg. But the relief thus effected is counteracted by the superficial vein refilling from its proximal end as fast as the pressure is relieved by the escape of its contents distally as above described, thus forming a system of more or less independent venous circulation. By high ligation of the superficial saphenous trunk this is stopped, producing the same result with the patient erect, that is effected by placing the patient recumbent with the legs elevated. The main trunk of the vein should be ligated, at a point above the varicose condition, generally in the middle or lower third of the thigh. The vein is exposed by a straight incision three centimetres long, isolated with the end of a scalpel and surrounded by a double catgut ligature. The leg is elevated to allow the vein to empty, the ligatures are tied, and the vein divided between them. The skin incision is then sutured. The results of this treatment are claimed to be quite satisfactory.

#### ON THE ORGANIZATION AND ABSORPTION OF STERILIZED DEAD BONE DOWELS.

Penrose and Hopkins<sup>29</sup> after experimentation, conclude that such dowels under favorable circumstances can become organized while in contact with living bone tissue. When exposed to great activity of the periosteum it results in their absorption. When implanted in the medullary canal of the bone they are partly organized, partly absorbed. The results appear at the end of five to eight weeks without symptoms of inflammation. When used to fix bones in osteoplastic amputations or resections, the power of fixation can be depended upon four, or at the most, six weeks, after which a gradual absorption occurs. This time is usually enough for the bone to unite.

#### ACUTE ARTHRITIS OF INFANTS.

In an extremely valuable article W. R. Townsend<sup>30</sup> has collated what cases have appeared in literature on this disease, and has formulated the following conclusions:

(1) Acute arthritis of infants occurs most frequently during the first year of life.

(2) It is pyæmic in character, an osteomyelitis of infant life, and is caused by one of the forms of staphylococci, most frequently the staphylococcus albus or aureus; may follow traumatism of the exanthemata.

(3) The most frequent site of infection is the epiphysis near the joint, which in early life is frequently intracapsular.

(4) The disease progresses rapidly and nearly fifty per cent. of the cases have terminated fatally, the most frequent cause of death being exhaustion.

(5) A more or less complete destruction of the "joint end" of the bone, pathological dislocations, flail-like joints and loss of length of limb, rarely ankylosis, are the most common results of the disease.

(6) Disease is most frequently met with in hip, knee and shoulder.

(7) As soon as the disease is recognized the pus should be evacuated promptly, the joint properly drained, and parts dressed antiseptically.

(8) The treatment of resulting deformities should be conducted on general orthopaedic principles.

#### TREATMENT OF JOINTS.

Dr. Brounslaw S. Kozlowski<sup>31</sup> has contributed a valuable monograph, based on 272 cases which have been carefully followed out to their ultimate results. He draws these general conclusions from his own clinical researches and the study of international literature:

(1) In children, conservative methods should be preferred to operative ones, even in the presence of suppurative and disorganization of the joint. Such treatment gives by far the superior results in regard both to the patient's life and usefulness of the limb.

(2) An operative treatment in children may be indicated only in such cases of articular tuberculosis of the upper limb where very considerable suppurative and disorganization of the joint are present. Whatever the operation decided upon, all possible attempts at preserving epiphyseal cartilages should be made in order to prevent a consecutive shortening of the limb.

(3) In adults, conservative treatment should be preferred in all cases where no suppurative and disorganization of the joint have yet set in.

(4) An operative treatment in adults is indicated only in the presence of suppurative and disorganization of the joint, though even here a conservative method should be preferred as soon as the lesion is limited to some circumscribed foci.

(5) As far as adults are concerned, in the case of upper limbs, resection is followed by more satisfactory functional results than a conservative treatment, but in the case of the lower limbs conservative methods prove more successful than operative ones.

(6) In cases of multiple tubercular lesions of bones and joints, a local treatment alone utterly fails to cure the patient. It can prove beneficial only when combined with an appropriate general treatment.

(7) A conservative treatment of osseous and articular tuberculosis deserves most careful attention of the profession. All conservative cases should be published by surgeons as systematically, and described as carefully, as those treated after operative methods.

#### TUBERCULOUS ARTHRITIS OF THE KNEE AND ITS SURGICAL TREATMENT.

Pritchard<sup>32</sup> has written an interesting and valuable review of the work and opinions of several Scandinavian surgeons in this branch of surgery. Both the original papers and the review are too extended to be reported in full, but the following facts deserve mention. Dr. Müller, of Copenhagen, after an analysis of forty-two cases, concludes that arthrectomy should hold preference to all other procedures and conservative treatment. It has no danger to life. He had only two deaths in his forty-two cases, which he accounts for in other ways. He claims that the length of treatment was on an average 7.3 weeks, and when uncomplicated, much shorter, patients leaving their bed in six, four and even three weeks. He thinks that an operation may prevent general tuberculous inoculation. He claims 66.7 per cent. of cures from his set of arthrectomies, against 71 to 77 per cent. from the newer resections in other countries. Pritchard thinks this claim not warranted by the data published by the writer, and his reasons for thinking so seem to be good ones. Hence this statement (Müller's) of his end results must be regarded at present as not sus-

<sup>29</sup> *Journal of American Medical Association*, 1890, vol. xiv, No. 11.

<sup>30</sup> *American Journal of Medical Science*, January, 1890.

<sup>31</sup> Inaugural Dissertation, St. Petersburg: *Annals of Surgery*, December, 1890.

<sup>32</sup> *Annals of Surgery*, 1890, vol. xii, 293.

tained by fact. As regards functional results he reports 18 cases in children aged two to ten years. In the greater number of these shortening was not essential. In five cases he reports that a distinct lengthening of the limb occurred; in two cases as much as two centimetres. In regard to adhesions, in 25 cases he found flexion 17 times, as a rule, not marked; complete extension in eight cases. In these eight cases six, or perhaps seven, had active mobility. Mobility existed only once in the 17 cases of flexion. He therefore considered the muscles the agent in causing the contractures and states that "one must be insane to want to induce ankylosis after arthrectomy."

He advocates strongly in cases of incomplete ankylosis that baths, massage, electricity and passive motion to increase active mobility.

Dr. Strom, of Christiania, bases his investigations on 200 cases treated from 1873 to 1887. He classifies them pathologically into the fungous arthritis (tumor albus), caries sicca (Volkmann), tuberculous hydrops, and cold abscess; and he tries to demonstrate how clinically prognosis and treatment are decided by the variety of disease present. In regard to operating he thinks this removes the principal focus of disease and will thus diminish the mortality of general tuberculosis. The danger of general inoculation resulting from operation, he considers as exaggerated. Operation has given the best results in children, aged five to fifteen, especially in arthritis sicca. The most unfavorable results were in cases of tuberculous hydrops, functional results not especially good. In 37 cases, two had good motion, two some motion and moderate contracture, the rest ankylosis with more or less flexion. He considered arthrectomy and resection as the true operations for knee-joint tuberculosis, since they give free access to the joint, and permit total removal of the diseased tissue. Of the two, he would form resection in adults. With children he is still in doubt. In regard to amputation, he regards age as an important consideration. He considers 50 to 55 years of age a positive indication for primary amputation. In general, he would amputate the thigh when he could not hope to obtain a serviceable extremity by more conservative manner, or where there are signs of the secondary consequences of the disease, or a prospect of their appearing. Amputation is rarely required under twenty years of age, but more often between twenty and fifty, the liability for disastrous results to follow persistent suppuration, increasing with the age of the patient. If resection cannot remove the entire source of pus, or there is extensive tuberculous infiltration of the soft parts, amputation is necessary. In this he differs from many surgeons. Amputation should be done where internal organs are extensively involved. He obtained the best results from his arthrectomies where he removed simultaneously the diseased soft parts. He noticed, also, elongation of the limb as reported by Müller, in two cases, a result of considerable annoyance to the patient. He thinks it due to the congestion and increased development of the blood-vessels in the epiphysis from removal of the capsule so near this point. In tuberculous gonitis in children he prefers arthrectomy and opens the joint with a transverse incision above or through the patella.

(To be continued.)

## Reports of Societies.

### THE NEW YORK NEUROLOGICAL SOCIETY.

MEETING of March 3, 1891, the Vice-President, DR. B. SACHS in the chair.

#### AN HEREDITARY TYPE OF MOTOR TABES.

DR. PHILIP COOMBS KNAPP, of Boston, read a paper with this title. The case forming the subject of his remarks was one of muscular atrophy, occurring in a man thirty-four years of age. The trouble had begun with fibrillary twitches in the muscles of the right thigh, followed by weakness and atrophy. There were no sensory disturbances. Faradic excitability was lost and galvanic excitability diminished, and the contractions were slow. The disease had progressed steadily, both legs becoming helpless and atrophied. The fibrillary twitches finally appeared in the muscles of the shoulder and upper arm. There was a history of a kick in the right thigh, not of a very serious character, a few months before the onset of the symptoms. There was also a history of a peculiar affection in the patient's mother's family, of which the mother and at least four others in preceding generations had died. The affection was marked by paralysis of all the limbs, and in no case had there been atrophy. All the attacks had come on in middle life. The case reported was regarded as of spinal origin, and it was thought that the family disease was also spinal. In connection with this case, an instance of typical Aran-Duchenne atrophy, beginning in the thumb muscles was reported, the patient's father having died of a similar trouble. A case of progressive atrophy with bulbar symptoms was also cited, dating from a fall on the elbow.

DR. W. R. BIRDSALL said that the history detailed in the paper of Dr. Knapp had brought to his mind numerous cases of traumatic tabes in which accident had developed some local sensory or motor neuroses a good many years before the usual types of symptoms of tabes were determined. Still he did not think that the pathology of these cases was at all clear. There was little doubt, however, that a slight traumatism might form the point of origin where there already existed a family taint or a condition of the spinal cord favorable to the development of tabes. In the case cited by the author of the paper there were indications approaching traumatic tabes, and time might develop other symptoms of myelitic disease.

DR. E. D. FISHER admitted that the injury might have had its influence. The hereditary cases were likely to have a mixed form of spinal disease with motor symptoms of involvement of the posterior columns with the class of symptoms of sensory tabes. Such a case as the one reported might be looked upon as one of hereditary disease.

The CHAIRMAN said that while the suspicion of hereditary trouble in the author's case was great, still the traumatism was a factor which could not be overlooked and this, with the hereditary predisposition, might have acted as an exciting cause. The symptoms pointed to the myelopathic form of the disease, with fibrillar tremor and characteristic degeneration. They had all seen cases of progressive muscular atrophy which had begun in the leg without any hereditary history. With further observation of the case under discussion, the question could be tested whether

A BABY seldom sneezes nowadays without some fond and foolish person saying, "It has the grip."

the symptoms presented any new type of the hereditary form.

DR. KNAPP thought the question of sensory tabes in his case was hardly worth consideration, the occasional pains in the leg being the only sensory symptoms.

#### A CASE OF SPASTIC PARAPLEGIA. COMPENSATORY GAIT.

DR. BIRDSALL presented a child with a history of spastic paraplegia, which had supervened upon a severe instrumental delivery at birth. He had thought the case of interest because, while the child was only affected on the right side, which caused it to walk upon the toes of the affected foot, it had so adjusted the position of the other foot as to secure a kind of compensatory gait, which enabled it to get about with more or less facility.

DR. F. PETERSON said the case appeared to him to exhibit symptoms of a hemiplegia of one side, and of a crural monoplegia of the opposite side, which Dr. Birdsall considered was unaffected; in other words, it was a case of partial diplegia. There was certainly considerable adductor spasm with cross-legged position, and great exaggeration of deep reflexes of both sides with contractures of both feet, although more marked on one side than the other. He had seen a large number of cases of spastic paraplegia in which one arm was involved in addition to both legs, but without complete diplegia.

The CHAIRMAN thought that the child had sufficiently marked symptoms of diplegia, except that the left arm and the left leg were not much involved. The knee-jerks were exaggerated on both sides. It seemed to him that the difference between the two sides was that the contractures on the left side had relaxed, and that the child had consequently learned to use the leg a little better than the other.

#### CLINICAL AND PATHOLOGICAL OBSERVATIONS ON INJURIES OF THE CERVICAL SPINAL CORD.

This was the title of a paper by DR. C. A. HERTER. The histories of five cases of injury to the spinal cord were detailed. The first four were all examples of severe crushing; the fifth was an instance of injury to the cervical vertebra, with relatively slight damage to the nervous structures in this region. Among the most interesting features of these particular cases were their bearings upon the localization of the functions of the cervical cord. In Case I there was an upward extension of the motor paralysis, from the interossei and flexors of the fingers to the extensors of the fingers and wrists, the pronators and supinators, the triceps, biceps, and deltoids, successively. In Case II, the order of advance was much the same. In both cases the anaesthesia occupied the body and legs below a V-shaped line across the upper part of the chest and the inner half of the arms, forearms, and hands. While the motor symptoms progressed upwards in both cases, the area of anaesthesia made no advance. When the patients were first seen, they presented essentially the same motor and sensory phenomena, namely, weakness of the hand-muscles and the distinctive anaesthesia above mentioned. The cord-lesion was the same in both cases, that is, complete crushing at the eighth segment, and partial softening of the seventh and sixth segments. There was no doubt that the peculiar distribution of the anaesthesia was due to the crush of the

eighth segment. In both cases the bone lesion was a fracture-dislocation of the sixth upon the seventh cervical vertebra. In three of the four cases, there was pressure of the displaced or fractured vertebra upon the cord at the time of the operation or autopsy. In all total transverse lesions of the cord, and especially in those of the cervical and lumbar enlargements, certain symptoms were referable to the damage of the cord as a central organ, as opposed to those symptoms which depended on the obliteration of the functions of the cord as a conductor of impulses. These symptoms in the cervical region included loss of power and cutaneous sensibility, muscular atrophy, and degenerative electrical reactions. In two of the cases (IV and V) there were abdominal symptoms worthy of note. In each case, on the day after admission, the abdomen became tympanitic, and exceedingly tender to pressure, and repeated vomiting occurred, the vomitus having at one time a greenish color. The abdominal distention became very great, but began to subside, together with the pain and tenderness and vomiting, in the course of a few days. The temperature in cases of injury to the cervical cord varied much, according to the severity of the damage. The last feature of these cases to which it was desired to call attention was the state of the reflexes, especially that of the knee-jerks. The superficial reflexes (cremasteric, plantar, abdominal) were commonly lost from the beginning in cases of complete crush of the cord, but a day or two sometimes passed before they were all lost. If the patients survived for several days or a week, some or all of the superficial reflexes returned. In all four of the cases of complete crush of the cervical cord, the knee-jerks were abolished from a very early period after the accidents which caused these crushes, respectively. The motor and sensory paralyses below the level of the lesion were complete; and in all the termination was fatal. It might safely be concluded that when bilateral loss of the knee-jerks follows immediately upon a sudden lesion of the cervical cord, we had to deal with a case of extensive and total transverse damage to the cord, and that the patient would die from it. It was not urged, of course, that this diagnostic and prognostic sign should be used to the exclusion of other associated conditions. These considerations led to one important practical conclusion, namely, that cases of crush of the cord presenting complete or considerable paralysis of motion and sensation below the lesion, and associated with loss of knee-jerks, should not be operated upon.

DR. KNAPP said that the point brought forward by the reader of the paper upon the question of the inhibitory suppression of knee-jerk was of interest, as he had advanced the same idea many years ago. His case had been one of transverse myelitis, but not of traumatic origin. Entire absence of knee-jerk had been observed. Some weeks after, when the irritative processes had ceased in the lower portion of the cord, there were very pronounced exaggerations of the knee-jerks, with ankle and patella clonus.

DR. FISHER said it was a question whether, if the lesion was not destructive but simply of an irritative character, there would be a loss or an exaggeration of the reflexes. He thought that the irritation must be very severe indeed to give rise to loss of knee-jerk.

The CHAIRMAN said that the phenomena connected with the loss of knee-jerk were quite different in cases of chronic cervical injuries. Its sudden abolition was entirely restricted to these cases of traumatism.

DR. HERTER said that cases were on record of slow inflammatory processes resulting in loss of knee-jerk, but he had never seen such a case.

# THE NEW YORK ACADEMY OF MEDICINE. SECTION ON ORTHOPEDIC SURGERY.

STATED Meeting, December 19, 1890, V. P. GIBNEY, M.D., Chairman.

## THE NON-OPERATIVE TREATMENT OF DELAYED UNION IN FRACTURE OF THE LEG.

DR. JOHN RIDLON presented a paper upon this subject, illustrated by two cases.

The first patient, Thomas C. B., thirty years old, unmarried, gave no history of any constitutional disease. On March 22, 1888, while endeavoring to escape a passing team, he sustained a compound fracture of the right tibia in the lower third. The fracture was treated by a plaster-of-Paris dressing under the direction of a very well-known and skilful surgeon. The plaster splint was renewed from time to time, yet, on September 17th, when he was admitted to the Roosevelt Hospital, there was still slight motion at the seat of fracture, and Dr. Frank Hartley found on exposing the parts at the time of operation, that there was an oblique fracture of the tibia, passing from below upward. The space between the fragments was filled with a thin wedge-shaped piece of fibrous tissue. At the inner edge of the fracture, there was a thin line of bony union. The fragments were freshened, and then wired together, and the plaster dressing applied. He remained in bed for thirty-one days, but at the time of his leaving the hospital on October 22d, the union was not solid.

December 27th. He was transferred to Dr. Ridlon's care.

January 10, 1889. The plaster was removed. There was distinct antero-posterior motion, and soft union, but no callus could be felt. There was some tenderness on motion and pressure at the point of fracture. Only moderate constriction was made, as the dependent position after the removal of the plaster, caused abundant œdema. The patient was allowed to go out of doors at once. At the end of nine weeks, union was solid, and there was abundant callus. The patient said then that he had continued the use of the crutches for some time, but had removed the upper supporting part of the splint at the end of the third week, as it was uncomfortable. The lower portion of the splint which acted only as a lateral support, he continued to wear for about five months.

The other patient, Wm. D., twenty-two years old, was admitted to the New York Hospital on May 26, 1890, with a compound comminuted fracture of the right leg at the middle and lower thirds. The bones projected anteriorly through a large lacerated wound; there was much displacement and much contusion. Dr. W. T. Bull removed the loose fragments, and secured apposition and good drainage. A rise of temperature necessitated a change of dressing, and Volkman's splint was applied for three weeks, and after this, plaster-of-Paris splint with a fenestrum. Union was delayed. He was allowed to walk about on crutches and partly on the leg for two or three weeks prior to his discharge on August 5th, for insubordination. At this time, there was some deformity and he was still wearing the

plaster splint. When the patient came under Dr. Ridlon's care on September 22d, no callus could be felt, but there must have been soft union, as the fragments could not be displaced. The plaster splint was discontinued, and in its place, the caliper splint of Thomas of Liverpool was applied, being so modified as to prevent motion at the ankle. A laced leather sleeve was also added. A band buckled across the front just above the patella, prevents forward bending of the knee, and another band below the knee surrounds the leg and outer bar, and furnishes the means of obstructing the circulation to any desired extent. The leather sleeve adds to the patient's comfort, but care should be taken that it is not sufficiently tight to check the desired œdema. As a result of this treatment, solidification slowly, but steadily, took place, and an abundant callus was thrown out. At the end of nine weeks, no motion could be detected, and he could walk across the room without the splint or any support. After the application of the splint, the crutch was used only for a short time, and he was soon able to walk three or four miles without discomfort, and after eight weeks, he returned to his laborious occupation of unloading vessels.

These cases served to illustrate the treatment advocated by the author in cases of delayed union, which he was careful to distinguish from non-union, or pseudoarthrosis. The normal union of a fractured bone occupied a pretty definite period, and when delayed beyond this time, it was properly a case for non-operative treatment, whereas, such treatment was entirely inapplicable to cases of non-union. For delayed union, no cutting operation should be thought of until every other known means, and an abundance of time have been expended.

The present fashion of treating fractures by plaster-of-Paris bandages led to deficient immobilization, or else to constriction at the seat of fracture. The author thought no dressing had ever been devised for the treatment of fractures, which so poorly accomplished the end in view, that is, immobilization without undue compression. Good results were obtained with these dressings, but their proper use required greater skill and experience than any other dressing. If plaster were applied before swelling occurred, it prevented the formation of the normal amount of callus, and in a certain number of cases, resulted in delayed union. If applied after the occurrence of swelling, the dressing soon ceased to immobilize the part, and so not infrequently caused delayed union.

The treatment advocated by Dr. Ridlon was that employed by Hugh Owen Thomas, and in the words of that surgeon consisted in, "hammering, damming, depending, and fixing" the bones involved in the fracture.

The hammering may be done with or without an anæsthetic, and should not be repeated oftener than once in two weeks. Dr. Thomas at first made use of intermittent constriction, but in 1881, he employed continuous "damming," and resorted less to hammering. The constriction should be sufficient to cause abundant œdema, but not enough to cause pain, or interfere with the nutrition of the limb. The proper immobilization of the fracture is the most important element of treatment, and to do this, the bones must be held without producing constriction at the seat of fracture, the muscles covering the part must be kept at rest by continuous fixed traction, and not nagged by

elastic or intermittent traction, and the joints which are moved by these muscles, must be absolutely locked. When there is a fracture of the bones of the leg, the knee and ankle must both be locked, and it was on this account, that he had modified the caliper splint of Thomas in the way already described. This objection applied with even greater force to the well-known splint of Dr. H. H. Smith of Philadelphia.

DR. N. M. SHAFFER said that his experience with ununited fracture dated back to 1876, when he saw in consultation an ununited fracture at the junction of the upper with the middle third of the femur. The injury had been received about three months previous, and there was much overlapping. He applied pressure by means of a felt coaptation splint, and a traction apparatus, which allowed of the patient walking about with crutches. After a few weeks, he walked on the limb, with the traction splint, and in about three months, the parts were united. He had had since then three other cases of fracture of the shaft of the femur, which he had treated in the same manner, and with equally good results. He thought that the method advocated in the paper was not necessary, and that as much could be done by securing apposition of the fragments, direct pressure at the point of fracture by means of a coaptation splint, and the maintenance of the good position by the use of some traction apparatus. Change of climate also exerted a strong influence.

DR. A. B. JENSON thought that cases of this kind which had been treated by Dr. H. H. Smith, as well as some treated by the late Dr. E. D. Hudson, of this city, showed that the desired result could be obtained by the use of an apparatus which would permit the patient to walk around. Union was brought about under these circumstances probably by the friction, irritation, and congestion of the parts caused by the walking. Dr. Thomas's experience seemed to confirm this view, but the treatment by hammering, he considered cruel. He was reminded of a suit for malpractice which was brought against Dr. Garcelon, of Maine, on account of an ununited fracture. In order to excite sympathy in his behalf, the patient had applied a rough home-made apparatus, and had gone about the country in this way for some time previous to the trial; but when the case came to trial, it was found that union had taken place.

DR. S. KETCH spoke of a boy who had received a compound fracture of the femur, which, by injudicious treatment, had failed to unite. When he saw the case in consultation, the boy was suffering great pain, and partly with a view to relieving this, he applied a long traction splint without any coaptation splint. The pain was almost immediately relieved, and the local condition also improved, so that within a month, he was walking about on a hip-splint.

DR. R. H. SAYRE related his experience with a case of delayed union in a fracture of the leg, occurring in a syphilitic subject, who was also in the early stages of locomotor ataxia. He was a very heavy man, and there was a marked angular deformity. After irritating the ends of the bones by rather severe manipulation with the hands, he applied plaster-of-Paris, and renewed it from time to time, for six or eight months. During the first month, he used crutches, but after this, he was able to put the feet to the ground. At present, there is firm union of both bones. In this case, there was much oedema without the use of a constricting band, for the patient's heart and kidneys were in bad condi-

tion. Dr. Sayre thought that the hammering which the weight of the body produced upon the parts after they have been placed in position, was more efficacious than a hammering of the sides of the fragments by means of a mallet. He thought it quite possible, that too prolonged traction in cases of fracture of the femur, might be responsible for some of these cases of non-union, for, it was not improbable that more traction was often exerted than was sufficient to overcome the already tired muscles, and as a result, the bones were drawn too far apart to secure good union. He could not accept Dr. Ridlon's criticisms upon the use of plaster-of-Paris as a surgical dressing for fractures in general. If properly applied immediately after an injury, and after the parts were in proper position, they could be immobilized, and there would be very little swelling. The swelling was often due to obstruction of the circulation by the abnormal position of the bones.

DR. W. R. TOWNSEND spoke of a case which he had presented to the Surgical Section last year. The boy had fractured his femur at Seabright, and notwithstanding skillful surgical treatment, there was no union after three months. He was brought to the Hospital for Ruptured and Crippled in this city, and a long traction-splint was applied, which enabled him to go about. Walking around, together with the change of air, brought about speedy improvement; and after eight weeks, there was good union, and the apparatus was removed.

DR. C. A. POWERS said that a considerable number of cases of delayed union in fractured legs were yearly referred to him at the Out-Patient Department of the New York Hospital, after their discharge from the wards. It was his invariable custom to have them walk about with a light plaster-of-Paris splint, and his results had been uniformly good. He had certainly treated during the last year, six or eight such cases, and in no instance had it been necessary for them to return to the In-door Department on account of failure to secure good union. He was familiar with the history of Dr. Ridlon's second case, who was originally a patient in the New York Hospital. He believed that had this patient walked about without the application of a brace, he would most probably have obtained good union in about the same length of time. The delayed union in this case was distinctly due to the severe nature of the compound fracture, this being followed by suppuration and some necrosis. He thought the means advised by Dr. Ridlon excellent, yet braces of this kind were not easily within the reach of many country practitioners, and more convenient means would accomplish the same results. He could not understand Dr. Ridlon's strictures upon the use of plaster-of-Paris, and he heartily endorsed what Dr. Sayre had said on this subject. If deprived of the use of plaster-of-Paris, he would feel that he had lost the most valuable of all the means at his command for treating fractures of the leg or arm. Out of five or six hundred cases of fracture of the upper extremity, which had been under his care, there had been very few cases of delayed union which had not yielded to rubbing of the ends of the bone, blistering, or very light hammering, the latter not sufficient to cause pain. In two or three obstinate cases, the ends of the bones had been drilled; the patients were treated as out-patients, and with invariably good results.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> He did not remember that he had ever been obliged to refer a pa-

DR. RIDLON, in closing the discussion, said that he thought the application of a snug plaster or other bandage lessened the amount of swelling, and that the less swelling, the less callus, and *vice versa*. There was no question about the efficiency of plaster-of-Paris when skillfully applied, but it was not always so applied, and he had seen very unpleasant results from its use. As regards the effect upon these cases, of walking about, he would say that his first patient walked around his room with a well-adapted plaster splint, for two-and-a-half months after the operation, without any gain in solidification; whereas, three days after beginning the treatment which he had described, the patient was able to walk some distance. The second patient had been walking around in the hospital with crutches, and after leaving there, continued to do so for about three months more before coming under his care. Under the new treatment, he was able to dispense with one crutch at once, and with the other very soon afterward, and at the end of eight weeks returned to his work. These two cases were, of course, not sufficient basis for any definite conclusions, but they were presented for the purpose of illustrating a plan of treatment not very commonly known or employed here.

DR. ROYAL WHITMAN presented a case of

FRACTURE OF THE NECK OF THE FEMUR, IN A CHILD, AGED SEVEN YEARS.

#### UNIFORM NOMENCLATURE IN ORTHOPEDIC SURGERY.

DR. W. R. TOWNSEND took this for the theme of his paper, which was as follows:

The object of writing this short paper is to elicit a discussion from the members of the Orthopedic Section of the Academy of Medicine upon a subject to which, of late, little attention seems to have been paid, yet to which much attention and time must be given, unless one is continually provided with a dictionary when reading; for, to read intelligently the medical literature of to-day, a study of etymology and synonyms is all-important, and even with this knowledge, we may still often be in doubt as to what disease is referred to, as some authors described somewhat different affections under the same name. The spondylitis of medicine is essentially different from the spondylitis of surgery. The former is a rheumatoid peri-arthritis, affecting chiefly the spinous processes and lateral masses, the inflammation encroaching on the foramina of exit, and producing various painful neuralgia; the latter is Pott's disease or tubercular osteitis of the vertebrae, etc.

Many reasons exist for this confusion and multiplication of terms. Many diseases were so inaccurately described at first, that the name suggested, could easily be improved upon, and later writers have done so, with a view of simplifying matters, and have thus increased our list of synonyms; again, popular terms or names that could be easily understood by the laity, have been introduced from time to time, until in some cases such terms have almost entirely superseded the more exact and scientific ones. Increased knowledge, such as the discovery of the tubercle bacillus, has caused us to classify some diseases as tubercular, just as we classify others as syphilitic, or malarial; and this list will probably be still further increased.

It is not my purpose to take any disease and weary you with a list of the different names it has gone by

from the earliest times to date, but will simply give several examples. In a recent work on Orthopedic Surgery, the same morbid process or disease, when it affects the spine, is known as Pott's disease; when affecting the hip or sacro-iliac joints, as hip disease; or sacro-iliac disease, when affecting the knee, as tumor albus; and in the case of the other joints, simply as ankle-joint or tarsal disease, etc. Of course, all, or nearly all, the other terms in common use are referred to, but it is under the above headings that the disease is described.

The hospital reports of the Roosevelt (New York), St. Luke's, Mt. Sinai, the Children's Hospital (Boston), the New York Orthopedic, and the Hospital for the Relief of the Ruptured and Crippled show this same variety of expression. In them we read of hip disease, hip-joint disease, tuberculosis of the hip, tuberculosis of the hip-joint, morbus coxae, chronic disease of the hip-joint, and osteitis of the femur. In other words, in seven different reports we have seven different names for the same disease. Other examples could easily be cited.

This multiplication of terms leads to confusion and much difficulty in actually arriving at a true idea of the relative frequency of any one disease, unless we thoroughly appreciate these facts; for who can say that the disease was of the same nature, when on one page we read of tuberculosis, on the next of caries, and the next of osteitis of the tarsus. Much of this variety and confusion of terms could very easily be avoided.

This problem, although presenting difficulties, seems to me ought to be discussed. Its solution depends simply upon the profession agreeing upon certain terms to describe certain diseases, and then strictly adhering to them. More care in diagnosis will result; a synovitis or arthritis will not be classified as an osteitis, and all the different diseases of the knee, for instance, will not be included under the terms, white swelling or knee disease.

DR. KETCH offered his congratulations to the author for the novel and interesting subject upon which he had written. He thought, however, that it would be very difficult to find one name which would cover the various conditions of disease found at the hip-joint. He agreed with the author of the paper that such terms as "tumor albus," and similar expressions, should be discarded.

DR. H. W. BERG thought pathology was at present too vague to admit of the use of a more exact nomenclature.

DR. R. H. SAYRE reminded the members that Dr. J. W. S. Gouley had devoted much time and labor in the preparation of an exhaustive work on medical nomenclature and classification of diseases. In it were mentioned terms which were very curious, although etymologically correct, and the profession would be slow to adopt such expressions. For instance, castration is spoken of as *orchietomy*.

DR. J. H. JENSON was of the opinion that there was no likelihood of any one being led astray by the present nomenclature, and other authors besides Dr. Gouley had expended much labor upon similar works, which were of doubtful utility.

DR. TOWNSEND, in closing, said that his paper had been misunderstood, for no question of pathology was involved. He had simply deprecated the use of so many terms to express one and the same condition.

gent to the hospital for operative treatment. He thought that similarly good results would follow this plan of treatment in most cases of delayed union in frac. ure of the leg.

THE BOSTON

**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, APRIL 23, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

*SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.*

*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.*

*All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.*

*Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

**ARE ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY LIBERAL STUDIES?**

At a recent meeting of the Board of Overseers of Harvard College a supplementary report of the Special Committee on Changes in the Academic Department and in its relations to the professional schools, was under consideration, and certain propositions offered by this Committee were voted on. Two of these propositions especially concerned medical education, namely:

That the Board of Overseers recommends the modification of the present Regulations of the College Faculty in accordance with the following proposition:

That a Senior intending to enter the Medical School and to take the full four-years' course therein may, under proper supervision, include in the requirements for the degree of Bachelor of Arts the courses on physiology and anatomy required in the first year of the Medical School, each of said courses to count as one full elective course.

That, in the opinion of the Board of Overseers, it is advisable that the Faculty facilitate the attainment of the degree of Bachelor of Arts, upon petition, in less time than four years, especially by those students intending to take professional or graduate courses of study, by any means which do not involve either a reduction in the number or difficulty of the courses required for the degree, or an undue hurrying of the students' work.

Both of these propositions were rejected by the Overseers, the former by a vote of five to eighteen, the President of the University voting in the negative, and the latter by a similar vote, the President voting in the affirmative.

It is not the province of this JOURNAL to question whether these proposals were voted upon strictly on their merits by the Overseers, or whether, owing to their relation to other proposals, regarded by some as kindred, they shared a common fate. It is, however, legitimate for it to speculate whether such a vote truly represent the tendency of thoughtful sentiment today among college-bred men and among our educated communities, in regard to professional studies and professional schools. We find it difficult to believe that it does.

The present relation of professional studies, and

especially of medical studies, to an academic course, is concisely given in a short article entitled: "Is the Study of Medicine a Liberal Education?" by Prof. D. W. Cheever, of the Harvard Medical School, published in our last issue. It is very difficult to comprehend the mental attitude of one who, in the latter part of the nineteenth century, is unable to regard such studies as anatomy, physiology, or constitutional law as, in the widest acceptance of the term "liberal" studies. Latin, Greek, Mathematics and Hebrew may equally be regarded as "bread and butter" studies for men who become teachers or clergymen. Chemistry and Physics and Political Economy are certainly such studies for a large number, if measured by any "illiberal" estimate.

The truth is, some way must be found to lengthen rather than to shorten professional education, and especially medical education. The medical graduate with an academic degree is already too old, and it is plain that if young men cannot be liberally educated on such studies as those we have mentioned, many of them, if modern social life follows its present directions, must be illiberally educated without some of those studies which have hitherto claimed the title of "liberal" by right of inheritance.

**MEDICAL MEN AND THE SECULAR PRESS.**

To what extent a medical man may properly allow his name and opinion to be published in the secular press, was discussed at a recent meeting of the Medical Society of the County of New York. The question has been more than usually prominent both in this country and in Great Britain since the beginning of the excitement caused by Koch's method; and many severe criticisms have been made of the code of ethics, on the one hand, and of so-called free advertising on the other. In order to obtain different opinions on the subject, a paper was read before the above-named Society by Dr. Frederick R. Sturgis, on March 23d, and discussed by those present, including a few laymen present by invitation. The general opinion seemed to be held that under certain circumstances it is unavoidable that medical opinion should be given to the public, and that it is impossible to frame a code of ethics which shall cover individual circumstances. What the conditions are under which a physician may allow himself to be quoted, and whether it is ever justifiable to seek publicity when personal gain may be expected from it, are questions which, as might be expected, brought out differences of opinion.

The reader, in summing up, gave as occasions in which a medical man might allow his opinion to be published: (1) When an opinion is sought on matters relating to public health; (2) with regard to new or unusual methods of treatment; (3) to correct a mistaken impression with regard to an operative procedure or method of treatment; (4) although not strictly pertaining to the subject, it is perhaps admissible for physicians to advertise their names in the daily press,



and that there would be no harm in stating the fact that one treated a certain class of diseases.

Another member thought that with rare exceptions, general questions could not be answered by a man to the satisfaction of his fellow-practitioners or of the interested public. If interviews were permitted the dignity of the profession would suffer from the absurd notoriety acquired by unscrupulous self-advertisers. He believed that the newspaper which would get a thoroughly informed medical man on its staff, would render a great service to the people. The editor of a daily paper, present by invitation, feared that the profession would soon be expressing loud complaints if daily papers had medical editors on their staffs. He thought there were at least three occasions when the public had a right to demand the opinions of medical men. One was when, like during the recent excitement regarding Koch's lymph, a new remedy was introduced which was likely to arouse the hopes of a large class of sick people. Another, when an epidemic made its appearance. Again, when a Grant, a Sherman, or a Garfield was lying on his death-bed and a reverent people looked to the profession for words of hope, or to be prepared for the end of all hope. He thought the line which separated the reputable physician from the advertising quack was not so tenuous that the public would not distinguish the blatant advertising of the latter from the conscientious interview with the former, which an interested public now and then demanded.

It was suggested that the Committee on Hygiene of the Society might be deputed to be the channel of communication between the profession and the public.

The editor of an esteemed medical contemporary said that there were two ways of medical interviewing in the daily press; a proper one and an improper one. The proper one was for the individual to speak for his profession, to sink the *ego* entirely out of sight and be proud to be spokesman for his brethren to the public. If that plan were carried out he believed we need never be ashamed of any interview which appeared in the daily press. The improper way was to magnify the *ego*, by placing the profession in the background and making it appear that by some special skill of our own we were superior to our associates, thereby creating invidious distinctions. It was often for want of manly and out-spoken views on behalf of the profession that legitimate medicine suffered in the eyes of the people, and not infrequently courted the criticism of the secular press. The great trouble had been, however, in using covert means to advertise self by countenancing the reports of surgical operations, special methods of treatment, and the like. He could testify to the fairness and desire for truth of representatives of the press, and had often been surprised at the amount of knowledge which they had shown of medical subjects.

The whole subject seems to us a very easily debatable one, in regard to which it would be easier to form an opinion if all doctors were judicious and altruistic, and all reporters discreet, and not under bonds to

furnish copy. It takes more self-abnegation or more experience than can be expected from the average citizen, either with or without a medical education, to cope with the sometimes too nimble reporter.

#### THE SEAT OF CUTANEOUS SENSATIONS.

THE seat of cutaneous sensations, tactile, thermic, pathic, was located by Ferrier in the gyrus hippocampi and gyrus fornicatus. This was the result of observation of experimental facts, where, in monkeys, the hippocampal region on one side was more or less extensively destroyed; during life the animal manifested impairment or abolition of sensibility on the opposite side of the body. The subject was afterwards investigated by Gerald, Geo. Schäfer and Victor Horsley, who corroborated Ferrier's results. In the last edition of the "Functions of the Brain," Ferrier maintains the same doctrine. Other investigators, notably, Exner, Petrina, Hitzig, Munk, Nothnagel, Schill, Goltz, Trepier, basing their opinions on facts where the loss of cutaneous sensibility has accompanied paralysis of motility due to lesions of the motor region of the cortex, have been inclined to regard the motor and sensory centres as identical; and Dr. C. L. Dana has summed up many of these observations along with cases of his own in a late number of the *Journal of Nervous and Mental Diseases*. A study of these cases convinces this writer that the sensory centres for special parts of the body, that is, face, arm, leg, are in general the same as the motor centres for those parts, but are larger and more diffuse. The tactile sensation seems to be more strictly confined to the motor areas.

From Dr. Dana's summary it appears that tumors and slowly growing lesions in the motor areas, either in or just below the gray matter, produce paræsthesia and slighter degrees of anæsthesia. Softening, thrombotic or inflammatory, of the same areas, coming on suddenly, produces localized anæsthesia if it is extensive, and completely destroys the parts. Pressure clots from meningeal hæmorrhage, if extensive and severe, will cause partial anæsthesia of the opposite side, as well as profound hemiplegia. There is no known region of the cortex, lesion of which will cause anæsthesia without accompanying hemiplegia. It is not possible for a cortical lesion to cause total unilateral anæsthesia without the lesion being so extensive as to be rapidly fatal. In fact, Dana lays down a law that "cutaneous anæsthesia of organic cortical origin is always limited to, or more pronounced in certain parts, for example, the face, or arm, or lower limb of the body, and is generally incomplete."

There are numerous interesting observations on record which sufficiently suggest the intimate association of motricity and cutaneous sensibility in the cortex. The case of Huguenin<sup>1</sup> is instructive in this regard. The patient was a woman, forty-six years of age, who had an organic affection of the valves of the heart. A sudden loss of consciousness was attended

<sup>1</sup> Cited by Nothnagel.

with slight convulsive movements in the right half of the face and in the right arm. To these phenomena succeeded the following symptoms, lasting till death, which occurred three months later: Paresis of the right limbs, paralysis of the hypoglossus and of the inferior branches of the facial on the right side; paresis of sensibility of all the right half of the body including the trunk and the face; marked lessening of sensibility to pain; almost entire disappearance of the thermic sense; pronounced aphasia; right hemipia. The autopsy showed obstruction of the left Sylvian artery and necrosis of the posterior extremity of Broca's convolution, of the inferior portion of the two ascending convolutions, of the anterior part of the inferior parietal lobule and of the upper parts of the little fan-shaped convolutions of the insula. In one of Vetter's patients where the autopsy revealed a glioma with red softening of the cortex of the principal motor regions, there was diminution of the muscular sense and hemianæsthesia of the skin.

Dana (*loc. cit.*) affirms that no amount of scrutiny can explain away the numerous cases in which superficial cortical lesions have caused monoplegias and monoanæsthesias, and shows that the anterior part of the frontal lobes, the occipital and temporo-sphenoidal lobes are latent regions so far as cutaneous sensory disturbances are concerned. If then, says this writer, we can exclude this gyrus fornicatus and hippocampus, nothing is left as centres for these sensations but the central and the parietal lobes. He reports three cases coming under his own observation which seem to present positive evidence that the sensory and motor areas are identical.

Doubtless, the only satisfactory way of studying this vexed question is by supplementing clinical and pathological experimentation with experiments on animals, and deciding according to the weight of probability. An attentive reading of Ferrier's recent Croonian Lectures is likely to leave on the mind the impression that in respect to the localization of the centres of general sensation he has scarcely done justice to the careful observations of Dana, Exner, Luciani and Seppili, Starr and others. He speaks of the evidence in general as "unsatisfactory," "the lesions having been microscopic specks of themselves insufficient to cause anything (sic)," "and for the most part tumors which may cause anything, or multiple foci of disease not confined to the cortex itself." This certainly does not seem to be quite a fair representation of the cases reported by the above mentioned authors.

Dr. Ferrier affirms that "in an independent investigation of recorded cases he finds that out of 110 cases of general lesion of the Rolandic zone, only 21 were noted as showing any loss of sensibility. In one of the cases a large portion of the motor cortex was excised without any loss of sensation. . . . In another, there was general hyperæsthesia, more marked in the paralyzed side. In one, all varieties of sensibility were retained, but localization of touch was somewhat defective. Of five cases of excision of the motor cortex for focal epilepsy, in two reported by Von Bergmann

and Keen, sensation was intact. Of thirty cases of bronchial monoplegia, sensibility was unimpaired in twelve, not mentioned in fifteen, and affected in three." He thinks that in cases where some impairment was noted, the lesion was not confined to the Rolandic zone, but implicated adjacent parts, the sensory centres in the gyrus fornicatus, the hippocampus or the sensory tracts of the internal capsule.

It is evident that the question demands further investigation, and cannot yet be considered as settled.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**INFLUENZA.**—Reports of more or less severe outbreaks of epidemic influenza have recently been increasing. The condition in Chicago appears to be as serious as ever. Brooklyn seems to have suffered a little later than New York. In England, especially in Sheffield, it is on the increase, and more recently comes the same report from London.

**A PROPOSED INTERNATIONAL AMERICAN MEDICAL CONGRESS.**—Dr. Charles A. L. Reed of Cincinnati, purposes introducing at the Washington meeting of the American Medical Association resolutions to the effect that an invitation be issued to the medical profession in the various countries of North and South America to hold a congress in the United States.

**SCARCITY OF COD-LIVER OIL.**—According to the *Medical Record* there is likely to be a cod-liver oil famine during the coming year. The number of fish taken in Norway this season has not been more than one-eighth of the average quantity, and the oil, which could be bought last year at \$10 per barrel, now costs \$30.

**OSSIFIED MAN BROKEN.**—An ossified man who had been on exhibition in a museum, rolled out of his litter and down a flight of stairs in New York, breaking his legs and a finger. He is reported to be a veteran in his profession, having gone into the business when the ossified man industry was first organized.

**VIRCHOW STRASSE.**—The German Emperor has ordered that the street at the back of the Friedrichshain Hospital in Berlin shall in future bear the name of Professor Virchow, to whose untiring exertions the hospital in large measure owes its existence.

**NEW MEDICAL LAW OF ALABAMA.**—The penalty bill, as it passed the legislature, provides that any person practising medicine or surgery in that State without having first obtained a certificate of qualification from one of the authorized Boards of Medical Examiners of the State, shall be guilty of a misdemeanor, and on conviction thereof, shall be fined not less than twenty-five dollars nor more than one hundred. Provided, that this act shall not apply to any doctor practising medicine in Alabama who is a graduate of a reputable medical college, and who has complied with the law by having his diploma recorded by the judge of Probate in the county in which he is practising.

**PARKIN PRIZE, ROYAL COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS OF EDINBURGH.**—The late Dr. John Parkin, Fellow of the Royal College of Physicians, Edinburgh, left a bequest of one hundred pounds sterling for the best essay "On the Curative Effects of Carbonic Acid Gas or other forms of Carbon in Cholera, the different Forms of Fever, and other Diseases." The prize is open to competitors of all nations. Essays intended for competition must be written in the English language, and must be received by the Secretary, Dr. G. A. Gibson, not later than December 3, 1892. Each essay must bear a motto, and be accompanied by a sealed envelope bearing the same motto outside and the author's name inside. The successful candidate must publish his essay at his own expense, and present a printed copy of it to the college within three months after the adjudication of the prize.

**DEATHS UNDER CHLOROFORM.**—Recently, hardly a week has passed without at least one death being reported as having occurred under chloroform, in one of the countries in which it is in common use. The cases reported probably are but a small proportion of those which occur, and it is, of course, impossible to say whether there is an actual increase in mortality from its use, or whether more attention is paid to the subject on account of the work of the Hyderabad Commission. In some cases the theory that the respiration is primarily affected is not borne out. In a recent case reported in the *Indian Medical Gazette* there seems to be no doubt that the heart suddenly and permanently stopped after a small amount of the drug.

**SUIT AGAINST A DISPENSARY PHYSICIAN.**—A dispensary physician has been sued in New York by a patient suffering from abortion, on the ground that the physician, after making three visits, failed to visit the patient again, whereas medical attention was necessary for her. The defense stated that the physician had given notice that he was going out of town, a question of fact which was left to the jury, and also that the patient had refused to stay in bed as ordered.

In charging the jury the judge said in reference to the fact that the patient paid nothing for medical attendance, that this, in no respect, qualifies the liability of the defendant. Whether the patient be a pauper or a millionaire, whether he be treated gratuitously or for reward, the physician owes him precisely the same measure of duty and the same degree of skill and care. He may decline to respond to the patient, unable to compensate him, but if he undertakes the treatment of such a patient he cannot defeat a suit for malpractice, nor mitigate a recovery against him upon the principle that the skill and care required of a physician are proportioned to his expectation of pecuniary recompense. He also charged the jury to determine whether the injuries to the patient were the result of the abortion or to the lack of care of the physician, and said: "A physician does not contract to cure a patient. He is not an insurer, but his undertaking is only, and the duty which the law imposes on him is only, to exercise due skill and due care in the treatment

of his patient. The law exacts of a physician in the treatment of a patient, that reasonable degree of skill and that reasonable degree of care, which is ordinarily possessed and exercised by the profession, and he is liable in damages only for injuries resulting to the patient from the lack of either of these requisites. It is enough if a competent physician exercises his best judgment in a case." The jury gave the plaintiff sixty dollars.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**MEASLES.**—During the month of March, 447 cases of measles were reported in Boston, against 25 cases in March, 1890.

**THE BRISTOL NORTH DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY** had its annual meeting April 16th. The following were elected officers for the current year: President, F. A. Hubbard; Vice-President, E. F. Galligan; Secretary, William Y. Fox; Treasurer, J. B. Murphy; Librarian, Martha Perry; Commissioner on Trials, C. Howe; Censors, Drs. Perry, Rogers, Round, Fox and Baker; Councillors, W. S. Robinson, A. S. Deane, S. D. Presbrey, J. W. Battershall and J. P. Brown.

**DIAGNOSIS OF SMALL-POX.**—The State Board of Health of Connecticut say, in their report for March, in regard to the prevalence of small pox, that one source of danger may be in consequence of the present rarity of its occurrence. There are physicians who have been in practice for several years who have never had an opportunity of seeing the disease, and hence fail to recognize it when it occurs in a modified form. Only a little over a year ago the disease gained an extensive footing in Meriden from the inexperience of the health authorities and their inability to recognize varioloid in a case which they called chicken-pox. There have recently been two cases in the State. The first was brought from Texas. A returned soldier came home soon after some children in the family had an eruption which was diagnosed as chicken-pox. From these children the case of small-pox was believed to have been contracted, the supposed chicken-pox probably having been varioloid. The other case was reported in Waterbury, and originated as it so commonly does, in the rag department of a paper mill.

**REPORT OF THE BOARD OF HEALTH OF CONCORD, N. H.**—In its annual report for 1890, the Concord, N. H., Board of Health congratulates the city upon the satisfactory condition of the public health. Thirty-eight cases of contagious disease were reported with seven deaths, including seventeen cases of typhoid fever with five deaths. In speaking of the outbreak of typhoid fever at Lowell and Lawrence, the Board says that although they believe it was conceded that the original influence was not to be found in New Hampshire, nevertheless, the investigations that were made to locate the primary influence that developed the epidemic, only served to show that such conditions may arise at any time, and therefore we should not be surprised should a demand be made to prevent the pollution of the Merrimack. In view of the possibility of such an attempt being made to prevent the

pollution of naturally clear and healthful water, it may be an act of wisdom for Concord and other cities in New Hampshire, which are now turning their sewage and refuse matters into the river, to be making investigations into the systems that contemplate the destruction of waste and effete material, and its economical disposal without being a nuisance to those in its immediate vicinity.

#### NEW YORK.

**SCHOOL OF BIOLOGY.**—Henry F. Osborn, D.S., Professor of Comparative Anatomy in Princeton University, has been called to Columbia College as head of the recently organized school of biology; though he has not as yet decided whether to accept the position. Prof. Osborn is a graduate of Princeton, class of 1877. After his graduation he went to England and studied under Adam Sedgwick, at Cambridge, and afterwards under Huxley and Howes. On his return he received the degree of Doctor of Science, and in 1882 was appointed to the professorship at Princeton.

**CARBOLIC ACID POISONING.**—At the Seney Hospital in Brooklyn, a nurse recently gave a young child suffering from marasmus, a dose of strong carbolie acid solution by mistake, for cod-liver oil, with the result of producing death. A coroner's inquest was held in the case, and in accordance with the recommendation of the jury, the nurse has been relieved from duty at the hospital.

**EXAMINATION OF IMMIGRANTS.**—Dr. John Godfrey, of the United States Marine-Hospital Service, has been assigned to duty in the Emigration Bureau; so that there will now be three physicians for the examination of arriving immigrants.

**SMALL-POX IN NEW YORK HARBOR.**—The yacht *Alca*, with Mr. W. K. Vanderbilt and other gentlemen recently arrived in New York with small-pox on board. As the case was well isolated on the voyage, the party were allowed to land, the yacht being detained at quarantine. The North German Lloyd steamship *Fulda* arrived from Bremen with a case of small-pox. The vessel and steerage passengers were detained.

### Miscellaneous.

#### EHRLICH'S TEST.

DR. CHARLES E. SIMON<sup>1</sup> gives directions for the proper application of this test, and concludes that it is of greater value in diagnosis than its present lack of popularity would indicate. The test consists of two solutions: (1) A saturated solution of sulphanilic acid in five per cent. hydrochloric acid; and (2) a one-half per cent. solution of sodium nitrate. These are to be mixed, just before use, in the proportion of 10 c.c. of (1) to 1 c.c. of (2). If this mixture be added to urine from a case of typhoid fever, the further ad-

dition of ammonia will produce a play of colors varying from an eosine rose to a deep garnet red. The most convenient method of applying the test is to take a few c. c. of urine in a test-tube, adding an equal quantity of the sulphanilic acid mixture, and shaking thoroughly; one c. c. of ammonia is then run carefully down the side of the tube. At the junction of the two liquids, there will be observed a ring of the characteristic color. In typhoid fever a color occurs upon the addition of ammonia, which may vary from an eosin to a deep garnet. As to the color-play which occurs in different kinds of urines, it will be observed that normal, or pathological, but non-febrile, urine remains either unaffected or its color is merely intensified by the addition of the ammonia; a deep orange tint may even be produced in this way, but has no significance whatsoever, and is easily enough distinguished from the typical color. The author concludes that the reaction may be obtained in typhoid fever from the fifth to the twenty-second day of the disease. Its absence from the fifth to the ninth day indicates a very mild attack, save in children, although this rule is not an absolute one. As it occurs previous to the appearance of the rash, it is a very useful aid in the diagnosis of typhoid fever.

#### PATHOLOGY OF GRIEF.<sup>1</sup>

THAT severe mental distress or fright sometimes produces physical disease, and occasionally even death, is an admitted fact, although the way in which it acts has hitherto been but little studied. In order in some measure to supply the deficiency in our knowledge regarding this matter, Dr. G. Bassi has recently made a number of observations on animals which apparently died in consequence of capture. Birds, moles, and a dog which had succumbed to conditions believed by Dr. Bassi to resemble those known amongst human beings as acute nostalgia and a "broken heart" were examined post-mortem. Generally there was hyperæmia, sometimes associated with capillary hemorrhages of the abdominal organs, more especially of the liver, also fatty and granular degeneration of their elements, and sometimes bile was found in the stomach with or without a catarrhal condition. The clinical symptoms were at first those of excitement, especially in the birds, these being followed by depression and persistent anorexia. The theory suggested by Dr. Bassi is that the nervous disturbance interferes with the due nutrition of the tissues in such a way as to give rise to the formation of toxic substances—probably ptomaines— which then set up acute degeneration of the parenchymatous elements similar to that which occurs in consequence of the action of certain poisonous substances such as phosphorus, or to that met with in some infectious diseases. In support of this view, he points out that Schule has found parenchymatous degeneration in persons dead from acute delirium, and that Zenker found hemorrhages in the pancreas in persons who had died suddenly; he refers also to some well-known facts concerning negroes in a state of slavery and to the occasional occurrence of jaundice after fright. He hopes that these hints may induce medical officers of prisons and others to study both clinically and anatomically this by no means uninteresting and unimportant subject.

<sup>1</sup> *Johns Hopkins Hospital Bulletin*, November, 1890.

<sup>1</sup> *The Lancet*, March 21st.

### PREScriptions.

COMBINATION OF PARAFFIN WITH LANOLIN. — Paschkis<sup>1</sup> has found that the special advantages of lanolin are increased when diluted with paraffin. The formula which he found best for a basis is :

R	Lanolin . . . . .	.66 parts.
	Liquid paraffin . . . . .	6 parts.
	Ceresin . . . . .	1 part.
	Distilled water . . . . .	.65 parts. M.

A MIXTURE FOR HÆMOPTYSIS. — Bamberger<sup>2</sup> is said to have approved of the following mixture in hæmoptysis :

R	Turpentine	}	.	.	.	āā	3	j.	
	Oil of sweet almonds								
	Mucilage of acacia	}	.	.	.	.	āā	3	iv.
	Simple syrup								
	Distilled water	.	.	.	.	.	3	v.	M.

One teaspoonful of this mixture may be given every half-hour.

COPPER IN CHLOROSIS. — Liégeois<sup>8</sup> has obtained very satisfactory results in chlorosis from the following formula, suggested by Luton:

R	Cupri acetatis neut.	.	.	.	.	gr. $\frac{1}{2}$	
	Sodii phosphat. cryst.	.	.	.	.	gr. $\frac{1}{2}$	
	Pulv. glycyrrhizæ	}	.	.	.		
	Glycerinæ	}	.	.	.	aa q. s.	M.
	Ft. pil. no. i.						

One or two pills before eating, noon and night.

<sup>1</sup> Arch. f. Derm. u. Syph., 1891, Hft. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Medical News.

<sup>3</sup> Lyon Médical, February 8.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, APRIL 11, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrheal diseases.	Pneumonia and croup.	Scarlet fever.	
New York	1,622,237	1216	450	12.88	30.56	2.24	3.52	2.80	
Boston	1,109,009	781	359	12.74	30.42	4.16	1.56	1.56	
Philadelphia	1,067,292	845	140	13.71	11.10	1.28	4.37	1.84	
Brooklyn	872,467	630	193	12.32	35.68	3.2	5.44	2.40	
St. Louis	559,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Baltimore	500,243	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Chicago	418,000	204	50	9.80	24.01	.49	3.43	—	
Cincinnati	325,000	131	63	7.69	12.16	—	1.52	—	
Cleveland	262,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburgh	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee	210,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Washington	229,000	181	51	4.95	41.80	—	1.11	—	
Nashville	68,513	39	11	7.68	17.92	5.12	—	—	
Charleston	69,145	29	5	3.45	3.45	3.45	—	—	
Portland	42,000	11	2	—	—	—	—	—	
San Francisco	84,745	29	8	6.90	20.50	6.00	—	—	
Lowell	77,696	42	12	9.52	16.74	—	—	—	
Fall River	74,298	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cambridge	70,028	36	11	13.90	13.90	2.78	2.78	2.78	
Lynn	55,727	18	7	5.55	5.55	—	—	5.55	
Lawrence	44,651	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Springfield	14,179	15	4	—	—	20.00	—	—	
New Bedford	40,733	18	3	—	—	22.22	—	—	
Somerville	10,152	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Holyoke	35,637	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Salem	30,800	11	1	—	18.18	—	—	—	
Chelsea	27,509	15	3	—	6.96	—	—	—	
Haverhill	27,412	8	1	—	12.50	—	—	—	
Taunton	25,445	7	3	28.56	—	—	28.56	—	
Gloicester	24,671	7	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Newton	24,379	5	0	—	20.00	—	—	—	
Malden	23,031	3	2	—	66.66	—	—	—	
Pittsburg	22,637	8	3	—	25.00	—	—	—	
Waltham	18,797	7	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsfield	17,284	2	0	33.33	—	—	33.33	—	
Quincy	16,723	1	3	—	25.00	—	—	—	
Newburyport	14,917	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Morford	11,079	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	10,493	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Peabody	10,158	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 3,984: under five years of age 1,340; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup,

diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 455, acute lung diseases 1,075, consumption 370, diphtheria and croup 123, diarrhoeal diseases 78, scarlet fever 73, typhoid fever 62, whooping-cough 46, measles 36, cerebro-spinal meningitis 14, erysipelas 12, malarial fever 10.

From typhoid fever Chicago 25, Philadelphia 20, Brooklyn, Boston and Cincinnati 4 each, New York 2, Washington, Portland and Lowell 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 20, Brooklyn 12, Philadelphia 4, Chicago and Boston 3 each, Washington 2, Nashville and Cambridge 1 each. From measles New York 18, Chicago 11, Brooklyn 3, Washington 2, Boston and Cambridge 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York 5, Cincinnati 3, Chicago and Washington 2 each, Philadelphia 1. From scarlet fever New York 6, Boston 3, Brooklyn 2, Chicago 1. From malarial fever Brooklyn 5, New York 3, Philadelphia 2.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,610,426, for the week ending April 4th, the death-rate was 22.4. Deaths reported 4,304: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 489, measles 184, whooping-cough 149, scarlet fever 35, diarrhoea 34, diphtheria 33, fever 30, small-pox (London 2, Bristol 1) 3.

The death-rates ranged from 14.1 in Derby to 36.5 in Hull, Birmingham 18.1, Brighton 14.5, Bradford 18.2, Leeds 27.2, Leicester 25.4, Liverpool 22.9, London 20.9, Manchester 26.9, Nottingham 17.6, Sheffield 21.7, Sunderland 22.2.

In Edinburgh 23.9, Glasgow 30.2, Dublin 23.9.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending April 11, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro-	Thermo-	Relative		Direction		Velocity		W'e'th'r.		Rainfall in inches.
	meter	eter.	humidity.		of wind.		of wind.		°		
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Minimum.	Maximum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.
S... 6	29.89	37	43	30	55	55	N.W.	W.	25	12	C. C.
M... 6	29.85	36	45	37	62	62	W. S.	W.	6	6	O. O.
T... 7	29.88	36	42	39	60	50	W. S.	N.W.	10	9	C. C.
W... 8	30.18	29	46	42	60	58	W. S.	W.	12	7	W. C.
T... 9	30.48	38	45	41	63	69	61	N.	7	9	F. C.
F... 10	30.35	43	50	35	66	71	68	W.	5	12	O. O.
S... 11	30.31	45	50	40	81	93	89	S.	3	12	O. O.
$\bar{C}^{\circ}$	30.33	46	32		64						

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, hazy; S, smoky; R, rain; T, threatening; N, snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ☞\* Mean for week.

OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM APRIL 11, 1891, TO APRIL 17, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, the leave of absence granted Captain HENRY P. BUNNINGHAM, assistant surgeon, in Special Orders 39, March 13, 1891, Department of the Columbia, is extended one month. S. O. 81, Par. 2, Headquarters of the Army, A. G. O., Washington, April 10, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, leave of absence for six months, on surgeon's certificate of disability, is granted Major PASSMORE MIDDLETON, surgeon. S. O. 81, Par. 4, Headquarters of the Army, A. G. O., April 10, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, a Board of Medical Officers, consist of Major HENRY McELDERLY, surgeon, Captain JAMES C. MERRELL, assistant surgeon, Captain W. FITZMAUGH CARTER, assistant surgeon, is appointed to meet at West Point, N. Y., May 1, 1891, or as soon thereafter as practicable, to examine such cadets of the United States Military Academy as have been granted leave of absence until that date on account of physical disability, and to report upon their physical fitness to continue with the Corps of Cadets. S. O. 83, Par. 2. A. G. O., Washington, April 13, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, the following changes in the stations of medical officers are ordered: Captain MASHALL W. WOOD, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Meade, South Dakota, and will report in person to commanding officer, Fort Preble, Me., for duty at that post, relieving Captain WILLIAM E. DAVIS, assistant surgeon. Captain DAVIS, on being relieved by Captain Wood, will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Clark, Tex., for duty at that station. S. O. 85, Par. II, A. G. O., Washington, April 15, 1891.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING APRIL 18, 1891.

GROVE S. BEARDSLEY, medical director, appointed a delegate to represent Medical Department of the Navy at meeting of American Association at Washington, D. C., May 8th.

JAMES M. FLINT, surgeon, appointed a delegate to represent Medical Department of the Navy at meeting of American Medical Association at Washington, D. C., May 8th.

S. H. GRIFFITH, passed assistant surgeon, detached from the U. S. S. "Dolphin," and granted one month's leave of absence from date of detachment.

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT. — A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, April 27, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Readers: Dr. J. W. Elliot, "Two Cases of Early Excision of the Vermiform Appendix"; Dr. W. H. Baker, "Small Subserous Fibroid of Uterus the Occasion of great Intolerance of the Bladder." G. G. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

THE MISSISSIPPI VALLEY MEDICAL ASSOCIATION will hold its seventeenth annual session at St. Louis, Wednesday, Thursday and Friday, October 14, 15 and 16, 1891. A large attendance, a valuable programme and a good time are expected. The members of the medical profession are respectfully invited to attend.

E. S. MCKEE, M.D., Sec'y, 57 W. Seventh St., Cincinnati.

## ORGANIZATION OF THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL ASSOCIATION.

Boston, April 15, 1891.

A meeting of the 610 graduates of the Harvard Medical School, who have responded to our recent circular, will be held at the Boston Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, Boston, on Thursday, April 30, 1891, at 11:30 A. M., to organize the Harvard Medical School Association.

J. R. CHADWICK, Chairman.

L. R. STONE, of Newton. H. F. BOWDITCH, of Worcester. G. E. FRANCIS, of Worcester. F. H. BROWN.

## SEVENTH INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF HYGIENE AND DEMOGRAPHY. SECTION OF PREVENTIVE MEDICINE.

The following arrangements have already been made: August 14th, after a short address by the President, a discussion will be held upon, "The Mode of Preventing the Spread of Epidemic Disease from One Country to Another"; opened by Surgeon-General McNab Cunningham, C.S.A., of London. August 15th, a discussion upon, "Diphtheria, with Special Reference to its Distribution and to the Need for Comprehensive and Systematic Enquiry into the Causes of its Prevalence in Certain Countries, or Parts of Countries, with a View to its Prevention"; opened by Dr. Edward Seaton, of London. August 16th, a discussion upon, "The Relation of Alcoholism to Public Health, and the Methods to be Adopted for its Prevention"; opened by Sir Dyce Duckworth, LL.D., M.D., of London, and by Professor Westergaard, of Copenhagen. August 16th, papers on miscellaneous subjects will be read and discussed. A list of papers accepted by the Section will be published later.

Gentlemen who are desirous of joining the Congress and taking part in any of the above discussions, or of communicating papers on other subjects within the scope of the Section, are requested to inform the honorary secretaries of the Section not later than June 15th. Abstracts of papers to be read in the Section must be furnished to the honorary secretaries not later than June 15th, and the full text of the papers before July 15th. Abstracts of papers should not exceed five hundred words, and should be typewritten, to ensure accuracy of printing and translation. Papers and abstracts may be written and speeches in the meeting delivered in French, German or English. No paper will be received which has been previously published or communicated to any other society. A limit of fifteen minutes will be fixed for a paper or speech introducing a subject, and a limit of ten minutes for all subsequent speeches or papers on the same subject.

Communications to the Section should be addressed to Dr. T. LEAVER, C.E.S., 10 Curzon Street, London, W. Those relating to the general business of the Congress should be sent to the Hon. General Secretary, at the offices of the Congress, 20 Russell Square, London, W.

## DEATH

GEORGE F. MASON, M.D., died on New York, April 15th, aged forty.

## OBITUARY. PRESTON SHELDON, M.D., M.M.S.S.

Dr. Preston Sheldon, who died at Wakefield, Mass., April 17th, of pneumonia, after a very brief illness, was born in New York City in 1853. He graduated at Middlebury College in 1874, and at the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York in 1877, after having spent a year under the preceptorship of Dr. C. L. Allen of Rutland, Vt. He afterward spent two or three years of professional study in the schools of Vienna, Berlin and London, and after returning home devoted a year to the study of microscopy as applied to medicine. His professional training was unusually thorough.

After a brief period of practice in Brooklyn, N. Y., he came to Wakefield, and established himself there in 1883. His faithful application to the duties of his profession, and his excellent qualities of mind and heart, soon won for him the confidence of the community in which he lived. To him medicine was not a mere business or occupation, but a high and noble calling which he honored by a consistent and useful life. In the sick-chamber he manifested those traits which mark the successful practitioner. He not only showed a remarkable familiarity with progressive therapeutics in the treatment of the sick, but he omitted nothing which pertained to those minor, but very important, duties, embracing the details of good watchful care and nursing.

Not the least among his excellent qualities were his social and literary attainments, for he was a man of broad and liberal culture. The schools, the Public Library, and all important movements pertaining to the welfare of the town found in him a true friend and patron. Frequent, severe and long-continued attacks of illness impaired his health, interfered with professional labor, and undoubtedly made the final issue more certain. He struggled bravely with the insidious invader of health, and to an outward observer, in the intervals of comparatively good health, he invariably maintained an appearance of unusually robust and manly vigor.

## OBITUARY. AUGUSTUS PURDY WILLIAMS, M.D.

Dr. Augustus Purdy Williams died, on April 14th, after a long illness. He was born in New York City in 1858, and was educated at Columbia College and the College of Physicians and Surgeons. At the outbreak of the war he entered the naval medical service, and was appointed to the ship *Monticello*. After six months, however, he was transferred to St. Aloysius Hospital in Washington, and later he was placed in charge of the Clifton Barracks Hospital, at Elmdenburgh Hospital, where he remained until the close of the war. He next practised in New York for a few years, and in 1870 went to Rutland, N. J., where he built up a large practice, and remained until three years ago, when ill health forced him to retire from his profession. Of late he had resided in New York.

## OBITUARY. JAMES K. THACHER, M.D.

Dr. James K. Thacher, Professor of Physiology in Yale University, died, April 20th, of pneumonia, aged forty-three years. He was a son of the late Professor Thomas A. Thacher, and graduated at Yale College in the class of 1868, and from the medical department in 1870. His investigations in the comparative anatomy of fishes in 1877 gave him a wide reputation. He has had charge of the medical work in the "Century Dictionary." He was a member of the New Haven Board of Health, and physician to the Connecticut State Hospital.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Annual Reports of the President and Treasurer of Harvard College, 1889-90.

Reports of the Board of Health, Health Officer, and City Physician of Concord, N. H., for the Year 1890.

Wm. R. Warner's Therapeutic Handy Reference Book for Physicians. Philadelphia: Wm. R. Warner & Co. 1890.

The Modern Antiphrastics, Their Action in Health and Disease. By Isaac Ott, M.D., Boston, Pa.: E. D. Vogel, 1891.

Deafness as a Result of Nasal and Dental Diseases. Nasal Intubation. By D. H. Goodwillie, M.D. Reprints. 1889, 1890.

Original Research in Relation to Animal Economics. A Statistical Study. By Frank S. Billings, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

A Plea for Public Health Work in Villages. By Henry E. Baker, M.D., Secretary Michigan State Board of Health. 1891.

The International Medical Annual and Practitioners' Index: A Work of Reference for Medical Practitioners. Ninth Year. New York: E. B. Treat. 1891.

Extract from Remarks made before the State Sanitary Convention at Pittsburgh, May 29, 1890, by Benjamin Lee, M.D., Secretary State Board of Health of Pennsylvania.

The Physical Diagnosis of the Diseases of the Heart and Lungs and Thoracic Aneurism. By D. M. Cantrann, B.A., M.D. New York and London: G. P. Putnam's Sons. 1891.

## Original Articles.

CEREBELLAR TUMOR; OPERATION; HÆMORRHAGE FROM DEFECT OF OCCIPITAL BONE; DEATH; GENERAL REMARKS.<sup>1</sup>

BY W. N. BULLARD, M.D. AND E. H. BRADFORD, M.D.

The patient, a girl, six and one-half years old, was first seen at the Out-patient Department of the Children's Hospital in April, 1890. At this time the mother gave the following history. The family history was entirely negative, except that an uncle on the mother's side had died when ten years old of brain fever.

For a year the patient has been subject to attacks of vomiting preceded by dizziness, when she runs to some piece of furniture or something which she can hold to for support. These attacks occur on an average, three times a week, but sometimes come as often as twice a day. Last Christmas (1889), she had the grippe and since then she has never seemed as well as previously. For six weeks, has been gradually losing power in the right lower extremity. No pain. No incontinence. No other symptoms.

The condition found at that time was as follows: Muscular development, fair, head appears rather large. The measurements were: circumference 50.25 cm.; glabella to inion 36 cm.; antero-posterior diameter, taken by pelvimeter, 18.50 cm.; biparietal diameter, taken by pelvimeter, 15.75. The chest circumference was 56 to 57.50 cm. Pupils dilated somewhat; react to light. Heart negative. Spine normal. Lower extremities seem alike. No atrophy. No vaso-motor disturbance. Sensation normal. Knee-jerks good. Gait unsteady, staggering.

Was recommended for admission to the hospital.

April 28th. Mother now states that three weeks ago patient began to lose use of the right upper extremity, but that this varied somewhat from day to day. Yesterday, began to lose use of the left upper extremity, and for the first time could not feed herself. Two weeks ago began to have pain in the back, and at times could not bear to have her back touched. Passes very little urine, and that with great difficulty. To-day passed only about a wineglassful, and that took ten minutes.

*Present condition.* Can move both upper extremities; grasp fair; nothing abnormal in their appearance. Admitted to hospital, service of Dr. Bradford.

May 1st. Has shown no decided evidence of affection of the upper extremities. Urine scanty; 1,015; acid; very slight trace of albumen; abundance of cells, some with one nucleus, some with two or three, single or in clumps.

May 3d. Had an attack of vertigo this morning, and fell. Inco-ordination of lower extremities; cannot move foot in a circle.

May 9th. Examination of the eyes by Dr. Wadsworth. Hypermetropia; papillitis o. n., worse right. Another attack of vertigo this morning.

No arsenic or lead in the urine.

May 17th. Nausea; staggering; almost totally blind. Transferred to medical department for treatment with mercury.

June 10th. Returned to surgical department. Iodide of potassium, gr. i, t. i. d.

June 13th. Iodide of potassium, gr. x, t. i. d. Had

slight trouble in ear while on medical side. Complains much of pain, which is sometimes seated in the back of the head, sometimes in the ears, sometimes in the throat; worse at night and wakes her. Cheeks to-day are swollen, but not oedematous. Pupils widely dilated, equal. Can stand if supported, but sways; cannot walk. (Is now almost totally blind.) Knee-jerks increased and ankle-clonus on both sides.

June 20th. Memory good. Sings songs when asked. Tongue protruded straight. Great variability of pulse. Ataxia not well marked in upper extremities. Right lower extremity weaker than left. Cannot sit up in bed or stand without much support.

June 21st. For past week has wet bed occasionally; now complete incontinence for a day or two. Cannot perceive light.

June 25th. Record much as previous. Left eyelid droops a little more than right. There is now marked paresis of both upper extremities, but more right than left. Touches nose fairly well with right forefinger, less well with left. Right triceps reflex a little stronger than left. Considerable paresis right lower extremity, less of left lower extremity. Ankle-clonus right more marked than left.

June 27th. Operation by Dr. Bradford.

After the operation was decided upon, the usual steps were taken in preparing the patient, and in securing complete asepsis. The child's general condition was excellent, and appeared to justify an operation. After anesthesia (ether having been administered with a previous subcutaneous injection of morphia and atropia) the child was placed upon her belly, and the face turned slightly to the left. The incision usually recommended in cases of cerebellar tumor was made; namely, a curved incision with convexity upwards, extending from one mastoid process to the other, reaching upwards as far as the superior line. The flap was rapidly dissected downward; an attempt being made to remove not only the flap, but any of the pericranium that adhered to it. Not more than the usual amount of bleeding was met with, until the median line was neared, when a jet of blood was noticed issuing from one of the small foramina occasionally seen in the skull. This bleeding was checked by the insertion of a splinter of wood, cut from a match, which had been prepared for such emergency. A second jet from another foramen was also met, and the bleeding checked in the same way. As the flap was drawn from the median line, a slight amount of fibrous tissue was found to adhere to the skull, and bleeding was noticed to come from this region. The amount of bleeding was at first small, but afterwards became copious, and a third opening, of considerable size, was discovered. On examination the diameter of this opening was much larger than that of any foramen, and no match could control the bleeding. The finger was placed over this immediately, and a piece of cork inserted. The amount of bleeding which had taken place was considerable, though not more than is seen in an ordinary amputation, yet it seemed to cause great collapse, and in a few moments the patient was found to be dead. Artificial respiration was employed, but to no advantage. After death the trephine was applied directly over the opening, and the button of bone removed. On the inner surface the skull was found to be perfectly normal; but the opening, which could be distinctly seen, and which was smooth on the inside except in one spot was found to communicate directly with the sinus at

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, February 9, 1891.

the junction of the lateral and median sinuses, the spot known as the torcular herophili. The dura was perfectly healthy, and there was no evidence of disease either in the dura or in the bone. The opening was enlarged by means of forceps, and on the right side at the projection of the posterior lobe of the cerebellum, a large, cheesy mass was easily recognizable. This was removed by the finger, and found to extend to a considerable depth forward and to the left, constituting evidently a tubercular mass.

The existence of this surgical anomaly could in no way have been foreseen. Its existence should serve as a surgical warning, that in operations of this sort, the pericranium should not be too fully stripped up in removing the skin flap in a region over the median line or over the occipital protuberance. How common such an anomaly as this may be, of course, there is no means of determining; as no such case has come to my notice, after investigating the subject with some care. I shall not attempt to define the nature of the opening, except that it was apparently a congenital one, and not due to the presence of disease. The operation could probably have been carried out to the end successfully, if this opening had been avoided. At least there was no reason to judge that there was any cause of death except the loss of blood.

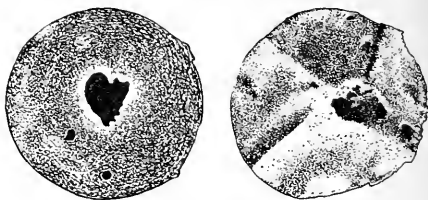
Little need be said of the technique in operations on cerebellar tumors, as they differ in no way from what has been so carefully described in the details for the removal of cerebral tumors elsewhere. The question is simply one of the locality for insertion of the trephine, that is an anatomical one. The lines of indication for the place of trephining are clearly marked by natural limitations, namely, the foramen below, the median line on one side, the mastoid process on the other, and above, the superior line of the occiput, which marks the course of the lateral sinus.

The advisability of an operation on cerebellar tumor has been questioned, as until recently all cases were fatal. Messrs Maudsley and Fitzgerald of Australia, however, had reported a successful case; and Mr. Horsley writes me that he has recently met with another successful trephining for the relief of pressure, from a growth on the middle cerebellar peduncle. As diagnosis becomes more readily made, and cases present themselves for operation at an earlier stage, the results will in all probability be more favorable than those which have been as yet recorded. The present case illustrates a hitherto unforeseen danger, fortunately one which can, in future cases, be avoided.

No autopsy was permitted. The mass of the tumor removed through the opening, was three-quarters of an inch in depth, and from half to three-quarters in width. The material was hard and cheesy, and on microscopic examination by Prof. W. F. Whitney, there was found a narrow exterior zone of small round cells, with here and there a number grouped into minute rounded nodules; irregularly scattered about were large multi-nucleated bodies, giant cells, but the greater part of the specimen showed cheesy degeneration. No tubercle bacilli were found. The anatomical appearances were those found in large tubercles of the brain.

Prof. W. F. Whitney reports in regard to the bone as follows: The specimen is a circular piece of bone measuring 3.5 centimetres in diameter. The inner surface is marked by ridges of bone meeting at a central point similar in appearance to the point on the

occipital bone (named) the torcular Herophili. At this place is an irregularly oval opening, about 1.0 by .50 centimetres, passing obliquely through the bone



External and Internal Surfaces of Bone, from Photographs.

to open outside by an irregularly oval opening .75 by .50 centimetres, with a thin and slightly everted edge. The bone lying between these two openings has a worm-eaten look as if vascular sinuses had been found there. Into this space pass one or two large arterial foramina. When first seen the space was lined with a perfectly smooth tissue in which there was no evidence of any granulations or tubercles. It is probably a series of dilated blood sinuses with erosion of the bone.

#### TUMORS OF THE CEREBELLUM IN CHILDREN.

*General Remarks.*—The relative frequency of intracranial tumors in children is considerable, about fifteen per cent. out of all intracranial tumors, excluding specific, being found in children of ten years of age or under. Cerebellar tumors are relatively more frequent in children than in adults; that is, the percentage of tumors situated in the cerebellum to that of all intracranial tumors, is greater in children than in adults.

Out of 445 cases of intracranial tumors reported by Bernhardt in which the ages were given 68 (15 per cent.) were in children of ten or under. Steffen considers that the third year of life contains the largest proportion of children thus affected, and in the years following the number is diminished by one-half up to the age of ten. Out of a hundred cases of intracranial tumor collected by Mills and Lloyd, ten were under ten years of age, twelve between ten and twenty. Gowers says: "The first twenty years (of life) furnish one-third of the cases of cerebral tumor. The proportion in the first decade is 18.5 per cent. If tubercular growths be excluded, the proportion in the first twenty years of life falls to one-fifth." Hale White from one hundred autopsies of intracranial tumor at Guy's Hospital finds that more than half of those dying from cerebral tubercle were under ten years of age ( $\frac{2}{3}$ ).

*Relative Frequency.*—The relative frequency of cerebellum tumors as compared with all intracranial tumors in children is marked. Out of one hundred cases of intracranial tumors in children of ten years of age or under, taken at random, I find that in nearly fifty the cerebellum was affected. Some of these were cases of single tumors, in many the tumors were multiple. Starr, out of three hundred cases in persons under nineteen years of age, found ninety-six (thirty-two per cent.) cerebellar. Out of the one hundred cases of Mills and Lloyd of intracranial tumors at all ages only nine were cerebellar.

Bernhardt, out of four hundred and eighty-five intra-



cranial tumors at all ages, gives ninety cases (18.5 per cent.) of tumors of the cerebellum, but in addition to these there are a considerable number in which the cerebellum was affected although it was not the principal seat of the tumor.

**Forms of cerebellar tumor.**—The relative frequency of the various forms of cerebellar tumor in children has been referred to by various authors. Starr has found the following results from ninety-six cases of cerebellar tumor in persons under nineteen. We have obtained our results as seen in the table from one hundred and twenty-three cases in children of ten years of age or under.

	Starr.		Bullard and Bradford.	
	No.	Per cent.	No.	Per cent.
Tubercle . . . . .	47	48.95	85	69.10
Glioma . . . . .	15	15.62	11	8.94
Sarcoma . . . . .	10	10.42	10	8.13
Glio-sarcoma . . . . .	1	1.04	1	0.81
Cyst . . . . .	9	9.37	4	3.25
Carcinoma . . . . .	3	3.12	2	1.62
Myxoma . . . . .	0	...	2	1.62
Gummata . . . . .	0	...	1	0.81
Unknown . . . . .	11	11.46	7	5.69
	96		123	

As to the portion of the cerebellum affected in our cases: In thirty-two the tumors were situated wholly or largely in the right lobe, thirty-two were in the left lobe, and twenty in the middle lobe or centre. In seven cases both lobes were affected and in six the whole cerebellum. In seventeen cases there seems to have been more than one tumor in the cerebellum.

**Symptomatology.**—Tumors of the cerebellum may be wholly latent, although this is rare. They are usually accompanied by marked general, that is, non-localizing symptoms, headache, vomiting, vertigo and optic neuritis, followed by atrophy of the optic nerve, and frequently, also, mental depression, apathy and gradual mind-failure. There is almost invariably a considerable ventricular effusion, internal hydrocephalus, on the presence of which these symptoms largely depend. The hydrocephalus and the general symptoms above mentioned are apt to be specially marked in tumors of the cerebellum, because the position of the latter is frequently such as either to compress the vena Galeni or other efferent blood-vessels, or to diminish or occlude the communication between the ventricular cavities and the cerebro-spinal canal, in either case causing an excessive accumulation of fluid in the ventricles and the prominence of the symptoms thereby produced.

In addition to these general symptoms there also occur in cerebellar tumors certain others, which, while not so usual an accompaniment of intracranial irritation and compression, yet can hardly be considered as having any definite localizing value. Such, for example, is nystagmus. General clonic convulsions also sometimes occur, but are not especially common. Tremor on voluntary movement, resembling that of cerebro-spinal sclerosis is of doubtful localizing value.

Of more importance as a symptom of the position of the tumor is the presence of general tonic convulsions, opisthotonos and tetanoid contractions. When these occur to a marked extent and form a prominent feature, they have a certain localizing significance. Aside from these the true localizing symptoms of cerebellar tumors are few. They may be stated briefly as cerebellar ataxia, rotary movements, and the symptoms produced by the pressure of the tumor on the adjacent or neighboring parts, the pons Varolii, the medulla

oblongata and the adjacent nerve trunks. Cerebellar ataxia and rotary movements are the only symptoms due to the affection of the cerebellum itself.

Of the symptoms produced by pressure on other organs, the most important is the presence of paralysis due to pressure on the pyramidal tracts. We shall not, however, enter into the question of indirect or pressure symptoms.

Headache is, as we have said, a usual accompaniment of tumors in the cerebellum. It may be situated in the occipital region and in this case it may be of some slight value when taken with other symptoms as pointing to an affection below the tentorium. Frequently, however, it is situated elsewhere, for example in the supra-orbital region, hence its presence in another region than the occipital and its absence from that region does not contraindicate tumor in the cerebellum.

Vomiting, which occurs in many intracranial tumors and hence is classed as a general symptom, is said to be especially frequent in tumors in this vicinity and may be due in part to pressure on the medulla oblongata.

Double optic neuritis followed by double optic atrophy is an almost invariable symptom in any large tumor in this region. So long as this symptom were wanting, the diagnosis of cerebellar tumor would be a very uncertain one. This symptom is probably largely dependent on the hydrocephalus.

Vertigo, although occurring in many other intracranial affections and being frequently present in tumors in other portions of the cranial cavity, bears an especially prominent part in the case of cerebellar tumors. When considered in connection with the cerebellar ataxia and the rotary movements, of which, however, it is entirely independent, it seems possible that it may have a direct origin in the cerebellum itself, apart from any general cause. Of itself it is not a localizing symptom, but taken in connection with rotation and ataxia it would be of value as tending to confirm the diagnosis. In many young children its presence is naturally difficult to detect and it may easily be overlooked.

The mental conditions are probably, largely secondary to the hydrocephalus, either through compression or otherwise.

Of general tonic convulsions, opisthotonos and tetanoid spasms we can only say that they too, like vertigo, tend to confirm the diagnosis when other symptoms are present. They are supposed to be due in a general way to irritation of the medulla and should probably be classed among the indirect or pressure symptoms.

Cerebellar ataxia and rotary movements, with perhaps, certain forms of vertigo, are the only symptoms so far as we yet know, which are directly caused by irritation or destruction of the cerebellum. These, however, are distinctly characteristic and when they, or either of them exist, we have a definite localizing agent. It is not our purpose here to enter into the cause of these motions, so far as this is at present understood, but we can say that it is not a simple inco-ordination. Cerebellar ataxia is the term used to denote a peculiar reeling gait, resembling that of a drunken man and totally distinct from that so common in sclerosis of the posterior columns of the cord, the so-called locomotor ataxia. In cerebellar ataxia true inco-ordination of the muscles does not occur, at least in many cases. There is no loss of muscular sense. The upper extremities are frequently not affected (with

inco-ordination) even in the latest stages. The difficulty seems to be, not in the transmission of the central influences to the muscles, causing an imperfect and irregular passage thereof, but a direct affection of certain nervous centres, very possibly of a sensory character. In the so-called locomotor ataxia the difficulty seems due, largely, at least, to the irregular and imperfect transmission of motor influences, possibly in part to the affection of unconscious co-ordinating nerve centres in the cord. In cerebellar ataxia the dyskinæsis is due to impeded or imperfect action of the sense of equilibration. From affection of the sensory centres or other cause, the normal sense of equilibrium becomes perverted, abnormally increased or abnormally diminished in one or more directions, and this produces in the first place a sensation of general unsteadiness, often enhanced by the vertigo, which it probably also causes in part, and secondly, a sensation of leaning or falling in a special direction. This latter produces a tendency to compensate the supposed inclination or leaning and thus the patient is forced to bend or incline to the opposite side in order to feel himself in equilibrium. When the affection is severe the patient may fall to the side opposite to that on which he feels himself weak, that is, he may overbalance through mistaken sense of compensation. The direction of the fall, however, has only a doubtful significance, as there often seems a certain paresis on the affected side which causes the patient to fall on the side which seems to him weak. (By the affected side we mean the side of the lesion and the motor impairment connected with the ataxia is on this side.)

In severe cases or in those in which the loss of the balancing sense is very marked, there is sometimes found, in addition to simple want of balance and tendency to fall in a special direction, an impulse to rotation around a vertical axis. This seems to be due simply to an exaggerated loss of the sense of lateral equilibrium and the direction of rotation would appear to be from the affected to the sound side. This is present especially in cases where a lateral lobe or one of the middle peduncles is affected.

It was stated by Nothnagel and the view is still largely accepted, that the ataxic gait (cerebellar) exists only in those cases in which the middle lobe of the cerebellum is either directly or indirectly affected. It is certain, however, that the presence of this symptom does not necessarily imply any direct involvement of the middle lobe and in some cases it has existed to a very marked degree where such involvement did not occur.

The indirect symptoms due to irritation or pressure of the neighboring parts may be of essential aid in forming the diagnosis. We shall not discuss these symptoms here as they belong more properly in the consideration of functions of neighboring organs and are more or less self-evident. We will only note that the paralysis produced by pressure on the pyramidal tract is usually a late symptom, and that it is hemiplegic in form. It is generally permanent and is on the side of the body opposite to that of the lesion, thus differing from the cerebellar weakness which is on the same side as the lesion. We would also note a fact, which seems thus far largely to have escaped remark, and that is, the presence of temporary pareses of the extremities due to irritation of the pyramidal tracts. These were especially noticeable in our case.

Another symptom to which little attention has thus

far been drawn is the presence of a swelling of the face oedematous in appearance, but not pitting on pressure. (This has been especially noted lately in two cases which have come under our observation) and lasting a few hours to a few days. It is possibly due to some vaso-motor disturbance of the lymph vessels and is quite distinct from the flushings due to a similar disturbance of the superficial blood-vessels. This affects principally the cheeks and the middle portion of the face and the eyelids in our cases were not affected.

#### SURGICAL INDICATIONS; SURGERY OF THE CEREBELLUM.

The first question which arises is, What proportion of these tumors, if any, can be helped or cured by operation, and how far is operation in these cases justifiable? The latter question must be largely determined by the personal equation of the operator. I shall not enter into it at all, but shall only give the facts as far as they can be determined, and leave the conclusions to be drawn by each, according to his best judgment.

Hale White thought that out of one hundred autopsies of all intracranial tumors ten to fourteen were susceptible of operation. This means that, if as much had been known in regard to the tumor before death as could under the circumstances have been known, these cases were operable.

Starr, out of his three hundred cases of intracranial tumors in children thinks sixteen would have been successful if operated on. He also thinks that in cerebellar cases, one-third of the tumors can be reached by the surgeon.

These are general considerations. For the special problem of cerebellar tumors in children of ten years of age or under, we must consider special data. In the first place we have already stated the immense preponderance of tubercular disease, about seventy per cent. This being the case we have always to consider the probability that a given case is due to tubercular disease, unless there is special cause to suppose the contrary.

The three special conditions on which we determine the operability of any cerebellar tumor are its size, its exact position, and its nature (pathological formation). Dependent on these are several factors of much importance: (1) Its duration and the rapidity of its growth; (2) its vascularity; (3) its infiltration; (4) the involvement of neighboring structures, the medulla, etc.; (5) the probability of disease elsewhere, which would cause the removal of the tumor, even if successful to be of doubtful permanent benefit to the patient. Many of these elements cannot be determined. We will consider them separately.

*Size.*—The only method we have of in any way estimating the size of a cerebellar tumor, except in rare cases of growth through the bone, is from what we can judge of its nature and duration and from the pressure symptoms. Although tumors of the same nature grow with varying degrees of rapidity, if we can determine the nature, we can in some measure estimate its probable size in relation to the time of growth. As in most cases, however, the nature of the tumor is somewhat doubtful, we depend largely for our estimate of size on the pressure symptoms when they are such as to afford us any information. We do not include under this head the amount of hydrocephalus, as although this probably depends

largely on pressure on the venous channels and the communications between the general ventricular cavity and subarachnoid space, such pressure may be exerted by a comparatively small growth situated in a favorable locality, while a much larger one in another position would exert less influence. It is evident, however, that if there exist evidences of pressure in structures some distance apart and not supplied by the same blood-vessels, or otherwise so connected that pressure on the connecting links may affect them, the tumor must either be a large one or we have to deal with multiple tumors. The diagnosis between these conditions is often very difficult, owing to the frequency of multiple tumors in the cerebellum.

*Position.*—The exact position of the tumor can rarely be determined. This is due largely to the absence of localizing symptoms within the cerebellum itself. The only symptom referable to the cerebellum itself which can be of service in determining the position of the cerebellum affected is the direction in which the patient falls or rotates. The rotation is in many cases absent, but when present would seem to be of value. The direction in which the patient falls or towards which he inclines, when lateral, is of but doubtful value, as in some cases patients fall towards, and in others away from the side of the lesion; where the tendency is forwards or backwards this symptom may have more value.

The presence of reeling or staggering can hardly be considered to have much weight in the determination of the position of the tumor within the cerebellum, because although it is generally considered to be due to irritation or affection of the middle lobe, it is frequently found in tumors which do not involve the middle lobe directly at all; and Bramwell states that in his experience this symptom has been more unmarked in cases where the tumor has been confined to a lateral lobe. If the diagnosis of cerebellar tumor could be made without the presence of this symptom, its absence would suggest that the tumors were small and situated laterally.

More definite localization within the cerebellum may sometimes, however, be obtained by the effects of pressure on the neighboring organs, the pons, the medulla and the subjacent nerves. In many cases, however, localizing symptoms of this character, especially those due to pressure on the pyramidal tracts, only appear in the latter stages.

*Pathological Character.*—In regard to the pathological character of the tumor little can be determined from its direct symptoms. The general rule that fluctuations and rapid changes in the blood-pressure and general condition of the patient are more liable to occur in vascular than in non-vascular tumors, probably holds good here, but in these cases we are especially likely to find these changes affected and complicated by the conditions of the hydrocephalus, which is influenced by other factors than the vascularity of the tumor. Our principal means of determination, therefore, lie in the history of the case, the duration of the tumor, the apparent rapidity of its growth, the evidence of the presence of other tumors either intracranial or in other organs, or the presence of tubercular disease elsewhere. It goes without saying that, where tubercular disease exists elsewhere or where there is a strong family history of tuberculosis, the probabilities in favor of the tubercular nature of the tumor are much increased. In like manner the pres-

ence of sarcoma, carcinoma or of gumma elsewhere, would suggest the probability that the cerebellar tumor was likewise of this character.

Where no evidence is obtainable from the history or condition of the patient, we must still remember that the large percentage of tubercular tumors always causes a probability in favor of the tumor being of this nature. Multiplicity of intracranial tumors also points on the whole to their tubercular character; though many other tumors are also multiple, sarcomata and carcinomata, gummata. If a tumor be of extremely slow growth or appears to have become passive, we may suspect a growth from the dura or from the bone.

The rapidity of growth of a tumor affects its operability in two ways. In the first place, indirectly, as the operation to be performed must be performed as soon as possible in order to deal with as small a growth as we can. Secondly, as a means of diagnosis of the character of the tumor. On the whole sarcomata, carcinomata and gummata grow quickly, while tubercular tumors, gliomata, cysts and myxomata are slow. Sarcomata from the membranes and osteomata may be very slow.

The vascularity of a tumor affects its operability to a certain degree, and should when possible, be taken into consideration. In cerebellar tumors it seems to be often indeterminate. Pseudo-apoplectic symptoms and fluctuations in the blood-pressure point to it.

The question of infiltration can only be determined from the pathological character of the tumor. Except the long duration in some gliomata we have no intrinsic data.

The question of the multiplicity of tumors is very important. Where evidence of the presence of tumor in other parts of the body exists, or where tubercular or syphilitic disease manifests itself elsewhere, the case is simple. The same may be said where we have evidence of multiple intracranial tumors. In the latter case certainly one would hesitate long before considering any operation justifiable.

But the important question is, What are the chances in the case of any given cerebellar tumor in children of ten or under, that we have to deal with a simple tumor, and not with either multiple tumors or with dyscrasic manifestations such as tubercular meningitis, military tuberculosis, or in the case of gummata with syphilitic lesions of another character?

These questions can only be settled by statistics. We find out of 121 tumors that 48 (39.6 per cent.) are single and uncomplicated. (This number is probably too large as we have counted here all those in which no special mention of multiplication or complication was made.) Fifty-six (46.2 per cent.) were multiple, and in addition to these 17 (14 per cent.) showed disease, usually tuberculosis, elsewhere in the body. Out of 84 tubercular tumors we find 48 (57 per cent.) multiple and 17 (20 per cent.) complicated by tuberculosis or other trouble elsewhere, and only 19 (22.6 per cent.) reported single and uncomplicated. It must be remembered, however, in considering these figures that these results are all obtained at autopsies, and that it is very probable that in earlier stages many more of these cases were uncomplicated and single.

Of our gliomata, two were multiple; ten, including a glio-sarcoma, were single; no lesions elsewhere reported. Sarcomata, single, nine, including two

angio-sarcomata; and multiple, two, one melanotic. Carcinomata are probably always secondary. Gummata are frequently complicated or multiple.

Of surgical operations for tumors of the cerebellum, we can find but four up to the present date. Of these, three were fatal and one successful. These cases are:

(1) May. Male, seven. Tubercular tumor, right lobe of cerebellum. Death in a few hours, from shock. (*Lancet*, 1887, 1, 768.)

(2) Suckling. Female, twelve. Glioma, left lobe of cerebellum. Death in forty-eight hours, from shock. (*Lancet*, 1887, 11, 656.)

(3) Horsley. Male, eighteen. Tubercular tumor, chiefly in right lobe of cerebellum. Death in nineteen hours. (*British Medical Journal*, 1887, 1, 863.)

(4) Mandsley. Male, twenty-eight. Tumor pressing on left lobe of cerebellum. Not removed. Recovery from operation, and improvement. (*Transactions Intercolonial Medical Congress of Australasia*.)

### AN EPIDEMIC OF TYPHOID FEVER IN LOWELL, MASS.

ABSTRACT OF A REPORT UPON THE SANITARY CONDITION OF THE WATER-SUPPLY MADE TO THE LOWELL WATER BOARD, APRIL 19, 1891.

BY PROF. W. T. SEDGWICK,  
Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Biologist to the State Board of Health of Massachusetts.

(Continued from No. 17, page 402.)

#### TYPHOID FEVER EXCESSIVE IN LOWELL FOR MANY YEARS.

DRINKING-WATER from the Merrimack River has now been in general use in Lowell for many years, and therefore, before we can venture to charge the river with the responsibility of the recent epidemic of typhoid fever we must, in fairness, inquire if the city water has been above suspicion hitherto.

Here, fortunately, we may avail ourselves of a thorough statistical investigation made for the State Board of Health by Mr. Hiram F. Mills, Member of the Board and Chairman of the Committee on Water-supply and Sewerage. I quote (with slight changes) from an official letter recently addressed by Mr. Mills to the mayor of Lawrence:

"Typhoid fever is one of the preventable diseases, and in considering steps to be taken for its future prevention, the question of first importance is, Whether the cause of the prevailing sickness is temporary and exceptional, or continues from year to year?

"From the registration reports we find that for the twelve years, from 1878 to 1889, the yearly average number of deaths from typhoid fever in all of the places in the State which are now cities has been 4.62 deaths for each 10,000 inhabitants.

"The number of such deaths in each of the cities may be found in the following table [see next column].

"In this period of twelve years, Lawrence stands next to the highest with a yearly death-rate, from this cause, of 8.33 per 10,000, and Lowell follows next with 7.63.

"There are four cities larger than Lawrence, namely: Boston, Worcester, Cambridge and Lynn, whose yearly death-rate from typhoid fever averaged 3.91 per 10,000, or about one-half that of Lawrence and of Lowell, and the death-rate from this dis-

ease in Lawrence and Lowell was far above that of the average of the cities of the State.

AVERAGE NUMBER OF DEATHS IN THE CITIES OF MASSACHUSETTS BY TYPHOID FEVER.

Per Year, for Each 10,000 Inhabitants, for the Twelve Years 1878-89.

Holyoke . . . . .	8.93	Brockton . . . . .	4.01
Lawrence . . . . .	8.33	Lynn . . . . .	3.87
Lowell . . . . .	7.63	New Bedford . . . . .	3.80
Chicopee . . . . .	7.45	Newton . . . . .	3.65
Fall River . . . . .	6.32	Malden . . . . .	3.54
Springfield . . . . .	5.29	Worcester . . . . .	3.33
Taunton . . . . .	5.02	Newburyport . . . . .	3.25
Haverhill . . . . .	4.83	Cambridge . . . . .	3.23
Quincy . . . . .	4.68	Gloucester . . . . .	3.23
Pittsfield . . . . .	4.63	Fitchburg . . . . .	3.16
Marlborough . . . . .	4.39	Woburn . . . . .	2.95
Salem . . . . .	4.35	Schenerville . . . . .	2.55
Boston . . . . .	4.32	Chelsea . . . . .	2.59
Northampton . . . . .	4.04	Waltham . . . . .	2.42
All of the cities . . . . .		4.62	

"The deaths of the past year are not included, in order that we may see the relative position of Lawrence and Lowell in ordinary years.

"Turning again to the tables, to see if the condition of these cities is improving or deteriorating, we find the following average death-rates from typhoid fever, per 10,000 living for the four years, 1886 to 1889:

Lawrence . . . . .	10.30	Haverhill . . . . .	4.08
Lowell . . . . .	9.53	Boston . . . . .	4.05
Fall River . . . . .	6.40	Cambridge . . . . .	3.80
Holyoke . . . . .	6.13	Worcester . . . . .	3.11
Chicopee . . . . .	6.06	Lynn . . . . .	2.24

"The average for all the cities of Massachusetts in these four years was 4.59.

"Here we find Lawrence in these four years (next previous to and not including the last year) with the greatest death-rate from typhoid fever of any city in the State, amounting to 10.30 deaths yearly for each 10,000 inhabitants; followed closely by Lowell with 9.53; and then by Fall River with less than two-thirds as many.

"Lowell here has nearly three times, and Lawrence has more than three times as many deaths by this disease, for the same number of inhabitants, as the average of the four larger cities of Boston, Cambridge, Worcester and Lynn; and both have more than two times the average of all the cities of the State.

"It is to be noticed that the five cities having the highest death-rate from this disease are manufacturing cities, and there may be reason in attributing a part of the cause to the mode of life in such cities being poorly adapted to care in sickness; but on the other hand it may be seen by the Twenty-first Annual Report of the Board, page 395, that the mortality rates of Lawrence, since it became a city, compare favorably with the mortality rates of the city population of the State, taken as a whole; and Lowell is not essentially different, in this respect, from Lawrence.

"The diseases in which the death-rates of Lawrence and Lowell especially exceed those of other cities, are typhoid fever and diarrhical diseases, both of which are regarded as especially dependent upon the water used for drinking.

"Comparing these manufacturing cities we find there are twenty more deaths by typhoid fever, each year, in Lawrence than in the same number of inhabitants in Fall River; and in Lowell the condition is but little better than in Lawrence.

"These two cities, Lowell and Lawrence, both well situated, well regulated, and comparing favorably for general healthfulness with other cities in the State, have fifty per cent. more deaths by typhoid

fever, for the same population, than any other cities in the State.

"These are the only two cities in the State which draw their water for drinking from a river, into which, within twenty miles above, sewage is publicly discharged.

"Within nine miles above the Lawrence water-works are the Lowell sewers; and within nine miles of the Lowell water-works is the State line, with the city of Nashua five miles beyond. Sewage from towns in Massachusetts on the Nashua River, is freely turned into New Hampshire, and thence into the Merrimack River; and sewage from nearly one-half of the State of New Hampshire enters by the Merrimack River and flows through Massachusetts, past the cities of Lowell and Lawrence. Having no means of checking the entrance of the latter pollution was probably the controlling reason why the Commonwealth in 1878, by special statute, made this river a free receptacle for sewage.

"The amount of sewage that has directly entered the river and its branches during the chemical examinations of the past three years is estimated to be about one gallon in six hundred gallons of the river water passing Lawrence (or about one-half of this quantity at Lowell), and there has been no more impurity in the water that could be detected by chemical analysis than in about one-half of the drinking-water supplies of the State obtained from ponds and streams; but the facts which have been presented, showing that these two cities have so much higher death-rates from typhoid fever than any other cities of the State, together with what is known of the relation of typhoid fever to sewage-polluted drinking water, are the strongest grounds for concluding that even with the small amount of organic impurity in the water, as shown by chemical analysis, the disease germs of this disease are able to pass, and do pass, from one city to the other in the water of this river, and from the cities above Lowell to Lowell.

"More than one-half of the cities of the State had public water-supplies introduced within the years from 1869 to 1877. In the table below are given the number of deaths from typhoid fever yearly in 10,000 inhabitants in each of the cities introducing water in the above period for the ten years previous to the period, and for the twelve years following it:

CITIES.	Yearly deaths by typhoid fever per 10,000 people, 1869-1878.	Date of introduction of water-supply.	Yearly deaths by typhoid fever per 10,000 people, 1878-79.	Percentage better or of the former.
Holyoke . . . . .	6.73	1873	8.93	133
Lawrence . . . . .	8.51	1875	8.33	100
Lowell . . . . .	8.46	1872	7.63	124
Fall River . . . . .	7.78	1874	6.32	81
Springfield . . . . .	9.67	1875	5.29	55
Taunton . . . . .	6.12	1876	5.02	82
Northampton . . . . .	10.28	1871	4.94	48
Lynn . . . . .	9.06	1871	3.87	43
New Bedford . . . . .	7.77	1869	3.80	49
Newton . . . . .	6.67	1876	3.65	56
Malden . . . . .	8.94	1870	2.54	28
Fitchburg . . . . .	10.59	1872	3.16	30
Woburn . . . . .	8.29	1873	2.95	36
Somerville . . . . .	4.28	1867	2.65	62
Chelsea . . . . .	5.97	1867	2.89	48
Waltham . . . . .	8.32	1873	2.12	26

"Of these sixteen cities, all but three had less typhoid fever after introducing public water-supplies than before; and their average number of deaths from this cause was less than one-half of the number of deaths when they used water from wells.

"The three exceptional cities are Holyoke, Lawrence and Lowell, whose death-rate from typhoid fever in the above period, since the introduction of water has not been less than previously.

"Holyoke, though receiving water from an outside source for general use, has used, to some extent in the mills, water from the canals filtered through gravel beds in the bottom of the canal or through some of the rapid filters used by paper-mills. No investigations have yet been made to learn whether the people using the canal water in this way are more afflicted with typhoid fever than others; and it is a fact that during the past five years, since the canal water has been more carefully filtered than formerly, the death-rate in Holyoke from this disease, though still high, is lower than in previous years.

"The continued high death-rate from this disease of Lawrence and Lowell which, as before stated, has, in the four years previous to the last, put them far beyond all of the other cities of the State, must, in large measure, in the light of the experience of the other cities, be attributed to the polluted water-supply. And the experience of the others gives promise that, with a pure water-supply, the death-rate by this disease may be reduced by one-half." [H. F. Mills, C. E., Official Letter to the Mayor of Lawrence, Mass., January 30, 1891.]

It only remains to add that I concur with Mr. Mills in attributing the excessive typhoid fever of Lowell and Lawrence to the use for drinking purposes of the polluted and infected water of the Merrimack River.

#### PROBABLE SOURCE OF THE EPIDEMIC OF 1890.

I have now shown that there was in Lowell in 1890-91 a severe epidemic of typhoid fever, and that this epidemic was not principally due to infected well water, or to infected canal water, or to infected milk. On the other hand, I have shown that the Merrimack River is seriously polluted, and that there is reason to believe that the typhoid fever which has been excessive in Lowell for years has come, chiefly, from the city water. It still remains to inquire if the epidemic of 1890 can be traced to any unusual infection of the Merrimack River. Having thus narrowed the inquiry, I shall now prove that the river was especially infected with typhoid fever excreta in August, September and October, 1890, at such a time and in such a place, as to offer a satisfactory explanation of the epidemic. I shall then show that the epidemic is not attributable to climatic conditions, or to local conditions, or to any other known cause and, finally, that all the phenomena of the epidemic, as well as the constant and long standing excess of typhoid fever in Lowell, are attributable to the use for drinking purposes of the infected water of the Merrimack River.

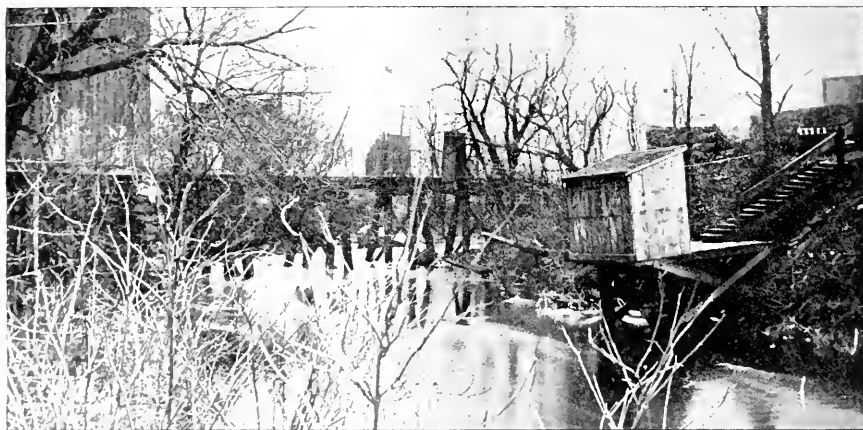
Typhoid fever, as has been shown above, was not much more abundant than usual in Lowell, during 1890, until September, when the epidemic began and ran the course already described. If we seek for the cause of this increase we shall look in vain to the canal water, to the well water, and to the milk-supply; but if we turn to the city water, we shall find that, while there does not appear to have been any special increase, but rather

a decrease of typhoid fever in the cities polluting the Merrimack River above Lowell, as compared with the previous year, there was, nevertheless, a small epidemic of typhoid fever upon a feeder of the Merrimack less than three miles above the intake of the Lowell Water Works.

In the village of North Chelmsford, Mass., which is almost a suburb of Lowell, there appeared, on July 27, 1890, a case of illness which, although apparently not well defined, must, I think, in view of the phenomena which succeeded it, be regarded as a mild case of typhoid fever. The patient had been working in a worsted mill at North Chelmsford, which employs many hands, and drains almost directly into Stony Brook, a small stream emptying into the Merrimack at a point just above the North Chelmsford railroad station, about two and one-half miles above the intake of the Lowell Water Works, but on the opposite side of the river. The patient is positive, however, that she had no diarrhoea while at work in the mill, and as the case is at best a doubtful one, it need not be further considered.

On October 30th, Dr. Edwards was called to a severe case of typhoid fever, namely, that of a young man who had been working regularly until, and including, October 27th, in the North Chelmsford Iron Foundry. While there, and especially on October 25th and 27th, this patient, whom we may designate as Stony Brook Case No. IV, used the foundry privy which directly overhangs Stony Brook (see photograph). On the days just mentioned, although the patient was extremely ill and ought not to have tried to work, he did so, nevertheless, but was affected by a diarrhoea so severe that he was compelled to resort repeatedly to the privy and necessarily spent most of his time there. This patient soon after died.

Nearly a month before this time a brother of Case No. IV, a workman at the ice-houses of the Boston Ice Company at North Chelmsford, fell ill, and appears to have had a mild case of typhoid fever. He consulted a physician in Lowell, and reports that the physician pronounced the case to be typhoid fever; but, as he made but one office visit, and consulted no other phy-



On August 21st, Dr. Edwards, of North Chelmsford, was called to visit a case of illness which proved to be well-defined typhoid fever. This patient, fourteen years of age, had also been working in the worsted mill, but I am told that she had no diarrhoea while there, although she had other well-marked prodromal symptoms. We may designate this case as Stony Brook Case No. I. Case No. I, worked in the mill regularly until August 23d, inclusive, when she went home, and was ill for weeks with typhoid fever. There was probably no contamination of the brook, however, during the home illness of this or of any other of the Stony Brook patients. Their contamination of Stony Brook and, therefore, of the river ceased, in every case, as soon as the patient was obliged to stay at home.

Another patient, sixteen years old, who had been working regularly in the worsted mill until September 6th, became, I am told, ill. She was first seen by Dr. Edwards on September 9th, and the case proved to be well-defined typhoid fever. This patient we may designate as Stony Brook Case No. II.

The diagnosis must be considered incomplete. I am satisfied, however, that this patient, whom we may designate as Case No. III, had a mild case of typhoid fever, and his mother and one sister and two brothers, with whom he lived, appear also to have had typhoid fever. With the exception of one brother (Case No. IV), none of the others had contaminated the brook.

Case No. III used often, just before his illness, a privy near the ice-houses, overhanging Stony Brook. The exact time of his illness I have not been able to ascertain, but it is certain that his prodromal period, during which the privy was used, was somewhere between September 23d, and October 9th.

The epidemic at North Chelmsford, if such it may be called, was confined to three families, and affected, in all, eight cases, one of these being fatal, but only four appear to have infected the river. The points of infection of the brook by Cases No. III and No. IV have already been indicated, and are shown by photographs. The tail-race through which all the sewage of the worsted mill enters Stony Brook is also shown

by a photograph. This, therefore, is the point of infection by Cases No. I and No. II. . . .

If, now, we plot the dates of probable infection of the river by these cases, allowing two weeks in each case to cover the period before they quit work and took to bed, we shall find that they appear to bear a direct and unmistakable relation to the epidemic in Lowell. The severest case is No. IV, namely, the one in which we have the most direct and positive evidence of repeated and extensive infection of the brook from an overhanging privy.

We have concluded above from the intrinsic evidence of the epidemic itself, that the infection underlying it must largely have fallen upon the city as a sudden blow somewhere within the last two weeks of October. I believe that the principal blow was dealt by Case No. IV, who, as we have seen, infected the Merrimack River, at North Chelmsford, within the two weeks previous to October 27, 1890.

It will naturally be asked how long a time would be required for the transportation of fecal matters bearing the infection from the foundry privy in North Chelmsford to the intake, the reservoirs and the city service of Lowell? Or, in other words, for the passage of typhoid fever bacilli from one human intestine in North Chelmsford to another in Lowell? Here I am unable to give precise data, but I have reason to believe that twenty-four hours would often be ample. Concerning the possibility of the passage of such matters from one side of the river to the other, it must be kept in mind that the Merrimack at this point is a pond rather than a stream; at times the current is even reverse, and a thorough mixing must often speedily ensue. Of the precise conditions which existed in the river in the latter part of October, I have no knowledge, but it is a fact which cannot be overlooked, that within a month from the time of infection by Case No. IV, an epidemic of typhoid fever in Lowell rose very rapidly, culminated and began to decline. Within the same month there was also the greatest mortality of any month during the epidemic, namely, thirty deaths from typhoid fever. The earlier phases of the epidemic are readily explained by the earlier cases at North Chelmsford; the later phases, by the persistence of the infection in the reservoir or in the pipes, and especially by secondary infection, from person to person. The sluggish decline observed upon the diagram of monthly mortality and upon the other diagrams, is probably due to the fresh secondary cases which are always a feature in epidemics of typhoid fever. The periodic fluctuations in the curve of weekly morbidity are probably due to fresh reinforcements of the same kind. In support of this view it will be observed that they occur at intervals of the incubation period of typhoid fever, namely, every two weeks, — a fresh crop of cases appearing every fortnight.

From prolonged personal investigation of the detailed history of the Stony Brook cases and from their apparently unmistakable relations to the epidemic, which are shown upon the diagrams, and in the total absence of any other known cause, I am convinced that the infection of Stony Brook by these cases was the principal cause of the epidemic of typhoid fever in Lowell, and indirectly of that in Lawrence, in 1890-91.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Dr. Edwards informs me that there has been no similar epidemic in North Chelmsford for forty years.

In the present state of our knowledge of the etiology of typhoid fever, it is not reasonable to suppose that geographical position or climatic conditions are real sources of this disease. The following table shows conclusively that Lowell and Lawrence, alone, of all the cities in the Merrimack Valley, suffered to any unusual extent, from typhoid fever in 1890. It appears, however, that in 1889, with no special epidemic, typhoid fever was excessive, or endemic, in Lowell and Lawrence.

#### TYPHOID FEVER IN THE MERRIMACK VALLEY.

Deaths per 100,000 of inhabitants, census of 1890.

Date.	Concord.	Methuen.	Nashua.	Lowell.	Lawrence.	Haverhill.
January.....	1889	1890	1889	1890	1889	1890
February.....	..	..	2.3	4.5	..	..
March.....	..	..	..	..	5.2	6.3
April.....	6.0	6.9	2.3	..	10.4	6.6
May.....	6.0	11.8	..	2.3	..	9.2
June.....	..	..	2.3	..	..	7.7
July.....	6.0	..	2.3	2.3	..	6.6
August.....	..	11.8	7.0	4.5	..	10.3
September.....	..	17.6	4.7	6.8	..	1.0
October.....	12.0	..	4.7	4.5	..	7.7
November.....	..	..	9.3	..	9.2	6.8
December.....	..	..	4.7	11.3	10.7	12.9
Totals.....	30.0	47.1	41.9	36.2	21.3	20.8
					20.8	85.8
					168.2	124.8
					125.4	125.4
					34.0	32.0

NOTE.—The figures for Lawrence in 1890 are not much higher than in 1889, because the epidemic did not become marked in Lawrence until December, that is, much later than in Lowell.

This table abundantly proves that the cause of the recent epidemic was not general or climatic, and the fact that Lowell and Lawrence both suffered, although only in respect to typhoid fever, excludes purely local influences. I have not been able to discover any explanation whatsoever, of any kind, that accounts in any degree for the recent epidemic, except the fact to which we ought most naturally to turn, namely, the undoubted infection of the Merrimack River. I believe that this explanation accounts completely and satisfactorily for the Lowell and Lawrence epidemics as well as for the constant excess of typhoid fever from which these cities have long suffered. I think that we have good reason to believe that the germs of typhoid fever have been carried alive and virulent three miles, namely, from Stony Brook to Lowell. The history of the Lawrence epidemic of 1890-91 indicates that they can also be carried nine miles, namely, from Lowell to Lawrence, and there is good reason to believe that, under favorable conditions, they may be transported from Man-

chester, N. H., or even from more distant points, arriving at Lowell alive and virulent.

#### SUMMARY.

In view of all the foregoing facts I find myself compelled to report to your Honorable Board my firm conviction, that there is danger, both constant and grave, in the water of the Merrimack River at Lowell.

### SIMULATED PRIMARY DEMENTIA. A MEDICO-LEGAL CASE.<sup>1</sup>

BY ARTHUR H. NICHOLS, M.D.

From the time when Ulysses feigned insanity to escape the hardships of the Trojan war, the simulation of dementia has been one of the most common forms of malingering among soldiers disposed to shirk military service; while the records of all prisons likewise contain frequent fictitious examples of this malady, the subjects of which, when transferred from jail to hospital, are very likely to make a speedy escape from confinement.

The ludicrous instance of rascality here reported, is remarkable from the youth of the delinquent, and the circumstance that the disorder having been induced, as was alleged, suddenly, as the result of external violence, was made the basis of a claim for heavy damages in an action of tort, and this claim was supported by physicians in good standing. The case was tried in the month of October, 1890, in the Superior Court, where the claimant was produced in public from day to day, and even placed upon the witness-stand.

The plaintiff, an ignorant, vulgar lad, fifteen years old, of mixed French and Italian parentage, and without inherited taint, had been employed as assistant upon a covered milk-wagon, which ran regularly at an early hour each morning from Arlington to Boston. On the first of January, 1890, as this wagon was on its route before sunrise, it was run into from behind by an electric car moving rapidly, overturned and partly demolished, pitching the lad backward from the seat into the body of the wagon amongst the milk-cans, and producing, as was stated, contusions and sprains about the head, neck and back, though on this point the evidence was conflicting. At first he showed no sign of serious injury, but talked freely and rationally and assisted in leading off the horse and collecting the articles scattered from the team. When he reached home, however, a very marked change was observed in his deportment. He now began to complain of pain in head and neck, and there soon supervened a state of stupor, after which no intelligent response to any questions could be elicited. An irregular practitioner who was called in at this time, thought he found a lump on the back of the head, superficial bruises of the back and tenderness over the middle cervical vertebra, though the family physician, who saw the boy a few days later, could detect no outward marks whatever of injury. This condition of mental stupor or vacuity persisted, and the lad took to his bed, where he was said to have remained the greater portion of each day for over three months. At the end of this time his physical condition had materially improved, but it was claimed that the mental disorder had be-

come permanent, resulting in an almost entire loss of intelligence with occasional periods of partial unconsciousness.

The malady was seriously designated by the experts testifying in behalf of the plaintiff, as a pronounced, typical case of acute primary dementia offering no reasonable hope of recovery or amelioration, and this opinion was reiterated in the most positive manner and without modification. It was affirmed that the lad was a "mental wreck," an "imbecile," that he was unable to properly dress or undress or feed himself, or to move about without attendance; that he had been unable to do any labor since the accident except in imitation of others; that he could not give his own name in full nor his age; that he was unable to answer simple questions, or, if he replied at all, his answers were generally monosyllabic and irresponsive; that he had been entirely unable to do anything for himself; that apparently he had no recollection of the accident nor of any events in his life before or since then; that he has been unable to recognize his nearest relatives and friends; that he was found not long after the accident pulling hot ashes out of the stove upon his bare legs; that he had tried to set the house on fire, and had cut up a harness, and in other ways manifested a destructive tendency; that when sent to get any article he would fetch something different.

When led to the witness-stand the lad showed no peculiarity of gait. He maintained a fixed stupid expression; did not rest his eyes upon the ground; appeared free from embarrassment or nervousness and did not look woe-begone or dejected. To the question of his counsel, "What is your name?" he answered "George," and when asked, "Did you get hurt?" he replied "No." To other simple questions he attempted no response, but maintained the same stolid look of indifference and imbecility as if lost in vacancy, which for the time being drew successfully upon the sympathies of the spectators and jury. Interrogation by the defendant's counsel was of course unnecessary and impracticable, and when the lad was ordered to take his seat, he paid no attention and was therefore led from the stand. Upon one occasion only in the court-room was this mask-like vacaney or imbecility of countenance dropped. A jocose retort from an astute country witness provoked a general laugh in which the claimant inadvertently joined; but apparently appreciating the significance of this involuntary display of intelligence, his laugh was promptly cut short, and the former condition of facial atony resumed.

As an illustration of the incompetent and discreditable medical evidence now admitted to our courts of justice, it may be mentioned that the most important medical witness for the plaintiff in this case testified to having received his degree from a notorious eclectic institution in Philadelphia (since happily suppressed) after a course of study lasting two months. He claimed, indeed, to have previously attended lectures at the Harvard Medical School, but admitted that his attendance there was informal and occasional, and at a time when he was performing the duties of nurse in the vicinity; that he had never paid for any courses and had not been inscribed as a student in the school. The subsequent cross-examination of this gentleman by an experienced lawyer well-informed as to the medical features of the case, revealed a degree of ignorance

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, March 2, 1891.



almost beyond credence, and provoked indignant condemnation from even the plaintiff's counsel.

My first examination of the claimant in behalf of the defendant corporation was made at the house of his employer with whom he boarded, and in presence of his counsel and physicians, about seven weeks after the accident. He lay in bed with eyes nearly closed and appeared semi-unconscious like one in a delirium. At times he uttered a few incoherent or disconnected words but no intelligent reply to any questions. Externally he appeared in perfect physical health, the body and limbs being symmetrical and well-developed, the muscles not flabby but uniformly firm to the touch, the skin of good color and neither moist or clammy, nor unduly dry. The circulation was natural, appetite and digestion unimpaired; sleep undisturbed; no derangement of the organs of special sense and no sensory symptoms; there had been no loss in weight. Great sensibility of the cervical vertebrae was affected, and whenever this part was touched in the course of the examination, he would strike out viciously with one or both arms; but when I leaned over his body in such a manner that if he lit out as usual he could not avoid striking me, his fists avoided my head and I was thus convinced that these muscular movements were all directed by an intelligent brain and with accurate calculation. By manipulating his neck at a moment when his attention was successfully diverted, it was satisfactorily demonstrated that the painfulness located at this point was purely fictitious. When ether was administered he resisted vigorously, and his head and neck were moved about with a degree of freedom hardly consistent with its previous sensitiveness. I had hoped that in coming out of the ether, more precise evidence of his mental condition might be shown by the remarks he would then make, but he retained sufficient sagacity at this time to remain taciturn. So far as could be learned there had been no signs of epilepsy, no delusions or incoordinations of muscular movements, nor had he displayed filthy or dirty habits. No choreic movements.

The conclusion drawn from this examination was, that the lad was a consummate rascal in the enjoyment of his usual mental and physical health, and that the morbid symptoms were all consciously, designedly and fraudulently simulated for the purpose of extorting money from the corporation; and this view was confirmed by subsequent developments. The difficult problem was now presented of how to procure evidence apart from medical testimony of such a nature as would appeal to the common sense of a jury, and thus establish, beyond reasonable doubt, the fraudulence of the claim. It is evident that the malingery of insanity can, as a rule, be successfully exposed only when circumstances admit of long-continued observation; for the simulators have only to adopt the rôle of obstinate silence or complete passiveness, in order to put an effectual stopper upon any attempt to analyze the state of the mind. It is at odd moments, therefore, when the delinquents are thrown temporarily off guard, or when they fancy that they are not watched for the time being, that they are likely to betray themselves by actions inconsistent with the correct representation of the special malady which they are trying to simulate. In the present instance it was decided to completely ignore the claimant for a period of four or five months, upon the theory that any systematic attempt to keep him under observation would not only be

futile, but would furnish a continuous incentive toward persistence in the fraud: whereas left entirely to himself the prolonged acting without the encouragement of an audience would inevitably become irksome and difficult, especially when the heat of midsummer should become so great as to render in-door confinement and abstinence from all out-door sports a positive punishment.

Subsequent events demonstrated the wisdom of this course; for though the lad was kept closely confined to his room during the spring and early summer and access to him denied to all callers, the heat combined with enforced idleness became at length intolerable, and on the 18th of August, he was taken in a covered carriage to a farm-house in Bedford. Here, where he was presumably unknown, he remained until October 4th. Although efforts were made after his departure to conceal his whereabouts, he was traced by agents of the corporation, and was thereafter kept under rigorous surveillance with results most confirmatory of the theory of simulation, and supplying in cumulative form the precise evidence desired. It transpired that this change of environment to the salubrious air of central Massachusetts and the society of strangers was followed by a very sudden emergence from the state of mental and bodily torpor; for according to the testimony of upwards of twenty intelligent witnesses from this locality, the lad appeared perfectly sane and natural during the entire period of his sojourn there. It was proved by these people that he performed a variety of acts such as helping to saw, load and unload logs; driving teams on the highway and for ploughing, holding the plough; doing errands, helping to harness horses, riding horseback, cutting corn, painting a house, helping to move and tread down ensilage in a silo, driving a team for a man peddling vegetables and making two sales and receiving the pay therefor, frequently walking alone on the highway and moving about freely without attendance, dressing and undressing and feeding himself, walking alone to Clinton, three miles distant, to get his shoes mended and in the afternoon of the same day riding thither on horseback for them, conversing frequently and intelligently with many persons on different occasions, engaging in play and sports with other boys; receiving, when employed by different farmers, the ordinary rate of wages and doing his work satisfactorily, exhibiting all the while nothing unusual in his appearance or conduct.

This unimpeachable evidence of recent intellectual activity proved of special service in determining the opinion of the experts who testified in behalf of the defendant corporation; for the symptoms observed during the examination granted in the course of the trial were mostly of negative character and in many respects unsatisfactory and inconclusive.

It was not to be denied that intermittent periods of sanity may occur in the course of acute dementia, especially in the young; but the striking coincidence of this lucid interval with the sojourn in Bedford was not to be explained on this theory. Indeed this temporary restoration to health was not disclosed or even admitted by the plaintiff.

It may be stated as a general rule, that where in the presence of conflicting evidence a certain degree of doubt is raised as to the reality or significance of symptoms, the average jurymen inclines to give the benefit of this doubt to individuals rather than to a corporation. But he is also sensitive to the imputation of gullibility,

and thus statements which involve a draft on his credulity serve to render him keen in sifting and weighing the remaining evidence and more ready to discredit and reject evidence as to symptoms or occurrences intrinsically improbable.

The question was asked, whether it would not be almost impossible for an inexperienced lad unfamiliar with the manifestations of dementia to so successfully simulate this complicated disorder as to deceive even physicians. The obvious reply is, that to conceive and represent for months all the characteristic phenomena of any one variety of insanity would indeed demand experience, intelligence and strength of will. But, on the other hand, the feigning of a few isolated and purely subjective symptoms is quite simple, requiring neither talent nor skill; being an artifice resorted to either for self-protection or to facilitate an attack, by birds, animals and insects. In the present instance there was a striking want of cohesion of the manifestations with the form of disorder which it was intended to imitate. The part was played in an ignorant and bungling manner by one poorly coached, and the intellectual absurdities and the grotesque extravagances would not have deceived any alienist, had a sufficient opportunity for subjecting them to the ordinary tests been afforded.

It was maintained that the lad's intellectual faculties had become obliterated, not by slow gradations but all at once, as if by some overpowering shock to the nervous system; but there was no adequate evidence to show that any such profound shock had been sustained. The brief attacks of semi-unconsciousness were not in harmony with this theory of dementia and were clearly feigned. The attempt to show the existence of pyromania was another suspicious circumstance; for the evidence on this point was of a flimsy character and referred to a single insignificant act, and the same is true with regard to the alleged tendency to destructiveness. Such acts, if real, might form a vent for the vehemence of acute mania, and are doubtless committed under the influence of delusions; but this patient had always manifested the minimum, not an excess, of cerebral action; and, as before stated, there existed no suspicion of any delusions. Among the minor points, the callousness of his hands was held as confirmatory of the statements as to continuous hard work recently performed.

The jury upon retiring were unanimous in the belief that the insanity was feigned; but in deference to the feelings of some who thought that possibly a local injury might nevertheless have been received, agreed upon the nominal award of \$500, although the judge in his charge had instructed, that if they should find any of the plaintiff's allegations to be fraudulent, as a matter of law they would be justified in discrediting all his statements.

The case here reported is not presented on account of its being unique or even rare; but rather as a sample of a number of bogus claims recently brought against individuals and corporations, and which, though from a medical standpoint quite as preposterous, have not always been as successfully defended. It is, therefore, to be regretted that in the present instance the exposure of fraud was not followed up by a criminal prosecution of the guilty parties, which might have resulted in the committal of the claimant and some of his abettors and instigators for conspiracy, deception and perjury.

## COUNTER-IRRITATION.

BY CHAUNCEY REA BURR, M.D., BOSTON.

THE following article is an attempt to systematize some of the material scattered about in medical literature on this subject, and in the daily experience of most of us, and while claiming no originality, save in the general arrangement of associated facts, may be of service in pointing out when and where this procedure should be employed.

Counter-irritation, as its name implies, is irritation exerted against existing irritation. It has an object, and this is, the diminution or abolition of all irritation.

Irritation, pure and simple, has also a remedial application, but its office is to stimulate, not to abolish metabolic activity, and it is therefore aside from the subject in hand.

Counter-irritation as such, has a limited application in this, that it is only in acute and subacute forms of disease that any amount of irritation exists, metabolic activity being the measure thereof.

Irritation of any sort, sooner or later, involves nervous agency, and counter-irritation, sooner or later, must operate through the same channels.

Finally, the evidences of nervous irritation being manifested in either the interior or exterior of our bodies, counter-irritation, to operate through the same channels, must be applied to either the interior or exterior of our bodies. It has, therefore, a medicinal as well as a surgical side.

With this introduction, I proceed to a discussion of the *rationale* of the system and shall then endeavor to apply it to a few examples.

And first, what occurs when a nerve is irritated? The only answer to this is, some form of metabolic activity, that is to say, muscular contraction or glandular secretion. The precise manner in which this is accomplished seems to be still a matter of doubt. But the *vis a tergo*, the nerve force itself, is gradually coming to be better understood. Instead of belonging to that class of phenomena associated with the release of potential energy, that is to say, chemical action, nerve force appears to be simply another name for kinetic or vibratory energy exhibited in nervous structures. In a gaseous medium, this same force is called, heat or light, or sound; in a liquid or solid medium, conduction, convection, electricity. The motive power is an actual mechanical force and this is, energy in motion. The method of propagation, is, in all instances, the same, namely, by bound and rebound among the particles themselves composing the conducting medium, or by compression and expansion, the whole process being summed up in the one word, *vibration*.

Two facts may be adduced in confirmation of this position: (1) the absence of satisfactory evidence to show that heat, itself the measure of metabolic change, is produced by the activity of a nerve, and (2) the failure of two experimenters, Wiedenski and Bowditch, to induce exhaustion in a healthy nerve by electric stimulation, the one after six hours continuous effort, the other after four hours.

If these results are confirmed by further experiment, as I firmly believe they will be, a very great light is thrown on the whole subject of nervous activity, and the laws determined for heat and light and sound, will also apply to the transmission of nervous energy.

There is only one of these laws which I wish to

apply to-night to the subject in hand, and that is the establishment of nodes in a conducting medium.

A nerve, considered mechanically, is to all intents and purposes, a rod fixed at one end and free to move at the other. Vibrations therein are in the main longitudinal. Now, if two counter-waves are travelling in opposite directions in this rod, it is evident that they will meet somewhere, and a nodal or "dead" point be established. This nodal point will be brought to rest by the counteracting forces on either side, and the original waves reflected. The rod, in fact, is split up into two rods, and each of these vibrates in twice the time that the original rod vibrates. Furthermore, it is impossible, by the laws of physics, to disturb the relationship existing between the mass to be moved, the force necessary to do this and the time in which it is accomplished, without, at the same time, altering one or more of their relative values. If the rate is increased the force is diminished and hence the effects dependent on this force are diminished. In the case of a nerve, this simply means, that the evidences of metabolic activity are diminished. Therefore, if a wave of nervous energy, caused, it may be, by reflex peripheral irritation, is travelling down a nerve, at the same time that a counter-wave of nervous energy, caused, it may be, by direct peripheral counter-irritation is travelling up the nerve, a node will be established, and the force of each wave diminished one-half. Hence the metabolic activity will be diminished one-half. It is a simple mathematical problem to calculate what will be the result if each of these reflected waves is met by counter-waves. The force of each will be still farther diminished, and the evidences of the original irritation greatly diminished, if not indeed, abolished.

A requisite to success in the use of counter-irritation is that it should be continued for some time, for morbid impressions are only rarely transitory. Dr. J. Mortimer Granville, in the *British Medical Journal* for 1882 (Vol. 1, p. 339), has given the results of his efforts in this line, by the use of an automatic percussor. He writes *apropos* of what has already been said:

"Acute or sharp pain, is, I believe, like a high note in music, produced by rapid vibrations, while a dull, heavy or aching pain resembles a low note or tone, and is caused by comparatively slow vibrations. A slow rate of mechanical vibrations will, therefore, interrupt the rapid nerve vibrations of acute pain, while quick mechanical vibrations more readily arrest the slower. The aim, if I am right in my conjecture, should be to set up a new set of vibrations, which shall interrupt or change the morbid set by introducing discord."

So much for the exposition; now for a few examples.

Counter-irritants are generally divided into three classes, according to their degree of action, to wit: (1) Rubefacients, (2) Vesicants, (3) Pustulants. Examples of the first class are found in heat, including the actual cautery, galvanism and the static spark, dry cups, mustard, iodine, turpentine. Of the second class may be mentioned, Spanish fly, and the confined vapor of ammonia and chloroform. Of the third class, croton oil, tarrated antimony, caustic potash, strong solutions of nitrate of silver, issues and setons. Of course, there are many others, but these will serve for the purposes of illustration.

Now all of these irritants are applied externally, they are, therefore, in a measure, surgical. They are all, moreover, applied over the seat of pain, although

their action is by no means limited to the place of application. Continuity of action is secured by continuity of irritation. We can therefore apply a rubefacient frequently, or a vesicant or pustulant less frequently.

Suppose a knee-joint to develop the classic signs of inflammation, heat, redness, swelling, pain; and suppose the cause to have been removed, that is, it may have been a case of trauma, we observe that the muscles moving the joint are more or less rigid and resist passive motion. That is what would be expected from the nervous distribution to the parts. For if we consider what nerves control the muscles, for example, flexing the joint, we are struck with the fact that the same nerve (the great sciatic) through its branches, supplies a part of the joint itself and a part of the integument over it. The same holds true for the remainder of the nervous supply here, and for all the joints of the body, namely, that the muscles moving a joint and the integument over it, are supplied by the same nerve or nerves which feed the joint itself. This being so, it follows, that the same irritation which paralyzed the vaso-motors of the synovial membrane is transmitted to the central nervous system, there reflected and is felt at the periphery as pain, and manifested as spasm.

Each nerve fibre is insulated from its fellows in the nerve sheath, but there is a point somewhere, either in the central gray-matter of the cord, or in the sympathetic ganglia, where the axis cylinders of all nerves merge. Wave vibrations can thus be sent from one nerve into another, or as we say "reflected." If then, counter-irritation is applied over the seat of pain, a wave of energy is sent up the sensory nerve at that point, and somewhere, either in its direct or reflected path, meets the original wave from the inflamed joint and there establishes a node. Each wave is thus reflected back to its starting point, but it arrives there with its force diminished one-half, and its capability of doing mischief diminished one-half. The strain on the vaso-motors has been lessened; they commence again to act; the blood-vessels contract, the serum is reabsorbed, the muscles relax and the joint is convalescent.

It is not to be supposed that one application of a counter-irritant will do all this, nor perhaps a dozen applications, but so long as pain, or spasm, or both, exist, so long will counter-irritation be found advantageous.

Another familiar example of external counter-irritation is seen in pleuritis. Here the nervous supply is furnished by the phrenic and sympathetic nerves, and the former by its communication with the cervical and brachial plexuses is in intimate touch with the muscles of respiration and the integument of the chest. Counter-irritation is as efficacious here, in an idiopathic case, as in a traumatic synovitis.

The remaining topic of my subject, *internal counter-irritation* is one which I can do no more than touch on here, as it includes a whole department of therapeutics, capable, by the way, of considerable extension.

I rather fancy I am coining a phrase in thus speaking of ordinary medication, but, from what has already been said, the analogy must be sufficiently clear. The mode of action, moreover, seems to be identical, though the place of application is necessarily different, that is to say, counter waves are sent out to those already existing and nodes are formed. The medium through which this is accomplished, is the blood, and since this

feeds many other parts than those irritated, the result is apt to be, more or less, systemic.

In only one of two ways can this be avoided, firstly, by using a drug which specifically affects a single nerve as Euphrasia, the trigeminus, or secondly, by employing minute doses of a more generally acting remedy, as Arsenic. For if a part of the nervous system is already irritated, it will respond to a dosage which would not affect it in health.

As an example, I shall take a single case, that of a child with henteric diarrhoea. Hyperæsthesia of the intestines is here so marked, that the presence even of food, is resented. The half-digested stools and watery evacuations prove this. Of late years, considerable success in the treatment of these cases has been reported, by the use of minute doses of arsenite of copper. Now arsenite of copper is surely an irritant to the intestinal mucous membrane, and if it acts in the way it is said to act, there can be but one reasonable explanation. The branches of the sympathetic and vagus nerves are evidently vibrating at a great rate, as is shown by the increased metabolism. The gray-matter of the cord, in which, sooner or later, both these nerves end, is found largely impregnated with arsenic in cases of chronic arsenical poisoning. This is just where, in the large majority of cases, reflex acts occur. Hence, if this is irritated by arsenic at the same time that a peripheral impulse is travelling up an afferent nerve, a greater or lesser number of nodes must be formed in the efferent nerve, with its accompanying result of decreased metabolism. The antiseptic powers of arsenic are not sufficient to my mind, to account for the results apart from the reasons given.

### Clinical Department.

#### SOME NOTES ON THE PRESENT EPIDEMIC OF INFLUENZA.

BY ALLEN GREENWOOD, M.D., WALTHAM, MASS.

The following observations are taken from my notes on a number of cases, and from my own unpleasant acquaintance with "Grip" in Waltham.

The attack usually begins with a feeling of depression, followed by dull pains, often becoming severe in the limbs and back, and often with chilly sensations. In almost every case these symptoms have been followed in twenty-four hours by a severe headache and a feeling of soreness in the throat, with painful deglutition. The inflammatory process soon extends to the larynx, and the patient becomes hoarse or loses the voice entirely; and it is here that the most painful part of the attack (to myself and several others) has been, for the pain about the region of the larynx has been intense, resembling the pain of a bad toothache or earache.

In about twenty-four hours after the beginning of the throat symptoms, the patient begins to cough, and soon there comes a feeling of tightness and soreness about the chest, the feeling of tightness often amounting to a suffocative sensation that is very distressing. The cough is accompanied by a varying amount of expectoration of a white or yellowish-white frothy material, which is occasionally streaked with blood. The expectoration becomes much less on the second or third day after the cough begins, and the dry cough remaining may last a week or more.

There is often more or less coryza, and there was in most of the cases a symptom I had never seen before, namely, a severe, dull pain over the frontal sinuses, probably due to a congestion of the membrane lining the sinuses. In my own case this pain lasted several days, and was accompanied by a marked swelling and tenderness of the integuments over the sinuses.

The evening temperature when first taken, usually after the throat symptoms were well established, varied between 100° and 103° F. It remained about the same for twenty-four or forty-eight hours, with morning remissions of one or two degrees, and then fell by lysis reaching normal on the fifth or sixth day. Two of the cases were followed by acute otitis media, requiring paracentesis and the usual after-treatment for such cases.

The attack usually leaves the patient very weak, and it is often several weeks before full health is regained.

Physical examination of the chest did not show much beyond the few usual signs of a acute bronchitis of the larger tubes. In examining the throat I was struck by the absence of any follicular deposits, the appearances being invariably those of acute inflammation of the tonsils and pharynx, the surface of the whole region posterior to the anterior pillars of the fauces looking like raw beef.

In speaking of treatment, I shall only mention those things which in my few cases have given the most relief.

In no case has treatment been begun on the first day; but for the severe headache of the second day antipyrine, in fifteen-grain doses, has served me well, and given much relief to patients.

For the sore throat and painful laryngitis, hot, moist applications are indicated, either in form of poultices or cloths rung out of hot water; and the relief thus afforded, as I can testify, is very grateful.

For the feeling of soreness and tightness in the chest, nothing gave so much relief as a clear mustard paste to the front of the chest, left on fifteen or twenty minutes till the skin was well reddened.

At night the patient should take ten grains of Dover's powder, which will probably ensure a good night's rest; and this may be repeated the following night.

As the expectoration ceases, the cough becomes useless and distressing to the patient, and to relieve this one of the anodyne cough mixtures may be given. I have had very good success with a combination of morphine and hydrocyanic acid, as in the following:

R Morph. sulph.	. . . . .	gr. ii.
Ae. hydrocyan. dil.	. . . . .	3℥.
Syr. tolu	. . . . .	3℥i.
Syr. simp.	. . . . .	ad. 3iv. M.
Sig. Teaspoonful every three hours, for cough.		

This will usually stop or relieve the cough so that it need not be taken more than two or three times a day after the first few doses. One patient did not follow directions, but continued the medicine after the cough had stopped until such marked physiological effects of the hydrocyanic acid appeared as to frighten her.

For the painful congestion in the frontal sinuses, cloths rung out in hot water and laid on the forehead gave relief, as did also antipyrine used in fifteen-grain doses.

From other physicians here I learned that the type of the disease as given above is similar to that observed by them.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR meeting, Monday, February 9, 1891, DR. A. H. NICHOLS in the chair.

#### ORAL COMMUNICATIONS.

DR. NEWELL: I would like to call the attention of the members of the Society to something with which they are already probably familiar, and that is styrene. I was especially led to do this by a new preparation of it which has proved, as far as I have used it, a very valuable one. I happened to think of it as a substitute for iodoform in combination with collodion. This preparation is styrene collodion, the strength being about one part to eight. As a protective film it is absolutely certain from the germicidal standpoint. There has recently been, especially in Europe, quite a little attention given to styrene, and it has proven of great value there as an antiseptic, stopping the secretion of pus where other powerful germicides fail to do so. In Lehn and Finck's notes on new remedies, there are two columns on this subject. There is one statement of particular interest by Dr. Cheltoff, of cases in which he has used a solution with twenty grains of styrene to the ounce of alcohol, with great benefit in otitis media, where all other antiseptic solutions had failed to produce any good effect. Thinking the cessation of pus formation might be due to the alcohol, he omitted the styrene from the solution, and the pus again appeared. It proved to be an excellent analgesic in all his cases.

This does not make a very expensive preparation, the price of styrene having been reduced from \$2.00 to \$1.75 per ounce, which corresponds to the cost of iodoform when it was first received. It has all the advantages of iodoform and is absolutely non-toxic, has been given in one-half ounce doses to small dogs without toxic effects, and has never produced toxic symptoms in patients where it has been used.

DR. W. N. BULLARD and DR. E. H. BRADFORD reported:

A CASE OF CEREBELLAR TUMOR; OPERATION; HEMORRHAGE FROM DEFECT OF OCCIPITAL BONE; DEATH; GENERAL REMARKS.

DR. BRADFORD: I wish to allude to one or two things which occurred during the operation which suggest the difficulty of operating upon cerebellar tumors. As there have been so very few of these operations we have very little to guide us, and I confess that when I decided to undertake the operation which Dr. Bullard suggested, I at first felt a certain amount of apprehension, but I think after a little experience one can feel that there is no more difficulty in trephining in the cerebellar region than in trephining elsewhere, provided the landmarks are carefully borne in mind. The only difficulty is that the neck muscles have to be dissected down almost to the foramen magnum, which in itself must occasion some discomfort to the patient.

Another point which was manifest in this case as in one or two of the other cases which I have had was the disadvantage of ether as an anesthetic. Mr. Horsley prefers chloroform. I had supposed this was

due to the English prejudice in favor of chloroform. I think that most American surgeons have used ether. In each case I have seen there has been a good deal of venous bleeding in the incisions on the scalp at the commencement of the operation. When ether is given, a certain amount of asphyxiation may occur at the commencement of the anesthesia from irritative spasm of the larynx. This would be less likely to occur with chloroform, which is usually given more carefully. Furthermore, the stimulating effect on the circulation with ether is greater than with chloroform. For these reasons it would seem that Mr. Horsley may be correct, and that chloroform is the better anesthetic.

Another point in regard to the technique of the operation which I have not seen alluded to, and which seemed to me of importance, is the position of the patient when operated on. The operation has to be done with the patient on the face and in such position that the trephine should be applied to the lower part of the skull. It should be done with the patient partially upright, so that there may be as little blood in the head or in the scalp as possible. For that reason it seemed to me that in another operation I should place the patient upon the board which was inclined at an angle to the table. The patient should be with the chest downward on this board, and a hole should be cut for the mouth so that the patient could lie on the face, and the anesthetic be given through the hole. This would give the surgeon an opportunity to work in a more convenient position, and with chance of the least possible loss of blood from the nerve centres and consequent shock.

In regard to the nature of this individual specimen, which is surgically of considerable importance, I can say nothing. It was manifest that it was a congenital affection. There was no evidence of any disease in the bone after operation. It will be noticed that the two foramina which are mentioned as first bleeding at the time of the operation are much larger than those ordinarily seen in normal bone. It would seem, therefore, that near the median line in this individual case, there was a defect of ossification around the small veins which communicated with the sinuses, and if any generalization can be made from one case it would be that in future cases for operation for cerebellar tumor the median line should be avoided as far as possible. The periosteum should not be stripped back as is done in other operations in cranial surgery, and the occipital protuberance should be particularly avoided.

DR. PUTNAM: I think this paper is a real addition to the literature of the subject. The question of operation in many cases of cerebral tumor and especially cerebellar tumor, is one which is largely decided by the personal equation and the temperament of the operator and the patient. For my part I fully sympathize with those who recommend operations in doubtful cases where there is a possibility of help. I shall not forget two cases of my own in both of which the tumor could have been removed could they have been found. In one of the cases a large hard mass lay entirely outside of the brain and only compressed it, and was attached by a very slender pedicle to the bone. The only localizing symptom was a slight degree of facial paralysis. If this indication had been followed and the patient given the chance of benefit, I think a cure would have resulted. In the other case the tumor was not strictly cerebellar but lay be-

tween the cerebellum and the pons. In that case the pedicle was slender, and a great part of the tumor lay perfectly loose in the cavity of the fourth ventricle.

I do not think it is realized what an immense mass of facts we must accumulate before we arrive at anything like even semi-scientific knowledge on this subject, and those who assist in the accumulation of this material and are willing to take the necessary risks are certainly benefactors.

As regards the functions of the cerebellum, most of the effects are wrapped in obscurity. Dr. Spitzka has made a suggestion which I think interesting and which possibly bears on the occurrence of mental symptoms, namely, that the cerebellum acts as a sort of reinforcing organ to the brain. It is not absolutely necessary to any function, but reinforces many functions, perhaps especially the more delicate ones. He thinks it very likely that the several senses may be made to perform their functions more accurately through the agency of the cerebellum. Dr. Gowers has pointed out that the cerebellum receives only afferent fibres, and could not act strictly speaking as a motor organ, and motor function must be performed indirectly.

With regard to the occurrence of optic neuritis which Dr. Ballard speaks of as very important, we have recently had a case at the Massachusetts Hospital which seems to me a very valuable one from that point of view. The case is that of a little Italian child three years old, who fell from a window, and two or three weeks after that symptoms began for which she came to the hospital. When I saw her she could not be said to have a reeling gait because she could not walk alone, but she threw her legs out, when supported erect, in a very awkward way. Except a cut there was nothing to see. It had a sort of apathetic behavior that Italian children often do have. For the sake of satisfying myself whether there was any cerebral disease I examined the eyes, and found well-marked optic neuritis, which was confirmed by Dr. Wadsworth. There was no headache. The child was removed to the medical side, gradually got worse and died, and at the autopsy nothing at first was found, no sign of pressure. The pons had a translucent look, and on microscopic examination it was evidently the seat of an infiltrating glioma, which involved the pons to a considerable extent and a portion of the cerebellum. Portions of the corpora quadrigemina were also involved, and it seemed more than probable that the optic neuritis was due to inflammation of the commencement of the optic tracts. The case also illustrates the fact that glioma may grow tolerably rapidly. In this case the symptoms did not exist more than two months. It is interesting as one more case to add to those that Dr. Starr speaks of, where tumor in the cerebellar region seems to originate from injuries.

In the case reported to-night I wondered if it was possible that this perforation of the bone could have been due to the presence of the tumor. Dr. Hale White's paper on thinning of the bone suggests itself. The thinning is sometimes general, sometimes very local, and not necessarily over the seat of the tumor, and the tumor happens to impinge on the skull.

As to prognosis, I think we must admit that in a given case the chances would be a good deal less than the statistics of Dr. Hale White and Dr. Starr would indicate, because many mischances are possible

in the operation, and so many tumors are difficult to remove.

DR. BRADFORD: In this individual case I must say that the presence of the tumor did not appear to have anything whatever to do with it. It not only was not adjacent, but there was no pressure on the dura in the portion where the hole existed, though there was pressure on the dura in the portion below. The bone was not made thin; it was thick. The hole has nothing of the shape following thinning from pressure of a tumor. The opening seemed to be connected almost directly with the torcular Herophili.

DR. KNAPP: I was rather surprised a while ago in looking over the statistics of a number of cases of brain tumor at the City Hospital—cases which I had collected from the autopsy records where the tumor was found at the autopsy—to find that out of thirty-eight cases there were twelve, I think, where the tumor had apparently given rise to no particular symptoms, and the patient died of some other disease. Two of those cases were of tubercle in the brain where there was also tubercular meningitis, so that the symptoms might have been from the tumor or from the meningitis. The other cases were tumors in various regions of the brain, some of which were apparently cases of long standing, and the patients had died of phthisis or pneumonia or renal disease,—something independent of the tumor. That is of some value, and comes out more strongly in this collection of a few cases from autopsy records than from any collection of published cases of brain tumor, as showing that there is a certain percentage of cases where, in spite of the presence of a tumor, the patient experiences no material inconvenience. I think, however, we may say of the cases where a tumor exists in the brain that, although a certain percentage of them go on without symptoms, the patient dying of some intercurrent disease, yet where the symptoms are definite, the prognosis is practically hopeless. Another point is that the cases suitable for operation are less than figures based on published cases which have been reported as showing definite symptoms, would show.

I was also surprised, in going over most of the reported cases (some thirty-five), to find that the successful operations for removal of a tumor formed about sixty-five per cent. of the cases. On the contrary, in the cases where the tumor has not been removed for any reason the mortality seems very much greater. I had collected nine cases, of which seven proved fatal where the tumor had not been removed. Since then there have been some half-dozen other cases reported making, I think, a total of six out of fifteen where the patients had recovered. In regard to the operation for cerebellar tumor, I understood Dr. Ballard to allude to a case by Mordell. I had sent to me some time ago the record of a case of Mamsell of New Zealand, a case of enormous hydatid cyst, about four inches by three, in the left-hand side of the subtentorial space, which had pushed the cerebellum way over on the right. The patient was a young man of about twenty, I think. The symptoms were those of headache, vertigo, not much vomiting apparently, although there was some, very marked retraction of the neck, the reeling gait, which was interesting as confirming Dr. Ballard's point, that the gait was not necessarily a symptom of disease of the middle lobe, and an enormous dilatation of the veins of the head. He was operated upon in the ordinary method with this exception: they put the man upon the table with the whole upper part

of his chest and face projecting over the edge of the table, then bent his head straight down and an assistant sat underneath to hold the head, and he operated in that way. They drained out this cyst, put in a drainage-tube, and the man made a complete recovery. Before the operation he had lost sight, hearing and taste. He recovered every thing but his sight.

The question of trephining to relieve pressure, advised by Mr. Horsley, I have already spoken of at another society meeting here; and I have recently got Dr. Bradford to operate successfully on such a case which I shall report later.

DR. C. F. FOLSON: By Dr. Bradford's kindness I saw this case at the City Hospital, and it seemed to be one of cerebellar tumor either large or multiple; and I agreed that its locality was such that it could be definitely ascertained and admitted of surgical interference.

DR. NEWELL: It seems to me there is one advantage in operating in the cerebellar region that has not been spoken of, and that is the favorable site for drainage; another thing of advantage is that you eliminate the difficult problem of location, because there is only a small area over which you can safely trephine, and go in to do the best possible in an individual case.

I should like to ask Dr. Bradford as to the amount of bleeding and the cause of death.

DR. BRADFORD: The amount of blood lost was not large, but in my opinion the sudden loss of blood from the torcular Herophilli causing cerebral anemia and shock was the cause of death.

DR. C. F. FOLSON then reported four cases of intracranial tumor, of which two were cerebellar, where the symptoms were very urgent—partial or total loss of vision, severe convulsions, violent headache, impaired consciousness, mental failure—in which there had been such marked improvement without surgical interference, and in which the general condition of the patients had become so comfortable, that an operation could not now be advised. He regarded many of the statements of results from trephining in cerebral tumors as altogether optimistic, as in reports of the benefit of medical treatment in epilepsy, and thought the prognosis without operating much less unfavorable than it had been represented. Such cases as he reported, he believed, should be kept in mind when surgical measures were considered.

#### ANATOMICAL SPECIMENS.

DR. BRADFORD showed a bullet recently removed from the lower part of the tibia, from a pistol wound in 1865. The bullet was imbedded in the tibia. The wound healed, and the man had no trouble from it. There was left hardly a scar. Three years ago he began to have a great deal of neuralgia in his foot, and came to the City Hospital incapacitated for work, and a candidate for one of the soldiers' homes. I trephined over the lower end of the tibia and found no bullet, and it was only when I had divided the lower portion of the tibia at half its thickness that I struck this bullet, which was removed. The pain has ceased, and the wound healed by first intention, the blood-clot becoming organized. In three weeks after the operation the man was going about on crutches, and is able to bear his weight on his foot.

Dr. Bradford also showed some fragments of bone from a case of compound fracture of the parietal bone. The boy fell eighteen feet, and struck on the corner of

a projection, making a multiple fracture over the parietal region, splintering the bone in several directions. He was conscious, and there was a slight opening in the scalp. An incision was made and a large comminuted area, three inches in diameter found. The dura was not affected. The loose fragments which were irregular were removed. The wound healed by first intention, without any symptoms of meningitis. This case is interesting as showing that a free incision, laying bare the seat of the fracture, exploring carefully, is in itself an operation of comparatively little danger provided the dura has not been opened.

### Recent Literature.

*Leçons Cliniques sur les Maladies de l'Appareil Locomoteur (Os, Articulations, Muscles).* Par le Dr. KIRMISSON, Prof. Agrégé de la Faculté de Médecine, etc. Avec 40 figures dans le texte. Paris: G. Masson. 1890.

This volume is a publication of 539 pages, and contains the lectures on Clinical Surgery relating to the organs of locomotion delivered by its author at the Hotel Dieu, and apparently intended by him to be used as a book of reference by his students. The work, as indicated by its table of contents or an extended perusal, does not seem to be a systematic or complete treatise. It is rather a collection of subjects, some belonging to general, some to orthopedic surgery. For example, fourteen pages are devoted to the description of calcified fibroma of the abdominal wall. The first three chapters treat of osteitis and osteomyelitis. The fifth to the fourteenth inclusive, are devoted to joint disease. The sixteenth to the twenty-ninth to various subjects, among which are torticollis; dislocation of the shoulder; ankylosis following fractures treated by resection; pseudoarthrosis; radial paralysis; badly united fractures; synovial cysts of the wrist; exostosis of the great trochanter and the treatment of fractures of the patella. The remaining chapters treat of orthopedic work. The book is of interest, and contains considerable valuable material, but will probably never become a popular work, or compete with the works on general or orthopedic surgery already published, especially some of the later treatises.

*The Uses of Electrolysis in Surgery.* By W. E. STEAVENSON, M.D., Cantab., M.R.C.P., in charge of the Electrical Department at St. Bartholomew's Hospital; Physician to the Grosvenor Hospital for Women and Children; late House Surgeon to St. Bartholomew's Hospital and to the Hospital for Sick Children, Great Ormond Street. London: J. & A. Churchill. 1890.

Electrolysis is one of those remedies which the profession has looked at askant from its never having been placed upon a definite scientific basis. Dr. Stevenson has devoted a large amount of time to an investigation of this subject, and while speaking with all the hope of an enthusiast, has placed in this little volume a clear account of the uses of electrolysis in surgery. Any surgeon will find here a clear and reliable account of the technique of the application of electrolysis. This fills a need, and we cordially recommend the book to practical surgeons.

THE BOSTON  
Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, APRIL 30, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.*

*All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.*

*Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

THE FIFTH FRENCH CONGRESS OF SURGERY.

THE Fifth French Congress of Surgery, held at the *Ecole de Médecine*, Paris, March 30th to April 1st, was noteworthy by reason of the large number of representative men there present and the importance and interest attending the subjects there discussed.

One of these was that of craniectomy for the microcephalus, for children with arrested cerebral development, and for young subjects presenting, either with or without epileptic crises, disorders of cerebral origin. Many of these cases would seem to be in common parlance, skull bound, and an operation which consists of opening up the cranial sutures or removing portions of the cranial bones so as to liberate the compressed cerebrum and enable it to expand and develop seems to find theoretical justification. The results of this operation as performed by Lannelongue, Anger, Larabrie and others, and stated at the French Congress, appear to have been such as to warrant further trials.

Lannelongue reported twenty-five cases coming under his observation where this operation was performed. In microcephalus proper, from the examination of numerous crania he has noted an advanced state of ossification of the sutures, with smallness of the fontanelles. In one new-born infant, the fontanelles were closed at birth. Reasoning that if more space were given to the brain the microcephaly would disappear, he makes along the median line of the skull a long and narrow incision corresponding to the sagittal suture and extending from the frontal to the occipital sutures. Sometimes a transverse craniectomy is made along the frontal bone. Care is taken not to wound the longitudinal sinus, which may be detached along with the dura. In some cases, Lannelongue performs *craniectomie à lambeau*: that is, he makes an incision through the scalp and pericranium just to the left of the sagittal suture, and removes with the trephine, a small circle of bone about a finger's breadth from the suture. From this, as a starting point, a narrow strip of bone nine centimetres long and six millimetres broad is cut

away, parallel with, and to the left of the sagittal suture, the aperture in the skull extending from the coronal to the lambdoidal suture. The dura mater is left intact, the scalp wound carefully closed with sutures, without a drain, the periosteum not being replaced across the bony defect."

Of the twenty-five operations, Lannelongue reckons twenty-four recoveries and one death from septicæmia. As for the ultimate results, these are said to be amelioration in a considerable number of cases, intelligence and the power of walking being improved.

"If the premature synostosis of microcephaly is the primary condition, the operation seems to rest on a sure pathological basis."

In other morbid conditions, as in thickening of the bones of the cranium with premature closing of the cavity, in some cases of focal epilepsy in defective cerebral development from "obstetrical compression," hamatomata, circumscribed pachymeningitis, serous cysts of the cerebrum, etc., the operation is said to be indicated, and the results are sufficiently encouraging.

A case of craniectomy in which Lannelongue's method was followed, was reported at the same meeting by Anger, others were reported by Larabrie and Marinoury. The latter regards any operation which promises the least amelioration in an idiot as of importance.

Professor Verneuil deems the operation as one destined to save more than one unfortunate child otherwise doomed to a precarious and unfortunate existence, and asserts that it is a great triumph for French surgery.

At this Congress, Thiriar, of Brussels, mentioned a case of intestinal obstruction by a calculus supposed to have been primarily of biliary origin, having a basis of cholesterine. Laparotomy was performed and the obstructing cause discovered; the intestine was opened, and the calculus removed, then the intestinal wound was sewed up with chromicized catgut. The after results were favorable.

Breckel, of Strasburg, read notes of sixty-one cases of resection of the knee-joint; fifty of these resulted in permanent cure. This operation is indicated whenever there is suppurative fungous arthritis with fistula; in fact, according to this authority, every case of tuberculous arthritis which has resisted methodical treatment for several years, should be treated by resection, even if there be tendency to cure. This kind of arthritis rarely gets well, and the surgeon, after practising immobilization for several months, after having subjected his patient to cauterizations, compression, etc., will find it for his interest to perform resection. Resection is also applicable to arthritides which have given rise to an ankylosis in a bad position.

The subject of *traumatic aphasia treated by trephining*, and of cranial surgery generally was discussed. The following symptomatic group is said to indicate an effusion of blood, necessitating trephining: hemiplegia and stertor with certain local phenomena such as swelling, pain, and ecchymosis in the tempero-mas-



toid region. Stertor is a sign of compression, of paralysis; may be due to an effusion, but many other causes may produce it. Hemiplegia is of more value, for it is a symptom of cortical localization. It may be the result of a destructive contusion of the cerebral pulp with little effusion of blood. The ecchymosis of the temporo-mastoid region presupposes a fissure of the temporal bones, and is sometimes produced by external violence.

Duret spoke of traumatic aphasia with semi-parietic troubles and hemi-anæsthesia, and reported a case of motor aphasia following a fall on the head; the paralytic phenomena and the aphasia came on gradually, nearly a fortnight elapsing before any marked change was noted. Taking into account the motor aphasia, the seat of the headache, the right-sided parietic manifestations which were limited principally to the head and face, Duret diagnosticated a traumatism of the left hemisphere in the region of the third frontal convolution and the lower part of the ascending frontal and parietal. Believing that there was in this spot a large meningeal hæmorrhage, he decided to trephine, and removed a large ring of bone in front of and above the lower extremity of the Rolandic line, six centimetres above and in front of the external auditory meatus. A large blood clot was found under the dura, which when incised, gave issue to two tablespoonfuls of blood. The result was favorable, the paralysis disappeared, and intelligence returned; the patient resumed work. The aphasia, however, continued, though the patient could express himself better than he could before the operation. This patient eventually died of meningitis from drink. Duret also reported a case of traumatic epilepsy where trephining was successful, and was followed by Jeannel, of Toulouse, on the subject of Jacksonian epilepsy, with the report of a case cured by trephining; by Broca, on the "Indications for Trephining," and by others.

We have only touched upon a part of the topics which came before this busy Congress, and we have omitted some that were equally important with those that are mentioned.

#### ANNUAL REPORT OF THE BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL, 1890.

THE Superintendent of this Hospital, in summing up his report, says: "The year's work has been arduous, and has shown important results. The number of patients has been larger than any previous year, and the character of the care and medical nursing has reached a high degree of excellence. A new out-patient building has been occupied, and the work organized on a better and more methodical basis. A Convalescent Home has been purchased, adapted to its purpose in a liberal and satisfactory manner, and occupied within the year. A medical library building has been planned and constructed. A playstead has been arranged for the children on the roof of the large operating-room. A new surgical out-patient depart-

ment is well under way. The staff services have been increased in three departments; three assistant visiting surgeons, three physicians to the Convalescent Home, and the house staff increased four in number. This indicates some of the advances made during the year. It has brought much extra labor, aside from that ordinarily attendant upon so large a hospital, practically always full."

The number of hospital beds remains the same, 480, but it is not adequate to the increasing demand. The admissions during the year were 6,437, of which 3,332 were medical, 2,797 surgical, 207 contagions, 80 ophthalmic, and 57 aural.

In this hospital, as usual, the medical patients outnumber the surgical, whereas at the other large hospital of Boston—the Massachusetts General—the reverse is the case. The average stay of each patient in the hospital was 20.46 days. The average cost of each patient per week was \$11.20, a cost slightly in excess of the average for the preceding year.

The total number of out-patients was 12,983, classified as follows:

Medical Diseases . . . . .	2,623
Surgical Diseases . . . . .	5,744
Diseases of the Eye . . . . .	1,421
" of the Ear . . . . .	532
" of the Skin . . . . .	841
" of Women . . . . .	639
" of the Nervous System . . . . .	489
" of the Throat . . . . .	700

The Convalescent Home will accommodate thirty-six patients, is intended for women, girls and young boys; and while patients may pay their board, as at the hospital, no private accommodations are available. Good food, pure air, amusements, rest, reasonable occupation, exercise, and in the summer season all the advantages of open-air country life are anticipated from this new departure for patients recovering from acute illness.

The Playstead for Children on the roof of the operating-room has a floor-space twenty-four feet by eighteen feet, surrounded by heavy wire guards. It is practically a play-room in the open-air, commands an extensive view, and in summer with the aid of awnings, hammocks, easy-chairs, boxes and vases of flowers is a very desirable addition as a means of physical improvement.

The Training School for Nurses has just closed its thirteenth year. The school has graduated 242 nurses since its formation, and 30 during the past year. At the end of the year 80 nurses were in attendance.

The report closes with an eloquent address by Dr. T. M. Rotch to the graduating class of the training school.

#### THE RECENT DEATH-RATE OF NEW YORK.

THE largest mortality of the present season was reported during the week ending April 18th, when the number of deaths reached 1,317. While the total for the following week was 139 less, on one day, April 20th, the number of deaths was 251; which exceeds

by one the largest record for any single day during the influenza epidemic of January, 1890, and has not been equalled since the year 1872. Of these deaths, 157 were from diseases of the respiratory organs, and of the latter, 57 were due to pneumonia.

After the 20th, the death-rate greatly diminished; and the total mortality of the week ending April 25th, was 1,208, representing an annual death-rate of 37.75 per thousand inhabitants. Two hundred and seventy-two of the deaths were attributed to pneumonia. This is 157 above the average number of deaths from this disease which occurred during the corresponding week in the past five years. Bronchitis caused 86 deaths, which is eight less than the preceding week, but 44 above the average for the corresponding week in the past five years.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**THE JOURNAL OF GYNECOLOGY.**—The first issue of a monthly journal with the above title, to be devoted to gynecology, obstetrics and abdominal surgery has appeared this month. It is published in Toledo, Ohio, and edited by Charles N. Smith, M.D.

**THE CLIMATOLOGIST** is to be the title of a new monthly journal, to be first issued probably in July. It is to be devoted to the relation of climate, mineral springs, diet, preventive medicine, race, occupation, life insurance and sanitary science to disease. Special attention will also be paid to the subject of health resorts, descriptions of sanitoriums with special reference to their suitability to certain cases. It is under the editorial management of John M. Keating, M.D. of Philadelphia, Charles F. Gardiner, M.D. of Colorado Springs, and J. P. Crozer Griffith, M.D. of Philadelphia. The editorial office is in Colorado Springs, Colo.

**MILITARY SURGEONS OF THE NATIONAL GUARD.**—Dr. Nicholas Senn, of Milwaukee, is desirous of obtaining the name and address of every surgeon of the National Guard for the purpose of taking the preliminary steps towards the formation of a permanent national association.

**OPEN STREET-CARS.**—The health authorities of Brooklyn have carried out their threat against the open street-cars in that city. They have issued a formal order directing that the operation of such cars by railroad companies in the city of Brooklyn be prohibited from this date until May 15th, except on days when the temperature is not less than 70° Fahr. in the shade and then only between the hours of 9 A. M. and 6 P. M. It seems rather extraordinary that the intervention of the health authorities should be deemed necessary in such a matter.

**INFLUENZA.**—In New York and Brooklyn during last week several deaths were reported as due indirectly to the grip. More or less severe epidemics are reported from Fall River, and other New England towns, different parts of England, southern Europe, especially in Odessa and neighboring Russian cities.

In Boston the death-rate was only 21.7, with six deaths reported as due to complications of influenza. The *Sei-i-Kwai Medical Journal* announces that "Influenza seems to have declined since the spring season began, but small-pox which mostly attacks puberties, is still existing in Tokyo, causing three or four new cases every day."

**STATISTICS OF THE INFLUENZA.**—The Marine-Hospital Bureau has issued the following notice: "In order to secure proper records of the present epidemic of influenza, officers of State boards of health and all registrars are respectfully requested to transmit to this Bureau special statistics of cases of influenza, and deaths therefrom, from January 1, 1891, to the date of the report. The record will be of value exactly in proportion to the completeness of reports received. An epidemic so widespread, so serious in its effects, and of which the etiology is so obscure, must necessarily be one not only of the highest interest from a scientific point of view, but as well from the humanitarian standpoint of the public health officer. The Bureau, therefore, sincerely hopes that this appeal may not be in vain."

**THE RIGHTS OF A WET-NURSE.**—A contemporary reports a curious case which came before a court in New York City recently. A gentleman discharged a wet-nurse because she went out at night, and, on this and other grounds, was not satisfactory to him. The nurse brought suit for breach of contract, and asserted that as long as she supplied the infant with good milk, the father had no right to dismiss her. A pair of healthy-looking twins were produced in court as evidence of the superior lactogenetic capacity of the wet-nurse, whatever might be the irregularity of her habits or the delinquencies of her morals. The jury rendered a verdict for the plaintiff, and awarded her the full amount of her salary according to her alleged contract.

**FOOT-BALL ACCIDENT.**—Accidents and even deaths are not infrequently reported in the English papers as the result of the modern game of foot ball. Recently, in Birmingham, a player who had been apparently but slightly hurt was brought into the hospital some hours later in a state of collapse, and died on the following day. The autopsy showed that the pelvis of one kidney was blocked with a calculus, and the kidney itself contained a number of large cysts. The accident had ruptured this kidney, but as the cause of the collapse was not suspected, nothing was done.

**VENEREAL DISEASE AMONG FRENCH WORKMEN.**—Some statistics have recently been published by Dr. L. Fiaux, which would appear to prove that venereal disease is remarkably rare amongst workmen in the French capital. Dr. Fiaux examined a number of new hands on the Northern Railway of France, chosen from every type of skilled and unskilled laborer. One-fifth of the total had resided under one year in Paris. Out of the 2,488 workmen, the total amount of venereal disease appeared to be three cases of gonorrhoea and one of chancreoid with suppurating bubo.

**BROWN-SÉQUARD'S ELIXIR.**—It is reported that Brown-Séquard has communicated to the Society of Biology that recent investigations have convinced him that the fluid which is known by his name should be administered per rectum.

#### NEW ENGLAND.

**HOSPITAL IN SOMERVILLE.**—At a meeting of the subscribers to the Somerville Hospital Fund, the committee reported that an acre of land on Spring Hill between Summer Street and Highland Avenue, known as the Crocker-Tower property, had been bonded.

**MASSACHUSETTS ASSOCIATION OF BOARDS OF HEALTH.**—A quarterly meeting of this Association was held at Newton, yesterday. Dr. J. H. McCollom, of Boston, read a paper on "Suppression of Infectious Diseases," which was discussed by Dr. F. W. Draper, of Boston; Dr. J. B. Field, of Lowell; Dr. W. H. Chapin, of Springfield; Dr. P. P. Comey, of Clinton; Dr. E. R. Cutter, of Waltham; Dr. C. H. Morrow, of Gloucester.

**RHODE ISLAND MEDICAL BILL.**—The State Senate has defeated the bill to regulate the practice of medicine in Rhode Island.

#### NEW YORK.

**TYPHUS FEVER.**—A case of typhus fever was found among the steerage-passengers of the steamship *La Bourgogne*, of the French Line, which arrived on April 18th. The patient was a Syrian who came from Alexandria, Egypt.

**IMMIGRANTS AT QUARANTINE.**—Including the *La Bourgogne's* passengers, there are now detained in quarantine no less than 1,490 immigrants, which is a considerably larger number than have been there at any one time for many years. Six hundred and ninety-six of them were steerage-passengers on the German steamship *Fulda*, on board of which small-pox appeared during the voyage to New York. The steamship companies are required to pay for the maintenance of their steerage-passengers during their detention at Quarantine.

**YELLOW FEVER.**—The United States and Brazil Mail steamship *Advance*, which reached Quarantine on April 23d, had seven cases of yellow fever on board during her voyage from Brazil.

**SUMMER STUDIES IN BOTANY.**—A series of summer studies in botany has been inaugurated by the Torrey Botanical Club and the New York College of Pharmacy. The course is to consist of ten lectures and ten out-door excursions; and the lecturers will be Professors Henry H. Rusby, Henry Kraemer and Thomas Morong. The first lecture of the series was given on April 23d.

**AMERICAN MUSEUM OF NATURAL HISTORY.**—The widow of the late Dr. S. Lowell Elliot, the well-known entomologist, has presented his library, consisting of 11,000 volumes devoted to entomology and kindred subjects to the American Museum of Natural

History, on Manhattan Square. It is valued at \$15,000 and contains many rare and valuable works. The new quarters for the museum library, which will have accommodation for 52,000 volumes, are now nearly completed.

**STATE CARE OF THE INSANE.**—A public meeting under the auspices of the State Charities Aid Association is to be held on May 1st, at Chickering Hall, to commemorate the removal of over 2,000 insane persons from the poorhouses of the State, and the completion of legislation in their behalf (State Care Act of 1890, and State Care Appropriation Act of 1891), whereby, after a contest of four years' duration, the poorhouse system of caring for the insane has been abolished, and the State assumes henceforth the entire charge and maintenance of her dependent insane. The support of the community is also to be asked for other reforms undertaken by the Association, and among the speakers will be Ex-President Grover Cleveland, Bishop Henry C. Potter and Joseph H. Choate, Esq.

### Miscellany.

#### VIRCHOW'S SEVENTIETH BIRTHDAY.

SEVERAL of the pupils and admirers of Rudolph Virchow have united in appealing to the medical profession of the United States and Canada for contributions to the fund which is being raised in Germany, England, and, it may be said, throughout the world, as a testimonial to be given to Professor Virchow on his seventieth birthday.

The German committee proposes that the fund shall be used in procuring a large, gold portrait medal to be presented to Professor Virchow. Bronze replicas are to be given to each member of his family and to certain scientific institutions. The balance of the fund is to be transferred to Professor Virchow to be devoted to such purposes as he may see fit.

We take pleasure in calling attention to this subject once more (December 4, 1890, p. 459, and December 18, 1890, p. 600), and to the circular now issued by the American committee which offers our readers an opportunity to participate in the movement.

#### VIRCHOW TESTIMONIAL FUND.

The medical profession of the world has the opportunity of showing its gratitude to

#### RUDOLPH VIRCHOW

on his seventieth birthday, October 13, 1891.

It may well be said that there is no branch of medical knowledge which has not been made more fruitful through his labors. We appeal, then, with confidence, to the physicians of our country, to send forth a tribute which shall represent worthily America's obligations.

Contributions will be received by any one of the undersigned.

D. Hayes Agnew, Philadelphia.  
Gustav Baumgarten, St. Louis.  
William T. Belfield, Chicago.  
John S. Billings, Washington.  
H. C. Chapman, Philadelphia.  
Francis Delafield, New York.  
William H. Draper, New York.  
Reginald H. Fitz, Boston.  
James E. Graham, Toronto.  
Abraham Jacoby, New York.

Alfred L. Loomis, New York.  
William T. Lusk, New York.  
Henry M. Lyman, Chicago.  
William Osler, Baltimore.  
Wm. Pepper, Philadelphia.  
George Ross, Montreal.  
Nicholas Seim, Milwaukee.  
Fred. C. Shattuck, Boston.  
J. Collins Warren, Boston.  
Wm. H. Welch, Baltimore.  
James T. Whittaker, Cincinnati.

## PRESCRIPTIONS.

**FISSURES OF THE TONGUE.**—The following is given in *Médecine Moderne*, No. 10, 1891:

R Acidi carbonici . . . . . gr. xij.  
Tinct. iodi . . . . . ʒj.  
Glycerin . . . . . ʒj. M.  
Sig. Paint carefully in the fissures.

**EMULSION OF COD LIVER OIL.**—The *Formulary* advises the use of condensed milk as a vehicle for emulsions, and gives the following for cod liver oil:<sup>1</sup>

R Cod liver oil . . . . . 8 parts.  
Condensed milk . . . . . 3 parts.  
Glycerin . . . . . 3 parts.  
Distilled water . . . . . 2 parts.  
Oil of bitter almonds }  
Essence of wintergreen } . . . . . ʒj. q. s. M.

Rub the condensed milk in a mortar, adding the cod liver oil little by little, and finally the water and glycerin.

**TREATMENT OF WHOOPING-COUGH.**—Löffler recommends the following solution to be used in the treatment of whooping-cough:<sup>2</sup>

R Freshly prepared chloride of silver, 1½ grains.  
Water . . . . . 2 pints.  
Hyposulphite of sodium, a saturated solution. M.

Use by an atomizer, the liquid being directed into the pharynx. Repeat the application every two or three hours.

**COCAINE IN ASTHMA.**—C. R. D. Sylva<sup>3</sup> reports a case in which very severe attacks of asthma were in a few minutes entirely relieved by the following subcutaneous injection:

R Cocaine hydrochlor } . . . . . ʒj. gr.  
Morph. sulph. }  
Aque. destil. . . . . q. s. M.

## Correspondence.

## SUGGESTIVE THERAPEUTICS.

BOSTON, April 22, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—Will you allow me to take up a small portion of your valuable space by a reply to an article on "Hypnotism," by Dr. Harold Williams, in your issue of April 9th?

I think that some physicians, who may not have studied the subject of suggestive therapeutics, may have been misled by some of Dr. Williams's remarks. In the first place, I wish it understood that I defend exclusively hypnotic suggestion as a therapeutic measure, laying more stress on the suggestion than on the hypnosis. I do not claim that suggestion during hypnosis is a panacea; but I do claim that it is of great value to physicians in some cases that drugs will not reach, and in other cases in which we do not want to give medicines. I have never heard of a case, nor have I seen a case, where therapeutic suggestion during hypnosis has been followed by any harm to the patient.

It is perfectly true, as Dr. Williams says, that patients are more easily hypnotized at each successive sitting. This, I am convinced, is not due to failure of will power, but is due to a gradual familiarity with a process of the mind, which was strange to employ at first. This mental process is simply the endeavor to banish all thought of our surroundings from the mind, and to fix instead the thought of sleep within it. Unless a person can perform this feat of mental gymnastics, he cannot become hypnotized. He thinks of nothing but sleep, he does not in any way give up his will to the operator.

Now in regard to Dr. Williams's picture of the *sauger*. As I have seen hypnosis induced by Dr. Hamilton Osgood,

and as I induce it myself, all the smiling and frowning by-play which Dr. Williams describes, together with passes, etc., are omitted, making the picture to be sure less brilliant in color. The operator requests the patient, who is seated in a comfortable chair or reclining, to dismiss all thought but that of sleep from the mind. He then generally endeavors to aid the patient's mind in its thought of sleep, by fatiguing the muscles of the subject's eye. This can best be done by holding up any bright object of small size so near the subject's eyes that convergence will tire the internal recti. The operator may or may not look at the patient; if he does, he certainly does not "fix his eye on the bridge of her nose," as Dr. Williams describes, as plainly that would tire his own accommodation and muscles of convergence. Now if the patient passes into the hypnotic state (whether he be hypnotized or whether he hypnotize himself is immaterial) the suggestions are made and the patient allowed to remain in the hypnotic state for a longer or shorter period.

In regard to the question of the patient's subduing his will to that of the operator. The patient's first objection, when it is proposed that he shall be hypnotized, generally takes the form of a question: "Shall I have to give up my will to you?" I say, "Not at all; it is no question of will, my will is no stronger than yours. I simply ask you to try to doze, and when you are in a sleepy state, which probably will be induced by your thinking of it and by the strain on your eyes, I will make these suggestions." I then tell the patient exactly what I shall suggest, using the same phrases that I later use when he is in the hypnotic state.

One can hardly, I think, see in the above sketch anything to show that the "nature of hypnotism," so practised, "is a fraud," or that, "because to practise it successfully one must deceive his patient and delude her into the belief that he can influence her or will her." It is absolutely unnecessary and wrong that the operator should be "mysterious," that he should make "impressive signs and should frown." It is quite untrue, according to my experience, that the "better actor he is the better will be his success." I agree thoroughly with Dr. Williams, that hypnotism repeatedly employed upon the same person to afford entertainment to onlookers is very dangerous to the mental stability of the person who is put through such laugh-provoking antics. I am so careful about this that I do not even say, "now you cannot open your eyes, or now you cannot put down your arm if I raise it." That the use of hypnotism will increase among the unqualified, if it is employed by physicians of good standing, does not necessarily follow. Thirty-five years ago the use of electricity was largely confined to quacks. Its use is now very widely spread among careful physicians who recognize that its use may be dangerous in unskilled hands. Yet I do not think its use has increased in the same ratio among the quacks as among physicians. The practise of hypnotism should, of course, be confined to those who have made a study of it; but what can we expect in a State where any one may dabble in the practice of medicine.

The fact remains the same, that in suggestive therapeutics, which to my mind is the only legitimate form in which we may employ hypnotism, we have a power potent for good; and I am anxious to see its use spread among the educated physicians of our country who are honorable men and who will not in any way abuse it. The legitimate use of hypnotism—suggestive therapeutics—is not harmful to the patient, because his will is in no way weakened; he is simply asked to think of nothing but sleep; he is cautioned beforehand that there is no question of his submitting his will to mine. I ask him to think of sleep. I might ask him for a light for a cigar, he may refuse either request. To the public it is not harmful. No quack will practise suggestive therapeutics. The quacks will misuse hypnotism, and the public will employ them, simply because the public is not yet educated to the degree that they can see the folly of employing the unskilled rather than the skilful and educated physician.

It is not harmful to the physician nor through him to the profession at large, because every physician who has made a careful study of the subject must know that anything in

<sup>1</sup> *Modern Medicine*, April 9th.

<sup>2</sup> *Medical News*, April 1st.

<sup>3</sup> *Indian Medical Gazette*, March 6, 1891.

the nature of acting, gestures, mysterious air or any effort in any way to impress on the patient the idea that the operator's mind is stronger than his is unnecessary and absolutely inadmissible. Finally, it is the experience of those who practise therapeutic suggestion that a sensible man makes a better subject than a neurotic, hysterical woman. I give my last case as one typical of the benefit to be derived from suggestion under hypnosis.

A. B., stenographer, referred to me for insomnia. The reverse of a hysterical or neurotic person. Well educated and bright. Since October, 1890, has been troubled with insomnia, which has steadily increased; has tried, under physicians in the South and here, most of the drugs employed in producing sleep, among them bromidia, chloral, antipyrin, phenacetin and sulphonal. Sleeps so poorly now that in spite of amusing herself with the theatre and evening entertainments to the point of fatigue, she can only get two or three hours' sleep. Says that in body she is perfectly well. Is discouraged and irritable from want of sleep, and has some worry, the nature of which was not inquired into. Thinking that in her exhausted condition a nerve tonic might give relief, she took strychnia in mixture. She slept well that night. The next night she was awake again, and her discouragement was pitiable. She insisted that something must be done. Thinking that her sleep before may have been due to the suggestion on my part that the strychnia would do her good, I proposed hypnotism. She objected on the ground that it was uncanny and that she must give up her will to mine. I told her that I had been hypnotized myself, and I explained as well as I could the mental condition of one in hypnosis. I insisted that in all probability my will was no stronger than hers, and that she was not to yield her will to mine, except that I hoped she would try to sleep if I asked her to. In short, I made no mystery of the subject whatever. She was hypnotized, was so little affected that she thought the only thing she noticed was that she could keep her eyes shut for full five minutes. I suggested that she should sleep that night. She went home and to bed at 10. Slept from 10.30 p. m. to 8.30 a. m., when she was waked up. I have hypnotized her three times since, using the formula that I had agreed with her to use: "Henceforward you will sleep like any well person, and no worry that you may have had in the past few years will keep you awake at night." She now sleeps well, and her gratitude is unbounded. There need occur but few cases, such as the above, in one's practice to convince one that the educated physician has another means in his power by which he can help his fellow men (or women, as Dr. Williams might put it). Very truly yours,

RUSSELL STURGIS, M.D.

NOTE.—Since writing the above, I have seen in the *London Lancet*, Nos. 3526 and 3527, two excellent reviews on late hypnotic publications. Their personal, I am sure, will interest many of your readers. R. S.

#### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending April 18, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer.	Thermometer.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Wet'th.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	
S., 12	30.05	52	62	42	71	68	W.	W.	12	10	C.	—
M., 13	29.92	54	64	48	67	72	S.W.	S.W.	12	11	O.	—
T., 14	30.08	59	67	51	71	81	S.W.	S.W.	17	12	F.	—
W., 15	30.12	11	44	38	92	92	N.	N.E.	12	8	O.	—
T., 16	30.18	16	63	39	80	89	S.	E.	5	6	O.	—
F., 17	30.25	50	68	43	83	81	S.E.	S.E.	4	12	O.	—
S., 18	29.98	61	76	46	91	80	S.W.	S.W.	12	12	O.	—

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., squally; R., rain; T., threat; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

#### RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, APRIL 18, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Percentage of deaths from					
			Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Diphtheria and croup.	Influenza.
New York	1,622,237	1347	384	11.55	27.30	1.40	4.13	12.53
Chicago	1,106,000	813	309	14.16	25.32	5.88	1.17	1.17
Philadelphia	1,064,271	474	144	22.47	19.12	11.75	3.99	2.15
Brooklyn	852,467	697	223	7.38	37.66	—	3.06	4.34
St. Louis	550,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Baltimore	500,243	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	448,471	235	69	5.59	18.49	43	1.29	—
Cincinnati	325,000	152	70	9.38	20.10	1.34	3.35	—
Cleveland	262,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Waukegan	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington	239,000	178	55	10.64	38.08	.56	.56	—
Nashville	68,513	29	11	13.80	20.70	—	—	—
Charleston	60,145	29	10	—	3.45	—	—	—
Portland	42,000	8	0	12.50	—	—	—	—
Worcester	84,673	24	6	8.32	12.18	—	4.16	—
Lowell	77,636	31	6	9.69	22.61	—	—	—
Fall River	74,298	47	17	2.13	34.08	2.13	—	10.65
Cambridge	70,628	22	8	13.65	27.30	—	—	—
Lynn	55,727	23	6	4.32	44.40	—	—	—
Lawrence	44,654	23	3	8.70	17.40	—	—	4.35
Springfield	44,179	11	0	36.36	27.27	9.09	9.09	9.09
New Bedford	40,733	22	8	—	18.20	—	—	—
Somerville	40,152	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke	37,637	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem	30,801	10	2	—	40.00	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,969	9	2	11.11	22.22	—	—	—
Haverhill	27,412	8	1	12.50	25.00	—	—	—
Taunton	25,445	7	2	14.28	28.56	14.28	—	—
Gloucester	24,651	6	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newton	24,379	7	—	—	28.56	—	—	—
Malden	23,031	7	2	—	—	—	—	—
Pitchburg	22,037	4	2	25.0	—	25.00	—	—
Waltham	18,297	4	4	—	25.00	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,281	7	4	—	42.84	—	—	32.84
Quincy	16,723	6	2	16.66	16.66	—	—	16.66
Newburyport	13,847	7	2	—	28.56	—	—	—
Medford	11,079	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Hyde Park	10,193	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody	10,158	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 4,282; under five years of age 1,454; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 522, acute lung diseases 1,136, consumption 401, influenza 230, diarrhoeal diseases 135, diphtheria and croup 129, typhoid fever 67, scarlet fever 65, measles 48, cerebro-spinal meningitis 29, whooping-cough 25, erysipelas 19, malarial fever 4, puerperal fever 2, small-pox (Philadelphia) 1.

From typhoid fever Chicago 25, Philadelphia 22, Cincinnati 5, New York and Washington 3 each, Boston, Nashville and Lowell 2 each, Portland, Lawrence and Haverhill 1 each. From scarlet fever New York 37, Brooklyn 15, Chicago 6, Philadelphia 5, Boston and Chelsea 1 each. From measles New York 23, Chicago 10, Washington 6, Brooklyn 4, Springfield 2, Nashville, Lowell and Cambridge 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 10, New York 5, Brooklyn and Washington 4 each, Cincinnati 2, Philadelphia, Nashville, Worcester and Lynn 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 11, Chicago 4, Brooklyn 3, Philadelphia 2, Boston, Washington and Cambridge 1 each. From erysipelas New York 5, Chicago 1, Boston and Washington 3 each, Brooklyn 2, Philadelphia and Cambridge 1 each. From malarial fever New York and Brooklyn 2 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending April 11th, the death-rate was 22.9. Deaths reported 4,400; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 464, measles 157, whooping-cough 117, diphtheria 40, scarlet fever 36, fever 30, diarrhoea 28.

The death-rates ranged from 18.3 in Brighton to 42.5 in Hull, Birmingham 22.3, Bradford 22.9, Leeds 26.8, Liverpool 24.0, London 20.0, Manchester 29.7, Nottingham 19.8, Portsmouth 34.2, Sheffield 24.8.

In Edinburgh 19.3, Glasgow 20.5, Dublin 30.6.

OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM APRIL 18, 1891, TO APRIL 24, 1891.

By direction of the acting Secretary of War, Major ALFRED A. WOODHILL, surgeon, is detailed to represent the Medical Department of the Army at the International Congress of Hygiene and Demography at its meeting in London, England, from August 10 to 17, 1891. He will leave his present station not later

than June 1, 1891, and will proceed to London. After the adjournment of the Congress, he will return to his proper station. While abroad under this order, and before returning to the United States, he will visit on official business such points in Great Britain as may be deemed necessary by the Surgeon General of the Army. Par. 17, S. O. 91, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., April 22, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, Captain WILLIAM F. KNEEDLER, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Jackson Barracks, Louisiana, and will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Logan, Colorado, for duty at that post, reporting also by letter to the commanding General Department of the Missouri. Par. 2, S. O. 88, Headquarters of the Army, A. G. O., Washington, April 18, 1891.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE TWO WEEKS ENDING APRIL 18, 1891.

**BAILHACHE, P. H.**, surgeon. To represent the Service at the annual meeting of the California State Medical Society, April 8, 1891. Detailed as chairman of Board for the physical examination of officers, Revenue Marine Service, April 14, 1891.

**VANSANT, JOHN**, surgeon. Detailed as chairman of Board for physical examination of officers, Revenue Marine Service, April 14, 1891.

**ACSTIN, H. W.**, surgeon. Detailed as chairman of Board for physical examination of officers and candidates, Revenue Marine Service, April 14 and 15, 1891.

**GASSAWAY, J. M.**, surgeon. Leave of absence extended five days. April 15, 1891.

**STONER, G. W.**, surgeon. To proceed to Alpena, Mich., on special duty, April 12, 1891.

**MCINTOSH, W. P.**, passed assistant surgeon. Detailed as recorder of Board for physical examination of officers, Revenue Marine Service, April 14, 1891.

**MAGRUDER, G. M.**, passed assistant surgeon. Detailed as recorder of Board for physical examination of officers, Revenue Marine Service, April 15, 1891.

**PERRY, T. E.**, assistant surgeon. Ordered to examination for promotion, April 6, 1891.

**WOODWARD, R. M.**, assistant surgeon. Ordered to examination for promotion, April 6, 1891.

**GOODWIN, H. T.**, assistant surgeon. Ordered to examination for promotion, April 6, 1891.

**VAUGHAN, G. T.**, assistant surgeon. Ordered to examination for promotion, April 6, 1891.

**GEDDINGS, H. D.**, assistant surgeon. Detailed as recorder of Board for physical examination of officers and candidates, Revenue Marine Service, April 14, 1891.

**PERRY, J. C.**, assistant surgeon. Detailed as recorder of Board for physical examination of officers, Revenue Marine Service, April 14, 1891.

**GROENEVELT, J. F.**, assistant surgeon. To rejoin station (New York), April 13, 1891.

**ROSENAU, M. J.**, assistant surgeon. To proceed to Cairo, Ill., for temporary duty, April 13, 1891.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING APRIL 25, 1891.

**D. MCURTREE**, medical inspector, detached from Navy Yard New York and to the U. S. S. "Lancaster."

**EDWARD KERSHNER**, medical inspector, detached from Marine Rendezvous and to Navy Yard, New York.

**C. P. HENDERSON**, surgeon, from Naval Hospital, New York, and to the Marine Rendezvous.

**JAMES E. GARDNER**, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to Naval Hospital, New York.

#### SOCIETY NOTICES.

**BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION.**—A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, May 1, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock, p. m. Reader: Dr. Henry Jackson, "Stuttering."

JOHN C. MUNRO, M.D., Secretary.

**SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.**—There will be a meeting of this Section, at 19 Boylston Place, on Wednesday evening, May 6th, at 8 o'clock. Dr. A. T. Cabot will show three cases in which the Patella has been wired for Fracture. Dr. J. C. Warren will report two cases of Amputation at the Hip-joint. Mr. G. R. Tucker will (by invita-

tion) describe a new method for the Disinfection of Catgut. Dr. F. M. Briggs will read a short communication on "Torsion," and will show an automatic forceps for rapid torsion.

GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., Secretary.

#### MASSACHUSETTS VOLUNTEER MILITIA. BOARD OF MEDICAL OFFICERS.

There appeared before the Board this day Lieutenant-Colonel Freeman C. Hersey, of Salem, who was duly examined and found qualified, as medical director, Second Brigade, April 21, 1891.

#### VIRCHOW TESTIMONIAL FUND.

Contributions have been made already, in and about Boston, by the following physicians:

George C. Shattuck, Boston	\$10.00
Henry W. Williams, Boston	5.00
J. Collins Warren, Boston	25.00
Henry F. Sears, Boston	25.00
George W. West, Boston	10.00
Amos H. Johnson, Salem	5.00
Walter Channing, Brookline	5.00
Frederick C. Shattuck, Boston	25.00
Hamilton Osgood, Boston	10.00
Francis H. Williams, Boston	5.00
Frederick I. Knight, Boston	5.00
Albert N. Bledgett, Boston	5.00
Francis H. Davenport, Boston	5.00
Henry O. Marcy, Boston	5.00
Reginald H. Fitz, Boston	50.00
Michael A. Morris, Charlestown	10.00
Archibald T. Davison, South Boston	10.00
John T. Bowen, Boston	10.00
James B. Ayer, Boston	10.00
Henry C. Haven, Boston	10.00

#### DEATH.

**WARREN TYLER, M.D., M.S.S.**, of North Brookfield, died of pneumonia April 18th, aged seventy-two. He served in the War as surgeon of the Thirty-sixth Regiment, and subsequently represented his town in the Legislature. He began practice in North Brookfield more than forty years ago.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Nineteenth Annual Report of the Health Department of the City of Boston for the Year 1890.

Plain Talks on Electricity and Batteries, with Therapeutic Index for General Practitioners and Students of Medicine. By Horatio H. Bigelow, M.D. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co., 1891.

The Treatment of Penetrating Gun-shot Wounds of the Abdomen, with an Analysis of One Hundred and Sixty-five Cases Treated by Laparotomy. By William B. Coley, M.D., New York. Reprint, 1891.

An Analysis of the Statistics of Forty-one Thousand Five Hundred Cases of Epidemic Influenza. By Benjamin Lee, A.M., M.D., Ph.D., Secretary of the State Board of Health of Pennsylvania. Reprint, 1891.

Sexual Neurasthenia, Its Hygiene, Causes, Symptoms and Treatment, with a Chapter on Diet for the Nervous. By George M. Beard, A.M., M.D. Edited by A. D. Rockwell, A.M., M.D. New York: E. B. Treat, 1891.

Le Courant Continué en Gynécologie. Congrès Médical International de Berlin. Drs. G. Apostoli, G. Gautier, Bröse, Muehlin, L. Meyer, La Torre. Publié par Le Docteur Georges Gautier. Paris: A. Maloine, Editeur, 1890.

Essentials of Surgery, with a Full Description of the Handkerchief and Roller Bandage, Prepared Especially for Students of Medicine. By Edward Martin, A.M., M.D. Illustrated. Fourth edition. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders, 1891.

The Medical Dictionary. The Introductory Address before the Medical Department of Bowdoin College, at the Opening of its Seventy-first Annual Course of Lectures, in Brunswick, Me., February 5, 1891. By Frederick Henry Gerrish, A.M., M.D.

Twenty-seventh Report of the Trustees of the City Hospital, Boston, with Reports of the Superintendent, the Medical and Surgical Statistics, Rules for Admissions and Discharges, Prospectus of Training School for Nurses, etc. Boston, 1891.

Text-Book of Medical Jurisprudence and Toxicology. By John J. Reese, M.D., Professor of Medical Jurisprudence and Toxicology in the University of Pennsylvania, etc. Third edition, revised and enlarged. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co., 1891.

## Original Articles.

## REPORT ON SEVEN CASES OF TUBERCULOSIS TREATED WITH PARATALOID.

BY DRs. C. M. JONES AND J. A. JEFFRIES.

THE cases mentioned below were treated by us in co-operation with Dr. Thorndike in the House of the Good Samaritan during the months of February and March. The parataloid was from two lots, that of Dr. Beach and that of Dr. Shattuck. No difference was noted between the two either in action or strength. Below are the notes of the cases as extracted from the house records and special notes made by myself.

CASE I. H. R., December 25, 1890. Child, female, seven years old, born in New Brunswick. Family history negative. Four other children in fair health. A maternal aunt died of lung trouble. Nursed as an infant, but had poor health. Has had measles and whooping-cough. Present trouble began three years ago, and was followed by considerable loss of flesh. No night cries till four weeks ago, since then much pain.

Notes from the Children's Hospital, where she was first cared for, were as follows:

February 15, 1890. Little swelling about joint; 45° permanent flexion; a few degrees of motion. Right leg 22½ in., thigh 11½ in., calf 8½ in.; left leg 22½ in., thigh 12 in., calf 9 in.

March 11, 1890. Abduction 7°; permanent flexion 25°. Right leg 21½ in., thigh 10½ in., calf 8 in.; left leg 22½ in., thigh 12½ in., calf 9 in. Hip-splint applied.

From this time on to time of entrance into the Good Samaritan, records show a varying state, which it is not necessary to give in detail.

On admission, hip painful; extension hurts back. Put to bed on a frame, with traction in line of deformity; pain is severe if traction is let up for a moment. Right leg 22½ in., thigh 12 in., calf 7½ in.; left leg 23½ in., thigh 12½ in., calf 9 in.

December 1st. Looks poorly; hip very tender. 6th. Much better; hip much less tender. 14th. Fly blister just over trochanter. 18th. Hip much less sensitive; abduction 10°.

January 15, 1891. Hip-splint applied and anchored with a weight. 25th. Abduction 15°; hip marked off in circles passing round the thigh over the joint. 26th. Hip more painful and sensitive; swollen about ten mm. along each of the circles. 29th. Child weighed 48½ pounds. Hip again marked off; upper circle measured 450 mm., middle 370 mm., lower 350 mm., thigh 300 mm. Swelling of a few days ago gone down. 30th. Parataloid (.0003) given at 9.30 a. m. Child bright all day. Slight rise of temperature in the evening. 31st. Comfortable just as usual; no tenderness in hip-joint. Circles measured 455 mm., 373 mm. and 350 mm.

February 1st. Gave .006 of parataloid. No temperature change all day; at night hip less sensitive. Circles measured 456 mm., 367 mm. and 337 mm. 2d. Hip less sensitive, and very slight rotation outward is now possible. Child bright. Circles 456 mm., 370 mm. and 334 mm. No perceptible rise of temperature. 3d. Gave .001 of parataloid. Still more rotation in hip. Circles 356 mm., 370 mm. and 345 mm. As yet no perceptible rise of temperature. 4th. As yet no reaction. Circles 355 mm., 378 mm.

and 345 mm. 5th. Gave .0015 of parataloid, which was followed by no change. Circles 354 mm., 374 mm. and 345 mm. 6th. Condition the same. 7th. Condition the same. Gave .002 of parataloid. Temperature rose slowly till 4 p. m., when it went up rapidly to 104.5° at 7 p. m. Child bright up to 7 p. m., when a sharp reaction came on, the pulse being intermittent and then (rate 145). A drachm and a half of brandy was administered, and the child spent a good night. During the period of high temperature the respiration was slightly increased in rate. 8th. Child bright; no local tenderness; slight motion both in abduction and adduction now possible. Circles 457 mm., 373 mm. and 345 mm. 10th. Gave .002; no reaction followed. Since commencement of treatment, to my mind, the child has lost color. There is slight swelling about joint, and motion is a trifle more free. 12th. Gave .0025 of parataloid; reaction followed, but less marked than on the 7th. Circles 453 mm., 380 mm. and 350 mm. 13th. Circles 445 mm., 375 mm. and 350 mm. 14th. Gave .003 of parataloid. No reaction followed. 15th. Circles 450 mm., 375 mm. and 350 mm. 17th. Gave .0035; a reaction (to temperature 103.5°, pulse 130, at 10 p. m.) followed. In the evening she complained much of her back. 19th. Gave .0035 of parataloid, which was followed by slight reaction. 21st. Gave .0036 of parataloid, of Dr. Shattuck's lot; no reaction followed. 24th. Found temperature rising, so gave .0036 again; slight reaction followed. 26th. Gave .0042; there was no change in hip; no reaction. 28th. Gave .0042; no reaction.

March 3d. Gave .0043; no reaction. 5th. Gave .0043. On this date the use of parataloid was given up, as none of us could see any beneficial effect.

CASE II. A. D., December 10, 1890. Female, twenty-five years old, single, born in Nova Scotia. Family history good. Never been sick until a year ago. Has had a cough for about a year, and more or less pain in left side. Lately has been short breathed. During the last nine months has lost about thirty pounds. Last June had two small hæmorrhages in one day. For the last two weeks has been in bed, during which time has had night sweats. No catamenia for a year.

*Physical Examination.*—Fairly well nourished. Weight 125½ pounds; rather pale and flabby; pulse 84; heart normal. Lungs: Front, slight impairment of resonance at apices and on clavicles; slightly more marked on right; respiration generally vesicular, with rather coarse râles over upper two-thirds of left and upper half of right; moderate concentration of voice under right clavicle. Back, dullness in supra-spinal fossæ and one-half down scapula; respiration vesicular, with abundant râles as far as angle of scapula on both sides; increased vocal resonance in both supra-spinal fossæ; most on right. Urine acid; color normal; specific gravity 1.023; no albumen.

January 25, 1891. Coughed considerably during day, but requires no medicine; sleeps well; general condition improved very much; weight 132½ pounds; râles over same area as before, but very few and scattered. 30th. Weight 133½ pounds. Temperature has been running uniformly at about the normal.

February 1st. Gave .0003 parataloid; no rise of temperature. 2d. Temperature between 97° and 98° during day; no other change. 3d. Gave .0006 parataloid; temperature rose to normal during rest of

day. 5th. Gave .001 paratoloid; no reaction. 6th. Weight 133½ pounds. 7th. Gave .0015 paratoloid; no reaction, but a very scanty sputa (No. 3, of Gafkey's table). 8th. Sputa No. 2 contained one mast cell. 10th. Gave .0025; no reaction. Sputa before injection. No. 0. 12th. Gave .0035 paratoloid. Sputa before injection. No. 2. So far no discomfort except slight tenderness and swelling at point of injection. 13th. Sputa No. 3; weight 137 pounds. 14th. Gave .0045 paratoloid; no especial symptoms; sputa No. 2. 15th. No. 2. 16th. No. 1. 17th. Gave .0055 paratoloid; no special symptoms; sputa No. 2, with small elastic fibres. So far can see no difference, except that there is now a yellow, thick sputa in place of none. 18th. Temperature reached 100° for the first time; no special symptoms; sputa No. 3, and one clump containing many hundred bacilli in a nest; catamenia for the first time in a year. 19th. Gave .0055 paratoloid; sputa No. 4. 20th. Weight 136 pounds. 21st. Gave .0066 paratoloid; mild reaction; temperature 101° at night; pain over diseased portion of lung. 24th. Gave .0066 paratoloid; sputa No. 2; no reaction. 26th. Gave .0078 paratoloid; no reaction. 27th. Temperature subnormal, fluctuating. 28th. Gave .009 paratoloid.

March 2d. Temperature in morning 96°, rising to 100° in afternoon. 3d. Gave .0102 paratoloid; sputa No. 0. 5th. Gave .01 paratoloid. 6th. Weight 134 pounds. 7th. Gave .0102 paratoloid; temperature rose to 101°, with considerable pain and tenderness over diseased portion of lung; increased pulse and respiration and aching in the limbs. 10th. Gave .01 paratoloid; no reaction. 12th. Gave .0108 paratoloid; no reaction in temperature; pulse rose to 120. 13th. Weight 135 pounds; apparently late reaction; temperature rising from 97° in morning to 101° at night. 14th. Gave .0108 paratoloid; no reaction; 15th. Patient coughs more than at entrance. Appetite has been poor for three or four weeks. Sleeps well. Chest front, resonance; right, dull in upper half; left, dull in upper third. Respiration generally vesicular; apex somewhat harsh; râles on both sides, as far down as fourth rib, increased in numbers by cough; concentration of voice under both clavicles. Back, dull in supraspinus fossæ, one-third down scapula. 17th. Gave .0120 paratoloid. 19th. Gave .0132 paratoloid; no reaction; sputa No. 3; stopped injection. For the last two weeks the temperature has fluctuated considerably, reaching 100° or 101° at night. The general state is not as good as when treatment was begun; the appetite is poor, muscular power diminished. 20th. Weight 133 pounds. 24th. Sputa No. 2. Patient was discharged at the end of the month certainly no better.

CASE III. M. B., December 23, 1890. Female, single, twenty-two years old, born in Nova Scotia. Family history negative. Last February had measles followed by lung fever, and did not get out of doors until the first of May. Says the pneumonia was on the left side. Has worked from May up to a week ago. For the last two years has been losing strength, and has had a cough with some expectoration, chiefly in the morning. Has not lost much weight; no hemorrhages. Catamenia rather irregular and scanty. When recovering from pneumonia had night sweats, but none lately. Appetite good. Sleeps fairly. Bowels constipated.

*Physical Examination.*—Weight 92 pounds; tem-

perature 99.6°; pulse 112; respiration 32. Depressions above clavicles most marked on the left. Chest, front: resonance impaired throughout left; most marked at apex; right, good. Respiration (left) faint, broucho-vesicular at apex; vesicular below, with abundance of fine and medium moist râles throughout. Concentration of voice at apex; right, vesicular without râles. Back: resonance impaired over upper half left and in right supraspinus fossæ. Respiration (left) generally vesicular, with moist râles extending almost to base; right, vesicular without râles. Heart normal, except systolic soufflé at pulmonic and aortic areas. Urine: color pale, slightly acid, specific gravity 1.009; no albumen.

January 30, 1891. Condition much improved. Weight 107 pounds. Little cough and no expectoration. Temperature about the normal.

February 1st. Gave .0003 of paratoloid; no reaction. 3d. Gave .0006; no reaction. 5th. Gave .001; no reaction. 6th. Weight 104 pounds. 7th. Gave .0015; no reaction. 10th. Gave .0025; reaction followed; temperature rose to 101°, with pain in the upper part of the chest and right arm. 12th. Gave .0025; no reaction. 14th. Gave .0035; no reaction. 17th. Gave .0045; temperature rose to 102° at 4 P. M., and then quickly fell off to normal. During the reaction there was considerable discomfort and pain in the chest and limbs. 19th. Gave .0045; no reaction. 20th. Weight 106½ pounds. 21st. Gave .0054; temperature rose to 100°. 24th. Gave .0054; no reaction. 26th. Gave .0066; no reaction; sputa for first time, one bacillus. 27th. Weight 107½ pounds. 28th. Gave .0078; no reaction.

March 3d. Gave .009; reaction; temperature rose from 96½° to 101° with much pain and tenderness in the diseased portion of the lungs. 5th. Gave .009; no reaction. 6th. Weight 104½ pounds. 7th. Gave .0102; no reaction. 10th. Gave .0114; a trace of reaction; temperature to 100.4°. 12th. Gave .012; no reaction. 13th. Weight 107 pounds. 14th. Gave .0132; a trace of reaction; temperature to 100°. 15th. General condition good, eats well, sleeps well, very little cough in the morning, none at other times. Weighs more than ever before. Chest: front, resonance right, good; left, dullness extends from apex to cardiac dullness; resonance in axilla. Respiration: right, normal; left, a little prolonged just below clavicle; elsewhere vesicular with a few râles as far as base. Back: resonance on the right, good; left, dull half down scapula; good below. Respiration; right, normal; left, vesicular with a few râles in region of dullness. Slight concentration of voice. Voice-sound at apices. 16th. Temperature down to 96°. 17th. Gave .0144; trace of reaction; temperature to 100°. 19th. Gave .0156; no reaction. 20th. Weight 107 pounds. 21st. Gave .0168; trace of reaction. 24th. Gave .018; no reaction. Sputa No. 0. Treatment given up as we could see no beneficial effect, and she thought it was doing no good. 31st. Has continued to do well, weight increased, fair strength, almost no cough, and no expectoration.

The sputa in this case, what little there was, came, judging from the cells, chiefly from the fauces and trachea. An examination of the sputa showed enormous numbers of bacilli chiefly in clumps.

CASE IV. A. F., December 13, 1890. Female, married. Family history negative. Came to America when thirteen years old, and since has never been



ill. Has had a cough for a year and a half, and for a year, a poor appetite. Is losing strength and has lost about 25 pounds. No hemorrhage. Night sweats during the last three months, very profuse during the last three weeks. During the last year catamenia have been regular but very scanty. Four weeks ago was in the City Hospital on account of some uterine trouble.

**Physical Examination.**—Weight 115 pounds; pulse 95; temperature 98.6°. Heart and abdomen normal. Lungs: right front, dullness as far as third rib, respiration feeble, broncho-vesicular with moist râles as far down as the edge of the fourth rib and a little lower after cough. Bronchophony over area of dullness; occasional dry râles. Left front: respiration rather harsh with moist clicking on expiration along edge of sternum, otherwise normal. Back: Dull over upper half right, and impaired over whole of left; respiration, upper half, right, harsh tending to bronchial; moist râles as far as angle of scapula, and some concentration of voice; below normal. Respiration on left, upper half bronchial, broncho-vesicular below, abundant moist râles throughout, increasing towards base and concentration of voice throughout.

Urine, acid; color normal; specific gravity 1.020; no albumen.

January 30, 1891. No change in chest. Weight 112½ pounds. Temperature running about normal.

February 1st. Gave .0003 of paratoid; no rise of temperature, but complained of pain in back and chest, and throat became a little sore. 3d. Gave .0006; same as before. 5th. Gave .001; no reaction; sputa No. 8. 6th. Sputa No. 7; weight 112½ pounds. 7th. Gave .0015; no reaction. 8th. Temperature rose at noon to 100°. 9th. Sputa No. 3. 10th. Gave .0025; no reaction; sputa No. 5. 12th. Gave .0035; no reaction; sputa No. 0, as found in two different trials, with two cover glasses each. Sputa is clearer, more glairy than at first, also increased, cough diminished. 13th. Sputa No. 8; weight 111 pounds; slight rise in temperature. 14th. Gave .0045; no reaction; sputa No. 4. 15th. Temperature rose to 101°; sputa No. 3. A number of small, red spots over chest and shoulders. 16th. Temperature rose same as yesterday; sputa No. 4. 17th. Gave .0055; followed by moderate rise of temperature; sputa No. 2; thick, yellow, but profuse. The nurse considers the patient stronger, but I cannot see any difference except in her spirits. 18th. Sputa No. 2; no elastic fibres. 19th. Gave .0055; no reaction; sputa No. 5. 20th. Weight 112½ pounds. 21st. Gave .0066; sharp rise of temperature to 102°, with general pain, occurred in the evening. 22d. Same reaction as yesterday. 24th. Gave .0066; slight reaction; sputa No. 5. 26th. Gave .0072; no reaction. 27th. Weight 112½ pounds. 28th. Gave .009; no reaction.

March 3d. Gave .0102; no distinct reaction. From this date on, the temperature became quite variable, rising to 102.5° or falling to 95.5° without any apparent cause. Sputa No. 6. 5th. Gave .0102; slight reaction. 7th. Gave .0102. A sharp drop to 96° followed by as rapid a rise of 5°. This associated with considerable discomfort and inability to take food. Looks badly. 9th. Appetite poor, general weakness, losing ambition, night sweats.

**Physical Examination.**—Front, dullness as before. Respiration: right upper third, harsh; expiration

bronchial, with moist râles, not abundant, over region of dullness and to the base. Left, normal; râles just above and below the clavicle. Back: left dullness as before. Respiration same. Râles on left over same area but not so abundant; right unchanged.

10th. Gave .01; no reaction. 14th. Gave .0114; a moderate reaction during the night, temperature rose to 102°. 17th. Gave .0114; no distinct reaction. 19th. Gave .0126; no distinct reaction; sputa No. 4. 21st. Gave .0126; no distinct reaction, but temperature rose to 102°. 24th. Gave .0138; no reaction; sputa No. 5. At this date treatment was stopped as we could see no benefit, and it was clear that patient's general state was by no means as good as when we began. Weight 111 pounds.

April 11th. Since last date temperature has returned to nearer the normal, the cough is more difficult and the strength distinctly better. Lungs: front, slight increase of pitch and sense of resistance over right apex, respiration feeble to third rib and diminished to fifth. Back: left, dull over whole with more râles than before. Otherwise no change from last record.

CASE V. M. D., October 10, 1890. Female, single, twenty-three years old. Family history negative. Has had pertussis, measles, scarlet fever and chicken-pox. As a young girl, never has been very strong, but has had no serious sickness. Present illness began last winter when she had the gripe. Since then has had a cough. Five weeks ago had two hemorrhages and lost considerable blood. Since June has lost nine pounds. During the last month cold night sweats two or three times a week. Catamenia scanty every five to six weeks. Almost constant headache, breath short especially after exercise, feet and hands swell, bowels regular, appetite poor, sleeps well.

**Physical Examination.**—Weight 111 pounds; pulse 80; temperature 98.4°. Lungs: dullness throughout right side front and back; good resonance on the left. Respiration, right front, vesicular, expiration harsh and prolonged, abundant moist râles with bronchophony at apex; left front normal. Right back: expiration in upper third, vesicular, elsewhere with scattered moist râles finer than in front, also bronchophony throughout; left back normal. Heart normal. Dullness over liver normal.

Urine high, acid; specific gravity 1.018.

October 25th. Examination of front of chest shows no change.

February 13th. Weight 109½ pounds. Left front normal; right, dullness throughout, marked at apex. Respiration bronchial in upper third, harsh below; an abundance of medium and fine moist râles throughout. Left back normal; right, dull throughout, with bronchial respiration and rather coarse, moist râles throughout. Temperature running from 97.5° to 101°; sputa No. 2. 14th. Gave .005 of paratoid, followed by diffuse pain in bones and left lung, but no rise of temperature. 17th. Gave .001, followed by same symptoms as before. 19th. Gave .002; sputa No. 2. 20th. At 4 A. M. temperature rose abruptly from 98° to 101.8°, the first definite reaction. 21st. Gave .003; same rise as before, but in the evening. Weight 110 pounds. 24th. Gave .003; temperature rose to 101.2° in the evening; sputa Nos. 3, 4. 26th. Gave .0042; sharp rise to 101° at night. 27th. Same rise to-day. Weight 107½ pounds. 28th. Gave .0042; temperature rose from normal to 103.5° at 9 P. M.

with considerable discomfort and pain in the chest. Sputa No. 2.

March 3d. Gave .0042. 5th. Gave .005; reaction followed. 7th. .005; no reaction followed. Treatment given up as patient was steadily going from bad to worse. 28th. Physical symptoms about the same, dulness and bronchophony more marked, and râles coarser in back than front. Sputa on the 24th. No. 3.

April 11th. General state distinctly worse, is clearly losing ground. Lungs the same, except that the right apex is resonant with a metallic click below clavicle.

CASE VI. L. M., February 4, 1891. Female, married, twenty-eight years old. Sister died of phthisis. Measles and pertussis when a child. Cough began last July. Weight, 87 pounds. Temperature, 98.5. Pulse 120. Respiration, 22.

February 13th. Weight, 89½ pounds, temperature showing evening rise to 101° or 102°. Lungs: front, resonance good on right; on left, dull in upper half with tympanic quality in places, fair elsewhere. Respiration: right, vesicular with a few scattered moist râles in upper fourth, normal below; left, bronchial, in places amphoric. Abundant moist râles half-way down chest. Bronchial voice and whisper marked in region of dulness. In lower third in sub-axillary region, flat and respiration absent. Back: resonance right side normal; left, dulness throughout, becoming flat towards base. A few râles in supra-spinous fossa right; left, respiration rather faint, abundance of coarse, moist râles throughout except at base where respiration is scarcely heard. Sputa No. 8. 14th. Gave .0005 of paratoloid at patient's request. No special rise of temperature or other symptom. 15th. Temperature rose sharply from 98.4° at 8 A. M., to 101.5° at 1 P. M., then fell off. No marked pains. Sputa No. 8. 16th. Same rise of temperature followed by a second rise in the evening. Sputa No. 2. 17th. Gave .001. Temperature rose to 103° in the evening, with much pain in the left side of the chest and limbs, sweating, face pinched, respiration rapid and shallow. Patient preferred to sit up, evidently had some orthopnea. An erythematous rash also appeared on the forearms. Sputa No. 3 with elastic fibres.

Temperature continued high from this date on for some weeks, rising from 98.1° in the morning to 103° or 104° at noon, then dropping to rise again in the evening; thus tracing a letter M. During this period she lost strength rapidly, and the outlook did not seem very bright. On the 20th, patient weighed 89 pounds. For some time the number of bacilli in the sputa remained small, No. 2 or 3, but later rose again to 7 and 8. The temperature chart closely resembles that given of the prolonged reaction in leprosy.

Examination of lungs March 1st, was as follows: front, right, resonance fair; left, dull. Respiration, right, normal; left, bronchial, in places amphoric, with moist râles throughout. Bronchophony on left side. Back: resonance dull in the upper half of left side and the right supra-spinous fossa, fair elsewhere; respiration, right, vesicular with moist râles in the supra-spinous fossa; left, vesicular, feeble with moist râles in the upper two thirds. After the prolonged reaction had passed off, patient picked up, gained strength, a pound and three-quarters in weight, and was discharged much relieved April 1, 1891. This refers to the state following the use of paratoloid, not that on entrance.

CASE VII. I. J. November 21, 1890. Female, single, forty-five years old. Father died of phthisis. Fourteen years ago had scarlet fever; four years ago, diphtheria. Caught cold in July. Has had two small hemorrhages and lost about twenty pounds, but the strength is still good. Weight, 80 pounds.

February 14th. Weight, 81 pounds. Pulse thin. Temperature rising to 100° or 101° at night. Lungs: front, resonance impaired at apices; below fair, but high pitched. Respiration: right, harsh and vesicular in upper third; normal below, without râles; left, inspiration vesicular; expiration bronchial in upper half; moist râles throughout. Back: resonance on left; dull throughout right; high pitched in supra-spinous fossa. Respiration: right, somewhat harsh; moist râles in the supra-spinous fossa; none below; left, generally vesicular, with moist râles throughout. In the left supra-spinous fossa marked bronchial whisper. Sputa No. 3. Gave .0005 of paratoloid; no reaction. 18th. Gave .001; reaction to 104° at 8 P. M. followed. Sputa No. 6.

From this time the high temperature occurred every afternoon; the appetite and strength failed rapidly; and besides the above it may be noted as common to all, that a certain amount of tenderness occurred at the point of injection; that during treatment the temperature rose higher than before or after, even when no "reactions" occurred; that after the first elation the appetite failed, and that no symptoms referable to the kidneys, other abdominal organs or nervous system occurred.

#### SUMMARY.

CASE I. Showed no improvement, such changes as occurred being only such as were to be expected from rest in bed and the appliances used. In the first part of treatment slight swelling occurred which may or may not have been due to the paratoloid.

CASE II. Showed no improvement. Strength and appetite were impaired. Sputa with bacilli returned, and the progressive gain in weight was arrested.

CASE III. Bore the drug better than the others, continued to gain slightly in weight; developed cough, expectoration, and finally enormous numbers of tubercle bacilli. No improvement occurred in the lungs.

CASE IV. Showed no improvement while under treatment, but lost strength. Since it was stopped the lungs have cleared up somewhat and the strength returned in part.

CASE V. Prompt and rapid failure which has continued.

CASE VI. Prompt and alarming increase in all the symptoms with slow recovery to former state.

CASE VII. Prompt and alarming increase in all the symptoms, no improvement, rapid decline.

The following placard hangs in a Los Angeles store window:

Peppermint De for  
Red ake  
Bellie "  
Tooth "

CHINESE GYNECOLOGY. — A patient with prolapsed uterus lately consulted a Chinese doctor, when the learned man ordered a blister to the shaved crown of her head, in order to draw the prolapsed organ back again.

# SOME NOTEWORTHY CLINICAL FEATURES IN CASES OF MALIGNANT DISEASE: WITH REMARKS.<sup>1</sup>

BY HENRY W. BROUGHTON, M.D., JAMAICA PLAIN, BOSTON.

The two cases that I have the honor of presenting to your attention to-night I do not wish to report in detail. It is my purpose, rather, to sketch as briefly as possible their history, so that I may emphasize certain features that are of interest. They are both cases of cancer, the one of the rectum, and the other of the uterus. In some particulars, they stand in marked contrast. The first, the case of rectal disease, exhibiting that somewhat rare symptom, bulimia, or a morbid craving for food, and requiring but little morphine for the control of pain. The case of uterine cancer is, on the contrary, chiefly remarkable for the enormous amount of morphine given subcutaneously.

## CASE I. Cancer of Rectum, with bulimia.

On January 23, 1890, I was called to see a Miss L., a maiden lady, sixty-eight years of age. I learned from her and her friends the following history: Patient was born in Providence. Her family history showed that two paternal aunts and a number of first cousins on the father's side had died of cancer. Patient was a somewhat singular and crotchety person, although in her younger days she had been a beautiful and cultivated woman. She seems to have been utterly unaware that she was possessed of a remarkably vigorous appetite from early years. This she always indignantly denied, persisting that she really ate most sparingly. The menopause occurred at fifty-four, fourteen years ago. Seven years before my visit, she was seized with some acute dyspeptic attack, and was ill for four or five months. The direct cause seems to have been over-eating. She made a slow and tedious recovery. Her attending physician at the time suspected cancer of stomach. She was henceforth comparatively well until one and one-half years before my visit, when she began to complain of "bleeding piles, and diarrhoea," accompanied by a failure of "strength and appetite," as she alleged. This latter point was derisively denied by her most intimate friend, who averred that she ate more than ever. She was next seen by Dr. Sarah Crawford, of Roxbury, who reports that she found several excrescences about the anus that were exquisitely painful, with considerable induration. The disease was pronounced cancer. Dr. George W. Gay saw her a little later, and advised against operative interference, considering the condition hopeless.

At the time of my visit I found her bedridden, with a marked cachexia. She was a slight, wasted, nervous woman; and a large mass of cancerous tissue was found surrounding the anus. The growth was markedly indurated, apparently scirrhus. Anus would just admit a probe and nothing more. Hard and enlarged glands were felt in left inguinal region, through abdominal wall. Uterus not examined. The disease was now of a year and a half duration, but had rapidly advanced in the past four months. Cervical glands had also begun at the same time to enlarge, and there was a circular perforating ulcer through velum palati, which had first appeared as a small hard tumor. There was a constant discharge from anus, resembling gum arabic, with but slight odor. There was frequent large escape of flatus. At the time of visit there had been no natural defecation for three weeks. The patient

complained of constant pain, but had refused all opiates. She said that she had no appetite, and really ate little or nothing.

I learned from her friend the following additional facts. From her early years she has had, to quote the exact words, a "*voracious appetite*." The heartiest and richest food was usually taken with avidity. She has naturally had frequent digestive disturbances. After her menopause at fifty-four she had severe hemorrhage from uterus and also from nose, and her desire for food became more conspicuous, of which fact she never seemed aware. She ate heartily three times a day of rich and greasy meats, game, gravies, salads, with elaborate desserts. The more indigestible articles, like ham, bacon, shredded beef, pickled fish, steak, clams, lobster, ices, chicken, vegetables, coconut, etc., were taken without difficulty.

After the development of the cancer in July, 1888, there was not the slightest change in this idiosyncrasy. Although failing in health, her unnatural appetite continued. At the time of my first and only visit, after the cancer had existed for a year and a half, and although weak, wasted and bedridden, she still had her three meals a day, and relished them, too. As the disease encroached upon the calibre of the bowel, and as the anus closed, attacks of vomiting were very frequent, consisting of large quantities of undigested food. At intervals of days or even weeks, scybalous masses would somehow find their way through an opening that would ordinarily admit no more than a probe. She was much changed mentally, and was irascible, and suspicious of her best friends. She resolutely refused all opium for her pain. It seemed to those about her as if her suffering was more mental than physical.

As has been stated, I only saw the patient once. She suffered much of many physicians. She ended her days under the care of a homœopathic practitioner. For a few data of her career subsequent to my visit, I am indebted to her intimate friend, a most intelligent lay observer. She lived six months longer, dying on July 16, 1890, the cancer having thus existed for two years. Her remarkable appetite continued until ten days before death. When reminded that she ate unusually she would fly into a passion. She ate constantly. Her breakfast would consist of ham, bacon or steak, with two or three cups of coffee and several rolls. For dinner, the richest of fish, game or meats, with hearty desserts; and for supper, cold ham or bacon (of which she was especially fond), cold meats or chicken, and orange sherbet. The vomiting gradually increased, but made no difference with appetite. The discharge from rectum continued like a sticky, gummy solution of slight odor, occasionally streaked with a brick-dust deposit. This was constant, and often amounted to a gallon a day. Now and then scybalous masses were passed, the patient always assuming the standing posture for this performance. On one occasion figs that had been eaten eight weeks before were passed per rectum. The disease in the fauces evidently kept pace with that of the rectum; for in attempting to swallow, regurgitation of fluid through the nose and left ear was a frequent occurrence. She began a few months before death to take a little morphine by mouth, and later subcutaneously, although in small doses. At length food began to cause more distress, and she grew rapidly weaker. Finally she could eat no longer, vomiting was so constant; and in ten days she died. There was no autopsy.

<sup>1</sup> Read by invitation before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, February 11, 1891.

CASE II. Cancer of Uterus, with excessive use of morphine.

Mrs. D., American, sixty-two, widow, brunette. Father died of paralysis at fifty-nine; mother of apoplexy at eighty. A twin sister died in childhood of scarlet fever. Patient was never very well until after the appearance of the catamenia, at eleven years, when she improved in health. She was married at twenty-two, and had four miscarriages and five children, with tedious convalescence. Menopause at fifty-two, ten years ago. Eczema of hands and feet soon developed, which was persistent until the appearance of the cancer, when it subsided. Nearly four years ago she began to have attacks of sharp hæmorrhage from the uterus, accompanied by "unwell pains." This was in 1887, six years after menopause. The pain soon became more or less constant.

In April, 1887, I learned of this history, and suspecting serious disease made an examination. I found a number of nodules upon the cervix, with some induration. A piece was excised, and submitted to Dr. Gannett for examination, who found no evidence of cancer. Dr. Homans then saw her with me. He agreed that the disease was probably malignant. He advised removal to the Massachusetts General Hospital, where she went in December, 1887. He then curetted cervix and applied the actual cautery. She was in the hospital six weeks. Shortly after her return she began, early in 1888, to take by the mouth, for pain, liq. morphia sulphatis, in quarter-grain doses. In a few weeks she increased to half a grain, which she took in pill. In two or three months she was taking two or three grains at a dose, by mouth.

The patient was a calm and courageous woman, not of hysterical temperament. She always resisted the idea of morphine until the very last, and the almost unprecedented increase about to be described was taken, not so much as a matter of habit, as for the intense pain. Her family were compelled to use every persuasion and even to resort to subterfuge to induce her to take a sufficient amount.

In 1889, she began to use the hypodermic syringe, requiring at the very outset two or three grains of morphine for each injection. This amount only gave moderate and temporary relief. I now only saw her at long intervals, as some emergency arose. In December, 1889, cachexia was very evident. She was emaciated and much troubled with constipation and difficult micturition. A constant uterine flow was present; it was dark brown, sometimes dirty white. There was an occasional slight hæmorrhage, but nothing severe. Advancing disease had fused the uterus and surrounding tissues into a solid mass, filling the pelvic cavity and easily felt through the abdominal wall. She suffered greatly although taking morphine constantly.

During 1890, the disease made mournful and rapid headway. On June 16th, I called upon her, not having seen her for several months. I was asked by her son-in-law to give the usual subcutaneous injection which was then due. I, of course, assented, and asked what dose was required. At the last account she had been taking some two or three grains at a dose. Imagine my surprise when he told me that it would require thirty grains to give any ease at all. He assured me that this dose had been frequently given, and that it had been repeated every three or four hours; thus 120 grains had been taken daily under the skin. This sort of thing had been going on for a month. I there-

fore injected this amount. He had been wont to dissolve the thirty grains in two drachms of boiling water, and then to introduce the whole quantity while very hot by four different punctures. This would sometimes not put her to sleep at all, but would simply make her comfortable. Again, she would drop into a natural sleep for a few hours. Pupils and pulse were unaffected. There was frequent nausea. The numerous punctures caused no disturbance. In addition to this enormous amount of morphine she was also taking large quantities of antipyrine or phenacetine, which she preferred, also chloral, and bromidia in form of bromidia. The phenacetine was used in ten-grain doses, especially at night, an ounce bottle only lasting three or four days. Her failure was now more rapid, but none too fast, for her distress was great. She at this time began the inhalation of ether, which was a valuable addition. She inhaled a pound, and later a pound and a half a day, for four months. She continued the morphine in about twenty-five-grain doses. The ether enabled her to diminish the amount to this point. Phenacetine and bromidia continued as before.

On Thursday, the 16th of October, 1890, while in the bath-room, she was heard to shriek loudly, and was found in an epileptiform convulsion, which lasted five minutes. The urine had been diminishing in amount for some time. Dr. Parsons of West Roxbury, who lived near by, was called on from time to time in my absence, and was with her during the last few days. A second convulsion occurred on the next day (Friday), more severe; and a third on Saturday. On Sunday she had several convulsions, and died of uræmic poisoning on Monday, October 20, 1890, after nearly four years of suffering.

Autopsy by Dr. Whitney, forty-eight hours after death:

"The changes were greatly obscured by the corrosive action of the undertaker's injection (which was unfortunately made). It was seen, however, that the greater part of the uterus had been destroyed by a new growth that was sloughing. In the broad ligament on both sides were numerous abscesses, one as large as an orange, which had dissected up some way into the iliac fossa. The ureters were dilated, as were the pelvis and calices of the kidneys, the substance of which was atrophied and rendered dense. In the right kidney was a small nodule of new growth. No other nodules were detected. The diagnosis is cancer of the uterus, with purulent parametritis; secondary growth in the kidney, hydronephrosis."

By reviewing this history of Case II, it will be seen that morphine was used continuously for nearly three years in rapidly increasing doses. The hypodermic syringe was in constant use for the last year and a half. For eight months the patient received subcutaneous injections of from 20 to 30 grains for each dose, making a daily total of from 80 to 120 grains under the skin. This was without symptoms of poisoning or without more than a partial relief of suffering. Antipyrine and phenacetine, chloral hydrate and potassium bromide, were used for about three years in large quantities. Ether, from a pound to a pound and a half a day, was inhaled for about four months in addition to the continuous use of morphine and the other medicines.

In some particulars this history is very unusual. I have thus far been unable, in a moderately careful

search at the library, to find anything recorded that equals it. There is, however, "nothing new under the sun," and very likely a more prolonged hunt would bring something similar to light. Dr. Hinckley, in the *New York Medical Journal*, March 29, 1884, reports a remarkable case where a woman, a morphine habitue, took 85 grains (in divided doses) of sulphate of morphia subcutaneously daily for nine days. He adds, as his belief, "that this records the largest quantity of morphine taken by any living being within twenty-four hours." The rumor of an astonishing case, unpublished as yet, and which surpasses mine came to my ears the other day, which I finally traced to my friend, Dr. W. D. Hodges. He has kindly consented to read it to-night.

In conclusion, it may be of interest to add the following: The "Britannica" is authority for the statement that, "among opium eaters in India," the amount consumed ranges from "four to forty-six grains of opium a day, the average being five to seven grains." Reese's "Toxicology" states that, "thirty, fifty and even one hundred grains of opium a day are taken by some opium-eaters. De Quincey, the English opium-eater, brought himself to drink nine ounces of laudanum, equivalent to 333 grains of solid opium, a day." Wood's "Therapeutics" makes one grain of opium equivalent to one-quarter of a grain of sulphate of morphia. Therefore, the 120 grains of morphia given to my patient are equal to 480 grains of opium, which is larger than De Quincey's dose.

#### REPORT OF 1168 CASES OF LABOR IN PRIVATE PRACTICE.<sup>1</sup>

BY WILLIAM A. DUNN, M.D. (HARY., 1875).

In June, 1884, I had the honor of reading before this Society the statistics of 550 cases of midwifery I had attended. I present this evening the records of 1168 obstetric cases with which I have been connected since October, 1875. During the past two years I have attended only 22 cases as I had determined to accept only those obstetric patients whom I could not easily refuse.

Of the first 550 patients, I attended 48 during the thirteen months I was associated with Dr. John G. Blake. Of the last 618 cases, 136 were attended by physicians who were associated with me from time to time. Many of these patients I saw in connection with these gentlemen; to several others I was called to assist. Six hundred and thirty cases were primiparæ. One patient I delivered eight times, one patient six, several five and less. At least two-thirds of the cases presented with the occiput anteriorly. There were 47 presentations of the occiput posteriorly. These latter cases caused me more anxiety and trouble than almost all of the other presentations combined. Fifty-three patients were delivered before my arrival. In all but three I delivered the placenta. Seven hundred and eight cases were normal and could have been attended by a midwife who might not have been meddling.

In only two cases was there post-partum hemorrhage which demanded protracted treatment and much anxiety on my part immediately after delivery. In one case there was a severe post-partum hemorrhage on the

ninth day, during which the woman at one time was apparently dead. Dr. Jarvis, of the West End, afforded me invaluable assistance in this case, which recovered. There was only one case of ante-partum hemorrhage.

There were 45 simple miscarriages, all of which made a good recovery. Having satisfied myself that the womb had been emptied, and having given ergot, these cases did not receive more than the ordinary obstetric care. In no case did I consider it necessary to use the curette, twelve miscarriages gave me trouble with the placenta, which I removed piecemeal in every case of this character. I followed up the operation with intra-uterine antiseptic injections with good results.

There were three induced instrumental abortions to which I was called when septicæmic symptoms occurred. These cases I at once sent to the hospital, where they died. There were fifteen premature deliveries, one premature delivery induced at the eighth month on account of excessive vomiting, and eight cases of edema of the feet and hands with albuminuria.

I have had three cases of puerperal convulsions in my own practice. I sent these cases to the Lying-in Hospital, as they could not receive proper treatment at their homes. I assisted Dr. W. L. Richardson in a noted case of puerperal convulsions while I was surgical house pupil at the Massachusetts General Hospital. In five cases the fœtus was macerated. Of these patients one died; one case, the mother of eleven children, recovered from convulsions immediately after forced delivery; the urine was loaded with albumen. The smallest fetus weighed less than three pounds, one weighed six and one-quarter pounds. Both of these children are alive to-day, well-formed, healthy and as well developed as children of their age.

I performed version in 62 cases, either for posterior occipital positions or for abnormal presentations of the arm, shoulder or trunk. In two cases the fœtus, which was at full term, died from uncontrollable hæmorrhage of the lingual artery.

In both of these cases, the after-coming head was arrested, and resisted all efforts to induce expulsion by making pressure on the bones of the face. It was necessary to apply as much pressure as possible on the lower maxilla with the result above stated. I consider it a dangerous practice to yield to the temptation to make traction on the lower jaw by placing the finger in the mouth. I believe, however, that the practice is not uncommon. In one case of twins the head of the first fetus presented normally. The arm of the second child presented. Version was performed in this delivery.

I have always endeavored to prevent rupture of the perineum. I have had but one case in which there was a rupture through the recto-vaginal wall. The patient had a narrow pelvis; the position of the head was posterior; application of the forceps failed; version was successful. The patient refused to take ether. The child had a massive head. I could not obtain assistance in this case; and moreover, I was obliged to deliver the woman in a room in which the bed occupied almost all of the space. While applying the forceps I was obliged to stand in the bed, at its foot, in order to obtain room for the free action of my arms. The woman and child lived. The mother afterwards developed Bright's disease of the kidneys, and became too weak to endure an operation. She died three and one-half months after confinement.

<sup>1</sup> Read, by invitation, before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, February 14, 1891.

The oldest primipara was forty-two and one-half years. She was delivered of a large, healthy child with the assistance of the forceps. The youngest patient of whose pregnancy I was aware, was fourteen years of age. I advised her removal to the Carney Hospital, where she was delivered. I very decidedly agree with Dr. T. A. Reamy, of Cincinnati, that early rupture of the membranes and attempt at forcible dilatation of the cervix by the finger or fingers of the accoucher or midwife, and the improper use of ergot, are far more fruitful sources of laceration of the cervix than the obstetric forceps.

There were three cases of pelvic cellulitis, and one case of deep and extensive pelvic abscess, on which I operated with success. This woman had borne twelve children.

There was one case of emphysema of the neck, face and chest following labor. I reported this case in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*.

Four cases of placenta previa all of which recovered.

One case of hydatiform mole with very profuse hemorrhage. This case was reported in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*.

One case of convulsions at seven months. I immediately applied ether, performed version, and was rewarded by a living child and by the recovery of the mother. Forcible and rapid dilatation of the os was performed in this case.

Fifteen cases of breech presentations. After one delivery there was a very severe post-partum hemorrhage. I have had very little difficulty with breech presentations.

One case which I investigated as exhaustively as possible did not menstruate for fifteen months previous to her confinement. I remember with much exactness that I was engaged to attend this patient nine months after her last menstruation. It was at the end of the fifteenth month before she sent for me. This case may be relegated to the pages of fable, but at the time there was much realism for me in its conditions.

One fetus presented with the cord twisted four times around the neck.

There were four cases of prolapsus of the funis. The fetus died in each case.

An unusually trying and difficult case was the following: The labor had lasted eight hours, and the anterior lip was so edematous that it protruded at the vaginal orifice; application of the forceps was deemed inadmissible; the edematous lip was punctured in several places without avail. Version was finally performed, and the mother and child progressed satisfactorily. I have always endeavored to give the benefit of the doubt of life to the fetus, whose coming had been attended with unusual difficulty. In a large number of cases I was rewarded by my efforts for resuscitation by the recovery of the child. In the face of many difficulties I worked in one case one hour and ten minutes and finally I saw the child continue to breathe. In another case forty minutes and in another thirty minutes with similarly good results. I have had two deaths from septicemia. In one of these cases, where delivery was instrumental, the patient insisted on an anæsthetic on the fifth day to attend to her child. Peritonitis ensued, death occurring on the twelfth day.

In another case of septicemia, the patient had a normal delivery. I advised injections for constipation. A fellow tenant loaned Mrs. C., her syringe,

which formerly had been used on an obstetric patient. A chill declared itself on the next day, and marked septicæmic symptoms appeared. Finally, the patient died.

Two cases of death from shock immediately after labor.

One of these patients had a narrow pelvis, and always presented an abnormal labor. She was the mother of ten children, who came into the world either by breech, arm or other abnormal presentation. I attended her three times previously — for a breech, an arm, and on the third time for prolapsus of the funis and arm. Ether was refused. I was not able to replace the funis. The baby died before delivery, and ten minutes after the expulsion of the after-birth a very severe post-partum hemorrhage occurred, which was followed by death.

Mrs. L. was a delicate, small woman, who was delivered of a large child. Immediately after delivery the woman expired, presumably from heart-failure or nervous shock.

There was one case of difficult labor, with occipital posterior position, which gave me a great deal of trouble and apprehension on account of a rigid os which resisted every effort for dilatation. I gave three doses of chloral, of fifteen grains each, which were administered at intervals of an hour and a half, with fairly good effect. The os, after eighteen hours, was only as large as a half-dollar, although the pains were continuous and very distressing. Dr. Schram, my then assistant, attended the case with me. We determined to allow the patient a respite from examinations for two hours. In our absence the semi-drunken husband of the woman gave her the remainder of the chloral, containing sixty grains. After instrumental delivery, the patient, who was almost comatose, sank back and died. The baby lived.

I have had two cases of hydramnios. The last case which I delivered was of this character. The patient presented the external indications of a multiple pregnancy. A very large amount of fluid preceded the birth of a very small fetus.

One case of hysteria, which ceased after delivery by forceps.

I have applied the forceps in 169 cases when the usual necessity presented, namely: inertia, non-rotation, no progress, cessation of the pains, exhaustion, and dead fetus, arrest of the head, or when the vagina had become hot and dry after a tedious labor.

As I have before stated, I have had only one case in which the rupture of the perineum extended through the recto-vaginal wall. In this case the bedroom was not much larger than a bath-room in an ordinary dwelling.

In only one case was I brought into the presence of those conditions which seemed to demand craniotomy. A deformed woman with narrow pelvis sent for me for her third labor. I attended her during her previous accouchements. The first time the fetus presented with prolapsed funis. Her second labor was tedious, but not particularly difficult. In the third labor, which lasted thirty-four hours, the presentation was the right occipital posterior position. After the usual delay I called an eminent consultant, who advised craniotomy. I afterwards succeeded in obtaining the valuable assistance of Dr. W. L. Richardson, for whom I had sent at first, but he was then unable to come. Dr. Richardson agreed with me, that it would be worth while

to attempt version, which was successfully performed. The child did not breathe regularly for forty minutes after birth. A remarkable incident in this case was the complete absence of the rectum in the child. Dr. J. C. Warren operated for an artificial anus. The baby lived fifteen days.

In the first fifteen days of June, 1884, I attended seventeen labors. The largest number of midwifery cases which came to me in twenty-four hours was five, (three of which I attended, my assistant attended one, and the other chose another physician).

Only a short time has elapsed since the discussions concerning the necessity and advisability of using vaginal antiseptic injections after labor were very frequent. In 1168 cases of labor I have never used the vaginal or intra-uterine injections unless special symptoms demanded them, or unless after instrumental labors, or when introduction of the hand into the uterus was necessary. I have never deemed it advisable to use injections after the routine suggested by some obstetricians.

I have always tried to look upon the obstetric condition from as nearly a physiological standpoint as possible. Fortunately for my peace of mind, I have educated my sensibilities to this standard of reflection. However, with some trepidation I frequently find my mind dwelling on the barrenness of the conditions which attended many of the cases to which I was called; and I am obliged to ask myself whether these patients did not progress just as well as if the careful nurse attended, and as if the convalescence continued three or four weeks instead of the hasty nine days, or in the large majority of cases two weeks; or whether a tender Providence compensated these patients in other ways for their lack of the luxury, assiduous care and constant nursing of their more fortunate sisters.

At least three-fifths of the patients I saw received unskilled attention from members of their own families, or from would-be sympathetic neighbors. If a nurse were engaged, she very frequently displayed the disturbances of heredity transmitted with seldom-failing constancy by the notorious Sarah Gamp.

I crave the indulgence of the Society for the unfinished manner in which these cases have been presented. It was my intention to have offered them in a more carefully tabulated form and with carefully arranged statistics. In fact, I consider this paper a mere abbreviation of the one which I intended to have prepared and to have read this evening.

#### THE OPERATIVE TREATMENT OF RECTAL CANCER, WITH ESPECIAL REFERENCE TO KRASKE'S SACRAL METHOD.<sup>1</sup>

BY PAUL THORNDIKE, M.D.

FAGET in 1739 performed an operation for the extirpation of the cancerous rectum, but the procedure found no favor in the eyes of surgeons at that time and it was not until Lisfranc devised a similar operation and described it in a paper before the French Academy of Medicine, in 1830, that any interest in the subject was displayed. The Lisfranc operation was excision (or resection) of the bowel from below, and all of the more modern operations are modifications of it. For the last seventy years this operation

of resecting the rectum from below has been asserting its claims, and to-day it is a procedure of unquestioned value in a considerable percentage of cases of cancer of the rectum. It is an ambitious operation, for its aim is a radical cure, by totally removing all diseased tissue. That this is possible is proven by the fact that there are on record dozens of cases reported by such surgeons as Koenig, Volkmann, Cripps, Allingham and Bardenhauer, which have been watched carefully for periods varying from three to ten years, and in which the disease never recurred.

I have found twenty-eight cases reported since 1885, which had been watched for periods varying from three to six and one-half years, in which the disease never reappeared. There are several recorded cases in which the cancer had been known to exist for between three and four years *prior* to operation, and in them no recurrence ever took place. So cures are certainly possible.

In studying the history of this operation we find that previous to Volkmann's work the mortality was very high (well over fifty per cent.) but that during the last few years, it has been steadily diminishing until now it is about sixteen per cent.

Among the best summaries of cases treated by this operation are those of

Billroth, who reports 698 cases, with a mortality of 23%	
Gross, " 193 " " "	20
Cripps, " 76 " " "	17
Ball, " 175 " " "	16½
Kelsey, " 140 " " "	15.7
Average mortality, 18.4%	

The individual experiences of surgeons with this operation vary a good deal, and among the best sets of cases reported are those of

Billroth, who operated on 45 cases, with a mortality of 42.2%	
Koenig, " (six years, 1884-90) " " "	16
Bergmann, " on 46 cases, " " "	11.3
Cripps, " on 39 " " " "	7
Czerny, " on 25 " " " "	4
Average mortality . . . . . 16.1%	
Average mortality, without Billroth, 9.6	

The great diminution in the danger of the operation has been brought about in two ways:

(1) As the experience of surgeons with the operation has become greater, they have learned to select their cases more and more carefully, and to draw a sharp line between the cases where the disease is situated high up and those where it is near the sphincters and easily within reach. Indiscriminate use of this operation is no longer the rule.

(2) The technique of the operation has improved vastly.

As to the permanency of the results attained with this operation:

Czerny reports 25 cases, with no return in 24% in 2 years.	
Koenig " 60 " " " "	10 " 3 "
Kuster " 65 " " " "	9 " 3 "
Billroth " 100 " " " "	17 " "
Cripps " 28 " " " "	10.7 " 3 "
Kelsey " 100 " " " "	6 " 10 "

These cases of Cripps and Kelsey are most faithfully reported, and the per cent. of cures is probably greater than the figures show in both cases, for of Cripps's twenty-eight cases, only fifty per cent. were known to have recurred, and of the other fourteen cases only three were reported cured although several others had been watched for nearly three years without recurrence.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, February 1, 1891.

In the same way with Kelsey's one hundred cases, only six are reported cured, they having been watched for ten years, but there were twenty-four others which were alive and well at periods from one to six years after operation. So that taking three years as a standard of time (and recurrence after this period has elapsed is very rare) there are cured at least ten per cent. of all cases which recover from the operation, and Mr. Cripps believes that this percentage is much nearer fifteen than ten.

As regards the amount of continence of feces after the operation, it is found that destruction of both internal and external sphincters means incontinence, but if a part of the external sphincter be preserved, although there is a temporary incontinence, more or less power over the sphincter is gradually regained. Of thirty-six cases reported by Cripps, twenty-three had complete continence, and six more partial continence, so in only nineteen per cent. was there incontinence. To sum up then :

(1) Excision of rectum from below is an operation with a mortality at present of about sixteen per cent., and rapidly diminishing as the cases are more carefully selected.

(2) If the cases are so selected the operation offers fair prospects for a cure, the present cures being at the very least ten per cent. of the cases which survive the operation.

(3) To insure these results the operation should be done only in those cases where the examining finger in the rectum easily reaches the upper limit of the disease. That is to say, a sharp line should be drawn between cases high up and cases easily within reach. The former are *inoperable* by this method. The latter are operable and comprise about twenty per cent. of all cases of cancer of the rectum.

*Colotomy.*—For the original idea of our operation of colotomy we are indebted to Littre, but the lumbar operation was described by Callisen in 1813, and with greater anatomical exactness by Amussat. In England it has found its strongest advocates, and even to-day among the more conservative men it continues to be the operation for the relief of rectal cancer. Since the experience with the radical operation has been taking a somewhat definite form, colotomy has been losing ground in surgical opinion, until now it is an operation of well recognized limitations. Mr. Bryant, than whom no man has had a larger or more varied experience, remains its strongest advocate, and his ideas with regard to it are about as follows :

He recognizes the fact that colotomy as a measure for the relief of cancer of the rectum is purely a palliative operation and prolongs life only by the alleviation of distressing symptoms. He also says that he approves of the radical operation in cases where the disease is localized and within reach, and the patient's condition favorable for operation. But he says that at the time when cases consult a surgeon for relief, they have already passed this period favorable for radical operation, and on this account he rarely has a chance of doing a resection or amputation.

At the International Medical Congress held at Copenhagen, in 1881, he presented a paper on the subject and reported a large series of cases. He reported one hundred and seventy cases with a mortality of forty-five, or twenty-six and one-half per cent., but insisted upon the fact that the operation suffered greatly in the hands of many surgeons as it is performed indis-

criminately and too late; and that the operation should be done before urgent symptoms of obstruction appear. To support his views he shows a series of thirty four cases where the operation was performed early, in which there was no mortality from the operation, while of one hundred urgent cases forty-five died inside of one month.

Cripps operates early and reports a series of forty cases (selected) with a mortality of only one case, or two and one-half per cent.

With regard to the prolongation of life by colotomy, Mr. Jessop, of Leeds, reports a most admirable series of cases: Of eighty-six cases of rectal cancer, fifty-two were allowed to progress without operation, while upon the other thirty-four colotomy was performed. Of the fifty-two without operation, the average duration of life was seventeen months, and in the cases operated on it was twenty-two and one-half months, showing that in these cases, life was prolonged on an average about six months by the operation.

Colotomy, then, is to be regarded as a palliative operation with a mortality so small as to be disregarded, and which should be done in cases where a radical operation is contraindicated. It offers to the patient relief from suffering, a retardation in the progress of the disease and a corresponding prolongation of life, for at least six months, and for a longer period if the cases can be operated on early enough.

The question of lumbar *versus* inguinal colotomy, cannot be discussed in a paper of this length. The surgical opinion of to-day seems to favor the latter operation, which is in use in most of the large European and American clinics; but it should be remembered in studying the results of the two methods, that the older operation is encumbered with a vast mass of old statistics which are of very little value to us to-day; and when comparisons are made they should be made upon a basis of the results accomplished during the last few years with both operations. If this is done, the results of the two methods will be found to compare very closely.

There remains for consideration a third class of operations, newer and more radical.

In 1885, Prof. Kraske described an operation for extirpating the cancerous rectum, which differs completely from the method of Lisfranc or any of its modifications. His idea was, that if he could devise a method of operating which would give him a better view of the structures upon which he was operating, and more space in which to work, he could greatly increase the number of cases which could properly be called operable.

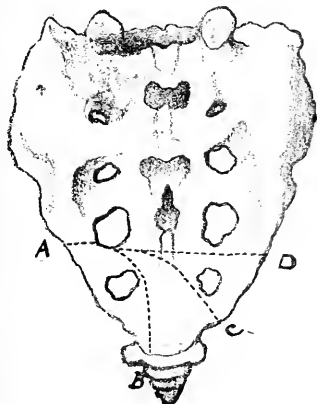
In other words, his aim was to devise an operation which would accomplish a more complete extirpation without a corresponding increase in the mortality of the operation. After carrying out his ideas by a long series of dissections on the cadaver, he operated twice on the living, and published the results of his work soon after.<sup>2</sup>

Kraske's operation, or the sacral method as it is called, differs from the former methods of operating in the fact that the approach to the diseased part is effected from behind instead of from below. This is rendered possible by the enucleation of the coccyx and the removal of a small part of the left lower portion of the sacrum.

<sup>2</sup> Verhandlungen des xiv. Chirurgen Congresses und Langenbeck's Archiv, Band 33.

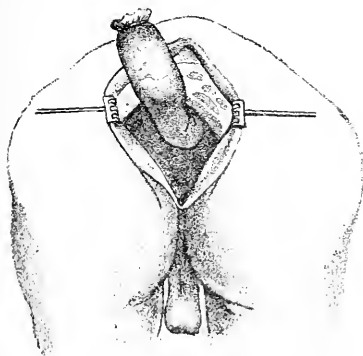


The details of the operation are briefly as follows: The patient is placed on the right side and an incision made in the median line from about middle of sacrum nearly to the anus. The soft parts to the left of the cut are then dissected up as far as the left margin of the sacrum and the coccyx is enucleated. Then the greater and lesser sacro-sciatic ligaments are divided on the left side, and there remains only to remove a little of the left lower part of the sacrum. This is done with mallet and chisel, taking away that part of bone which surrounds the fourth foramen on the left side: and completes the first stage of the operation.



[HOCHENEGG.]

FIG. 1. Showing the amount of bone removed by different operations. AB = Kraske, AC = Hochenegg. AD = Kraske, for extreme cases.



[HOCHENEGG.]

FIG. 2. Showing extent of incision and amount of bone removed. Resection partly done, and lower end of bowel brought out through wound.

The result is a large opening which gives an excellent view of the rectum within and affords ample opportunity to work without being cramped for space. No structures of great anatomical importance have been sacrificed, as the destruction of the fourth and fifth posterior sacral nerves results in no paralysis (motor or sensory) either of the rectum and bladder or of the muscles which the nerves supply. Indeed,

it is quite possible to go still higher and remove the bone about the third foramen without doing any permanent harm. Prof. Schede did this in one of his earlier operations with no further bad result than a slight paresis of the bladder wall which disappeared very shortly after. This part of the operation is easily performed, and the loss of blood is very slight and far less than by the older methods of operating.

The second part of the operation has to do with the removal of the diseased bowel. If the anal portion is not involved and the disease does not extend so high as to necessitate the wounding of the peritoneum, this is a simple matter.

A plug of gauze having been placed in the anal portion, the bowel is gradually freed from its attachments on the two sides and then from the prostate and bladder (or from the vagina) in front. The bowel should be completely freed before it is resected. An elastic ligature is then passed around the bowel and tied well above the upper limit of the disease, and then the bowel is cut across first below and then above the cancerous mass. In this way the wound is kept perfectly clean during the resection.

If the anal portion as well, is involved, it must be removed as in the Lisfranc operation, making the oval incision about the anus, and dissecting the bowel up from below. If the disease has extended so high that the peritoneum must be wounded in order to get at the upper limits of the disease, the resection is done exactly as described above, and when the bowel has been freed up to its peritoneal attachments, the latter are divided with scissors close to the rectal wall on each side. The bowel is then pulled down as far as may be necessary and then the parietal and visceral layers of peritoneum are brought together on each side by fine buried sutures of catgut.

It now remains to complete the operation in such a way as to leave for the bowel as serviceable an outlet as possible.

(1) If the anal portion has not been removed and we have done a simple *resection*, the two ends of the bowel are brought together and stitched all around or the two ends are joined in front and a posterior opening is left temporarily to be closed by a secondary operation.

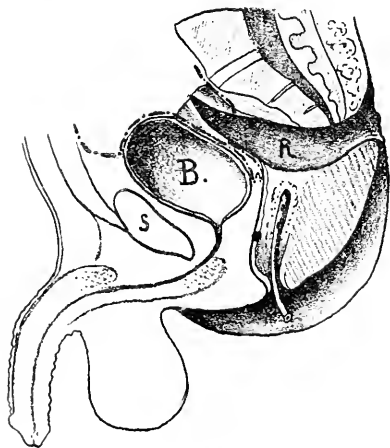
(2) If the anal portion as well has been removed, there remains only to make an artificial anus in one way or another.

In the first place, then, if our operation has been a simple resection, the ideal way of closing the ends would be to sew them completely together all around the circumference of the bowel, but experience with the earlier cases has shown that even if there has been no tension on the sutures, they often tear out as a result of the peristaltic movements of the bowel and the passage of feces by the stitches.

Of Prof. Kraske's first eight cases where the operation was completed in this way, five died as a result of the tearing out of the sutures. So in many German clinics it is deemed best to leave a posterior anus for a time and then to close this at a second operation. Prof. Schede performs a preliminary colotomy on his cases so as to empty the bowel thoroughly from above before operating. Dr. Julius Hochenegg, first assistant in Prof. Albert's clinic in Vienna, in an article published in February, 1890, reported a case where he had completed a resection by telescoping the upper segment of bowel through the lower, and then putting

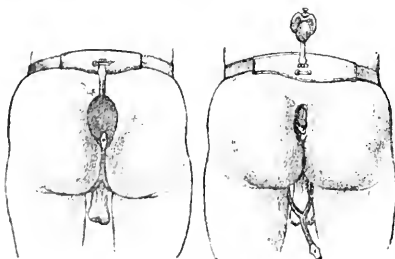
in a double row of sutures, one row above the anus and a second row around the margin of the anus. He claims that this is the best method of all.

Now as to the completion of the operation in cases where the anal portion of the bowel has been removed: In this case, after the diseased part has been dissected out, the end of healthy bowel is brought out through the sacral wound and stitched there, making a sacral anus and leaving the lower wound (anal) to heal with a drainage-tube packed into it. (See Fig. 3.)



[HOCHENEGG.]  
FIG. III. Showing sacral anus and anal wound, with drainage-tube packed into it.

The sacral anus in these cases is provided with a pad made by Leiter in Vienna. The pad does its work admirably and the patients are very comfortable while wearing it. (See Fig. 4.)



[HOCHENEGG.]  
FIG. IV. Showing method of applying pad to sacral anus.

In an admirable series of articles published in the *Wiener Klinische Wochenschrift* for 1889, Dr. Hoehenegg describes the whole history and detail of the operation, and reports thirty-nine cases, comprising all that had been done up to that time. Of these thirty-nine cases, eight died, a mortality of twenty and one-half per cent attributable directly to the operation. I have found recorded fifty-eight cases with nine deaths, a mortality of fifteen and one-half per cent.; a

mortality which is quite as low as the most favorable statistics show for the older operation.

	Cases.	Deaths.
Routier . . . . .	1	0
Kuster . . . . .	9	2
Czerny . . . . .	18	4
Moulinquet . . . . .	1	1
Boeckel . . . . .	3	0
Gerster . . . . .	1	0
Albert . . . . .	25	2 (to 1889)
Totals, 58	9	

In a letter dated January 17, 1891, Dr. Hoehenegg writes me of thirty later cases not yet published, so that the operation in Prof. Albert's clinic up to date numbers fifty-five with six deaths. Adding them to the list we get eighty-eight cases with thirteen deaths, a mortality of 14.7 per cent.

Various methods similar in many respects to that of Professor Kraske have been suggested and among others that of Dr. Levy of Berlin. He advocates getting at the bowel from behind, by temporarily enucleating the coccyx and turning it back in the skin flap and then replacing it after the resection is completed. He says the rectum can be readily reached up to the sigmoid flexure by this operation, and adds that if it is found necessary to remove a part of the sacrum as well in order to remove the growth, this can readily be done.

The Kraske operation then, would seem to be indicated in all operable cases of rectal cancer except epitheliomata of the anus and those cases where the disease exists as a well-localized mass readily removed by excision from below.

The latter operation is certainly less severe and should probably be done in cases where the examining finger can easily reach the uppermost limit of the disease, but for cases in which the growth has extended up the bowel to a point higher than this and for cases where the disease began high up in the rectum, the sacral operation offers possibilities of a cure which cannot be obtained in any other way. It adds to the number of operable cases and its possibilities should be carefully reviewed in every instance before a case is refused operation.

A description of the method of operating, incomplete as it must be in a paper of this length, does not present it in a very favorable light and is perhaps not such as to commend it in the minds of conservative men. It impresses one as an operation formidable in the extreme; but an opportunity of seeing the operation performed a number of times in Professor Albert's clinic and of seeing the cases afterwards in the wards, convinced the writer of its practicability. The comparative ease of its performance and the excellent opportunity for getting at the disease cannot fail to impress one, and the immediate results of the operation as shown by its mortality statistics are very much in its favor and are certainly such as to give it a claim upon careful consideration.

The operation has been in favor so short a time (three years) that there are, as yet, very few cases which have been watched long enough to be fairly reported as cured, but the operation is being constantly performed in the German clinics and in a few years will have a recorded experience which cannot be overlooked.

#### REFERENCES FOR KRASKE CASES.

- Kraske, Verhandl. d. Deutsche Gesellschaft f. Chir., 1885, xiv, pt. II, 164. Archiv. f. Klin. Chir., 1886, xxxii, 563.  
Hoehenegg, Wiener Klin. Wochenschr., 1888, 1889 and 1890.

Rontier. Bull. et Mem. Soc. de Chir., Paris, 1889, xv, 676.  
 Kuster. Berl. Klin. Wochenschr., 1889, xxvi, 9, page 193.  
 Czerny. Rev. de Chir., 1890, October 10.  
 Moulouquet. Gaz. Hebdom. de Méd., Paris, 1890, xxvii, 327.  
 Boeckel. Bull. Méd., Paris, 1890, iii, page 1485.  
 Levy. Centrabl. für Chir., 1889, xvi, 218.  
 Gerster. Not published.

## NEPHRECTOMY FOR PYONEPHROSIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY J. W. ELLIOT, M.D.

I FIRST saw the patient in November, 1890, in consultation with Dr. Blaylock, of Nashua. She was a delicate woman, twenty-one years old and three years married. She had always had more or less pain in her right side, but had remained well up to one year before I saw her, when she was taken with chills. Then the bowels bloated, and there was obstinate constipation. A tumor appeared in the right side, which Dr. Blaylock thought was due to a fecal accumulation, and which disappeared with the use of cathartics. Her general health gradually failed; and three weeks before I saw her, her doctor found another tumor in her right side, which was thought to be ovarian. The doctor had noticed that the urine was milky-white, and said that the patient had just recovered from an attack of nephritis, at which time the urine had contained albumen. She had lost twenty pounds in the last year.

The patient was pale and looked badly. I found a tumor occupying the whole right half of the abdomen, extending from the liver down into the pelvis. It was dull on percussion, and semi-fluctuating. Per vaginam, a slightly enlarged fallopian tube could be felt, but the tumor could in no way be connected with the pelvic organs.

All the symptoms seemed to point to the kidney as the origin of the disease, but I declined to give an opinion before I knew the result of a careful examination of the urine.

Professor Wood, of Harvard Medical School, reported that there was a trace of albumen; that there was a large amount of sediment, chiefly pus and small round cells partly arranged in clumps, little blood, bladder or vaginal epithelium, an occasional small hyaline and granular cast. Diagnosis, chronic pyelitis. He also expressed the opinion that there was no interstitial disease. The amount of pus was two or three drachms in seven ounces of urine.

With this report it seemed probable that we had to deal with a suppurative disease of the kidney. Of course, there was the possibility that the ureter on the right side was obstructed, and that the pyelitic urine came from the left kidney.

I advised immediate operation, and planned to make an opening in the back and drain the abscess or whatever it might be.

When the patient was etherized on November 26th, at a private hospital, the tumor had an entirely different feeling; it was much less tense, more fluctuating and quite movable. I began to feel uncertain as to what it might be. Consequently I determined to begin the operation with an exploratory laparotomy, thinking that I could still drain through the back if it seemed best, after I had discovered what the tumor was. The abdomen was therefore opened in the median line, and a cystic tumor was found behind the per-

itoneum, pushing the colon over nearly to the median line. The peritoneum was incised in front of the colon, and the cyst drawn up and tapped with an exploring needle which brought out a milky-white fluid. Still in doubt, I opened the cyst, and dragging it forward, discovered that it was a sacculated kidney. As the cyst was large and not adherent, I thought a nephrectomy offered better chances than a nephrotomy with drainage and subsequent nephrectomy. I therefore determined to remove the kidney at once. Having enucleated the sacculated kidney the vessels were easily ligatured; in fact, the median incision was very important for this part of the operation; for the kidney being large, its pelvis had pushed nearly to the median line of the body. The ureter was brought up and fastened to the abdominal wound. The peritoneum which covered the kidney was stitched to the peritoneum on the opposite side of the median incision. This closed the abdominal cavity, and left the route open from the abdominal incision to the bed of the kidney. As there was no bleeding, no drainage-tube was inserted. This was a mistake as will appear later.

The tumor when removed proved to be a kidney dilated to the size of a child's head. The kidney substance was entirely destroyed leaving a series of large cavities, of which the walls were as thin as paper in some places and one-third of an inch thick in others. The pelvis was also much dilated; but the ureter was in every way normal, there being no evidence of dilatation or of stricture. The kidney contained a milky fluid which had a large sediment of pus.

There was no shock following the operation, but the patient suffered considerable pain from wind and tension on the ureter. No stimulants were given, and only a very little morphia for fear of irritating or diminishing the activity of the other kidney.

The urine which for months had been milky-white became normal in color immediately after the operation. In the first twenty-four hours fourteen and one-half ounces were passed; in the second twenty-four hours thirteen and one-half ounces were passed.

Dr. Wood examined the specimens from both days, and reported as follows: "Color, high; reaction, acid; specific gravity, 1.034½; urophæin, normal; indoxyl, increased; urea, much increased; uric acid, increased; chlorides, normal; earthy phosphates, diminished; alkaline phosphates, much increased; albumen, very slight trace; sediment, chiefly amorphous urates; large excess of renal cells, few blood globules and an occasional granular cast. Amount of urea, 3.894%." The second specimen showed in the sediment; "Few hyaline and granular casts. Most of which have a few blood globules and renal cells adherent. Amount of urea, 4½%. Both of these examinations show great concentration of the urine and slight congestion or irritation of the remaining kidney."

On the third day twenty and one-half ounces were passed; on the fourth day there were sixteen and one-half ounces of urine. On the fifth day the pulse and temperature were normal, and the bowels moved. On the seventh day the urine increased to twenty-one ounces, and then gradually to twenty-eight ounces on the thirteenth day.

On the seventh day the temperature began to rise in the evening, and on the twelfth day it reached 102°. On taking out the stitches, the wound was found swollen and tender. On tearing it open, a large quantity of pus welled out. A tender mass soon made its appear-

<sup>1</sup> Read at Meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, February 4th, 1891.

ance on the right side, in the cavity formally occupied by the kidney. The temperature continued to rise, and on the evening of the nineteenth day it reached 103°.

The next day I etherized the patient, and with an exploring needle found pus in the mass in the right loin. This was incised, and drained through the back. The next day the twenty-four hours' urine fell from forty-four ounces to eighteen. The temperature was 103½°. The pulse was 120. There was vomiting and a poor general condition. On the following day these acute symptoms subsided. The operation was completed in less than five minutes, and this severe constitutional disturbance shows how poor a subject for a surgical operation a person with a single hyperæmic kidney may be. As soon as the drainage in the back was established, the pus, which had continued profuse in front since the stitches were removed, immediately stopped, and came only through the back. The general condition improved rapidly. Convalescence then progressed without further incident. The patient sat up in five weeks, and went home in six weeks.

Professor Wood kindly made the following report on the urine just before she went home: "Albumen, the slightest possible trace; sediment, chiefly vaginal epithelium, excess of renal epithelium; an occasional blood globule; an occasional hyaline and fine granular cast; renal cells on most of the casts. The clinical examination shows only a little hyperæmia of the kidney."

## Reports of Societies.

### SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.

GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR MEETING, Wednesday, February 4, 1891, DR. A. T. CABOT in the chair.

The CHAIRMAN showed three cases in which he had done a

#### CUNEIFORM OSTECTOMY FOR ANCHYLOSIS OF THE JAW.

The patients were aged thirty-two, twenty-seven and seven years respectively. In two of them the condition followed a blow on the chin. In the other patient it followed an otitis, the result of scarlet fever. In the two adult cases the disease had existed for from twenty to twenty-five years, while in the child, it had been but a little over a year's standing at the time of operation.

In the child the condyle was fixed in the socket by bony anchylosis, while in the two adults the upper end of the jaw, including the condyloid and coronoid processes, was changed into a mass of bone, and was welded to the base of the skull so that in these two cases the bone to be chiselled through was very wide and thick. The incision used was a horizontal one just below the zygoma, with a vertical one down over the neck of the jaw when more room was necessary. The scar that was left was very slight, and in two of the cases almost invisible. In none of them was there any paralysis of the facial nerve.

The motion of the jaw was excellent in all of the cases shown. In the adult, however, the lower jaw

was relatively undeveloped, so that the apposition of the teeth in the front of the mouth was not perfect. The contrast in this respect between these cases and that of the boy, in whom the operation had been done within a year of the establishment of the anchylosis, showed the great advantage of an early operation.

Dr. Cabot said that the patients shown were the last three out of six that he had operated upon for this deformity. The results in the other three patients, not shown, were better than in the two adults exhibited.

In regard to the operation, the chief danger lay in the chance of strangulation during etherization, for the fixed condition of the jaw prevents access to the tongue to pull it forward if it fell back in the mouth. In one of the adults this accident happened, and a hasty tracheotomy became necessary. After the tube was in the trachea the separation of the jaw was affected more easily and quickly than usual.

The after-treatment consisted in keeping the chiselled surfaces of bone widely separated by means of a cork between the teeth, thus allowing the soft parts to heal across, and interpose fibrous tissue in the desired joint.

He said that he thought this operation done with ocular inspection of the condition to be remedied was better than any of the operations done through the mouth. The only objection lay in the scar left by the outside operation, and he had brought the present cases partly to show how slight this scar was under antiseptic healing.

DR. J. W. ELLIOT reported a case of

#### NEPHRECTOMY FOR PYONEPHROSIS.<sup>1</sup>

DR. F. S. WATSON said that in this class of disease the question of choice of method of operation must be decided upon the peculiar conditions presented by each case, to a greater degree than in almost any surgical disease with which he was familiar. It was difficult to draw valuable conclusions from statistical study in this matter, except of the most general nature, and it was with these limitations that he would present the results of a study of a considerable number of renal operations taken from the reports of cases published during the last four years, and would submit his conclusions inferred from a study of these data, with reference to the choice of operation based upon the nature of the disease for which the operations were performed.

#### GENERAL CONSIDERATION OF MORTALITY OF RENAL OPERATIONS.

(1) *Nephrotomies*.—The total number of cases 153, 20 deaths (13%); lumbar nephrotomies for calculus, 71 cases, 4 deaths (5%); for conditions other than stone, 57 cases, 11 deaths (19%); abdominal nephrotomies, 12 cases, 2 deaths; method unknown, 13 cases, 3 deaths (23%).

Nephrotomy for conditions other than stone, in detail:

	Cases.	Deaths.	Per cent.
Pyonephrosis . . . . .	33	8	20
Hydronephrosis . . . . .	8	0	0
Cystic kidney . . . . .	4	0	0
Tubercular . . . . .	1	1	100
Injury . . . . .	1	1	100

(2) *Nephrectomies*.—Total, 176 cases, 57 deaths (30%); abdominal operation, 55 cases, 25 deaths (40%); lumbar, 75 cases, 21 deaths (28%); operation not mentioned, 46 cases, 11 deaths (23%).

<sup>1</sup> See page 457 of the Journal.



nephrotomy is the operation of choice. If the kidney is seen to be greatly disorganized at the time of this operation, or if for any reason the stone cannot be removed, nephrectomy should be at once performed if the patient's condition permit, and in this case the nephrectomy should be lumbar unless very extensive adhesions or other technical difficulties make its success improbable; in the latter the kidney should be removed by the abdominal incision. Subsequent nephrectomy may be performed if the result of the nephrotomy be unfavorable.

(2) In renal calculus the abdominal operation in the first instance, is indicated, if ever, in cases in which it has been impossible to locate the trouble in one kidney.

(3) Lumbar nephrotomy, as an exploratory operation, is permissible in cases of suspected calculus, in which, in the absence of corroborative diagnostic features, persistent or repeated attacks of renal colic occur.

(4) Nephrolithotomy should not be postponed in cases of renal calculus in which the diagnosis is assured, and in which there is failure of the stone to pass after a reasonable interval—for the reason that the danger of the operation increases in direct ratio to the continuation of the presence of calculus and the progress of renal disorganization due to it, while the results in early cases are exceedingly favorable.

(5) In cases of pyonephrosis and hydronephrosis due to causes other than stone, lumbar nephrotomy in the first place is in general the best operation, to be followed by nephrectomy if indicated later.

(6) Unless especially contraindicated, nephrectomy should be performed in all cases of sarcoma and benign tumors, and in cancer, if pain calls for the operation, or if it be discovered in an early stage of development. Abdominal nephrectomy is the method of choice in these cases.

(7) Little benefit can be expected from operation of any sort in tuberculous disease.

(8) Operation for floating kidney should be first nephrorrhaphy—nephrectomy if it fails and operation is still indicated.

DR. H. W. CUSHING: I would like to ask Dr. Watson upon what grounds he founded his conclusion that the abdominal operation was preferable in cases of tumor.

DR. WATSON: The preference for the abdominal operation in cases of tumors is founded, in the first place, on the difficulties presented in this class of cases, especially in some cases of cancer, by the adhesions, which render the lumbar operation much more difficult than the abdominal one; and also because in these conditions the abdominal method is attended with less mortality than the lumbar.

DR. H. W. CUSHING: I had understood, that for the smaller tumors the lumbar operation is elected, the abdominal being preferred in cases of very large tumors.

DR. WATSON: The larger the tumor the more preferable the abdominal operation becomes. The statistics of abdominal operations show more favorable results than those of the lumbar operation; and you cannot always predict before you get down to the kidney what sort of a growth, and what conditions are to be encountered.

The CHAIRMAN said, that, in the choice of operations for pyonephrosis, we should be guided not only by the comparison of rates of mortality, but quite as

much by the completeness of the final result. It may often be worth while to run a little additional risk for the purpose of obtaining a complete cure without a discharging sinus.

The plan of doing a preliminary nephrotomy to be followed later by a nephrectomy seemed to him applicable to many of these cases. It not only gives the patient a chance to gain strength for the final more severe operation, but it also reduces the size of the tumor and makes its final removal more easy. He thought that this combination of operations offered the patient a better chance of comfort afterwards than nephrotomy alone, and a better chance of recovery in severe cases than by nephrectomy alone.

DR. ELLIOT: I think there is one other thing to be considered in this question of nephrotomy first and nephrectomy afterwards, and that is that although it may be very desirable to do a nephrotomy first to save strength, yet nephrectomy cannot always be done later. The question which I had to decide was whether I should do this to save strength, or whether the chances were better by doing both operations at once. I am sure there are a lot of old discharging sinuses about Boston, and every surgeon who sees them knows that they do not heal up. The patients get very much run down, and although a nephrectomy might have been done yet the patients do not have it done, and they go about in a very miserable condition. There are two patients coming to the Out-patient Department at the Massachusetts Hospital now, who have had a discharging sinus in the back for years. They do not want anything done, so they will always remain invalids.

In tuberculosis of the kidney, I am sure if you do anything you should do a nephrectomy in order to get rid of the whole thing at once.

DR. WATSON'S statistics were very interesting and very impressive; but personally, in the choice between the operation in the back and the abdominal operation, my instincts would be in favor of doing it by abdominal section, in the first place because I am used to the operation and have no dread of opening the abdomen, and in the second place because I much prefer to know the exact condition before extirpating the kidney. This same question has come up in various other operations: It has often been maintained that it was better to drain purulent salpingitis than to extirpate the tube. The same question as to appendicitis was discussed a long time; and it seems to me that all these questions as we advance in surgery, come round to opening the thing wide, so that you can see it. I should almost always do a laparotomy for these cases, and I should never do a nephrotomy except to save kidney substance, or to save time and strength, as Dr. Cabot suggests. I say all this merely as my impression, because I have not had a large experience. I have only had two nephrotomies, and in both the sinus never healed. To back my opinion though, I have the experience of Mr. Thornton, who reported twenty-five cases in 1889 for all sorts of disease of the kidney. Only five of those cases died; twenty got well. They were for pus, for hydronephrosis, and for tumors of various kinds. Of these five cases that died, one died of apoplexy following the other; another had a malignant tumor which perforated the pleura. So his mortality would be at most twenty per cent., and I think it would be fair to rate it lower than that. In my own case I want to see what I am operating on, and make a thorough diagnosis, before I do anything; and

that, in difficult cases, can only be done by the abdominal method. There is also this to be said, that when a man like Mr. Thornton makes a very great improvement in mortality it deserves attention.

DR. W. J. OTIS gave a demonstration on the living subject, of his

#### METHOD OF HIGH RECTAL INSPECTION.

He remarked that when such an inspection is desired for purposes either of diagnosis or treatment, it is the practice of surgeons generally to forcibly dilate the anal sphincters under complete surgical anaesthesia. Dr. Otis claims that in those cases where there is no disease in the lower rectum to contraindicate, it is perfectly feasible to get a satisfactory view of the upper rectum without subjecting the patient to the ordeal of anaesthesia and forcible dilatation. This he successfully demonstrated on a male patient from his clinic at the Boston Dispensary. The anus was dilated and held open by the use of instruments which had been devised by Dr. Otis, on an entirely different principle from any in use at present for that purpose. [A description of these instruments will appear at a later date in the columns of the JOURNAL.]

Each member of the Section present was given an opportunity of witnessing the pneumatic dilatation of the rectum that takes place when the instruments are properly introduced, and also of seeing the *plicae recti transversales* (in this instance only two were visible, the lowest on the right) generally known as *Houston's valves*, but which as Dr. Otis has shown ("Anatomical Researches," etc., Leipzig, 1887) are in reality divisions between the sacculi of the rectum. Special attention was directed to this point in rectal anatomy, to the elucidation of which Dr. Otis has devoted much time and labor.

DR. PAUL THORNDIKE read a paper on

#### THE OPERATIVE TREATMENT OF RECTAL CANCER, WITH ESPECIAL REFERENCE TO KRASKE'S SACRAL METHOD.<sup>2</sup>

The CHAIRMAN: I would like to ask Dr. Thorndike the extreme upper limit in the most extensive successful Kraske resection, as far as he knows.

DR. THORNDIKE: It is well up to the sigmoid flexure. I do not know just the exact length of the bowel removed.

DR. H. W. CUSHING: Has Dr. Thorndike seen any cases where the transverse section of the sacrum (Lewy's method) has been employed?

DR. THORNDIKE: No; I never have. I have seen very few Kraske operations on the living, but many times on the cadaver. In the cases on the living subject the amount of gut removed varied from three to four inches, and was easy to get at in each case.

I had a note from Dr. Gerster of New York the other day. He has done the operation once and his case has done very well. Dr. Hockeneck, of Vienna, has had an experience larger than that of any other one man. He writes me that there have been fifty-five operations of this sort in Professor Albert's clinic up to date. He recommends the removal of as much of the sacrum as is indicated by the middle of one of the three dotted lines in the figure.

The CHAIRMAN: What practical disadvantages are there in the higher division of the bone?

DR. THORNDIKE: It is claimed that chiselling out

so much of the bone as the transverse line would indicate means prolapse of the gut afterwards even in a successful case.

DR. E. W. CUSHING: I would like to ask Dr. Thorndike if he could say a few words in reference to getting at the cancerous uterus through the chiselling away of the sacrum. Has he seen that operation?

DR. THORNDIKE: I have not seen it on the living subject. I have seen the dissection made a number of times. After the bone is chiselled away a large retractor is used to pull the rectum off to the left. When the original incision is made and the bone chiselled away, you come down upon the rectum, and with a very limited amount of loosening of its attachments you can pull the bowel away off to one side very readily indeed so as to get an astonishingly good view of the uterus from behind. It is really incredible the amount of anatomy you can see through that hole.

DR. E. W. CUSHING: Can you get at the broad ligaments?

DR. THORNDIKE: Dr. Hockeneck claims you can. He wrote me he had some cases which he is to publish shortly, so that we shall probably have a detailed report of this operation in its gynecological sense.

DR. H. W. CUSHING described the

#### METHOD OF CLAMPING THE INTESTINE DURING OPERATIONS INVOLVING THIS VISCUS.

devised by Dr. A. V. L. Brokaw, of St. Louis, Mo., and showed the instruments used, both the original wire clamp<sup>3</sup> which can be readily improvised in a few moments, and the latest pattern which is a more finished and satisfactory instrument. The method is an effective one, and the clamp surpasses all others in its simple construction, and in the satisfactory manner of accomplishing its purpose.

The advantages claimed by its originator are: (1) Simplicity of mechanism and ease of application; (2) absolute uniform compression of intestine, the blades closing parallel and not with the scissor-like action of most clamps; (3) rapidity with which it can be applied and removed; (4) precise regulation of amount of compression; (5) readiness with which the parts can be separated and sterilized.

#### THE OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY OF BOSTON.

CHARLES W. FOWNSSEND, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING, February 14, 1891.

DR. H. W. BROUGHTON read, by invitation, a paper on

#### SOME NOTEWORTHY CLINICAL FEATURES IN CASES OF MALIGNANT DISEASE: WITH REMARKS.<sup>1</sup>

DR. WM. D. HODGES reported, by invitation, a remarkable case which occurred at the Massachusetts General Hospital some years ago in the service of Dr. H. J. Bigelow, where enormous doses of morphine were tolerated. The patient, a girl twenty years old, with sarcoma of the leg, was given 2,024½ grains of morphine in five weeks, the largest single dose being 120 grains, and 180 grains was once given in two doses within forty minutes. The case will be reported later in full.

<sup>1</sup> See page 419 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> Weekly Medical Review, August 17, 1889.

<sup>3</sup> See page 453 of the JOURNAL.

DR. ABBOT spoke of the case of Colledge where two to three and one-half quarts of laudanum were taken weekly. In the case of a young man with cancer of the rectum just within the anus, with a constant offensive discharge of fluid, and continuous pain and discomfort, he had given great relief by introducing a French probe-pointed catheter (No. 14) through the stricture, adjusted to a Davidson syringe by a short piece of rubber tubing, pumping the colon full of water, and then, by reversing the syringe, sucking the water out again. This was done daily till the water came away clear. Under its use the patient had very little pain, recovered his appetite, and lived for a year in comparative comfort, being able to go about. He died suddenly from what was probably peritonitis, caused by a perforation of the bowels. Dr. Abbot believed that in some cases, at least, it was possible to substitute some inert substance for morphine, with the same result to the morphine taker, provided he believed he was taking morphine. He remembered a case at the Massachusetts General Hospital of an intelligent man with phthisis, who had frequent attacks of severe pain in the side, requiring doses of from one-fourth to one-third of a grain of morphine subcutaneously. Here water was suddenly substituted with the same relief of pain, and in a few days the patient was entirely cured of the attacks.

DR. SINCLAIR had similarly broken up the appetite for morphine by injecting water.

DR. F. B. HARRINGTON remarked that these cases suggest the importance of varying the drugs so as to avoid morphism. By the alternate use of such drugs as phenacetine, cocaine, etc., it might be possible to keep the dose within moderate limits. He asked whether the continued use of ether made the patient tolerant of it as in the case of morphine.

DR. BROUGHTON said that his patient was made very comfortable by the ether with less after-effect than from the large doses of morphine. He did not use it to profound anesthesia.

DR. GODDELL, of Salem, said he had recently seen a man, a worker in a shoe factory, who regularly took by subcutaneous injection fifteen to forty-five grains of morphine three or four times daily.

DR. BAKER said that one of Dr. Broughton's cases showed the importance of attending to any bloody vaginal discharge, after the menopause, as the majority of such discharges are of serious nature. Another point illustrated by this case is the failure sometimes of the micro-cope to determine the true nature of the disease. Of course, in many cases, the microscopic examination is of the utmost importance.

In a case of his own it was necessary to use twenty grains of morphine hypodermically, eight ounces of chloroform and five pounds of ether daily, for about a week. In this case the patient soon established a tolerance for ether, and hence chloroform was also used.

We can get rid of the necessity for the use of so much morphine by getting rid of some of the cancerous growth by operation, and even in extreme and hopeless cases a great deal of good can be done by the persistent and careful use of the curette, scissors and knife, with subsequent cauterization and use of chloride of zinc. He recalled a case where, seven or eight years ago, he had found a patient with the uterus firmly fixed by cancer. By the removal of the cervix and following up the disease on either side, so much

was removed that he was subsequently able to destroy the cancer by chloride of zinc faster than it was growing. Cicatrization took place and the patient is to-day well, and free from the disease.

DR. BLAKE spoke of a case of an opium eater where a solution of quinine was substituted for morphine, and the patient was unaware of the change. Another patient, a lady, was taking two ounces of laudanum three times daily. He told the druggist to reduce the strength four-fifths, but to keep the same color and taste. The patient did not notice the change. Another patient he was engaged in treating with Dr. J. P. Reynolds, did equally well with distilled water for morphine. As to ether toleration he remembered a case of chronic tetanus at the Massachusetts General Hospital during his house-officership, where the patient, a boy, was etherized every four hours for six weeks. The ether never failed to give relief and the patient bore it well.

DR. WM. A. DUNN read, by invitation,

#### AN ANALYSIS OF 1,168 CASES OF LABOR.<sup>2</sup>

DR. GREEN asked why it was that those women who could stay in bed only a week did apparently as well as those who are kept on their back for three weeks. He thought from his gynecological experience that this similarity in results was only apparent, for he believed that many cases of improperly involuted vaginal and abdominal walls, were due to the too soon getting up of the patient. The Lying-in Hospital examination shows that the uterus involutes more rapidly than the vagina, and that this slow involution of the vagina and abdominal walls is a sufficient reason for keeping the patient in bed for more than ten days.

DR. EDW. REYNOLDS spoke of the danger of giving chloral in large doses just before delivery, for in the absence of the pains the tolerance of the patient for this drug is annulled and there is danger of chloral poisoning. He recalled one case he had seen where this occurred and the patient became almost comatose.

DR. A. H. JOHNSON, of Salem, was surprised at the small number of cases of eclampsia. He had lately had a case of a primipara, who during a labor of fourteen hours complained of scintillation before the eyes, and of headache. At the conclusion of the labor she again complained of the same symptoms and also that she could not see. Fearing eclampsia, bromide was given, and on his return after two hours he found that she had had a convulsion and had bitten her tongue severely. One-fourth of a grain of morphine and ten grains of chloral were at once administered, and there was no return of the convulsions. Previous to the labor there had been no symptoms of renal disturbance, neither oedema nor headaches, and an examination of the urine after the convulsion showed no albumen.

DR. BLAKE said his rule was always to empty the uterus in cases of eclampsia, and when so doing, had never lost a case. He believed that many cases were lost by the failure of the physician to act promptly, and he particularly objected to delay in order to try the effect of drugs.

DR. DUNN in closing the discussion, wished to remark that he agreed entirely with the views just expressed by Dr. Blake.

<sup>2</sup> See page 451 of the Journal.



DR. STRONG reported a case of

LAPAROTOMY FOR REMOVAL OF THE UTERINE APPENDAGES IN A PATIENT MUCH DEFORMED BY SPINAL CURVATURES.

DR. BAKER said that the necessity of the operation for removal of the uterine appendages was very manifest in the case reported, and in properly and carefully selected cases he believed strongly in the advisability of such operation.

DR. STRONG wished to add that Dr. Whitney had examined the ovaries and found them much diseased by a cicatricial and hardening process and that they were also cystic. This condition of affairs could not have been benefited by medicinal treatment. The patient was given milk-punch, egg-nog, and as much stimulant as she could bear before the operation.

HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL ASSOCIATION.

MEETING for organization, held at the Boston Medical Library on Thursday, April 30, 1891.

The meeting was called to order by DR. J. R. CHADWICK, Chairman of the Committee of Organization, appointed at the preliminary meeting held on November 26, 1890. Dr. Chadwick was elected temporary Chairman, and Dr. R. W. Lovett, Secretary. The report of the committee was, on the motion of Dr. R. H. Fitz, accepted, and the committee discharged.

The Chairman was, on motion of DR. F. H. BROWN, authorized to appoint a committee to nominate officers. He appointed Drs. R. H. Fitz and J. A. Jeffries of Boston, Dr. Homer Gage of Worcester, Dr. C. E. Vaughn of Cambridge, and Dr. F. A. Sawyer of Wareham, who retired to prepare nominations for the Association.

It was moved by DR. F. H. BROWN, and unanimously carried, that a Harvard School Alumni Association be formed. Dr. Brown also moved that the articles of the constitution of the Association, as presented by the Committee on Organization, be taken up and considered *seriatim*. Carried unanimously.

Articles I and II were unanimously adopted. In the consideration of Article III, Section 1 (which read, that "all graduates may become members of the Association").

DR. J. C. WHITE thought that all graduates should not be allowed to enter the Association, but that some power of discrimination should be vested in the Council to prevent the entrance of such men as were notoriously of bad character. He thought that approval of the Council should therefore be a necessary qualification for membership.

DR. F. H. BROWN moved that the section be amended to read: "All graduates of the Harvard Medical School are eligible to be, and may become members if approved by the Council."

DR. G. E. FRANCIS thought that the Association should be open to all, and that graduation at the school should be considered the only qualification. He thought that in this way many difficult questions would be avoided.

DR. WHITE seconded the motion of Dr. Brown, and hoped that it would be carried.

DR. STEVENS thought that expulsion of unworthy

members should be provided for as well as the exclusion of such.

DR. DISBROW moved that the words "of good moral character and in regular standing" be inserted after the word, "graduates." This was not seconded.

DR. JONAH, of Eastport, hoped that the membership of the Association would be restricted to regular physicians. In the small towns he thought this a much more important matter than it would be in the cities.

DR. H. P. BOWDITCH thought that any renewal of the old quarrel between regular and irregular practitioners would be very unfortunate, and that the profession was to be congratulated that such animosities were rapidly becoming things of the past. The Massachusetts Medical Society had within a year or two recognized the diploma of certain homeopathic medical schools, as entitling the holder to apply to the censors for admission to the society, and the faculty of the Harvard Medical School has recently voted that the degree of M.D., from these same schools shall exempt from the Harvard admission examination, and furthermore, that certificates of attendance at these schools shall be accepted by the Harvard Medical School as evidence of time spent in medical study. It will thus be possible for students beginning their studies in these schools to enter the Harvard School with advanced standing on passing the required examinations. Dr. Bowditch expressed the hope that graduation at the school would be considered the only qualification for membership.

DR. CHADWICK hoped that no restriction would be imposed which would lead to unpleasant questions in the future.

DR. BROWN's motion was put by the chair and carried.

DR. STEVENS moved that a section be added after Section 1, to read, "By recommendation of the Council and by a two-thirds vote of the Association at any regular meeting, any member may be dropped." The motion was seconded; and upon being put, was carried by a vote of 21 to 18.

DR. G. E. FRANCIS asked for the decision of the chair as to what constituted membership in the Association. The chair was unable to decide.

DR. E. J. FORSTER moved that all who have signified to the committee their intention to join the Association and all who were present at the meeting be considered original members of the Association. Carried.

The succeeding articles were unanimously adopted until Article VII was reached, in which DR. STONE moved that the words "in writing" be stricken out after the word "notice." Carried unanimously.

Article VIII was adopted; and in Article IX the chairman inserted the words "or in print" after the word, "writing." The article was then adopted.

DR. G. E. FRANCIS moved the adoption of the constitution as a whole, which was unanimously carried.

The constitution as adopted is as follows:

CONSTITUTION OF THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL ASSOCIATION.

ARTICLE I.

The name of this Association shall be the "Harvard Medical School Association."

ARTICLE II.

The objects of this Association shall be to advance the cause of medical education, to promote the interests and increase the usefulness of the Harvard Medical School, and to promote ac-

quaintance and good-fellowship among the members of the Association.

#### ARTICLE III.

SECTION 1. All graduates of the Harvard Medical School are eligible to be and may become members if approved by the Council.

SECT. 2. By recommendation of the Council and by a two-thirds vote of the Society at any regular meeting, any member may be dropped.

SECT. 3. Every member shall pay an initiation fee of one dollar, and an annual due thereafter of one dollar; but any member may become a life member by the payment of twenty dollars in one payment, after which he shall be relieved from the payment of all dues.

SECT. 4. All physicians who have received any honorary degree from Harvard University shall be *ipso facto* honorary members of the Association. Honorary members may also be elected by this Association on nomination by the Council.

#### ARTICLE IV.

The officers of the Association shall be a President, ten Vice-Presidents, a Secretary, a Treasurer, and a Council of fifteen members. The President, Secretary and Treasurer shall be *ex officio* members of the Council.

#### ARTICLE V.

SECTION 1. The President, Vice-Presidents, Secretary and Treasurer shall be elected for the term of three years.

SECT. 2. The members of the Council, not members *ex officio*, shall be elected in classes, as follows: At the first meeting of the Association, three members of the Council shall be elected for the term of four years, three members for the term of three years, three members for the term of two years, and three members for the term of one year; and thereafter, at the annual meeting of the Association in each year, three members shall be elected for the full term of four years, to fill the places of those whose term of office shall then have expired.

SECT. 3. Vacancies occurring in any of the offices before the expiration of the respective terms shall be filled at the annual meeting next following the occurrence of such vacancies. The Council shall have the power to fill a vacancy in the offices of Secretary or Treasurer for the remainder of the current year.

SECT. 4. All officers of the Association shall hold their respective offices during the regular term thereof, and until their successors shall be elected and qualified.

#### ARTICLE VI.

The annual meeting of the Association shall be held at Boston, Mass., on the Tuesday preceding the annual Commencement of Harvard College; provided, however, that the Council shall have the power to appoint in any year a different time and place for the annual meeting, if deemed expedient.

#### ARTICLE VII.

The President or the Council shall have the power to call a special meeting of the Association at any time, provided that at least two weeks' previous notice be given to all members of the Association.

#### ARTICLE VIII.

SECTION 1. The executive power of the Association shall be vested in the Council, subject to the control and direction of the Association.

SECT. 2. The Council shall have the power to elect from its own members an Executive Committee of not less than three members, to whom may be delegated such powers as the Council shall deem expedient.

SECT. 3. The Council shall elect every year from its own members a "committee on the Harvard Medical School," and may elect such other committees from its own members or the Association at large as it shall, from time to time, deem expedient to carry out the objects of the Association.

SECT. 4. The Council shall have the power to appoint, from time to time, one or more Corresponding Secretaries in the different cities or towns of the United States and the British North American provinces. It shall be the duty and office of such Corresponding Secretaries to promote in their respective localities the objects and interests of the Association.

SECT. 5. The Council shall have the power to fix the number of members of the Association necessary to constitute a quorum for the transaction of any and all business, save that of amending the Constitution, and to fix also the number of their own members necessary to constitute a quorum of the Council.

#### ARTICLE IX.

The Secretary, Treasurer, the Council and the Committee on the Harvard Medical School shall make and submit to the Association, at its annual meeting in each year, reports in writing of a printed form of their respective duties for the preceding year.

#### ARTICLE X.

The Constitution may be amended by a majority vote of all

the members of the Association present at the annual meeting, or at any special meeting called for that purpose, notice of such amendment having been given in the call for the meeting.

The Committee on Nominations then reported the following names, which list was unanimously elected:

President: J. R. Chadwick, of Boston. Vice-Presidents: J. G. Webster, of Augusta, Me.; Chas. P. Bancroft, of Concord, N. H.; A. H. Johnson, of Salem, Mass.; V. O. Taylor, of Providence, R. I.; F. R. Sturgis, of New York; R. T. Edes, of Washington, D. C.; James W. Flint, U. S. Navy, Washington, D. C.; W. A. Haskell (President Illinois State Board of Health), Alton, Ill.; Charles E. Briggs, of St. Louis, Mo.; G. H. Powers, of San Francisco, Cal. Secretary: R. W. Lovett, of Boston. Treasurer: Walter Ela, of Cambridge. Councilors: for four years, G. E. Francis of Worcester, L. R. Stone of Newton, C. F. Folsom of Boston; for three years, W. S. Bigelow of Boston, F. M. Weld of Jamaica Plain, S. D. Presbrey of Taunton; for two years, Edward Wigglesworth of Boston, Alfred Worcester of Waltham, J. T. G. Nichols of Cambridge; for one year, F. H. Brown of Boston, C. C. Tower of Weymouth, C. G. Carleton of Lawrence.

Dr. Bowditch moved that this election be substituted for the one which should regularly occur in June, 1891. Carried.

The CHAIRMAN then read some letters from members at a distance; and at one o'clock the meeting adjourned.

Graduates of the Medical School who have not received invitations to join the Association will confer a favor if they will write the fact to the Secretary, Dr. R. W. Lovett, 379 Boylston Street, Boston.

## Recent Literature.

*Human Magnetism. Its Nature, Physiology and Psychology. Its Uses, as a Remedial Agent, in Moral and Intellectual Improvement, etc.* By H. S. DRAYTON, LL.B., M.D., 12mo, pp. iv, 167. With illustrations. New York: Fowler and Wells Company, 1889.

Of making many books on hypnotism there is verily no end. This one has been made chiefly by the aid of the scissors, and not a very discriminating pair at that, for the clippings are of all sorts, and include the thorough work of Tamburini and Charcot and the theorizings of the most imaginative and least trustworthy of the hypnotism enthusiasts. What there is original in the work is slight, and it is devoted principally to showing how hypnotism corroborates the truths of phrenology. Hypnotism has always been in rather bad company, and in this work it still remains in it.

*The Treatment of Syphilis of the Nervous System.* By JULIUS ALTMAN, M.D., M.R.C.P., Lond. 12mo, pp. 35. London: Longmans, Green & Co. 1890.

This is a reprint of a paper read before the International Medical Congress at Berlin last summer. It contains little that is especially new or valuable, and dwells chiefly upon the advantages of the periodical and long-continued injection of small doses of mercury, which the author employs with lanolin and carbolized oil.

## AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

THE FORTY-SECOND ANNUAL MEETING, HELD AT  
WASHINGTON, D. C., MAY 5-8, 1891.

## GENERAL SESSION. — FIRST DAY.

THE President, DR. W. T. BRIGGS, of Tennessee, in the chair.

The proceedings of the forty-second annual meeting of the American Medical Association were commenced in general session held at Albaugh's Opera House, Washington, by an

## ADDRESS OF WELCOME

to the members and delegates by the Hon. J. W. Ross, one of the commissioners of the District of Columbia.

He characterized the Association as representing a constituency more numerous and powerful than any other on the face of the globe, and one whose influence could not be over-estimated. No similar organization ever occupied the vantage ground held by the Association for the discussion of topics calculated to enlarge its usefulness and power. One of the primary objects at which it was aiming was the promulgation of such legislation as would tend to strengthen the profession in the performance of its duties. As a member of the bar he had often marvelled at the fact that the common law which respected the confidence which should exist between counsel and client did not extend the same privilege and protection in the case of the physician and his patients. If any communication should be absolutely sacred and beyond the inquisition of the witness-stand, it should be the statements made by an individual to his medical advisor. He thought that the time had come when any suitably expressed statements of the rights and requirements of the medical profession in this matter to the great body of law-makers in Congress would be treated with the most profound respect.

## THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS.

In the course of his address the President reminded his hearers that they were met solely for the promotion of science and for the good of the human race, to maintain the honor and dignity of the profession, and to hold aloft the flag of honorable medicine. They were there to lay their contributions, the results of study and observation, upon a common altar for the common good; to worship at the sacred shrine of medicine, and to renew their fealty to the noble profession to which they had devoted their lives and linked their fortunes. As physicians they had an almost superhuman mission to fulfil. The chief object of their professional work was to preserve life and ensure health. The goal of their ambition and desire was almost at the end of human capacity. It was their province as well as desire to know all the secrets of organization. They would have the formative crystal and the germinal spot made transparent. They would enter the microscopic world and witness the wonders therein revealed, and would, if possible, search into and unravel the very mysteries of the vital principle. To this perfect knowledge did they aspire. It was doubtful if man's intellect, great as it was, could ever compass all that he so earnestly desired, yet by constant and faithful work he might approach nearer and nearer to its consummation. In every part of the habitable world blessed with light of civiliza-

tion, active, busy members of the profession, endowed with high culture and incited by the noblest resolves, were enthusiastically engaged in unravelling the mysteries of disease, and seeking means and methods of treatment for the mitigation and relief of suffering, and the prolongation of life. That the full benefit of the labors of American physicians might be attained and utilized, it was essential that the members of the profession scattered over an area of country of almost inconceivable magnitude, should be brought into associated action, and be organized into a body whose influence might be exerted over the length and breadth of the land until a correct and noble sentiment was engendered in the mind of every member of the profession.

One of the great benefits conferred by the association was the establishment of an *esprit de corps* in the profession by the preparation and adoption of a code of ethics, which comprised the great principles of truth, honor and justice, in regulating the relations of physicians to each other, to their patients and to the public. This should be and was the written law, clearly defined and of acknowledged force and effect, that prevailed from one end of the country to the other. It formed an impassable barrier between the sheep and the goats, the clean and the unclean, the physician and the charlatan. The strict observance of this code had done more than anything else to maintain harmony in the profession, and to elevate it in the public estimation. It embodied the true spirit of the golden rule, "Do unto others as you would be done by." Every one who entered the profession should be provided with a copy of the code, and should make it the guide of his medical life. It would serve as a talisman to the young physician and would be the best safeguard against snares and pitfalls. It would seem that every honorable and high-minded member of the profession would be willing to endorse and be controlled by this code. It was to be regretted that there were some who undoubtedly possessed a high order of talents and were justly distinguished, who had still an utter repugnance to the observance of certain parts of the code, and who held themselves aloof from the Association in consequence. These gentlemen were probably as proud of the noble profession to which they belonged as any, and were equally as anxious for the advancement of its interests, but could they consciously affirm that the motives by which they were influenced were pure and unselfish? Should these members put their opinion against the unbiased and unselfish judgment of the wisest and most experienced in the profession, nine-tenths of whom were guided in their actions by the spirit and letter of the code?

The fundamental and chief object of those who had originated the Association was the improvement of the American system of medical education and the elevation of the standard of requirements for the professional degree. Never was there a greater expenditure of effort illumined with genius and learning to accomplish these two great objects, and though many of the ideas were, in a country diversified in character and extent, probably somewhat Utopian, there had been a gradual elevation of the standard of education fully equal to the progress of the country in every other department of human learning. The speaker was ready to maintain that the advantages and facilities for medical instruction in this country, even at the

present time, were quite equal to those of any other, and that the medical colleges had produced as able, learned and successful practitioners as ever graduated from other institutions. While he was willing to admit that their transatlantic brethren had excelled in experimental work, this country had taken the lead in all the practical departments of medical science.

Now that the College Association had adopted all the requirements for improved medical education which the Association had been so long urging, and for which, in fact, it was established, it was eminently proper and important to pass a resolution, that after the changes contemplated had gone into effect no medical man who had received a degree from a college which had not adopted the improved method of teaching, and no professor or *attaché* of such college, should be eligible as delegates or members of the Association. This great moral support was due to those colleges which had so heartily taken up the burden which the Association had for nearly half a century carried on its own shoulders.

It might be well to call attention to the fact that original research and experimental investigation had not received the attention from American physicians which their importance demanded. The Government, while the most liberal and best in the world, had never seemed to comprehend that the cause of science would be greatly advanced and its own honor increased by the establishment of schools for original investigation and experimental research. It had not kept pace with other enlightened governments in scientific enterprises. Such work must in the very nature of things be left, for the present at least, to the progressive spirit which animated the universities and to private laboratories which were being established in different sections of the country. It would probably be advisable to establish a Section of Experimental Research, which would tend to advance science and be greatly to the interest of the work of the Association.

It had been a happy conception of one of their most distinguished presidents to make the establishment of an Association journal the burden of his inaugural address, and so powerfully did he impress this upon the minds of the members that a journal had sprung into existence which had in a short time given evidence of its power in the advancement of its purposes. It might require years to bring it to the desired standard. To effect so desirable an object it was necessary to make provision for an ample annual income. Nothing less than seventy-five to one hundred thousand dollars should be considered ample. Next in importance to its financial needs was the selection of an editor, able, learned and highly endowed with editorial tact and business qualifications, who would devote all of his time and talents to his editorial duties. He should be empowered to spend money liberally in obtaining scientific material, original communications, translations and reviews from every part of the world. He should have absolute control in the selection of matter for the journal. To such an editor such a salary should be given as would render him independent. The sum should be not less than ten or fifteen thousand dollars a year. The necessary funds could, by proper exertion, be easily raised, and would not only sustain the journal in the best style, but would afford a sum in addition which could be used in many ways to the advantage of the Association. The future location of the journal was a matter of such importance as to re-

quire their careful consideration. Its weal or woe might depend upon the action taken at the present meeting. It had been suggested that the journal of the Association should be removed to Washington, and it had been determined to submit the question to the members of this session. He would beg the delegates and members of the Association to consider well every side of this question before committing themselves to a vote. The journal has now its home in Chicago, and has been there for eight years. It had already become the peer of any of the great weeklies of the country, and if properly sustained by the profession, and wisely and energetically conducted by its managers, it would become the recipient of the best thought of this country, and the worthy exponent of the American profession. It had been proven that it could be more economically published in Chicago than in Washington, which latter city was by no means an important, scientific or professional centre. But it was the great centre of American politics to which everything was made subordinate, and it would be impossible, if the journal of the Association was published in the city, to prevent its becoming contaminated by the political air.

(To be continued.)

#### OFFICERS OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION FOR 1891-92.

THE following officers of the Association have been elected for the ensuing year: President, Dr. H. O. Marcy, Boston; Treasurer, Dr. W. E. Taylor, California; Secretary, Dr. W. B. Atkinson, Philadelphia; Chairman of the Committee of Arrangements, Dr. H. O. Walker, of Detroit, Mich., at which place the meeting of next year will be held, commencing on the first Tuesday in June, the 7th.

#### FOREIGN BODIES IN THE ŒSOPHAGUS.

POLIKIER gives a very simple method of diagnosis and treatment applicable to some cases of foreign body in the œsophagus.<sup>1</sup> He had been asked to see a child of five years of age that had swallowed a piece of money about the size of a five-cent nickel piece. Not being able to find anything by the internal examination of the throat, he tried to see what he could do by an external method. Placing his finger in the space between the trachea and the sterno-clavido-mastoid muscle on the left side, he made an effort by pushing upward. While remaining in this space, by careful touch he was able to find an elevation a little below the cricoid cartilage, which was no doubt the foreign body. While with one hand he tickled the child's throat, he made a sort of massage by pushing against the body upward and backward, when in a few seconds the child vomited the coin. The second case was one where the child had swallowed a silver piece (about the size of a quarter dollar), and the same manipulation succeeded in making the child vomit the piece. The conclusion that can be drawn from these two cases is that, notwithstanding the deep position of the œsophagus, it is possible to find a foreign body, in some cases, by external manipulation, and the simplicity of the method is worth a trial, rather than the usual efforts tending to push the body downward.

<sup>1</sup> Archives of Pediatrics, April, 1891.

THE BOSTON  
Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, MAY 7, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

REPORTS ON TREATMENT WITH TUBERCULIN.

OUR professional brethren in London are beginning to report the results of their experiences with tuberculin to the medical societies. Dr. Bristowe, of St. Thomas' Hospital, lately addressed a metropolitan branch of the British Medical Society on the subject.<sup>1</sup> Time and observation of the results of others, rather than any extensive personal experience, seem to have confirmed him in the scepticism and distrust with which he has from the first regarded the treatment. In the discussion which followed Dr. Bristowe's paper, Dr. Hector Mackenzie stated that:

"He had watched the effect of treatment on patients at the Brompton Hospital under the care of his colleagues. Some of these patients, before and after the treatment, had been under his own care, and he had therefore had the best opportunities of forming an opinion as to the effect of the treatment. He had seen no case of cure. Some were *in statu quo*, some were distinctly worse, some had proved most intolerant of the remedy. In some cases in which there was apparent improvement, the signs of disease were more extensive, and pointed to more active disintegration going on in the lung. The results of the treatment with Koch's remedy compared most unfavorably with the results obtained on the ordinary lines with tonics, cod-liver oil, good food, and good hygienic surroundings. What had been the practical outcome of the whole matter? Honors and decorations to Professor Koch, a short harvest to the Berlin hotel keepers, loss of time and money to medical practitioners in all parts of the world, a few doubtful cures of lupus, hundreds of patients made to undergo a course of treatment which, at least temporarily, increased their sufferings, the hopes of thousands raised to the highest pitch only to be bitterly disappointed, and a number hastened to the grave."

On the other hand, Dr. Heron, of the City of London Hospital of Diseases of the Chest, reports<sup>2</sup> his personal experience of the treatment in thirty-seven cases of pulmonary phthisis, five of lupus and one of anaemia, in a paper read April 20th at a meeting of the Medi-

cal Society of London. The doses ranged from one to one thousand milligrammes, and the injections in pulmonary cases were repeated, as far as possible, daily. In general, Dr. Heron considered that the results were decidedly encouraging; all the cases of lupus had *improved*, and of the thirty-seven cases of pulmonary phthisis only ten had failed to show decided benefit. Koch's instructions as to selecting early cases for treatment being adhered to, Dr. Heron concludes that: (1) there is practically no risk in the use of the remedy, provided that the dose is gradually increased, and (2) that it is not of absolute diagnostic value.

In the discussion which followed this paper a variety of opinions were expressed. Dr. Theodore Williams found the results in fourteen cases of pulmonary phthisis under his own care not at all satisfactory. Dr. Radcliffe Crocker had found that in his own experience with lupus, notwithstanding that in some cases, *for a time*, every progress seemed to be made towards a cure, the injections alone did not compare at all favorably with scraping alone. He was disposed to think that tuberculin in lupus must be regarded as only a complementary treatment.

Mr. Hutchinson<sup>3</sup> takes much the same position in regard to lupus; in some cases he feels compelled to admit that the results were, after long perseverance, excellent, yet, even of the best, he cannot assert that he has seen a single one in which the disease was cured.

At the recent meeting of the German Congress for Internal Medicine at Wiesbaden several clinicians reported early cases of pulmonary tuberculosis as practically cured by tuberculin. V. Ziemssen, of Munich, with an experience of more than one hundred mixed cases concludes that Koch's discovery still deserves the fullest confidence, and that, in spite of a possible necessity for modifications, it will still afford suffering humanity much alleviation. Fürbringer, of Berlin, out of one hundred mixed cases reports five per cent. as cured of all active symptoms, and forty per cent. as unquestionably much improved, and he thinks the advantages outweigh any drawbacks of the method. V. Jaksch, of Prague, still holds that tuberculin has considerable value as a means of diagnosis, but confesses himself disappointed in its therapeutic action.<sup>4</sup>

We publish in this issue some cases in Boston in which the results are not favorable, neither were most of the patients very favorable for treatment. We shall shortly give our readers further reports and further discussions. The last word on the treatment has not yet been said. There is room for differences of experience — of application, of interpretation and of theory. We sympathize as little now with those who are anxious to have the whole treatment thrown aside as utterly worthless, as we did previously with the ultra enthusiasts, who predicted that tuberculosis was soon to be a disease of the past.

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal, April 25th, p. 593.

<sup>2</sup> British Medical Journal, April 25th, p. 909; Lancet, April 25th, p. 920.

<sup>3</sup> Archives of Surgery.

<sup>4</sup> Deutsch. med. Wochenschr., Nos. 16 and 17, 1891.

## BILIARY LITHIASIS.

At the Tenth Congress of Internal Medicine held at Wiesbaden, April 6th to 10th, the subject of biliary lithiasis was presented in both its medical and surgical aspects, Naunyn, of Strasburg, referee; Fürbringer, of Berlin, co-referee.

The first speaker regretted that he could give only negative data respecting the pathogeny of the question; our knowledge of the physiology of the bile thus far furnishes no light as to the causes of the production of biliary calculi. One thing has been determined by statistics: this affection is much more frequent in women than in men, and especially in pregnant women and women that have borne children. Naunyn attributes a preponderant influence to stagnation of bile in the bile ducts and gall bladder, and shows how in females the mode of dressing, and particularly the use of tight corsets, impede the flow of bile and promote its stagnation; pregnancy, moreover, does the same by hindering the play of the diaphragm.

Biliary lithiasis is also frequent in the aged; this has been attributed to enfeeblement of the unstripped muscles of the bile ducts whose peristaltic contraction has been proved to be so efficacious—at least so far as the common bile duct and the gall bladder are concerned—in birds. It is to atony of the unstripped muscles that we must refer the paresis of the intestines and bladder so frequent at an advanced age. Chareot has observed atrophy of the smooth muscles of the walls of the larger bile ducts in old men. It is easy to see that atony of these involuntary muscles would favor bile-stasis and cholelithiasis.

The therapeutics of cholelithiasis, according to Naunyn, remains still unsatisfactory. Alimentation, he affirms, has no proved influence on the formation of biliary calculi; no kinds of food either promote or hinder. None of the substances designated as cholagogues really have any action of this kind. We cannot count on alkalies to facilitate the solution of the salts of bilirubin, seeing that they are neutralized before reaching the bile, even after the ingestion of considerable doses.

With regard to the medical and hygienic treatment this speaker had but little to say. As no kind of diet makes much difference, so there is no special diet for the subjects of biliary lithiasis, but meals should be regular—not too far apart—and all excesses should be avoided, as well as use of indigestible food, as tending to favor the accumulation of bile. The alkaline chloride mineral waters were recommended, not as cholagogues or solvents, but as stimulants of the peristaltic movements and energizers of the intra-abdominal circulation.

Fürbringer, co-referee, had found that cholelithiasis was often latent. He had, during the last five years, noticed gall-stones at autopsies in five hundred cases, where there had been no symptoms during life suggestive of any such trouble.

Among the principal symptoms which proclaim the passage of calculi, the hepatic colic, the chill, the

vomiting, the collapsus, etc., are the most characteristic. The seat of the pain is generally referred to the epigastrium; this pain is accompanied by irradiations up and down, and great sensibility to pressure over the hepatic region. Almost always hepatic tumefaction coexists with icterus when the latter is present. Fully fifty per cent. of patients have some fever, with generally a slow pulse. Jaundice never appears at the onset of an attack, and is never seen when the obstruction is in the cystic duct. In thirty-one only out of forty-one cases was there jaundice, varying in intensity. The intervals between the attacks are sometimes marked by good health, sometimes by want of appetite, indigestion, constipation, general muscular feebleness, etc.

The persistent enclavement of a calculus in the bile passages is diagnosed by the presence of the tumor, the absence of jaundice and of bile pigment in the urine, by the biliary character of the vomited matters, etc. Occlusion of the choledochus by a calculus is revealed by chronic icterus and the resulting phenomena of cholemia. Among the clinical symptoms of the secondary inflammatory process, coming on at the site of the enclavement, and among the consecutive manifestations of this lesion, it is less the angiocholetis or the cholecystitis than the divers suppurative forms of hepatitis and the consequences of perforations which constitute the symptomatic *tableau* of the affection.

The "intermittent hepatic fever" of Chareot, associated with icterus, with local pains, with tumefactions, plainly perceptible, presents considerable diagnostic value.

As for the prognosis of this affection, statistics give thirty-four per cent. of conditional cures, forty-two per cent. of ameliorations, ten per cent. of failures, and fourteen per cent. of deaths. Of six cases incurable by medicinal means and subjected to surgical treatment, four were saved by operation (Fürbringer's statistics).

As a therapeutic means indicated by the existence of the hepatic colic, there is still nothing equal to opium or morphine, exhibited in sufficient doses to quell the pain. The "lithontriptic" treatment is an absurdity; there are no solvents for biliary calculi. Cold enemata aid by stimulating the expulsive forces. Experience proves the alkalies and alkaline mineral waters to be of some therapeutic efficacy. The treatment by salicylate of soda and by olive oil deserves careful trial. The last method has for its end to make a veritable lavage of the liver with the oil (*sic*); agglomerations of saponified fat are produced which may be found in the stools in the state of pseudo-calculi. The oil is oftener tolerated than one would suppose, yet it sometimes occasions a painful dyspepsia.

As for dietetics, Fürbringer relies more on temperance than on the prescription or proscription of certain aliments. He would only forbid a diet too rich in fats or in sugar, as well as the use of much alcohol or alcohol of bad quality. Regular action of the bowels

should be secured. Lukewarm baths, an invigorating atmosphere, abstention from over-fatigue, may be of great utility.

As for surgical intervention, it certainly offers hope in many cases. Yet it must be remembered that the cutting operations are not unattended with danger, as one out of every six or seven dies. As in the case of ileus, "it may be said that the results of medical therapeutics are not yet sufficiently bad, and those of surgical therapeutics sufficiently brilliant to actually open up a very large field to the operators." Certainly as a last resort, to save life, or to obtain relief from intolerable suffering, or to rescue from the danger of pyæmia or cholæmia, an operation may be imperatively demanded.

#### HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL ASSOCIATION.

GRADUATES of the Harvard Medical School have long felt the need of an organization to keep alive their interest in the institution which launched them on their professional career. This need has now been supplied by the founding of an alumni association, an account of which will be found in another column. How real this need was, and to what an extent the old scholars take pride and interest in the School and the University may be inferred from the fact that over six hundred graduates responded to the circular of the committee of organization, and from the enthusiasm shown at the meeting of last Thursday. There is, to be sure, nothing new or original in the idea. Many medical schools have similar organizations; and even among the professional schools of Harvard University, the Law School Association has for some time enjoyed a large share of popularity and influence.

The object of this new Association is to furnish opportunities for enjoyment and sociability among the graduates, and to increase and foster the interests of the Medical School and University. All graduates of the School, of good moral standing, are eligible for membership, and there is every reason to believe that a large proportion of the alumni will be enrolled. The Association has been started under favorable auspices, and we offer our best wishes for its success.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**TYPHOID FEVER IN PHILADELPHIA.**—During the months of March and April there were 1,157 cases of typhoid fever reported in Philadelphia with 226 deaths, a mortality of about twenty per cent. That part of the city which is supplied with water by direct pumpage from the Schuylkill River has suffered the most, although recently the epidemic has shown a tendency to spread.

**THE NATIONAL ASSOCIATION OF RAILWAY SURGEONS** held its fourth annual meeting at Buffalo, April 30th and May 1st. Several papers were read, and the following officers elected for the coming year: President, J. H. Murphy, St. Paul, Minn.; Secretary, E.

R. Lewis, Kansas City, Mo.; Treasurer, R. H. Reed, Mansfield, Ohio. It was voted to hold the next meeting at Hot Springs, Va.

**CHANGES IN DIFFERENT MEDICAL FACULTIES.**—The chair of Surgery in the Rush Medical College made vacant by the death of Dr. C. T. Parkes was divided, and Nicholas Senn, M.D., of Milwaukee, and Roswell Park, M.D., of Buffalo, elected to the professorships. Dr. Park has declined the offer. The trustees of the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, have appointed H. A. Hare, M.D., Professor of Therapeutics and Materia Medica, to succeed Dr. Roberts Bartholow. Dr. J. M. Da Costa has resigned the chair of Practice of Medicine in the same college. J. M. Baldy, M.D., has been elected Professor of Gynecology in the Philadelphia Polyclinic. Dr. Edward A. Ayres has been elected to the Professorship of Obstetrics in the New York Polyclinic.

**PHYSICIANS AND THE SECULAR PRESS.**—The names of a large number of medical men in different parts of the country seem to have recently found their way into the daily papers in connection with the subject of the propriety of physicians allowing their names to appear in the secular press. In Iowa, an anonymous circular was distributed, containing clippings, which was intended to show that the men who most emphatically insisted on the strict enforcement of the code, were the most liberally advertised. The result has been a wide publicity of the subject, and a suit for damages.

**POPULATION OF GERMANY.**—According to the census taken December 1, 1890, the population of the German Empire was 49,422,928. During the last five years the increase has been 2,565,138, exclusive of the island of Heligoland, which added 2,086 to the population.

**PIPERAZIDINE.**—It is stated in a German pharmaceutical journal that piperazine dissolves uric acid more readily than any other substance of a basic nature. Urates of lithia requires 368 times its own weight of water to dissolve it, but urate of piperazine dissolves in fifty times its weight of water.

**VACCINE LYMPH FROM GOATS.**—From the report of the Vaccination Institute of Vienna, it appears that during the last year experiments were made as to the possibility of obtaining vaccine lymph from goats. The experiments are said to have been very successful. At a recent meeting of the sanitary council a report on the same subject was presented by Professor Oser, and Herr Umlauf, a veterinary surgeon.

**EUTHANASIA.**—The *Province Médicale* publishes a letter from a French country practitioner, who reports that he was summoned to a case of hydrophobia by the parents of the sufferer, with the earnest request that he should immediately kill the patient. The request was made perfectly seriously, without any question but that it was the proper thing to do.

**A BURLESQUE ON MEDICAL LEGISLATION.**—The following are extracts from a bill which is said to have

been introduced in the Texas Legislature, not with a view of having it passed, but as a burlesque on some other legislation: *Be it enacted, etc.*, that all pills prescribed or administered by any physician in the State of Texas shall be of the uniform weight of five grains, and shall be administered in doses of one pill each and every hour for not less than four consecutive hours nor more than eight hours. All doses of liquid medicine shall be of fifteen drops each, one dose every consecutive hour for not less than three nor more than six hours. When one drop of medicine is diluted in one barrel of water, the dose shall be one wineglassful; if one drop from the first barrel be diluted in another barrel of water the dose shall be one beer-mug full. The fees of all physicians shall be as follows: For each visit to a patient, fifteen cents per pill per mile and twenty cents per liquid dose per mile for the first three miles, and two-thirds of said several rates for each additional mile in excess of three miles. In case of parturition the charge shall be five cents per mile and ten cents per hour for one child, five cents per mile and seven cents for twins, and five cents per mile and five cents each for a litter. In all other cases the fees shall be fixed by the commission hereinafter provided for. It shall be the duty of the governor to appoint a commission consisting of three citizens of this State, who shall have full power to make any and all regulations concerning the practise of medicine. No person who has ever studied or has any knowledge whatsoever of materia medica or any of its branches, shall ever be appointed upon said commission. The rules requiring bills to be read on three several days are suspended, and the president of the Senate and the speaker of the House are each required to take three pills, and this act shall take effect from and after their passage.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**DEATH-RATE IN BOSTON.**—The number of deaths for last week was 241, a death-rate of 27.9. This is larger than any week since last August, but from an analysis of the causes of death it would appear that the increase is largely accidental, and not due to any very marked increase in acute lung diseases or other complications of influenza.

**SMALL PARKS.**—A Committee of the Boston City Government gave a hearing last week on the petition of Robert Provan, M.D., and others, that the city set apart a few open spaces in the tenement districts, from half an acre to two acres in size, which would furnish places for recreation and sports.

**BOSTON MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.**—The annual meeting of the Boston Medical Association was held at the Medical Library on May 4th, at 4.30 p. m., Dr. Francis Minot in the chair. The Secretary reported that thirty-one new members had joined during the past year, and that financially the Association was very prosperous. Officers were elected as follows: Standing Committee, Dr. Francis Minot, Dr. Buckminster Brown, Dr. J. Collins Warren, Dr. Charles P.

Putnam, Dr. Vincent Y. Bowditch; Secretary and Treasurer, Dr. Charles L. Scudder, 94 Charles Street.

**PUBLIC RESERVATIONS.**—A bill has been reported to the Massachusetts Senate to incorporate the trustees of public reservations for the purpose of acquiring and opening to the public, under suitable regulations, beautiful and historical places and tracts of land in the State.

**VITAL STATISTICS FOR MAINE.**—“An Act to provide for the registration of vital statistics” was passed at the session of the Maine Legislature just closed. The act will take effect on the first day of January, 1892. Its provisions are very nearly like those of the New Hampshire law.

**BERKSHIRE DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.**—The annual meeting of the society was held April 29th, in Pittsfield, Mass. The following officers were elected: President, Dr. H. Bushnell, of North Adams; vice-president, Dr. A. T. Wakefield, of Sheffield; secretary, Dr. Henry Colt, of Pittsfield; treasurer, Dr. W. L. Paddock, of Pittsfield; librarian, Dr. W. W. Leavitt, of Pittsfield; commissioner on trials, Dr. F. K. Paddock, of Pittsfield.

#### NEW YORK.

**COLLEGE OF PHARMACY.**—The sixty-first annual commencement of the New York College of Pharmacy took place at the Metropolitan Opera House on the evening of April 27th. There were 124 graduates, and a number of prizes were awarded.

**THE LAKES IN CENTRAL PARK.**—A report recently made by Sanitary Inspector and Assistant Chemist to Sanitary Superintendent Ewing, of the Board of Health, in regard to the condition of the lakes in Central Park, shows that the one in the lower part of the park near 53th Street, is very seriously contaminated by sewage. The other lakes were found to be in fairly good condition.

**THE REV. DR. GEORGE W. BOTHWELL,** of the Church of the Covenant in Brooklyn, who on April 18th, accidentally swallowed the cork of a medicine bottle, which passed into the trachea and thence into the left bronchus, died of exhaustion on May 3d, two weeks and one day after the accident. On the day after he swallowed the cork, he preached two sermons; and it was not until the evening of April 20th that he decided to seek medical advice. Three days later he was taken to the Brooklyn City Hospital, where Dr. Rushmore opened the trachea and performed three unsuccessful operations for the removal of the cork. Had the patient's strength permitted it, the attempt could have been made to remove it by resection of two ribs and cutting down upon the bronchus. The autopsy showed that the cork had become impacted in the bronchus in the position previously suspected. The pathological conditions found were: septic broncho-pneumonia, recent pleuritic adhesions, general septicæmia and mitral insufficiency.



## Miscellany.

### A FORM OF GINGIVITIS COMMON TO MEN AND DOGS IN INDIA.

SURGEON J. R. ROBERTS<sup>1</sup> of the Indian Medical Service describes a gingivitis which is often mistaken for a symptom of scurvy, but which has distinct characteristics of its own, and is entirely a local disease. It is characterized by a bright red velvety condition of the gums; its almost invariable limitation to the front of the mouth; the ulceration that surrounds the bases of the teeth, generally the incisors, which process in advanced cases continues to extend, destroying the alveolus and exposing the fangs, until the teeth remain but loosely attached or drop out; the tendency to hæmorrhage on pressure or the slightest injury; the occurrence of an exactly similar process in dogs, remarkably limited in them to incisors and canines, whereby their small front teeth are frequently lost; the acid reaction of the mouth and the fetid odor given off.

Microscopic examinations of scrapings show a large number of different micro-organisms. The disease is not limited to natives, but is common enough among British soldiers. Its worst effects are seen in a hot moist climate. The disease is essentially a slow chronic process. The treatment indicated is a light scraping of the ulcerations, touching them with strong carbolic acid or other antiseptic, and an alkaline mouth-wash.

### STERILIZATION OF NAIL-BRUSHES.

SPIELHAGEN<sup>2</sup> found that nail-brushes which lie on washstands with the soap, as they so often do, and also those which have been used for scrubbing hands and patients' skins, contain generally a large number of micro-organisms. The best and quickest method of disinfecting them is by boiling. Another thorough method is to keep them permanently in a solution of corrosive sublimate (1-2000). The author finds that those brushes which have wooden backs are not much injured by either process.

### IDIOCY AND THE OBSTETRIC FORCEPS.

A WORK has recently appeared, by Drs. Winkler and Bollaen, of Utrecht, entitled "Der Forceps als Ursache von Idiotismus."<sup>3</sup> They bring forward two cases to prove that the forceps may cause so much damage to the fetal cranium as to damage both its development and the substance of the encephalon itself, the result being idiocy. In the first case, symmetrical areas of damaged cortex were found on the surface of the hemispheres. The subject had been delivered by forceps, but no depressions on the calvaria were detected. Since the case occurred, ten brains of idiots were examined after death, and in two the same symmetrical affection of the cortex was found. The calvaria of no fewer than six of the subjects exhibited the characteristic depressions, and presumably most at least of these depressions were caused by forceps. The second of the two thoroughly investigated cases occurred in an

idiot dwarf, delivered by forceps; there were deep symmetrical depressions on the calvaria close to the sagittal suture. The history was well traced, for the patient died of old age at sixty; she had resided for forty years in the Utrecht Lunatic Asylum, and never could say more than two words. The cortex and deeper tissues were extensively diseased immediately under the cranial depressions. The entire encephalon weighed only 742 grammes. The authors wish it to be understood that they base no fanatical doctrines against the midwifery forceps on the strength of their researches. They go further, and note that it is known that the prolonged pressure of the maternal bony pelvis on the fetal head is certain to inflict damage, whilst the forceps carefully employed usually causes no injury of any kind to the child.

### TREATMENT OF THE NIGHT-SWEATS OF PHTHISIS.

HUCHARD reports in the *Rev. Gén. de Clin. et de Thérap.*, February 4th, the results with many medicaments tried for the relief of the sweating of phthisical patients.<sup>1</sup> Among these may be mentioned lead acetate, tannin, phosphate of lime, ergot, atropine, and muscarine. Of these the two first are unreliable, and are seldom used, and probably atropine sulphate is the most valuable (one-half to one milligramme at night). Phosphate of lime should be given in large doses (one to two drachms daily) to produce anhydrotic effects, and even in these doses it has several times failed. Ergot (fifteen to twenty-two grains of the powder at night) is much more reliable. When the sweats coexist with more or less marked fever, the author recommends the use of quinine combined with ergot.

R Quinine sulph. . . . . gr. xvi.  
Fulv. ergot . . . . . ʒ ss.

Divide into four cachets — two or three to be taken daily.

This formula is specially valuable in phthisis with hæmoptysis. Lastly, powdered agaric is an excellent remedy, not equal to atropine, but perfectly harmless, and never causing derangement of digestion. It may well be combined with tannin or belladonna, given in doses of three or four grains.

The same writer speaks very highly of antipyrin in the initial fever of tuberculous patients. The older drugs, quinine, tartar emetic, salicylic acid, all fail, or have but slight effect. It is specially in this *initial* fever that antipyrin is of great service. One must, however, distinguish between an *analgesic* and an *antipyretic* dose of the drug. To obtain the former effect, one would give a large dose (say fifteen to thirty grains) in a short time, but this must not be done if its best action as an antipyretic is desired. It is well for this purpose to use constantly decreasing doses (say sixteen grains, twelve grains, eight grains), taking care to divide them so that at no time during the twenty-four hours is the patient not under the influence of the drug. Used in this way, Huchard declares that antipyrin seems to have a *special* action on the tuberculous lesion, and to greatly retard or to arrest its progress.

Professor Combemale<sup>2</sup> has used telluride of sodium in phthisical and other sweating. It was first recommended by Neusser who gave one-third or two-thirds of a grain in pill once daily. Combemale gave

<sup>1</sup> Indian Medical Gazette, March, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Centraltidn. f. d. ges. Therapie, April, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> British Medical Journal, March 28, 1891.

<sup>1</sup> London Medical Recorder, March, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Bull. Gén. de Thérap., January 15th.

it up to nearly one grain per dose, and tried its effects in eleven cases. His conclusions are: It is a powerful anti-sulfuric; a dose of nearly one grain gives the best results; it gives rise to digestive troubles, and especially to a strong garlic odor in the breath. All the compounds of tellurium cause a very disagreeable odor in the breath, and this must always be a bar to their employment, as it is very persistent and disagreeable.

In addition to the list sulphonal has been used with success by a few reporters.

### PROFESSIONAL ASPIRATIONS.

The following extract is taken from Professor Da Costa's Valedictory Address with the above title, delivered April 15th, before the graduating class of Jefferson Medical College. It has an especial interest in connection with his subsequently announced resignation of his professorship.

"One more professional aspiration I may mention. It is one born of the best ambition, and I hope it will be that of many of you, — to become a teacher. If you do, you will be but carrying out one of the honorable traits of this College. She has a gratifying record as the Mother of eminent teachers, and claims with pride her distinguished sons on many faculties of the land. Great schools leave the impress of their teaching and the characteristics of their success; they have great traditions. If you lead a teacher's life, you must accept with it a teacher's duty. One of his duties is to hand down the best traditions of medical life, and to try to do that which in time will add to them. He will, then, not simply instruct; he will do more, he will educate. He must also foster investigation, and be himself an investigator. His love for learning must never weaken; when he ceases to be more than an elder student, he ceases to be fit to be a teacher.

"A teacher's work does not die with him. It lives long after, and may give great results. Voltaire says of Virgil that he was Homer's greatest achievement: Dante says Virgil's. In science, and in the teaching of science, we find the same. Medicine teems with instances. Boerhaave inspired Haller; Hunter, Jenner; Cullen, Rush; Bretonneau, Trousseau. Through his pupils a teacher lives; the man passes away, the teacher remains in his pupils and becomes part of them. What a thought, that they, the lenient judges of his endeavor, the pledges of his aspirations fulfilled, the subsisting signs of his responsibility, transmit his life. What a thought, that through them he may influence action for more than one generation; that from his impulse may spring what is far above himself. What a thought, that the teachers live with those they taught. . . .

"What a stimulus, then, all this is to him who has the aspiration to instruct. And when the hour comes that I shall lay down this robe of teaching, when the time arrives that I address you no more, there will always remain the thought: I say it in all humility — that I shall live in you. I shall be with you in your struggles, shall share with you your successes. At every bedside of distress, at every bedside of hope, we meet again. The teacher is inseparably joined to you, to all his pupils. Awful, ever-present responsibility, constant excitant to truthful, arduous effort; a of happy he who has been so guided that he has never forgotten his responsibility nor relaxed his exertion; that he has used God's gift of teaching for God's purposes.

"My friends, I must say no more. But I may not leave you without thanking you and your predecessors for the brief life of nineteen years, which has added so greatly to the brightness and pleasure of my life. May kindly feelings ever remain with you in the times that separate us, and may happiness and prosperity and every blessing, now and always, attend you."

### OBITUARY. JOSEPH LEIDY, M.D., LL.D.

Dr. JOSEPH LEIDY, the eminent naturalist, died in Philadelphia, April 30th, aged sixty-eight. He graduated from the medical department of the University of Pennsylvania in 1844. Except during the civil war, when he was surgeon in the Satterlee General Hospital, he did not practise medicine. In 1853 he occupied the chair of anatomy in the University of Pennsylvania. In 1871 he was called to the chair of natural history in Swarthmore College, and in 1884 became the director of the department of biology in the University of Pennsylvania. He obtained the Walker prize in 1880, from the Boston Society of Natural History and the Lyell medal from the Geological Society of London, for his contributions to paleontology, and received the degree of LL.D. from Harvard in 1886.

He published more than eight hundred papers on biological subjects, many of which were from specimens obtained on various surveys under the United States Government, and submitted to him for study and report. Many of his papers were issued by the Philadelphia Academy of Natural Sciences, of which he was the President, the Smithsonian Institution, and under the auspices of the National Government. He was a member of many scientific societies at home and abroad.

The following reference to the death of Leidy is from the pen of a Philadelphia correspondent, himself distinguished for many years as a medical teacher and writer:

"The University has met with an irreparable loss in the death of Dr. Leidy. Of the long line of its medical professors only one other so deeply impressed his individuality; that was Rush. He was as brilliant as the leader of the medical doctrine and practice of the first quarter of this century, as Leidy has been fruitful in solid scientific progress. The one was a conquering hero, the other a modest, steadfast builder of scientific facts. Dr. Leidy's brother, also a physician, died of pneumonia, while the elder was dying of contracted kidney and brain oppression."

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**WINE LEMONADE.** — Dujardin-Beaumetz recommends a vinous lemonade to promote diuresis in typhoid and other fevers, and gives the following:<sup>1</sup>

R	Red wine	.....	O ss.
	Tartaric acid	.....	3 ij.
	Water	.....	O iss. M.

Laillez<sup>2</sup> recommends the following:

R	Syrup of citric acid	.....	3 ij.
	Red wine	.....	3 viij.
	Essence of lemon	.....	ii xv.
	Water	.....	O ij. M.

**CHRYSAROBIN FOR HEMORRHOIDS.** — Kossakowski<sup>3</sup> has used with success this remedy proposed by Unna. For external hemorrhoids this ointment is used:

R	Chrysarobin	.....	gr. viij.
	Iodoform	.....	gr. ij.
	Ext. belladonnae	.....	gr. vj.
	Petrolati	.....	3 iv. M.
	Ft. ung.		

For internal, a suppository:

R	Chrysarobin	.....	gr. j.
	Iodoform	.....	gr. 4.
	Ext. belladonnae	.....	gr. 8.
	Olei theobromae	.....	gr. xxx. M.
	For one suppository.		

**FOR GOUT OF THE GREAT TOE.** — The *Bulletin Medical* gives the following:

R	Collodion flex.	.....	53 3 iiss.
	Ether	.....	3 ij.
	Acid. salicylic	.....	3 ij.
	Morphine hydrochlor.	.....	gr. xxx. M.
	Sig. Paint on the toe every few hours.		

<sup>1</sup> Bul. Gen. de Therap., January, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Ibid.

<sup>3</sup> Giorn. Internaz. del. Sci. Med., February 7, 1891.

## Correspondence.

## INFLUENZA IN EDINBURGH, IN THE OLDEN TIME.

BOSTON, April 29, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—The following description of "the prevailing epidemic" in Edinburgh two hundred and thirty years ago may seem to you worth reprinting. It occurs in a letter from the English resident, Randolph, to the premier, dated November 30, 1562.

"Immediately upon the Queen's arrival here she fell acquainted with a new disease that is common in this town, called here the 'New Acquaintance,' which also passed through her whole household, sparing neither lord, lady nor damoiselle—not so much as either French or English. It is a pain in their heads that have it, and a soreness in their stomach, with a great cough; it remaineth with some longer, with other shorter time as it findeth apt bodies for the nature of the disease.

"The Queen kept her bed six days; there was no appearance of danger, nor many that die of the disease, except some old folk, etc."

The above is quoted from Miss Strickland's "Life of Mary Stuart." The Queen was at Holyrood.

Yours truly,

\* \* \*

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, APRIL 25, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Diphtheria and comp.	Scarlet fever.	
New York . .	1,622,237	1206	455	11.04	27.64	.56	2.88	3.92	
Chicago . . .	1,106,000	818	146	17.28	19.68	.80	.84	1.32	
Philadelphia .	1,064,277	408	162	15.96	11.76	2.94	3.57	1.68	
Brooklyn . . .	852,467	577	215	10.71	40.12	.68	3.74	2.01	
St. Louis . . .	550,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Baltimore . .	500,343	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston . . . .	448,477	188	56	9.54	23.32	.73	2.05	1.12	
Cincinnati . .	325,000	143	70	5.60	18.20	1.40	—	—	
Cleveland . .	262,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburgh . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Washington . .	239,000	169	39	8.85	35.40	.59	.59	—	
Nashville . . .	68,513	34	13	17.64	26.46	8.82	—	—	
Charleston . .	60,145	31	8	3.23	3.23	—	—	—	
Portland . . .	42,600	11	2	18.18	9.09	—	18.18	—	
Worcester . . .	41,625	28	6	17.85	25.00	—	7.14	7.14	
Lowell . . . .	77,686	39	17	7.56	15.39	5.12	—	—	
Fall River . .	74,398	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cambridge . .	70,028	26	9	11.55	23.10	—	—	—	
Lynn . . . . .	55,727	15	3	—	6.66	—	—	—	
Lawrence . . .	41,654	13	2	15.38	—	7.69	7.69	—	
Springfield . .	44,179	11	3	18.18	18.18	—	9.09	—	
New Bedford .	40,733	22	4	—	18.18	—	—	—	
Somerville . . .	40,152	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Holyoke . . . .	35,657	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Salem . . . . .	36,801	11	2	18.18	27.27	—	—	—	
Chelsea . . . .	27,969	9	3	—	55.55	—	—	—	
Haverhill . . .	27,412	7	2	28.56	28.56	—	14.28	—	
Glooucester . .	24,651	7	7	10.00	40.00	—	10.00	—	
Newton . . . .	24,370	6	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Malden . . . .	23,031	7	3	—	14.28	—	—	—	
Fitchburg . . .	22,037	3	0	—	33.33	—	—	—	
Waltham . . . .	18,707	3	2	—	—	—	—	—	
Fitchburg . . .	17,251	3	1	—	33.33	—	—	—	
Newburyport .	15,947	7	1	—	14.28	—	—	—	
Brookline . . .	12,103	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Medford . . . .	11,079	6	0	—	33.33	—	—	—	
Clinton . . . .	10,124	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park . . .	10,023	4	2	50.0	25.00	—	25.00	—	
Peabody . . . .	10,158	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 3,884; under five years of age 1,532; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 494; acute lung diseases 1,002; consumption 260; influenza 158; diarrhoeal diseases 102; diphtheria and croup 97; scarlet fever 87; typhoid fever 81; measles 45; cerebro-spinal meningitis 27; whooping-cough 23; erysipelas 17; malaria fever 3; small-pox 2. From typhoid fever Philadelphia 30, Chicago 26, Cincinnati and Washington 6 each, New York and Brooklyn 1 each.

2, Nashville, Worcester, Springfield, Chelsea and Haverhill 1 each. From measles New York 20, Chicago 12, Brooklyn 9, Washington, Nashville, Charleston and Quincy 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 16, New York 10, Washington 3, Philadelphia and Brooklyn 2 each, Boston, Cambridge and Salem 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 8, Brooklyn 5, Chicago 4, Boston 3, Philadelphia 2, Washington 1. From erysipelas New York, Brooklyn and Washington 3 each, Boston and Cambridge 2 each, Chicago, Philadelphia, Nashville and Salem 1 each. From malaria fever Brooklyn 2, Philadelphia 1. From small-pox New York and Philadelphia 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending April 18th, the death-rate was 22.5. Deaths reported 4,321; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 804, measles 150, whooping-cough 141, diphtheria 42, diarrhoea 36, fever 27, scarlet fever 24.

The death-rates ranged from 16.7 in Wolverhampton to 33.9 in Sheffield, Birmingham 17.3, Bradford 18.2, Huddersfield 20.1, Leeds 23.9, Liverpool 21.9, London 20.5, Manchester 27.4, Newcastle-on-Tyne 31.6, Nottingham 21.7, Sunderland 26.3.

In Edinburgh 21.8, Glasgow 26.0, Dublin 27.5.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending April 25, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer.	Thermometer.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Wet'th'r.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	Daily mean. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	
S. 19	29.89	69 78 60	85 62	77	W.	9	12	8	O.	.09
M. 20	30.18	50 60 40	73 96	85	N.W.	1	1	1	O.	—
T. 21	30.30	54 67 41	79 71	75	W.	9	20	20	O.	—
W. 22	29.82	62 77 48	80 70	75	S.W.	16	24	12	O.	—
T. 23	29.52	59 74 41	82 100	91	N.W.	12	12	12	O.	.01
F. 24	29.58	49 59 40	96 66	81	N.E.	6	8	8	O.	—
S. 25	29.63	40 49 33	96 84	90	N.W.	12	15	15	R.	.04

☁, cloudy; ☼, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, haze; S, smoky; R, rain; T, threatening; N, snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ☞—Mean for week.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM APRIL 23, 1891, TO MAY 1, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Lieutenant Colonel JAMES C. MCKEE, surgeon, having been found incapacitated for active service by an Army Retiring Board, is relieved from further duty as attending surgeon and examiner of recruits at Philadelphia, Pa., and will proceed to his home and report by letter to the Adjutant General of the Army. Par. 3, S. O. 96, A. G. O., Washington, April 28, 1891.

Leave of absence for twenty-one days, to take effect on or about May 1st next, is granted Captain GEORGE E. BURNELL, assistant surgeon United States Army, Camp Pilot Butte, Wyoming. Par. 3, S. O. 43, Department of the Platte, Omaha, Neb., April 26, 1891.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING MAY 2, 1891.

GEORGE A. LUNG, assistant surgeon, granted two months' leave of absence.

A. A. FLOEHLING, medical inspector, detached from Navy Yard, League Island, and waiting orders.

W. H. JONES, surgeon, ordered to Navy Yard, League Island.

O. D. NORTON, passed assistant surgeon, detached from Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass., and waiting orders.

F. J. B. CORDEIRO, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass.

## MASSACHUSETTS VOLUNTEER MILITIA. BOARD OF MEDICAL OFFICERS.

There appeared before the Board this day (April 30, 1891), Major Charles W. Galloupe, of Lynn, who was duly examined and found qualified as surgeon, Eighth Regiment Infantry.

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

**BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.**—A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, May 11, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Reader: Dr. H. C. Ernst, "Preliminary Report on the Clinical Use of Tuberculin."

All members of the Massachusetts Medical Society are invited to attend this meeting. Only members of the Boston Society for Medical Improvement are expected to take part in the discussion unless specially invited to do so.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., *Secretary*.

**NORFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.**—The annual meeting will be held at the Norfolk House, Eliot Square, Roxbury, Tuesday, May 12th, at 12 M.

Dinner. Annual Address, Francis H. Brown, M.D. Remarks by members.

The Board of Censors will meet at same place at 12.45 P. M.

The Examination of Candidates will take place one week later, on Tuesday, May 13th, at 7 P. M., at the office of Dr. J. C. D. Pigeon, 130 Warren Street, Roxbury. The written Examination will begin at 7 P. M., the oral at 8 P. M.

JAMES C. D. PIGEON, M.D., *Secretary*.

## APPOINTMENTS.

William M. Conant, M.D., and Charles L. Scudder, M.D., have been appointed surgeons to out-patients at the Massachusetts General Hospital.

## VIRCHOW TESTIMONIAL FUND.

Further contributions have been received by the Boston members of the American Committee, from the following physicians:

James C. White, Boston . . . . .	\$20.00
Francis P. Sprague, Boston . . . . .	10.00
Morrill Wyman, Cambridge . . . . .	5.00
Benjamin Cushing, Dorchester . . . . .	5.00
Joseph P. Oliver, Boston . . . . .	10.00
Maurice H. Richardson, Boston . . . . .	10.00
Edward Wigglesworth, Boston . . . . .	15.00
Vincent V. Bowditch, Boston . . . . .	2.00
Theodore F. Breck, Springfield . . . . .	5.00
Maurice D. Clarke, Haverhill . . . . .	5.00
Henry Jackson, Boston . . . . .	5.00
Elbridge G. Cutler, Boston . . . . .	5.00
George M. Garland, Boston . . . . .	5.00
Arthur H. Nichols, Boston . . . . .	5.00
James R. Chadwick, Boston . . . . .	5.00
John C. Irish, Lowell . . . . .	5.00
William F. Whitney, Boston . . . . .	10.00
Herbert L. Burrell, Boston . . . . .	10.00
Samuel J. Mixer, Boston . . . . .	10.00
Arthur T. Cabot, Boston . . . . .	10.00

## RALPH A. PARSONS, M.D.

At a special meeting of the Faculty of the Boston Dental College the following resolutions were passed:

"Whereas, in the dispensations of Divine Providence, a most highly esteemed and able instructor in this college, Dr. Ralph A. Parsons, has been removed by death, therefore:

"Be it resolved, that in the death of Dr. Parsons, the Boston Dental College has sustained the loss of an earnest and enthusiastic worker; one whose able scientific and practical instructions were shown in the remarkable progress of the students under his charge.

"It is therefore voted that a copy of these resolutions be spread upon the college records, in the leading medical and dental journals, and that a copy be also sent to his immediate relations."

GEORGE F. FANES, M.D., D.D.S.,  
*Committee for the Faculty.*

## OBITUARY. PHILIP LEIDY, M.D.

Dr. Philip Leidy died in Philadelphia, April 28th, aged fifty-three. He graduated from the medical department of the University of Pennsylvania in 1859. During the war he served as surgeon of the One Hundred and Sixth Regiment, Pennsylvania Volunteer, was post surgeon at Manchester and medical inspector of Shenandoah, Va., on the staff of General Sheridan. He was, *de facto*, physician in chief. He was the author of a number of reports to the medical and surgical departments of the United States Army, and made many contributions to medical literature. He was brother of Joseph Leidy, who survived him only twenty-four hours.

## OBITUARY. PAUL H. KRETZSCHMAR, M.D.

Dr. Paul H. Kretzschmar, Supervisor at Large of King's County, died at his residence in Brooklyn, on April 28th, of Bright's disease, aggravated by an attack of the grip. Dr. Kretzschmar was born in Dresden, in 1847, and graduated from the University of Berlin. He came to this country in 1863, and in 1872 opened a drug-store in Brooklyn. While engaged in that business he studied medicine, and in 1877 received the degree of M.D. from the Long Island College Hospital. He built up a lucrative practice, and in 1889 was elected Supervisor; in which position he has been active in securing many needed reforms in the county administration.

## DEATHS.

J. H. WARD, M.D., of Brooklyn, N. Y., died April 15th, aged sixty-seven.

RICHARD GUNDRY, M.D., Superintendent of the Maryland Hospital for the Insane, died April 23d, aged sixty-two.

JESSE P. BANCROFT, M.D., for twenty-five years Superintendent of the New Hampshire Asylum for the Insane, died in Concord, N. H., April 30th, aged seventy-five.

JOHN FREDERICK MAY, M.D., of Washington, D. C., died May 1st, aged seventy-eight.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Studies of Old Case-Books. By Sir James Paget, Bart. London: Longmans, Green & Co. 1891.

How Should Girls be Educated? Presidential Address by William Warren Potter, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Taking Cold. By Frank H. Bosworth, M.D. Physicians' Leisure Library, etc. Detroit: George S. Davis. 1891.

Bacteriology and Preventive Medicine. By Stephen Smith Burt, A.M., M.D. New York: Stettiner, Lambert & Co. 1891.

Thirtieth Annual Report of the Cincinnati Hospital to the Mayor of Cincinnati, for the Fiscal year ending December 31, 1890.

Thirteenth Annual Report of the State Board of Health of Connecticut for the year ending November 30, 1890. New Haven. 1891.

Historical Sketch of the University of Maryland School of Medicine (1807-1890). By Eugene Fauntleroy Cordell, M.D. Baltimore: 1891.

Severe Puerperal Eclampsia. The Immediate Induction of Labor: Recovery. By William H. Morrison, M.D. Holmesburg, Pa. Reprint. 1891.

Practical Treatise on Electricity in Gynecology. By Egbert H. Grandin, M.D., and Josephus H. Gunting, M.D. Illustrated. New York: William Wood & Co. 1891.

Fever: Its Pathology and Treatment by Antipyretics. Boylston Prize Essay. By Hobart Amory Hare, M.D., B.Sc. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis. 1891.

Electricity, Its Application in Medicine and Surgery. By Wellington Adams, M.D. Two volumes. Detroit, Physicians' Leisure Library: George S. Davis. 1891.

The Diseases of Personality. By Th. Ribot, Professor of Psychology at the College de France. Authorized translation. Chicago: Open Court Publishing Co. 1891.

Die Schürungen und Entschuldigungsansprüche der Arbeiter. Von Dr. med. A. Moeren, Geh. Medicinal-Rath. Düsseldorf: Druck und Verlag von August Bagel. 1891.

Consideraciones Medico-Legales Acerca De La Muerte Por La Electricidad Industrial, por Eduardo F. Pla, M.D. Habana: Imprenta De A. Alvarez Y Compania. 1891.

Intra-Peritoneal Myo-Fibroma of the Rectum weighing twelve pounds, successfully removed by Laparotomy. By N. Senn, M.D., Ph.D., of Milwaukee, Wis. Reprint. 1891.

Early Diagnosis of some serious Diseases of the Nervous System: Its Importance and Feasibility. By E. C. Seguin, M.D. Boston: Dannel & Upham, Publishers. Reprint. 1891.

Medical Symbolism in Connection with Historical Studies in the Arts of Healing and Hygiene. Illustrated. By Thomas S. Szozinsky, M.D., Ph.D. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis. 1891.

Text-Book of Bacteriology. By Carl Fraenkel, M.D., Professor of Hygiene, University of Königsberg. Third edition. Translated by J. H. Lindsey, M.D. New York: William Wood & Co. 1891.

Surgery, A Practical Treatise with Special Reference to Treatment. By C. W. Mansell Moullin, M.A., M.D. Assisted by various writers on special subjects, with five hundred illustrations. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

## Original Articles.

### METHODS OF TEACHING ANATOMY AT THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL: ESPECIALLY CORROSION PREPARATIONS.<sup>1</sup>

BY THOMAS DWIGHT, M.D.,  
*Parkman Professor of Anatomy.*

THE idea of holding a meeting of the Academy in this building is to my mind a very happy one. It gives me the opportunity of speaking of our methods of anatomical instruction, and of displaying the treasures of our museum before an appreciative audience to whose knowledge they would hardly be brought otherwise. It is one of the greatest discouragements of those who labor to establish museums of a somewhat restricted nature, that it takes so many years for the merits of a collection to be known. Few visit our museum besides those belonging to the School.

My purpose to-night is to speak solely of methods of anatomical instruction, and I divide my remarks into two parts, separated by no very definite line. The first shall comprise what may be called the apparatus of instruction, used chiefly in the lecture-room; the other preparations which, though used more or less before the class, have also an intrinsic scientific worth and belong especially to the museum.

To begin with the former: Our collection of charts is a fine one. I have no time to dwell on it, but desire to show some of these diagrams of bones copied from Holden's *Osteology*, with red and blue lines marking the origin and insertion of muscles. They are most useful for teaching, and will have, I am sure, new interest to this audience, as they have an additional value to me, when it is known that they are the handiwork of my venerable predecessor, Dr. Holmes, made in the later years of his professorship. We have here a similar series on the bones themselves, painted by Dr. Newell, formerly an assistant in the Anatomical Department. These large, rather diagrammatic representations of parts of the skeleton, are used in transparent slates on which the soft parts, muscles, vessels, nerves, etc., may be rapidly sketched before the class.

Our collection of models is a very good, indeed, an exceptional, one. Besides the standard ones in papier-mâché which are seen everywhere, we have one in wood of some of the cranial bones and the bones of the face, made under the direction of Dr. Holmes, and we have these enlarged models of the bones made of blotting paper, by Mr. Emerton, subject to my criticisms, which for size, lightness and accuracy, are truly remarkable. These of the vertebrae are enlarged six times (linear measurement) and these others of the long bones and of the shoulder-girdle, three times. Here are the bones of the leg separate, and here joined by the interosseous membrane, which allows them to be shown as one apparatus, as they really are. Here are some of Cunningham's models showing the relation between skull and brain at different ages.

The development of the system of frozen sections as a means of teaching anatomy, has necessarily brought with it new models. We have many frozen sections in the school of which but few figure in the museum, owing to the difficulty and expense of satisfactory mounting. We have two large models in plaster, home-made, chiefly by Dr. Munro, one of the arm and one of the leg, which are cut into slices, the

surfaces of which are painted. From their large size they show more than the originals to a class, but we have the latter at hand for study and for small classes, as of graduates. We have also good models of sections through the body from Leipzig. This method of teaching anatomy by frozen sections is the growth of the last twenty-five years or so. It is longer than that since its use by Pyrogoff in Russia, and by Legendre in France, and not so long since I showed at Bowdoin College the first frozen sections made in New England, and probably in the United States.

Another method of instruction used occasionally in this department, chiefly to show the base of the skull and the general plan of the brain, is modelling in clay before the class. One need not be an artist to acquire with a little practice, skill enough to make models which convey ideas in a striking manner.

I come now to the second part of my subject, that of preparations, which though they may be brought before the class, have their home in the museum. In Europe the museum often gives a reputation to the school and there are preparations which are known among anatomists just as rare coins, precious stones, and works of art, are familiar to collectors who may never have seen them.

Our Warren Museum, founded by John C. Warren, has indeed a name among museums in this country; but owing to the labors of the late Professor J. B. S. Jackson, the pathological portion has so far outstripped the anatomical one proper as to have given the stamp to the museum. This is pretty clearly shown by the catalogue of the Warren Anatomical Museum, prepared by Dr. Jackson and published in 1870.

Eight years ago, almost the only series of preparations illustrating normal anatomy which could be shown with satisfaction, was a set of arterial dissections by Dr. R. M. Hodges. Though some thirty years old they still keep their value.

Our collection of frozen sections is large, but as I have said, comparatively few are on exhibition. As for the bones I say little, although there is a great deal to say. We have probably an unrivalled display of series of thin slices of bone to show the wondrous tracery of nature's architecture. Suffice it to say that we have sets of sections arranged in regular order showing the whole of the end of a bone cut in a certain direction, while other series show it cut at right angles to the plane of the former set. There are also series showing corresponding cuts of certain bones in man and in several animals.<sup>2</sup> We have also a collection to show anomalous structures in bones, and another, probably very nearly an unique one, to teach the range of individual variation and to further the study of the relation between the shape of the bones and the figure of the individual; but the time has not come to report on this subject. I cannot leave the department of osteology without alluding to the very valuable addition to our array of skulls, presented a few years ago by Dr. J. Collins Warren.

I desire, however, to speak particularly of our sets of corrosion preparations, especially as it is evident from the recent writings of one or two gentlemen who have busied themselves in this matter, that our collection is not widely known. A corrosion preparation is one in which the vessels, the ducts, or cavities of organs, as of the ear or heart, are filled by a fluid which will harden and so give the shape of the vessel or

<sup>1</sup> Read before the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, April 8, 1891, at the Harvard Medical School.

<sup>2</sup> See appendix.

cavity. After that the organ is corroded or digested so as to be completely destroyed, and all that remains is the cast of the cavity. Most beautiful and most instructive preparations are obtained in this manner. We have here corrosion preparations of three different kinds each of which has its own merits.

The first in order of making are these in brilliant colors by a method taught me by Professor Rüdinger of Munich, over twenty years ago, which differs from that of Hyrtl, with whose name these preparations are generally associated. The injecting mass is a mixture of rosin and white wax colored with paint dissolved in balsam of copaiba. After the injection the organ is destroyed by hydrochloric acid and water. When the injection alone is left it is given a gloss and greater strength by pouring over it repeatedly a solution of gelatine in acetic acid. The preparations are certainly beautiful, especially when several vessels are injected in different colors, as this kidney, with a red artery, a blue vein and a yellow ureter, and this liver with a yellow portal vein, a blue hepatic vein, a red artery, and a green bile duct.

Hyrtl in his work on corruptions relates that when Aslanian Pascha, a high medical official in the Ottoman army, visited his museum, surprise drew from the silent Turk the exclamation: "*Mais ce ne sont pas des préparations anatomiques, — ce sont des bijoux*," to which Hyrtl adds complacently, "And he was right." The chief objections to this method are the great difficulties in the process, in the course of which many more failures than successes occur, and the brittleness of the preparations. This last defect, however, is greatly exaggerated, for if the mass be originally of proper consistency a preparation with ordinary care will last for many years. The oldest of these is this kidney made in the autumn of 1883. Apart from the beauty of these preparations they have the merit that the trunks of large vessels are fully distended, that the mass reproduces sharply the shape of cavities, and that the relations of different parts are well shown.

The next kind of corrosion is that of Woods's fusible metal which consists of bismuth (7 parts), lead (1 part), tin (2 parts) and cadmium (1 part). This mass melts at a low temperature and can be injected merely by its weight, unless, perhaps, in the case of very fine vessels, without the use of a syringe. It runs if anything, finer than the preceding one. The tissues of the organ are destroyed by caustic potash. The cast which this mixture makes is a very good one. It has the great disadvantage that different vessels cannot be filled with different colors. It has another drawback which would not be anticipated; to wit, that owing to the weight the casts tend in the course of years to become distorted. This can be obviated to a great extent by a carefully conceived system of supports when the specimen is mounted. Among the best preparations of this kind are those of the labyrinth of the middle ear with the cavities of the temporal bone and of the pharynx with the neighboring cavities, and of the fetal circulation.

The third kind of corrosion is that of celloidin, which, like the preceding, was introduced into this School by Dr. Mixer, Demonstrator of Anatomy. The celloidin being cold, is injected slowly by repeated borings with a syringe of which the piston is driven by a screw. Wonderfully fine injections are obtained, and, of course, several different colors may

be used. The soft parts may be destroyed by acid; but Dr. Mixer has invented a digestive fluid which is better. Here is a truly admirable injection of the arteries of an entire leg and foot. The almost capillary net work at the balls of the toes is finely shown. Here, also, is a kidney in two colors, so completely injected that only the surface is visible. The deficiencies of this method, which in some respects gives the most perfect results, is that the large vessels are not distended, and that the preparations are preserved in fluid. I may say that all the celloidin preparations are by Dr. Mixer, and so are all the metallic ones with, I believe, one exception. The wax and rosin ones are, with a few exceptions, my own work.

Believing that one of the first duties of a professor of anatomy, apart from actual teaching, is the formation of an anatomical museum, I have devoted myself to that end. Whatever success has been gained is due in great measure to my assistants, both past and present, above all to Dr. S. J. Mixer, of whose skill and ingenuity the cases of the Warren Museum bear eloquent witness. It is a pleasure to me to acknowledge also the readiness of Dr. Whitney, the curator, to further our efforts to build up the part devoted to normal anatomy.

#### APPENDIX.

To this brief sketch of some parts of our Museum I wish to add a list of the preparations by the various methods of corrosion and of those of thin sections of bone, showing its internal structure.

#### CORROSION PREPARATIONS.

##### I. Wax and Rosin.

1. Liver, human; portal vein yellow, hepatic vein blue, hepatic artery red, bile duct green.
2. Liver of child; portal vein yellow, hepatic vein blue.
3. Liver of opossum; portal vein red, hepatic vein blue.
4. Lung, human (mounted upright showing all sides); pulmonary artery blue, pulmonary vein red.
5. Lung, human (showing outer surface); pulmonary artery blue, pulmonary vein red, bronchus yellow.
6. Ditto (showing inner surface); colors the same.
7. Both lungs of infant; colors the same.
8. Both lungs of opossum; artery red, vein blue.
9. Trachea and bronchial tubes of seal; yellow.
10. Heart and large pulmonary vessels of child; arterial system blue, venous red.
11. Kidney, human; artery red, vein blue, ureter yellow.
12. Kidney, human; artery red, vein blue.
13. Ditto.
14. Kidney, human; artery red, ureter yellow.
15. Kidney, human; vein blue, ureter yellow.
16. Kidney, human; artery red.
17. Kidney, human; pelvis yellow.
18. Kidney of seal; artery red, ureter yellow.
19. Both kidneys of seal with aorta and vena cava; arteries red, veins green. The plexus of large veins surrounding the kidney is shown.
20. Circle of Willis, human; red.
21. Placenta, human; arteries red, veins blue.
22. Penis, human; red. (Dr. Franklin Dexter.)

##### II. Fusible Metal.

1. Pulmonary artery, human.
2. Pulmonary veins, human.
3. Trachea and bronchial tubes, sheep.
4. Trachea and bronchial tubes, rabbit.
5. Cat's lung showing lobules and air cells.
6. Trachea and bronchial tubes (dog?).
7. Pulmonary vein, cat.
8. Nasal chambers, pharynx, antra and frontal sinuses of adult.
9. Ditto.
10. Ditto, with the cavity of the mouth and the larynx.
11. Nasal chambers, pharynx and mouth of child at term.
12. Heart and great vessels of infant about term.
13. Ditto.
14. The same, injected from the umbilical vein, showing nearly the whole of the characteristic part of the fetal circulation.

15. Ditto, without the heart.
16. The superior longitudinal sinus of adult.
17. The superior longitudinal, the straight, and lateral sinuses of a child.
18. Ditto.
19. Veins of vertebral column.
20. The internal ear and cavities of the temporal bone, human.
21. Two of the internal ear, human. (Dr. Franklin Dexter.)
22. Portal vein, human.
23. Ditto.
24. A branch of the hepatic vein of an ox.
25. Ditto, with a branch of the portal vein.
26. Small piece of portal vein (ox?).
27. Kidney, human, renal artery and vein.
28. Sheep's kidney, artery.
29. Sheep's kidney, vein.
30. Neck of bladder and large part of male urethra, human.
31. Neck of bladder and prostatic and membranous portions of urethra.
32. Neck of bladder and prostatic and membranous portions of urethra.
33. Female urethra, human.
34. Portion of corpora cavernosa of penis, human.
35. Ditto. N.B. The cavities in one are much larger than in the other.
36. Small portion of corpus spongiosum, human.
37. Glans penis, injected from dorsal vein, human.
38. Cavity of body of uterus, human.
39. Cavity of cervix of uterus, human.

### III. Celloidin.

1. Arteries of leg and foot, red.
2. Arteries of hand, red.
3. Ditto.
4. Ditto.
5. Arteries of forearm and hand of child, red.
6. Pancreas, human, injected through duct.
7. Vessels of a fold of jejunum and its mesentery, human; artery red, veins blue.
8. Vessels of small piece of jejunum, opened, showing the valvule conniventes, the same colors.
9. Veins of cecum of child, blue.
10. Both lungs of child, arteries blue, veins red.
11. Kidney, human, artery and vein, both red.
12. Kidney, monkey, artery red.
13. Kidney, cat, vein red.
14. Kidney, opossum, artery red, showing glomeruli.
15. Glans penis, human, injected from dorsal vein, red.
16. Uterus and appendages, human, veins blue, artery (of one side) red.
17. Placenta, human, arteries red, veins blue.

### SECTIONS OF BONE.<sup>3</sup>

1. Vertebral column; sagittal sections through vertebrae, striking the pedicles, from axis to last lumbar. 23.
2. Spine of shark; sagittal sections through four vertebrae in different planes. 4.
3. Lumbar vertebra, horizontal sections, one near middle, one near end. 2.
4. Sacrum; one sagittal section, one frontal. 2.
5. Vertebra of horse. 4.
6. Vertebra of lion. 3.
7. Transverse sections of vertebra of porpoise, alligator, python, manatee and seal. 7.
8. Transverse section of vertebra of cetacean.
9. Transverse section of vertebra of horse mackerel.
10. Scapula, through spine and glenoid cavity.
11. Frontal sections through head of humerus, of man, cetacean, dog and seal. 4.
12. Ditto of moose.
13. Ditto of mandril.
14. Ditto of Galapagos tortoise.
15. Frontal sections through head of humerus and upper end of femur, of chimpanzee, gorilla and lion. 6.
16. Ditto of bathebest. 2.
17. Cross sections through head of humerus. 6.
18. Cross sections through shaft of humerus. 11.
19. Cross sections through lower end of humerus. 12.
20. Frontal sections through lower end of humerus. 5.
21. Sagittal sections through upper end of ulna. 8.
22. Ditto of gorilla and lion. 2.
23. Oblique section lengthwise through lower end of ulna. 4.
24. Longitudinal section of metacarpal bone. 4.
25. Longitudinal section of radius and ulna. 2.
- 26-29. Four series of sections in different planes through innominate bone. 6, 6, 2, 17.
30. Frontal sections through upper end of femur. 5.
- 31-32. One series of sagittal sections through upper end of femur. 17, 14.
33. Flat sections through neck of femur. 5.

<sup>3</sup> These specimens are human unless it is otherwise stated. The figures at the end of each line denote the number of sections mounted on the tablet.

- 34-38. One series of horizontal sections of femur from about middle of head to knee. Those of the shaft are thick. 16, 16, 19, 18, 13.
- 39-40. One series of sagittal sections of lower end of femur. 14, 14.
41. A series of frontal sections of the same. 10.
42. Sagittal sections of patella. 16.
43. Frontal sections of patella. 6.
44. Horizontal sections of patella. 14.
45. Upper end of tibia, frontal. 13.
46. Ditto, sagittal. 15.
- 47-49. One series of horizontal sections of tibia, from the top to ankle-joint. Those of the shaft are thick. 9, 19, 11.
50. Lower end of tibia, frontal sections. 9.
51. Ditto, sagittal. 8.
52. Fibula, longitudinal sections from two bones. 2.
53. Astragalus, sagittal sections. 6.
54. Calcaneum, sagittal sections. 6.
55. Calcaneum, frontal sections. 18.
56. Calcaneum, sagittal sections, of chimpanzee, bear, lion and seal. 4.

## ALBUMINURIA: ETIOLOGY AND PROGNOSIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY HENRY JACKSON, M.D.

ALBUMEN may be present in the urine in several different forms; the most common form is serum albumen, and with this is often found another form, globulin. Both are detected by the usual chemical tests for albumen, and globulin does not occur independently of serum albumen. Peptones are found in the urine where there has been long-continued suppuration, or where the products of suppuration have been broken up and absorbed. For instance, peptones may be found in the urine in the third stage of acute lobar pneumonia, in empyema or in any case of suppuration of long duration.

Albumose, a compound form of albumen, which in its chemical characteristics stands between the proteids and peptones, is rarely met with. It has been found in cases of osteo-malacia, but as yet no important clinical or pathological significance has been attached to the presence of this form of albumen in urine.

Practically serum albumen is the only form whose presence is sought for in urine or from which we can draw conclusions of definite value as to the existence of a pathological process. Minute traces of albumen may undoubtedly be occasionally found in the urine of persons in perfect health where no cause can be ascertained for its existence; secondly, albumen occasionally appears in the urine of healthy persons after excessive exercise or the injection of large amounts of highly albuminous food.

Thomas Grainger Stewart, in an interesting monograph on albuminuria, devotes a chapter to the study of this symptom as it appears in people supposed to be healthy. He states that he found traces of albumen in such cases in a proportion of sixteen to thirty per cent. He reports no microscopic examination of the urine in these cases, but says that they presented no evidence of renal disease. He also quotes statistics similar in character from German, French and American writers. Stewart found that the proportion of cases of albuminuria was very much increased by violent or fatiguing exercise. In soldiers after a long march, albumen was found in sixteen to twenty-nine per cent. of all cases examined; many similar cases are given. He goes so far as to say, "The existence of albuminuria is not of itself a sufficient ground for the rejection of a proposal for life insurance." Stewart

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, February 23, 1891.

art employs the usual chemical reagents employed for the detection of albumen.

My experience differs entirely from that of Stewart. As assistant to Dr. Wood I had the opportunity of making a large number of analyses; and during the last few years I have examined a large number of specimens of urine from cases of all sorts, as met with in private practice. Yet I have never met with a single case of albuminuria in which a microscopical examination did not disclose some pathological condition of the kidney or uropoietic system sufficient to account for the presence of the albumen. I have seen cases of albuminuria with secretion of a large amount of water where a single examination was negative, but repeated examinations have invariably discovered some pathological condition, as evidenced by the presence of casts or other pathological elements. Von Jaksch says, "A considerable amount of albumen is never found in the urine under normal conditions. Its appearance is always to be considered as an important pathological condition."

Certainly persistent albuminuria always points to some pathological lesion; and the results of my analyses convince me that transitory albuminuria is dependent upon some actual disturbance of the kidney substance, unless the albuminuria be of the kind usually spoken of as accidental.

*Tests for Albumen.*—The most delicate test for albumen which it is practical to use is the coagulation of the albumen by acidification with acetic acid, and the application of heat. This test is subject to two sources of error: first, if sufficient acid is not added, phosphates may be precipitated, which simulate exactly coagulated albumen; second, if too much acid is added and the urine be boiled, a soluble acid albumen may be formed. The test, with ferrocyanide of potassium is exact and easily performed in the office; the specimen of urine is made strongly acid by the addition of acetic acid, and then a few drops of a ten per cent. solution of ferrocyanide of potassium are added. If albumen be present a slight cloud appears in a few seconds, or if the albumen be abundant, a flocculent sediment is formed. There are two objections to this test: first, if the urine be rich in uric acid, the primary acidification with acetic acid may cause at once an abundant precipitate of urates; second, if there be a large amount of mucin present, a cloudiness is caused by the ferrocyanide due to the coagulation of the mucin. Nitric acid is a most valuable test, as by this means it is possible to demonstrate a very small amount of albumen unless urates are present. A precipitate may also be caused if the patient is taking any medicine of the balsam class, as copaiba, etc.

Direct experiment has shown that acidification and heat will demonstrate a smaller amount of albumen than nitric acid in the cold. Also the value of this test is not interfered with by the presence of urates or any drugs that I know of.

I wish this evening to present to the Society a short history of a few cases of albuminuria as illustrative of the various pathological lesions which may give rise to this important chemical symptom. I am indebted to Dr. C. P. Putnam for the clinical notes of most of the cases reported. Some cases of albuminuria, dependent upon simple and uncomplicated cystitis have come to my notice; but the cases which I report are all dependent upon some lesions of the kidney, as demonstrated by the presence of renal casts in the sedi-

ment. I present several cases as typical examples of the classes to which they belong. Some of my cases are of considerable interest in that in their etiology or clinical symptoms they differ markedly from the general laws laid down in the text-books.

#### ALBUMINURIA DEPENDENT UPON ACUTE NEPHRITIS.

**CASE I.** A girl, seven years of age. Previous health good in all respects. The child was much exposed to cold, and to all the injurious influences of bad hygienic surroundings, with scanty diet. Had a sudden attack of fever; a little vomiting; general oedema.

January 1, 1889. Urine was brownish red; specific gravity 1.030; albumen, one-half per cent; casts very numerous, especially fibrinous casts. Granular, epithelial and blood casts; free blood and brown granular detritus.

A week later there was a marked improvement in the general symptoms. The urine was more abundant; the albumen still one-half per cent; and in the sediment some fatty elements had appeared, replacing the blood found in a previous examination.

From this time there was a rapid improvement in all respects; and after six weeks no symptoms of the severe illness were to be found.

**CASE II.** Acute nephritis following scarlet fever. A boy, nine years of age, had scarlet fever of a mild grade. Three weeks later the urine became scanty and showed all the characteristics of acute nephritis. After one week the urine became very scanty and late in the afternoon the child became somnolent, soon perfectly unconscious. In my absence another physician was called who made a diagnosis of opium poisoning and ordered treatment accordingly. During the evening the child had convulsive movements of the right side of the face, the right arm and right leg. When the child was spoken to loudly he roused partially and counted slowly 26-27-28-29-30. He always counted as stated and did not speak. On the following morning he was perfectly conscious, had no symptoms of cerebral lesion, and from this time on made a rapid recovery. One month later he was perfectly well, and has remained so since. This case is of interest as demonstrating that distinctly localized symptoms as unilateral convulsion and aphasia may be dependent upon uremia.

#### CHRONIC NEPHRITIS.

Pathologically, chronic nephritis may be dependent upon two independent changes in the substance of the kidney,—the one a fatty degeneration of the parenchyma; the other, an interstitial nephritis. Anatomically, fatty degeneration uncomplicated by interstitial inflammation of greater or less degree, is almost unknown, except as the result of some poisoning, as arsenic, and so forth. So, clinically, it is difficult to make an accurate diagnosis as to the anatomical condition of the kidney. So far as we can judge from an examination of the urine an interstitial nephritis may exist as such from the beginning of the disease, or the primary disease may be a fatty degeneration of the parenchyma and gradually assume the form of a typical interstitial nephritis.

**CASE 3.** A lady, sixty years of age. In the summer of 1888 she had a hemorrhage in the retina, etc. Urine showed the presence of albumen and casts. The history at the time suggested that the disease had



already existed for a considerable time. There has been no œdema; vomiting has not occurred; there has been occasional headache. Her general health has been good; her chief complaint has been a general "tired feeling." There has been no disturbance of the heart; no enlargement, no murmur.

In November, 1888, examination of the urine was as follows: color, pale; specific gravity, 1,013; albumen, small trace; sediment contained numerous hyaline and fine granular casts.

Since then repeated examination of the urine has shown no material change. The amount of urine is large, the urea relatively considerably diminished. Last examination of urine normal.

**CASE II.** Boy, fourteen years of age. As a child he had pertussis, varicella, measles, and at three years of age a severe attack of tonsillitis. In the autumn of 1888, when he was twelve years old, he had an acute feverish attack ushered in by chills; for several days high fever, and subsequently moderate fever for four weeks; chief symptoms, diarrhœa and weakness; no vomiting, no œdema. At this time the urine contained much blood, was scanty, and the sediment was characteristic of acute nephritis. This acute attack occurred in October, 1888. In November, examination of the urine showed the following: color, yellow; specific gravity, 1,022; albumen, a large trace; urea increased; sediment, numerous hyaline and fine granular casts; a good many blood casts; little free blood. At this time he was rather pale, did not feel strong, but had a good appetite.

A month later the blood casts had disappeared from the urine, though the sediment still contained a good many red blood globules. Hyaline and granular casts in abundance. There had been a great improvement in his general health.

In January, 1889, many of the casts contained fat drops; the albumen was still small in amount. In May, 1889, his mother said that in all respects he seemed perfectly well; no œdema. Examination of the urine gave the following result: color, pale; specific gravity, 1,015; albumen, large trace; sediment, numerous red blood globules. Hyaline and fine granular casts; a few fat drops on some of the casts. Urea, twenty grammes to litre. During the last year the amount of albumen has increased to about one-fourth per cent.; the urea has never been less than twenty grammes to the litre; the sediment always contains numerous hyaline and granular casts, and in many of the casts fat drops are found.

The boy's general health has been perfectly good. No symptoms, except the physical examination of the urine have pointed to the presence of any renal disease. He is small in stature, but for a boy of his age is a good athlete. The fat casts point to some fatty degeneration of the parenchyma, but the case is of especial interest as the clinical history does not give a single clue to the existence of a disease which is usually considered so severe as a chronic parenchymatous nephritis.

Recently it has been discovered that the urine contains a small amount of arsenic, and it is possible that the elimination of this poison from the system may lead to permanent recovery.

**CASE III.** A lady of thirty-five. Though she had at the time no symptoms of renal disease, it was accidentally discovered that nephritis existed. Examination of urine: pale; specific gravity, 1,010; albumen,

small trace; urea small in amount; the sediment contained a few hyaline and fine granular casts.

I know no details of the further history of this case as the lady removed to the country, but she died within a year after the renal disease was discovered.

I have observed an interesting series of cases of albuminuria in connection with disease of the heart due to dilatation of the heart, dependent either upon fatty degeneration without valvular lesion, or upon uncompensated valvular lesion. In these cases the albuminuria is probably not due primarily to increased pressure in the venous system, but to some change of the parenchyma of the kidney. My reasons for this statement are that in the first place microscopical examination of the sediment has always shown the existence of casts, and, secondly, that physiological experiment has shown that in filtering an albuminous fluid through an animal membrane increase of the pressure does not cause an increase of the amount of albumen in the filtrate.

**CASE I.** Lady, forty years of age. Aortic regurgitation and obstruction. She first consulted a physician in June, 1887. At that time she complained of "flushing" and palpitation on exertion. These symptoms she had noticed only a short time and previously had considered herself well. Pulse intermittent, double murmur over aortic valve. Apex in sixth interspace outside of nipple. Area of cardiac dullness increased.

Examination of urine, June 12, 1887: Color yellow; specific gravity, 1,027; trace of albumen; two per cent. of sugar; in sediment a few red blood globules, no casts. July 20, 1887: A few casts in sediment; no sugar. During the summer she lived on an unrestricted diet; and in October, 1887, the urine contained eleven per cent. of sugar, and in the sediment a few, pure, hyaline casts.

Since that time the amount of sugar has varied in amount, according to the care with which she has adhered to a strict diabetic diet. The albumen has not disappeared, and the sediment has usually shown a few fine hyaline casts. The albumen and casts have not varied with the amount of sugar present.

Her general health has been good, in fact, far better than one would expect to find it in one who had the valvular lesion of the heart alone. Occasional examination of the amount of urea has shown it to be normal or increased in amount; namely, on one occasion forty grammes to the litre. The amount of urine has never been exceedingly large.

**CASE II.** A lady, sixty years of age. Health good until November, 1890. She then complained of feeling weak. She had some difficulty in breathing on exertion. The heart was weak. Under rest marked improvement.

Examination of urine November 23, 1890: Color yellow; specific gravity, 1,025; small trace of albumen; in sediment a few small hyaline casts; urea and uric acid increased. A month later, after rest and cardiac stimulants, no albumen, no casts.

January 22, 1891, an attack of severe headache; and on the following day a few casts were found in the sediment, but no albumen was detected.

**CASE III.** A man, seventy years old. Had been exceptionally well and strong up to November, 1888. In November he had feelings of oppression in the chest, with some pain. The heart was found to be dilated, weak and occasionally intermittent. A few

days later he had a sudden attack of angina pectoris from which he made a slow recovery.

Urine high color; specific gravity 1.018; very small trace of albumen; in the sediment a few hyaline casts were found.

Since November, 1888, there have been no severe attacks of angina. The action of the heart is very irregular, at times intermittent. In the spring of 1889, the albumen and casts disappeared from the urine. During the last year there has been slight albuminuria, dependent upon cystitis secondary to an enlargement of the prostate.

He has never been able to lead an active life, although for some time he could walk out, and now can drive.

I have observed several cases of albuminuria with the appearance of casts in the sediment associated with acute febrile attacks, namely, pneumonia, severe tonsillitis, typhoid, etc. In these cases there was always complete recovery within a few days or weeks subsequent to the subsidence of the fever. The anatomical basis for such cases of transient albuminuria is undoubtedly to be found in the pathological lesion described as granular degeneration or by the more general name "cloudy swelling." Three cases were associated with pregnancy in the last few months.

CASE I. Young primipara. No symptoms suggestive of renal disease. Three weeks before delivery the urine was yellow; specific gravity 1.021; small trace of albumen; in the sediment a few hyaline and fine granular casts. The albumen soon became more abundant, otherwise no bad symptoms.

Three days before delivery the urine was smoky in color, one-half per cent. of albumen; specific gravity 1.022. Amount not diminished. In sediment very numerous hyaline and fine granular casts; some blood. A little fat on a few of the casts.

Five days after delivery the urine contained only a small trace of albumen, and in the sediment no casts were found.

In a subsequent pregnancy, two years later, the urine was not abnormal in any respect.

CASE II. Second pregnancy. Slight oedema, otherwise no renal symptoms. Urine was yellow in color; albumen, one-fourth per cent.; in sediment a few fine granular casts. In this case the albuminuria and casts continued for several weeks after delivery. No impairment of general health in any way. In her first and third pregnancies the urine was normal in all respects.

CASE III. Again no renal symptoms, though the urine contained one-fourth per cent. of albumen and numerous casts. In all these cases the urine was normal in amount, and the urea, when tested, was normal or increased in amount.

Finally, I will briefly mention a few miscellaneous cases.

CASE I. A gentleman past middle life first noticed that he had to pass water very frequently. General health not robust. He took but little exercise. Heart not abnormal.

Urine rather pale; specific gravity, 1.016; small trace of albumen; in the sediment numerous crystals of calcium oxalate and a few hyaline casts. Urine increased in amount; urea normal. The oxaluria and casts lasted four weeks and then disappeared. No cause for the albuminuria could be discovered except

the oxaluria. The frequency of micturition disappeared with the other symptoms noted.

CASE II. A man apparently in perfect health, had two years ago a sharp attack of renal colic. During the attack the urine contained a small amount of albumen and numerous casts; also numerous epithelial cells similar to those found in the pelvis of the kidney. No return of renal colic or albuminuria.

CASE III. Young man, twenty years old. Until the spring of 1889 had always considered himself well. During the summer he found that he was easily tired. In September, 1889, examination of the urine showed one-fourth per cent. of albumen; in the sediment a good many hyaline and granular casts; a few blood globules. He had no headache or vomiting, no oedema; color good. No enlargement or other change of the heart.

In November, 1889, the examination of the urine was practically the same except that some of the casts contained fat, and a few fatty degenerated epithelial cells were found.

During January and February, 1890, he was in the South; and a specimen of urine received February 13th, showed an absence of casts; a very small trace of albumen. On his return in the spring of 1890 the urine again contained albumen and casts. In July, 1890, arsenic was found in the urine; and examination of the wall paper of his bedroom showed that it contained a good deal of arsenic. This winter he has passed in Asheville, and the last examination of the urine, made in December, 1890, showed a very small amount of albumen and an occasional cast.

In the absence of any symptoms pointing to nephritis, except the examination of the urine, and the marked improvement when he was away from home, I think it is reasonable to suppose that the albuminuria and casts may have been due to fatty degeneration, the result of arsenic.

As in cases of heart disease, we base our prognosis on the condition of the muscular tissue of the heart walls and the rate and rhythm of the pulse, and not upon the murmur heard, so in cases of kidney disease we can only judge of the real condition of our patient by knowing the amount of urea and water excreted, which informs us of the actual power of the kidney to perform its work.

I think I have shown that renal albuminuria may be due to many distinct lesions, and I wish especially to draw the attention of the Society to the two cases of chronic albuminuria with casts, in which arsenic was found in the urine.

## AN EPIDEMIC OF INFLUENZA.

BY S. G. WURFEL, M.D.,  
Superintendent Adams Nervine Asylum.

DURING the latter part of March an epidemic of the grippé began at the Adams Nervine Asylum. Several features of the disease were different from any which I saw a year ago, and as being peculiar, seem to me to deserve notice.

Between March 18th and 30th, twenty-eight cases occurred. This was a period of dull, rainy and damp weather. There was then a change and we had a few days of sunshine, during which no new cases appeared. Then a day or two before a storm there were more

cases, and in four days they numbered eleven. One case preceded March 18th, and its nature was not recognized until other cases occurred later.

Several of the patients were so slightly affected that they were not obliged to give up, and it is possible that one or two cases may have escaped notice. Forty persons are known to have been affected. Twenty-seven were confined to their beds from half a day to ten days. Four of five among the nurses continued at work, though with much discomfort, and only by great exertion of will. Only sixteen can be said to have had the disease severely.

The first symptoms were generally, pain in head and back, with lassitude, often aching of the limbs. Sometimes the patient said she felt as if she had caught a severe cold.

About the same time with the above pains and aches, sometimes as the first noticeable symptom, the throat became sore. This was present in almost every case. There were only one or two cases without the sore throat. In thirteen patients this symptom was not severe, and closely resembled an ordinary sore throat. In only a few of these thirteen were the tonsils enlarged.

In the other twenty-seven cases the tonsils were enlarged, the follicles inflamed and filled with secretions. In some cases the white patches were very large covering half or more of a tonsil.

In many cases the soft palate was dotted over with bright red points or pimples, and later when the soft palate was uniformly red, this was of a very dark shade. In a few cases instead of the follicles being especially affected, the fauces as a whole, including the tonsils, the pillars, the soft palate and the posterior wall, was of a dark port-wine color.

In eleven cases the tonsils were very much swollen so as to interfere with deglutition, not only by the pain, but by their size. In such cases the voice had a nasal tone, and in a few cases this tone was noticeable where the tonsils were not very large, or it appeared a few days later when the swelling was subsiding, as if due to a weakness of the muscles.

In only one case was there an abscess found in the tonsil, and that appeared after the disease had nearly run its course, the initial tonsillitis had subsided, and was probably due to imprudence in exposure to draughts of air.

Another early and constant symptom was the fever, the temperature rose rapidly, within a few hours to 102° or higher. In one case at 6 p. m., the temperature was 99.8°; at 9 p. m. it was 101.8°. The highest temperature noticed was 103.8°. Within twenty-four or thirty-six hours of the onset, the temperature reached the highest point, then gradually it dropped. If the general affection was not severe the temperature fell quickly. If the other symptoms continued, the temperature remained between 100° and 102° for a few days, then dropped to normal. The pulse was rather rapid, 120 or more; sometimes lacked in strength. When the temperature subsided, the pulse usually fell to about 100.

Less constant than the symptoms already mentioned was coryza. This was noticed in many cases a few days after the beginning of the disease. It could scarcely be called an initial symptom.

Nine of the patients had an eruption, varying from a slight erythematous redness, affecting only the face, to a general eruption, affecting the body and limbs.

This did not appear before the fourth day, and was in some cases delayed a week. It resembled measles very closely, and was followed by enfoliation of the cuticle; in the severest cases the skin peeling off in large flakes.

An eruption of herpes on the lips was noticed in five or six cases. In two cases this was quite extensive.

Among later and rarer symptoms may be mentioned nausea and vomiting, in only a few, but in some very persistent and troublesome; cough, persisting through several days, in a larger number; oppression across the chest, in three or four.

More general later symptoms were weakness, continuing several days or weeks, but less extreme than a year ago; aching of the back and limbs continuing for many days after the other symptoms, except weakness, had ceased.

The lighter cases required but little treatment. The severer cases were relieved of pain and aching by phenacetin in ten or twenty grains. Throats were sprayed with a solution of iodoform in ether, which caused considerable smarting and irritation at first, but soothed the discomfort later. A gargle of chlorate of potassa or alum also gave relief to the throat, and was especially grateful after the tonsillitis had subsided. For general treatment it was simply necessary to sustain the patient's strength. Anointing with oil was used to relieve the annoyance caused by the eruption, but was not of much benefit.

## Clinical Department.

### CASE OF ACUTE LOCAL OEDEMA COMPLICATED WITH PURPURA AND SALIVATION.

REPORTED BY WALTER H. HOLMES, M.D., WATERBURY, CONN.

A CASE of that singular disease, acute local oedema, similar to those reported by Dr. Robert W. Lovett of Boston, in the JOURNAL of October 30, 1890, occurred lately in my practice, and, in view of the rarity and ill-understood nature of the disease, seems worth reporting.

Edward Gunning, a laborer, who up to that time had been in excellent health, was taken on April 1, 1891, with a sudden painless swelling of his left great toe, which was of a dark red color. Thirty-six hours later his whole left foot swelled to a little above the ankle and was swollen for five days.

I saw him on April 8th, by which time the swelling in his foot and ankle had completely subsided. There was then a swelling over the middle of the right ulna, sharply circumscribed, about the size of half a hen's egg. The left forearm was swollen to the elbow. These swellings had the color of the normal skin, were painless and would pit somewhat on pressure, the depression however, quickly filling up again. The next day both hands were swollen, the right arm to a little above the elbow, and there were many purpuric spots on the flexor sides of both elbows. Both lower extremities on the second day were covered with purpuric spots, varying from the size of the end of a finger to that of a silver dollar. There was at no time any blood in the urine nor any hæmoptysis. Both arms were bandaged singly with flannel bandages cut on the bias. The arms were swollen for not more than two days, but the left hand for three.

As the disease seemed to have some resemblance to urticaria because of the sudden appearance and quick disappearance of the oedematous swellings, the patient was four days put upon an alkaline treatment, one ounce of citrate of potash in lemonade daily, but it had no effect on the course of the disease.

On the 10th and 11th there was profuse salivation, more than a quart being expectorated in a day. This salivation was doubtless due to the condition of the throat, the soft palate and uvula being swollen to three or four times their usual size, and both they and the posterior wall of the pharynx were of a dusky red color. One-sixtieth of a grain of atropine sulphate was given on the evening of the 11th, and checked the salivation in an hour; it did not again recur.

On the 13th the throat was well, and there was no swelling in the arms, but on each side of the abdomen there were large and considerably swollen patches which went down in a day under bandages. All these swellings were not of the skin only, but extended well down into the subcutaneous tissues.

On the 14th the right eye was closed, the lids being swollen many times their natural size. The next day the swelling was nearly gone from the right eye, but the left one was closed and the oedema extended over the greater part of the forehead and three or four inches into the hairy scalp. The forehead and scalp were quite tender on pressure. Otherwise, with the exception of the back, the disease was wholly painless and the patient hardly felt sick, though his tongue was coated and he had no appetite.

On the 19th and 20th, there was swelling of the back from the hips to the scapula; and it pained him to straighten his back. After this there was no more swelling, and the patient, apart from weakness from not having eaten anything, was quite well. The purpuric spots faded away in five days more. There was no itching during his illness. The only time that there seemed to be any occasion for anxiety, was during the swelling of the throat; but fortunately there was no oedema of the larynx. The only symptom the patient now complains of is a little tenderness of his feet, but he expects to be able to work again in a day or two.

The nature of these curious attacks has been considered to bear some relation to those of urticaria, and in some cases to have something to do with rheumatism. This patient never had rheumatism, nor was there anything resembling it during his illness. Though no one swelling lasted nearly as long as the first one in Dr. Lovett's paper — four weeks — still all together, one attack succeeding another, the patient was ill for three weeks.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, February 23, 1891, the President, DR. FREDERICK I. KNIGHT, in the chair.

#### PATHOLOGICAL SPECIMENS.

DR. J. ORRIS GREEN showed a series of osseous preparations illustrative of diseases of the ear, chiefly the results of suppuration of the tympanum. They comprised specimens of carious ossicles, sequestra of the labyrinth, and various forms of mastoid disease, more

especially showing the different degrees of osteo-sclerosis and the important bearing this has on mastoid operations.

DR. H. JACKSON presented a paper on

#### ALBUMINURIA, ITS ETIOLOGY AND PROGNOSIS.<sup>1</sup>

DR. C. P. PUTNAM: All these cases have been either under Dr. Jackson's care or my own during the last few years, and it seems to me they are rather striking examples of the now pretty well-known fact that albuminuria and casts are to be regarded in a very different way from what they used to be. Not so very many years ago albuminuria and casts were considered the end of hope, but now it is by no means so. If I remember rightly, of those cases which have been mentioned by Dr. Jackson only one has died. The others are now living, and almost all of them in what may be called practically sound health. They are also examples of the fact which has been observed, that patients may have these signs of organic disease of the kidney without knowing anything about it. Perhaps they may suffer from general weakness, but not from any other symptoms of any kind. The boy whom Dr. Jackson referred to, in whom the disease was discovered about two years ago after an acute attack of nephritis, may perhaps have had it before that time, though there was not any sign of it at all. He had been out of town in the summer, made a visit to his grandfather in the fall, and then went to another grandfather in another town, and there was suddenly taken ill after a ride on a bicycle; but he was in the habit of riding. He had an attack of acute nephritis which did not cause any oedema, and some other severe symptoms were wanting. Since that time he has had a chronic affection of the kidneys, and in spite of this is playing in tennis matches and base-ball matches, from which he could only be restrained by main force.

I think the lady Dr. Jackson mentioned as having aortic murmurs and diabetes is an interesting case. At the time she applied to me she did not think of disease of any particular organ. She supposed there was something the matter with her skin, as her skin was burning hot whenever she made any exertion.

There are two cases where arsenic was associated, and though in neither of these can it be proved that arsenic was the cause of the trouble, I cannot help believing that it did in one case, that of a young man in college who had never been in the habit of taking any very violent exercise, was of good habits and rather studious. He spent the summer pleasantly in the mountains, and was not aware of any means by which he could have got such a disease as this, which came on very gradually with feelings of malaise. It was found that the papers he had had in his rooms in college were highly arsenical, and the rooms where he had been living since then were somewhat arsenical. The exposure was less than before, but he still had some arsenic in his urine. He has been improving, and seems likely to get well.

DR. WOOD: I have been very much interested in Dr. Jackson's paper and the cases which he has reported, and, so far as my experience has gone in the last fifteen or twenty years, it seems to me that anything which will either irritate the kidney, or any disease which will disturb the circulation of the kidney, is sure to produce albuminuria and casts; and anything which irritates the kidney, if that irritation continues

<sup>1</sup> See page 477.

any length of time, makes to a certain extent certain fatty changes which are perceptible by the examination of the urinary sediment. You find fatty renal cells, oil globules and fatty cells on some of the casts, and that explains the condition which exists in all cases of arsenical poisoning or any other form of irritant acting upon the kidney, or any other condition which produces irritation of the kidney for any length of time. If the irritation is continued for any length of time we are sure to find albuminuria with hyaline and granular casts and casts which have cells more or less fatty adherent to them, and of course a certain number of free oil globules adherent to the casts and free fatty renal cells. I have under observation now a case in which that condition of things exists, owing to heart disease due to seven or eight attacks of acute rheumatism during eighteen years, that is, I have followed up the case eighteen years. The man is apparently in as good condition as at that time, although albuminuria and casts have been constantly present. In long-continued cases of arsenical poisoning the same condition of things obtains. In diabetes, where there is a large percentage of sugar, there is always more or less albuminuria and casts, and I do not think that in case of diabetes the renal disease is at all important so far as any prognosis is concerned. There are some cases where there is both organic renal disease, that is, regular Bright's disease, and diabetes at the same time; but it is very rare that we have the two together. The diabetes may continue a good many years without producing such organic disease, but at the same time in any case of diabetes where there is seven or eight per cent. of sugar there is always a trace of albumen with hyaline and finely granular casts. If the sugar can be made to disappear the albuminuria and casts disappear.

The albuminuria due to simple disturbance of the circulation, which is very common in youth, is a very important matter; and the amount of albumen in some of the cases which I have had the opportunity of examining has reached as high as one-tenth or one-eighth per cent., and accompanied with hyaline and finely granular casts. Upon following such a case a year or two, it has been found that with a cessation of the disturbance of circulation the albuminuria and casts have entirely disappeared.

DR. C. F. FOLSON: The paper has been an exceedingly interesting one. For the last ten years I have examined the urine of all patients who have come under my care with a good deal of attention, and I have not been in the habit of considering a small amount of albumen as necessarily of very great importance in young people, especially between twenty and twenty-five, that is, provided I could find no other sign of disease; but in older people I think it usually has turned out that the disease has proved rather worse than the examination of the urine at first indicated.

I remember some fifteen years ago talking at quite a length with a physician in another part of the State who was very much disturbed at finding a considerable amount of albumen in his urine. He gave up his practice and went into the country, and thought he had a serious disease. He found he was pretty well after all, and went back to his practice. For quite a number of years a small amount of albumen appeared in his urine from time to time, and he finally satisfied himself that there was no serious trouble. I have the impression that Professor Wood examined the urine once, if not several times. Perhaps as typical a case

of this class as any is that of a young lady who came under my observation some five years ago. She belonged to rather a neurotic family. All the ladies of the family had most intense and violent vomiting during gestation. At the same time there was a good deal of physical strength, and the amount of work they could do was very much greater than that of ordinary people. This young lady had albumen in her urine between two and three years. I was never able to find casts of any kind. There was no secondary change in the heart, and there were no indications of any trouble beyond perhaps a certain amount of exhaustion as if from overwork. Professor Wood examined the urine in this case, and his result was the same as mine. At first there was about one-tenth per cent. of albumen, and in two or three years it disappeared. The urine was examined at various parts of the day and under various conditions, — as near menstruation as possible, and otherwise; and after that length of time the albumen disappeared. The urine has been examined frequently during the last few years, but the albumen has never reappeared.

I remember that one of the gentlemen who pays a great deal of attention to the examination of urine now, a graduate of a few years ago, said to me that quite a number of the house-officers examined their urine at the hospital one morning and all found it perfectly normal. Then all took a cold bath, after which they again examined their urine; and in a considerable number, if not in the majority, albumen was found.

There is another phase of the question that seems to be an exceedingly important one, and that is in reference to those cases of interstitial nephritis in which no indications are found in the urine after examination by careful people, and suddenly a hemiplegia perhaps, or some other serious symptom comes on, and the patient dies within two or three days, when advanced interstitial nephritis is found. I remember the case of a lady between fifty and fifty-five years of age, who was considered an unusually strong healthy woman for her age, and who spent a great deal of time in looking after her house-keeping because she wanted exercise. She happened to be at the house of a friend who had a sudden cerebral hæmorrhage which proved rapidly fatal; and almost instantly afterwards, curiously enough, she had hemiplegia. I saw her in the absence of her ordinary medical attendant. I made no examinations of the urine, for I was told that a careful examination had shown no trouble whatever. She died, however, within forty-eight hours; and at the autopsy one kidney was found to be about one-half the usual size, and the other about one-third the usual size. I dare say that careful and repeated examinations might have shown indications of disease; but the fact remains that the lady was apparently in perfect health until within a few days of her death, and that the urine, examined probably as carefully as by most physicians in their offices, showed no evidences of disease.

I have had three other similar cases, in neither one of which I happened to examine the urine myself. In all of them it was examined by the house-officers at the hospital whose duty it was to examine the urine, and who, I think, as a rule, do it more carefully than physicians who are in the habit of examining urine themselves do. I should be glad to hear what Dr. Wood would say about that class of cases. They certainly are very interesting.

DR. WOOD: The only thing I can state in that respect is that it has been my experience with students that the trouble is they do not allow the sediment to settle sufficiently. It is oftentimes necessary to let it settle over night before a suitable preparation of sediment can be obtained in order to detect casts. There is no doubt in many of these cases there is only a minute trace of albumen, and only a few casts in the sediment; and it requires a great deal of experience and skill to pick up the sediment in a pipette and put it on a slide so as to get a suitable specimen for examination.

DR. VICKERY: I believe I made the experiment to which Dr. Folsom referred; that is, I got the house-officers to make water when they got up in the morning, and then take a cold bath (it was in the winter), and then wait until some more urine could be excreted before they ate breakfast. There were seven house-officers at that time who did it, and a demonstrable amount of albumen could be got on using the acetic acid test and boiling, in, I think, all but two of the seven cases. I can succeed in the same thing in my own case, but I tried to see how universal that was, and two of my medical friends got no reaction whatever. I wonder whether they tried with the same care. The amount of albumen was very small. I think sometimes albumen is overlooked because the nitric-acid test is used, and the urine not allowed to sit long enough afterwards; for sometimes a clear trace will appear after a minute or two in the urine which at first seems perfectly guileless.

There is one kind of sediment about which I would like to ask Dr. Wood, namely, when the urine has stood all night and one goes to it the next morning and finds a very small amount of sediment — not sediment, but what ought to be sediment — floating in the middle of it in a round globe, looking very tantalizing, but very hard to get enough of to put under the microscope. I would like to know what Dr. Wood does in such cases.

DR. WOOD: The only direction I can give is to put the pipette into the middle of this, and take up as much as possible.

DR. G. W. GAY read a paper on

#### THE PROGRESS OF SOME LITIGATION CASES AFTER SETTLEMENT.

DR. A. H. NICHOLS: In confirmation of Dr. Gay's statement as to the very great frequency of these claims, I heard it stated recently by the attorney of a large corporation that the claims of last year against that corporation based upon personal injuries had numbered over 3,000; and it is well known that the different sessions of the Superior Court are now to a large extent given up to the trial of accident cases. This class of business, if it can be so called, is not only increasing but at a very rapid rate, and from causes not difficult to see. In the first place, employers of labor are now held, and properly I think, to a higher degree of responsibility in the case of accidents. This results in a measure from new legal enactments. In this State we have in this respect, followed the example set by the English Parliament, and embodied among our laws the Employer's Liability Act, which makes the employer of labor liable, under certain circumstances, for the accidents to workmen resulting from the carelessness of fellow laborers. Again, the decisions of the courts upon certain points of common law have been

reversed, as in accidents to very young children which can be illustrated by cases which have come under my own observation. For example, some twelve years ago a young child had its leg cut off by being run over by a horse-car. It was claimed by the defendant corporation that the parents, in letting their child run on the street unattended, were not in the exercise of reasonable care, and the judge, in ordering a verdict for the defendant, manifested considerable indignation that such a claim should be presented. But the Supreme Court within two years, in determining the amount of care which under various circumstances is to be required, discriminates between persons in different social positions; and in accordance with this new interpretation of the law, it is now left to the jury to determine whether or not the parents were in the exercise of care; and what would be deemed due care on the part of the wealthy would be very different from that which could be reasonably demanded of the very poor. So that here again the law creates an opening for various claims not heretofore presented, or if presented, speedily thrown out.

Another point to which my attention has been called is that of the novel and rather puzzling problems that have arisen in connection with these claims, and which are proposed to experts for solution. Surgeons are expected to give an accurate diagnosis where the results of an injury are complicated and obscure, and also to predict as to the future prospects of a claimant when no conclusive data are presented. They are called upon to enlighten the court as to the relationship or non-relationship of certain diseases and certain injuries, involving questions which have not been answered by the standard works. To advert, for instance, to a case tried some two years ago. A man was thrown by a collision from a carriage, without serious injury, and shortly after died of pneumonia. A suit was brought, with claim for a heavy *ad damnum*, based upon the theory that the pneumonia was the result of the accident. Now, as a matter of fact, at the time of the trial I was unable to find any authority for direct relationship between an injury such as was here sustained and any form of pneumonia; but recently Dr. Heilmann has reported in the *Berliner Klinischer Wochenschrift* a case of pneumonia apparently produced by a fall upon the side; and Blythe, even in cases of pneumonia of bacteriological origin, regards a fall, contusion of the chest, inhalation of irritating vapor, etc., as possible predisposing causes.

Now, to take another class of practical questions that come up. In making an award to compensate for the result of injury in a case of hernia, it was claimed that there was a possibility that death from strangulation might ensue, which contingency ought to be considered in estimating the award. This was before a board of arbitration; and while admitting the possibility of death from this cause, it was argued by the other side, that such a result was extremely improbable, and a small sum only was added to the award on account of that element. The man died within three months of strangulated hernia; and it was a matter of some consolation to learn that before death he admitted the lesion to be an old affair having no connection with the accident.

I was glad to hear Dr. Gay mention the importance of following up these cases after litigation is over; and it is certainly worth while to ascertain the subsequent progress and result, even at the expense of time and

trouble. I should like briefly to advert to one case occurring in my own practice, as showing how a mystery may be solved after a long period of years. In November, 1872, a man drove a milk-wagon, in the early morning, into an unguarded trench, but was not conscious at the time of injury to himself; and, having assisted in getting out his horse, walked home, a distance of two miles. In about two weeks he took to his bed, complaining of severe pains in back and hip, and there supervened impairment of sensation and complete loss of motion in one leg. At the trial, which occurred in Salem about a year after the accident, no diagnosis was attempted by any of the physicians who testified, the symptoms manifested being obscure and not of a localizing character; but as the patient was then improving, it was thought recovery would probably take place in one or two years. The plaintiff recovered \$10,000; but after the adjustment of the claim had repeated relapses, and ultimately removed to Colorado. The true nature of the trouble was not revealed until 1885, when, after an abscess formation, a concave fragment of bone was detached and discharged from the acetabulum, bearing the marks of an old fracture which must have been caused at the time of his fall; and the subsequent relief was complete and permanent. Time then, like a necropsy, may contribute to clear up the obscurity pertaining to the nature and extent of certain injuries such as are now made the basis of litigation.

DR. J. P. MAYNARD, of Dedham: I can corroborate very strongly the position taken by Dr. Gay, as being very fair and impartial. I am inclined to think that the surgeon or physician or expert summoned by a corporation goes to these cases with a little particle of prejudice. On the other hand, I think that the family physician stands in rather a more unbiased position. It is nothing to him whether his patient gets an award for damages or not. In some instances it has happened to me to come in contact with some one summoned by a corporation, who apparently did not want to know all the facts. They would not ask all the questions that were developed, and so perhaps could go back to the railroad and say, "I could not find any such great injury." More than that, it is perhaps a casual twenty-five-minute examination in order to catch the next train back. I think, as a rule, the attending physician who can watch the patient from day to day after the receipt of the injury, is in a better condition to judge fairly about the symptoms and the amount of the injury.

As to recovery after settlement, that is the main point we want to get at. I well remember the first bad railroad accident to which I was called, in 1850, I think. The case was tried, carried up two years, I think, after the accident, and the jury awarded what were considered high damages. The railroad carried it up on exceptions to the Supreme Court. Two years later it was again tried. The jury were unanimous in their verdict, which was for \$20,000, the first verdict having been for \$15,000. The case was tried a third time, and the jury awarded \$25,000. The railroad then decided not to contest the case further. That case I have had the opportunity of observing from the time of the accident until summer before last. After the first award there was certainly no improvement, nor after the second or third, excepting so far as the period of six years would improve her general health. Other cases of a similar nature have come under my

observation. It has not been my fortune to meet those cases which have recovered after settlement.

DR. E. G. WEST: I might allude to three cases I have had which have passed the litigation period. One of them is that of traumatic hysteria, so-called, which Dr. Knapp saw with me. About four months have now elapsed, and she is in the same condition as when the settlement took place. It was a very curious case in one respect; the hair on top of the head turned white overnight in a circumscribed spot about as big as a silver quarter of a dollar. This I am positive about, because it continued to grow out to the edge of the hair; and now, sixteen months after the injury, a few black hairs are beginning to show in the midst of the white ones. This patient had total hemianesthesia on the right side. She remained in bed about ten or twelve weeks, and eventually moved about the house. She is now practically in the same condition, and can simply go about with one of her daughters on each side. A year and a half ago I met with another case of traumatic neurosis or hysteria. The party received \$1,200. At the present time, although improved, still he has not recovered his health.

I have in mind another case, four years since the accident and sixteen months since the trial. The case is still in the Supreme Court; but the patient apparently does not think of the matter, and is practically in the same condition.

My experience is small, but as yet I have not met with any of those cases which got suddenly well immediately after damages were paid.

#### THE NEW YORK NEUROLOGICAL SOCIETY.

MEETING of April 7, 1891, DR. B. SACHS in the chair.

##### THE PATHOLOGY OF LANDRY'S PARALYSIS.

DR. HENRY HUN, of Albany, read a paper with this title. The case reported was that of an unmarried man, aged forty-five years, free from any syphilitic or rheumatic taint, who was suddenly attacked by paresis of the legs which, in the space of four days became a complete paralysis, following this the muscles of the trunk, arms, and parts supplied by the bulbar nerves became paretic in the order named, this paresis becoming more and more decided paralysis until death from bulbar paralysis put an end to the further extension of the process. The paralysis was a purely motor one, the sensory nerves not being involved, nor were the sphincters, although the paralysis of the abdominal muscles made the expulsion of the contents of the viscera difficult or impossible. As the result of a careful microscopical examination of the organs, the only lesions found were a slight cerebral and spinal meningitis of quite recent origin, and a degeneration of a few of the fibres of the anterior roots of the cauda equina.

After a careful consideration of those diseases of the nervous system most resembling Landry's paralysis, the conclusion was reached that no evidence had been brought forward which justified the abandoning of the term, acute ascending, or Landry's paralysis. It had not been shown that the numerous cases of the disease in which no lesion had been discovered, depended on faulty methods of examination, nor had any case been reported which was clinically a typical

case of Landry's paralysis, in which after death characteristic lesions were found, either in the central nervous organs or in the peripheral nerves. Acute ascending paralysis, defined so as to exclude all cases in which sensory symptoms were prominent or in which well-marked bulbar symptoms were not present, must, therefore, be regarded as a clinical entity for which no corresponding lesion had as yet been discovered. That there was some change in the nervous system causing the severe symptoms, could not be doubted, but this change was probably of a chemical rather than of an anatomical character. From the many points of resemblance which acute ascending paralysis bore both to myelitis of the anterior horns, and to multiple neuritis, this chemical change must affect either the motor cells of the spinal cord and medulla or the fibres springing from them; and although this chemical change was so great as to cause an entire arrest of the function of these cells or fibres, yet it left no trace in any altered character of cell or fibre, neither did morphia or strychnia leave any trace in the structure of the nervous system, of their fatal action. In regard to the nature of this supposed chemical poison, nothing was known. The general tendency of the present day was to consider it to be a ptomaine, and indeed the acute course, the fact that it often followed an infectious disease, and that it was associated with an enlargement of the spleen made it not improbable that Landry's paralysis was a germ disease. In further support of this view was the fact that Centanni and Eisenlohr had each found bacteria in the central nervous organs. In neither case were the bacteria cultivated. Centanni's case was so imperfectly observed during life that the diagnosis was doubtful. In a number of cases bacteria were looked for, but were not found, so that the hypothesis that Landry's paralysis was due to bacterial agency, was far from being proven, and the pathology of the disease still remained to be discovered.

DR. IRA VAN GIESON thought that Landry's paralysis was much more closely associated with cases of acute multiple neuritis, and acute poliomyelitis than was generally supposed. Landry, in 1859, had first accurately described several cases of ascending paralysis, although several observers had previously referred to the existence of such a disease. The speaker referred to several cases of acute multiple neuritis which had been reported, in which the motor symptoms had predominated, and in which the whole course of the disease had been in close accord with that of Landry's disease. He also reported several known cases of acute poliomyelitis which resembled very closely the disease in question. The clinical resemblance of these diseases was characteristic. It was well-known that multiple neuritis and poliomyelitis was usually caused by poisons of different kinds, such as the ptomaines resulting from the infectious diseases and from phthisis. Etiologically Landry's disease seemed to come under the same category as these two diseases.

Before a definite conclusion could be arrived at, as to the true pathology of Landry's paralysis, a more thorough examination of all nerve trunks with their branches and terminal filaments, would have to be made. Hitherto such observations had been unsatisfactory, because all the nerves could not be examined, for obvious reasons. For this consideration, the speaker thought that it should not be taken as conclusive, when it was stated that the peripheral nerves

were not diseased in Landry's paralysis, as thorough examination might have proven the condition the very opposite. As to the hyaline thromboses found in the central nervous organs, such changes occurred in ptomaine poisoning, but were not confined to cases of Landry's disease, as it might be present in any case of poisoning. Dr. Leonard Weber some six years ago had described a typical case of Landry's disease, in which the patient had entirely recovered in three months. In this case trauma, the shock of suddenly stopping a run-away horse, or the violent strain of pulling upon the lines had caused the disease, as the attack had come on subsequent to the accident. He did not think that the trauma militated against the poison theory. He was satisfied that if a more thorough examination of the nerves were made in these cases, our ideas of the pathology would become more definite.

DR. M. A. STARR thought that it was a question, whether the disease was of sufficient duration to cause neuritis and degeneration of the peripheral nerves, and whether such cases ever continued long enough for changes of this character to take place. It was certain that a myelitic process might cause a suspension of function without causing definite microscopical changes. He had never seen a typical case of Landry's paralysis, but had seen two cases which presented many of its symptoms. One was manifestly a case of diphtheritic paralysis, the other a case of beri-beri. He did not see how Dr. Hun could be satisfied that his case presented distinctive clinical symptoms. As for the case reported bearing a resemblance to multiple neuritis, it certainly differed from any case the speaker had ever seen.

#### CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE PATHOLOGY OF INFANTILE CEREBRAL PALSIES.

DR. B. SACHS read a paper on this subject. He stated that the mere form of the palsy, while pointing to a different location and a varying extent of the lesion, should not constitute a sufficient reason for the creation of special types, and that a hemiplegia, a diplegia, or a paraplegia might be due to the same morbid processes. Also that, although the majority of the cases were of the distinctly spastic type, flaccid paralyses did sometimes occur, which were unquestionably of cerebral origin; and again, that there were a few atrophic palsies due to lesions in the brain and not to lesions in the spinal cord or the peripheral nerves. These features, taken in conjunction with the occurrence of dementia or epilepsy and with the typical contractures and exaggerated reflexes, made the diagnosis a very positive one. Out of the two hundred cases seen, doubt, as to the spinal or cerebral origin was entertained in but a single instance. Hemorrhage, thrombosis, and embolism were positively proven to be the most frequent lesions in the acute cerebral cases. Other conditions so often cited were terminal and not initial morbid states.

Reasoning by analogy, Strümpell had concluded that a certain number of cases of acute infantile cerebral palsies were similar in every respect to cases of poliomyelitis anterior, except that the symptoms pointed distinctly to a cerebral and not a spinal trouble. It was natural, therefore, for him to claim that the gray matter of the cortex was subject to the same changes that affected the gray matter of the spinal cord; hence if we knew of a condition of poliomyelitis anterior



should there not be a condition of polio-encephalitis? There was no inherent reason why not, except that proof was wanting. Strümpell, himself, had abandoned the idea of a polio-encephalitis and now spoke of primary encephalitis, but even this theory must be accepted with some reserve. All the evidence which had been collected by the speaker was entirely against the assumption that a primary encephalitis was the rule in the acute brain palsies of children. Of the three autopsies which he had made, each represented a condition entirely different from the other two. The first case reported was not only interesting as a contribution to the pathology of this special subject but was able to stand on its own merits, as a case of tumor developing in the brain shortly before death. The history was as follows:

J. W., a healthy looking boy, eight years of age, was well until six and a half years old; then without any known cause was seized with convulsions, and developed right hemiplegia. When brought to the speaker, he had presented the symptoms of a typical spastic hemiplegia of the right side, including the face; and in this permanent involvement of the face presented, at least, one unusual feature. There was, furthermore, the history of loss of speech following the attack, and of repeated epileptic seizures involving the right hand only. His mental development was only a little retarded; his head showed the hydrocephalic condition, and during observation was noticed to increase in size. He had continued in good general condition for some time after coming under observation, when one day he suddenly fell down, and the right hemiparesis of old standing was found to have developed into complete paralysis. As far as could be learned, there was no loss of consciousness during this occurrence. The face was not more paralyzed than before; there was no incontinence of urine or faeces. Within a few days after this fall the boy developed fever, varying between  $101^{\circ}$  and  $103.5^{\circ}$  F. During this time a disturbance of vision was developed which ended in absolute blindness. Speech became more and more difficult; a mild stupor came on which gradually deepened into coma. Two weeks later intermittent opisthotonos was observed, which also became permanent. After five weeks, with the continuance of all the other symptoms, left ptosis and paralysis of left rectus externus and anaesthesia of the right cornea were added; the pupillary reflexes were lost, and the contractures of the right side increased. The ophthalmoscopic examination showed a retrogressive papillitis. Death finally took place eight weeks after the fall. The old hemiplegia was ascribed to a cystic formation probably due to hemorrhage over the left motor area. A tumor growing in the walls of the old cyst was the diagnosis made and adhered to by the speaker. In no other way could the increase of the former hemiplegia, without the addition of further symptoms, be explained. The tumor was supposed to be a glioma or gliosarcoma, but the development of basilar symptoms later on had led to the belief that a basilar meningitis had developed, and it was therefore erroneously assumed that the original tumor was of tubercular nature.

The autopsy was performed within twenty-four hours after death. The unusual size of the brain was at once made evident, from an accumulation of fluid within the ventricles to such an amount, that all trace of normal fissuration was entirely lost. While the brain was still *in situ*, a cyst occupying the left motor

area and the tumor in its walls could be distinctly observed. After the brain had been removed, further changes were seen at the base; first of all, a large cystic formation at the apex of the left temporo-sphenoidal lobe, pressing in upon and almost covering the left crus. The optic nerves were evidently atrophied, and the left abducens was extremely thin. Next in order came a large and hard tumor in the right temporo-sphenoidal lobe.

In spite of the manifold lesions found in the brain of this child, there was no difficulty in explaining the relations between these lesions and the symptoms during life, nor in determining the sequence in which these various pathological conditions became established. That the old hemiplegia was due to the cyst in the left hemisphere there could be no doubt. In view of the peculiar detritus which was found, and of the very sharply defined limits of the cyst, the speaker had no hesitancy in assuming the hæmorrhagic origin of this formation. The case enforced the point made in a previous publication of the author's, that the autopsies which were made soon after the beginning of the disease were those which would prove most reliable. In this case but three years had elapsed, and already the exact nature of the original process had become somewhat indistinct.

The histories and result of autopsies of two other cases were also reported. The knowledge of the pathological lesions underlying these various conditions was not only a matter of scientific curiosity, but it had a most distinct bearing point upon the treatment of these diseases. It was important for us to consider whether we had a right to interfere with the cerebral lesion in order that we might combat the development of idiocy or epilepsy, or whether it be possible — one or the other of these conditions having been established — to obtain relief by surgical procedures. The question could not be decided unless some such analysis of the morbid lesions was attempted, as had been given in a table presented to the Society. If we had to deal with a condition of porencephalus or with a condition of cortical agenesis, it was manifestly impossible to improve this state of things by an operation, and if such brains were incased within a microcephalic skull, even the recent operation of craniotomy would do no good. As for the birth palsies, no surgeon would be bold enough to attempt the removal of a subpial or subdural clot in a child only a few days old; and long before the child was strong enough to tolerate any such serious operation the mischief was done, an encephalitic or a sclerotic condition had been established for which the surgeon's knife could promise no relief. It was only in the cases of acquired cerebral palsies that one would naturally think of the possibility of operative procedure, and even in these great discrimination had to be exercised in the selection of cases.

DR. STARK had about made up his mind that the pathology of cerebral palsies was very uncertain, too uncertain to permit of surgical interference. He did not agree with Dr. Sachs in regard to operation in cases of cortical cysts. Of the nine cases on record all the patients had died. He thought that the idea of primary encephalitis as a cause in these cases, should be pushed into the background.

DR. L. C. Gray was then re-elected president, and Dr. J. A. Booth elected secretary of the Society for the ensuing year.

## AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

THE FORTY-SECOND ANNUAL MEETING, HELD AT  
WASHINGTON, D. C., MAY 5-8, 1891.

## GENERAL SESSION. — FIRST DAY.

(Continued from No. 19, page 466.)

THE RELATIONS OF CONTRACT SURGEONS TO THE  
GENERAL PROFESSION.

A SPECIAL committee appointed last year by the Medical Society of West Virginia to consider this subject memorialized the Association, and appealed for its active co-operation to effect the redressing of alleged abuses. The memorialists asked consideration of the question, as to how far the rules adopted by railroad corporations for the government of the surgeons in their service intruded upon the rights of the profession at large, as set forth in the code of ethics of the American Medical Association. It was well known that large bodies of men were in the employ of these corporations, and that these men lived in widely scattered communities. The corporations had established systems of contract surgeons to attend employes and passengers injured by accidents. It was also well known that these corporations had adopted rules for the government of the surgeons and of those injured which demanded that these surgeons should assume entire charge of such employes or passengers, when injured, regardless of the rights of any outside medical men who might have been summoned, and be in attendance upon the injured prior to arrival of the company surgeon, even though the doctor first in attendance might be the family physician of the injured person. Notices had been in most cases served by the railroad companies waiving all responsibility in respect of injuries treated by non-contract men.

It was assumed by the memorialists that this condition of affairs placed the contracting surgeons in direct conflict with the spirit of the code of ethics, and was an infringement upon the rights of the physician first called. The practice of accepting passes as compensation, or in lieu of the regular fees customary to the profession, was detrimental to its interests by lowering the standard of the value of the surgical services, and was further demoralizing as it gave to these wealthy corporations services at far less rates than the profession charged to individuals. It seemed that if members of the profession were at liberty to make contracts to furnish an unlimited service of the kind referred to for passes, and in some cases for small fixed money payments, without affecting their ethical standing, all stigma of unethical or unprofessional conduct should be removed from those of the profession who contracted with private individuals to furnish medical or surgical services, including medicines, by the month or year, at fixed sums. A special committee was voted to sift the facts in respect to points alleged in the memorial.

## THE RUSH MONUMENT FUND.

This subject was again brought before the Association by DR. A. L. GIBBS, who for the seventh time reported slow progress towards the accumulation of the required appropriation. He made an earnest appeal for more enthusiasm in the matter, and propounded certain schemes to be adopted for the purpose of raising the necessary money; which were approved.

## THE ADDRESS ON GENERAL MEDICINE.

DR. L. L. SHURLEY, of Detroit, delivered this address.

He said he should present for consideration some points bearing on the relation of micro-organisms and toxins to the so-called zymotic or infectious diseases. Though laboratory work had done more than any other branch of science towards clearing up many vexed questions about physiological and pathological activities, yet to be of lasting value and guidance, it must agree with general and clinical observation; and there were instances where laboratory and clinical observations had crossed swords. He was aware that it was generally accepted that bacteria, or their spores, were the essential cause of most, if not of all, of the infective diseases and the results of bacteriological investigation during the last few years would seem to support such a doctrine for the following reasons: first, they could be isolated by color reactions, and thus directly connected with the diseased body when found; secondly, they required a certain time for development, corresponding to the period of incubation of such diseases. Many of them being ectogenic and saprogenic, anaerobic or aerobic, they could thus live until the opportunity for invasion offered. Being endowed with life, and multiplying enormously, they could resist destruction. Being protoplasmic and microscopic, they could more readily affiliate with animal fluids, cells and tissues. Existing in a passive or quiescent state as well as an active one, they could behave like vegetable seeds or spores and preserve a long period of latency.

For these and other reasons which might be adduced, we were led to believe that bacteria must be the cause in some way or other of the zymotic infectious diseases. But the question arose, How did they effect this result? Was it by mere local growth for a parasitic life by the secretion of a material from themselves? That is to say, Were they secreting cells, or did they induce at once chemical changes or fermentation of a destructive character, with the formation of new poisonous substances? It would be seen that many observers who were strong in their faith in the microbic origin of disease had not in every instance looked fairly at the question. The statement that no case of genuine cholera had as yet been reported in which the comma bacillus was absent had been disproved. In what bacteriological life was exemplified certain effects had been observed connected with development. The career of bacteria *ad interim* from one animal to another was not well known. In the case of many of them spores had never been demonstrated or their behavior formulated. Most of the species were destroyed by the healthy fluids or tissues, and hence their destiny depended upon a favorable nidus or pabulum, which meant disease. It was obvious that their artificial culture in media outside the body, or in the lower animals, could only approximately reflect their real natural growth and development; for in no instance was it possible to transfer the artificially cultivated micro-organisms to an animal with the absolute certainty that nothing else accompanied the bacteria. That certain species only appeared to be pathogenic implied a state of specialization analogous to living nucleated cells. That their action was local primarily in all cases might be assumed, because their behavior in no way showed that they themselves invaded or maintained their existence in the blood, or lymph fluids. Therefore it was probable that pathogenic bacteria developed only where previous disease or an abnormal state of the body suitable to them existed; that having found such they took root, as it were, and by their catalytic

action primarily, and secondarily by giving rise to a particular toxine, which in turn acted selectively as a tissue poison. If the bacilli of tuberculosis immediately produced the several diseases known as tubercular, why would any previously prepared nidus be necessary. If they, or their still undemonstrated spores, were constantly invading us, which was undoubtedly true, they must at once be destroyed, or by gaining access to the fluids of the body must set up mechanically or otherwise inflammation and peculiar effects as any other foreign body would. But as such micro-organisms must find just the proper conditions for development, or not develop, we might assume that such a result implied previous disease, such as caseation, whether tuberculous or not. Complex and delicate processes attended the changes of proteids, and by radical or atomic substitution one might be changed readily into the other. We could see how probable it was that these micro-organisms might operate by a peculiar property which enabled them to decompose or exercise a catalytic action on certain states and kinds of proteids.

It was manifest that diseases arising from the presence or entrance of micro-organisms must be therapeutically treated by attacking the cause or neutralizing its operation. The bacteria produced for themselves or from the organic substances which they attacked a poison which could be cultivated outside the body in some instances. Pathological chemistry had not demonstrated with exactness the nature of all these poisons or classified them, but it was fair to believe that this would be done in the near future. Although it was generally supposed that inorganic chemicals were not tissue poisons, but acted only upon the functions through the nervous system, still this view did not obtain when we observed the changes produced by iodine, bromine, phosphorus, arsenic, and the silver, gold, platinum and cupric salts, besides some of the vegetable alkaloids.

In consideration of the changes which many of the remedies underwent in the stomach and intestines by oxidation or other changes before absorption, it seemed to the speaker that the rational mode for the administration of drugs was to do so hypodermically, and in this way it was possible to command effects which could not otherwise be attained. Dr. Lauderer had obtained beneficial effects in phthisis from hypodermic injections of balsam of Peru. Behring had recently found that a number of chemical substances used hypodermically, such as aurochloride of sodium, naphthaline and trichloride of iodine were capable of neutralizing the poison of diphtheria in guinea-pigs, the latter substance being the most active of all. The same observer had also practised in diphtheria, and with good effect, the vaccination of animals with bacillus cultures. Better effects had been obtained from the administration of bromide of gold by injection, and from the bromide given in the ordinary way. The prompt results in the treatment of erysipelas by carbolic injections was well known. The superior effects of the treatment of syphilis by the hypodermic injection of cyanide and bichloride of mercury and chloride of gold and sodium were striking. Hypodermic injection of chlorodyne in profuse diarrhoea was superior to its administration by the mouth. Ergot administered even in considerable quantities by the mouth would often fail, whereas one or at most two, hypodermic injections of one-tenth or one-fifth of a grain of ergotin would generally stop a severe attack. Digitalis also

acted upon the cells and vascular system more certainly when so administered. He might also mention the beneficial effects of strychnia used in the same manner in typhoid conditions.

That animal poisons can be neutralized in the body he believed would soon be generally demonstrated. The recent experiments of Tyndall of New York for the cure of tuberculosis by vaccination promised well. Hemminger had stopped the diphtheritic process by the vaccination of the patient with an erysipelas toxine, and it was stated that people suffering from tinea tonsurans were immune from diphtheria. This would seem to show that there must be a sort of antagonism between animal and chemical poisons. Why could not more universal application be made of this principle with a view to obtaining more specific therapeutic agents. His object in choosing this subject had been to awaken a more general interest in physiological and pathological chemistry, and thus to hasten the period of release from empiricism.

#### THE ADDRESS ON SURGERY.

"Stricture of the Rectum: its Etiology, Pathology, Symptomology, Diagnosis and Treatment," was the subject of the address, by Dr. J. H. MATHEWS, of Louisville, Kentucky. He said he realized in discussing this subject that he should take positions contrary to the accepted teachings of the day, but assumed that the one great object of the meetings of the Association was to elucidate and discuss subjects that were in doubt, those mooted, not admitted.

In considering the classification of the varieties of stricture of the rectum, as given by Dr. Kelsey, he believed that for his purpose it was the best, as it embraced the varieties given and agreed to by the many different authors.

Congenital. Complete, Partial.

Acquired.

1. Spasm.
2. Pressure from without.
3. Non-Veneral. (a) Dysenteric; (b) Tubercular; (c) Inflammatory; (d) Traumatic.
4. Veneral. (a) Ulceration (either chancreloid, secondary or tertiary); (b) Due to unnatural vice; (c) Neoplastic (gunnata, ano-rectal syphiloma).
5. Cancer.

The first great division, it would be noticed, was congenital and acquired stricture. In writing of, or dealing with, stricture, the idea intended to be conveyed by the term was that of a pathological change in the tissues, a deviation from the natural brought about by disease; hence he objected to the consideration of congenital malformations of the rectum, or to define them under the head of strictures of the same, for the reason that it was misleading to do so. It would be more to the point to call them atresias of the gut. Exception could also be made to the term acquired stricture; and it was very easy to understand how one could acquire a stricture as a result of venery, but difficult to understand how one could acquire a spasmodic or cancerous stricture. He would adopt, for the sake of discussion, the classification into:

(1) *Spasm*.—To this form of stricture he should prefer two objections. First, if it was true that such condition ever existed, which he doubted, then it should not be classed as stricture at all, for the reason that no pathological change was manifested to constitute a stricture, and no treatment could be given it *per se*. In other words, it would be a symptom of some lesion or trouble outside the one called stricture. Secondly,

he believed that from the anatomical construction of the rectum it would be utterly impossible for its lumen to be so constricted as to be perceptible as an obstruction, by spasmodic contraction of its muscular fibres. In all his examinations of this part of the gut, he had never seen a spasmodic contraction that could be called a stricture.

(2) *Dysenteric*. — Although it was frequently stated that dysentery is a common cause of stricture of the rectum, he had never seen a case that convinced him of the truth of the statement, or that it was a cause at all. He had many times seen patients who gave him a history of having had dysentery, and who were treated for a long time for the affection, but close scrutiny of the case had revealed the fact that the so-called dysentery was caused by an already existing stricture and ulceration, dysentery being the result, not the cause of stricture. If a long continued irritation was kept up in the rectum, from any cause, the result would be, of course, an inflammatory exudate, resulting perhaps in ulceration and stricture; but in searching for this as a cause, the road to a conclusion had not been plain enough for him to put dysentery in the list as a cause at all for stricture of the rectum.

(3) *Tubercular*. — Since the discovery of the tubercle bacilli, and the demonstrations that convinced us of the effect on the tissues, etc., it was self-evident that tuberculosis was often met with in the mucous membrane and the structures of the rectum. If stricture and ulceration was the term used, he could make no objection to the classification of tuberculosis as a cause of ulceration. That ulceration frequently resulted from this diathesis or dyscrasia no one could doubt, but that the coincident stricture followed as from other well-known causes, notably syphilis, he could not agree. The disposition of tuberculous tissue everywhere was to break down. Before the capacious rectum was filled with tubercular deposit sufficient to stricture it, it would have broken down from ulceration, and so on, and it must be by deposition only that we could conceive of stricture from this cause; because cicatrization was so seldom, and so feeble, in these parts that it would be the rarest accident to find it. In no instance had he ever seen a stricture of the bronchi as the result of tuberculosis. There would be just as much reason to expect it here, or indeed more so, than in the rectum.

(4) *Inflammatory*. — This term was so broad and comprehensive that we must perforce of reason admit inflammation as a cause of stricture of the gut, indeed as the one grand and common cause; for if strictures existed from whatever cause, be it trauma, pressure, venery, dysentery, cancer, tubercle, syphilis, ulceration, or what not, it was inevitably due to the processes and products of inflammation, — in no other way could a stricture be formed. It might be argued that a lesion or wound, existing in the bowel, by the reparative process healed and left cicatricial tissue, and that the stricture was the result of the cicatrix, and not to plastic infiltration of the tissue. But there could have been no cicatrization if there had been no inflammatory process.

(5) *Traumatism*. — Under this head the author included ulceration following operations or wounds of the rectum, and cited the surgical operation done for hemorrhoids and fistula in ano. In all his practice, he had never seen such result follow either operation. He could understand how the cicatrix resulting from

the removal of too much skin from the anal region might cause a stricture of the anus.

If he were asked, what was the prime cause of stricture of the rectum, he would answer, *inflammation*. What caused the inflammation; in many cases he did not know, but ordinarily syphilis, cancer and trauma, if by trauma would be meant a wound or lesion from any or many causes. Outside of the two first named, cancer and syphilis, he was satisfied that no one could tell the cause that originated the stricture.

He wished to reiterate, that outside of these two well-recognized causes for stricture of the rectum, he was not prepared to admit any other as a well-known, recognized, indisputable cause.

The early symptoms of stricture in the rectum were very obscure and confusing. Indeed no stricture existed at all in the pathological changes going on in the gut, which conduced to this state. The great trouble was that the early symptoms were so masked or entirely *nil*, that no attention was paid to them by the patient, that when he was forced to consult a physician a very decided stricture might exist. The changes made manifest in the rectum were those of inflammation, and if from cancer, the condition of the blood-vessels, and the gradual deposit of the morbid material, together with infiltration of the tissue, went on so slowly and insidiously, that for a long time there were really no symptoms. When the stricture was within four inches of the sphincter muscle, it was easily diagnosed, whether malignant, benign or syphilitic, — the finger would detect it. It was a very different matter, however, to determine its character, and yet, to a certain extent, the treatment depended upon it.

He desired to say that, in his opinion, fully sixty per cent. of the strictures of the rectum were due to syphilis. Not venereal in the sense that many would have us believe, namely, by the infection of the rectum by chancrous pus, or by direct contact, but as a secondary deposit, the result of constitutional disease. As a means of diagnosis, the clinical history and observation of the case had much to do with forming a correct opinion. If it was ascertained that the patient has constitutional syphilis, I would consider that it was a strong point gained. I do not wish to be understood as saying that in every case where both syphilis and stricture exists, that the latter was caused by the former, but undoubtedly in the vast majority of cases this was true. Indeed, so firm was he in this belief, that if it was a question between cancer or no cancer, and it was decided that it was not malignant, ninety-nine out of every one hundred cases would prove to be syphilitic; for the reason that stricture, the result of benign ulceration, did not resemble in the least stricture from malignant deposition. To the contrary, syphilitic stricture did, to a degree, in its pathology, resemble malignant growths. To be plainer, malignant disease and syphilitic disease invaded the rectum as a deposit, infiltration of the sub-mucous tissues, etc. Ulceration here was secondary to the deposit caused by the friction of the passage of faeces, or the breaking down of the tissue, the result of the disease *per se*. Benign ulceration began with the damage done to the mucous membrane, and the plastic infiltration was secondary to it, the reverse of both the malignant and specific disease.

(To be continued.)

THE BOSTON  
Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, MAY 14, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

THE NINETEENTH ANNUAL REPORT OF THE  
LOCAL GOVERNMENT BOARD OF ENGLAND.  
SUPPLEMENT FOR 1889.

This report is one of the most valuable of the foreign sanitary documents, and contains the investigations conducted under the supervision of the medical officers of the Local Government Board.

A notable feature is the digest of vaccination returns in which it appears that the anti-vaccination movement in England has had some effect in inducing the people to violate the provisions of the vaccination laws, especially in certain districts. On the first of January, 1889, the percentage of children born in England in 1887, and still unvaccinated was 7.1 per cent. In London it was 9 per cent., and in the remainder of England and Wales it was 6.7 per cent. There was also an increase in the number of children returned as insusceptible to vaccination. There appears to have been great variability upon this point. For example, none of the children vaccinated in Shore-ditch, 3,994 in number, were found to be insusceptible, while in Fulham, one out of every 137 was so certified. As a just commentary upon these statements, it is also stated in the same report that Dr. Cory, who has performed over 38,000 primary vaccinations either with calf or humanized lymph, has in one case only, failed twice at an attempt at vaccination, and others had reported a similar experience.

The Report also contains the result of thirty-six local inquiries held by the medical inspectors of the Board, the majority of which related to the prevalence of infectious diseases in different localities. Fourteen of these had reference to diphtheria, a disease which appears to have increased considerably in its death-rate in the past three years. The deaths in London from this cause, according to the Reports of the Registrar-General, were 953 in 1887, 1,311 in 1888, and 1,588 in 1889. In about half of the sanitary districts of London, the disease had increased at least fifty per cent. in the three years; in many it had been doubled; and in some more than trebled. The Registrar-General adds that some part of the increase in diphtheria

may be due to a diminution under the heading of croup; but this can only be a partial explanation of the rise.

Dr. Klein continues in this Report his investigations upon diphtheria, which form a very important and valuable portion of the volume. His observations were greatly aided by the *field-observations* upon causation, which were afforded by the government inspectors.

He reports that, by the application of improved methods for the separation of the microbes occurring in superficial layers from those peculiar to the deeper portions of diphtheria membrane, he has succeeded in recognizing one particular bacillus which is constantly present in every membrane of diphtheria, and in identifying it from among others that are only occasionally present there. Of the occasionally observed bacilli, one in particular, which is relatively frequent in the superficial layers of diphtheria membrane, and which may also be found in healthy mucous membranes, has little morphological difference from the bacillus which is constant; and these two forms had, it would appear, been confounded together under a common name as "Klebs-Löffler" bacilli. But now Dr. Klein has recognized that these two forms, besides having minor morphological differences, differ significantly in their conditions of growth. The one grows, he tells us, at temperatures where the other refuses to grow; accordingly, they differ as to growth upon solid gelatine; and, notably, they also behave in very dissimilar ways, the one from the other, when milk is used as a nutrient medium. With these means of discriminating between the constant and the inconstant form of the Klebs-Löffler bacillus, and of thus isolating the former for experimental purposes, Dr. Klein appears to have demonstrated absolutely a specific bacillus which is necessarily present in diphtheria.

After first examination upon rodents without success, he resorted to cats, his selection of these animals having been determined by the considerations mentioned in the Report of the previous year (1888). Dr. Klein found that diphtheria membrane of human origin inoculated into the cat gave rise to morbid conditions remarkably similar to that which he had seen in cats sent to him from diphtheria households; conditions especially as witnessed in the kidney and in the cornea, which could be reproduced by subsequent inoculations of successive cats, and which possessed such diagnostic signs as he desired to have. From this point he proceeded to study the relation of bacterial forms found in diphtheria membranes to animal disease artificially induced.

He inoculated two milk cows with this bacillus with the result that one died in fifteen days, and the other, being killed on the twenty-fifth day, was found to contain several colonies of the same bacillus, free from other forms of bacteria. In the udders of each of these cows, small bacilli made their appearance which rapidly passed into pustules and crusted ulcers, in the lymph of which the *bacillus diphtheria* could

be demonstrated unmistakably, both in covered glass specimens and by culture. Two calves were inoculated with this lymph. They fell ill, and being killed on the twenty-fifth day, exhibited post-mortem appearances similar to those found in the cows.

Further observations were made as to the effect upon the milk of the inoculated cows. On the fifth day, from a healthy teat, carefully guarded against the introduction of accidental matter from the surface, milk was drawn into a sterilized beaker, and a drop (taken with proper precautions) was spread on the surface of nutrient gelatine. In three out of four tubes of this gelatine, bacterial colonies formed after the expected interval. There were eight colonies in all. All of these eight Dr. Klein reports, were "unmistakably colonies of the *bacillus diphtherie*." There were no other organisms present.

Finally, Dr. Klein records an outbreak of what he calls cat-diphtheria, beginning with two cats that had been fed upon milk from one or both of the inoculated cows.

A remarkable case of food-poisoning is reported to have come to the notice of the Board during the year. Diarrhea having been caused at Carlisle by the consumption of pork-pies, specimens of the pork, and also of certain gravy-stock, that had entered into the composition of the pies, were sent to Dr. Klein for examination. He fed mice upon these materials and produced disease in the intestines, and in the lungs of these animals. The lungs contained a particular form of bacillus, and this bacillus was out of a variety of other bacterial forms identified in the gravy-stock. The subcultures grown from the bacilli of the mouse's lung were found to have the same toxic property as the original gravy-stock.

The Report goes on to say: "The phenomena spoken of as 'food-poisoning,' productive, now of one, and now of another sort of definite malady among consumers of certain foods, are claiming, on ever-growing evidence, to be regarded as true infective diseases, as much so as scarlatina or tuberculosis. That they have not been generally admitted into this rank, arises, first, from the circumstance that some of them have seemed to be wanting in an incubative period; and secondly, because they are rarely recognized as transmissible from person to person. But, from our researches of this year, we derive some new considerations that materially affect the importance of 'incubation' as determining the infective nature of a poison."

Dr. Vincent Harris contributes a paper upon the "Relations of Bacteria with Digestive Processes," illustrated by observations upon the feeding of rodents with certain bacteria, those which were employed being the spores of anthrax, the bacillus prodigious, the bacillus tuberculosis, the bacilli of grouse disease, of typhoid fever, and of pneumonia.

A preliminary report is also given by Dr. Sidney Martin upon the "chemical changes which organic substances undergo, while supplying means of growth

to bacterial organisms," the organisms used for experiment being the anthrax bacilli.

Dr. Klein's researches upon diphtheria are very fully illustrated in the report by colored lithographic plates.

#### FURTHER EXPERIENCE WITH TUBERCULIN IN NEW YORK HOSPITALS.

At the meeting of the New York Academy of Medicine held May 7th, observations on the use of Koch's tuberculin in the treatment of pulmonary tuberculosis at a number of different hospitals were reported, and a general discussion on the subject took place.

Dr. F. P. Kinnicutt reported the observations at St. Luke's Hospital, Dr. A. L. Loomis those at Bellevue, and Dr. H. N. Heineman those at Mount Sinai Hospital. The experience thus far with the remedy seemed, in their opinion, to warrant the conclusion that while it should be employed with very great care, it was of decided benefit in many cases of phthisis in the early stages of the disease.

A report by Dr. E. L. Trudeau of the results of his experiments with tuberculin at the Adirondack Sanitarium at Saranac Lake, which was read by Dr. C. E. Quimby, showed that out of eight patients treated with it, one was cured, four were much improved, two were not affected, and one was rendered worse. Dr. Quimby also gave some observations on the use of tuberculin in connection with the pneumatic cabinet. In the course of the discussion which followed, Dr. A. Jacobi expressed the conviction that more had been accomplished by this than by any other remedy in the treatment of tuberculous diseases.

Whilst recognizing the perils of prophesying, we are inclined to the opinion that the ultimate verdict will be that tuberculin, or some allied remedy, is serviceable in the early stages of phthisis when carefully administered under favorable conditions.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

UNIVERSITY OF PENNSYLVANIA.—At the graduating exercises held May 1st, one hundred and thirty-three candidates received the degree of M.D. The valedictory address was delivered by Dr. James Tyson, who spoke of the great loss which the University had just suffered by the death of Prof. Joseph Leidy.

THE LONG ISLAND COLLEGE HOSPITAL, Brooklyn, announces that the regular course of lectures will hereafter be six months in duration, and three courses of lectures will be required for graduation. Joshua M. Van Cott, Jr., M.D., has been appointed Professor of Histology and Pathological Anatomy, vice Frank Ferguson, M.D., who has resigned. The medical class of the present year numbered 250; the graduating class 82. There were 20,830 patients under treatment in the hospital and dispensary during the year 1890.

**MEDICAL EXAMINERS.**—Among the medical gatherings in Washington, last week, was one of the Medical Examiners of several States in which the practice of medicine is regulated by law. The meeting was for the purpose of organizing an association of different examining boards in order to harmonize the examinations of different States, so as to make the standard in different parts of the country as uniform as possible.

**ALABAMA HOME FOR AGED PHYSICIANS.**—Application for incorporation has been made in Alabama to found a home for superannuated physicians, the needy widows and orphans of physicians, and under some restrictions, for younger physicians unable to work. It is proposed to raise funds by subscription among physicians and others.

**A DISTINGUISHED CENTENARIAN.**—The English journals refer those who are sceptical of the real age of reported centenarians to Sir Provo William Parry Wallis, G. C. B., Senior Admiral of the British Fleet, who on April 12th celebrated his hundredth birthday. He fought on the British frigate *Shannon* when it encountered the American frigate *Chesapeake*, on June 1, 1813.

**SMALL-POX ISOLATION IN MEXICO.**—Two cases of small-pox were recently discovered in a Mexican town, and the authorities attempted to transfer them to the pest-house, but were prevented by an armed mob. The militia was called out and after a slight skirmish succeeded in preserving order.

**EPIDEMICS.**—Cholera is reported to be epidemic at Calcutta, where 341 deaths from this cause were registered during the last week in March. Yellow fever is prevalent at Rio Janeiro, together with a very pernicious form of malarial infection. The deaths from these two sources amounted to from 90 to 100 daily the latter part of the month of March. The plague has visited and still exists in Assir. Influenza seems to be increasing in Great Britain, and is reported from Mexico. The northern districts of China, which escaped in 1890, have suffered much during the past winter.

**ADMINISTRATION OF POWDERS.**—A correspondent of *La Médecine Moderne* recommends the use of cigarette papers for enveloping bitter and bad-tasting powders. If properly done the powder may be swallowed without tasting it at all. In the stomach the paper becomes macerated and the powder escapes.

**NEW MEDICAL LAW IN FRANCE.**—A new law regulating the practice of medicine has recently passed the French Chamber of Deputies. No one is allowed to practise medicine unless he possesses a diploma of Doctor of Medicine granted by the French Government after examinations passed before a State institution of superior medical education. This provision abolishes the lower grade of practitioners known as *Officiers de Santé*. Foreign medical men will be allowed to practise only after having obtained a diploma of Doctor of Medicine from the French Gov-

ernment. Exemption from some part of the examinations may under certain conditions be granted by the Minister of Public Instruction, but in no case shall such exemption apply to more than three of the prescribed tests. Foreign students wishing to obtain the diploma of Doctor of Medicine are to be subject to the same regulations as regards curriculum and examinations as French students; the diplomas and certificates of attendance which they have obtained in their own country may, however, be recognized by the proper authorities as equivalent to those required for "inscription" in a French medical school. The degree of Doctor of Surgery is abolished. It is enacted that every practitioner, under penalty of a fine varying from twenty to five hundred francs, shall, as soon as he has made his diagnosis, notify to the public authority any case of epidemic disease occurring in his practice, provided such notification does not involve a breach of professional confidence. Illegal practice, if accompanied by usurpation of a medical title, is punishable by a fine varying from one thousand to two thousand francs. Any one using the title of Doctor of Medicine without indicating its source shall be considered guilty of "usurpation of title," unless such title has been granted by the French Government.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**THE OUT-PATIENT BUILDING OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL HOSPITAL** has for some time been found too small. It has been decided to add a third story, and work has already been begun on the addition. It will not be necessary to close any of the clinics during the repairs.

**DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETIES.**—At the annual meeting of the Middlesex North Society, the following officers were chosen: President, C. M. Fisk, M.D.; Vice-President, F. C. Plunket, M.D.; Secretary, W. G. Eaton, M.D.; Treasurer, O. A. Willard, M.D. The Middlesex East Society elected as President, J. S. Clark, M.D.; Vice-President, C. C. Odlin, M.D.; Secretary, Daniel March, M.D.; Treasurer, J. O. Dow, M.D.

**COPPER SALTS IN CANNED VEGETABLES.**—The Massachusetts State Board of Health has called attention in its earlier reports to the practice of coloring certain canned vegetables, principally peas and beans, with metallic poisons, the chief article in use for such purpose being blue vitriol or the sulphate of copper. The practice is exclusively of French origin, and is prohibited in most civilized countries outside of France, English, Scotch, Belgium, German and other authorities have condemned the practice, and have excluded such articles from the markets by vigorous prosecutions. In this matter the State Board of Health adopts the principle which it has previously carried out in other similar matters, that the use of metallic poisons in connection with the food-supply is wrong, and should not be tolerated. The Board has, therefore, issued the following circular to persons dealing in such articles:

"You are hereby informed that a sample of marked \_\_\_\_\_, recently purchased at your place of business, was found on analysis not to conform to the requirement of the Statutes. You are respectfully warned that a repetition of its sale will render you liable to prosecution according to law. In the opinion of the Board, the sale of articles of food containing such well-known poisonous substances as the salts of copper is a violation of the Statutes relating to the inspection of food and drugs. The provision of the Statutes specially referred to are the following (chapter 263 of the Acts of 1882, section 3):

"An article shall be deemed to be adulterated within the meaning of this act, — in the case of food — (6) if it is colored, coated, polished or powdered, whereby damage is concealed, or if it is made to appear better or of greater value than it really is; (7) if it contains any added poisonous ingredient, or any ingredient which may render it injurious to the health of a person consuming it."

#### NEW YORK.

**ANOTHER CASE OF TYPHUS FEVER.** — A man who recently rode three or four miles from a downtown tenement-house to Mount Sinai Hospital in a street car was found on his arrival at the hospital to be suffering from typhus fever.

**SCARLET FEVER.** — Two large public schools, one with 2,000 and the other with 1,700 pupils, were temporarily closed last week on account of the occurrence of scarlet fever in the families of the janitors residing in the buildings.

**DA COSTA DEPARTMENT OF BIOLOGY.** — Dr. J. M. Da Costa, of Philadelphia, has made a handsome gift of books and microscopic specimens to the Da Costa Department of Biology of Columbia College, founded by his brother, and at the last meeting of the trustees of the college a formal vote of thanks was extended to him for his donation.

### Miscellaneous.

#### THE TREATMENT OF THE PYREXIA OF PHTHISIS.

WILLIAMS, in the *British Medical Journal*, March 28th, gives his experience with several different methods for reducing the pyrexia of phthisis, and sums up as follows:

"The pyrexia due to tubercularization is best dealt with by derivative measures, such as counter irritation, salines promoting secretion from other organs, and assisting expectoration. In the treatment of the pyrexia accompanying softening and excavation, measures which hasten these processes are found to be most successful, especially if combined with antiperiodics, such as quinine, salicin, salicylate of sodium to moderate the fever. The use of medicines solely directed to lowering the temperature of the body without promoting increase in the natural secretions is generally inadvisable. Our object in the treatment of phthisical pyrexia should be, not the reduction at all hazards of the temperature, but its lowering to the limits compatible with the comfort and well-being of the patients, and for this end much may be done, in addition to the discriminating use of medicines, by the simple means of frequent food combined with stimulants and rest in bed."

#### THE RED-ROSE PETALS AS A REMEDY FOR DIARRHŒA.

DR. ALEXEEVSKY, of Tambov,<sup>1</sup> emphatically draws attention of the profession to a simple, cheap, and safe method of treatment of diarrhœa, borrowed of the Russian popular medicine, and consisting in the internal administration of an infusion of the red-rose petals (*flores rose rubræ* or *domesticæ*). A large pinchful of the dried flowers should be taken to each tumblerful of hot water, and the vessel (carefully covered with a saucer or any other suitable object) left to stand in some warm place for about two hours. An adult should be given two or three tumblerful of the infusion a day, the daily dose for a child under five being a tumblerful or a cupful (given by portions in the course of the day). No sugar should be added, since otherwise "the taste of the remedy would be spoiled still further."

#### POWERS OF PERCEPTION OF CHILDREN.

BINET<sup>2</sup> has made a series of very interesting observations on the powers of perception of children. He experimented upon two little sisters, and found that the first color to be recognized was invariably red. When between one and two years old they could easily recognize the entire figure drawn on paper in outline of some common object, as a man, but it was several years before they could with certainty recognize an outline drawing of some individual part — as an ear or a finger. Binet also investigated how far the ideas of children are spontaneous, and how far they are recollections of dreams, but he found it difficult to come to any conclusion. He points out that at first children always regard themselves in the third person, and he gives several interesting conversations which show that their ideas about all objects are utilitarian; for example, they look upon a knife as a thing to cut with, bread as something to be eaten, and so on.

#### THE EFFECT OF GRAVITATION ON THE FORM OF THE THORAX.

REMEMBERING how constant and how potent is the action of gravitation, and arguing that the segments of the thorax were so many rings of more or less elastic material, Professor Anderson Stuart, of Sydney, in a communication made to the Royal Society<sup>3</sup> pointed out that if similar rings of any other elastic material were suspended in the same way the form of the thoracic segments should be reproduced, provided there intervened no other condition strong enough to counteract the action of gravitation. If hoops of erinoline steel, or even bands of paper were held between the finger and thumb, and gradually turned from lying in the vertical to lie in the horizontal plane, the forms of the thoracic segment of the quadruped, of the human fœtus, and of the human adult were successively reproduced. The complete reproduction of the features of the human adult thorax at its most characteristic level was most striking. The steel used was some six feet long and half an inch wide. As the hoop was made smaller the forms of the higher segments appeared in succes-

<sup>1</sup> London Medical Recorder, February 28th.

<sup>2</sup> Brit. Med. Jour. from Revue Pédagogique, Dec., 1890.

<sup>3</sup> British Medical Journal, March 7th.



sion. The points thus reproduced were so numerous that Professor Stuart urged they could not be mere coincidences, but that gravitation had a greater influence in determining the typical form of the thorax than would generally be admitted. This was supported by the shapes assumed by the steel rings when the mode of suspension was varied from the normal, as in deformities of the vertebrae; but the particular form in the individual — the thoracic deformity — was more or less accurately reproduced.

### STRYCHNINE IN SNAKE-BITE.

For some months much interest has been shown by medical men in Australia in the subject of the treatment of snake-bites by the subcutaneous injection of large doses of strychnine. According to Mueller, who brought the subject into notice, the drug should be freely administered until toxic symptoms are manifest. Although the practice has by some observers, both in and out of Australia, been condemned as useless, there appears lately to have been accumulated a large amount of evidence in its favor. Several cases are reported<sup>1</sup> in which poisoning by the "death-adder," an extremely fatal snake, has yielded promptly and sometimes wonderfully to the treatment. Large doses are tolerated and essential when the effects of the snake-poison are pronounced, the amount in some cases reaching more than a drachm of liquor strychninae (B. P.), or even more than a grain. Drowsiness, collapse, and even profound coma, are reported as relieved in a few minutes. When the patient is found profoundly under the influence of the snake-poison, a tenth to a fifth of a grain is given at once, and repeated if indicated or until toxic symptoms appear. The treatment has been used for the bites of several varieties of snakes.

### THE EFFECT OF ASPARAGUS ON THE URINE.

NENCKI<sup>2</sup> gives the results of his experiments to determine the cause of the familiar change in the odor of urine after eating asparagus. Four persons substituted asparagus for their midday meal; and the urine passed by them was collected, acidulated with oxalic acid and distilled. The volatile products were conducted into a solution of cyanide of mercury, causing a precipitate which was collected, washed, and treated with a small quantity of a five per cent. solution of hydrochloric acid. When again heated, the vapor, which had the characteristic odor of methyl-mercaptan, formed a bright yellow crystalline deposit in a solution of plumbic acetate. The odoriferous body in the urine is, therefore, in all probability, methyl-mercaptan. Previous experiments by Nencki and Sicker have shown that this substance is one of the products of fermentation of albumen, and also of gelatine, and that it forms one of the constituent gases of the large intestine. Indol and phenol are also derived from the putrefaction of albumen, and it is probable that other sulphur-holding bodies are similarly derived. As to its connection with asparagus, the author quotes an interesting communication from Dr. O. Loew, of Munich, to the effect that asparagin contains an organic sulphur compound, and that it is highly probable that

methyl-mercaptan is formed in the albuminous disintegration which takes place in the germination of the plant.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

HERPES. — Besnier,<sup>1</sup> for herpes of the genitals, washes first with a weak carbohc acid solution, and then powders with the following:

R	Acidi tannici	.....	5 i.
	Bismuthi subnitrat	.....	gr. xij.
	Amyli pulv.	.....	3 iiss. M.

Leloir<sup>2</sup> uses this preparation:

R	Alcohol	.....	3 iij.
	Ext. cannabis indicæ	.....	3 iiss.
	Cocaine hydrochlor.	.....	gr. xv.
	Olei menth. pip.	.....	3 iiss. M.

Compresses moistened with this mixture are applied to the eruption.

### Correspondence.

[From our Special Correspondent.]

### AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

WASHINGTON, May 9, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—In view of the tropical heat which sometimes prevails in Washington during the latter part of May, it was decided last year at Nashville that the next annual meeting should be convened on the first Tuesday of that month; but fortunate the delegate who took with him his winter garments, for the weather, which for many weeks had been very mild, underwent on this morning a sudden change, a cold wave accompanied by a bleak wind and frost sweeping over this country; and inasmuch as no attempt was made to warm the places of meeting or most of the hotels, no inconsiderable discomfort was experienced by all, and especially by those who chanced to be clad in summer attire. Washington is doubtless the best planned and best paved city on this continent, and its public buildings and museums, designed on a scale seen only in the larger capitals of Europe, combine with numerous objects of historical interest in the immediate vicinity to render this metropolis the favorite place of meeting for conventions of every variety. The detail work of providing for the entertainment of such assemblies has been, therefore, reduced to a system, and the result is seen in the unusual accessibility of the halls used for the sections and general sessions, the latter being held in this instance in Arbuckle's Opera House.

The total attendance, as computed by Dr. Atkinson, Secretary, has not greatly exceeded one thousand, the majority hailing from Pennsylvania, Ohio, Indiana and Illinois, while the South and West were but meagrely represented. The attendance from New England was also small, not more than twenty coming from Massachusetts. A few women were scattered among the delegates, one of whom read a commendable paper. I heard it seriously stated that the attendance would have been much larger had the President been in town to receive the Association at the White House.

Rarely has the presiding officer been so well versed in the rules of parliamentary practice or so prompt in the despatch of business as Dr. W. T. Briggs, of Nashville, who displayed a keen scent for those eccentric and discursive individuals who, having contrived to get the floor on some question of privilege, talk on indefinitely to an impatient audience. "I arise to propose an amendment to the last motion," shouted an excited member. "You can't do it, sir; the motion not having been seconded is not before the house," was the firm, curt reply of the chairman. "I wish to speak on a point of order," exclaimed another in a stentorian voice, his hands filled with papers and docu-

<sup>1</sup> Australasian Medical Gazette, February and March.

<sup>2</sup> Archiv. für exp. Path. u. Pharm., xxviii, No. 3.

<sup>1</sup> Union Médicale, April 25th.

<sup>2</sup> La Pratique Médicale, February 17th.

ments. "You may state your point of order, but nothing else," was the calm ruling made with asphyxiating effect. Thus in each and every instance, to the edification of the audience, these gentlemen endowed with more fluidity of diction than wisdom, were brought up short by this inhibitory process before they could get under weigh, while all who obtained a hearing were summarily suppressed whenever their remarks were not strictly confined to the subject under discussion. Perhaps the most frequent and best-known speaker was the venerable Dr. N. S. Davis, of Chicago, whose accurate familiarity with the constitution, by-laws and precedents of the Society, and whose forcible utterance commanded a respectful hearing, while his suggestions were, I believe, invariably adopted.

The motion passed at the last meeting, limiting all discussion to members seated on the floor of the house, had the good effect of sweeping off the platform the collection of ex-functionaries, who, having hitherto occupied this position of honor and thus obtained more ready recognition by the chairman, were accustomed to talk altogether too much. Rather than suffer in silence, these gentlemen are now reconciled to less conspicuous seats amongst their humbler colleagues.

Never has this Association occupied a stronger or more dignified position than to-day, and never has its usefulness to the profession and the general public been more clearly demonstrated. It should not be forgotten that while other societies may unite medical men in restricted localities, or those interested in special branches, this body with all its delinquencies constitutes the connecting link between physicians of repute from every part of the country; it has accomplished good work in the solidification of the profession, and in thus developing a powerful representative organization whose influence has been uniformly exerted in stimulating and fostering scientific work and promoting a higher standard of medical education in our schools and in advocating with the general government the adoption of measures in the interest of sanitary reform. For example, in the present session a resolution was passed appointing a committee to frame a memorial petitioning Congress to appoint a cabinet officer who shall be known as the Secretary of Public Health.

There was a noticeable improvement in attendance as well as in the tone and standard of papers read before the sections, a result clearly attributable to the painstaking efforts of their enthusiastic officers. The decision to employ in future stenographic reporters will render available to the profession much valuable information emanating from those best qualified to instruct, as in the intelligent discussion elicited by the papers read before the section of neurology on traumatic lesions of the cerebro-spinal axis. On the other hand, a serious difficulty arises from the excessive number of contributions presented, which inevitably tends to induce an unhealthy congestion in the proceedings, resulting in rapid reading of papers, while in the discussion the limitation to three or five minutes affords but inadequate time for the calm or accurate expression of one's opinions.

The history of the decline and fall of the Section of Dermatology was feelingly narrated by Dr. L. D. Bulkley, its chairman; while Dr. A. L. Guion, in behalf of the committee on the Rush Monument, gave a ludicrous description of the attempts made to collect subscriptions during the past year for this object, which apparently excites about as much interest in Philadelphia as has been shown in New York in the Grant Monument or in the proposed colossal statue of Adam.

In the Section in Obstetrics and Diseases of Women there were read, as I was informed, papers of a somewhat sensational order on the relation of female diseases to insanity, affirming that this connection is not duly appreciated by asylum superintendents, and consequently gynæcologicalists are, as a rule, debarred from practice in institutions for the insane, whereby curable local disorders constituting the primary cause of mental derangement are at times left totally uncared for. This arrangement was not, however, reinforced by the citation of any convincing

or conclusive facts, and the impression left by the few isolated instances quoted was that the alleged evil was purely problematical and theoretical.

The reception tendered on Tuesday evening by the resident physicians of Washington, in the spacious intercommunicating parlors and ball-room of the "Arlington," proved in all respects a brilliant success. Delegates were made mutually acquainted by the indefatigable exertions of the local reception committee organized by Dr. Lincoln, and the affair was enlivened by the presence of many ladies in evening costume and by the music of the Marine Band.

It was predicted that the reception given by Dr. Hammond at "Belcourt" would be an elegant affair, as it undoubtedly proved, according to the reports of the local newspapers; but your correspondent visited instead the Corcoran Art Gallery, which was thrown open to physicians and their families on the same evening, and where the attendance was said to have been not less than a thousand. The report of the nominating committee on Thursday, recommending Hot Springs, Arkansas, as the next place of meeting, led to the only acrimonious debate, which terminated in the substitution of Detroit by a vote of 143 to 105.

In this connection it may not be out of place to call attention to a very general desire which has been expressed for several years, and especially by Southern men, that an invitation might be extended to the Association to visit Boston, where it has not met since the last year of the war, when a visit to the Confederates imprisoned at Fort Warren was one of the excursions offered. Now that Massachusetts has again been brought into prominence by the election of Dr. H. O. Marey to the highest office within the gift of the Society, may we not hope that its wishes in this respect may in the near future be gratified?

On Thursday, a party of about 250 made an excursion to Mount Vernon; and in the evening many delegates with friends visited the Army and Navy Medical Museum, where they were received by Surgeon-General Charles Sutherland, Dr. J. S. Billings and others; while other delegates inspected the curiosities and wonders of the National Museum as displayed by electric light. On the same evening the private art gallery of Mr. Thomas E. Waggaman was courteously thrown open.

The seemingly chimerical project of convening a Pan-American Medical Congress at the Columbian Exhibition at Chicago, encountered no opposition, and a committee headed by Dr. Charles A. L. Reed, of Cincinnati, was appointed and organized to put the plan into execution.

A. H. N.

## PAINLESS LAPAROTOMY WITHOUT ANÆSTHESIA BY INHALATION.

PODUNK, May, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—We knew that you city doctors had come to look upon laparotomy as quite a trivial affair, but it is a surprise to us to learn that one of your number does the operation so deftly that he is able to dispense altogether with anæsthesia by inhalation, and only uses an anodyne, when in, I suppose, some very complicated case he is obliged to inflict pain.

That drug which he uses must be a remarkable one. In the tantalizingly brief report of a case that has been sent me (on pink paper in a pink envelope), he says: "Case of pain in the abdominal section, of a deep-seated nature, where I used EXODYNE, it relieved the pain, and patient slept well that night."

We want to hear more about his cases, and we are going to invite him out to the next meeting of our district society to tell us about this wonderful "Antipyretic, Anodyne, Hypnotic, Sedative, etc." which some philanthropic souls banded together under the name of the Orange Chemical Co. so generously offer, at one dollar the ounce, to meet a long-felt want for a new combination of coal-tar derivatives. Yours truly, OCCIDENTAL.

METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending May 2, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Original Copy.												
Date.	Barometer	Thermometer.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		W'thr.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	
S...26	29.92	46	56	36	63	55	50	N. W.	N. W.	12	3	C. C.
M...27	29.96	61	73	45	67	67	64	W.	W.	6	12	C. C.
T...28	29.76	54	66	50	69	61	67	W.	N. E.	12	14	C. C.
W...29	29.84	46	55	36	76	60	62	N. W.	N. E.	7	8	C. C.
Th...30	29.70	54	68	40	69	67	68	W.	S. E.	12	8	C. C.
F...1	29.55	47	56	38	78	81	81	W.	S.	7	8	C. C.
S...2	29.69	52	69	49	63	53	58	N. W.	S.	12	12	O. C.

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, haze; S, smoky; R, rain; T, thraetening; M, snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. — Mean for week.

RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, MAY 2, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from	Percentage of deaths from	Percentage of deaths from	Percentage of deaths from	Percentage of deaths from	Percentage of deaths from
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Diphtheria and croup.	Typhoid fever.	
New York	1,515,301	961	353	11.44	23.71	1.76	2.39	.31	
Chicago	1,069,850	763	381	18.72	17.16	5.25	1.69	7.15	
Philadelphia	1,046,964	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Brooklyn	896,513	453	147	10.78	35.20	1.98	3.96	.66	
St. Louis	454,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	448,477	241	62	5.74	22.96	.41	1.64	.41	
Baltimore	434,439	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cincinnati	296,908	129	64	6.32	8.69	—	3.16	3.16	
Cleveland	282,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburgh	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Washington	230,392	124	30	9.36	26.52	—	3.12	1.56	
Nashville	76,168	26	10	11.55	19.25	—	—	3.85	
Charleston	55,165	23	7	—	4.35	—	—	—	
Portland	36,425	11	0	9.09	9.09	—	9.09	—	
Worcester	84,625	18	7	5.55	16.66	—	—	6.66	
Lowell	77,696	37	10	13.80	22.20	3.70	3.70	—	
Fall River	74,236	27	8	12.00	20.00	—	4.00	—	
Cambridge	70,025	22	4	5.55	16.66	—	1.55	—	
Lynn	55,727	22	4	9.09	9.09	—	—	9.09	
Lawrence	44,654	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Springfield	44,170	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
New Bedford	40,733	17	5	—	23.52	—	—	—	
Somerville	40,152	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Holyoke	35,637	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Salem	34,601	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Chelsea	27,900	17	5	—	17.64	—	—	—	
Haverhill	27,412	8	2	—	—	—	—	—	
Glocester	24,651	9	3	25.22	—	—	—	—	
Newton	24,379	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Malden	22,634	8	1	12.50	12.50	—	—	—	
Pittsburg	22,037	11	3	—	75.00	—	—	—	
Waltham	18,707	4	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsfield	17,281	3	0	33.33	33.33	—	33.33	—	
Quincy	16,723	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport	13,947	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Medford	11,079	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Clinton	10,124	6	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	10,133	1	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Peabody	16,158	1	0	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 3,000; under five years of age 1,127; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 353; acute lung diseases 671; consumption 325; diarrhoeal diseases 74; typhoid fever 74; diphtheria and croup 70; scarlet fever 58; measles 37; cerebro-spinal meningitis 21; whooping-cough 14; erysipelas 9; malarial fever 6.

From scarlet fever New York 37, Brooklyn 8, Chicago 7, Boston 3, Lowell, Gloucester and Clinton 1 each. From measles New York 14, Chicago 9, Brooklyn 6, Boston, Washington and Fall River 2 each, Cambridge, Malden and Clinton 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 8, New York 6, Washington 3, Brooklyn, Worcester, Lowell and Lynn 1 each. From whooping-cough Chicago 4, New York 3, Brooklyn and Nashville 2 each, Boston, Cambridge and Gloucester 1 each. From erysipelas New York and Chicago 3 each, Boston 2, Washington 1. From malarial fever New York 4, Brooklyn 2.

OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM MAY 2, 1891, TO MAY 8, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, paragraph 5, Special Orders No. 24, JANUARY 29, 1891, from this office, granting Major JULIUS H. PATOZKI, surgeon, six months' leave of absence, is so amended as to grant said leave on surgeon's certificate of disability. S. O. 99, Par. 15, A. G. O., May 1, 1891.

First Lieutenant JOSEPH T. CLARKE, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Riley, Kan., and will report in person to the commanding officer, Camp Poplar River, Mont., for duty at that station, relieving First Lieutenant JEFFERSON D. POINDESTER, assistant surgeon. First Lieutenant Poindester, on being relieved by Lieutenant Clarke, will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Niobrara, Neb., for duty at that post. S. O. 102, Par. 14, A. G. O., May 5, 1891.

Captain WALTER D. McCaw, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort McPherson, Ga., and will report in person to the commanding officer, Camp Pilot Butte, Wyoming, for duty at that post, relieving Captain GRACE E. BUSHNELL, assistant surgeon. Captain Bushnell, on being relieved by Captain McCaw, will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort McKimby, Wyoming, for duty at that post. S. O. 102, Par. 14, A. G. O., May 5, 1891.

Captain WILLIAM P. KENDALL, assistant surgeon, relieved from duty at Fort D. A. Russell, Wyoming, and will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Douglass, Utah Territory, for duty at that post. S. O. 102, Par. 14, A. G. O., May 5, 1891.

Captain GUY L. EDIE, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Douglas, Utah Territory, and will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Niobrara, Neb., for duty at that post, relieving Major TIMOTHY E. WILCOX, surgeon. Major Wilcox, on being relieved by Captain Edie, will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Huachuca, Arizona Territory, for duty at that post. S. O. 102, Par. 14, A. G. O., May 5, 1891.

Major JOSEPH B. GIRARD, surgeon, is relieved from duty at Alcatraz Island, Cal., and will report in person to the commanding officer, Benicia Barracks, Cal., for duty at that post, relieving Major JOHN H. JANEWAY, surgeon. Major Janeway, on being relieved by Major Girard, will report to Philadelphia, Pa., and assume the duties of attending surgeon and of examiner of recruits in that city, and, in addition to his duties in Philadelphia, will perform the duties of post surgeon, Frankfort Arsenal, Pa. S. O. 102, Par. 14, A. G. O., May 5, 1891.

First Lieutenant JULIAN M. CABELL, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Niobrara, Neb., and will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Buford, North Dakota, for duty at that post, relieving Major VALERY HAYARD, surgeon. Major Hayard, on being relieved by Lieutenant Cabell, will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort D. A. Russell, Wyoming, for duty at that post. S. O. 102, Par. 14, A. G. O., May 5, 1891.

Captain LOTIS A. LA GARDE, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Assiniboine, Mont., and will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort McHenry, Md., for duty at that post, relieving Major CHARLES L. LYRNE, surgeon. Major Lyne, on being relieved by Captain La Garde, will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Assiniboine, Mont., for duty at that post. S. O. 102, Par. 14, A. G. O., May 5, 1891.

OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE TWO WEEKS ENDING MAY 2, 1891.

AUSTIN, H. W., surgeon. Detailed as member of Board of Examiners, Marine-Hospital Service. April 21, 1891. Detailed as chairman of Board for physical examination of officers and candidates, Revenue-Marine Service. April 29, 1891.

GODFREY, JOHN, surgeon. Detail as member of Board of Examiners revoked. April 21, 1891.

IRVING, FAIRBANK, surgeon. Detailed as recorder of Board for physical examination of officers and candidates, Revenue-Marine Service. April 29, 1891.

CARRINGTON, F. M., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Fernandina and Jacksonville, Fla., as inspector. May 1, 1891.

STIMPSON, W. G., assistant surgeon. When relieved, to proceed to Savannah, Ga., for temporary duty. May 2, 1891.

OMITTED FROM PREVIOUS LIST.

BROWN, B. W., assistant surgeon. Detailed as medical officer, Revenue Steamer "Rush," during summer cruise. April 14, 1891.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING MAY 9, 1891.

G. P. BRADLEY, surgeon, detached from "Mohican," and placed on waiting orders.

T. C. WALTON, medical inspector, GEO. A. BRIGHT, surgeon, and J. M. STEELE, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to Naval Academy to examine applicants physically for admission.

S. H. DICKSON, surgeon, ordered to the "Constellation."

PHILIP LEACH, passed assistant surgeon, detached from Naval Academy, and to the "Constellation."

W. H. RUSH, passed assistant surgeon, detached from "Saratoga," and await duty to sea.

L. W. ATLEE, passed assistant surgeon, detached from Navy Yard, League Island, and to the "Saratoga."

C. D. W. BROWNELL, assistant surgeon, ordered to Navy Yard, League Island.

## ANNUAL MEETING AND CENTENNIAL ANNIVERSARY OF THE NEW HAMPSHIRE MEDICAL SOCIETY.

The executive committee of the New Hampshire Medical Society issues the following preliminary circular:

"CONCORD, N. H., May 5, 1891.

"At the last meeting of the Society," it was voted that the executive committee, in connection with the officers of the Society, arrange the programme for the centennial anniversary in 1891. Your committee have held several consultations with the officers and the committee of arrangements, and it has been decided to hold a three days' session. Monday, June 16th, at 11 o'clock A. M., to be a general session, when papers and discussions will occupy the time until evening. Monday evening will be set apart for the Meeting of the Council, and an opportunity for the members and their wives to attend a reception tendered the Society by Mrs. Dr. Russell.

"Tuesday will be devoted entirely to the centennial exercises, consisting of a special excursion and collation in the forenoon, papers relating to the centennial history of medicine in New Hampshire in the afternoon, and the anniversary dinner in the evening. (The expenses of the excursion and the anniversary dinner will be paid by the Society.) Wednesday, the Society will hold a morning session, to hear any papers left over from Monday, elect officers, and attend to all other routine business."

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY, SUFFOLK DISTRICT. — The Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene will meet at 19 Boylston Place, on Wednesday evening, May 20th, at 7.45 o'clock.

Papers. — Dr. J. Payson Clark, "Sarcoma of the Nose, with Report of a Case"; Dr. Cheever will open the discussion. Dr. C. F. Folson, "Some Points regarding General Paralysis"; Dr. Fitz will open the discussion.

Dr. C. Irving Fisher, Superintendent of the Tewksbury Almshouse, will make a report on "Hospital Accommodations for Syphilitic Patients."

ALBERT N. BLODGETT, M.D., Sec'y., 300 Boylston St. E. G. CUTLER, M.D., Chairman.

THE FIFTH STATE SANITARY CONVENTION OF PENNSYLVANIA will be held at Altoona, Pa., on Friday and Saturday, May 15th and 16th, under the auspices of the State Board of Health. C. E. DUDLEY, M.D., Altoona, Pa.

## OBITUARY. JOHN J. MILLIAU, M.D.

Dr. John J. Milliau, late surgeon and Brevet Brigadier-General, U. S. A., died in New York on May 8th. He was born December 28, 1828. He graduated from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, in 1850, and the following year was appointed assistant surgeon in the United States Army. During the next few years he served on a number of important expeditions in the West, and when the Civil War broke out, in 1861 he was appointed medical inspector of the Army of the Potomac. He afterwards became medical director of the Third Army Corps, and was present at the siege and capture of Yorktown, the battles of Williamsburg and Seven Days, the Seven Days' Fight, and the second battle of Bull Run. In 1862 he was medical director of the hospitals at Frederick, Md., and in 1863 and 1864 was medical director of the Fifth Army Corps; being on duty at Gettysburg, Spotsylvania, Petersburg, and many other important battles. In the latter part of 1864 he was compelled by ill health to withdraw from active work in the field, and was ordered to New York. Between 1867 and 1869 he served as medical director of the Third Military District, Department of the South. December 2, 1869, he was brevetted lieutenant colonel for gallant and meritorious services before

Richmond. March 13, 1865, he was brevetted colonel for gallant services during the war. September 28, 1869, he was brevetted brigadier-general for merit and distinguished services at Hart's Island, N. Y., during the cholera epidemic, where he alone remained to attend to the sick. In 1876 he resigned from the service, and since then has continued to reside in New York, where he was greatly esteemed by all who came in contact with him. General Milliau has, during the past few years, held many positions of honor and trust, and for eight years was one of the Commissioners of the State Board of Charities.

## DEATHS.

ABRAHAM COLES, M.D., of Newark, N. J., died at Monterey, Cal., May 2d, aged seventy-eight.

W. H. BOLLING, M.D., Dean of the University of Louisville, Ky., died, May 5th, aged fifty-one.

EDWARD MAYNARD, M.D., D.D.S., dental surgeon and inventor, died in Washington, D. C., May 3d, aged seventy-eight. In addition to the advances in dentistry with which his name is connected, he invented a large number of appliances connected with fire-arms, among them the Maynard rifle, well-known throughout the world.

WILLIAM W. DOW, M.D., M.M.S.S., of Somerville, Mass., died, May 8th, aged fifty-seven. He went through the Harvard Medical School, supporting himself in the meantime by keeping a small drug store. He graduated in 1869, and immediately began practice in Somerville, where he had since remained. In 1873 he was appointed city physician, and served for several years.

DR. EDUARD GOLTDAMMER, of Berlin, Chief of the Bethany Hospital, and the author of several medical works, died, April 11th, aged forty-nine.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

How to Magnetize. By James Victor Wilson. New York: Fowler & Wells Co. 1890.

Myoma of the Uterus becoming Sarcomatous. By Allan Doran. Reprint. London. 1891.

Professional Aspirations: Valedictory Address. By J. M. DeCosta, M.D. Philadelphia. 1891.

Catalogue of the Medical Department of the Tulane University of Louisiana. New Orleans. 1891.

Transactions of the New York State Medical Association for the year 1890. Vol. VII. Edited by E. D. Ferguson, M.D.

Station-List of Officers of the Medical Department and Hospital Stewards of the United States Army. March 31, 1891.

A Guide to the Clinical Examination of the Urine. By Farrington H. Whipple, A.B. Boston: Dammell and Upham. 1891.

The Proclivity of Women to Cancerous Diseases and to Certain Benign Tumors. By Herbert Snow, M.D. London: J. & A. Churchill. 1891.

Text-Book of Ophthalmoscopy. By Edward G. Loring, M.D., edited by Francis B. Loring, M.D. Part II. New York: D. Appleton & Co. 1891.

A Dermatological Bibliography. Compiled by George Thomas Jackson, M.D. Presented to the Dermatological Association in 1890, and issued as part of its transactions for 1890. New York. 1891.

A Treatise on the Diseases of the Nervous System. By William A. Hammond, M.D., with the collaboration of Greene M. Hammond, M.D. Ninth edition. New York: D. Appleton & Co. 1891.

Typical Uterine-Diagnoses: Living Seven Months' Child Expelled from Left Horn.—Laparotomy for Pseudo-various Cyst.—Uterus-Biennius (theoretical). Discovered. Recovery. George Wiley Broome, M.D. St. Louis, Mo. Reprint. 1891.

Materia Medica and Therapeutics. By John V. Shoemaker, A.M. M.D. Volume II, of a Treatise on Materia Medica, Pharmacology and Therapeutics, being an independent volume upon drugs. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis. 1891.

The Opening of the Johns Hopkins Medical School to Women. Cardinal Gibbons, Mary Putnam Jacob, M.D., Josephine Lowell, William Osler, M.D., Charles F. Folson, M.D., M. Carey Thomas. Reprinted from "Open Letters" in *The Century* for February, 1891.

The Treatment of Acne in Both Sexes by Relief of Genital Irritation. A Generalization of Sherwell's Method. By J. M. W. Alfred, M.D., Attending Dermatologist to the Long Island Hospital Dispensary, Brooklyn, N. Y. Reprint. New York: D. Appleton and Company. 1891.

Modern Abdominal Surgery. The Bradshaw Lecture, Delivered at the Royal College of Surgeons of England December 18, 1890, with an Appendix on the Castration of Women. By Sir T. Spencer Wells, Bart., F.R.C.S., Surgeon to the Queen's Household. London: J. & A. Churchill. 1891.

## Original Articles.

## APPENDICITIS: A YEAR'S EXPERIENCE IN PRIVATE PRACTICE.

BY J. W. ELLIOT, M.D., BOSTON.

BETWEEN March 15, 1890, and March 15, 1891, I saw thirteen cases of appendicitis in private practice, being called in consultation as a surgeon to take the responsibility of operating or not. Of these cases, six were operated and seven were not operated. Four of the operated, and all of the non-operated recovered; making a total of thirteen cases, with eleven recoveries and two deaths.

Of course, these figures cannot be used to show the comparative mortality of operated and non-operated cases, as in this instance all the worst cases were operated, while the less severe ones were left to recover, and I should consider it a grave error in judgment if any case were allowed to die unoperated on, if seen in time.

These results are more favorable than I have had in any previous year. This I attribute partly to increased experience, but principally to the fact that I have seen these cases much earlier than formerly. Seven of the cases were seen within the first three days of the attack, whereas, in former years I have usually been called on the seventh or eighth day. If practitioners always called their consultations on the second or third day, the mortality would be much lower than it is at present.

## PERFORATED GANGRENOUS APPENDIX, TOGETHER WITH PART OF THE OMENTUM REMOVED ON THE THIRD DAY: RECOVERY.

CASE II. Miss Mary G., aged fifty, was seen in consultation with Dr. Prior of Malden, late at night, April 7, 1890. A month earlier she had had a chill. She was taken three days before with sudden acute pain in the right lower abdomen. Chills and vomiting soon followed. Morphia was given. When I saw her she had a listless, drowsy, sick expression. The abdomen was generally swollen and tympanitic. There was tenderness and slight induration on the right side. The bowels were constipated. Temperature  $101.2^{\circ}$ , pulse 92. The next morning there was no change in symptoms; abdomen very tense; bad expression. At a consultation with Drs. Sullivan and Prior an immediate operation was decided on.

The operation was difficult on account of a poor light in a small room, and a very fat patient.

The incision was two inches inside the anterior superior spine of the ilium, in the linea semilunaris. When the peritoneal cavity was opened, the omentum presented. It was inflamed, thickened, and adherent in every direction; and it was very difficult to get beyond it. It was finally pushed aside, and the finger went into a mesh of adhesions which felt like a cobweb, and seemed to extend in every direction; the cæcum was reached, but the appendix could not be found in this mass of adhesions. There was no indication in which direction to search. Finally in desperation I tore the whole omentum free, and pulled it out through the wound. On its thickened and inflamed edge I noticed a deep gangrenous groove about large enough to hold a finger. From a former experience where I had found the appendix wrapped in the omentum, I immediately realized that this was the mark

of the sloughing appendix; enlarging the wound and searching in the direction whence this part of the omentum came, I found the appendix very low in the iliac fossa, much thickened, so that when free it stood erect on the cæcum, resembling a man's thumb in size and shape. It was so gangrenous that it filled the room with a vile stench. I ligated it at its base, and cut it away. I also cut away a large part of the inflamed omentum which had been lying against the appendix, because it had evidently become infected with the gangrenous process. There was not a drop of pus to be found. After disinfecting the appendix stump, the region which had been occupied by the appendix was filled with iodoform gauze and drainage-tube and the wound left open.

The appendix and its mesentery were thickened to about the size of a large thumb, and about two inches long. The appendix was gangrenous and perforated. The omentum removed was about the size of a hand, very dense and inflamed, and showed a deep hollow where it had wrapped itself about the appendix. This hollow was intensely inflamed, and on its surface the gangrenous process was beginning.

The temperature fell to normal on the next day. The iodoform gauze was removed on April 10th, when the tympanites had entirely disappeared. The bowels moved spontaneously on the fifth day. The wound healed beautifully without complications. Her convalescence was retarded and protracted first by a localized pneumonia on the left side on April 21st, the temperature rising to  $102^{\circ}$ , and by a crural thrombosis also on the left side, which made its appearance on April 27th, just as the lung trouble was beginning to mend. These processes were undoubtedly septic, having their origin in the already infected omentum, as the wound always looked healthy. She sat up on May 15th.

In July a small point in the wound opened, and in November the ligature was removed by Dr. Prior. Recovery was complete.

## RECOVERY AFTER TWO MONTHS, WITHOUT OPERATION.

CASE III. Mrs. N., fifty-four years old, was seen April 27th, for Dr. H. W. Cushing (in his absence from town), on the third day of the attack.

The attack began with sudden, severe pain in the right side, with vomiting and constipation, and a sharp rise in the temperature ( $102^{\circ}$ ). During the first two days there was a gradual abatement of the symptoms, the temperature falling to  $100^{\circ}$ . On the third and fourth day all the symptoms were worse. There was more pain and tenderness, and the temperature rose to  $102^{\circ}$ . The abdomen was somewhat distended, and there was great sensitiveness to pressure in the right side. Operation was advised and refused. On the following day there was a great improvement in all the symptoms, which lasted for several days.

When seen again on May 10th, the pulse was 110, and the temperature  $101.8^{\circ}$ . The abdomen was swollen and tympanitic. The right iliac region was filled with a hard mass which was tender and painful. It extended nearly across the lower part of the abdomen and down into the pelvis, pushing the uterus over to the left side. Drs. Fitz and Homans saw her, and advised against operation. With the rest in bed, all the symptoms slowly and gradually subsided, and the patient recovered after an illness of over two months.

I feel perfectly sure that in this case there was a perforation of the appendix with pus formation, which was absorbed; and I think she ran great risk in not allowing the operation to be done.

**PERFORATION OF THE APPENDIX AND GENERAL PURULENT PERITONITIS; EXCISION OF THE APPENDIX AND DRAINAGE; RECOVERY.**

**CASE VIII.** The patient was first seen on December 30th, in consultation with Dr. Sullivan, of Malden. He was a healthy man, thirty-five years old. He had had a bad colic two months before I saw him, which he thought was due to eating peanuts; this had kept him from work for one day.

On the evening of the December 26th, he was taken with a colic while at supper, which grew worse at night. On the afternoon of the next day the pain became very severe, and he sent for the doctor. Dr. Sullivan found him with a temperature of 102.5° F., and in so much pain that he was not relieved by a half-grain of morphia. He could feel a tender lump in the right side, which he took for the inflamed appendix.

On December 28th, the bowels were moved with oil. On the 29th, there began to be a general distention of the abdomen, which gradually became more distended and tympanitic. The temperature and pulse fell to normal. On the 30th, the morning temperature was 99° F.; the evening temperature was 100° F.; the pulse was 84. He had a great deal of pain, requiring five-eighths of a grain morphia and half a grain opium. The pain which had previously been in the right iliac fossa had become more severe on the left side than on the right.

I first saw him on the evening of the 30th. The abdomen was very much distended and tympanitic. There was a sense of resistance, tenderness and dullness on the right side. There was a distinctly fluctuating point just inside the anterior superior spine of the ilium. The general condition was surprisingly good. Dr. Sullivan and I agreed that an operation was necessary, and as it was then late in the evening, we arranged to do it the next morning.

December 31st, the fifth day of the disease, the patient had had a fairly good night, had passed a considerable quantity of gas, but was still very tender on the right side. The pulse was 84, temperature 98° F. The abdomen was very tense, and his general appearance was not quite so good as the night before.

At the operation under ether, a hard lump could be felt in the right iliac region. An incision two inches long was made directly over this lump. As soon as the peritoneum was opened, a half-pint of bad smelling pus ran out. The lump proved to be the omentum rolled up on the appendix, and much inflamed. The pus cavity ran directly across the pelvis in various directions to the left iliac fossa; there seemed to be several collections of pus between the intestines, which were opened with the finger. Suspecting that it had gravitated into the pelvis, the finger was pushed into Douglas's fossa, and a quantity of pus evacuated. In short, there was general purulent peritonitis. Another opening was then made in the median line, and a long glass drainage-tube put down into the pelvis. The whole abdominal cavity was then thoroughly irrigated through both openings with hot water. The inflamed omentum could be seen through the incision in the right side, and was pulled out through the wound; on unrolling it, there was a gangrenous groove on its sur-

face, which corresponded in shape and size to the appendix. Searching in the direction indicated by this gangrenous groove, the appendix was felt and pulled out. It was ligated and removed, also a piece of inflamed omentum as large as a man's hand. The wounds were left open, and filled with three drainage-tubes and iodoform gauze.

The appendix with its mesentery, which was much inflamed, was as large as a man's thumb, and at least five inches long. The whole appendix was much inflamed, and half an inch from the tip was a large gangrenous perforation, an eroded opening large enough to admit the finger-tip. Only about three inches of the appendix was removed, owing to the difficulty of freeing it from its adhesions.

The patient recovered without complications after two months' illness.

**RECOVERY WITHOUT OPERATION.**

**CASE IX.** Mrs. L., aged twenty-three, was seen on the first day of the attack. She had sudden severe pain in the right side with tenderness on pressure. Temperature 103°, pulse 120. There was obstinate constipation. The pulse and temperature remained the same for three days, and then gradually fell to normal; rose again on the eighth day, and then gradually returned to normal. There was no very severe pain, and the patient always looked bright and cheerful. The tenderness in the right side lasted for three weeks. She recovered after six weeks' illness. No operation was advised, but the continued high pulse and temperature gave considerable anxiety.

**REMOVAL OF A PERFORATED APPENDIX ON THE FOURTH DAY; GENERAL PURULENT PERITONITIS; DEATH ON THE FOURTEENTH DAY.**

**CASE XI.** The patient, a mulatto student aged twenty-five, was seen on February 8th, in consultation with Dr. S. E. Wyman of Cambridge, on the fourth day of the attack. He had been perfectly well, but constipated for a few days. On February 4th, he had three movements of the bowels with pain and vomiting after a late supper.

February 5th, he got up and dressed, but soon had very severe pain with a chill and vomiting. Dr. Wyman found him at twelve o'clock cold, pale and shaky (the appendix was probably perforated at that time). He gave morphia one-third of a grain. The pulse was 84, temperature 101.4°. The abdomen was tender and dull on the right side.

February 6th, the abdomen was slightly tympanitic. Temperature 100°, pulse 95.

February 7th, there was less pain and tenderness, still tympanites. Pulse 90, temperature 99.8°. Great pain and vomiting after a movement of the bowels.

February 8th, the abdomen was more swollen and tympanitic. The respiration was entirely costal. Pulse 116, temperature 98.2°. I first saw him in the evening, and found a very much distended abdomen, with dullness and a slight sense of fluctuation in the right side. The pulse was high and irregular; the tongue dry; and he had a very bad expression.

I operated at once in a small student's bedroom, by the light of a kerosene lamp. Pus spurted out as soon as the peritoneum was incised. A large pus cavity was evacuated, and washed out with warm water. The appendix was immediately recognized in the cavity by a finger in the wound. It was separated, pulled

out and excised. It seemed probable that there was more pus in the pelvis and general peritoneal cavity, but further exploration was abandoned on account of the poor general condition of the patient. The wound was packed with a drainage-tube and iodoform gauze, and left open.

The appendix was as large as a little finger. There was a sharp outlined perforation half an inch from the tip, resembling in size and shape a pistol-ball wound. The tip of the appendix was gangrenous. There was a gangrenous, false membrane lining the abscess cavity, and also covering part of the appendix. There were faeces in the abscess cavity. The general peritoneal cavity was opened.

February 9th, the operation was followed by a severe shock. There was great pain, vomiting, hiccoughing and a chill. Pulse 130, temperature 99.8°.

February 10th, the bowels moved after a high enema. Hiccoughs.

February 11th. Pulse 80, temperature 98.6°. Three movements of the bowels; less distension; less pain. The patient seemed to be getting well.

February 13th, hiccoughing and vomiting very troublesome. Patient not so well. Pulse 120, temperature 100°. The abdomen seemed more swollen over the pelvis.

February 14th. Ether was given, and the abdominal cavity explored with a finger through the wound. Several collections of pus were found between the intestines and in the pelvis. The peritoneal cavity was washed out with hot water; three drainage-tubes and iodoform gauze were stuffed into the cavities. In short, there was general purulent peritonitis, which progressed in spite of all we could do, and the patient died ten days after the operation.

In this case the operation was done too late. If it had been done on the second day it might have saved the patient's life.

SLoughing APPENDIX CAUSING PERFORATION OF THE CÆCUM AND BEGINNING PURULENT PERITONITIS; REMOVAL OF THE APPENDIX AND CLOSURE OF PERFORATION ON THE FOURTH DAY; DIED ON THE FOURTEENTH DAY.

CASE XIII. The patient, a man of thirty years, was seen on February 28, 1891, with Dr. Breck.

February 26th, he had pain in the navel, and vomited, but worked all day.

February 27th, there was more pain. The patient went to bed, and took a cathartic, which caused the bowels to move several times with great pain.

February 28th, the patient had a chill. Pain was quieted by one-quarter of a grain of morphia. Pulse 110, temperature 100°. Hiccoughing. When I saw him first the abdomen was only slightly distended, but very rigid. There was pain and slight tenderness in the umbilical region. There was a wave on percussion over a limited area just inside the anterior superior spine of the ilium. He had a bad expression. Operation was advised.

February 29th. Pulse 90, temperature 99°. The patient slept comfortably with morphia, but looked very hollow-eyed and sick.

At the operation pus ran out as soon as the peritoneum was opened. Several pus cavities were broken open between the intestines. The appendix was found to have sloughed out of the cæcum, hanging only by its mesentery, and leaving an opening in the cæcum

large enough to admit a finger. The cæcum was much inflamed, gangrenous in part, and thick and friable as heavy orange peel. The perforation left by the sloughing appendix was with difficulty sewed up. The abscess cavities were washed out and drained with tubes and iodoform gauze. The wound was left open.

The patient had no indication of farther pus formation, but the bowels remained distended, and could not be moved. The wound was explored under ether several times, and no trouble could be discovered.

March 6th, the patient was constantly hiccoughing and vomiting. Pulse and temperature were about normal. Bowels obstructed. Under ether the cæcum was pulled out through the wound, and all the intestines in the region examined for obstructing bands; finally, a small band was found pulling on the cæcum, and cut. The wound in the cæcum sewed at the first operation was found to have united, and was tight. The next day the bowels were moved with a glycerine enema, but they could not be thoroughly emptied, and the strength gradually failed, and the patient died.

My idea of the case is that the cæcum was paralyzed by the gangrenous inflammation, as often happens in hernia, and that that caused the inactivity of the bowels.

The cases of McBurney, Worcester of Waltham, Stimson and others published within the last year, make a distinct advance in the treatment of appendicitis. They have demonstrated the fact that the mortality of cases operated on in the first three days is not high, that in the very early operations the appendix can often be excised before it ruptures, or pus forms outside. In such cases, the operation can be completed as a real antiseptic laparotomy. In contrast with such clean, early operations, the later operations must deal with patients already more or less septic, with burrowing pus cavities, and gangrenous sloughs. The later operations will, of course, have a much higher mortality.

No one has yet been able to lay down rules which will help us to decide at the outset which cases are going to be severe, and which mild. Dr. McBurney thinks there is no better way of improving our methods of diagnosis than by exploratory incision. Dr. Worcester believes we should operate in every case as soon as we can make the diagnosis.

Although such rules may be the best policy to be adopted from our present knowledge, or want of knowledge, it is only a phase, and cannot be the last word on the subject. For it is not scientific to operate on every case when we know beforehand that more than one-third (Fitz thirty-six per cent.) recover, and do not require an operation. It is also unsatisfactory to say that after a certain experience in these cases one acquires a good judgment as to which cases will require operation. This is nevertheless true, and it is on this line that the question must be patiently worked out by observing severities and combinations of symptoms, rather than by operating before symptoms appear. Even a series of fifty successful early operations would not contribute to the question of "When is the operation necessary?"

From my point of view there are in general two classes of cases in which an experienced observer finds himself on solid ground: the very severe ones, and the very mild ones. There is no doubt about the extreme cases of both classes. The very severe cases should be operated on at once, within the first three

days. The sicker the patient the earlier the operation; and the mild cases should be left and carefully watched.

Every one is alarmed at the more obvious symptoms of high pulse and temperature with great pain and vomiting, and in these days such severe cases are more often getting their proper consideration, and are operated on early. I have only one word of caution to add in regard to these cases, and that is, not to postpone the operation on account of some slight improvement. I have seen dreadful results follow such postponements.

The apparently mild cases require the greatest experience and good judgment; cases with pulse and temperature under  $100^{\circ}$  are the ones I have most often been called to operate on when it was too late. In such cases the appearance of a "tender tumor" (not fecal) in the right side, or of a distended, tympanitic abdomen indicates a local process which is dangerous, and requires an operation. A rigid, retracted abdomen, with pain, is also a local symptom of great importance, which is often overlooked. Continued vomiting, hiccuping, rapid respiration, delirium, stupor, cyanosis, anxious face and chills, are symptoms which occurring even in apparently mild cases indicate a grave condition which requires immediate operation. Any one of these symptoms occurring in a doubtful case should settle the doubt in favor of operation, and occurring in a more severe case with high pulse and temperature, the operation is urgent.

With experience, one learns more and more the exact value of the different severities and combinations of these symptoms. As seen above, high temperature and pulse were not always the earliest indications of danger in these cases; but a rise in pulse is much more important than a rise in temperature, in fact, a high temperature for a day or two is not uncommon in cases which recover rapidly. In five of the above cases which recovered without operation, the temperature rose to  $102^{\circ}$  or higher, and in three to  $103^{\circ}$ . The average highest temperature in the cases operated on was  $100.8^{\circ}$ , and in the cases not operated on it was  $101.5^{\circ}$ . From which it appears that the temperature has risen higher on an average in the less severe cases.

I have come to regard the local symptoms (pain, tenderness, tumor, rigid abdomen, distension, tympanites), as the most reliable early symptoms. As soon as these symptoms are present to any considerable degree we are in the presence of real danger. When a tumor is noted on the second or third day, and is obscured later by distension and tympanites, the probability is, that an inflammation which started local is becoming general. Continued vomiting and hiccuping usually occur later, and indicate that peritonitis has begun. Anxious face, chills and cold extremities may appear on the first day, and if so, usually indicate that a perforation has taken place. Stupor, delirium, rapid respiration and cyanosis come at the very end, when it is usually too late to operate.

The various combinations of these symptoms are more difficult to interpret. Well-marked local symptoms should give great weight to even slight constitutional symptom. In other words, if one can make out by physical signs that a serious inflammatory process has started in the region of the appendix, it is a great advantage to operate before the constitutional disturbance has become severe. As an illustration:

Case XI was seen on the fourth day with only slight constitutional symptoms. Pulse 108, temperature  $100^{\circ}$ . Yet immediate operation was advised and done, because there was severe pain, and a greatly distended and tympanitic abdomen. General purulent peritonitis was found at the operation.

On the other hand if the local symptoms are somewhat obscure, one should give less weight to the constitutional symptoms. To illustrate: Case V was of a young lady who had pulse 120, temperature  $103^{\circ}$  for three days. No operation was advised, because the abdomen was not swollen; there was no tumor, and while the tenderness in the side was considerable, the pain was only moderate, and she had a bright, cheerful expression. Between these extreme examples of severe local symptoms, with slight constitutional symptoms, and *vice versa*, there is the possibility of infinite variations, which must be observed and correctly judged in each case.

To add to the complexity of this subject, both local and constitutional symptoms may be moderate in a grave case. To illustrate: Case XIII was seen on the third day. Pulse 90, temperature  $99^{\circ}$ . There was no tumor, slight tenderness, but great pain in the umbilical region. The abdomen was only slightly tympanitic, not distended, but very rigid. The operation was decided on, on account of the rigid abdomen, and a hollow-eyed, sick expression of the patient. Hiccuping was also a symptom in this case. At the operation we found a quantity of pus, and the appendix sloughing out of the cæcum. In such cases the general expression of a person who is very sick, an expression almost impossible to describe, but known with great certainty to skilled practitioners, may be the most important symptom in the case. In this connection let me say that nothing tends so much to make the patient look bright, and to deceive the doctor and the friends, about the patient's real condition, as opium. Opium should be withheld as much as possible until the real gravity of the case is understood, and the question of operation is settled.

From this year's experience I feel confident that a great advance can be made with experience and a careful study of the above symptoms. For these reasons, I have rejected the dictum to operate as soon as you can make a diagnosis, but would operate on the first appearance of any unfavorable symptoms. In other words, I think one is tolerably secure in waiting when all the symptoms are mild, if he understands the value of the various symptoms, and is quick to act on the first unfavorable one.

There is one pathological point which I will speak of, because I have never seen it mentioned by any one else. In two of the above cases, and in two more operated on last year, I have found the gangrenous and perforated appendix completely rolled up in the omentum. In the early stages of such cases one finds, clinically, simply a hard mass in the right side. In Case II no pus had formed on the third day when the operation was done. In Case VIII, operated on the fourth day, the appendix had not been so securely covered, and the general peritoneal cavity had been infected. From the operative point of view it is important to know that when the omentum is seen brawny, inflamed and rolled up, that it contains the gangrenous appendix, and should be excised with it. Also when a gangrenous groove is seen on the surface of the omentum it is a guide to the position of the appendix.



A CASE OF ABSCESS AND SOFTENING OF THE BRAIN WITH CHRONIC DISEASE OF THE TYMPANUM.<sup>1</sup>

BY J. ORNE GREEN, M.D.

ELIZA P., aged thirty, received a blow behind the right ear six or seven years ago, followed within a week by discharge from the ear. Since then has had occasional pain in the ear with renewed discharge lasting for a week or two and then ceasing for some months. For five years on rising suddenly and on going down stairs has been dizzy, followed occasionally by vomiting.

About one year ago, after the birth of her last child, she was sent to the Danvers Insane Asylum, where she remained eight months, and came out one month ago against advice. By a letter from Dr. C. W. Page, the superintendent, I get the following history:

"E. P. was admitted July 5, 1889. Previous history states mother was insane for thirty-two years. Cause of this attack 'overwork and worry over scandal.' Youngest child three months old. Has had hysterical attacks; always cranky. Mental change noticed July 1, 1889; neglected her baby, and was confused and maniacal. On admission heart, lungs and abdominal organs normal; pupils equal and respond to light; tongue not well protruded, straight and coated; knee-jerk increased. No symptoms pointing to local disease of brain or mastoid were observed. Restless, depressed, incoherent and deluded. Became more quiet in a few days and seemed more depressed; quite stupid.

"July 12th, quite violent. July 22d, hallucinations of hearing. August 1st, noisy at night, and threatening and noisy in the day-time. August 8th, reported by the night-nurse to have had a fit; was stiff, breathed heavily, and was apparently unconscious for some time. Up to about the time she went home, she continued restless, mischievous, silly, and at times violent. She showed considerable facial tremor when talking, but speech was only slightly affected. Had a peculiar manner of squinting when looking intently at anything, the left eyelid closing more than the right. She was discharged March 9th. The diagnosis made soon after admission was acute melancholia or possibly general paralysis."

One week after her return the right ear began to pain her again and to discharge. The pain was referred to the whole frontal region and to the right mastoid. She was treated at the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary for purulent inflammation of the tympanum and mastoid, but when unable to attend there was seen by Dr. E. M. Plummer who, in addition to the above symptoms found a temperature of 101° F. April 5th, she was better after leeching of the mastoid; but on the 6th was suffering more than ever. On the 7th she was again easier, but on the 8th there was stupor and stertorous breathing all day, and on the 9th she was wildly delirious, requiring restraint. On the 10th she was better and voluntarily entered the City Hospital.

I found her conscious, calm, perfectly rational with a temperature of 100° F. and a pulse of 80. Examination of the right ear showed a large central perforation of the drum-membrane, the tympanic mucous membrane pale, slightly oedematous and with a slight

mucous discharge; there was no oedema or swelling of the walls of the meatus or of the remnants of the drum-membrane. The mastoid was somewhat tender over its lower half with slight oedema there, but not more than could be referred to the leech-bites. Watch  $\frac{3}{4}$ ". There was slight diffuse swelling in front of the tragus in the centre of which an enlarged gland could be felt. April 13th the swelling of the tragus and of the mastoid had entirely disappeared, the otorrhœa had ceased, the tympanic mucous membrane was pale and normal. Temperature 98.6°; pulse 64. The pain, however, continued constant, was referred to the entire right side of the head, but was worst over the temporo-sphenoidal lobe. Pressure over the mastoid, temporal and malar bones developed equal sensitiveness, the mastoid not more tender than the other bones. There were no other symptoms than the pain. She was perfectly rational and quiet.

April 15th she began, for the first time, to show symptoms of pressure on the brain, the pulse falling to 45 and becoming very weak. She was drowsy and stupid, but when roused complained of severe pain in the head; was seen by Drs. Gay and Knapp, but an operation was deemed inadvisable. In about two hours she became totally unconscious with a dilated and immovable pupil in the left eye followed in another half-hour by the same condition in the right eye, but during the day she became semiconscious again. April 16th she had a sudden and very severe exacerbation of pain on the right side of head followed by coma; pulse 45 with occasional remissions. The pulse and temperature then began to rise, the former to 102, the latter to 180°, and she died cyanotic during the day.

The autopsy by Drs. Prescott and Greenwood gave the following results: The dura mater showed nothing abnormal; the pia dry, but otherwise negative; convolutions flattened. On attempting to remove the brain an abscess about the size of an English walnut was ruptured; it was situated in the right temporo-sphenoidal lobe, its outer wall of brain-substance being only one-eighth of an inch thick. The fluid contained in the cavity was sero-purulent, not offensive, with numerous white flocculent masses. To the inside of the abscess, towards the centre of the brain was an area of softened brain-substance partly involving the optic thalamus, of about the same size as the abscess. The ventricles and rest of the brain-substance showed nothing abnormal. The lateral and petrosal sinuses were normal.

The heart was small, the cavity of the left ventricle quite small owing to hypertrophy of its walls. The mitral orifice admitted one finger-tip and the tricuspid four finger-tips. The curtains of the mitral valves were somewhat thickened. The other organs were negative except for congestion.

The petrous and mastoid bones were removed and examined by myself. The dura-mater over the petrous bone was normal and not adherent; on stripping it off the bone itself showed no signs of inflammation and swelling. The mucous membrane of the tympanic cavity was free from inflammation and swelling. The drum-membrane showed a large central perforation, but was free from inflammation; its anterior portion was calcified. On sawing open the mastoid it was found to be solid bone throughout, but absolutely without signs of inflammation; the only traces of the antrum were two or three pneu-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, February 2, 1891.

matic cells about the size of a pin's head situated in the extreme anterior part close to the tympanic cavity.

The pathological diagnosis was cerebral abscess and softening, mitral stenosis and the results of otitis media suppurativa in the right ear.

#### REMARKS.

I at first thought a mastoid operation was indicated, but failing to find distinct indications of mastoid disease in oedema of the meatus or external tissues and the sensitiveness of the bone not being confined to the mastoid, I kept the case under observation and found a steady improvement in the ear symptoms. In fact, the inflammation of the tympanum, which undoubtedly existed two weeks before, rapidly subsided, and no inflammation of the mastoid remained. The specimen shows merely the results of some previous inflammation in a permanent perforation of the drum-membrane and osteo-sclerosis. No mastoid operation could have accomplished anything.

The brain-abscess was a most favorable one for operation. At the time the diagnosis can be said to have been established by the symptoms of pressure it was decided, at the consultation, that the general condition precluded it; and the softening, in addition to the abscess, would seem to show that this decision was a wise one at that time. Whether an operation could have been successful earlier would depend upon whether the abscess was the primary lesion and the softening secondary or the reverse. The exact sequence of events is uncertain, and I should be glad to have opinions on the point whether the abscess occurred first and the softening was secondary and the beginning of a second abscess, or whether the abscess was a recent breaking down of a spot of chronic softening. The combination of a blow, chronic ear-disease, insanity and valvular disease of the heart was a singular and confusing one.

The results of the autopsy do not explain the cause of the abscess directly. I think we can say that the recent ear-disease was certainly not the cause, for there was not the slightest retention of pus and not a trace of recent otitis of any form nor involvement of the labyrinth. Whether the abscess could have been the result of some previous otitis, which in all probability caused the osteo-sclerosis, may be also a question, but the contents of the abscess, sero-purulent, not offensive, not inspissated and not encapsuled is wholly against the abscess being a chronic one. The valvular disease of the heart was not the cause for there were no vegetations to have caused thrombosis.

The only localizing symptom for an operation in this case was the localized pain which was referred exactly to the spot of the abscess, and the operation would have been a simple one. Localized pain, however, in otitic brain-abscess at least, is not to be relied upon for indicating the seat of the abscess. In the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal* of May 31, 1888, I reported in full a case of otitic abscess of the cerebellum in which the pain was referred in the most direct way, and always to the parietal and temporal regions where the autopsy showed there was no trace of disease.

These two cases afford some interesting contrasts. In the present case there were many symptoms apparently calling for an opening of the mastoid, and only from watching the case could I finally decide that it

was uncalled for. The autopsy showed that I was right in that regard, but it also showed that I had followed the simple guide of localized pain I could readily have opened the brain-abscess. The previous case gave no indications for opening the mastoid, and localized pain indicated the temporal region as the seat of the abscess, while the autopsy showed that the mastoid was the chief seat of the ear-disease, and if I had done the ordinary mastoid operation I should have reached the caries of the bone and could, and probably should, have immediately emptied the cerebellar abscess which communicated with the mastoid cavities by a large carious opening; while the localized pain would have carried me into the temporo-sphenoidal lobe where there was not a sign of disease.

This symptom of localized pain is so often spoken of as indicating the seat of the abscess that I beg to call attention to some recent statistics of Körner's.<sup>2</sup> He has analyzed one hundred cases of otitic brain-abscesses, and in speaking of pain says it is of little value for localization. Of twenty-one cases of cerebellar abscess in eight only was the pain referred to the occiput, while in three the pain was referred to the forehead; and in five cerebral abscesses the pain was referred entirely to the occiput.

#### OBSERVATIONS ON ANTEFLEXION OF THE UTERUS.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOHN B. SWIFT, M.D.

It has been my fortune to meet with a number of cases of this affection, and I present for your consideration to-night my observations of them. They have presented a rather constant group of symptoms, and the description of one case will answer for all.

The patient presents herself complaining of dysmenorrhœa. She is generally of spare figure, and what is called a nervous disposition. We learn that the catamenial function was established at the regular time, was normal as to amount and duration, but has always been painful; the pain beginning before the flow appeared, of a cramp-like nature, and relieved when the flow became established. As time went on the pain became more severe, lasted longer, and between the periods there has been a constant leucorrhœal discharge of a thick consistency like the white of an egg.

The general health has suffered, dyspeptic symptoms with constipation are present, the appetite is poor, often capricious, and morning nausea quite frequent. There is pain in the back, and often also in the groins, especially on the left side. This pain is increased on standing or unusual exertion, and locomotion is often difficult. Frequently there are urinary disturbances, the patient being obliged to empty the bladder often. If she is married she is sterile.

This describes the so-called congenital cases, though my belief is that they are not truly congenital, but are due to non-development of the uterus caused by mal-nutrition at the time of puberty.

In the acquired cases, the uterus has developed well and the catamenial function has been normally established and performed for a more or less longer time, but through mal-nutrition or disease, the uterine tissues

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, February 2, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> *Archiv. für Gynäkologie*, vol. xlix, p. 14.

have become softened, and the flexion takes place either suddenly on some unusual exertion or gradually by pressure.

On bi-manual examination, four conditions are found; (1) The cervix points in the normal axis but the body is bent forward; anteflexion of the body.

(2) The body is in the normal axis with the cervix pointing in the axis of the vagina; anteflexion of the neck.

(3) The cervix is in the axis of the vagina, and the body is bent forward almost parallel with it; anteflexion of body and neck.

(4) Body and neck are both bent forward, but the whole organ is displaced backwards; retroversion of an anteflexed uterus.

The flexion generally takes place at the junction of body and neck, and causes a diminution of the calibre of the canal, which may be demonstrated by the passage of the sound, thus presenting an obstacle to the free discharge of the menstrual blood, and so causing the dysmenorrhœa, as the obstruction must be overcome before the blood can get out. In other words, each menstrual period is like a labor; the blood collects in the cavity of the uterus and is forced by the obstruction, the pain subsiding when the flow becomes established, because the canal has been dilated.

Menstruation being the natural way of relieving the pelvic congestion which is present at this time, and this being interfered with causes many of the other symptoms, the endometritis, feeling of weight in the pelvis, backache and pain in the ovarian regions, and this occurring every month gradually becomes chronic, and so the symptoms are constant. Being a constant irritation the general system suffers, and the patient becomes a confirmed invalid.

In the treatment of these cases, if we admit the cause to be the flexion, the indication is to remove that cause, that is, render the canal straight and patulous, and to do this we have a variety of methods to choose from.

If the displacement can be easily reduced it may be held in place by a pessary during treatment, which is directed toward restoring the normal tone to the parts.

In other cases it is found that although the flexion is easily reduced, the displacement immediately returns, and the pessary instead of correcting the flexion places the uterus in retroversion. These cases may be treated in one of three ways:

(1) By wearing a stem pessary. (2) By what is known as gradual dilation, which is the passing of a series of graduated sounds from time to time which dilate the canal, and at the same time restore the uterus to its normal position; or (3) by rapid dilatation which is performed, the patient being etherized, by passing an instrument through the internal os and stretching the canal as far as may seem necessary.

This also straightens the uterus. A glass or hard rubber stem is then inserted and kept in place for two or three weeks, the patient being confined to bed during this time. Hot douches with various applications to the canal should be combined with these methods to allay the congestion in the pelvis and correct the endometritis. Together with the local treatment should be prescribed general tonic treatment, embracing hygienic rules, exercise in the open air, correcting the diet, and avoiding, as far as possible, all worry and anxiety.

Some cases are met with in which there is no appar-

ent obstruction, the sound passing easily. Here the dysmenorrhœa is explained on the ground that the endometritis causes the mucous membrane to swell to such an extent at the menstrual period that the canal is occluded. In these cases mechanical treatment is not called for, but general treatment with the local applications will affect the desired result.

The cases which I have seen at the Boston Dispensary I have not included in my table, as it is impossible to keep them under observation long enough to establish any positive deductions. Leaving those out, I find that I have seen 107 cases, 51 married and 56 single. Of the married 40 were sterile. Seventy-one out of the 107 have submitted to treatment, 37 single and 34 married, with the following results. I have divided them into four classes according to the treatment employed, that is, gradual dilatation, rapid dilatation, pessary, and general treatment.

## GRADUAL DILATATION.

	Single.	Married.	Total.
Number of cases . . . . .	9	8	17
Cured . . . . .	2	2	4
Relieved . . . . .	4	2	6
No benefit . . . . .	3	4	7

## RAPID DILATATION.

	Single.	Married.	Total.
Number of cases . . . . .	9	8	17
Cured . . . . .	6	7	13
Relieved . . . . .	1	1	2
No benefit . . . . .	2	..	2

## PESSARY.

	Single.	Married.	Total.
Number of cases . . . . .	4	8	12
Cured . . . . .	1	1	2
Relieved . . . . .	3	6	9
No benefit . . . . .	..	1	1

## GENERAL TREATMENT.

	Single.	Married.	Total.
Number of cases . . . . .	15	10	25
Cured . . . . .	2	..	2
Relieved . . . . .	6	4	10
No benefit . . . . .	7	6	13

It is thus seen that the best results have been obtained from rapid dilatation, and that is the method which I always advise, except in a few cases where the displacement can be corrected by a pessary.

A few words regarding the technique of this operation may be in place. It is by no means to be undertaken in a careless manner, but should be done with all antiseptic precautions and with the utmost gentleness. The patient being etherized, a thorough examination of the pelvis should be made to see that no contraindication exists. This being determined, she is placed in the Sims position, and a speculum being introduced into the vagina, the vagina and cervix are cleansed with a corrosive sublimate solution, 1-1000. The cervix is then held by a tenaculum, and the canal dilated by the graduated sounds until the dilator can be introduced. In introducing the sounds care must be exercised to see that they follow the canal and do not penetrate the uterine wall, an accident which has happened with fatal results. When the dilator, preferably an Ellinger's, can be introduced, the canal should be swabbed out with the corrosive solution, then the dilator is inserted with the bend forward, and the canal is dilated by gradually separating the blades. Too much force should not be used or the tissues will be torn, the object being to stretch the tissues rather than tear them. After holding the instrument in this position for a few minutes, the force should be relaxed, allowing the blades to come together, and then changing the position of the instrument, the stretching should be made in another direction. This alternate stretching should be continued until the canal is dilated sufficiently to allow the passage of a hard, straight

stem, either glass or hard rubber, which is then inserted and held in place by pledgets of cotton packed into the vagina or a pessary fitted with a cup which holds the stem in place. The stem remains in the uterine canal for two or three weeks the packing being changed every two or three days, and while the stem is worn the patient remains in bed. I have never seen any bad symptoms follow this operation except in one case, in which there was a great deal of pain referred to the lower part of the abdomen. There was no elevation of temperature, and the patient seemed perfectly well in every other way. The stem was allowed to remain, the pain being controlled by morphine, and the patient is now well of her uterine trouble, and her general health is very much improved.

## RECENT PROGRESS IN SURGERY.

BY H. L. BURRELL, M.D. AND H. W. CUSHING, M.D.

(Continued from No. 17, page 499.)

### ON CONICAL STUMP AFTER AMPUTATION IN CHILDREN WITH REFERENCE TO ITS PHYSIOLOGICAL CAUSES AND PROGNOSIS.

C. A. POWERS<sup>23</sup> records a number of instances of conicity of the stump occurring in children after amputation. In the cases which he has recorded the conicity hardly seems accidental and probably is coincident to the amputation. He says, "Certainly none can doubt that the long bones increase in length more by addition to their ends than by interstitial deposit. Take the humerus for example; there the chief point of growth is at the upper end where the epiphysal centre is first to appear and the last to become fused to the shaft. Here we have the constant ossification of the layers of cartilage which intervene between the epiphysis and the shaft. These layers of cartilage constantly grow on the one surface while they ossify on the other."

He submits the following: "Given an amputation through the humerus of a child at a point not far below this epiphysal line, the ossification of the cartilage is not interfered with and increases the length of fragments far out of proportion to the relation, in length, which the fragment itself bears to the original length of bone. The growth in the soft parts is commensurate only with their length, and less in extent than normal because of atrophy and retraction. Thus we may conceive that this constant osseous deposit in the epiphysal cartilage tends to press the end of the bone into and through the soft parts."

He submits the following propositions:

"(1) Amputation through the arm or leg in children may be followed by a conical condition of the stump, and this sequel is a probability rather than an improbability.

"(2) This conicity may be physiological and independent of inflammation or retraction of the soft parts, or the osseous deposit at the end of the bone.

"(3) The younger the child and the nearer the seat of amputation to the upper epiphysis of the limb, the greater the probability of early conicity. These factors should be considered when making prognosis.

"(4) The weight of extant authority favors flaps of excessive length, but this measure may not prevent development of the conical condition.

"(5) When the conical condition is present, the only suitable treatment consists in resection of a sufficient portion of the bone.

"(6) Successive reamputations may be required.

"(7) The above conditions may apply, but with very much less of force, to amputations through the forearm or thigh."

### THE TREATMENT OF VESICAL CALCULUS IN MALE CHILDREN.

After a careful consideration of vesical calculus in male children, Dr. J. William White<sup>24</sup> believes the following conclusions in regard to choice of operation justifiable:

(1) In every case of calculus in male children, litholapaxy, on account of ease of performance, low mortality, speedy recovery, and absence of danger of emasculation, should be the operation of predilection, division of the meatus being freely resorted to if that portion of the urethra offers an obstacle to the introduction of instruments.

(2) The lithotrite and evacuating-tube should be of a size which can be inserted into the bladder without much effort or over-distention, and great gentleness should be observed in passing these instruments.

(3) They should be withdrawn and reintroduced as seldom as possible, the stone being finely pulverized before the lithotrite is taken out at all. In seeking for or attempting to seize the stone, care should be taken to avoid such wide separation of the blades as will bring the male blade in frequent contact with the vesical neck. The crushing should invariably be done only after rotating the blades into the centre of the bladder. Every particle of the calculus dust should be evacuated.

(4) Rest in bed, milk diet, and sterilization of the urine by boric acid or salol given internally both before and after the operation are valuable adjuvants. During the operation every antiseptic precaution should be observed.

(5) The exceptional cases of calculi, which are both large and hard, may be best treated by suprapubic lithotomy, but neither unusual size nor a moderate degree of density should of itself alone be thought positively to contraindicate litholapaxy.

(6) Perineal lithotomy has now a very limited field, and should be employed chiefly in those cases of stones thought to be of small or medium size in which no lithotrite, however small, can be introduced with safety.

### GLUCK'S METHOD OF INSERTING IVORY JOINTS AS A SUBSTITUTE FOR EXCISED ONES.<sup>25</sup>

One of the most interesting methods shown at the last Berlin Congress was that by Gluck for inserting ivory joints as a substitute for excised ones. Much adverse criticism was elicited and much scepticism was the result. In one instance, however, a patient was shown with a joint capable of a motion of forty-five degrees, but the ultimate fate of the joints has not yet been determined. In the *British Medical Journal*, No. 1,550, there appears an account of Gluck's cases and the possibilities are summed up as follows:

(1) They may possibly remain there, imbedded in the tissues and, like pieces of metal, bullets, etc., give

<sup>23</sup> Medical News, May 17, 1890.

<sup>25</sup> Arch. I. Clin. Chir., 1890, xii, 187; also, Annals of Surgery, 1890, vol. xii, p. 256.

rise to no further trouble. Should such be the case with a joint, it is clear that, even if the patient walked well at first, owing to the plugs being sufficiently firmly united to the living bone to permit of it, the joint must after a while wear out, become broken and require to be repaired, thus necessitating a second operation. It is, however, extremely unlikely that any such result would occur. Pathology and practical experience have both taught us, that bone or ivory when it is employed for the union of bony parts, only plays a temporary part in their restoration, and is, after a time, longer or shorter, as the case may be, completely absorbed. Gluck's own case, just mentioned, shows how rapidly such absorption can take place; in fourteen weeks after he had completed his operation on the humerus, the bone which was extracted was much eroded all over its surface. If a joint is to be inserted, which would be capable of performing its functions for any length of time, it must be constructed of metal, or of some material which will resist those powers of absorption which are the property of all animal tissues.

(2) These introduced pieces of ivory may prove a source of so much irritation that the animal tissues will not erode them, and they will then speedily become loosened from their surroundings and form a sequestrum, which if not removed, will only remain as a source of irritation, and will, after some slight injury, give rise to suppuration and make its own exit *volens volens*. This is practically what would have happened to Gluck's myeloid sarcoma of the humerus case had the ivory plug not been removed by the professor as soon as it had ceased to be fixed to the surrounding tissue.

(3) The irritation of the foreign body will set up an overgrowth of bone in the neighborhood, and thus a joint which is at first movable will, provided much periosteum remains near it, be slowly enveloped in a new bone formation, and have its power of movement gradually checked and eventually brought to a complete standstill by the masses of bones, which advancing from both of the long bones to which it is attached, will at length produce a stiff joint and enclose the ivory apparatus. Complete absorption or necrosis of the ivory joint will then only be a matter of time.

Thus it would seem that surgery can hope for but little aid in this plan of treatment, except in so far as it aids us in promoting the union of bones, or in preserving temporarily the length of a limb of which considerable portions of bone have been destroyed, thus giving time for the periosteum that remains to supply a new bone equal in dimensions to the one that has been removed.

We shall await with interest the future history of these cases on which Gluck has tried his ingenious plan of bone-implantation, and we shall indeed be surprised if any useful improvement remains three years after the insertion of their ivory joints.

#### ON EXCISION OF THE SUPERIOR MAXILLA.

From an interesting study of 250 cases of excision of the superior maxilla, Joseph D. Bryant,<sup>85</sup> has deduced the following conclusions:

(1) That excision of the superior maxilla is not a dangerous operation.

(2) That, contrary to general belief, excision of both superior maxilla is not a specially dangerous procedure.

(3) That, while dangerous hemorrhage is not fre-

quent in the operation, still its effects are to be feared more than other results of the operation itself.

(4) That removal of the upper jaw for the cure of bony and fibrous tumors, and the removal of nasopharyngeal polypi is attended frequently with dangerous and fatal hemorrhage.

(5) That ligation of one or both *external* carotids is a safe and commendable procedure when dangerous hemorrhage is apprehended, as the result of operation on the area of their distribution.

(6) That ligation of one or both of these arteries may delay the return, and hinder the progress of morbid growth, if it be developing in tissues supplied with blood by those vessels.

(7) That, all things being equal, ligation of the *common* carotid for the purpose of controlling the circulation of the external is unwise, unsurgical and unwarrantable.

(8) That complete removals are five times as fatal as incomplete removals of single superior maxilla; irrespective of the nature of the disease and of the side removed.

#### RESECTION OF THE KNEE IN ADULTS.

O. Schluter has published<sup>87</sup> the results of his study of the operation of the resection of the knee for tuberculous disease. Among other interesting data that relating to the ultimate result of this operation is at present especially interesting and valuable. He has succeeded in obtaining information from 70 out of 80 cases respecting the final results. Forty-four patients were found completely cured; 20 had died, sixteen within two years following the operation. By far the greater part (15) resulted from tuberculosis. The ages of the patients investigated varied from twenty to sixty, a majority being between twenty to forty years. Schluter concludes that resection of the knee for tuberculosis in adults results in a useful limb in sixty-four per cent of cases in about six months, but that as time increases, this percentage is somewhat lowered; that the results are not so good as from operations on younger persons; that the resulting somewhat shortened extremity gives a firm support and is preferable to an amputation. The recovery from the operation is usually uneventful, but primary union is rare. The average interval elapsing from the operation to the commencement of the use of the limb is stated as two months.

#### UNUNITED FRACTURES.

Sommer<sup>88</sup> has collected from the records of the Zurich Klinik, 16 cases of ununited fractures. The time was from April 1, 1881, to January 1, 1888. Six cases occurred while the patients were under treatment at the hospital for recent injuries. These were from 489 cases of fresh fractures, among which were also 16 cases of delayed union where comminution, necrosis and suppuration were the causes. The remaining eight cases were admitted for already established pseudo-arthritis. The site of lesion occurred twice in the shaft of the femur, four times in the tibia, three times in the humerus, twice in the forearm, and three times in the radius. Three patients were women, and eleven men. Ages sixteen to seventy years.

Etiology: Not from constitutional conditions except perhaps in one case of anemia from excessive hemorrhage combined with severe diarrhea. The local conditions seemed to be more important causes of non-

<sup>85</sup> *Annals of Surgery*, May, 1890, p. 305.

<sup>87</sup> *Deutsch. Zeitschr. f. Chir.*, 1890, XXX, 4-5, p. 285.

<sup>88</sup> *Beitr. z. Klin. Chir.*, 1890, VI, 2, p. 363.

union; very oblique fractures with tendency to displacement, permanent interposition between fragments of soft parts, insufficient fixation of fragments, etc. The cases which were to be ununited fractures always showed no tendency to union, never merely a yielding of fragment. The results showed great impairment of function. Callus formation was entirely absent in nine; in the other five a mass of connective tissue united the fragments. The duration of these cases from time of injury to treatment was as follows: six within six months; seven, from seven to eleven and one-quarter months; one, two and one-half years. At the operation, isolated cicatrized ends of fragments were found in eight cases; in three others, a fibrous union of fragments. No case of nearthrosis was reported. Mechanical treatment was unsuccessful except in one case, and here the substance between the fragments was subcutaneously ruptured.

The operative treatment: In two cases, nails in the connective tissue band of union (Malgaigne); once, no reaction; once, slight fever, marked local pain, subsequent consolidation; in four cases, the Dieffenbach method, with the modification of cutting off the ivory pegs at the surface of the bone and leaving them permanently *in situ* (Bidder); resection of ends of fragments in eight cases; six times with silver-wire suture. Seven successful results. One case remained unhealed and refused a second operation. In one case, a femur, the upper fragment was cut wedge-shaped, and inserted in the central cavity of the lower.

In this connection Munk's<sup>29</sup> brochure is interesting, in which he reports the successful treatment of five cases (one a fresh compound fracture, four cases of pseudo-arthritis), by ivory plugs placed in the medullary canals, — one humerus, one femur and three tibiae. Three were discharged with firm union; two with union, but still under observation at time of publication. He attributes the result to the fixation of the fragments by the plug, and to the production of osteoplastic inflammation by its presence. The method seems to him to be especially valuable where there is a separation of fragment ends by loss from comminution or other causes, the plug then forming a firm bridge and being the nucleus for callus formation. This fixation is valuable in fresh oblique fractures of the leg. Munk exposes the ends of the fragments, and then fits the ivory plug into the canal, which is previously bored out, if necessary, to admit it. The technique by which the ivory plug is prepared or sterilized is not stated, but the aseptic healing of the wound is considered of vital importance. The plug is not absorbed, but remains indefinitely.

(To be continued.)

The *Journal of the American Medical Association* (of April 11th) prints a long letter from a correspondent, suggesting certain improvements in that periodical, and giving his reasons in full. He says, in the first place, that "It should be printed on plain and not on glazed paper, which from its reflection, dazzles the eye, irritates the optic nerves, muscles and lobes, brain and mind, and sympathetically other parts of the system, thus impairing the sight, causing eye-strain with spasm and twitching of muscles, ocular and cerebral hyperæmia, dizziness, headache, neuralgia, melancholy, petulance, irascibility, and other disorders of the physical, mental and moral nature, more or less serious."

## Clinical Department.

### INJURY TO THE EAR FROM A PIECE OF WOOD.<sup>1</sup>

BY FREDERICK L. JACK, M.D.

The following brief clinical history of a case of injury to the ear is presented to the Society, chiefly because the case is a very unusual one.

A. D., five years of age, was brought to the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary, October 1, 1890, during the service of Dr. Green, to obtain relief from intense pain in the right ear. According to his mother's statement, the cause of the trouble at that time dated back three months. The patient was seen running away from his playmates with a paper wind mill on a stick protruding from the mouth. He stumbled, fell and was carried across the street to his home, bleeding from the mouth, nose and right ear. In the evening the ear became painful. On the following night the pain was intense and extended over the right side of the head. On the next morning a discharge from the ear was noticed.

Since then the pain and otorrhœa had continued. Five weeks after the accident pus began to flow from a spontaneous opening over the tip of the mastoid process. A few days later facial paralysis was noticed.

I saw the patient on October 1st, when the condition was as follows: The supra- and retro-auricular regions decidedly swollen. Complete facial paralysis. External auditory meatus filled with granulations. Otorrhœa profuse, also free discharge of pus from the opening over the mastoid. Hearing greatly impaired. Tuning-fork placed on vertex heard loudest in the right ear. Examination of the throat negative. Pain for the last ten nights had been very severe, and he was considerably emaciated. Under ether, I enlarged the post-aural opening, and with the probe was unable to detect dead bone at the depth of nearly one inch and a half along the posterior wall of the external canal. The granulations in the external meatus were removed by means of the snare and forceps. The bleeding rendered a view of the drum membrane impossible, but with the probe what was supposed to be a sequestrum was detected at the bottom of the canal. Efforts to extract it with forceps failed, but it was easily brought away by means of a hook. The object proved to be a piece of wood, in appearance nearly like one-half of a common brimstone match, which was forced in some way through the membrane of Shrapnel at the time of the fall on the sidewalk three months before.

The patient remained under observation for three weeks, during which time there was no pain, and the ear healed rapidly. On October 20th there was no discharge from the ear, or from the opening over the mastoid. On inspection, the external canal was perfectly free from granulations, and the membrane in a cicatricial condition. Hearing for watch twenty inches. Dr. Walton kindly saw the case, and reported "pretty nearly complete facial paralysis with degeneration reaction."

A TENNESSEE doctor is credited with delivering two children with a pair of shoemaker's pincers, using the curved handles as obstetric forceps.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, February 2, 1891.

<sup>29</sup> *Beitrag, z. Clin. Chir.*, 1890, vi, 3, p. 679.

## Therapeutic Department.

### THE INTERNAL USE OF THE SIMPLE ASTRINGENTS.

BY M. A. WALKER, M.D.

PURE astringents are agents which cause contraction of living tissues, especially the circulatory channels, and have no appreciable effect on the action of the heart.

All, of course, will admit that this definition is correct, and that it represents the effect normally produced by their exhibition. So we will proceed to look a little more closely at their action on the blood-supply and their therapeutics when exhibited internally.

The heart, as we know, under ordinary circumstances and normal conditions, contracts from seventy to eighty times each minute, each contraction completely emptying the ventricles. The capacity of the left ventricle being about five ounces, then in each minute there passes into the aorta and consequently through the whole systemic and pulmonary circulations from 350 to 400 ounces of blood. Now it is evident that without change either in the frequency of the heart's contractions, or its capacity, the same amount of blood will, of necessity, be forced into the aorta and through the whole body — no matter what may be the size of the aorta or smaller vessels — in the same length of time.

On the administration of a substance which causes general constriction of the vessels without changing the amount of blood forced into them, the intravascular tension must be increased, and consequently the rapidity of the current, proportionate with the constriction. So that any vessel or series of vessels being selected for examination, it will be found that just as much blood passed through them in the same time, as passed through them before such administration.

Hence, in endeavoring to control hemorrhage by the internal administration of the simple astringents, we only contract the vessels from which the blood is flowing, at the expense of causing a proportionate increase of tension, and consequently do not at all affect the rapidity of the loss of blood. There is, of course, a similar objection to the use of these substances in controlling inflammations.

Therefore, do not let us use astringents, given *per os*, as any aid to the treatment of hemoptysis, erysipelas, or any other conditions where we desire to cause a decrease of the supply of blood to the part.

THE RUSSIAN INSTITUTE OF EXPERIMENTAL MEDICINE, founded in St. Petersburg by Prince Alexander Petrovitch, of Oldenburg, at a personal cost of over \$100,000, was formally opened and handed over to the Imperial Government on December 20, 1890. The ceremony was attended by the ambassadors, several members of the Czar's family, and by M. Chamberland, representing M. Pasteur; Dr. Pfuhl, representing Professor Robert Koch; and Mr. Watson Cheyne, representing Sir Joseph Lister. The Prince of Oldenburg was appointed Governor of the Institute; the three delegates made brief addresses; and the proceedings ended with an entertainment in the Oldenburg palace.

## Reports of Societies.

### AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

THE FORTY-SECOND ANNUAL MEETING, HELD AT WASHINGTON, D. C., MAY 5-8, 1891.

#### GENERAL SESSION. — FIRST DAY.

(Continued from No. 20, page 490.)

AGAIN, as a diagnostic symptom, the touch revealed a great deal. In cancer the nodular form of the mass was more apparent than in any other trouble. In syphilis, the induration was more even and extended with more regularity, and after a time was of a fibrous character and was so indicated to the touch. In simple ulceration, the stricture was apt to be annular. As a method of diagnosis, he objected to the use of rectal bougies, either metal, soft or hard rubber, to which so many authors called attention. They were exceedingly dangerous and accomplished no earthly good.

In dealing with the question of treatment, the author said that he should adhere in the strictest sense to the pathological condition, namely, a stricture. The methods practised to-day for treating stricture of the rectum were: (1) Dilatation. (2) Incision. (3) Electrolysis and cauterage. (4) Excision. (5) Colotomy. Of course, under the division he has made, general treatment was ruled out.

The gradual dilatation of stricture was objectionable, for the reason that by this form of repeated irritation, more plasma was thrown out and the strictured surface increased. It may be true that some temporary relief was afforded, but upon the contraction of the tissue, we had lost more than we have gained. He did not hold the view that by the passing of bougies through the strictured surface, absorption of the tissue was caused, but believed that the converse was true. Why forcible division was seldom applicable in these cases he could not understand. If a fibrous stricture existed, forcible division was the best method.

He was very partial to incision or incisions for the relief of stricture of the rectum. Of the two operations recommended, internal and external, posterior, linear, proctotomy, he preferred the internal. It was urged for the external, which consisted of not only going through the strictured surface, but also in dividing the sphincter muscle, that it was all important to get the necessary drainage. He did not think so, and if he did, he believed the ill effects of dividing the sphincters outweighed the matter of drainage. His plan was to introduce a three or four valve speculum, and after dilating sufficiently for the purpose, a long sharp knife was used to divide the constrictions; of fibrous tissue, down to a healthy base, — not only in the median line, but in several places around the circumference of the gut. He then placed a tampon, through which was inserted a metallic tube for drainage and the escape of gases. This tampon was aseptic, and usually dusted with powdered persulphate of iron. On the fourth day it was removed and the rectum was irrigated with a mercuric solution. If the operation was done effectually, he had never seen the necessity of employing the bougies afterward, for the purpose of dilatation.

*Excision.* — He thought a better term to employ here would be extirpation. Excision of a stricture of the rectum conveyed but little idea of the operation.

He could not appreciate the idea of excising a benign stricture, there were methods so much simpler in their nature, for the relief of these conditions. Extirpation of the rectum for malignant disease was an ideal operation. It was an axiom in surgery that in operating for cancer, the whole growth must be removed, together with the glands that were involved. Let them take this axiom as a guide in rectal surgery. If the growth extended beyond the point where it was prudent to operate, it was best not to attempt its removal, except, perhaps, for total obstruction, not with any idea of cure.

Kraske's operation was admirably suited to cancerous stricture. It consisted in resecting the diseased part, through an opening made at the left side of the sacrum. This operation was only applicable in a certain class of cases. If the sigmoid flexure was involved, it would be of no use. According to this method, the soft parts were divided in the median line from the second sacral vertebra to the anus. The muscular attachments to the sacrum were divided as far as the edge of the opening on the left side. The coccyx was removed, the attachments of the two sacro-sciatic ligaments to the sacrum cut, and the soft parts drawn to the left side. If still more room was necessary, it might be gained by removing a part of the lower left side of the sacrum. If the bone was divided on a line, beginning on the left edge, at the level of the three posterior sacral foramen, and running in a curve concave to the left, through the lower border of the three posterior sacral foramina and through the fourth to the left lower border of the sacrum, the more important nerves were not injured and the sacral canal was not opened. In this way, the lower part of the rectum, as far as the sigmoid flexure, might be regulated. It would be found in this operation, the dissection was a very difficult one.

He was more and more persuaded that where there was a possibility of removing the entire malignant growth from the rectum, excision was far preferable to colotomy. Excision would remove the disease, thereby leaving some grounds to hope that it would not reappear. By colotomy we simply palliated the symptoms, leaving the disease in its ravages. As he had said in this article, pain was within the growth itself, by the involvement of the nerves. Surely colotomy could not relieve it. It was likely true that the faeces passing over the growth might irritate it to a certain extent, but his experience had taught him that if the sphincter muscles were not involved, there was but little pain, and if they were involved, scraping the mass out, according to the Germans, would relieve it, equally as well as colotomy would. Again, it must be admitted that after colotomy was done, there was no absolute certainty that some of the faeces would not pass down into the rectum.

Secondly, that it prevented obstruction. It would be admitted that the greater number of cancers were located in the lower or fixed part of the rectum. It was a recognized fact, too, that total obstruction from fecal impaction rarely took place; because it was the disposition of malignant tissue to break down after a certain stage. But suppose it did not, and a stricture total, if you please, resulted; to cut through it, divide it, or resect it, would be better than to do colotomy. The first two would promise equally as much, and the last much more. He had never seen a total obstruction by faeces in a cancerous stricture. He had known

total obstruction to occur by the closure of a stricture. We had means of eradicating this by the three methods mentioned. They were much simpler than colotomy, why not do them?

Thirdly, that it retarded the growth of cancerous disease. Neither could he subscribe to this proposition. How the establishment of an artificial opening in the loin or groin materially retards the growth in the rectum, he could not understand. He knew that it was used as an argument that the stoppage of the faeces over the growth, would, to a degree, stop the growth. This was utterly fallacious. The cancer persists in its progressive course of infiltration, ulceration, etc., with as much rapidity after colotomy was performed. Correct statistics of the conditions would verify his statement. Admitting that there was truth in the assertion, patients who suffered with cancer to that degree, or extent, requiring colotomy, were not anxious to have their lives prolonged. As a last argument, it was said that colotomy substitutes a painless death for one of great agony. This statement could not be borne out by facts. Patients who had malignant disease of the rectum usually died of a low and gradual form of peritonitis. He had witnessed a number of such deaths, and they were usually painless. If he were asked, when was colotomy justified in cancer of the rectum, he would answer, not at all. But if there was total obstruction of the sigmoid flexure from a cancerous mass, and if for any special reason we wished to prolong life, then colotomy would be justifiable.

#### A MEDICAL CABINET OFFICER.

To those who read between the lines there was no more important decision made in the general session than the adoption of a resolution which pledged the Association to memorialize Congress as to the creation of the office of a Medical Secretary whose business it shall be, by means of organized sources of information and communication, to keep in touch with all the broader medical questions and matters throughout the country. It is expected that such a cabinet officer, by his affiliation with the central government, will further those legislative enactments, in respect of medical education and public hygiene, which are, by the majority of the profession, now deemed essential to the progress of modern medicine and the maintenance of public health.

By an overwhelming vote it was decided to keep the Association's Journal in Chicago. No change of editorship or of management was made.

#### SURGICAL SECTION. — FIRST DAY.

The Chairman, T. A. McGRAW, M.D., of Detroit, opened the Section by reading an address on

#### THE USE OF THE ELASTIC LIGATURE IN THE SURGERY OF THE INTESTINE.

Intestinal surgery has recently made great advances, owing largely to the work of Senn on intestinal anastomosis. This operation is indicated in chronic stenosis and acute obstruction of the intestine, and sometimes in cases of false anus and fecal fistula. To be able to operate rapidly is always an advantage in intestinal surgery. Senn's operation was a time-saving one. In order to save still more time, and also to escape the danger of the intestinal contents escaping into the peritoneal cavity, the author has adopted the



elastic ligature. The rubber suture is of larger calibre than the needle which carries it, being trimmed down to fill the eye, so that the hole made in the gut is completely filled. The loops of intestines to be united are first joined by a Lembert suture, close to which row of sutures the rubber ligature is passed through as near as possible at right angles to the surface, and carried lengthwise of the bowel for an inch to an inch and a half, then out again and into the opposite section of gut in the same way. The two free ends are then pulled taut and tied together securely. The Lembert suture is then continued, completely enclosing the elastic suture, which is left to slowly cut its way through the opposing intestinal walls. By experiment it was found that in three days anastomosis had been established sufficiently to admit water. In no case has the presence of the ligature caused pain.

This method is of course only applicable to cases where an anastomosis established four days after operation is requisite. Where immediate establishment of the continuity of the gut is required some other operation must be chosen. On dogs the author has been able to do the operation with great rapidity. In a man with cancer of the pylorus a union was made between the stomach and small intestine, the operation, after exposing the stomach, lasting only eleven minutes, and being completely successful.

Dr. T. G. MORTON, Philadelphia, read a paper on

#### APPENDICITIS AND PERICÆCAL INFLAMMATIONS.

with notes of cases illustrating special difficulty in diagnosis. If an operation is to be done, it must be done early; and if there is any sign of disease of the appendix, it should be removed. The calibre of the appendix is not as great as it is often supposed to be; in fact, it is generally collapsed, and admits only a probe. It is seldom joined to the cæcum at its lowest point. The division of disease of the appendix into groups, and the indications for operation were given, and several cases reported.

In the discussion Dr. McGRAY, of Atlanta, said that in thirty-five per cent. of the autopsies after deaths from all causes, he had found in the appendix evidences of previous disease.

Dr. H. O. MARCY, of Boston, read a paper on

#### THE SCIENTIFIC RATIONALE OF MODERN WOUND TREATMENT.

The subject of antisepsis was discussed, and reference made to the works of Jeffries Wyman, and later of Lister. The position of Tate was criticised, and the recent paper of J. William White noticed.

Dr. CHRISTIAN FENGER, of Chicago, read a paper on

#### A NEW OPERATION FOR HÆMELIP.

and showed illustrations. There is always a deficiency of tissue, and none should be sacrificed. His incisions are linear; and deep-tension sutures are an important part of the operation, but these sutures should not go through the mucous membrane.

Dr. AUGUSTUS P. CLARKE, of Cambridge, Mass., read a paper on

#### SOME POINTS IN THE SURGICAL TREATMENT FOR THE RADICAL CURE OF HERNIA.

Everything connected with the operation should be aseptic. The sutures require special care. They

should be animal tendon or catgut, not silk, and must be specially prepared to insure asepsis. The obliquity of the inguinal canal should be maintained. Drainage should not be used.

#### SECOND DAY.

The first paper was by F. McF. GASTON, M.D., of Atlanta, on

#### TRAUMATISM OF THE CHEST.

All penetrating wounds should be closed, even if large and even if it will be subsequently necessary to reopen the chest. During the war sixty-five per cent. of the penetrating wounds of the chest were fatal.

Papers were also read by Dr. W. C. WILE, of Danbury, Conn., on "The Surgical Uses of Aristol"; Dr. M. PRICE, of Philadelphia, on "Peritonitis from a Surgical Standpoint"; Dr. B. A. WATSON, of Jersey City, on the "Relation of Concussion of the Brain and Spinal Cord to Inflammatory and other Morbid Changes in these Organs"; and HERMAN MYNTER, of Buffalo, on "Is Early Excision or Conservative Treatment in Coxitis Indicated?"

#### SECTION ON PRACTICE OF MEDICINE AND PHYSIOLOGY.—FIRST DAY.

The Chairman, VICTOR C. VAUGHAN, M.D., opened the Section with an address on

#### THE GROWING IMPORTANCE OF CHEMICAL STUDIES IN MEDICAL EDUCATION AND IN MEDICAL RESEARCH.

With the advance of scientific work in physiology and chemistry much has been learnt of the different constituents of the human body by special workers, and this knowledge should form a part of medical education, in order that therapeutics founded on error should be thrown aside, and rational treatment take the place of empiricism. The author described the chemistry and physiology of the animal cell at some length, and also considered in a concise and interesting review the chemical and physiological changes in disease.

Special reference was made to uræmia, and the investigations of Schröder quoted. Another direction in which scientific research should help practical medicine is in the physiology and chemistry of digestion, and the results of recent investigations were given.

Dr. J. P. CONNELLY, of Williamsport, Pa., reported a case of

#### FATTY URINE ACCOMPANYING AN ABSCESS IN THE RIGHT ILIAC FOSSÆ.

A colored woman, after childbirth had chills at irregular intervals, with pain and a deep-seated tumor in the right iliac fossæ. The urine was covered with an oily substance like olive oil, but which became of a tallowy consistency on cooling. Three and a half ounces were passed daily for some days, when there was a sudden discharge of pus with the urine, and the fat immediately and permanently disappeared.

Dr. J. W. CARHART, of Lampasas, Texas, read a paper on the

#### USE OF DIGITALIS IN THE FIRST AND SECOND STAGES OF PNEUMONIA.

Digitalis should not be given at this time, especially in broncho-pneumonia of children. The frequent use

of this drug may be the cause for the high death-rate often reported from this disease.

DR. J. S. JACKSON, of Norfolk, read a paper on  
TUBERCULIN, ITS VALUE AS A SCIENTIFIC DISCOVERY,

apart from its therapeutic importance, together with a consideration of the most rational mode of employing the principle involved in it.

DR. J. S. GEDDINGS, of the Marine-Hospital Service, reported the results obtained by him with tuberculin in twelve cases of phthisis and one of lupus. These cases have already been described in the abstracts of the Marine-Hospital Bureau. The author concludes that our knowledge of tuberculin is still in its infancy, that the cases which can be improved by it are limited in number, and are only among those in whom the tubercular process is slight. It is dangerous in laryngeal and hæmorrhagic cases.

DR. GEORGE E. FELL, of Buffalo, read a paper on  
TWO ADDITIONAL INSTRUCTIVE CASES OF FORCED RESPIRATION,  
and showed an apparatus.

THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF PHTHISIS  
was the title of a paper read by DR. ASA F. PATTEE, of Boston.

#### SECOND DAY.

DR. J. W. SMALL, of New York, read a paper on  
THE TREATMENT OF THE FIRST STAGE OF PNEUMONIA.

He recommended heat and friction to the extremities and hot poultices to the chest. Internally Dover's powder and nitrate of potash with, in some cases, fifteen grains of antipyrine.

DR. F. W. GOODELL, of Bennington, Vt., read a paper on

SOME OF THE REMOTE EFFECTS OF INJURY TO THE  
BRAIN IN DELIVERY,

in which he found a connection between obstetric positions and right handedness.

DR. J. LEWIS SMITH, of New York, made some interesting remarks on

RECENT CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE KNOWLEDGE OF  
DIPHTHERIA.

True diphtheria is the result of the Klebs-Löffler bacillus. Other micro-organisms may produce similar changes, which may be classified as pseudo-diphtheria. Among these is the diphtheritic throat complicating scarlet fever. The diagnosis of true diphtheria can always be made by the discovery of the specific bacteria. The contagion of the disease and vitality of the bacillus were discussed.

The Chairman had been able to find the Klebs-Löffler bacillus in two epidemics, but in a third, equally fatal, he could not find it. He therefore thought that the term pseudo-diphtheria should not be understood to refer to a disease which is always mild and not contagious.

Papers were also read by DR. JAMES J. PUTNAM, of Boston, on "The Character of the Evidence Respecting Arsenic as a Domestic Poison"; DR. L. WOLF, of Philadelphia, on "The Use of Naphthalin in Typhoid Fever"; DR. B. M. GRIFFIN, of Springfield, Ill., on "Antiseptic Treatment and Liquid Diet in Typhoid Fever."

(To be continued.)

## BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION.

T. F. SHERMAN, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, February 2, 1891, DR. J. S. GREENE in the Chair.

DR. J. B. SWIFT read a paper on

SOME OBSERVATIONS ON ANTEFLEXION OF THE  
UTERUS.<sup>1</sup>

DR. DAVENPORT: Dr. Swift has covered the ground of the subject so well that very little remains to be said either in the way of criticism or of amplification. Without being able to speak otherwise than from general impressions, I should say that my experience as regards the value of the various operative measures and the various forms of treatment would correspond very closely with that of Dr. Swift. Certainly I have grown to distrust the value of pessaries more and more in this condition with each year of practice. There are comparatively few women, I think, who would hesitate to choose an operation which promises as much as this does, and which is in itself so short an affair, to the prospect of wearing a pessary for months and it may be for years. This is especially true if, as is very often the case, they are married women and come quite as much for sterility as for the relief of the dysmenorrhœa. In these cases a pessary promises very little, whereas rapid dilatation, and the keeping of the canal patulous by means of the plug, does hold out a certain chance for the relief of the sterility as well as of the dysmenorrhœa. Where a pessary is used I think that the so-called antelexion pessaries will often fail to give the necessary relief, and I have found that oftentimes a pessary devised and intended more particularly for mild forms of prolapse, will accomplish quite as much as those which are intended especially for antelexion. This I explain with the idea that after the long continuance of the flexion with its consequent congestion there is a sagging of the uterus as a whole, which is relieved by the upward pressure of the pessary, and in that way there is relief of the symptoms. Some of these cases, especially of antelexion of the body, are not accompanied by dysmenorrhœa, but the principal symptoms are referable to the bladder. In such cases a pessary will often accomplish more than dilatation. The symptoms seem to be referable to the increased weight of the heavy uterus, especially of the fundus, on the bladder; and raising it out of the pelvis a little will relieve the bladder symptoms.

Gradual dilatation I think, as a rule, should precede the rapid dilatation under ether, for this reason, that a certain number of cases, as Dr. Swift's paper has shown, will not be relieved by dilatation. The difficulty is not due to mechanical obstruction, but possibly to an ovarian influence or some obscure condition which has nothing to do with the flexion. If in these cases just before the menstrual period so much dilatation is practised with graduated sounds as can be done without causing the patient too much pain, the effect can be watched in the coming menstruation; if relief is given it is fair to presume that a more thorough operation under ether, and the subsequent keeping of the canal patulous, will be of benefit. If, however, as is sometimes the case, the milder dilatation fails to give any relief, I should advise other measures, for a

<sup>1</sup> See page 601 of the Journal.

while at least, before resorting to the operation of division or rapid dilatation. The latter operation has in the large majority of cases in my practice superseded that of the incision of the cervix which formerly was practised. There are a few cases in which that might still be advocated, where both body and neck are very sharply anteflexed, and it is desired to straighten the canal by means of an incision backward through the cervix almost to the vaginal junction. But these cases are comparatively rare. The operation is a more hazardous one than that of dilatation, and it is only in the exceptional cases that it would be advisable.

DR. TEMPLE: I should like to ask the reader in relation to dilating the uterus. In a recent article in the *Obstetrical Journal* the author lays special stress on the dilatation of the canal in all directions, allowing the dilators to remain in one position a certain length of time, and then changing so as to get a uniform dilatation rather than in one direction only.

DR. SWIFT: I spoke about changing the direction of the dilatation, and one advantage of the gradual method is that very thing. The dilators being round, stretch the canal in all directions equally.

DR. C. M. GREEN: I should like to ask Dr. Swift if he has had cases of septicæmia after any of these methods?

DR. SWIFT: I have not.

DR. J. O. GREEN reported

#### A CASE OF ABSCESS OF THE BRAIN WITH CHRONIC MIDDLE EAR DISEASE.<sup>2</sup>

DR. INGALLS: Was there an examination with the ophthalmoscope?

DR. GREEN: There was not. I asked her about her vision, but no good opportunity occurred for a day or two, and the final result came so rapidly that no examination was made.

DR. SPEAR: I have very little to say in regard to the subject of brain abscess, not having had any experience with such cases, although the aurist is constantly on the lookout for such cases, for the reason that so many brilliant results have been obtained by operation. I was thinking of the circumstances by which Dr. Green came to see this case, and that if he had been called later it certainly would have been out of his field unless he considered the treatment of the perforation of the tympanum. Of course he would not have been called upon for that state of affairs in the brain. Dr. Green speaks of there being no symptoms whatever. I should like to ask if there was no peripheral irritation of the muscles of the body by which one might be guided in the localization?

DR. GREEN: There was not the slightest.

DR. JACK: Did I understand Dr. Green to say that the middle ear entirely cleared up?

DR. GREEN: Absolutely. The mucous membrane became perfectly pale and natural, and there was absolutely no discharge.

DR. JACK: I can say nothing to throw light on an abscess occurring in that region. I have noticed the fact that chronic suppurative inflammations of the middle ear have cleared up and the patient been discharged as convalescent or cured, and once in a while he has after four or five weeks a very sharp inflammation in the mastoid and no inflammation in the middle ear.

DR. SHERMAN: What symptoms does Dr. Green rely upon in making the diagnosis of mastoid inflammation?

DR. GREEN: The history of the onset, or previous otorrhea, and a tender bone which continues some time, would be the chief ones. Then, if you get extension of the inflammation, you get symptoms in the direction in which extension occurred, external œdema, subdural abscess.

In reply to the question, How frequent is middle ear trouble the result of the nasal douche? Dr. J. O. Green said that he thought it occurred very often; he certainly saw many cases in which tympanic inflammation supervened so directly upon the use of the douche that not only he, but the patients themselves referred the ear disease to the douche. He, himself, was unwilling to use any solid mass of fluid in the nose except by pouring it into the nostrils with the head tipped back; he did not like to use any force whatever. Even snuffing the fluid up was not unaccompanied by danger to the ears; he had seen cases of middle ear inflammation produced by this method. Atomization and pouring the fluid in with the head tipped back was the only methods he was in the habit of using.

In diphtheria, with the abundant and infecting discharge, there was certainly strong indications for the douche or syringe, for cleansing and disinfecting, but he was satisfied from experience in the diphtheria wards of the City Hospital that the danger to the ears was too great to justify the use of force. Some three years ago his attention was particularly directed to this point, but unfortunately statistics were not kept. At that time nasal diphtheria was treated by the post-nasal syringe, and there were then a much greater number of, and more serious, tympanic inflammations than he has ever seen in those wards; in the next service the post-nasal service was given up, and the tympanic inflammations almost ceased to appear.

He is told by the house-officers that now neither syringe nor douche is used, and it certainly is the exception for him to be called into those wards. He thought that if attention was directed to using a good antiseptic oil or vaseline for softening the discharges and then a cleansing fluid in the method spoken of, fully as much could be accomplished as by douche or syringe and without the irritation to the patient which those instruments produced.

DR. F. L. JACK reported a case of

#### INJURY TO THE EAR FROM A PIECE OF WOOD.<sup>3</sup>

DR. INGALLS: I did not quite understand the precise locality of the bit of wood.

DR. JACK: At the time it was extracted it was clouded by the swellings and granulations in the canal so that it was impossible to precisely locate it. In a few days after the swelling had gone down, I could see the point of entrance and it seemed to be in the upper part of the membrane of the canal of Shrapnell.

DR. DAVENPORT: Was this driven in through the ear?

DR. JACK: I don't see how that is possible. I have no means of knowing how it got there. I questioned him as to whether the wind-mill was in the ear when he fell and he said no. I examined the throat but found nothing.

<sup>2</sup> See page 503 of the Journal.

<sup>3</sup> See page 508 of the Journal.

## Recent Literature.

*Saunders' Question Compend, No. 2. Essentials of Surgery, together with a Full Description of the Handkerchief and Roller Bandage: Arranged in the Form of Questions and Answers prepared especially for Students of Medicine.* By EDWARD MARTIN, A.M., M.D., Instructor in Operative Surgery, University of Pennsylvania; Surgeon to the Howard Hospital; Assistant Surgeon to the University Hospital. Illustrated. Fourth Edition, revised and enlarged by an Appendix. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1891.

This manual, which made its appearance two years ago, has already run through two editions, which is sufficient proof that the author's effort has been thoroughly appreciated. It was written to assist the student, but it will be of undoubted use to many practitioners, containing as it does the essence of surgical work; and with the addition of the appendix of several hundred prescriptions, which will be found useful in surgical practice, the work has been added to in value.

*Transactions of the American Orthopedic Association.* Third Session. Vol. II, pp. 296. Philadelphia: Published by the Association. 1889.

This volume fully sustains the standard established by its predecessor. It presents in a neat, compact form the report of the third session of the American Orthopedic Association held at Boston, Mass., in September, 1889. The appendix to the president's address is a valuable and extensive bibliography of American orthopedic surgery prior to 1860. A greater part of the volume consists of the publication in full of the various medical papers read at the meeting. These are all of value and interest; some relating to original work especially so. The last is too long to enumerate in detail. This is also unnecessary since a majority of them have already been published *in toto*. The attention and interest of the Association was principally devoted to the investigation and discussion of hip disease, especially with reference to treatment. The report of the general discussion (page 190) following this series of papers is quite interesting. The Association is to be congratulated on its work, and its report deserves a careful perusal.

*Clinical Lectures on Varicose Veins of the Lower Extremities.* By WILLIAM H. BENNETT, F.R.C.S., Surgeon to St. George's Hospital; Lecturer on Clinical Surgery and on Anatomy in St. George's Hospital Medical School; Member of the Board of Examiners, Royal College of Surgeons of England, with Three Plates. London and New York: Longmans, Green & Co. All Rights Reserved.

These lectures, which formerly appeared in the *Lancet* now appear in book form, and are a valuable contribution to the literature on the subject. The author has taken up systematically the various conditions under which varix is liable to form; the probable causes; complications; diagnosis of varix in its incipient stages; the management of ordinary cases of varix, without operation and with operation; the details of operation; and the prognosis in the respective conditions. It is a monograph on varicose veins which a practitioner could turn to at any time, and derive a great many practical hints in reference to the causation, treatment and prognosis of the affection.

*A Treatise on Massage, Theoretical and Practical: Its History, Mode of Application and Effects, Indications and Contra-Indications and Results in over Fifteen Hundred Cases.* By DOUGLAS GRAHAM, M.D. Second Edition, revised and enlarged, 8vo, pp. x, 342. New York: J. H. Vail & Co. 1890.

The previous edition of this work has already been reviewed in these columns, and is doubtless familiar to many. The present edition has been thoroughly revised and enlarged. The author has collected in the historical chapters many new and curious items in regard to the use of massage, rubbing or manipulations in the old days, among others an indication of its use on Mary Stuart and Pope Clement VIII. Two new chapters, one on the use of massage in scoliosis, the other on local massage for local neurasthenia, have been added. The author's own experience is supplemented by a very extensive review of the literature of the subject, and abundant evidence is brought forward from all sources for or against the use of massage in various affections. It need hardly be stated that the author is an enthusiast in favor of massage, and that his estimates of its value are probably too great in many cases. The present work, however, gives evidence of much study and contains a very complete summary of our present knowledge of the subject. It is written, moreover, in an entertaining although somewhat controversial style, and is one of the best treatises on the subject with which we are familiar.

*Massotherapy: or Massage as a Mode of Treatment.* By WILLIAM MURRELL, M.D., F.R.C.P. Fourth edition, 12mo, pp. vi, 236, eleven illustrations. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1890.

The previous editions of this work have from time to time been mentioned in these columns, and the merits of the book are well-known. In the edition before us more minute directions are given for the performance of certain manipulations, and some new illustrations are added.

*Operation Blank.* Prepared by W. W. KEEN, M.D., Professor of the Principles of Surgery in the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. Phila.: Lea Bros. & Co.

These blanks are bound in blocks of fifty, and each block has on its back a list of instruments required in various operations. The blank is divided as follows into the details required for the preparation of (1) The patient; (2) The room and bed; (3) Dressing; (4) Medicines, etc. An operation blank of this description is of undoubted value in preparing to operate, especially where operations are carried out as at present. The preparations that a surgeon has to make are multitudinous, and any device which assists in arranging the details is of value.

*A Compend of Gynaecology.* By HENRY MORRIS, M.D. With forty-five illustrations. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

This is one of "Blakiston's Quiz Compend," and is really more elaborate than its name purports. It is a short, concise and quite complete summary of the whole field of diseases of women. Is not full enough for a text-book, but to refresh the memory with the more important leading facts of the subject, it is very well adapted. The facts are very judiciously selected, and the perspective is well preserved. The illustrations are good, and add to the value of the book.

THE BOSTON

**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, MAY 21, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.**All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.**All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.**Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## ENGLISH REGISTRATION.

"THE General Abstract of Marriages, Births, and Deaths in England for 1890," and "THE Annual Summary of Births, Deaths, and Causes of Death in London and other Great Towns" have been received. These abstracts are published considerably in advance of the full report of the Registrar-General which appears later in the year.

From the general abstract we learn that there were in England in 1890, 445,376 persons married, 872,515 born, and that 564,248 died. Of the births 443,639 were males, and 428,876 were females; and of the deaths, 291,633 were males, and 272,615 were females.

These figures represent upon an estimated population of 29,407,649 a marriage-rate of 15.14 per 1,000, a birth-rate of 29.67 per 1,000, and a death-rate of 19.19 per 1,000.

(The ratios for Massachusetts in 1889 were: Marriage-rate 18.7 per 1,000, birth-rate 26.2 per 1,000, and death-rate 19.2 per 1,000.)

From the Annual Summary for London and other Great Towns we gather the following facts:

These twenty-eight "great towns" contained an estimated population of 9,716,559 persons in 1890.

The births among them represented a ratio of 30 per 1,000, and the deaths 21.3 per 1,000 as compared with an average death-rate of 20.8 for the previous eight years.

The rates for different cities varied from 16.5 in Nottingham to 30.6 in Manchester.

From certain infectious diseases the mortality in twenty-eight great towns was as follows:

There were only ten deaths from small-pox, four of which were in London. The mortality from measles was 0.63 per 1,000. From scarlet fever it was 0.31 per 1,000 as compared with 0.38 for the previous ten years. From diphtheria it was 0.24 per 1,000 as compared with 0.18 for the previous ten years. These rates do not include croup. From whooping-cough it was 0.59 per 1,000 as compared with a decen-

nial average of 0.60. From diarrhoea it was 0.77 per 1,000 as compared with a decennial average of 0.89. The infantile death-rate (children under one year) was 172 per 1,000 registered births as compared with an average of 162 for the previous ten years.

The following comments upon the great epidemic of influenza appear in the Report:

"The increased mortality from diseases of the respiratory system was remarkable. In 1889, there had been a saving of 4,376 lives under this head, when the yearly mortality was compared with the average of the previous decennium, but in 1890 this saving was transformed into a loss of 2,143 lives. . . .

"The excessive mortality from lung diseases in the first month of 1890 was due to the same cause as were the deaths ascribed to influenza. The excess in the last month of the year, on the other hand, which, though not so great as the earlier excess had been, was nevertheless sufficiently formidable, inasmuch as the mortality from lung diseases was forty-four per cent. above the average for the ten previous Decembers, was doubtless, in the main due to the usual cause of such excess, namely, prolonged cold, the mean temperature in the month having been 9.3° F. below the December average, and accompanied, moreover, by a succession of dense fogs. . . .

"The effects, then, of the epidemic influenza in January, 1890, must not be measured simply by the number of deaths ascribed to influenza. The excess of mortality from lung diseases in that month, at least, must also be included in the account; and there is much reason to suspect that a very large number of deaths under other headings should also be similarly included; inasmuch as otherwise inexplicable rises occurred under them. The mortality from phthisis suddenly shot up in the first week in January, and remained far above the average for ten weeks in succession, although the death-rate from this disease in London had been declining for years past, and was below the average in almost every week of 1890, except these first ten. A similarly sudden increase occurred in January among deaths from diseases of the organs of circulation. In short, it probably would not be far from the truth if the whole increase in mortality from all causes in the aggregate during the mild month of January were attributed to influenza; in which case that disease would have to be credited with having caused 2,258 deaths in London in the first four weeks of the year alone."

The Summary is accompanied with several very comprehensive diagrams which represent the average weekly mortality for a series of years from all causes and from certain infectious diseases; some of these cover a period of fifty years, and others shorter periods.

GLANDERS IN WORCESTER. — It is reported that several horses in Worcester have been found to be suffering from glanders, and that one man has been infected.

# THE NECESSITY FOR IMMEDIATE SURGICAL INTERVENTION IN LACERATIONS OF THE PERINEUM.

THE misfortune which has just happened to an unfortunate practitioner, who was mulcted damages to the amount of nine hundred dollars and costs by the Superior Court for neglecting a lacerated perineum, should be a lesson to every accoucheur in this country. It was shown that the laceration was complete, extending into the rectum, and had been followed by proclivencia of the uterus and other distressing accidents.

The duty of attending to all extensive lacerations of the perineum at the time when the lesions are fresh is insisted upon by the best obstetrical writers, and it is certainly the practice of the most successful obstetricians in this country to immediately put in three or more deep stitches, thus approximating and keeping in apposition the lacerated parts till union takes place. It matters little what material is used for the sutures; some use chromicized catgut, and make a deep continuous suture, and certainly catgut has in many instances proved to be sufficiently enduring; others prefer silk, others silver wire. Every physician has, or ought to have in his pocket-surgical-case ligatures and curved needles, and if a sufficiency of interrupted sutures are inserted immediately after confinement, the old-fashioned quilt suture may well be dispensed with. It will not always be necessary to give the patient ether in order to insert the stitches, though some nervous and susceptible subjects may require it. It is true that after a long and difficult confinement case, the medical attendant is generally tired out and shrinks from another operation, especially where anesthesia is required, but he must muster strength and nerve for the occasion if he would escape liability to a suit for malpractice; and if he inserts a few stitches he will save himself from the imputation of ignorance or carelessness. Modern juries have not the name of being very tender to the feelings, reputation or pockets of physicians, and it goes without saying that the most vigilant and attentive will be the least likely to be "caught napping."

There are one or two errors that should be cleared away, lest they should be subterfuges for the careless. The one is that tying the knees of the patient together will answer the same end as sutures. "Only a very credulous person," says Lusk, "really believes that he has witnessed union by first intention in extensive ruptures as the result of tying the knees together, and enjoining rest upon the side. The action of the transverse-perineal muscles tends to draw the torn surfaces apart. Moreover, the necessity of separating the knees in passing urine, and to enable the nurse to clean the genitalia, makes it impossible to keep them in contact for any lengthened period."

The other mistaken notion is that primary perineorrhaphy rarely succeeds, "that the perineum is not merely torn but is contused and mangled and that the previously oedematous and infiltrated tissues are pre-

disposed to gangrene, and consequently are in the worst possible condition for immediate union" (Charpentier). Moreover, it is said that the lochial discharge will always be an obstacle to union by first intention.

According to the experience of very many who have tried the immediate operation, and who have seldom or never failed to obtain good union; if due pains toward cleanliness and antiseptics are taken, no such unfavorable result as Charpentier points out need ever be feared. Certainly, Charpentier's American editor warmly favors the immediate repair of any laceration beyond the first degree, for the reason that thus a possible entrance site for septic matter is prevented, and also because the operation is a simple affair after delivery, and more extensive and complicated, the longer we wait. He recommends that in case of laceration to the second degree only one deep silk or wire suture should be used; if the rent be deeper, three to five will be needed. In any event, the patient should be placed on her side, a wad of absorbent cotton inserted into the vagina to catch the discharges, the wound carefully washed and trimmed of jagged shreds, and then, guided by the finger in the rectum, the suture is passed deeply around, at one-half inch from the margins. The line of suture should be dusted with iodoform, and a narrow strip of cotton laid along the perineum and the posterior vaginal wall. The after-treatment will consist in dusting with iodoform twice daily, and replacing the strip of cotton by a fresh piece till the sixth or seventh day, when the sutures may be removed.

## THE MASSACHUSETTS REPORT ON WATER-SUPPLIES.<sup>1</sup>

THE useful advice which this State Board of Health has been able to give to cities and towns is a sufficient justification of the wisdom of the law requiring of them a supervision of the water-supplies and drainage of the State. Their first report to the legislature, giving the results of their investigations under the act is packed with information of the greatest sanitary and administrative value upon the important questions of examinations, chemical and biological, of the one hundred and thirty-five water-supplies and of the eighteen river-basins in the State, including the larger streams and their tributaries; the chemical examination of waters and the interpretation of analyses; the organisms, excepting the bacteria, found in the waters of the State; a summary of water-supply statistics, with records of rainfall, flow of streams and temperatures of air and water; a classification of the drinking waters of the State; special topics relating to the quality of public water-supplies; the pollution and self-purification of streams.

The volume constitutes an important contribution to

<sup>1</sup> Examination of the State Board of Health of the Water-Supplies and Inland Waters of Massachusetts, 1887, 1890. Part I of Report on Water-Supply and Sewage, pp. 857. Wright & Potter Printing Co., State Printers. Boston, 1890.

our knowledge of the distinction between normal and polluted waters; the chemical evidence of the pollution of waters; normal chlorine; the idea of permanence, and of various degrees of susceptibility to decay, in organic matter in water; the absence of dissolved oxygen and the hindrance to self-purification of organic matter in some waters at considerable depths, at some seasons of the year; the effect of growing plants in the purification of waters; the chemical evidence of bacterial action in the character or state of the changes of organic matter; the normal differences in surface waters and ground waters; the influence of the seasons of the year on the composition of surface waters.

The results of these various examinations by the chemist, biologist, sanitarian and engineer, comprise a fund of information which must be of incalculable value to the public health administration of the State. Thus far it is shown that nearly one-half of the public water-supplies are unpolluted by sewage; that a large portion of the remainder have been so purified by filtration through ground or by organic growths, that they cannot be considered injurious to health; that in a small number there is a degree of pollution which suggests the possibility of danger or is actually dangerous.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

THE NEW YORK MEDICAL PRACTICE BILL approved last June has been amended as follows: "This Act shall not apply to any student who duly matriculated in some legally incorporated medical college before the 5th day of June, 1890, provided that such student within three months after the enactment of this amendment shall file with the Secretary of the Board of Regents of the University of the State of New York, a certificate setting forth the fact of such matriculation, verified by the applicant, and signed by the secretary of the faculty of the college in which he matriculated."

THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF MEDICINE. — The Sixteenth Annual Meeting of the Society was held in Washington, May 2d and 4th. The following officers were elected for the coming year: President, Dr. Phineas Conner, Cincinnati; Vice-Presidents, Dr. R. Lowry Sibbet, Carlisle, Penn.; Dr. George Jackson Fisher, Sing Sing, N. Y.; Dr. Henry M. Lyman, Chicago; Dr. Lewis S. McMurtry, Louisville, Ky.; Secretary, Dr. Charles McIntire, Easton, Penn.; Assistant Secretary, Dr. Edgar M. Green, Easton, Penn.; Treasurer, Dr. J. Cheston Morris, Philadelphia.

THE AMERICAN MEDICAL TEMPERANCE ASSOCIATION. — An association with the above name was organized in Washington during the recent meeting of the American Medical Association. The objects of the association are to advance the practice of total abstinence in and through the medical profession, and to promote investigation as to the action of alcohol in

health and disease. It aims at being a bond of union among medical abstainers scattered all over the country. It admits as members regular medical practitioners who are practical abstainers from all alcoholic liquors as beverages. Members are not required to sign any pledge, and if such for any reason cease to be total abstainers, it is expected that notice of withdrawal from the association will be sent to the secretary. The liberty of members in prescribing alcohol as a medicine is entirely uncontrolled. There is a similar association in Great Britain. The following officers were elected: President, Dr. N. S. Davis, of Chicago; First Vice-President, Dr. R. Quimby, of New Jersey; Secretary, Dr. T. B. Crothers, of Hartford; Treasurer, Dr. George W. Webster, of Chicago.

THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION is to remain in Chicago. The project of the trustees, a year ago, to remove the Journal to Washington met with so much opposition that it was referred to the Association at its annual meeting this year, where it was decided by an overwhelming majority to keep it in Chicago. The Board of Trustees being unable during the session of the Association to elect an editor to fill the place of Dr. John H. Hollister, resigned; held on adjourned meeting in Chicago last week, and elected Dr. J. C. Culbertson, of Cincinnati, the present editor of the *Lancet-Clinic*.

MILWAUKEE DEATH CERTIFICATES. — The Health Office of Milwaukee have issued a new blank for death certificates, in which the "cause of death" has been divided into primary and secondary, and giving an explanation of what is meant by primary cause and secondary cause. Physicians are also obliged to fill out the personal details of the deceased, and forward the certificate to the Health Office. The blank is similar to the one in use in Boston a few years ago, which medical men were glad to see abolished. There are some good suggestions on the Milwaukee blank: "In cases of death from hæmorrhage state the place of hæmorrhage. Avoid general terms, as disease of brain, of liver, of spine, of lungs, etc., and report the general character of disease. Whenever it is possible to be specific, do not report old age, debility, paralysis of brain, heart failure or breath failure, and like terms of indefinite meaning."

PAN-AMERICAN MEDICAL CONGRESS. — As had been previously announced, the subject of an invitation to all States on the American continent to participate in a medical congress to be held in connection with the Columbian exhibition in Chicago, was brought up at the annual meeting of the American Medical Association, and referred to a committee, which is to report later in the year.

EPIDEMIOLOGY OF INFLUENZA. — The *British Medical Journal* says that in spite of considerable increase in our knowledge of the behavior of epidemic influenza gathered during the past year, much still remains very mysterious. It is, however, certain that one attack does not protect from a second, as already

many persons who suffered during the last epidemic have suffered again now. A curious point, however, is that the disease, it appears, tends to recur at long intervals, each recurrence consisting of two, or sometimes three, epidemics. We find, on referring to Dr. Symes Thompson's historical survey in his edition of his father's work on Influenza, that an epidemic occurred in 1510, and again in 1557 and 1580. A long interval then elapsed without reliable records until 1658, 1675, and 1710. A series then occurred—1732-3-7-8-43—during which the disease was scarcely absent for more than three or four consecutive years. After an interval of fifteen years came the epidemics of 1758-62-67-75-82. Twenty years then passed till the 1803 epidemic; then, after an interval of twenty-eight years, that of 1831. As in the preceding century, the "thirties" proved fertile, for 1831-33, and 1837 were all years of marked epidemic prevalence. Ten years later came the 1847 epidemic, which Dr. Peacock described so accurately; then, after an interval of forty-two years, that of 1889-90, to be followed this year by further epidemic prevalence.

**THE KOCH INSTITUTE.**—The introduction of a bill in the Prussian legislature to endow the Koch Institute last week was made the occasion of a legislative debate on the value of the remedy. There seemed to be a feeling that the government had patronized tuberculin with a little too much enthusiasm. Virchow is said to have opposed the grant, which was nevertheless voted, the sum being about \$40,000.

**SUDDEN DEATH AFTER BAPTISM.**—In a town of North Germany a girl of twenty-one died suddenly of heart failure very soon after being submerged in cold water for baptism. The case attracted a good deal of attention, the pastor was arrested, and condemned to a week's imprisonment, but appealed and was acquitted. As a consequence of this accident the Baptists of the province now warm the water before baptizing.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**RESIGNATION OF DR. FRANCIS MINOT.**—Dr. Francis Minot has resigned the Hersey Professorship of the Theory and Practice of Medicine at the Harvard Medical School.

**FOUR YEARS' COURSE AT THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL.**—The faculty of the Harvard Medical School at their last meeting voted that with the class entering in September, 1892, the regular course necessary to obtain the degree of M.D., shall be four years.

#### INFECTIOUS DISEASES IN BOSTON DURING APRIL.

A comparison between the months of April, 1891, and April, 1890, shows that this year the number of cases of diphtheria reported was 71 against 164 last year; whereas 501 cases of measles occurred this year against 31 in 1890. There was a slight increase in scarlet fever, 151 to 122. Typhoid fever remained about the same, 21 to 25.

**STREET-WATERING.**—At a public hearing on this subject before a committee of the Boston City Government, Dr. J. C. Warren called attention to the danger from the dust-laden air, not only to abutters, but to every one who uses the streets. Dr. J. H. Barnes said that streets paved with asphalt do not need watering, if they are kept clean, but the more travelled streets, paved with cobble-stones, need it.

**MEMBER OF THE MASSACHUSETTS STATE BOARD OF HEALTH.**—Morris Schaff, of Springfield, has been nominated to membership on the board in place of J. A. Appleton, whose time has expired.

**DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETIES.**—The following officers have been elected for the ensuing year: Hampshire: President, G. F. Thomson; Secretary, A. H. Hoadley; Treasurer, C. W. Cooper. Essex South: President, W. W. Eaton; Secretary, J. E. Simpson; Treasurer, G. Z. Goodell. Bristol South: President, S. W. Haynes; Secretary and Treasurer, A. J. Abbe. Norfolk: President, Joel Seaverus; Secretary, J. C. D. Pigeon; Treasurer, E. G. Morse. Franklin: President, W. H. Pierce; Secretary and Treasurer, F. H. Zabriskie. Barnstable: President, Samuel Pitcher; Secretary, E. E. Hawes.

#### NEW YORK.

**TRICHINIASIS.**—During the past week two fatal cases of trichiniasis, the first of this disease met with for a considerable time, have been reported. The patients were a German and his wife, residing in East 16th Street, in the heart of a swarming German tenement-house population, and they died in St. Francis Hospital. Dr. Edson, Chief of the Bureau of Infectious Diseases, has notified Dr. E. W. Martin, the chemist of the Board of Health and the head of the Meat Inspection Department, to make a careful examination of samples of raw pork and sausages from the shops in the vicinity, and search is also being made for other cases of the disease.

**THE PHELPS PAVILION** of the New York Skin and Cancer Hospital, which is situated at the country branch of the hospital, at Fordham Heights, was formally opened on May 16th, with appropriate ceremonies, although the unpleasant weather interfered considerably with the attendance of visitors. After the addresses, which were by Dr. D. B. St. John Roosa and others, a collation was served, and the new pavilion and the other buildings were thrown open for inspection. This pavilion is the gift of Mrs. Anson Phelps Stokes, and is designed for women suffering from cancer. The hospital has altogether seventeen acres of land splendidly situated on high ground overlooking the Harlem River and the city beyond.

**NEW YORK CANCER HOSPITAL.**—On the same afternoon also, a reception was held at the New York Cancer Hospital, situated on Central Park, West, at 105th and 106th Streets, to celebrate the opening of the new Astor Pavilion for male patients, and of the new Cullum Chapel belonging to the institution.



## Miscellany.

### NASAL OBSTRUCTION.

At a recent meeting of the Medical and Surgical Society of Baltimore, Dr. Jno. N. Mackenzie urged more careful attention to the nose than it receives, in combating different abnormal conditions. Respiration should be through the nose, and should be unobstructed. If it is not, the cause of the obstruction should be found and removed. Sir Morell Mackenzie thought that the so-called American catarrh is due to dust in the air; the author is of the opinion that our sudden changes of the temperature are at least as much to blame. They both act by inducing congestion of the nasal erectile tissue, and finally hypertrophy and obstruction by continued irritation.

Mouth breathing is the cause of different forms of damage to the respiratory tract; the inspired air being cold and filled with impurities. In order to fulfil their function the Eustachian tubes require nasal respiration. Obstruction in the nasal cavity will cause obstruction in them, interfering with the admission of air to the middle ear, and inducing middle ear disease. Different affections of the eye may also be traced to the same source.

### AINHUM.

Two cases of this curious disease have recently been reported, one by Surgeon H. J. McC. Todd,<sup>1</sup> occurring in a Krooman. The left toe was enlarged to twice its natural size, and was twisted on its axis so that the nail looked outwards, and was so loosely connected to the foot that it looked as if he would lose the member if it struck against anything. He had no power of moving it in association with the other toes, and its sensation was very deficient. On a level with the web of the toe was a very tight constriction, which on the inner and plantar surface had ulcerated, but on the outer side was represented by a firm band of fibrous tissue; the right little toe was surrounded by a similar tight band, which, however, had not broken down. The left toe was first affected four years ago, and the right about one year since. No cause for his disease could be found except the prevalence of this affection in that part of the West Coast from which he came. The popular remedy there is to tie a piece of string over the seat of the constriction, and to tighten this from time to time until the toe drops off, this occupying about three months. This man was of very good physique, and, excepting his troublesome toe, was in excellent health. On examining the excised toe after amputation, it was found that the constricting band had reduced the structures below it to great thinness. There was a greatly increased development of adipose tissue in the enlarged portion, giving the sensation of fluid before removal.

Mr. Gordon Messum<sup>2</sup> describes a similar case, and says that this complaint is commonly met with amongst the natives (Kaffirs) of South Africa, especially in Northern Transvaal, and is usually limited to the little toe; both feet are, however, generally attacked, though not simultaneously. The toe at its junction with the foot has the appearance of being gradually cut off by means of the continuous pressure of a ligature tied round the toe at that spot.

### THE TREATMENT OF PHTHISIS BY MEDICATED AIR UNDER PRESSURE.

GERMAIN SEE<sup>1</sup> has given his results in the treatment of phthisis by continued inhalation of air under pressure containing creasote and eucalyptol. The air was first passed through a solution of the drugs, and then raised to an increased pressure of one-half atmosphere, which pressure is gradually increased. Some patients bore the increase of pressure better than others, and for a longer time, some of them remaining from two to four or more hours in the cabinet daily. The effect upon the general health was beneficial, whilst a very marked improvement was noted in the symptoms of the disease. Cases of phthisis in early as well as advanced stages were treated with satisfactory results. In two cases of fetid bronchorrhœa of two years' duration, a complete recovery was brought about in the course of five weeks. The author claims for this method that the actual absorption of the antiseptic drug is more complete, and approaches more nearly to the point at which it is assumed that morbid organisms may be annihilated. It is harmless in itself, and gives rise to no unpleasant consequences such as may follow the continued introduction of creasote subcutaneously or by the stomach. Inhalation of creasote vapor at ordinary atmospheric pressure has long since been proved to be insufficient for the purpose of checking the progress of tubercle. Improvement of appetite, gain of weight, diminution of cough and expectoration, and subsidence of fever would appear to be the most striking of the changes brought about by the treatment.

### AN AID TO PALPATION.

CHLAPOWSKI finds that for palpation of tumors of the abdomen an excellent method is to put the patient into a well-filled bath tub. The advantages gained are several: the reflex contraction of the abdominal walls is overcome; it is very easy to change the position of the body without exertion on the part of the patient; and the pain on pressure is diminished. The author has had especially good results in determining the nature of tumors in the region of the cæcum, and in mapping out infiltration due to old appendicitis. He has also been able to determine the nature of floating kidneys, splenic tumors and different new growths, where previously the contraction of the abdominal muscles had prevented satisfactory examination.

### TRACHEAL TUGGING.

MACDONNELL, in a paper in the *Lancet* of March 7th and 14th,<sup>2</sup> called attention to a method of examination which he says is of great aid in diagnosing aneurism of the transverse arch of the aorta. It was first described by Oliver in 1878, but has never come into general use. The process is as follows: Place the patient in the erect position and direct him to close his mouth and elevate his chin to the fullest extent; then grasp the cricoid cartilage between the finger and thumb and use gentle upward pressure on it, when, if dilatation or aneurism exist, the pulsation of the aorta will be distinctly felt transmitted through the trachea to the hand. The act of examination will increase laryngeal distress should this accompany the disease.

<sup>1</sup> *Bull. de l'Acad. de Médecine*, No. 15, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> *New York Medical Journal*, May 24.

<sup>1</sup> *British Medical Journal*, February 21.

<sup>2</sup> *Lancet*, April 25.

The physical sign is known as "tracheal tugging." With a view of forming a just estimate of its value, the author has collected the histories of all the cases of thoracic aneurism recorded in the case-books of the Montreal General Hospital since 1878, omitting those in which the absence or presence of tugging was not definitely noted. The cases are twenty-three in number, and to these he has added two observed in private practice. In seventeen of the twenty-five cases tracheal tugging was noted. An autopsy was obtained in eight of the seventeen confirming the diagnosis. After a careful analysis of the twenty-five cases, the author feels warranted in making the following statements: Tracheal tugging is never present except in aneurism. When tracheal tugging is present, the aneurism is so situated as to press from above downward on the left bronchus, or upon that portion of the trachea immediately adjacent to it. Tracheal tugging may be present when many other physical signs and symptoms are absent. Tracheal tugging does not occur in aneurisms which do not involve the transverse arch. Direct pressure on the trachea does not cause tracheal tugging.

Dr. MacDonnell adds that tracheal tugging is a very early sign in the history of the case. In all the cases in which it was present it was detected on the patient's admission to the hospital.

#### DIGITALIS IN PNEUMONIA.

PETRESCO, at the last International Medical Congress, read a paper recommending enormous doses of digitalis in pneumonia. He prefers an infusion made as follows:

R Digitalis leaves . . . . .	3 l.
Water . . . . .	3 vi.
Make an infusion and add syrup of orange peel . . . . .	3 l. M.

Of this a tablespoonful is given every half-hour. He has given as much as three drachms in twenty-four hours. He has had especially good results in acute lobar pneumonia. As a rule, this heavy dosage is well borne, and he has not seen a case of poisoning. In a paper in the *Therapeutische Monatshefte* for February he reviews the subject, and gives the following conclusions:

"When given in therapeutic doses digitalis has a direct antiphlogistic action. The dose may be raised as high as from 60 to 120 grains of the leaves given as an infusion within twenty-four hours. This treatment may be continued for from two to four days if the severity of the case requires it, in some cases from 300 to 375 grains of digitalis leaves being given in four or five days without symptoms of nausea, or in fact, any toxic effect. Treated with this dose, the temperature in cases of pneumonia falls from 1° to 3° C. after a single dose, and from 5° to 6° C. after three doses, while the pulse is slowed from 40 to 60 beats in the minute after six doses. This reduction in the pulse frequency and in the temperature lasts from ten to twelve days, by which time the normal condition has been gradually obtained. When improvement takes place in the circulation and respiration, this is speedily followed by a disappearance of all local signs and symptoms."

In an elaborate table of statistics the author shows the superiority of digitalis over the other methods.

When digitalis was administered the mortality sank as low as 2.06 per cent. From an experience of a very great number of cases, both of his own and of other medical men, he maintains that the doses, as given above, are perfectly harmless.

From studies as to the value of this method of treatment the author concludes that the expectant method of treating pneumonia is not only irrational but even dangerous; that the assumption that there is a definite cycle of progress in pneumonia is not warranted; that pneumonia may be cut short by an energetic rational mode of treatment, especially if the method is inaugurated at the onset of the disease, and that, finally, the claim is supported that the treatment of pneumonia with large doses of digitalis furnishes better results than that obtainable by any other mode of procedure.

#### THE COCAINE HABIT.

FALK,<sup>2</sup> in a paper on this subject, draws a clinical picture of the victims of this habit, which has much in common with the older habits of opium and alcohol. Like them the moral impairment is as characteristic as the cachexia and physical symptoms. Not infrequently victims of opium have endeavored to break up the habit by cocaine, and have thus added a second habit to the first. In these cases, and where cocaine alone is used, the patients appear marasmatic. The skin is of a pale yellowish, almost cadaveric tint and withered feel; the extremities are cool and covered with cold sweat. The eyes are deeply sunken, glistening, and surrounded by a dark ring; the pupils widely dilated. Appetite is lost; digestion disturbed. Salivation with dryness of throat may be complained of, and further, partial sensory disturbances or total analgesia. From the paralyzing action of cocaine upon the blood-vessels, patients complain of palpitation and breathlessness, troublesome sweating and noises in the ears, and also syncope attacks and dyspnea. The pulse is more frequent and easily compressible. They suffer from a want which must be satisfied; they become nervous, trembling, and fall into a wretched condition of neurasthenia. Speech is disconnected and can scarcely be understood; impotence and incontinence of urine may appear. Sleeplessness sets in early. One of the most characteristic effects of this habit is the occurrence of muscular twitching, tonic and clonic convulsions, and finally, epileptic attacks in which the patient may die. The mental symptoms may take the form of hallucinations, usually of general sensation, but not infrequently of sight as well. General mental weakness may set in rather early, to be observed in a loss of memory and unusual prolixity in conversation and correspondence. When the drug is withdrawn, besides the vaso-motor symptoms there may be seen depression, impairment of will-power, weeping, etc. The chronic form does not protect from acute intoxication.

#### CONVENIENT URINE TESTS.

To test for albumin Raabe uses trichloroacetic acid in the following manner.<sup>2</sup> About one cubic centimetre of urine, previously filtered, is poured into a narrow test tube, and a small crystal of trichloroacetic acid is

<sup>1</sup> *Therapeutische Monatshefte*, No. 12, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> *Morck's Bulletin*, April, 1891.

dropped into it; it is then set aside for a while, without shaking. The acid soon dissolves in the bottom of the test tube, and at the plane of contact of the two layers of fluid a distinctly visible and sharply defined turbid zone forms, if albumin be present. Even the slightest quantity of albumin can be detected with certainty and promptness, because the contrast between the turbid zone and the supernatant clear fluid is very distinct. According to this author, trichloroacetic acid produces no precipitation in normal urine. Only when the latter abounds in urates, a slight haze develops after some lapse of time;—this can be avoided, however, by gently warming the urine, or by diluting it with three times its volume of distilled water. He ascertained, by comparative tests, that trichloroacetic acid is decidedly more sensitive, as a test for albumin, than either nitric or metaphosphoric acid.

According to Roch<sup>2</sup> sulpho-salicylic acid is a very sensitive and reliable reagent for albumin. It is a product of the action of sulphuric anhydride on salicylic acid. By its means, the presence of egg-albumin can be proved with certainty in a solution of one part of the latter in 20,000 parts of water. To test urine for albumin, all that is necessary is to add a few crystals of the readily soluble sulpho-salicylic acid to a few cubic centimetres of clear urine and shake. The appearance of turbidity indicates, with certainty, the presence of albumin; for all the other constituents of urine—such as peptone, glucose, urea, uric acid, etc., remain in solution; the albumin alone being precipitated by this reagent.

Certain substances which may be present in urine, such as arsenic, salicylic acid, etc., may interfere with the test for sugar by either the fermentation method or with Fehling's solution. In order to eliminate this source of error Bishop<sup>3</sup> advises treating the urine as follows: The urine is first shaken with animal charcoal. As soon as the fluid appears colorless, add baryta water, boil, allow to cool, and filter. To the filtrate add cautiously a weak solution of cupric sulphate in moderate excess, allow to stand for one hour in a covered vessel, decant and filter. To the clear solution add H<sub>2</sub>S water in excess, or better, transmit H<sub>2</sub>S gas through the solution. Then filter, apply a gentle heat to expel the H<sub>2</sub>S which may be present and again filter. The solution is now practically free from everything which would interfere with the determination of sugar, and the operation may be finished by either of the usual methods.

Nothnagel communicated at a recent meeting of the Vienna Medical Association, a paper received from Dr. Becker, of Cairo, on a simplified test for sugar, which depends upon the fact that the paper used for the manufacture of visiting cards contains a large quantity of potash to make it heavier and fuller. When this paper is brushed over with a concentrated solution of sulphate of copper and then dried, the salt is crystallized on the surface. If the urine containing sugar is then added by means of a bit of wood and allowed to dry by the action of the air, or by holding it over an Argand burner (without browning the sulphate of copper), the latter is liquefied by the water contained in the small crystals, and the alkaline paper immediately produces the sugar-browning reaction. The more sugar the urine contains the darker the color produced. The author considers the test highly sensitive.

<sup>2</sup> Merck's Bulletin, April, 1891.

## PRESCRIPTIONS.

**SUBCUTANEOUS ADMINISTRATION OF IRON.**—Magagn<sup>1</sup> recommends this method of giving iron salts in severe cases of chlorosis and in cases where the digestion is disturbed by iron preparations. Three grains is the common dose. For injection he uses the following solutions:

R Ferri pyrophosphatis . . . . .	1.	i.
Aque destil. et coct. . . . .	5.	v. M.
R Ferri citratis . . . . .	1ss.	v.
Aque destil. et coct. . . . .	5.	v. M.
R Ferri pyrophosphatis . . . . .	3.	i.
Aque destil. et coct. . . . .	5.	v. M.

Of these solutions from ten to twenty minims should be used for each injection. These should be injected under the skin, preferably of the buttocks, and not into the muscle.

<sup>1</sup> Raccogliatore Med., No. 17, 1890.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, MAY 9, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Diphtheria and croup.	Typhoid fever.	
New York . . . . .	1,515,301	910	314	13.99	22.41	1.76	3.85	—	44
Chicago . . . . .	1,069,850	640	289	28.48	16.96	3.84	1.44	—	17.12
Philadelphia . . . . .	1,046,961	434	148	14.72	7.82	1.61	3.91	—	6.44
Brooklyn . . . . .	906,343	415	137	12.24	24.48	—	2.4	—	7.2
St. Louis . . . . .	434,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston . . . . .	434,439	188	56	6.89	19.08	.53	3.18	—	—
Baltimore . . . . .	296,908	127	72	6.24	7.80	.78	1.56	—	1.56
Cincinnati . . . . .	252,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Cleveland . . . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh . . . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee . . . . .	230,392	129	40	11.62	17.82	3.10	2.33	—	2.33
Nashville . . . . .	76,168	25	3	16.00	4.00	—	4.00	—	4.00
Charleston . . . . .	65,165	38	19	10.52	5.26	10.52	—	—	—
Portland . . . . .	30,455	9	1	—	11.11	—	—	—	—
Worcester . . . . .	84,675	32	10	18.78	12.62	6.26	—	—	—
Lowell . . . . .	77,696	33	14	12.12	21.21	3.03	—	—	—
Fall River . . . . .	74,398	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Cambridge . . . . .	70,628	20	2	5.00	5.00	—	—	—	5.00
Lynn . . . . .	55,727	19	8	5.26	21.04	—	—	—	—
Lawrence . . . . .	44,654	20	6	10.00	10.00	10.00	—	—	—
Springfield . . . . .	44,179	17	1	5.88	23.52	—	—	—	—
New Bedford . . . . .	40,753	13	3	7.69	7.69	—	7.69	—	—
Somerville . . . . .	40,152	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke . . . . .	35,637	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem . . . . .	30,801	12	4	16.66	—	—	16.66	—	—
Chelsea . . . . .	27,909	8	2	12.50	—	—	—	—	—
Haverhill . . . . .	27,412	16	—	—	18.75	—	—	—	—
Gloucester . . . . .	24,651	4	0	25.00	—	—	—	—	—
Newton . . . . .	24,379	6	1	—	16.66	—	—	—	—
Malden . . . . .	23,031	7	1	—	—	—	—	—	—
Fitchburg . . . . .	22,037	2	1	28.56	—	—	28.56	—	—
Waltham . . . . .	18,707	10	2	—	20.00	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield . . . . .	17,281	4	2	25.00	5.00	—	—	—	—
Quincy . . . . .	16,723	4	0	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport . . . . .	13,947	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	—
Medford . . . . .	11,623	0	0	—	—	—	—	—	—
Clinton . . . . .	10,424	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Hyde Park . . . . .	10,193	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody . . . . .	10,158	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3,155; under five years of age 1,141; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 473, acute lung diseases 548, consumption 365, typhoid fever 150, diphtheria and croup 103, diarrhoeal diseases 62, scarlet fever 53, measles 12, whooping-cough 27, cerebro-spinal meningitis 19, erysipelas 14, malarial fever 3.

From scarlet fever New York 23, Chicago 13, Brooklyn 12, Philadelphia 4, Boston 3, Lowell, Lynn, Springfield and Chelsea 1 each. From measles New York 21, Chicago 8, Brooklyn 5, Washington and Lowell 2 each, Philadelphia, Boston, Worcester and Fitchburg 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 3, Chicago 8, Philadelphia 6, Brooklyn, Boston, Washington and Nashville 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 7, New York 3, Brooklyn, Washington and Worcester 2 each, Philadelphia, Nashville and Gloucester 1 each. From erysipelas New York 5, Cincinnati 3, Chicago and Brooklyn 2 each, Boston and Worcester 1 each. From malarial fever New York 3.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending April 25th, the death-rate was 24.3. Deaths reported 1,661; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 471, whooping-cough 151, measles 122, diarrhoea 51, scarlet fever 36, fever 35, diphtheria 33.

The death-rates ranged from 11.6 in Brighton to 57.8 in Sheffield, Birmingham 24.0, Bradford 25.6, Hull 36.5, Leeds 27.9, Leicester 22.1, Liverpool 26.4, London 21.0, Manchester 29.8, Norwich 24.9, Nottingham 19.6, Portsmouth 28.1, Sunderland 22.9.

In Edinburgh 18.0, Glasgow 27.3, Dublin 32.0.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending May 2d, the death-rate was 26.8. Deaths reported 5,153; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 588, whooping-cough 188, measles 127, diarrhoea 53, diphtheria 57, fever 31, scarlet fever 26.

The death-rates ranged from 15.0 in Birkenhead to 70.5 in Sheffield, Blackburn 38.5, Bradford 32.0, Hull 29.2, Leeds 35.1, Leicester 22.4, Liverpool 27.2, London 23.8, Manchester 35.1, Newcastle-on-Tyne 31.3, Nottingham 21.1, Sunderland 22.2.

In Edinburgh 16.5, Glasgow 27.8, Dublin 34.4.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending May 9, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	Wet'th'r.	Rainfall in inches.	
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Minimum.					
	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.					
	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.		
May 3	29.91	53 58	18 75	93 84	S. W.	10 14	O. C.	.09
M. 4	29.95	56 68	43 67	59 63	W. W.	6 19	C. C.	1
T. 5	29.90	42 48	35 61	62 64	W. W.	12 12	F. O.	
W. 6	29.89	41 50	32 57	57 73	N. W.	12 12	F. E.	1
T. 7	30.02	47 53	38 51	56 63	W. W.	12 5	C. C.	
F. 8	29.97	54 65	44 71	50 60	N. S. W.	4 12	O. O.	
S. 9	29.98	54 56	47 71	33 82	N. E. 4	9	O. O.	

† P. p., cloudy; C. clear; F. fair; G. fog; H. hazy; S. smoky; R. rain; T. threat-  
ening; N. snow. \* Indicates trace of rainfall. † Mean for week.

### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM MAY 9, 1891, TO MAY 15, 1891.

Lieutenant-Colonel JAMES C. McKEE, surgeon, having been found incapacitated for active service by an Army Retiring Board, is, by direction of the Acting Secretary of War, granted leave of absence, until further orders, on account of disability. S. O. 106, Par. 11, A. G. O., Washington, D. C., May 9, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, the extension of ordinary leave of absence granted Captain HENRY P. BIRMINGHAM, assistant surgeon, in Special Orders 31, Adjutant-General's Office, April 10, 1891, from this office, is changed to leave of absence on account of sickness, to date from May 1, 1891. S. O. 108, Par. 11, A. G. O., May 12, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, Lieutenant-Colonel WILLIAM BACHE, surgeon, is relieved from duty as a member of the Army Medical Examining Board, New York City, and will return to his proper station, Omaha, Neb., and resume his duties as medical director, Department of the Platte. S. O. 108, Par. 5, A. G. O., May 12, 1891.

### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING MAY 16, 1891.

W. H. REED, passed assistant surgeon, detached from "Saratoga," and prepare for sea.

S. W. ATLEE, passed assistant surgeon, detached from Navy Yard, New England, and to "Saratoga."

C. D. W. BROWNELL, assistant surgeon, ordered to Navy Yard, New England, Pa.

L. H. STEVENS, surgeon, detached from Naval Examining Board, and prepare for sea.

R. S. MASON, surgeon, ordered as member of Naval Examining Board.

L. W. CURTIS, passed assistant surgeon, detached from Naval Academy, and to the Practice-ship "Constellation."

PHILIP LEACH, passed assistant surgeon, orders to U. S. Practice-ship "Constellation" revoked.

### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE WEEK ENDING MAY 9, 1891.

AUSTIN, H. W., surgeon. Detailed as chairman of Board for physical examination of candidates for appointment. Revenue-Marine Service. May 9, 1891.

CARRINGTON, P. M., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for twenty-three days. May 5, 1891.

BRATTON, W. D., passed assistant surgeon. When relieved at Portland, Oregon, to proceed to Chicago for duty. May 9, 1891.

MAGRUDER, G. M., passed assistant surgeon. Detailed as recorder of Board for physical examination of candidates for appointment, Revenue-Marine Service. May 9, 1891.

CONDUCT, A. W., assistant surgeon. Relieved from duty at Chicago, Ill., ordered to Portland, Oregon. May 9, 1891.

GEDDINGS, H. D., assistant surgeon. To proceed to New York on special duty. May 9, 1891.

BROWN, B. W., assistant surgeon. To report to commanding officer Revenue Steamer "Rush" on the 14th instant. May 7, 1891.

### SOCIETY NOTICE.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.—A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, May 25, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Dr. G. L. Walton will read a paper written in conjunction with Dr. C. F. Carter on "The Etiology of Epilepsy with Special Reference to Infantile Convulsions"; Dr. F. C. Shattuck, "A Case of Graves's Disease with Acute Pericarditis, Paracentesis of the Pericardium; Recovery."

G. G. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

### VRICHOW TESTIMONIAL FUND.

The Boston members of the American Committee take pleasure in acknowledging the following contributions:

Amount previously acknowledged	\$402.00
Through James T. Whittaker, Cincinnati	105.00
Henry I. Bowditch, Boston	5.00
William D. Baker, Boston	5.00
William W. Gannett, Boston	5.00
Frederick Tuckerman, Amherst	5.00
George S. Osborne, Peabody	3.00
W. Sturgis Bigelow, Boston	25.00
Algernon Coolidge, Boston	10.00
Henry H. A. Beach, Boston	10.00
Clarence J. Blake, Boston	10.00
J. Orne Green, Boston	10.00
Otis K. Newell, Boston	5.00
Morton Prince, Boston	5.00
James J. Putnam, Boston	5.00

### ERRATUM.

Dr. R. J. Dunglison, of Philadelphia, is still treasurer of the American Medical Association, and not Dr. W. E. Taylor, of California, as stated in the issue of the JOURNAL May 7th, page 466.

### DEATHS.

ALFRED BOSMER, M.D., M.M.S.S., died in Watertown, Mass., May 11th, aged fifty-eight. Dr. Bosmer was born in Newton, graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1853, and from the Medical School in 1856. He was President of the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1882 and 1883, the first President of the Massachusetts Medical-Legal Society, and held many other positions of honor and trust.

ARTHUR H. GRIMSHAW, M.D., of Wilmington, Del., died, May 14th, aged sixty-six.

GEORGE A. KING, M.D., of Lancaster, Pa., died, May 16th, aged forty-eight.

JOHN WITTEK, M.D., of Putnam, Conn., died, May 16th, aged sixty.

GEORGE N. BOWELL, M.D., of Buffalo, N. Y., died, May 15th, aged seventy-two.

PROF. ALEXANDRE EDMOND BEQUEREL died in Paris, May 12th, aged seventy-one.

Dr. JULIUS JENSEN, the author of several works on mental disease, died in Berlin, April 21st, aged forty-nine.

## Original Articles.

A CASE OF COMPOUND DISLOCATION OF THE HIP.<sup>1</sup>

BY DAVID W. CHEEVER, M.D.

On the 28th of last November, T. H., a strong and healthy laborer, aged fifty, while assisting to remove a case weighing about six hundred pounds, from a "caravan," was knocked down by the case, which slipped on the tail-board of the wagon, and falling on him pinned him to the sidewalk. He was carried at once to the City Hospital, where it was found that he had a compound dislocation of the right hip. He could not tell exactly how he lay upon the sidewalk, or how the case held him.

In the right groin there was a small lacerated wound just large enough to allow the protrusion of the head of the femur, which clean and unbroken, with half the ligamentum teres attached, lay upon the pubes just below the anterior superior spine of the ilium, exposed to the air. The limb was shortened, semi-flexed, everted and abducted. There was considerable venous hæmorrhage. Pulsation was absent in the arteries of the foot, but returned when the limb was raised and inverted. There was no other apparent injury.

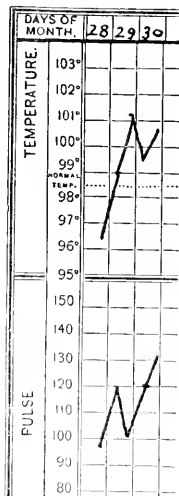
The patient was etherized, and the wound was enlarged so as to admit the finger. The socket was apparently uninjured. The head of the femur was excised, and the shaft of the bone dropped back readily into place. After this the limb was without difficulty brought back into its proper position. A counter opening was made in the outer side of the thigh

through the fascia lata; and two large drainage-tubes inserted, one in each wound. An antiseptic dressing was then applied.

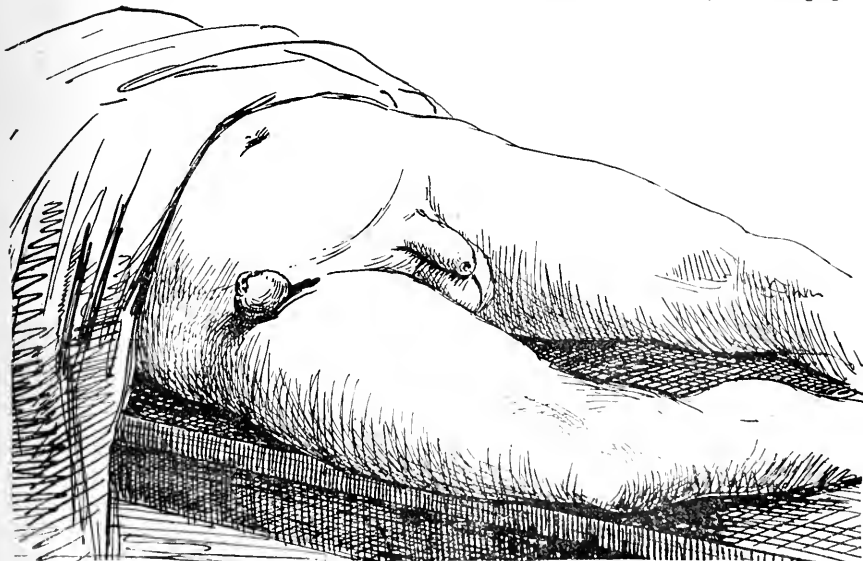
The patient rallied well from the operation, and on the next day (November 29th) appeared to be doing fairly well.

The dressing was changed on November 30th, on account of saturation from blood. The patient's condition, on the whole, appeared to be fairly satisfactory. Towards night a change for the worse with feeble pulse and delirium; and early on the next morning (the third day after the operation) he died.

Dr. W. W. Gaunet performed the autopsy twelve hours later. The pelvic bones were intact. There had apparently been no injury to the vessels or nerves in the vicinity of the hip-joint. The cut end of the neck of the femur showed hæmorrhagic infiltration of the marrow. There were several transverse lacerations of the posterior wall of the aorta; and the tissues behind the peritoneum showed extensive extravasation of blood. The body of the third lumbar vertebra was separated from its upper cartilage opposite the cauda equina. The lungs were engorged;



<sup>1</sup> Reported at the Meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, March 4, 1891.



Sketched from a Photograph taken before Excision.

and a microscopic examination showed the presence of multiple fat emboli.

The extreme infrequency of this injury, and the fact that no precedents have established a rule of treatment, render it worthy of record and comment. All compound dislocations are rare, when compared with simple dislocations. Norris's table makes them two per cent. of all dislocations; Hamilton, four per cent.; Alison, about six per cent. It is probable then that about ninety-five simple dislocations occur to five compound ones.

Simple dislocation of the hip is not frequent, in comparison with the shoulder, elbow, and ankle. Compound dislocation of the hip (meaning without fracture and without crushing of the soft parts), is excessively rare. Malgaigne says it probably never occurred. Stimson, however, has collected six cases; and we can add two more, making eight. Of these, three were reduced; two were excised; one was not reduced; in one it is not stated; one died, almost immediately.

**CASE I.** In the practice of Dr. William Ingalls, of Boston, Mass., reported by Dr. William J. Walker to Sir Astley Cooper, and published in his works (p. 116), the head of the femur was forced through the groin, reduction was effected by manipulation; the patient died of extensive suppuration in three weeks.

**CASE II.** Report of the fourteenth Prussian army corps (1878). Head of femur forced through the groin; rupture of the femoral vein; death in twenty-four hours.

**CASE III.** Macouchy (Dublin). Head, neck and great trochanter of femur forced through the integuments over the sciatic notch; excision; death in two days.

**CASE IV.** Moxon. Dislocation on the dorsum; head lying bare in a rent through the gluteal muscles; speedy death.

**CASE V.** Taylor. Head of femur in the obturator foramen, and a laceration through the perineum, by which head of bone could be felt; reduction; abscess after nine weeks; recovered; and in eight months rode horseback.

**CASE VI.** Woodward (Worcester). Head, neck and great trochanter of femur lay out across the scrotum, emerging from a lacerated wound; death in five hours; after death, reduction could not be made.

**CASE VII.** Dr. John W. Perkins (1890). Head of femur thrust out on pubes, at middle of Poupart's ligament; reduced and drained; recovered; walked in three months.

**CASE VIII.** Cheever. Head of femur forced out on pubes (subspinous), clean and unbroken; small opening through skin; excised; death in two days; severe internal injuries.

Of these eight cases four were pubic, two obturator, one dorsal, one ischiatic. Four were due to moving vehicle, or train; two were due to falls; two were due to weights falling on the person. Five were of seventeen years and younger (fourteen, twelve and eight years); three were adults; two recovered (aged eight and seventeen years); six died (three youths and three adults). There are two recoveries out of eight cases, a mortality of seventy-five per cent.<sup>2</sup>

A perusal of the foregoing at which, because of none was published, I have collected the successful case of Dr. Langmaid, and the others, I have included that among those which had been reported, but of the case, he given at length in the following.

As to treatment, it is quite without settled rule, as the opinions of the following surgeons show:

Hippocrates advised the non-reduction of all compound dislocations. He says they die if reduced, and often live if not reduced. Both he and Celsus mention excision. Agnew would excise. Gross would reduce. Holmes reduced and hopes for ankylosis. Erichsen excises or amputates. Bryant is not clear. Hamilton excises, and says the future false joint is more useful than adhesions. Ashurst excises or amputates. Stimson would excise. Five excise; two reduce; one is not decided.

Such a rare accident, presenting itself as an emergency, requires immediate decision, without distinct precedent or rule. For myself, I was governed by the conservative impulses of general surgery, to excise, deeming the tension of the parts, the laceration of fascia and capsule thus best relieved, and also thus securing a drainage impossible after reduction.

Whether antiseptic dressings could avert inflammation, tetanus or suppuration, after the reduction of the head of the femur into its very deeply situated socket and torn capsule, seems to me problematical.

#### RECURRENT APPENDICITIS WITH ADHESIVE BANDS ABOUT THE HEAD OF THE COLON: OPERATION FOLLOWED BY CURE.

BY HENRY O. MARCY, M.D., BOSTON.

THE interesting paper by Dr. Charles B. Porter, published in a late number of the JOURNAL (April 2, 1891), upon operative measures for the cure of recurring appendicitis during a remission of the acute symptoms, induces me to report the following case, as an interesting contribution upon this subject. Moreover, it is the first case, so far as I have been able to learn, where operative measures were deliberately undertaken, during a remission of the symptoms, for the cure of this disease; and this conclusion was arrived at quite as much by Dr. Nelson's own deliberate opinion as from any advice I was able to give him. The following notes are condensed from a report with which Dr. Nelson has recently favored me.

Dr. Samuel N. Nelson, aged twenty-nine years, when a post-graduate student in Vienna, in March, 1885, during an operation upon the cadaver, was accidentally subjected to a severe strain. He felt something "give away" in the right iliac region. This was followed by severe pain. A few hours later he had a marked chill with an elevation of temperature. He was considered dangerously ill and was under medical care for a month, with a localized pain and swelling in the right side, diagnosed as perityphlitis. He was unable to actively resume his studies until June.

The following autumn he returned to America in good health. In March, 1886, occurred the first of a series of relapses, of which he had eight during the succeeding eight months. These relapses came on at intervals from three to six weeks each, and commenced under varying conditions of activity, some beginning in the night when asleep. The attacks, however, were very similar, being short, sharp, and very severe. The pain was the first symptom; a chill soon occurred, followed by a temperature rarely exceeding 102°. These attacks generally lasted only three or four days, when the acute symptoms subsided, and he was left in a very

weak and exhausted condition. Having suffered from three such attacks, he concluded that surgery alone could give him relief, and to this end he consulted several prominent surgeons in New York City, being at the time associated in the work at the Carnegie Laboratory; but operative measures were not advised.

A long sea-voyage was suggested as of probable advantage. Acting in accordance with this advice, he made the trip to the Azores; but, during the three months he was on board ship, he suffered severely from two attacks not unlike those previously experienced, and he returned to Boston decidedly less well than at the time of his sailing.

Dr. Nelson was under my personal observation during the last attack, which commenced with a severe chill, followed by a marked rise of temperature. There was a distinct tumefaction in the right iliac quarter, which was very tender upon pressure. The pain was so intense that it required one-fourth grain doses of morphia, administered hypodermically about every three or four hours, in order to keep the patient in any degree comfortable. The acute symptoms promptly subsided, and in three or four days he was able to sit up for a little while at a time. The swelling and tenderness were nearly gone at the end of a week. It was then determined that operative measures were imperative; and two weeks later, November 9, 1886, I operated upon him at my private hospital, assisted by the late Dr. Holt, Dr. Chapin of New York, Dr. A. P. Clarke and others.

An oblique incision was made through the abdominal wall, three inches in length, directly over the seat of the former swelling. The tissues of the abdominal wall were unchanged, and the peritoneum was healthy. The appendix was much shorter and larger than usual, but free from adhesions and empty. Slight bands of adhesions radiated in various directions from the head of the cæcum. I examined very carefully the small intestine for a considerable distance above the cæcum, also the large intestine, but both appeared to be normal. I then divided freely the bands about the cæcum, but it was the opinion of all present that the condition of the appendix did not warrant its removal, although it was undoubtedly in a degree abnormal. The wound was closed in lines of buried animal sutures, without drainage, and hermetically sealed with collodion.

The patient had developed an inguinal hernia upon the left side, which was but imperfectly retained by a truss. This I operated upon for radical cure after my usual method. Both wounds healed without suppuration, or pronounced suffering; and convalescence ensued without any noteworthy symptoms. He was discharged from the hospital the twelfth day after the operations, being conveyed to Boston in a carriage without suffering or harm.

Dr. Nelson closes the notes of his case, which he sent me within a few days, as follows: "I have not had my attention called to my abdomen by reason of pain or other symptom since recovery from the operation, and at this date I am as well as ever. In the summer of 1888, after a long period of very hard work, a right inguinal hernia rapidly developed, which despite my care soon became scrotal and could not be retained by a truss. In November, 1888, Dr. Marcy operated upon me for cure after his usual method. I have had no discomfort at the site of the hernia since either operation, and have never worn a truss."

It was the opinion of each of the surgeons present at

the operation, as well as my own, that it was exceedingly doubtful if the bands of adhesion were sufficient to have served as cause for the many severe attacks of local pain and swelling which the patient had suffered; but the resulting history of prompt and complete cure which has now remained permanent for nearly four and one-half years, indicates that in some way the adhesive bands resulting from the primary attack so interfered with the physiological functions of this circumscribed portion of the bowel as to induce the severe and oft-repeated inflammatory attacks.

I have since operated eight times for the cure of appendicitis in the acute stage, fortunately followed by recovery, save in a single instance, but during the entire period I have met with but the one case where the attacks had been recurrent.

## THE TREATMENT OF ACUTE URETHRITIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY GARDNER W. ALLEN, M.D.,  
Surgeon in the Genito-Urinary Department, Boston Dispensary.

I HAVE no new contribution to genito-urinary therapeutics to offer, but merely wish to make a few general observations on the treatment of acute urethritis in the male, based on my own experience.

The internal treatment is of some importance. The value of copaiba, I think, is apt to be underestimated, and, because it is disagreeable to take, some physicians discard it from their formulary. Many persons take it well, and it undoubtedly has a marked influence on the disease in a large proportion of cases. Where internal treatment is indicated, copaiba should be considered, but, of course, must be stopped when found to produce gastric or intestinal disturbance, or a cutaneous eruption. Sandalwood oil is perhaps even more efficient and is less nauseating. It is expensive, however, and most preparations of it are unreliable. Its action on the kidneys should be looked out for. My experience with salol is small and somewhat disappointing, as far as it goes.

For diuretics, acetate of potassium and liquor potassæ are perhaps as good as any. The latter combined with compound tincture of cardamom makes an agreeable preparation, but where there is severe pain on micturition, it works better if given with hyoscyamus.

Local treatment, however, is the most effectual, and although many advise the postponement of injections until the third week or later, it seems to me that the sooner we begin with them the better. If we are to use simple astringent injections it may be well to wait until all acute symptoms have subsided, but I think the time has come when we should consider the question whether it is not better to eliminate simple astringents from the routine treatment of gonorrhœa. They are doubtless useful in certain cases and should not be wholly neglected, but it seems to me that we now have more reliable agents, namely, antiseptics, which should always be used when practicable, beginning the treatment as early as possible. In cases of extremely intense inflammation or of phimosi with long oedematous prepuce we must, of course, defer the use of injections until a more favorable opportunity presents itself.

For injecting the urethra it would seem hardly

<sup>1</sup> Read at Meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, March 4, 1891.

necessary, now, to speak of the importance of using a large syringe, holding about half an ounce of fluid and having a blunt point, yet the small, sharp-pointed syringes still seem to be the favorites with most patients and many physicians. It will be found of advantage to carefully instruct patients in the use of the syringe.

Among the substances supposed to have antiseptic properties, that I have used for injections are hydnaphthol, sulphate of thallin, peroxide of hydrogen and pyroctanin, which have been on the whole rather disappointing, seeming to have few, if any, advantages over old-fashioned remedies. Permanganate of potassium and nitrate of silver make useful injections. The former is comparatively unirritating, but the latter should be largely diluted in the acute stage, a solution not stronger than from 1-4000 to 1-2000 being used. Corrosive sublimate, according to my experience, is more reliable. As an injection, in solutions of 1-8000 or 1-10000, or even weaker when irritating, it may, I believe, generally be depended upon, if not to limit the duration of the disease, at least to reduce the discharge to a thin, milky oozing from the meatus, devoid of the most disagreeable and painful symptoms.

The best results in the use of corrosive sublimate, however, are to be obtained from irrigating the urethra with a hot solution of this substance. The strength of the solution should be from 1-40000 to 1-10000. The latter is too irritating for most cases, but many patients bear 1-20000 very well, and 1-30000 is strong enough to be effective. The irrigation may be carried out by means of a fountain syringe, syphon or any other more convenient arrangement, and the solution introduced into the urethra through a soft catheter or other irrigator passed down to the bulbous portion, or through a blunt nozzle, with either a single or double current, held at the meatus. I have generally used and preferred a simple, blunt-pointed glass nozzle. Adjusting it so that the lips of the meatus fit snugly about the tip the current is turned on. As soon as the urethra seems to be fully distended, the nozzle is very slightly removed, allowing the fluid to escape, and immediately replaced. By alternately filling and partially emptying the urethra, it is thoroughly washed out, and by distending it with the fluid all the folds of the mucous membrane are laid open. I have not found this operation painful when carefully and cautiously done, sudden and violent distension of the canal being avoided. Many surgeons, however, prefer retrojection through a catheter; this is probably quite as effective, and, if the passage of the catheter is not painful, it is open to no objection. The danger in carrying gonococci into the deep urethra, even beyond the sphincter, either on the end of the catheter in retrojection, or by the force of the current in simple irrigation is probably slight, for any microorganisms would be rapidly destroyed by the solution. The chief objection to corrosive sublimate is that it is irritating. Micturition is apt to be painful during treatment. The meatus sometimes becomes very sensitive, requiring the use of cocaine in order to continue the irrigation.

To obtain the best results irrigation should be repeated two or three times a day, but this is generally impracticable. It should at any rate be done as often as possible while there is hope of aborting the disease. During the intervals and after the irrigation has been discontinued, ordinary injections of corrosive sublimate

in somewhat stronger solution, say 1-8000 or 1-10000 may be used by the patient. Or, what is still better, he may use an instrument called the universal injector, which is described by Prof. Keyes in his book. It is a hollow rubber ball, holding an ounce and a half, with a blunt nozzle on one side. It makes a good substitute for the irrigation apparatus.

Notwithstanding all that can be said, however, in favor of this treatment, we cannot, I think, feel at all confident of really cutting short the disease unless we see the case very early, that is, within twenty-four hours or perhaps within twelve hours of the very first symptom noticed by the patient. In a few cases I have succeeded in obtaining very satisfactory results. Unfortunately none of them were first attacks, but each had a purulent discharge coming on after a regular period of incubation of from three to five days. In the cases in which the discharge was examined it was found to contain gonococci. The disease was apparently aborted in these cases within a week, and did not recur.

Of course, a few isolated cases like the above do not prove much, but the results were satisfactory to the patients and to me, and I think indicate in a general way, that the antiseptic treatment is the best. For every such quick result as this there will be a number that, as I said before, if not aborted, will at least be so modified that the disease will run its course in a mild, subacute form, causing comparatively little inconvenience to the patient, and less liable to be associated with the painful and sometimes serious complications that often accompany the disease.

#### CONSERVATIVE SURGERY APPLIED TO A CASE OF GUN-SHOT WOUNDS WHERE FOUR LARGE PISTOL BALLS ENTERED THE BODY AND ONLY ONE BALL WAS REMOVED.<sup>1</sup>

BY SAMUEL N. NELSON, M.D.  
*Surgeon to the Soldiers' Home in Massachusetts.*

On Friday, May 16, 1890, at 1.30 p. m., O. M. W., aged fifty-seven years, was assisting painters who were at work upon his house. One painter was engaged on a staging about eighteen feet from the ground, and Mr. W. was on a long ladder which reached from the ground to the house. He was on a level with the staging and about five feet from the painter, who, without provocation, drew a seven-shot, self-cocking revolver of the "British Bulldog" pattern, carrying a ball 32-100 of an inch in diameter, and began firing at Mr. W. The first ball fired broke his right shoulder causing him to loosen his grasp on the ladder and in consequence he nearly fell, but succeeded in saving himself with his left hand. While attempting to step down, a second ball was fired, which entered the right forearm. When he had stepped down two rounds more a third shot was fired, the ball of which entered his back and then he lost his grasp on the ladder and fell to the ground, about twelve feet. While lying on the ground a fourth shot was fired and the ball entered his hip. The ball of the fifth shot did not hit Mr. W., and a sixth cartridge missed fire. Mr. W. got upon his hands and knees and crawled around the corner of the building out of sight of his assailant. He then arose, walked about twenty-five

<sup>1</sup> Read (and patient exhibited) at the meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, March 4, 1891.



feet to the rear door of his house, and fell to the ground. He was helped into the house where I found him soon afterwards, and, assisted by Dr. Willis G. Bond, I gave him ether and explored with a fine uterine probe, which had been thoroughly sterilized, in an attempt to locate the bullets and ascertain if any pieces of clothing or other foreign material had entered the wounds.

The first ball entered the right shoulder, passed through the deltoid muscle, shattered the surgical neck of the humerus and then took a downward course, curving spirally around the shaft of the bone. It was traced to a point four and one-half inches below the point of entrance and then its tortuous course was no longer followed.

The point of entrance of the third ball was nearly over the lower angle of the right scapula four and one-half inches from the median line. The course of the ball was directly backwards. It passed just under the skin and was traced as far as the spinal column, a distance of four inches from the point of entrance. Although its exact position was not located, there was no evidence that it had entered the thoracic cavity, and it was believed that it was imbedded somewhere in the vertebrae or muscles and in a safe position.

Search for the fourth ball showed the point of entrance to be on a level with the crest of the ilium and three inches to the right of the median line. This ball was traced downwards and backwards for five inches, and it was believed to be imbedded in the glutei muscles.

The second ball entered the right forearm on its outer and posterior aspect about three inches below the elbow-joint and it passed through the whole thickness of the forearm, boring a hole through the ulnar and somewhat splintering it. The ball was found underneath the skin on the inner and anterior aspect of the forearm, and was easily removed. This was the only one of the four balls at which any attempt at removal was made, it being believed that the others were in safe places and that they ought to remain where they were unless unfavorable symptoms set in.

Each wound was carefully washed with sublimate solution, and dressed with iodoform. The right arm was fixed to the side with the elbow at right angles by means of adhesive plaster and with the same material a shoulder cap was made, which sufficed to hold the shattered humerus in position and to restrain all movement of the shoulder-joint.

He rallied quickly from the ether and made a speedy and remarkable recovery. The wounds were dressed every two or three days with antiseptic precautions and they healed without any suppuration. There was no paralysis of any description and at all times there was control of the splinters. For the first few days the urine was drawn with a catheter. Fourteen days after the injury the patient was walking about the house, and thirty-two days afterward the confining plasters were all removed and a simple sling substituted; with which the patient rode two miles to a police court to confront his assailant.

Friday, May 16, 1890. Wounded at 1.30 p. m.; 9 p. m., temperature 98° F., pulse 72, respiration 21.

Saturday, May 17th. 8.30 A. M., temperature 98°, pulse 88, respiration 22; 1.30 p. m., temperature 100.1°, pulse 88, respiration 24; 6 p. m., temperature 101.4°, pulse 100, respiration 24; 9 p. m., temperature 100.5°, pulse 100, respiration 21.

Sunday, May 18th. 10.30 A. M., temperature 99.6°, pulse 100, respiration 20; 2.45 p. m., temperature 99.5°, pulse 104, respiration 20; 9 p. m., temperature 100, pulse 100, respiration 22.

Monday, May 19th. 2.50 A. M., temperature 98.4°, pulse 96; 8.15 A. M., temperature 98.2°, pulse 96, respiration 14; 3 p. m., temperature 99°, pulse 92, respiration 17; 9 p. m., temperature 100°, pulse 100, respiration 22.

Tuesday, May 20th. 8 A. M., temperature 98.5°, pulse 84, respiration 14; 8 p. m., temperature 100°, pulse 96, respiration 21.

Wednesday May 21st. 7.30 A. M., temperature 98.5°, pulse 80, respiration 15.

The motion of the shoulder was gradually restored until now he can put his hand to the top or even back of his head; and can put it behind his back as high as the waist line; and in reaching up he can reach within three and one-half inches as high with the hand of his injured side as with the other. That the man did not receive mortal injury from some one of the numerous wounds from a pistol fired at short range is remarkable and is due primarily to the fortunate points of injury; but the good results attained in this case are believed to be due to two main factors. First, that the patient had a good constitution, for he had been a man of good habits; and second, to the conservative attitude taken: for if the probing had been prolonged or repeated, or if the long deep tracks of the bullets had been opened, in an attempt to locate them more definitely or remove them, septicaemia would have been much more likely to have occurred, which would have done more harm than leaving the bullets where they were.

## REPORT ON MENTAL DISEASES.

BY HENRY R. STEDMAN, M.D., BOSTON.

### DISEASED CRAVINGS AND PARALYZED CONTROL.

UNDER this head Clouston<sup>1</sup> has recently given us two extended and valuable articles on the varieties, manifestations and treatment of dipsomania, morphinomania, chloralism, cocaineism and other conditions of defective control. They are instructive reading to both lay and professional readers.

He thus states the principles of treatment of dipsomania:

(1) We need legal control for many cases, without which nothing can be done. But at best we cannot possibly cure all cases of dipsomania for the reason that by the time a case is a dipsomaniac, he is often *ipso facto* incurable. You cannot apply the remedy in time. How can any period of enforced abstinence cure the atrophied brain-cells, and the hypertrophied membranes and neuroglia, and the degenerated vessels and lymphatics of the dipsomaniac of excess? It would, no doubt, be a great blessing to his relations and society to separate him from his fellows, but the process would have more the idea of an incurable asylum for a chronic lunatic than of a hospital for the treatment of dipsomania.

(2) Special asylums are needed, but the writer has not yet seen any institution that comes up to his idea of a true curative hospital for dipsomania.

(3) Every means that strengthens the bodily health, that restores all the functions of the brain and body to normal "tone" and working is good.

<sup>1</sup> Quarterly Journal of Insanity, July and October, 1890.

(4) "The special expedients," the "cures" and the panaceas generally are only temporary measures for special symptoms or crises. How can it be reasonably imagined that the highest brain quality, that of control, can be set up permanently by a few bottles of bromide of potassium or bark? No doubt such things are useful to allay temporary intolerable cravings, and to give the stomach and brain temporary substitutes for its accustomed stimulus.

(5) One of the best things we can do is to study the brain qualities, and especially the weak points of our children and our patient's children, so that by the prophylaxis of right conditions of life, by the formation of right opinion as to drink and its dangers, and by right "upbringing" generally in body and mind, the power of control may be strengthened, and cravings may be controlled before they become morbid. The most important thing by far, on the whole, in regard to dipsomania, in my judgment, is to prevent all such persons from acquiring a liking for drink, who, from their age, heredity, or neurotic diathesis, would be liable to have set up a morbid craving for it. It will be one of the problems of preventive mental medicine for the physician first to read the signs of the nervous and mental constitution along with the heredity, and then to say, "You shall not touch the dangerous thing. To you it is poison. There is something in you that will take fire if you do, just as surely as gun-powder will explode if you throw a match into it." Everything that can strengthen the sense of duty and the moral faculties generally, that can rouse interests in life and excite emotional enthusiasm, may save such persons if applied in time. Religion, love, business, family responsibilities and fear, may one and all cure a man on the verge of dipsomania.

As to morphinomaniacs:

(1) The habitual use of opium is in nine cases out of ten most injurious to the higher mental powers, and more especially impairs the volition.

(2) The dose has to be steadily increased till such an amount is taken as tends to impair nutrition and the trophic energy of the brain, to disturb the appetite and whole alimentary system, and ultimately to destroy the power of natural sleep.

(3) The craving set up by such excessive use of opium is one of the most persistent, intense and difficult to resist of any known morbid craving. It has no remission or periodicity in it.

(4) The nervous constitution of the patient has very much to do with the inception of the habit. It may be said generally that persons of the nervous diathesis, of nervous or insane or drinkers' heredity, all persons who feel and dread pain excessively, and most "excitable" persons, are especially liable to acquire the craving.

(5) Given or taken for insomnia or to relieve pain is the origin of most cases of morphinomania.

(6) It behooves medical men to take the constitution of each individual patient carefully into consideration before opium is prescribed, and to ask, "Is there any danger of a habit being set up?"

(7) As to the treatment of morphinomania the writer has little hesitation in laying down its principles. Help from without in the shape of skilled, strong nursing; control and never remitting companionship are needed in almost all cases. It is better and safer to undergo the short halcyon of absolute stoppage than

the more prolonged purgatory of tapering off. While this is being gone through, use the bromides, wines, every form of beef and peptonoids that the stomach or rectum will retain; bismuth, ice and counter-irritation for the gastric pain and vomiting; digitalis and strophanthus for weak and irregular heart's action. Paraldehyde or sulfonal should be used to obtain sleep, but their use should not be continued beyond a few nights. The great things to aim at are good nerve tone, firm muscles, a brown sunburnt skin, steady occupation, as much fat as can be put on, a sound moral sense all round, strengthened inhibition, and a dominating conviction that the drug is poison in any dose.

**Chloralism.**—Chloralism for a time threatened to become a rife craving, but chloral is becoming less liked and used than it was at one time, and will be numbered largely with superseded drugs. Chloral differs from other drugs, for which there is craving, and from alcohol, in this essentially, that its effect is not stimulant in any dose, small or large, but simply and only sedative and hypnotic. It creates no ideal state of mind, it simply produces forgetfulness and sleep. A craving for it, or a habit of it, is therefore a strange and altogether abnormal thing. Why any human body should crave a drug, whose taste is disagreeable, to produce sleep in excess of the normal time, is entirely inexplicable on any hypothesis except that which attributes an essential affinity between the brain and nervous action, not only to alcohol, but to all classes of stimulant, sedative and hypnotic drugs.

**Cocainism.**—The chief facts about cocaine in relation to cocainism are thus summarized:

(1) It is the acutest and most absolute destroyer of inhibition and of the moral sense generally, that we yet know.

(2) The morbid craving is very intense, and control is absent.

(3) The dose requires to be increased faster than that of any other such drug to get the same effect.

(4) The delirium and hallucinations of all the senses of single doses, become chronic in cocainism.

(5) Its immediate effects are more transient than those of any other such drug, but this does not apply to the craving set up.

(6) The treatment of cocainism consists in outside control of the patient, in stopping the drug at once, in careful watching, nursing, the use of every sort of food that will keep up the strength, and of the bromide of ammonium, brandy and wine, tea and coffee, and possibly a hypnotic, like paraldehyde or sulfonal, for two or three nights at least.

(7) A patient suffering from cocainism can be usually certified as insane so far as the presence of delusions are concerned, but he gets over these so soon and yet is so far from real cure, that certification and sending to an asylum is not a satisfactory process altogether. We need cocainism included in any special legislation for dipsomania.

The writer also considers among morbid cravings and paralyzed control, masturbation, sexual perversion, morbid indecision, etc., and finally sums up the whole subject as follows:

(1) That many morbid and hurtful uncontrollable cravings exist apart from those for drink, morphia, chloral or cocaine.

(2) That there is a distinct class of "inhibitory neuroses" that may be accompanied by little intel-

lectual or emotional disturbance. The objects of the morbid cravings are often accidental.

(3) Some of the most morbid cravings and examples of loss of control are found connected with the reproductive function, in regard to which, too, perversions of object are also very apt to accompany such morbid cravings.

(4) For the existence of many cases of such reproductive loss of control, prostitution is probably responsible, and the unnatural habit of masturbation for many more.

(5) The reproductive instinct is in some cases morbidly transformed into uncontrollable impulses toward suicide and homicide.

(6) Cravings to break and destroy, accompanied by little intellectual disturbance, that cannot be controlled, are often met with.

(7) The state of morbid inaction is often closely allied to morbid impulse, one sometimes taking the place of the other.

(8) There are cases where there is a morbid loss of control over general conduct, in ordinary matters, and cravings to do quite harmless acts.

(9) There is a morbid condition of brain automatism, apart from hypnotism, in which there is little or no power of inhibition, but at the same time no active cravings, the conduct being regulated by the will of others, or by chance suggestion from without or within.

(10) Loss of control often precedes for some time the other mental symptoms of an attack of active insanity.

(11) Inhibition may be lost in one direction only, while in most others it may be very strong, gambling being often an example of this.

(12) All brains must have some "excitement" to keep them healthy, the important question being how to select the kind of excitement that will not lead to morbid craving, and that can be easily controlled.

(13) Morbid indecision may be an example of paralyzed control.

(14) We may have morbid and uncontrollable muscular action, not purposive, and not attended by ideation or emotion at all.

(15) It is a fact in man's medical psychology, that control is almost always lessened at night or in the darkness as compared with the day, the night being the time for morbid indecisions, fears, superstitions, and a tendency to mistake the subjective for the objective, his higher powers then undergoing a process of partial "dissolution." Man, in fact, is a less evolved being as regards his inhibition at night than during the day, and his brain is then more liable to disturbance of the controlling functions in disease.

#### PATHOLOGY AND PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY OF GENERAL PARALYSIS OF THE INSANE.

Investigators in this field are no nearer agreement on the vexed question of the starting-point of this disease.

Mendel<sup>2</sup> sums up his latest results as follows:

(1) In the *neuroglia* there is an increase of nuclei; spider cells increased in number and size. Both are found from three to four times as numerous as in health, all through the cortex, in the deeper layers and in the frontal and central regions especially. These lead in

the ventricular walls to thickening and roughening of the ependyma. The brain substance therefore degenerates, and sclerosis ensues.

(2) In the *vessels* there is an increase of nuclei (in the smaller ones). Dilated lymph spaces, cystoid degeneration, miliary aneurisms and colloid and hyaloid degeneration are also found.

(3) In the *ganglion cells* fatty and pigmented degeneration, contracted or enlarged nuclei, sclerosed and atrophied cells, dilated perivascular spaces, are always seen, especially in the frontal lobes.

(4) The *nerve fibres* are atrophied throughout the entire brain in central gray matter and cerebellum. This atrophy is also seen in epilepsy, senile dementia and alcoholic paranoia. We also find Lissauer's changes; altered intercellular tissue in the optic thalamus, with atrophy of ganglion cells. The cord is also involved in either the posterior columns alone; the lateral pyramids alone; the lateral pyramids and cerebellar pyramids, with intact posterior columns; and finally there are mixed lesions. These changes are not characteristic in themselves of general paralysis, but the diffuse nature of the process is the distinctive feature, involving as it does the cortex, white matter, cerebellum, etc.

He states the two theories:

(1) Primary degeneration of *fibres*; the changes in the vessels, neuroglia and ganglion cells being secondary.

(2) The process begins in the *vessels*, leading to inflammation in neuroglia. He exhibited specimens of isolated vessels in general paralysis and in healthy brain, proving marked changes in the vessels. Artificial general paralysis produced in dogs (dog and specimen shown) revealed no change in medullated fibre or in ganglion cells, but many nuclei in walls of vessels, dilated adventitial space and increase of nuclei. Vertigo, apoplectic attacks, etc., may occur early in the disorder, and are perhaps of vascular origin.

He finally gives us his own belief, namely, that the disease is first a disease of the vessel-walls. There is hyperamic stasis in the vessels, exit of blood-corpuscles, inflammation of neuroglia, which leads secondarily to destruction of the nervous elements. In short, there is a diffuse interstitial encephalitis, which leads to brain atrophy.

Schütz<sup>3</sup> describes in minute detail many fine sets of fibres with their connections, in central gray matter, giving diagrams and sections. This part is next in importance to the cortex in the way of complexity. He reports twelve cases of general paralysis. In all these there are changes in the central gray matter. There is a diminution of the longitudinal fibres from the third ventricle to the decussation; loss of fibres also in eleven out of the twelve cases from locus ceruleus to the nuclei of third nerve. Nuclear gray matter showed loss of reticulated fibres. Only the motor nuclei of nerves were affected.

He thinks that the morbid process in general paralysis begins with atrophy of the fibres, not inflammation. He fails to find inflammatory changes in the central gray matter. No increase of nuclei. In half of his cases newly formed vessels with thick walls were found. Ependymitis was a common complication. The fibres were permanently diseased in central gray matter. He does not find this loss of fibres in senile

<sup>2</sup> Proceedings Tenth International Congress. Neurol. Central., September 1, 1896.

<sup>3</sup> Anatomical Researches on Course of Fibres in Central Gray Matter, and their Disappearance in General Paralysis. Archiv. f. Psychiatric, xxi, 72, 1894.

dementia, chronic alcoholism or chronic paranoia; but at the same time does not consider it the essential change in general paralysis, although very common. Finally, these changes are the probable cause of part of the motor symptoms of general paralysis.

Zagari<sup>4</sup> has examined particularly the optic thalami of general paralysis, in which disease he finds two sets of symptoms, one slow and chronic, another sudden and transitory (aphasia, monoplegia). In the latter there is probably a sudden circumscribed change in the brain. Lissauer noted focal symptoms leading rapidly to death. He found in the optic thalami circumscribed spots of degenerated tissue, which he did not find in cases where these focal symptoms were absent. Monakow found degeneration in optic thalami after destruction of the cortex.

In brains of five general paralytics the hardened optic thalami shows no gross changes. Sections showed medullated fibres, spindle and stellate cells, fine and granular ground substance, and darker stained spots of compact tissue. In some, such spots took up most of the space, and here the cells were fewer, smaller and at times absent. These spots of degeneration were largely confined to the right thalami. They were in no case found in corpus striatum. Case I. Changes in the right optic thalamus and anterior left optic thalamus, also in corona. This patient had apoplectic and epileptic attacks during the last five months of his life. Case II. Anterior portions of both optic thalami involved, here consciousness was lost six months before death. Case III. Both optic thalami involved. Apoplectic attacks one year before death. Case IV. No changes found in optic thalamus. No attacks. Case V. Very few changes found. No attacks.

The extent and size of the lesions bore no relation to the number or severity of the attacks. He concludes that the optic thalami in general paralysis often the seat of peculiar changes, but is not prepared to state the relation between these changes and acute paralytic symptoms so confidently as does Lissauer.

Pick<sup>6</sup> finds changes that look like increase of nuclei in the long axis of the ganglion cells; no connection with the vessels. It is really a circumscribed swelling of axis cylinders, as sclerosis.

Kronthal<sup>6</sup> has investigated the condition of the capillaries in general paralysis, and finds degeneration coexisting with fibre atrophy. Degenerated blood capillaries were found in the seven brains examined, and in these all the capillaries were degenerated in frontal lobe. In four out of five cases degeneration found in cerebellum; four out of seven, in occipital region; in two cases, in central convolutions; in two out of three cases where it existed, in the temporal; and one out of three, in the parietal. There are two forms of degeneration; one begins with increase of nuclei, in the other the walls thicken. There are also mixed forms.

#### THE SOMATIC PHENOMENA IN HYPNOTISM.

Tamburini,<sup>7</sup> in a very thorough study, reaches the following conclusions:

(1) The phenomena of the so-called stages, lethargy, etc., may be verified in a limited number of cases independently of suggestion.

(2) These phenomena do not justify division into separate stages, as they are often mixed and confused,

represent only increased reflex excitability, due to different nature, intensity, or duration of stimuli.

(3) These phenomena are not characteristic of grand hypnotism, but are seen apart from it in grand hysteria.

(4) When seen in hypnosis they represent symptoms proper to hysteria, which are put in evidence by excitation of reflex excitability in hypnotic state.

(5) Hypnotism is not a provoked neurosis, but its pathological phenomena are due, not to hypnosis *per se*, but to its calling out latent symptoms of hysteria, of which it is an exquisite revealer.

(6) Hypnotism is a simple state of provoked sleep, not pathological; but it produces increase of reflex excitability and marked increase of suggestibility.

(7) Phenomena in hypnotism can be varied infinitely according to patient. They are due not to hypnotism, but to pre-existing morbid conditions in the individual.

(8) Innumerable forms of hypnotism are not really due to it, but to varying suggestions or to varying pre-existing pathological conditions (hysteria?).

#### STUPOROSE INSANITY, CONSECUTIVE TO INDUCED HYPNOTISM.

Nolan<sup>7</sup> swells the accumulation of cases of insanity following hypnotism by reporting a case of stupor in a corporal of irregular habits who, when physically unstrung by dissipation of the grossest kind and in a state of extreme nervous tension, was hypnotized at an entertainment. Within a few minutes he was dead to his surroundings, and at no time afterwards had he the slightest recollection of any occurrence during his trance. Intense frontal headache, extreme languor, "confused and queer" feelings, confined him to the hospital immediately afterwards for a time, which he left in a "stupid" condition. He was again hypnotized by a woman who gave a performance, with more disastrous consequences, and became dazed, vacant, irrational and suicidal, and was finally committed to an asylum, where he reached the following condition a month or two later: "Stands erect and rigid; expression vacant; eyelids drooping, with intermittent blinking movements; eyeballs rolled upwards and slightly inwards; pupils widely dilated, sluggish reaction to light and accommodation; nostrils expanded and snuiling; lips pursed and tremulous; arms limp; hands rhythmically beating thighs. He is silent, only answering after repeated questioning. When shaken and spoken to, there is a very gradual awakening to a condition akin to "expectant attention." When unnoticed there is an increase in the frequency and intensity of the automatic movements, and a relapse to the stuporose state. Memory, defective; reflexes increased. The condition designated by Charcot, "hyper-excitabilité neuro-musculaire," is well marked in the facial, less so in limb muscles. An hallucination appeared at times. He gradually improved, and was discharged recovered five months from the date of the onset of the attack. The undue length of the period of stupefaction, during which volition and consciousness were partially dormant and irresponsibility complete; the uncommon character of the hallucination; the suicidal impulse and insomnia, — were the prominent features of the case, which the writer thinks calculated to shake our confidence in the assurances lately so common, of complete immunity from danger in hypnotic experiments.

<sup>7</sup> Jour. Ment. Science, January, 1891.

<sup>4</sup> *Ann. Ocul.*, 1887, viii, 1, February 15, 1890.

<sup>5</sup> *Neurol. Centr. bl.*, November 12, 1890.

<sup>6</sup> *Rev. G. Spec. de Lenc.*, xvi, 113.

## Reports of Societies.

### SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.

GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR MEETING, Wednesday, March 4, 1891,  
Dr. A. T. CABOT in the chair.

Dr. D. W. CHEEVER reported a case of

#### COMPOUND DISLOCATION OF THE HIP.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. S. W. LANGMAID spoke of a patient of his, a girl, who had been under his care some years before at the Children's Hospital for a compound dislocation of the hip. Dr. A. T. Cabot, under whose care the patient subsequently came in the hospital, showed this patient to the Society later in the evening. Dr. Langmaid said:

I can state briefly the history of this case while it was under my care, but it is from recollection which I have not refreshed. The girl had received an injury, but what kind of an injury or how it was received was not made out at the time, as I remember. There was, however, some story of an ice-wagon having run over her or against her. When I saw her, which was in the Children's Hospital, the injury was very like what Dr. Cheever has described; only the laceration of soft parts was much more extensive. The head of the bone, the neck and trochanter lay flat upon the surface of the abdomen with the soft parts of that region closed around, but the wound extended through the groin and down towards the vulva. As in Dr. Cheever's case, there was no pulsation in the ankle or anywhere in the leg. The question which presented itself to my mind was, what is the injury to the great vessels, and I think a very careful dissection was made previous to any attempt to reduce the dislocation. The first thing that was found was a blue spheroidal-shaped affair, first taken to be a gland, but found to be the femoral vein. The artery was found to be a white cord. The dissection having been accomplished, the dislocation was easily reduced by manipulation, and after a time the pulsation returned to the ankle. Then came the question, what should be done with the head of the bone. In all previous smaller compound dislocations I had followed the teaching of the books as I had understood it, and had made resections. In this case it seemed to me that the drainage could be perfect, and the only question was with regard to keeping the dressings free from the discharge of urine, because the wound was so extensive in the groin, but as this drainage was so good I concluded not to make a resection but to return the head of the bone, which I did. The drainage-tubes were put in the wound, and such an antiseptic dressing as could be made was applied and a splint outside, and then the child was put to bed. There were two secondary hemorrhages, the dates of which I cannot recall. The wound was free from hemorrhage when closed. One of the secondary hemorrhages was severe, and it was not thought that the patient could live. The girl manifested very great vitality, and this had much to do with her recovery.

Dr. CABOT said that he first saw this case when he took charge of the ward under Dr. Langmaid's service. At that time there was an extensive suppurating wound in the groin, the head of the bone was in

place, and the limb was fixed on a posterior wire splint such as he has described for excision of the hip, and for aggravated hip disease.

The subsequent history was that of any large wound in which drainage had to be kept up. The wound gradually healed by granulation. As a final result, the leg was firmly ankylosed in a slightly flexed position.

[The patient was then shown to the Society. She could walk up or down stairs, not dragging the lame leg, but raising one foot and then the other from stair to stair. She walked with a perceptible but not an aggravated limp.]

Dr. D. W. CHEEVER: I would call attention to the fact that the only case of recovery of those that I reported was in a child, a lad of seventeen, and of course it will appear in connection with this very interesting case that has just been shown that probably the youth of patients has a good deal to do with the recovery. I was not aware of the existence of this case, and I am very glad to see the patient.

I think that the fact that there was so large a laceration going down into the perineum placed the case in a little different light as regards the propriety of excising or not excising the head of the bone from one where there was a button-hole through the groin with the head pushed out in a large muscular man, and no chance for drainage unless an opening was made. Almost all these cases die. It is difficult to see how it can ever be otherwise. The force applied must be so immense, that other organs can hardly escape; and, although I have no record of autopsies in the cases I have quoted, and know of none, yet I cannot help thinking that several of the patients who died in five to twenty-four hours, probably received other injuries.

The very remarkable fact about my case is, I think, that the man should have a hemorrhage taking place behind the peritoneum, a slightly lacerated aorta, and dislocated vertebrae partially torn off near the cauda equina together with this dislocation of the hip, without ever being in a state of collapse. He was injured down-town, and brought to the hospital by the police. I happened to be there and saw him at once, and his condition was very good indeed. He was perfectly conscious and not in a state of excessive shock. His temperature did not fall to 96° until after he had been kept etherized a good while. That, I think, is not uncommon after other operations. Many patients will start to have an operation done with normal condition, fall to that degree of temperature, and then come up again; but why he should have done so well from about twelve hours after the injury to about thirty-six hours after the injury seemed surprising considering the great changes which had taken place in the internal organs at that time. Most of the authors I have quoted are of what might be termed the older class, with the exception of Simpson and Ashhurst; and most of their experience and teaching has been before the antiseptic period. How far that may modify future treatment in these cases, of course time only can show, and I am not prepared to say that it might not be a perfectly successful and justifiable operation to reduce a dislocation in an adult and to try antiseptic methods without going through the mutilation of an excision. The ancestor of our present Dr. William Juggalls, who I think practised in Chelsea, and had the very remarkable case many years

<sup>1</sup> See page 523 of the Journal.

ago, which was afterwards put in Sir Astley Cooper's work, reduced the head by manipulation. The patient lived three weeks, and died from exhaustion and excessive suppuration. It seems as if that case might have been saved by the same methods with the antiseptic treatment added.

These cases, of course, will always be very rare. I think it is very important that all should be put on record that do occur, and, if possible, some rule should be formulated for the guidance of the surgeon who happens to be called to such a terrible accident where several questions present themselves to him for immediate decision and where the precedents are so very few. Of course with this accident, amputation is hardly to be thought of; because if the accident is severe enough to cause extensive laceration, probably the patient would not survive a primary amputation at the hip-joint, especially an adult probably would not, and then we should be reduced to the important question whether we shall cut off the head of the bone, or put it back into the socket, and hope to get anchylosis and a good limb which seems far preferable to excision. I trust that these three cases occurring here may lead to the looking up of other cases, and perhaps to some definite knowledge on the subject which apparently does not exist now. Most of the books on surgery dismiss compound dislocation of the hip as a thing so improbable that they only allude to it as something that has never occurred or is not likely to occur.

DR. S. N. NELSON showed

A PATIENT IN WHOSE BODY FOUR LARGE PISTOL-BALLS WERE LODGED, ONLY ONE OF THEM HAVING BEEN REMOVED.<sup>1</sup>

DR. O. K. NEWELL: I think this case is a very interesting one, and especially interesting to me as I happened sometime ago to go pretty thoroughly through the subject of bullet-wound treatment, and claimed the principle which I believe was established here by Dr. Beach in bullet-wound treatment, and which I think is not to-day carried out in this country. I think this case illustrates beautifully the harmlessness, as claimed now by I think a majority of military surgeons in Europe of a bullet fired at long range. I regard this case as a brilliant one in every way, and the only criticism that I would like and feel in duty bound to offer is that it would have been just as well, as the case proves, not to have probed for the bullets at all. As to the probable location of the ball I think it is absolutely impossible to say whether the ball was in one position or another. In the Warren collection one case in particular is shown where the ball was received in the back over the ribs and the natural inference would have been that it was in that vicinity, but it was found to have travelled around the ribs and was attached and hanging from the parietal layer of the chest-wall afterwards at the autopsy. Experience has shown that the slightest contact of a bullet with any small body may give the largest possible deviation to its course. It seems to me that all the evidence thus far shown which should guide us in the treatment of bullet-wounds, indicates that the proper method of treatment is to let them absolutely alone, to disinfect the external surface as thoroughly as possible, and not to complicate the chances in any way other than that. One French surgeon even goes so

far, and he reported to the *Gazette Hebdomadaire* a large number of cases, as to allow bullets of 22 calibre to remain in the metacarpal bones, stating that that was a safe way of treating the trouble. It was found that the bullets did no more harm than a tooth-filling. I think we see in this country almost daily in the papers accounts of cases, and I am keeping track of them now, where the first step taken is to probe for the ball and try to find it, and that in special instances is a procedure without advantages. This does not apply to cases with special indications, such as some brain and abdominal wounds.

DR. D. W. CHEEVER: I should like to ask Dr. Nelson what clothing this man had on.

DR. NELSON: The shooting was in the month of May. He had on a shirt, undershirt, vest and a light coat.

DR. CHEEVER: Those were all shot through?

DR. NELSON: Yes.

DR. CHEEVER: I understood that the wounds healed without suppuration?

DR. NELSON: Yes.

DR. CHEEVER: How soon?

DR. NELSON: There was scarcely any discoloration to the second dressing on the third day. The last dressing was on the sixth day. I inserted into the wounds a fine uterine probe a short distance only, to find the direction the balls took, but this was not done with the idea of probing for the balls in the ordinary sense.

DR. CHEEVER: Was any attempt at irrigating the sinus made?

DR. NELSON: No, sir. Cotton wet in sublimate solution was put on the probe and passed through the skin, but no attempt at irrigation as such was made.

DR. CHEEVER: I only ask these questions for the reason that I suppose it has been long recognized that balls do no harm in many places; but it has always been thought that the importance of probing and washing out or irrigating was due to the fact that almost always some foreign substance was carried in which was decomposable, and more likely to set up trouble than the ball itself, especially particles of clothing, and frequently in battles fought, as many of our battles were, in forests, chips and twigs and all sorts of substances. It is a well-recognized fact I think from our experience here that the very many fatalities which have occurred in the form of tetanus after the use of the toy pistol where there is no ball, have been due to the decomposition of the pieces of yellow paste-board, which forms the shell and contains the explosive material, which shot as it almost always is, into the palm of the hand as the boy holds the pistol, enters beneath the palmar fascia and remains there unsuspected, is not found by probing or in any other way because it is soft, and subsequently brings on septic infection and tetanus as has occurred in so many cases. This class of injuries would seem to prove the wisdom of incising or exploring or irrigating or being reasonably sure that other substances not lead, but decomposable substance, were not buried in the tissues, and that seems to me the strong argument for searching wounds instead of doing them up at once.

This case is an extremely interesting and happy one, and it is to be supposed and hoped that the balls in the body now are not in contact with bone. If they are in contact with bone the history of most cases

<sup>1</sup> See page 536 of the Journal.

show that they may be heard from yet, but if they are lying away free from bone they will not provoke necrosis or anything of that kind.

DR. NEWELL: I should like to say one thing more in regard to a point Dr. Cheever has brought up. I think what he says is true and recognized in regard to treating bullet wounds at short range, that you may get powder and clothing or something else in the wound. An important fact has been brought out by an American surgeon, who after having a case of recovery from bullet-wound of the stomach without interference in a case in which he knew the stomach to be full at time of shooting, experimented by having stomachs filled and bullets shot through them, and he found that the stomachs did not leak. The ball is conically rounded and scarcely leaves a mark in the clothing. In most all of the modern bullet wounds at long range, nothing enters but the ball. Of course with the large balls used in the War of the Rebellion, the larger slugs, most anything would be carried in. I think this question in its new phase has come up since the Franco-Prussian War, when smaller gauged arms and balls have been used, and especially in the treatment of revolver wounds.

DR. F. B. GREENOUGH: I have not seen any bullet wounds since antiseptic surgery has come up. In 1865 I was at the Lovell United States Hospital at Portsmouth Grove, R. I., and in charge of two wards of sixty beds each, while they were fighting around Petersburg, and there I saw a good many bullet wounds. In those days we thought it was not only the danger of foreign substances being carried in, but that the fact of a bullet, especially a rifle ball, going through the flesh bruised it or committed a certain amount of injury that must result in slough. I remember that there was a gentleman who came down from the country to take the position of acting assistant surgeon, and that he treated some of the men brought in wounded from Fortress Monroe by sewing up the point of exit and entrance and his result was not very good. I should like to ask Dr. Nelson if there was absolutely no suppuration at all?

DR. NELSON: There was absolutely no suppuration. There was only a slight sanguinous discharge which discolored the first dressing.

DR. CHEEVER: It is a subject I am very much interested in. Like Dr. Greenough I was in an army hospital a good while and saw a good many wounded during the war. Suppuration was the invariable rule at that time. Six weeks was the common time for a gunshot-wound which went through the flesh to get healed. It healed by granulation. Septic infection also was quite common. The elder Larrey, the surgeon of the First Napoleon, and who went through almost all his campaigns with him, mentions as a remarkable fact in his work on surgery, that he once saw a gunshot wound heal without suppuration, and of course his experience must have been of many thousand cases. Up to a recent date, I do not know but now, it is generally expected that the gunshot wound is a lacerated, burnt, tortuous tract which is pretty sure to heal by second intention. Whether or not it absolutely gives rise always to pus cells and to microbes, may or may not be true; but the rifle ball bores and twists, splits bone longitudinally instead of going through it. The old round ball went through the bone, while the other splits it into fragments. The result is different from what it used to be, and it

is doubtful I think as yet, whether it is perfectly safe to leave a gunshot wound without investigation, without irrigation, without the search for foreign bodies even more important than the ball.

I made the statement that if the ball was in contact with bone, it would probably be heard from. I should like to verify that by two rather remarkable cases. One was brought to the City Hospital some nine years after the close of our late Civil War, and the patient had all the appearance of hip disease,—the retracted and shortened limb, wasted muscles, peculiar position of the limb, etc. He had an unhealed gunshot wound in the nates. He was etherized, and the wound freely incised and the tract explored; and after a good deal of cutting through deep tissues, the ball was found lying on the ilium, with necrosis behind it. The ilium had not been perforated. It was lying on it.

Another case which was quite remarkable was that of a little child three or four years old, who was brought to the hospital, having been shot by her father, who had also shot himself, and who was brought in at the same time. The father succeeded in killing himself, for he died two or three hours after entering the hospital. He had put the pistol at the ear of the little girl. The ball entered the meatus externus, and probably was lodged in the temporal bone. Slight probing and washing out seemed to reveal the fact that it was not safe to go after it. The child was kept in the hospital all winter. Paralysis appeared, showing that the nerve had been injured in the canal where it passes through the bone. The child recovered and went out. The ball was in contact with, or lodged in and about, either the temporal bone or a portion of the sphenoid. Nine years afterwards I was sent for to see this child, and found her grown up. She showed me the ball, and said she coughed it up two or three days before.

DR. NEWELL: I think there is a little misunderstanding about this subject. I suppose the Society is aware of the fact that it is demonstrated by hundreds and hundreds of cases that these bullet wounds, even though they may "split-up bone," etc., are just as safe if treated at once antiseptically as any aseptic wound. They are so confident of this in Europe that soldiers are supplied with absorbent cotton, and are directed to clap this aseptic cotton over the wound so that the surgeon will find them prepared in the best way to have a good result. I have collected over a hundred cases of wounds treated in this way with absolutely no suppuration, and I have seen personally over twenty cases, with perfect results. Two wounds were through the palmar fascia, and gave no trouble. The dressings were done under spray. The cases have never reported any trouble since that time.

DR. G. W. ALLEN read a paper on

#### THE TREATMENT OF ACUTE URETHRITIS.\*

DR. GREENOUGH: I have no question about the advantage of the antiseptic treatment, but I have a good deal of question about its applicability in very acute cases of gonorrhoea. As far as my experience goes, there are a great many cases in which the patient cannot use bichloride or permanganate or any other antiseptic in even a very mild injection. I think there is a very good chance, if you continue with your injections, of having cystitis, epididymitis and a series of symptoms which may be very serious. At least, that

\*See page 525 of the Journal.

has been my experience. As for aborting gonorrhœa, we used to try that twenty years ago with strong injections of nitrate of silver. I have seen cases that apparently did succeed. Our fellow practitioner said: "I have cured a case of clap in four days." Such cases I think, are those which come to you, and say: "Doctor, I cannot see a woman without getting the clap." You examine and find granulation tissue or slight stricture, and when the man has connection, it starts it up afresh, but it is not a fresh injection. I do not doubt what Dr. Allen has done with irrigations or injections, but I think it is a very dangerous thing to preach up to the general practitioner. I think there is a good deal of harm done by it, as I think there was a good deal of harm done by Dr. Otis's teaching in regard to strictures of large calibre. In Dr. Allen's hands this is all very well, but I do not believe in telling the general practitioner that he can abort a fresh attack of clap with bichloride injections.

DR. ANKER POST: There is one thing in the paper that pleased me especially. In spite of Dr. Allen's very laudable desire to use the antiseptic injections, and I agree with him fully in regard to their value, he has made an exception in just those acute cases to which Dr. Greenough refers. There are a certain number of exceedingly acute cases that must be handled as you would handle an acute inflammation in any other part of the body. You must treat them with antiphlogistic principles, if you choose to say so. You would not be content to wash them out with an antiseptic solution. The very method that you take, does increase the irritation and the inflammation. I am repeating simply what Dr. Greenough has said. I do not wish, in the least, to undervalue the antiseptic applications. I believe in them thoroughly, and have seen cases enough where their use has been brilliant, but at the same time I have others where I think their use has been unfortunate, not because they were antiseptics, but because they were wrongly applied. Dr. Allen is sufficiently my friend, I am sure, to let me say what I please in regard to his cases. I am a little surprised that he should bring forward cases of recurrent clap as arguments in favor of any course of treatment in acute disease. It seems to me that any method of treatment which a man desires to advocate, he must advocate on the ground of its value in virgin cases. The cases of recurrent inflammation can be treated with much less care, and they get well; at least, they recover up to a certain point much more easily than the majority of primary cases. Of course, a great many of the secondary cases are very severe. It may be just as much of a triumph to close them up early; but in using them as arguments in favor of a certain course of treatment, it seems to me that the argument falls short of the necessary proof.

DR. ALLEN: In regard to these very acute cases I did make an exception of them, as Dr. Post said, but in cases not quite so acute it has been my experience that I could use corrosive sublimate, and that a copious thick purulent discharge was very soon cut down and became thin and subacute. In regard to the cases mentioned in the paper not being first cases I am sorry that I could not report any such. I do not think I ever saw more than two or three first attacks of gonorrhœa within the first few hours. It seems to me the whole point in this abortive treatment is to get them almost immediately; I think twenty-four hours is probably too long, and it is a question whether it is

not necessary to get them within twelve hours. I doubt if many physicians often see first cases of gonorrhœa within twenty-four hours; they almost always fool around a few days before they go to the doctor. These cases seemed to be acute infectious urethritis with a period of incubation of three to six days, with a discharge containing gonococci. It seemed to me that they were true cases of gonorrhœa, and not simple exacerbations. One of them, for instance, was a second case of gonorrhœa whose first attack had been long, lasting months, this second attack coming two or three years later. I saw him within twelve hours, and I only saw him once, irrigated him once with a bichloride solution, and did not see him for six months, and when he came back he had the third attack, but said the second attack was stopped almost immediately. In this third attack I did not see him until after forty-eight hours at least, and this time it went through the long course, although the treatment was the same. Another had had his first clap two or three years before, and four days after going with a woman he had this discharge containing gonococci. There had not been a symptom of any kind for two or three years, although he had been around rather promiscuously. I think the important point of the whole thing is to get them very early, within a few hours, and that when twenty-four hours have passed the chances of cutting them short are small, and it is rare to get a first gonorrhœa as early as that.

DR. CABOT: I should like to ask Dr. Allen if he gives internal treatment.

DR. ALLEN: Nothing but diuretics. If one had to depend on internal treatment, and could not for some reason use injections, copaiba is, I think, excellent.

DR. CHEEVER: I should like to say a word from the old-fashioned standpoint on these cases. I cannot help thinking how much better it would be if mankind, and womankind also if possible, were as afraid of the clap as they are of syphilis. I think I have arrived at the conviction that the consequences of gonorrhœa are even more serious than those of syphilis.

If we had a case, in which we could do just as we pleased, what would we advise? Well, I should advise that the patient go to bed and stay there for some considerable time; that he take saline laxatives, that he take antacids, diuretics and demulcents and hot baths, and in all probability the disease would subside without any sequelæ of any kind and very speedily indeed.

I say this on some experience, because I was placed once where I had complete control of patients in the hospital of one of our institutions in the harbor many years ago. We had the worst sort of people, sailors and prostitutes. The sailors arrived with very acute cases of gonorrhœa, and of course no nonsense or indulgence was shown in treating them. They were put to bed, treated as I have described, and in addition to it copaiba was used pretty freely (injections being rarely used), and the results were more speedy and comfortable in every way than any I have seen since. We cannot impose this on private patients, but that, in my opinion, would be the true way to treat the disease. I have great faith in the virtues of copaiba in proper mixtures, although they are very disagreeable to take. Injections, if the doctor can give them, are all right. If the patient gives them to himself, I think he is very liable to do himself harm.



DR. S. J. MIXTER demonstrated

A NEW METHOD FOR CUTTING GRAFTS FOR  
THIERSCH'S SKIN-GRAFTING.

A full description of the apparatus used and of the method of employing it will be published later.

AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

THE FORTY-SECOND ANNUAL MEETING, HELD AT  
WASHINGTON, D. C., MAY 5-8, 1891.

(Continued from No. 21, page 512.)

SECTION FOR PRACTICE OF MEDICINE AND PHYSIOLOGY.—THIRD DAY.

DR. J. S. NOWLIN, of Shelbyville, Tenn., read a paper on

EPIDEMIC CEREBRO-SPINAL MENINGITIS.

The disease is in reality not an inflammation, but is due to malarial poisoning, acting primarily on the nervous system. This idea is not new, and is borne out by the nervous symptoms, and by the great benefit to be derived from quinine. This drug should be administered freely, by subcutaneous injection, and should be given also as a prophylactic.

DR. DOCK did not believe that the disease was malarial; it may occur anywhere, but malaria may closely simulate cerebro-spinal meningitis. A differential diagnosis is of great importance, with a view to treatment, and may be made by microscopic examination of the blood.

DR. W. B. DAVIS, of Cincinnati, read a paper on  
THE PREVALENCE OF ALBUMINURIA IN PERSONS  
APPARENTLY HEALTHY.

It was formerly considered that albuminuria was pathognomonic of nephritis, but such is not the case. It may occur periodically, or even in a few cases continually, in persons in perfect health. This was agreed to by others present.

DR. J. H. JENKINS, of Tecumseh, Mich., sent a paper on

EUPHORBIA PILULIFERA IN SPASMODIC ASTHMA.

He had used the fluid extract with very good results.

RESULTS WITH TUBERCULIN.

DR. KARL VON RUCK, of Asheville, N. C., gave the results with twenty-one cases. If properly given there need be no unpleasant results. The heart became more irritable during the course of the treatment.

DR. S. P. KRAMER, of Cincinnati, thought that tuberculin, when properly understood, would be found to be the best treatment for certain cases of tuberculosis.

DR. OSLER said that the results with tuberculin at the Johns Hopkins Hospital had not been encouraging. In five out of twenty-four cases, where the extent of the lesion was slight, there was some improvement. In other cases the disease appeared to spread under its influence.

DR. ECCLES thought that Koch would yet discover a cure for tuberculosis.

DR. WELCH described the microscopic appearances of the diseased tissue during the injections. He thought it possible that there might be a tendency in tubercular

foci to become encapsulated as a result of the treatment.

DR. VAUGHAN had injected a substance obtained by filtering colonies of a bacterium entirely different from the tubercle bacillus, and had obtained a reaction and apparent improvement.

DR. CHARLES H. SHEPARD, of Brooklyn, read a paper on

THE ACTION OF THE TURKISH BATH IN DISEASE.

The value of sweating is often underestimated, and much relief may often be obtained, especially in some diseases, such as phthisis, nephritis, different skin diseases, etc.

DR. GEORGE DOCK, of Galveston, Texas, read an abstract of a paper on

THE MALARIAL PARASITES, AND THE FORMS OF  
DISEASE IN WHICH THEY OCCUR IN TEXAS.

Out of seventy-six cases of suspected malaria he had found the plasmodium in the blood in forty-one. The others included several diseases, the symptoms of which might in a malarial country be mistaken for malaria. As large doses of quinine would be contraindicated in some of these cases, a differential diagnosis is important, and may be made by an examination of the blood.

DR. OSLER said that typhoid fever was often very difficult to distinguish from malaria. The examination of the blood was a valuable diagnostic means, and he noticed that in Germany the discovery of Laveran was at last receiving the attention due it.

DR. W. J. HERDMAN, of Ann Arbor, read a paper on  
ELECTRICITY THERAPEUTICALLY CONSIDERED.

The advantages to be derived from electricity are numerous. It is not necessary for the physician to make his own electricity; if he can be connected with an electric light system he may safely use the supply.

The Committee appointed last year to investigate the fevers of the South, was continued until next year.

SECTION OF OBSTETRICS AND THE DISEASES OF  
WOMEN.

A very large number of papers were offered in this Section. This was alluded to in the opening address by the Chairman, DR. CHARLES A. L. REED, of Cincinnati, who favored a division into two sections, Obstetrics and Gynecology.

DR. H. D. FRY, of Washington, read a paper on  
THE PREVENTION OF PTERIAL CONVULSIONS BY  
THE INDUCTION OF PREMATURE DELIVERY.

Considering the large percentage of premature children who live, if properly attended to, and the dangers to both mother and child in cases where toxic symptoms from uræmia exist, there should generally be no hesitation in inducing labor. The presence of albumen in the urine is not alone sufficient evidence of danger to warrant interference. The best method is the insertion of an antiseptic bougie between the uterus and membranes.

DR. LEWELLYN ELLIOT, of Washington, read a paper on

SPASMODIC STRICTURE OF THE PRETHRA FOLLOWING  
LABOR.

This is a rare complication, and may differ in its

course, and may be painful or painless. It may arise from injuries or from nervous disturbance or rheumatism. He reported two cases, both occurring on the seventh day. Treatment must be directed to the cause of the trouble, but also local astringents and caustics are of use.

DR. J. S. STONE, of Washington, read a paper on

#### CAN THE GYNECOLOGIST AID THE ALIENIST IN INSTITUTIONS FOR THE INSANE?

There are many cases in hospitals for the insane where the rational treatment of the nervous disturbance should be directed to the organs of generation. By the failure on the part of some alienists to recognize the connection between the two, many women are unnecessarily deprived of their liberty. Some provision should be made by which this unfortunate state of things could be rectified. The author cited cases in which insanity had been cured by operations on the genital organs. Similar cases were reported by others, and suggestions offered looking towards inspection of cases at asylums.

DR. E. S. McKEE, of Cincinnati, read a paper on

#### THE CLINICAL TEACHING OF OBSTETRICS IN AMERICA.

The lack of practical teaching of this branch is one of the most noticeable failings of most American medical schools. This is due partly to the short time of medical study, and often to the small size of the town in which the school is situated. There has been an improvement during the last few years. A short time ago ninety-nine per cent. of the medical graduates of the country had not seen a case of labor at graduation. In giving his ideal, the author described very nearly the instruction as given in the Harvard Medical School. He urged the Section to induce the American Medical Association to take a strong stand in advocating better methods throughout the country.

In the course of a paper on

#### THE TECHNIQUE OF SUCCESSFUL ABDOMINAL AND PELVIC SURGERY,

by DR. W. H. WATHEN, of Louisiana, the reader said that at the present not only was too much laparotomy being done, but that too many men were doing it. Men who knew nothing about the diagnosis and pathology of abdominal and pelvic diseases, or about the best technique to be followed, and who had few facilities for doing such work, were undertaking it on all sides. Even by the best men cases were operated on in which the indications did not justify it. Patients were too often made worse after being mutilated in a way which admitted of no repair. In discussing various points in operative technique he said that some operators who talked a good deal about antisepsis did not know how to be surgically clean, because they had not learned to appreciate the value of cleanliness in every detail before and during an operation. The patients sometimes suffered more after an operation than before it, because of the extensive adhesions induced by uncleanness, antiseptics or traumatism committed by a careless operator. He believed adhesions would be fewer if antiseptics were absolutely excluded from the operating-room and were not even used for the instruments and hands. Antiseptics are likely to so irritate the peritoneum as to cause few or many adhesions. The practice of trying

to drain the peritoneal cavity by introducing strips of gauze or wick into the tube to its bottom, or allowing shreds to enter the cavity, as practised by the German laparotomists, was bad surgery, and might easily be the means of introducing septic matter.

DR. W. M. POLK, of New York, read a paper on

#### CONSERVATISM IN DEALING WITH THE APPENDAGES.

He assumed that the larger number of workers in the field of uterine disorders would agree to the propriety of operation, where in spite of the proper application of non-operative measures, a sufficient amount of disease persisted in the uterine appendages to render the possessor a chronic invalid. It was idle to suppose that with our present means of diagnosis, the conditions presented by chronic disease of the tubes could be differentiated short of an exploratory incision. The statement could be substantiated, that not infrequently tubes and ovaries were removed which were distended with purulent fluid, and yet for months prior to operation, no symptoms pointing to a purulent accumulation were present. The question, therefore, as to the contents of the diseased tube or ovary was, short of operation, unanswerable in many instances.

After classifying the conditions which may exist in the appendages the author summarizes as follows: In cases of chronic disease of the appendages, incisions should be in the nature of "exploratory" incisions. The question of removal should be in the main left for determination after the organs had been exposed. The condition of the ovary should be the main factor in determining the question of procedure. If need be, this might be determined by exploratory incision of the ovary. If the ovary contain pus, it and the tube should be removed, as in the classic "Tait's operation." If the tube contain pus the ovary being free from pus or disseminated cystic degeneration, the operator is at liberty to recommend either the last-mentioned operation, or else the partial amputation of tube leaving ovary. The same rule applies in cases of hydro-salpinx and hæmato-salpinx; this, as would be seen, preserves to the patients ovulation. Cysts of the ovary do not indicate removal provided they are not generally diseased and the cyst can be enucleated. Hæmatoma of the ovary is a possible exception. Ovaries enlarged from congestion, as in misplacements, need not be removed. Tubes with open infundibula, even though adherent and affected with parenchymous salpingitis, and endosalpingitis, do not demand removal, the exception being when one opens into a pus cavity. A tube whose infundibulum is closed may be opened, cleansed, its inner and outer coats coapted and sutured, provided it does not contain pus and possibly old blood. Adhesions do not warrant the removal of the tubes and ovaries unless they be so dense that in breaking them the appendages are seriously injured. This presupposes that the appendages in themselves are not sufficiently diseased to demand removal.

DR. A. J. C. SKENE, of Brooklyn, in a paper on the

**PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF CHRONIC OVARITIS,** while admitting that the organs were not necessary to existence and that they could be removed with comparative safety, deprecated the practice of taking wholesale advantage of this fact; moreover, many of the cases were not benefited by the radical interference. Changes of some kind always supervened, and but few

patients were left entirely well after such surgical measures. He would only advocate removal of the organs where there coexisted structural changes and prolapse. He then enumerated the therapeutical agents and measures which should have thorough trial, and believed that such conservatism would often disappoint the gynecological operator.

#### UNSUSPECTED ECTOPIC GESTATION.

DR. H. F. FORMAD, of Philadelphia, gave the results of a series of observations which by virtue of his position as coroner he had been able to make in a large number of post-mortem examinations on women, with a view to ascertaining the cause of death in cases where ante-mortem diagnosis had not been made. Since commencing careful investigation, he had come across thirty-five cases of unquestionable ectopic gestation. Of these, there had been but one ovarian and three interstitial, the remainder being intra-peritoneal. There was no instance of extra-peritoneal pregnancy. In none of these cases had the condition been diagnosed when a physician happened to be called in previous to death. The histories showed that all the women had been engaged in hard work, subjected to violence, or were laboring under special excitement. His conclusions were that the condition of extra-uterine gestation was a much more common one than was supposed, and that a certificate of heart disease, or any other such vague statement frequently, though unwittingly, covered up the real facts.

#### SURGICAL SECTION. — THIRD DAY.

DR. EDMUND ANDREWS, of Chicago, read a paper on

#### CADAVER STUDIES ON THE REMOVAL OF THE SEMILUNAR GANGLION THROUGH THE FLOOR OF THE CRANIUM.

Relapses of facial neuralgia, after stretching or resecting the nerve for its relief, are very common. Even after resection, relief is sometimes obtained temporarily by a second operation, loosening the end of the nerve in the cicatrix. The author thinks that this neuralgia is often caused by a neuritis, which, beginning at the periphery of a nerve, travels upwards, finally affecting the semilunar ganglion. With a view of reaching this ganglion work has been done on the cadaver, and a method established which he considers the best for its removal. An H-shaped incision is made over the zygomatic arch, which is sawed through at both ends, and turned down with the lower flap. The coronoid process is then sawed through and included in the upper flap. The inferior dental and gustatory branches of the inferior maxillary nerve are reached through the masseter and internal pterygoid muscles, and followed up to the foramen ovale. The ganglion is reached by trephining the edge of the foramen. The ganglion is dissected from the dura, to which it is firmly attached. A similar operation has been twice done by Rose, of London.

DR. LAWRENCE TURNBULL, of Philadelphia, read a paper on

#### DEATHS FROM CHLOROFORM AND ETHER SINCE THE HYDERABAD COMMISSION.

The author has collected thirty-nine deaths from chloroform and four from ether. With neither anesthetic is the cause of death always the same, and both

heart and respiration should be watched. In the discussion the necessity of giving chloroform slowly was brought out.

DR. W. W. KEEN, of Philadelphia, read a paper on

#### LINEAR CRANIOTOMY FOR MICROCEPHALUS.

This operation is often mis-called *craniectomy*, which implies removal, whereas, in reality it is a long incision. This incision is carried from the frontal eminence parallel with the frontal suture across the lambdoidal suture, and a narrow piece of skull removed. This operation is as successful as making two incisions, and less dangerous.

DR. JOHN A. WYETH, of New York, read a paper on

#### SUPRAPUBIC CYSTOTOMY.

The abdominal wound is treated by the open method. The bladder is closed only when it is perfectly healthy, otherwise the wound is left to granulate. This is the safest rule to follow in suprapubic bladder operation. Twenty-three cases were reported without a death.

DR. W. R. TOWNSEND, of New York, read a paper on

#### SPRAINS OF THE ANKLE.

Flat-foot is not infrequently the result of improperly treated sprain of the ankle. The leg should be elevated, and strips of adhesive plaster carefully applied in different directions over the seat of injury, and a pressure bandage put over this, or in case of a more severe injury, a plaster-of-Paris bandage should be put on for a few days only. The patient may use the foot within reasonable limits after the apparatus is applied.

DR. ROBERT NEWMAN, of New York, read a paper on

#### PLATINUM NEEDLES FOR ELECTROLYSIS.

Platinum is by far the best material for needles, but is so easily bent that it is often difficult to manipulate. To overcome this difficulty, the author has made a steel needle with a groove, which is first put in, and the platinum needle inserted along the groove. The steel needle is then withdrawn.

### Recent Literature.

*The Prolivity of Women to Cancerous Diseases.* By HERBERT SNOW, M.D. (London). London: J. & A. Churchill. 1891.

This book is the substance of a lecture given by the author at the Cancer Hospital in London. The points which he makes are in brief as follows: That women are more prone to cancer than men no one can doubt. The two organs which give this greater predominance in women are the uterus and the breast. He considers that there is a special liability to cancer in parts "where the cell elements subsist in unstable equilibrium, that is, are prone to frequent modifications and changes in individual growth or relative arrangement, and are very intimately controlled by the nervous system." Conditions which are typically found in the uterus, and also in the breast.

As exciting causes, traumatism accounts for a few cases; the majority, however, are due to various depressing neurotic conditions, particularly mental dis-

tress. These neurotic conditions he associates with the invalidism so notoriously characteristic of civilized women, and as *general* causes of such invalidism he cites three: constipation, over-pressure at school, and abuse of neurotics, especially tea. The one grand *local* cause of the chronic ill health of women the author finds in the corset, and he sums up the whole lecture in this piece of practical advice: "Aim at removing the causes which among us so conspicuously impede the female sexual organs in the due performance of their allotted functions. You will then succeed in hugely diminishing the prevalence, not only of cancer, but of every other specially female complaint, and will go far to remove that reproach of chronic invalidism under which the fairer half of our community now so needlessly rests."

While we do not agree in toto with the conclusions of the author, notably in the opinion that mental distress causes cancer, and that the corset is the one important factor in the production of female diseases, yet there is much that is suggestive. The book includes also a short paper in which the author proves very conclusively from statistics the fallacy of the opinion that cancer is hereditary.

*Treatment of Hemorrhoids and Other Non-malignant Rectal Diseases.* By W. P. AGNEW, M.D. San Francisco, Cal.: R. R. Patterson, Printer. 1890.

In this little work the author has endeavored to place before his reader an intelligent idea of the non-operative treatment of the above diseases. He has gone at full length into details in the treatment of these respective affections, and while the work is evidently the outcome of personal experience, it can hardly be considered a broad and safe guide to the scientific treatment of these conditions. Much that appears in the work would appeal to the mind of the laity, but would hardly be accepted by surgeons. Its construction is crude; practical points appear scattered throughout the book.

*The Principles and Practice of Surgery; Being a Treatise on Surgical Diseases and Injuries.* By D. HAYES AGNEW, M.D., LL.D., Professor of Surgery in the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania. Profusely illustrated. Second edition, thoroughly revised, with additions; in three volumes. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Company. London: 10 Henrietta St., Covent Garden. 1889.

This work presents in a striking manner the life interest of Dr. Agnew, and shows clearly his energy and industry. One cannot fail to admire the personal imprint of the author's experience which appears so frequently in the work.

There are few men whose experience has been more sought after than the author's, and while a great deal of the newer work which has come forward in surgery is not presented, it may be truly said that in these three volumes we have a trusty and reliable guide to the surgeon or physician.

*A Text-Book of Medical Jurisprudence and Toxicology.* By JOHN J. REESE, M.D. Third edition. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

The work, of which the volume now under notice represents the third edition, appeared originally in 1881, and the fact that in this brief interval two editions have been disposed of by the publishers is alike complimentary to the author, and a demonstration that

his text-book satisfies a growing interest in legal medicine. The changes introduced in the text are uniformly in the nature of improvements and are a recognition of the progress which medical jurisprudence is making, in common with other departments of medicine. Our comment on the second edition of this valuable work is true of this third edition also: "Within the limits deliberately set by the author, that he would make a text-book and not a treatise, this volume fulfills its purpose as a concise and comprehensive manual of medical jurisprudence, a work in which one may obtain an accurate knowledge of the essentials of legal medicine."

*Le Courant Continu en Gynécologie.* Publie par le Dr. GEORGES GAUTIER. Paris: A. Maloine, Éditeur. 1890.

This is a reprint of a few of the more important papers on the use of the continuous current in gynecology, which were read at the International Medical Congress at Berlin in 1890.

The first and most interesting is by Apostoli, followed by one by the publisher, Dr. Gautier, and by four others: by Bröse, of Berlin; MacGuinness, of New York; Meyer, of Copenhagen; and La Torre, of Rome. They have already appeared in abstract, but will be more valuable in this complete form.

*Practical Treatise on Electricity in Gynecology.* By E. H. GRANDIN and J. H. GUNNING. New York: Wm. Wood & Co. 1891.

That electricity as a curative agent in diseases of women is attracting increased attention everywhere is evidenced by the fact that this is the third book on the subject that we have been called upon to review in a little more than a year.

Examination shows this one to be in some ways an improvement upon its predecessors. The two respects in which this is most evident are, first, in the clearness and simplicity with which the general consideration and description of apparatus are given; and second, the conservative view of the value of this agent which is taken. As the authors say in their preface, "The agent is considered not from the standpoint of a specific, but as a valuable adjuvant to routine therapeutic methods."

Its mode of application in the various diseases peculiar to women is fully described, and its limitations noted. In spite of the favorable reports of its effects in a large number of the more common affections, we cannot but feel that equally good results can be obtained by other methods, which take less time in their application and require less expensive apparatus than electricity.

If, however, one wishes to try this agent, he cannot do better than follow the principles laid down in this book, which, in our opinion, is the best one on the subject.

THE EYES OF WILD ANIMALS. — Maintaining that short-sightedness, or myopia, is a product of civilization, M. Motais, of Algiers, cites his ophthalmoscopic experiments with the eyes of tigers, lions, and other wild beasts. Those which are captured after they are six or eight months old and remain hypermetropic, while those that are captured earlier, or are born in captivity, are myopic.

THE BOSTON

**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, MAY 28, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.***SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.**All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.**Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.**A FOUR-YEARS' COURSE AT THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL.**

A VERY important step has recently been taken by the faculty of the Harvard Medical School in increasing the course of study from three years to four, as announced in the JOURNAL of last week. The proposed change will not go into operation until September, 1892, and will not affect students now in the school nor those who may enter during 1891.

The details of the new course are not yet arranged, certainly not yet made public; but in general it may be said that the entrance examination will remain the same as at present, and the course itself will comprise four years of nine months' study each. Certain essentials of a medical education which the student is expected to acquire, but on which no examination is at present required, will be put upon the list of requirements for graduation.

Undoubtedly the requirement of an additional year will occasion a falling off in the number of students. How great the diminution will be cannot be determined, as there are no data available on which to found even a conjecture. The four-years' optional course which has been in operation for several years, has been taken by a slowly increasing, but still comparatively small, number of students. It has never been very popular, and does not represent the number of students who are willing to devote the time necessary to obtain the best education available.

As is the case in other institutions of learning, students who possess sufficient knowledge to pass the regular examinations in the studies of the first years will be able to enter advanced classes. It is possible that college students who know early enough that they are to study medicine may be able to so shape their collegiate course as to take advanced standing in the medical school, and thus still complete the two courses for the A.B. and M.D. degrees in seven years; but no arrangement between the two faculties to facilitate such an economy of time has been made.

The decision to require four full years instead of

three has been arrived at by the Harvard faculty, after long consideration. As to the desirability of such a course, there has been no difference of opinion, we believe; as to the advisability of the change, there has evidently been some doubt. The school must inevitably face a diminution in the number of its scholars and a corresponding decrease in income. In voting to carry out the new course the professors of the school run the risk of a very material decrease in their already meagre salaries, a risk which they willingly take. The school is at present in a very flourishing condition; and the faculty are evidently influenced by other motives than the desire for material prosperity in making the proposed addition to the time limit. The expected deficit has been in part provided for by a subscription from friends of medical education.

A similar move towards higher medical education has been taken by the Medical Faculty of the University of Pennsylvania. At a meeting of the Board of Trustees of that University, held May 21st, Dr. Pepper, the Provost, made an offer of \$50,000 towards an endowment fund of \$250,000, and of \$1,000 annually towards a guarantee fund of \$20,000 annually, for five years, conditioned upon the establishment of an obligatory graded four-year course of medical study. The Medical Faculty pledged themselves to carry out this proposal, and to enter upon the four-year course in September, 1893, and subscribed \$10,000 annually for five years to the endowment fund. The Board of Trustees approved the proposed change, but postponed their assent until the success of both funds had been demonstrated.

There is reason to believe that a similar change is seriously contemplated in New York. A nearly simultaneous change in New York, Boston and Philadelphia would compel other schools to follow their example.

This movement ought to meet with the general approval and co-operation of all who have the best interests of the medical profession at heart. It means an education equal to that obtained in other countries, and the acknowledgment of American degrees by English and Continental authorities. It is a question whether it may not result in a change of character in the American doctor; whether the number of graduates in arts who subsequently study medicine may not grow proportionately less in number, and the scholarly element be replaced by a more distinctly scientific one. But whatever change of that sort may take place, the time involved is much better proportioned to the importance of the student's life work, and the medical graduate of coming years ought to be a distinct improvement on his predecessors.

**PHYSIOLOGICAL ALBUMINURIA.**

The appearance last year of a second edition of Senator's treatise on "Albuminuria," and the publication the present year of a French and English translation of the same, taken in connection with a rather

spirited controversy concerning some of Senator's positions in late numbers of *La Médecine Moderne*, in which Senator has had to defend himself against the vigorous assaults of Lecorché and Talamon, render the moment opportune for some reflections upon physiological albuminuria. We shall, in the present article, consider the subject from Senator's standpoint.

(1) The fact of the occasional occurrence of albumen in the urine of healthy persons is not now a matter of dispute. Senator, in summing up the statistics of four competent observers, estimates "that out of 100 vigorous men, in good health, and in particular soldiers, there have been 41 in whom, without the intervention of any extraordinary factor, albuminuria has been found."

(2) The albuminuria under consideration is only "the physiological exaggeration of a normal process." It is asserted that there are always traces of albumen in normal urine, as can be determined by special tests, but under certain conditions the quantity of albumen increases, and quite a perceptible cloudiness manifests itself under the agency of the ordinary tests, heat and nitric acid. Physiological albuminuria belongs to the same category as physiological glycosuria, physiological oxaluria, etc.

(3) The factors which cause the albuminuria to vary are as follows: (a) muscular work, (b) digestion, (c) cold bathing, (d) intellectual fatigue and violent emotions, (e) menstruation.

(a) Extremely arduous exercise engenders a transient albuminuria, or aggravates an albuminuria already existing.

(b) Digestion has a similar effect. Grainger Stewart's observations show that of the daily repasts the breakfast is most likely to render a person albuminuric. Senator's observations also show the influence of a full meal, and especially breakfast, on the production of temporary albuminuria.

(c) The influence of cold baths has been shown in the case of healthy soldiers by the observations of Châteaubourg, G. Johnson and Grainger Stewart.

(d) Transient albuminuria has been known to follow severe mental exertion and violent emotion.

(e) The influence of menstruation has been affirmed, but is not so clear.

Albuminuria arising from such causes has been called by Pavy "cyclical"; it comes and goes with a certain regularity. It is worthy of remark that all the pathological forms behave in the same way, and present aggravations after exercise, meals, excitations, emotions, etc.

When does albuminuria cease to be physiological? There can be no absolute answer to this question. Of course, albuminuria can be regarded as physiological only when existing in persons who are in all respects healthy, and who, apart from this albuminuria, present nothing abnormal. As far as the urine is concerned, the existence of only a minimum quantity of albumen — just enough to give a faint cloudiness to the ordinary reagents — is compatible with the physiological

condition. "Every pronounced case of albuminuria should, from the very first, be regarded as morbid." As for the limit, beyond which the albuminuria ceases to be normal, Senator, with others, fixes this at about 0.4 per cent. Moreover, the urine, when recently voided, should be normal as to volume, aspect, density and composition, and must be exempt from figured elements. Finally, physiological albuminuria is ordinarily, if not always, of short duration, being most marked in the morning and disappearing later in the day.

The albuminuria of advanced life must, by reason of the frequency of morbid degenerations in the aged, generally be regarded as pathological.

As for the mechanism of the elimination of albumen by the urine, Senator is disposed to regard this as the result of simple filtration from the capillary tufts into the capsules of Bowman. He rejects the theory of Heidenhain (so generally accepted at the present day), which makes the urine a secretion, and attributes to the epithelium of the capsules the rôle of removing water and salts, while the epithelium of the canaliculi separates the urea and other solids; according to him, the urine is both a transudation and a secretion. The watery part transudes through Bowman's capsules in accordance with physical laws; the solid elements are removed from the blood by the vital selective action of the rod-containing epithelia. The urine, being thus partly a transudation, would naturally contain albumen, like other transudations (for instance, the cerebrospinal fluid, the aqueous humor). Senator does not deny this, and declares that the proper chemical tests will always reveal the presence of albumen in minimum quantity. The proportion of albumen will generally be small, as in all normal transudations, for albumen is a colloid and dialyzes feebly. Physiological albuminuria is but the result of an augmentation of the albumen, which in normal urine filters with the water of the blood into the capsules of Bowman.

Senator insists that the two liquids, which by their reunion constitute the urine (transudation and secretion), do not obey the same laws of function, and that they are not always modified in the same direction. As for the *transudation*, the measure is given chiefly by the conditions of the circulation, that is, the pressure and rapidity of the latter, then by the composition of the blood. As for the *secretory function*, its activity is dependent on certain *specific irritations*, acting directly on the epithelial cells or by the intermediation of the nervous system.

As for the physical conditions which favor albuminuria, many of the observations respecting the influence of blood pressure, swiftness of the current, etc., have thus far been contradictory, and give but little light on the subject. No very positive conclusions can be drawn from the effects of ligature in animals of the renal artery or vein, cutting the renal nerves, etc. There is as yet no evidence that modifications of the blood pressure play any considerable part in the production of albuminuria; Senator, however, is disposed

to make more account of such modifications in the causation of physiological albuminuria than of that *epithelial alteration* to which Lecorché and Talamon ascribe the principal rôle. In our judgment, the weakest part of Senator's work is the short chapter where he attempts to explain physiological albuminuria, or define the boundaries which separate the physiological kind from the truly pathological. Naturally when we approach the pathology of febrile albuminuria and the albuminuria of nephritis, the difficulties are not so great, for high febrile heat, as well as inflammation, increases the permeability of the renal filter, and permits a transudation rich in albumen. This is a fact which can be demonstrated.

Senator has probably left himself open to the charge of ascribing too inconsiderable a rôle to the epithelium of the glomeruli, whose alteration, according to Lecorché and Talamon, is the principal factor in albuminuria. In fact, to these writers, persistent albuminuria is always glomerulitis. It is impossible to read the work of these authorities without being impressed by the wealth of fact and of argument by which they aim to show that under all circumstances physiological as well as pathological albuminuria indicates some lesion, however trifling and transient, of the glomerular filtering membrane. In all the inflammatory and degenerative diseases of the kidney this epithelial disease is demonstrable. Unfortunately, however, it is rather by deductive reasoning than by direct evidence (which it is, of course, impossible to obtain) that the conclusion is reached that the slighter, evanescent forms of albuminuria are in any sense morbid.

It seems to us that the only practical outcome of this still unsettled dispute is the acquisition of the facts:

(1) That we do not yet precisely know the mechanism of the urinary secretion. Heidenhain's theory seems very plausible, and is, perhaps, the best *working* theory, but we do not really *know* that the epithelium of the glomeruli secretes water and salts and keeps back albumen.

(2) That it is quite possible for slight, temporary forms of albuminuria to exist within the limits of what may be regarded as good health. Whether in such cases the epithelium of the glomeruli is temporarily *diseased* or not, we do not know, and it is waste of time to discuss the question.

(3) That for the presence of albumen in the urine to be of real prognostic value in any case (as in examination for life insurance), the medical expert must not be content with merely one examination of the urine, but must make several tests, under different circumstances, and at different hours of the day.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

BRITISH MEDICAL ASSOCIATION. — The fifty-ninth annual meeting will be held at Bournemouth, July 28–31, 1891. President, Willoughby Francis Wade, M.B., F.R.C.P.; President-elect, John Roberts Thom-

son, M.D., F.R.C.P. Addresses will be delivered as follows: in Medicine by T. Lauder Brunton, M.D., F.R.S.; in Surgery by John Chiene, M.D., F.R.C.S.; in Public Medicine by Edward Cox Seaton, M.D. The scientific business of the meeting will be conducted in nine Sections.

REQUEST FOR INFORMATION CONCERNING SMALL-POX AND VACCINATION. — The Marine-Hospital Bureau has received a letter from the British Legation in Washington, requesting authentic information regarding the occurrence of epidemic small-pox in the United States, and also regarding "any case of injury alleged to be due to vaccination, that may excite public attention." This information is requested in behalf of the English Royal Commission on Vaccination. Those who may be sufficiently interested to contribute to the information desired are informed that short descriptive articles upon any local epidemic of small-pox, and any properly authenticated account of injury alleged to be due to vaccination, if sent to the Marine-Hospital Bureau, will be forwarded, through proper channels, to the British Legation, and due acknowledgment will be made therefor.

AN ITALIAN PHARMACOPEIA is about to be published. This will be the first national formulary, those hitherto in use having been of the most varied description, consisting largely of more or less correct translations of French formularies, and having no general or official recognition.

A BOUNTY ON BABIES. — The "depopulation" of France and the means of checking the progress of the evil are subjects that have for some time engaged the attention of the Académie de Médecine, but the deliberations of that body have not yet led to the discovery of an effectual remedy. In the meantime M. Tarnier, the President of the Académie, has offered a bounty of one hundred francs to every married couple in his native commune who shall enrich the French Republic with an additional citizen during the year 1892.

OUTBREAK OF RABIES. — An outbreak of rabies commenced about two months ago in County Wexford, Ireland. The authorities have adopted a resolution requesting the Lord-Lieutenant to issue a proclamation, embracing the whole of Ireland, to restrain dogs either by muzzle or confinement for the length of time necessary to effectually stamp out the disease.

THE INGREDIENTS OF PRESCRIPTIONS. — A correspondent of the *Pharmaceutical Era* has tabulated 2,000 prescriptions, consecutively received by an apothecary, and written by 155 different physicians. The 2,000 prescriptions contained 5,012 ingredients, of which 4,220 were official, that is, pharmacopœial, 161 from the "National Formulary," 376 proprietary and 255 unofficial substances. Of the prescriptions 1,307 were entirely composed of official ingredients. A plea is made that physicians should become better acquainted with the "National Formulary," in order to discourage proprietary combinations.

**THE OWNERSHIP OF PRESCRIPTIONS.**—The question as to who is the legal owner of a prescription has been discussed recently in English medical journals and in the pharmaceutical papers in this country. Different opinions have been advanced, one that it should belong to the physician on the same principle that a check is returned to the drawer from a bank; a second that it belongs to the patient, since he has paid for it; and a third that it should be the property of the apothecary, as being a note addressed to him, and also as evidence in case of question of proper compounding. A correspondent of an English paper says that in Prussia—though no special law on the subject exists—it is invariably considered the property of the patient. A prescription can be made up again and again, as often as the patient wishes, unless in contain dangerous substances, in which case the prescription must be marked "*ad libitum*" or "*reiteretur*" by the physician. There is no limit to the time within which a prescription must be presented.

**MEDICAL ORTHOGRAPHY.**—The following are a few of the many ways in which the word physician was spelt on different medical affidavits, passing through the hands of a Washington attorney, in which the affiants stated their occupation under oath: fazi-tion; fician; fescion; phisishun; physian; physition; physican; fosition; physicean; facetion; phasician; physiceun; fosishun; phisornton; phshun; fasian; physiciation; physicaean; physycun; phicision; phizician; fizion; focicent; phician; phycion; physicaean; phycian; fursision; phasisun; phesition; fezetun.

Among the answers from candidates for license to practice medicine in Minnesota at a recent examination, the following words appeared: colatrial, ariate, higinac, utris, utrin dush, serious fluid, playsenta, bactria, puss, bouls, vetbra, serberlium, parylis of the svinctar, likar sauger.

**A THREATENED STRIKE OF MEDICAL MEN IN SCOTLAND.**—A largely attended meeting of medical men, was held in Edinburgh, a few months ago, to debate the grievances of over-work and under-pay so long felt and hitherto so patiently borne. Mungo Park, who had experienced both courses of life, is said to have given the preference as regards hardship to a discoverer in Africa than to wandering by night and day the wilds of his native land in the capacity of a country medical practitioner. One gentleman said he had been over fifty years in the profession. His working day was nearer twenty-four hours than eight or ten, during which he was either actively engaged in the service of the public, or in anxiety that he might be called forth to mount his horse, perhaps at midnight, and transverse in darkness paths dangerous in daylight. He received annually forty pounds from the parochial board, for which he was bound to give his skill and services to any poor person in his district. What was the result of half a century of such work? "He had earned a living, no doubt, but he had not saved one penny!" Another practitioner, from a colliery dis-

trict, said that he received a penny and a half a week from some hundreds of miners, and for this he was expected to be always ready. The other speakers bore similar testimony. A strike was advocated very plainly by some, but by others was discountenanced. In the end a committee was appointed to consider the grievances of Scotch medical men, and to report on the remedies.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL HOSPITAL.**—A house, to be used as the private residence of the Superintendent, is to be built on the corner of Blossom and Allen Streets.

**MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY.**—The annual meeting, of which a programme appears in another column, will be held in Boston, June 9th and 10th. The Fellows of the Society are invited to visit the different hospitals, as usual, on Tuesday, at 10 A. M. There will be an exhibit in the Mechanics Building of surgical apparatus, including a special exhibit of orthopedic appliances from the Children's Hospital, legitimate pharmaceutical preparations, sanitary and other appliances pertaining to medical science.

**HOSPITAL IN NATICK.**—A will which leaves the town of Natick \$150,000 for a hospital has been sustained in the lower court, but will be appealed to the Supreme Court.

**INFLUENZA.**—In spite of the numerous cases of epidemic influenza which were reported a few weeks ago, the fact that the epidemic in Massachusetts has not been very fatal is shown by the death-rate of the State which for the three weeks ending May 9th was 21.68, 19.34 and 19.45 respectively. In Connecticut in April there were 1,260 deaths reported, which is 192 more than the average for April for the previous five years. The death-rate for the large towns was 19.8, for the small towns 21, for the whole State 20.3.

#### NEW YORK.

**CHILDREN'S WARD AT THE GOUVERNEUR HOSPITAL.**—Through the efforts of Dr. H. M. Silver, the visiting surgeon, a new ward for children has been secured at the Gouverneur Hospital, one of the small down-town city hospitals, and during the past week it was opened for the reception of patients. It is situated on the top-floor, commanding a fine view of the East River and of Brooklyn, and is intended for surgical cases and cases of acute, non-contagious diseases. Nine of the ten beds were occupied on the day of the opening.

**IMAGINARY HYDROPHOBIA.**—A German, twenty-seven years of age, died May 20th of what was probably imaginary hydrophobia. About a month ago he was bitten by a dog which did not at the time show, nor has since exhibited any signs of rabies, but by the foolish representations of friends he was apparently frightened into the belief that he was getting hydro-



phobia, and when this idea once got possession of him the looked-for symptoms readily presented themselves, and in a few days the fatal termination was reached. The physician who attended the patient placed the case in the coroner's hands, and an autopsy was made by Dr. Jenkins, the coroner's deputy, who was unable to arrive at any definite conclusion as to the existence of hydrophobia, until a microscopical examination of the spinal cord should have been made.

**MATRONS AT POLICE STATIONS.**—The first competitive examination of applicants for the position of matron at the various police station-houses, required by a recent act of legislature, was held May 20th in the rooms of the Civil Service Board at Cooper Union; Dr. H. F. Vosburgh acting as medical examiner. The police matrons must be between thirty and forty-five years of age, and, among their other requirements, must be able to act intelligently in cases of child-birth, intoxication, surgical injuries, etc., among the women brought to the station-houses.

### Miscellany.

#### HIGHER MEDICAL EDUCATION.

A CIRCULAR has recently been issued by the University of Pennsylvania, announcing the probable establishment of a compulsory four-years' medical course at that University, under the conditions mentioned in another column of this issue. This circular is especially interesting, coming as it does shortly after similar action by the faculty of Harvard Medical School; and we therefore quote from it at length:

"Higher medical education is the true interest of the public and of the medical profession. Nothing concerns more directly every individual member of the community than that our medical men shall receive a thorough and practical education. In all civilized countries except America from five to seven years are devoted to this purpose, although their students enter the medical schools with better preliminary education than the vast majority of ours enjoy. In each European country there are only a few schools privileged to confer medical degrees, so that it is easy to maintain a high standard. But in this country there are hundreds of medical schools intrusted with this great power and high responsibility. Keen competition keeps down the standard. Until a few years ago it was the rule that only two years' study was required. Conscience revolted at this shocking laxity, and a few schools advanced their standard and established a three-year obligatory graded course of medical study. It was done in the face of much opposition, but it was done successfully, and to-day no medical school has any standing which has not adopted the three-year course. It was known to all who had studied the subject that this advance was but the first step. The number of subjects to be taught has increased; the methods of medical instruction have grown more exacting and thorough; above all it is felt that no student should receive a degree which empowers him to enter on the most responsible work of practising medicine unless

he has had ample bedside instruction in every branch of his profession. It is simply impossible to do this in a three-years' course. Students are overworked in the attempt. The more complete the facilities possessed by any school the more evident has it become that one more advance must be made to enable the student to profit by his opportunities and to become a well-trained physician. The old cry is still raised that there were eminent doctors in former days who had studied only two years, and that those who graduate now with three years' training succeed well in their profession. But every one who advances this argument knows how specious and hollow it is. It is universally admitted by the public and the medical profession alike that it is impossible to-day to give a thorough medical education in less than four full years of actual work in lecture-room, laboratory, and hospital. . . .

"The school which puts into operation a full four-year graded course of medical study must be ready to meet increased outlay and lessened income from students' fees for some years at least. But what is resigned in mere pecuniary profit will be many times over compensated by the lasting influence for good exerted."

#### THE EXTREMES OF TEMPERATURE BORNE BY THE LEUCOCYTES OF HUMAN BLOOD.

MAUREL<sup>1</sup> publishes some very interesting researches upon this subject. He describes the different forms of leucocytes found in the blood, as illustrating somewhat their life-history there. He then details the results of his experiments in subjecting blood to different degrees of temperature, watching meanwhile the effect upon the power of motion and upon the life of the white corpuscles. A degree of cold below 16° C. could only be borne by them for a short time, and 14° C. was immediately fatal. On the other hand, a temperature above 44° C. rapidly threatened their life, while one of 47° C., even for a few minutes, suffices to kill them.

From a clinical standpoint these experiments show that the greatest degree of activity of human leucocytes is witnessed at the temperature of the blood in a normal state, or during a febrile state of slight intensity. As is well known, the axillary temperature is about two degrees less than that of the blood in the interior of the body. It is evident, therefore, that in very high fever, with an axillary temperature of 41° C., or, exceptionally, of 42° C., a point is being approached at which the life of the leucocytes is seriously threatened.

#### INTERLOBAR PLEURISY.

PROFESSOR POTAIN contributes a paper to the *Union Médicale*, No. 27, 1891, dealing with the subject of interlobar pleuritic effusions.<sup>2</sup> A typical case is recorded where pus is periodically evacuated through the bronchi, and in which there are evident signs of fluid effusion in front of the upper lobe of the left lung, but not in the general pleural cavity, the fluid being probably localized by firm adhesions. The diagnosis of such cases is always difficult, and a localized

<sup>1</sup> *Comptes rend. d. Soc. d. Biol.*, 1890, ii., 528, and *Ann. Jour. Md. Sciences*.

<sup>2</sup> *British Medical Journal*, April 14th.

collection of fluid may frequently be mistaken for a solid mass unless due precautions are taken. They commonly occur as interlobar effusions or as effusions between the lung and the diaphragm. In either case they are almost always purulent. The occurrence of frequent rigors and a dry cough, if not due to congestion or accompanied by signs of a general pleurisy, should always suggest the possibility of interlobar effusion. Physical signs may not at first be present, but show themselves as the fluid approaches the surface. It is usually evacuated through the bronchi, setting up a certain amount of irritative bronchitis in the process. The opening into the lung is usually small and irregular, and it is rare for air to escape from the lung into the abscess cavity. In cases where such escape does take place it generally happens that putrefactive changes are set up in the fluid which remains behind, and this necessitates an operation to evacuate and disinfect the cavity. In cases such as the one related, where there is no evidence of change taking place in the put up fluid, no operative measures are proposed. Unlike a general empyema, the interlobar form shows a marked tendency to spontaneous cure.

#### EFFECT OF QUININE ON THE HEALING OF WOUNDS.

DR. SOKOLOFF has published some interesting observations on the effect of quinine administered to a wounded animal on the granulation and cicatrization of the wound.<sup>1</sup> The experiments were conducted on rabbits. The fur was shaved from a portion of the paw, and an incision made through the skin and into the muscular tissue, the external wound being then sewn up and the whole dressed antiseptically. Subsequently microscopic observations were made on sections including the wound. Twenty-four rabbits which were experimented on in this way were treated with hydrochlorate of quinine, half a grain of which was given per diem for each kilogramme of body weight. A similar number of control rabbits were operated upon in precisely the same manner, but were not given quinine. The author gives a detailed description of the microscopic appearances observed each day for eight days in the two sets of cases. The effusion of blood was much the same in both, but there was a marked difference in the condition of the muscular tissue. In the control animals this lost its striped character, the portions in the immediate vicinity of the wound presenting the appearance of an amorphous homogeneous substance containing here and there a few muscular fibres or breaking up into separate pieces as in coagulation necrosis. Besides this, the muscular tissue gradually disappeared, leaving sheaths of sarcolemma either empty or filled with cells. In contrast to this state of things sections taken from the animals treated with quinine presented little or no sign of muscular degeneration, the fibres preserving their proper structure. With regard to the cellular elements in the control animals, two forms were found in the neighborhood of the wound—a large number of multinuclear leucocytes, and a much smaller number of large round or oval cells with a single large nucleus. During this period the nuclei presented various karyokinetic figures. In animals treated with quinine there was no multi-

nuclear cells, all being oval, with a single nucleus and smaller than the corresponding cells in the control animals. The cells were, moreover, more numerous than in the control observations. In the quinine-treated animals the karyokinetic process commenced and finished earlier than in the others, the chromatin filaments being also less numerous but thicker. Altogether there was less inflammation with quinine than without; in short, without quinine there was Zenker's degeneration, with quinine, none.

#### MEDICAL EXPERT TESTIMONY.

REESE<sup>1</sup> takes the opportunity afforded by a recent trial to call attention to the very unsatisfactory methods of medical expert testimony which prevail in this country. At this trial four highly respectable practitioners, one with very large experience in such matters, all testified to certain appearances presented by the wounds upon the dead woman's neck, but not agreeing among themselves in relation to certain other appearances. Among the points specially noticed and testified to by these gentlemen, were the situation, the nature, the direction, and the extent of these wounds. They all coincided in the opinion that certain of the injuries—those which penetrated to the vertebrae—were inflicted by a stabbing, or *thrusting*, of the lethal weapon, whilst the others were undoubtedly of the nature of incised wounds. And, further than this, two of those witnesses expressed their opinion that the right carotid artery had been cut, or partially severed, by a wound inflicted on the right side of the neck, which had extended around to the front of the throat.

These are points of purely anatomical significance, about which one might suppose there could be no possibility of doubt or opinion. But what a remarkable spectacle was presented to the court and assembled crowd of on-lookers when the defence produced the very neck of the dead woman, which had been dissected from the dead body by their experts, and which now, after nearly four months' interval, they were permitted to offer in open court for the inspection and personal handling of each jurymen!

It appears that the body was secretly exhumed by the defence some weeks after burial, and without the knowledge or authority of the court or the prosecuting attorney; and that during the interval their experts made their several investigations, and now, on the witness stand, these experts, in number and professional standing and ability the equals of their opponents—three of them well-known professors in our medical schools—came forward and declared that the right carotid artery was *not cut at all*, but was uninjured, and that "the wound at the back of the neck" was only superficial, and did *not* penetrate to the bone.

The author asks, "What impression is such an exhibition of so-called 'expert testimony' calculated to produce on the minds of the court and jury, and of the legal profession generally, to say nothing of the popular sentiment? Is it not likely to very much weaken the respect and confidence in all such testimony, and to bring it into disfavor, much to the detriment of justice? But, in passing we may remark, What impression would the average jurymen gain by looking at, and even *handling*, an anatomical specimen nearly four months old, taken out of a jar of alcohol before his

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, May 25th.

<sup>1</sup> *Medical News*, May 23d.

eyes? Would he not be very apt to both see and feel pretty much as the expert should describe and manipulate the parts before him?"

### OBITUARY. ALFRED HOSMER, M.D.

DR. ALFRED HOSMER was born at Newton Upper Falls, September 11, 1832. He attended school at Newton until his ninth year, when his mother removed to Walpole, N. H., where he found meagre opportunities for obtaining an education. He succeeded, however, in entering Harvard, and graduated with honor in the class of 1853. He immediately entered the Harvard Medical School, and graduated in 1856. He served as house-officer at the Massachusetts General Hospital. He spent nearly a year in Paris. He began the practice of medicine at Watertown in 1857.

In June, 1860, he married Helen Augusta, daughter of the late Josiah Stickney.

Dr. Hosmer became a Fellow of the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1856; has repeatedly been a member of its council; was its anniversary chairman in 1877, and its president in 1882. He was president of the Obstetrical Society of Boston; was president of the Middlesex South District Medical Society; was medical examiner for the Seventh District of Middlesex County; was the first president of the Medico-Legal Society; was for many years post-surgeon at the United States Arsenal at Watertown.

In 1879 he was made Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences; and in 1881 he was a member of the State Board of Health, Lunacy and Charity.

He contributed several papers to the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, among which was "A Peculiar Condition of the Cervix Uteri which is found in Certain Cases of Dysstocia."

He was very active outside of his profession. He was a member of the School Committee for six years; was a member of the Board of Trustees of the Free Public Library for ten years; was a trustee of the Watertown Savings Bank fourteen years, and its president six years. He was president of the Watertown Historical Society at the time of his death.

December 29, 1888, while in seeming robust health, he was stricken down by a cerebral hemorrhage. He partly recovered, but never fully regained his power of speech. On the 14th of May, 1891, after a week's illness, he suddenly died of, as disclosed by the autopsy, rupture of the thoracic aorta.

Dr. Hosmer, more than most physicians, occupied a place of unusual importance and influence in the community in which he lived. Much might be said of him as a faithful physician and an ardent Christian, but such post-mortem praise would have been peculiarly distasteful to him.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**GUAIACOL IN PHTHISIS.**—Picot<sup>1</sup> uses for subcutaneous injection in pulmonary tuberculosis a clear fluid, made by dissolving one centigramme of iodoform and five centigrammes of guaiacol in one cubic centimeter of sterilized olive oil and vaseline. This is the initial dose, and it is gradually increased to three cubic centimeters. The suprapubic fossæ are chosen for the injection.

Diamantherberger<sup>2</sup> uses the following injection:

R Guaiacol . . . . . 55 3 ss.  
Oil of sweet almonds }  
Hydrochlorate of cocaine . . . . . gr. v. M.

This is sterilized by heat. The amount used must be regulated by the reaction. The author commonly injects seven minims every second day for two weeks, and then increases the frequency and the amount.

**VEGETATIONS ON THE GENITALS.**—The *Médecine Moderne* gives the following:

R Acidi salicylici . . . . . gr. viij.  
Acidi acetici . . . . . 3 ij. M.

Apply to the warts with a camel's hair brush once or twice a day.

**AMENORRHEA.**—The *Medical News* quotes the following:

R Bichloride of mercury } . . . . . 55 gr. ij.  
Arsenite of sodium } . . . . . gr. iss.  
Sulphate of strychnine } . . . . . gr. xij.  
Carbonate of potassium } . . . . . 55 gr. xiv. M.  
Sulphate of iron }

Make into sixty pills, and give one pill after each meal.

**MOUTH WASH.**—To preserve the teeth the following wash is quoted from *La Médecine Moderne*:

R Acidi tannici . . . . . 3 i.  
Tinct. iodi . . . . . 55 3 ss.  
Tinct. myrrhæ } . . . . . gr. xij.  
Potassii iodidi . . . . . 3 i.  
Aqua rose . . . . . 3 iiss. M.  
Sig. One teaspoonful in a glass of warm water.

**QUININE.**—The following solution of quinine is said not to be disagreeably bitter:<sup>3</sup>

R Quinine sulphatis . . . . . gr. xv.  
Acid sulphurici dil. . . . . in xv.  
Ol. menth. pip. . . . . gttss. x.  
Sacharin (sat. sol.) . . . . . 3 v.  
Aqua ad. . . . . 3 vj. M.

<sup>3</sup> Tribune Med., March 4th.

### RECORD OF MORTALITY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, MAY 16, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrheal diseases.	Diphtheria and croup.	S Scarlet fever.
New York . . .	1,515,391	873	334	15.33	20.02	2.09	2.75	3.74
Chicago . . .	1,009,850	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Philadelphia . .	1,046,964	458	139	15.40	8.41	1.76	3.56	2.56
Brooklyn . . .	866,243	405	165	15.00	2.19	.75	6.00	3.60
St. Louis . . .	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston . . .	118,439	209	50	7.68	24.00	.96	2.40	.48
Baltimore . . .	354,439	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Cincinnati . . .	296,908	126	50	11.06	11.85	1.58	5.53	.79
Cleveland . . .	252,600	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburgh . . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington . .	220,392	90	30	6.66	16.66	1.11	—	—
Nashville . . .	75,158	34	6	14.70	8.82	8.82	—	—
Charleston . . .	55,165	28	8	14.28	7.14	7.14	—	—
Portland . . .	36,425	16	3	—	6.25	—	—	—
Worcester . . .	24,675	35	11	5.72	20.00	—	—	2.86
Lowell . . .	27,656	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Fall River . . .	14,398	50	—	—	33.33	—	—	—
Cambridge . . .	70,028	52	8	6.26	37.56	3.13	—	3.13
Lynn . . .	55,727	15	3	—	27.77	—	—	—
Lawrence . . .	41,654	19	5	15.78	10.52	10.52	—	—
Springfield . .	11,179	11	4	18.18	9.09	10.18	—	—
New Bedford . .	49,753	23	9	17.40	—	4.35	4.35	—
Somerville . . .	40,152	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke . . .	35,637	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem . . .	26,891	8	2	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea . . .	27,909	12	4	16.66	8.33	—	—	—
Haverhill . . .	27,412	17	6	5.88	11.76	—	5.88	—
Taunton . . .	25,415	6	2	—	—	—	—	—
Gloster . . .	24,651	4	1	—	—	—	—	—
Newton . . .	24,379	7	3	—	28.56	—	—	—
Malden . . .	23,651	5	1	—	—	—	—	—
Fitchburg . . .	22,937	10	2	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham . . .	18,776	7	1	—	28.56	—	—	—
Quincy . . .	16,823	5	2	20.00	20.00	—	—	—
Newburyport . .	13,947	4	1	—	—	—	—	—
Brookline . . .	12,103	1	1	—	—	—	—	—
Medford . . .	11,023	1	0	—	—	—	—	—
Clinton . . .	10,424	4	1	—	25.00	—	—	—
Hyde Park . . .	10,193	5	1	—	40.00	—	—	—
Peabody . . .	10,158	3	0	33.33	33.33	—	—	—

Deaths reported 2,606; under five years of age 856; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrheal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 317.

<sup>1</sup> Semaine Médicale, March 4th.

<sup>2</sup> Gazette des Hôpitaux, March 10th.

acute lung diseases 463, consumption 318, diphtheria and croup 81, scarlet fever 65, diarrheal diseases 46, typhoid fever 36, measles 37, whooping-cough 36, cerebro-spinal meningitis 10, erysipelas 10, malarial fever 10.

From measles New York 22, Brooklyn 9, Philadelphia, Boston, Cincinnati, Washington, Charleston and Worcester 1 each. From typhoid fever Philadelphia 19, New York 5, Cincinnati 3, Brooklyn and Boston 2 each, Nashville, Lawrence, Chelsea, Clinton and Peabody 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 11, Philadelphia 6, Brooklyn 5, Boston and Washington 2 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York 5, Philadelphia 4 and Washington 2 each, Brooklyn, Chelsea and Quincy 1 each. From erysipelas New York 3, Philadelphia, Boston and New Bedford 2 each, Brooklyn 1. From malarial fever New York, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Nashville and Charleston 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending May 9th, the death-rate was 28.9. Deaths reported 5,555: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 584, whooping-cough 189, measles 112, diarrhoea 43, fever 34, scarlet fever 32, diphtheria 31, small-pox (Liverpool) 1.

The death-rates ranged from 18.0 in Bristol to 59.3 in Sheffield, Birmingham 24.6, Bradford 40.0, Brighton 19.1, Hull 24.9, Leeds 48.3, Liverpool 31.1, London 24.0, Manchester 33.6, Newcastle-on-Tyne 31.6, Nottingham 24.2, Portsmouth 48.8, Sunderland 23.3.

In Edinburgh 22.9, Glasgow 29.4, Dublin 26.4.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending May 16, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	We'thr. •		Rainfall in inches.					
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.						
S..10	29.87	60	80	10	87	63	72	N.W.	S.	3	12	O.	C.	
M..11	29.54	51	81	61	57	72	53	S.W.	N.W.	5	14	O.	C.	
T..12	30.12	54	77	51	59	71	58	N.E.	S.E.	24	14	O.	C.	
W..13	30.08	50	76	45	89	72	80	N.E.	S.E.	10	8	O.	C.	+.08
T..14	30.05	59	72	46	65	61	66	S.W.	S.W.	5	12	C.	F.	
F..15	30.15	52	56	48	68	85	76	N.E.	E.	16	8	C.	T.	
S..16	29.79	57	67	17	100	100	100	E.	S.W.	11	6	O.	R.	.82
Σ 16	29.59	67	48											.90

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threatening; N., snow. + Indicates trace of rainfall. Σ 16 Mean for week.

### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM MAY 16, 1891, TO MAY 22, 1891.

Captain JOHN O. SKINNER, assistant surgeon, U. S. Army, Fort Davis, Tex., will proceed at once to Fort Clark, Tex., and report to the commanding officer for temporary duty. S. O. 41, Par. 3, Department of Texas, May 13, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain GEORGE McCRIEY, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Clark, Tex., and will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort McIntosh, Tex., for duty at that post. S. O. 114, Par. 4, A. G. O., May 19, 1891.

Captain WILLIAM E. BANISTER, assistant surgeon, is assigned to duty as medical officer with Troop B, Sixth Cavalry, while en route from Fort Myer, Va., to Fort Washakie, Wyo. On arrival of the troop at its destination, Captain Banister will return to his station at Washington Barracks. S. O. 104, Par. 3, Division Atlantic, May 20, 1891.

Leave of absence for one month, to commence on or about the 22d instant, is hereby granted to Captain MARSHALL W. WOOD, assistant surgeon, U. S. Army. S. O. 104, Par. 1, Division Atlantic, May 20, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary, the following assignments of newly appointed medical officers are ordered: First Lieutenant WILLIAM T. LITTLE, Jr., assistant surgeon, will report in person for duty to the commanding officer, Fort McPherson, Ga. For First Lieutenant BRUCE W. BROOKS, assistant surgeon, will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Riley, Kan. For First Lieutenant MEREDITH W. HOLLAND, assistant surgeon, will proceed from Columbia City, Ind., to Jefferson Barracks, Mo., and report in person for duty to commanding officer of that post. For First Lieutenant GEORGE M. WELLS, assistant surgeon, will proceed from Peoli, Ind., to Columbus Barracks, O., and report in person for duty to the commanding officer of that post. S. O. 115, Par. 7, A. G. O., May 20, 1891.

### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING MAY 23, 1891.

GEO. A. BRIGHT, surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Omaha," and granted three months' leave of absence.

V. C. B. MEANS, passed assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Omaha," and granted three months' leave of absence.

JAS. F. KEENEY, assistant surgeon, ordered for examination preliminary to promotion to passed assistant surgeon.

### SOCIETY NOTICES.

MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. — One Hundred and Tenth Anniversary. Meetings will be held in the Building of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanics' Association, Huntington Avenue, Boston.

Tuesday, June 9, 1891. At 2 p. m., meetings of Sections. Section in Medicine: "Typhoid Fever," by Dr. W. H. Pierce; "The Bacillus of Typhoid Fever," by Dr. J. A. Jeffries; "Early Symptoms of Bright's Disease," by Dr. C. F. Widdington. Section in Surgery: "A Discussion of 'The Diagnosis and Treatment of Inflammations of the Appendix,' in which the following will take part, Drs. D. W. Cheever, John Housens, C. B. Porter, R. H. Fitz, W. F. Whitney, F. C. Shattuck, M. H. Richardson, J. W. Elliot, Alfred Worcester. Section in Obstetrics and Gynecology: "Moderately Contracted Pelvis," by Dr. R. W. Green; "Pessaries, their Use and Abuse," a discussion by Drs. C. M. Green, A. D. Sinclair, Edward Reynolds; "A Case of Triplets," by Dr. H. F. Vickery. At 8 p. m., the Shattuck Lecture, by Dr. Edward Cowles.

Wednesday, June 10th, at 9 a. m., business meeting. Papers: "Catber Fever," by Dr. Paul Thordike; "A Case of Nephrectomy," by Dr. Homer Gage; "A Case of Doubtful Psoriasis Abscess," by Dr. G. P. Twitchell; "How shall we Nurish in Acute Disease," by Dr. F. H. Williams. At 12 m., the Annual Discourse, by Dr. James B. Brewster. At 1 p. m., the Annual Dinner.

MAINE MEDICAL ASSOCIATION. — The thirty-ninth annual meeting will be held in Common Council Chamber, City Building, Portland, Me., Tuesday, Wednesday and Thursday, June 9, 10 and 11, 1891.

Members who desire to offer voluntary papers or reports of cases will please communicate, by letter or in person, with Dr. F. E. Small, 359 Congress St., or Dr. W. L. Dana, 600 Congress St., Portland, Maine Committee.

CLAS. D. SMITH, M.D., *Rec. Sec'y*, Portland.  
OSCAR W. STONE, M.D., *Cor. Sec'y*, Camden.  
SAMUEL B. HUNTER, M.D., *President*, Machias.

### DEATHS.

W. W. NASSAU, M.D., of Burlington, Iowa, Brigade Surgeon during the war, died, May 23d, aged fifty-nine.

T. H. BARTLETT, F.R.C.S., a well-known surgeon of Birmingham, Eng., died, April 29th, aged fifty-four.

### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

International Clinics. A Quarterly of Clinical Lectures. April, 1891.

Getting Married and Keeping Married. By One who has done Both. New York. 1891.

First Annual Report of the Midwifery Dispensary, 312 Broome St., New York City. 1891.

The Chair of Surgery in Rush Medical College. By N. Senn, M.D., Ph.D., of Chicago. Reprint. 1891.

The So-called Motor Area of the Cortex. By Edward B. Lane, M.D., Boston, Mass. Reprint. 1891.

Practical Notes on Urinary Analysis. By William B. Canfield, M.D., Detroit: George S. Davis, 1891.

Surgical Bacteriology. By N. Senn, M.D., Ph.D. Second edition. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

Announcement of the Thirty-third Annual Session of the Long Island College Hospital, Brooklyn, N. Y. 1891.

Practical Points in the Management of the Diseases of Children. By I. N. Love, M.D., Detroit: George S. Davis. 1891.

De la Tuberculose Mammaire. Par le Dr. Adrien W. Roux, Médecin diplômé de la Confédération Suisse. Avec 3 Planches. Genève. 1891.

Hernia: The Analysis and Treatment of One Hundred Cases of Adherent, Irreducible, Incarcerated and Strangulated Hernia. By S. E. Milliken, M.D., New York. Reprint. 1891.

What Special Mechanical Treatment has proved Most Serviceable for Each Variety of Reducible and Irreducible Hernia. By Samuel E. Milliken, M.D., New York. Reprint. 1889.

## Original Articles.

VAGINAL HYSTERECTOMY FOR CANCER.<sup>1</sup>

REPORT OF TWENTY-ONE CASES, WITH NINETEEN RECOVERIES.

BY ERNEST W. CUSHING, M.D.

I DESIRE this evening to call your attention not so much to the technique of vaginal hysterectomy as to certain questions concerning the indications for this operation, the choice between total and partial extirpation of the uterus, the limitations within which total extirpation can and should be performed, and the results obtained. I will therefore consider these subjects in preference to those of the technique and various methods of the operation.

At the very outset we are met by the question of the diagnosis of cancer of the uterus, and of the differentiation of the various forms of the disease in this organ. Although, in many cases it is very easy to make a diagnosis simply by gross appearances which are sufficiently familiar to all physicians of experience, yet unfortunately when the affection has reached a stage where recognition is easy, it is often impossible to perform total extirpation, at least with any prospect of success; and our whole endeavor should be therefore to seek a definite diagnosis as early as possible. In the incipient stages of malignant disease total extirpation is easy, and not very dangerous, and it gives excellent prospects of permanent recovery; while if delayed too long, not only does the operation become far more formidable and difficult of accomplishment, but the recurrences are so frequent as to discredit all such operations.

It may be said, and by many it is claimed, that when cancer is discovered, and is limited to the cervix, a partial operation is all that is necessary, and great importance has been attached to the results of Schroeder and Hofmeier. The statistics published by the latter show that a far larger proportion of the cases operated on by Schroeder and himself by high amputation of the cancerous cervix remained free from relapse than was the case after those operations where the whole uterus was removed, from this fact many writers have jumped at the conclusion that a partial amputation is not only an easier and safer operation than total extirpation, but that it gives greater security against relapse. To understand this question properly, however, it is necessary to remember that the cases which Schroeder and Hofmeier treated by high amputation of the cervix were those of canceroid (epithelioma), in which the disease was entirely limited to the vaginal portion of cervix, and were therefore cases where the cancer was detected and removed at an early stage, and where it was of a nature tending to remain longer localized. On the other hand, the cases which Schroeder and Hofmeier operated on by total extirpation were those in which the cervix itself was involved, or where there was malignant disease of the body of the uterus; therefore it is very evident that in their hands the chances of relapse after total extirpation were much worse than after the high amputation of the cervix. In other words, they selected for the lighter operation cases of extremely limited and incipient disease, and in such there was, nevertheless, a very large per cent.

of recurrences, that is, over fifty per cent. It seems hardly doubtful that there would be fewer recurrences if the whole uterus were removed, even in cases where the disease is merely canceroid of the vaginal portion; and the consensus of opinion among Continental observers is now decidedly in favor of removing the whole organ whenever the diagnosis of malignant disease is clear. This view of the case I accept without hesitation. It should not be forgotten that the high amputation of the cervix is a difficult and somewhat dangerous operation, requiring a great deal of technical skill, and giving, even, in Schroeder's hands, a mortality of some eight per cent. In any case in which this operation can be performed the total removal of the uterus can be accomplished with little additional difficulty or danger, and affords greater security against hemorrhage as well as greater immunity from relapse.

The customary classification of malignant disease of the cervix as established by Schroeder is: (1) canceroid of the vaginal portion (corresponding to what is frequently known as epithelioma); (2) carcinomatous nodule of the cervix; (3) carcinoma of the mucous membrane of the cervix.

The twenty-one specimens here presented and the preparations exhibited under the microscope show these various forms; and it is to be remembered that it is only in the first and rarest of these three varieties that there is any claim of the efficiency of partial removal of the uterus. In both the other varieties, by common consent, total extirpation should be performed immediately on discovery of the disease, if, haply, it is not already too late to accomplish it.

It must not be forgotten that where carcinomatous disease of the cervix is present, even when the affection is limited to the vaginal portion, it is always possible that the malady also extends to the fundus; and for this reason alone, if for no other, total extirpation is indicated in all cases. I am aware that Hofmeier contends that there are but very few authenticated cases of simultaneous affection of the fundus and of the vaginal portion, except where the process is primary in the fundus and secondary in the vaginal portion.

Although, however, this view may be maintained academically and as a matter of rigid microscopical diagnosis, rejecting all cases where the description of the microscopical preparation is not entirely satisfactory, yet practically it is certainly possible in any given case of malignant disease of the cervix that portions of the tissue above the internal os may be affected with similar disease, either secondarily or primarily, whether by continuous spread of the degeneration or by the formation of an independent focus. Such a possibility is sufficient to make total extirpation preferable to high amputation; for the slightly increased risk of the operation is much less important than the terrible danger of relapse, or rather of the continued existence and progress of an undiscovered focus of disease. What surgeon would be content to excise a carcinomatous nodule with the adjacent parts only? Do not conscientious operators try to remove not only all portions of the mammary gland, but even the contents of the axilla, because by doing so, although the primary mortality of the operation for cancer of the breast is somewhat increased, the chances of relapse are diminished in a much greater proportion.

In regard to the diagnosis of cancer of the cervix, I shall say little, as the subject is elaborately discussed in all the text-books. In many cases the diagnosis is

<sup>1</sup> Read by invitation before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, March 14, 1891.

perfectly simple, but in others it can only be made by the microscope. I will only emphasize here the manifest duty of the general practitioner to make a careful physical examination of women who complain of irregular hæmorrhage; especially when they are over thirty years of age is the existence of cancer to be considered, and many valuable lives would be saved if physicians would examine their patients carefully instead of prescribing for menorrhagia and metrorrhagia, as if these were diseases in themselves and not mere symptoms, imperatively demanding an accurate diagnosis. When examination, however, is inconclusive, and merely shows a raw and angry condition of some part of the os externum, usually the site of a laceration from some previous labor, particularly if the condition is intractable under treatment, and the place bleeds easily when touched, a sufficient piece should be removed to permit of a microscopic examination by an expert. For this purpose a wedge-shaped fragment should be excised with scissors, going rather deeply into the tissues of the cervix, or if the affection seems to be more within the cavity of the uterus a suitable fragment can be obtained by means of a curette. If bleeding is severe, and is not controlled by styptic cotton, a suture may be necessary to stop it. When the tissues are friable, so that a considerable portion can be removed with a sharp spoon or with the finger-nail, the affection is almost certainly malignant.

In regard to malignant disease of the body of the uterus, I suppose that there is no question but what total extirpation is imperatively indicated, whenever it can be accomplished, and as soon as a diagnosis can be made. Here again the microscope is of the greatest advantage, for the hæmorrhages are usually such as to call for curetting, and diagnosis of malignancy can be made without difficulty from the masses removed by the curette, not only by the aid of the microscope, but often by their gross appearance, the fragments being whitish, thick and friable and quite unlike mucous membrane.

Here again the greatest service can be done by our profession by teaching the women who are under their care that irregular hæmorrhages at the time of the menopause, especially when protracted and severe, are not to be simply considered as almost necessary phenomena of the change of life.

The beliefs of the laity in medical matters are not mere superstition, but usually reflect pretty accurately those theories which were current in the medical profession from twenty to forty years previously. The women of the present generation are vastly better informed about their generative organs and functions than were their mothers or grandmothers. It is very probable that they know a great deal more about these subjects than is good for them; but at any rate one thing should be assiduously taught and insisted on by the profession, and that is that irregular and profuse hæmorrhages, especially after the menopause, are often of very serious import. In this connection I wish to call attention to a condition which is not very common, and which is not usually well understood, namely, to a transition state of adenomatous thickening of the mucous membrane of the body of the uterus in elderly women, which finally degenerates into carcinoma. In these cases after the menopause has been established, perhaps for several years, irregular hæmorrhages begin, which are usually relieved by curetting; this operation has to be repeated many times, at intervals

of a few months, very considerable masses of tissue resembling mucous membrane being removed, which under the microscope are found to be composed almost entirely of glands with very little intervening connective tissue. All these cases eventually terminate in carcinoma, and therefore total extirpation should not be delayed, although I have known the radical operation to be discontinued by a pathological expert, who misinterpreted the microscopical appearance as implying a benign hyperplasia of the uterine mucous membrane; finally, however, hysterectomy had to be performed.

I have now performed the operation for vaginal hysterectomy twenty-one times, in every case for cancer, or malignant adenoma, of the uterus; the youngest patient was twenty-six, the oldest sixty-six years of age. All the patients recovered from the immediate effects of the operation, except one, who was operated upon in another State, and was not seen by me after the operation, and who died at the end of a week with symptoms of peritonitis with very obstinate vomiting. Another patient, one of the early cases, where the disease had invaded the left broad ligament, so that the clamps had to be applied in unhealthy tissue, did very well for ten days, so that she was considered out of all danger. She felt so well that, without permission, she sat up in bed to take her supper. The same night the patient in the next bed heard her make a strange noise, and saw her make a convulsive movement; the night nurse, who quickly went to her bedside, found her dead. No autopsy was made, but it was thought probable that death was attributable to embolus from the detachment of a clot in the stump. All the other cases recovered, having a remarkably easy convalescence. One case was operated on ten months ago in Rhode Island, for Dr. Mitchell of Providence, where the disease had advanced in the anterior and posterior cul-de-sac, so far that the removal of what remained of the uterus was performed as the best method of taking away as much of the disease as possible and of giving security against hæmorrhage, although it was certain that all of the carcinomatous tissue was not removed. This patient, however, was able to get up, and did well for several months after the operation, and is still living. Subtracting from the whole number of twenty-one cases the one which died from the operation, and three cases (including the two above mentioned) where the whole of the diseased tissue could not be removed, and one of whom died, there remained seventeen cases where with greater or less difficulty the whole uterus was removed, and the clamps applied to apparently healthy tissue, six of these operations have been performed within the last six months, and are therefore unavailable as far as regards the question of recurrence, at any rate the patients are doing well so far. Of the eleven other cases which recovered, and which have been operated on for a year or more, three are dead, and one will soon die, from recurrence of the cancer. The other seven are in excellent health, as well as the six recent cases above referred to. With a single exception, already mentioned, the convalescence was extremely easy and uneventful. There was no elevation of temperature nor any sign of peritonitis. The scars left in the vagina were smooth and painless. One patient has since married, and another proposes to commit matrimony at an early date. In two cases the bladder was injured at the time of the operation,

and in three others the patients began to "leak" a few days after the operation. In all these cases, however, I had no difficulty in repairing the fistula at the time or at a later date. In two it closed of itself. In one the opening into the bladder was complicated by a severance of the ureter, which emptied into the vagina; I succeeded, however, in passing a sound through the urethra and bladder out into the vagina, and then into the contiguous opening of the ureter. Then by a plastic operation I covered the sound in with mucous membrane, so that the ureter was turned into the bladder and gave no further trouble. The original operation in this case had been a very difficult one, and the cervix had already been curetted and canterized in another hospital.

In regard to the technique of the operation, I will not occupy much of your time. I always use clamps instead of ligatures, not only because thereby the operation is shortened, and hemorrhage more safely controlled, but because the weight of the handles of the clamps insures thorough drainage, and the tissues seized by the clamps can be crushed and the lymphatics obliterated before the scissors are used, thus diminishing the chances of cancerous infection of the lymphatics of the stumps and broad ligaments, and permitting the severance of the latter further from the uterus than would be possible by the use of the ligature alone.

I have brought here for your inspection all the uteri removed by total extirpation in the cases above referred to; a study of these will give a better idea than any description of the condition of the cancerous uterus; of the tendency of the affection to extend above the internal os; of the varying distance both in front and behind at which the peritoneum is reflected from the body or neck of the uterus; of the adhesions which may tie down the fundus, or hold the tubes and ovaries fixed, thereby greatly complicating the operation and rendering it extremely difficult. Of all the twenty-one cases, I can recall only five where the organ could be easily drawn down and the clamps applied with the facility described in some accounts of the operation. In two cases there were present small ovarian tumors, which were removed through the vaginal opening; one was a dermoid cyst, one a multilocular cyst.

Besides the cases reported above I have twice opened the abdomen from above, and once from the posterior cul-de-sac, to decide as to the feasibility of total extirpation, but have found the disease spreading to such an extent as to contraindicate any attempt to perform such an operation. All of these three patients recovered from the exploratory incision without any difficulty.

The preparations exhibited under the microscopes, and others which I have brought to-night, show very well the appearance of carcinoma of the uterus. Some of them I made myself, and some were kindly made from my specimens by Dr. Haddock of Beverly and Dr. Cottrell of Boston. I call particular attention to the preparation showing the carcinomatous degeneration of a uterine gland, and to that displaying the peculiar structure of malignant adenoma.

In regard to the limitations of this operation, they are well defined, and the results as to recurrence have been much better since the operation has been refused in unsuitable cases. The main point is to be sure that the disease has not invaded the broad ligament to such an extent that cancerous tissue would have to be left within or beyond the grasp of the clamps. This usu-

ally can best be determined by examination through the rectum, especially when the uterus is drawn down with the bullet forceps or tenaculum. Of course, cases where the disease has spread over the vagina, or has involved the tissues about the rectum or bladder, or where there are deposits in the pelvis, or metastases in other organs, are unsuitable for operation. Secondly, the uterus must be reasonably movable, so that it can be drawn down, as the presence of old adhesions, even when not of a malignant nature, is a very serious complication, which can only be overcome by carefully and skillfully separating the adhesions with the fingers in the space of Douglas, as was done in some of the above cases, or by making an abdominal incision for this purpose, which of course greatly increases the severity of the operation. Thirdly, the vagina and the space between the pelvic bones must be wide enough, in comparison with the size of the tumor, to allow the removal of the latter. This condition applies particularly to women who have never had children, and in whom malignant disease generally affects the body of the uterus, whereas in women who have borne children the cervix is usually first affected.

Operation may also be contraindicated by the presence of serious disease of other organs, or by great weakness from cachexia, or from loss of blood, although in the latter condition a preliminary operation of scraping and burning out the diseased mass, followed by rest in bed, attention to cleanliness, liberal food and tonics, will sometimes bring the patient into a condition which permits the performance of a radical operation.

## CYSTS OF THE LABIUM.<sup>1</sup>

BY W. M. CONANT, M.D.

This title applies to all cysts of the female perineum that protrude into either labium.

It is hardly necessary before this Society to say anything about the female genitals, yet a few points about the female perineum may make more clear certain points that are important when treatment is considered.

It should be remembered that the vagina as well as the urethra has its opening in the triangular ligament.

After removing the skin and superficial fascia there is exposed the transversus perinei, composed of a few weak muscular fibres, which passes from the ischium inwards behind the posterior commissure to the central perineal point. There is also exposed the ischio-cavernosus (erector clitoridis) sheathing the corpus cavernosum. The sphincter vaginae (bulbo-cavernosum) arises from the central perineal point behind, and passes each side of the vaginal orifice to unite in front. It overlies on each side the erectile mass which corresponds to the urethral bulb. These three muscles bound a triangle, and should be removed to see the erectile tissue beneath.

The vaginal bulbs are two plexuses of veins on each side of the opening of the vagina and vestibule. They are narrow in front, and wide and divergent behind; convex externally and covered by the sphincter vaginal muscles; concave internally, and lined by the mucous membrane of the vagina. When the corpora on each side are separated, the deep triangular ligament is brought to view. This is wider but much

<sup>1</sup> Read by invitation before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, March 11, 1891.

weaker than that of the male. Above the union of the base of this ligament with the deep pelvic fascia lie the glands of Bartholin (vulvo-vaginal). They lie in the upper and anterior surfaces of the vagina, closely connected to the mucous membrane, and beneath the sphincter vagina. The ducts pass forward and open immediately external to the hymen at the middle point of the labial wall of the vaginal orifice, within the labium minus, and are, therefore, just below the vaginal bulbs.

I agree with Tillaux that this gland is an extremely hard one to find on the cadaver, and like him I have searched in vain; therefore, I agree with the views of M. de Sinéty that the gland is very diffuse, and is composed of a great number of small glands irregularly placed, and separated from one another by the connective tissue and fascia.

A glance at a plate of the perineum in any anatomy will make clear the fact that there is a triangular space which has three muscles for its side. This space is covered anteriorly by the labia on either side. A cut, therefore, to the outer side of the labium major would be a safe distance from the vaginal bulb and corpus cavernosum. There would also remain a clear space for the dissection of a cyst. There are no important vessels to cause hemorrhage in this triangle, as the perineal vessels are below the ligament, and only the superficial vessels would be cut.

Cysts may occur in the vulvo-vaginal glands, and are true retention cysts. They may occur in the mucous glands of the labia; from retention in Gartner's canal, a fetal structure usually obliterated; in the capsule about old blood clots and in enlarged lymphatic spaces. The wall is thin, but firmly adherent to the wall of surrounding parts. The contents are usually a clear watery fluid, but may be dark brown, thick, or even purulent.

These cysts may be confounded with hydrocele, hernia, and abscess of the vulvo-vaginal duct (not gland as usually spoken of). A differential diagnosis can be made by the history, the soft, fluctuating feel, the lack of sensitiveness, the slow growth and by the use of the hypodermic needle.

Small cysts will often disappear without treatment, showing that the retention has been overcome. An attempt should be made to find the duct in all cases, and if possible evacuate the contents. The most common method seems to be to incise as if the cyst were an abscess and then evacuate. In a short time, however, the tumor returns. In small cysts an injection of carbolic acid (1-20) is claimed to give excellent results. Another method is to incise the cyst on its mucous membrane and use caustic on the lining membrane; but the wound heals slowly, and leaves a large scar. When the cysts are so large that they cause great discomfort in sitting or walking, and even prevent coitus, some other method of treatment than above mentioned is needed. The best method is dissection. Mann in his article on "Diseases of the Vulva," says: "If the cyst be superficial, it [dissection] is undoubtedly the most satisfactory method, but if it is very deep and large, the operation is likely to be a difficult, if not a severe one, as the hemorrhage is apt to be considerable."

This should be made still stronger. In my opinion dissection is the best method whether the cyst is superficial or deep.

The operation in the two cases which I shall report

was performed as follows: The vulva was washed with a solution of corrosive sublimate (1-2000), and a sublimate pad was worn the night before the operation. One hour before operating two ounces of whiskey and one one-hundredth of a grain of sulphate of atropia were given. After the patient was etherized the parts were scrubbed, and the hair shaved off. Then an incision was made to the outer edge of the labium, and the cyst dissected out without rupturing the sac. The wound was washed only with hot, filtered water to stop bleeding, and then sewed up with silk sutures. No drainage-tube was inserted.

It is hardly necessary to state that instruments, needles, thread and sponges should be sterilized in an Arnold or Chamberlain sterilizer for fifteen minutes before using.

The reasons for preferring this operation are these:

(1) Dissection is the best method. The cyst being removed no further trouble can occur.

(2) The incision is made in the skin at the most favorable anatomical point for the dissection.

(3) The mucous membrane is left intact.

(4) The wound heals so that only a line scar remains.

(5) Hemorrhage is slight and easily controlled.

(6) Urine can be passed without coming in contact with the wound. Hence not necessary to use a catheter unless there is retention.

(7) An aseptic dressing can be applied and remain on for several days.

The reports of the following cases were kindly made for me by Dr. Underhill, formerly house-officer at the St. Elizabeth's Hospital. The first one is a case of retention in the mucous glands of the labium. The second is probably a cyst of the vulvo-vaginal glands, and from its unusual size is interesting:

CASE I. Mrs. P., age thirty-four. Married twelve years. Family history good. General health good. Enters the hospital complaining of pain in left side and back. Examination showed retroversion with adhesions. Much improved by packing.

June 9th, swelling noticed in right labium. July 27th, cyst, size of an English walnut, removed. July 31st, four days after operation, stitches removed. Wound healed by first intention. August 3d, one week after operation, discharged.

CASE II. Mrs. A., age forty. Married twenty-one years. Enters the hospital because of a lump in left side of the vulva, which first appeared three years ago. Has been growing steadily larger, and is very painful when sitting or walking. Coitus has been so painful as to be almost impossible. Examination revealed a soft, fluctuating tumor in the left labium, the size of the fist; very tense; the mucous membrane within the vagina somewhat eroded. Entrance to the vagina was pushed to one side, and the finger was introduced with some difficulty.

July 10th, cyst dissected out under ether, which was as large as a goose egg. Contained a thick grumous fluid. Stitches removed on the sixth day. Two weeks after operation patient discharged well.

HISTORY OF THE MICROSCOPE.—It is proposed to organize an international exhibition of everything connected with microscopy, to celebrate the third centennial of the discovery of the microscope. It has been suggested that it should occur in Antwerp during the coming autumn.



THE SPECIFIC AND NON-SPECIFIC TREATMENT OF PULMONARY CONSUMPTION.<sup>1</sup>

BY THOMAS J. MAYES, M.D.,

*Professor of Diseases of the Chest in the Philadelphia Polyclinic.*

It goes without saying that the successful treatment of pulmonary consumption depends entirely on a correct and rational view of its origin. On this ground, there can be no division of opinion. Unfortunately, however, one part of the profession holds that the tubercle bacillus is the sole cause of the disease; while the other part believes that the disease depends on numerous other causes, and that the bacillus is merely one of its products or concomitants.

Now, it must be confessed that diametrically opposite opinions on a question of such tremendous practical and public importance is no great credit to a profession which is justly proud of her logical conquests, and which rightfully rejoices in her scientific achievements and in her work of philanthropy. Especially is this a misfortune when we consider that the whole difficulty rests on an erroneous interpretation of the fundamental terms which are involved in the question; and in endeavoring to prove this, I desire it to be perfectly understood at the outset, that I yield to no one in my admiration of, and I might even say in my veneration for those pains-taking explorers who so patiently and assiduously devote their life and energies to the investigation of this fearful malady. But I do not regard this as a question of personal reverence. It is one which must determine the true relation of the consumptive to his family, to his friends and to society; whether or not he is to be looked upon as a centre of infection, a source of danger, and liable to spread the disease among those who are well.

Where, then, lies the fundamental misapprehension? It is (1) in affirming that, because a disease is capable of being communicated from one animal to another through inoculation, that, therefore, it must be contagious or infectious among the human species; (2) in holding that the disease (tuberculosis) which is produced artificially in animals through inoculation is the same as that (consumption) which is naturally produced in man; and (3) in assuming that, because an immunity can be created in animals by inoculations with a modified form of the tubercle virus, the same can be done in man. Furthermore, there is no warrant for believing that a disease can be cured by antagonistic inoculation unless it is clearly infectious or propagated from man to man through contagion.

The whole inception and progress of the infectious theory of consumption rests on animal experimentation, and recent history still reverberates with the assurances that the key to the cure of this disease was lying waiting in the lap of the experimentalists, whose dicta were to be blindly accepted whether they accorded with clinical experience or not. I am a firm and positive believer in the immense good which comes from well conducted laboratory research, and I think I have given sufficient practical evidence of my high appreciation of such work; but I recognize the fact that the great bane of modern medicine is the tendency to subscribe to the premature conclusions of experimentalists which are wholly unsupported by bedside experience.

Professor Semmola, of Naples, Italy, well strikes the key-note of this error, when he says: "It is pain-

ful to see these men carried away with this enthusiasm of Koch's fluid when they know that such a wide gulf exists between theory and practice, and when the very laws of scientific pharmacology and rational therapeutics are violated. The mistake exists in neglecting to see the gulf that lies between the laboratory and the clinic where all such fine dreams are blasted."

I am free to say that the mortification of professional pride, and the shock to public confidence recently perpetrated in the name of a specific cure for consumption, would all have been saved if we had raised our standard of treatment higher than the walls of the laboratory, and planted it on the solid and rational ground of practical experience.

I am not unmindful, however, that those who indorse the contagion theory claim that, aside of experiments on animals, there is ample clinical evidence to justify their belief. Let us briefly examine these claims. Their chief argument is the work of Cornet, who investigated the death-rate from consumption among the nursing members of the Catholic convents and monasteries in Prussia, and found that this disease causes 62.88 per cent. of all their deaths.<sup>2</sup> This is, indeed, a high death-rate, but it does not demonstrate the contagious nature of consumption. It merely shows, what was well known before, that this disease prevails largely among those who lead in-door and confined lives. According to Dr. Baer's research,<sup>3</sup> the death-rate from consumption among German prisoners is greater, ranging from 64 to 90.9 per cent. Another point which destroys Cornet's conclusions entirely is forcibly brought out by Dr. Baer's statistics. These show that prisoners who suffer solitary confinement, and who have, of course, no personal contact with any outside sources of the disease, are more vulnerable to consumption by 20 per cent. than those who are allowed to associate with each other.

Another argument is that houses in which consumptives died are centres of infection. This is principally based on the research of Dr. Flick, who believes from his investigations that 20 per cent. of the houses in the fifth ward of the city of Philadelphia are so infected. It is interesting to observe, however, that Dr. Flick's conclusions are not corroborated by other observers equally competent who have studied the question of house infection. Dr. Langerhans, who practised medicine for nine years in Madeira, an island which is visited every winter season by about 400 consumptives, states<sup>4</sup> that these invalids are lodged, boarded, and in great part nursed, by English colonists, varying from 210 to 250 in number, who live in about 100 houses. The rooms, which are occupied by consumptives in the winter, are reoccupied by the resident families during the summer — thus insuring the closest intermingling of the well with the sick. House infection should certainly make its influence felt here, but the health records, which have been accurately kept since the year 1836, show that only four of the English colonists died from consumption during all this time, and that one of these suffered from the disease before he came on the island.

Dr. Adams, of Colorado Springs, states in a private communication to me, that Colorado Springs has been a health resort for about seventeen years, and comprises about 11,000 inhabitants, and that the majority

<sup>1</sup> Read before the meeting of the Pennsylvania State Medical Society at Reading, June 3, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Medical Press and Circular, February 25, 1891, p. 135.

<sup>3</sup> *Zeitschrift für Hygiene*, vol. vi, p. 15.

<sup>4</sup> Ueber das Vorkommen von Phthisis in dem Gefangnissen, 1884, *Archiv für Ethnologie der Phthisis*, Virchow's Archiv, 1884, vol. xcv, p. 289.

of the rooms in the boarding houses are, and generally have been constantly occupied by consumptives. Yet, after a diligent search among the physicians of that place, some of whom resided there from the first, he could only find a record of seven cases of consumption which originated there during this time; and so far as he could ascertain, none of these were especially exposed—at least none were husband, wife or sister who had charge of another consumptive.

Dr. Haupt, one of the resident physicians of Soden, a beautiful watering resort for consumptives, in Germany, says that there are one hundred and one families, whose members with the aid of servants, lodge and nurse consumptives and other invalids during the summer season. During the winter the same rooms are reoccupied by the members of the landlords' families. This has been going on for thirty-three years, and during this time there were exposed to this contagion, if so it may be called, 653 persons, fifteen of whom died from consumption, but in most of these the source of the disease was traceable to inheritance, to colds and exposure, but none of them to contagion.

Now when these facts are connected with other well-known facts, such as the statistics of the Brompton Hospital for Consumption in London, and the Friedrichshain Hospital in Berlin, which fail to show a single case of contagion among 262 physicians and clinical assistants, and 1,017 nurses—the former during thirty-six years and the latter during sixteen years, the declaration of Dr. Detweiler, that during fourteen years not a single case of consumption was contracted among the nurses and employees in his hospital for consumptives at Falkenstein; or the fact that among a collection of 1,626 cases of consumption among married people (for particulars I refer to my address on Hygiene published in last year's Transactions of this Society) the same disease existed in both couples only in 44 instances. I think no further proof is needed to demonstrate that consumption is not propagated from person to person through contagion.

I hope I shall be the last one to deny to my colleagues on the other side, the same honesty and conscientiousness of purpose as I ascribe to myself; but should this make me willing to brush aside this weighty mass of clinical testimony which is diametrically opposed to the contagion doctrine, and to accept as my guide, principles of treatment which are conceived in theory and born of fancy, and which have nothing to support them in bedside experience? He who has been a diligent observer during the last ten or fifteen years, must be aware by this time that every specific measure which has been proposed for the cure of consumption, from benzoate of soda, and hot air inhalations to tuberculin, has been a dismal failure, in spite of the fact that they have all been shown to possess strong antibacillary powers. Glance at the beggarly results which have been obtained from tuberculin. According to recent official reports,<sup>1</sup> fifty-five in number, issuing from the clinics, polyclinics, and pathological institutes of the Prussian University, only about one per cent. (10) of 352 consumptives, who received the specific treatment, were cured. This is, indeed, a very diminutive proportion of cures when we reflect that all but one of the latter were in the first stage of the disease. There cannot be the least question that so far as the treatment of consumption is concerned, the bacillus

theory leaves the profession exactly on the same level which it occupied ten years ago. Not only did it not advance the interests of pulmonary therapeutics, but it deflected research into channels of error, and served as a barrier to an investigation of the true causes of consumption.

Let us now relinquish the gloomy side of this picture and turn to the hopeful experiences of those who practically disregard the teachings of the bacillus theory, and treat the disease according to its clinical indications. First of all I shall refer to the experience of the late Dr. Brehmer in his world-renowned institution at Görbersdorf, in Germany. In 1887 he gives the statistics of 150 cases of consumption which he treated, 12 of whom were in the first, 80 in the second, and 58 in the third stage. Of these cases, 15.3 per cent. were cured, and in 11.3 per cent. the disease was arrested. Of those in the different stages he cured 50 per cent. in the first, 20 per cent. in the second, and 1.7 per cent. in the third stage of the disease.

In 1888, he gives the statistics of 554 cases which he treated, of whom 49 were in the first, 310 in the second, and 195 in the third stage. Of those in the first stage he cured 36.1 per cent., in the second, 9.7 per cent., in the third, 0.5 per cent.

The results reported in the Sixth Annual Report of the Adirondack Sanitarium, under the supervision of Dr. Trudeau, are not less encouraging. Fifty-two patients were treated in the following stages: 21 in the first, 18 in the second, and 13 in the third. Of those in the first, 13 or 61.90 per cent.; in the second, 2 or 11.11 per cent.; in the third none were apparently cured—showing a total of 28.84 per cent. cures. Besides these it is shown that there are 11 cases, or 21.15 per cent. in whom the disease is arrested, that is, in whom all constitutional disturbance has disappeared for several months, but in whom the bacilli, cough and expectoration are still present. It may not be too much to hope that a number, and possibly most of the arrested cases will in time go to swell the list of the cures.

Similar favorable testimony concerning the non-specific treatment of consumption is also attested by other institutions of a like character, notably by that of Dr. Detweiler, of Falkenstein. In fact such institutions demonstrate that the successful treatment of pulmonary consumption is no longer to be disputed, and they show that no chronic medical disease is so amenable to treatment as pulmonary consumption.

A most interesting point in this question is the fact that there is a consensus of opinion as to the methods which bring about the best results in the treatment of this disease. The first is *an institution* in which the patients are under the immediate and direct supervision of intelligent physicians and nurses. In regard to these, Brehmer<sup>2</sup> in no uncertain tone, says: "Special institutions for the treatment of consumption give the greatest promise of cure." Dr. Trudeau<sup>3</sup> states: "If anything is to be done for those who are both poor and consumptive, it cannot be done outside of an institution." Many other physicians who have had experience of this sort are equally emphatic in their opinion on this subject.

The second is *rest*, or at least a rigid control of the

<sup>1</sup> By "apparently cured" is meant when the rational signs of the disease and the bacilli have been absent for at least three months. I think it is but reasonable to assume that such cases are cured.

<sup>2</sup> Therapie der Chronischen Lungenschwindsucht, 1887, p. 83.

<sup>3</sup> Transactions of American Climatological Assoc., 1889, p. 168.

<sup>4</sup> Die Wirksamkeit des Koch'schen Heilmittels gegen Tuberculose.

physical movements of patients. On this subject Brehmer says: <sup>10</sup> "This much I can assert, that all fatigue is an injury and a poison to the consumptive. . . . The healthy individual rests because he is tired, but the consumptive must rest so that he cannot become tired."

One of the important instructions in Dr. Trudeau's Sanitarium is, "When feverish, patients will do well to make as little exertion as possible. Fatigue, when induced in persons still having active disease, is sure to be followed by loss of appetite, fever, exhaustion, and even sweating."<sup>11</sup>

Dr. Detweiler, in his report for 1886, states that every patient who is not confined to bed must repose in the open air on a reclining chair throughout the greater part of the day.

Dr. Volland, of Davos, who has had extensive experience in the high altitude treatment of consumption, declares <sup>12</sup> that rest in the open air is the first duty of the consumptive patient, and that, if he is able, he is allowed to sit out-of-doors, and if not, he is confined to bed in a well ventilated chamber.

This feeling to regard rest as such an important element in the successful management of consumption is not confined to these and other public institutions, but is also shared by private practitioners, and it is based on the sound pathological reason that consumption is not a local disease of the lungs, but one which implicates the whole constitution. A consumptive must be looked upon as one verging on physiological bankruptcy. His whole strength is already absorbed in the performance of the necessary functions of life, frequently carried on imperfectly. His digestion is weak, his bowels may be disordered, sleep is restless and disturbed, there is a waste of tissue owing to the fever, and his muscular power is impaired to such a degree that a short walk or a small amount of physical exercise saps his strength, and may wholly disable him. Yet strange and paradoxical as it seems, weak as he is, he persists in the belief that exercise is the one thing needful for his restoration. This feeling is not confined to consumptives, but lives in behest of a strong public sentiment. It is builded on the knowledge that in health exercise gives strength. But what an enormous difference between the body in a normal state, and when suffering from a chronic wasting disease like consumption! The two conditions may be illustrated by comparing a business man who is threatened with insolvency with one whose credit is good. If the former pays out as much as he takes in, his finances will always be in a crippled state, and he will be in constant danger of going to the wall; but if he halts—that is if he diminishes his expenses and maintains or increases his income—his capital will accumulate, and in time he will be able to compete with other capitalists. But the business man whose credit is unimpaired, goes on and invests all his surplus capital—that is, he exercises his financial strength to the utmost limit of prudence—and thereby enhances and improves the integrity of the institution which he represents. So it is with the taking of exercise. If this is to be beneficial, a certain amount of strength must be possessed by the individual before he begins it, and by putting this strength to proper use it will grow and accumulate; but he who has no, or very little

strength at the outset, must reduce his expenditures or his waste, and enlarge his income, or else go into physiological bankruptcy. We must realize that with the consumptive, it is wholly a question of constitutional resistance; that when he is weak the disease is strong and advances; that when he is strong the disease is weak and recedes; and that the force which he expends in performing exercise, deducts so much from his total vitality, and allows so much less for the body to cope against the disease, and to perform the essential functions of life.

Moreover, there is a perfect agreement in these institutions in regard to the great utility of supplying nutritious food in the most concentrated form; of reducing high temperature with antipyrin, phenacetin, and antifebrin; of checking the waste which is occasioned by cough, expectoration, sweats and diarrhoea; of employing pneumatic and climatic treatment; and in fact of everything which goes to enhance the vigor and vitality of the body.

I think I am justified in saying that hard, cold, positive facts are the best crucial tests to which a theory can be submitted in order to ascertain its correctness. The specific cure for consumption is utterly condemned, when compared with the general treatment of this disease on such a basis. How would mercury rank as a specific in syphilis, or quinine in ague, if their curative results were as hapless as those of tuberculin? Even if a specific cure for consumption were possible, it is difficult to see its need in view of the large number of cures, as I have shown, annually made by other means. From my own personal experience, I can testify that there is no chronic disease which responds more readily and more promptly to persistent and well directed general treatment than pulmonary consumption; and there is no reason to doubt that with the advance of the scientific study of the disease the percentage of cures will increase. A specific cure for consumption is not of so much consideration now as a study and a development of the lines of treatment which have been shown to hold out such a magnificent measure of enduring success.

One more thought and I am done. Ever since the failure of tuberculin became generally palpable, there arose a feeling in the minds of many of his followers, that Dr. Koch had made a serious mistake in the practical application of his theory, and that eventually great therapeutic results are bound to flow from it. Dr. Koch is not in error, but is more consistent than many of his disciples who follow him in the distance. He has a logical belief in his theory, and knows what the practical application of tuberculin implies better than any other living being. There cannot be the least question concerning his ability to cure by inoculation, the disease which he artificially induced in animals; and if consumption in man were caused through contagion or inoculation, or was of the same nature as the disease which he produced in animals, it would be perfectly reasonable to hope that he could cure the consumption in the human family. But the disparity which exists between that which *is* and that which *seems*, is a vortex which has stranded and annihilated many an idea. This is not the first time that the contagion theory of consumption has come to grief. A century ago the government of Naples concluded that consumption was an infectious disease, and practised the most rigorous isolation of those who suffered from this disease, for more than fifty years. The results

<sup>10</sup> Mittheilungen aus Dr. Brehmer's Heilanstalt, 1889, pp. 43, 45.

<sup>11</sup> Transactions of American Climatological Assoc., 1889, p. 171.

<sup>12</sup> Die Behandlung der Lungenschwindsucht in Hochgebirge, p. 18.

were abominable. Reliable historians inform us that besides causing untold misery, these laws were not of the slightest service in diminishing the death-rate from this disease.

Should we not profit by these dearly-bought experiences? Is it not high time that we take an account of our bearings and begin to recognize that he who hugs the delusion that consumption will be cured or prevented through the miraculous operation of some anti-bacillary agent or process, will only live to reap "from the hopes which around him he sows, a harvest of barren regrets?"

#### SOME PRACTICAL POINTS IN THE DIFFERENTIAL DIAGNOSIS OF IRITIS AND CONJUNCTIVITIS.

BY FREDERICK E. CHENEY, M.D.,  
Assistant Surgeon to the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary, Ophthalmic Assistant to the Out-Patient Department of the Massachusetts General Hospital.

THE importance of making a correct and early diagnosis, in cases of iritis, and of using atropine, or some other mydriatic, until the inflammation has subsided, is evident, when it is considered that many patients are afflicted with permanent poor vision and not a few with blindness, as a result of improper treatment in this disease. In most of these cases the trouble has probably been mistaken for conjunctivitis, the eye has been treated with "borax and camphor," or some other mild astringent collyrium, and a disease which usually terminates favorably when treated from the beginning with atropine, terminates most unfavorably.

It is not my intention in this paper to present an exhaustive treatise on this subject, but simply to make prominent two or three points of difference between these two diseases that are most constant and that can usually be easily recognized. The presence or absence of pain, and its character and situation, if present, is a symptom of great value, and cannot be too carefully investigated. In conjunctivitis, there is often no pain, other than a feeling of "sticks and sand" in the eyes, while at other times pain of moderate severity is complained of and is referred by the patient to the eyeball. In iritis, on the other hand, pain is usually a prominent symptom, it is paroxysmal in character, coming on most frequently in the early hours of the morning, and is not situated to any degree in the eyeball itself, but in the brow and temple, sometimes extending over the entire side of the head. If this neuralgic pain is of great severity, especially if accompanied by a marked rise of temperature and a loss of appetite and flesh, the redness of the eye may be overlooked both by the patient and physician, or regarded simply as a congestion secondary to the neuralgia. Neuralgia of the temple and brow, in connection with redness of the eye, should always make one suspect iritis as the cause, and should lead to a careful examination of the pupil, as to its size and reaction to light. Having placed the patient facing a bright light, the well eye is to be covered, while the inflamed eye is to be shaded from the light with the examiner's hand. If the case is one of conjunctivitis, the pupil will quickly dilate when the eye is shaded and again contract when exposed to light. If iritis, however, it will be noticed that the pupil is smaller than normal, and that it reacts little or not at all when the eye is alternately shaded and exposed. These three symptoms, redness of the eye, neuralgic pains in the

temple and brow, and a pupil which reacts sluggishly or not at all to light, are most valuable diagnostic symptoms in iritis, and when present, should leave little doubt as to the nature of the disease. Intolerance of light is usually present in iritis, but may also be present in conjunctivitis. The iris tissue is usually discolored in iritis, the change at times being very noticeable, while at other times it is slight and can be easily overlooked. The character of the vascular injection should of course be noticed, the circumcorneal vessels being injected in iritis, and the conjunctival vessels in conjunctivitis. It is not uncommon, however, to see a moderate injection of the circumcorneal vessels in conjunctivitis, or to see a considerable injection of the conjunctival vessel, and even oedema of the tissue, in iritis.

To emphasize what has already been said, the symptoms most to be depended upon in making a diagnosis of iritis, are, redness of the eye in connection with neuralgic pains of the temple and brow, and a contracted pupil that reacts sluggishly or not at all to light. Sub-acute and chronic cases are at times met with in which the pain is slight or absent, and the circumcorneal injection but poorly marked. The pupil will, however, be contracted and sluggish, and as the trouble often exists for some time before medical advice is sought, firm adhesions between the pupillary border and lens will probably be found after atropine has been used. Also, in acute iritis, pain may not be complained of for the first few days, and in exceptional cases may be absent during the entire course of the disease. The absence of supra-orbital and temporal pain, therefore, although a most frequent and valuable diagnostic symptom, does not exclude iritis, and the presence of other symptoms must always be looked for. If, after careful examination, a doubt as to the nature of the disease still exists, a safe rule to follow is, When in doubt, use atropine. If the disease proves to be conjunctivitis, the use of atropine for the first day or two will have caused no permanent harm, the mydriasis and paralysis of accommodation passing off within ten days or a fortnight. If, on the other hand, it is iritis, we shall have the pupil well dilated, and if kept so by the use of atropine until the inflammation has subsided, it will be almost impossible for adhesions to form between the iris and the lens.

The value of the early and constant use of atropine in iritis cannot be too strongly insisted upon. A wide dilatation of the pupil is of course the end in view; and while, as a rule, a one-per-cent solution of atropine sulphate used three or four times a day will accomplish this, a more frequent instillation or stronger solution is sometimes required.

#### RECENT PROGRESS IN ANATOMY.

BY THOMAS DWIGHT, M.D.

##### THE RELATION OF THE SURFACE OF THE BRAIN TO THE SKULL.<sup>1</sup>

As we all know, many rules have been given for drawing lines on the scalp to show the course of the chief fissures and convolutions. Absolute accuracy cannot be reached, owing to individual variation. The merit of Professor Langdon's method is that he dis-

<sup>1</sup> Cincinnati Medical Journal, April, 1891.

cards entirely measurements in inches or centimetres, and relies entirely on cranial landmarks. He believes that by this method there is much less danger of error arising from the peculiarities of long and short heads. He is quite right in emphasizing the fact that "the anatomical personal equation, so to speak, of the operator must determine the exact place of application of the trephine." In this connection we will venture to suggest that the point which surgeons need to study most, and which we suspect they study least, is the surface of the brain as shown on a large enough series to present many irregularities. There is no difficulty in getting some part of the fissure of Rolando under the opening made by a large trephine, but there may be great difficulty in recognizing it, if the arrangement be even a little irregular.

The following are the chief features of Dr. Langdon's method: (1) Draw a *fronto-occipital* line from the base of the external angular process at the level of the highest point of the orbital arch to the external occipital protuberance. This will mark the base of the brain, excepting the end of the temporo-sphenoidal lobe, which comes below it. About the posterior third of this line indicates the upper border of the horizontal part of the lateral sinns. Then draw two vertical lines: (2) The *zygomatic-vertical*, from the greatest convexity of the zygoma upward. The lower point of this corresponds to a concavity in the lower border of the zygoma, just in front of the tubercle of its anterior root, easily felt in the living. (3) The other is the *parietal-vertical* running through the greatest prominence of the parietal eminence and the posterior border of the mastoid process. The *Rolandic line* indicating the fissure is drawn from the top of the last line downwards and forwards towards the intersection of the *fronto-occipital* and *zygomatic-vertical* lines, but stopping a little short of it. One more line, the *fronto-parietal*, runs from the angular process to the parietal eminence. Its posterior two-thirds are nearly parallel with the chief limb of the fissure of Sylvius, which lies less than half an inch below it. The crossing of the *fronto-occipital* and *zygomatic-vertical* lines indicates the tip (we should say the upper part of the tip) of the sphenoidal lobe, and a trephine would expose the bifurcation of the middle meningeal artery. (It seems to us that the point of division must at least occasionally fall lower.) A medium sized trephine applied at the crossing of the *fronto-parietal* and *zygomatic-vertical* lines would uncover the bifurcation of the fissure of Sylvius, the posterior extremity of the third frontal convolution and the branching into three of the front division of the middle meningeal artery.

#### THE FORAMEN PTERYGO-SPINOSUM.<sup>2</sup>

It happens once in a while that the posterior part of the external pterygoid plate is continued backward as far as the spine of the sphenoid, and that it is perforated by an opening very near the foramen ovale. This would until recently have been looked upon entirely as a scientific curiosity, but it is a point of great practical importance in the operation of cutting the third division of the fifth pair of nerves at its exit from the skull. If the branches, or most of them, run on the median side of this plate, it is clear that it must be got out of the way. This plate with its perforation was first described by Civinini in 1835 and 1837, and further discussed by Hyrtl in 1862.<sup>3</sup> Civinini showed

that normally there is a membrane in the region in question which occasionally is ossified so as to form the plate, which is then pierced by a foramen. According to him, the middle, meningeal artery, the lingual and inferior dental nerves, and, of course, the internal maxillary artery, all lie on the outside of the membrane. Hyrtl describes also an extremely uncommon little canal in the neighborhood (the *porus crotaphiticobuccinatorius*), with which we do not propose to complicate the discussion, and states that the foramen in the plate already described never transmits any structure.

Dr. v. Brunn has undertaken to find out how frequently the abnormal plate occurs, whether otherwise its place is always taken by a ligament, what is the relation of the branches of the third division of the fifth pair to the structure, and finally what is the condition in apes. He found a complete foramen in 21 of 406 skulls, while processes of bone representing an attempt at the formation of a plate were very frequent. In the fresh state there is, as Civinini had stated, always a ligament which varies greatly from a band to a membrane, but which, we believe, always bridges over an opening corresponding to the foramen in the bone.

We shall not follow our author into comparative anatomy, and regret that he does not say more about the relations of the nerves to this interesting plate, which is of great practical importance. What he does say is very unsatisfactory. We gather that he holds that in man the motor division passes inwards through the foramen while the sensory branches of the third division of the fifth lie outside of the plate. Since the appearance of this paper the writer of this report has had an opportunity to observe these relations on a subject with a well-developed backward extension of the external pterygoid plate, pierced by a large foramen pterygo-spinosum. On one side it was not thought of till the dissection was far advanced when it was found that the inferior-dental and lingual nerve passed through the foramen from within outwards, together with another nerve which had been cut, probably the auriculo-temporal. The muscular branch had been destroyed, but it seemed as if all excepting the nerve of the internal pterygoid must have passed through the foramen. On the other side, which was subsequently dissected with a view to this point, the plate of bone was not present, but a small ligament was found which formed the lower border of a space corresponding to the foramen pterygo-spinosum. The three sensory branches of the third division of the fifth pair passed above the ligament thus showing a corresponding arrangement on the two sides of the head. The writer is informed by Dr. Mixer that he has observed a different arrangement. This should be the subject of a careful study, for the question is of practical importance. The abnormal plate containing the foramen might, one would think, very probably be found differently placed in different bodies so as sometimes to be under the middle of the foramen ovale and sometimes more external or internal to it, with more or less important variations in its relations to nerves.

#### THE RADIO-CARPAL ARTICULATION.<sup>4</sup>

At the meeting of the Association of American Anatomists held in Boston last December, Professor Shepherd, of Montreal, made a communication on this subject. It is generally stated in works on anat-

<sup>2</sup> A. von Brunn: Anatomisches Anzeiger, 1891, No. 1.

<sup>3</sup> Sitzbericht, of Vienna Academy, 1862.

<sup>4</sup> Journal of Anatomy and Physiology, vol. xxx, April, 1891.

only that the scaphoid and semilunar bones articulate with the lower end of the radius, and that the cuneiform is separated from the lower end of the ulna by the triangular fibro-cartilage. Dr. Shepherd showed that, as a rule, the semilunar projects beyond the lower end of the radius, and rests against the triangular fibro-cartilage, which separates it from the ulna. He teaches that in the fresh state a distinct line may be seen on the bone separating the portions articulating with the radius and with the fibro-cartilage. The latter surface varies considerably in extent, and extends more to the palmar than to the dorsal surface. Professor Shepherd found, moreover, that frequently there is a perforation of the cartilage, which he believes to be almost always pathological, and that the surface of the carpus opposite the hole is always the semilunar bone, unless perhaps in cases in which it had worn large when a portion of the cuneiform might also be seen through it.

#### POINTS CONCERNING THE VERMIFORM APPENDIX.<sup>6</sup>

Dr. John Ferguson, Demonstrator of Anatomy at Toronto, has published the results of two hundred careful dissections. The average length was four and one-half inches, and the average diameter that of a No. 9 catheter, English scale. In 123 cases the appendix was supplied with a mesentery of its own, and so placed that its perforation would open directly into the peritoneal cavity. Of these the appendix lay to the outside of the cæcum in 19, to the inside in 18, behind in 75, and ran downward in 11.

"The other group of 77 cases," continues the author, "was specially interesting in the fact that the appendix was so placed and covered by peritoneum that its perforation would open into the subperitoneal tissue, and establish a diffuse form of peritonitis." We regret that Dr. Ferguson has not given us further details in support of a statement so at variance with recent ideas, and made in such general terms as not to carry conviction.

#### VALVES AND MUSCULAR FIBRES IN THE BRANCHES OF THE PORTAL VEINS.<sup>6</sup>

H. Koeppe began a series of studies on this subject before he was acquainted with Dr. W. S. Bryant's work at the Harvard Medical School. It will be remembered that a few years ago Hochstetter discovered valves in the system of the gastric vein, and Bryant found them later in the intestinal veins of the infant. Most of these did not persist in the adult. Koeppe says nothing of the age of his subjects, and indeed one passage inclines us to believe that he made his observations on lower animals. This is a serious defect that deprives his work of much of its value. His results in brief are that the system of the portal vein may be divided into three districts: (1) that of the trunk of the portal vein and its branches, as far as the giving off of the long and short intestinal veins, and in which there is a strong system of both circular and longitudinal muscular fibres and no valves; (2) that of the last-mentioned veins, which have strong circular and weak longitudinal muscular fibres and also valves; (3) that in the submucous layer of the gut, which has neither muscle nor valves.

The most interesting point to us in these studies is that, when the mesentery is tense, the valves work,

and that a bending of the vessel near a valve makes it useless.

*Apropos* of the portal vein, the Anatomical Society of Great Britain and Ireland, sent out four questions in September, 1889,<sup>7</sup> to a number of medical schools. The fourth question was the following: "The order of union of the three great trunks which form the vena portæ, and the levels of their junctions. The recorder is asked to endeavor, as far as possible, to observe and report the existence of valves in any of the tributaries of this vein." There were, in reply to this question, reports concerning only 118 cases. The portal vein is always formed by the junction of the splenic and the superior mesenteric. The uncertain element is the inferior mesenteric. This vein emptied into the splenic in 71 cases, into the superior mesenteric in 39, and into the angle formed by the junction of the two chief veins in eight. The level was noted in 62 cases, in 35 of which it was opposite the second lumbar vertebra. The cases examined for valves were still fewer, and not a single one was found. We presume the subjects were all adults.

#### VARIATIONS OF RENAL ARTERIES.

In view of the constantly increasing importance of abdominal surgery, the origin and number of the renal arteries is of general interest. It should not be forgotten that a comparatively small artery often enters one end of the kidney, which if not thought of could easily be missed in an operation. One of the questions sent out by the British Society bore on this point. The answers gave the results of observations on 419 renal arteries. The arrangement was normal in 312 cases, that is in 74.4 per cent. There was a single artery undergoing immediate division eight times, an arrangement which is hardly abnormal. There was an accessory artery to the top of the kidney from the aorta 29 times, and an inferior one from the aorta 17 times. There was an inferior one from the common iliac of the same side three times. Two arteries not specified occurred 32 times, three arteries 14 times and four arteries three times.

A few of the cases described are worthy of mention. At St. Bartholomew's there was a subject with three renal arteries on the right side and two on the left; and one with four on the left and two on the right.

The following case was observed at University College, London: "The right kidney was large and supplied by a single artery; the left kidney was very small, crescentic in shape, and each extremity received a small vessel, the upper arising from the back of the aorta opposite the renal artery, the lower from the front of the aorta one-half an inch above its bifurcation."

At St. Thomas's there was found a movable right kidney with an artery from the aorta and one from each common iliac.

#### VEINS OF THE CAPSULE OF THE KIDNEY.<sup>8</sup>

Tudler and Lejars have done some very pretty work on the veins that surround the kidney. They find five groups: (1) Those forming a network over the kidney, which in some animals, as the seal, reaches an enormous development, but which in man is often overlooked. (2) Those of the peritoneum in the

<sup>6</sup> American Journal of the Medical Sciences, January, 1891.

<sup>6</sup> Arch. for Anat. and Phys., Physiol. Abth., Supplement Ed., 1890.

<sup>7</sup> Journal of Anatomy and Physiology, vol. xxv, October, 1890.

<sup>8</sup> Archives de Physiol. Norm. et Path., 1891, No. 1.

neighborhood. The authors point out that Retzius had already shown that after tying the portal vein he found matter injected into the veins of the descending colon return by the left renal vein. (3) Veins about the supra-renal capsule connecting with those of the capsule of the kidney. (4) Capsulo-spermatic veins connected with the lower part of the capsule of the kidney and joining the system of the spermatic vein (we are not sure how this is on the right) and a fine plexus surrounding the ureter. (5) And lastly, there is the capsulo-lumbar system. It is evident that in case of temporary or permanent obliteration of the renal vein, the way for a collateral venous circulation is already prepared. The authors state that there is an arterial branch corresponding to each group of veins. For that matter Turner showed many years ago a subperitoneal system of anastomoses between minute arterial branches of the parietal and of the visceral systems.

#### THE MINUTE ANATOMY OF THE SPINAL CORD.

Professor von Kölliker<sup>9</sup> has written a paper on the minute structure of the cord and cerebellum, of which a translation and abstract has been made by Mr. William Alden Turner.<sup>10</sup> It seems that von Kölliker has, to a great extent, devoted himself to confirming the results of Golgi and of Ramón y Cajal. We shall present merely Mr. Turner's summary of the part of the work devoted to the spinal cord. A comparatively new and very important feature is the system of lateral offshoots from nerve fibres in their course through the cord called "collaterals" insisted upon by Golgi and alluded to in our last "Report on Anatomy." Here follows Mr. Turner's summary, which we think it advisable to give verbatim:

(1) The sensory root fibres divide at their entrance into the cord into an ascending and descending branch.

(2) Some of these sensory fibres course for a considerable distance (4-6 cm.) longitudinally; others arch into the gray matter, and end free in delicate ramifications.

(3) An association between the sensory root fibres and the cells of the gray matter of the cord has not up to the present been observed.

(4) All sensory longitudinal column fibres give off delicate lateral branches—the so-called *collaterals* of Ramón y Cajal, which, entering the gray substance, ramify in all its parts and end free.

(5) The motor root fibres arise from greater and smaller nerve cells of the anterior horn in a single nerve process, which in certain cases (always, according to Golgi) give off lateral branches.

(6) The anterior and lateral columns consist partly of fibres, which are given off by nerve cells in all parts of the cord. These column fibre cells (*Strang-zellen*) give off from their axis-cylinder process a greater or less number of lateral branches into the gray substance, which end free.

(7) The relations of the nerve processes of the anterior and lateral column cells to the fibres in the white substance varies. In some cases they simply bend upwards and pass into a column fibre; at other times they divide into two or three branches; or, again, such a nerve process splits into an ascending and a descending fibre, or apparently attaches itself laterally to a column fibre (the T-shaped fibres).

(8) The great majority of the fibres of these columns give off collaterals, which enter the gray matter of the anterior horn and of the anterior part of the posterior horn, and there end free, just as the sensory collaterals do.

(9) The anterior and lateral column fibres bend in many cases at a right angle into the gray substance, and there end free.

(10) All collaterals of column fibres, and all lateral branches of axis-cylinder processes, end in the same way. They give off at acute or right angles a greater or less number of branches, and finally form delicate end bushes, which encircle nerve cells without associating themselves with them or forming any anastomoses.

(11) The anterior commissure consists of: (a) Axis-cylinder processes of nerve cells of the gray matter, which, after decussating, are continued as longitudinal fibres of the anterior and antero-lateral columns. (b) The decussating collaterals of the anterior and lateral columns. (c) The decussating protoplasmic processes of a part of the median cells of the anterior horn.

(12) The posterior commissure consists of: (a) The decussating collaterals of the sensory root fibres. (b) Possibly, of the decussation of the collaterals of the posterior part of the lateral columns. (c) Decussations of the axis-cylinder processes of cells placed laterally to the central canal and *substantia gelatinosa* (Ramón y Cajal). But this is very doubtful. (d) Decussations of the protoplasmic processes of cells of the posterior horns. This also is not quite ascertained.

(13) The nerve cells are divided into: (a) Motor cells (*vide* under 5). (b) Column cells (*vide* under 6). (c) Cells whose axis-cylinder process does not go beyond the gray matter, and forms delicate ramifications in this. These only exist in the posterior horn.

(14) The value of the size, shape and character of the nerve cells is not fully known. It is, at any rate, certain that large nerve cells are not limited to the motor sphere only.

(15) The protoplasmic processes of all nerve cells ramify over a great extent in all directions, often penetrate the white matter, give origin to no nerve fibres, and do not anastomose.

### Reports of Societies.

#### THE OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY OF BOSTON.

CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING, March 11, 1891.

DR. E. W. CUSHING read by invitation a paper entitled

#### VAGINAL HYSTERECTOMY FOR CANCER.<sup>1</sup>

DR. EDWARD REYNOLDS said that there were two points suggested to him by the paper which he wished to speak about, the first being that for purposes of diagnosis he had found that pieces cut out of the cervix with a large size Mixer punch were better than the slices obtained with the scissors. Secondly, if one can give even six months relief by this operation it is worth while performing it. A case which was in cachexia that he operated on a year ago is now active and useful.

<sup>1</sup> See page 517 of the Journal.

<sup>9</sup> Zeitschrift für Wissenschaftliche Zoologie.

<sup>10</sup> Journal of Anatomy and Physiology, vol. xxv, April, 1891.

DR. CONANT spoke of a case where scrapings from the cervix were examined by a pathologist and nothing abnormal found, while eight months later, the disease having progressed, the diagnosis from the scraping was easily made.

Owing to the very extensive lymphatic supply in the broad ligaments, and the strong possibility of the disease becoming established there, he believed it wrong to call a case cured until three or four years had elapsed after operation. He did not believe that one or two years was sufficient for this purpose.

In a case of continued cachexia coming on after the operation, the case finally coming to autopsy, cancer of the broad ligament was found.

DR. F. H. DAVENPORT said that in general he heartily agreed with the reader of the paper as to the advisability of performing total extirpation in all cases where the disease had not so invaded the broad ligaments as to render any radical operation futile. The only exception he would make was in those rare cases where the very beginnings of the disease on the cervical portion were observed, and there was a probability amounting almost to a surety that all of the disease could be removed. He had seen a few such cases. The two reasons why he would prefer high amputation were because he considered the operation in itself less dangerous than total extirpation, and because in case of return a second operation could be undertaken with greater show of success than after the more radical procedure. Dr. Cushing had spoken of one case where after high amputation the disease had returned in the broad ligament. In Dr. Davenport's experience the return had usually been in the stump, and a second or even a third scraping and cauterization had finally resulted in cure. After total extirpation the return of the disease admits of no secondary operation.

It was very rare, however, that cancer cases were seen at the beginning, and he had come to feel that with our uncertainty how far up the canal the disease had progressed, it was safer to do the more radical operation. A recent case had emphasized this. He had been asked to operate upon a case in an adjoining city which had been pronounced by a competent observer very suitable for the high amputation. The disease seemed to be confined to the cervix, and the cut surface of the large wedge-shaped piece which was removed seemed absolutely healthy, yet Dr. Whitney reported an extension of the disease along the uterine canal. As the broad ligaments were quite free from disease, the total extirpation would have been better.

Dr. Davenport had performed the operation five times. Two of his cases were alive more than a year after the operation, one died of a return of the disease in a few months, and two died from the immediate effects of the operation itself. One of these last cases was not suitable as the disease had invaded the broad ligament on one side, and also the anterior vaginal wall so that the bladder was unavoidably opened. She was in a very weak condition, and died on the fourth day from exhaustion. The other fatal case should have been saved. The operation was an easy one, all the disease apparently removed, and the patient's strength was still very good. But she never really rallied from the operation. Her temperature fluctuated between 99° and 102°, her pulse never fell below 120, and she died on the fifth day. Dr. Davenport could not satisfy himself that there was any septic process going on.

Even with this large mortality he would unquestionably perform this operation in preference to the high amputation where the disease of the cervix had got beyond the initial stage and the broad ligaments were free.

DR. A. H. JOHNSON, of Salem, wished to emphasize the point Dr. Davenport had made of the significance of menorrhoea after the menopause. He had recently made an autopsy on a woman seventy-three years of age dying of intestinal trouble, no uterine symptoms having existed. The uterus was much atrophied, but contained a polypus the size of a walnut. The absence of hæmorrhage he believed was due to the senile atrophy and the insufficient blood-supply.

DR. BLAKE had had the privilege of seeing the operation done many times, and agreed with the reader that this was the operation which gives the best chance for cure. Microscopic examinations of specimens from the cervix could not tell us of the condition of the fundus, and the high amputation of the cervix might still leave some of the growth behind. The fact, that none of the patients on whom the operation of vaginal hysterectomy was performed, reported in the article by Lusk in the "American System of Gynecology," were living at the end of five years, might be explained by the fact that only hopeless cases were treated in this way. It was certainly a boon to both patient and physician to get rid of the bleeding, discharging uterus.

DR. CUSHING in closing, said that he had operated on a case to-day where externally there was nothing apparent but a small bleeding point, but inside was a broken-down carcinomatous nodule. Here the punch Dr. Reynolds spoke of might be of good service. In three of the cases reported he did a partial operation first by preference, in order to check the hæmorrhage and give the patient a chance to recuperate. Later, the total operation was easily done.

He did not claim that the total operation was a cure in these cases reported, for some or all may recur, the first case having been operated on a little less than four years ago; but he does claim that it gives entire relief for a longer or shorter period at least, and that the patient is able to be up and about.

He prefers it to the high operation which is about as difficult and as dangerous as the total operation. Schroeder lost some eight per cent. of the cases of high operation. Besides this one cannot tell how high up the disease goes, hence it is wiser to remove the whole organ. At the *Frauen Clinic* in Berlin, the high operation is still done in favorable cases with a recurrence in forty-five per cent., but total extirpation is practised among the more severe cases.

In order not to bring discredit on the operation, and thus deter suitable cases from resorting to it, he believed it unwise to operate where it was perfectly sure that the disease would soon recur.

DR. W. M. CONANT read, by invitation, a paper on

#### THE CYSTS OF THE LABIUM.<sup>2</sup>

DR. HAVEN had in some cases followed the plan of dissecting the cyst out, but in others had opened, everted and packed without causing much discomfort or leaving a painful cicatrix and without any return.

<sup>2</sup> See page 519 of the Journal.



DR. DAVENPORT reported briefly a case seen by him in consultation, which presented some points of interest, and where the diagnosis was somewhat doubtful.

Mrs. M., age forty-one, had had six children and two miscarriages, the latter artificially produced as her medical attendant thought. She menstruated last, September 30, 1890. October 28th she began to vomit, and this was very persistent and severe until November 10th, when she had a very bad chill, followed by others that day and the next. On the 11th she began to have pains, and to flow somewhat. A careful examination of the clots failed to disclose anything like a foetus (as would be expected at this early period). Her physician's attention was called at this time to the swollen condition of the nasal mucous membrane, making it difficult for her to breathe through her nose. The history for the next twelve days was constant vomiting, a watery discharge slightly bloody from the vagina, becoming somewhat offensive in a few days, and then ceasing altogether. Some considerable nose-bleed; temperature normal or subnormal 96.5°-98°; pulse 60-70. There was no tympanites, no cough, no rose spots, no diarrhoea. All ordinary means were employed to stop the vomiting, including rectal feeding for several days, but were of no avail.

November 24th bleeding from the vagina began, and two days later her physician feeling confident that there were retained products of conception in the uterus, called me to see her with an idea of emptying the uterus. I found her in bed, lying on her side, breathing quietly. She was thoroughly etherized, and placed upon the side. A small amount of blood in the vagina was wiped away, and the cervix was moderately dilated with Hank's dilators. The tissues yielded very readily. The sharp eurette was then used, and brought away a teaspoonful of granular looking matter, white in color, and very friable. There was no odor of sloughing. The uterine walls were left smooth and clean and the cavity carefully swabbed with corrosive sublimate solution, and the vagina was tightly packed with corrosive sublimate cotton.

This operation had no effect on the vomiting. Bleeding became general from all the mucous surfaces, nose, gums, mouth, throat, vagina, rectum and umbilicus, and the odor from the body made it almost impossible to stay near her. She died November 29th. Her doctor's opinion which was shared by me, was that it was a case of septic absorption, but it certainly had unusual symptoms. The general hemorrhagic condition was a very strange feature as was the persistent low temperature.

DR. BOARDMAN said he had once observed a case of bleeding from various mucous membranes due to the cachexia following continual vomiting, although the present case did not seem to be of that nature.

DR. A. H. JOHNSON remarked that we were sometimes thrown off the track by observing one organ. For example, he had once seen a case where vomiting occurred in the early months of pregnancy, subsided, but returned again obstinately at the seventh month. Labor was finally induced in the belief that the pregnant uterus was the source of the trouble, but the vomiting continued until a gall-stone the size of a walnut was finally vomited. There had been no previous history or symptoms pointing to gall-

stones in this case. In the case under discussion it would seem to him as if there were some underlying cachexia as the cause of these hemorrhages, rather than any local cause in the uterus.

#### THE GYNECOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF CHICAGO.

REGULAR Meeting, December 19, 1890, the President, DR. W. W. JAGGARD, in the chair.

##### EXHIBITION OF SPECIMENS.

DR. C. T. PARKES showed a

##### POLYPOID MYOMA

removed from the vagina of a patient about fifty years old. He said: Upon examination I found the pelvis blocked with this tumor, which was showing signs of degeneration. It had been mistaken for a carcinoma on account of the foul discharge. I could get no history of the time when this polypus was discharged from the uterus, and no history of any severe bleeding of any kind; but upon anesthetizing her I soon found that it was continuous with a long pedicle attached to the anterior wall of the uterus, and so at one time in its history it was simply a small submucous fibroid. After separation of its pedicle with long curved scissors, it was delivered with considerable difficulty owing to its size, but without much damage to the vagina.

Dr. Parkes also showed a

##### PREGNANT UTERUS WITH FIBROID TUMOR.

It is a pregnant fibroid uterus of about four and a half or five months. At the time of the operation the mass filled the abdomen as full as pregnancy at full term. The patient had been two weeks in bed suffering great and continuous pain, showing a high temperature, considerable peritonitis, and trouble of different kinds, so that some interference was evidently necessary. The larger mass lay up under the liver, and here the most pain was felt. The smaller tumor was all we could feel in the pelvis, except by very forcible pressure of the finger where the cervix could be touched. The pedicle could be felt coming out of the cervix, and at the time of the operation it was found attached high up on the anterior wall. Examination showed pregnancy, and we deemed it advisable to make an abdominal section to remove the mass. The operation was done, the pedicle being treated by the extraperitoneal method. The patient went home entirely well in four weeks.

##### TUBAL PREGNANCY WITH TWO OVA IN THE SAME FALLOPIAN TUBE.

DR. CHRISTIAN FENGER showed a specimen of tubal pregnancy in the second month. The rupture of the sac occurred toward the end of the second month, causing considerable hemorrhage into the peritoneal cavity, so much so that the patient was exsanguinated. The rupture took place about four o'clock in the morning, and at nine o'clock we decided upon immediate operation. The woman was almost pulseless, and showed all the signs of dangerous hemorrhage. The operation was done at eleven o'clock. When the peritoneum was opened a great amount of liquid and large clots of blood were taken out, probably about three to four pounds in all. On digital exploration of the organs of the smaller pelvis, I felt a tumor on the left

side of the uterus, and by lifting the broad ligament out of the abdominal wound I got the whole tubal pregnancy, with the foetus hanging out of the ovum with the umbilical cord. During this manipulation I found in my hand an oval body which I present here. The patient recovered after an uninterrupted convalescence.

The specimen shows two ova, both located in the same tube. The degenerated or oval one is a cyst one and one-quarter by one inch in diameter, with a wall three to four millimetres thick. One-half of the ovum is covered with tubal wall; the other half, as will be seen in the specimen, naked. It contains a clear, gelatinous fluid surrounded by a transparent membrane covering the inside of the wall. This oval ovum is smooth on one-half of its surface; the smooth half being the thin wall of the tube which is adherent to it and has been broken off. The other half of the ovum has been included in the tube, and has been in connection with the walls of the tube or with coagula. The second ovum is ruptured and contains the foetus attached by the umbilical cord to the inside of the ovum, through the opening of which it protrudes. The foetus is between six and eight weeks old. This ruptured ovum is located in the abdominal half of the tube, and shows a smooth surface, to the upper part of which the umbilical cord is attached, and the outer surface of which is all covered with chorionic villi. Over part of the top is a smooth surface with ragged edges in the shape of a cap, which is a broken-off portion of the wall of the Fallopian tube. The two ova are close together, the one which had undergone cystic degeneration on the uterine side of the ruptured one.

The attending physician said that a year ago he suspected this patient of having had a ruptured tubal pregnancy. Whether the ova or degenerated ovum belongs to that period, a year ago, or is a twin ovum two months old, is, of course, an open question.

DR. ADDISON H. FOSTER reported

#### A CASE OF HEMICEPHALUS WITH HYDRAMNION.

Mrs. M., age forty, had a tedious and severe labor fourteen and a half years ago, from which she recovered fully, and went through a very normal labor one and a half years later. Eleven years ago she had twins at eight months that lived a few hours. Distention of the uterus seemed to be the cause of the premature labor. Her recovery was slow from this confinement, she being weak and very nervous. Subinvolution and extensive erosion of the cervix were found, which rapidly improved under local treatment, and with full recovery in her general health and spirits. Several years ago she had a normal though rather rapid labor and a strong, healthy child. Two years later she had a six months' miscarriage. Three years ago, with loss of flesh and strength, she grew very nervous and perverted in mind, which condition had not entirely disappeared. In March last she became pregnant, and improved in health and spirits from the first. In the last of August, or late in the fifth month, she began to increase in size more rapidly than is usual, so that by the seventh month she was fully as large as ever before at term. She was feeling very well all the while, going out to walk every day. Her only discomfort was weight and pressure, and the last three days before confinement she had a feeling "as if she was going to be sick." She feared twins, but, from rotundity of abdomen and fluctuation, she was

disabused of that idea, though she was not told our conclusion.

October 10th she began to have "slow, pressing pains" (as she termed them). Because of the great amount of amniotic fluid in the sac no presenting part could be distinguished. After full dilatation the membranes were punctured as high as possible anteriorly during an interval of pains, when at least two gallons of fluid escaped, deluging the bed, mattress and floor. The presenting part was anomalous to me, when a few strong pains suddenly expelled a hemicephalus dead foetus of about seven months' development. The shoulders presented, and not the breech as is often the case. The mother made a prompt and good recovery, and is in a better condition of body and mind than she has been for two years. An excessive amount of amniotic fluid, while supposed to result from various causes — maternal, foetal, or both — is an almost constant factor in cases of monstrosity.

DR. W. W. JAGGARD: The case of hemicephalus is a typical example of cranio-rhachischisis. According to the old view — Morgagni, Förster — cranio-rhachischisis is due to hydrops caualis cerebro-spinalis at an early period of fetal life. Fluid collects in the embryonal cavities of the brain and spinal cord until the sac ruptures outward. The development of the bony covering is thus prevented, and the uncovered basis of the ventricle is exposed to the action of the liquor amnii. Dareste and Perls ascribe the malformation to a pressure from without upon the vertex and back of the neck. This pressure, according to Dareste, is present when the amniotic cap of the head-fold of the embryo fits too tightly at a time when the cranial vault and spinal canal is still covered only by skin. Ahlfeld effects a compromise between the old and the new views, while Lebedeff is of the opinion that very early in embryonal life a medullary tube is either defectively formed or the posterior wall is destroyed.

These individuals are not viable. From an obstetrical point of view, the anomaly is of interest from its association with hydramnion, when the defective portions of the brain and spinal cord are not covered by epidermis. According to Fritsch, the excess of liquor amnii is due to the outpouring of cerebro-spinal fluid after rupture of the hydrocephalus or of the hydrorhachis. According to Lebedeff the secretion comes from the ependyma.

Hemicephali commonly present by the head, and seldom cause dystocia, except when the shoulders are unusually broad.

#### LAPAROTOMY FOR EXTRA-UTERINE PREGNANCY TWO MONTHS AFTER DEATH OF FŒTUS AT TERM.

DR. C. T. PARKES showed the entire sac and foetus removed from a case of extra-uterine pregnancy two months after the child's death at term. The child was macerated and showed marked evidence of decomposition. The sac was rotten and easily broken, especially at the upper and thinnest portion. A portion of the sac was within the pelvis, and a higher portion, which was very thin, extended upward to the highest point of the mass. The uterus was carried to the left side and out of the pelvis, where it could be easily felt before the operation. The intention on commencing the operation was to open the sac only, remove contents, and sew edges of opening to the abdominal incision; but accidental rupture of the upper, rotten portion rendered complete removal necessary.

The patient had been married seven years, but this was the first pregnancy. Last menstruation in June. The first suspicion of an abnormal condition of pregnancy was in March, when for several days unusual pains were felt, supposed to be premonitory of labor. When these pains subsided, the fetus was found to be dead. March 28th the decidua membrane was passed entire.

From then until the last week in April there was progressive diminution in the size of the abdomen, showing absorption of amniotic fluid, flattening of the breasts, and an apparent general improvement in the patient's general health, as indicated by increase of flesh and strength and better color; she at times rode out, and walked for many blocks without suffering pain or becoming fatigued.

In the last week in April there were severe abdominal pains, neuralgic and cramp-like in character; fever appeared; the pulse became more rapid; there was loss of flesh and color; in short, septic trouble commenced.

The abdomen presented two distinct enlargements: a greater occupying nearly the entire abdominal region, but situated slightly to the right of the median line, most prominent just to the right of the umbilicus, and extending to the height of normal pregnancy at term; a smaller, simply a projection, about the size of the closed hand, lying in the left lumbar-regions, freely movable and the seat of frequent pain. The former was plainly the fetal tumor; the latter probably the enlarged uterus displaced.

The os uteri was with great difficulty detected, and was found behind the pubic bones, soft and dilatable, but at the time of the passage of the decidua membrane the examining finger readily entered the os, passed upward, forward and decidedly to the left. The cervix and body of the uterus were found empty.

Directly posterior to the os uteri, and occupying the cul-de-sac of Douglas, the fetal head could readily be made out, the sutures being very plain.

A peculiar condition in this case was the almost total obliteration of the vaginal portion of the cervix, causing the pelvic tumor to appear like a normally pregnant uterus, so much so that a consulting physician declared, as late as April 25th, that the child was dead in the uterus.

The immediate reasons for operation were principally evidences of general septic infection, chills, sweatings, diarrhoea and high temperature. The operation was done May 9th.

The tumor was of a dirty sphacelated appearance, soft and easily broken down. It was incised, and out of the opening there was discharged an offensive, thick fluid in considerable quantity. The child was seen at once, breech upward. The legs were seized and the child quite easily delivered, but during its delivery the thin upper portion of the sac was torn, allowing the small intestines to protrude into the sac and the fluid contents of the sac to enter the abdominal cavity. It was, therefore, thought best to remove the entire sac, if it could be done.

The tumor seemed to be covered on all surfaces with peritoneum. The caecum on the right and the sigmoid flexure on the left were intimately adherent to its walls.

At a critical moment the light in the room was made poor by a storm outside, and this led to a separation of a portion of the sigmoid flexure too close to its

walls, so far interfering with its vitality that a small portion of it sloughed away on the sixth day. The right ureter failed also to be recognized, and was included in the grasp of one of the forceps and divided. Neither of these accidents would have happened had the light been even fair.

Upon removing the dressings on the sixth day fecal matter was found in the wound.

The progress of the case was favorable in every way, except the fecal fistula, until the eleventh day, when the patient began to show signs of obstruction of the bowels. Persistent and uncontrollable vomiting commenced. There was neither discharge of gas or feces from the wound nor from the rectum. The patient became rapidly and profoundly exhausted, and died on the twelfth day after the operation.

The post-mortem showed an opening, about the size of half a dollar, in the lowest part of the sigmoid flexure. Several folds of intestine were constricted in an opening in the remnant of the sac wall. The kidney on the right side was noticeably atrophied. There was no evidence whatever of peritonitis.

REGULAR Meeting, January 16, 1891, the President, DR. W. W. JAGGARD, in the chair.

DR. L. L. MCARTHUR read a paper on

#### CANCER OF THE RECTUM.

After quoting from several authorities on the subject, the author said: I would urge that prior to every excision in every painful case, and in every case where the disease was situated high up, that a colostomy be made, the choice being in favor of the left inguinal. The method of excision recommended by the French surgeons has been that which I have utilized, preceding each excision, however, by a colostomy two or three weeks prior to the final operation. In this the main feature is a deep incision which exposes the posterior segment of the rectum from the anus to the coccyx, when it is an easy matter to dissect out the rectal tube until one comes to the anterior portion. Here, if it is found that the disease involves one or more of the coats of the vaginal wall it is best to remove a longitudinal segment of the entire thickness of the same, as it both renders the operation safer and more easily accomplished, and does not, as Kelsey would infer, greatly increase the danger. When the sphincters are involved a circular incision should surround the anal opening, and all be removed together. Dr. Guerin's suggestion that the gut be cut through by the *écraseur*, modified by the passing through the normal gut of several threads for purposes of fixation of the proximal end after removal, as recommended by Verneuil, has been the procedure employed in the excisions I have made. The proximal end is then to be stitched to the posterior angle of the perineal incision or to the left side of the coccyx, and, after stitching up the vaginal wound in much the same way as after a posterior colporrhaphy or laceration, deep transverse perineal stitches render the making of a new and extensive perineal body easy.

When the type of the disease is that of the cauliflower-like growth known as papillo-carcinoma, the best practice is to remove it with the *curette* rapidly and well down to the base of the growth. The hamorrhage, very active and easily provoked while in the soft tissues of the tumor, is easily controlled when the base has been reached. In two such cases I have been successful in for a time relieving them of their distress-

ing symptoms, but have not been able to follow their history for more than six months after operation.

The case I report is of interest in showing the benefit to be derived from surgical interference.

**CASE.** After having suffered with what she believed to be hæmorrhage, the patient came to St. Luke's Hospital a year and a half ago, with symptoms of absolute stenosis of the intestine, and requiring immediate relief. The diagnosis of carcinomatous obstruction of the rectum being made, a colostomy in the left lumbar region was done, with relief to the urgent symptoms. After the lapse of three weeks, the artificial anus being well established and healed, an excision of the rectum was practised after the usual methods by a deep posterior incision from the anus to the left side of the coccyx well down to the posterior wall of the rectum, which was then dissected laterally until the vaginal wall was reached, which was found to be involved to the level of the posterior lip of the cervix in the carcinomatous growth. The posterior wall of the vagina was removed, as well as the rectum, to this level, including the sphincter muscles. The rectum was stitched to the skin of the left side of the coccyx, and deep transverse stitches were inserted to make a new perineal body. There was speedy union and rapid convalescence. After the lapse of one year she returned to me with the artificial anus presenting a normal rectal mucous membrane normally attached to the integument to the left side of the tip of the coccyx, with the artificial anus almost closed from surgical interference, but with a return in the perirectal tissue of the original trouble to such an extent that the line of cicatrix in the vaginal wall posteriorly and in the anterior rectal wall was again invaded by the new growth, which was beginning to cause painful defecation as at first. The patient requested a repetition of the operation. This at first I refused to make, but finally I excised the portion of the rectum which had been drawn down and attached to the integument, at a point on a level with the posterior lip of the cervix. I dissected out laterally, in so far as I could reach, all indurated tissue. I then found that it was impossible to bring the end of the rectum down to the integument, no matter how far I might extend my posterior incision, and decided that the best thing I could do would be to suture the end of the rectum at the top of the vaginal incision after the cicatrix had been removed. I did this, then united the vaginal mucous membrane, much as is done for a laceration or operation for posterior colpoperforaphy, and brought the lateral pelvic tissues together by very deep, heavy silk sutures, and, strangely enough, obtained a perfect union. The patient has, since the second week in November, been at home, is feeling well, has gained in weight, and has several times come to my office, each time stating that she feels better than she did during the year which elapsed after the first operation, that she now has control of the bowel and is capable of evacuating its contents without any artificial assistance—that is, without a douche, which I advised when she first left the hospital.

I believe this to be a unique case. I do not find in what literature I possess, reference to a similar operation. I have no doubt that she will ultimately have a return of the trouble, because the cicatricial contraction which normally occurs with any inflammatory deposit about the rectum, whether from specific or simple inflammations, has already produced some suspicious induration.

**DR. C. T. PARKES:** We must look upon this operation for the relief of this terrible disease mainly as a palliative treatment; it is seldom curative. Certainly it removes the manifestations of the disease for a time, and, above all, is desirable, from the fact that it relieves the patient from the local distress caused by the disease, especially from pain, which is present in all these cases, and the symptoms of on-coming obstruction which accompany the later stages. I recall nine cases in which operation has been done for excision of the rectum, two cases in which simple incision was done, and two cases which are interesting from the fact that they accompanied the presence of ovarian tumors, and one case which was situated very high in the rectum and no interference was practised—in all fourteen. Of the nine cases in which excision was done, five were operated upon according to the plan of Kraske; in the others success was attained in the removal of the manifestations of the disease by merely external incision of the soft parts, without interference with the sacrum or coccyx. Of these cases, which represent a period of work of eight or ten years, some are living to-day, but most of them are dead. None of the cases of excision were preceded by an opening into the colon. I think the statistics which the reader gives as to the mortality of the disease as the result of immediate excision is based upon the results of pre-antiseptic days rather than the present. I am not one of those who believe that the contact of faecal matter with the wound is at all times hurtful, as I have had in my experience many cases in which wounds have been bathed in faecal matter without any septic condition following. I can see readily enough that the previous operation for an artificial anus can be a benefit to these cases, and will likely predispose to the earlier and more rapid healing of the rectal wound, simply because it prevents the faecal material from passing over the raw surface. The operation of forming an artificial anus in itself is of little consequence, and should be, as a rule, attended with little fatality. That it is a necessary procedure, I am not inclined to believe; neither do I think that it makes very much difference in the mortality. The disposition is in all these cases to a comparatively rapid return of the disease. We must always remember, in the treatment of cancer here as well as elsewhere, that the operation itself may stimulate or produce infection. In two cases in which the operation was done by myself, there followed no local manifestations of return of the disease, but within eighteen months there appeared to be general infection of the entire body. There is no question but that every one of these patients will be grateful to the surgeon for the removal of the manifestations of this disease. A number of surgeons of great experience, believe that the establishment of an artificial anus itself is a sufficient relief to the case. Other operations are done besides excision of the rectum, which is a formidable operation and leaves disgusting results in many cases. For instance, the complete division of the mass backward towards the sacrum, in that way providing for the easy exit of the fecal matter.

**DR. HENRY T. BYFORD:** I would like to emphasize what Dr. Parkes has said, that this is a palliative operation and not justifiable when it is immediately very dangerous to the life of the patient. The case related is similar to a case which I have treated, and which illustrates the principle which should be carried

out in treating cancer of the rectum in women. The sphincter was not involved, although the rectum from about two and a half inches above, down nearly to the sphincter was affected on its anterior and lateral aspect. I removed portions of the lateral and anterior rectal walls, and the posterior vaginal wall. Instead of drawing the parts together in front of the rectum, I operated upon the principle that all raw tissue not covered by mucous membrane will contract and obliterate the entire tract within it; so I endeavored to secure as large a surface of mucous membrane for the canal as possible by leaving the vagina open and merely closing up the vaginal entrance. There is another reason for removing in cancer of the rectum, all of the rectum that we can, namely, that a return of the disease in connective tissue is not as painful as when it attacks the viscera. In this case the patient was able to evacuate the bowels until the entire pelvis was filled up with a mass of carcinomatous tissue, without very much pain. She died finally of exhaustion more than anything else. The point in all these cases is to get as much mucous membrane as possible, using the vagina the same as in any other operation.

DR. L. L. McARTHUR, in closing the discussion, said: In presenting the patient this evening I did not do so to advocate such an operation, although in cases in the female in which carcinoma occurs low down in the rectum, in reality it would be a procedure more advisable than to make an artificial anus at one side of the tip of the coecum, because of the statement of the patient that she knew when the bowels desired to move. She had a peculiar feeling, she says, and has the power to expel the contents, thus escaping the exceedingly distressing symptoms of involuntary discharges, which always occur with an artificial anus at other points.

### Recent Literature.

*A Treatise on the Diseases of Infancy and Childhood.* By J. LEWIS SMITH, M.D., Clinical Professor of Diseases of Children, Bellevue Hospital Medical College; Physician to Charity Hospital, etc. Seventh edition, thoroughly revised, with fifty-one illustrations. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1890.

This valuable book has been so long before the profession and is so well known from the care with which it has been revised and kept abreast of the times, that little need be said, beyond again commending it to those interested in pediatrics and general medicine. In the seventh edition, as new articles, are the following subjects: hæmatemesis, icterus, sclerema, œdema, pemphigus, appendicitis, typhilitis and perityphilitis. Also, a paper on Intubation by Dr. Joseph O'Dwyer.

*A Treatise on the Diseases of the Nervous System.* By WILLIAM A. HAMMOND, M.D. With the collaboration of GRAEME M. HAMMOND, M.D. Ninth Edition, with corrections and additions. 8vo, pp. 932, with 118 illustrations. New York: D. Appleton & Co. 1891.

The present edition has been revised, and a few new chapters have been added, notably chapters on acromegaly and syringomyelia. In the revision certain of the grosser errors of the eighth edition have been corrected. The work, however, is still distinctly unworthy of the favor it has enjoyed.

## THE BOSTON Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JUNE 4, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

### THE STUDY OF STATISTICS.

THE student of medicine, as well as the busy practitioner, is apt to value too lightly the importance of the study of vital statistics, and of contributing, each one his quota, to the general fund of information. Very much of his accurate knowledge in regard to the prevalence of diseases, their fatality at different ages of life, and their prognosis, depends mainly upon the faithfulness with which his brother practitioners have made these things a matter of careful record and registration.

Such books as the Registrar-General's Reports of England, the Confronti Internazionale of Professor Bodio, the publications of the Gesundheitsamt of Germany, may contain a vast amount of dry and uninteresting statistical material, but are nevertheless works of the highest importance as aids to medical science.

In a recent work<sup>1</sup> upon this subject, Longstaff says: "The numerous and voluminous reports on the very dusty shelves of the library of the Statistical Department of the General Register Office, form a vast reservoir, into which a ceaseless stream of facts has been flowing for more than half a century. To disturb the dust upon those shelves; to fish out facts; to group, arrange, compare, and ponder over them has long been my hobby."

That the author has made a successful use of the vast multitude of facts which he has examined, is evident from the valuable volume entitled "Studies of Statistics," in which he has arranged and classified a great deal of material from the Census Reports of different countries, not excepting the ponderous tomes of the United States Census. From these he draws deductions and inferences relating to the rapid growth of urban populations, the effects of migration, the growth of new nations, the food supply, and certain statistical inquiries relating to infectious diseases.

The fact that England and Wales increase in population at the rate of 1,000 per day, and London at the

<sup>1</sup> *Studies in Statistics: Social, Political and Medical*, by George Blundell Longstaff, M.A., M.B., etc. With maps and diagrams. London: Edward Stanford, 1891.

rate of 150 per day, is not so important as the fact of the marvellous general increase of the population in the present century. In the Colonies and in the United States, villages have become towns, and handfuls of pioneers have grown into nations. "Nations which, while supplanting the picturesque, if filthy customs of the savage, by the healthy, but hopelessly unpicturesque civilization of Europe, are gradually but surely changing the centre of gravity of the political world."

Those who look with considerable anxiety upon the great increase of the human race in relation to the food supply of the earth, will find their gloomy anticipations to some extent supported by Dr. Longstaff, who, in the chapter on the food supply, concludes that "it is no exaggeration to say that the time will come, and that before the end of the next century, when men will once more think seriously of Malthus and his warnings." He lays emphasis on the fact that the demand for food increases every year, not merely in Europe, but even more rapidly in those countries which we are too apt to regard as merely the granaries of Europe.

The last chapters of the work, comprising about half the volume, are of especial interest to medical men. These treat of "the decline in the death-rate considered in connection with the causes of death," "the causation of summer diarrhoea," "some indications of a relationship between scarlatina, erysipelas and puerperal fever," "the distribution of diphtheria in England and Wales," "phthisis, bronchitis and pneumonia," "the communicability of phthisis," "constitutional fevers in London," and "hydrophobia."

He attributes the decline in the death-rate from 22.3 per 1,000 in the early period (1838-1875) to 20.3 in the later period (1876-1883) to a diminished number of deaths assigned to fever, phthisis, scarlet fever, diarrhoeal diseases, small-pox, diphtheria and measles. There was also an increase in the same period in deaths from cancer and diseases of the heart, lungs and kidneys. In this connection he suggests that preventive medicine should be directed especially against those diseases which kill the largest numbers, such as "local diseases," the ill-defined diseases of infancy, and phthisis, and among the "zymotic" diseases, diarrhoea, scarlet fever, whooping-cough and measles. He shows that while density of population has undoubtedly increased, the increased attention paid to hygienic matters by the individual, the corporation, and the State, has more than counterbalanced the evils attendant upon such increase of density.

The chapter on the distribution of diphtheria has peculiar interest to our own country, where diphtheria is still more prevalent than in Great Britain. He shows that for the twenty-five years (1855-1880), taking into account the disparity in numbers of the sexes, about seven per cent. more females died from this cause than males.

With reference to its geographical distribution he shows that density of population is not a prime factor,

but that the disease has a strong predilection for rural populations, the districts of Lincoln, Norfolk, Sussex and North York having the highest death-rates from this cause, and these all have comparatively sparse populations. Assuming the mortality of dense districts as 1,000, the comparative figures were as follows: mortality from diphtheria in dense districts, 1,000; in medium districts, 1,178; and in sparse districts, 1,507.

With reference to the disputed question of causes, Dr. Longstaff goes on to say "the cause or causes should not be sought for primarily in any high development of civilization, such as sewers, but rather in some condition associated with more primitive modes of life. Again, privies and ash-pits can hardly be important agents in breeding, or disseminating the disease, or we should expect to find diphtheria exceptionally prevalent in those northern towns where such nuisances reach their worst, whereas the contrary is the case. On the other hand, low vegetable organisms developed in damp dwellings would perhaps fit in with the facts that I have brought forward; or again, some evil special to shallow wells, or other primitive sources of water-supply. The line of investigation, however, which seems to me most promising, lies in comparative pathology. The peasantry live on intimate terms with domestic animals, more particularly cows, sheep, pigs and poultry, (including pigeons). Some little known disease of some one or other of these creatures may be capable of inducing in men or women, brought into frequent or close contact with them a trivial 'membranous sore throat'; then under suitable conditions of recipient and environment, the more generally recognized form of the disease, 'true diphtheria,' or, as it used to be called, 'cynanche maligna,' may result. The poison, perhaps gathering intensity and infectiveness, may then be conveyed into towns by farm produce, such as milk, cream or poultry, conceivably by eggs, meat or vegetables; and lastly, through the persons first infected, the sources of water-supply or the public sewers may get poisoned, and so indirectly, aid in the spread of the disease."

The relations of phthisis, bronchitis and pneumonia are considered in one chapter; and in this inquiry Dr. Longstaff finds valuable aid in the work of Drs. Buchan and Mitchell upon the relations of disease to meteorology. As a result of this investigation he makes the following propositions — not, however, as direct conclusions, but for the purpose of awakening interest and discussion:

(1) The mortality statistics of England and Wales throw no light upon the question of the communicability of phthisis, but the evidence, so far as it goes, is negative.

(2) Cold weather has but very little influence upon the phthisis death-rate.

(3) The bronchitis death-rate is greatly affected by temperature; that of pneumonia also, but not so markedly.

(4) It is difficult to explain, by meteorological phe-

nomena only, all the fluctuations of the mortality from bronchitis and pneumonia.

(5) No support is given to the theory of pneumonia being a disease allied to typhoid fever.

(6) Although the facts do not exclude the possibility of a communicable pneumonia, having no connection with cold, they show that such a theory can account for but a very small proportion of the deaths attributed to pneumonia.

(7) While the mortality from pneumonia, and more especially from bronchitis, appears to be mainly regulated by intense cold, by fogs, and the cold winds of early spring, the occasional want of correspondence between the assumed causes, and the alleged effects suggests that possibly bronchitis and pneumonia, or many of the cases so designated, may be communicable, or they may be complications of a communicable disease, more or less fatal, according to the prevailing meteorological conditions.

(8) Many domestic incidents suggest that common catarrh, or some form of it, is more or less communicable. Is this communicable catarrh, assuming it to exist, a mild form of influenza? and are many cases of bronchitis and pneumonia to be regarded as serious complications or sequelae of that neglected but most troublesome ailment?

(9) The fact that whereas, in equal numbers living, 1,103 males die from bronchitis to every 1,000 females, but as many as 1,460 males die from pneumonia to every 1,000 females, suggests that the two diseases have different causes.

(10) The curves suggest a common factor in the two diseases, phthisis and tubercular meningitis.

The chapter on the communicability of phthisis is an attempt to answer the question as to the probability of the accidental and fatal incidence of phthisis upon husband and wife, the problem being stated as follows:

"Required to find in how many cases in England and Wales, during the decade 1871-80, both husband and wife would die of phthisis, assuming the chances for married and single to be equal in all respects."

The problem is worked out upon a purely mathematical basis, with the result that "during the ten years, 1871-80, in England and Wales, assuming marriage to have no influence upon phthisis by selection, infection or otherwise, it would happen 4,363 times that both husband and wife would die of that disease." The author, therefore, concludes that, to show any substantial argument for the existence of infection, it would require a much larger collection of cases than has yet been published.

The chapter on hydrophobia was written in consequence of an increased prevalence of this disease in 1885. The deaths from this cause for the period 1847-1885 in England and Wales were 944. These were very unequally distributed from one death in 1862 to a maximum of 79 deaths in 1877. The deaths in London from the same cause for forty years were 145. With reference to seasons of the year, the month of September showed the greatest fatality, and March

the least. Four-fifths of the deaths were of males, and one-fifth females. There were 124 deaths of children under five, 323 from five to 15 years, and 528 between 15 and 65 years. Stress is laid upon the fact that young children are less completely clothed than adults, and less able to defend themselves. The geographical distribution of the disease shows remarkable features, Lancashire having by far the greatest number of deaths from this cause, 225; West York, 100. There were none in Huntingdon and Westmoreland. Occupation appears to have had but little influence upon it.

In conclusion the author states that one of his principal objects in publishing this excellent volume has been "to indicate to medical writers the vast mine of material existent in the voluminous returns of the Registrar-General—material of which the great majority of the medical profession seem to be still ignorant, although it is plainly desirable that every hypothesis put forward by searchers after the causes of disease should be tried by the touchstone of this mass of crystallized experience."

The book is finely illustrated with numerous diagrams and colored maps.

#### STATE REGULATION OF THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE IN PENNSYLVANIA.

AMONG the State legislatures which have discussed bills regulating the practice of medicine this year, is that of Pennsylvania, which already has a Registry Law. As this was found insufficient to drive incompetent practitioners beyond the State border, a bill was introduced providing for a board of examiners. This bill was not all that could be desired, but feeling that it was better than none, it was approved by representative medical men.

On the other hand, the opponents of the bill, also including men well known in the profession, drew up a circular embodying their objections to it, and the legislature, apparently not being able to decide the relative merits of the arguments, adjourned without taking action on the subject.

The opponents argued that to establish a State Board of Examiners, according to the proposed law, would tend to lower the standard of medical education, since by the wording of the bill the governor was not allowed to appoint members of the medical faculties on the Board, thus excluding the men most capable of acting as examiners. Again, since the Board was to be paid by the number of men that they passed, a temptation would be offered to pass as many as possible, a very palpable objection to the bill. The bill provided that no one should be rejected on account of adhering to any special system or school of medicine; and consequently it would be necessary to appoint on such a Board representatives of all sorts of medical or pseudo-medical fraternities, the effect of which would be to make it incompatible and incongruous. Also, in connection with the clause which allows the candidate to choose the system of *materia medica* and therapeu-

ties in which he or she shall be examined, the circular says: "The eminent defectiveness of this section is painfully apparent. Our experience enables us to claim with emphasis that no option should be allowable in an examination upon the prescribing of powerful and poisonous drugs."

Each applicant is by the proposed law obliged to pay twenty dollars for a license to practice, a charge which seems oppressive in view of the fact that he has already been obliged to pay a fee for his diploma, which is supposed to carry the right to practice with it, and which is given by the medical college under a charter allowing such degrees to be issued. The proposed law requires the faculties of medicine to give diplomas after examination, and then calls in question, or even renders valueless, the value of the diplomas by requiring subsequent examination.

Pennsylvania has already a law making the registration of a diploma necessary to obtain a license to practise. This would seem to imply that a diploma carried with it a legal right to practise, especially if issued by a college under the laws of the same State.

A diploma issued under the laws of another State is not necessarily of legal value; but a change in the present Registry Law would seem to be all that is required to prevent incompetent applicants from other States from being admitted to registration in Pennsylvania.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**RESIGNATION OF SURGEON-GENERAL HAMILTON.**—Dr. John B. Hamilton, Surgeon-general of the Marine-Hospital Service, has resigned that office and accepted the position of Professor of the Principles of Surgery and Surgical Pathology in Rush Medical College, Chicago. He will be succeeded as Surgeon-general by Surgeon Walter Wyman of the Marine-Hospital Service, who has been his chief assistant in Washington for some time.

**CHANGES IN THE NEW YORK POST-GRADUATE MEDICAL SCHOOL.**—At a meeting of the Directors of the New York Post-Graduate Medical School and Hospital, H. J. Boldt, M.D., was made Professor of Diseases of Women, William James Morton, M.D., Professor of Electro-Therapeutics, and Aug. Caille, M.D., Professor of Diseases of Children.

**A PROHIBITION MEDICAL CONGRESS.**—A circular has been issued by the managers of the National Prohibition Pack, of Staten Island, inviting representative medical men from all localities in the United States and Canada, to meet in conference on the 15th and 16th of July in the great Auditorium Building of the Park. The chief object of the meeting is to be the comparison of views on the relationship of physiology and alcohol. Many questions are to be discussed relating to alcohol. It is announced that all views will be given an impartial hearing, and that no restraint will be placed on discussion except a time limit. It is

thought that the discussion of these questions by physicians will be a great assistance to the cause of national temperance. Dr. N. S. Davis, of Chicago, will preside.

**THE MEDICAL NEWS.**—Dr. H. A. Hare has retired from the editorship of the Philadelphia *Medical News*, which will be taken by Dr. George M. Gould.

**LAPAROTOMY FOR THE CONTROL OF THE AORTA DURING AMPUTATION.**—In the May number of the *University Medical Magazine*, Dr. Neal Hardy, of Ohio, gives an account of a case in which he successfully performed amputation at the hip-joint for a recurrent lympho-sarcoma, recourse being had to abdominal section in order to give an opportunity for the absolute control of hæmorrhage by immediate compression of the aorta.

**THE UNIVERSITY QUESTION IN ITALY.**—The university question is exercising the minds of educational reformers in Italy. The belief seems to be pretty generally entertained that at present there are too many universities, and a number of different schemes for the reorganization of the whole system of higher education are under consideration.

**MATRIMONIAL PROSPECTS OF THE TRAINED NURSE.**—According to the *Medical Press* an enterprising lady has been making investigation upon the question of matrimony in regard to her sex. She finds that the highest marriage-rate is among trained nurses, and impartial observation would rather tend to support the statement that this is the best field for matrimony which the fair sex enjoys. Whether this is equally true in America is open to doubt. According to the recent reports of the training-schools connected with the Boston City and Massachusetts General Hospitals, only fifteen per cent. of the graduates have since become married.

**MORTALITY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK DUE TO INFLUENZA.**—The mortality of the State for April was 13,981, or 463 deaths daily, the largest that has ever been recorded for one month; it exceeds that of January, 1890 (the highest previously recorded), by 65 deaths daily; that of April, 1890, by 166, and that of March, 1891, by 118 deaths daily. The increase is due to the epidemic of *influenza*, which beginning in mild form in February, caused an estimated mortality of 1,000 in March, and in April has apparently been the cause of 4,500 to 5,000 deaths, in excess of April, 1890, all allowances being made. This is greater by nearly 1,000 than the estimated mortality from this cause in January, 1890. The onset of the epidemic has been much less rapid than in 1890, when it reached its height in less than one month from its commencement. Outside of the large cities only about 500 deaths have been attributed to this cause. The increase has shown itself in deaths from *acute respiratory diseases*, which caused one-fourth of the mortality, *consumption* (to a much less degree than in 1890), diseases of the *nerve system* (causing one-tenth of all



deaths), and other local diseases in a smaller ratio. The mortality among the aged has been very great, and from diathetic diseases not classified. Returns being received from 5,600,000 population, the annual death-rate for the month is 30.00 per 1,000.

**INSANE IN THE UNITED STATES.**—Bulletin No. 62, issued May 9, 1891, by the Superintendent of the United States Census, contains the following statement: "The total number of insane persons treated in both public and private institutions during the year 1889 was 97,535, while during the year 1881 there were 56,205 treated, showing an increase in the nine years of 41,330, or 73.53 per cent. This percentage of increase, when compared with the percentage of increase of population in the last decade, namely, 24.86, does not indicate an increase in the proportion of insane persons to population, but rather a great increase in the amount of asylum accommodation provided and a willingness on the part of the public to make full use of all the facilities thus provided. The figures for the actual number of insane in the United States can not be determined until the work of eliminating all duplicate reports of cases has been completed. In 1889 there were thirty-eight private institutions in the United States for the treatment of insane, 25 located in the North Atlantic States, 12 in the North Central States, and 1 in the South Atlantic States. The ratio to each 1,000 inhabitants of the whole United States of the insane in public institutions is 1.46, and including both public and private institutions, 1.56."

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**RESIGNATION OF PROF. H. W. WILLIAMS.**—Dr. Henry W. Williams has resigned the professorship of Ophthalmology in the Harvard Medical School, which he has held since 1871.

**THE MEDICAL REGISTER FOR NEW ENGLAND** is now in the hands of the printer, and will be published as soon as possible.

**YALE MEDICAL SCHOOL.**—The annual address in medicine at the Yale Medical School will be delivered this year by Dr. John S. Billings. The address will be delivered on the Tuesday before Commencement.

**CONNECTICUT MEDICAL SOCIETY.**—The ninety-ninth annual meeting was held in Hartford on May 27th and 28th. Action was taken towards the celebration of the one-hundredth anniversary, which occurs next year. The following officers were elected: President, C. A. Lindsley of New Haven; Vice-President, Cyrus B. Newton, of Stafford Springs; Treasurer, W. W. Knight, of Hartford; Secretary, N. E. Wordin, of Bridgeport.

#### NEW YORK.

**STATE CARE OF THE INSANE.**—The Board having in charge the establishment of State hospital districts under the State Care of Insane Act met recently in Albany and considered the plans and estimates for the proposed detached buildings to be erected on the grounds of the State hospitals for the further accom-

modation of the county insane. The cost of the various buildings is not to exceed \$550 per capita, and they are to be paid for out of the appropriation of \$454,000 made by the legislature at its last session.

**THE BROOKLYN HOME FOR HABITUÉS**, a new institution for the treatment of those addicted to opium, cocaine, chloral and other drugs, has been established in temporary quarters at the Adams homestead on Brooklyn Avenue; though it is in contemplation to erect a commodious building for the Home at a cost of about \$100,000. Among its directors are Drs. T. Gaillard Thomas, Edward G. Janeway, Allan McLane Hamilton, and George F. Shrady, of New York, and Alexander J. C. Skene, Lewis S. Pilcher, Arthur Mathewson, and John C. Shaw, of Brooklyn. Free treatment, it is hoped, can be given to patients recommended by reputable physicians to the extent of one-quarter of the institution, and in order to carry out this provision an endowment fund of \$60,000 is called for, the income of which can be devoted to the maintenance and treatment of the free patients.

### Miscellany.

#### NEW SCHOLARSHIPS AT THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL.

At a meeting of the President and Fellows of Harvard College in Boston, April 27, 1891, the following letter was read to the Board:

BOSTON, April 20, 1891.

*To the President and Fellows of Harvard College.*

GENTLEMEN:—I enclose a check for \$15,000, and respectfully ask for the establishment of three fellowships of \$5,000 each in the Harvard Medical School, in memory of three physicians who were distinguished for their professional services in this community, namely:

George Cheyne Shattuck, who received an honorary degree from Harvard College in 1807.

John Ware, of the class of 1813, and who received a degree of M.D. in 1816.

Charles Eliot Ware, of the class of 1834, and who received a degree of M.D. in 1837.

All the income that may be derived from these three fellowships may be paid to any one student or member of the medical profession who shall be selected by the Faculty of the Medical School to make such original investigations in medical science as, in their opinion, will be most useful to the profession and the community.

Your obedient servant,

(Signed)

WM. S. BULLARD.

#### THE INFLUENCE OF GASTRIC JUICE ON MICRO-ORGANISMS.

KIANOVSKY<sup>1</sup> has published an extensive work on this subject, in which he comes to the following conclusions:

The healthy stomach, when empty, always contains a large number of different microbes. The number found in the contents of the stomach an hour after a meal, is in direct proportion to the number contained in the food when it was eaten. Gastric juice possesses

<sup>1</sup> Vrateh, 1890.

germinal properties, principally on account of the free hydrochloric acid which it contains. Gastric juice of normal acidity and with a certain amount of free hydrochloric acid, kills a number of the micro-organisms in ingested food, the number killed being in direct proportion to the length of time that the food is in the stomach. In persons with diminished acidity of the gastric juice the number of microbes increases, and these persons are more liable to systemic infection from the alimentary tract.

The author was unable to find any evidence that the presence of micro-organisms was in any way an aid to digestion.

#### IODIDE OF POTASSIUM FOR THE DIAGNOSIS OF PHTHISIS.

STICKER<sup>1</sup> renews an observation made by him a few years ago, which he has in the meantime confirmed, and successfully used for the diagnosis of doubtful phthisis. He finds that where a lesion exists at the apex of a lung, suspected by an impairment of resonance, and alteration in pitch or a harsh respiratory murmur, but without râles or blowing murmur, the latter may be produced by giving, for a few days, small doses of iodide of potassium. It seemed as if the drug stimulated secretion, especially in the neighborhood of diseased tissue, thus giving rise to râles. If moderate doses of the iodide be administered to a healthy person, no changes can be detected in the lungs; but in a case of diffuse dry bronchitis, in the course of a few days an extensive moist catarrh, with fine and coarse moist râles, results. Similar manifestations appear in the area of circumscribed pleural adhesions or pleuritic roughenings. Not rarely the evidences of local reaction are gradually obscured by the signs of diffuse catarrh. In four cases of suspected tuberculosis, in which repeated physical examination of the lungs proved negative, the administration of the iodide for diagnostic purposes produced distinct signs of localized reaction in one or both apices, with tuberculous sputa.

#### THE NUTRITIVE VALUE OF RECTAL INJECTIONS OF EGG ALBUMEN.<sup>2</sup>

THE assertions of Voit and Bauer and Eichhorst to the effect that egg albumen is absorbed by the rectum only in the presence of a certain proportion of chloride of sodium, but is returned unaltered with the feces if this reagent be absent, has led Huber to investigate this point anew, and to make his observations on man, and not on dogs, as his predecessors had done. The experiments were planned with great care, and the quantity of albumen removed from the body, both by the urine and the feces, was estimated. As the outcome of several series of experiments, the results of which show a great agreement, the author gives as his conclusion that egg albumen simply beaten up is absorbed by the rectum, but only in very small quantities, and consequently a nutrient enema of this kind possesses hardly any value. When, however, a certain amount of common salt is added (15 grains to each egg in the present series of experiments), the quantity of albumen absorbed is doubled. Peptonized egg albumen was absorbed in very slightly greater proportion

than that treated with common salt, but of peptonized albumen with salt, between sixty and seventy per cent. was absorbed, and we, therefore, have in this mixture an extremely valuable material for nutrient enemata.

In no case of Huber's were the enemata expelled; nor was albuminuria ever found to occur after their use.

#### THE HEALTH OF THE AMERICAN GIRL.

DR. G. J. ENGELMAN<sup>1</sup> renews the attack against the social condition of the day, which by forcing an over-load of mental and physical work upon girls at and about the time of puberty (that is roughly speaking between the ages of twelve and sixteen or eighteen), imperils their future health. At a time when a large number of girls need the best possible conditions in order to develop into strong and healthy women, an additional burden is put upon them,—among the well-to-do classes excessive mental work, and school competition, sometimes also severe social duties; among the needy classes, long hours of fatiguing physical work. A breaking-down at this time may mean more or less invalidism for years, or even for life, lack of development and lessened capacity for reproduction. The symptoms pointing to over-work are many: irregularity or stoppage of menstruation, nervousness, loss of appetite and of growth, anemia, and various other well-known conditions. Especially is harm done by the lack of proper precautions during the menstrual period. The importance of rest at that time is not understood by the girl and often neglected by her mother.

The author quotes several cases illustrating the way that harm is done, and the results; and, in summarizing, says that harm is done, in education, by over-brain work and nerve-strain, with neglect of the physical system; in labor, by nerve-strain and partial or incomplete muscular activity; in both, by influences which are inseparably connected with, and complicated by, causes more active and independently potent. These causes are: The ignoring and neglecting of functional hygiene; physical and emotional strain of society; improprieties of dress; and over-stimulation of the senses. The remedy is: attention to woman's peculiar organization and the cyclical waves of her dominant function; diminished brain work and nerve stimulation, with increased and coördinate physical exercise; increased protection and diminished compression of dress; self-knowledge and individual care during menstruation. The nerve and emotion strain of class competition must be abolished; the stress of constant work, the train of thought and the routine of regulation must be broken; the nerve-strain varied by healthful pleasures and physical exercise in the open air; all relieved more or less, according to individual necessities, during periods of heightened susceptibility.

Whilst the initial causes of ill-health in the school-girl may readily be overcome, the dangers which beset the laboring girl, though equally evident, are more difficult of removal. The years of development should be respected, and the continuity of labor broken; rest and change afforded frequently for short periods.

The author closes with a plea for the self-care of the girl and her proper physiological instruction by

<sup>1</sup> Centralblatt für klin. Med.

<sup>2</sup> Medical Chronicle, April, 1891.

<sup>1</sup> Annals of Gynecology and Pædiatry, April, 1891.

the mother, who should understand that the perfect development of the female function, with the maintenance of this function, once developed in a healthy condition, is essential to the perfect development of the girl and the perfect health of the woman.

# OBITUARY. FORDYCE BARKER, M.D.

Dr. FORDYCE BARKER died in New York, on Saturday afternoon, May 30th, at the age of seventy-three.

Dr. Barker was born at Wilton, Me., and graduated from Bowdoin College in the class of 1837. He studied medicine for a short time in Boston under Dr. H. I. Bowditch, then in Edinburgh and Paris, receiving a degree of M.D. at the latter city in 1844. He began the practice of medicine in Norwich, Conn. In 1845 he was made Professor of Obstetrics at the Bowdoin Medical College. In 1850 he went to New York, having been appointed to the chair of midwifery in the New York Medical College. He subsequently became Professor of Clinical Midwifery and the Diseases of Women in the Bellevue Hospital Medical College, a position which he held for many years, and on retiring was made Professor Emeritus.

For many years Dr. Barker has been one of the most prominent of the medical men of New York, and in fact of the United States. He was the attending physician of General Grant during his last illness, and one of those summoned to President Garfield. He was the first president of the American Gynecological Society, in 1876 and 1877. From 1879 to 1884 he was president of the New York Academy of Medicine, and inaugurated the great development of the Academy, and especially of its library. He was consulting physician to Bellevue Hospital, St. Elizabeth's Hospital, the Nursery and Child's Hospital, the Cancer Hospital and surgeon to the Woman's Hospital. He was an honorary member of several societies in this country, and also of the obstetrical societies of Edinburgh and London. He received the honorary degree of LL.D. at the three-hundredth anniversary of the Edinburgh University. He contributed much to medical literature.

Dr. Barker possessed an exceptional professional acumen and a keen perception in medical matters. He was a leader in debate, a very popular lecturer, and was listened to with interest, in spite of a physical disability in speech, from which he suffered for many years. He was a man of great energy, which he contributed to everything tending towards the promotion of the interests of the profession. His circle of acquaintance among medical men was probably larger than that of any other American physician. He knew personally most men famous in the profession, and many out of it, both in America and also in Europe, having passed every summer on the latter continent for more than thirty years. He may be said to have been the Sir Henry Holland of America. He was an intimate friend of Trousseau and Du Bois and other well-known members of the Paris University when it was at its height. He was always genial, and of unbounded hospitality. He possessed the gift of imparting to others the spirit of hospitality, a striking example of which appeared in the complimentary dinner given to Dr. O. W. Holmes by the profession of New York in 1883 at his invitation and over which he presided. He has been a frequent visitor to Boston, his last appearance here being at the annual meeting of the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1889.

Dr. Barker has been in failing health since 1885, but has since that time appeared in public, the last time being at the opening of the new building of the New York Academy of Medicine. He had not retired from practice, but saw patients to within a few days of his death. He had suffered for some time from interstitial nephritis and valvular disease of the heart, but the immediate cause of his death was cerebral hemorrhage, which occurred two days before he died.

## PRESCRIPTIONS.

NAPHTHALIN is recommended by Minerbi and by Calphe for dysentery:

R Naphthalin . . . . . gr. xv.  
Olei theobromae . . . . . q. s. M.

For one suppository, or

R Naphthalin . . . . . ʒ i.  
Olei olive . . . . . ʒ iv. M.

For a rectal injection, several times a day. The latter is useful also for oxyuris vermicularis in an adult. For children with pin worms the following injection is used:

R Naphthalin . . . . . gr. xv.  
Olei olive . . . . . ʒ x. M.

SCURVY.—Tschelzow<sup>1</sup> considers an absolute milk diet a specific for scorbutus. He begins with about four glasses of milk a day, and increases it at the rate of a glass every day or two.

DIABETES MELLITUS.—Valentini<sup>2</sup> has found creosote of value in the treatment of this disease. In two cases reported, four drops were given daily, and gradually increased to ten drops. The sugar disappeared and did not return even after the patients again used starchy food.

CHOLAGOGUE.—Huclard<sup>3</sup> uses the following:

R Sodii benzoatis }  
Acidi salicylici } . . . . . aa ʒ j.  
Pulv. rhei }  
Pulv. nucis vomici . . . . . gr. vj. M.

Divide in capsules No. XVI. One after each meal.

ACETANILID AND CAMPHOR.—Chesmiutzeff<sup>4</sup> recommends that camphor be given with acetanilid in order to overcome the depressing effects of the latter. He has had good results with this combination in the treatment of pneumonia.

R Acetanilid . . . . . gr. iij.  
Camphor . . . . . gr. jss. M.

For one capsule. This may be repeated in four hours.

<sup>1</sup> Med. Rev. f. Baln., No. 7, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Nouveaux Remedes, March 8th.

<sup>3</sup> Médecine Moderne.

<sup>4</sup> Deutsche med. Woch., May 14th.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending May 23, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro-	Thermom-	Relative		Direction		Velocity		We'thr.		Rainfall	
	meter	eter.	humidity		of wind.	of wind.						
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8,000 A. M.	8,000 P. M.	8,000 A. M.	8,000 P. M.	8,000 A. M.	8,000 P. M.		
S., 17	29.88	51	58	14	55	40	N. W.	N. W.	26	8	C. C.	.26
M., 18	29.90	52	62	12	47	50	S. W.	W.	20	8	O. C.	.01
T., 19	30.26	56	68	13	41	54	W.	S. W.	8	14	O. C.	
W., 20	30.47	62	77	18	69	73	S. W.	S.	8	8	O. C.	
T., 21	30.31	66	74	55	75	70	S. W.	S.	12	12	O. C.	
F., 22	29.88	69	77	69	82	66	S. W.	N.	13	12	O. C.	
S., 23	30.12	53	59	17	70	67	S. W.	S. W.	12	12	C. F.	
Mean	30.11	68	69		61							

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., hazy; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat; snow, N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

# RECORD OF MORTALITY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, MAY 23, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Diphtheria and croup.	Typhoid fever.
New York	1,515,301	777	290	13.52	21.19	2.60	2.34	.52
Chicago	1,069,899	587	245	26.10	15.48	2.52	2.16	15.84
Philadelphia	1,046,964	423	129	14.88	8.40	2.88	4.06	3.60
Brooklyn	806,343	365	138	17.01	18.90	.54	7.83	.27
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	148,439	217	57	6.90	24.38	.92	3.22	.92
Baltimore	134,439	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Cincinnati	296,908	129	60	11.55	16.78	3.85	3.85	3.85
Cleveland	262,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
New Orleans	242,039	164	62	26.84	4.88	21.35	.61	.61
Washington	239,392	102	38	8.82	25.65	—	3.52	.98
Nashville	76,108	29	14	20.10	14.16	6.16	—	6.30
Charleston	65,165	51	23	15.68	—	13.72	—	—
Portland	36,425	14	4	7.14	7.14	—	—	—
Lowell	84,655	21	11	4.76	23.80	—	—	—
Worcester	77,696	39	15	5.88	23.52	5.88	—	—
Fall River	71,308	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Cambridge	70,028	39	6	5.12	15.36	—	2.56	—
Lynn	55,727	21	9	4.76	14.28	—	—	—
Lawrence	44,654	16	5	18.75	18.75	6.25	—	6.25
Springfield	41,179	17	5	5.88	23.52	5.88	—	—
New Bedford	40,733	11	7	—	—	—	—	—
Somerville	40,152	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke	35,637	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem	30,801	6	1	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,969	13	2	—	15.38	—	—	—
Haverhill	27,412	9	2	11.11	33.33	—	—	—
Taunton	25,445	9	0	11.11	—	—	—	11.11
Glochester	24,851	6	3	16.66	—	—	—	—
Newton	24,379	9	—	—	33.33	—	16.66	—
Malden	23,031	7	3	—	—	—	—	—
Fitchburg	22,037	6	2	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham	18,707	3	0	—	66.66	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,281	7	1	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy	16,723	6	1	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport	13,947	3	1	33.33	33.33	—	33.33	—
Brookline	12,103	6	1	—	—	—	—	—
Medford	11,079	3	0	—	33.33	—	—	—
Hyle Park	10,193	3	1	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody	10,158	3	0	—	33.33	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3,121; under five years of age 1,127; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, acute lung diseases 491, consumption 387, typhoid fever 119, diarrhoeal diseases 106, diphtheria and croup 101, measles 52, scarlet fever 50, cerebro-spinal meningitis 24, whooping-cough 24, erysipelas 10.

From measles New York 15, Brooklyn 13, Chicago 9, New Orleans 5, Philadelphia 2, Boston, Nashville, Charleston and Portland 1 each. From scarlet fever New York 20, Brooklyn 13, Philadelphia 8, Chicago 7, Boston and Haverhill 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 9, New York 7, Philadelphia, Brooklyn and Lowell 2 each, Worcester and Cambridge 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 10, Chicago 5, Philadelphia 3, Washington 2, Brooklyn, Boston, Nashville and Lawrence 1 each. From erysipelas New York and Washington 2 each, Chicago, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Boston, Nashville and Lynn 1 each.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM MAY 23, 1891, TO MAY 29, 1891.

Direction of the Secretary of War, leave of absence for three months, on surgeon's certificate of disability, is granted Captain M. V. LORIMER, U. S. ARMY, assistant surgeon. S. O. 119, Par. 4, A. G. O., Washington, May 25, 1891.

Leave of absence for one month, with permission to apply for an extension of one month, is granted Captain P. L. BROWN, assistant surgeon, U. S. ARMY, S. O. 59, Par. 4, Department of the Missouri, St. Louis, May 26, 1891.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE TWO WEEKS ENDING MAY 25, 1891.

ANASKE, JOHN, surgeon. Granted leave of absence for seven days. May 22, 1891.

BROWN, FARRAN, surgeon. Granted leave of absence for twenty-one days. May 11, 1891.

GUTHRIE, G. M., assistant surgeon. Relieved from special

duty at New York, N. Y., ordered to San Francisco, Cal. May 11, 1891.

GREENVELT, J. F., assistant surgeon. Relieved from duty at New York Marine Hospital, ordered to Gulf Quarantine, May 22, 1891.

YOUNG, G. B., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. May 11, 1891.

### PROMOTIONS.

PERRY, T. B., passed assistant surgeon. Commissioned as such by the President. May 23, 1891.

WOODWARD, R. M., passed assistant surgeon. Commissioned as such by the President. May 23, 1891.

### DEATHS.

GEORGE D. BRUCE, M.D., of Pittsburgh, Pa., died, May 29th, aged seventy-nine.

DAVID PHILLIPS, M.D., died suddenly in New York, May 28th, aged thirty-nine. He had been Professor of Chemistry in the College of Physicians and Surgeons, and was on the medical staff of the Presbyterian Hospital, and of the Manhattan Eye and Ear Infirmary.

JAMES W. WHITE, M.D., D.D.S., died suddenly in Philadelphia, May 27th, aged sixty-seven. He was President of the S. S. White Dental Manufacturing Co., President of the Maternity Hospital, and President of the Philadelphia City Department of Charities and Correction.

JOSEPH H. STREETER, M.D., M.M.S.S., died in Roxbury, May 30th, aged seventy-one. He had been in active practice in Roxbury for more than forty-five years, where he had served as City Physician, in the Legislature, on the School Committee, and in other positions of trust.

GEORGE ELIOT, M.D., M.M.S.S., died in Venice, May 22d, aged twenty-five. He was Surgical House-Officer in the Massachusetts General Hospital in 1889-90, his term expiring in August. After leaving the hospital, he went abroad for study. While travelling in Italy he was attacked with typhoid fever, from which he died.

### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

The Fifty-eighth Annual Report of the Boston Lying-in Hospital. 1890.

Sixth Annual Report of the Board of Health of the City of Newport, R. I., for the Year 1890.

The Sixty-seventh Annual Report of the Officers of the Retreat for the Insane, at Hartford, Conn., April, 1891.

Transactions of the Twelfth Annual Meeting of the American Laryngological Association held in Baltimore in May, 1890.

Collected Contributions on Digestion and Diet. By William Roberts, M.D., F.R.S. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

The Inter-Cranial Circulation, and its Relation to the Physiology of the Brain. By James Crippie, M.D. Edinburgh: James Thine. 1890.

The Surgical Treatment of Wounds and Obstruction of the Intestines. By Edward Martin, M.D., and H. A. Hare, M.D. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1891.

Corrosive Sublimate as a Disinfectant against the Staphylococcus Pyogenes Aureus. By C. A. Abbott, M.D., Assistant in Bacteriology and Hygiene, Johns Hopkins Hospital. Reprint. 1891.

Annual Reports of the Winnipeg General Hospital for 1889 and 1890; The Manitoba Medical College, Winnipeg, 1890-91; and a By-Law to Provide for the Public Health of the City of Winnipeg, 1885.

L'Affaire des Magnétiseurs de Braine-le-Chateau. Examen Critique du Rapport des Médecins Experts. Par J. Delbault, Professeur à l'Université de Liège. Liège: Imprimerie Emile Pierre & Frère. 1891.

An Address Delivered at the Opening of the Twenty-first Annual Meeting of the Medical Society of the State of California, April, 1891. By W. R. Cluness, M.D., President, Sacramento, Cal. Reprint. 1891.

The Effect of Arterio-Sclerosis upon the Central Nervous System, by George J. Preston, M.D., Baltimore; and Report on the Ophthalmoscopic Examination of Dr. Preston's Cases, by Harry Friedenwald, M.D., Baltimore. Reprint. 1891.

A Text-Book of Practical Therapeutics, with Especial Reference to the Application of Remedial Measures to Diseases and their Employment upon a Rational Basis. By Holman Amory Hare, M.D. Second edition, enlarged and revised. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

Five Cases of Suprapubic Cystotomy: Three for Stone, One for Tumor in the Bladder, and One for Exploration with Catheterization of the Ureters: One Death. By W. W. Keen, M.D., Professor of the Principles of Surgery, Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. Reprint. 1891.

## Address.

JAMES THACHER, M.D., OF PLYMOUTH, MASS.<sup>1</sup>

BY JAMES B. BREWSTER, M.D., OF PLYMOUTH, MASS.

MR. PRESIDENT AND FELLOWS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY:—From the settlement of the colonies until the end of the first quarter of the eighteenth century, medicine in this country can hardly be said to have existed as a distinct profession.<sup>2</sup> Almost the only medical practitioners were the clergy, many of whom combined with their pastoral duties the healing of the sick. They ministered to both body and soul in a manner alike heroic. Among the medical authors of that time appears the name of Rev. Thomas Thacher, the author of the first medical publication in America, issued in 1677, entitled, "A Brief Rule to Guide the Common People of New England how to order themselves and theirs in the Small Pocks and Measles";<sup>3</sup> also of Cotton Mather, Jared Eliot, and other clergymen, contributors to the scanty literature of medicine. Scattered throughout the colonies there were a few regularly educated physicians, but their number was small, and their influence limited. At first they were graduates of the different European schools; later, some of the graduates of American colleges sought in Europe opportunities for professional instruction not attainable in America.<sup>4</sup> Two of the early presidents of Harvard College, Charles Chauncy and Leonard Hoar, were graduated in medicine at Cambridge, England.<sup>5</sup> John Clark, an English physician, practised in Boston from 1638 to 1664.<sup>6</sup> William Douglas, M.D., a Scotchman, educated at Leyden and Paris, who is remembered as Boylston's unscrupulous opponent in the practice of inoculation, was a practitioner in Boston, of great repute, from 1716 to 1750. Dr. Thomas Boylston, the father of the introducer of inoculation, was a graduate of the University of Oxford, and settled in Brookline in 1635. Later, we recall the names of Isaac Rand, William Aspinwall, John Cutter, Thomas Bulfinch, Benjamin Gale, John and Joseph Warren, and others who might be mentioned, as eminent and skilful physicians of the time. Yet, notwithstanding these most illustrious exceptions, we must remember that the great mass of practitioners of medicine previous to the Revolution were ignorant pretenders, without a medical degree, or any warranty save that they had served an apprenticeship with some local dispenser of herbs and the more disgusting remedies then in vogue.

It is difficult to appreciate how low the standard of medicine then was; Dr. Beck says in his "Historical Sketch,"<sup>7</sup> that "in point of respectability, medicine undoubtedly stood lower than either the legal or theological professions. The religious difficulties in England had filled the ranks of the latter with men of learning, talent and piety, while the offices of honor and emolument under the Crown offered allurements sufficiently powerful to induce many who were distinguished in law to emigrate to the western world. With medicine it was far otherwise; accordingly, for a long time, with

some few exceptions, only those who had failed to attain respectability or employment at home, would venture on so precarious an experiment. Nor were the young native physicians, for a long time, calculated to remedy the evil. There were neither lectures, schools, nor hospitals, which could be resorted to, and the expense of a foreign education was an insurmountable obstacle."

Even so late as 1753, we are told by the *Independent Reflector*, a paper published in New York, that that city with ten thousand inhabitants could boast of more than forty gentlemen of the faculty, the greater part of whom were mere pretenders to a profession of which they were entirely ignorant, and convincing proofs of their incapacity were exemplified in their iniquitous practices. The advertisements they published proved them ignorant of the very names of their drugs.<sup>8</sup>

It is estimated by Dr. Toner, in the "Annals of Medical Progress," that at the time of the Revolution the colonies contained about three millions of inhabitants, and from three thousand to thirty-five hundred physicians, of which number not more than four hundred had received a medical degree. The first course of anatomical lectures with demonstrations delivered in New England was given by Dr. John Warren, then surgeon of a military hospital in Boston, during the year 1780.<sup>9</sup>

Previous to the middle of the eighteenth century, obstetrics was not considered as belonging to the medical profession; all births were attended by females. Dr. James Lloyd, returning from Europe in the year 1753, where he had been a pupil of the celebrated Smellie, first introduced the custom of attendance by male practitioners,<sup>10</sup> which afterwards became general.

Thus, without attempting to follow more fully the history of medicine in this country during the eighteenth century, we see that the only opportunity for a young man of moderate means to enter the medical profession was by associating himself with a local practitioner. This association was generally by apprenticeship for a term of years, usually five or six. The apprentice was taken at an age much younger than we should now think a lad ready to commence the study of a profession. Dr. John Bard,<sup>11</sup> when fourteen years of age, was apprenticed to Mr. Kearsley, an English surgeon at Philadelphia, who treated him with great rigor, and subjected him to the most menial employments. Dr. Benjamin Rush was apprenticed at the age of fifteen; Dr. James Lloyd, at seventeen, for a period of five years; also Dr. Daniel Drake, while in his sixteenth year. The apprentice was expected to perform the disagreeable duties about the barn and farm, as well as those more professional—such as the preparation of drugs, medicaments, and plasters—with occasional opportunities to assist at minor operations, and was dependent more upon his own observations than upon instruction received, for acquiring a knowledge of his profession. Of books there were but few, and these chiefly of the older writers,—Hippocrates, Galen, and Sydenham, with possibly some of the more recent works of Van Sweeten, Huxham, Haller, Pott, Smellie, and Hunter; but not often were more than three or four of these found in the possession of any one individual.

<sup>1</sup> Being the Annual Discourse delivered before the Massachusetts Medical Society, at the One-hundred and Tenth Annual Meeting, June 10, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> John B. Beck, M.D.: *Historical Sketch of State of Medicine in America*.

<sup>3</sup> *Contributions to Annals of Medical Progress*, p. 26.

<sup>4</sup> Joseph M. Toner, M.D.: *Annals of Medical Progress*, p. 13.

<sup>5</sup> *Loc. cit.*, p. 13.

<sup>6</sup> *Loc. cit.*, p. 22.

<sup>7</sup> J. B. Beck, M.D.: *Historical Sketch of State of Medicine in America*, p. 6.

<sup>8</sup> Davis on Medical Education, p. 16.

<sup>9</sup> *Loc. cit.*, p. 46.

<sup>10</sup> Josiah Bartlett, M.D.: *Progress of Medical Science*.

<sup>11</sup> Thacher: *Medical Biographies*, p. 96.

With this short prelude as to the status of medicine and the medical profession in the eighteenth century, I ask your attention to the subject of my paper,—JAMES THACHER, M.D., of Plymouth, Massachusetts.

Dr. Thacher was descended from Anthony Thacher, who came to this country from England in the year 1635. He was born at Barnstable, February 14, 1754. His father was John Thacher, his mother was daughter of Samuel Norton, Esq., of Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard, and grand-daughter of Governor Coddington, of Rhode Island. With only such preparation as could be acquired while living upon one of the sandy farms of Cape Cod, he was, at the age of sixteen, apprenticed to Dr. Abner Hersey, of Barnstable. That his preceptor was an eccentric and austere man, with less of the science than the art of medicine, appears from his student's interesting and somewhat amusing account of him. Dr. Hersey's advantages of education were greatly deficient, he having labored with his father in husbandry during early life. He commenced the study of medicine under his brother James, of Barnstable, a physician of reputation and extensive practice. After a pupilage of about one year, his brother's death proffered him at the age of nineteen, the benefit of that brother's name and the field of his professional labors. At a youthful period of life, perhaps unexampled in the annals of medicine, and under the disadvantages of a penurious education, young Hersey began his career, and ever after pursued it with fidelity and zeal. He at once embraced the whole circle of practice which his brother had enjoyed, and it was not long before he acquired the confidence and respect of the people. For many years he commanded without a rival the whole practice upon Cape Cod—a distance of more than forty miles, containing a population of seven or eight thousand—controlling at pleasure his practice and his fees. As a surgeon he was considered judicious and skilful, though he never performed a capital operation.

Dr. Hersey was subject to an hypochondriacal affection, and in his domestic character was eccentric in the extreme,—a compound of caprice and whims. Domestic happiness and social intercourse were strangers in his family. He oftener chastened by his frown, than cheered by an expression of approbation. He adopted a very abstemious mode of living, rejecting animal food, ardent spirits and wine, confining himself chiefly to a diet of vegetables and milk. But in nothing was his singularity more conspicuous than in his manner of dress. His garments were of a fashion peculiar to himself, remarkably large and loose, and lined throughout with baize. Such was his whimsical fancy, that he had a great-coat made of tanned leather. Seven calf skins were cut and formed into an outer garment as a defence against the rain. He was by nature choleric in his temper, and abrupt in his manners; and when in his peevish moods, it was common for him to express himself in such language as this: "I had rather be chained to a galley oar, than suffer such vexation."

A curious instance of this kind occurred when the widow of his brother contemplated making him a visit. She informed him by letter of her intentions. The doctor, knowing that she would appear in a style rather different from that to which he had been accustomed, was greatly agitated, and immediately answered the letter as follows: "Madam, I cannot have you. I have neither hay nor corn for your horses, I have

no servants in my family, and I had rather be chained to a galley oar than wait upon you myself."

He died in the sixty-sixth year of his age, leaving no children. By his will he bequeathed to Harvard College five hundred pounds, as an additional endowment of the professorship to which his brother, Ezekiel Hersey, of Hingham, had previously given a larger sum.

Dr. Thacher completed his five years' apprenticeship in the twenty-first year of his age, at a most eventful period in the history of our country. The battle of Bunker Hill had just been fought. All New England had become the theatre of civil war, and every member of the community was stirred with the deepest anxiety and patriotic enthusiasm. Our young doctor says of himself: "Participating in the glorious spirit of the times, and contemplating improvement in my professional pursuits, motives of patriotism and private interest prompted me to hazard my future in the conflict for independence."<sup>12</sup>

In taking this step, he met with no encouragement, either from his own family or from his late preceptor. All urged in opposition his youth, and the manifest hopelessness of the cause. However, his youthful ardor found in Joseph Otis, Esq., more sympathetic counsel. That gentleman not only commended his purpose, but furnished him with a letter of introduction to his (Otis's) brother-in-law, James Warren, Esq., President of the Provincial Congress. Through James Warren's influence his name was added to the list of candidates for examination; and he awaited the appointed day with anxiety and suspense, lest his stock of medical knowledge should be deemed inadequate, and his hope be blasted. That the examination was reasonably close and severe, covering the topics of anatomy, physiology, surgery and medicine, is apparent, since, of the sixteen examined, six were privately rejected as unqualified.<sup>13</sup> Having successfully passed this test, he was appointed surgeon's mate in the provincial hospital at Cambridge, Dr. John Warren being the senior surgeon. July 15, 1775, he assumed his duties. Dr. Josiah Bartlett was associated with him in a similar capacity. This hospital consisted of several private but commodious houses appropriated for the purpose, and contained a number of soldiers wounded at Breed's Hill, as well as many sick of various diseases.

The following February upon the appointment of Dr. John Morgan as Director-General of Hospitals, our young surgeon was subjected to another examination by that gentleman, and appointed mate to Surgeon David Townsend, and assigned to Colonel Asa Whitcomb's regiment, stationed upon Prospect Hill. This regiment was one of the few which were permitted to enter the town of Boston, after it was evacuated by the British. At this time, small-pox prevailing, he was inoculated by his friend, Dr. John Homans, and passed successfully through the disease, not being ill in bed a single day. He accompanied his regiment upon the expedition to Ticonderoga, and participated in that disastrous retreat, which afterwards proved to have been one of the factors in bringing about the ruin of Burgoyne's army by drawing that general into the interior. The term of service of Whitcomb's regiment having expired, Dr. Thacher was appointed to the general hospital. While in this hospital at Albany, he enjoyed fine opportunities for

<sup>12</sup> Thacher: *Military Journal*, p. 25.

<sup>13</sup> *Loc. cit.*, p. 34.

professional improvement, large numbers of officers and soldiers of both armies being assembled there; among these was General Benedict Arnold, suffering from a fracture of the leg, whom the doctor found an exacting and unreasonable patient.

The following November, 1778, Dr. Thacher was appointed surgeon of the First Virginia Regiment, with which he remained until the next June, when, upon the invitation of Dr. Townsend, he exchanged into the First Massachusetts, commanded by Colonel Henry Jackson. His relations with the Virginia officers had been most pleasant, but he believed it to be more advantageous to serve in a regiment with officers from his native State. While with Colonel Jackson's regiment he participated in various minor engagements and skirmishes, and was present at the execution of Major John André.<sup>14</sup> Of that melancholy sacrifice of a brave and chivalrous young officer to the stern and relentless rules of war, he has given us in his "Military Journal" one of the best accounts extant.

In July, 1781, Colonel Alexander Scammel, formerly adjutant-general of the army, formed a select corps of light infantry, chosen from the most active and efficient of the New England soldiers. The honor of an appointment as surgeon to the troop was offered to Dr. Thacher, and accepted by him. This troop was intended for active and hazardous duty in advance of the main army. They were present at the siege of Yorktown, which terminated in the surrender of Lord Cornwallis. This incident of the war afforded Dr. Thacher the greatest satisfaction. He speaks of it as among the blessed privileges and richest incidents of his life, that he assisted at the siege and capture of a British army.

January 1, 1783, in accordance with a resolution of Congress reducing the army in view of the near approach of peace, Dr. Thacher resigned his commission, and left the military service with honorable testimonials as to the faithful discharge of the various duties which had devolved upon him. We have followed thus minutely his military career, as it was the school which liberally educated him. He entered the army an obscure lad of twenty-one years, poorly equipped with professional knowledge, and entirely deficient in worldly wisdom; he emerged after seven and a half years spent in the enjoyment of unusual facilities for advancement in his profession, an accomplished physician and surgeon. He had acquired also those social qualities which were not less important to his future success, by association as guest and friend with the most distinguished and cultured officers of the Revolutionary army.

He retired from the army July 1, 1783, and in the following March established himself at Plymouth, Mass., as a practitioner of medicine and surgery. The prestige which he brought with him speedily obtained for him a large and lucrative practice. His fame soon spread, and he was frequently called to the neighboring towns for consultation, especially in cases of surgery. While pursuing an arduous and extensive practice, he was also engaged in teaching. Usually, as members of his family were six or eight students whom he instructed by recitations and demonstrations. It has been related to me by an old lady<sup>15</sup> who remembered the doctor very well, that quite a serious local sensation was created by the suspicion that some of

the dissecting material for his demonstrations was obtained from a neighboring churchyard. A curiously deformed individual was believed to have been resurrected by the students, and a mob collecting threatened the doctor's house, and interrupted for a time his course of instruction.

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### PULMONARY SYPHILIS IN THE ADULT.<sup>1</sup>

BY THOMAS E. SATTERTHWAITE, M.D., NEW YORK CITY.

My excuse for bringing this vexed question before the profession at this time is that I have some personal experience to present that will, I think, contribute something towards its solution.

And I may say at the outset, that the importance of syphilitic lung affections has been very much underestimated by physicians; and I do not much blame them, because the subject has always occupied an obscure corner in our text-books, or has been altogether omitted.

These statements of mine lead us to the inference that there is both a negative and an affirmative position, and I could prove it satisfactorily to-day by an appeal to you who are here. For some of you would tell me plainly that you do not believe in the existence of pulmonary syphilis: others of you would state positively that you have both seen it and treated it successfully. Perhaps some of the former may be among my syphilographic friends, who, like Baemler, have written much on the disease in some of its special types; and yet with him they may feel compelled to state that they are not sure of ever having seen a genuine case.<sup>2</sup> Indeed, I am willing to concede that such a position is within the range of possibility, though not of probability. At any rate the majority of general practitioners throughout this country to-day would, I am quite confident, affirm that they have never seen lung syphilis.

In my clinics at the Post-graduate Medical School, during my experience of eight years, I was repeatedly told by medical men that syphilis did not occur *at all* in their practice, being quite unknown to them. And yet syphilis is really a comparatively common disease; and when any one has once learned to recognize it under its protean forms, he feels astonished at having failed in making the diagnosis. And I am quite willing to join with such a one and cry, *Peccavi*.

But both in our own country and in all civilized lands there are to be found numbers of prominent practitioners who are ready to affirm the existence of pulmonary syphilis, and as the result of their deliberate opinion derived from personal knowledge; and yet I will willingly admit that there have been good grounds for holding conservative views, especially among those whose practice has not brought them into contact with pulmonary diseases. These grounds are briefly as follows:

In the first place, some syphilologists have said nothing on the subject, denied its existence, or even have spoken with harsh criticism of those on the affirmative side; and all this, we may presume, in per-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the New York Academy of Medicine, Section of General Medicine, May 19, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Ziemssen's Cyclopaedia, vol. iii, p. 211.

<sup>14</sup> Military Journal, p. 272.

<sup>15</sup> Mrs. Mary W. Russell.

fectly good faith. Thus Jonathan Hutchinson,<sup>2</sup> the veteran dermatologist, in his very recent work published last year, has given us a chapter on pulmonary syphilis, under the guise of quotations from Moxon. So, too, Mauriac<sup>3</sup> in his equally recent treatise, has written a special chapter on the same topic; but, after citing a number of well-known cases from previous authors (*without adding any of his own*), he takes occasion to blame the profession for believing that these cases are true examples of the disease. Fournier,<sup>4</sup> in an earlier work, which exhibits much laborious zeal in compilation, has gone so far as to state: "It is almost useless to say that this secondary dyspnoea (in lung syphilis) is a symptom without lesion, *sine materia*. You will search in vain for an explanation, from any pulmonary change. Percussion and auscultation will reveal nothing but what is absolutely normal in the thoracic organs."

Are these fair examples of the narrow lines within which some of the specialists of to-day do their work? Such specialists would say, "It cannot be thus, because I have not seen it"; as if any specialist is a complete master even in his own field. If they know it all, then there is nothing else to know. But we know better.

And yet the profession is awe-struck, thinking that, if the specialist cannot speak with authority, who can? Herein they make a mistake. For pathology and pathological anatomy are, in most departments of medicine, far in advance of mere clinical knowledge; and they ought to retain an advanced position. The former are rapidly approaching the position of exact sciences; the last named will continue to be always more or less unsatisfactory, so long as its teachings are rendered uncertain by unknown physiological laws, individual peculiarities and personal misinterpretations. At the same time, we should not place our confidence too unreservedly in the pathologist who acquires his information from laboratory researches only; for he often makes gross errors, as we are constantly seeing in our every-day experience. The pathologist may be at fault in his technique or in his interpretation of facts, or in analogical reasoning; and my statements will be sustained by any one who has had a fair experience in laboratory work. Great pathologists have committed many errors; why should not lesser mortals? And yet both pathology and clinical teaching are mutually indispensable to a correct understanding of facts, and as a basis for reasoning; and our greatest advances are only made when the pathologist works in the light of clinical data.

But I am anticipating. Let us go back a little, while we are still studying the negative side of our case.

In 1820, when John Hunter published his "Treatise on the Venereal," he said, speaking of syphilis, "we have not yet had every part of the body affected, the heart, stomach, liver, kidneys nor other viscera, although such cases are described by authors." And even the renowned Ricord, of Paris, in editing Hunter's book many years later,<sup>5</sup> gave cogent reasons for his disbelief that certain pulmonary affections described by Depaul, and characterized as peculiar to syphilis, were in any way related to it as cause and effect. And there has been also a conservative spirit among clinicians.

Bayle was in doubt as to it, Laennec<sup>7</sup> and Audral,<sup>8</sup> both prominent teachers in their day, made no allusion to it. Even quite recently it was omitted from one of our best practices,<sup>9</sup> and Fagge,<sup>10</sup> in his excellent book, criticised severely the affirmative statements of Moxon, Goodhart, Green and Pye-Smith, urging that the alleged relations between phthisis and syphilis might prove to be mere coincidences; notwithstanding which, he found himself forced to admit that during a ten-year service at Guy's Hospital he had seen no less than thirteen cases of general syphilis followed by a fatal lung affection.

The negative side has also derived, at times, strength from pathologists. Thus Virchow, in his early career (1858), found himself at a loss for criteria in distinguishing pulmonary tuberculosis from syphilitic phthisis;<sup>11</sup> and Zeigler, in his recent work,<sup>12</sup> follows in the wake of these early views. He does not deny the existence of the disease, but intimates that its pathological products are not to be positively differentiated at the autopsy. But neither of these men would be willing to affirm that syphilis of the lungs does not exist; rather that there are at present grave difficulties in the way of a positive diagnosis from post-mortem appearances. Now let me grant that such is the case. The difficulties are undoubtedly great; but are they insurmountable? This is the question for us to determine.

I believe that I have now fairly outlined the negative position. Let me be equally fair with the other side. First, it may be said that the greatest of all the early pathologists, Morgagni, described lung syphilis in his epistles,<sup>13</sup> intimating that Valsalva was the real discoverer of the disease about one hundred years earlier (1704). Morgagni also spoke of Luetic Phthisis, in his "De Sedibus,"<sup>14</sup> where he wrote that it is seen "somewhat more frequently than you will easily imagine from the reading of most books." So that for nearly two hundred years we have been adding to our information on the subject, even if most of the data have been exceedingly misleading and unsatisfactory.

It seems now to be generally conceded by concurrent medical opinion that the next decided step in advance was made when Depaul, in 1837, described a peculiar fibroid induration of the lungs in the congenital syphilis of infants, whose visceral lesions are more easily recognized than those of the acquired disease. Then, following out this same line of observation, he found a somewhat similar condition in two adult patients where the lungs, on post-mortem examination, were seen to have "purulent foci, bronchiectases and purulent infiltrations."<sup>15</sup>

From this point on, France did much to solve the question before us; and it is but just to say here, that in particular Lagueau, in his "Thèse de Paris" of the same year (1851), laid down postulates that reflect a lasting credit on his name. It is unfortunate that our praise comes so tardily to his work. From an analysis of fifty-three cases he found that syphilis might act on the lungs and bronchi in several ways: First, by producing affections which are generally slight, consisting of acute inflammation of the bronchi and parenchyma of the lungs; extensive inflammation of the

<sup>7</sup> Dis. of the Lungs and Heart, London, 1846.

<sup>8</sup> Pathologie Interne, Paris, 1848.

<sup>9</sup> Practise of Medicine, Philadelphia, 1851.

<sup>10</sup> Practise of Medicine, 1866.

<sup>11</sup> Arch. 4, Path. Anat., 185, p. 310.

<sup>12</sup> Pathological Anatomy, New York, 1887.

<sup>13</sup> Art. 22, sect. 10 and 11, 1806.

<sup>14</sup> Art. 68.

<sup>15</sup> Gaz. des Hôp., 1851, Mar., p. 50, 51.

<sup>1</sup> Syphilis, Philadelphia, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Syphilis, London, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> Syphilis, Paris, 1872.

<sup>4</sup> Ricord and Hunter on the Venereal, 1875.



bronchi; asthma and chronic inflammation of the bronchi. Or, by producing serious affections, described by most authors under the head of phthisis; comprising ulcerous chronic inflammation of the parenchyma of the lungs and the lymphatic ganglia; inflammation of the pleura, and syphilitic tubercles (miliary or gummy deposits). Or, by aggravating and hastening the development of pre-existing disposition to tubercle.

We shall see that in the lapse of over forty years we can fairly criticise the truth of these axioms. In England, Munk<sup>16</sup> followed Depaul, giving a satisfactory review of the subject; but it was reserved for Stokes<sup>17</sup> to furnish us with certain definite clinical signs; for, said he, in describing a case of supposed phthisis: "See whether there be any syphilitic taint, and if so, examine for peritonitis of the chest. Secondary syphilis," he says, simulates phthisis, and exhibits a peculiar bronchial irritation." He observed that with a large amount of pulmonary tissue involved, the clinical signs were comparatively few. Graves,<sup>18</sup> following in 1848, upheld these views, adding that pulmonary syphilis was *not* a modern discovery. He based his diagnosis on the success of anti-syphilitic remedies where the patient had the physical signs of (tubercular) phthisis.

The next contribution appears to have come from Weber in 1852.<sup>19</sup> He described the pathological aspect of the consolidated lung under the term "white hepatization," a phrase that later led to the name "white pneumonia," by which the fibroid lung of syphilis is now known among pathologists. To the practised eye there is something fairly distinctive in this white pneumonia, so that one can almost see at a glance on post-mortem examination that we have a syphilitic lung. It is best seen in the earliest or middle stages of infiltration, contrasting sharply with the deep gray or bluish coloration of fibroid phthisis, or the brown or blue-black stainings seen in chronic pulmonary hyperæmias. Further views sustaining the affirmative side of the case came from Fuehrer,<sup>20</sup> in 1854; and he now added to our treasury of knowledge by describing "insular bronchitis" (or, as we should call it to-day, "broncho-pneumonia,") one of the principal forms of organic lung disease. (There is good reason to suppose that gummy tumor of the lung occurs at first under the guise of a broncho-pneumonic focus. T. E. S.) Next, perhaps, came Wagner,<sup>21</sup> who added a large number of corroborative cases.

One of the most careful analyses of such cases was made by Moxon.<sup>22</sup> In an elaborate article he gave a review of visceral syphilis as seen by him at the bedside and on the post-mortem table, his object being to show the relative frequency with which the visceral organs are attacked. But as he did not inform us positively that tubercular phthisis was *absent* in these cases, the value of his statistics is practically *nil*, so far as we are concerned; for, of course, the two diseases, tubercular phthisis and constitutional syphilis frequently coexist.

In 1871, Walshe, in his well-known work, "Diseases of the Lungs" (London), wrote of pulmonary syphilis, admitting that in a case cited, a proper diagnosis

was not made until the later history of the patient disclosed the truth to him; but he thought the diagnosis could be framed in such cases by noting the disproportion between the physical signs and the severity of the malady; by a unilateral bronchitis; by either the slight character of the night sweats, or their absence; and by the results of specific medication.

Following Walshe, came Greenfield,<sup>23</sup> who gave the clinical and post-mortem data of twenty-two cases that he had observed in hospital practice, where the liver was affected in twelve, the larynx or trachea in five, and the lungs in eight (the writer believes that this figure should be three). Among the clinical signs, he mentioned a decided tendency to profuse hæmoptysis, attributable to the great vascularity of the new connective tissue. Such an explanation would, of course, only apply to the formative stage of the fibroid induration of the lungs.

Other writers, among whom may be mentioned Cabe and Schnitzler, have written on the subject in the German periodicals. In our own country we have had excellent matter from Van Buren and Keyes,<sup>24</sup> Bumstead and Taylor,<sup>25</sup> Tiffany,<sup>26</sup> Hyde,<sup>27</sup> and Bruen,<sup>28</sup> while Porter has laid down rules for positive diagnosis that have attracted general attention.<sup>29</sup> Porter lays stress upon the following physical signs. He says: "On inspection there is a varying degree of supra- and sub-clavicular retraction and dyspnoea. Palpation is often negative, with perhaps a slight increase in vocal fremitus. On percussion, marked dullness over the affected parts; on auscultation, prolonged and high-pitched inspiratory murmurs, with a decided interruption or pause between it and the expiratory murmur, which is prolonged and high-pitched. The pitch is higher in inspiration and expiration than in emphysema; almost total absence of sibilant or sonorous râles; also of the crepitant and sub-crepitant; very pronounced vocal fremitus on counting." He regards this peculiar respiration without râles with abundant sputum, with a marked tenderness over the sternum, as *almost* pathognomonic of pulmonary syphilis. Dr. Porter, as almost all writers, limits the points of differential diagnosis to the condition of fibroid induration where there are no appreciable cavities. Such a case it was my privilege to see with Dr. Porter quite recently, from the practice of Dr. Zeh; and the diagnosis of syphilitic phthisis made before death, was strengthened at post-mortem examination by the general signs of visceral syphilis in the lungs and liver; while a subsequent microscopic examination of the diseased lung tissue failed to disclose any tubercle bacilli. In this case the miliary deposit in the lungs could not be distinguished from that of tuberculosis by the naked eye.

Let us first review the pathological evidence that supports the theory of syphilitic phthisis:

(1) We often find in the lung a peculiar tumor known as "the gummy," small and yellowish in color, sticky to the feel, and sharply defined from the surrounding tissue. It is a recognized lesion of tertiary syphilis, and forms one of the most common deposits in the liver or kidneys, and is more prominent in the middle or lower lobes of the lung than elsewhere.

<sup>16</sup> London Medical Gazette, 28, 1841.

<sup>17</sup> Diseases of the Chest, Philadelphia, 1841.

<sup>18</sup> Clinical Medicine, vol. II, p. 28.

<sup>19</sup> Virchow's Archives, Bd. 1858.

<sup>20</sup> Deutsche Klinik, p. 272.

<sup>21</sup> Arch. der Heilkunde, 1863, 4, p. 357.

<sup>22</sup> Guy's Hospital Reports, 1868, 13, 329.

<sup>23</sup> London Pathological Society, 1867, 28, p. 249.

<sup>24</sup> Genito-Urinary Disease with Syphilis, New York, 1871.

<sup>25</sup> Treatment of Venereal Disease, Philadelphia, 1883.

<sup>26</sup> American Journal of the Medical Sciences, 1876.

<sup>27</sup> Supplement to Ziemssen's Cyclopædia, 1881, p. 174.

<sup>28</sup> Pepper's Hand-book.

<sup>29</sup> Post-Graduate Bulletin.

Similar deposits are almost always found in the liver, or traces of them.

(2) In another class of cases we may have appearances that simulate those of miliary tuberculosis, but perhaps without the so-called tubercular bacilli.

(3) In another class, which is presumably an advanced stage of the miliary formation, we have the peculiar fibroid induration already spoken of, and which is the most characteristic of the syphilitic lesions, and one whose clinical signs have a certain amount of positiveness about them. At first the indurated fibrous tissue has a pellucid bluish appearance, but later on is white and glistening.

(4) If the miliary deposits aggregate and soften as they will do in case treatment is not successful, cavities will form, and they will be found first in the apices, just as in tubercular phthisis. But the cavities are usually small, and if we are slipshod in our diagnosis, the case will pass for a fibroid phthisis (tuberculosis).

(5) Associated with these intra-pulmonary changes will be an unusual amount of fibrous pleurisy, for this is a natural concomitant of pulmonary syphilis, and may, therefore, be expected. Pleuritic effusions are also comparatively frequent.

Now, while there are none of these lesions except the gummy tumor, that are positively determinable at the post-mortem table; still in conjunction with the patient's history, his physical signs and the microscopic examination of the sputum (or of lung tissue after death), the diagnosis may be made with a remarkable degree of certainty, as I shall show in another place.

There is no doubt that lung syphilis is comparatively uncommon, even in general and visceral syphilis, and my observations agree in the main with those of Greenfield and Goodhart on this point. A fair idea of my experience can be gathered from my private pathological and clinical memoranda. Thus, I have found that where there are full clinical and pathological data, the figures stand as follows: In 95 patients that came to the post-mortem table with supposed tubercular phthisis, 12 had evidences of syphilis in their lungs (13 per cent.). Of these 12 cases, six were selected by me as pure examples of syphilitic phthisis (six per cent.). Of the remaining six cases, it was possible and indeed probable that tubercular phthisis was a concurrent lesion (six per cent.). Hence it would appear that syphilis of the lungs is quite as often associated with tubercular phthisis, as that it is the single lesion.

From my clinical records at the Post-Graduate School, I have also taken the following: Of a first series of 392 cases of all kinds coming to my medical clinic, 31 had pulmonary phthisis in some form or other (eight per cent.). Of this same total of 392, 23 were known to have constitutional syphilis (six per cent.). Of this same total of 392, three had lung syphilis (about one per cent. in round numbers). Again, of a second series of 242 cases in all, there were 21 cases of pulmonary phthisis (nine per cent.). Of this total of 242, eight were known to have constitutional syphilis (about three per cent.) while three had lung syphilis (about one per cent.). In a third series of 288 cases, there were 13 examples of ordinary phthisis (15 per cent.). Of these 288 cases, 15 had constitutional syphilis (five per cent.). Of these 15, eight had lung syphilis (or from two to three per cent., of the whole number).

We see then, from these memoranda that in a New York medical clinic, constitutional syphilis may be detected in from five to six per cent. of all the cases. But owing to the inaccuracy with which records are apt to be kept (even under the most rigid scrutiny), we may assume that these percentages do not fairly represent the actual status, and that constitutional syphilis is a much more frequent disease. In my private records, it represents about ten per cent. of all business, hence it is proper to infer that constitutional syphilis is fairly common, and must form a considerable part of the business of every general practitioner. Now, if we add together all the phthisical cases in my clinical records, we find that the number happens to be 95, and this happens to be the number of phthisical cases of which, as already seen, I have full hospital memoranda.

Let us compare these two sets of cases together, and see how much difference is to be found between ante-mortem and post-mortem diagnoses. Of the 95 phthisical cases that came to the post-mortem table in my hospital practice, 12 had lung syphilis (or 12.6 per cent.), while of the 95 phthisical cases that came to my clinic, 14 were put down as having lung syphilis (or 14.7 per cent.), a difference of only from two to three per cent. I hope subsequent observation will not find that the close similarity in results has not been a mere coincidence.

It is not so easy, however, to determine the part that syphilis of the lungs may play in inherited phthisis, in the matter of clinical history. That it has an important relation I feel assured from personal experience at the bedside; but we have yet to establish the exact relation between the two. Some things are apparent. Thus, take the case of a man suffering from a severe form of progressive syphilis, he becomes greatly deteriorated in health, and therefore a fit subject for the development of tuberculosis, if other conditions favor. In such persons the two diseases may develop side by side, each intensifying the other. Again, from a pathological point of view, in the early stage of both diseases, there are the same catarrhal features, and in the farther progress of the disease the same tendency to thickening and degeneration of vessels, implication of lymphatics and the production (in certain types) of an imperfect form of fibroid tissue, much as in fibroid tuberculosis. As to the microscopic character of the tubercle, so good an observer as Goodhart failed to find any difference between them, and others have sustained this view.

(To be continued.)

## PISTOL-SHOT WOUNDS OF THE SKULL<sup>1</sup>

BY E. H. BRADFORD, M.D.,  
Surgeon to the Boston City Hospital.

THE surgeon in civil life has occasionally presented to him the problem of treatment of pistol-shot wounds of the brain. These, fortunately, are not of very common occurrence, and those who happen to be connected with the large general hospitals of cities, are the surgeons who are more frequently required to face the question of the proper surgical treatment in these cases. If he endeavors to prepare himself by a reference to the standard works on the subject, he will find

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, March 9, 1891.

but little guidance, as statistics are chiefly taken from military surgery where the missiles are rifle bullets or of comparatively larger calibre than is common in civil life. The question is one of importance and demands judgment, experience and knowledge; and ordinarily the experience of any one man in this class of surgery is necessarily limited. As the majority of these cases are the result of homicidal intent, their importance is great, for the surgeon is aware that two lives are often at stake, or that the future of two persons depend upon his skill and judgment. The following three cases may serve to call attention to the variety of conditions presented in this class of accidents when brought for treatment.

**CASE I.** Man with suicidal intent shot himself in the right forehead. The patient was thoroughly unconscious, with stertorous breathing, the pupils did not react, and beyond certain voluntary movements the patient seemed entirely paralyzed. No treatment was undertaken, and the patient died in four hours.

**CASE II.** A healthy man was assaulted by unknown assailants, and found in an unconscious condition, with a pistol-shot wound in the right forehead. He was unconscious. The wound in the head was a small opening, filled with clotted blood, there being no bleeding. The wound was cut down upon, and the scalp dissected off. On removing the scalp a great deal of clotted blood exuded, and there was found to be a copious hæmorrhage. The skull was trephined and the opening in the dura enlarged, and a good deal of hæmorrhage found to proceed from the opening. The wound was irrigated and thorough drainage ensued. The patient died in twenty-four hours.

**CASE III.** Similar to the above, except that the patient was conscious. A healthy man received a bullet-wound, at short range, on the temporal region. The man was conscious, but there appeared to be evidences of bleeding. The scalp was marked with grains of powder. Examinations with the probe would indicate that the bone was fractured. An incision was made, the flap reflected, and the bone found lying in a wound through the skull, which was penetrated. Singularly, the bullet was found with the butt end toward the inner side of the cranium; in other words, the bullet, as it struck the skull, had fractured it, but the penetrating power was not sufficient to do more than make a hole. It had turned a complete half-revolution, so that its butt lay where the point hit. The bullet was removed, and the patient made a good recovery. The calibre of the pistol was said to be twenty-eight.

In the present state of surgical knowledge on the subject, precise rules of action have not yet been formulated and I venture to suggest a discussion of the subject by the Society, making as a prelude to suggestions for the discussion an attempt at generalization.

In cases where the patients are moribund, it is manifestly useless to intervene, as surgical interference is necessarily meddlesome and unwise. But it is not the part of surgery to regard patients as moribund where there is the slightest chance of recovery, and the question which surgical instinct prompts the true surgeon to consider is whether the chance for life, which every living patient may be presumed to have, is to be injured or is to be improved by any surgical interference; this question involves the consideration of the present modes of treatment; the expectant, the radical (including trephining); probing of the wound; and

attempts to remove the foreign body from the cranial cavity.

Wherever there is a reason to believe that there are fragments of bone pressing upon the cortical surface of the brain, it is manifestly desirable to attempt to remove these; and for that reason, in all cases where the bone seems splintered, especially if the patients are conscious, the indications are that the skin flaps should be dissected up, the cranial injury explored, and loose fragments removed, the wound being cleaned. Where the dura is opened and there are penetrating or perforating pistol-shot wounds of the skull, the question is less simple. The patients are usually unconscious and death is imminent. In a large majority of these cases death occurs. The exact percentage of mortality, it is difficult to determine, as our statistics are taken chiefly from battle-fields and from military practice. The greater proportion of penetrating rifle-shot wounds of the skull causes instant death. Of those, however, who do not die immediately, a certain percentage recover; and a number of instances where complete recovery has taken place after a penetrating rifle-shot wound of the skull, are well authenticated. These cases have been recorded by the older surgeons, and a number of instances are recorded during our war, the histories having been watched carefully by the Pension Department; and it may be taken to be certain that penetrating pistol-shot wounds of the skull are by no means necessarily fatal. Statistics vary as to the value of trephining in these cases. If the statistics are examined, it will be seen that they point to a greater percentage of recovery where trephining has been used than where trephining has not been used; but a moment's consideration would show that this method of using statistics is necessarily fallacious. For in a majority of cases where trephining is not attempted, the patients have been considered too severely injured for the operation, as the cases where trephining was undertaken represent those which in the opinion of the surgeons were able to withstand the shock, and presented some hopes for eventual recovery. Furthermore, the different localization of the pistol-shot wounds will give a different percentage of mortality. And for this reason, unless it is known in our table what portion of the brain was wounded, no figures can be of sufficient value to justify extensive generalization. Under these circumstances and until better and more carefully considered statistics have been collected, treatment must be based upon the general principles of surgery. The opening of the dura is a procedure which should not be undertaken rashly; but if the dura has been penetrated by a bullet, it is certain that the injury to the brain substance which follows, may in a certain number of instances be accompanied by an effusion of blood. Where there is effusion of blood, it is desirable that there should be no increase in pressure in the brain, and for this reason it would be desirable to enlarge the opening of the dura to give a chance of escape to the fluids collected below. It is a pathological fact that the wound in the dura is smaller than the calibre of the bullet, and in many instances this is sealed by a blood clot, so that an effusion of blood may take place under this, causing cerebral compression.

The question, then, is one of surgical judgment, with the possibility of error in a large number of cases. In the present system of imperfect means of localization it is almost impossible to determine

whether the bullet remains in the centre of the cerebral tissues, or whether it lies within reach. It is, therefore, impossible to determine the position of the bullet without the use of the probe, and even with the probe the danger is that greater injury should be done to the brain substance by the examining instrument than good would be accomplished by its discovery. For this reason it would seem to the writer to be advisable to discountenance all probing of the cerebral tissue for bullets, from the fact that it is known that no great harm comes from the simple presence of the bullet alone. The same is true in regard to the presence of hair, or pieces of the cap or hat. Where the wound is a large one and the brain tissue lacerated, careful irrigation with boiled water would seem to be the best way of managing the lesion, and that no attempt to extract foreign bodies imbedded at any depth in the tissue of the brain, is surgical or desirable.

The subject can be summed as follows: In penetrating pistol-shot wounds of the skull, death is to be anticipated in a large majority of cases. Recovery, however, does occur in a certain number of instances. The treatment should be the treatment of a penetrating fracture of the skull (that is, a fracture from any sharp instrument, a nail or spike). The scalp should be dissected away from the injury and the bone thoroughly examined. Loose fragments of bone should be removed. A trephine should be used if it is considered necessary to thoroughly cleanse the wound or to give egress to any collection of fluid or blood that may be below the dura. If the dura is penetrated and if there is any bulging of the dura, the dural opening should be enlarged. The brain substance should be thoroughly irrigated and washed, but not probed or treated with violence. It is unnecessary to state that the strictest asepsis is desirable.

### COELIOTOMY FOR RUPTURE OF THE UTERUS DURING LABOR.<sup>1</sup>

BY H. C. COE, M.D., OF NEW YORK.

ALTHOUGH the literature of this subject is quite exhaustive, most authors deal with the etiology and pathology of rupture of the uterus rather than with the treatment; and much of the teaching with regard to the latter antedates the era of modern abdominal surgery. The writer feels some hesitation in writing upon this theme, as it has been already ably presented to the American Medical Association by Dr. William H. Wathen and Dr. C. A. L. Reed, in papers read before the Obstetrical Section. The writer's purpose in reintroducing the subject before the Surgical Section is to have it discussed from the broad stand-point of general surgery. This is entirely proper, since rupture of the uterus is to be considered in the same light as a rupture or other lesions of any other of the abdominal viscera. It is pre-eminently a surgical emergency, and should not be studied from its gynecological or obstetrical side alone.

When Lawson Tait feels justified in proposing Porro's operation as the proper treatment for placenta previa, we may well ask, Is simple expectant treatment applicable to the far more formidable obstetrical complication, rupture of the uterus? Note

that the paper deals with rupture of the *parturient* uterus, and not with injuries of the organ before labor. This is an important distinction to be borne in mind in the discussion. The writer bases his paper entirely upon his personal experience,—that of four cases (seen within a period of eighteen months) in which abdominal section was performed. One case was successful, the patient being now in perfect health.

CASE I. Rupture due to undue interference in the first stage (forceps and attempted version), the child being of unusual size. Operation two hours after the accident, the patient being in collapse from active internal hemorrhage. The child's head had escaped from the rent, which extended from the cervix through the left broad ligament, half-way to the fundus. Child extracted through the rent, after application of rubber cord. Uterus removed, and pedicle treated by the extra-peritoneal method; on account of extensive laceration the entire stump sloughed out, but the patient made a good recovery.

CASE II. Cause of lesion identical with that in Case I. The injury was not recognized until twenty-four hours after the birth of the child, when the patient was already septic. Coeliotomy was performed. Transverse tear on posterior aspect four inches long, in lower segment, with commencing peritonitis. The rent was sutured, and thorough irrigation and drainage established. Death took place from shock twelve hours later.

CASE III. Moderate contraction of anterior conjugate, with large child. High forceps application was unsuccessful. Delivery was accomplished after difficult version. In removing an adherent placenta the accoucheur withdrew a coil of small intestine, which prolapsed through a rent in the posterior wall of the uterus. It was replaced (as was supposed), and the opening was plugged with iodoform gauze. Abdominal section was then regarded as unjustifiable on account of profound collapse. The writer saw the patient eighteen hours later, and found her in fair condition, the upper portion of the vagina being filled with intestine. He proposed and performed coeliotomy at once. There was a transverse tear posteriorly in the lower segment, extending from between the bases of the broad ligaments. It was too extensive to suture, so both broad ligaments were clamped, and the uterus was extirpated *in toto* in five minutes. It was found that the intestine had not been replaced, but had been nipped in the edges of the rent, so that at least three feet were black and gangrenous. Irrigation and gauze drainage per vaginam. Death from shock ten hours later.

CASE IV. Spontaneous rupture during normal labor, not recognized. Collapse five hours later, but no external hemorrhage. The writer saw the patient twelve hours after the accident, and diagnosed rupture of the uterus with internal bleeding. A consultation was held, and the unanimous opinion was that there was an extensive laceration into the left broad ligament, and that active hemorrhage was in progress, which it was necessary to arrest. There was doubt as to whether the rent extended into the peritoneal cavity or not. Exploration advised. This was conducted rapidly. No blood found in the abdominal or pelvic cavity. There was an immense hematoma of the left broad ligament, extending upwards into the corresponding iliac fossa. The abdom-

<sup>1</sup> Abstract of a paper presented at the Annual Meeting of the American Medical Association, May 5, 1891.

inal wound was closed and the vagina tamponed with gauze, although there had not been any external hemorrhage whatever. Death from shock.

Many cases of spontaneous rupture are doubtless unrecognized by the general practitioner. Profound shock after delivery should always awaken suspicion, even if there is only moderate external hemorrhage; and a thorough examination should be made. Text-books give rules for recognizing rupture only during parturition.

The rules laid down for the treatment of rupture are uncertain and confusing. The tendency of the practitioner is towards purely expectant treatment. He would perhaps pack the vagina with gauze, and wait. This course is too often fatal. The emergency is a surgical one, and is to be treated according to the ordinary rules of surgery. The fact that successful cases of celiotomy for rupture of the parturient uterus are comparatively rare is no more an argument against the operation than if it were applied to gun-shot wounds of the abdominal viscera.

In analyzing the unsuccessful cases it will generally be found that the operative interference came too late, that is, from eight to eighteen hours after rupture. The writer's successful case was as unfavorable as could be imagined, but the patient was operated upon promptly, as soon as the lesion was discovered. Two methods of active treatment are now recognized and practised, namely:

(1) Drainage per vaginam.

(2) Abdominal section, followed by either (a) drainage, (b) suture of the tear, or (c) amputation of the uterus. Simple drainage has some powerful supporters (mainly in the Vienna school), and the statistics are apparently convincing; but it is not capable of general application to all cases, and the indications are not always clear, because without opening the abdomen it is frequently impossible to determine the following important points: (1) the nature and extent of the tear; (2) the presence of active hemorrhage; (3) the presence of blood and amniotic fluid in the peritoneal cavity.

The writer thinks that abdominal section is indicated under the following conditions:

(1) Before the uterus is emptied. (a) When the placenta or any portion of the fetus has escaped through the rent, attempts at manual delivery only increase existing shock and destroy the patient's chances after section, as invariably shown by records of unsuccessful cases. (b) Where there is evidence of progressive internal hemorrhage.

(2) After the uterus is emptied. (a) When there is extensive prolapse of the gut through the tear; (b) in all complete lacerations (especially in those involving the broad ligament), except small tears low down near the vaginal fornix, where good drainage can be maintained; (c) in incomplete tears in which the broad ligament is extensively involved, and there is evidence of progressive hemorrhage.

Parvin's summary is a comprehensive one, namely: "Probably the solution of the question is this, that where the tear is in such a position that vaginal drainage is perfect, the abdomen need not be opened; but, if such drainage is impossible or imperfect, then section is indicated."

What shall we do after opening the abdomen?

(1) Arrest hemorrhage, either with forceps or the temporary rubber ligature.

(2) If the tear is small (two inches) and is low down in Douglas's pouch, drainage per vaginam may be indicated.

(3) If the tear is clean-cut, without contusion of the edges, and does not involve the cervix or broad ligaments, it may be closed with deep and sero-serous sutures.

(4) If the tear is not low down, is extensive, with contusion of the edges, and especially if a portion of the fetus protrudes, amputation of the uterus, with extra-peritoneal treatment of the stump is indicated.

(5) In extensive transverse tears in the lower segment, and in tears beginning in the cervix and extending upwards through the broad ligament, the writer would strongly urge the propriety of total extirpation of the uterus as the operation *par excellence* (as it is in many cases of hysteromyomectomy), for the following reasons: (a) It requires less time than Porro's operation, and is quite as easy, especially if the patient is placed in Trendelenburg's posture. There should be no great shock or loss of blood. (b) All the contused tissue is removed, which if left behind in the stump, will inevitably slough and imperil the life of the patient. (c) Drainage is perfect, and after thorough irrigation and toilet of the peritoneal cavity, it can be closed, drainage being maintained per vaginam with iodoform gauze, as after vaginal hysterectomy.

In conclusion, the writer deprecates any intention of recommending a heroic method of treatment to the entire exclusion of a more conservative one. He is an avowed conservative in abdominal surgery, but believes that rupture of the parturient uterus is a desperate emergency, in which a fatal termination is the rule, and that it requires prompt and energetic treatment, according to the rule of modern surgery. The fact that the statistics of celiotomy in these cases has shown a large mortality, is not an argument against the operation. In every case the accoucheur, if not himself a surgeon, should, without an instant's delay, summon experienced counsel and explain to the family that immediate resort to abdominal section may be necessary, as only by prompt interference can we improve statistics, and thus elevate the operation above the level of a hopeless and apparently unnecessary surgical experiment.

## Clinical Department.

### A FIVE-INCH HAIR-PIN IN THE RIGHT POSTERIOR NARES.

BY M. W. KELLNER, M.D., FAULTON, R. I.

ON Thursday, May 28, 1891, I was called to see Margaret B., age twenty. She said that the day previous, while dressing, she swallowed a pin. She had been to three physicians, and was informed that it was imagination on her part. I, too, thought that imagination was her highest prerogative. She insisted, however, that she had swallowed a pin, and thought she had felt it in the "back part of her nose." I asked in regard to the size of the pin, and was informed that it was a regular sized hair-pin. I now felt more incredulous than before. However, I inserted a probe into the right nostril, and found that there was a foreign body in the right posterior nares. I was able to find one rib of the hair-pin, but the end was inserted

into the mucous membrane of the nasal bone. I finally secured a firm hold with a long, slender forceps and made traction. I succeeded in getting one rib of the hair-pin about one-half inch through the right anterior nares, when, in the meantime, the other rib projected through the right nasal bone close to the inner canthus of the right eye. I then pulled the hair-pin through the nostril. The hair-pin measured about five inches from point to point.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR meeting, Monday, March 9, 1891, the President, DR. FREDERICK I. KNIGHT, in the chair.

#### ORAL COMMUNICATIONS.

DR. BAKER alluded to a statement made at a previous meeting of the Society to the effect that Dr. Keith had relinquished the Apostoli method for the treatment of uterine fibroids, and in order to correct that statement read from a pamphlet by Dr. Keith, published in January, 1891, the following extracts:

"The result of experience amounts to this: During the last three years and a half I have got along without a single hysterectomy in soft or solid fibroids."

"This treatment *almost always* relieves pain. It *almost always* brings about diminution of the tumor, sometimes rapidly. It *almost always* stops hemorrhage, sometimes rapidly."

"The results are *almost always* permanent, and the growth of the tumor, if it be not lessened, is stopped. The general health is immensely improved."

"By *almost always*, I mean nineteen cases out of every twenty."

DR. KNAPP showed

#### A CASE OF ASTASIA-ABASIA.

DR. E. H. BRADFORD read a paper on

#### BULLET-WOUNDS IN THE HEAD: SHALL THEY BE OPERATED UPON?

DR. CHEEVER: I never extracted a bullet from the brain, and I know of one case where I am positive one is lodged in the brain and has not produced any very serious symptoms. A young school-girl was sitting in a swing, swinging in the garden. Some young men were firing at a mark on the hillside near by with a rifle. The ball struck a tree and glanced and came down and struck her on the forehead just above the eyes. She walked to the house, and soon became unconscious. Soon afterwards I saw her, and she was still unconscious. The wound seemed to be at the upper part of the frontal sinus. The scalp was incised, and the outer wall of the frontal sinus was found bent inwards, and that was picked out; and then it was found that the inner wall of the sinus was bent inwards down on the membranes of the brain, and to relieve that the inner wall, and the outer wall partially, were trephined and a number of fragments picked out, and then the wound was found to be just about opposite the division of the falx. The membrane seemed to be injured. Perhaps injudiciously,

at any rate I did put a probe in beside the falx and pass it down several inches and found nothing, and then the case was let alone. The patient recovered perfectly, apparently. After a while she returned to her usual duties, but came to see me several times a year or two afterwards, and, as far as I know, had no symptoms in consequence. It would seem to be impossible to conceive of any other place that the ball could have been except in the brain, owing to the direction of the bony fragments and the fact that both tables were perforated. I thought it was lying somewhere on the tentorium.

In the case I reported the other night of the little girl who was shot in the ear, the ball lodged on the petrous portion of the temporal bone and was discharged through the mouth. It is very doubtful whether the brain cavity was opened, but the temporal cavity was shot through.

It seems to me Dr. Bradford has stated the case pretty correctly when he considers these like the punctured depressed fractures from other causes. The punctured depressed fracture is one of the most dangerous we have to deal with, because the inner table is brittle and the fragments lie rough on the dura mater, and if not removed give rise to meningitis.

I remember the cases of several persons who came to the hospital after receiving fractures from spikes, etc., falling from great distances. The patients could hardly be persuaded to submit to operation. In proof of what could take place, if this was not done promptly, I have a parallel case in the practice of another, where the punctured depressed fracture existed in all its typical phenomena. The patient came to the hospital, but refused operation. At the end of a week the patient had unequal pupils, restlessness and fever, and commencing meningitis. At that time his friends consented to operation. He was trephined, and the condition of the inner table was found with loose spiculae, and he made a slow recovery, but he finally got well.

It would seem that if a pistol-ball goes through the head and gets into the brain, unless it take some of the bony case of the skull through with it, it could hardly carry in any foreign substance with it. The ball goes in of itself; the cartridge is left behind of course. This would seem to be a case where what enters the brain cavity beyond the spiculae of the skull can be nothing but the leaden ball. The leaden ball is known to be comparatively innocuous if it can be encysted. It depends upon how much it has lacerated the brain, and whether it will lie where it will not do any harm. To extract it would be extremely difficult. I fancy the cases where balls have been extracted from the brain are few; and I am inclined to think it is right to explore these injuries, treat them antiseptically, treat them as you would the punctured depressed fracture, and, as a rule, to go no further. I should think that was the conclusion to which we must come in our present state of knowledge about brain surgery.

DR. HARRIS: It has occurred to me that one of the reasons why surgeons were slow to interfere in cases of penetrating wounds of the skull, especially if they were homicidal, was that they would be liable to annoyance on the witness-stand, and it might be claimed that they had contributed to the death by the interference in such case. That would have no bearing medicolegally, for the law would hold that the person guilty of inflicting the wound was guilty just the same, be-

cause he had no business to put the patient into a condition where the question of operation or non-operation would have to be decided. And practically it comes to the same thing whether he operates or not, because the same question might be raised if he treated the case, that he was responsible for not operating where operation might have done good. Of course the cases that have come under my personal observation have been cases where the wound has been fatal. In none of these cases does it seem to me that an operation would have, although some of the patients have lived twenty-four hours or more, varied the result.

In the first place, about localizing the ball. There is nothing that has so many vagaries as a bullet in its course in the body. I remember the last case of shooting I had occasion to examine. The section showed that the ball had encountered only soft parts; but it is, perhaps, as curious as the case Dr. Bradford related, for this ball, entering the chest near the nipple, striking no bone, went through the lung, penetrating the pericardium, striking the heart, bruised it a distance of one and a half inches, then went again through the pericardium, through the diaphragm, entered the stomach, came out, again pierced the diaphragm, and lodged in the base of the lung. In the case of the skull, however, the ball is carried very nearly in a straight line from side to side or from before backwards. In all the cases I have seen it not only ploughed a furrow through the brain substance itself, but it had left foreign matter along its track, carried along spiculae of bone from the inner table of the skull and left little fragments of itself, marking its course in the brain with little fragments of lead along the whole line, so that if the bullet could be located, and the patient trephined, and the ball removed, there still would remain, in spite of any treatment I can see, little fragments of foreign substance in the brain, which would be more likely than not to set up an inflammation in the brain. At the same time, with the almost inevitable consequence of death from such a wound from non-interference, it seems to me that any possible chance that the patient can have is a thing to be considered, and the great difficulty would seem to me surgically to be in locating the ball. Probably in these cases where the ball goes into the skull it makes the same round hole that it does in going into a piece of board. When it comes out its wound of exit is like the wound of exit of the bullet going out of a board or plank. As it enters the dura, however, the bullet does not make as large a hole as itself when the wound is viewed subsequently, because it not only penetrates, it stretches, and from such opening there would not be sufficient drainage, it seems to me, and if you are going to do anything at all you must enlarge the opening either to extract the ball or to get a sufficient amount of free drainage.

The location of a ball will depend a great deal upon the cartridge, the amount of powder used, and the size of the ball. As a rule, the small balls of the twenty-two calibre have to be placed in very close proximity to the skull to penetrate it. The larger balls of thirty-two calibre and upwards have so much force, if they are fired anywhere near the skull, they not only penetrate, but do not lodge on the dura, but go clear through and lodge on the opposite side of the skull. It therefore seems to me to be extremely difficult to locate the ball with sufficient certainty to trephine.

DR. CAROT: The only gun-shot wounds I have seen

of the head have been where the bullet entered in the face or the auditory canal, without evidence that the skull was penetrated, and where the subsequent course of events showed that it was not. It seems to me that Dr. Bradford's comparison of these wounds to one made by any penetrating substance like a sharp piece of iron making a punctured wound in the skull is a good one. The importance of drainage we all know. The importance of removing spiculae of bone which project into the dura or press upon it in these punctured wounds we all know. Also in making an operation to obtain these benefits we may have the good fortune, which Dr. Bradford had, of finding the bullet caught by the tough dura, where it could be removed. Where the bullet has actually penetrated the dura it seems to me that all probing of the brain is meddlesome and likely to do harm. I was very much interested in hearing what Dr. Harris said about the little fragments of lead along the track of the bullet, because that would add another reason to my thinking so. The possibility of finding a bullet after it is once in the brain is very slight; and the chance of harm from the bullet seems to me less than the chance of injury by extensive probing and hunting for it. If there is no evidence of considerable hæmorrhage inside of the dura, I think I should disagree with Dr. Harris as to the importance of enlarging the hole through the dura. Without evidence of compression of the brain or hæmorrhage inside, I would prefer to leave the blood to fill the track of the ball, and to heal as we constantly see wounds on the surface healing by blood clot.

We may secondarily in these cases have symptoms of a localizing character. The position of pressure or irritation in the brain may be subsequently localized by symptoms of irritation, such as convulsive attacks in motor groups of muscles, and we may be thus aided in locating a bullet which could not have been found by the probe, and to successfully remove it. Of course, in that case the motor symptoms of irritation would show that the bullet was doing harm in the position it occupied, and would make its removal advisable.

DR. BURRELL: I would like to ask Dr. Harris if I understood the actual cause of death to be from hæmorrhage or from meningitis.

DR. HARRIS: In every case I have had but one it has been from shock, which followed very quickly. If life was prolonged twenty-four hours, it was from meningitis.

DR. NEWELL: I believe I have happened to make a special study of this subject; and I should like to say that Dr. Bradford has given what I believe to be the ideal rule for treatment in these cases. The discussion is limited to bullet-wounds of the brain, so I will not speak in regard to anything else. The greatest student, perhaps, of bullet-wounds has been Réclus, of Paris. I do not quite agree with him in stating that all surgeons at present do not interfere with bullet-wounds of the cranial, abdominal or thoracic cavities. It seems to me the rule is getting gradually established, not to explore for the results of a bullet-wound if the ball enters the thoracic cavity. As far as the cranial cavity is concerned, I think it depends a great deal on the individual case. In Dr. Bradford's case he found the bullet, although it was fired at the shortest possible range, superficially located. The element Dr. Harris referred to, the amount of powder, had not been able to send the bullet, at the shortest possible range, through the skull. I think, as far as

the records of the War of the Rebellion are concerned, that they are practically valueless in considering the treatment of bullet-wounds. We know, that, if they had had the wound in the abdominal cavity, or any other cavity, at that time, they would not have thought of going in and hunting for it, because the usual result was pyæmia or septicæmia. What I would like to lay stress upon is, that there is one great fallacy in a certain method of bullet-wound treatment, and that is in laying stress upon the importance of the location of the bullet. I think this is primarily not of the least importance. The leaden bullet is perhaps sterilized by its rapid passage and the development of high temperature in the passage from the pistol or rifle. There is no end of cases that prove to a certainty, that under ordinary conditions a bullet is perfectly harmless; its location is of no importance. The only thing of importance in the skull, I think, is what the bullet has done. If it has smashed a great plate of bone and carried it with it, a man should not busy himself with where the ball is lying. I don't think any apparatus to determine the location of the bullet, telephonic or otherwise, is of the least value whatever, except as it might come into use with secondary symptoms. And now, if it is not boring the Society too much, I would like to read one or two quotations from eminent surgeons, in the summing up of a certain case showing the innocuousness of a bullet under ordinary circumstances.

"The patient died of septic infection of the blood. It was blood-poisoning, whether called pyæmia or septicæmia.

"The source of this infection is the subject of inquiry.

"The ball entered the body on the right side, at a point three inches and a half from the spinous process of the first lumbar vertebra. It fractured the eleventh rib, was then deflected downward, fracturing the twelfth rib, and passed across the axis of the body through the spinal column, in front of the spinal cord. It fractured the body of the first lumbar vertebra, and drove a number of small fragments into the adjacent soft parts. And it lodged about two inches and a half to the left of the spine, below the pancreas and behind the peritonæum, where it was found completely encysted."

"The post-mortem showed that the ball was, and had been for a long time, completely encysted. It was, therefore, harmless, and must be eliminated from the list of agencies supposed to have produced the septic condition of the blood."

In reference to the location of the bullet being a matter of no importance whatever, I might state that later on it becomes of secondary importance, as Dr. Cabot suggests, when he speaks of an abscess. Of course an abscess forming would be not a primary condition but a secondary one, and there, as he stated, the indications would point strongly to acting at once. There would be no doubt about the propriety of operating to relieve that condition. I have gone through perhaps as large a number of cases as any one of bullet-wound, because I have read through and glanced through about all that have been reported and indexed up to 1888, and four or five years previous to that. As Dr. Bradford lays down the rule, I think we should take it for granted that the location of the bullet is an insignificant matter and treat the wound so that every chance for drainage is offered. The wound, if suc-

cessfully antiseptized, is as safe as a subcutaneous wound unless the bullet has carried in any septic material to give rise to harm. The matter of the rubbing off of lead on the brain tissues shows the peculiar nature of bullet-wounds, that they are not to be compared with any other wounds. We cannot conceive how a comparatively hard bullet should rub against soft tissues and rub off lead. I have seen the reports of autopsies where the bullet had gone through the lung and no cicatrix of any kind could be found in the lung. The bullet goes perhaps in the same way as a pin through a bubble without bursting it — the rapidity with which it does its work being a strong factor in the result. It may go through a structure and scarcely leave a trace.

DR. KNAPP: I have been very much interested in Dr. Bradford's advice on the subject, because two or three weeks ago I was called out of town to see a young man who shot himself in the head with a thirty-two calibre bullet while playing with a revolver. I know, of course, little about pistol-shot wounds. I have seen a few cases at the hospital in consultation with the surgeons. I was asked to see this patient with the idea of localizing the bullet so that the surgeon might operate and remove it. I found a young man about eighteen years of age with the opening of a pistol-shot wound about an inch above the external angle of the orbit on the right side. He had been playing with the pistol, holding it up, and it had probably gone off while pointed obliquely at the forehead. He was semiconscious, but he would occasionally answer. He moved his eyes, his arms and his legs, and seemed to feel a touch or a prick. He would occasionally answer a question, but I could not make out whether he saw. He certainly heard. There was nothing abnormal about the reflexes. I said that I did not know where the bullet was. I held that it was entirely impossible to say where it was from any symptoms, that the general disturbance of the brain had been such that it was entirely impossible, and would be in any case entirely impossible to separate the symptoms caused by the passage of the bullet from those caused by the presence of the bullet. I may say that the bullet in going in had left a fragment on the bone which had been removed, a little seal of lead, and they had probed in to the depth of about an inch into the brain, a little probe going in somewhat diagonally. I said I did not think the presence of the bullet made very much difference now. The bullet was more or less aseptic, and I knew a twenty-two calibre bullet could make a track through the brain, destroying brain matter, for a space an inch in diameter. I could see very little good if they knew where the bullet was in taking it out; the damage had been done by the smashing up of the brain by the bullet, and not by the actual presence of the bullet there now. The boy's condition was pretty poor, and I advised that the hole should be enlarged and opportunity offered for drainage. That was not done. The boy died two days after I saw him. An autopsy was made, and it was found that the bullet passed backwards and went completely through both hemispheres, striking the left parietal bone about an inch back of the parietal eminence, bruising the dura and returning upon itself in its own track.

The result of the autopsy, I think, rather justified my statements that the bullet itself had done a good deal of damage to the brain, and that it could not be



told exactly how much. All that I felt able to say then was, that I did not think it had damaged the motor areas or motor tract very much.

DR. BRADFORD: In the history of the case of President Lincoln there was one fact of pathological interest that is not generally known. The bullet did not pass through the skull, though it penetrated into the cavity. It was arrested half-way in the brain, but there was a fracture of the orbital plates, although the bullet had not reached the orbital plates. The bullet entered the occipital region and carried some fragments of bone part way into the cranial cavity. There has been some discussion as to the cause of this fracture of the orbital plates. The surgeons in charge reported it as a case of fracture by contre-coup, that is the impact of the bullet on the cerebral substance fractured the thin bone of the orbital plates by jar. Longmore, however, believed the fracture due to the general concussion of the cranial osseous structure transmitted from the point of impact to the thin orbital plates.

In regard to the localization of the bullet, I think Dr. Newell may have stated a little more strongly than he meant to, that the bullet could not do any harm. If it would be possible to localize a bullet, and find, as it has been found in one or two cases, that the bullet was impacted on the other side of the scalp, it would be desirable to remove it. Of course, the bullet that enters the skull is a very sharp body as it lies in the skull, and it would be desirable to remove any sharp substance if it could be done without injury.

DR. NEWELL: I think so secondarily. I don't think you would want to explore through a long track primarily. Dr. Gardner claims he can localize a bullet, and, if he can, there may be some value in so doing.

#### THE NEW YORK ACADEMY OF MEDICINE. SECTION ON GENERAL MEDICINE.

STATED Meeting, May 19, 1891, FRANCIS DELAFIELD, M.D., Chairman.

DR. THOMAS E. SATTERTHWAITE read a paper on  
PULMONARY SYPHILIS IN THE ADULT.<sup>1</sup>

DR. ROBERT W. TAYLOR said that when Dr. W. H. Porter read his paper some years ago, and he heard the views expressed by Drs. Delafield and Draper he found himself in a state of considerable doubt and uncertainty on this subject. He therefore resolved to make a careful study of all cases coming within his knowledge that seemed to have any bearing on it. In this connection he would say that in an article by Lancereaux, published in the *Union Médicale* for January, 1891, that author took the ground that it is very difficult to distinguish, even with the microscope, between syphilis of the lung and tuberculous disease, and that the two may go hand in hand together. He recognized two forms of pulmonary syphilis. In the first there was a proliferation of connective tissue around the smaller blood-vessels, which later resulted in fibroid consolidation of the lung. In the second the lesion consisted of a gummy tumor.

Dr. Taylor said that he had seen cases in which pulmonary tuberculosis supervened upon syphilis. One very interesting case he had previously reported, where the patient, suffering from a severe papular syphilide, was supposed to have small-pox, and later

developed tuberculosis and died. At the autopsy the physician making the examination became infected with syphilis from a cut; and this was one of the cases on record in which inoculation took place from a cadaver. He had gone over his records of cases to see what light they would throw on this subject of pulmonary syphilis, and would relate four of them by way of illustration. They were as follows:

CASE I. A gentleman thirty-two years old and in fine health, contracted syphilis early in 1888. He had general exanthemata and mucous lesions, and followed treatment for perhaps six months. He came to me in May, 1890, rather more than two years after infection, having an obstinate syphilitic psoriasis. At this time he was pale and thin, and complained of a slight hacking cough and of pain on breathing, over a patch having an area of three square inches on his side, over the middle lobe of the left lung. He expectorated a little mucus, mostly in the morning. Over the morbid area there was very slight dullness, and rough breathing could be heard. There was no elevation of temperature. He was put upon mixed treatment and syrup of the iodide of iron. Within a month his pain ceased, he coughed less, and he gained strength. In July he weighed more than he ever did in his life, and felt correspondingly well. At this time there was no perceptible lung trouble.

CASE II. A gentleman, twenty-two years old, syphilitic for eighteen months; but had taken no treatment until one year after infection. In May, 1890, he first noticed shortness of breath and a slight cough. Sputum not very copious, mucoid, a little fetid, and occasionally streaked with blood. A physical examination showed dullness over the left side, about the middle of the lower lobe; its area being the size of a lemon. During inspiration large and small râles were heard. He was thin, pale and sallow, and very weak. Under the mixed treatment and iodide of iron he was seemingly entirely cured in July of the same year. Promptly after the beginning of the treatment he began to feel better, and quite rapidly his nutrition became improved; so that he regained his color and flesh. In July, I could not find any abnormalities in the lung. There was at no time any elevation of temperature, though in May the pulse was thin and rapid.

CASE III. A female, married, aged thirty-eight, a blonde of poor fibre, infected with syphilis in October, 1886, came to Charity Hospital in 1887, giving a history of mucous patches in the mouth and vulva, syphilitic rheumatism, and a great falling away in flesh and strength. She was treated energetically, but remained in the hospital only one month. In July, 1887, she came back with diffuse gummatous infiltrations in the fingers and over the body. She was patched up again, and as soon as her lesions healed she went out. In November of the same year she came back again with the following story and the following condition: For a month previously she had had a slight cough, was a little short of breath upon exertion, and noticed that she was more readily fatigued than before. She had not followed the directions given her on leaving the hospital in July, to keep on with medicine and get all the fresh air she could. Being a dress-maker, and the mother of children, she had had to apply herself to the needle for long hours each day. In this state and under such conditions she had been taken, two weeks before coming in, early

<sup>1</sup> See page 573 of the Journal.

one morning with an alarming hæmorrhage (the blood being very dark and thick), which continued free for about an hour, and then kept up in a mild degree all the day. Her general symptoms became worse, and she had three other hæmorrhages of less severity before her admission to the hospital.

We found very slight elevation of temperature (this being more marked in the evening than in the morning), and general prostration. Over the upper lobe of the left lung, extending three inches down from the clavicle, and all the way across the chest, there was marked dullness on percussion, and on auscultation there was heard a whistling noise, mixed with moist râles. Everywhere else the lungs were normal. We put the woman on extra diet, sent her out daily in the warm part of the day, gave her the strong mixed treatment, rubbed the chest every evening with twenty grains of strong mercurial ointment, and sent her home with no appreciable trouble in her lungs, and in a fair state as to flesh and strength, in the middle of January, 1888.

**CASE IV.** In August, 1890, I was asked to see in consultation a man twenty-five years of age, thin, pallid and wan, who had been infected with syphilis in June of that year. He had at the date of examination double syphilitic, hydro-arthritis of the knee-joints. I learned that he had been treated with mercury, but had borne it badly. In September he had inflammation of the left ankle-joint, and complained of cough, with weakness, night sweats, and great dyspnoea. In spite of the best care, he became rapidly worse, and in November there was evidence of diffuse infiltration in both lungs. He continued to fail very fast, and died early in December.

From a study of these and other cases Dr. Taylor said that he had arrived at the following conclusions:

*First*, that syphilis predisposes to tuberculosis, and

*Second*, that there are certain clinical manifestations which depend on the morbid changes that are produced in the lungs by syphilis.

DR. SATTERTHWAITE then read a letter on the subject of pulmonary tuberculosis, which he had received from Prof. Wm. H. Welch, of the Johns Hopkins University of Baltimore, in which he spoke of the state of confusion in which the matter of syphilitic lesions in the lung still continued, and expressed the opinion that it was not very likely to be cleared up before we possessed, by the detection of the specific germ of syphilis, as positive a means of recognition of syphilitic lesions as we had in the tubercle bacillus for tuberculosis. Unquestionably a large proportion of the cases of pulmonary syphilis reported in the adult had been cases of tuberculosis. Some writers seemed to suppose that by demonstrating the existence of syphilis in the patient, they had brought sufficient evidence that the coincident pulmonary disease was of a syphilitic nature. Neither the existence of syphilitic infection, nor improvement or cure of the pulmonary affection by antisyphilitic treatment, seemed to him satisfactory proof that the alteration in the lung was syphilitic. In the present unsettled state of the question a case reported clinically, without any post-mortem examination, was valueless as to the establishment of specific pulmonary syphilitic lesion. It was curious to find that even in recent years cases had been reported as syphilis of the lung on the basis of the clinical history, even without examination of the sputum for tubercle bacilli, as well as on the basis of post-

mortem examination without search for the tubercle bacilli.

The specific alterations in the lungs in cases of congenital syphilis, chiefly of still-born infants, had long been recognized, and their characters were understood. As regards acquired syphilis, there were two forms of pulmonary disease which he had met with, and which he thought were syphilitic. One was a form of chronic interstitial pneumonia, beginning usually at the root of the lung and extending along the bronchi and blood-vessels; and the second was the formation of genuine gummata. As to the latter it had been shown that they might develop as circumscribed syphilitic pneumonias. Although the lesions mentioned were, of course, accompanied with destruction of the pulmonary parenchyma, he knew nothing of the occurrence, from genuine syphilitic lesions, of such destruction of tissue and formation of cavities as we were accustomed to call phthisis; such cavities as were found in cases of the kind referred to being always small. In this sense there did not seem to him to have been as yet brought forward sufficient evidence to form the existence of such a disease as syphilitic phthisis.

DR. L. WEBER said that he found himself in accord with Drs. Satterthwaite and Taylor on this subject. In many cases he had undoubtedly a mixed affection; and it stood to reason that a chronic disease, like syphilis, in the course of its long history, would often become associated with other diseases. In many patients who had died of phthisis, he had found at the autopsy evidences of syphilis in the other organs. After the publication of Fournier's views, however, the tendency had no doubt been to attribute entirely too many cases of pulmonary disease to syphilis.

He desired on this occasion especially to call attention to two very interesting cases of syphilitic disease of the bronchi which it had been his privilege to have under observation. One of the patients died, but the other had recovered. The first was a gentleman thirty-three years of age who suffered greatly from dyspnoea, and had a syphilitic history. A careful examination of the fauces, larynx and trachea (as far as possible) revealed considerable disease of the bronchial mucous membrane, with thickening, but not ulceration. The treatment, which was partly a mixed one and partly one of plain iodide of potassium, had a remarkable effect in overcoming the attacks of dyspnoea. The patient afterwards died of some intercurrent affection, but whether this was of syphilitic origin he had not been able to ascertain. In this case there was no doubt a fibroid contraction of the trachea and bronchial tubes as a result of syphilis.

The second case was that of a woman twenty-two years old, a prostitute, who had become infected with syphilis at least six or seven years before, and had the characteristic syphilitic perforation of the soft palate. The symptoms, though not so severe, were very similar to those observed in the other case, and as in that instance yielded very satisfactorily to antisyphilitic treatment. He had now lost sight of the patient, though he had no doubt that she was still alive.

DR. W. H. PORTER said that he had tried very hard to secure some positive evidence of the engrafting of tuberculosis on syphilis, but he had not yet succeeded in accomplishing it. He could not see any reason, however, why this should not take place.

Post-mortem, the diagnosis of syphilis in any case was to be based principally on certain changes in the blood-vessels and the absence of tubercle bacilli.

DR. TAYLOR said that there was one point which he had neglected to refer to directly, although it could be incidentally inferred from some of the cases which he had related. In pulmonary syphilis the correctness of the diagnosis could often be established by the results of the treatment. We not infrequently heard of patients being cured of asthma by iodide of potassium; and when this was the case, he had no doubt whatever that the asthmatic trouble was of syphilitic origin.

In closing the discussion, DR. SATTERTHWAITE said that he had expected that an earnest advocate of the other side of the question would be present on this occasion to dispute the conclusions which he had given in his paper, but the gentleman had not appeared. It seemed to him that sufficient evidence had been produced to show that there was unquestionably such an affection as pulmonary syphilis; and this evidence was cumulative. In regard to the pathological changes, we not infrequently found miliary gummy deposits in the lung associated with the characteristic syphilitic cirrhosis of the liver. Such cirrhosis of the liver was peculiar, and very different from alcoholic cirrhosis. Then we had periostitis, and, finally, the clinical history. One peculiar feature was the albuminuria, which was much more common than in tuberculosis. In addition, we had all these signs without any history of tuberculosis.

He then spoke of the peculiar hyaline degeneration of the vessels met with in pulmonary syphilis, and referred again to the case of Dr. Zeh, mentioned in the paper, in which an autopsy was made, where the lesions closely resembled those of tuberculosis, but which was, undoubtedly, purely syphilitic. Specimens of the lung tissue were sent to every laboratory in the city, and the reply was made in every instance that absolutely no tubercle bacilli could be found; although some of the microscopists expressed their conviction that the case, nevertheless, was one of tubercular phthisis.

In reference to Professor Welch's views, he agreed with him that in pure syphilis of the lung the cavities were always small. He regretted that he had had only six cases of his own confirmed by autopsy, but in those the evidence was entirely conclusive.

In regard to Dr. Porter's statement that tuberculosis was not apt to be engrafted on syphilis, he said that he had some cases where syphilis was undoubtedly engrafted on tuberculosis. His experience went to show that in about 50 per cent. of all cases tuberculosis is found, together with syphilis. On the whole, however, it must be admitted, as shown by his statistics, that syphilis of the lung was comparatively rare.

He was quite willing to admit that there were two views of this question, and that there were good authorities on both sides of it. In his paper he had endeavored to do justice to both. While pulmonary syphilis was comparatively rare, he was convinced that some of the cases entirely escaped notice, being mistaken for bronchitis, broncho-pneumonia, or ordinary tuberculosis. One of the peculiarities of such disease was that while the physical signs were often well marked, the constitutional symptoms were exceedingly slight; there being but little increase of temperature, and the patient's appetite and general

strength remaining fairly good as well. This was an important point in the diagnosis; as was also the fact of relief secured by the administration of anti-syphilitic remedies.

DR. H. N. HEINEMANN then read a paper on  
PROGNOSIS IN VARIOUS FORMS OF ORGANIC DISEASE  
OF THE HEART.

## MEDICAL AND SURGICAL SOCIETY OF BALTIMORE.

J. WILLIAM FUSCK, M.D., SECRETARY.

STATED MEETING HELD THURSDAY, APRIL 23, 1891.

THE 725th meeting of the Society was called to order by the President, DR. DAVID STREETT. Minutes of previous meeting read and approved.

DR. WILMER BRINTON, exhibited a patient with

### PURPURA HÆMORRHAGICA RHEUMATICA.

Male, age twenty-six, came under care about ten weeks ago for an attack of rheumatism. Family history good, except that his father died of epithelioma of the lip. In the course of the last ten weeks his entire body has been covered with hæmorrhagic spots. The throat and conjunctiva are involved, but no other mucous membrane, except, perhaps the genito-urinary tract, but as he has taken turpentine to the point of strangury, the blood in the urine may be due to that cause and not to any purpuric manifestation in the genito-urinary tract. His gums have been firm and appetite good throughout the attack, which has been in his favor. He has taken, during the last ten weeks, gallic acid, iron, ergot, turpentine, etc., and at times he would seem to improve, but in a day or two his body would become covered over again with a fresh crop of purpuric spots. The spots are smaller at this time than they have been heretofore. He had a patch on the right side, some days ago that was about 5 x 10 inches in size, where a mustard plaster had been. In answer to inquiries, he said that the patient had not taken any antipyrine to his knowledge.

DR. D. W. CATHELL said he had been fortunate in not being called upon to treat many such cases, he had seen eight or ten, but this case does not resemble any that he had ever seen. This is evidently due to a depraved condition of the blood, the spots in this case are so well defined and discreet, they do not coalesce and do not show the lemon color on fading. In the other cases he had seen, the hæmorrhagic areas were large blotches, some of which would measure 7x10 in. As to treatment, he had found Blancard's iodide of iron pills to be beneficial in some of his cases.

DR. F. C. BRESSLER, said he had seen three or four cases, the first of which was an Italian, in whose case the purpuric spots were very marked about the joints, the case responded very slowly to treatment and finally passed out of his hands. About six weeks ago a young man came to his office, whose nose had been bleeding for some time. He had to plug the nostrils finally to control it, and gave some fluid extract of hamamelis. Next day he had some hæmorrhagic spots on the mucous membrane of the lips, but the extravasations were not extensive, he recovered under aromatic sulphuric acid. The reason he had asked if antipyrine had been administered was, that we know that drugs sometimes cause these extravasations, and he thought it might

possibly be traced to some such cause. It was thought that purpura was a disease of the blood, but this view has been abandoned now, it is one of two things, either some toxic material circulating in the blood or a disease of the vessel walls, allowing of the extravasation of the blood through them into the adjacent tissues.

DR. D. W. CATHELL exhibited a case of

#### ALOPECIA UNIVERSALIS.

A mau, age thirty-nine, family history good, there has not as yet been a death in the immediate family. The patient had never had occasion for the services of a doctor at any time in his life until he had *la grippe* in February, 1890. The attack was of nine days duration and he was treated by a druggist. During the next month (March) he noticed little patches of baldness here and there and in May it extended from his head to his whiskers. He shaved for the last time on the 6th of October, 1890. At present (April 23, 1891), there is not a hair on his body. From being a man with an abundance of hair (as shown by his picture), and so heavy a growth of whiskers, that barbers did not care to have him as a customer, he is now entirely and universally bald. He is in perfect health now, except a little dysuria. There are parasitic diseases which might destroy the hair but these diseases are infectious, and as the patient has a family, they would be most likely to become infected, but as they show no infection whatever, we may disregard that source as the cause of the present condition. He was inclined to the belief that it was due to some glandular disturbance, possibly an interference with the nutrition of the hair follicles.

DR. F. C. BRESSLER said these cases are very rare and the etiology is obscure, there are two theories in regard to it, one that it is neurotic and the other that it is due to bacteria; the neurotic theory seems to be received with more favor of the two. Prentiss, of Washington, has reported that jaborandi has a stimulating effect on the growth of hair, in that it restores gray hair to its natural color. It is questionable whether jaborandi would be beneficial in this case, but it might be worth a trial.

DR. THOMAS A. ASHBY exhibited a specimen of

#### RUPTURED TUBAL PREGNANCY.

A colored woman was suddenly seized with pain and collapse; her physician was called in and diagnosed a ruptured tubal pregnancy. Dr. Ashby was sent for and agreed in that diagnosis, but her surroundings were such that he thought it inexpedient to operate unless she could be removed. In two or three days she had another attack and she was brought into the Maryland General Hospital. She developed a peritonitis and on April 24, he did a laparotomy. The pelvis was full of bloody serum and blood clots, the ruptured tube was excised and about half of the omentum had to be removed on account of its gangrenous appearance. She is doing fairly well, though she is not yet out of danger. She may perish from peritonitis or from septic trouble. The fetus in this case was not recognized, as is often the case in early ruptures: This occurred in the eighth or ninth week of gestation. The development of the fetus after rupture is dependent on the site of the rupture. If the rupture takes place into the peritoneum, the fetus is apt to perish, if it takes place in the broad ligament it may go on to further development. Rupture generally occurs early,

between the fifth and twelfth week, if it goes on beyond the twelfth or thirteenth week, it may go on to maturity. In answer to the question "how long would you wait before operating?" he said it would depend on the surroundings of the patient. If the surroundings were such that sepsis could be attained, it would be advisable to operate immediately, if the surroundings were unfavorable, an effort should be made to tide her over until she could be moved to where the conditions would be more favorable. If the rupture occurs in the peritoneum she may bleed to death in a short time, if it occurs in the broad ligament she has a better chance.

DR. WILMER BRINTON said in the last ten years there has been a decided advance in our knowledge on this subject. Electricity is being abandoned and it is being generally accepted that laparotomy is the best treatment. But every doctor cannot do a laparotomy, and electricity in the hands of the average man will continue to be used. It is important that a diagnosis should be made in these cases. He knew of a case where the physician was called and saw the case within an hour of the attack, the doctor took it to be a case of colic, and gave her morphia and left some for her to take. He was sent for again and saw her within seven hours from the attack and she died while he was there.

DR. F. C. BRESSLER said this condition cannot be recognized before rupture takes place, this is accepted, so the general practitioner should bear in mind the possibility of an ectopic gestation when he is consulted by a woman for irregular menstruation, and where there are any of the earlier signs of pregnancy.

### Recent Literature.

*Twelve Lectures on the Structure of the Central Nervous System.* By LUDWIG EDINGER, M.D. Translated by WILLIS HALL VITHEM, M.D. Edited by C. EUGENE RIGGS, A.M., M.D. 8vo, pp. xii, 230. With 133 illustrations. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis. 1890.

Edinger's lectures are familiar to every neurologist as the clearest introduction to the study of the anatomy of the central nervous system that has yet appeared. It is therefore with pleasure that we greet this attempt to make the work accessible to the student who does not know German. The work of translation has been well done, and we are spared the Germanized language which is employed by so many translators in place of English. The profession should be grateful to Dr. Vitheim for having done his task so well. The work itself needs no commendation. It is indispensable to every physician who wishes to learn something of the anatomy of the brain and cord. The excellent illustrations of the original have all been reproduced, but although still intelligible, they have lost much of their beauty and clearness in the process of reproduction.

THE MEDICAL AND SURGICAL REPORTER.—DR. E. T. REICHERT has taken editorial charge of the *Philadelphia Medical and Surgical Reporter*, taking the place of Dr. C. W. Dufles, who resigned a few weeks ago.

THE BOSTON  
Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JUNE 11, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

THE BOSTON LYING-IN HOSPITAL.

The great changes which have been effected in the equipment and management of the Boston Lying-in Hospital during the past year have induced the trustees to publish an extended account of its past history and present condition, in connection with their fifty-eighth annual report, for 1890.

The hospital was incorporated in 1832, and was at first situated on Washington Street, near the present location of Waltham Street. In 1853 it was removed to a larger building on Springfield Street, but at the end of a year was obliged to discontinue its work, for the time, on account of an insufficient pecuniary support.

Its funds were, however, wisely managed; and at the end of about twenty years it was enabled to take a fresh and vigorous start. It was reopened in its present situation on McLean Street on January 1, 1873; and from that time to this its history has been that of a constantly increasing prosperity and usefulness.

In 1873, the work was carried on in a single small dwelling-house, which was but slightly altered from its original design, and contained but eighteen beds. One hundred and sixty patients were received and treated during the year. In 1877 the work had increased so much that it was necessary to enlarge the building by the purchase of the adjoining house. In 1887 the growing usefulness of the hospital compelled the purchase of two more houses, but it soon became evident that so large a clinic could not any longer be properly or economically administered in so inconvenient and cramped a building.

The capacity of the hospital was insufficient to meet even the existing wants, and the demands upon it were constantly increasing. Larger accommodations for patients, nurses, employees, and house-officers had become necessary, unless the work of the institution was to be curtailed.

The trustees, believing that the time had come to meet these demands, and regarding the present loca-

tion of the hospital as an excellent one for the institution, had plans made for the alteration of the four houses on McLean Street, constituting the present block belonging to the corporation, which would combine them into one hospital building, with wards, and reception, isolating, and operating rooms, all admirably adapted to the improved methods of the present day, and sufficient to meet its anticipated needs for many years to come. The plans included the erection upon the rear of the land of adequate buildings, in connection with the hospital, for the kitchens, laundry and servants' quarters. An adjoining property was purchased at the same time, which with slight changes will be directly connected with the main hospital, and will supply the necessary requirements of a house for general administrative and out-patient purposes.

The work of improvement and extension has been begun, and will, it is expected, be completed in October or November of the present year, when the corporation will have the largest and best equipped hospital of the kind in this country.

In order to defray the expenses of the rebuilding and improvements, a fund of one hundred thousand dollars was sought. In the space of a few months the friends of the institution quietly contributed this generous sum, and at the present date welcome and necessary additions are still making to the amount. Annual subscriptions to meet the increased running expenses are also desired.

Early in the year 1890, the trustees further decided to make a radical change in the medical care of the hospital, and to adopt the principle of continuous service. With this end in view, it was decided to place the hospital in the charge of one visiting physician to be assisted by an assistant visiting physician and by three physicians to out-patients.

The adoption of this plan has been followed by an increased efficiency in the medical management of the hospital, and the arrangement has proved highly satisfactory, both to the trustees and to the medical staff.

The training-school connected with the hospital has also witnessed changes looking to an improvement in the character of the instruction given. Instead of one course of lectures given during the winter season, two courses of twenty lectures each were given by the members of the medical staff. One of these was in the summer and autumn, the other in the winter and spring. By this arrangement, the whole subject of obstetric nursing is taught twice a year, thus providing that all the nurses shall be able to attend at least one full course of lectures.

The time required for obtaining the diploma has been changed to six months for graduates of recognized training-schools and fifteen months for non-graduates. The office of director of nurses was also created.

The annual report of the visiting physician for 1890 is of especial interest from a more strictly medical point of view. The statistics which it details certainly

furnish convincing evidence of the advances which have been made in midwifery in recent years.

During the year, one thousand and thirty-nine (1,039) women were delivered under the care of the hospital, five hundred and nine (509) of whom were attended in the wards, and five hundred and thirty (530) at their homes, as out-patients. In spite of the many desperate cases which are sent to the hospital, and the squalid and neglected class of women who are treated as out-patients, but one of the mothers was lost, and that a woman who entered moribund after many eclamptic seizures, and died within a few hours, the baby being saved. This record is certainly one extremely creditable to those in charge.

### PULMONARY SYPHILIS IN THE ADULT.

In another part of this issue will be found an interesting paper, embodying much laborious research, upon the above subject, and also the discussion to which it gave rise at a meeting of the New York Academy of Medicine. The occurrence of pulmonary syphilis, pure and simple, apart from tuberculosis, has before now been positively affirmed and as positively denied. Dr. Satterthwaite has endeavored to throw light upon the disputed question by investigations at the bedside and at the autopsy table, undertaken by himself and others. He submits six cases of his own, confirmed by autopsy, in which he considers the evidence was entirely conclusive; and refers to a seventh case, in which an autopsy was made, where the lesions closely resembled those of tuberculosis, but no tubercle bacilli were found, though specimens of the lung were submitted to careful examination in several laboratories.

Dr. R. W. Taylor reports four cases in which the diagnosis was made clinically; in three the pulmonary signs disappeared under syrup of iodide of iron and a mixed specific treatment.

Dr. L. Weber reports two cases of syphilitic disease of the bronchi.

Dr. Satterthwaite expresses the opinion that sufficient evidence exists to show that there unquestionably is such an affection as pulmonary syphilis; and this evidence is cumulative. In regard to the pathological changes, we not infrequently find milary gummy deposits in the lung associated with the characteristic syphilitic cirrhosis of the liver. Such cirrhosis of the liver is peculiar, and very different from alcoholic cirrhosis. Then we have periostitis, and finally the clinical history. One peculiar feature is the albuminuria, which is much more common than in tuberculosis. In addition, we have all these signs without any history of tuberculosis. In pure syphilis of the lung the cavities are always small. While agreeing that pulmonary syphilis is comparatively rare, he is convinced that some of the cases entirely escape notice, being mistaken for bronchitis, broncho-pneumonia, or ordinary tuberculosis. One of the peculiarities of such

disease is that, while the physical signs were often well marked, the constitutional symptoms are exceedingly slight, there being but little increase of temperature, and the patient's appetite and general strength remaining fairly good as well. This is an important point in the diagnosis; as is also the fact of relief secured by the administration of anti-syphilitic remedies.

Dr. Wm. H. Welch, of the Johns Hopkins University, contributed a letter in which he expressed the opinion that the existing confusion in regard to syphilitic lesions of the lung was not very likely to be cleared up before we possessed, by the detection of the specific germ of syphilis, as positive a means of recognition of syphilitic lesions as we have in the tubercle bacillus for tuberculosis. Unquestionably a large proportion of the cases of pulmonary syphilis reported in the adult have been cases of tuberculosis. Neither the existence of syphilitic infection, nor improvement or cure of the pulmonary affection by anti-syphilitic treatment, seemed to him satisfactory proof that the alteration in the lung was syphilitic. In the present unsettled state of the question, a case reported clinically, without any post-mortem examination, is valueless as to the establishment of specific pulmonary syphilitic lesion. It is curious to find that even in recent years cases had been reported as syphilis of the lung on the basis of the clinical history, even without examination of the sputum for tubercle bacilli, as well as on the basis of post-mortem examination without search for the tubercle bacilli.

As regards acquired syphilis, there were two forms of pulmonary disease which he had met with, and which he thought were syphilitic. One was a form of chronic interstitial pneumonia, beginning usually at the root of the lung and extending along the bronchi and blood-vessels; and the second was the formation of genuine gummata. As to the latter it had been shown that they might develop as circumscribed syphilitic pneumonias. Although the lesions mentioned were, of course, accompanied with destruction of the pulmonary parenchyma, he knew nothing of the occurrence, from genuine syphilitic lesions, of such destruction of tissue and formation of cavities as we were accustomed to call phthisis; such cavities as were found in cases of the kind referred to being always small. In this sense there did not seem to him to have been as yet brought forward sufficient evidence upon which to base the existence of such a disease as syphilitic phthisis.

Whilst many practitioners will affirm that their experience has convinced them of the occurrence of a pulmonary syphilis, the acquisition of positive proof in support of this conviction is attended with many difficulties; and the negative side of the question, though by no means necessarily the correct one, will probably continue to be the easier one to maintain until, as suggested by Dr. Welch, we have eliminated a specific organism occupying the same diagnostic relation to syphilis that the tubercle bacillus is generally accepted as occupying toward tuberculosis.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

JEFFERSON MEDICAL COLLEGE.—The Trustees of the College have unanimously elected Dr. J. M. Da Costa, Emeritus Professor of Clinical Medicine, and Dr. Roberts Bartholow, Emeritus Professor of Materia Medica and Therapeutics.

UNIVERSITY OF PENNSYLVANIA.—The Trustees of the University of Pennsylvania have elected Dr. George A. Peirsol, Professor of Anatomy; Dr. Harrison Allen, Professor of Comparative Anatomy; Dr. John B. Deaver, Assistant Professor of Applied Anatomy; and Dr. Edward Martin, Clinical Professor of Genito-Urinary Surgery.

THE DIRECTIONS FOR THE USE OF TUBERCULIN which are given out with the fluid have been changed in that part relating to a repetition of the dose after a rise of temperature, so that they now read as follows: "Should the temperature rise above 38° C. (100.4 F.), in consequence of an injection, the following dose should not be increased. The same, or a smaller dose is then so long employed, until the temperature remains below 38° for several days at a time. In any event, the injections must not be continued before the phenomena of the reaction have subsided."

FUMIGATION OF PARLIAMENT.—In the British House of Commons, "in reply to questions by Mr. Caldwell and Mr. Vincent, Mr. Plunket, the First Commissioner of Works, stated that he was well aware of the ravages which the prevailing epidemic of influenza had made amongst the members of this House, and he had given directions that the committee rooms should forthwith be fumigated with sulphur. He would adopt at once the same process in such other parts of the House as it may seem possible, and would avail himself of the recess for completing the operation."

ADVICE FROM JAPAN.—The following clipping from a Japanese exchange shows that with the adoption of Western medical methods in the empire, the pitfalls of medical practice have not been entirely avoided: "A woman, named Kin Mihashi, at 20, having been suffered from the uterine disease, consulted of a physician at *Yokohama*, who administered anæsthetic. While under the influence of the drug, as she stated that the Doctor conducted the immoral action, and appeared before the court yesterday. It is advisable for a young physician not to give anæsthetic without the presence of another professional man, especially in case of female, as the effect of the drug often gives such a peculiar strained sensation to the patient as some one insulted her immorally while under the influence of the drug."

## BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

BOSTON NORMAL SCHOOL OF GYMNASTICS.—At the graduating exercises of this school last week, thirty-two young women received degrees. The certificates were presented by Larkin Duntton, Esq., and addresses were delivered by Dr. G. Stanley Hall, Dr. Walter Channing and Rev. A. C. A. Hall.

RESIGNATIONS.—Dr. G. G. Tarbell has resigned from the medical staff of the Massachusetts General Hospital. Dr. A. R. Moulton has submitted his resignation as Inspector of Institutions, Massachusetts State Board of Lunacy and Charity, and after a trip abroad will join the staff of the Pennsylvania Hospital.

HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL ASSOCIATION.—The first annual dinner of the Harvard Medical School Association, will be held at the Hotel Vendome, at 1 o'clock, on Tuesday, June 23d, the day before Commencement. The annual business meeting will be held at the Harvard Medical School, Boylston Street, at 12 o'clock, before the dinner. There will be an opportunity to visit the laboratories, etc., of the Medical School.

ANNUAL MEETING OF MASSACHUSETTS MEDICO-LEGAL SOCIETY.—The annual meeting of this Society was held at the rooms of the Medical Library Association, at 12 o'clock on Tuesday, June 9th. The following were elected as officers for the year: President, Dr. F. W. Draper, Boston; Vice-President, Dr. Z. B. Adams, Framingham; Treasurer, Dr. C. C. Tower, Weymouth; Corresponding Secretary, Dr. B. H. Hartwell, Ayer; Recording Secretary, Dr. Thos. M. Durell, Somerville.

A PROTEST AGAINST AN AID ASSOCIATION.—A largely attended meeting of the Hampden District Medical Society was held on Monday to take action upon objections raised by the local physicians to the methods of the Medical Aid and Sanitary Association. It was voted that the methods of the association are in direct contravention of the ethics of the medical fraternity. The Medical Aid and Sanitary Association was organized recently to secure for families medical attendance on a co-operative plan, each subscriber being entitled to all necessary medical attendance without further charge. Three physicians had lent their names to the association, but withdrew them when objections were brought forward by other medical men.

OFFICERS OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.—The following officers were elected at the annual meeting April 25, 1891: President, Edward N. Whittier; Vice-President, A. L. Mason; Secretary, James J. Minot; Treasurer, Edward M. Buckingham; Librarian, B. J. Jeffries; Commissioner of Trials, C. W. Swan; Member of the Nominating Committee of the Massachusetts Medical Society, W. L. Richardson; Committee of Supervision, F. Minot, W. Ingalls; Committee on Social Meetings, Harold Williams, G. A. Leland, R. W. Lovett, Edward Reynolds; Censors, H. L. Burrell, G. M. Garland, F. H. Davenport, H. F. Vickery, F. B. Harrington; Councillors, S. L. Abbot, J. B. Ayer, H. J. Barnes, C. J. Blake, A. N. Blodgett, H. I. Bowditch, E. H. Brigham, F. E. Bundy, J. F. S. Bush, A. T. Cabot, J. R. Chadwick, D. W. Cheever, J. W. Cushing, E. G. Cutler, B. F. Campbell, F. W. Draper, T. W. Fisher, R. H. Fitz, C. F. Folsom, M. F. Gavin, C.

M. Green, J. O. Green, F. B. Greenough, W. H. H. Hastings, W. C. Holyoke, J. Homans, W. Ingalls, B. J. Jeffries, C. M. Jones, F. I. Knight, A. L. Mason, A. E. McDonald, J. H. McCollom, F. Minot, A. B. Morong, C. B. Porter, A. Post, C. P. Putnam, W. L. Richardson, T. M. Rotch, G. B. Shattuck, G. C. Shattuck, B. S. Shaw, A. D. Sinclair, A. M. Sumner, C. W. Swan, G. G. Tarbell, O. F. Wadsworth, J. C. Warren, A. P. Weeks, J. C. White, E. N. Whittier, E. Wigglesworth, H. W. Williams.

#### NEW YORK.

**A TRIBUTE TO THE MEMORY OF DR. FORDYCE BARKER.**—At the last meeting of the New York Academy of Medicine for the present season, held June 4th, the President, Dr. Alfred L. Loomis, paid a tribute to the memory of Dr. Fordyce Barker, Ex-President of the Academy. Dr. Barker's portrait was draped with black.

**FUNERAL OF DR. BARKER.**—The funeral of Dr. Fordyce Barker at St. Thomas's Church on June 2d, was very impressive. The large church was completely filled, and the services were conducted by Bishop Potter, the Rev. Dr. Morgan Dix, of Trinity, the Rev. Dr. John W. Brown and the Rev. Henry M. Kirkby, of St. Thomas's and the Rev. Dr. Henry G. Satterlee, of Calvary, assisted by the quartette choir of St. Thomas's. Among the pall-bearers, none of whom were medical men, were Clarence A. Seward, Gen. George W. Cullum, and Judge Abraham R. Lawrence. The Fellows of the New York Academy of Medicine attended in a body, and besides the faculties of the medical schools of New York and Brooklyn and the students of Bellevue, there were present representatives of the State and County medical societies and a general gathering of the profession, as well as a large assemblage of other friends.

**APPOINTMENTS AT COLUMBIA COLLEGE.**—At a meeting of the Trustees of Columbia College, held June 1st, Prof. E. B. Wilson, of Yale, and Dr. Bashford Dean were appointed respectively Adjunct Professor and Instructor in Biology, and were granted a year's leave of absence to enable them to pursue a course of study in Germany previous to the opening of the Department of Biology in October, 1892.

**CHANGES AT THE UNIVERSITY OF THE CITY OF NEW YORK.**—At a meeting of the Council of the University of the City of New York, held the same day, the resignation of the Rev. Dr. John Hall, as Chancellor of the University, was received. Dr. Henry P. Loomis was elected Professor of Pathological Anatomy in the medical department.

**AN EYELSS INFANT.**—A young infant was recently brought to the New York Eye and Ear Infirmary which was said to have been born without eyes. On making an examination, Dr. John E. Weeks found that there was a rudimentary eye on the right side, but no trace of one on the left side. The parents were represented as being in good health.

## Miscellany.

### THE ARROW POISON OF THE PIGMIES.

**SURGEON PARKE**, the medical officer of Stanley's expedition, has recently given a lecture before the London Pharmaceutical Society, on the arrow poisons of the pigmy race. The poisons are evidently of a very fatal character, since all members of the expedition, with one exception, who were struck by the arrows, died. The poison is made by pounding together into a paste the bark of a certain tree, some long, green leaves from a herbaceous plant, the shoots of a creeper, scrapings from the stem of a common shrub, and a few small seeds. The whole is made into a paste which is stuck on the tops of the arrows, and allowed to dry. It is said to lose its strength in a few days.

From specimens brought home, some of the plants have been identified. It is probable that the mixture owes its poisonous qualities largely to strychnine and erythrophloin.

### DANGERS OF SULPHONAL.

ALTHOUGH sulphonal is probably one of the safest, as it is one of the most efficacious, among the hypnotics recently introduced, the series of cases published by Bresslau, of Vienna, show clearly that it has certain dangers.<sup>1</sup> The degree of peril is difficult to estimate, as the patients were lunatics, and were also apparently feeble; but the fact is significant that out of seventy-seven patients who were treated with the drug, no less than seven showed serious symptoms, and in five of these there was a fatal termination. It ought to be mentioned that the patients had been taking the drug for a considerable time in good doses, and had borne it well until symptoms of disturbance set in, these being great constipation, dark-brown urine, slow, or in some cases rapid but feeble pulse, discolored patches resembling purpura on the limbs, and great prostration. In the cases which ended fatally, the cause of death was heart-failure, with œdema of the lungs.

### VITAL PHENOMENA AFTER DECAPITATION.

**LABORDE** noticed the following phenomena in the head and body of the notorious Eyraud immediately after decapitation by the guillotine.<sup>2</sup>

Immediately after the execution there was noted marked corrugation of the forehead extending to the vertex; associated ocular movements; opening and slanting movement of the mouth of a respiratory type. The palpebral reflex could be plainly evoked for from fifteen to twenty minutes after decapitation, during which time the iris remained sensible to the stimulus of light. Simultaneously with the placing of the trunk in the basket there were noticed up and down movements of the arms, plainly visible despite the fact that they were firmly ligatured to the sides. This phenomena is, it appears, well known to Diebler's assistants, who, in their figurative language denominate it "the flapping of the wings." The feet were strongly re-

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, April 1, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Correspondence of the *Journal American Medical Association*.



tracted, and when M. Laborde pinched the arm, the trunk being in the basket, a reflex movement was very apparent. As M. Laborde remarks, these reflex movements are strictly analogous to those perceived in the abattoirs, where the stimulation of a member immediately after falling produces a violent kick.

### MICROCIDINE.

BERLIOZ<sup>1</sup> describes a new antiseptic under this name. It is composed of seventy-five per cent. of naphtholate of sodium and twenty-five per cent. of naphthol and phenyl compounds. It is a white powder obtained by adding to fused B-naphthol half its weight of caustic soda, and allowing the mixture to cool. It is soluble in three parts of water, and the solution, which is cheap, is said to possess considerable antiseptic powers, without being toxic or caustic, or injurious to instruments or linen. Its antiseptic properties, while inferior to those of corrosive sublimate or naphthol, surpass those of carbolic and boric acids ten and twenty times, respectively. It is eliminated by the kidneys, and is antipyretic. M. Polakillon has experimented with this new agent largely as a dressing to recent and other wounds, utilizing as a dressing, after a preliminary cleansing of the raw surface with a three-per-cent. solution, gauze soaked in the same and covered with a layer of oil-silk and a thick pad of cotton-wool. The results are reported to have been excellent.

### AN UNTREATED AMPUTATION BY A LOCOMOTIVE.

DR. D. HAYES AGNEW<sup>2</sup> reports the following case, described by Dr. W. W. Stennett:

A switchman in a retired part of one of the yards of the Chicago and Northwestern Railroad picked up the arm of a man which had been crushed off at the shoulder-joint and having on it a shirt sleeve. Diligent search was made for the owner of the lost member, but nowhere could he be found, nor could any clue to the accident be discovered. Five days after the accident the police found the man at Clyborn, five miles from the scene of the injury, exhibiting his mutilated shoulder in proof of his arm having been cut off by a train. This exhibition he had made in twenty or thirty saloons for the purpose of obtaining whiskey. During all the time no dressing had been applied, or any vessels tied. He was sent to a hospital and recovered perfectly. On examination it was found that the arm had been torn out of its socket, leaving the other elements of the shoulder, the clavicle and scapula, intact.

Dr. Agnew remarks that the forcible ablation of an arm has often occurred by machinery without any serious loss of blood, but the shock usually renders the patient helpless, and the surgeon invariably feels it his duty to ligate the crushed vessels. The marvel, however, in this case, was the ability of the man to travel about for five days, realizing neither shock nor bleeding. It is not improbable that had one or two days more elapsed without a dressing, fatal bleeding would have ensued from sloughing of the crushed vessels, such sloughing often being delayed as late as the seventh day.

### IDENTITY OF SMALL-POX AND COW-POX.

ETERNOD and HAXIERS,<sup>1</sup> from the results of their experiments on the transference of small-pox from man to the calf, are convinced that small-pox and cow-pox are caused by the same virus. For the purpose of inoculation small-pox lymph from cases varying in severity was used, and was rubbed into a moderately large extent of scarified skin in the abdominal region of the calf. The first inoculation was followed in every case by a scanty crop of pustules at the spot chosen. This eruption had at first very little resemblance to typical cow-pox, but on transferring the disease from calf to calf it became more and more characteristic, until, in the opinion of the authors, it was impossible to distinguish it from true cow-pox. The calves vaccinated in this way with human small-pox lymph were found in every case to be refractory to vaccination with ordinary cow-pox lymph.

### OPERATION FOR OPENING THE POSTERIOR MEDIASTINUM.

In a recent communication to the Société de Chirurgie of Paris, M. Quenu described an operation he has lately devised, in association with M. Hartmann, for gaining access to the posterior mediastinum.<sup>2</sup> A vertical skin incision is made midway between the spinal border of the scapula and the vertebral column. After division of the exposed portions of the trapezius and rhomboid muscles, and displacement inwards of the outer border of the sacro-lumbalis, a portion of the entire thickness of each bone and about three-quarters of an inch in length is taken from the third and each of the two following ribs. An opening is thus formed nearly five inches in length, and extending from the first rib to the upper border of the sixth. Quenu states that by separating the sides of this wound one can see very clearly the whole of the posterior mediastinum and all the organs it contains. This operation, it is pointed out, is attended with more difficulty and danger on the right than on the left side, because, as was first shown by Braune, the pleura, which on the left side passes directly from behind forwards, insinuates itself on the right side between the œsophagus and the vertebral column in order to reach the aorta. Operative penetration into the posterior mediastinum might, it is thought, be indicated in disease of any organ contained in this part of the thoracic cavity, but is most likely to be needed in cases of impacted foreign body in the lower part of the œsophagus. The anatomical conditions in this operation are not favorable to removal of malignant disease of the gullet unless the growth is of very limited extent.

### CORROSIVE SUBLIMATE AS A DISINFECTANT.

DR. A. C. ABBOT<sup>3</sup> has published the results of his careful and thorough investigation of the destructive power of solutions of corrosive sublimate upon the most common of the micro-organisms of suppuration, the staphylococcus pyogenes aureus. From these investigations the author comes to the following conclusions:

<sup>1</sup> Académie de Médecine, April 28th.

<sup>2</sup> University Medical Magazine, June, 1891.

<sup>1</sup> Semaine Médicale, No. 65, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> British Medical Journal, from Revue de Chirurgie, No 3, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> Johns Hopkins Hospital Bulletin, April, 1891.

Under the most favorable conditions a given amount of sublimate has the property of rendering inert only a certain number of individual organisms. That is to say, the process is a definite chemical one, taking place between the protoplasm of the individual bacteria and the sublimate in the solution. The disinfecting activity of the sublimate against organisms is profoundly influenced by the proportion of albuminous material contained in the medium in which the bacteria are present. The relation between the golden pyogenic staphylococci and sublimate is not a constant one, organisms from different sources and of different ages behaving differently when exposed to the same amount of the disinfectant, for the same length of time. The organisms which survive the exposure to the sublimate, may experience a temporary attenuation. This attenuation, however, may be caused to disappear by successive cultivation in normal media. By the method employed in these experiments it is possible to select from a culture the most resistant forms in that culture. Many of the results of previous experimenters, who have assigned to corrosive sublimate more powerful disinfectant properties against the staphylococcus pyogenes aureus in cultures than the observations reported in this paper indicate, are attributable to the neglect of certain precautions now recognized as essential to the proper conduct of such experiments.

In the light of these experiments and those of the experimenters quoted in the paper, it is plain that for use in surgical practice the solutions of corrosive sublimate do not possess all of the advantages hitherto attributed to them.

To the employment of sublimate solutions upon wound-surfaces, it is plain that there exist at least two serious objections. First, the albumen of the tissues and fluids of the body tends to diminish the strength of, or indeed renders entirely inert, the solution employed. And second, the integrity of the tissues is materially injured by the application of solutions of this salt.

The first objection cannot be met with certainty, for the surgeon possesses no means by which he can determine the amount of albuminous material with which his solutions are to come in contact, and in any case this large amount of albuminous material is an almost insuperable obstacle to complete disinfection with sublimate. He is, therefore, never in a position to say, *a priori*, that his efforts at disinfection of the wound are or are not successful.

The second objection is equally serious. During the past two years we have had sufficient evidence to lead us to believe that the normal tissues and fluids of the body possess the power of rendering inert many kinds of organisms which may have gained access to them. This function is therefore diminished, or, indeed, may be quite destroyed, by any agent which brings about alterations in the constitution of these tissues. We know that just such changes as those to which we refer are known to follow the application of sublimate solutions. It is plain then if we bring about in these tissues a condition of superficial necrosis, the condition following upon the application of sublimate, they are much less able to resist the inroads of infectious organisms than they would have been had they been left in their natural condition.

As a disinfectant, in the strict sense of the word, there are, perhaps, few substances which possess the

property in a higher degree than does corrosive sublimate, but at the same time there is nothing which is employed for this purpose that requires greater care in its manipulation in order to obtain its best results than does this salt. Its action is influenced by a number of conditions which in practical application it is difficult, if not quite impossible, to control.

For these reasons we seem hardly justified in continuing to give to it the first place in the list of substances which may be employed practically for the purpose of rendering harmless, materials containing the germs of infectious maladies.

## RESOLUTIONS OF THE OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY OF BOSTON ON THE DEATH OF DR. HOSMER.

A SPECIAL meeting was held June 5, 1891, to take action on the death of Dr. Hosmer, and it was voted that the following resolutions be entered in the records of the Society, that a copy be sent to the family of the deceased, and that they be published in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*.

ALFRED HOSMER, M.D., M.M.S. Præses, A.A.S., a member since 1873, and a former president of this Society, died at his residence in Watertown, Mass., on the 14th of May, 1891, in the fifty-ninth year of his age.

Dr. Hosmer was highly esteemed by his associates. His contributions to the scientific work of the Society were always of a high order. His presence at our meetings was always welcome, and his communications and remarks were listened to with interest. He was an able, upright and energetic man, and one who inspired confidence in his fellow-men. As a natural consequence he was offered and held many honorable and responsible positions in and outside his profession. His long illness, which disabled him from professional and secular work, was a source of deep regret to his patients and associates. His illness and death have deprived this Society and the medical profession in Massachusetts of one of its most able, upright and energetic members.

(Signed) A. D. SINCLAIR,  
WM. L. RICHARDSON, } Committee.  
C. ELLERY STEEDMAN, }

Remarks were made by Drs. Brown, Ingalls, Minot, Blake and Cotting, on the character of Dr. Hosmer, and reminiscences were given of his life.

Dr. Cotting offered the following tribute to the memory of the deceased:

"As a member of this Society, our friend was always ardently devoted to its best interests and progress. His observations, for he was an acute observer of obscure points, previously unknown or unappreciated, impelled to further investigations and excited enthusiastic and most useful discussions. As President, he aggressively stimulated members to unwonted exertions regardless of any plea of inability or pre-occupation. In this and in all the responsible positions his over-active life inevitably placed him, he seemed urged on by innate inspiration as he allured to broader activities and led the way.

"His worth in the profession, his force in affairs, his unswerving integrity in all things were amply attested by the many and varied offices to which he was called by professional brethren and by fellow-citizens.

"It belongs to others to fill up the record of his

eminently useful life and his many beneficent efforts in the profession and in the community in which he dwelt. The members of this Society, notable in their confraternity, would hereby give utterance to their deep sense of the loss the Society has sustained, and indicate their individual sadness in the ever intruding thought, as they severally go about the streets, that they shall see his face no more."

CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D., *Secretary.*

#### RESOLUTIONS OF THE NEW YORK OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY ON THE DEATH OF DR. FORDYCE BARKER.

*Resolved*, That by the death of Dr. Fordyce Barker the New York Obstetrical Society has sustained the loss of its oldest and most eminent Honorary Fellow, who, though prevented in recent years, by reason of his failing health, from taking an active part in its scientific work, always maintained a lively interest in its proceedings and rejoiced in its prosperity.

*Resolved*, That the Fellows of this Society, recalling his numerous acts of kindness toward them individually, feel that when his great warm heart ceased to beat they lost not only one who was the finest type of professional honor and dignity, but a long-tried personal friend.

*Resolved*, That they will cherish his memory as that of a wise physician and a chivalrous, high-toned gentleman, whose name will ever remain a synonym for all that is best and noblest in our profession.

*Resolved*, That we respectfully tender to the family of the deceased our sincere sympathy, and that copies of these resolutions be sent to them and published in the various medical journals.

For the Society,

THOMAS ADDIS EMMET, M.D.

WILLIAM M. POLK, M.D.

JOSEPH E. JANVIER, M.D.

HENRY C. COE, M.D.

#### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**CHAFING OF TRUSSES.**—DeGarmo<sup>1</sup> highly recommends the following, not only for use with trusses, but wherever a toilet-powder is used for children:

R Amyli	. . . . .	3 iv.
Creta gallica	. . . . .	3 ii.
Alum. ust.	. . . . .	aa 3 ii.
Acid. borac.	. . . . .	aa 3 ss.
Acid. carbolic	. . . . .	aa 3 ss.
Ol. leucis	. . . . .	aa 3 ss.

Sig. Powder very fine.

Where an abrasion has once occurred and is slow to heal, on account of the constant wetting by the urine and the irritation of the truss, the author has found nothing better than the balsam of Peru.

**VOMITING OF PREGNANCY.**—Gotschalk<sup>2</sup> has, in some severe cases where other methods have failed, obtained very good results from menthol.

R Menthol	. . . . .	1 part.
Alcohol	. . . . .	20 parts.
Aque	. . . . .	150 parts.

A tablespoonful every hour.

**STAINING SECTIONS.**—Zacharias<sup>3</sup> finds that the finest cellular structures may be rendered visible by coloring them with an ammoniacal solution of carmine,

to which a surplus of acetic acid has been added, and afterwards allowing them to remain for two to ten hours in a weak solution of ferric sulphate. This is a very useful method for bringing into view the nuclei of many zoölogical and botanical objects. The black coloration appears to be quite durable.

**LARYNGEAL CROUP.**—Betz<sup>4</sup> reports a case in which typical symptoms of laryngeal croup was very much improved in six hours by the following:

R Sulphuric ether	. . . . .	30 parts.
Acetic ether	. . . . .	10 parts.
Menthol	. . . . .	1 part.

Three drops inhaled from a chloroform inhaler every fifteen minutes.

**PYOKTANIN.**—Korn<sup>5</sup> recommends the use of this antiseptic in the form of powder for the same class of cases in which iodoform is now used. It is especially useful in suppurating wounds and ulcers. Whenever possible the surfaces should be dusted with the powder. Abscess walls and fistulous tracts should be brushed over with the pyoktatin pencil.

**ERUCTIONS.**—Hare<sup>6</sup> gives the following for atonic or subacute gastric catarrh, with belching:

R Oleoresin. capsici	. . . . .	guts. x or xx.
Pancreatin	. . . . .	gr. xx.
Pulv. zingiberis	. . . . .	gr. xl.
Pulv. carbon. ligni	. . . . .	gr. xl.
Fl. pil No. XX.	Sig.	One or two t. d.

**ASTHMA.**—Brubaker<sup>7</sup> is said to recommend the following:

R Liquor potassii arsenitis	. . . . .	guts. ij.
Potassii iodidi	. . . . .	gr. x.
Syrup. tolu	. . . . .	aa 3 ss.
Aqua	. . . . .	M.

This dose three times a day.

**BLUE OINTMENT IN DIPHTHERIA.**—Sinakowsky<sup>8</sup> has obtained very good results in diphtheria with inunctions of unguent hydrarg. Different parts of the body are anointed every hour until constitutional effects are produced. In addition, gargles of chlorate of potash are prescribed.

<sup>1</sup> Memorabilien, April 18th.

<sup>2</sup> Berliner klin. Woch., Feb. 9th.

<sup>3</sup> Practical Therapeutics.

<sup>4</sup> Col. and Clin. Record, May, 1891.

<sup>5</sup> Semaine Méd., No. 9, 1891.

#### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending May 30, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter		Thermo- meter		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Wet'r. °		Rainfall inches.
	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Daily mean.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 P. M.	
S., 24	30.14	56	69	44	68	51	61 S.W.	S.W.	6	12	C.	F.	
M., 25	30.00	64	73	50	61	67	65 S.W.	S.W.	6	12	O.	C.	
T., 26	29.96	61	73	55	82	80	81 S.W.	N.W.	12	14	O.	R.	.03
W., 27	30.22	72	58	46	59	59	59 N.	N.E.	9	11	P.	P.	
T., 28	30.21	58	67	49	39	61	50 S.W.	S.E.	5	6	C.	C.	
F., 29	30.04	52	55	49	97	100	38 N.E.	N.E.	16	8	R.	C.	.26
S., 30	29.96	60	69	51	88	87	87 S.W.	N.E.	5	5	O.	O.	.01

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; A., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; L., threat-  
ening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

<sup>1</sup> Archives of Pediatrics, June, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Der Frauenarzt, March.

<sup>3</sup> Verhandl. d. Ges. Deutsch. Naturf. u. Aertze.

# RECORD OF MORTALITY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, MAY 30, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung disease.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	Scarlet fever.	
New York . . .	1,515,301	799	324	19.25	18.25	—	.54	.66	
Chicago . . .	1,069,839	566	156	25.08	36.24	13.49	2.85	1.52	
Philadelphia . .	1,046,964	511	115	13.33	16.11	5.73	4.53	1.23	
Brooklyn . . .	806,243	305	101	15.08	19.68	.65	4.92	4.92	
St. Louis . . .	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston . . .	448,439	193	48	9.72	22.11	.54	4.86	1.08	
Baltimore . . .	454,433	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cincinnati . . .	396,908	108	—	7.36	7.56	2.76	1.84	1.84	
Cleveland . . .	262,000	83	37	16.80	22.80	2.40	1.20	—	
New Orleans . .	242,039	32	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Washington . .	220,392	42	33	11.39	14.67	1.09	3.27	—	
Nashville . . .	76,160	49	13	30.60	6.12	—	—	—	
Charlotte . . .	55,165	35	17	20.00	2.86	—	—	—	
Portland . . .	36,425	13	6	—	31.06	—	—	—	
Worcester . . .	24,655	31	11	—	32.64	—	—	—	
Lowell . . .	17,636	35	11	17.16	17.16	—	—	—	
Fall River . . .	14,336	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cambridge . . .	70,028	22	3	9.10	22.75	—	4.53	—	
Lynn . . .	55,727	18	8	15.55	16.66	—	—	—	
Lawrence . . .	44,654	8	8	12.48	13.48	—	—	—	
Springfield . .	44,170	11	3	—	18.18	—	—	—	
New Bedford . .	40,733	14	3	7.14	14.28	—	—	—	
Somerville . . .	40,152	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Holyoke . . .	35,637	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Salem . . .	30,801	10	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Chelsea . . .	27,909	5	2	—	20.00	—	—	—	
Haverhill . . .	27,412	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Taunton . . .	25,445	6	1	16.66	16.66	—	—	—	
Glooucester . .	24,651	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Newton . . .	24,379	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Malden . . .	23,031	4	1	—	75.00	—	—	—	
Fitchburg . . .	22,037	3	2	—	—	—	—	—	
Waltham . . .	18,707	1	0	—	25.00	—	—	—	
Westfield . . .	18,241	2	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Quincy . . .	16,723	1	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport . .	13,947	7	2	14.28	11.28	—	14.28	—	
Brookline . . .	12,103	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Medford . . .	11,073	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyle Park . . .	10,193	1	3	33.33	33.33	—	—	—	
Peabody . . .	10,158	2	0	—	50.00	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,774; under five years of age 969; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 465, acute lung diseases 463, consumption 336, diphtheria and croup 105, typhoid fever 103, scarlet fever 85, diarrhoeal diseases 69, measles 37, cerebro-spinal meningitis 21, whooping-cough 19, erysipelas 18, malarial fever 4.

From diarrhoeal diseases New York 18, Chicago 13, Nashville 11, Philadelphia and Charleston 6 each, Cleveland and Lowell 4 each, Lawrence 3, Brooklyn, Washington, Cambridge and Hyle Park 1 each. From measles New York 15, Chicago 11, Brooklyn 10, Washington 2, Cincinnati 1. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 8, New York 7, Washington 2, Brooklyn, Nashville, New Bedford, and Taunton 1 each. From erysipelas Boston 5, New York and Chicago 3 each, Philadelphia 2, Brooklyn, Cleveland, Washington, Nashville and Lynn 1 each. From whooping-cough Philadelphia 6, New York 5, Chicago 3, Nashville 2, Brooklyn, Cleveland and Washington 1 each. From malarial fever New York 1, Charleston 1.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending May 16th, the death-rate was 30.1. Deaths reported 5,542; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 620, whooping-cough 167, measles 101, diarrhoea 45, fever 31, diphtheria 32, scarlet fever 19.

The death-rates ranged from 16.1 in Hull to 51.6 in Huddersfield, Birmingham 33.4, Bradford 50.0, Leeds 43.5, Leicester 40.2, Liverpool 29.8, London 26.1, Manchester 41.9, Newcastle-on-Tyne 27.2, Nottingham 26.7, Sheffield 39.5, Sunderland 23.3. In Edinburgh 22.7, Glasgow 28.5, Dublin 25.5.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 10,010,426, for the week ending May 23d, the death-rate was 28.7. Deaths reported 5,542; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 601, whooping-cough 145, measles 102, diphtheria 26, diarrhoea 30, scarlet fever 24, fever 24.

The death-rates ranged from 17.0 in Brighton to 50.4 in Nottingham, Birmingham 31.5, Bradford 43.0, Huddersfield 31.0, Leeds 35.1, Leicester 28.7, Liverpool 32.6, London 25.9, Manchester 41.0, Nottingham 26.7, Sheffield 26.3, Sunderland 25.2. In Edinburgh 23.5, Glasgow 26.5, Dublin 20.8.

## DEATH.

JOSEPH P. LOUIS, M.D., Editor of the Atlanta Medical and Surgical Journal, died in Atlanta, Ga., June 2d, aged seventy.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM MAY 30, 1891, TO JUNE 5, 1891.

Leave of absence for twenty days is granted Major WILLIAM E. WATERS, surgeon, U. S. Army. S. O. 122, Par. 6, A. G. O., May 28, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain JEFFERSON R. KEAN, assistant surgeon, is assigned to temporary duty at Fort Myer, Va., until the return of Major ROBERT H. WHITE, surgeon, to duty at that post. S. O. 122, Par. 8, A. G. O., May 28, 1891.

Captain EDWARD C. CARTER, assistant surgeon, will proceed, without delay, to Fort Canby, Wash., and report to the commanding officer for temporary duty, relieving Major JOHN D. HALL, surgeon, who will proceed to Fort Sherman for duty as post surgeon. S. O. 74, Par. 1, Department of the Columbia, May 22, 1891.

Leave of absence for one month is granted Captain JEFFERSON R. KEAN, assistant surgeon, to take effect after the return of Major ROBERT H. WHITE, surgeon, to duty at Fort Myer, Va. S. O. 123, Par. 1, A. G. O., May 29, 1891.

With approval of the Secretary of War, leave of absence for three months, to take effect on or about June 15, 1891, is granted Major DAVID L. HUNTINGTON, surgeon. S. O. 124, Par. 2, A. G. O., June 1, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, the extension of leave of absence, on account of sickness, granted Captain HENRY P. BIRMINGHAM, assistant surgeon, in Special Orders No. 108, May 12, 1891, from this office, is further extended to June 21, 1891, on surgeon's certificate of disability. S. O. 125, Par. 6, A. G. O., June 2, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, paragraph 1, Special Orders 74, May 22, 1891, Department of the Columbia, transferring Major JOHN D. HALL, surgeon, from Fort Canby, Wash., to Fort Sherman, Idaho, is confirmed. S. O. 126, Par. 4, A. G. O., June 3, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain VAN R. HOFF, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty as a member of the Board of Medical Officers, to which he was assigned by paragraph 6, Special Orders 78, April 7, 1891, from this office, and will, upon the completion of the duties assigned him by paragraph 6, Special Orders 110, May 14, 1891, from this office, return to his proper station, Fort Riley, Kan. S. O. 126, Par. 11, A. G. O., June 3, 1891.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JUNE 6, 1891.

C. U. GRAVATT, surgeon, detached from Naval Hospital, Yokohama, Japan, and ordered home.

FRANKLIN ROGERS, surgeon, detached from special duty, Norfolk, Va., and to Yokohama Hospital.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE TWO WEEKS ENDING JUNE 6, 1891.

FRESKENDEN, C. S. D., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. June 6, 1891.

IRVING, FAIRFAX, surgeon. Leave of absence extended seven days. June 4, 1891.

MEAD, F. W., surgeon. When relieved at Chicago, Ill., to proceed to Washington, D. C., and report to the Supervising Surgeon-General for duty. May 29, 1891.

MAGNUER, G. M., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for five days. June 1, 1891.

YOUNG, G. H., assistant surgeon. Leave of absence extended fifteen days, on account of sickness. June 6, 1891.

## MASSACHUSETTS VOLUNTEER MILITIA. BOARD OF MEDICAL OFFICERS.

There appeared before the Board this day (June 6, 1891), Lieutenant J. E. Simpson, of Salem, who was duly examined and qualified as assistant surgeon, Eighth Regiment Infantry, Second Brigade. Lieutenant Silas G. Sawyer, of Alston, was examined, qualified and recommended for "assignment to temporary duty" as veterinary surgeon, First Battalion Light Artillery, First Brigade. To appear before the Board at a later date.

## APPOINTMENTS.

Drs. Francis H. Williams and E. M. Buckingham have been appointed Associate Visiting Physicians at the Boston City Hospital.

Dr. Vincent V. Bowditch has been appointed Physician to Medical Out-Patients at the same institution.

## Address.

JAMES THACHER, M.D., OF PLYMOUTH, MASS.<sup>1</sup>

BY JAMES B. BREWSTER, M.D., OF PLYMOUTH, MASS.

(Continued from No. 24, page 573.)

His labors as a teacher were no inconsiderable part of the good work which he performed for the advancement of his profession. Indeed, so remarkable habits of industry and application had he, that he even was able among his other duties to take up medical authorship, and in this field he accomplished a work, which for its extent and value must challenge our respect and admiration.

His first publication was entitled "The New Dispensatory, compiled from the most approved authors, both European and American," and was published in 1810. This volume he most courteously dedicated to his former preceptor, John Warren, M.D., Professor of Anatomy and Surgery in the University of Cambridge, and President of the Massachusetts Medical Society. Before publishing the work, he loyally submitted it to the Massachusetts Medical Society for its approbation. A committee consisting of Drs. John Warren, Aaron Dexter, and Josiah Bartlett, after examination, commended it in the following terms: "As it appears to have been a principal object of Dr. Thacher to adapt the work to American practice, and as he has adopted for the basis of his work the American Pharmacopoeia of Massachusetts, lately published by the Medical Society, and recommended for general use, they are of the opinion that it will co-operate with the views of the Society in that publication, especially as its nomenclature and order of arrangement seem to be strictly observed in the manuscript. They therefore conclude that it will be for the interest of medical science in this country to encourage the work; and it may be the means of exciting a more general attention to the medical virtues of American productions, many of which might be introduced into the materia medica, and advantageously as well as economically supply the places of foreign articles."<sup>16</sup> That these gentlemen did not err in their estimate of the book, or the need of the profession for such a work, is assured by the fact that it rapidly passed through four editions. The profession of the State showed an appreciation of it which must have been gratifying to its author.

Two years later he issued an octavo volume, entitled "Observations upon Hydrophobia." The style is that of a series of letters addressed to a friend, containing a very full description of the disease, the various theories and methods of cure existing at that time, and an inquiry as to the specific remedies which had been suggested,—most of them secret remedies, acquiring great fame as infallible cures. Among these last were the common red chick-weed, tree box and skull-cap,—each celebrated. The most curious of all was known as "Crouse's remedy," which was purchased from John M. Crouse, its inventor, by the New York Legislature, in the year 1806.<sup>17</sup> The recipe, as filed in the comptroller's office of the State of New York, is as follows: "First. Take one ounce of the jaw-bone of a dog burned and pulverized, or powdered to a fine dust.

Second. Take the false tongue of a newly foaled colt, let that be also dried and powdered. Third. Take one scruple of the verdigris which is raised on the surface of old copper by lying in moist earth. The coppers of George I or II are the purest and best. Mix these ingredients together, and if the patient be an adult let him take the common teaspoonful a day, and so in proportion for a child, according to its age. If these should fail, the patient should immediately apply to a physician, who will administer three drachms of verdigris and one ounce of calomel at one dose, and he need not be alarmed on account of the size of the dose."

After enumerating and pronouncing futile all the so-called remedies and plans of treatment which had then been suggested, Dr. Thacher, in his final chapter, expresses great hope in results to be obtained by properly conducted experiments upon animals in some suitable institution, and concluding, says: "You may smile at my project; but however chimerical and visionary it may appear, I would rejoice to be the Jenner of the proposed institution." This language, in the light of the researches and discoveries of Pasteur, seems now to have been almost prophetic.

In 1817 he published a work on the theory and practice of medicine, entitled "American Modern Practice; or, a simple method of prevention and cure of disease, according to the latest improvements and discoveries; comprising a practical system adapted to the use of medical practitioners of the United States; to which is added an Appendix containing an account of many domestic remedies recently introduced into practice, and some approved formulæ applicable to the diseases of our climate." In his preface he says, "It is confessedly a matter of regret that a country, in which literature and science have been so honorably and successfully cultivated, should so long remain destitute of a systematic work on practical medicine." The author most ably supplied this need, a second edition having been required a few years later.

In the chapter upon the character, qualifications and duties of a physician, the standard which he offers might well serve for the emulation of any generation. The entire literature of medicine furnishes no more complete or concise statement of the rules which should govern the conscientious physician who desires to do his full duty toward his clients and his fellow-practitioners. He says:

"The man who maintains this important station in society should possess the strictest integrity of character; disinterested benevolence and philanthropy should be interwoven in the constitution of his nature. He should possess that modesty and humanity which melts at every distress, extending the hand of relief and comfort to the afflicted, especially to the widow, to the fatherless and to him that hath none to help him. He should be actuated by the dictates of tenderness and sympathy, which have their origin in the best feelings of the heart. To these meritorious qualities should be added an acute, penetrating genius, a retentive memory, intuitive discernment, and an intrepid and decided disposition of mind. To excel in the profession of medicine requires indefatigable industry and a vast variety of liberal accomplishments, as well as an understanding improved by experience. The physician, on the commencement of his functions, should not allow his mind to be enslaved by systems, nor to imbibe a bigoted attachment to great names,—as there is no absolute perfection in systems, nor infallible

<sup>1</sup> Being the Annual Discourse delivered before the Massachusetts Medical Society, at the One-hundred and Tenth Annual Meeting, June 10, 1891.

<sup>16</sup> Preface to New Dispensatory.

<sup>17</sup> Observations on Hydrophobia, p. 208.

bility in the wisdom of men. He is not to be implicitly guided by the doctrines, nor the practice, of others, however eminent, but to establish a course of practice, the result of knowledge, founded upon experience and observation. He will avoid all appearance of vanity and ostentation, exhibiting, however, a modest confidence in his own merits that may command the confidence of others. In his prescriptions he will endeavor to combine simplicity with elegance, rejecting the absurd idea that a combination of many simples in one prescription may retain and exert the separate virtues of each. He will confide in a few selected articles judiciously adapted, that the indications may be answered by as few medicines as possible. A superficial or cursory view of the patient and a slight examination of the symptoms will never satisfy the inquisitive and intelligent physician, nor inspire confidence in his judgment and skill. The young practitioner will derive much benefit from a methodical record of all important cases that occur in his practice, describing with accuracy the disease, with the attendant symptoms and mode of treatment, whether successful or otherwise. Such record will furnish a document of much utility in facilitating his own improvement. It is to be recommended among the objects of peculiar importance to medical practitioners, to possess themselves of a well-chosen library. If the pecuniary resources of individuals are insufficient to procure a competent collection of books, let district associations be formed to accomplish this purpose. A social medical library would prove a bond of union among physicians, besides rendering the acquisition of knowledge cheap and easy to its members. Those who voluntarily preclude themselves from the refined pleasure and satisfaction derivable from professional study, and who practise only by rote, and dudge on in the same beaten track, although they may boast many years' experience, are but novices in many essential points, and utterly incompetent to discharge their calling with satisfaction to themselves or justice to their patients."<sup>18</sup>

No one can read even these brief extracts from Dr. Thacher's very full and complete article upon this subject without feeling that he was far in advance of his time in the exalted professional standard which he maintained, and in the high ideal which he urged, — an ideal which should stimulate the physician, not only to elevate himself, but also to contribute something to the general advancement of the noble calling to which he belongs. Who can doubt that, entertaining such sentiments, he was the good physician, honored and beloved for his good works? Dr. Thacher was at this time sixty-three years of age, and he was essentially a physician. The great work which he had accomplished as a practitioner, teacher and writer was confined to the field of medicine; but an imperfection of hearing, which he had from youth, increasing with advancing years, compelled him to relinquish attendance upon his patients, and to find employment for his active mind in other pursuits.

A distinguished member of this Society, in his annual address,<sup>19</sup> quotes the remark, "Successful men may have gained much to retire upon, but nothing to retire to, if literature, social ties and philanthropic interests have been lost sight of during the rush and struggle of their thirty years of active life"; but Dr. Thacher, never having been engrossed in his profes-

sion to the exclusion of all other subjects, now found occupation and enjoyment in literature, in agriculture, and especially in horticulture. He contributed much to the development of this branch, stimulating it both by his example and his pen, as he not only planted and trained orchards himself, introducing new varieties of fruit, but he wrote several papers upon the subject, and also a work entitled, "The American Orchardist," which passed through two editions.

In 1823, he published his "Military Journal, during the American Revolutionary War," which he dedicated, with sentiments of profound veneration for that patriotic warrior and statesman, to his Excellency John Brooks, Governor of Massachusetts. In this work we have one of the most graphic descriptions of the stirring scenes of the Revolution, faithfully portraying the hardships and struggles endured by those renowned patriots and heroes who risked life and fortune — everything but honor — in the cause of liberty. Thacher's Journal is a continuous narrative of events of which the author was an eye-witness, extending through the whole struggle for national independence, a period of seven and one-half years, written in a style easy and attractive, with that added charm which always attends the narration of personal experiences. Of all Dr. Thacher's works this is unquestionably the one which posterity has found the most valuable. Notwithstanding that it has passed through several editions, but few copies are now obtainable, and these are eagerly sought as rare prizes, by those acquainted with their value.

The next year after publishing his Military Journal, — being then (1824) seventy-two years of age — he issued in two volumes of more than seven hundred pages, "The American Medical Biography; or Memoirs of Eminent Physicians who have flourished in America," which he dedicated to Edward Augustus Holyoke, M.D., who was at that time in the one-hundredth year of his age, being the oldest physician in the United States, and who had been the first President of the Massachusetts Medical Society. In the preface of this work he makes acknowledgment for valuable assistance received in its preparation from a number of his professional brethren, — the only one of whom now living is the venerable Dr. George C. Shattuck. This work will never lose its value as a book of reference for all who may wish to learn of the distinguished men, who, from the time of the settlement of the country up to the date of issue, have advanced our profession. It contains a full and complete sketch of the lives of more than one hundred and sixty American physicians, most delightfully written, and honestly appreciative of the merits of each. A goodly number of portraits embellish the work, and help us to form an idea of those old worthies whom it commemorates.

An essay on "Ghosts, Demonology and Apparitions," and a "Practical Treatise upon the Management of Bees" followed soon after.

In 1832 he had become much interested in antiquarian research, and wrote the first history of the town of Plymouth. The first edition is said to have been burned while in the hands of the printer, and Dr. Dean, of Cambridge, believed that he possessed the only copy of this edition extant. In this volume he has collected the early records of the Pilgrims, and all events of interest from the landing of the Pilgrim Fathers down to the time of publication, very faithfully. It was the first town history published in this

<sup>18</sup> Thacher, Modern Practice, chap. x.

<sup>19</sup> R. M. Hild, M.D., before the Massachusetts Medical Society.

State, and is valuable for reference even now. It is probable that Dr. Thacher was led to undertake the task from an interest inspired by his antiquarian researches in connection with the Pilgrim Society, of which he was one of the earliest members, and for many years librarian, and custodian of its collection, — a position filled by him at the time of his death. The records of the trustees of the Pilgrim Society contain the following resolve :

"Resolved, That the members of this Society entertain a grateful sense of the eminent services of their late librarian, Dr. James Thacher, recently deceased, who, by his zeal and perseverance in promoting the objects of the Society, has well deserved that his memory be cherished with respect by all who feel an interest in its success."<sup>20</sup>

He was one of the earliest members of the Massachusetts Medical Society, for many years serving as councillor. Its objects and interests were ever dear to him, and he always expressed the greatest confidence in its continued success. He was also honorary member of Medical Societies of Rhode Island, Connecticut, New Hampshire and Georgia. He was elected a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, of the New York Historical Society, and the Historical Society of New Hampshire, and foreign member of the Society of Statistics of Paris. He received the honorary degree of Doctor of Medicine from Harvard University, and also from Dartmouth College; also the degree of Master of Arts from Harvard University. He was one of the original members of the Society of Cincinnati.

As a physician, Dr. Thacher was versed in the science of medicine. He delighted in books, and made great use of them, but he did not draw his information from these alone. He had a very extensive acquaintance among eminent men in many branches of science, and maintained with them a correspondence most unusual in those days. In the practice of medicine he was not hampered by traditions and dogmas, but was ever progressive, constantly seeking new suggestions, and ever ready to try legitimately new plans of treatment. Sometimes his zeal for improvement in therapeutics caused his rivals unjustly to charge him with credulity, and too great haste in the adoption of new ideas.

Piety was a marked trait in his character; in all his writings he expresses the most profound respect for religion. He strictly and religiously regarded the Sabbath, refraining from all unnecessary professional labor upon that day, and was constant in his attendance at public worship. All social reforms found an earnest advocate in him. Intemperance he especially denounced; and the smoking and chewing of tobacco he declared to be nauseous and disgusting habits.

Indicating his antislavery views, we may quote from his *Military Journal*, an entry made in October, 1781, while he was a young man, acting as surgeon of the Revolutionary Army:

"The labor on the Virginia plantations is performed altogether by a species of the human race, who have been cruelly wrested from their native country and doomed to perpetual bondage, while their masters are manfully contending for freedom and the natural rights of man. Such is the inconsistency of human nature. Should Providence ordain that America should be emancipated from thralldom, it should in gratitude be our prayer, that the African slave may

be permitted to participate in the blessings of freedom."<sup>21</sup> This opinion he entertained and recorded, at a time when the right to hold human beings as slaves was unquestioned by even the most progressive and philanthropic.

As an author Dr. Thacher is justly entitled to an honorable position. The number and variety of his subjects is astonishing. He was an indefatigable worker, — thus he was able to accomplish so much literary work in addition to his strictly professional labors. His style was conspicuous for completeness of research and clearness of description, with an ease and flexibility which rendered it attractive. The more we reflect, the greater will be our surprise, that without the early advantages of a liberal education, and accomplishing his work at a distance from the few medical centres and libraries then existing, and unassisted by the interchange of opinion furnished by medical journals and the stimulating association with those engaged in like pursuits, and removed from every kind of assistance in which city life is so rich and country life so poor, — privations which every physician engaged in country practice must have often felt interfere with the fulfilment of his desires and aspirations, — that, notwithstanding all these disadvantages, his labors in the field of literature were eminently successful and the crowning glory of his life; for his last work was published when he was over eighty-one years of age.

His was a life of great activity and industry, — the venerable toiler not resting from his labors even at an age when repose from the cares and toils of life would seem to be imperatively demanded. His usefulness continued even to the end.

At ninety years of age he died, as the town record tells us, of old age, after a brief illness, upon May 23, 1844.

It is with great local pride that I have imperfectly traced the career of Dr. James Thacher, who resided for more than sixty years at Plymouth, believing that the name of this zealous patriot, good physician, faithful teacher and able author, deserves an honorable position upon the roll of eminent members which is the glory and honor of this Society.

## Original Articles.

### THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF CHRONIC OVARITIS.

BY ALEX. J. C. SKENE, M.D.

THE study of the pathology of ovaritis derives a special interest from the fact that the ovary differs from all other organs of the body, in that its function is performed at the expense of a portion of its structure which is never restored to its original condition. The rupture of each Graafian vesicle in ovulation, causes the destruction of the vesicle. Rudimentary vesicles mature and repeat the function of their predecessors, and are in turn destroyed. Finally the supply ceases, and the ovary, worn out in structure, becomes functionally incompetent long before the general organization has reached the end of its life and activity. In all other organs of the body, function is effected through cellular disintegration and restoration.

<sup>20</sup> Records of Trustees, Pilgrim Society, May 27, 1844.

<sup>21</sup> *Military Journal*, p. 334.

This peculiarity in the natural history of the ovary makes it difficult for the superficial observer to distinguish between the normal degeneration, and the structural changes which result from chronic ovariitis. Experts also find it no easy matter to distinguish, by gross appearances, the atrophy of old age from the cirrhosis of inflammation.

In discussing the pathology of ovariitis, I shall briefly point out some of the established facts, which are of most interest in relation to the diagnosis and treatment of this affection, and omit all that is ill-defined, uncertain, and of little interest to surgeons.

The pathology of ovariitis is characterized by changes of structure, brought about chiefly by areolar hyperplasia first, then by atrophy of the normal tissues, and finally by a condition of cirrhosis. In this respect the morbid process and its products more resemble degeneration than an inflammation such as is observed in other organs. It is more like certain forms of chronic nephritis in the natural history of its pathology. Owing to these peculiar and distinguishing features, the affection has little in common with acute puerperal or non-puerperal ovariitis, or with secondary acute ovariitis due to peritonitis, and therefore all such conditions will be carefully excluded from the discussion of the subject in hand.

The first variation from the normal towards the pathological is deranged innervation; the ovary, owing to its important office and intimate relations to the other organs, being peculiarly prone to reflex disturbances. These, though temporary as a rule, when oft repeated and prolonged in duration induce changes in the circulation, which impair nutrition and finally produce changes of structure. This ovarian hyperæmia, the first step in the process, may subside and complete recovery follow. Reliable evidence of this has been obtained, first by clinical observation of cases which gave all the signs and symptoms of ovarian congestion, and which, under careful management, completely recovered. Secondly, by inspection after laparotomy. I have not infrequently found a prolapsed, tender and painful ovary which, upon inspection, after opening the abdomen, was markedly hyperæmic, but presented no apparent change of structure, except œdema. After fixing it in place by stitching the utero-ovarian ligament to the upper border of the broad ligament, the signs and symptoms have all subsided. The continuation of the hyperæmia slowly produce those structural changes which are invariably affected by prolonged malnutrition. The first noticeable changes take place in the blood-vessels themselves. They become dilated and a peculiar degeneration of their walls occur. These changes have been elaborately studied by Dr. E. Nœggerath; he advanced the idea that these vascular changes were closely related to the genesis of ovarian cystomata. This may be true in certain cases, but it more frequently ends in hyperplasia of the stroma which gradually goes on, and in time crowds out all the normal structural elements of the ovary. Finally, a true cirrhosis is produced. With these changes in the blood-vessels, the circulation is interrupted to a degree that causes œdema, which increases the size of the ovary and renders it softer. Apoplexies sometimes occur, and occasionally one or more of the blood clots may be seen near the surface. These conditions can be distinguished from a diseased vesicle by the fading of the tissues around the clot. This last-mentioned lesion occurs in the early stage of the ova-

ritis, and gradually disappears as the process of hyperplasia proceeds to a complete cirrhosis. These changes explain some of the important facts in the clinical history. The ovary which is found enlarged, softened and tender to the touch, will, in months afterward, appear subnormal in size. Likewise the same lesions may be recognized upon inspection after laparotomy, if one has become familiar with them by previous study.

While hyperplasia of the stroma is going on, the follicular elements undergo certain changes. The contents of the follicles become cloudy from degeneration of the epithelial elements. The gross appearance of the ovary at this time would lead one to suppose that there were a number of vesicles approaching maturity, but the uncommon number of these distended vesicles is evidence that they are abnormal.

The full value of a knowledge of the gross pathology of ovariitis can be fully estimated by those who have mistaken the normal for a pathological degeneration of the ovaries, and have removed them, to learn subsequently, through the microscopist, that they were not diseased. I well remember hearing an interesting discussion regarding cases in which one ovary has to be removed for advanced disease. The question was: Should the other ovary be left or removed if there is no positive evidence of its being diseased? Much was said, pro and con, but not a word was uttered about how to detect pathological changes which should decide the matter. The morbid appearances which aid the surgeon in deciding when to remove an ovary and when not to remove it are as follows:

Follicles which, from their size, number and dark color are evidently diseased, should be removed. Enlargement, congestion and softening from œdema, and patches of induration with irregular distention of the vessels and the evidence of small blood-clots as described above, are conditions indicating removal.

Cirrhosis, indicated by subnormal size, induration and rough surface, when found in a young subject, can be easily passed upon. But in a subject near or after the menopause, this appearance of the ovary does not decide with certainty whether there is cirrhosis or simply senile atrophic degeneration.

I have thus briefly described this part of the subject, introducing only such facts as I have obtained from observation, and which have appeared to be of possible use in guiding the surgeon. This brevity arises in part from my limited knowledge, but mostly from the hope of raising a discussion which will doubtless bring out much that we need to know. Much might be said about the influence of chronic ovariitis upon the functions of the sexual organs and the nutritive and nervous systems, but time will only permit me to say, that menstruation is often deranged, and in various ways. Dysmenorrhœa is often present, and in some the menses are retarded and scanty, while in others too frequent and profuse. When the latter condition exists, the ovariitis is more easily controlled than in patients who have a scanty flow.

The effect upon the nervous system is peculiar and marked. Depression and irritability are usually pronounced. The hystero-epilepsy which has attracted much attention from the neurologists, is really an epileptiform affection, due, in all cases that I have seen in my own practice, to ovarian disease. Ovariitis also ranks first among all diseases of the sexual organs in the causation of mental disorders.



The causation of chronic ovaritis demands a brief notice, owing to its intimate relation to the question of treatment. According to my observations, the cause which most frequently obtains is imperfect menstruation. When the uterus is undersized or flexed forwards and backwards, and the menstrual flow scanty and attended with pain, the ovaries are liable to take on chronic inflammation. This is far more liable to occur if the sexual function is perverted in this class of subjects. Specific causes, such as produce the eruptive fevers, are said to affect the ovaries; but I believe that acute ovaritis is more liable to occur under these circumstances. It is probably true, also, that gonorrhœa causes acute rather than chronic ovaritis.

The strumous diathesis (which I understand to be that condition of organization which invites tuberculosis), predisposes to chronic ovaritis, and inherited or acquired syphilis does likewise.

Much has been written about endometritis as a cause of ovaritis, upon the ground that the structure of the endometrium and ovaries have a common embryonic genesis, and the fact that the two diseases are often found together; but this is still an open question.

In regard to the diagnosis of chronic ovaritis, I refer all interested to the able paper on the subject by my esteemed friend, Howard A. Kelly, in the *American Journal of Obstetrics* for February, 1891.

#### TREATMENT.

The advancement of abdominal and pelvic surgery in recent times has led to the removal of the ovaries as the most prompt and effectual treatment of chronic ovaritis. There are reasons for this upon theoretical grounds. The ovary is causing much suffering; there is a likelihood that it will be a long and tedious trouble, especially is this the case if general treatment has failed; the ovaries are not necessary to existence, and can be removed with safety; it is according to the rules of surgery to remove any organ, or other portion of the body that one can live without, in case a disease of the part tends to take life or cause unlimited suffering and invalidism. Hence, from this way of looking at the matter, the ovaries should be removed.

The facts are (facts that have been proven almost sufficiently), that chronic ovaritis does not end fatally, and is self-limited though often of long duration; the removal of the ovaries is not free from all danger, though all cases properly operated upon have recovered, and it does not in all cases give complete relief. In fact, many of the cases are not much improved, if any; even those who are nearing the menopause, and who bear the loss of the ovaries better than younger subjects, occasionally suffer much from those nervous disturbances which follow an abrupt menopause, and have to endure pelvic pain in the region of the stumps. The clinical history of cases in which the ovaries have been removed does not, in all cases, show great advantage over those in which the ovaries are left to complete the natural history of the disease. Younger subjects do not bear the loss of their ovaries agreeably. Some become fat, indolent, inefficient, and subject to headaches. Others are irritable, dyspeptic and despondent, while but few enjoy good general health and mental vigor. This statement is contrary to much of the published literature, but is closer to the

actual facts. The cases cured are those operated on when near the menopause; those who are improved are generally those who suffered from complicating affections, such as dysmenorrhœa; while the unimproved are the younger subjects, in whom the disease was uncomplicated.

The objections to surgical treatment apply to the removal of both ovaries. In cases in which one ovary alone is affected, and especially where there is prolapsus of the affected ovary and retro-displacement of the uterus, ovariectomy is perfectly satisfactory. The removal of the diseased ovary gives relief and the retro-displaced uterus can be restored, while the remaining ovary performs its functions, and the general health of the patient is preserved. I desire to be understood as advocating the removal of the ovary only when there are structural changes from inflammation and prolapsus at the same time. Prolapsus can be relieved by fixing the ovary to the upper border of the broad ligament, and the welfare of the patient can be thus conserved to a higher degree. When advocating conservative measures in regard to abdominal and pelvic surgery, it may be inferred that I am behind the age in experience; but I have had a large field for operative surgery, and have acted to the fullest extent justifiable, according to my judgment. In fact, I have in the past violated the rules I now advocate, but I have not been satisfied to have my patients simply survive the operations. I require that they be cured, and failures in this regard have led, I trust, to a rational conservatism.

I have no word of condemnation for those who have removed, and are still removing, ovaries for the relief of chronic ovaritis. Their work, while not always beneficial, has been of vast interest to science. Their doings help to perfect surgery. The rough, unsightly scaffolds employed by builders are temporary necessities, which are all cleared away when the structure is perfected and completed. In like manner the heroic, daring experiments of the surgeon are valuable stepping-stones, which lead to mature science and art.

The indications for general treatment are to lessen the blood-supply, and relieve pain by correcting the deranged innervation. This demands rest in the recumbent position in the early stages. At the same time general exercise should be enjoyed, either by massage or gymnastic exercise, in the reclining position. I specially desire to commend systematic calisthenics, in the recumbent position, as a most valuable aid in improving or maintaining the general health in many diseases of the pelvic organs which require rest as an important part of the treatment. The condition of the digestive organs should be carefully watched. The poor appetite, coated tongue and constipation; or the capricious appetite, flatulence and occasional diarrhœa, can be relieved by a number of small doses of mercury and a laxative. The saline laxatives are the best when they act without causing flatulence. The use of Saratoga waters often gives good results by improving digestion and keeping the portal circulation active. By keeping up a free elimination by the bowels and kidneys much benefit is obtained.

This applies in cases that are apparently debilitated. Many times I have taken cases away from tonics, stimulants and forced feeding, and given saline laxatives, with the effect of increasing the patient's strength. To relieve the pain and lessen the hyperæmia, the

bromide of sodium and fluid extract of hydrastis canadensis, are by far the most potential agents that I have found; they are given in combination and in doses sufficient to produce the desired effect. Twenty to thirty grains of the bromide and ten to twenty minims of the hydrastis, three times a day, until the physiological effects of the bromide are noticed in a mild degree. If the hydrastis is given alone, in such doses, it sometimes causes pelvic pain of a dull character, but when combined with the bromide it has no such effect. These agents are most efficacious in the beginning of the attack, and hence they should be discontinued as soon as the pain is relieved in a marked degree. Should the pain and tenderness return at the succeeding menstrual periods, the bromide and hydrastis should be resumed. In some cases, much larger doses of bromide are required, and in others it fails altogether to relieve pain. Then it is necessary to employ other agents especially during menstruation. Ten grains of salicylate of soda and five of antipyrine given between meals and in the night when the stomach is empty, answers for some; others, more especially those markedly debilitated, do better on full doses of aromatic spirits of ammonia, camphor and chloric ether, with small doses of cannabis indica. This combination is best suited to those who get relief from gin and whiskey, but it is to be preferred as alcoholic stimulants ultimately do harm, though they may give temporary relief. Direct or local treatment should be adapted to the social state of the patient, and the presence or absence of complications such as endometritis. In the unmarried local treatment is often injurious. In fact, in such cases, it is better to avoid any examination of the pelvic organs, if the history is sufficiently clear to enable one to make a diagnosis with reasonable certainty. Hot Sitz bath, counter-irritation and hot vaginal douches, the latter to be employed by a competent nurse, comprise about all that I employ in the way of direct treatment. The vaginal douche should not be continued unless it is decidedly sedative in its effects. In married women (and those who are so in all but the name) local treatment is more valuable. The treatment of any disease or displacement of the uterus that co-exists should be managed in the usual way, and such local applications should be used as may aid in relieving the tender and hyperemic ovaries. I employ a small tampon or pledget of cotton or wool saturated with equal parts of the tincture of belladonna and glycerine, applied behind the cervix uteri, and permitted to remain forty-eight hours, and after its removal a hot douche. These are continued during the first days of treatment. The effect is to support or steady the ovaries, while the sedative effect of the belladonna and the depleting effect of the glycerine are obtained. This I have followed with applications of tincture of iodine after the manner of Dr. Emmet. Recently I have used, with good effect, the sulphur ichthyolate of ammonium, five parts in ninety-five of glycerine, applied in the same way as the belladonna and glycerine.

The general and local treatment, thus briefly outlined, gives relief from the more pronounced symptoms. The pain becomes less and the tenderness also. The general health improves and the pelvic congestion subsides. This is apparent in the color of the mucous membrane, the improved menstrual functions and diminished leucorrhœa. Then the local treatment may be employed at longer intervals or sus-

pended altogether. The constitutional treatment should now be modified. Tonics and laxatives may still be required, but alteratives are also indicated. Iodine and mercury are the chief agents. They act upon the ovaries, as they do upon all glandular organs, and modify or arrest the morbid histological changes which take place slowly. Small doses of bichloride of mercury, with chloride of iron, when iron is indicated, followed by syrup of the iodine of iron in doses as large as can be borne. These can only be used when the bromides are given up. When giving these alteratives the patient often misses the bromides used to give sleep. Sulphonal, at such times, is of great value. In fact, it is the most potent sedative that is at the same time free from ultimate or after-effects that are unfavorable, that we have in gynecological practice. When a sedative is required while iodine of mercury is being used, I find ten grains of salicylate of sodium and five grains of antipyrine, given three times a day an hour before meals, give much relief, especially in those who suffer from nervous dyspepsia and flatulence.

One important element in the treatment is patience and careful watching. Improvement comes and the patient or the physician gives up treatment, and there is danger of relapse. The poor in hospitals often suffer for want of time for prolonged treatment, and this often tempts the surgeon to seek more prompt relief by removal of the ovaries. This does not apply with the same force to those who have time and means to secure the needed care.

## PULMONARY SYPHILIS IN THE ADULT<sup>1</sup>

BY THOMAS E. SATTERTHWAITE, M.D., NEW YORK CITY.

(Continued from No. 24, page 576.)

At this point it is proper to state that Dr. Porter called attention some years ago to a hyaline change in the vessels in syphilis, and Drs. Councilman and Welch have recently corroborated his statements. But as syphilitic lung affections are of such various sorts simulating in a wonderful manner the lesions of tuberculosis, whether we refer to the larynx, bronchi, parenchyma of the lungs or the pleure; so the signs derived from these morbid states cannot be very different from those of tuberculosis in the same parts. And hence it is, that we may justly expect the same class of clinical signs. Thus laryngitis will often precede the lung trouble, and a certain amount of bronchitis may be expected. Rapid breathing and dyspnoea I have found quite common. But it is notorious that we may not be able to detect the cause of the trouble either by auscultation or percussion; though judging from our post-mortem records it is proper to suppose that a certain amount of deposit has then taken place while our ear detects merely the sibilant and sonorous rales of bronchitis. Cough is also an early symptom. Expectoration is slight at first; in advanced cases copious. Hemoptysis, I believe to be rare, and night sweats are uncommon; as would be inferred from the general absence of much suppurative change in the lungs. Even in advanced cases emaciation is infrequent, and this symptom contrasts strongly with fibroid tuberculo-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the New York Academy of Medicine, Section of General Medicine, May 19, 1891.

sis, where the emaciation and arching of the back are well-marked. When there is a wide dissemination of syphilitic tubercles, or where there are small gummy tumors, auscultation and percussion may fail to reveal anything; but so soon as fibroid induration has commenced, we should have the characteristic signs of beginning consolidation. It is generally supposed that syphilis elects by preference the middle and lower lobes of the lungs. This is true of gummy tumors, but not of the military deposits nor of the induration. In my opinion, they involve the upper lobes fully as frequently as they do the lower lobes, and in fact, we find the most positive signs first under the clavicles. Here, too, we find the first indication of cavities, unless they come from the softening of gummy tumors, but the cavities (especially those in the apices) are much smaller than in tubercular phthisis; often so small that they escape detection by the ear. The temperature rarely exceeds  $101^{\circ}$ , in this respect also, contrasting strongly with tubercular phthisis. But when the disease has advanced to the point where there are evidences of destructive changes, we have usually copious albuminuria and casts of all kinds with uræmic symptoms. At this point, too, we are apt to have some suggestive sign of brain implication, as shown by headache, delirium, convulsions, mania, paralysis or coma.

In this connection I must not fail to state that many of the criteria that have been given by writers for determining this disease relate not to it, but to its concomitant lesions. Thus, the nervous phenomena just mentioned do not relate to the lung affection itself, but to the cerebral lesions. So, too, the periostitis that has been relied upon in diagnosis is simply a common manifestation of constitutional syphilis. In making a differential diagnosis where gummy tumor or a localized deposit is suspected, we should remember its points of election, and then exclude ordinary bronchitis from a cold, or broncho-pneumonia from a similar cause, or from inspiration of a foreign body. In interstitial thickening, we should exclude fibroid phthisis and the chronic hyperæmia of heart disease. In examination of the lung, we should exclude ordinary tubercular (so-called catarrhal phthisis) after careful microscopic examination of the sputum. Of course, the difficulty of apprehending the relation of syphilis to the lung trouble becomes greater when we realize that in about half of the cases of syphilitic lung disease, pulmonary tuberculosis is closely associated; and yet in these very cases, in knowing the potency of specific remedies, we may feel that we can palliate if we cannot arrest. And this brings us in conclusion to the prognosis, which I may say (in uncomplicated instances) is favorable, just in proportion to the stage at which we made our diagnosis.

I am a firm believer that syphilis is a disease not only amenable to treatment in all stages, but capable of being arrested and held in check in almost all cases at any time before destructive changes have taken place. As in tubercular phthisis, we cannot restore a tissue that has become necrotic; but even then elimination of the morbid products and cicatrization are still possible. Hence, up to the stage of softening, specific remedies will act promptly and well. I have had satisfactory experience on this point, and only regret that the lesson came to me so late in life.

There is one point to be remembered in the treatment, which is, that in lung syphilis, as in other forms

of visceral syphilis, all remedies, whether iodides or mercurials, should be pushed actively from minor doses to the limits of tolerance, if we expect the most successful results. These remedies we *have* to use in ordinary practice, and they rarely disappoint us, if given with ordinary discrimination; but they should not be employed to the exclusion of proper hygienic measures, such as physical exercise, hydro-therapeutics and a well-regulated dietary, which latter, without drugs, will sometimes accomplish wonders for the patient.

In closing this paper I venture to state that pathologists in general and clinicians as well, have not heretofore realized the importance of recognizing pulmonary syphilis. But personal experience for a few days in such instances, with iodides in proper doses, or even with mercurials, will, I am confident, cause a change in opinion among the members of our profession, and the points that I have emphasized will be sustained. Thus it will be seen that in making a diagnosis in chronic pulmonary complaints subjective symptoms have to be considered calmly, deliberately and without prejudice; that the signs of general constitutional syphilis must ever be present in one's mind; while the physical signs detected by auscultation and percussion, have only a subordinate value.

CASE I. E. G., aged forty-nine, German marble-cutter, was admitted into hospital April 17, 1886. About three years before admission he began to be troubled with dyspnea, some precordial pain, cough and general indisposition, and quite lately œdema of the feet. Physical examination disclosed dulness at the right apex, large and small moist rales, with increased vocal fremitus. Expectoration abundant. The urine was of high specific gravity; albumen 20 per cent., hyaline and granular casts. Suspecting syphilis, the patient was put upon the iodide of potassium, in téngrain doses, three times a day. Further examination of the lungs, by the late Dr. McBride, revealed a peculiar sound, to the right of the sternum in the third space. It was heard during respiration, and ceased when respiration was suspended, but in quality it resembled a heart murmur. After stopping the nostrils and suspending the breath, and then admitting air, a splashing sound was heard, thought to be the splash of fluid against the walls of a cavity. Under treatment, the cough was improved and expectoration diminished. Subsequently, however, attacks of dyspnea supervened, and ultimately he died in uræmic coma.

At the post-mortem examination the heart was found very much enlarged, weighing seventeen ounces; its cavities were also dilated: both lungs were adherent to the chest walls, the right especially. In this lung was only one very prominent lesion, namely, a nodule upon the anterior surface of the superior lobe, about three inches from the apex; softening had taken place in the centre of the nodule, and the cavity that had been produced communicated with a bronchiole of considerable size. The interstitial tissue of the lung was much thickened, as in interstitial pneumonia, whether syphilitic or otherwise. The kidneys were the seat of chronic diffuse nephritis. The liver capsule was thickened; its surface was indented with clefts and fissures, and the vessels were enclosed in fibrous deposits,—all of which are prominent characteristics of syphilitic cirrhosis. There was marked adhesion of the dura

mater to the calvarium, with thickening and opacity of the pia mater. In other words, there was at first the clinical diagnosis of advanced lung syphilis, with relief to cough and expectoration by the internal administration of the iodide; and at post-mortem examination there were the evidences of general thickening of fibrous tissue in the meninges of brain, the liver, lungs and kidneys; but it would seem now to be a question whether the interstitial pneumonia may not have been primarily induced and maintained by the inhalation of marble dust, to which the patient had been exposed in his avocation as a marble-cutter. Certainly that is possible, while it is equally true that there were found multiple deposits of fibrous tissue such as are found in advanced tertiary syphilis.

CASE II. The following is a case that is in many respects analogous:

P. M., aged sixty-three, Ireland, groom, was admitted to hospital November 15, 1886. No history of syphilis or rheumatism obtained, but an admission of the alcoholic habit. He had asthma from childhood. Five months ago he was taken sick with cough, mucopurulent expectoration, dyspnea and loss of appetite; lately the urine had been scanty, and he had had edema. On examination, the patient was found suffering from dyspnea. Evening temperature  $101^{\circ}$ ; urine scanty, alkaline, specific gravity 1.012, albumen 20 per cent., blood, but no casts. Physical examination shows that heart apex is in the fifth space, four inches from the median line; impulse at apex diffused; aortic regurgitant murmur; pulse trip-hammer in character. Percussion discloses some dulness or wooden resonance in front, exaggerated resonance behind, with sonorous rales; liver enlarged; patient's condition one of marked stupor and prostration. At a late physical examination a probably tricuspid regurgitant was made out. The patient ultimately died of urinary suppression.

At the post-mortem examination it was found that the orifices of the aortic valve were extensively perforated, so as to produce insufficiency; the tricuspid also was much thickened; the heart weighed twenty ounces. Both lungs were bound firmly to the chest walls by old pleuritic adhesions; in the right were found several small bodies that looked like gummata, the tissue of the lungs was thickened; bronchi dilated. In the left lung there were several cheesy nodules near the apex; they were distinctly encapsulated, and liquefaction had commenced at their centres; thickening and dilation of the bronchi. The liver exhibited the indications of interlobular cirrhosis, and the capsule was marked by pits and depressions. The kidneys were small, and exhibited the gross and microscopic character of chronic diffuse nephritis; they also contained small nodules that were classed as gummata.

Here, then, we have an instance of several associated conditions. But I am of the opinion that the interlobular cirrhosis was unmistakably of syphilitic origin. The clinical signs as represented by cough, dyspnea, expectorations, diurnal elevation of temperature, disturbance of the digestive functions and mental weakness, sustained this view. That the patient denied syphilis is, I think, immaterial, in the face of the lesion in the liver. And yet I must admit, that the heart disease, congenital or acquired, the interstitial pneumonia and Bright's disease were in conjunction capable of explaining the clinical signs.

CASE III. The following case may be regarded as

a probable example of syphilitic abscess of the lungs, from the disintegration of gummy tumors.

T. N., aged thirty-five, was admitted into hospital September 22, 1873. During the previous year he had been under treatment in the same hospital for the initial lesion and secondary eruption; and subsequently he had been under treatment at one of the college clinics for prolonged and persistent headache. As no doubt was entertained as to his disease, iodide of potassium, in thirty-five-grain doses, was ordered three times daily; but nausea and vomiting followed, and anodynes were found necessary for the relief of the pain. A few days later the patient became hemiplegic on the left side, and later delirious. Under mercurial inunctions and the iodide (in one-drachm doses every four hours), the patient began to improve. Movements of the affected side became perceptible, and delirium disappeared during the daytime. After improving slowly for about ten days, the patient was again taken with vomiting and also with diarrhoea and delirium. The diarrhoea was checked, but the patient died comatose.

At the post-mortem examination, the liver was found small and cirrhotic, while the right lung contained three large abscesses that were filled with ichorous pus. The right pleural cavity also contained pus. It is fair to suppose that in this case of profound poisoning by syphilis, in which death seemed to have been caused by meningeal hemorrhage, and where the liver was cirrhotic, in fact, where lungs and liver exhibited lesions that are known to occur in syphilis, and while the clinical history points in the same direction; that the abscesses were also themselves syphilitic.

CASE IV. S. A. B., aged fifty-four, was admitted into hospital April 14, 1881. He was weak, anæmic, and somewhat disturbed in his mind. The year previous he had suffered from pneumonia, which had left him with a dry cough. Had never suffered from night sweats, pain in the chest, or hemorrhage. Admitted having had gonorrhoea, chancre and bubo in his youth. Physical examination was practically *nil*. On closer inquiry, it appeared that the patient had exhibited syphilitic manifestations, such as abscess of the tibia, ulcer of the bridge of the nose, and sores in the roof of the mouth. A week after admission, was taken with hæmoptysis, and suddenly died.

The lower lobe of left lung exhibited purulent infiltration; or rather it was riddled with minute abscesses. The base of this lung had a hob-nailed appearance, and each ulceration, when pricked, exhibited pus. Liver fatty and cirrhotic. At the post-mortem, I was at first inclined to think the case one of catarrhal phthisis (tubercular); but from a review of the case, and the absence of any tubercles, I am now inclined to think that it was a case of chronic syphilitic pneumonia.

CASE V. The history of the following case was furnished me by my friend, Dr. G. L. Peabody. I am responsible for the pathological findings.

The patient, a young man, age thirty-seven years, a painter, was brought into the New York Hospital in the autumn of 1887. He was suffering from an epileptiform attack, and had a blue line on the teeth, though not on the gums. Urine contained albumen. In a few days he left the hospital, feeling quite well. In January of 1888, he was again brought to the hospital in a convulsion, which was thought to be uræmic. Urine scanty, specific gravity 1.022, abundant albumen

and all kinds of casts. Edema of the lungs supervened, and death ensued from heart-failure.

At the post-mortem examination, the body was found thin, but not emaciated. No general dropsy, nor was there any abnormal collection of fluid, either in the thoracic or pericardial cavities. The lungs were not attached to the chest walls, except at the right apex. This apex showed signs of extensive interstitial deposit without pigmentation; it had the appearance of the "white pneumonia" of syphilis. Both lungs were œdematous. Heart was enlarged, and hypertrophy of the left ventricle was evident. There was fatty infiltration of both aortic and mitral orifices. Spleen normal in size and weight. Both kidneys were small and gray, and were examples of the atrophic form of chronic diffuse nephritis. No noticeable change in the thickness of the renal vessels. The liver was enlarged, dark in color, and was streaked by numerous white lines, following the course of the superficial vessels. The dura was thickened, and was adherent to the calvarium. Much serous fluid escaped in removing the skullcap. The pia was also thickened and opaque, the lateral ventricles had been dilated, and the foramen of Monroe was unusually large. The spinal cord gave evidence of commencing locomotor ataxia. All of the arteries examined were either fatty or calcareous.

Here, then, was a case, that, without the subjective history of syphilis, was, I think, a true example of pulmonary syphilis, judging from the combined evidence furnished by the meningitis, pulmonary thickening, vascular changes, and disease of liver and spinal cord; but the disease had not spent its chief weight on the lungs, although they were diseased.

CASE VI. A. N. L., sixty-seven years of age, a laborer, was admitted to the hospital on December 1, 1885. There was no hereditary syphilis or phthisis. When he was twenty years of age, he had rheumatism; and at about the age of fifty had paralysis of the left side, which continued for six years; but from which he entirely recovered, presumably under treatment in Ward's Island Hospital. Now suffers from dropsy of the feet; is constipated; physical examination of lungs and heart negative. Specific gravity of urine 1,020, albumen, pus. Condition continued about as above for about two weeks, when a severe headache set in. A week later it was discovered that he had double pleuritic effusion in the left side; aspiration, and seventeen ounces removed from left side. On the next day thirty-one ounces removed from the right. A few days later paralysis of the right leg occurred. Ten days later there was noted absence of superficial and deep reflexes. About this time he became unmanageable, and had to be removed from the ward. He died in coma, about one month after admission.

At the post-mortem examination the heart was found hypertrophied, weighing eighteen ounces; some fatty infiltration of the aortic and mitral orifices. The apex of the right lung was bound tightly to the chest walls. The upper lobe was the seat of marked interstitial thickening, and the cut surface had a distinctly white color. At the apex there was a small nodule, which was completely encapsulated, and looked like a gummy tumor, as seen elsewhere in the body. The left lung was similarly but less extensively affected, though it contained no nodules. The spleen was enlarged and indurated. The right kidney was more than double its usual size. It represented under the

microscope the kidney in a state of parenchymatous change, with some intertubular thickening; vessels not affected. The left kidney had been almost obliterated by some process, either of a hydropneumothoracic character or suppurative; and in place of it was only a thin layer of renal tissue, embracing a small, saccular dilatation of the ureter, and also a mass of fibrous tissue embedded in fat. Liver was enlarged, cirrhotic, pigmented, and fatty; it showed signs of old perihepatitis, with several small cicatricial depressions; weight was seventy ounces. At one point in the pia mater there was a marked stellate thickening, as if a gumma at that point had been absorbed. The cerebral vessels showed marked atheromatous change.

#### A CASE OF DOUBLE OPTIC NEURITIS ACCOMPANIED BY CONSIDERABLE AMBLYOPIA: POSSIBLY CAUSED BY ARSENICAL POISONING.<sup>1</sup>

BY H. H. DERBY, M.D.

THE following case, both from the obscurity of its symptoms, its obstinate duration, and its ultimate improvement under peculiar circumstances, has seemed to me one of unusual interest, especially in view of the present legislative investigation, and to merit being reported.

Mr. R., aged twenty-six, a man of regular habits, and, with the exception of a chronic eczema, enjoying good health, was sent me by his physician, Dr. H. H. A. Beach, November 22, 1890. For ten days past he had noticed some obscuration of vision, as well as a slight blur on attempting to read. The eyes were externally normal. The ophthalmometer revealed no corneal astigmatism. Visual fields unimpaired. There was a trifling myopia in each eye, with a vision right of four-tenths, left of eight-tenths. Ophthalmoscopic examination showed nothing unusual except a minute hemorrhage at the edge of the right optic nerve, slightly encroaching on the disc.

December 2d, vision of the right eye had fallen to one-tenth. A careful ophthalmoscopic examination made after dilating the pupil, showed the hemorrhage to have disappeared and the fundus to be absolutely normal.

December 18th, there was a still further diminution of vision, it having fallen in the right eye to one-twenty-fifth, in the left to five-tenths. There was on each side slight optic neuritis, the nerves being a very little swollen, but with unobscured outlines; the vessels retaining their normal calibre. Much headache was experienced, the patient was obliged to give up the practice of his profession (the law) and was growing alarmed about his condition. He had observed that he could no longer read his own writing unless he used an extra amount of ink. I now put him on small doses of iodide of potash.

December 26th, vision right one-twentieth, left two-tenths, being a slight improvement in the right eye. On this side the swelling of the nerve was less, and its surface had taken on a decided pallor. The neuritis in the left eye was more marked, the disc being more swollen and its edge less defined.

January 1, 1891, vision had improved slightly, being now in right eye one-tenth, in left a little less than

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, April 6, 1891.

four-tenths. No ophthalmoscopic change. January 12th, there was an improvement of a single tenth in the left eye. The neuritis had abated and each disc had regained a normal appearance. But on the 19th, without visible change, the vision of the left eye had fallen off to three-tenths, that of the right remaining at one-tenth. For ten days past there had been a severe "hammer-like" pain in the head, but it had now disappeared.

January 22d, Dr. C. F. Folsom saw the case in consultation. In addition to what has previously been detailed nothing new was discovered. Dr. Folsom suggested the possible presence of a cerebral tumor, but was rather inclined to the theory of a subacute basal meningitis, unless an examination of the urine, which he suggested, should show the presence of lead or arsenic.

No lead was found, but Dr. Wood reported, January 31st, that the urine contained arsenic, not in large quantity, but in sufficient amount to prove the absorption of the poison from some source.

Mr. R. had moved into his present house in 1884. The library, in which he was in the habit of passing much of his time, had been papered in 1880. It was a room measuring thirteen by twenty-four feet in length and breadth, and nearly eleven feet in height. Around the top ran a paper frieze, thirteen and one-half inches in width. A specimen of this frieze is here presented. Mr. R. sent it to Mr. Durkee for analysis and I quote his report.

"The library paper submitted me to be tested by the usual method of arsenical quantitative analysis was found to contain a considerable amount of this poison. The sample furnished me held eight and forty-four one-hundredths grains of metallic arsenic to a square yard, equal to eleven and one-fourth grains of common arsenic. It is probable that a larger quantity could be obtained from new paper, as a portion of the material with which the surface is covered, becomes detached very easily, and no doubt a portion of the arsenic originally present had become separated, as the roll sent me had been repeatedly opened.

"The paper is thickly coated with a mixture of organic matter, and the arsenical pigment being rough and porous, seems to me peculiarly liable to cause arsenical poisoning by either the mechanical detachment of particles, or the favorable conditions for chemical action which it furnishes when on a wall exposed to heat, light and moisture."

During the present season Mr. R. had not used the library more than usual. The remaining members of the family, two ladies, had passed more time in the room than he and had experienced no ill effects.

The walls were stripped early in February. Steady improvement has since taken place. March 8th, the vision of the right eye was nearly five-tenths and of the left nearly seven-tenths. It is but fair to state that a slight improvement had been noted January 21st, before the removal of the paper. The change for the better has, however, now been continuous for a number of weeks, while the history of the case shows that previous gain had been slight and followed by relapse. The patient is himself conscious of a steady and uninterrupted improvement, both for far and near.

The field of vision has exhibited no scotoma, either for white or colors. This fact leaves the case one of simple optic neuritis, although the very slight palpable

alterations in the optic disc, together with the grave affection of vision, are more common in retro-bulbar neuritis, of which the scotoma is so integral a feature.

This case is principally interesting as regards its causation, and, although brief, seems to me to merit being reported. The usual predisposing factors of optic neuritis are all absent. Symptoms of brain disease fail entirely, syphilis is excluded, albuminuria, diabetes and lead-poisoning are all wanting. None of the writers on this subject allude to arsenical poisoning as a possible cause. It certainly seems that here there is a presumption in its favor.

## THE REPORT OF A CASE OF PHLEGMASIA DOLENS.

BY GEORGE E. THOMPSON, M.D.

In the evening of December 1, 1890, I was called to see Mrs. F., thirty years of age, a primipara, who up to the seventh month of her pregnancy, with the exception of slight nausea and vomiting, had not been afflicted by any of the numerous troubles peculiar to that condition. At this time, however, there was quite a gush of blood from the uterus, but by resting quietly in bed, at the end of forty-eight hours the flowing had stopped.

At the eighth month, four days before the date of my first visit, the hemorrhage returned again, and it had been so profuse during these four days that I found her in a very miserable condition. Her lips were pale; her pulse was 120 and weak; she complained of feeling faint, and was constantly calling for air which must have been partly due to the high temperature of her room, as after opening the windows she became greatly relieved. I will state here that she had been under the care of a midwife, but her husband becoming alarmed at her weakness called me in to take charge of the case. I was unable to make a thorough examination on account of the nervous condition of the woman, but considered that I had to deal with at least a low attachment of the placenta if not with placenta prævia itself. As the patient was having slight labor pains, and the loss of blood did not seem very great then, I tamponed the vagina with absorbent cotton wrung out in 1-1000 corrosive sublimate solution, thinking that the tampons would be sufficient to check the flowing, and at the same time from their irritant action produce stronger uterine contractions; and such was the result. After making her as comfortable as possible I left, telling her husband to call me when the pains became severe, but he, not wishing "to send too soon" as he expressed it, did not notify me until nine o'clock the following morning though her pains had been quite hard nearly the whole night.

Upon my arrival I found that the tampons had been forced out some hours before, that there had been no more hemorrhage, and as the os was fully dilated, I ruptured the membranes (which were bulging the perineum), and after suffering pain for half an hour longer, she gave birth to a fetus that had been dead for some time as the skin was macerated off in large patches all over his body.

The breasts easily dried up, and the patient did very well until December 10th (eight days after her delivery), when she began to have considerable pain

of a sharp, shooting character in the calf of the right leg. Linseed-meal poultices relieved the pain slightly, but opiates were required to produce sleep. The following day the ankle was slightly swollen, and two days later the foot and leg up to the knee were greatly enlarged, were of a shiny, white color, and were of a hard, tense feel. There was much tenderness over the course of the external saphenous vein, which could be felt as a cord rolling under the finger.

December 17th. There being but little pain remaining in the leg, I removed the poultices; and as the swelling had not diminished, after wrapping the limb in sheet-wadding, it was bandaged tightly from the toes to the knee. (I did not consider it necessary to extend the bandage farther up, as the thigh was only moderately swollen.) This bandage was tightened daily until the swelling disappeared in the mid dle of January.

Thinking that my patient was doing well, I did not see her again until December 21st, when I was sent for. She had, against orders, been up walking about

ful, hot or red, and had a doughy feel, I thought it to be simply an oedema of the part. This disappeared without treatment in about a week's time.

With the right leg the temperature did not run up to over 102.6° at any time that it was causing her trouble, but with the left leg on the evening of the 22d of December, it reached 105°, and the pulse was at its highest rate, 140. At this time the respirations were fifty a minute, and kept up above forty for the next four days, after which they gradually worked back to the normal. As she had no cough nor any rational or physical signs of heart or lung disease, while this rapid respiration lasted, I was very much afraid that she might be in danger from a pulmonary embolus or thrombus.

Throughout her sickness my patient took large quantities of liquid nourishment, though occasionally the morphine caused her to vomit. Her bowels were constipated, and were moved by an enema every two or three days.

January 4th. There being no pain whatever, and the left thigh being softer and somewhat smaller, the poultices which had been on until this time, were replaced by sheet-wadding and a bandage.

January 11th. Yesterday slight pain in both legs from walking too much, but resting in bed made them all right again to-day.

January 18th. Thirty-nine days from the commencement of the pain in the right leg, Mrs. F. is practically well again.

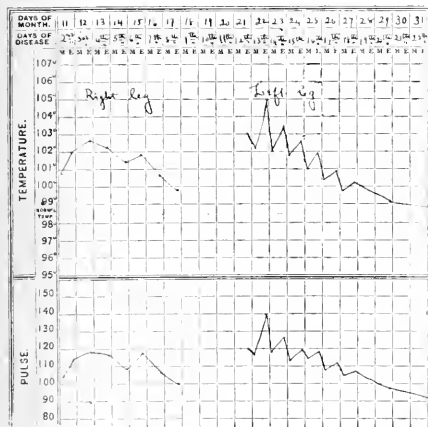
February 1st. She walked half a mile to my office without fatigue, and without causing any pain or discomfort in the legs.

This case was especially interesting to me on account of the difference between the two legs. In the right we had about all of the swelling below the knee, while in the left it was nearly all above the knee. In the right we had an easily felt, indurated saphenous vein, while in the left at no time was I able to detect any such induration of a vein.

The great loss of blood before confinement in addition to the usual puerperal condition of the blood together with septic absorption from some source are the reasons why my patient had such an experience with phlebitis in combination with thrombosis of the veins and lymphatics.

the room. I found her nearly wild with pain on the inner side of the left thigh. This pain was very severe for the following five days, and I had to inject morphine several times daily in order to keep her comfortable at all. During the next twenty-four hours this pain extended down into the calf of the leg, and she also had it in each buttock. For about a week at this time my patient was in a very unhappy state. The dorsal position was the most comfortable for her on account of the left leg; but the buttocks were so painful and tender that she felt a change of position was absolutely necessary, yet when the attempt was made it was found that the slightest motion increased the pain in the leg so that it was unbearable. The thigh became enormous in size, and remained so for two weeks before commencing to grow smaller at all. The leg below the knee was not greatly swollen. At no time could I detect any hard inflamed vein as in the right leg.

December 27th she called my attention to a new swelling, and I found the left side of the vulva enlarged to the size of my fist; but as it was not pain-



## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION.

T. F. SHERMAN, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, April 6, 1891, DR. E. N. WHITTIER in the chair.

DR. GEORGE E. THOMPSON read a report of

#### A CASE OF PILEGNASIA DOLENS.<sup>1</sup>

DR. C. M. GREEN: I would like to ask the reader if he can tell about the temperature from the time the baby was born until he first noticed the condition of the leg.

DR. THOMPSON: I cannot, because I did not take it, as from the character of the pulse and feeling of the skin I thought she was free from fever.

<sup>1</sup> See page 604 of the Journal.

DR. GREEN: I understood the reader to say he attributed it to sepsis.

DR. THOMPSON: I suppose in almost every case where there is phlebitis there is some septic trouble.

DR. GREEN: It struck me that it was not a case of septic phlebitis. I suppose the majority of cases of phlegmasia dolens in childbed are due to sepsis, but I think there are cases not due to sepsis. It seems to me this is one. If it was due to sepsis, she would have manifested septic symptoms earlier in her convalescence, it seems to me. I have had two cases in which phlegmasia dolens developed considerably later than this, where I felt very sure it could not be due to sepsis, because the patient had made a perfect convalescence without rise of temperature. It seems to me that while we ought not to be any less careful in regard to septic precautions, we may comfort ourselves occasionally, in cases of phlegmasia, in the belief that phlegmasia does not necessarily proceed from sepsis. Certainly in this case I should think the woman had every right to it from the general condition. She had lost a good deal of blood before labor began, and that with poor general condition I should think would be a good reason why she might have thrombosis and phlebitis and phlegmasia.

DR. H. DERRY read a paper on

A CASE OF AMBLYOPIA WITH SLIGHT OPTIC NEURITIS, POSSIBLY CONNECTED WITH ARSENICAL POISONING.<sup>2</sup>

DR. MIXTER: If I may speak in regard to the general subject of arsenical poisoning, there is one point which has been very thoroughly ventilated of late, and that is the susceptibility of one member of a family and the exemption from symptoms of other members in the same family and under the same circumstances. I think that any one who has had experience with cases of arsenical poisoning, either in their own families or in those of their parents, will have noticed that fact as being a very marked one in a great many cases, that certain members of the family will be very susceptible to the influence of arsenic, and that the symptoms will be marked whenever new articles of furniture are brought into the room which are covered with coverings containing arsenic. That has certainly been one of the marked features in cases I have seen, and it accounts I think largely for the idea that this is a fall, and that people who claim to have been poisoned by arsenic are simply afraid that they have been. It seems to me that it is beyond dispute that one member of a family may be seriously affected and others entirely exempt. It is simply a case of idiosyncrasy, and should not be taken into account, as has been done by certain people who have been interested, or rather not interested, in the late movement against arsenical wall-papers and fabrics.

DR. HODGES: I should like to ask how he accounts for the fact that this gentleman lived in the house for ten years and had not been previously affected by arsenic, for there was presumably more arsenic in the paper when it was put on than later.

DR. MIXTER: As I understand it, arsenic is a cumulative poison. We know we can give Fowler's solution a considerable time, and then it may have unpleasant effects. We know it takes a very long time to eliminate arsenic. Arsenic has been found in the urine, I believe, for months after all causes were re-

moved, and as it is being absorbed all the time, it is possible it may get to a point where some trouble is caused.

DR. J. J. PUTNAM: It is certainly true that cases of neuritis for which no ready cause can be found present themselves every now and then; and it is very interesting to have a new possible cause suggested. It is also important to be reminded that in the history of undoubted arsenical poisoning, such as occurs from the administration of arsenic for prolonged periods, and where the health is not otherwise affected, single nerves, special nerves, are singled out to become inflamed. The most striking example of this is perhaps the occurrence of herpes zoster, which has been noted a good many times in cases of arsenical poisoning, especially among children who have been given arsenic for therapeutic reasons. Neuralgias and neuritis confined to single nerves have also been observed.

The whole subject is a mysterious one; and although I think almost all the physicians in this city have been persuaded by the great mass of special evidence that arsenical poisoning does occur in consequence of the absorption of limited quantities of arsenic from fabrics and wall-papers, and also perhaps in other ways, still the medical community is now divided to some extent into those who take a conservative position and those who take a more positive position. I do not see why the burden of proof should be with one of these two parties more than the other. There does not seem to be any particular reason why we should not all welcome the possibility of the fact that we have discovered a new cause of various symptoms that we had hitherto attributed to no cause at all perhaps. The circumstantial evidence is very strong; and we should recognize that in the first place we have typical cases of arsenical poisoning, as clear as those which occur in consequence of toxicological doses of arsenic, and a much larger number of milder cases or cases where some particular part of the body is singled out to show the effects of the poison.

With regard to the question why these cases occur in persons who have not shown signs until a long period of exposure, it seems to me that the reason suggested by Dr. Mixter is the important one. We all speak of the smallness of the dose taken in from fabrics and wall-paper, but the possibility that arsenic is a cumulative poison has not been fully recognized. That has been known in reference to lead, but arsenic has been supposed to be eliminated very quickly. This is now proved to be not the case, as a rule. The number of cases is quite large where arsenic has been given for therapeutic purposes for a long time without the slightest harm and yet where finally more or less violent symptoms of poisoning have broken out.

DR. C. P. PUTNAM: I should like to add a few words to what Dr. Mixter has said, not but that he might have said the same thing himself if it had occurred to him. All the peculiarities of the infection of arsenic are observed in the zymotic diseases. We see constantly people who have grown to adult life without having scarlet fever, though often exposed to it. It is not uncommon when a large number of children are exposed to scarlet fever that only a small number take it. The same is true of the other exanthemata. Certain members of a community do not at a given time supply the fertile field which is necessary for the disease to take root. Then the poison of ivy, which is resisted by some people a very long time, but when

<sup>2</sup> See page 602 of the Journal.



they have once been poisoned, they are very easily poisoned afterwards. The same thing is observed in the case of tea. There can be no question that people who are once poisoned by it often continue to be affected by even very small quantities, and do not get over it until they have made up their minds to give up the tea altogether. I have mentioned these things because it is commonly said, that the danger of arsenic is much exaggerated, and that it cannot have the effects claimed for it because it acts in the peculiar ways, which are in fact peculiar to all poisons.

DR. PUTNAM showed a specimen of

#### TUMOR OF THE BRAIN,

from a patient who died in the Massachusetts General Hospital in the service of Dr. G. G. Tarbell.

The patient's only symptoms consisted in headache and double optic neuritis for a long time, and then paralysis was added. The diagnosis was finally made as to the character of the tumor with a good deal of probability, because sarcoma was discovered in other parts of the body. The tumor lies just in front of the area which is concerned in acute vision (the cuneus), and directly behind the area which is concerned in the motion of the trunk and limbs, on the mesial surface of the brain, so that, as a matter of fact, it apparently just avoided destroying either of these important regions of the cortex. The patient was a young man about thirty.

DR. FITZ: The point in reference to the diagnosis of the nature of the tumor is important. The mass of cerebral tumor apparently is of much longer duration than the nodule. In case of sarcoma of the brain and skin, the primary tumor is much more likely to be in the skin than brain, and they may represent different structures; that in the brain may be of some other variety. Dr. Putnam was very modest in not calling attention to the fact that the discovery of the nodule in the skin led to the accurate diagnosis of the cerebral tumor.

DR. AYER reported a case of

#### VARICELLA IN AN ADULT.

Upon the first visit there was slight fever; nothing special noticed from the symptoms. The next day the temperature was 102.5°. Acne spots appeared on the face, and several on the chest, which looked like those on the face. Two or three had a little fluid very near the apex. I sent him home, and told him to go to bed. The next day there was no question about the case being varicella. The vesicles were not well marked. They were on the skin rather than in the skin. He had never been vaccinated. That evening I found that two which appeared in the morning had become vesicular during the day, establishing the diagnosis beyond a question. It is rare to see varicella in adults. I do not think I ever saw a case before, although I have heard of them. It seemed decidedly more like acne.

DR. C. P. PUTNAM: I should like to relate a case where varicella was carried on the clothing of a third person, an accident that is very uncommon. The persons concerned were a grandmother, a daughter and a daughter's child. The grandmother and daughter lived in towns four or five miles apart. The grandmother took the child home with her from Groton to Pepperell in the steam-cars, and two weeks after that the child had chicken-pox. There was no other case

in Pepperell. The grandmother went back to Groton just about the time the child had the eruption, and in two weeks from that time the daughter had the disease. There was no other case of chicken-pox in Groton, so it seemed plain that the first case was taken in the cars, and the second one was taken from the first by the clothing of a third.

DR. J. J. PUTNAM spoke of

#### CASES OF PAIN (ON WALKING) IN THE SOLE OF THE FOOT, RADIATING OUT TO CERTAIN TOES.

In the cases I have seen the most common position for the tenderness has been the space between the third and fourth toes, and after a time the neighboring parts and the distribution of the digital nerves. In the cases I have seen, also, the foot after a time aches, and the leg, and the person is in great distress. I had not very long ago a young woman come to me who was suffering excessively in that way. She was in very acute distress, and the relief was found by carefully studying out the position of the tenderness and relieving it by cutting a corresponding hole in the inner sole of a new boot which was made large and broad.

I believe that this has been recognized and written about, and it is said that the digital nerve in this position, and sometimes between the other toes, gets caught between the metatarsal bones. I do not think it is perhaps as fully understood as it should be, nor the ease with which the remedy can be applied. The method I have adopted is to ink the spot on the foot that is tender and get the patient to put the foot inside the sole which is slightly moistened, and cut out a long oblong slit running considerably forward and back of the tender part.

#### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. THE ONE HUNDRED AND TENTH ANNUAL MEETING.

BOSTON, JUNE 9 AND 10, 1891.

FIRST DAY.—TUESDAY, JUNE 9TH.

#### THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL HOSPITAL.

A LARGE delegation of the Society attended the operations and visited the wards, where many interesting cases were exhibited.

DR. BEACH amputated the breast of a woman for cancer, and operated for hare-lip, the patient an infant of eight months old. He also amputated the thigh of a man who had suffered for twenty-five years from chronic disease of the knee-joint, tapped a large hydrocele, and excised nearly the whole shaft of the tibia, the bone having become necrosed from an extensive attack of diffuse suppurative periostitis.

Through the courtesy of Dr. William L. Richardson of the Boston Lying-in Asylum, he was enabled to show an infant born with an imperforate rectum, whom he had seen in consultation with Dr. Bates, the house-officer of that institution. There had been a history of a slight discharge of meconium soon after the birth of the child, but a most careful inspection failed to disclose any opening leading from the anus into the bowel. The anus permitted the entrance of the little finger into a small cul-de-sac. The abdomen was firm and very much distended, and the stomach rejected all nourishment. No impulse could be felt in the rudimentary rectum when the child cried, but upon the

insertion of an ear speculum a very slight protrusion was observed in front of the sacrum. Dr. Beach inserted a trocar and canula at the point described, giving exit to an abundance of meconium. Dr. Beach, in presenting the case, said that the child was gaining daily, taking a good share of nutrition, and is having regular and natural discharges from the bowels. Dr. Beach remarked that before operating he had concluded to puncture once only, and if that had proved unsuccessful, to do a laparotomy and determine the exact location of the intestine loaded with meconium. Having made that point clear, the next step would be to puncture from the outside in the direction of the bowel, or be otherwise guided by such complications as should present themselves. The patient was taken to the aseptic ward for that purpose, but the success of the puncture made the operation unnecessary. Curiously enough, a second case entered the hospital two days afterward, in charge of Dr. Conant, then substituting for Dr. Homans. In the latter case the skin of the perineum was unbroken by the slightest vestige of an anus. Dr. Beach saw this case in consultation with Dr. Conant, and advised a careful dissection on the central line in the direction of the rectum, and should any impulse be felt, to puncture once, and if no meconium followed, to do a laparotomy, as he had planned in the first case related. Dr. Conant had skillfully followed the plan and was successful in finding the distended intestine leading down to a fibrous diaphragm stretching across the pelvis from one side to the other. A trocar and canula were now inserted in the ischio-rectal wound already described, and pushed carefully through the fibrous diaphragm into the cavity of the intestine, its direction having been guided by the finger of the operator in the abdominal cavity. Upon withdrawing the trocar, a large amount of meconium followed through the canula, which was retained in position until the wound had become nearly healed. The abdominal wound healed promptly, and the child eats, gains in weight, and has natural movements of the bowels without discomfort, and is the youngest patient (seventy-four hours old) upon whom laparotomy has been performed in the Massachusetts General Hospital.

Among the interesting cases on exhibition in Dr. Beach's wards, was one of recovery without a symptom of compression or concussion from a compound fracture of the skull on the median line, three and one-half inches above the glabella. The man, while lying upon a railroad track, had been struck by the cow-catcher of an engine, which pulverized the bone and tore a large opening into the longitudinal sinus, causing a considerable hemorrhage. He also showed a case of extensive epithelial cancer, involving the whole side of the face and exposing the nasal fossae, the pharynx and buccal cavity. The disease had begun to encroach upon the orbital cavity. Dr. Beach also presented the following cases: A serviceable stump following an amputation at the ankle-joint, by the method of Roux; a case of complete rupture of the urethra in a boy, from a fall astride the edge of a barrel (immediate perineal section was performed, a large amount of clot turned out of the distended perineum, and a catheter was tied in place to maintain a continuous drainage from the bladder); recovery from ovariotomy, cyst and contents weighing thirteen pounds; cases exemplifying an improved method of extension in fractures of the thigh; a sarcoma of the thigh, involving the

femoral artery; recovery from double fracture of the femur, one compound; recovery from the removal of a large hamatocoele, the tumor measuring eighteen inches across its anterior face, and the sac three-quarters of an inch thick, the patient being a subject of extensive heart malformation (congenital); case of tracheotomy for foreign body in the bronchus; one of extrophy of the bladder; and one recovering from compound fracture of the patella.

Dr. HOMANS amputated the thigh of a man with chronic tuberculous disease of the knee-joint. He also operated upon a case of epithelial cancer of the tongue complicated by suppurating glands of the neck, removed the fragments of bone from a compound fracture of the ankle-joint, and dressed the wound. Among the interesting cases shown by Dr. Homans was one of sub-dural hemorrhage from accident. The condition was diagnosed by Dr. Walton, and the operation successfully performed by Dr. Homans. He also exhibited a comminuted compound fracture of the patella, which had been successfully treated by wiring.

Dr. WARREN exhibited a patient slowly recovering from an amputation of the hip-joint for chronic tuberculous disease.

Dr. PORTER showed the photographs and described the operations in a case where he had removed enormous hypertrophied breasts. He also showed a patient from whom he had successfully removed the appendix in the intervals between recurring attacks of inflammation.

Dr. CABOT performed a laparotomy for appendicitis with general peritonitis. There also existed the complication of suppurating inguinal glands.

Dr. DURAND, a former house-officer of the hospital, displayed an ingenious and satisfactory method of irrigation.

#### MEETINGS OF SECTIONS.<sup>1</sup>

At two o'clock the Sections in Medicine, Surgery and Obstetrics and Gynecology met in different halls of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanics Association Building on Huntington Avenue.

#### THE SHATTUCK LECTURE<sup>1</sup>

was delivered in the evening at eight o'clock in Cotton Hall, by Edward Cowles, M.D., of Somerville.

#### THE COUNCILLORS' MEETING

was held at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place at eleven o'clock, A. M.

#### EXHIBIT.

On Tuesday and Wednesday there was an Exhibit in the Main Hall of the Mechanics Building. It was somewhat more comprehensive than heretofore, and was largely visited by the members. A conspicuous place at the right of the entrance was given to surgical instruments and appliances, and many of the more modern inventions and improvements upon the older instruments were shown by the various local firms.

A large and interesting assortment of modern orthopedic appliances from the Children's Hospital offered good evidence of the activity and advancement of this branch of medicine, and added greatly to the interest of the exhibit. It was much regretted that a prominent electrical company, who had planned an extended

<sup>1</sup> A report will be published in a later issue.

exhibition of electrical apparatus, were unable to appear on account of delay in the arrival of their goods. There was the usual large attendance of druggists, with their supplies of pharmaceutical preparations, together with exhibits of oxygen, mineral waters and Russian koumiss. Four firms of carriage-makers displayed various styles of physicians' carriages and carts, which attracted considerable interest. Among the other exhibits may be mentioned several new devices for operating-tables and sofas, typewriters, bicycles and other appliances that are coming into increased use among the members of the profession. A larger representation of hygienic and sanitary apparatus might be desired, and it is hoped that it will be possible at another meeting to introduce some new features of interest in this direction.

## SECOND DAY.—WEDNESDAY, JUNE 10TH.

## THE BUSINESS MEETING

was held in Cotillon Hall, Mechanics Building, at nine o'clock. The meeting was called to order by the President, A. H. Johnson, M.D., of Salem.

The Treasurer's report showed that the receipts for the year had been \$12,198.69; expenditures, \$10,173.63; balance, \$2,725.06.

The present number of members is 1,733. During the year 116 new members have been admitted, and 39 members have died.

A communication was received from the Suffolk District Medical Society, suggesting the appointment of a committee in regard to an asylum for adult chronic epileptics. Dr. W. N. Bullard, Dr. G. F. Jelly, Dr. A. R. Moulton, Dr. G. Brown and Dr. L. W. Baker were appointed to present a bill to the Legislature in regard to the matter.

Papers were read by Dr. Paul Thorndike, of Boston, on "Catheter Fever"; by Dr. Homer Gage, of Worcester, on "A Case of Nephrectomy"; by Dr. F. H. Williams, of Boston, on "How shall we Nourish in Acute Disease."

Representatives from other State societies were invited to the platform and introduced, as follows: Dr. E. D. Hall, of Meriden, Conn.; Dr. E. M. Brown, of Sheldon, Vt.; Dr. J. W. Staples, of Franklin Falls, N. H.; Dr. G. P. Conn, of Concord, N. H.; Dr. W. T. Smith, of Hanover, N. H.; Dr. T. S. Dawes, of New York. They responded with brief speeches.

The officers of the Society for the ensuing year are: Amos H. Johnson, Salem, President; J. J. B. Vermeyne, New Bedford, Vice-President; Frank W. Draper, Boston, Treasurer; Charles W. Swan, Boston, Corresponding Secretary; Francis W. Goss, Roxbury, Recording Secretary; Edwin H. Brigham, Boston, Librarian; Frank W. Draper, Boston, Orator; E. H. Bradford, Boston, Anniversary Chairman. The Standing Committees are: of Arrangements, R. W. Lovett, J. Homans, 2nd, J. T. Bowen, F. M. Briggs, H. Jackson, J. C. Munro; on Publications, G. C. Shattuck, B. E. Cotting, O. F. Wadsworth; on Membership and Finances, F. Minot, B. S. Shaw, J. Stedman, E. G. Cutler, L. R. Stone; to Procure Scientific Papers, H. P. Walcott, F. H. Zabriskie, E. H. Bradford, L. Wheeler, S. B. Woodward, C. W. Townsend; on Ethics and Discipline, G. J. Townsend, G. E. Francis, F. C. Shattuck, C. G. Carleton, E. Cowles; on Medical Diplomas, E. J. Forster, F. H. Hooper, H. E. Marion.

At twelve o'clock the

ANNUAL DISCOURSE<sup>2</sup>

was delivered by DR. JAMES B. BREWSTER, of Plymouth.

## THE DINNER.

The procession was then formed, and the Fellows, in order of seniority, marched to the Grand Hall, where dinner was served, music for the occasion being provided by the Germania Orchestra. The officers and invited guests occupied the platform, while nearly nine hundred Fellows were seated at the several long tables on the floor. At the close of the dinner, the Anniversary Chairman, DR. THEODORE F. BRECK, of Springfield, called the assembly to order, and spoke as follows:

*Mr. President, and Fellows of the Massachusetts Medical Society:*—The fulness of my heart to you all! My congratulations to all the good Fellows who have gathered here on this One Hundred and Tenth Anniversary of our Society! my felicitations on the good cheer we have partaken of! my welcome to that post-prandial feast where the French *chef* makes way for Apollo and the Muses, and creature comforts yield place to the delicacies of the human intellect.

How delicious indeed are these festal occasions,  
When science unites with soup, fish and meat,  
And we pass from the wards of expert operations  
To a *menu française* and plenty to eat!

To learn of Koch's lymph, *la grippe* and hypnosis,  
Of the latest and best in the medical line;  
And after the "tips" on diag- and prognosis,  
To sit at this board and fraternally dine!

To hear of ourselves and our noble profession,  
Of a life that is work and a way that is rough,  
And then to march forth, in ordered procession,  
To *filet de soles* and *coquilles aux truffes*!

To feast in this hall, where music symphonie  
Gives a tone to the soups and a taste to the roasts,  
Where Wagnerian strains prove a capital tonic  
To those who respond to the post-dinner toasts!

The post-dinner toasts! we hail them with pleasure.  
They nobly accord with Havana cigars.  
Of wisdom and wit we'll have a full measure,  
And finish our feast with a trip 'mong the stars.

As I look around upon this vast assemblage, and see such a noble body of men brought together for the purpose of advancing the science of medicine and surgery, my heart fills with joy and pride to think that this Commonwealth can boast of such an organization. What a power here exists, what great thoughts and ideas are constantly being developed, and what advancement is yearly made in behalf of mankind! It is by frequent intercourse and the interchange of ideas, that we are so far advanced in our profession.

But our Society is destined to become larger in membership, and we trust still further advanced in all that pertains to the relief of suffering humanity. The advantages which our schools give to the medical student to-day compel a higher class of men to enter our ranks, who by their skill and learning will raise the standard of medicine to that point where the medical profession may well be called the noblest of all.

May our Society still continue to grow and become prosperous! may it wield a power over the public in general to the extent that its high standard will be felt throughout this great Commonwealth!

<sup>2</sup> See page 513 of the Journal.

## THE MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY.

The first sentiment of this occasion — one to which every heart will respond, though but one tongue voice — is our own Massachusetts Medical Society: from the mouth of him who has ever had its interests uppermost in his heart, our worthy President, Dr. A. H. Johnson, of Salem.

DR. JOHNSON spoke as follows:

An adequate response for the Massachusetts Medical Society is to be found not in my words, but in the eloquent suggestiveness of this gathering of its members. To the pessimist, the prosperity of this vigorous Society of more than 1,700 doctors, would solely call to mind diseases, sufferings, drugs and surgery. Yet all vocations in life have their higher as well as their lower relations. Flowers grow from man's manipulations of the repellant decay from which they spring; but thoughts of a florist should not chiefly suggest his heaps of compost. Likewise this body of physicians most justly reminds us, not of the sicknesses and wounds they heal, large and beneficent as such services are, but of the fairer, larger product of their sanitary knowledge and councils, in the greater happiness they have made attainable in all the relations of life. These nine hundred representatives of our Society most impressively suggest the character and magnitude of the labors out of which they have come, and the spirit with which those labors have been performed. Their presence reminds us of their fidelity, as a body, to much obscure, sometimes revolting, too often unremunerated, although life-giving service, as well as of public spirited acts, and deeds conspicuously skilful, which have brought well-earned honor and wealth to not a few.

Nor can one fail to reflect upon the exacting thoroughness of the training to-day required to fit them for their duties. In the days when the wisdom of doctors was gauged by the size of their wigs and the pose of their canes, Oliver Goldsmith, we are told, in order to enter upon the practice of physic, donned the professional wig, and a second-hand suit of rusty black velvet, with a patch on the left breast, which he adroitly covered with his three cornered hat, all the while anxious since the courtesy of friends compelled him to defend it from removal. Should one enter upon the practice of medicine to-day with the garb of medical learning of even one generation ago, although it would cover much otherwise naked ignorance, it would require more than one hat to cover its deficiencies, and John B. Gough's three-handed men to hold them; men who always come with a right hand, a left hand, and a little behind hand.

Occasionally, in the newspapers we read of this Society, as representing the "old school" of medicine. The term misleads. Old it is, in devotion to rational methods of investigation and treatment; old, in hostility to notional, pseudo-scientific teachings; old, in purpose promptly to adapt the latest scientific knowledge to relieve suffering and prolong life; old, as processes of evolution are old; old, as conformity to a primeval, ever-enduring system of nature compels one to be; old, as the sciences of chemistry and of astronomy are old; old, because "art is long, and time is fleeting." In this sense, the principles which guide this Society are honed as the laws of nature, yet like them have the vitality of perennial youth. We are members of an "old school" not as adherents to any

dogmas controlling medical practice, otherwise than as life-long, and for all time supporters of the principles of philanthropy, of professional honor, and of scientific honesty. Dogmas founded upon speculations as a basis for medical practice were cast aside generations ago, as the chrysalis out of which the minds of medical men, in common with modern students in every calling, have sprung into a new realm bounded only by the universe itself.

This is by no means the language of hyperbole. For the forces which give origin and their motions to the planets, and give shape and their properties to all forms of nature, are the same whose co-operations and resultants we study in the tissues of the human body, a fact vaguely foreshadowed in the ancient union of astrology with medicine.

Apparently restricted as is the human body with which we deal, it does not limit our thoughts to its grosser mechanism. We find an abyssal depth beyond reach of the microscope below, as there is one extending infinitely beyond reach of the telescope above us. De Quincey has written that the safety of empires has been suspended, like the descent of an avalanche, upon the moment earlier, or the moment later, of a cough or sneeze. But a sneeze is a force in magnitude like an earthquake compared with that let loose by a variation in the adjustment of atoms in molecules. Diseases may decide the course of a nation's history. Yet the solution of the question concerning the germinal and chemical origin of diseases, depends upon evidence, on the one hand, from the violent reactions induced by atomic changes, as in the molecules of Koch's paratubercle, and on the other hand from microscopic bacteria, which, compared with atoms, are behemoths like the fabled monsters upon which the earth is supported. From these depths of the exceeding minute, the range of physical forces, through chemical and biological expressions leads us up to and through all phases of mental activity. There is not a department of life which medical knowledge, so called, does not penetrate to its very centre with enlightening force; even into spheres where the highest faculties of men are exercised; into mental philosophy, education, morals, age, religious faith and destiny as well.

Certainly whether the mind of the doctor shall be tasked, disciplined, enlarged with broad veins of human life in all its relations and needs, in a word liberally educated, is a question not of the range and character of the studies his profession demands; but, as in all other departments of learning, of the disposition of the student and practitioner himself.

Never has there been a time when medical men could more justly regard their calling with enthusiasm, — an enthusiasm relying not upon such haphazard methods as led the alchemists to hit upon unsought facts; nor upon lucky guesses like Swift's, who made his veracious Captain Gulliver, fresh from Lilliput announce the existence of two moons of Mars, one hundred and fifty years before they were actually discovered; but an enthusiasm springing from the natural basis, the precise methods, the trend of modern studies, according to which, fresh truths are now sought by cultivating the roots out of which they may come as natural fruit.

Let me conclude by adding, that in the alertness of members of this Society to utilize fresh discoveries, and in their disposition to hold present acquisitions

as germinal rather than as final forms of knowledge, we find a warrant for the existing spirit of expectancy, according to which steady advances are to secure to us increasing measures of medical skill. Such expectation begets a rational confidence, such confidence predetermines success.

I cannot, as did our chairman, resist the temptation to add a sentiment to the name he has uttered. Therefore, I give you: "The Massachusetts Medical Society—venerable in years, honored by her history, ever noble in her aims; may her grateful children continue to sustain her reputation as a wise promoter and conservator of medical learning."

#### THE COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

In the olden time it was Church and State; it is now Medicine and State; and the bond is strengthening year by year. We certainly extend a hearty helping hand to the Commonwealth, as we also do to its Chief Magistrate. In the absence of Governor Russell, I call upon His Honor Lieutenant-Governor Haile, to respond to this toast.

LIUT.-GOV. W. H. HAILE:—You all regret the absence of His Excellency the Governor, on this occasion. He desired me to state to you his great regret that he is unable to be here. I deem it an honor to be called upon to respond for the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. Her history is contemporaneous with the history of our common country, and we are justified, we believe, in claiming that in all those attributes which tend to elevate and strengthen humanity, in all the efforts that have been made and are being made in educational and scientific lines, and in the proper solution of the great social and moral and religious problems of the times, our Commonwealth stands foremost in the sisterhood of States. One of the elements of her true greatness is shown in the regard she has always manifested for those departments and institutions which have for their object the good of the people, and in her generous appropriations toward the maintenance of the same.

Next to the ministry, the medical profession, to my mind, is the noblest in the world. Practically, the one should be the supplement of the other. The famous maxim, "A sound mind in a sound body," will remain in force until the end of time. You are celebrating to-day the one hundredth and tenth anniversary of your Society under the most pleasant auspices. A century ago you had but thirty-one members. To-day it appears that you have nearly eighteen hundred. I congratulate you upon its present excellent condition.

I am glad personally to be here to-day to officially bring to you the hearty greetings of the Commonwealth, and to assure you of her glad recognition of the vast amount of good this Society has been the means of accomplishing, and of her good wishes for its continued prosperity.

#### THE CITY OF BOSTON.

Our fellow-citizen, Bellamy—with his wonderful faculty of seeing ahead by looking backward—has pictured Boston as it will appear one hundred and fifty years hence, and a highly interesting picture it is; but like the passage of the anthropoid ape to man, there are interesting links wanting—the first of which, the Immediate Future of the City, will now be sup-

plied, in the absence of the Mayor, by Dr. O. K. Newell, of the Board of Commissioners of Public Institutions.

DR. NEWELL, in behalf of the mayor, extended to the Society the welcome of the City of Boston and her hearty congratulations. He referred to the stand which the mayor took early in his administration as regards the cleanliness of the city's streets, and declared that His Honor would always be found in sympathy with the medical profession in all its endeavors to improve the sanitary condition of the municipality.

#### THE CITY OF NEW YORK.

New York is great in itself, in its achievements. It has a bridge that is one of the wonders of the world, and elevated railways that bid fair to equal the length of the Great Wall of China; but it has nothing more worthy of our admiration than its physicians and surgeons. We recognize their infinite ability; and are proud to greet them on this occasion, in the person of one second to none in his skill and acquisitions. I have the great pleasure to present to you Dr. D. B. St. John Roosa, of New York City.

DR. D. B. ST. JOHN ROOSA: Our Society in New York is one by delegates, and is much smaller than yours; and when we come together it cannot be said to be representative as you are. In New York we have no antagonism to the City of Boston or to the State of Massachusetts. They accuse us of having antipathies to the old State House in Philadelphia and to the medical institutions of that town, which is so near us and yet so far. But we have been compensated by the retort that a Boston man made to a Philadelphian on the exclamation of the Philadelphian that Boston was not so well laid out as Philadelphia: "No," said the Boston man, "but when Boston has been dead as long as Philadelphia it will be much better laid out." When a man, even a doctor, goes within sight of Bunker Hill, he must think of Major-General Warren, a member of this Society, or at least a regular member of the constituted profession at that time. There are very few instances in history where a medical man has been compelled to buckle on his sword, and, at the head of battalions, labor for the rights and the freedom of his country. There are one or two, and your instance, to which I have referred, is perhaps at the head.

We perhaps need to be reminded occasionally that, although we are members of the medical profession, and although our chief and general, our constant duties are to be confined to the performance of the work which is assigned to us as healers of the sick, nevertheless, according to the Lieutenant-Governor of the Commonwealth or the President of Harvard University, we are also men, with the same interest in the welfare of the State that any citizen has; men, with political and religious and other opinions. And in our own way, as we think best, we have the same right, freely given to us in this land, to impress our opinions upon our fellow-men.

Without any reflection upon the religious opinions of any man or any set of men, we account it a great felicity in our own profession, in New York at least, that we have there no orthodoxy in medicine, and consequently there can be no heresy. We have endeavored in the State of New York to solve this great problem, to prevent the denunciation of heresy, to

prevent the promulgation of unsound doctrine. Whether successful or not I cannot say; it is a matter still for public consideration and probably for public approval. We have passed a law which obliges every man who undertakes to practise medicine in that State to undergo an examination, not only from his college, not only to pass through the portals of his regular Society, whatever that may be, but also those of a Board of Medical Examiners, chosen independently by the Regents of the University of the State. I am happy to think, from the suggestion of approval of a part of you, that in the State of Massachusetts you may be willing to undertake to solve this great problem of securing the unity of the medical profession in the same way. Certainly there will be no difficulty in your minds or mine as to the character of the medical men, if we can assure ourselves that they are grounded fundamentally in anatomy, physiology, chemistry, in those exact sciences, those fundamental sciences which lie at the basis of the successful practice of the healing art.

There is another subject agitating us in New York to-day, and I understand that it is agitating you also in Massachusetts, to which I will briefly allude. I was told to-day that the judges of one of your great courts were poisoned, while sitting on the bench administering justice, by the sewer gas that was constantly escaping beneath their feet, through the total neglect of the so-called or whatever sanitary authorities there may have been in the city of Boston at that time. Whether that be true or not of your city, such instances are true of other cities. This means that in the State of New York we have been thrust out from the positions which are adequately ours, and that men educated in other sciences possibly, men possibly educated in literature, men possibly educated in politics, have been put at the head of health boards and sanitary boards of control, until the medical profession has foregone all control of the thing whatsoever and has contented itself, has been forced to content itself, with its individual responsibility in reference to each individual case.

Now, is this right? Is this just? Should the President of the Board of Health of the city of New York be a plumber? Certainly, certainly medical men, and only medical men, should control sanitary affairs. As to our success in managing such affairs when they have been given into our control, I point to the record of the medical officers of the Army and the Navy of the United States, where we had not the advantage of lay wisdom, and, thank God, of lay authority, but where we were the factors, where we were the captains. The improved hospitals of the Army of the United States, the adequate medical service on board our ships of war, they are our monuments and our triumphs, which contributed as much as did Hancock and Sheridan, to the success of our armies. We are perfectly adequate for these responsibilities, and we must impress ourselves upon our fellow-men until they accord them unto us. It is a small thing to cut off a leg; it is a great thing to prevent the necessity for cutting off one.

I will simply close by an adjuration made not to us, but perfectly appropriate to us and to our profession:

"Men, my brothers; men, the workers, ever reaping something new  
That which ye have done is but the earnest of the things that  
ye shall do."

(To be continued.)

## THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JUNE 18, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

### ETIOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF CHRONIC ALCOHOLISM.

An interesting discussion of the cause and cure of inebriety has been going on in the *New York Independent*, under the form of a symposium. Manager Brenton of the Christian Home for Inebriates affirms that "Drunkenness is not a disease; is not hereditary, but a sin." More than one-half that came to the Home "neither had intemperate parents nor grandparents." Association was the cause in two-thirds of the cases, "which shows conclusively that drunkenness is a habit acquired." In 1,290 instances, the habit was acquired after coming of age and leaving the domestic fireside. Mr. Brenton quotes statistics from the Little Wanderers Home, Boston, to show that drunkenness is not hereditary. He says: "No medicine can eradicate the cravings of the victim of alcoholic beverages. It is not a disease, only the grace of God can benefit the inebriate." He very seldom invites in a physician to the Home; for the last nine months no doctor has been inside the building. He depends on faith, on prayer, on nourishing food, on kind attention and good treatment. "No man ever enters our Home in earnest but goes out saved from all his besetting sins."

Dr. L. D. Mason, of the Fort Hamilton Home for Inebriates, naturally takes a more strictly medical view of the subject. He asserts, what is indeed a physiological truism, that the underlying cause of inebriety is often heredity. In some families there is a decided tendency toward inebriety, as in other families there is a tendency to consumption or insanity. "There are men who have a bad family history in direct and collateral branches; their ancestors have suffered from insanity, drunkenness, epilepsy or some of the various diseases of unstable equilibrium of the nervous centres. When a man springing from such a family becomes an inebriate, we call him a diseased drunkard; he is a drinker from necessity, rather than from choice." The parallel between consumption and inebriety holds good: a man with consumptive tenden-

cies may by suitable hygienic precautions prevent the disease; the man with the tendency to inebriety may avoid habits that develop the appetite for alcohol. Dr. Mason in this connection makes some good remarks about the several classes that indulge in alcoholic stimulants. "A man springing from strong, robust parents, of good constitution can probably drink most of his life without suffering from the nervous, physical, or mental effects of alcohol. He is your 'single bottle' man, who drinks so much and no more; he is a systematic and not erratic drinker. Not belonging to the hereditary class, he is able to do this; but there are other men who cannot touch a glass of liquor without going on a spree."

Inebriety sometimes comes on in consequence of some of the diseases which affect the brain, like a blow on the head, a fractured skull, etc. A dipsomaniac is a man with the liquor craze; he cannot do without the intoxicant, and will sacrifice everything to get it. These men at periodical times have the irresistible impulse to drink. On the other hand, the chronic drunkard keeps himself intoxicated continually.

Beer and wine drinking, in Dr. Mason's opinion, are oftener the cause than the cure of drunkenness. Mr. Brenton says the most hopeless inebriates have been the beer drinkers.

In the treatment of inebriety, Dr. Mason favors the instant and complete withdrawal, where this can with safety be done. In the case of the broken-down, habitual drunkard, who has undermined his constitution, the "tapering-off" plan is the best. In the Fort Hamilton Home, powerful nervines and tonics are used in conjunction with a gradual withdrawal system in bad cases. Dr. Mason insists that the proper place for the victim of alcoholism is an inebriate asylum. Home treatment is a failure. The inebriate has lost his self-control; he must be placed in some institution where for a certain period, varying from six months to a year, he can be under intelligent medical supervision. He will be treated by the various means that go to build up the nervous system—tonics, massage, a liberal diet, and cheerful surroundings. His system must be toned up to a good average normal standard. After that, he may be allowed a little liberty outside the institution. If he stands the test, he may be gradually restored to his friends and society.

"Taking all classes of inebriates," says Dr. Mason, "we cure forty-five per cent., which is a pretty good showing. When people recognize that the best way to cure the inebriate is to send him to the asylum, we will probably cure sixty to seventy per cent. of such cases because they will then be sent to us early enough to effect a cure."

Justice James T. Kilbreth writes that the chronic drinking habit among the poor "is to be attributed to laziness, idleness, and to a very large extent, to the absence of the social comforts and agreeable surroundings which are enjoyed by persons in better cir-

cumstances." The tenement-house system, he thinks, is responsible for a great deal of drunkenness; and unhappiness in domestic life has much to do with making drunkards of men. It is largely due "to the lack of social opportunities" that laboring men frequent the beer saloon or the liquor saloon, which is the poor man's club.

Mr. Perry, pharmacist, says: "The excessive strain of work we are under in this modern age is the primary cause, in most cases, of the use and abuse of stimulants. For instance, take physicians. Many a sick call at night would never have been made by a doctor when he has been worn out with his day's labor, if it had not been for the use of a stimulant to brace him up for the extra and unexpected exertion. He really feels worn out, too tired to make another call, but here is one of his best patients who demands that he shall attend him. The consequence is, he takes a drink of whiskey, and obeys the summons. Lawyers get worn out over their work and pursue the same practice, and the same may be said of journalists whose work is particularly arduous, is often done at night, and in a great hurry."

Dr. Charles L. Dana writes about the treatment of bad cases of drunkenness at Bellevue: "The patients when they first come in are given a cathartic and ordered a diet of milk and beef tea. If they reject food, they are given powders of bismuth and capsicum or rhubarb and soda. Alcohol is at once stopped, unless there are complications, as pneumonia. In treating some inebriates, the rule is to allow them to 'taper-off' gradually, this being considered the safer plan. At Bellevue, however, we cut the drink off short, unless the patient is in very bad shape indeed. In the milder cases, they are put upon a mixture of bromide and chloral, with sometimes paraldehyde, taken every two hours till sleep ensues. If this treatment is not effective, a hypodermic of morphine and amorphous hyoseyamine is given and this is usually sufficient. . . . Despite all that can be done, the patient will sometimes not sleep, or if he does, the sleep is only a narcotism, from which he awakes without being refreshed; the delirium continues, and death from exhaustion follows."

Dr. Albert Day, in the thirty-third annual report of the Washingtonian Home of Boston, lately published, speaks of intemperance as a "disease," and says: "We cannot come to any other conclusion, when we individualize upon the subject, than that every habitual drunkard should be regarded as a monomaniac, and that he should be treated as an insane man, both in law and in fact, according to the humane and enlightened principles which prevail at this day in the department of medical ethics and jurisprudence."

PROBABLE FOUR-YEARS' COURSE AT THE JEFFERSON MEDICAL COLLEGE.—The trustees of the Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia have under consideration the project of establishing a four-years' course.

# A COLLEGE COURSE FOR STUDENTS OF MEDICINE.

THE Illinois State Board of Health has issued a circular, under date of the 6th inst., urging upon colleges throughout the country the establishment of a course suitable for young men intending to pursue the study of medicine after graduation. The Board feels that there is a demand for such a course, recognizes that it has been met by a few of the "literary institutions" in the United States, and hopes and believes that it will be still more generally provided for in the course of the next two years.

Among the "institutions" which now offer science courses for students who intend to study medicine, or who intend to teach or otherwise engage in biological work, it enumerates the following: (1) University of Wisconsin, (2) University of Pennsylvania, (3) Johns Hopkins University, (4) University of Notre Dame, (5) Yale University, (6) Cornell University, (7) Princeton University, (8) Lake Forest University, (9) North-Western University, (10) West Virginia University, (11) University of Kansas.

Of course, there are other admirable institutions of learning, such as the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, which we suppose the Board does not regard strictly speaking as "literary institutions," which offer such courses.

In the estimation of the Illinois Board such a course should be based on biology, and should include thorough work in this science as well as in osteology, comparative anatomy and chemistry, physics, with English, French, German, Latin, clay modelling, free-hand drawing, mineralogy, mathematics through trigonometry, mechanics, logic, general and pharmaceutical botany, and (in the last year) psychology.

The aid and advice of medical faculties, and of teachers interested in the subject, is requested by the Board in making up the schedule of such a "science" course as can be recommended to any college wishing to adopt one which shall extend over four years and shall be at once practical and instructive.

This Board of Health, as is well known, is also charged with the administration of the law for the regulation of the practice of medicine in Illinois. It now requires that students of medicine matriculating in the autumn of 1891 or thereafter must study medicine four years and must attend three courses of lectures,—no two in the same twelve-month,—in order to obtain a licence to practise in Illinois; a rule which, it is expected, will apply also in some other States. The Board, however, proposes to recognize a thorough course in science, such as that outlined above, as equivalent to two years' study and one course of lectures, thus enabling the student to enter the second class in the medical college, and making "the full time of study six years in the literary and medical schools, or two years less than is required of the student pursuing a strictly classical course. Not only will time be thus saved, but the science student will be much better

prepared to enter the second course of the medical school than will the classical student be to enter the first year."

## MEDICAL NOTES.

**COMPULSORY MEDICAL EXAMINATIONS.**—The *New York Medical Journal* says that the question of the power of a court to order a medical examination of the person by a designated examiner has been decided in the negative by the United States Supreme Court, on an appeal in the case of a suit for damages for personal injuries brought by a lady against one of the great railway corporations. Two of the judges dissented, but it may be taken for granted that the decision mentioned is final. The absolute sanctity of the person, except in criminal cases, seems to admit of no question.

**MEDICO-LEGAL SOCIETY OF CHICAGO.**—At the annual meeting held at the Grand Pacific Hotel, June 6th, Judge O. H. Horton was unanimously elected President for the coming year; Dr. D. R. Brower, Vice-President; Dr. James Barry, Second Vice-President; Dr. Joseph Matteson, Treasurer; Dr. Archibald Church, Secretary. Drs. Henry M. Lyman, W. Franklin Coleman, A. Holmboe, and L. T. Potter were elected to active membership.

**LEPER COLONY IN BRITISH COLUMBIA.**—An isolation of all lepers found at large in the towns of British Columbia has been ordained by the Dominion government. An island off the coast, called Darcy's Island, has been set apart, and will immediately be prepared for the reception of the leper colony, composed chiefly of Chinese.

**AN ETHNOLOGICAL CONGRESS** will be held in Paris in September, 1892, in connection with which there will be an exhibition of living specimens of the different races of mankind. Several well-known explorers have undertaken to do their best to make the collection of "specimens" as complete as possible.

**HONORS TO DR. LASSAR.**—The French Government has conferred the Order of the Legion of Honor on Dr. O. Lassar, General Secretary of the Tenth International Medical Congress, held at Berlin in August, 1890, in recognition of his "great and successful labors" in the organization of the meeting.

**INFLUENZA.**—It will undoubtedly take some time before the extent of epidemic influenza during the first months of this year is accurately known. It is reported to have swept through China in a very severe form in February, and caused a very large mortality. In London, during the week ending May 16th, the number of deaths referred directly to the disease was 266, a number double that of any week in 1890. At about the same time, Paris was free from it; but it prevailed to an alarming extent in a few towns in Alsace, Egypt, and in Russia. It was very prevalent in Norway.



The Indians of Alaska are reported to have died during May to an alarming extent. A peculiar feature of the epidemic this year appears to be that while it is reported from different parts of the world at about the same time, cities very near each other are very differently affected, both in the time and especially in the violence of the epidemic, as shown by the increased death-rates. In Gibraltar, the authorities have declared that influenza shall be comprised among the diseases defined as infectious or contagious, and have quarantined vessels having it on board. Among the vessels quarantined was the British man-of-war *Thunderer*, a large part of the crew being affected.

**WESTWARD THE COURSE, ETC.**—The following has been received, dated May 28th. "By invitation, a number of the leading physicians of Leadville, Col., assembled at the Sisters' Hospital for the purpose of witnessing the first administration of Koch's lymph in Leadville. The subject of the experiment was Mike Ford, who was sent to the hospital from the jail a few days ago, who, the doctors say, has a well-defined case of tuberculosis. The doctor who was conducting the experiment, poured a few drops of distilled water and a tenth of a milligramme of the lymph into a shallow vessel. This was taken up into a hypodermic syringe, and the wicked little needle was jabbed into the pit of the stomach, and the precious fluid introduced into Mr. Ford's circulation. He said after the first insertion that he felt much better. The doctor was at the hospital again at six o'clock, and found the patient in a chill, which, he stated, was a very favorable indication. Two hours later Ford's pulse was eighty-five, and his temperature had reached the 101 notch."

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL CLUB.**—The third annual meeting and dinner of the club was held at the Hotel Thorndike, on June 9th. The following officers were elected: President, Dr. Oliver F. Wadsworth; Vice-President, Dr. J. F. A. Adams, of Pittsfield; Secretary, Dr. Rufus A. Kingman; Treasurer, Dr. Silas H. Ayer.

**WARNING TO MASTERS OF VESSELS.**—The Boston Board of Health issues the following information for the benefit of masters of vessels: Within the past week two vessels having measles on board have passed our quarantine without stopping for inspection, their masters laboring under the impression that some inspection would take place up at the city, which would excuse the regular inspection in the harbor. Masters of vessels are reminded that the permanent quarantine regulation at this port, made, published and in operation for many years, forbids the bringing up to the city of any vessel with sickness of a contagious or infectious character on board, or such vessel leaving quarantine without the written permit of the port physician. This regulation is still in force and no further excuses for ignorance or delusion will be accepted by the Board of Health.

**HARVARD SUMMER COURSE IN PHYSICAL TRAINING.**—The course opens this year on June 29th, in the Hemenway Gymnasium, and lasts five weeks. Almost the whole of each day is occupied, from 9 until 11 there being lectures, 11 to 1 classes in short exercises, and in the afternoon lectures and exercises. Dr. D. A. Sargent will be in charge of all divisions. The lectures and lecturers as at present announced are—Dr. Henry P. Bowditch, "Composite Photographs," and "The Growth of Children;" Dr. Clarence J. Blake, "Testing the Hearing;" Dr. Walter Channing, "Influence of Exercise on the Nervous System;" Dr. Thomas Dwight, "Anatomical Peculiarities of the Human Skeleton;" Dr. George W. Fitz, "Elementary Anatomy and Physiology;" Dr. Charles L. Scudder, "Spinal Curvature;" Dr. J. Gardner Smith, "Physical Diagnosis and Exercise as a Therapeutic Agent;" Dr. Myles Standish, "Testing the Sight;" Dr. Duren J. H. Ward, "Anthropology;" Dr. Samuel G. Webber, "Massage and its Applications."

**MAINE MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.**—The thirty-ninth annual meeting was held in Portland, June 9th, 10th and 11th. The annual oration was delivered by S. C. Gordon, M.D., of Portland, on "Common Sense in Medicine." Officers were elected as follows for the ensuing year: President, Dr. Edwin M. Fuller, of Bath; First Vice-President, Dr. Bigelow T. Sanborn, of Augusta; Second Vice-President, Dr. George A. Phillips, of Ellsworth; Recording Secretary, Dr. C. D. Smith, Portland; Corresponding Secretary, Dr. C. E. Williams, of Auburn; Orator, Dr. J. L. M. Willis, of Elliot. The next meeting will be held in Portland, beginning on the second Wednesday in June, 1892.

**RHODE ISLAND MEDICAL SOCIETY.**—The eightieth annual meeting was held in Providence, June 11th. The annual address was delivered by Dr. Francis Minot, of Boston. The report of the secretary showed that at the last meeting there were 206 members, with an addition of 18 new fellows. Nine have since died and one resigned, thus leaving 214 on the roll. The officers elected for the ensuing year were: President, Dr. William H. Palmer, of Providence; First Vice-President, Dr. Robert F. Noyes, of Providence; Second Vice-President, Dr. E. P. Clark, of Hope Valley; Secretary, Dr. William R. White, of Providence; Treasurer, Dr. George L. Collins, of Providence.

#### NEW YORK.

**COLUMBIA COLLEGE COMMENCEMENT.**—The one hundred and thirty-seventh Annual Commencement of Columbia College, including its Medical Department, the College of Physicians and Surgeons, was held in the new Music Hall on Fifty-seventh Street, on the evening of June 10th. There were one hundred and thirty graduates in medicine, and in speaking of the recent consolidation with Columbia of the New York College of Physicians and Surgeons, President Low said in his Address: "A moment's reflection will satisfy every one how full of significance for medical education in this country is this happily

consummated union of the College of Physicians and Surgeons with Columbia College. None perceive this more clearly than the Medical Faculty, and to no one is so much praise due for bringing it about as to Dr. James W. McLaue, the honored President of the College of Physicians and Surgeons."

**THE WILL OF DR. FORDYCE BARKER.**—By the will of the late Dr. Fordyce Barker, the New York Academy of Medicine is to receive all the works in his library relating to obstetrics, gynecology and the diseases of children.

## Miscellany.

### THE RESULTS OF THE REMOVAL OF THE UTERINE APPENDAGES.

DR. KEPPLER, at the Tenth International Medical Congress, gave the after history of eighteen cases, which he had followed up and carefully studied.<sup>1</sup> In each of the patients the operation had been done for gross diseases of the sexual organs, such as pyosalpinx, salpingitis, oöphoritis, uterine myoma — and never for psychosis or neurosis. Both tubes and ovaries were always removed. The therapeutic effects were good, the patients in all cases being relieved of their symptoms.

The anatomico-physiological results were likewise uniformly good:—In no case did a typical menstrual hæmorrhage occur after the operation. The countenances of the women remarkably changed, and the women became quieter and more beautiful(!). In all cases the conjugate diameter of the pelvis became shorter, this effect being more pronounced in the younger patients; the shortening amounted to two to three centimetres. The vagina became shorter and narrower, the mucosa thinner, smoother and paler. The cervix became shorter, the uterus smaller, the introitus vaginæ narrower. The breasts became smaller and the nipples paler. The tendency to become stouter which has been described by other operators was not observed in any case. The sexual instinct was always preserved. Three patients, virginal before operation, married later and lived in happy wedlock. The passions persisted, particularly when the operation was performed early on young persons. In myoma the results of the operation were good both as regards the hæmorrhage and the shrinking of the tumor.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**GONORRHOËAL RHEUMATISM.**—Where other means have failed, Rifat has obtained good results from phenacetin.<sup>2</sup> He begins with fifteen grains three times a day, and slowly increases the dose, if necessary, to forty grains.

**GALLGA OFFICINALIS AS A GALACTAGOGUE.**—Dr. Curiel de la Carrère<sup>3</sup> has obtained results from the use of galega, which lead him to hope for its restoration to therapeutic use. He used the aqueous extract (equal to one-fifth of the weight of the dry plant), making it from the fresh plant. The extract has a

pronounced odor, is very soluble in water, is incompletely so in alcohol, and is given in quantities of one to four grammes daily, in fractional doses of fifty centigrammes to one gramme.

**GLYCERINE JELLIES FOR THE HANDS.**—The *Chemist and Druggist* gives the following formulas:

R	Tragacanth . . . . .	3 i.
	Glycerine . . . . .	3 ij.
	Water . . . . .	3 iv.
	Extract of rose . . . . .	gtts. vi. M.
R	Gelatin . . . . .	3 ij.
	Glucose . . . . .	3 i.
	Glycerine . . . . .	3 vi.
	Water . . . . .	3 ij.
	Oil of rose . . . . .	gtts. v. M.

**SALICYLATE OF SODIUM FOR CORYZA.**—The *Journal de Médecine de Paris* gives the following:

R	Salicylate of sodium . . . . .	aa 3 ss.
	Syrup of orange . . . . .	3 vi. M.
	Peppermint water . . . . .	3 vi. M.

At the onset of the attack a teaspoonful to a dessert-spoonful should be given every three or four hours.

**CREOLIN IN TONSILLITIS.**—Following up Leyden's recommendation of creolin as a disinfectant for the throat, Dr. Itzig<sup>4</sup> has used it in follicular tonsillitis with marked success. Under its influence the purulent plugs in the lacunæ, as well as the swelling, tenderness and fever, disappeared within twenty-four hours, and the patient rapidly recovered. It was prescribed as a 1 per cent. solution, diluted with equal parts or more of warm water; and was used in the form of a gargle several times daily. The disagreeable burning feeling in the throat, which creolin causes, disappears rapidly on washing out the mouth with pure warm water.

## Correspondence.

### AN OPEN LETTER TO PROF. ROBERT KOCH OF BERLIN.

NEW YORK, June, 1891.

DEAR DOCTOR:—In common with many others, I sincerely regret that treatment of tuberculosis by your method and your remedy has been almost universally discredited. This is the more to be deplored as there can be no doubt that you were and are now on the right track. If in the wholesale condemnation the pendulum has swung too far the other way, it may not be out of place to inquire into the reasons therefor. This can be readily and conveniently done under three headings:

(1) How much is the general profession at fault in this matter?

Before outlining a plan of treatment for any disease, it is necessary to have a clear picture of the pathological condition before you on the one hand and the patient's resisting power on the other. This is especially true of the manifold chronic lesions of the lung known under the convenient but very inappropriate name of phthisis pulmonalis. The *sine qua non* in this complex of conditions is an *exact and discriminating diagnosis*. It goes without saying that not one in a hundred medical men are capable of making such a diagnosis. But let me not be understood as saying that wholesale mistakes in physical diagnosis occur in this country alone.

\* Therap. Monatshefte, No. 9, 1890.

<sup>1</sup> Birmingham Medical Review, June.

<sup>2</sup> Fortsch. der klinisch-ther., May, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> Jour. de Méd., April.

In a country like Germany where, notwithstanding the exhaustive labors of Prof. James R. Leaming of New York and Sir Andrew Clark of London, the existence and importance of chronic and progressive pleuritic adhesions without other complications, but with far-reaching effects on account of mechanical hindrance to respiration, is practically ignored; in a country where pretubercular conditions, infiltrations as yet non-tubercular, and similar lesions, are allied under the heading of "tuberculosis" (*Die Tuberculose*)—an exact picture of the existing lung condition is quite as frequently marred as it is in this country; and you will pardon me for mentioning in this connection the well-known fact that the overweening self-esteem of some German authorities still finds expression in the ancient saying, "What good can come out of Nazareth?"

Not only suffering mankind, but your great discovery, would have fared better, had you adhered for a year or two to your original resolve to keep the whole matter a secret. And when the use of your lymph comes to the front again, as I feel confident it will, let every one who imagines himself competent to apply it, first undergo a severe examination in physical diagnosis of the lungs and as to his natural sense of hearing—his more or less musical ear in particular.

(2) How much are the remedy and the method itself at fault?

The answer to this question is partly included in the above paragraph: Indiscriminate diagnoses and still more indiscriminate use of the remedy, particularly in your country. You will say that this is not the fault of either the remedy or the method. To this I answer: If the exact conditions for the use of the remedy had been more closely studied and outlined, and the dosage and interval of administration sharply defined, much mischief and confusion would have been avoided. And, above all things, the whole matter ought to have been kept out of the daily newspapers. This, I feel assured, was not your individual fault.

Tuberculin may be defined as a product of matter—metamorphosis (*Stoffwechselprodukt*), diluted and conserved by fifty per cent. of glycerine. It is a toxalbumin of intense virulence, and contains, besides a certain percentage of the active principle tuberculin, mineral salts, coloring and extractive matter, originating from the nutritive ground. Before this letter is published, the tuberculin solution may be freed from these admixtures, since Professor Klebs has already succeeded in doing so. The original solution, which has been so widely condemned, contains, as I understand it, all of the above products of disintegration (*Zersetzungsprodukte*) and it is fair to assume that to these, were due in a great measure the distressing general symptoms observed. To my mind, this is no evidence against the value of tuberculin itself. It merely proves that the threatening symptoms produced by these extraneous matters overtopped the action of the specific remedy, and clouded the whole picture. Right here, I beg of you not to consider me arrogant, if I now propound the third question:

(3) How much were you at fault?

Taking the inoculation of successively attenuated cow-pox virus as a guide, you conceived the brilliant idea of introducing into the human system a material *formed outside of the body* in the shape of successive attenuations of the tubercle bacillus, to insure immunity against future invasions of the microbe. In other

words, the lymph influences the blood in such a manner that in case of a future invasion of bacilli they will find no favorable soil for their growth, and hence perish.

The next step was the inoculation of lymph into a body already invaded by an infectious disease. As I understand it, the inoculation of tuberculin in this connection aims at giving rise to a process by which further proliferation of bacteria already lodged in the system is to be prevented, and the human organism enabled to successfully cope with the chemical virus generated by them. Notwithstanding your frequent explanation to the effect that saturating the system with tuberculin would tend to deprive the bacilli of their nutritive soil and give the organism a chance to cast off tissue made necrotic by bacillary products, there appears to be a fixed impression in the minds of medical men that you were aiming a direct blow at the life of the bacillus itself. In other words, they believe you intended to find a *specific*—a bacillus killer, so to speak. It may be you have not been quite explicit enough on these points.

Three points appear to be fairly well established:

(1) That neutralizing, drowning, of the bacillary chemical product—depriving the bacilli of their nutritive soil—is the therapy of the future.

(2) That animal virus and intense chemical poisons are the remedies by which we may hope to accomplish this object, the more as these agencies are the most destructive elements next to fire; and the chances are that animal virus pitted against a chemical substance within the body acts more powerfully than when one chemical is made to antagonize another.

(3) That diffusion throughout the system can only be secured by the hypodermic method.

I trust you will not take it amiss if I suggest that your only fault lies in your absolute belief in one particular virus only—a product of animal life—instead of allowing that in certain cases tuberculin (freed of extraneous matter); in others, cantharidin; again in others, the lymph of cow-pox, as used by myself, will accomplish the desired object. Your virus, however, may prove to be the most powerful of any present or future series of animal poisons.

Very respectfully yours,

J. HILGARD TYNDALE, M.D.

#### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending June 6, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter.	Thermom- eter.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		We'thr.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	
S. ... 34	29.28	62	69	55	85	97	91	N.	E.	4	4	†
M. ... 1	29.30	59	70	48	97	89	93	E.	S.W.	5	13	O. C.
T. ... 2	29.91	72	86	58	82	88	85	W.	W.	9	12	O. O.
W. ... 3	30.00	57	62	53	91	91	91	N.E.	N.E.	10	7	O. O.
T. ... 4	30.08	19	52	16	93	97	90	N.	S.	18	3	R. C.
F. ... 5	30.15	52	68	15	17	45	16	N.	N.	8	13	O. F.
S. ... 6	30.18	59	69	19	43	47	15	W.	S.W.	10	9	O. O.
55°												

\* O, Cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, hazy; S, smoky; R, rain; T, threat, cutting; S., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. 55° Mean for week.

**RECORD OF MORTALITY  
FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JUNE 6, 1891.**

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York	1,515,301	772	299	15.73	16.38	2.99	.91	3.77	
Chicago	1,069,879	450	180	30.36	14.08	1.98	14.52	4.84	
Philadelphia	1,046,964	397	135	14.75	6.00	5.00	2.25	3.75	
Brooklyn	806,343	350	146	17.11	17.38	2.32	.58	6.09	
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Washington	448,439	178	48	5.69	19.04	—	1.68	2.80	
Baltimore	434,439	175	59	13.68	9.12	3.42	.57	6.84	
Cincinnati	296,908	101	32	8.91	8.91	—	4.95	1.98	
Cleveland	262,000	84	37	13.28	9.52	2.38	1.19	7.14	
Milwaukee	240,000	77	41	20.80	15.00	—	1.20	10.40	
Washington	220,392	98	29	11.22	17.34	4.08	1.68	1.02	
Nashville	76,168	47	20	28.82	8.52	—	2.43	2.13	
Charleston	65,165	44	20	15.89	—	11.35	2.17	—	
Portland	56,425	13	5	7.69	15.38	—	—	—	
Worcester	44,645	16	2	6.25	12.50	6.25	—	—	
Lowell	77,696	33	11	3.03	21.21	3.03	—	—	
Fall River	74,398	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cambridge	70,628	25	11	16.00	8.00	8.00	—	4.00	
Lynn	53,727	17	6	29.40	5.88	—	—	17.64	
Lawrence	44,654	16	5	12.50	12.50	12.50	—	—	
Springfield	44,179	17	2	11.76	11.76	—	—	5.88	
New Bedford	40,743	12	3	—	25.00	—	—	—	
Somerville	40,152	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Holyoke	35,637	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Salem	30,801	6	0	16.66	16.66	—	16.66	—	
Chelsea	27,509	6	0	16.66	33.33	—	—	—	
Haverhill	27,412	8	3	12.50	—	—	—	12.50	
Taunton	25,445	7	0	—	14.28	—	—	—	
Boston	24,651	5	2	—	—	—	—	—	
Newton	24,579	5	0	—	20.00	—	—	—	
Malden	23,651	10	4	10.00	10.00	—	10.00	—	
Beverly	22,037	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Waltham	18,797	1	2	25.00	—	—	—	—	
Pittsfield	17,281	3	2	—	66.66	—	—	—	
Quincy	16,723	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport	13,497	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Brookline	12,103	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Melrose	11,079	0	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	10,193	2	1	—	50.00	—	—	—	
Pembury	10,158	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,985; under five years of age 1,106; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 501, acute lung diseases 406, consumption 354, diphtheria and croup 24, typhoid fever 102, diarrhoeal diseases 94, scarlet fever 75, measles 32, whooping-cough 27, cerebrospinal meningitis 24, erysipelas 10, puerperal fever 9, malarial fever 3.

From scarlet fever New York 33, Brooklyn 14, Philadelphia 8, Chicago 7, Milwaukee 4, Cincinnati 2, Boston, Baltimore, Cleveland, Springfield and Chelsea 1 each. From measles New York 15, Chicago 6, Brooklyn 1, Philadelphia, Washington, Nashville, Charleston, Portland, Lynn and Waltham 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 7, Chicago and Philadelphia 6 each, Milwaukee 3, Brooklyn and Baltimore 2 each, Cambridge 1. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 15, New York 1 each, Brooklyn 3 each, Baltimore, Washington and Lynn 1 each. From erysipelas New York and Brooklyn 4 each, Chicago and Salem 1 each. From puerperal fever Chicago 6, Cleveland 2, Boston 1. From malarial fever Brooklyn, Baltimore and Nashville 1 each.

**OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JUNE 6, 1891, TO JUNE 12, 1891.**

By direction of the Secretary of War, the leave of absence, on surgeon's certificate of disability, granted Major SAMUEL M. BORTON, surgeon, in Special Orders 42, March 4, 1891, from this office, is extended three months, on surgeon's certificate of disability. S. O. 129, Par. 6, A. G. O., June 1, 1891.

With the approval of the Acting Secretary of War, leave of absence for fifteen days, to take effect on being relieved from duty at Fort McHenry, Md., is granted Major CHARLES B. BYRNE, surgeon. S. O. 130, Par. 14, A. G. O., June 8, 1891.

The leave of absence for seven days granted Major PHILIP F. HAYES, surgeon, by Orders No. 96, current series, Fort Keogh, Mont., is extended forty-four days. S. O. 138, Par. 2, Department of Dakota, June 5, 1891.

The leave of absence for seven days granted First Lieutenant FREDERICK V. WALKER, assistant surgeon, U. S. Army, by Orders No. 100, current series, Fort A. A. Russell, Wyo., is extended twenty-three days. S. O. 138, Par. 6, Department of the Plate, June 5, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, Lieutenant-Colonel CHARLES T. ALEXANDER, surgeon, attending surgeon in New York City, is, in addition to his other duties, assigned to duty as examiner of recruits in that city. S. O. 132, Par. 21, A. G. O., June 10, 1891.

**OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JUNE 13, 1891.**

A. R. ALFRED, assistant surgeon, from Naval Hospital, Norfolk, and to the "Fenn."

JAMES STOUTON, assistant surgeon, to duty Naval Hospital, Norfolk, Va.

L. L. S. YOUNG, assistant surgeon, to duty at Naval Station, Fort Royal, S. C.

A. A. HOCHLING, medical inspector, ordered as member Naval Medical Examining Board.

T. H. STREETS, surgeon, ordered to duty on the U. S. S. "Bennington."

P. S. WAILES, medical director, ordered as delegate to represent Medical Corps of Navy to the International Congress of Hygiene and Demography at London, Eng.

**VIRCHOW TESTIMONIAL FUND.**

The Boston members of the American Committee have received the following contributions:

Amount previously acknowledged	\$610.00
Through Alfred L. Loonis, New York	469.00
John G. Blake, Boston	10.00
David W. Cheever, Boston	10.00
George H. Lyman, Boston	10.00
Samuel W. Fletcher, Pepperell	5.00
Frederic W. Chapin, Springfield	5.00
George K. Sabine, Brookline	5.00

**APPOINTMENT.**

Dr. O. F. Wadsworth has been appointed Professor of Ophthalmology in the Harvard Medical School.

**DEATHS.**

F. N. WHEELER, M.D., of Camden, Me., died June 13th.

THOMAS P. GARY, M.D., President of the Florida Medical Association, died in Ocala, Fla., June 10th, aged fifty-six.

ROBERT MARTIN, M.D., F.R.C.P., Consulting Physician to St. Bartholomew's Hospital, died in London, May 13th, aged sixty-three.

**BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.**

Thirty-third Annual Report of the Washington Home.

Philadelphia Hospital Reports, Vol. 1, 1890. Edited by Charles K. Mills, M.D., Philadelphia.

Influenza. Von Prof. Dr. Drasche, Ober-Sanitätsrath in Wien. Vienna: Moritz Perles. 1890.

Practical Pathology and Morbid Histology. By Heneage Gibbs, M.D. Illustrated. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

A Text-Book of Chemical Physiology and Pathology. By W. D. Haliburton, M.D., F.R.C.P. Illustrated. London: Longmans, Green & Co. 1891.

Report of Committee on Pathological Anatomy, Parenchymatous Aspiration: A New Method of Diagnosis. By Albert Abrams, M.D. San Francisco.

The Steps of the Cesarean Section: The Do's and the Don't's. By Howard A. Kelly, M.D., Professor in Gynecology to the Johns Hopkins University. New York: William Wood & Co. 1891.

The First and Second Annual Reports of the Memorial Hospital and Washburn Free Dispensary, Worcester, Mass., from June, 1888, to December, 1890, together with the Will of the Late Hon. Ichabod Washburn.

The Microscopical Anatomy of the Human Heart, showing the Existence of Capillaries within the Muscular Fibres. By Arthur V. Meigs, M.D., Physician to the Pennsylvania and Children's Hospitals. Reprint. 1891.

The Pocket Materia Medica and Therapeutics: A Résumé of the Action and Doses of all Official and Non-official Drugs now in Common Use. By C. Henri Leonard, A.M., M.D. Detroit: The Illustrated Medical Journal Company. 1891.

## Address.

IDEALS OF MEDICAL EDUCATION.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOHN S. BILLINGS, M.D.,  
*Surgeon in the United States Army.*

WHEN the medical faculty of an ancient, famous, and progressive university honors a physician by the request that he will deliver an address to it, and to its friends, upon such an occasion as this, the subject of that address must be sought within certain limits. It should have some relation to the special work of the Faculty—to medical education as it was, or is, or should be. The fact that you have already had three addresses bearing on this subject by distinguished medical teachers, who are more familiar with its practical bearings and needs than I can be, does not authorize me to try another field, although it greatly increases my difficulty in selecting reflections and suggestions which are suited to the occasion and to the audience, and which, at the same time, will not be a wearisome repetition of what is already familiar to you. I know, however, that discourses of this kind are soon forgotten; were it otherwise, this would indeed be a hard world for address givers.

Of course the Medical Department of Yale is organized in the best possible manner, and is doing the best possible work,—under the circumstances. I do not know precisely what its organization is, or what work it is doing, or the exact circumstances which govern it, but I have no doubt it is safe to assume this. There is one circumstance, however, which very commonly affects medical schools and universities—and which, therefore, may possibly affect you—and that is the want of means to do everything that anybody may consider desirable. Perhaps, then, some remarks upon certain modern ideals of medical education, and upon first class medical schools and their cost, based upon data derived from other schools, may be of some interest—especially in the light of Roucheffoucauld's aphorism that there is something in the misfortunes of our best friends which is not displeasing to us.

The great mass of the public—the majority of the voters of all parties, and of the women who are not voters—know little and care less about the details of professional education, or about the standard of qualification attained to by those to whom they entrust more or less of the care of their souls, their property or their bodies. The popular feeling is that in a free country every one should have the right to follow any occupation he likes, and employ for any purpose any one whom he selects, and that each party must take the consequences.

It is noteworthy, however, that each individual professing to hold this opinion, almost always makes an exception to his own occupation if it is one involving skilled labor—he is in favor of free trade in the abstract—and of limitations with regards to his own particular trade, either as to number of apprentices, as to time of study, or as to some form of trust which will prevent, as far as possible, competition in that special business. In one of its aspects, medicine is a trade, carried on for the purpose of making money in order to support the physician and his family, and to the majority of practitioners this is a very important aspect, although to very few of them is it the only

one. Hence it is that medical faculties must consider schemes of medical education from this point of view also, not exclusively so by any means, but, nevertheless, with reference to the questions: What do we propose to offer?—how much will it cost us?—how much shall we charge for it? With reference to the first question, it is obvious that there are several quite different kinds of education which a medical faculty may offer to its students. It is by no means easy to decide as to the quality and quantity of the article offered by consulting only the advertisements, circulars, and prospectuses of the one hundred and more medical schools in the United States, but even from these it can be seen that one can get a diploma of Doctor of Medicine in much less time, and at much less expense, from some schools than from others, and we all know that the diplomas of these different schools are guarantees of very different education and qualifications.

There are also several different ideals as to what is desirable in medical education. For instance, there is the ideal of the literary man, of the clergyman, of the laborer, and of other classes of the general public. There is the ideal of the man who wants to obtain a medical degree as soon and as cheaply as possible in order that he may commence practice; the ideal of the same man after he has obtained such a degree and has been for two or three years trying to get practice; and the ideal of the middle-aged successful practitioner who has learned several things by experience since he graduated. Then we have the ideal of the army and navy examining boards, the ideal of the man of means who wants to become a specialist without ever going into general practice, and the ideal of the man who wishes to be an investigator and a teacher either from the love of science or from the desire for fame. Let us consider some of these ideals briefly. The chief demand of the great mass of the non-professional public is for general practitioners, and the qualifications which these should possess may be summed up in the statement that they should be competent to recognize the forms of disease and injury which are common in the community in which they practice, and should know, and be able to apply, the remedies which are most frequently used and found efficacious in such cases. They are expected, for the most part, to follow and not to lead—it is not necessary that they should be skilled in the refinements of modern pathology—or be thoroughly trained in minute anatomy or experimental physiology, or be great surgeons, or be well up in all the specialties. Observe that I say it is not necessary, it may be desirable, but in the majority of cases it is not practicable.

In their brief journey of life through this world, the great majority of people must travel on the routes and by the vehicles provided for them by others, and, fortunately, they are usually content to do so. They move in groups which are "personally conducted," see the things they are told to see, try, with more or less success, to admire the things which they are told to admire, and their chief discomfort occurs when their conductors are either silent, or give contradictory orders, when it comes to the parting of the ways. Most travellers on an Atlantic steamer accept without murmuring the elict that "Passengers are not allowed on the bridge."

The information which those who propose to earn their living by the general practice of medicine stand

<sup>1</sup> Address delivered before the Medical Faculty of Yale College, June 23, 1891.

most in need of, is that which will enable them to recognize the ordinary emergencies of practice and to deal with them in the ordinary way. As students, their time, money, and zeal for study and investigation, are all usually more or less limited, and there are many things in a course in what is called the "higher medical education" which are of comparatively little use to them. The clinical instruction which they can get at a school in the region of country in which they intend to practise will often be more valuable to them than that which they could get at a distant school of greater repute, simply from the difference in the class of cases presenting themselves for treatment. Good local pilots are in demand, although we have a Superintendent of the Coast Survey. In some respects, the old-fashioned system of medical apprenticeships, in which the student spent from one to three years in the office of a physician in general practice before he went to a medical school to hear lectures, was a good one for producing these general practitioners.

To learn to do such work easily and properly, one must live among the sick, learn how they look, how they talk, how they are to be talked to and handled; and must do this at close quarters, and not by looking on from the top bench of an amphitheatre, or from the outer ring of a group of thirty or forty men standing around a bed. Moreover, it is the common everyday ailments and their effects and treatment that the student wants to become familiar with at first, rather than the rare cases. Cases of colic, of effects of over-eating or drinking, of sore throats, croup or diphtheria, or scarlet fever or mumps, of the ordinary fevers, of simple fractures and dislocations, of bad cuts of the palm of the hand, are far more important to him from a business point-of-view than brain tumors or ligations of the innominate artery.

And these comparatively simple, every-day cases are just what the young man reading in the office of his preceptor may become familiar with. How many of the men without such experience, who graduate this year at our great medical schools, have ever seen closely a case of measles, or scarlet-fever, or incipient small pox — or have actually looked into the throat of a child suffering from diphtheria, or have ever assisted in adjusting and dressing a fractured thigh-bone, or in getting the clothing off from a case of extensive burn or scald? I have no doubt most of them could repeat the description of these things which they have heard or read, but they are not as well prepared to deal with such cases in that unhesitating way which commands confidence, as is the man who has seen and touched one or two such cases in his preceptor's office, and has observed what that preceptor said and did.

On the other hand, the number of practising physicians who are qualified to act as preceptors, and who are willing to give the requisite time and attention to students, is very limited — and with any other kind of preceptor the student wastes much time, is apt to lose interest and become idle and unfit for continuous mental interest. If the student spent his apprentice year, or two years, in a preceptor's office either at the end of his first or second years' medical lectures, or after obtaining his degree, it would be much better for him, but the latter course is open to the objection that he would probably think that he knew more than his preceptor. The Scotch medical schools prefer that the year spent as an attached pupil shall come after

the first two years of education in a medical school. The decision of the British Medical Council has been that a five years' course of study shall be compulsory, and that the last year shall be spent in practical work.

Theoretically, there is still a considerable amount of preliminary reading with a preceptor done in this country, but practically this method of beginning the study of medicine is fast disappearing. Through the kindness of the officers of some of our large medical schools I have obtained some data on this point from which I infer that in the Eastern schools the proportion of students who claim to have read with a preceptor for one year before commencing lectures is from 15 to 30 per cent., and in Western and Southern schools from 25 to 60 per cent., but no doubt such reading in the majority of cases was merely nominal, and the student had seen little or nothing of practice. In most schools the certificate of the preceptor is not required.

The ideal of the average student who is in a hurry to begin practice needs no special description. What he wants is to pass the examinations with the least possible labor, — the less he is compelled to take for his money the better he is pleased. The ideal of the majority of the medical profession as to what should be the minimum course of study for the degree of Doctor of Medicine appears to be that the student should first obtain at least such a preliminary education as is furnished by our ordinary high schools, and then should study medicine four years, the first of which may be with a preceptor, and three of which are to be occupied in attending a graded course of lectures, the last two years being largely devoted to clinical and hospital instruction. About one-third of our medical schools have expressed their intention of carrying out this programme. As regards the time, it is not sufficient, according to European standards, but is perhaps the best general standard which can be fixed at present for the education of the general practitioner for this country. Its success depends upon whether the student has had the needed preliminary education. It is the want of this last which is the chief deficiency.

The ideal of the Army and Navy Examining Boards is that a surgeon in the Government service should have received either the literary, classical and mathematical training of the ordinary college course for the degree of Bachelor of Arts, or the training leading to a degree in scientific studies — and that after that he should have spent five years in medical studies, the last year as resident in a hospital.

This ideal cannot yet be enforced in either service, for the reason that they could not get enough men who come up to this standard to fill the vacancies, so that the actual standard is somewhat lower than this, although it is higher than the minimum standard of any medical school or of any State Board of Examiners. Through the courtesy of the surgeon-generals of the Army and Navy, I am able to give you the following results of the work of their Examining Boards for the last ten years:

Before the Army Boards, 348 candidates presented themselves during this period, of whom 76, or 22.3 per cent., were approved and passed; 31 were rejected for physical disqualifications; 90 failed to pass the preliminary examination; and the remainder failed to pass the medical examination. The rejections for physical defects are for the last three years only.

Before the Navy Boards, 237 candidates presented

themselves, of whom 55, or 23.1 per cent., were approved and passed; 75 were rejected for physical disqualifications; and the remainder either withdrew or failed to pass.

Evidently the standards of the two Boards are about the same. The proportion of those rejected for physical defects is noteworthy. In a general way we may say that about one-fourth of the candidates before such boards are approved — and one-fourth fail on the preliminary examination as to general education. Putting aside those rejected for physical causes, and making the necessary corrections for a certain number who came before the boards more than once, we find that of 429 examined, 129, or 30.2 per cent. were successful.

Of those candidates who had a college degree, 34 per cent. succeeded, and of those who had no such degree, 28.9 succeeded. Of those candidates who had had one year's residence in hospital, 40 per cent. passed, while of those who had not been residents, only 21 per cent. were successful. The percentage of successful candidates from different schools varies greatly, ranging from 9 to 56 per cent., for those schools from which more than ten candidates presented themselves. I cannot go into details on this point, but may say that taking the Medical Schools of Harvard, Yale, the College of Physicians, and Bellevue Hospital of New York, the University of Pennsylvania, and the University of Virginia together, of 141 candidates, 65, or 46.1 per cent. succeeded, while for all the rest of the schools in a body, of 586 candidates, 64, or 22.3 per cent. succeeded.

The figures from Yale alone, are too small to draw accurate conclusions from, but in strict confidence I will tell you that of the five graduates of the Yale Medical School, who came before the Army and Navy Boards during the last ten years, three, or 66.6 per cent. have passed. The greatest percentage of successful candidates comes from those who were between 24 and 25 years of age when they graduated, being 31.7 per cent., as against 27.9 per cent. for those who were under 22, and 26.2 per cent. for those who were over 25 on graduation.

Admitting it to be a fact that different schools have different minimum standards for graduating Doctors of Medicine, to what extent are these differences necessary, or desirable? There is at present a very general demand that those schools which have the lower standards shall raise them to the ideal of the medical profession just stated. It seems as if the supply of physicians is now, in most parts of the country, in excess of the demand, the number of medical men being from two to three times as great amongst us, in proportion to the population, as it is in France or Germany, while the annual number of graduates also greatly exceeds the number of places to be filled.

Under these circumstances, there is necessarily a struggle for existence in which the men of inferior qualifications usually, though not always, fail. The schools, however, will not shape their course so much with reference to the real or supposed interests of the profession or of the public, as with reference to the demands of their immediate customers, the students, and many of these, as has been said, do not want any more education than is absolutely necessary to enable them to begin practice. The ability and inclination to pay for professional services differs greatly in different localities, and among different classes of people.

Attempts to enforce a minimum standard of qualifications, by prescribing a minimum time for the course, and a minimum for the number of lectures in certain specified branches, will not result in fixing an uniform minimum standard of results obtained, for this can only be assured and maintained by some system of inspection and testing of results which is independent of the schools or, at all events, of each individual school. When, as Professor Sumner says, "A and B put their heads together to see what C ought to be made to do for D," there is small prospect of result so long as C is free to do as he likes.

In the Russian myth, when the raven brought the water of life and the water of death to the gray wolf, the first thing that the wolf did was to test their powers on the raven himself to determine whether his task was properly done. The public do not have an opportunity of seeing the effect of such a test as this upon those who come to them from the schools professing to have obtained the knowledge of healing; if they had, the complaints of overcrowding in the profession would probably cease.

From the commercial point of view it seems plain that there are too many medical schools in this country, that the education which many of them are giving is a very poor one, and that the students who are attracted to these last by offers of a cheap and short course, waste their time and their money.

The only really efficient remedy for this state of affairs is a system of State examinations, with minimum standards. This also has its evils, since it must lead to cramming; but it is the best we can do at present. It is urged by some that this minimum standard should be uniform throughout the United States; but in that case, it would be unnecessarily low in some parts of the country. The precise nature of the requirements in different regions depend on the density of population, and on the ability of the great mass of the people to pay enough to induce highly educated physicians to settle amongst them. It would be better if it were otherwise, and if every one could have the benefit of the best professional skill; but matters are adjusted in this world largely by conflict of interests. Certainly no one who intends to practise medicine should be content with the least amount of knowledge which will enable him to pass the required examinations, whatever the standard of those examinations may be. Putting aside now this matter of a minimum standard, let us consider briefly an ideal of a medical education of a higher type.

In addition to the incipient family practitioner of ordinary qualifications — the beginners in the profession — there is need of, and employment for, highly skilled, thoroughly trained physicians and surgeons as family physicians, as consultants, as specialists, and as investigators and teachers.

There are two ways in which these needed men may be educated and developed. The first is by their commencing with the ordinary course of instruction for general practice in the manner just spoken of, and then going on, after graduation and commencing practice, to study and perfect themselves in details — according to individual tastes and opportunities; and this has been the course pursued by a large number of our most distinguished American consultants and specialists. The other is to lay a broad and sound foundation of preliminary education before giving any attention to clinical study or practice. This means an edu-

education at least equivalent to that required of candidates for the degree of Bachelor of Arts from our leading universities, including Latin, French, and German, and mathematics to include trigonometry, and the elements of analytics. It should also include one year's work in a physical laboratory, two years' work in chemistry, two years' work in biology, at least one year's work in practical anatomy, and one year's course in materia medica.

In other words, it requires that the youth of sixteen, having obtained a good high-school education, shall go on to spend at least five years in additional study before he commences to see anything of practice. He should then spend at least three years more in special medical and clinical studies, during one year of which he should, if possible, reside in a hospital. If then his purpose is to become a specialist, an original investigator and a teacher, it is desirable that he should spend two years more in clinics and laboratories devoted to his special subject—and at least half of this time should, at present, be spent abroad. These are the broad outlines of what I suppose most physicians of the present day, would consider a desirable scheme of medical education for an intelligent boy with a fair amount of liking for study, good health, and sufficient means to enable him to go through with it without making undue demands upon his parents or guardians.

You will observe that there are several qualifying clauses in that last sentence. The aphorism that it does not pay to give a five-thousand-dollar education to a five-dollar boy, must be constantly borne in mind in considering these questions. On the other hand, it is also to be noted that in the preparation of educational schemes, it is not necessary to provide for the demands of youths of extraordinary ability and industry—for men of genius. Beds suitable for giants are not required as part of the stock of an ordinary furniture store, especially if it require giants to make them. Some cases of disease will recover without treatment, though the cure may be hastened by proper management; some will die under any treatment; the result of some depends on the treatment. It is much the same in education. Some will acquire knowledge and power without special training; others will never acquire these things under any training; but the career of many depends, to a large extent, on the training which they receive. The recent announcement of a compulsory four years' course of medical studies by Harvard and the University of Pennsylvania, soon to be followed by a similar announcement from Columbia, looks toward the ideal just indicated.

The number of those who are obtaining a college education as a preparation for medical study has increased, and will still more increase as the competition among an excessive number of physicians becomes fiercer.

From information received from some of our leading medical schools for the present year, it appears that the proportion of students who have taken preliminary degrees before commencing the study of medicine varies from fourteen to forty-three per cent. in Eastern schools, from three to twelve per cent. in Western schools, and from fifteen to twenty per cent. in Southern schools.

Just here comes in a very difficult point. When shall general education cease and special training begin? The answer to this must depend largely on the individual, but it seems to me that the present tendency

is to begin to specialize too soon. This early specialization of study and work may lead to more prompt pecuniary success, but not, I think, to so much ultimate happiness and usefulness as the longer continuance of study on broader lines. "For it is in knowledge as it is in plants: if you mean to use the plant, it is no matter for the roots; but if you mean to remove it to grow, then it is more assured to rest upon roots than slips; so the delivery of knowledge as it is now used, is of fair bodies of trees without the roots—good for the carpenter but not for the planter. But if you will have science grow, it is less matter for the shaft of body of the tree, so you look well to the taking up of the roots."<sup>2</sup>

In discussions on medical education and the duties of medical schools, we are too apt to lose sight of the fact that the best that the student can do in them is to begin to learn. If he does not study much longer and harder after he graduates than he does before, he will not become a successful physician. Moreover, the great majority of men have different capacities for learning certain things at different ages. They lose receptive power as they grow older.

Permit me to use here a personal illustration, and pardon the apparent egotism of an old gentleman who refers to his youthful days. Thirty-three years ago I began the study of medicine, having obtained the degree of Bachelor of Arts after the usual classical course of those days. It so happens that the smattering of Latin and Greek which I obtained has been of great use to me, and I may, therefore, be a prejudiced witness, but my acquaintance with many physicians at home and abroad has led me to believe that the ordinary college course in languages, mathematics, and literature is a very good foundation for the study of medicine, and I do not sympathize with those who demand that all who are to enter on this study, shall substitute scientific studies for all the Greek and a part of the Latin of the usual course. This change is good for some but not for all. I had attended lectures in physics and chemistry but had done so laboratory work, and I could read easy French and German. Thus equipped I began to read anatomy, physiology and the principles of medicine. Nominally I had a preceptor; but I do not think I saw him six times during the year which followed, for I was teaching school in another State. Nevertheless, he told me what books to read, and I read them. The next thing was to attend the prescribed two courses of lectures in a medical college in Cincinnati. Each course lasted about five months, and was precisely the same. There was no laboratory course, and I began to attend clinical lectures the first day of the first course. One result of this was that I had to learn chemical manipulation, the practical use of the microscope, etc., at a later period when it was much more difficult. In fact I may say that I have been studying ever since to repair the deficiencies in my medical training and have never been able to catch up.

Probably a large number of physicians over fifty years of age have had much the same experience, and feel that there are certain things, such as the relations of trimethoxyethylene-ammonium hydroxide in the body, or the causation of muscular contraction by migration of labile material between the inotagmata—the bearings and beauty of which might as well be left to younger men. Not that these things are especially difficult to understand, but they form part of a

<sup>2</sup> Bacon.



new nomenclature which in most cases it is not worth the while of the older men to learn, because it is far more difficult for them to master it than it is for their sons. One of the most comfortable and satisfactory periods in a man's life is that when he first distinctly and clearly recognizes that in certain matters he is a hopeless old fogy, and that he is not expected to know anything about them.

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### THE CHARACTER OF THE EVIDENCE AS TO THE INJURIOUSNESS OF ARSENIC AS A DOMESTIC POISON.<sup>1</sup>

BY J. J. PUTNAM, M.D.

It is well known that a large amount of evidence has been accumulating during the past half-century, indicating that the exposures of daily domestic life are sufficient to cause, under favorable conditions, almost every form and degree of arsenical poisoning. This evidence has found more or less recognition in the best text-books of every country, has attracted the attention of scientific men of judgment and eminence, — physicians, chemists and sanitarians — in every part of the world. Not only this, but every investigator of any weight who has approached the study of the action of arsenic from the purely physiological or pathological stand-points, and not from interest in the popular agitation of the subject, has accepted and utilized this clinical testimony so far as it has come in his way to do so.

One of the most recent of these is Alexander, of Breslau, the author of an excellent monograph on arsenical polyneuritis, one of the best recognized forms of arsenical poisoning.<sup>2</sup> Of fifty-eight cases of paralysis, which Alexander adopts, out of a much larger number, for special analysis, nine were of "domestic" origin, the rest being mainly acute cases of accidental or homicidal poisoning by large doses.

There are several ways in which this subject may be regarded:

(1) We may discard the affirmative evidence altogether, and conclude that the long list of eminent men who have admitted it, are wholly mistaken. This position is rarely maintained, but it has been taken by Prof. Alfred Chandler, of Columbia College, the single expert who has testified adversely when attempts have been made to obtain protective legislation in this State.

(2) We may consider that poisoning does occur, but so rarely that it is not worth any one's while to regard it as a practical danger.

(3) We may admit that poisoning occurs, and, in view of the extreme commonness of the exposure, may search conscientiously to see whether it does not occur more commonly than has been supposed, but pass often unobserved, partly because this diagnosis is not in the physician's mind, and partly because the symptoms are often obscure and attributable to other causes.

It is this view that I desire to maintain; and it may be noted in passing that if it should turn out to be the correct view, there would be no occasion for surprise,

since the history of medicine is full of examples of the long overlooking of the most obvious clinical truths. This very matter of multiple neuritis is an instance in point. Although characteristic cases had been occasionally described before, it is only twenty years since the profession was really taught to recognize them, and yet it turns out that they are of the most common occurrence.

Some of the reasons that have been urged against the occurrence of arsenical poisoning from "domestic" exposure call for careful consideration. Little or no weight, on the other hand, should be attached to the sentiment of simple disbelief with which the suggestion of this diagnosis is often met. When, for example, a patient presents himself with the symptoms of multiple neuritis, for which no special cause can be found, and at the same time is found to be excreting arsenic, it is not in any physician's power to deny that his disease *may be* of arsenical origin. He may assert that this diagnosis is not by any means proved, and may prefer to hold his judgment in abeyance, but it is a simple obstruction to scientific progress, and a misuse of diagnostic methods, to bluntly deny the possibility that this diagnosis may be correct.

One of the strongest arguments that is brought forward to show the improbability of arsenic poisoning is, that physicians often give their patients far larger quantities of arsenic than could be derived from domestic exposure. I shall endeavor to demonstrate that poisoning from therapeutic doses is more common than has been supposed; but it should not be forgotten that, so far as the validity of the argument is concerned, it might be used with equal force to prove that poisoning could not occur from doses even far larger than those used in medicine, since it is well known that the Styrian peasants learn by habituation to take with impunity quantities which would ordinarily be almost certainly fatal.

The whole line of argument which I offer in regard to the domestic cases is:

I. — That the actual absorption of arsenic in consequence of the exposures of daily life is extremely common, as is demonstrated by urine analyses.

II. — That arsenic accumulates in the tissues, so that the elimination of a certain quantity implies the presence of a far larger quantity in the body.

III. — That the clinical cases may be divided, for convenience, into three classes: (1) those where the arsenic causes acute irritation of the mucous membranes without necessarily being present in the tissues in any large quantity; (2) those where the accumulated arsenic exerts all at once a poisonous action; (3) those where simple disorders of the general or local nutrition are gradually set up through the action of minute and repeated doses.

IV. — That poisoning is liable to occur under all these conditions during the therapeutic use of arsenic.

V. — That the character of the preparation and the mode of absorption materially affect the danger of poisoning.

I. — The proof of the frequent absorption of arsenic is given by the urine analyses, now amounting to many hundred, which have been made by chemists in various countries, but especially by those of Harvard University. I shall refer only to the investigations of Dr. C. P. Worcester, who has carefully analyzed more than one hundred and fifty specimens by the most approved methods, and has found arsenic in more than thirty per

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, of the Massachusetts Medical Society, Suffolk District, April 22, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Inaugural Dissertation on Arsenical Paralysis, Breslau, 1889.

cent., in quantities varying from five hundredths of a milligramme to nearly one-tenth milligramme, per litre.<sup>3</sup>

This investigation was begun about two years ago, at my request, and the specimens of urine were, to a considerable extent, furnished by patients in attendance at the Out-Patient Department of the Massachusetts General Hospital. Some of them presented symptoms which might possibly have been due to arsenical poisoning, though they were not characteristic of it, but others were selected as not presenting any such symptoms. The rest of the specimens were from private patients of my brother and myself.

These results are extremely important, and the conclusions to which they point should not be misunderstood. They indicate first, a very wide-spread exposure on the part of the community at large, for the persons who are the subjects of the investigation were selected largely at random. The argument that arsenic cannot be absorbed from domestic sources is thus absolutely disproved. With regard to many of these patients it could be asserted positively that they had taken no arsenic in the form of medicine; and in a number of the cases it was traced to one or more definite exposures and gradually disappeared when these were removed.

They show, next, that the simple finding of arsenic in the urine does not prove that a given patient's symptoms are of arsenical origin. Finally, such analyses are certain to prove a valuable aid in studying the obscure cases of arsenical poisoning, at least to the extent of eliminating with considerable probability the non-arsenical cases, and they are of importance with relation to arsenical therapeutics.

II. — What conclusions can we draw from these results as to the accumulation of arsenic in the tissues?

It was formerly believed that arsenic was eliminated rapidly; that it did not, like lead, form albuminoid compounds within the body. These opinions are now found to be incorrect. Arsenic does form albuminoid compounds,<sup>4</sup> and it is eliminated very slowly, having been found in the liver and bones six months after the cessation of medicinal treatment, which led to the patient's death (Gibb), and having been found in the urine six, and even nine, months after apparent removal from exposure in "domestic" cases, where its eventual disappearance substantiated the belief that the true source of the contamination had been found (Harrington, Coney and others). Prof. E. S. Wood has found arsenic several months after cessation of a short course of treatment and after homicidal poisoning. (This investigation is still unfinished, but I am at liberty to state its general outcome.) The daily elimination, therefore, represents only a small fraction, in many cases at least, of the amount present in the tissues; and as the exposure in the "domestic" cases is often of months' and even years' duration, it is evident that the accumulation might eventually be considerable.

III. — With regard to the types of arsenical poisoning I will not occupy your time by speaking of them at length. The important thing to remember is that we should not deceive ourselves as to what we are to expect. It is probable that in by far the greater number of cases of domestic exposure no ill result follow, but one who takes the trouble to investigate the literature of "domestic poisoning" will find

that there is a certain number of typical cases. As I am, in this paper, only seeking to establish the possibility of arsenical poisoning, I will only refer to the cases of neuritis, and to save space, only to my own experience. I have seen at least three typical cases of neuritis with impaired electrical reactions and the usual sensory and motor symptoms, where every other cause could be excluded as rigidly as is ever possible. I will not give the details here because I propose at another time to make a full collection of the cases observed by others as well as myself. Besides these typical cases, I have seen a number of cases of chronic neuritis where this diagnosis was the most probable one.

In this connection I desire to call attention to one very important consideration. It is often asked, Why is it that people so long exposed to arsenical poisoning do not sooner show the effects of it; and why are not more persons poisoned? It would be a practically sufficient answer to these questions, to assume that the persons not affected were protected by habituation and natural tolerance; and to point out that of persons exposed by their occupations to lead poisoning, such as painters, only a very small percentage are seriously affected. It is, however, my belief that, in spite of the immense protection given by natural or acquired tolerance, there are various occasional effects of lead and arsenic poisoning which are, as a rule, wholly overlooked. The only pieces of evidence of this to which I wish to call attention here are those pointing to the existence of a pre-paralytic stage of arsenical and saturnine neuritis.

It was long ago pointed out by Erb that in cases of lead poisoning it was not uncommon to find that certain muscles showed an impairment in their electrical reactions, although they were not paralyzed. Again, Gombault, in his oft-quoted researches into the pathology of neuritis due to lead, found signs of well-marked change in the peripheral nerves in guinea-pigs who had been given a small quantity of lead for some time, although they had shown during life no impairment of voluntary motion. As to arsenic, it is well recognized to be a fact, that when paralysis follows a single large dose, or a number of smaller doses, its appearance is often delayed for weeks and even months.

Furthermore, the observations to which I have already referred, on the elimination of arsenic, make it clear that recovery may begin and progress in cases of paralysis while the tissues still contain arsenic. Such facts as these make it practically certain that the occurrence of outspoken paralysis, either of sensation or motion, is not a necessary accompaniment of a greater or less degree of neuritis. It is inconceivable that a single dose of arsenic sufficient to cause violent poisoning and eventually serious paralysis should not begin to affect the nutrition of the nerves during the days, weeks or months before the paralysis appears.

The fact that paralysis is a relatively uncommon symptom of arsenical poisoning strengthens the supposition that paralysis is only a final and gross symptom of the neuritis which must have been going on before. Not only this, but in my opinion, we need not lean upon assumptions alone for indications that this pre-paralytic neuritis is comparatively frequent. During the short period that covers the modern history of neuritis, the indications that peripheral nerve changes are extremely common have been multiplying in a way that was wholly unexpected. Let every one examine

<sup>3</sup> The estimations were made by comparison of the nitrons with a table, which has been proposed by Professor Sanger, now of Andover, and Prof. H. E. HILL, of Cambridge.  
<sup>4</sup> *Deutscher Natur. Congress, Copenhagen, 1882.*

his cases of suspected arsenical poisoning by careful electrical tests and for the slightest motor and sensory disorders, and I think he will occasionally find that he has not been able to diagnose some of the lesser degrees of neuritis, simply because he has overlooked a characteristic sign and has waited for indications which were really not to be expected in the early stage of the disease.<sup>5</sup> During the past month I have seen a case of well-marked alcoholic paralysis where the symptoms had been present in an outspoken form only for a few weeks; but on questioning the patient carefully, it appeared he had suffered for a number of months with a slighter form of the same trouble.

Space forbids my speaking at length of the other groups of symptoms indicated above. I will only say that the admitted history of arsenical poisoning proves that this may be manifested only by anæmia, local neuralgias (neuritis, herpes-zoster), by the failure of special functions (sexual impotence, loss of voice, etc.). While it may be impossible to make a positive diagnosis of arsenical poisoning from the presence of such symptoms as these, it would be idle to deny that this might be, in a given case, the cause. If the severe cases occasionally occur as a consequence of such a long exposure to continued doses, these more insidious cases would be, in all probability, far more common, and this especially in the case of feeble persons and infants.

IV. — It is often assumed that, because arsenic carefully used as a medicine may eventually be tolerated in large doses, therefore there is no danger in its therapeutic use. This is founded on grave misapprehension of facts.

The first stages of poisoning (œdema of the face, diarrhœa, vomiting, prostration, albuminuria, etc.) are very common; and the experiments of Vaudrey have shown that these signs, which by a strange euphemism are sometimes called the signs of the "physiological action" of arsenic, are really the first indications of poisoning, which a rash persistence might render dangerous. Not only is this the case, but, as is proved by a number of cases, some of which I collected three years ago,<sup>6</sup> unusual susceptibility may render ordinary doses highly dangerous, and protracted treatment may eventually lead to the outbreak of acute poisoning.

V. — The form in which arsenic is actually absorbed in "domestic" cases is not yet positively settled. If the gaseous theory is still unproved, yet it is not fully disproved. There are certainly a number of clinical facts which obstinately resist the acceptance of the "dust" doctrine as the only admissible one. In the mean time it is positively known that the different compounds of arsenic differ greatly in their poisonousness, and it is known further that the mode of its introduction into the system is also important. The stomach, in a measure, protects the patient from danger of certain kinds, and it may be that this is not true, to the same extent, of the lungs. In the experiments of Alexander, above alluded to, it was found that arsenic injected under the skin was three or four times more poisonous than the same amount injected into the peritoneal cavity. It should also be borne in mind, if we wish to deal fairly with the "domestic" issue, that the exposures are often multiple. I know of several cases where a dozen or

fifteen papers in one house all contained "dangerous" quantities of arsenic. Recently noted sources are distemper paints used for frescoing, and the dust which accumulates in carpets and carpet papers. When it is remembered how easily this dust is raised by walking, and that a twentieth of a grain of arsenious acid is a full dose, and two grains may be a poisonous dose; and when it is further remembered that when a room is dusted or swept, or the walls cleaned, only a portion of the material set free is entirely removed, the rest settling on the furniture and floor, it is not difficult to understand that dangerous quantities may occasionally be inspired.

One more fact, which is thoroughly established by the history of typical arsenical poisoning, should be borne in mind. This is, that the persistent use of small or moderate doses is not always followed by the same results. The most common effect is probably habituation and tolerance, but cases are not infrequently seen where the sensitiveness to the drug is greatly increased. That fact has been pointed out by Isnard, among others,<sup>7</sup> one of the most enthusiastic advocates of arsenical medication. It is, indeed, rather commonly believed that when symptoms of poisoning have actually occurred, this increased susceptibility regularly shows itself. This cannot, I think, be maintained. I have certainly seen one case of very severe multiple neuritis, with pain and atrophy, where no cause except arsenical poisoning could be found; yet the patient subsequently took arsenic combined with iodide of potash, without a recurrence of his former symptoms.

To sum up, it may be said that competent persons have seen typical cases of paralysis and other symptom complexes for which arsenic poisoning would be an adequate cause, and where arsenic has been found in the urine, and the symptoms have followed the course that they would be expected to follow if due to arsenical poisoning.

The only ground on which to refuse to admit the possibility of arsenical poisoning, under these circumstances, would be strong presumptive arguments against that view. I have tried to show that such presumptive arguments do not exist, but that, on the contrary, the urine analyses abundantly indicate the presence in the tissues of quantities of arsenic such as have actually caused symptoms of poisoning when given as a medicine; and that the use of arsenic as a medicine, although rarely harmful, needs careful watching. In the cases of domestic exposure, arsenic is being absorbed in minute but accumulating amounts without its effects being watched. The reason that no more persons are severely poisoned is the same that prevents a great majority of painters from being affected with lead poisoning; but in both cases general and local disorders of nutrition are liable to occur and to be wholly overlooked unless carefully sought for. Further analogies between the action of lead and that of arsenic exist, and will be studied more carefully in another paper. I have also indicated certain reasons for believing in a pre-paralytic stage of arsenical neuritis; and it might be added that a post-paralytic stage also exists, inasmuch as the recovery from arsenical neuritis begins and progresses while the patient is still eliminating arsenic from the urine. It is even conceivable that during the recovery from arsenical neuritis the administration of arsenic in small doses might

<sup>5</sup> See case in *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, March 7, 1889.

<sup>6</sup> *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, July 5, 1888.

<sup>7</sup> *L'Arsenic*, Paris, 1865.

be beneficial, for it is probable (Ziegler and Abolonski. Alexander) that the therapeutic and the toxic effects of arsenic differ only in degree, and the increase of cell activity which has been shown to occur, for certain organs at least, seems to go on side by side with cell destruction.

#### A CASE OF SYPHILITIC ENDOCARDITIS WITH REMARKS.<sup>1</sup>

BY EDWARD M. GREENE, M.D.,  
Pathologist to Carney Hospital and Boston Dispensary.

THE importance of syphilis as an etiological factor in cardiac disease, has attracted very little attention until lately. A brief report of a case in which endocarditis manifested itself during the secondary stage of syphilis, may therefore be of interest.

The patient, M. F., was a young, unmarried woman, aged twenty-three, a photograph retoucher by occupation. The family history was good. At the age of eighteen years she had typhoid fever, and one year ago *la grippe*. Otherwise her health had always been good, and she had never suffered from rheumatism. Her habits had not been virtuous. Two years ago she gave birth to a healthy child at full term. Has never had a miscarriage.

I saw her first in August, 1890. She was well developed and nourished, and not anæmic. She had been confined to bed for several days with pain in the pelvic region and profuse flowing. Her menstruation previously had been normal. She was somewhat feverish, and there was considerable tenderness just above the pubes. These symptoms subsided during the next week, but she then began to complain of constant headache and considerable pain in the back and limbs. She was moderately feverish, but had no tenderness or swelling of the joints. Careful examination showed absence of murmurs or other evidence of cardiac disease.

Two days later a profuse eruption of pustules of the size of a split pea and smaller, appeared on the forehead, and soon after and in smaller numbers pustules appeared in the scalp, over the back, on the arms, and in the palms of both hands. There was a mild pharyngitis. Enlarged glands were found in the groins and about the neck. She complained of soreness under the sternum. A faint but distinct systolic murmur was now heard for the first time at the right of the sternum, over the aortic valve. The heart was otherwise normal and there was no venous murmur in the neck. She was given one-sixth of a grain of protiodide of mercury three times a day, and mercurial ointment to apply to the face. In less than two weeks the eruption had disappeared from the face but persisted in a milder form in the scalp and over other parts of the body. A number of large, reddish papules were also seen on the back and chest. The murmur over the aortic valve was decidedly louder. Her general condition was very much improved and she did not consult me again until January, 1891, nearly three months later. The pustular eruption had disappeared in October, and she had not taken her medicine for about two months. She was now complaining of headache, sore throat, loss of hair, general weakness and poor appetite. She was somewhat anæmic. There was a macular patch on the right

cheek, opposite the molar teeth, and a small ulcer in the corner of the mouth. A considerable number of dark reddish papules were seen scattered over the trunk and extremities, and here and there were a few pustules. There was considerable œdema about the ankles, so that at times she could not put on her shoes. The area of cardiac dulness was not increased. A distinct, rather loud, systolic murmur was heard, the maximum intensity of which was in the second intercostal space at the right border of the sternum. It was also heard over the carotid arteries. There was no venous murmur in the neck. The second pulmonic sound was decidedly louder than the aortic. The pulse was regular but rather weak, and 90 in a minute. She now began to take four doses daily of one-sixth of a grain of the protiodide of mercury. During the next four weeks the eruption almost disappeared, and the general condition improved. The cardiac condition, however, remained unchanged.

We have then a case in which cardiac symptoms were developed in a severe case of syphilis during the secondary stage. The reasons for thinking that the cardiac murmur was of organic rather than of anæmic or functional origin, were: It was constant and limited to the region of the aortic valve and carotid arteries; there was no murmur in the region of the pulmonary valve or viens of the neck, such as is commonly heard in anæmia; the second pulmonic sound was accentuated; lastly, the appearance of œdema of the ankles.

We conclude therefore, that there was acute endocarditis of syphilitic origin. The fact that the murmur did not disappear under antisyphilitic treatment, does not prove that the lesion was not syphilitic any more than the failure of salicylic acid to remove the evidence of endocarditis occurring in an attack of rheumatism, proves that the lesion in the latter case is not rheumatic. The infrequency with which endocarditis is discovered in syphilitic cases may, perhaps, be explained in part by the rarity with which examinations of the heart are made in such cases.

Dr. Alfred Buchwald,<sup>2</sup> of Breslau, presents a statement of his large experience in cases of cardiac syphilis. He is convinced by a large number of cases which he has treated during the last six years, and a part of which he has kept under observation, that syphilitic disease of the heart, especially myocarditis, is a far more frequent disease than is supposed; that the peculiarities of the disease are sufficient to permit of a diagnosis being made; that through antisyphilitic treatment, not only improvement but even cure can be brought about. He can count up more than twenty cases of his own of which the syphilitic origin is certain. They are mostly of men of the better class. Among laborers a diagnosis is much more difficult because excessive exertion and abuse of alcohol cannot be excluded as etiological factors. The patients were all in the prime of life, from twenty to forty years of age. The length of time which intervened between the syphilitic infection and the development of the heart lesion was, in the majority of cases, from six to ten years. Some of them still had affections of the skin and glands; in some there was emaciation, anæmia and cachexia. In three cases, without the intervention of rheumatism, there was developed evident valvular disease — aortic and mitral insufficiency. In all the cases every other etiological element — as abuse of alcohol and tobacco, and rheumatism — was

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, of the Suffolk District Medical Society, April 22, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Deutsche. Med. Wochenschrift, December 28, 1889.

certainly excluded. Not only was syphilis unmistakably indicated by the symptoms, but its existence was demonstrated by cure being brought about by anti-syphilitic treatment consisting of mercury or iodide of potash.

The symptoms in the majority of cases were: headache, dizziness, flashes of light, loss of strength, palpitation, dyspnoea, feverishness, sore-throat. In some cases there were symptoms of angina pectoris, and neuralgic pains like those of aneurism. In all cases there was irregularity of the heart, more or less hypertrophy, and what is especially noteworthy, alterations in the peripheral vessels such as are commonly ascribed only to old age. The arteries were hard and tortuous, more especially the temporal arteries, and, to a less extent, the radials. The course of the disease was also characteristic. The cases in which the heart insufficiency could no longer be influenced favorably quickly ran down hill, developing marked anæmia and consecutive kidney disease and sometimes repeated pulmonary infarction, with hæmoptysis. The majority of cases showed a great and rapid improvement under purely anti-syphilitic treatment. One case that developed aortic insufficiency while under observation was so much improved that no trace of this lesion was recognizable. Another, whose heart lesion was cured, developed sudden aphasia and cerebral disease, but recovered from this also under large doses of iodide of potash. In other cases the peripheral arteries recovered from their hard and tortuous condition. The author has no doubt that a great number of syphilitic persons will, sooner or later, develop syphilitic myocarditis, with or without vascular disease. The importance of early diagnosis and of anti-syphilitic treatment is obvious.

### CASES OF RENAL COLIC.<sup>1</sup>

BY GARDNER W. ALLEN, M.D.,

*Surgeon in the Genito-Urinary Department, Boston Dispensary.*

The following cases were of interest to me on account of the suddenness, severity and short duration of the symptoms. I have used the term renal colic advisedly, not caring to commit myself to a diagnosis between nephralgia and the passage of renal calculus.

CASE I. The patient, a man seventy-two years old, got up on the morning of July 4, 1889, feeling as well as usual, and he was a strong, healthy man for his age. An hour or two after breakfast he was suddenly seized with a very violent pain in the back and right side. I saw him soon afterwards, and found him in great agony and distress from the intensity of the pain, which was situated in the region of the right kidney, and from this point extended around into the right groin. The right testicle was drawn up. Morphine was given subcutaneously in repeated doses until the pain was relieved, and I then left him in a state of comparative comfort. I called on him late in the afternoon, and was surprised to find him sitting up down stairs, apparently as well as ever. He has remained well up to this time, having had no symptoms except transient, darting pains in the right groin, which are rather frequent, but which he has been subject to for many years; he attributes them to a blow he received in the right groin thirty years

ago. He is certain that he never passed a stone by the urethra.

CASE II. A physician, about thirty-five years old, was in perfect health on the evening of June 5, 1890. He had never before had any renal or urinary symptoms. About 11 o'clock he urinated, preparatory to going to bed. A few minutes later he began to have a severe bearing-down pain over the bladder, then an intense, lancinating pain in the region of the right kidney, with retraction of the right testicle. Micturition, at intervals of five minutes or less, was only possible in the knee-elbow position; a few drops only passed at a time, after waiting and straining. Chills and nausea. I saw him the next morning, and found that he had taken a good deal of morphia, and was comparatively free from actual pain. The urinary symptoms, however, had continued unabated all night, and had wholly prevented sleep. During my stay there was constant tenesmus, and he was forced to get out of bed every two or three minutes, when, after straining on his hands and knees for some seconds, he would pass a very few drops of urine. There was not enough in all to furnish a specimen for examination, but it looked perfectly normal; it contained no blood then or afterwards. There was tenderness on pressure over the right kidney. I advised hot sitz-baths, counter-irritation, diuretics, and morphia and belladonna suppositories. In the evening he was much more comfortable. He had had no more pain; the tenderness over the kidney had disappeared; and the urinary symptoms had gradually subsided. There had been nausea and vomiting in the afternoon. He had used only one suppository, but seemed dull, confused and drowsy. The next day he was very weak, and had slight, darting pains in the perineum which lasted a few days; then all symptoms disappeared. He convalesced rapidly, passed nothing per urethram to account for the attack, although the urine was carefully examined for two weeks, and has not had the slightest renal nor urinary symptom up to this time.

CASE III. The patient, a man forty-five years old, was seen August 5, 1890; and I take from my records the following notes:

Has had similar attacks to the following before, the most severe two years ago, which was promptly relieved by morphia. Five days ago he began to have pain in the right loin, but it has not been severe until a few hours ago. It is now (11 p. m.) very severe and constant. The pain begins in the right back and side, below the kidney, and passes down in a line parallel with Poupart's ligament into the scrotum, the right testicle being retracted. There is no nausea nor any other symptom except a slightly increased frequency of micturition with a sense of irritation at the neck of the bladder. The treatment was counter-irritation and morphia of which one and a half grains were given in divided doses before relief from pain, and sleep were obtained. He awoke the next morning free from pain and feeling nearly as well as ever. He has since remained entirely free from symptoms of this nature, and has never passed a stone by the urethra.

I have not made extensive researches into the literature of this subject, but apparently most authorities assume the presence of renal calculus in cases of this sort. When the stone is not found, it may have been passed through the urethra without attracting the patient's attention, or have become dissolved in the

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene of the Suffolk District Medical Society, April 22, 1891.

bladder. It seems to be a question, however, whether these symptoms may not be purely neuralgic in certain rare cases.

I will conclude by quoting the following paragraph from the article on "Diseases of the Kidneys" by Dr. R. T. Edes in Pepper's "System of Medicine," which seems to me an excellent summary of the subject:

"Renal colic is the appellation of a group of symptoms caused, in by far the greater proportion of cases, by the passage of a renal calculus through the ureter, or sometimes merely its engagement in the upper extremity and impaction or subsequent falling back. Other foreign bodies large enough to cause distention and obstruction, such as clots of fibrin or portions of hydatid cysts, may give rise to the same phenomena. Most physicians, however, have seen cases where the same set of symptoms have not been followed either by the discharge of the stone per urethram or by evidence of its continued sojourn anywhere in the urinary organs. They may occur in persons of a neuralgic tendency in connection with the uric or oxalic diathesis. The conclusiveness of such cases, as proving the possibility of a purely neuralgic or spasmodic attack, must, of course, depend upon the carefulness and intelligence of the patient and the opportunities of the physician for observation extending over years. As it is admitted, however, that these symptoms may occur without the demonstrated presence of a calculus, it would be perhaps better nomenclature to apply the term renal colic to painful and spasmodic affections of the kidney and ureter, however caused, and to describe the passage of a calculus or other obstruction under its own name."

## RECENT PROGRESS IN THE DISEASES OF CHILDREN.

BY T. M. ROTCH, M.D.

### BRONCHIECTASIS IN YOUNG CHILDREN.<sup>1</sup>

THE author reports six cases, with autopsy, of this somewhat rare disease of childhood. It is, of course, always secondary to some antecedent lung trouble, bronchitis, pneumonia or pleurisy. A typical clinical history is something as follows: A child, perhaps ill-nourished or rickety, contracts measles or whooping-cough, or, as is so often the case, one soon after the other. The bronchial catarrh attending those diseases rapidly extends down in a weakened child, and sets up an acute bronchitis or broncho-pneumonia. The acute specific fever, *per se*, further weakens the child, and if not fatal, the pulmonary mischief tends to become chronic. In fact, catarrhal pneumonia, complicating measles or whooping-cough, is prone to be subacute throughout. From all these causes combined, the elasticity of the bronchial tubes is impaired, and they become readily dilatable, and thus the train is laid for securing the rapid development of bronchiectasis. While for convenience in description we classify separately bronchitis, broncho-pneumonia, pleurisy, etc., in reality these conditions are usually intermixed, more so in children than in adults, and most of all in young children. In them we often find bronchitis, patches of collapse, perhaps some lymph on the pleura, and at the same time diffuse broncho-pneumonia. Bronchiectasis, as a rule, results from a combination of these

various causes rather than from any one alone. It is not certain whether the pathological condition is due to passive dilatation of the bronchi or to the formation of fibrous tissue outside of them, but the author believes that both conditions contribute in nearly every instance. Chronic bronchitis weakens the elasticity of the bronchi, and catarrhal pneumonia is always accompanied by bronchial dilatation, which is increased by coughing. This dilatation, by permitting retention of secretion, perpetuates the inflammation, which gradually extends to the interalveolar connective tissue, and sets up fibrosis there. This fibrous tissue contracts, and thus drags apart still farther the weakened walls of the bronchi. The symptoms in the cases reported were variable and quite uncertain. In several there was a paroxysmal cough, but in no instance was there any factor of breath. The temperature, unless influenced by acute inflammatory attacks, was normal, and in late stages was subnormal. The physical signs were often those of cavities, and would seem to show rapid destruction of lung tissue, but at the same time the child would gain in strength and flesh, and had no elevation of temperature. In some cases there was a marked variability in the physical signs from time to time. The prognosis, if the disease is extensive, is very bad, but must be founded on the results of repeated physical examination rather than the delusive hopes founded on improvement in the general condition. Of treatment, unfortunately, but little can be said, except to emphasize the importance of prophylaxis. The condition is a practically incurable form of organic lung-disease.

### SO-CALLED CATARRHAL PNEUMONIA OF MEASLES AND WHOOPING-COUGH.<sup>2</sup>

The author's investigations were made upon nine cases, which he has arranged into two groups, and showed the following data:

(1) The individual foci of disease in the lungs were not larger than a pea. The alveoli contained round cells or epithelial or both, mingled with a small quantity of blood and fibrin. These foci were caused by the obstruction of a small bronchus with subsequent atelectasis and inflammation, or by the reception of infectious material within the alveoli. Those foci which formed in the vicinity of the pleura, always extended as far as the pleura.

(2) The foci in this group were larger than those in the first, the connective tissue around the bronchi was increased and rich in nuclei, and the connective tissue proliferation extended to the nearest alveoli and infundibula.

Peculiar to these foci was the occurrence of giant cells, without tubercle bacilli, and a typical epithelial proliferation. The numerous giant cells, which always lie in the alveolar spaces, are caused either by the cohesion of epithelial cells which have been cast off, or by flat epithelia which come from the alveoli. They may be enormously large, filling an entire alveolar space, and composed not alone of round epithelial cells, but also of blood-corpuscles and detritus, or they may be the result proliferation of cubical epithelium, as Friedländer has supposed. This author has described a typical epithelial proliferation, which proceeds from cylindrical bronchial epithelium at certain points where proliferating connective tissue adjoins the smaller bronchi. Kromayer has not recognized

<sup>1</sup> *Conn. Pract. Lectures*, Feb., 1891. *Archiv. Pediat.*, May, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Kromayer: *Jahrb. f. Kinderh.*, xxvii, 1, 2. *Archives of Pediatrics*, May, 1891.

the association of these proliferations with cylindrical epithelium, but he believes that the explanation which has been given is the correct one, and that it is possible that these atypical epithelial proliferations may signify a regeneration of the changed alveoli. The parenchymatous processes around the bronchus in the foci of the second group are independent of the interstitial inflammation of the connective tissue accompanying the bronchus and between the peripheral foci, if they are not of very great extent, and the pleura is always found containing interstitial tissue. The first and oldest interstitial processes commonly begin at the point of division of a bronchus. Interstitial peribronchial inflammation is not only the cause of the pneumonic dilatation of the alveolar spaces, but also the cause of the continued presence of the exudation, since through the agency of the proliferating connective tissue the lymph-vessels are partly obliterated, and partly limited in their capacity for absorption. In a disease of this character which runs a chronic course such an explanation as has been given explains the development from pneumonia in children, of bronchiectasis, cirrhosis and phthisis, better than the supposition that there is a merely superficial inflammation.

#### TUBERCULOSIS IN EARLY CHILDHOOD.<sup>3</sup>

The proposition is advanced as tenable that a real hereditary tuberculosis can occur either from tuberculosis of the ovum, of the fructifying semen, or *in utero* from tuberculosis of the mother. The author is inclined to accept the view of Wolff, based upon experimental investigations, that a transmission of tuberculosis to the fœtus during conception is improbable. On the other hand, tuberculosis of the fœtus might arise from conditions in the uterus, in the placenta, or in the general condition of the mother. No account can be taken of an hereditary disposition, because there is always the probability that the delicate children of phthisical parents may have acquired their tuberculosis by intimate association with them after birth. At the Basel Hospital for Children, between the years 1870 and 1888, there were three hundred and three cases of tuberculosis in children under four years of age. Of this number, one hundred and forty-one died and were submitted to autopsy; the remaining one hundred and sixty-two were cases of bony tuberculosis, and were the subjects of operations. Of the entire three hundred and three cases, thirty-four per cent. came from tuberculous families. In forty-four per cent. of this latter number there was a history of pulmonary phthisis; and in thirty-four per cent. there was tuberculosis of the bones. In forty-three per cent. of the entire number of children there was tuberculosis of the bones; in thirty-one per cent. there was milary tuberculosis; in twenty-one per cent., tuberculosis of the lungs, and in the remaining four per cent., tuberculosis in different organs. The first year of life included eighteen per cent. of all cases, the second forty-two per cent., the third twenty-one per cent., and the fourth nineteen per cent. In sixty-five per cent. of those who died from pulmonary phthisis, there were gastro-enteric phenomena during life, and in thirty-five per cent. there was swelling or caseation of the mesenteric glands. In such cases it is believed that cows' milk plays a very important rôle as a source of infection. The statistics concerning tubercular basilar meningitis

give the following data: In one-third of all the cases there was probability of infection within the family; in two-thirds of the cases there was caseation of the bronchial glands. In seventeen per cent. there were operations on tuberculous bones, and in eight and three-tenths per cent. of those who were not operated upon, the bone-tuberculosis resulted in basilar meningitis. In sixteen per cent. of the cases there was milary tuberculosis, three-fourths of them showing cheesy bronchial glands. In less than fifty per cent. of the cases the source of the general infection was in a cavity in the lungs. Tuberculous bone-diseases are especially prevalent in the first and second years of life. In one-third of all the cases the source of infection is within the family. Traumatism preceded tuberculous bone-disease in twenty per cent. of cases, especially in connection with spondylitis and coxitis. In all but two of the cases of bone-disease which were examined post-mortem there was tuberculosis of the lungs, pleura, or other organs. There is an undoubted relation between operations for tuberculous bone disease and general infection, especially if the operation be resection of the hip joint. In twenty-one per cent. of all tuberculous cases, rachitis was present. The author's investigation did not demonstrate the influence of heredity in the particular sense of the term, but in thirty-four per cent. of the cases there was a chance for infection within the family, and the opinion was reached that tuberculosis might arise by direct infection.

#### THE BACTERIAL RELATIONS OF TUBERCULOSIS.<sup>4</sup>

The author's bacteriological investigations have a particular interest to pediatricists, because they were made upon the pathological material of the Children's Hospital at Pesth, and also demonstrated certain peculiarities in the clinical course of tuberculosis in children. The author found that tuberculosis itself seldom led to a fatal result, but that in most cases there were with the bacilli other pathogenic micro-organisms in the accumulations of the tuberculous disease or in the organs in general. By the increase of the micro-organisms in the tuberculous tissue, the latent pulmonary phthisis may be awakened, and then will rapidly follow the softening and destruction of the tuberculous products and the extension of the disease to surrounding tissues. Or these pathogenic micro-organisms before mentioned may remain limited to the tuberculous tissue, and form there with the tubercle bacilli particular products, such as the suppurating material in tubercular meningitis. In most cases the primary tuberculous focus is simply the avenue of entrance through which most of the group of micro-organisms belonging to the pyogenic cocci force their way into the body, proliferating from this starting-point, and occasionally produce septic or hemorrhagic processes, fatty degeneration of parenchymatous organs, and then a quickly fatal result. Clinically, the last-mentioned process would be considered an acute exacerbation of a chronic phthisis, or one which had become latent for a second time, and not infrequently it is associated with scarlet fever, measles, or some other acute infectious disease. The author's investigations have been very extensive and cannot receive justice in a brief abstract. They are of the greatest importance with reference to the clinical course of tuberculosis, and will give rise to further investigations in this direction.

<sup>3</sup> Brandenburg: *Jahrb. f. Kinderh.*, xxxii, 1, 2; *Archives of Pediatrics*, May, 1891.

<sup>4</sup> Babès: *Jahrb. f. Kinderh.*, xxxii, 1, 2. *Archives of Pediatrics*, May, 1891.

## DISEASES OF THE HEART IN CHILDREN.\*

The various periods through which a case of heart disease may pass may be discussed under three heads: (1) Acute inflammation; (2) The establishment and maintenance of compensation; (3) The rupture of compensation and failure of the heart.

(1) Acute inflammation. — Causes are numerous, but rheumatism is far the most common; but the fact that it is so often "latent" and very difficult of detection, should never be forgotten. Endocarditis is the disease most often present, but pericarditis is found in many cases, and is frequently rheumatic in character, and the sooner we discover this fact the better for all concerned. Four tests may be employed to determine whether pericarditis be rheumatic or not: (1) The presence of an endocardial murmur; (2) The effect of anti-rheumatic treatment; (3) Tenderness of the joints; (4) The family history.

Several important differences in physical signs must be borne in mind in the examination of these cases in children. The heart lies higher, the apex-beat being usually in the fourth space, and more to the left than in the adult. The impulse is often widely visible and palpable. The sounds have a puerile character, being divided, both periods of silence being marked, and frequently deliberate or slow in development. The prominence of the præcordia is especially striking, friction fremitus is distinct, and friction sounds are relatively loud. The area in the back over which systolic murmurs are frequently conducted is often extensive. The author believes it unwise to give a too favorable immediate prognosis. It is no doubt true that acute rheumatic and chronic inflammation of the heart rarely proves directly fatal in young subjects, but it is equally true that its complications are frequently the cause of death. Rheumatic pleuro-pneumonia, associated with endocarditis and pericarditis, is a condition full of peril to life. The ultimate result depends largely upon the hygienic surroundings and social condition of the patient. As a rule, it is better in the child than in the adult. In a certain number of cases the signs of valvular disease ultimately disappear. In treatment, the first aim must be to cut short any rheumatic attack. Salicin and quinine sometimes succeed where the salicylates fail. Absolute rest in bed, entire freedom from excitement, and proper nursing must be continued week after week. The diet must be rigidly fluid, and given in small quantities, at short intervals. Stimulants may be required, sometimes freely. The disease runs an irregular course, sometimes extending from weeks into months. Such cases must be managed rather than "treated." Lack of firmness, patience and consistency in management, must too often account for the severity of some cases of chronic valvular disease.

(2) Period of compensation. Compensation occurs with exceptional completeness and rapidity in a child. We are constantly finding evidence of recovery in adults who are known to have had endocarditis in childhood. The first cause of interference with compensation is impoverished blood-supply from any cause. The second cause arises in connection with muscular exertion. Children sometimes strain a weakened valve at play, but this is rare compared with the damage which often occurs to the hearts of hard-working men. Neither are nervous influences so fruitful of evil in

the child as in the adult. The youthful subject of heart-disease must be faithfully watched. We must be on the lookout for symptoms of mental strain and at the same time see that muscular exercise is neither abused nor neglected. We must speak definitely as to games. Simple quiet cricket may be allowed, but match games of any kind, and violent games, like football, must be totally forbidden. Cycling would seem to be a safe form of exercise, but actual experience proves it to be dangerous from a tendency to over-ride. The subject of chronic valvular disease must be especially protected from rheumatism. The most trifling symptom of its approach must not be disregarded. From ten years to puberty is probably the most trying age. At that time the heart is especially susceptible, and in some cases requires constant attention; periodical examinations should be made, however free from symptoms the child may be.

(3) Heart failure. Symptoms appear only when compensation begins to fail. In several important respects they are peculiar to the child. Cardiac dropsy and albuminuria are infrequent. Pain is also less prominent, but dyspnoea is a constant and striking feature. Epistaxis is also frequent. Failure of compensation never arises without a cause. No attack of dyspnoea or palpitation should be allowed to pass without diligent search for that cause, for upon that the prognosis will largely depend. If it be muscular exertion, nervous strain, or injudicious treatment, a period of rest and correct treatment will restore the heart. But if rheumatism or other intercurrent disease is at work, the danger is great. On the whole, the prognosis of cardiac failure in the child is better than in the adult. When the more marked symptoms, as dropsy, occur, the prognosis is especially bad. Of the various new remedies and cardiac stimulants, there are a number of much value, but, on the whole, digitalis, if rationally employed, is the best. Strychnine, in a one-per-cent. solution of the hydrochlorate, used hypodermically, has in some instances an effect little short of marvellous in restoring the action of the ventricles.

## MITRAL STENOSIS IN CHILDHOOD.\*

The writer defends the opinion that obstruction at the left auriculo-ventricular orifice presents a most characteristic sound, the presystolic murmur. He gives a tabular report of twelve cases. He concludes that the congenital origin of mitral stenosis is not proven, but that its association with rheumatism is as definite as that which exists between regurgitation at the same valve and the rheumatic diathesis. This association is apt to be with a rheumatic condition that is not marked nor acute, but latent and insidious, in contradistinction to the severity of the attack in which the regurgitant murmur is usually produced. A murmur heard above and within the apex, that ceases abruptly with systole, immediately upon the apex striking the chest wall, or, with the finger upon the carotid, as soon as the pulse is felt, a murmur which, in a child, is usually harsh or rolling in timbre, and may commence immediately after the second sound and occupy the entire long pause, or may be audible only at the termination of this pause (the presystolic period, or, according to some, the post-diastolic), is, as we understand it, diagnostic of mitral stenosis. There are certain concomitant signs, such as

\* *Boston Medical Journal*, April 25, 1890. *Archives of Pediatrics*, January, 1891.

\* *Edwards: Philadelphia Medical News*, 1890, July, 1891; *Archives of Pediatrics*, February, 1891.



accentuation of the pulmonary artery second sound and seeming reduplication of the second sound, and the presystolic thrill. The largest proportion of cases is accompanied also by the murmur of regurgitation. There are dyspnoea, cough, and, later, local or general dropsy, delirium cordis, and tachycardia or cardiac distress. Others may present evidences of lesions in the nervous system, such as chorea, epilepsy, hemiplegia and localized palsies from emboli. The inherent power of the growing heart is usually sufficient to allow the organ to accommodate itself to the organic alteration, and in the absence of new invasions of the disease, to permit the child to attain maturity with a fair degree of health. In early life, it probably more often proves fatal than does regurgitation at this office.

## Reports of Societies.

### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. THE ONE HUNDRED AND TENTH ANNUAL MEETING.

BOSTON, JUNE 9 AND 10, 1891.

SECOND DAY.—WEDNESDAY, JUNE 10TH.

THE DINNER.

(Continued from No. 25, page 612.)

THERE'S one thing we're never tired of doing,—crowning Fair Harvard with the laurel, and hearing from that indefatigable worker in the cause of education, Charles W. Eliot, the President of the University.

PRES. C. W. ELIOT: You have given some proof, I think, that you are not yet tired of hearing me, for this is the twenty-second time that I have been invited to this festival. We may take the liberty of saying that from a medical point of view the State of Massachusetts still leaves a good deal to be desired. From a medical point of view, it is a disgrace that Massachusetts should be so far behind many other States of this Union in protecting, not the medical profession, but the poorer and least intelligent portion of the population against untrained and uneducated physicians and surgeons. The medical profession needs no legal protection, at least, not in this State. It can take care of itself. The persons that ought to be protected by Massachusetts are, as I have said, the poorer and least intelligent hundreds of thousands of her own population. Whenever you have occasion to present this matter to public men, to legislators and governors, always call for the protection of the people that are not able to protect themselves. It is not for you, it is for them, that we ask respectable legislation in the State of Massachusetts, to provide that no man shall practice medicine in Massachusetts who has not been fairly educated and trained to that end.

I am always happy on such occasions as this to have a chance to say something about education. In former meetings with you I have several times had occasion to testify that the means and methods of medical education need improvement, that they had been improved in some measure, but that they need still further improvement. I want to-day to dwell upon the opposite fact, now become true, that education in general is now greatly indebted to medical education for showing and putting in practice right methods of teaching, methods

which need to be adopted in all other walks of education.

Two great improvements in education characterize medical teaching during the last twenty years. One is the individualization of instruction. I very well remember the time, when I first knew about the Harvard Medical School, when the instruction consisted largely, almost entirely, in what were called didactic lectures—that is, general lectures, addressed to a large number of men; what I may call surgical exhibitions—that is, exhibitions of operations when but a small portion of the congregation could see anything really to their profit; and bedside instruction, where the number of pupils was altogether too great for careful instruction, for careful learning. Now these methods have all been infinitely improved. We see, in all good medical schools to-day, a great deal of instruction addressed to the individual. One medical student is taken in hand and shown what he must see, what he may find, what he should do, what he must learn to do himself. The teacher comes in contact with the individual pupil in the laboratory, in the dissecting room, and at the bedside and in each different department. This is a great improvement in medical instruction. It is the great improvement which is needed in all education—the coming down to the individual pupil by the teacher, the handling of that one individual case by the teacher.

Then there is another great improvement in medical education—the testing by acquired power, not by the memory, not by what a man can remember and reproduce orally or in writing, but by what he can do. Can you put on a bandage in this difficult fracture in the best way? Can you meet the emergency of a sudden and dangerous hemorrhage? Can you do it yourself? Can you set the dislocated hip when the thigh bone is broken besides? These are the tests of acquired power which every medical student must meet, should meet. Can you do these things yourself? There is no other adequate test of the merit of your training.

And that is precisely what all education needs. Education throughout all its branches, from the primary school through the university, needs always to be subjected to the test of acquired power, not of memory training, not of the storing of the mind with facts or even of principles. But it should be submitted to the test “what can you, the educated man, do?” And all liberal education has to thank medical education for greatly contributing to the introduction of these two essential principles into its own work.

Let me call your attention to another very important fact in the progress of education which the progress of medical education has brought strongly to mind. It is not more than a hundred years ago that medicine claimed to have been a liberal calling, an intellectual pursuit, and even to-day its position as such is very inadequately recognized by the mass of educated men. Now, I venture to say that, as medical education is now given in the best schools, no profession has a better right to claim the title of an educated, intellectual calling, and no men have a better right to demand recognition as intellectual men, as men of trained reasoning faculties, than the physicians themselves. I see, in my position at the head of the university, which includes the department of liberal arts and several professional departments, that the educated community does not recognize this. And I exhort you, gentlemen, in all your various fields of influence to do your utmost to establish this just claim of the medical pro-

fession to the position of an intellectual calling and to establish the claim of this great body as a body of highly trained men who use to the best advantage for the community the reasoning faculty, the scientific power of the human mind.

Letters of regret have been received from the following gentlemen: Dr. O. W. Holmes, Dr. H. I. Bowditch, Dr. G. B. Shattuck, Dr. J. S. Billings, of Washington, D. C.

#### THE MEDICAL PROFESSION.

Whatever may befall the other professions, — the clergy, the lawyers and the fighting men, — medicine is sure to go on forever. Men will fall sick till the crack of doom, and there must be doctors on hand to become a cinder like the moon, deserves a word or two cure them. A profession that will last till the earth on an occasion like this; and all will, I'm sure, agree that no one is better qualified to respond to this sentiment than Dr. J. Collins Warren, of Boston.

DR. J. COLLINS WARREN: I am glad to be able to speak for the medical profession, for the doctors do not seem generally inclined to speak for themselves. They are like the plumbers in one respect — they bear a great deal of abuse without saying anything in reply.

In looking back over some twenty-five years of professional experience, it seems to me as if a great deal of my time had been spent in defending myself and colleagues against the charge of bigotry and narrow mindedness, chiefly made by female members of the community, who seem to expect that we must accept and indorse with alacrity each new fad as it makes its appearance. One of the earliest of these that I remember is Spiritualism. I had occasion to look into the matter several years ago when preparing an address for this Society, and I was astonished to learn that there were at least a hundred thousand Spiritualists in Massachusetts, a great many of whom depended upon spiritual doctors for medical advice, and I was seriously entreated at that time by an intelligent gentleman not to lend my influence toward the passage of a law that would interfere with these practitioners and deprive many of his friends of the great comfort and consolation which could be derived from this source.

I will not attempt to enumerate all the various medical fads which have come forward and passed out of view during this period. I should not feel at liberty to encroach to that extent upon your time. It is certainly hardly worth our while to say much about homoeopathy. Whatever may be thought of the men who represent that sect, many of whom have received excellent medical educations, there are few of us who have given this matter any study who will deny that the practice itself, such as was expounded by its founder, has long since passed into history. My own experience is — and any of the prominent druggists in the city will doubtless tell you the same story — that our homoeopathic friends do not hesitate to avail themselves of all the resources of medical science when the occasion seems to demand it. I was much surprised to find that the number even of those who called themselves homoeopaths was exceedingly small in many States. Some States do not even enjoy the luxury of a single member of that persuasion. In conversation with a prominent practitioner of Hal-

ifax I was informed that there was but one homoeopath in the whole province of Nova Scotia.

A more amusing and much more modern fad, and one which may be regarded as the legitimate successor of Spiritualism, is the system of Mind Cure and Christian Science healing. I am frequently attacked — by my female friends again — with the somewhat specious argument that this mode of healing, if it fail to effect a cure, can certainly do no harm. My reply to this is that the danger lies not in the application of the method to a single case, but in the principle which allows a large class of persons to practise medicine with only a six weeks' medical education. None are so painfully aware of the difficulty of recognizing and dealing with the treachery of disease as those of us who have passed our lives in study. I, therefore, say to these ladies that the assistance which their money and influence may lend to such a dangerous fad as this is a direct menace to the well-being of a great many people. I would take this occasion also to remind them that the practice of medicine by ignorant persons is not without danger. In a case tried not long ago by the Commonwealth against an ignorant individual who undertook the responsibilities of a case which ended in the death of the patient, the Judge very properly stigmatized such conduct as "foolhardy presumption and gross negligence." I should not like to use such words in speaking of any of my female friends — it would not be polite — but would warn these ladies that unless they can show evidence of a reasonable amount of medical knowledge, they may suddenly find themselves in the very awkward predicament of this unfortunate man, who probably is still "doing time" in one of our State institutions.

I often hear the remark, that while we have made progress in surgery, the practice of medicine is still very much where it was fifty years ago. Nothing could be a greater mistake; for, although the medical men have not, at the present moment, the brilliant triumphs to boast of which surgery has, they may be congratulated upon having made great progress. The greater neatness and simplicity of the drugs used to-day are in marked contrast to the clumsy prescriptions of a previous generation. The introduction of the coal-tar products, including that valuable class of drugs known as antipyretics, and the possibilities of those mysterious compounds, the ptomaines, of which Koch's tuberculin is a conspicuous example, gives promise of a brilliant future to therapeutics. But it is not in this direction that the greatest improvements have been made. For all will acknowledge what a boon the advances in preventive medicine and the reform in the system of nursing is to the sufferer of to-day, and how it emphasizes the fact that the administration of drugs is but a small part of the modern method of dealing with disease.

The objects of this Society are not, I think, by any means properly appreciated by the public. We are looked upon by many as a sort of trades-union, a big and powerful corporation banded together for mutual protection. The Massachusetts Medical Society was originally founded to protect the public against uneducated practitioners. Its purposes are primarily to preserve a high standard of education among its members. This it has succeeded in doing, and it now maintains by rigid examinations a standard which insures to those who seek them the services of well-educated physicians. Attempts to regulate the practice of medi-

cine in this State have always excited violent opposition from uneducated practitioners, who have sought to persuade the public that it is an attempt on our part to take their practice from them. It is, of course, hardly necessary for me to repudiate this charge. My only criticism would be that our Society has not used its influence as it should in this matter, for who of us does not know from personal experience of the misery and unhappiness which the ignorant and unprincipled treatment of the sick has brought into many a household. What a record could be shown at the State House hearings could the victims be persuaded to tell their story! it is time that members of this Society should inform their respective senators and representatives of the urgent need of a move in this direction for the protection of the public health.

I have spoken, sir, a few words for the profession. I would not conclude without a word to the profession, especially to those young men whom I see around me, who are at the threshold of their careers. I would urge upon them not to forget how much good they can accomplish by the force of their example in maintaining a high standard of professional honor and integrity. They should remember that they have in their hands a weapon potent for evil as well as good. Let them beware lest, in the keen struggle of competition, they yield to temptation and strive to succeed by less honorable ways. And to those who find the world already at their feet I would also say: Scorn to retain your power by methods which are so easy to adopt, but which savor of practises which we ought to despise. Use your gifts to impress upon your clients frankly the true limitations as well as merits of the modern practice of medicine. And in his dealings with his fellow-men I would say to such a man remember, "Above all to thine own self be true, and it will follow as the night the day, thou canst not then be false to any man."

#### THE CLERGY.

After all the resources of the doctor have failed — and fail they will and must — we call in the physician of the soul. The clergyman is our coadjutor, and worthy therefore of a place at our board. I have the pleasure to introduce to you one to whom Shakespeare's lines aptly apply.

"A scholar, a ripe and good one;  
Exceeding wise, fair-spoken and personable;"

— Rev. John C. Brooks, of Springfield.

REV. JOHN C. BROOKS said that there was no other body of men in the community that knew life as did the clergy and the physicians. In the sick room they joined hands together, and there they had a common ground of meeting. The great bond of union between the two professions was not their successes, but their lack of successes, their failure to do what they wanted to do with human life.

#### OUR GUESTS.

The mitigation of pain and the prolongation of life are the chief results of medicine; but we frequently succeed in renewing the vision of the blind, and restoring the limbs of the cripple. Nay, some of us succeed in remedying the defects which Nature sometimes gives to the children of men. I have the honor to present to you Dr. V. P. Gibney, of New York City.

Dr. V. P. GIBNEY, of New York City, spoke very

briefly, simply expressing the pleasure it gave him to be present.

#### THE BAR.

Lawyers are the most versatile of men. One of their accomplishments is a knowledge of medicine, and they frequently know more about it than the regular practitioner — when the latter is on the witness-stand. We admire their ability, and welcome them to our ranks, especially when they've done us a good turn in the matter of medical legislation. I have the pleasure of presenting to you the Hon. Asa French, of Boston.

HON. ASA FRENCH said there was a strong bond of union between the bar and the medical profession, and their relations to the community were somewhat similar. Both were interested in ascertaining the right, both were rarely called in except as a last resort, and the first thing each had to do was to diagnose the case. Speaking of medical legislation, Mr. French said it was difficult to determine just what legislation could do. Something ought to be done. He saw no objection to the plan that Dr. Roosa had referred to as having been adopted in New York. That plan might possibly be modified by providing that a certificate or diploma from a school of medicine should be *prima facie* evidence to entitle a man to practice. However that might be, it was of the utmost importance, as President Eliot had suggested, that the community should be protected from "these pests of society." In closing, Mr. French paid an eloquent tribute to the memory of his life-long friend, now deceased, Dr. William G. Breck, of Springfield.

#### MEDICAL EDUCATION.

In these days of advance, of the multiplicity of special researches, medical education becomes a matter requiring the deepest thought and sagacity. To properly equip the licentiate, and at the same time save him from the waters of the deluge, is something to be determined only after long and profound consideration. Luckily, there are some who devote themselves to the question, and who are capable of affording the true light. I have the pleasure to present to you Dr. Thomas Dwight, of the Harvard Medical School.

DR. THOMAS DWIGHT: Believing, as I do, that medical education is always of interest to the practitioner, it gives me great pleasure to respond to this toast. Indeed, the present is a transition period of great importance, which has many features well worthy of your attention. In the first place, as you know, the Harvard Medical School announces that in the autumn of 1892, the medical course shall be four years. This has been the result of serious consideration, but we have not deferred taking the risk till generous friends should have made it certain that there should be no risk to take. I well remember the words spoken by President Eliot, if I mistake not, precisely twenty years ago, at this anniversary dinner, on the matter of the introduction of the three-years' graded course, — words which have come true once, and which will again: "The first step towards obtaining an endowment is to deserve one." Our admirable new building, and subsequent gifts, are the proofs. We are sure, should we suffer in our efforts to do our duty by the community still more fully, that the community, and especially the profession, will stand by us,

A very auspicious event is the formation of the Harvard Medical School Association, which with the guidance of its energetic president, will, I am sure, do all in its power to further the interests of alma mater. Unfortunately, it is not in the power of those who are Harvard graduates in medicine only, to exert their influence in one of the directions in which it is most needed,—in the choice of Overseers who shall recognize that the chief claims Harvard has to be called a University rest on the new graduate department at Cambridge, and on the professional schools.

And this brings me to that aspect of medical education which is now of the most pressing interest. The community may trust those whose business it is, to lay out a suitable course of medical instruction; but what concerns all, and what all must work for, is that without losing a college education students should begin their medical studies much younger than they do now. We meet with a very curious anomaly when we consider the career of such of our most favored young men as intend to devote themselves to medicine. It is strangely at variance with the popular idea of "young America" rushing into life crude and unprepared. We find the very opposite extreme. Entering Harvard at nearly nineteen, staying four years, he begins his medical studies at the age when in Europe, the more fortunate young man is nearing the end of his. Beginning then at twenty-three, I ask you to consider, even if no extra time be taken for life in hospital or foreign study, what chance there is of this man earning his living even as a bachelor, before thirty. But this delay in money-getting is not the only nor the greatest evil. A much greater one is the keeping back young men in the stage of pupilhood when their minds and characters should be profiting by the friction of active life. Few of the great men who have left their mark upon the world, began their activity after twenty-five. The over-long withholding of responsibility is a serious loss to almost any man who is to be more than a follower of others all his life.

What are we to do? Shall the future physician renounce the college course as too great an outlay of time? Many do so; and I am aware that I am speaking now to scores, if not to hundreds, who have achieved reputation, and substantial marks of success (not fortunes, for they do not come our way) without a college education. Yet could I appeal to these gentlemen, I do not doubt that most of them would wish their sons to go to college. A large part of the fault lies in our preparatory schools. The American young man does not know at eighteen or nineteen what he should. Undoubtedly, his natural ability goes far to counterbalance this disadvantage, but why should he be subjected to it at all?

The overseers, however grudgingly, have done something, and the college faculty show a disposition to make the most of it; but it is after all very little, though a step in the right direction. It is monstrous that a young man should not be ready at twenty, or at the latest, at twenty-one, to begin his professional studies. It is possible abroad; why should it not be possible here?

Thus, Mr. Chairman, is the matter which I wish to lay before this Society. The influence of this body is so reaching; its powers for good greater than we probably suspect. If the members of the Massachusetts Medical Society will study this question, and

put forth their influence, the cause of medical education will prosper.

DR. BRECK closed the exercises with the following:

Our banquet is over, our last toast delivered;  
Our festal board's empty; our throats are quite dry;  
The last flash of wit across us has quivered;  
The parting has come — good-night and good-by.

Good-by to you all — to every good Fellow  
From Maine to New York, or our own Commonwealth!  
May you never display the flag that is yellow,  
Or be other than sound and o'erflowing with health!

#### SECTION IN OBSTETRICS AND GYNECOLOGY.

DR. R. W. GREENE, of Worcester, read a paper on  
MODERATELY CONTRACTED PELVES.

By way of introduction Dr. Greene reported three cases:

CASE I came under observation at completed term. The patient was of American birth, aged twenty-seven. On inspection, pelvis symmetrical. Pelvic measurements as follows: anterior superior iliac spines,  $8\frac{1}{2}$  in., crest  $9\frac{1}{2}$  in., external conjugate  $7\frac{1}{4}$  in., internal  $3\frac{3}{8}$  in. Greater inclination of pelvis than usual; promontory of sacrum very prominent. Foot presenting; os admitted one finger; cervix little taken up. Pains of moderate severity and at long intervals. At the end of thirty-six hours, os fully dilated; pains not much improved in character or frequency; the patient fatigued and nervous. Under ether, the body easily extracted; but the head firmly held at superior strait. Child weighed  $6\frac{3}{4}$  lbs.; biparietal diameter  $6\frac{5}{8}$  in.

CASE II.—American lady, twenty-seven years old, average size. Previous labor lasted several days; delivery finally accomplished by craniotomy. Pelvic measurements: anterior superior spine  $9\frac{1}{2}$  in., crest 10 in., external conjugate  $7\frac{1}{4}$  in., internal conjugate (by estimate)  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in. to  $3\frac{3}{4}$  in. Labor induced at eighth month. A living child weighing  $6\frac{1}{4}$  lbs. was born. The mother's convalescence normal.

CASE III.—American lady, aged thirty-one, of average height and quite corpulent. A history of difficult and complicated labors. Pelvic measurements: anterior superior spine 11 in., crest  $11\frac{1}{2}$  in., external conjugate  $7\frac{1}{4}$  in., internal  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in. Labor induced at the thirty-sixth week. A female child born alive, weighing 5 lbs. 2 oz. Mother's convalescence normal.

Pelves of the flat variety and just-minor type, whose internal conjugate measured not less than three and three and a half inches respectively, came under this head. Many of the malpositions and difficulties arising in labor were due to contracted pelvis. When there was a history of difficult labors careful measurements should be taken. The condition of the mother, of the child, the presentation and size of the child, the patient whether primipara or multipara, whether at full term or not, would influence the treatment. The use of forceps, of version, of craniotomy, of Cesarean section and of premature delivery was considered. The reader held that the importance of the subject demanded more general study of pelvimetry. Second, that early resort to version was a safer operation for the mother than forceps when the head failed to engage at the superior strait. Finally, that in premature labor scientifically managed we had an operation by which an immense amount of suffering might be avoided, and oftentimes a living child secured.

DR. EDWARD REYNOLDS said that cases of flat pelvis were likely to be confined to the imported European peasants. Among American women, we would almost without exception have to deal with the justo-minor pelvis. The diagnosis between the two was of great importance, and the treatment radically and essentially different. The justo-minor pelvis was the pelvis of non-development, of arrest of development and the persistence of the infantile type; while the flat pelvis was the result of mal-nutrition, starvation, exposure and hard work from puberty. The flat pelvis had but slightly contracted external transverse measurements and yielded on palpation the sensation of comparatively ample transverse space of highly curved lateral walls; and the head being engaged at the brim, the hand found that there was a space between the forehead and occiput and the corresponding lateral walls of the pelvis. The head entered transverse and slightly extended. The pelvis, as a whole, was shallow, the sacrum highly curved, the promontory easily reached. On the other hand, the justo-minor pelvis was a long cylindrical pelvis, lateral walls straight. The head when engaged pressed with more or less equal force on all sides of the pelvis. The head entered oblique, and extremely highly flexed. The sacrum was long and straight; the pelvis, as a whole long; the symphysis long and erect.

In flat pelvis he thought version far the safer operation. On the other hand, he thought a justo-minor pelvis an absolute contra-indication for the extraction of the aftercoming head if it could possibly be avoided, and that forceps was far the preferable operation, the chief reasons being that the extraction of the aftercoming head not only was less successful in justo-minor pelvis on account of its being resisted on all sides by the pelvic walls, and on account of the necessity of maintaining extreme flexion in the mechanism, but because the narrowed transverse space rendered it unlikely that the arms could be extracted with sufficient rapidity to save the life of the child.

When confronted by a justo-minor pelvis with a breech presentation he should attempt to perform external version early in labor in order to secure a well-flexed head, and apply forceps in preference to being obliged to perform the usually extremely difficult and he thought, generally hopeless task of attempting to extract a living child from a justo-minor pelvis.

He thought the general principle most valuable for men not especially trained in pelvimetry was to assume that the American-born woman whose pelvis was contracted had a justo-minor pelvis, and that it was better in a head presentation to use forceps instead of version. If, however, the physician was led to believe that he was dealing with a flat pelvis with fair or ample transverse space, he thought it better to consider version the election of choice, and make the application of forceps, if he chose to resort to it, merely a tentative matter to be abandoned unless successful, and succeeded by version.

The question of Cesarean section it seemed to him rarely came up in this class, because under modern aseptic methods, the induction of labor was so uniformly successful for the mother, and also for the child.

DR. WHEELER said the rules laid down by Dr. Reynolds could not serve for our entire guidance. We could not divide patients into Americans and not Americans. Some were half Americans and part some-

thing else, and we had all sorts of pelvis between, and his rules did not help us out in the management of women of foreign birth, for there we had the various kinds. It seemed to him that the measuring of the pelvis ought to be just as much a part of the obstetrical education as anything at all except antiseptics.

There was an interesting point in connection with one of the cases of which Dr. Green had spoken. The woman had had eight pregnancies, with four births of children at term. Two of them were breech, and three were forceps deliveries of the head, two of which he (Dr. Wheeler) delivered with Tarnier forceps, the head just engaging, and in the first one there was a fracture of the skull of the child where it passed over the promontory.

In a case with such a previous history it seemed to him that there need be very little hesitation about the induction of premature labor. It could be done with almost absolute safety for the mother, and the prospects for the child were exceedingly good. But with primipara he did not see how we were to treat such cases, unless we adopted the rule of measuring every pelvis previous to labor where we had any knowledge of the patient previous to being called to the confinement.

DR. C. M. GREEN said that in the American women we did not get the great contractions of the pelvis, and his experience had been that we did not find the small flat or rachitic pelvis, but did get the justo-minor pelvis from non-development. The treatment one would adopt at any particular time, of course, would depend largely on previous experiences in childbed. With the primipara the pelvis had got to be measured at the time of confinement, and the appropriate treatment selected.

The difficulties of pelvimetry were sometimes so great that no satisfactory measurement could be made at the time of labor, so that one had to do the best he could for that pregnancy. The pelvis could be carefully measured afterwards, and in the event of subsequent pregnancies a premature labor might be induced, or the patient allowed to go to full term and then have version or forceps or Cesarean section, according to the degree of deformity.

We divided pelvis into the flat and the generally contracted. He had no question from experience and trial that high forceps gave better results in the justo-minor pelvis than version. The mechanism showed that. If he were to deal with such a case, the breech presenting, he should turn the child about by external version and convert it into a head case, and deliver by high forceps.

In the simple flat pelvis where the contraction was chiefly, if not entirely, in the antero-posterior diameter; unquestionably, in most hands the operation of internal prolific version would give better results. In such cases it was not the biparietal that came through the conjugate, but the head passed through, probably by the bitemporal diameter, and there was ample room in the transverse. He had a feeling, however, that the time would come, as men became more and more expert in the use of forceps, when the forceps operation would very likely be more commonly practised than version in even the flat pelvis. He was led to think so by the result of some experiments, namely, that compression of the head in the antero-posterior diameter did not enlarge the transverse diameter but that the head simply elongated. It was, however,

safe to remember that high forceps operation was on the whole more dangerous to the mother than version, except in very skilful hands; so that he felt that one ought not to hastily resort to high forceps unless he had carefully considered the case, and regarded himself at least moderately skilful in the use of the instrument.

#### PESSARIES: THEIR USE AND ABUSE.

Dr. C. M. Green, in opening the discussion, called attention to the definition of the word pessary as given in "The Century Dictionary," namely, that it was an instrument made in various forms of elastic or rigid materials, and worn in the vagina to remedy various uterine displacements. He hoped to impress upon the section the fact that the pessary was not an instrument to remedy a displacement. He would give the following definition: that it was an instrument made in various forms of elastic or rigid materials, and worn in the vagina as a splint or crutch to hold as near as may be in normal position the uterus and incidentally the ovaries and vagina in some instances after these organs have been restored to their normal relations.

In case of prolapse of the uterus, where the prolapse was of the first degree or slight, he did not use a pessary, but endeavored to diminish the weight of the uterus, which was heavy perhaps from subinvolution, by the use of the hot douche, of tonics, etc. It was sometimes necessary to use pessaries in hard-working women, since they could not conform their lives to the requirements of the best treatment for such cases. Dr. Green spoke briefly of the various forms of uterine displacement in which a pessary might prove useful, and exhibited various pessaries which he was in the habit of using.

It was an abuse of pessaries to use any form of hard pessary before the uterus was in its normal position, or when there was present any inflammation in an active or semi-active condition. There were cases, however, when the second condition was absent in which he used a pessary in order to allow of the use of the hot douche. Sometimes he had found that after stretching adhesions and getting the uterus partly up, there being no tenderness, a lever pessary of the proper shape and size could be safely used, and the vaginal douche employed.

Dr. Green, in closing, spoke at length of the importance of seeing to it that a pessary is properly cared for. He thought it should not be used in patients not sufficiently intelligent to realize this. It was important to have patients return at stated times in order to inspect the parts to see whether the pessary had produced any disturbance, and also to see whether the pessary had been well cared for and was in proper position.

Dr. E. REYNOLDS found that with increasing experience he used pessaries less and less, not only on account of the danger of the abuse of the pessary by the patient's own neglect, but essentially and primarily on account of the belief that displacements of the uterus were not in themselves disease. They were the physical signs of pathological conditions of which pain and exhaustion were the subjective symptoms. Where there was a displacement of the uterus, it was either because the uterus was too heavy or the supports were failing in their office. Under those circumstances the use of a pessary was a temporary palliative to be used while we were adopting other means of treatment for the radical cure of the essential diseased condition.

When confronted with a displacement we thought needed treatment we ought to be careful in every case, after the displacement had been reduced and the pessary inserted, to attempt to discover the reason why that uterus became displaced and to correct, if possible, that essential primary condition. It might be that the uterus was heavy from subinvolution, from extreme congestion, passive or active; or that some solution of continuity after child-birth had destroyed the efficiency of the parts, or that the supports had lost their muscular tone in debilitated women.

No one should regard the pessary as curative, but simply as a temporary expedient. He thought that the pessary should be used only in intelligent patients, and that the patient should be made aware of the dangers of pessaries, and the absolute necessity of having them inspected frequently. His own rule was to direct every patient to come after her catamenia each time, have the pessary removed, washed, and, if necessary, changed.

As regarded the choice of pessaries, he did not believe the routine use of pessaries made by instrument-makers was to be adopted. The hard rubber pessary could with a little care be easily moulded. He thought it essential to make the pessary small. It was surprising, when one learned to use a pessary so small the finger would pass on all sides of it, to see how efficient it was and it was surprising to see how the percentage of injuries from pessaries had dropped when one learned to use a small pessary which was retained in position not by exerting pressure on surrounding tissues but by adaptation to the shape of individual organs. He thought it important, also, not to make the upper arm of a lever pessary too long or too highly curved. In his own experience the chief injuries had come from over-long and over-highly curved arms of lever pessaries.

Anterior displacements, in his opinion, also very rarely needed treatment.

As regards the abuse of pessaries, he thought that a great many of the nervous troubles of women which arose in single women or widows from ungratified sexual desire primarily, were often rendered very much worse by the insertion of pessaries. The point was prominent in his mind from having seen two or three cases in the last six months in which neurotic women had been maltreated by the use of pessaries, which they confessed themselves kept them in a state of continual excitement; and he thought every one should estimate the nervous system of a woman in that respect before he inserted a pessary, though he thought such a result was due to the insertion of a too large pessary, and would not follow the use of a properly fitting pessary.

Dr. WHEELER said there was a degree of mystery attending the use of pessaries owing to a lack of knowledge of the anatomy of the pelvic contents. It was only within a few years that Schultze's picture of the normal pelvis found its way into our text-books, and that was the first one that was right. If we had that in mind it seemed to him that the trouble in the very much vexed question of anteversion and flexion quite disappeared. One could not have an abnormal anteversion or flexion without surgical operation. The uterus lay flat on the anterior vaginal wall except that the filled bladder lifted it off. It could not antevert any further unless one did something to get rid of the anterior vaginal wall. If one got the anatom-

ical idea, then the use of the pessary was founded upon something other than empirical rules.

The size of the pessary seemed to him a most important consideration. The temptation was always to use the pessary too large. The number and kinds of pessary that he used was very small. For something to fill the vagina for a prolapse he used a hard rubber doughnut pessary oftener than the one Dr. Green showed. There again the smallest one that would stay in place was the best; but it was unscientific and to be used only where operation could not be obtained.

Dr. MERCER said there were cases of prolapse in old people that no form of pessary exhibited by Dr. Green would fit. Such cases could not submit to operation and operation indeed would be of very doubtful value from the long continuance of the displacement. He had found the large-sized globular form of cup with the abdominal belt and elastic band very satisfactory as a means of relief in these cases.

#### A CASE OF TRIPLETS,

by H. F. VICKERY, M.D.

On April 14, 1891, I was called to see Mrs. H., a native American lady twenty-six years old, whose last catamenial period had occurred September 21st to 27th. Marked oedema of the lower extremities and walls of the abdomen, some puffiness of the hands. The swollen flesh had a translucent look suggesting either a disturbance of the heart or more likely the kidneys. The urine contained a trace of albumen, and a considerable number of hyaline and finely granular casts, the specific gravity being 1.020. The heart seemed normal. The abdominal walls were very tense, and palpation did not enable me to discover any fetal parts, nor upon careful auscultation was I then, or at any subsequent time, able to hear a fetal heart. On digital examination, I felt a fetal head presenting. The patient complained of recurrent uterine pains. Under treatment the pains diminished, and the amount of urine reached three pints with a specific gravity, however, of merely 1.008.

On the morning of May 9th, I was summoned because spontaneous rupture of the amnion had occurred. This was on the 224th day after the cessation of the menses. I found the patient, who is a slight woman, very edematous, the abdomen extremely distended, the vulva so swollen that examination with a single finger was very painful to her and difficult for me. It was a vertex presentation. Fearing the supervention of eclampsia I gave at intervals of fifteen minutes three doses of fifteen grains of chloral, and also of bromide of sodium, some seventy grains in all.

The dilatation of the os was tedious, for the womb seemed too distended to contract forcibly, and moreover the bag of waters had been ruptured. Toward noon, however, the pains in spite of the chloral had become very trying to the patient, and ether was now administered during each pain, but not to the point of narcosis. At two o'clock of the same afternoon the os had dilated almost completely, and lest the patient should become exhausted, and also for fear of convulsions, I resolved to empty the womb. Under complete anesthesia the forceps brought easily into the world a female child; but after its birth the womb was still much distended, and an amniotic sac was found presenting at the os through which a second vertex could be felt. Upon the rupture of this bag,

however, a pair of feet enclosed in a third sac displaced the head. This third bag being ruptured and a second little girl easily delivered, the third child, also a female, was extracted with the forceps, the occiput being posterior (face to the pubes). As the placenta did not come away readily, and I feared to prolong the anesthesia, I introduced my hand into the womb and withdrew a very large placenta. The edematous tissues of the vulva were slightly torn. This seemed to be due more to their pathological state than to the size of the children or any undue haste in delivery.

The mother's convalescence was favorable, although she has not yet at the end of a month recovered her full strength.

The three little girls were perfect in every way, and each weighed four pounds. The mother's ordinary weight before marriage was one hundred and five pounds. But one of them developed any propensity for nursing, and it was necessary soon to put her upon artificial diet as the mother's milk proved very scanty and soon disappeared. Although very urgent advice was given with regard to keeping the children continuously warm, they were more than once allowed to become chilled, and from the time of one such occurrence the second of the triplets seemed permanently weaker, gradually failed and died on the 22d day after birth. For the last fortnight the little ones, including this weaker one until she died, have been kept in a large uncovered square box very thickly padded with cotton, and containing three large hot water bags which are changed once in three hours.

The diet has been Anglo-Swiss condensed milk put up in Switzerland, one part; lime water two parts; plain water nine parts, and with the addition at each feeding of one drop of pure cod liver oil. The children have not vomited; they have not seemed to suffer from colic, and their stools have been fairly normal.

In January, 1890, C. M. Green<sup>2</sup> of this city, reported a case of labor with triplets at full term in which a diagnosis of multiple pregnancy and possibly a case of triplets was made by a student of the medical school before delivery, but in the case which I have reported, it does not seem to me that any positive diagnosis could have been made, but only an inference based upon the disproportionate size of the abdomen, and this I felt at the time might be due to an ascites having added itself to the pregnancy.

#### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. SUFFOLK DISTRICT. SECTION FOR CLINICAL MEDICINE, PATHOLOGY AND HYGIENE.

ALBERT N. BLODGETT, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR meeting, Wednesday, April 22, 1891, Dr. E. G. CUTLER in the chair.

Dr. G. W. ALLEN reported

#### CASES OF RENAL COLIC.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. PUTNAM: It is often very hard to tell whether the pain in these cases is due to some organic cause, or is simply neuralgic in character; and this is also true of cases of neuralgia from gall-stones. It is cer-

<sup>1</sup> See page 627 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, vol. cxlii, p. 245.

tainly true that one may have passed gall-stones and be unable to find them, and have no jaundice, but simply the neuralgia, and yet the case may turn out to be one of organic disease.

DR. J. J. MINOT: I think a common cause of these pains was omitted by Dr. Allen, that is, one due to movable kidney. I have seen several of these cases, and the pain is exactly like it. It is not always possible to find the kidney during or immediately after the attack.

DR. WITHINGTON: I spent a few hours last night with a gentleman evidently suffering from renal colic. The attack began on Monday of last week, and it seemed at first to be intestinal trouble, because the location was not possible to be made any more definitely, and the urine at that time was negative. He had morphia Saturday, none Sunday; Monday he had a good day. The urine passed after the onset of attack contained a number of evidently uric-acid crystals. The pain was in the left flank at first, and afterwards, leaving that place, was at the left and below the umbilicus. It was controlled with great difficulty by morphia. It returned again this morning and has been more permanently controlled by large doses of morphia. The appearance of uric-acid crystals in size to be recognized by the naked eye, was interesting.

DR. J. J. PUTNAM read a paper on

#### THE CHARACTER OF THE EVIDENCE AS TO THE INJURIOUSNESS OF ARSENIC AS A DOMESTIC POISON.<sup>2</sup>

PROF. J. M. CRAFTS: The question has been put before us so clearly with indications of the possible development of its experimental side by Dr. Putnam, that it has excited very great interest, and I can only go on and make some suggestions as to still further experiments that can be made.

There was one remark made in reference to the analogy between phosphorus and arsenic compounds. Chemically the two substances are more or less analogous. The highest products of oxidation, namely, phosphoric acid and arsenic acid, have similar formulae. If there is any analogy to be followed out it would not indicate that arsenic acid is more poisonous than arsenious, but the contrary. Phosphorous acid is very distinctly poisonous, and compounds of phosphorus with hydrogen are notoriously poisonous. One can scarcely conceive any reaction going on in the tissues which would transform arsenious into arsenic acid. Arsenic acid is quickly reduced to arsenious acid, and I should suppose if arsenic acid were used it would quickly be reduced and the poison act in the form of arsenious acid. The fear of poisoning from arseniuretted hydrogen has, I think, been exaggerated. Some published remarks have hinted at poisoning by imponderable quantities. I don't think we need go so low as imponderable quantities. Every chemist has breathed appreciable quantities of arseniuretted hydrogen.

As to the possibility of arseniuretted hydrogen being formed in wall-paper it is the business of the chemist who thinks that may be the *modus operandi* to see if he can get it from the wall-paper. So far as I know, no actual evidence of this has been secured.

In reference to the statements of the possibility of arsenic accumulating, there has been raised an extremely important point which probably will remove a great many of the objections. Physicians are in the

habit of administering Fowler's solution, one drop three times a day as a minimum dose. A drop would be considered a grain, and Fowler's solution is a one per cent. solution, consequently that makes three hundredths of a grain, and that is about three times the amount eliminated through the urine. Let us take a wall-paper containing one grain to the yard, which would be considered too much charged with arsenic to use it. Suppose there are about fifty yards. If a great deal of the coloring matter comes off, the paper is degraded in quality and would be changed. Suppose we estimate that one-fifth of the coloring matter comes off. That would make ten grains of arsenic during the duration of the paper, that might come into the air of the room. The duration of the paper certainly would be ten years before it would be changed, so that that would make one grain per year, and every day the possibility of the contamination of the air of the room by one three-hundred-and-sixty-fifth of a grain, about one-tenth the dose in Fowler's solution. That would be on the estimation that all the dust from the paper would be breathed into the lungs. That is not the case. I do not wish to insist upon that, I only wish to suggest this much on its experimental value. The ordinary inhabitants of a room I think are not very much exposed to poisoning except in very special cases or cases of extreme susceptibility, but there are certain inhabitants of houses whose business it is to stir up the dust, that is, the house-maids. The house-maid would breathe many times the dust of the inhabitants, and it would be worth while to notice whether the cases of arsenical poisoning are particularly to be found among the house-maids. The dust of chimneys is full of arsenious acid. Where the ordinary dweller in the house would breathe one one-hundred-thousandth of a grain, the chimney-sweep would be exposed to breathing several grains of arsenic, and I don't know that physicians have been led to think that the occupation of the chimney-sweep was an insalubrious one to be regulated by law.

A source of contamination with arsenic recently pointed out is from coal. When coal is burnt it is roasted out and it is the only product of the coal which is at first volatile, and afterwards non-volatile. A part of the smoke that goes into the air is arsenious acid mixed with carbon, and a large part of it lodges in the chimneys. Now take a city like London or any of the great English cities where coal is burnt very freely, there the quantity of arsenious acid that is given into the air must be very considerable, and it would be interesting to make comparative tests of the urine of persons in a city like Boston and in a city like London. The English coal is very bad coal in this respect. Every ton of coal burns off about twenty to forty pounds of sulphur. That sulphur is transformed into sixty pounds of sulphuric acid which has left its stain on every marble building in London. I speak of the sulphur because the sulphur is largely accompanied by arsenic.

I am heartily in favor of some form of law which would restrict the sale of arsenic. What interests us here is the possibility of conducting further experiments and getting more light on this very interesting subject, and I should suppose the line of investigations suggested by Dr. Putnam would lead to extremely interesting results.

PROF. H. B. HILL: In view of the facts already well established, the explanation of the mode of action

<sup>2</sup> See page 623 of the Journal.



of the arsenic contained in arsenical wall-papers, seemed to me to possess subordinate interest. Dr. Putnam had thought that the chemical evidence rendered it improbable that gaseous compounds of arsenic were formed. The chemical evidence, however, seems to be unsatisfactory in that all experimenters had used substantially the same method, and that one which was open to criticism. Here, also, the clinical evidence seemed more trustworthy.

There was one thing in Dr. Putnam's paper that interested me especially, and that was the rather reluctant admission he made, based on Dr. Sanger's work, that no gaseous compound of arsenic probably was formed with arsenical wall-papers. Of course this subject has been investigated very thoroughly by a great many men in the last twenty or thirty years, and yet I believe hardly two of them have taken precisely the same method.

Dr. Putnam published a year or two ago an account of twenty-five interesting cases of poisoning by wall-paper, in three of which he traced the source of the poisoning to an arsenical paper which was covered by a non-arsenical paper, and no other arsenic was discovered in the environment of the patient. It seems to me extremely difficult to explain poisoning under these circumstances, arsenic being found in the urine in each case, and disappearing after the arsenical paper was removed. I have myself seen in the last three years, I think, two such cases. In both of these cases we found arsenic in the urine. It turned out after long search that the bed-room of the patient contained arsenical paper that was almost harmless. After four or five months I found the urine free from arsenic. In the last few months a similar case was sent to me. The paper was removed from the wall and the patient is now decidedly better. It seems to me, under these circumstances, the physiological evidence is much more convincing than any chemical evidence that has been brought forward, and it seems to me the essential difficulty thus far has been that the whole delicacy of the method was brought down to the power of the nitrate of silver to absorb the arseniuretted hydrogen. I think it is not a rash assumption to make that nitrate of silver cannot be much more active an agent in absorbing arsenic from air than sulphuric acid is for water, and yet sulphuric acid would leave twenty minims of water in twenty-four hours. Why should not nitrate of silver leave arsenic?

Many wall-papers are brought to our laboratory by prudent people for analysis, although they have suffered no ill-effects. Some of the papers are found to be highly arsenical, and they are advised to remove them; and some are found practically free, and they are advised to keep them on. There are a number of them containing a considerable amount, and I am asked would it not be well to cover these. It is a matter of considerable practical importance to many people to know whether they are obliged to take their papers from the walls entirely or cover them. I have usually advised them not to cover them. In cases where poisoning is well-marked, I always look out for the under paper as well as for the one at the surface.

Dr. KNAPP: I feel that I must come rather as a learner than one who can contribute much. We are all of us indebted to Dr. Putnam for the very thorough and exhaustive work he has done, and for the efforts he has made before the legislature. I can bring forward almost nothing from my own experience that would

have any practical bearing on the question, but I will simply say that in the last month I have had Dr. Wood examine the urine in three cases that have come to me, and in two of them there was a large amount of arsenic, and in the third a trace. The symptoms in both cases were rather characteristic, leading me to suspect arsenic. One of them had had numbness of the face and extremities and weakness, general mental depression, and anamia extending over a period of two or three years. She was a clerk in Loughton & Dutton's, where she had charge of the department where there were colored cloths, etc. In that case I have not as yet got specimens of the wall-paper, but I have no doubt there is arsenic in the wall-paper of the house. The other case was a lady who had had symptoms for several years, and several of the wall-papers in her house, and the water-color of the frescos in her bed-room were pronounced dangerous by Dr. Wood.

In regard to the question of the chemistry and of the elimination of arsenic I can contribute nothing. It is probably a little out of order, but there is a very curious resemblance between the statements of the New York chemists on the subject of arsenical poisoning and those of the New York electricians on the subject of electricity. Some of the New York electricians claimed that electricity was perfectly harmless, and that no one could be injured by it. According to New York chemists arsenic is a thing used by physicians, it is rather beneficial than otherwise, and arsenical poisoning is only a Boston fad.

Dr. PUTNAM: I think the suggestion of Professor Crafts in regard to investigating certain classes in the community is a very important one. I had already thought of doing it in regard to the coal-heavers.

I entirely agree with Professor Hill in saying that the clinical evidence seems to be the important thing after all. We find patients with arsenic in the urine, and it seems to me that that is a valuable aid to us. It shows not only that a certain exposure has occurred, but that arsenic has been absorbed. I think, finding it there and finding symptoms, we are more at liberty to say that certain symptoms are due to arsenic than if the symptoms existed and arsenic did not exist in the urine.

The fact that we cannot tell how a person gets poisoned, should not lead us to conclude that he could not have been poisoned. I dare say too much has been made of the idea that a special paper was the offending source, when perhaps a portion of the arsenic came from other sources. At any rate, I think it happens comparatively rarely that a single paper is really the only possible source of arsenic. One case came to my knowledge where the patient had an acute inflammation of the skin of the face, of peculiar character. In that case the scales in the skin were found to contain a small quantity of arsenic and the urine contained it. If that patient had been exposed to an arsenical wall-paper it might have been supposed that the wall-paper was the source of the arsenic, whereas in fact this patient was in the habit of leaning upon a reclining chair the cover of which contained arsenic.

The matter of susceptibility is very important. One of my colleagues has been poisoned several times from stuffing birds. He has lately had edema of the eyelids and conjunctivitis following exposure to arsenical wall-paper, which disappeared upon the removal of the paper, and he was the only member of the family affected.

THE BOSTON  
Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JUNE 25, 1891.

A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

# INSOMNIA OF GASTRO-INTESTINAL ORIGIN.

WRITERS have dwelt much on the cerebral hyperæmia attending disordered states of the stomach. That indigestion causes insomnia by exciting the cerebrum is a matter of common experience. With many persons, even, the active exercise of digestion, if this be at all dillicult, is incompatible with sound sleep. Such individuals refrain from lunching or partaking of a hearty meal before going to bed. Certain valetudinarians cannot drink a glass of milk or eat a biscuit late in the evening without atoning for the indiserision by hours of sleeplessness.

Such inhibition of the cerebrum by the stomach is of frequent experience in the nursery. The first thing the physician thinks of when consulted with reference to insomnia in a young child is the probability of indigestion as the main factor in the case. What is the quality of the food, what about the quantity, and what is the condition of the digestive organs? Attention to these points, in the absence of objective signs of importance as fever, will generally put one on the track of the cause and suggest the remedy.

The indigestion may be functional or organic, and all pathological conditions of the stomach are likely to be accompanied by insomnia. Structural diseases, as gastritis, ulcer, gastrectasis, cancer, cause sleeplessness, both by the pain and discomfort, and the consequences of indigestion which attend them. One of the most frequent symptoms of indigestion is flatulence. The stomach, by failure of the normal peptonization process, is inflated and oppressed by the gases of decomposition; the distended stomach presses on the thoracic organs, embarrassing the heart and causing troublesome palpitations. Toxic products are often formed by the mal-elaboration of peptones; these irritate the nervous centres and render the cerebrum hyperæmic.

But there is another aspect of the question. In persons with healthy stomachs and normal arterial tone, the digestive process is not prejudicial to sleep. Somnolence, in fact, often attends digestion, especially after a hearty meal. This has been attributed to the

flushing of the stomach — at the expense of the cerebrum — which is a necessary condition of its function. Digestion normally occurs without attracting the consciousness, and there is no reason why on proper occasions sleep should not follow a hearty meal in men as well as in carnivorous animals. It is not true that during sleep the digestive functions are practically suspended, as some authorities have said: "During sleep the medullary centres relax their activity, digestive fluids are not secreted, and the movements of the gastro-intestinal canal almost, if not entirely, cease."<sup>1</sup> It is surprising to meet with an error of this kind in a writer ordinarily so accurate as MacFarlane. The stomach and intestines continue their function during sleep, though with lessened activity; the secretions are not suspended, the unstriped muscular fibre continues a constant though diminished action; the spinal cord even seems preternaturally active, the inhibiting restraint of the cerebrum being withdrawn. In reality, in sleep all the essential functions continue to be exercised. Those most indispensable to life, circulation, respiration, digestion, etc., are performed as during the waking period, though more sluggishly. Thus, the heart beats more slowly during sleep. "*Pulsus in somno parvi, languidi rari*," says Galen. With the retardation of the circulation, there is diminished activity of the secreting glands (gastric, intestinal, pancreatic, etc.), but in healthy persons these organs are adequate to the work imposed upon them, as is proved by the fact that multitudes can eat a full meal on going to bed, sleep soundly, and be ready for another meal on awaking. Nor can it be said that the peristalsis of the gastro-intestinal canal ceases during sleep, any more than the contraction of other unstriped muscles (the arterioles, for instance), which are not under the will.

Germain Sée, who refers most cases of digestive insomnia to difficulties attending the secondary or intestinal digestion (and here he is seconded by MacFarlane) thus defines this kind of insomnia: "Intestinal digestion generally begins three hours after a meal and ends in seven or eight hours. The patient, we will suppose, sups at 6 o'clock P. M. At 10 o'clock, he goes to bed, but cannot sleep till long after midnight. This is the time when the pancreatic-intestinal digestion is going on; when this is finished, the patient goes to sleep.

"To prove that I am right as to the cause of the insomnia, let the patient eat a light supper at the usual time, or let him sup at 4 o'clock in the afternoon, and he will find that he will go to sleep at the proper time."<sup>2</sup>

In the treatment of insomnia from indigestion, the quantity and quality of the food must be taken into account, the condition of the stomach, intestines, and the auxiliary organs.

(1) Errors are most frequently committed as to quantity. The digestive organs may be competent to dispose of a certain bulk without pain or difficulty,

<sup>1</sup> *Insomnia and Its Therapeutics*, p. 192.

<sup>2</sup> *Des Hypnotismes*, etc., Second edition, Paris, 1883.

while an excess causes embarrassment to the stomach; decomposition and flatulence set in under unmolested microbial rule; putrid and more or less toxic gases and ptomaines are generated, and a "bilious" condition supervenes, such as every one has experienced at times. It is doubtless true that while multitudes are underfed, more persons are injured by excessive eating than by a spare diet. Insomnia naturally comes in as one of the consequences of over-eating and over-drinking, for a burdened stomach will not let the brain rest.

The proper remedy for sleeplessness arising from this cause is apparent: it is to curtail the daily rations to the physiological standard. The necessity of eating slowly and deliberately with thorough mastication of the food, is apparent; those that "bolt" their food are sure to eat to excess.

(2) Food of poor or insufficient quality produces anemia and starvation of vital organs, including the cerebrum, and hence engenders insomnia. Physicians cannot too much insist on the necessity of a full diet, that is, of an adequate admixture in the daily fare of albuminoids, fats, and carbo-hydrates. Food of indigestible quality, produces essentially the same evils as excessive alimentation. Under this head may be included food improperly or insufficiently cooked (good cookery under our civilization has become indispensable to healthy digestion), and foods that most persons of sedentary habits find hard to digest, as unripe fruit, pastries, hot bread, fried pork, confectionery. Of course, butcher's meats should be selected that are tender and juicy, and in the light of recent discoveries (Gautier, Selmi, etc.), it is doubtful if meat or game that has become high (*faisandé*) is fit for food.

Foods of themselves sufficiently digestible may become indigestible if too many kinds are eaten at a meal. But this brings us again to the evils of excessive eating.

It need not be repeated that he who would sleep well must avoid those articles of diet which have been found to be indigestible, or should indulge in them sparingly. Much depends, of course, on the muscular work done. Horace speaks of the *dura illia messorum*. The hay-makers on the salt marshes need food hard of digestion, that is, food that is *slowly* digested, yielding up force for many hours; food that in common parlance "stays by," such as baked beans and pork, boiled beef and cabbage, and mince pie. Such persons sleep well, despite their hearty fare; it is especially the "brain-workers," the men of sedentary habits that are upset by a rich diet.

(3) A healthy digestion presupposes a healthy state of the stomach, intestines, and accessory organs, and any derangement of these viscera must be corrected by suitable medicinal and dietetic means before normal sleep can be enjoyed.

To enter on a consideration of all these derangements, would take more space than we have at our command. The hygienic treatment of indigestion includes dieting, exercise, recreation, cold bathing, etc. The cold shower-bath in the morning is sometimes a power-

ful aid to digestion. Exercise promotes a more vigorous circulation and favors peristalsis and chymification; equally necessary are change of scene, diversions, and the cultivation of a contented, cheerful frame of mind.

Among the medicinal means are:

(1) Such as favor gastric digestion, namely, alkalies before meals, and acids with pepsin, after. Clinical experience has proved pepsin to be of some value. Small doses of strychnine are useful.

(2) For acid dyspepsia full doses of bicarbonate of soda are naturally indicated. Professor Sée advises dyspeptics with excess of acid secretion, to take a drachm of bicarbonate of soda in hot water on going to bed. It is certain that in certain morbid states of the stomach and intestines, whether due to "*hyperchlorhydria*" or to excess of mucus, the beneficial sedative effects of alkalies are pronounced.

(3) Constipation is another recognized cause of insomnia, whether by the reflex irritation of retained excreta, or by the flatulence which frequently attends a loaded colon. Here the remedy is obvious: such laxatives as rhubarb, Glauber salts, cascara, enemata of hot water, etc. Persons who sleep poorly from this cause often find a hot water enema on going to bed a sovereign remedy.

When that old bugbear, a torpid liver, is at fault, (if this can be determined), of course a blue pill, a dose of enonymin or podophyllin would seem to be indicated.

There is an acidity of the stomach which depends on abnormal acid ferments, the products of decomposition of starches or sugars in the food. In these cases, washing out the stomach by means of emetics and copious draughts of warm water every night for three or four nights, as MacFarlane recommends, often proves very efficacious. The same writer advises ferro-alumen in three-grain doses for pyrosis along with three drops of dilute hydrocyanic acid, and turpentine in ten-drop doses for flatulence, as most effective remedies.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

TULANE UNIVERSITY. — The medical department of Tulane University, New Orleans, has received a gift of \$100,000 from Mrs. T. G. Richardson, which is to be used for the erection of a new building.

THE METRIC SYSTEM. — The American Pharmaceutical Association has instructed the proper committee to memorialize Congress to adopt as the governmental standard the metric system of weights and measures.

GERMAN CONGRESS OF INTERNAL MEDICINE. — The following subjects have been proposed for discussion at the next meeting of the German Congress of Internal Medicine, which will be held at Leipzig in 1892: The Physiological and Therapeutical Value of Iron, Meningitis in its Different Forms, Electrotherapy, The Treatment of Severe Pneumonia.

**SAHARA AS A HEALTH RESORT.**—It is reported that European invalids and other persons in search of quiet and a mild climate for winter are beginning to turn their attention to the oases on the northern border of the great Sahara, where the climate is very equable. Railway communication through Algeria makes these places less inaccessible than formerly.

**MINERAL WATERS NOT LIABLE TO DUTY.**—One of the questions under the new tariff law was whether mineral waters were liable to duty. The collector of the port of New York decided that they were dutiable, but this has been overruled and the decision made that natural mineral waters could be admitted free, though the glass bottles containing the water were liable to duty.

**COLLEGE ATHLETICS AND COEDUCATION.**—Shortly after President Eliot's recent visit to the West the editor of a St. Paul paper thus criticised the University of Minnesota: "A little of the athletic spirit of the Eastern colleges, which the progressive Western educator is so prone to despise, would be a grand good thing to graft into the curriculum at Minnesota's crack educational institution. A small portion of the time the boys spend in 'spooning' under the trees and along the river banks, and in the classic halls with the university maidens could with great advantage be put in the line of healthful athletics. It might discourage matrimony a bit, but it would bring far greater credit to the institution, and be a deal sight better for both youths and maidens."

**MEDICAL RANK IN THE BRITISH ARMY.**—A discussion has been going on for some time in London between Sir Andrew Clark, representing the British Medical Association, and Mr. Edward Stanhope, war minister, in relation to the ranking and privileges of the medical officers of the army. Mr. Stanhope has finally given directions for the preparation of a Royal Warrant conferring the following privileges upon the officers in question: (1) The following substantive ranks to be granted, such ranks to carry precedence and other advantages (except military command, as laid down in present regulations) attaching to the rank indicated by the military portion of the title: Surgeon-major-general, surgeon-colonel, brigade surgeon lieutenant-colonel, surgeon lieutenant-colonel, surgeon-major, surgeon-captain, surgeon-lieutenant. (2) Medical officers to be granted sick leave on the same conditions as those which apply to combatant officers.

**STRAIGHT VERSUS SLANTING WRITING.**—According to the *Medical Press* the Supreme Council of Hygiene of Austria has been engaged in discussing the advantages of erect as compared with slanting writing, and the official report of Drs. von Reuss and Lorenz points strongly in favor of the former. They point out that the direction of the written characters has a marked influence on the position of the body. In "straight" writing the scholar faces his work and is "pared the twist of the body and neck, which is always observable in those who write slantwise, and one com-

mon cause of spinal curvature is thus obviated. The erect method is, therefore, expressly recommended for use in schools in preference to the ordinary sloping lines.

**VIOLATION OF PROFESSIONAL SECRECY IN PARIS.**—The Municipal Council of Paris had recently brought under its notice a curious violation of professional secrecy. The administration sold as waste paper several large bundles of medical reports, dating from 1873, containing the official notification of the demise of people whose names, diseases, and concerning whom other details of a private nature were given. The retail dealers in certain quarters bought the waste paper, and used it to wrap up their wares in when disposed of to the public, who had thus ascertained particulars about the immediate ancestors of their neighbors by no means desired by the latter. The Perfect of the Seine, being appealed to, decided that for the future the documents in question should be destroyed and not sold.

**A THERMOMETER IN THE STOMACH.**—Among the numerous "remarkable medical cases" going the rounds of the daily press, is one of a boy who swallowed a thermometer. To him, *Life* gives the following advice: "If this paragraph should reach the notice of George Martin, who swallowed a thermometer, and if the thermometer is still in him, this is to suggest to him not to make too great a sacrifice to recover it. A surgeon regards a thermometer in a boy's stomach very much as a fisherman regards a speckled trout in a dark pool. The surgeon will suggest that a thermometer in the hand is worth two in the stomach, which is true, but not to the point. What is to the point is that a stomach with a thermometer in it, is worth two stomachs that have been slit and won't hold food. Let the surgeons wait outside, George, and be careful not to take your coffee too hot."

**THE BIOCHEMIC SCHOOL OF MEDICINE.**—A new medical sect has arisen in the West, and has already founded a college in the State of Washington, in which medicine is taught according to the biochemic doctrine, which is thus described by one of the lecturers at a recent meeting: "The innumerable cells of the human body are supplied by twelve mineral salts in the blood, which, when their proper proportion is interfered with in any manner, cause diseases of different natures, according to which mineral salt is deficient or in excess of its natural ratio; that is, the disturbance of this ratio puts the human system into a proper condition to absorb the disease germs that are constantly floating in the air. By providing twelve specific medicines by which the proper proportion of mineral salt is restored, health is regained and disease driven out by furnishing direct to the blood the same molecules that a perfect digestion and assimilation would furnish. The doses administered supply to the tissue cells the special salts, the lack of which is the cause of all diseases. Under the advance of biochemistry it has become possible to apply to each kind of tissue its own definite

and peculiar salt, according to the requirements in disease. By the distinctive systems our physicians are guided in the choice of the particular cell-salts required, the immense variety and numerous complications of morbid states offering vast scope for exact medical practice wherewith to build up the great pyramid of scientific medicine of this advanced era."

**WHOLESALE POISONING AT A WEDDING.**—A few weeks ago in the neighborhood of Louisville, Ky., sixty guests assembled at a wedding and of these no fewer than forty were subsequently seized with symptoms of irritant poisoning, the time of onset varying from four to sixteen hours after eating the luncheon provided. At least five of the persons so attacked died. By a process of exclusion the salad was fixed upon as the incriminated article, none of those who escaped having partaken of it. The salad was accordingly examined by Dr. H. M. Goodman. Its composition was said to be chicken, celery, olive oil, mustard, salt and pepper; and some chicken broth was mixed with it. A careful examination failed to detect any metallic poison, nor did it give the tests for tyrotoxicoin, but the residue obtained after extraction by the Stas-Otto method gave certain undoubted ptomaine reactions, and one cubic centimetre of this injected into the leg of a chicken caused death in three-quarters of an hour. There was strong reason to suspect the chicken broth of being the chief cause, for one of the cooks admitted that she had tasted some of the chicken the day before and that she had been subsequently attacked with symptoms very similar to those of the rest of the victims, and she had not tasted any of the other articles that were served at the banquet. The chickens were killed and cooked on a Monday, and were left standing in the water in which they had been boiled till the following day, the wedding being on Wednesday, and the weather at the time being hot. The symptoms began with pain in the abdomen, followed by vomiting and watery diarrhoea, and it is pointed out that the delay in their appearance is consistent with ptomaine poisoning, but not with metallic poisoning.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**DEATHS FROM STROKE IN BOSTON.**—As reported to the board of health, the hot weather of the past week was directly responsible for fourteen deaths.

**THE FISKE PRIZE.**—The Trustees of the Fiske Fund have awarded a prize of \$300 to Dr. Robert W. Lovett, of Boston, for an essay on "The Etiology, Pathology and Treatment of Diseases of the Hip Joint."

**HARVARD MEDICAL ALUMNI ASSOCIATION.**—This young, but already active and flourishing Association held its first annual meeting Tuesday, June 23d, at Hotel Vendome, Boston. The meeting was followed by a dinner at which two hundred and fifty members and guests participated. The President, Dr. James R. Chadwick, presided, and speeches were made by

Drs. H. P. Walcott, Geo. B. Shattuck, H. P. Bowditch, R. T. Davis of Fall River, and F. R. Sturgis of New York. A report was read by a committee appointed to visit the Medical School. The meeting and dinner were in every way very successful, and will be more fully reported later.

**BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL CLUB.**—At the annual dinner, held June 9th, seventy-seven members were present. The President, Dr. F. I. Knight, made the opening address and then called upon representative members to respond for the house-officers of their time. Drs. John G. Blake and David W. Cheever, honorary members, spoke for the "medicine" and "surgery" of the hospital. Among other toasts were those to the "Orator of the Massachusetts Medical Society," responded to by Dr. J. B. Brewster; "The Country Doctor," by Dr. J. F. A. Adams; "Some More of the Surgery of the Hospital," by Dr. G. W. Gay; and "The Massachusetts General Hospital," by Dr. R. H. Fitz. About twenty new members were elected.

**MEDICAL EXAMINERS.**—The Governor of Massachusetts has nominated the following to be medical examiners for the counties named: David W. Hodgkins, Brookfield, Worcester County; George N. Munsell, Harwich, Barnstable County; Silas D. Presbrey, Taunton, Bristol County; Francis A. Harris, Boston, Suffolk County; Frank W. Draper, Boston, Suffolk County; George W. Snow, Newburyport, Essex County; Joseph G. Pinkham, Lynn, Essex County; William Holbrook, Palmer, Hampden County; Theodore F. Breck, Springfield, Hampden County; Lyman H. Tuttle, Holyoke, Hampden County; Francis J. Canedy, Shelburne, Franklin County; Charles Sturtevant, Hyde Park, Norfolk County; Charles C. Tower, South Weymouth, Norfolk County; Alexander R. Holmes, Canton, Norfolk County; Joseph W. Winslow, Easthampton, Hampshire County; William P. Small, Great Barrington, Berkshire County, vice Samuel Camp, whose term expired June 19th. The term for which appointments are made is seven years, and as the medical-examiner law was passed fourteen years ago, the number of terms which expire this year is unusually large. With one exception all are re-nominations. The terms of J. Marcus Rice, Worcester, Worcester County; Jerome Dwelly, Fall River, Bristol County, and James B. Brewster, Plymouth, Plymouth County, have also expired, but no nominations have yet been made.

**LACK OF APPROPRIATIONS IN CONNECTICUT.**—Among the institutions for which no appropriation for the next year was made by the recent legislature are the hospitals at New Haven, Hartford and Bridgeport, temporary houses for neglected and abandoned children, and the collection and publication of vital statistics.

**NEW HAMPSHIRE MEDICAL SOCIETY.**—The annual meeting and centennial celebration of the society was held in Concord, June 15th, 16th and 17th.

A large and interesting programme had been prepared, and the meeting was in every way a success. In addition to many interesting papers, entertainments and excursions were provided. The following officers were elected: President, Dr. Moses W. Russell, Concord; Vice-President, Dr. James H. Wheeler, Pittsfield; Treasurer, Dr. Daniel S. Adams, Manchester; Secretary, Dr. G. P. Conn, Concord; Executive Committee, Drs. Charles R. Walker of Concord, George D. Towne of Manchester, and John R. Kimball of Suncook.

## Miscellany.

### THE TETANIFEROUS MAN.

VERNEUIL<sup>1</sup> applies this term to the individual who carries the virus of tetanus around on his person, although unaffected by the disease himself. The author discusses the causes and means of prevention of this affection from a clinical standpoint. If one considers the horse, with its secretions, excretions and surroundings, as all-capable of propagating tetanus, we cannot regard as impossible, infection by the secretions and excretions of man. The tetanic property of equine saliva has been demonstrated. The saliva of a human being may, for the time being, contain tetanus germs, and thus a bite from such an individual may cause tetanus. A case is given illustrating this. The secretions and excretions are only infected by the ingesta, so that the sperm, milk and urine are never infected with the virus.

He says: "I have already admitted, and now I admit more than ever, that a surgeon, who has dressed a tetanoid patient, may communicate the disease to other patients. I also admit that any person whatever, but above all a physician whose hands have been in contact with a horse, not tetanic, but simply tetaniferous, may infect the wounds of his fellow-beings, as in the cases cited. I also admit, finally, that such a man is not only dangerous to those whom he approaches but may even give himself tetanus by auto-inoculation, either by wounding a part of the skin impregnated with the virus, as the plantar and palmar regions, or touching a wound on any part of his body with his impure hands."

Two cases follow, in which he traces the cause to a wound inflicted on the skin, which was previously infected with the tetanic virus. The bacillus of Nicolaïer was found in one of these cases. Three additional cases are given with a very careful analytical study of each.

### THE ANAL REFLEX.

ROSSOLIMO<sup>2</sup> says this reflex consists in a contraction of the anal sphincters in response to a stimulation of the skin and mucous membrane of the anus. It is invariably present in man in health. The branches of the inferior hemorrhoidal, pudendal, and perineal nerves, on which this reflex depends, are connected with the third and fourth roots of the sacral plexus, which spring from nerve cells in the *conus medullaris*. This reflex can be obtained in the dog as well as in

man, and Rossolimo cut the spinal cord across at different levels from above downwards; whenever the lumbar enlargement was cut across at the level of entry of the third sacral nerve, the anal reflex suddenly disappeared, from which it follows that the cells of the spinal cord which are connected with this reflex are situated in the third quarter of the lumbar enlargement, reckoning from above downwards. In another series of experiments the lumbar enlargement was exposed, and the sacral roots were cut one at a time. By this means it was proved that the anal reflex depended upon the integrity of the third and fourth sacral roots. This reflex, therefore, has its seat in the cord lower than any other reflexes. To obtain the anal reflex the patient may be either standing, the operator separating the glutei, or lying on his side with the legs drawn up. The skin and mucous membrane of the anus may be stimulated by stroking with a pin, a feather, a piece of paper, or some suitable object. The reflex is shown by a contraction of the sphincter ani externus, and if it is very strong there is a drawing in of the whole anus, and even sometimes a contraction of the glutei. In women the testing of this reflex may be conveniently combined with a gynecological examination. The author has examined this reflex in a great many conditions, and he comes to the following conclusion: It is increased in some cases of neurasthenia, in cases of myelitis high up in the cord, and in conditions in which there is a general exaltation of sensations. It is lost in multiple neuritis affecting the sacral plexus, in some cases of tabes, and in myelitis of the lower part of the cord, and in these cases there is generally also anaesthesia of the rectum, anus, and urethra. It remains normal in functional derangements of the bladder, the rectum, and the sexual apparatus.

### SECONDARY SEXUAL CHARACTERS.

PROF. CHARLES STEWART recently delivered a course of lectures before the Royal College of Surgeons,<sup>1</sup> choosing for his subject "Secondary Sexual Character," a term which he defined as comprising those features by which we are enabled to distinguish the male from the female, quite irrespective of the essential organs of reproduction, and which are not concerned either in the nourishment or in the protection of the young.

Where a difference of size is found to exist between the male and the female it is noticed in all plants, in which there are secondary sexual characters, that the female is the larger of the two. The same difference is found in the nematodes, in the rotifers, and, with few exceptions, in the crustaceans. Among the insects very much the same thing exists. In the mammals it is found that, without any exception, where a difference exists, the male is the larger. In the reptiles also the male is the larger. In the amphibia, and nearly all fishes, the female is the larger. Where there is a difference of color, in almost every instance, both in plants and animals, the more conspicuous and brilliant color is presented in the males. In plants the brilliant colors attract the insects, which aid in their fertilization. Thus, in the case of plants, by attracting the insect which is necessary to convey the pollen to the female, color operates to some extent in bringing about that which is effected in animals by sexual

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, Feb. 2, 1890. <sup>2</sup> *Gazette des Epiphyseux de med.*  
<sup>3</sup> *Chirurgie*, Feb. 2, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> *Neurologie des Centralblatt*, May 1, 1891.

<sup>5</sup> *Lancet*, April 4, 1890.

selection; and it is a fact that in both plants and animals it is the male as a rule which is found to be most conspicuous in color. As regards the sense organs, it is the male in almost every case that shows excessive development of these. The antennae of insects, the eyes, the hairs, are almost invariably more developed in the male. In certain fish, and many other vertebrates, a marked difference in size characterizes the sexes. The more pronounced and outstanding characters are commonly found to be possessed by the male, so that he is able to defend the female and the young, or to fight with his rivals for her favors.

The lecturer then considered the question whether the possession of a certain structure by the male is to be looked upon as having been acquired by him or lost by the female. It has been shown by Poulton that in the case of the antennae of insects there was evidence that in many instances the female had lost the large size and complex form of that sense organ by a process of degradation, and from having altogether different habits of life from the male. In the case of horns, Austin and others hold that originally both male and female possessed the organs, and that the females have lost them, from trusting to the protection of the male, in whom the horns are more developed.

As regards the origin of sex, the illustrations went to prove that so far as our observation at the present time goes, most forms in their primitive state were hermaphrodite to start with. A large number of forms can be shown to be so, and all distinguishing characteristics of the two sexes are probably the result of the advantages accruing from the "division of labor," the female being modified to bear the bulky ova and the male the less bulky, but equally important, fertilizing element. So that there seems to be an advantage in the "division of labor" as regards sex.

In cases high up in the mammalia it has been shown by statistics, that when a race or a nation has been in any way depressed below the normal level, by war or by famine, a rise in the percentage of male births at once occurs. That looks as if there were some direct influence upon the individuals determining the sex of their offspring; and there are cases in which the male functions appear when there is less nutritive vigor, and the female when this vigor has attained its maximum in the same animal.

### PRESCRIPTIONS.

**GLYCERO-ALCOHOLATES.** — Petit<sup>1</sup> recommends the following solvent for many active drugs:

R Glycerin . . . . .	333 parts.
Distilled water . . . . .	147 parts.
Alcohol . . . . .	ad 1,000 parts. M.

This mixture should have the same specific gravity as water, therefore, one cubic centimeter should weigh one gramme. The advantages of this solvent are: that fifty drops weigh exactly one gramme, it keeps indefinitely, evaporation is slow, and it dissolves readily a large variety of substances.

**A GARGLE FOR FOETID BREATH.** — The following has been extensively quoted:

R Saccharin	}	. . . . . 3 i.
Sodium bicarbonate		
Acid salicylic		
Alcohol . . . . .		3 iv.
Oil, menth. p.p. . . . .		gtss. xxx. M.

Sig. Teaspoonful in a wine glass of water, and use several times a day.

**A READY WAY OF DEMONSTRATING THE PRESENCE OF ARSENIC IN WALL-PAPER.** — Put a small piece of the paper into strong ammonia water. If arsenic be present a bluish color will be developed. Since copper gives a similar reaction, as a further test moisten a crystal of nitrate of silver with a drop of the fluid. If the color be due to arsenic, a yellowish deposit will be formed on the crystal.

**PILOCARPINE IN OEDEMA OF THE GLOTTIS.** — Dr. Suarez de Mendoza<sup>2</sup> describes a case in which he was called in to see a young man attacked by serious oedema of the glottis causing suffocative dyspnoea. He suggested that pilocarpine, which he had already found successful in two similar cases, should be tried. Three hypodermic injections were given at intervals of twenty minutes, the total amount of pilocarpine administered being twenty-five milligrammes. Marked relief followed the first injection, and in a quarter of an hour after the third the patient was breathing easily and quietly, and was entirely out of danger. In eight days he was quite well.

**HEADACHE FROM EYE-STRAIN.** — Hare<sup>4</sup> quotes the following from De Schweinitz:

R Tinct. nucis vomice . . . . . 3 iij. M.  
Tinct. cannabis indicae . . . . . 3 iij. M.  
Sig. Fifteen drops in water two or three times a day.

### A PASTE FOR PHOTOGRAPHS:<sup>5</sup>

R Arrow root . . . . .	10 parts.
Water . . . . .	100 parts.
Gelatine . . . . .	1 part.
Alcohol . . . . .	10 parts.
Phenol . . . . .	q. s. M.

Mix the arrow root with a small quantity of water and boil four or five minutes. Soak the gelatine in the 100 parts of water, and mix with the arrow root. When cold add the alcohol and a few drops of phenol.

**STRYCHNINE FOR CHRONIC ALCOHOLISM.** — Ergolski<sup>6</sup> describes ten cases of chronic alcoholism, in which he obtained remarkably good results by subcutaneous injections of nitrate of strychnine, in doses of from one-sixtieth to one-twentieth of a grain. After about a dozen injections the craving for brandy entirely disappeared.

<sup>1</sup> National Druggist, May 15th.

<sup>2</sup> Semaine Medicale, May 6th.

<sup>3</sup> Practical Therapeutics.

<sup>4</sup> Chemist and Druggist.

<sup>5</sup> Vratel, No. 10, 1891.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending June 13, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Wet'th. ° F.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	Daily mean. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	
S. 7	30.09	61 70 82	61 61	W.	S.W.	1	9	C.	C.	
M. 8	30.10	58 83 55	41 37	N.W.	W.	9	6	H.	C.	
T. 9	30.08	72 84 60	49 46	W.	S.W.	12	1	C.	C.	
W. 10	30.06	72 85 60	56 66	W.	S.W.	2	17	F.	C.	
T. 11	29.98	76 89 62	70 62	S.W.	S.W.	10	17	F.	C.	
F. 12	29.92	71 84 61	71 55	W.	W.	10	14	O.	F.	
S. 13	30.07	71 82 60	54 62	N.	S.W.	10	10	C.	O.	

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., thra-  
ning; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

<sup>1</sup> Société de Méd. Prat., February 12.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JUNE 13, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Percentage of deaths from					
			Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York	1,515,301	743	324	21.00	15.68	5.04	84	4.76
Chicago	1,079,850	404	177	20.40	3.36	1.92	9.00	2.16
Philadelphia	1,066,964	312	105	13.41	6.40	4.48	3.52	3.52
Brooklyn	806,243	305	139	18.85	16.24	5.22	48	5.51
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	448,439	172	41	4.64	18.56	1.74	—	1.74
Baltimore	404,429	148	46	11.39	8.04	3.48	1.16	3.48
Cincinnati	266,508	160	34	11.00	10.00	3.00	5.00	3.00
Cleveland	262,000	81	33	15.89	8.61	3.81	1.23	4.52
Milwaukee	230,000	89	31	13.48	24.88	1.12	—	4.52
Washington	229,232	89	22	15.73	11.24	0.74	2.24	3.49
Nashville	76,168	34	14	23.52	2.94	8.82	8.82	—
Charleston	65,165	37	22	24.30	8.10	21.60	2.70	—
Portland	36,425	3	0	33.33	—	—	33.33	—
Worcester	84,075	18	6	5.53	22.22	—	—	5.53
Lowell	77,636	20	12	23.33	6.66	20.00	—	—
Fall River	74,798	20	12	6.00	30.00	3.45	—	—
Cambridge	70,028	10	5	10.00	10.00	—	—	10.00
Lynn	55,727	21	8	5.52	9.52	—	—	9.52
Salem	44,654	19	5	10.73	26.39	5.26	—	5.26
Springfield	44,179	9	2	11.11	—	—	—	—
New Bedford	40,733	14	5	7.14	7.14	7.14	—	—
Holyoke	35,637	7	1	—	—	—	—	—
Salem	35,000	7	1	14.28	—	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,969	12	8	—	25.00	—	—	—
Haverhill	27,412	7	1	14.28	—	—	—	—
Brookton	27,294	9	0	—	—	—	—	—
Taunton	25,415	8	1	12.50	—	—	—	—
Gloicester	24,451	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Norfolk	24,379	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Malden	23,091	6	1	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburg	22,437	4	3	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham	18,767	4	1	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,281	2	1	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy	16,723	6	2	16.66	—	—	—	—
Newburyport	15,947	9	2	—	—	—	—	—
Brookline	12,403	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Medford	11,059	2	0	—	—	—	—	—
Hyde Park	10,493	2	0	—	—	—	—	—
Pembury	10,158	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 2,675; under five years of age 1,092; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 455, acute lung diseases 551, consumption 328, diarrhoeal diseases 125, diphtheria and croup 101, typhoid fever 74, scarlet fever 57, measles 42, cerebro-spinal meningitis 22, whooping-cough 17, erysipelas nine, malarial fever eight.

From scarlet fever New York 34, Brooklyn 12, Chicago 6, Philadelphia 4, Boston 1. From measles New York 24, Brooklyn 6, Chicago 5, Milwaukee 3, Philadelphia, Nashville, Springfield and Gloucester 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 15, Brooklyn 5, New York 2, Milwaukee and Fall River 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 6, Milwaukee 4, Chicago and Brooklyn 2 each, Baltimore, Washington and Nashville 1 each. From erysipelas New York 14, Brooklyn 2, Boston, Washington and Salem 1 each. From malarial fever New York 1, Baltimore 2, Philadelphia and Brooklyn 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,388,411, for the week ending May 30th, the death-rate was 30.9. Deaths reported 5,568; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 591, whooping-cough 110, measles 94, diarrhoea 42, diphtheria 38, fever 23, scarlet fever 20, small-pox (London) one.

The death-rates ranged from 16.5 in Norwich to 45.9 in Salford, Birmingham 38.1, Bradford 34.6, Hull 30.0, Leeds 29.7, Leicester 28.2, Liverpool 26.7, London 28.9, Manchester 14.1, Nottingham 26.0, Sheffield 23.7, Sunderland 21.6, Wolverhampton 27.7.

In Edinburgh 19.1, Glasgow 23.0, Dublin 18.8.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JUNE 13, 1891, TO JUNE 19, 1891.

Lieutenant Colonel JAMES C. McKEE, surgeon, having been found incapacitated for active service on account of disability on duty to the extent, as by direction of the President, retired from office on the above date, under the provisions of section 1501, R. S. For U. S. O. 1-57, A. G. O., June 16, 1891.

Leave of absence for one month, to take effect on or about the 15th proximo, granted Captain RICHARD D. TAYLOR, assistant surgeon, For U. S. O. 65, Department of the Missouri, June 15, 1891.

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, leave of absence for two months, on surgeon's certificate of disability, with permission to leave the Department of Texas, and authority to enter the Army and Navy General Hospital, Hot Springs, Ark., for treatment therein for a period of one month, is granted Lieutenant-Colonel JOSEPH C. BAILY, assistant medical purveyor. For U. S. O. 134, Washington, June 12, 1891.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JUNE 20, 1891.

RUTH, M. L., surgeon. Detached from U. S. S. "Newark," and granted leave of absence for six months with permission to leave the United States.

BRIGHT, GEORGE A., surgeon. Ordered to the U. S. S. "Newark."

PIGOTT, M. R., assistant surgeon. Ordered to the U. S. S. "Independence."

WELLS, HOWARD, surgeon. Detached from Naval Hospital, Chelsea, and wait orders.

STEELE, J. M., passed assistant surgeon. Ordered to Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass.

## THE AMERICAN SOCIETY OF MICROSCOPISTS.

This association will hold its fourteenth annual meeting in Washington, D. C., August 10th, and continue in session five days. We invite and urge upon all persons, professional or amateur, interested in microscopy and not already on the rolls, to send in their applications for membership to the Secretary, Dr. W. H. Seaman, No. 1427 Eleventh Street, Washington, D. C. The application should be accompanied by \$3.00, which is the initiation fee and one year's dues. Any further information concerning the society, or the approaching meeting, may be obtained on addressing Frank L. James, President, Box 568, St. Louis, Mo.

## DEATHS.

LORENZO S. FOX, M.D., M.M.S.S., of Lowell, died June 23d, aged fifty-one. Dr. Fox graduated from the Harvard Medical School in 1865, and immediately enlisted as assistant surgeon of the Twenty-sixth Massachusetts Regiment. He was president of the Middlesex North District Medical Society in 1876, surgeon of the Lowell Hospital, and member of the British Medical Association.

JOSEPH W. ALSON, M.D., of Middletown, Conn., died June 24th, aged fifty-two. He served six terms in the State Senate, and was elected Lieutenant-Governor of Connecticut last autumn, but on account of the political disturbance in the State, had not taken his seat.

HORACE RICHARDSON, M.D., M.M.S.S., died in Boston, June 18th, aged sixty-one. Dr. Richardson graduated from Harvard College in 1852, and from the Medical School in 1855. He had spent many years abroad, and had only just returned at the time of his death.

AMERSE PRATT, M.D., died in Chester, Conn., June 18th. He graduated from Yale in 1837, and during the war served as surgeon in the Twenty-second Connecticut Regiment.

SIR FREDERICK GARDNER HEWETT, BART., F.R.C.S., died in London, June 20th. He was one of Her Majesty's sergeant-surgeons, and was also surgeon in ordinary to the Prince of Wales.

JAMES K. LANE, F.R.C.S., a once prominent surgeon of London, died June 6th, aged sixty-six.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Syphilis of the Lung. By W. T. Councilman, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Leprosy and Vaccination. By William Tebb. London: E. W. Allen. 1891.

Away with Koch's Lymph! By Nicholas Scum, M.D., Ph.D. Reprint. 1891.

Mind is Matter, or the Substance of the Soul. By William Henstreet. New York: Fowler & Wells Company.

Observations on the Amoeba Coli in Dysentery and Abscess of the Liver. By George Dock, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Wiring of the Vertebrae as a Means of Immobilization in Fracture and Pott's Disease. By B. E. Hadra, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Further Studies in Malarial Disease. The Parasites and the Forms of Disease as Found in Texas. By George Dock, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

The Diagnosis of Traumatic Lesions in the Cerebro-Spinal Axis, and the Detection of Malingering Referred to this Centre. By E. A. Watson, M.D. Reprint. 1891.



# THE BOSTON MEDICAL AND SURGICAL JOURNAL

GEORGE B. SHATTUCK, M.D., EDITOR  
ALGERNON COOLIDGE, JR., M.D., ASSISTANT EDITOR

VOLUME CXXV

JULY — DECEMBER, 1891

BOSTON  
DAMRELL AND UPHAM  
283 WASHINGTON STREET  
1891

PRESS OF S. J. PARKHILL & COMPANY,  
222 FRANKLIN STREET,  
BOSTON.

# CONTRIBUTORS TO VOLUME CXXV.

ABBOT, S. L., M.D.  
 ABBOTT, SAMUEL W., M.D.  
 ANTHONY, FRANCIS W., M.D.  
 AYER, J. B., M.D.  
 BAKER, LUCIUS W., M.D.  
 BAKER, W. H., M.D.  
 BALDWIN, H. C., M.D.  
 BEACH, H. H. A., M.D.  
 BEEBE, J. A., M.D.  
 BIGELOW, HORATIO R., M.D.  
 BILLINGS, JOHN S., M.D., U. S. A.  
 BLAKE, CLARENCE J., M.D.  
 BLAKE, J. G., M.D.  
 BLODGETT, ALBERT N., M.D.  
 BOOBYER, PHILIP, M.D.  
 BOWEN, JOHN T., M.D.  
 BRACKETT, E. G., M.D.  
 BRADFORD, EDWARD H., M.D.  
 BRIGGS, F. M., M.D.  
 BUCKINGHAM, E. M., M.D.  
 BULLARD, WILLIAM N., M.D.  
 BURRAGE, WALTER L., M.D.  
 BURRELL, HERBERT L., M.D.  
 CABOT, A. T., M.D.  
 CARTER, C. F., M.D.  
 CHANNING, WALTER, M.D.  
 CLARK, J. PAYSON, M.D.  
 COGGIN, D., M.D.  
 COOLIDGE, ALGERNON, JR., M.D.  
 COWLES, EDWARD, M.D.  
 CRAFTS, J. M., M.D.  
 CUSHING, H. W., M.D.  
 CUTLER, ELBRIDGE G., M.D.  
 DACOSTA, J. M., M.D., LL.D.  
 DAVENPORT, B. F., M.D.  
 DAVENPORT, F. H., M.D.  
 DAVIS, GEORGE W., M.D.  
 DWIGHT, THOMAS, M.D., LL.D.  
 ERNST, HAROLD C., M.D.  
 FITZ, REGINALD H., M.D.  
 FOLSOM, CHARLES F., M.D.  
 FOX, GEORGE HENRY, M.D.  
 GAGE, HOMER, A.M., M.D.  
 GARLAND, G. M., M.D.  
 GERRY, E. PEABODY, M.D.  
 GIBNEY, V. P., A.M., M.D.  
 GOLDTHWAIT, JOEL E., M.D.  
 GORDON, S. C., M.D.  
 GOULTHARD, G. E., M.D.  
 GRAHAM, DOUGLAS, M.D.  
 GREEN, CHARLES M., M.D.  
 GREENE, RAY W., M.D.  
 GREENOUGH, F. B., M.D.  
 HALL, J. N., M.D.  
 HARRINGTON, F. B., M.D.  
 HARTWELL, E. M., PH.D., M.D.  
 HILLS, WILLIAM B., M.D.  
 HIRST, BARTON COOKE, M.D.  
 HOLMES, WALTER H., M.D.  
 HOMANS, JOHN, M.D.  
 HOOPER, FRANKLIN H., M.D.

HURD, E. P., M.D.  
 JACKSON, F. W., M.D.  
 JEFFRIES, J. A., M.D.  
 JOHNSON, F. W., M.D.  
 JUDSON, A. B., M.D.  
 KETCH, SAMUEL, M.D.  
 KITTREDGE, THOMAS, M.D.  
 KNAPP, PHILIP COOMBS, A.M., M.D.  
 LANE, EDWARD B., M.D.  
 MANLEY, THOMAS H., A.M., M.D.  
 MASTIN, CLAUDIUS H., M.D.  
 MCCOLLOM, J. H., M.D.  
 MINOT, FRANCIS, M.D.  
 MITCHELL, S. WEIR, M.D., LL.D.  
 MIXTER, S. J., M.D.  
 MONKS, G. H., M.D.  
 NUMFORD, J. G., M.D.  
 MUNRO, JOHN C., M.D.  
 NASH, GEORGE W., M.D.  
 NEWELL, OTIS K., M.D.  
 OSLER, WILLIAM, M.D.  
 OTIS, EDWARD O., M.D.  
 PEABODY, GEORGE L., M.D.  
 PEPPER, WILLIAM, M.D., LL.D.  
 PERRY, ARTHUR P., M.D.  
 PIERCE, WILLARD H., M.D.  
 POST, ABNER, M.D.  
 PRESCOTT, WILLIAM H., M.D.  
 PRINCE, MORTON, M.D.  
 PUTNAM, J. J., M.D.  
 ROSS, E. H., M.D.  
 ROTCH, T. M., M.D.  
 SCUDDER, CHARLES L., M.D.  
 SEARS, GEORGE G., M.D.  
 SEDGWICK, W. T., PROF.  
 SHATTUCK, F. C., M.D.  
 SHATTUCK, GEORGE B., M.D.  
 SMITH, H. L., M.D.  
 STANDISH, MYLES, M.D.  
 STEPHENSON, F. B., M.D., U. S. N.  
 STILLMAN, WILLIAM O., A.M., M.D.  
 STORER, MALCOLM, M.D.  
 STRONG, CHARLES P., M.D.  
 TEMPLE, W. F., M.D.  
 TOWNSEND, CHARLES W., M.D.  
 TUTTLE, ALBERT H., M.D.  
 TUTTLE, G. H., M.D.  
 VICKERY, HERMAN F., M.D.  
 WALTON, G. L., M.D.  
 WARREN, J. COLLINS, M.D.  
 WATSON, FRANCIS S., M.D.  
 WEBBER, S. G., M.D.  
 WEIR, ROBERT F., M.D.  
 WELCH, WILLIAM H., M.D.  
 WHITE, ANDREW D., LL.D.  
 WHITE, JAMES C., M.D.  
 WILLIAMS, FRANCIS H., M.D.  
 WINSLOW, KENELM, M.D.  
 WITHERINGTON, CHARLES F., M.D.  
 WORCESTER, A., A.M., M.D.



# INDEX TO VOLUME CXXV.

**Abbot, S. L.** Two cases of post-partum hemorrhage with special features, 623, 630.

**Abbott, A. C.** Immunity and infection, 637.

**Abbott, S. W.** The distribution of diphtheria in Massachusetts, 561, 588.

**Abrams, A.** Parenchymatous aspiration, 46.

**Adamkiewicz** treatment of cancer, 601.

**Africa.** European colonization of Central Africa, Moore, W., 149.

**Agnier, D. H.** Present status of brain surgery, based on the practice of Philadelphia surgeons, 356.

**Alanus.** The results of vegetarian diet, 506.

**Albumin.** How much shall be included in the term "albumin"? Smith, A. H., 44.

**Albuminuria** in persons apparently healthy, 18.

**Alcohol.** Dipomania, Baker, W. H., 296; on the rôle of alcoholism in the etiology of general paralysis, 277.

**Allen, H.** The tonsil in health and disease, 445.

**Allopecia.** A therapeutic note on alopecia areata, Bulkley, L. D., 527.

**Althaus, J.** The neuritic character of influenza, 638.

**Ammonia.** A case of ammonia poisoning, with unusual features, DeCosta, J. M., 677.

**Anaemia.** Pathology of pernicious anaemia, Griffith, J. P. C., and Burr, C. W., 442.

**Anæsthesia.** The discussion on anæsthetics at Glasgow, 90; a new method of producing local anæsthesia, Wieselender, 208.

**Anatomy.** Recent progress in anatomy, Dwight, T., 545.

**Aneurism.** Compression in the treatment of aneurism, with the description of a new appliance, Beach, H. H., A., 100, 112; incision of a false iliac aneurism, Bradford, E. H., 593, 601; aneurism of the aorta, Fitz, K. H., 603.

**Animals.** Animal diseases, Dundas, E. L., 550.

**Anus Medicus MDCCXCXI.** 713.

**Anthony, F. W.** A case of pulmonary edema secondary to nephritis, complicating pregnancy, 468.

**Appendicitis.** Discussion, 36, 63, 84; the pathological anatomy of the appendix cæci, with special reference to acute and chronic appendicitis, Whitney, W. F., 113; appendicitis: a year's experience in private practice, Elliot, F. W., 135; two cases of appendicitis, one associated with uterine fibroid, the other with pregnancy, Mixer, S. J., 697, 702.

**Apostoli.** The Apostoli method of treatment, its technique, Burrage, W. L., 561, 572.

**Army.** The condition and prospects of the library of the surgeon-general's office and its index catalogue, Billings, J. S., 344.

**Arsenic.** Evidence as to the injuriousness of arsenic as a domestic poison, Crafts, J. M., 71.

**Aseptic** and antiseptic details in operative surgery, Warren, J. C., 37.

**Aspiration.** Parenchymatous aspiration, Abrams, A., 46.

**Atkinson, I. E.** Bradycardia in acute articular rheumatism, 414.

**Atrophy** in joint diseases, Brackett, E. G., 469, 617; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 470.

**Ayer, J. B.** Mental disturbances of influenza, 294, 296.

**Bacilli.** Shortening of Bioret's method for finding tubercular bacilli in the sputum, Kronig, 263; the increasing importance of bacteriology in its relation to internal pathology, 447.

**Baker, L. W.** The semi-private care of epileptics, 651, 653.

**Baker, W. H.** Small sub-serous fibroids of uterus the occasion of great intolerance of the bladder, 189, 196; dipomania, 296; cancer of the cervix uteri, results in its treatment by high amputation, 601.

**Baldy, J. M.** Insanity following gynecological operations, 657.

**Barton, W. R.** Acute prostatitis and prostatic abscess, 275; the treatment of gonorrhœa, 276.

**Barlow.** The treatment of Pott's disease, with special reference to the stage, 496.

**Baths.** Permanent public baths for the poor, 278.

**Beach, H. H. A.** Compression in the treatment of aneurism, with the description of a new appliance, 100, 112.

**Beckings.** Medical school libraries, Warren, C., 280.

**Becker, J. A.** Bogus Medical College in Washington, 283.

**Beely, F.** Pathological anatomy of lateral curvature of the spine, 500.

**Berry, J. J.** The internal use of germicides, 443.

**Bertrich.** Morbidity in different occupations, 610.

**Bibliography.** Adams, W., electricity, its application in medicine and surgery, 146; annales des sciences psychiques, 197; Army; index

catalogue of the library of the surgeon-general's office, volume XII, 286; Army: the condition and prospects of the library of the surgeon-general's office and its index catalogue, Billings, J. S., 344; Assay, institut de chirurgie, 174; Beard, G. M., sexual neurasthenia (nervous exhaustion), its hygiene, causes, symptoms and treatment, with a chapter on diet for the nervous, 66; Beard, G. M., on the medical and surgical uses of electricity, 578; Bigelow, H. R., plain talks on electricity and batteries, with therapeutic index, 41; Brown, F. H. the medical register for New England, 503; Binet, A., the psychic life of micro-organisms, 253; Canfield, W. R., practical notes on urinary analysis, 501; Cappel, J., the intra-cranial circulation and its relation to the physiology of the brain, 116; Champneys, F. H., on painful menstruation, the Harehart lectures, 1890, 284; Chapman, H. C., memoir of Joseph Leidy, M.D., LL.D., 631; Charcot, J. M., œuvres complètes, 174; Clouston, T. S., the neuroses of development, 577; Delfield, F., studies in pathological anatomy, 500; Foster, F. P., an illustrated encyclopædic medical dictionary, 529; Foster, M., a text-book of physiology, 474; Gatchell, C., pocket medical dictionary for the use of students of medicine, 501; Gibbs, H., practical pathology and morbid histology, 501; Gowers, W. R., a manual and atlas of medical ophthalmoscopy, 684; Talliburn, W. D., a text-book of chemical physiology and pathology, 533; Hare, H. A., essentials of physiology, 631; Hare, H. A., fever, its pathology and treatment by antipyretics, 63; Herschel, G., indigestion, a manual of the diagnosis and modern treatment of the different varieties of dyspepsia, 681; Hewitt, G., on severe vomiting during pregnancy, 653; Hippocrates: the genuine works of Hippocrates, 146; Kingsbury, G. L., the practice of hygienic suggestion, 632; Knapp, P. C., the pathology, diagnosis and treatment of intracranial growths, 631; Lang, A., text-book of comparative anatomy, 712; Leftman, H., progressive exercises in practical chemistry, 501; Leonard, C. H., the vest-pocket anatomist, 276; Liebig, G. A., practical electricity in medicine and surgery, 41; Loring, E. G., text-book of ophthalmoscopy, 712; Massachusetts State Board of Health, annual report, 1890, 477; Miller, W. E., the micro-organisms of the mouth, the local and general diseases which are caused by them, 253; Muter, J., a short manual of analytical chemistry, 633; Nettleship, E., diseases of the eye, 684; Newth and Owen, post-mortems, what to look for and how to make them, 501; Noxia, R. C., syllabus of the obstetrical lectures in the medical department of the University of Pennsylvania, 530; Ochrowsicz, J., mental suggestion, 577; Parker, W. T., records of the Association of Acting Assistant Surgeons of the United States Army, 632; Parvin, T., the science and art of obstetrics, 553; physician's visiting list, 681; Potter, G. W., ministering women, the story of the royal national pension fund for nurses, 601; Regnier, L. R., hypnotisme et croyances anciennes, 263; Ribot, T., the diseases of personality, 632; Seiple, E. A., essentials of pathology and morbid anatomy, 520; Shakespeare, E. O., report on cholera in Europe and India, 635; Shattuck, F. C., auscultation and percussion, 276; Shaw, J. C., essentials of nervous diseases and insanity, 632; Shoemaker, J. V., heredity, health and personal beauty, 146; Sisley, R., epidemic influenza, notes on its origin and method of spread, 630; Sorinsky, T. L., medical symbolism in connection with historical studies in the arts of healing and hygiene, 631; Soury, J., les fonctions du cerveau, 197; Starr, L., diseases of the digestive organs in infancy and childhood, 500; Thompson, E. S., influenza or epidemic catarrhal fever, 630; Tyson, J., a guide to the practical examination of the urine, 501; Uffelman, J., manual of the domestic hygiene of the child, 385; Whipple, F. H., a guide to the clinical examination of the urine, 530; Winckel, F., a text-book of obstetrics, including the pathology and therapeutics of the puerperal state, 655; Withrals, R. A., the medical student's manual of chemistry, 553.

**Bigelow, H. R.** Plain talks on medical electricity and batteries, 479.

**Billings, J. S.** Ideals of medical education, 1; the condition and prospects of the library of the surgeon-general's office and its index catalogue, 344.

**Bibliography.** Asher, W. C., 392; Atwater, H. H., 232; Baillargone, J. M., 420; Beckings, J. A., 280; Bell, J. C., 120; Bevan, R., 720; Brune, T. B., 560; Campbell, H. F., 720; Clark, S. T., 720; Cochran, J. J., 508; Collins, R. P., 492; Cogswell, W., 286; Damainville, L., 692; Day, A., 422; Donaldson, F., 641; Dubois, A., 260; Dunham, G. D., 612; Dupac, H., 180; Dyer, H., 336; Emerson, W., 124; Garret, C. C., 68; G. R., 124; Gouley, R. T., 200; Griffith, J. P. C., 66; Hahn, G., 443; Hatch, H., 284; Hirschler, L., 610; Hitchcock, J. G. S., 232; Husted, N. C., 581; Ives, L., 612; Jay, J. C., 660;

- Johnston, C., 424; Jones, T. W., 646; Jones, W. W., 72; Keefe, J. P., 284; Kulob, J. A., 284; Krumpholtz, G., 132; Loring, G. B., 308; Lyman, G. H., 232, 256, 257, 334; Lytle, H. G., 640; Macdonnell, R. L., 180; Mills, A. M., 208; Minter, J., 726; Murphy, P. J., 392; Osborne, E. A., 480; Page, P. W., 392; Paine, O. S., 560; Pardee, D., 241; Peck, W. F., 601; Pincus, F., 308; Polak, J. S., 480; Pratt, T., 250; Pugh, F. F., 590; Robinson, S., 492; Rogers, H., 440; Rothman, E. C., von, 622; Russell, E., 480; Ruth, M. L., 664; Sawyer, E., 692; Seanzon von Lichtenfels, F. W., 72; Schultz, S. S., 392; Sheppard, C. E., 134; Skinner, A., 132; Smith, C. D., 640; Smith, S. S., 134; South, H. P., 134; Spang, C., 408; Spangstedt, C., 692; Speer, J. R., 234; Spotswood, W. W. A., 284; Stone, W. H., 124; Storer, D. H., 203, 209; Sutherland, J. A., 200; Sutton, H. G., 48; Tobey, J. E., 152; Van Wyeck, W. H., 559; Vinciguerra, A. E., Z., 72; Von Marxow, W. P., 590; Watt, C., 436; Wedd, C., 486; Weiss, W., 124; Wells, O. P., 124; West, M. C., 436.
- Bladder.** A contribution to the treatment of rupture of the bladder, Cabot, A. T., 396.
- Blake, C. J.** Otagia, 165, 173.
- Blake, G. S.** Some gynecological cases at the Boston City Hospital, 622, 629.
- Blindness.** A law for the prevention of blindness, 178.
- Bodies.** The condition of bodies long buried, Holmes, W. H., 79.
- Bowdoyer, P. H.** Compulsory notification of infectious diseases, 333.
- Bosworth, P.** Various forms of disease of the ethmoid cells, 445.
- Bowditch, V. Y.** The condition of the streets in Boston, 252.
- Bowen, J. T.** Report on pathology, 191; the question of a mixed infection from syphilis and tuberculosis, 166; the pathology of cutaneous tuberculosis, 716, 726.
- Brackett, E. G.** Atrophy in joint disease, 469, 617; paraplegia in Pott's disease, 476.
- Bradford, E. H.** Metatarsal neuralgia, or "Morton's affection" of the foot, 52, 63; the comparative value of present modes of treatment of the spine, 495; the treatment of congenital dislocation of the hip, 408; means of recording rotation in lateral curvature, 500; modifications in the treatment of lateral curvature, 500; incision of a fatty filar spurium, 595, 601; bullet-wound of the skull, 594, 602; trephining for epilepsy, 602.
- Bradford, E. H., and Brackett, E. G.** Recent progress in orthopedic surgery, 679, 700.
- Bradford, E. H., and Smith, H. L.** Penetrating pistol-shot wounds of the skull, 600.
- Bradycardia in acute articular rheumatism**, Atkinson, I. E., 414.
- Bra n.** Present status of brain surgery, based on the practice of Philadelphia surgeons, Fawcett, D. H., 536.
- Breast.** The benign manner of growth of the mammae, McGillivray, T. J., 115; the recurrence of cancer of the breast, Dennis, F. S., 379; a case of diffuse fibroma with a tendency to intra-canalicular growth of both breasts, Porter, C. B., 381.
- Breves, F. M.** Torus, with description of an automatic forceps for fetal version, 541, 552.
- Bright's Disease.** The prodromal and early symptoms of Bright's disease, Wilmington, C. F., 16, 263; on the diseases of the kidney popularly called Bright's disease, DeHafeld, F., 412; hygienic treatment of Bright's disease, 412.
- Brodthurst, B. E.** Gonorrheal rheumatism and its treatment, primary and secondary, 469.
- Bryce, P. H.** The present position of the milk-supply problem from the public health standpoint, and some practical methods for securing safe public supplies, 551.
- Bucklin, C. A.** A nasal saw, 558.
- Buckley, L. D.** A therapeutic note on alopecia areata, 527.
- Bullard, W. S.** Spastic paralysis in children, 196.
- Bullets.** The cause of the erratic course of some bullets, Hall, J. S., 690.
- Bum.** Gonorrhea in the female, 565.
- Burrage, W. L.** The Aposth method of treatment, its technique, 565, 572.
- Burrell, H. L.** A case of gastrostomy, 710.
- Burrell, H. L., and Cushing, H. W.** Recent progress in surgery, 12, 373, 406.
- Cabot, A. T.** Fibro-myoma of the uterus removed by hysterectomy, 162; a contribution to the treatment of rupture of the bladder, 396; three cases of compound fracture of the patella, in which the bones were wired with good effect, 537, 552; internal strangulation, 682.
- Cesarean surgery.** The present and improving status of Cesarean surgery, Harris, R. E., 67.
- Cancer.** Incubation of cancer, 206; researches on the parasitic nature and infectiousness of cancer, 379; the recurrence of cancer of the breast, Dennis, F. S., 379; Adamkiewicz treatment of cancer, 691.
- Car sanitation.** Daniels, W. W., 551.
- Centrifugal force in clinical diagnosis**, Litten, 121.
- Channing, W.** Physical education, 1.
- Chaycan.** Transformation of the small-pox virus, 583.
- Children.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Children's present models**, 563.
- Chloron.** The gentle treatment of Bright's disease, 531.
- Chloroform.** A study of chloroform, 70; contributions to the study of chloroform, with special reference to its connection with heart disease and the respiratory system, Wilson, S. G., and others, 469.
- Chloroform.** R. M. E. Chloroform in food, with absence of great toxic effects, in connection with the liver, 469.
- Circulatory System.** Cerebral hemorrhage, 17; heart-strain, Elliott, W. L., 6; tachycardia, Frauentz, B.; compression in the treatment of aneurism, with the description of a new appliance, Elliott, W. L., A. A., 132; bradycardia in acute articular rheumatism, Atkinson, I. E., 414; the relations between arterial disease and visceral changes, Peabody, G. L., 438, 458, 481; on changes in the red blood-corpuscles in the pernicious anemia of Texas cattle fever, Smith, T., 445; sequel to a case of slow pulse, Prentiss, D. W., 472; aneurism of the right popliteal artery, Dennis, F. S., 174; pericarditis with large hemorrhagic effusion in a patient with Graves's disease, repeated puncture, double dry pleurisy, recovery, Shattuck, F. C., 491, 494; incision of a false iliac aneurism, Bradford, E. H., 595; aneurism of the aorta, Fitz, R. H., 603; recent progress in thoracic disease, Sears, G. C., 624; unsuspected heart disease, Vickery, H. F., 639, 706.
- Clark, J. P.** Sarcena of the nose, with report of a case, 239, 251.
- Cleveland.** Laporotomy in Trendelenburg's posture, with exhibition of a new operating table, 629.
- Climate.** American climates and their physical effects, Remondino, P. C., 550.
- Cocaine.** A kind of oedema sometimes following the injection of cocaine, Newell, O. K., 553.
- Coe, H. C.** Accidental hemorrhage occurring during the first stage of labor at term, 574.
- Coggin, D.** Some points in ocular therapeutics, 663.
- Cohen, J. S.** The symptoms and pathological changes in the upper air passages in influenza, 446.
- Collapse.** A few hints on the treatment of collapse, Mumford, J. G., 11.
- Columbian Exposition.** The Medical Bureau of the Columbian Exposition, 267.
- Common sense in medicine**, Gordon, S. C., 233, 261.
- Congress.** An Inter-Continental American Medical Congress, 19.
- Conner, P. S.** The late manifestations of syphilis, 354.
- Conthard, G. E.** Pleuritic effusions, 259.
- Conzuman, W. T.** Syphilis of the lung, 22.
- Cowles, E.** Neurasthenia and its mental symptoms, the Shattuck lecture for 1891, 49, 73, 97, 125, 153, 181, 209.
- Crafts, J. M.** Evidence as to the injuriousness of arsenic as a medicine, 527.
- Criminal.** The study of the criminal, 578.
- Croton water-supply**, 301.
- Carrier, A. F.** A study relative to the functions of the reproductive apparatus in American and Indian women, 606.
- Cashin, E. W.** Pathological questions, 708.
- Cutaneous System.** A case of annual shedding of the skin, Frank, J., and Sanford, W. C., 151; report on dermatology, Bowen, J. T., 194; address before the American Dermatological Association, Townsend, C. W., 310; clinical aspects and etiological relations of cutaneous tuberculosis, White, J. C., 509, 526; the pathology of cutaneous tuberculosis, Bowen, J. T., 509, 526; the therapeutics of cutaneous tuberculosis, Fox, G. H., 521, 526; report of a case of uni-lateral pyoderma multiforme, with a note on the etiology of the disease, history of a case showing modification and amelioration of symptoms with large doses of arsenic, Sherwell, S., 525; notes of a visit to the leprosy hospital of San Remo, Italy, Dubring, L. A., 527; skin griffing, Morrow, P. A., 527; a therapeutic note on alopecia areata, Dubring, L. A., 527; exanthema, Dubring, L. A., 527; ring-worm in an institution for boys, Dubring, L. A., 527; molluscum contagiosum, Graham, J. E., 528; note relative to pemphigus vegetans, Hyde, J. N., 529; a case of ichthyosis vegetans, Stelwagon, H. N., 529; a case of lichen ruber, Grindon, M., 529; tuberculosis of the skin, 531.
- Cutler, E. G.** Mycosis pharyngis leptocheila, 196; some cases of dilated stomach, 585, 599.
- Cutting and substituting**, 608.
- Daniels, J. M.** A case of ammonia poisoning, with unusual features, 677.
- Daniels, W. W.** Car sanitation, 551.
- Davis, G. W.** Report of a case of hemorrhagic ovarian disease, with laparotomy for internal hemorrhage, double ovariotomy, recovery, 649.
- Davenport, B. F.** Recent progress in food, drugs and articles of domestic use, 167.
- Davenport, F. H.** Recent progress in gynecology, 352.
- DeHafeld, F.** English degrees, 557.
- DeHafeld, F.** On the diseases of the kidney popularly called Bright's disease, 412.
- Dennis, F. S.** The recurrence of cancer of the breast, 379; non-recurrence of cancer of the breast, 379; a case of acute suppurative arthritis of the knee-joint, 473; aneurism of the right popliteal artery, 174.
- Dentistry.** The artificial production of dental caries, Sewell, 178.
- Diabetes mellitus gravidarum**, Fry, H. D., 629.
- Digestive System.** Appendicitis, 38, 63; the pathological anatomy of the appendix caeci, with special reference to acute and chronic appendicitis, Whitney, W. F., 113; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; proptosis of the sigmoid flexure of the rectum, Graham, D., 123; local treatment of dysentery, Wood, H. C., 139; microbic properties of the gastric juice, microbes of the alimentary canal, 174; appendicitis, a year's experience in private practice, Elliot, J. W., 195; mycosis pharyngis leptocheila, Cutler, E. G., 196; the influence of intestinal parasites and the tolerance of certain drugs, Ford, 202; treatment of diseases of the throat and pharynx, Williams, H., 233; the sense of taste in the larynx, 257; opiate in the treatment of acute peritonitis, Smith, S., 257; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment of knee and hip-joint disease in young infants, Wilmington, C. F., 239; entomological researches upon the saliva of children, outbreaks from measles, 203; address before the American Pediatric society, 415; a study of atrophies in children, Park, R., 170; on the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and epilepsy, Wilton, G. L., and Carson, C. F., 184, 191; spastic paralysis in children, Bullard, W. S., 196; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 51.
- Diphtheria.** The clinical course and the principles of treatment of tetanic ankle disease in childhood, Sender, C. L., 69; treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, Karulitzky, 121; hemorrhages in the newborn, Townsend, C. W., 218, 221; the treatment



- Graham, J. E. Molluscum contagiosum, 528.
- Graves, E. E. The treatment of epithelioma by magnesium sulphate, 11.
- Green, C. M. Recent progress in obstetrics, 248.
- Greene, K. W. Moderately contracted pelvis, 319.
- Greenough, F. B. Address before the American Dermatological Association, 340.
- Griffith, J. P. C., and Barr, C. W. Pathology of pernicious anemia, 442.
- Grindon, M. A case of lichen ruber, 529.
- Gun-shot wounds. Penetrating pistol-shot wounds of the skull, 400; of the hand and thumb, 100; the cause of the erratic course of some bullets, Hall, J. N., 630.
- Guthrie, L. The poison of the toad, 506.
- Gynecology. Recent progress in gynecology, Davenport, F. H., 352; gynecological cases at the St. Elizabeth's Hospital, Johnson, F. W., 559, 561, 435; address before the American Medical Association, 604; some gynecological cases at the Boston City Hospital, Blake, J. G., 622, 629.
- Hadra. The treatment of Pott's disease by wiring the spinous processes, 455.
- Hæmoptysis. The treatment of hæmoptysis, Nuthagel, 46.
- Hair. Exhibition of specimens of hair, showing changes of color from internal use of picrocarpie and jaborandi, Prentiss, D. W., 171.
- Hall, J. N. The cause of the erratic course of some bullets, 630.
- Hanks, H. T. Suggestions of certain rules to be followed in the effort to prevent mural abscesses, abdominal sinuses and ventral hernia after laparotomy, 695.
- Harrington, F. B. A cystic appendix cecum giving rise to symptoms supposed to be due to an ovarian tumor, 624, 630.
- Harris, K. P. The present and improving status of Cesarean surgery, 546.
- Hartwell, E. M. The principal types of physical training compared, 441, 665.
- Haven, G. A case of primary carcinoma of the vagina, 572.
- Hazen, A. Water-supply and public health, 543.
- Hernia. The treatment of hernia by median abdominal section, Hall, J. N., 631; operation for the radical cure of hydrocele and inguinal hernia, Watson, F. S., 638.
- Hills, W. B. Recent progress in medical chemistry, 32.
- Hip-joint. Two cases of amputation at the hip-joint, Warren, J. C., 575, 552; the diagnosis and treatment of hip-joint disease, Gibb, V. E., 643.
- Hirst, B. C. Pyælis in five successive pregnancies, 555.
- Hoffa, A. Pressure myelitis in Pott's disease, 40.
- Holmes, O. W. A letter from Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes, 231.
- Holmes, W. H. The condition of bodies long buried, 79.
- Homan, G. Land habitation as a public health measure, 551.
- Homans, J. Anatomical specimens, 169; a case of intestinal anastomosis, by means of Sen's plates, for the relief of complete gastric obstruction caused by carcinoma and sloughing of the upper part of the ileum, recovery, 432.
- Hooper, F. H. Report on laryngology and rhinology, 435.
- Horton. The necessity for more stringent legislation to repress emigration, 443.
- Hospitals. Are hospitals necessarily nuisances? 322; Rome and her hospitals, Manly, T. H., 330; notes of a visit to the leper hospital of San Remo, Italy, Duhring, L. A., 527; floating hospitals, 533; new hospital construction for the public institutions of Boston, Newell, O. K., 429.
- Howard, H. Siberian penal logging, 363.
- Hugulin. An unrecorded symptom of peritissis, 14.
- Hyde, J. N. Note relative to pempigic vegetations, 529.
- Hydrocele. The treatment of hydrocele by carbolic injection versus the radical operation, Maliken, S. E., 635; operation for the radical cure of hydrocele and inguinal hernia, Watson, F. S., 638.
- Hygiene, Health and Boards of Health. Observations on the suppression of infectious diseases, McCollum, J. H., 128, 160; the condition of the streets in Boston, Bowditch, V. A., 522; the health and longevity of medical men, Wirt, F., 255; medical inspection of the public schools, 360; the cause and prevention of infant mortality, McDonald, D., 545; water supply and public health, Hazen, A., 543; address before the American Public Health Association, 545; the disposal of garbage and refuse, Hall, J. N., 567; new organization of the Supreme Board of Health of Mexico, Orvananos, D., 550; land habitation as a public health measure, Homan, G., 551; the present position of the milk-supply from the public health standpoint, and some practical methods for securing safe public supply, B. yee, P. H., 551; car sanitation, Daniels, W. W., 553; the purification of sewage, 631; fresh air in and about public schools, 635.
- Hypnotism. Is it possible for crimes to be committed under hypnosis, 487.
- Iceland. Syphilis in Iceland, 175.
- Immunity and Infection. Abbott, A. L., 637.
- Infection. Compulsory notification of infectious diseases, Book, W. P., 625; conditions underlying the infection of wounds, Welch, W. H., 527.
- Infectious diseases. Observations on the suppression of infectious diseases, McCollum, J. H., 128, 160.
- Influenza. Clinical aspects of influenza from a comparative standpoint, Winslow, K. A., mental disturbances of influenza, Ayer, J. B., 4, 296; the neuritic character of influenza, Althaus, J., 625; mental disease following influenza, Althaus, J., 626; epidemic influenza, 400; influenza, 625.
- Instruments and Apparatus. The new vaginal speculum, Stillman, W. D., 85; compression in the treatment of aneurism, with the description of a new appliance, Beach, H. H., 100; objections to ordinary axis traction in the treatment of aneurism of the internal carotid artery, over version in pelvic deformities, McGillivuddy, T. J., 299; the history of the instrumental version in medicine, Mitchell, S. M., 509; some lateral traction fixation hip splints, Mitchell, S. M., 510; the aspirator in orthopedic practice, Vance, A. H., 511; the aspirator in the treatment of aneurism of the internal carotid artery, new appliances for obtaining extension, Wirt, W. L., 512; notes on description of an automatic forceps for rapid traction, Briggs, F. M., 541, 552; a new form of splint for the thumb, Goldthwait, J. E., 545; a nasal saw, Bucklin, C. A., 558.
- International Congress of Hygiene and Demography, 227.
- Jackson, A. R. Address before the American Gynecological Society, 604.
- Jackson, F. W. Shock from an electric wire, 270.
- Janvrin, J. E. A clinical study of primary carcinomatous and sarcomatous neoplasms between the folds of the broad ligaments, with a report of cases, 575.
- Jaundice. Professor Patella, 637.
- Jeffries, J. A. How is tuberculosis acquired? 214, 220, 242; the bacillus of typhoid fever, its occurrence and significance, 291.
- Jenks, E. A. The therapeutic aspect of some ovarian disorders, 656.
- Johnson, F. W. Gynecological cases at the St. Elizabeth's Hospital, 559, 401, 433.
- Judson, A. B. Orthopedic surgery as a specialty, 318; address before the American Orthopedic Association, 468; malignant disease of the vertebra, 495.
- Jurispredence. Medico-legal points in the "Frenchy" murder trial, 94; a recent decision in a suit for malpractice, 178; a case of arbitration, 200; a ship's surgeons, 262; is it possible for crimes to be committed under hypnosis influence? 385; compulsory medical examinations, 418; the Georgia bill to prevent drunkenness among physicians, 564; a surgeon cannot be sued as servant after the acquisition of the master's status, 588.
- Kaltenbach. Vomiting of pregnancy and hysteria, 45.
- Karnitzky. Treatment of constipation in children by abdominal massage, 121.
- Keith, G. The electrical treatment of uterine fibroids in England, 608.
- Ketch, S. The prognosis of Pott's disease, 495; prognosis in Pott's disease of the spine, 539.
- Key-Alberg. Rupture of the stomach, 330.
- Kincaid, F. P. Treatment of visceral tuberculosis by Koch's method, 582.
- Kinyonn, J. F. Rabies, 550.
- Kittredge, T. A case of fracture of the patella with a new method of treating, 741.
- Knappe, J. C. Hereditary and traumatic motor tubes, 348; a contribution from brain surgery to the localization of the sensory centres in the cerebral cortex, 430.
- Knee. Elongation of the ligamentum patella as a factor in the production of certain knee troubles and difficulties in locomotion, Shaffer, N. M., 498.
- Knight, C. H. Cyst of the middle turbinated bone, 445.
- Koch. A further communication concerning tuberculin, 505; Koch's method, 582.
- Kola-nut. The physiological action of kola-nut, Kotliar, 279.
- Kollock, C. The immediate closure of laceration of the cervix, 627.
- Kotliar. The physiological action of the kola-nut, 279.
- Kress. Diuretic, 657.
- Kroeg. Sherrin's method of Biedert's method for finding tubercular bacilli in the sputum, 389.
- Lancey, L. and G. Consanguineous marriages, 662.
- Lane, E. B. Hallucinations in the insane, 267, 274.
- Lane, E. B. A new method of treatment of tuberculosis, 91.
- Laparotomy verifying the diagnosis of pelvic cellulitis, Strong, C. P., 32, 36.
- Lead paralysis, Webber, S. G., 402.
- Lee, B. A brief contribution of the use of suspension in Pott's disease, 498.
- Leprosy. Cultivation of the leprosy bacillus, Kake, B., and Buckmaster, G. A., 45; notes of a visit to the leper hospital of San Remo, Italy, Duhring, L. A., 527.
- Levin, J. A case of lichen ruber, Grindon, M., 529.
- Liver. Centrifugal force in clinical diagnosis, 121.
- Liver. The surgery of the liver, 531.
- Lovett, R. W. The place of fixation in the traction treatment of hip disease, 524.
- Lusk, W. T. The remote results of the removal of the ovaries and tubes, 400.
- Malignant pustule. Is malignant pustule an accident? 21.
- Mammæ. The human mamme and their anomalies, McGillivuddy, T. J., 299.
- Manly, T. H. Rome and her hospitals, 330.
- Marsch, H. Paralysis in Pott's disease, 486; Pott's disease in middle and advanced life, 336.
- Marcone, G. The influence of bitter and aromatic substances on gastric secretion and on digestion, 390.
- Marinced. Sterilization of medicines for hypodermic use, 582.
- Marion, O. H. A case of tubal pregnancy, 114.
- Marriage. Consanguineous marriages, Lancey, L. and G., 662.
- Martin, G. H. Address before the American Surgical Association, 337.
- Materia Medica and Therapeutics. Petrolatum, 42; recent progress in therapeutics, Williams, F. H., 110, 363, 536; the treatment of epithelioma by magnesium sulphate, Graves, E. E., 11; the influence of germines, Berry, J. J., 143; the physiological action of kola-nut, Kotliar, 279; opiate in the treatment of peritonitis, Smith, S., 297; the influence of bitter and aromatic substance on gastric secretion and on digestion, Marcone, G., 390; treatment of diarrhoea by irrigations of saleye acid, 242; the anesthetic action of salol, Papall, F., 150; exhibition of specimens of hair, showing changes of color from internal use of picrocarpie and jaborandi, Prentiss, D. W., 172; the hypodermic use of hydragrum formulae, Mitchell, S. M., 510; the aspirator in the treatment of aneurism of the internal carotid artery, new appliances for obtaining extension, Wirt, W. L., 512; notes on description of an automatic forceps for rapid traction, Briggs, F. M., 541, 552; a new form of splint for the thumb, Goldthwait, J. E., 545; a nasal saw, Bucklin, C. A., 558.
- McCollum, J. H. Observations on the suppression of infectious diseases, 128, 160.
- McDonald, D. The cause and prevention of infant mortality, 549.
- McGillivuddy, T. J. The human mamme and their anomalies, 299; objections to ordinary axis traction instruments, also the ad-





- [illegible]

- Councilman, W. T., 29; syphilis in Iceland, 175; the late manifestations of syphilis, Conner, F. S., 354; some considerations upon late syphilis, and especially late hereditary syphilis, particularly in its surgical aspect, Post, A., 393, 427; the question of a mixed infection from syphilis and tuberculosis, Bowen, J. T., 466; syphilitic Pott's disease in children, Kidlow, J., 470; the hypodermic use of hydrargyrum formidatatum in syphilis, Morrison, R. B., 526.
- Tachycardia.** Fraenkel, 45.
- Tail.** The treatment of hernia by median abdominal section, 611.
- Taste.** The sense of taste in the larynx, 257.
- Taylor, H. L.** Two cases of a peculiar type of primary cranial asymmetry, 469; the value of mechanical treatment in old and neglected cases of Pott's disease, 471.
- Temple, W. F.** Two cases of syphilis, 7.
- Tenotomy.** A case of division of tendons and nerves at the wrist, Watson, F. S., 698, 709.
- Tamias neotomorum** of St. Kilda, 389.
- Therapeutics.** Recent progress in therapeutics, Williams, F. H., 81, 110, 596.
- Thomson, W.** A method of cutting glass bottles, tubes, etc., 69.
- Toad.** The poison of the toad, Guthrie, L., 806.
- Tobacco.** The effect of tobacco on pregnancy, 23.
- Tonsil** in health and disease, Allen, H., 445.
- Torsion**, with description of an automatic forceps for rapid torsion, Briggs, F. M., 541, 552.
- Torticollis.** Observations on torticollis, with particular reference to the significance of the so-called hematoma of the sterno-mastoid muscle, Whitman, K., 499.
- Townsend, C. W.** Hemorrhages in the new-born, 218, 221.
- Townsend, W. H.** A case of neuroinflammation, 224; aneurism nomenclature in orthopedic surgery, 468; abscesses in Pott's disease, 471.
- Trendelenburg, W.** A method of removing an acute pneumothorax, 582; Trendelenburg's posture for laparotomy, 629.
- Tuberculin.** A further communication concerning tuberculin, Koch, 545.
- Tuberculosis.** Preliminary report on the clinical use of tuberculin, Ernst, H. C., 5, 25, 55, 76, 131, 136; Lannelongue's new method of treatment of tuberculosis, 91, 105; the actual number of bacilli in tuberculous sputum, 119; how is tuberculosis acquired? Jeffries, J. A., 214, 220, 242; tuberculosis in all its relations, 254; the present estimate of tuberculin, 255; treatment of visceral tuberculosis by Koch's method, Kinnicut, P. P., 382; the question of a mixed infection from syphilis and tuberculosis, Bowen, J. T., 466; pseudo-tuberculosis, 502; clinical aspects and etiological relations of cutaneous tuberculosis, White, J. C., 569, 576; the pathology of cutaneous tuberculosis, Bowen, J. T., 569, 576; the therapeutics of cutaneous tuberculosis, Fox, G. H., 521, 526; tuberculosis of skin, 531.
- Tumors.** Retro-peritoneal tumors, their anatomical relations, pathology, diagnosis and treatment, with report of cases, Van der Veer, A., 417.
- Tuttle, G. H.** Recovery in desperate case of acetone poisoning, 678.
- Typhoid Fever.** Pierce, W. H., 15, 287; the bacillus of typhoid fever, its occurrence and significance, Jeffries, J. A., 291; intestinal perforation in typhoid fever, its prognosis and treatment, Fitz, R. H., 346, 365; a further contribution to the typhoid spine, Gibney, 498; a study of the toxic products in the urine of typhoid fever patients, 502; the duty of physicians to report cases of typhoid fever, 608; typhoid and typho-malarial fever, 611.
- Urinary System.** The prodromal and early symptoms of Bright's disease, Withington, C. F., 16, 263; albuminuria in persons apparently healthy, 18; the treatment of urethral stricture, Newell, O. K., 64; the pathology of the eclampsia and albuminuria of pregnancy, Van Santvoord, K., 89; a case of nephrectomy for injury of the kidney, Gage, H., 103; an attempt at a methodical treatment of gonorrhea in the male, 300; a contribution to the treatment of rupture of the bladder, Cabot, A. T., 396; on the diseases of the kidney popularly called Bright's disease, Delafeld, F., 412; how much shall be included in the term "albumin"? Smith, A. H., 414; a case of pulmonary oedema secondary to nephritis, complicating pregnancy, Anthony, F. W., 468; a study of the toxic products in the urine of typhoid patients, 502; diuretic in genito-urinary surgery, 531; hygienic treatment of Bright's disease, Chiron, 534; cystoscopy and litholapaxy in the female, Newell, O. K., 572; diabetes mellitus gravidarum, Fry, H. D., 629; a case suggesting the advantage of repeated suprapubic aspirations of the bladder, as compared with catheterization for the relief of retention of urine due to prostatic hypertrophy, Watson, F. S., 676, 683; operation for the radical cure of hydrocele and inguinal hernia, Watson, F. S., 686.
- Vaccination.** Vaccine and vaccination, Paquin, F., 550; new researches on variola vaccine, 607.
- Vance, A. M.** The aspirator in orthopedic practice, 471; recurrence in Pott's disease, 467.
- Van der Veer, A.** Retro-peritoneal tumors, their anatomical relations, pathology, diagnosis and treatment, with report of cases, 417.
- Van Santvoord, K.** The pathology of the eclampsia and albuminuria of pregnancy, 89.
- Varicella.** External migration of the ovum, 45.
- Vegetarian diet.** The results of vegetarian diet, Alanns, 506.
- Ventilation.** Effects of ventilation on micro-organisms, Stern, R., 334.
- Verrill.** The part played by microbes in suppuration, 69.
- Vickery, H. F.** Unsuspected heart-disease, 693, 706.
- Vircchow, R.** Rudolph Vircchow, the man and the student, Osler, W., 425; Vircchow's seventieth birthday, 446, 478; Rudolph Vircchow, pathologist, 450.
- Wagner, C.** A case of thyrotoxy in a child eighteen months old, 441.
- Walcott, H. P.** On the relation of drinking-water to disease, 441.
- Walton, G. L., and Carter, C. F.** On the etiology of epilepsy, with special reference to the connection between epilepsy and infantile convulsions, 485, 493.
- Warren, C.** Mistakes about bearings, 280.
- Warren, J. C.** Aseptic and antiseptic details in operative surgery, 367, 377; two cases of amputation at the hip-joint, 538, 552.
- Water.** Groton water-supply, 301; on the relation of drinking-water to disease, Walcott, H. P., 441; water-supply and public health, Hazen, A., 549; the New York water-supply, 555.
- Watson, F. S.** A case suggesting the advantage of repeated suprapubic aspirations of the bladder, as compared with catheterization for the relief of retention of urine due to prostatic hypertrophy, 676, 683; operation for the radical cure of hydrocele and inguinal hernia, 686; a case of division of tendons and nerves at the wrist, 698, 709.
- Wayland.** The preparation of sponges for use in surgery, 121.
- Weber, S. G.** Lead paralysis, 362.
- Weber, S. G., and others.** Contributions to the study of chorea, with special reference to its connection with heart-disease and rheumatism, 663.
- Weigel, L. A.** Cervical spondylitis, 497.
- Welch, W. H.** Conditions underlying the infection of wounds, 327; Rudolph Vircchow, pathologist, 450.
- White, A. D.** Dr. Andrew D. White's warfare of science, Dwight, T., 122, 258; "miracles and medicine," a reply, 204.
- White, J. C.** Clinical aspect and etiological relations of cutaneous tuberculosis, 569, 576.
- White, J. W.** The surgery of the spine, 377.
- Whitman, K.** The treatment of knee- and ankle-joint disease in young infants, 223; observations on torticollis, with particular reference to the significance of the so-called hematoma of the sterno-mastoid muscle, 499.
- Whitney, W. F.** The pathological anatomy of the appendix caeci, with special reference to acute and chronic appendicitis, 113.
- Wiesendenger.** A new method of producing local anaesthesia, 203.
- Willard, De F.** Intra-thoracic surgery, bronchotomy through the chest walls for foreign bodies impacted in the bronchus, 418; the operative treatment of spinal caries, 435.
- Williams, F. H.** Recent progress in therapeutics, 81, 110, 569, 596; nourishment in acute disease, 246.
- Williams, H.** Treatment of diseases of the throat and pharynx, 253.
- Wilson, H. A.** A case of spina bifida with partial motor and sensory paralysis, double equino-varus and purulent bursitis, 469.
- Winckel, F.** The treatment of extra-uterine pregnancy, 606.
- Winslow, K.** Clinical aspects of influenza from a comparative standpoint, 3.
- Wirt, W. E.** Case of double club-foot, double club-hand and multiple deformities, 409; a new appliance for obtaining extension, 499.
- Withington, C. F.** The prodromal and early symptoms of Bright's disease, 16, 263.
- Wood, H. C.** Local treatment of dysentery, 150; questions asked at examinations in medicine, 203.
- Worcester, A.** A second series of two hundred consecutive cases of midwifery, 28, 35; appendicitis, 84.
- Wounds.** Conditions underlying the infection of wounds, Welch, W. H., 327.
- Wright, J.** Nasal papilloma, 445.
- Wylie, W. G.** Influence of imperfect development as a cause of uterine disease, 606.
- Young, J. K.** Bilateral lumbar abscess, with case, 471.
- Zetser, J.** Epilation, its range of usefulness as a dermatotherapeutic measure, 528.



## Addresses.

### IDEALS OF MEDICAL EDUCATION.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOHN S. BILLINGS, M.D.,  
*Surgeon in the United States Army.*

(Continued from Vol. CXXIV, No. 26, page 623.)

HAVING thus roughly sketched what is wanted in the way of medical education by different classes of students—the article for which there is a market, let us next consider briefly what an university may wisely attempt to provide in this direction. Some suggestions on this point may perhaps be obtained from an examination of the condition of affairs as regards medical education in the University of Oxford.

The Corporation of Oxford has a little more than half the number of inhabitants possessed by the city of New Haven, and its relations to London are, in many respects, similar to those of New Haven with the cities of New York and Boston. For a number of years it has been urged by some physicians in England, that the University of Oxford with her great resources, has not been doing as much for medical education as she should have done, and that it is her duty to establish and maintain a completely organized medical school of the usual pattern, using the small local hospital and dispensary facilities for the clinical side of the work.

On the other hand, other physicians, of whom my friend Sir Henry Acland may be taken as the representative, maintain that it is much better that Oxford should use her resources in giving a broad foundation of literary and scientific culture, including, for those who propose to study medicine, the means of special instruction in general biology—and in comparative and human anatomy, physiology and pathology—and that the men thus prepared should go to the great Hospital Medical Schools of London to obtain their clinical training, after which, they may return and pass their final examinations and obtain the coveted degree of Doctor of Medicine from the University.

There is no doubt that this can be done, and that a great part of the scientific foundation of a complete medical training can be furnished by a well-equipped university, with little or no reference to clinical instruction at the same time and place. This, for example, is the course followed by many of the students in the Medical Department of the University of Virginia, and it seems to me that there is also no doubt that the men who go through such a course of training, followed by clinical training in a great city, will have a better course of instruction, a wider experience, and a better chance of seeing and appreciating the methods of great clinical teachers, than would those who obtained their clinical as well as their scientific training, in the small town, or than those who obtain all their instruction in a school devoted exclusively to medical studies. Upon this last point I need not dwell, for Dr. Welch, in his address before you in 1888, has clearly pointed out the advantages of giving to a medical school an university atmosphere, and of making the union of the school and the university close and intimate. It should be noted, however, that the more true this is, the more it is the duty of an university to maintain such a school, because educational work which cannot be, or is not, done so well

elsewhere, has superior claims upon university aid. The chief thing which can be said in favor of the attempt to attract a large number of medical students of average qualifications to an institution having the means to give the higher education are, first, that it brings in more money, and, second, that it enables those professors who desire advanced workers, to select these from a somewhat wider field.

It must be confessed that nearly all our great American universities are unwilling to apply their funds to the creation and maintenance of a well-equipped medical department. They are willing to have such a department no doubt, but they want the money for establishing and maintaining it to be provided in addition to money which has been, or is to be, provided for the general purposes of the university. The ideal university culture of the present day appears to be designed to fit a man to take pleasure in his own thoughts and musings and in mental exercise in languages, literature, the higher mathematics, and the problems of physics and natural history. Incidentally his knowledge of these things may not only give him pleasure, but enable him to help others, but the studies are not to be pursued on account of any practical utility which they possess, but for the love of learning and pure science, that is, for personal gratification of a particular kind. Those who hold these views are apt to consider medicine as a technological matter, which should be left altogether to special schools, because, being practically useful in a commercial sense, the means of teaching it are sure to be provided through commercial interests, just as they are sure to be provided for the teaching of practical engineering. This is far from the old university idea as embodied in the three faculties and four nations of the University of Paris. So far as the interests of the public are concerned, it is only the possession and control of a large amount and variety of clinical material, or of unusually qualified clinical teachers, which makes it the positive duty to use it, or them, for purposes of medical instruction in order to train ordinary general practitioners of medicine. There is no present deficiency in the number of such practitioners, and we certainly have plenty of schools for producing them, so that there is no fear of failure in the supply.

But in medicine as in every other profession, art or trade, the supply of the best is never too great, and the demand for something better than that which already exists never ceases.

What then does an university, or its medical school, need in order that it may be able to supply the demand for this higher medical education? First, competent teachers. Second, suitable buildings, collections, books and apparatus. Third, clinical material. To secure and retain these things requires money, and brains to use it. First, as to the competent teachers. There are many teachers available, but the number of these who have shown that they are competent for, and suited to positions in a medical school which is to supply the best and something better, is limited—much more so than one who has not tried to find them would suppose, and these few are not seeking engagements. How many anatomists, or physiologists, or pathologists, of the first class, thoroughly trained, authorities in their special fields, capable of increasing knowledge, and with the peculiar gift of ability to teach—do you suppose there are in this country? It is a liberal estimate to say that a

<sup>1</sup> Address delivered before the Medical Faculty of Yale College, June 23, 1891.

dozen of each have thus far given evidence that they exist. And the great clinical teachers in medicine and surgery, the men who are up to the times in matters of diagnosis, pathology and therapeutics, and who are also successful teachers both by the spoken and written word—how many such have we—and especially how many such have we who are not fixed and established, so that they may be induced to go to a school which needs them? Such men are either men of genius, and even this boasted nineteenth century has produced them rarely, or they are men of talent made the most of by unflagging industry with special opportunities, and these are also rare. Yet these are the men whom a great university should seek to obtain and retain for her faculties. To do this, and to get the best work from such men, is by no means a mere matter of salary, although sufficient salaries must be paid. We have also to consider the buildings, collections, books and apparatus required, and this is largely a question of money. How much money? What would be the cost of establishing and maintaining a first-class medical school in this country at the present time? Let us suppose that one hundred and fifty students are to be provided for—that the course of instruction for those coming with a good high-school education is to occupy four years, and for those coming with the degree of Bachelor of Arts, and having done at least one year's work in a chemical laboratory and one year's work in a biological laboratory, the course shall occupy three years, that the last year's studies shall be almost exclusively clinical, and that provision is to be made for advanced post-graduate work.

We shall want, then, practical anatomy rooms for fifty students, a physiological laboratory, a pathological laboratory, a pharmacological laboratory, a laboratory of hygiene, and the means of clinical teaching, a library and a museum. The days have long gone by when one or two amphitheatres or lecture-rooms and a small museum were all the outfit required for medical teaching. The little amphitheatre of the University of Bologna was sufficient for almost every purpose of medical teaching, as that was carried on three hundred years ago, but now the lecture-room is the smallest part of the outfit required. In his evidence before the Royal Commission, Professor Lankester stated that to establish such a medical school at Oxford as he thought desirable, about \$225,000 would be required for buildings, in addition to those already existing, and that about \$100,000 a year would be required for running expenses. Professor Billroth estimates that about \$100,000 would be required for buildings for the medical department of a university, exclusive of the buildings for clinical teaching, which he thinks would cost about as much more; and that the annual expense would be about \$105,000. He says that these estimates are based on an average standard of efficiency—not the highest—and concludes by saying: "Let us hope that a rich man may some day give three millions of dollars to found a school to be devoted to medicine and natural science."

Perhaps the figures may seem high to you. Yet building is cheaper and salaries lower in England and in Germany than with us, if only first-class work and first-class men are accepted. To build and equip a laboratory which shall give work-room for seventy-five men, will cost here between \$75,000 and \$100,000. At least four such laboratories are needed by

the ideal medical department, besides a building for general lectures, library, etc., which would cost about \$50,000.

It is, of course, possible to consolidate all these into a single three- or four-story building, and thus save money, especially in cost of ground, but the results are not so good. I am not speaking now of temporary, makeshift buildings, but of permanent structures, which though plain should not be hideous, and should be thoroughly well built. Where land is abundant and not too dear, it is usually better to construct these laboratories one at a time, and endeavor to secure for each a proper endowment and equipment. The average expenses of each laboratory may be put at \$15,000 per annum. In other words, it requires about \$400,000 to build, equip and endow a physiological, pathological or hygienic laboratory such as is suited to the needs of a first-class university in this country. By paring down in various directions, this sum can be reduced to \$300,000, but not lower without seriously impairing the efficiency of the plan. And in all this I have said nothing of the cost of the means for clinical instruction, which should be borne, in part at least, by the school, for the simple reason that only by doing this can the school have that control of hospital appointments which is so necessary for its proper work.

Of course, every professor who is skilled and energetic, and who is imbued with the true university spirit, has innumerable wants and suggestions which require money to supply and carry out. He wants the new books and journals relating to his specialty, specimens, apparatus, models and illustrations; and if he is at the head of one of the laboratories which I have named, the sum of \$15,000 per annum will be required to pay him and his assistants, and to provide for their needs. All this means that the educating of physicians on this plan will cost the medical department between four and five thousand dollars for each graduate. It will receive from them eight hundred to one thousand dollars each, and the balance must be made up from subscriptions, appropriations or endowments. Practically, endowment is the only resource.

The student himself has to give four or five years' time and labor, and four or five thousand dollars, to obtain his medical education. For some, this expenditure of time and money will be an excellent investment; for others, not, even if they have enough of both to spare for this purpose. After all, the most that the university can do is to afford opportunities for learning, and a certain kind and amount of stimulus to mental work. The professor may declare that he will teach certain branches; but there are some sent to him for instruction who are not teachable, and the only thing he can do is to return them as little damaged as possible.

The number of men for whom it is specially desirable to provide laboratory and other special facilities for original work in physiology, pathology, pharmacology and hygiene is limited. There are not a great number of men who have the desire and the qualifications necessary for this sort of work, and the number of positions in which they can find remunerative employment in devoting themselves to such investigations, is still more limited.

The laboratory facilities in Germany are, as a whole, at present in excess of the number of properly qualified men who can be found to make use of them, although a few are overcrowded.

Advanced work and original investigations cannot, as a rule, be made by undergraduates, if for no other reason than that of lack of time.

Is it advisable that the same medical school shall undertake to furnish such different courses as to provide for all wants — to offer to meet the minimum requirements for the degree of Doctor of Medicine, as well as the wants of those who demand more advanced and detailed instruction? The answer to this depends largely on the location of the school, and on the means which it can command, especially as regards facilities for hospital and clinical instruction. In any case, its diploma of Doctor of Medicine should have an uniform value, and if it does undertake the double function, the higher education must be largely post-graduate work. It must also be, to a great extent, a voluntary matter on the part of both schools and students.

As indicated at the beginning, this address is not intended to criticise existing medical institutions, or to give specific advice to any college or university. I have simply tried to formulate roughly what seems to be the present ideal of a course of medical education in the minds of many physicians, and then to show what the carrying out of this ideal involves to the schools and to the students.

I believe in ideals, that is, in their beauty and in their utility when they do not dominate a man so as to make him a visionary, or a dangerous crank or fanatic; but one ideal is often more or less incompatible with another, and all of them must be held subject to the possibilities afforded by surrounding circumstances. But we must not be too sceptical about these possibilities. And we are all directly interested in this matter, every one of us. Every one of this audience will probably see the time when the knowledge and skill of the physician called in to advise in the calamity which has fallen on him or his wife or child will seem to him of vast importance.

Sometimes he can select his physician, often he cannot, but must rely on the first one who can be found. Hence these discussions about medical education, although chiefly carried on by physicians, because they are most familiar with the difficulties of the subject, should be considered by those who are not physicians quite as much as by those who are, or intend to be. It is a dangerous business, however, for a doctor to discuss other doctors in public. He can make more trouble for himself in less time in this way than by almost any other method that I know of. Nevertheless, it is my duty to tell you that there is little probability that the ideal facilities for higher medical education, either here or elsewhere, will be furnished by the doctors themselves. There are several reasons for this, but one is sufficient, and that is, they have not got the money, which I have shown you is necessary to provide and maintain these facilities. Hence, if these ideals are to be realized, the means must be furnished by those who are not members of the medical profession, and it seems to me that this is what will be done.

What is the best way for a university, a real university, to begin this line of work? In most cases I should say by establishing one department at a time on a proper basis. Which departments should be the first to be thus established? Just here is where many of the doctors will begin to differ.

I should say that the first of these departments to be provided for are two which will form the main

links in the university bond between the medical and other departments, — covering two branches of knowledge which every university graduate should study somewhat, namely, biology and hygiene. For the clergyman, the teacher, the journalist, and the sociologist, systematic instruction in these two branches is as desirable as it is for the physician — for the lawyer it will be useful — only the philologist would I excuse entirely from these departments.

Of course, in specifying that they are to teach, and to teach undergraduates, I do not mean that teaching is to be their sole function. This is not the modern idea of a scientific department of a true university. It is to increase knowledge as well, to provide for the needs of special investigators and seekers who have obtained their elementary training elsewhere.

Let the plans for such a department be well thought out, the expenses carefully estimated, and then bring the matter to the attention of those who have the means to realize this ideal, and sooner or later it certainly will be realized. I have elsewhere ventured to express my sympathy for two classes of men who have in all ages and in all countries received much disapprobation from philosophers, essayists and reformers, namely, rich men and those who want to be rich.

So far as the wealthy are concerned, there seem to be a good many of them in these latter days who use their stored force to endow universities and professorships, to build libraries and laboratories, and to such let us give due praise and honor.

They may not be scientific men, but they make scientific men possible. The unscientific mind has been defined as one which is willing to accept and give opinions without subjecting them to rigid tests. "This is the kind of mind which most of us share with our neighbors. It is because we give and accept opinions without subjecting them to rigid tests" that the sermons of clergymen, the advice of lawyers, and the prescriptions of physicians have a market value. The unscientific public has its uses,<sup>3</sup> and one of its characteristics is a liking for ideals, some of which it occasionally helps to realize. I can only hope that whenever an American university approves the ideal which I have roughly sketched, this public will see that the means are provided for carrying it out. It may be objected by some that it would be better to help to raise the average standard by endowing chairs in the medical schools in large cities, than to provide special facilities for the use of a limited number. It is quite true that all medical schools should be endowed; and this is coming, for voluntary associations of physicians, who are not a wealthy class, cannot afford to compete with endowed schools when State laws shall come to enforce a high standard of requirements. Nevertheless, we need universities properly so called, as well as colleges and higher schools, and we need university men in the medical profession as well as elsewhere.

I have no fears as to the creation of a medical aristocracy by giving facilities for higher education to those who have the means to avail themselves of them. It is quite true that only a fraction of those who have the means will use these facilities properly, and that there will be a number who have not the means who would make good use of such facilities if they could get them; but these last will not be helped by the

<sup>3</sup> Scientific Men and their Duties, by J. S. Billings, Washington, 1886.

total absence of such facilities for anybody. Let us try to give the best minds a chance to obtain the best training, let us try to discover these best minds wherever they may be, and if their owners have not the means to avail themselves of training, let us try to furnish the means. But to do this, one of the first and most essential steps is to provide somewhere the teachers, and the buildings and apparatus, necessary for giving such instruction, and where is a better place to do this than in connection with an university? or, if you please, in connection with this University?

### PHYSICAL EDUCATION.<sup>1</sup>

BY WALTER CHANNING, M.D.

I SUPPOSE there is no one who is more conscious that some terrible mistake has been made in our system of civilization than the physician engaged in the treatment of the insane.

Whenever he looks at the noble men and women, and the children of other noble men and women, who are hopeless mental wrecks, never to be any better, and destined to descend into a state, essentially animal in character, he is startled and shocked, and feels almost impelled to say: "Here is the real fall of man, here is man become beast!"

To me the cause of this degeneracy never became fully apparent, until my attention was directed toward "physical education." Then the scales fell from my eyes, and I found the explanation wide and deep to be sure, but still a fairly satisfactory explanation, resting on a perfectly rational basis.

In the first place, I found the doctrine of evolution was of great assistance in solving the problem. This showed me man, beginning as the slightest possible sentient unit, slowly and by almost imperceptible steps, developing from a creature with a simple uniform structure, to one with a complex, multiple structure. First, with a nervous system like that of very low animals, then by slow stages, after thousands of years, reaching the highest point of development, so far.

I also saw further, which impressed me with the nearness of man to the animals, that each human being before birth possesses a fundamental likeness to different animal forms.

Here I was brought face to face with the fact that man is physically essentially animal and equally dependent for further growth on physical laws. Obey these laws, and growth would continue; disobey them and it would be interfered with, and finally stopped.

And what has happened? Is it not true that the body has been treated like a watch or a special piece of mechanism, to use an illustration of Fiske, created for a special purpose and not like a flower, a plastic organism of slow growth, slowly adapting itself to its surroundings?

Nature works slowly and thinks little of centuries, but is inexorable in the end. Is it not true that the nervous mechanism, the mental side of man, has been subjected to a process of forcing, perhaps for centuries, which is only just beginning to be felt?

The body, the plastic organism, has been neglected during all these centuries, and at last, as an incident, in what I believe to be a pushing or reaching upward to a still higher state of existence, a temporary break-

down, a lack of harmony with, a want of adjustment to, the environment, asserts itself.

Just here it is well to remember the immense importance of heredity. An English writer<sup>2</sup> has well said: "The stability or instability of a person's highest nervous arrangements, depends primarily and chiefly on inheritance. Every man is the outcome and product of his ancestry . . . the small amount of new character that circumstances can produce in any individual in comparison with the character transmitted to him by his ancestry, may be gathered from the length of time that circumstances can act on him, in comparison with the aggregate length of time during which the long line of his ancestry have been subject to modification by circumstances."

We are suffering now from the effects of mistakes made by our ancestors for unknown centuries. Physical instability of certain kinds has resulted. Correct these mistakes along properly indicated lines, and in the end we shall see healthy growth, where now we see threatened decay.

What is the brain? An immense double organ of nervous centres made up of millions of cells, receiving primarily their whole knowledge of existence through the muscular structure, and retaining this knowledge, not only for its own use, but for that of succeeding generations. Systems of education, forms of government, social institutions, are the outgrowth of temporary needs, and can be both established and destroyed arbitrarily, they are not a vital, organic part of life. But every movement of a muscle, every tremor of a nerve fibre, every shock of a brain cell, has a fixed, definite, organic value, which has a bearing on the health and growth of the human organism.

We cannot afford to forget or lose sight of the fact that through muscular movement and effort man has struggled to his present preëminence. But we also cannot afford to forget that this preëminence has been reached by a sacrifice, through ignorance of a certain amount of the vitality and strength of the organism itself.

Our steps must be retraced or turned in a new direction, until the external impression, and the internal expression are mutually adjustable and convertible.

Finally, it is to the cumulative and transmitted effects of physical education on future generations that we are to look, in applying methods now. The more nearly adapted naturally to the organism, the more in keeping with the laws of its growth and development, the more valuable will be the final results.

HONORS TO MEDICAL MEN.—When they want to honor medical men in the monarchies of Europe, they present them with different orders, generally of some bird. We notice, for instance, that the practising physician and health counsellor Schmidtborn, of Saarbrücken has been given the red eagle order of the fourth class. But imagine the feelings of a doctor on receiving such honors as this: "His Majesty, the King, has been most graciously pleased to give his most august permission that the staff surgeon, Dr. Brunnhoff, shall wear the Mecklenburg grand ducal house order of the Vandal crown, the Medschidje order of the third class of the Turkish grand-signor, and the commander cross of the royal Portuguese military order of the conception of our beloved lady of Villa Viçosa."

<sup>1</sup> Address to the graduating Class, Boston Normal School of Gymnastics, June 1, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Charles Mereler.



## Original Articles.

PRELIMINARY REPORT ON THE CLINICAL USE OF TUBERCULIN.<sup>1</sup>

BY HAROLD C. ERNST, M.D.,  
*Instructor in Bacteriology at the Harvard Medical School.*

I SHALL endeavor to give a short review of the cases that I have had under treatment with Koch's material during the last four months, without in any way feeling that the conclusions that may be reached this evening are final.

For the opportunity to make the observations here recorded, and the cases upon which they are based, I am indebted to the staff of the Massachusetts General Hospital, of the Boston City Hospital, and of the Children's Hospital. And for the records, both of the cases and the microscopic examinations, my most hearty thanks are due to the various gentlemen who have assisted me all the time that the work has been going on. To attempt to name every one who has helped, would make too long a catalogue of names; and I hope that these gentlemen, even though not specifically mentioned, will feel that any success that may be given to this preliminary report is in large part due to their efforts.

The cases that have been treated or examined at least once, number fifty-two, and include all varieties of tuberculosis, from the simple and uncomplicated form of pulmonary disease, to extensive affections of the skin and joints. As they will be published, they will be divided into: (1) Pulmonary, either uncomplicated or with minor affections of the other parts of the body (this class numbering twelve); (2) surgical, —including, for convenience sake, the two cases of lupus that have been under my care, as well as all other forms of this class of tuberculosis (these number twenty-two); (3) those cases that have been treated in the first place for diagnosis (which number eight); (4) the cases that have been under observation for too short a time to make the record of value as regards the point we are trying to establish. This last class also includes the records of three cases that were refused treatment for various reasons; for it would seem to be a matter of interest to show why this treatment should be refused, as well as why it should be given.

In every case the observations have been made as carefully as possible, and the records are as full as circumstances would allow. There is not absolute uniformity in this respect, for the reason that it was not possible to obtain force enough for the complete daily carrying out of all of the observations. At the Massachusetts Hospital I had the assistance of Dr. A. K. Stone, for a part of the time; and at the City Hospital, Drs. Arnold and Fay did as much as their other duties would allow in helping on the work. Throughout the whole time, Dr. Henry Jackson has looked after the microscopic work with the most untiring energy and faithfulness.

Except where especially stated, no other treatment has been employed whilst the injections have been going on. Where it was possible, fresh sputum-cups were employed; new ones being supplied twice a day, and the old ones (of paper) being burnt after the specimens were obtained for the microscope. In all cases of microscopic observation, absolutely new and unused

cover-glasses and slides were used; and all the microscopic work was done at my laboratory at the Harvard Medical School. In cases of any doubt as to the appearances, the specimens were submitted to me, but the record will show who was responsible for the actual examination.

The object has been throughout, to obtain as accurate an observation of what the material will do as could be reached with the cases at command.

Before going any further in the account of what has been accomplished, it would seem to be as well now as any time to speak of the possible dangers that may arise from the employment of tuberculin, the fear of which has taken such a hold upon many minds. And first, as coming from the greatest pathologist of the age, the utterances of Virchow. Dr. Jackson has been good enough to collate this author's published statements for me, and they are given as follows, including also the remarks of one or two others: (1) Israel<sup>2</sup> inoculated a rabbit in the eye with pus and a bit of tissue removed by operation from a case that had been treated with tuberculin for five weeks.

Bacilli were found in the tissue under the microscope, and tubercle developed in the eye; thus showing that the treatment does not destroy the bacilli. (2) Virchow<sup>3</sup> gives the result of twenty-one autopsies on cases subjected to the treatment up to January 1, 1891, as well as six afterwards, and also speaks of a number of similar cases examined by his assistants, of which he had seen the principal organs. Of the twenty-one cases, sixteen were phthisis in the narrow sense; that is to say, the principal lesion was in the lung. In all sixteen cases, ulcerative processes of greater or less extent were found; in fact, these cases belonged to true consumption (*Schwinducht*.) "I give no details of the cases, only general remarks." As in external parts the chief manifestations of the injections are represented by acute inflammation with marked redness and swelling, so I find the same thing in the internal organs."

Virchow demonstrated one specimen as a perfect example, — the brain and membranes from a case of acute tubercular meningitis. In the lungs were found old tubercular processes, which furnished the starting-point for the acute processes. There had been four injections, the last sixteen hours before death; in all, there was used .002 of the material. There was an enormous (*kolossale*) hyperæmia of the pia, as well as of the brain substance itself, "such as I do not remember ever to have seen before." Virchow himself examined the tubercles, and did not find any change suggestive of a retrograde process; the tubercles presented the characteristics usually observed.

Similar acute hyperæmias and swellings were observed in other internal organs; several times hemorrhagic infiltration of the walls of the cavities, and even fresh hemorrhages in the cavities. These processes were not simple hyperæmic swelling; but it was easily demonstrated that inflammatory processes, with actual tissue growth, had taken place. The lymph glands were swollen to an unusual degree. Such swellings as these may at times assume a dangerous character, as in ulcerations about the throat. In the cases of ulcerative phthisis, the larger number showed fresh processes of considerable size, especially in the lungs; usually also, pleurisy at the same time, simple or tuberculous, and not seldom double.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, May 11, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Berl. Klin. Woch., January 5, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> Berl. Klin. Woch., January 12, 1891.

The changes in the lungs may be divided into two classes: (1) Cheesy pneumonia, or, anatomically, cheesy hepatization. "In these cases, doubt may be felt whether the cheesy hepatization had anything to do with the injection. I myself should throw out any such connection, except that a few of these cases have a special significance. Example: A lung was demonstrated with very numerous cheesy masses all through the lower lobes. The lung substance between the cheesy masses was infiltrated with blood and leucocytes. The specimen came from a man thirty-three years of age; there had been six injections, the last four weeks before death. The injections were stopped on account of continuous fever and infiltration of both lower lobes, which did not clear up. The infiltration came on after the injections were begun, as at first there was only induration at one apex. Several cases were noted, but none so marked as this. (2) Pneumonia, similar to catarrhal. Virchow remarked that he could not precisely define how these cases of pneumonia differed from the usual catarrhal pneumonia, but the chief difference was that the material pressed out from the alveoli was watery and cloudy, suggesting rather a phlegmonous condition.

"As to the other observations, a condition was found which must be tested by a number of clinical cases carefully studied; and that is the occurrence of fresh tubercles. I do not speak of small tubercles whose age we cannot estimate, but of submiliary nodules, of whose age we can speak with certainty. I can say that I have observed in internal organs and in those that I consider the most reliable for the observation of these fresh forms, that is, serous membranes, the eruption of absolutely fresh submiliary tubercle under conditions which rendered it hardly likely that they were of any considerable age." There was no evidence presented of any degeneration of fresh tubercle; and Virchow throughout his paper, lays especial emphasis upon the fact that small and submiliary tubercles — those not already degenerated — presented no change secondary to the injections with tuberculin. He goes on to say: "As to the origin of these new eruptions, the question must for the time be set aside. However, I would remark, that if we consider that all tubercles are produced by bacilli, we should pay especial attention to tubercles situated at a point remote from the original focus of the disease, as for instance the pleura." A small tuberculous patch on the epicardium was shown, situated at a distance from the affected part of the lung, where no contact was possible." There was here no possibility of infection except by a metastatic process. Why should not we think of a metastatic process, and allow the expression of the suspicion as to whether the bacilli had not been rendered mobile, whether they had not been spread through the body in the path of intension (*Auf dem Wege der Intension*)? . . . The bacilli are not destroyed by the treatment (as declared by Koch and demonstrated by Virchow), so that the possibility cannot be denied that when a softening occurs in any place, which renders the detritus (*Zerfallsproducte*) more fluid, or at least more movable, these bodies (the bacilli) may also be swept along, and produce new patches in other places. . . . Another question arises when, under injection, a whole lower lobe becomes filled with patches of cheesy pneumonia, whether the cheesy material in the upper lobe has not been loosened; very likely aspirated into the

lungs; and so produced a form of 'feeding pneumonia' (*Schluck-pneumonie*)."

Virchow seemed to be especially impressed with the absence of all change in submiliary tubercles, and often in those of a larger size. He also warned against the use of the injections in people who were so far reduced, that they were unable to remove by cough and expectoration any cheesy and loosened masses.

All of the results that are spoken of by Virchow, are those that would suggest themselves to one who was familiar with the subject, and indicate the caution with which the material should be used. The necessity for this had impressed itself upon my mind before I had seen much of its action or many cases in Berlin; and so much so, that from the first, I have pursued the plan of using smaller doses, and not in any case attempting to reach those of the excessive size that are sometimes quoted. The choice seems to lie before us of securing a violent reaction and possible benefit in cases that are strong enough to bear it, or attempting to attain the same end, of benefit to the patients, with smaller doses, and these spread over a longer time. Pursuing this latter course, I have had no deaths that are in the least fairly attributed to the treatment; one of the two that are recorded being due to an intercurrent attack of pleurisy, and the other distinctly a death from exhaustion, the case being desperate from the first. On the other hand, although I have no case of cure to report (and any such case reported at present must be received with scepticism), the percentages of cases that seem more or less better after the treatment (whether simply after it or on account of it, is still an open question), are about the same as those reported from Germany.

The next point that has aroused alarm, is the statement coming from Liebmann, of Trieste, that he had found bacilli of tuberculosis in the blood of many of his patients after treatment with tuberculin, and not at other times or in other cases. Of course, if this were true, it would be a most crushing piece of evidence against the safety of the method and the wisdom of those who employed it. There is fortunately an article\* that is suggestive, to say the least, upon this point. I give, as nearly as possible, a literal translation of it. It is a report of a meeting of the Berlin Medical Society:

"Herr Kossel reports the result of the examination of a preparation of blood that was sent from Herr Liebmann (in Trieste) to Professor Ehrlich. The preparation contains, besides blood-corpuscles, bacilli of tuberculosis in such great numbers, that, if one should draw from these a conclusion as to the number circulating in the blood, it would be a question of millions. It may, therefore, be difficult to see why a report of severe illness was not made in regard to the patient of Herr Liebmann. Furthermore, masses of three and more bacilli are found in the preparation. Such formation occurs in masses of dead material and bacilli, when they stagnate for a long time; in the circulating blood a like occurrence is improbable. Finally, it seems as if the preparation was dirty, and the bacilli were always in proximity to such masses of dirt. As one is not justified in doubting the statements of Herr Liebmann upon a single preparation, he was asked to send more, which request he complied with. In seven other specimens, also, it was

\* Deut. Med. Woch., March 19, 1891.

conspicuous that the bacilli lay mostly near the edge of the cover-glass, and it was conjectured that these did not originate in the blood. The proof of this was manifest, since in one place, the remains of sputum containing bacilli were found. Also, in several other preparations places were found later, which were absolutely unmistakable as the remains of secretion. The statement was confirmed by Herren P. Guttman, Ehrlich and Kitasato. Probably through an unfortunate accident, cover-glasses were used which had served before for sputum examinations, and which were not sufficiently cleaned. Herr Liebmann, to whom this report was communicated, insisted that he had found bacilli in new preparations which were made upon absolutely clean cover-glasses. In the City Hospital Moabit, nine cases further were examined with precise following of the methods of Herr Liebmann, with uniformly negative results."

Comment upon this communication is hardly necessary, the more especially as no other observer has reported any results at all to confirm Liebmann's assertions.

Similar examinations were, however, made of the blood of sixteen of the cases I have had under observation, and, after a very varying length of treatment, with absolutely negative results. All the examinations were made the day after an injection and in the following cases: No. 1, seven weeks after the beginning of treatment; No. 2, six weeks after; No. 3, the same; No. 4, the same; No. 8, five weeks after; No. 8, four weeks after; No. 12, three examinations, one week, four weeks and five weeks after; No. 22, four weeks after; No. 32, four weeks after; No. 25, seven weeks after; No. 30, five weeks after; No. 49, one week after; a case of Dr. Beach's, seven weeks after, and one other.

The results of such examinations seems to make it fairly certain that such an accident as that under consideration, has at any rate, never yet been actually traced.

This exceedingly brief consideration of the dangers of the method brings us at once to the consideration of the cases I have to report. I wish to state as distinctly as possible at the very outset, that the conclusions presented are but preliminary, as they must be at the best; and that I should feel at perfect liberty, cause being given, to change my opinion of any individual case tomorrow. I can only give the results as based upon the condition of the patient at the last time that he was seen.

The classification of the cases is also imperfect. I give them as cases treated with tuberculin; and the diagnosis of tuberculosis I do not consider settled in any of them in which the bacilli of that disease have not been demonstrated. This, of course, may at times bring up a conflict of opinion from the clinical point of view; but one of the lessons that we must learn from the sort of investigation of which this is a part, is a closer and more exact diagnosis, as based upon modern methods.

(To be continued.)

A TELEGRAM from Simla contains an announcement which points to a distinct advance in the bacteriology of leprosy, due to the researches of the members of the Leprosy Commission. It is to the effect that Drs. Rake and Buckmaster have succeeded in cultivating the leprosy bacillus in serum.

## TWO CASES OF SYPHILIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY W. F. TEMPLE, M.D.

KATE M., age twenty-four, single. Family history good. Of her previous history could learn nothing with the exception of diseases of childhood. At the time of first consultation complained of dysmenorrhœa, from which she had never suffered before last period.

On March 11, 1885, was summoned to her house, when the following symptoms were noted: Considerable prostration, pain in back, headache, difficulty of deglutition. These she had been suffering from for three or four days previously. On examination the tongue was found to be coated, and the whole pharynx red and swollen; externally the tonsils were noticed as much enlarged. Heart and lungs normal. Temperature 101°, pulse 90.

March 18th. For past week has been growing steadily worse. Tonsils very much swollen. Two cold-sores, size of little finger-nail, have been noticed for the past two days; one on upper lip to right of median line, the other on the lower lip to the left of median line. To-day, for the first time, left sub-maxillary gland enlarged. Cold-sores more carefully examined. The one on the upper lip had the appearance of an ordinary herpes labialis. That on the lower lip had more of the characteristics of a small tumor; the base was not indurated; edges thin and irregular; the size that of a silver five-cent-piece; covered with a thin pus. Just anterior and to the left of soft patch was a sharply defined ulcer, size of little finger-nail. Probe passed a quarter of an inch and came down upon denuded bone. (Iodoform and cleanliness.)

March 20th. Much the same condition as at time of last visit. Anæmia increasing; sub-maxillary gland more swollen (tonies). Temperature ranged from 99° to 101°, and pulse from 90 to 95, during past ten days.

March 23d. Crust over both cold-sores. Ulcer of same character as that recorded on the 18th, noticed to right and anterior to soft palate, though not so deep. Throat very much swollen; mucous membrane dark red in color; tonsils projecting markedly. Left sub-maxillary gland much enlarged, tense, reddened, indistinct fluctuation. (Cleanliness and iodoform.)

March 26th. Condition unchanged with exception of sub-maxillary gland, which has become more swollen; distinct fluctuation. Etherized and gland opened, discharging about one-half teaspoonful of thick pus. (Poulticed.)

March 27th. Very uncomfortable, restless night. Throat less red; ulcers on hard palate healing. Gland opened yesterday discharged somewhat freely during night.

April 1st. Throat better; complains of headache; cold-sores almost well; more appetite. (Tonics.)

April 4th. Throat still improving. Temperature and pulse normal. Continued to improve for four or five days, but on April 12th the combination recorded is languor; muscular pain in back, arms, legs and thighs; cold-sore on lower lip healed, the one on upper lip still present, indurated; throat still red.

April 15th. Decidedly worse. Temperature 102°, pulse 110. Complaints of severe headache.

April 18th. Occipital glands still enlarged. Few scattered papules over entire body, most numerous

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, March, 1891.

over back. General condition unimproved. Corrosive sublimate, one-thirtieth of a grain every four hours.

April 21st. Still much headache. Febrile condition continues. Dr. Post saw the case in consultation, and advised pushing treatment.

April 23d. Saw case for last time to-day. Family dissatisfied. From the physician who superseded me, learned that the case under treatment gradually improved.

My diagnosis was chaneroids of lips and throat. Bubo of sub-maxillary gland and primary syphilis.

The ethical questions arising from a case of syphilis may be very perplexing, in this case the mother forming an opinion, the family eagerly supporting her, the patient wholly unconscious of her dreadful malady; their conclusion is formed at once as soon as the disease is made known to them, for the young lady is engaged, the only possible way for them to look at the case is that the disease is a gift of a lover's kiss, they reject the possible chance of its being due to an entirely different source, and should you accuse or allow him to be accused by the family unjustly, nothing could atone for such a step. The plan was, when sure of the diagnosis, to have quietly told the patient, to have questioned the lover, and helped them keep their secret. My successor at once announced the source of the trouble and its probable cause to the family, thus gaining their esteem and possibly doing one man a great wrong. Review of our cases is always a useful study; in this, my course was such as to cause no regret.

From a medical point of view the case is instructive from the fact that the true initial lesion occurred on the same base as the chaneroid, also that the eruption, which was papular, was not of the character which usually ushers in the syphilides; both of these conditions though occurring, are by no means common. The primary lesion showing itself in the location that it did in this case, made the diagnosis more cautious and difficult to make.

One point in the treatment: we are not justified, according to my way of thinking, in beginning specific treatment until secondary symptoms appear: this we were taught, and mature consideration leads me to give perfect assent to the teaching. Keep the chancre clean and defer other than tonic treatment until perfectly sure of the diagnosis.

CASE II. M. E., age thirty-five, grass widow. Family history good. Previous history good. Has been sick for four or five weeks with what was called slow fever. At time of this visit, November 23, 1885, the following record was made: Morning and evening temperature the same, 100°, pulse 94; dull aching pain in back and thighs.

November 25th. Both knees and ankles red, swollen and painful. (Five grains of salicylate of soda every hour.) Temperature 102°, pulse 96.

November 26th. Pain not so severe; otherwise record same as yesterday.

December 1st. Joints not quite so painful; right eye painful; photophobia; slight conjunctivitis; pain also in supra-orbital and infra-orbital regions. A prominent oculist saw the case with me, and advised pushing the salicylate of soda (ten grains every hour), solution of atropia (1-100), and dark room.

December 3d. Very little change; pain in joints still continues; eye symptoms somewhat relieved. (Five grains of salicylate every hour.)

December 11th. For past week has been at times more comfortable, though pain has still continued in joints. Last night very restless; severe pain, lancinating in character, in back, thighs, and back of head; urine normal. Salicylate discontinued. Treatment expectant.

December 14th. Throat somewhat sore; other symptoms not much improved. Delirious during the night; has strange fancies this morning, though is not violent as she is said to have been during the night. Eye in much the same condition as a week ago, with exception of conjunctiva, which is much inflamed. Atropia has been continued. Pupil large, evenly dilated. Few small papules (rose-colored) noticed on face, hands and back. (One thirty-second of a grain of corrosive sublimate every two hours, ten grains of iodide of potassium t. i. d.)

December 15th. Much worse; has been wholly without reason for the past twenty-four hours. Requires to be constantly watched to keep her in bed; has strange fancies; hears voices; continual muttering.

December 18th. Papules increasing in number and size. Condition of eye somewhat improved. Has been delirious for most of the time for past three days, occasionally wildly so, oftener of a dull, muttering character, at times seems to know when spoken to, but imagines that she is away from home.

December 20th. Somewhat improved; severe headache at nights noticed when conscious; eye much improved; delirious most of the time, but not wildly so. Dr. George H. Tilden saw the case in consultation, and by his adviceunctions of mercurial ointment were given. Iodide of potassium rapidly pushed up to one and a half drachms t. i. d.

December 24th. Very much improved; free from headache for past twelve hours; complains of sense of fullness in ear; tinnitus aurium; right drum dull red color (no bulging); course of vessels could be plainly seen; gums red and tender. (Chlorate of potash mouth wash, omitted mercury.)

December 29th. Continues to improve. Has been about the house for past two days. Eye very much improved; can stand the light; has been comparatively free from headache.

I would say, in closing the history of the case, that she was under my observation for three years; that when last seen she had been entirely free from any symptoms for six months, though she fully understood the value of iodide of potassium, and always kept it as a possible need in the house.

Syphilis may simulate almost any disease so perfectly as to mislead the most careful clinical observer.

Dr. Duncan Bulkley, in an article read before the New York State Medical Society, reports observations on four hundred and fifty cases, with the following results: Neuralgia was noted as a special symptom in nineteen cases; sciatica, apparently due to syphilis, in five cases; headache caused by syphilis in twenty cases; in one very striking case dementia was caused by this disease, which yielded very rapidly and perfectly to anti-syphilitic treatment. Rheumatism was recorded as occurring thirty times; bursitis in five cases. There were twenty-three cases of eye lesions due to syphilis, mostly iritis. Epilepsy is once recorded. In twenty-nine cases alopecia formed a striking feature. Six deaths are recorded as due to syphilis.

In our case the symptoms were in the onset such as to justify one in making a diagnosis of acute rheumatism.

During the past few years much attention has been paid to cerebral syphilis; for myself and the happy result in this case, the aid given by Dr. F. B. Greenough is cheerfully acknowledged, as it was the help received from an article of his, published in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, June 11-18, 1885, that the case was made clear. He reports five cases of cerebral symptoms, with early syphilis. In these five cases headache was a prominent premonitory symptom, and moreover, headache having certain well-marked and definite characteristics, such as a decided tendency to exacerbations towards evening, its severity, and its very quick yielding to the administration of iodide of potash. Dr. Greenough says: "I have seen many cases that I am convinced would have resulted in cerebral trouble had they not been recognized and treated." This would have been the result in the case reported.

The rarity of cerebral symptoms with the early manifestation of syphilis is acknowledged by writers on this subject. In this respect our case is interesting, as well as from the fact that the severe headache with nocturnal exacerbations, together with the marked delirium, antedated the appearance of the eruption; and when the papules began to show themselves, in fact, throughout the course of the disease, they were very few in number, and might have been overlooked as syphilitic, had it not been for the severe cerebral symptoms. In this fact of being the indicator of syphilitic trouble, rather than indicated as of syphilitic origin by the eruption, the case is peculiar.

Dr. Denslow reports, in the *North-western Lancet* for May 1, 1885, four cases of persistent headache in early syphilis, in all of which the phenomena were observed within six months from the appearance of the primary lesion. Of course, the diagnosis is very much easier in those cases where the symptoms of constitutional infection are present, or so shortly afterward that the fact of the patient's having recently had syphilis cannot be ignored. One interesting point in Dr. Denslow's paper was the fact that in one case where treatment had been neglected complete hemiplegia, with aphasia, came on, which freely yielded to anti-syphilitic treatment.

One word only on treatment. The advice of Sturgis is very true. He says, in giving both mercury and iodide of potash, "Watch your patient well, to obviate the occurrence of toxic symptoms, and do not hesitate to use either one or both remedies in sufficient amount to dispel the symptoms, no matter what the requisite dose may be." This is especially true in regard to the use of iodide in those cases with cerebral symptoms, where the small doses fail wholly, when by pushing the dose to sixty, to eighty or one hundred grains, happy results are obtained.

INFLUENZA IN LONDON. — There seems to be a marked decline in the fatality of influenza in London. The deaths directly referred to this disease, which had been 319, 310, and 303 in the preceding three weeks, further declined to 249 during the week ending June 13th. In addition to these 249 deaths, there were 49 cases in which influenza was certified to have occurred in the course of other diseases.

## CLINICAL ASPECTS OF INFLUENZA FROM A COMPARATIVE STANDPOINT.

BY KENELM WINSLOW, M.D.  
Instructor in Materia Medica and Comparative Therapeutics,  
Harvard University, Veterinary Department.

In presenting this brief sketch the writer trusts that he is not trespassing upon the already tried patience of a long-suffering and much-enduring medical profession. The only excuse is the comparative point of view.

A survey of the field as exhibited by the manifestations of *la grippe* in the lower animals, more especially the horse, may throw some side-lights on the general clinical picture of this disease.

Influenza is one of the common disorders to which the horse is subject, perhaps the most frequent, more particularly in the cities. The reason for this great prevalence is that influenza in horses is both enzootic and epizootic.

**Etiology.** — The causation of the malady is as vague and uncertain as it is in man. Moreover, it is still unsettled as to whether the disease is contagious or infectious or both. On the one hand, cases have developed on shipboard where a sufficient time had elapsed to apparently preclude the possibility of contagion; on the other hand, it is a most patent fact that the germs of the affection hang about and infest certain localities, so much so, that when a young animal is introduced into such places, an invasion is well-nigh inevitable. It may be added that inoculation and transfusion of blood from the diseased animal to the healthy have thus far failed in reproducing influenza.

Poorly ventilated and crowded city stables, where the disease has long had a foothold, are the favorite resorts in which horses most readily develop the disorder. This is, indeed, so well recognized that many city dealers have an out-of-town establishment in connection with their business in which they place green horses, that is, young animals brought from the country.

The constitutional disturbances which horses suffer on being transferred from one part of the country to another, and more especially from the vicinity in which they are bred to the city, known as acclimatization, is usually nothing but influenza, that is, where the trouble amounts to anything more than a slight cold. The period of incubation appears to be from five days to a week.

It will, therefore, be seen that influenza in horses differs from that in human kind in being always with us. It is, however, particularly common during spring and autumn, and more often occurs in the unfavorable surroundings alluded to above, rather than in the better hygienic circumstances of well-ventilated quarters and in the purer air of the country.

Young animals are the most frequent sufferers. Whether this is because they are the most susceptible, which seems probable, or because they are then for the first time made liable to the disease, through transportation heretofore noted, cannot be fully determined. But it is generally conceded that the older the animal the less likely is the disease to become contracted, not only because an earlier attack has perhaps secured a certain degree of immunity, but because the more aged become the less susceptible. In general the weak, overfed and overfat are rendered more sensitive to the disease.

Influenza likewise occurs in the lower animals, as

we have said, in the epizootic form, and its severity then is much increased. The earliest authenticated plague of this description took place at the beginning of the fourteenth century, and since then it has made its appearance in widespread and violent outbreaks at irregular intervals.

The last epizootic is fresh in the minds of our readers, when in 1870-72 it extended from Canada southward, and then spreading out, east and west, ravaged the entire country. In some of these epizootics other animals than horses have been attacked, notably dogs, and even poultry have been reported to have suffered.

It is rather curious, in this connection, that epidemics occurring synchronously among human beings have been rarely observed. It is related, nevertheless, that an epizootic in England in 1776 was followed by an epidemic of a like nature among men. Apropos of this consideration, influenza among the lower animals has not been remarkably prevalent during the recent and prevailing scourge of *la grippe* in man.

**Clinical Features.**—There is much resemblance between influenza as seen in human medicine and as observed in the horse, and yet some differences. In the latter animal the attack is often ushered in suddenly by visible rigors, loss of appetite, cough, and mucous discharge from the nostrils and eyes. The severe frontal headache of human beings is probably absent in horses, as symptoms of head trouble manifested by "boring" the head, as rubbing the occiput against the sides of the stall is called, are not observed; neither is the presence of pain in the back noticed in horses, but Prof. C. P. Lyman, of the Harvard Veterinary Hospital, has frequently noted pain in the limbs as among the earlier symptoms. The absence of suffering may be explained from the fact that neuralgic affections are almost unknown in veterinary practice. The temperature (normally  $100^{\circ}$  in the horse) rises to  $102^{\circ}$ ,  $104^{\circ}$ , or even  $106^{\circ}$ ; the pulse (normally 36 to 40 pulsations per minute) becomes 60 to 80, and is weak and easily compressible. The respirations (normally 12 to 18) reach 30 to 40 to the minute. A peculiar feature of the disease is the salmon color taken on by the visible buccal, Schneiderian and conjunctival mucous membranes which is almost pathognomonic.

The disorder is as prostrating in character, and more apt to become complicated than in man. Especially in epizootics do many animals die from exhaustion and "heart-failure." After the first invasion the symptoms usually increase in intensity for two or three days. The discharge from the nostrils and eyes becomes more profuse; the cough increases; the animal is stupid and weak, stands with the head depressed in a listless way, and when moved sways about in an unsteady manner. The throat is often sore; swallowing is difficult, and causes coughing, and the patient regurgitates food and water through the nose; there is considerable thirst, anorexia and constipation.

The period of maximum intensity, following that of invasion, is maintained for about four days, when the fever and other symptoms abate gradually, and convalescence sets in. Great prostration follows a decline of the acute attack, and is often accompanied by oedema of the tissue about the under surface of the belly, the sheath of the penis and the legs.

**Résumé.**—Influenza, then, in the horse, resembles

that affection in man, in that the local symptoms are out of proportion to the great systemic disturbance, or in other words, it is an essential fever with local manifestations. It is, however, enzootic, and in that way differs materially from the affection among human subjects, where a case apparently influenza would be discountenanced as such if it should occur sporadically.

The neuralgic symptoms in the horse, as we have seen, are much less prominent. The duration of an attack is about the same; but the liability of healthy young subjects to dangerous complications is considerably greater than is observed in the same description of human patients.

Although there is a certain immunity established by a prior attack, yet if an animal be worn out and run down, especially during epizootics, there is great likelihood of a recurrence.

Good, strong animals rarely succumb, save by complications.

Predisposition to other affections and permanent after-effects, so often following the human malady, rarely are seen in veterinary medicine. The complications are numerous and dangerous in the horse. Briefly they are: Severe conjunctivitis, often purulent, where it is termed "pink-eye"; acute laryngitis, frequently demanding tracheotomy; swelling, and often suppuration of the sub-maxillary and parotid glands; bronchitis; pneumonia, the most common fatal complication, of an asthenic type; pleuritis; rheumatoid affections, attended with great swelling, difficulty of motion and pain in the joints; digestive disturbances, evinced by constipation, jaundice, colicky pains; and not rarely, diarrhoea, which not infrequently proves irremediable; congestion of the brain; congestion of the laminae of the feet; and not uncommonly endo- and peri-carditis, with its attendant results and fatality.

There are other rarer complications and sequelae, but the preceding are the more common.

**Treatment.**—The one remedy that is generally held in most esteem, and properly so, is quinine, given in doses of from fifteen to thirty grains, in conjunction with stimulants, diaphoretics, etc. One of the best of the latter is spirits atheris nitrosi, administered in one-ounce to two-ounce doses, and is a very favorite medicament. Inhalations of acetous vapors and the addition of about one ounce of potassium nitrate, dissolved in the pail of drinking water, together with the employment of a nutritious and rather laxative diet, and the protection of the body from currents of air and maintenance of its thermal equilibrium by means of good woollen coverings, constitute the more ordinary treatment.

The administration of a brisk cathartic is prone to induce an apparent metastasis of the catarrhal affection from the air-passages to the intestines, and a fatal enteritis may thus ensue in the horse. The treatment, then, seems to be pretty well in accord with that in vogue in medical practice, for, notwithstanding the use of the modern antipyretics and analgesics in the recent epidemic, there seems to be a strong consensus of opinion as to the value of quinine. The complications are, of course, treated according to their kind, as they arise.

According to the recent census the population of Liverpool, England, has decreased from 552,508 in 1881 to 517,951 in 1891.

## A FEW HINTS ON THE TREATMENT OF COLAPSE.

BY J. O. MUMFORD, M.D.

SHOCK, even to extreme collapse, may be the result of a great variety of causes, so that different lines of treatment are often obviously suggested. Shock may be due, among other things, to violent mental emotion; physical exhaustion; some form of poisoning; blows on the head, chest, abdomen or genitals (not giving rise to any obvious lesion); extensive lacerations; gun-shot wounds; surgical operations; hæmorrhage, from any cause; prolonged etherization; peritoneal perforation from organic diseases; and the infinite variety of complications following disease acute or chronic.

The effect of an overdose of cocaine is a species of shock which has become familiar; and the routine cardiac stimulants seem here to be of but slight advantage. As cocaine is itself a heart stimulant, the presumption is that they act on an organ in a state of reaction from overstimulation. A most valuable antidote in these cases is strong coffee; and this would seem to be a case of paradoxical *similia similibus curantur*, as caffeine closely resembles cocaine in its action on the heart.

In the large class of cases where collapse is due to excessive hæmorrhage, the failing cardiac action can be stimulated in many different ways; yet the benefit from the ordinary drugs used is often transitory, from the fact that, though the heart's action may improve, the great centres of the brain are still insufficiently nourished. The organism has been deprived of what has been called its most important "fluid tissue," the composition of which, for the immediate purpose of stimulating its own circulation has often enough been proved of no particular importance.

Patients under these circumstances naturally attempt to supply the deficiency by drinking large amounts of water; and so long as the stomach will bear this, it should not be withheld, popular tradition and the practice of many medical attendants to the contrary notwithstanding. A large draught of cool (not iced) water will often be well borne, and the patient will experience great relief; but the custom of giving ice to suck, though immediately grateful to the sufferer, is useless for supplying what the system demands; and the constant dribbling of cold water into the stomach is very apt to bring on an attack of vomiting, as well as adding to the shock already existing.

First and most important, therefore, the indication for an increased amount of fluid in the circulation in these cases is obvious and urgent.

The method of its introduction is often a difficult one. Transfusion of blood is now pretty generally looked upon as an obsolete procedure. Suitable apparatus and a willing victim are seldom at hand; and the fluid obtained is not superior in its effects to the saline aqueous solution commonly used—a one half per cent. solution of common salt with a little bicarbonate of soda added. The procedure of infusion, however, in spite of its advantages over transfusion in speed of technique, cannot be considered a rapid operation, and often much valuable time may be lost and the patient sink beyond recovery before it can be completed. In these cases of hæmorrhage it has been my custom to give large hot enemata of a weak salt

solution as soon as possible; and if necessary, this may be supplemented by infusion. The effect of these enemata is usually immediate and striking. The solution, in the exsanguinated state of the patient, is absorbed with astonishing rapidity from the lower bowel; from the laws of endosmosis as well as from clinical observation, I should say much more rapidly than in a state of health. A quart may be given and repeated in half an hour without the slightest difficulty—the first injection being absorbed in that short space of time.

As a corollary, I may add that this observation led me to try giving nutrient enemata, largely diluted, in other cases requiring that method of feeding; using the ordinary ingredients,—peptonized beef-juice, milk and eggs, up to four or five ounces,—and adding half a pint or more of warm water. This mixture is so quickly absorbed that it can in many cases be repeated every four to six hours for days, and the thirst which is often so excessively troublesome in these cases, is thus very readily controlled.

In giving these injections the ordinary bulb syringe should never be employed. A large English web catheter attached to a short rubber tube with a funnel is the best apparatus. By this means the fluid can be introduced well up in the bowel, and can be given continuously, its force being readily controlled so as not to cause reflex expulsive movements.

In collapse the hot water enemata also serve an additional purpose, in that increased heat is brought to the abdominal viscera.

The ordinary methods of checking loss of the body's heat must never be omitted. The hot water mattress is an extremely useful apparatus, which is too seldom seen. In lieu of this, hot bottles, with light, warmed and thoroughly dry blankets should be employed liberally; the patient being kept flat on his back. The familiar procedure of raising the bed's foot so as to facilitate cerebral circulation is often useful.

Of all cardiac stimulants, alcohol probably stands first in this connection; but in giving alcohol to a patient seen soon after the accident which led to hæmorrhage, one should remember that he has probably been already overdosed, or that his injury may itself be the result of intoxication. A frequently made error of treatment is the overloading of the stomach with brandy, which is then returned, much to the patient's discomfort as well as subsequent depression. Champagne or brandy in soda are often well borne. It is a good plan, however, to add the brandy to the enema, or give it hypodermically in smaller amounts. In this way also, ether or the A. C. E. mixture may often be used to advantage.

It must not be forgotten that the injury to the patient may call for an operation, in which case the method of stimulation must be somewhat modified. It was taught, at one time, that an operation on a patient in collapse did not call for an anæsthetic, and that, therefore, stimulation should be pushed. The careful surgeon to-day, however, rarely operates upon a patient in profound collapse; preferring to wait for a rally, in which case, of course, an anæsthetic must be employed. In these cases ether is *par excellence* the drug to use, as when properly administered it is itself a stimulant. A very small amount is usually sufficient, without bringing the patient to a profound anæsthesia.

I have seen admirable results follow the exhibition

of liberal doses of digitalis — preferably by rectum or hypodermically as soon as the case is seen, before etherization; and this alone, or combined with opium in some form, will often steady and strengthen the pulse, quicken the mental faculties, and quiet the restlessness and pain, whether or not ether is given. In the former case opium is of great advantage in minimizing the amount of the anæsthetic required.

After operation under ether it is bad practice to use the same liquid again as a stimulant; and theoretically, too, alcohol is here contraindicated. As a matter of clinical experience, however, alcohol given hypodermically in small and repeated doses is seen sometimes to be of great advantage after etherization.

Of the various other drugs recommended in these cases, the value has seemed to me to be largely theoretical. Atropia is unsatisfactory when there has been large hæmorrhage, but I have found strychnia useful at times as a vaso-motor stimulant, especially in combination with digitalis. Nitro-glycerine, though theoretically contraindicated, as being a vaso dilator, often strengthens a failing heart, and is a valuable adjunct. Greig Smith, among others, speaks highly of musk by enema in infusion. The great objection to it is its expense.

I do not propose in a short paper of this kind to go into the detail of treatment for different varieties of shock, but it is well for the practical man, especially in his surgical work, to bear in mind two great classes: those cases due to, or accompanied by hæmorrhage and those without it. Of the first class, as it occurs from accidents, I have spoken. Much the same line of treatment is applicable in case of hæmorrhage from operation, except that it is well here to give digitalis and morphia previous to etherization. In such cases, too, even when there has been an inconsiderable loss of blood a warm water enema is of value, given before recovery from ether, as it allays the excessive thirst and restlessness and often seems to check the nausea.

The collapse from post-partum hæmorrhage is treated on much the same principles, after the bleeding has been checked; supplemented by frequently repeated doses of ergot or hydrastis canadensis. Excessive hæmorrhage is not a common occurrence after a properly conducted case of labor; and it must be very seldom indeed that the practitioner is called upon to tampon the uterus. In case of persistent hæmorrhage the application of a little acetic acid, five per cent., on a pledget of cotton acts promptly and effectively often, when other ordinary expedients have failed. The acid has the advantage of being aseptic as well as a good hemostatic and stimulant to the relaxed uterine muscle. In these cases, too, the alternating injection of hot water into the rectum and uterus sometimes works very well. The intra-uterine douche both stimulates the uterine muscles, and by imparting increased heat to the abdominal viscera aids the general circulation; the hot enema supplements this and the fluid being left in the gut is quickly absorbed. The temperature of the water should not exceed 112° F.

In cases of shock not accompanied by hæmorrhage it is often necessary to inquire into the special cause of the condition. Many of the cases rally spontaneously without other assistance than rest and fresh air. Other require only mild counter-irritation. Very few, however, call for cardiac stimulants, though even their administration seems, at times, of little

value. Among the most difficult cases to handle are those due to emotional causes, and the effect is proportionately enduring as the cause is impossible of removal. In many cases of shock without hæmorrhage the careful administration of atropia with nitro-glycerine acts admirably. The cardiac action is strengthened and the peripheral vessels are, at the same time dilated, with the increase of the circulation in the cerebral centres.

It is in these cases, too, that counter-irritation acts to the greatest advantage — the hot bath supplemented by a mustard leaf on the epigastrium. Irritating local applications to the mucous membranes may accomplish the same end. A man fainting from the discomfort of an overdistended bladder may be revived by the passage of a catheter even when the urine is not reached; but under ordinary circumstances the irritation of this mucous membrane is not desirable.

Brandy, by the hypodermic syringe, is unfortunately the too frequent resource in all these cases. It usually accomplishes its end, to be sure, but the not infrequently resulting abscess is a serious drawback, and the operation is often a very shocking thing to the patient's friends and most disagreeable to the patient himself if he is in a condition to appreciate the procedure.

A very useful method of getting stimulants into the stomach is to pass a small, soft catheter through the nares into the pharynx. Through this, fluids can be easily introduced into the esophagus. The manœuvre is so simple that its performance can be entrusted to any tyro. This method is most useful in some cases of collapse from acute poisoning, and in certain cases of hysteria as a substitute for rectal feeding or by the ordinary stomach tube.

In all cases of collapse the sustaining of what may prove but temporary reaction, by proper nourishment, must never be lost sight of. Few serious cases rally promptly and permanently, and the efforts of the surgeon, however painstaking, will often prove valueless, unless supplemented by intelligent, watchful and constant nursing.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN SURGERY.

BY H. L. BURRELL, M.D., AND H. W. CUSHING, M.D.

(Continued from Vol. CXXIV, No. 21, page 508.)

#### FRACURES OF THE BASE OF THE SKULL.

IN an extremely valuable series of lectures delivered before the Royal College of Surgeons of England, W. H. Battle,<sup>46</sup> has contributed an analysis of a large series of fractures at the base of the skull. He has taken all the cases that have occurred at St. Thomas's Hospital and at the Royal Free Hospital, and has tabulated and analyzed them, dividing them into non-fatal cases and fatal cases; into those involving the anterior fossa, middle fossa, posterior fossa, middle and anterior fossa, middle and posterior fossa, anterior, middle and posterior fossa. The work, as presented by the author, is admirable, and may be of some avail in diagnosing obscure cases. Regarding the diagnosis of basal fractures, Mr. Battle says:

"As a result of careful analysis of the cases con-

<sup>46</sup> British Medical Journal, July 5, 12, 19, 1890.



tained in these tables; I think we may say that, in fractures involving the *anterior* fossa of the base of the skull, the patient has usually received a blow in the frontal region, either from a weapon of some kind, or as the result of a fall; that the injury has produced bruising or wound of the part struck, and there is considerable epistaxis, and the appearance of ecchymosis under the conjunctiva, either immediately or at a later date. Sometimes the amount of blood effused into the orbit is sufficient to cause protrusion of the eye, and interference with the action of the muscles. Loss of vision may supervene in the eye of the injured side; loss of smell is rarely noticed. There may be paralysis of the third or sixth nerve. In fracture of the *middle* fossa the patient has usually fallen from a height, from a vehicle, or been knocked down in the street; and there is a wound or contusion over the parietal or fronto-parietal region. As a rule, he bleeds profusely from the ear on the side injured; there may be, however, a free, watery discharge from the first, or this may supervene on the cessation of the hæmorrhage. Facial paralysis, with or without deafness, is occasionally met with, and is an important sign of fracture; if it be present from the first, it will probably become permanent. The supervention of supuration in these cases, or the presence of middle ear disease at the time of the accident, is a most serious complication. Fractures of the base having their origin in the *posterior* part of the skull are most frequently met with in big, heavy people, and they result most commonly from a fall backwards on hard pavement from a vehicle, from a height, or down steps. There may be a contusion or wound of the part struck. The latter is seldom extensive, rarely exposing the bone. The former is often very evident; it frequently overlies the commencement of the fracture. If the middle fossa be not involved, the only reliable sign of the fracture is the appearance of ecchymosis over the mastoid process; and, as this does not usually appear for some days, great care must be taken with patients who come under notice after injuries of the occipital region, as fractures in that part of the base are very fatal. The fractures are not uncommonly followed by double optic neuritis."

Regarding the cause of death from fractures at the base of the skull, Mr. Battle says:

"I have had a table constructed (not here reproduced) showing the cause of death in 54 cases of fracture of the base. The shock of the injury proved fatal in four; that the shock of the injury, combined with that resulting from other injuries, such as fractured ribs, was fatal in six. One patient died in convulsions within the hour after admission; four with arachnoid hæmorrhage at varying periods; 32 from cerebral contusion, with laceration and hæmorrhage; three from meningitis at the end of the second week; one, aged four, from uncontrollable vomiting; while the impaction of partly digested food in the pharynx produced asphyxia in another; delirium tremens proved fatal in one case; and only one, a patient with compound comminuted fracture of the skull, died from septic disease. Thirty of the cases died within a day after admission to the hospital. The most striking fact shown by this table is the large proportion of cases dying as a result of injury to the brain, more than half of the total number; and it is of interest to observe that of the eleven cases in which the fracture of the base was strictly limited to the posterior fossa (if we include one accidentally omitted from the table)

all presented a similar condition of contused brain, with hæmorrhage as the cause of death. And I would ask you to give your attention to another fact, and that is the extreme fatality of these fractures in the posterior fossa, exactly one-half of the series of 22 proved fatal, a proportion far beyond that met with in other fractures of the base, which, as shown by these tables, is twenty-five per cent. for the anterior, and about the same for the middle fossa. In this series of cases, both fatal and non-fatal, the proportion of fractures in the posterior fossa, with regard to fractures in the other fossæ of the base, is larger than that usually observed.

"When we regard the large number of patients who die from cerebral injury with hæmorrhage from the part of the brain lacerated, the question presents itself most strongly for answer as to the advisability of using the trephine more often in an attempt to relieve them. The improved methods of operating, the slight increase of risk that is caused by the operation itself, and our enlarged knowledge as to the local condition in such cases, urge the performance of the operation, and at an early date. True, there are many factors against success, both in the condition of the brain and the general condition of the patient; but I would suggest that the cause of death is usually the presence of the blood-clot, and not the contusion of the brain. We are hardly in a position to state what extent of contusion and laceration of the frontal and temporo-sphenoidal lobes is incompatible with life. The operator must be guided by his knowledge of the effect of these injuries on the brain substance, and recollect that the fatal hæmorrhage will usually be over that part of the brain directly opposite to the part struck, and not immediately underneath it."

#### STERILIZATION OF CATGUT.

This important subject has been ably investigated by Larochette.<sup>41</sup>

"According to Reverdin, sterilization of catgut is more difficult to accomplish than is the case with any of the other materials used for suturing or ligature. He states that it is comparatively easy to destroy all the germs in catgut, if the latter is entirely free from fat, and is then submitted to a temperature of 140° C. for four hours. When the fat is not removed from the gut, the latter is fried in its own grease. For the purpose of determining the accuracy of this observation, Larochette introduced pieces of catgut into glass tubes, which were then hermetically sealed. These tubes were placed in an oil bath, the temperature of which was gradually elevated. At 90° C. the smallest catgut was so markedly altered as to be unfit for use. At 100° C. the largest size was similarly affected. For the purpose of entirely removing all fat, a quantity of catgut was then subjected to the action of ether and bisulphide of carbon. Precisely the same results followed as in the first series of experiments. Catgut deprived of its fat was then placed in a large oven, which was gradually heated. At a temperature of 100° C. it suffered no change. It was then kept for three hours at a temperature of 115° C. On removing it from the oven it was found to be slightly burned, but was still sufficiently strong to use in surgical practice. Those strands, however, which had been freed from fat by the action of ether were entirely useless,

<sup>41</sup> Lyon Medical, June 1, 1890; American Journal of Medical Sciences, October, 1890.

being rendered almost friable. Dynamometer tests applied to the catgut thus sterilized by heat showed that its resistance was but slightly lessened. This was particularly the case when the fat had not been removed. The strands were much less supple than before being sterilized by heat. Larochette considers that the sterilization of catgut by heat is perfectly practicable if the following points are carefully observed, namely, the gradual elevation of the temperature, and plenty of space for the evaporation of the water contained in the gut. After exposure for two hours to a temperature of  $140^{\circ}$  C. ( $284^{\circ}$  F.) sterilization is complete. The catgut should then be placed by means of a pair of flamed forceps, in olive oil previously boiled, and containing ten per cent. by weight of crystallized carbolic acid.

A short article on this subject by George R. Fowler<sup>42</sup> details the result of his experimentation in obtaining complete sterilization of catgut. After numerous trials he has decided that catgut treated in the following manner will resist the bacteriological test for sterilization:

The catgut is wound upon ordinary, small wooden spools, such as are used for winding cotton or linen thread, these being previously boiled in a solution of soda for a time, in order to cleanse them and at the same time remove any coloring matter. The catgut wound upon the spools is then placed in a small fruit-jar, or ground-glass-stoppered bottle, the cover or stopper being left loose, and the requisite amount of alcohol being poured over it. A pint, he states, is sufficient for sterilizing fifty metres of catgut. The small fruit-jar, or ground-glass-stoppered bottle is then placed in a water-bath, or one of the steam milk-sterilizers in common use, or any method of boiling the alcohol may be employed. This is done for one hour. The alcohol he uses is ninety-five or ninety-seven per cent. This he considers a matter of a great deal of importance.

#### STERILIZED SALT SOLUTION IRRIGATION.

Fritsch<sup>43</sup> again calls attention to the value of a sterilized hot six-tenths per cent. salt solution for irrigation or cleansing purposes in operation where previous infection of tissues is absent. This solution (temperature  $38.5^{\circ}$ ) in abdominal operations, he claims strengthens the pulse in collapse.

#### ZINC PASTE DRESSING FOR HARE-LIP.

Von Noorden, Tubingen,<sup>44</sup> has recommended the paste first introduced by Socin in 1883, as a dressing superior to others in simplicity, convenience, mechanical and antiseptic effect.<sup>45</sup> It has the quality of drying very quickly in a firm crust when exposed to the air. After completing the operation the suture line is disinfected and carefully dried. The paste then freshly prepared is applied over the whole upper lip with a brush or spatula with one or two very thin layers of cotton interspersed for support. If the wound extends into the nostril the paste should cover it throughout its extent but without blocking the nostril. It dries rapidly and forms an air-tight firmly adherent covering over which the nasal secretions run without dissolving it. It is non-irritating. The dressing is changed on the fourth to sixth day for removal of sutures. If not already loose it can be slowly cut

away piecemeal with scissors. A fresh dressing is then applied which is allowed to remain till separated spontaneously. This dressing was satisfactorily tested by v. Noorden in ten cases. It was also used for small sutured wounds of the face, herniotomies, cancer of the lip, etc.

#### METHOD OF CONTROLLING THE SUBCLAVIAN ARTERY.

W. W. Keen,<sup>46</sup> suggests the following method of controlling the subclavian artery during an operation:

A strong Esmarch bandage is selected, which is used to exert pressure on a suitable roller bandage two inches wide, that is placed above the clavicle over the position of the artery as ascertained by the touch. The elastic bandage is then passed over the roller bandage down the back between the thighs and up the front of the trunk. Every alternate turn is passed round through the opposite axilla, in order to prevent the roller bandage, which compresses the vessels, from slipping. By this means, when properly applied, one has, Dr. Keen states, an effective method of controlling the subclavian artery.

#### BIBLIOGRAPHY.

- Dethlefsen. Foreign bodies simulating pathological processes. *Annals of Surgery*, April, 1890, p. 277.  
 Bergmann, von. On the surgical treatment of diseases of the brain. Edit. A. Pick. *Annals of Surgery*, 1890, vol. xii, p. 340.  
 Ransloff. Rupture of middle meningeal artery without fracture. *Bibliography. Annals of Surgery*, August, 1890, p. 116.  
 Monks, G. H. Operations for correcting the deformity due to prominent ears. *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, January 22, 1891, vol. cxv.  
 Kostlin, T. On the treatment of granulation stenosis of the trachea following tracheotomy. *Annals of surgery*, 1890, vol. xii, p. 224.  
 Fink, Franz, Prag. Ein Beitrag zur Kenntniss der Fibrome und Sarcome der Bauchwand. *Schmidt Jahrb.*, 1890, vol. cxxvii, p. 262.  
 Smith, Grieg. A method for the radical cure of hernia. *Annals of Surgery*, 1890, vol. xii, p. 54.  
 Pick, A. On parietal hernie. *Annals of Surgery*, 1890, vol. xii, p. 62.  
 Masten, C. H., Alabama, U. S. A. On lumbar-hernia, with bibliography. *Annals of Surgery*, 1890, vol. xii, p. 20.  
 Viguier, Edmond. De la prostatomie et de la prostatectomie et en particulier de leur indications. *Paris*, 1890, s. 136. For abstract vide. *Centbl. f. Chir.*, 1890, vol. xvii, p. 620.  
 Watson, F. S. The operative treatment of the hypertrophied prostate. Pages 167, 31 photogravure plates, 1888.  
 Wechsbaum, Berlin. Ueber hydrocele multilocularis. *Arch. f. Klin. Chir.*, 1890, xl, 3, p. 578; also *Schmidt Jahrb.*, 1890, vol. cxxvii, p. 262.  
 Ceci, A. Antonia. Operations Verfahren für die total Resection der ersten Rippe. *Tafeln Arch. f. Klin. Chir.*, 1891, Bd. xli, 627.  
 Immermann. Ueber die Behandlung der Empyeme. Read at the Ninth Medical Congress, Vienna, 1890. *Centbl. f. Chir.*, 1890, vol. xvii, p. 657.  
 Seischardt, Bernard. Weitere Mittheilungen zur Casuistik und Statistik der Steinbildung in der männlichen Blase. Neue Folge. *Arch. f. Klin. Chir.*, 1890, xli, 61.  
 Zoegge-Mantenuff, W. von. Zur Diagnose und Therapie des Ileus (mit Holzstücken). *Arch. f. Klin. Chir.*, 1891, Bd. xli, 565.  
 Tavel. Wound infection from the intestinal canal. *Edit. Medical News*, December 20, 1890, p. 668.  
 Mannsüll, W., Australia. Resection of the intestine by a new method. *Centbl. f. Chir.*, 1890, vol. xvii, p. 890.  
 Sachs, Willy. Modification der Darmnähel für die Anastomosebildung zwischen zwei Darmabschnitten. *Centbl. f. Chir.*, 1890, vol. xvii, p. 753.  
 Kummell. Surgery of the gall-bladder. *Deutsche med. Wochenschr.*, 1890, No. 12.  
 Thornton, J. Knowsley. The surgery of the kidneys. London, 1890, p. 102. Review. *Vide Centbl. f. Chir.*, 1890, vol. xvii, p. 746.  
 Senger, Emil. Renal surgery. *Deutsche med. Wochenschr.*, 1890, No. 11. Hunsen. *Annals of Surgery*, 1890, vol. xii, p. 379.  
 Kummell. Partial extirpation of the kidney. *Centbl. f. Chir.*, 1890, vol. xvii, No. 18. Abstract by Hunsen. *Annals of Surgery*, 1890, vol. xii, p. 483.

<sup>46</sup> *Annals of Surgery*, July, 1890.

<sup>42</sup> *New York Medical Record*, August 16, 1890.

<sup>43</sup> *Deutsche Med. Wochenschr.* (H.), 1890, xvi, 19.

<sup>44</sup> *Beitrage Klin. Chir.*, 1890, Bd. xli, H. 2.

<sup>45</sup> R. Z. gel. (oxid), 50 parts; Zinc chloride, 6.6 parts; Water, 60 parts. M.

- Keen, W. W. Nephrorrhaphy. Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, June 5, 1890.
- Thomson, H. Eine neue Methode der Blasennaht bei Sectio Alta. Arch. f. Klin. Chir., 1891, Bd. xli, 410.
- Poirier, P. Le doigt à ressort. Arch. Gén. de Méd., 1889, Août et Septembre, pp. 143, 302.
- Stein, O. Zur Behandlung des schnellenden Fingers. Schmidt's Jahrb. Gesamm. Med., 1890, vol. cxxvii, p. 225.
- Thorndike, P. Notes on skin grafting, with report of case by Thiers's Method. Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 1891, vol. cxxiv, p. 157.
- Idelson, V. Transplantation of skin from the dead body. Annals of Surgery, 1890, vol. xii, p. 354.
- Oliva, V. Die Amputation des Oberschenkel nach Gritti. Beitr. zur Klin. Chir., 1890, vol. vi, p. 229.
- Ullman, E. Ein einfache Methode, den dritten Ast des Nervus Trigemini am Foramen Ovale zu resecciren. Wien. Klin. Wochenschr., 1889, ii, 25.
- Richardson, M. H. A dissection of the inferior maxillary nerve at the foramen ovale, illustrating a new method of dividing that nerve for neuralgia. Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 1890, vol. cxxii, p. 254.
- Obalinski, A. Neue Schnittmethode für die Fusswurzelreseccion. Centbl. f. Chir., 1890, vol. xvii, p. 809.
- Burge, J. H. H. Some practical points in the history and mechanical treatment of fractures of the femur. New York Medical Record, July 26, 1890, p. 92.
- Hoffa, Würzburg. Zur operative Behandlung der angeborenen Hüftgelenkverrenkung. Schmidt Jahrb., 1890, vol. 227, p. 184.
- Kim, K. Operative treatment of irreducible traumatic dislocations of the hip. Beiträge z. Klin. Chir., 1889, Bd. iv, hft. 3.
- Review, Browning. Vide Annals of Surgery, 1890, vol. xii, p. 461.
- Gluck, Th. Referat über die durch das moderne chirurgische Experiment gewonnen positiven Resultate betreffend die Naht und den Ersatz von Defecten höherer Gewebe, . . . in Chirurgie. Arch. f. Klin. Chir., 1890, xli, 187; also Annals of Surgery, 1890, vol. xii, p. 266.

## Reports of Societies.

### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. THE ONE HUNDRED AND TENTH ANNUAL MEETING.

BOSTON, JUNE 9 AND 10, 1891.

(Continued from Vol. CXXIV, No. 26, page 637.)

#### SECTION IN MEDICINE.

DR. A. H. JOHNSON, of Salem, Chairman. DR. HENRY JACKSON, of Boston, Secretary.

DR. W. H. PIERCE, of Bernardston, read a very interesting paper on

#### TYPHOID FEVER.

The poison of typhoid fever does not originate in cess-pools, but finds there the most favorable soil for its development. The germ must undergo further change after it leaves the intestine before it can produce the disease in another patient. Dr. Pierce referred to the many cases of typhoid fever where it was impossible to make a diagnosis in the early stages. The diet of a typhoid fever patient is very important, the digestive functions being impaired; the food should be simple. Milk and the various preparations of milk are by far the best. No solid food should be given till convalescence is assured. Alcoholic stimulants are useful, but should be given only when required; they are particularly called for in the latter stages of the disease, when there is danger from heart-failure. Dr. Pierce considers the too general use of antipyretics ill-advised for and tending to reduce the temperature at the expense of the heart. Cold, in the form of cold baths and sponging, he heartily recommended, and said he had experienced great success in this line. The stools of typhoid patients should always be thoroughly disinfected.

DR. E. N. WHITTIER, of Boston, expressed great interest in Dr. Pierce's paper, and he emphasized the importance of exercising extreme care in the employment of drugs, especially those intended to reduce the temperature. The cold bath for the reduction of the temperature in a case of typhoid fever is a most excellent way. The profession seem to be gradually acquiring the knowledge of the fact that it is not the abstraction of heat that does the work, but that it produces its chief and beneficial effect by the influence on the nervous system. The statistics brought forward by those who are in favor of the cold-bath treatment are incontestable; the mortality of typhoid has been greatly reduced by its employment. Antiseptics are demanded in every case of typhoid, and a great deal depends upon their careful employment. Carbolic acid and corrosive sublimate, for the disinfection of the stools, are too dangerous to leave in the hands of the inexperienced; and in these cases chloride of lime should be substituted. We must render the contents of the small intestine as aseptic as possible, and to this end salicylin or salol can be used. This is especially useful in those comparatively rare cases of typhoid which run their course in constipation. The flushing of the colon is a good thing. It has not been Dr. Whittier's practice, for the first four weeks of a case, to give any other kinds of food than those found in milk and preparations of milk,—milk whey, peptonized milk, the albuminoids, so-called, are neither needful nor safe, and we may regret using them. Nathan Smith well remarked, with reference to the treatment of infectious diseases, to give fresh air, fresh water, and few drugs; and experience has demonstrated this to be good advice.

DR. C. C. ODLIN, of Melrose, thought that typhoid fever has gradually become milder within the past twenty years. Its type has become considerably changed. He referred to the difficulty of differential diagnosis in some cases between typhoid and other diseases, particularly cerebro-spinal meningitis. Our forefathers thought they knew how to treat typhoid when they bled and purged and salivated their patients. We believe typhoid fever is a self-limited disease, and that we can save our patient if we only can keep him alive long enough. It seemed to him that within the past few years many physicians had felt that temperature and typhoid fever were synonymous terms, and the main aim at treatment had been to pull down the temperature at all hazards. As a result, we had the treatment by cold baths, which had been alluded to; but with which the speaker had no experience. Then there were the many coal-tar preparations, antipyretic in their character, and the use of which, in his opinion, was not devoid of danger. Of course, when the temperature went very high, so as to make us fear heart paralysis, it might be necessary to occasionally give antipyretics; and he thought, on the whole, that phenacetin was the safest. The use of antiseptics in typhoid fever was called for.

DR. J. A. GAGE, of Lowell, said he had a few remarks to make regarding the prophylactic treatment of typhoid. He referred to the recent epidemic of typhoid in Lowell, and mainly attributed it to the lack of necessary antiseptic precautions on the part of the inhabitants of Lowell.<sup>1</sup> Many of the houses have privies which do not connect with sewers, and into which the dejecta of typhoid patients are thrown, and

<sup>1</sup> See Professor Sedgwick's analysis of water-supply of Lowell, with reference to this epidemic, Journal, p. 397.

in many instances there is no pretence of making the stools aseptic. As a member of the Lowell Board of Health he worked hard to abolish these privies, but with poor success. Dr. Gage insisted upon the necessity of a thorough disinfection of the stools, and he gives to every family in whose midst is a case of typhoid fever which he is called to treat, antiseptics, and sees that the stools, linen, etc., are disinfected.

Dr. J. A. JEFFRIES, of Boston, read a very instructive paper on

#### THE BACILLUS OF TYPHOID: ITS OCCURRENCE AND SIGNIFICANCE.

#### THE PRODROMAL AND EARLY SYMPTOMS OF BRIGHT'S DISEASE

was the title of a carefully prepared and able paper by Dr. C. F. WITHERINGTON, of Roxbury.

Dr. Witherington collected and tabulated the early symptoms of a number of cases from the Boston City Hospital records. Overworked business men and such, as a rule, do not look for symptoms; they have other things to occupy their attention; and this class of men do not often consult the physician in the early stage of their disease. Dr. Witherington spoke of gout and rheumatism as probable causes for Bright's disease. The early symptoms vary a good deal in different individuals. Continuous or paroxysmal dyspnoea is one of the earliest and commonest symptoms of Bright's disease. Oedema, palpitation of the heart, cough, delirium, and lumbar pain were present as early symptoms in some cases. Sometimes there is constipation, and the head feels muggy, or the patient may be irritable or morose. Insanity of Bright's disease is recognized.

Dr. GEO. B. SHATTUCK, of Boston, said: Dr. Witherington has shown us very satisfactorily the results of carefully collected statistics from the records of our largest hospital. It is, however, from the private practitioner that we should expect to get the most instruction with regard to the *prodromal* symptoms, at least, of Bright's disease. There are very few private practitioners who are in a position to give us much personal instruction in regard to this question, and those few are apt to be such busy men that they do not keep their records of this class of cases always in a way to be available. Then, again, in our time very few physicians take care of a family through a whole generation, and those physicians who take care of a family through more than one generation scarcely exist any more. Rheumatic arthritis and gout no doubt predispose to the disease, and a person who has inherited this rheumatic or gouty diathesis may, in turn, be said to be from birth, almost, subject to the prodromal symptoms of Bright's disease, and in following such an one from his early years down through his adult career into middle life we get at the real and the true lessons upon this subject. Then there are the individuals who have been exposed to poisons, such as lead and arsenic; and those patients may be suspected of exhibiting at any time the prodromal symptoms of Bright's disease.

Of course, there is a great deal in the question of increased arterial tension; it is a warning of a functional stage we ought to recognize clinically from the pulse, the finger, at least, as shown by length, persistence and incompleteness of the pulse, and after having recognized it clinically, we ought to make use of it for the benefit of our patient, by careful regulation of diet, dress and

mode of life. The sphygmograph has not justified the confidence as an instrument of precision which some clinicians were disposed, twelve or fifteen years ago, to repose in it.

Dr. E. G. CUTLER, of Boston, said: Dr. Witherington has placed rheumatism among the prodromal symptoms of Bright's disease. So far as I recollect now, it has never been my experience to see many cases where that preceded Bright's disease, outside of hospital patients. In regard to gout, we all believe it to be a frequent cause of Bright's disease. Cases of lead poisoning I have happened to see once or twice as prodromal symptoms in the production of the disease. I have also seen some cases of arsenical poisoning which were followed by chronic interstitial nephritis. In one of the cases the arsenic was administered by the cook in the family; and the case was followed up for some time. In regard to oedema, one who has examined a large number of cases for life insurance, I think, must be careful in accepting that without other symptoms as an early symptom of kidney disease. I have seen oedema of the legs frequently, particularly in persons beyond middle life, where kidney trouble was not present. Oedema of the face I am inclined to lay more stress on. In regard to the question of heredity raised by Dr. Shattuck, the life insurance companies place much importance upon the presence of certain diseases in other members of a family.

(To be continued.)

#### COLORADO STATE MEDICAL SOCIETY.

MEETING JUNE 17, 1891.

#### TUBERCULIN: THE VALUE AND LIMITATIONS OF ITS USE IN CONSUMPTION.

The following are the conclusions given by Dr. Charles Denison, in summing up his investigations of the above subject embodied in his paper read before the Colorado State Medical Society, June 17, 1891:

The cases under treatment numbered nineteen, and they are fairly classified about as follows: Five finished cases much improved or cured; five yet under treatment, favorably progressing; four favorable cases left off treatment for reasons given; five not benefited, or unfavorable cases for this method of treatment.

The following conclusions, however poorly elaborated in the body of this report, seem to me to be warranted at this stage of our investigations:

(1) Tuberculin furnishes a natural method of cure to be classed with stimulants, hypho-phosphites, chloride of gold hypodermically used, exercise, high altitudes and cold, dry air; yet it is too powerful to be indiscriminately used, and the proportion of consumptives for whom its use would be advantageous, remains to be determined.

(2) It is unreasonable to expect that tuberculin will be useful in sepsis, or any poisonous blood state other than tuberculosis.

(3) Use tuberculin not as a substitute, but as an aid to climate, and other natural methods of cure; proper food, hygienic surroundings; mountain climbing, etc., especially are high altitudes and exercise indicated, if otherwise advisable, because they favor the ventilation of lung necessary in giving tuberculin.

(4) Seek only local reactions in the affected tissues.

A high or prolonged febrile reaction is to be avoided, if possible. Use the minimum dose that will accomplish this purpose, and it is preferable to let at least a day elapse between a subsidence of one reaction and the possible creation of another. Remember that an increase from one-quarter to one-third of a milligramme may be as great for a case already reacting to the smaller dose, as an increase from thirty to forty milligrammes in a case that far advanced in the treatment.

(5) The lack of ventilation in a lung, whether caused by tuberculin already used or whether pre-existing, is a decided contra-indication to pushing the treatment, that is, according to this deficiency and the febrile state.

(6) The test for the proper ventilation of a tubercular or fibro-tubercular lung, is to be found in the comparison of the spirometrical record with the bilateral measurements of the chest and with available physical signs. A fair way to express this deficiency is to say, if the normal spirometrical record for the height is abridged one-half and the movements of the two sides are as one to two, then there is sufficient lack of ventilation in the weakest lung for extra caution as to using tuberculin at all. There is either too much elastic tissue already there, or the bacilli, if loosened by tuberculin, may not be expelled.

(7) The stage of the lung-disease has not so much to do with the question of using tuberculin at all, as has its extent and locality, the febrile course and the ventilation of the affected lung. If possible have an average daily range of temperature of less than two degrees upon which to proceed, and the patient able to be much of the time in the open air.

(8) The diagnostic value of small hypodermics of tuberculin is shown, with or without febrile reaction, in the appearance on auscultation, at suspected or affected spots in the lung substance, of a more or less decided *roughening of a previously existing broncho-vesicular respiration*, or a *high-pitched rude breathing* where before only a feeble respiration was noticed.

(9) With the appearance of any unfavorable physical signs during the course of tuberculin treatment, such as a clogged-up section of lung, or moist rales so located as to be suspicious of softening, I think it would be well to intermit injections of tuberculin and substitute those of iodine for a while, or to give temporarily syrup hydro-iodic acid compound, or to use inunctions of olate of mercury over the affected lung, until a return to the use of tuberculin is quite safe.

(10) As to permanence of effects produced by tuberculin injections, there is to me no apparent reason for expecting any more lasting results than from any other agency which will accomplish as much. I do not see any reason why bacilli should not appear again in the sputum after their cessation under tuberculin treatment, as after their cessation under climatic treatment, or the double chloride of gold injection.

It is quite probable that the effect of tuberculin is temporary. We need not look for a guaranteed immunity from lung tuberculosis, except under such other conditions of healthful living as would insure it.

In fine, tuberculin is not a remedy to be chosen for the great majority of pulmonary consumptives in preference to a proper change of climate, for it does not equal the latter; but with such a change it is an important adjuvant to the cure of a large selected class of tubercular lung diseases.

## THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JULY 2, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## CEREBRAL HÆMORRHAGE.

It was known to Morgagni and other of the older pathologists that cerebral hæmorrhage oftener takes place into the corpus striatum and optic thalamus than into any other part of the encephalon. Charcot's statistics show that in 301 out of 386 cases, the hæmorrhage was seated in the above mentioned region. Evidently, then, the arteries in this situation must be weaker and less able to stand exaggerated tension than in the pons, cortex, and other parts. The normal arterial wall does not readily rupture, as the experiments of Worm-Müller show. Cruveilhier and Virchow many years ago described an ampullary dilatation consecutive to atrophy of the muscular tunica as characteristic of cerebral arteries that undergo rupture in apopleptic extravasations, and still later, Charcot and Bouehard described similar lesions, under the name of miliary aneurisms, following diffuse periarteritis. These aneurismal dilatations exist in all cases of cerebral hæmorrhage, and are oftener than elsewhere seated in the arteries of the opto-striate bodies.

In response to the question, *Why* this predisposition of these arteries to miliary aneurisms, Mendel at the recent meeting of the Medical Society at Berlin (May 27, 1891), referred to the anatomical relations of these arteries. They are terminal arteries, having no anastomoses with the neighboring arteries. This, at least, applies to the basal ganglia; as for the arteries of the cortex, they present numerous anastomoses (Heubner and Mendel).

As the result of numerous personal researches, Mendel finds that the blood-pressure as measured by the manometer, is the same in the carotid and in the artery of the corpus striatum, while it is lower in the arteries of the cortex; thus, if the tension measures thirty millimetres in the carotid, it is sixteen, seventeen, or twenty-three in the arteries of the cortex. Hence, if the heart's impulse raises the tension in the arteries, this is much greater in the arteries of the corpus striatum than in those of the cortex; conse-

quently, if the arterial walls present any pathological alterations, the vessels of the corpus striatum give way much the more readily before a sudden rise of blood-pressure.

Why such ruptures rarely occur in the pons where also the arteries are terminal and come from the vertebral is explained by anatomical reasons. The vertebral artery and the basilar artery have a flexuous course, and the augmentation of the blood-pressure has for effect to cause these flexuosities to disappear, which prevents the sudden variations of tension in these arteries.

Some experiments of E. H. Weber give some light on the question why the arteries of the opto-striate bodies are the seat of military aneurisms. This experimenter has shown that in elastic tubes the sudden augmentation of pressure of the liquid which traverses these tubes has for effect not only to dilate, but also to elongate them. It may then be admitted that the augmentation of pressure in the arterial system has for its result to cause elongation of the artery of the corpus striatum, and to produce little lateral dilatations. Little by little, if these variations of pressure are repeated, the muscular tunic atrophies, the dilatations remain permanent, and the slightest exaggeration of pressure ends in causing their rupture. A certain number of hemorrhages result not from active pressure, but from venous stasis. The artery of the corpus striatum with difficulty forces its blood-column through the very narrow veins which empty into the vena galeni, while the veins of the cortex which empty into the sinuses are relatively very large.

How, asks Mendel, shall we explain the principal phenomena observed after an apoplectic ictus? We have in a certain focus an extravasation of blood, and the surrounding territory becomes the seat of a correlative anemia; this, in most cases of cerebral hemorrhage, is the cortical region. This anemia explains the loss of consciousness, the vomitings, and the convulsions.

In their application to therapeutics, Mendel thinks these considerations fruitful in hints as to the rationality of ancient and modern modes of treatment.

Bleeding can only be of use as a preventive of vascular rupture when tension is exaggerated, but how seldom is one forewarned of the favorable moment! In our day, for bleeding is substituted the ice-cap. Is this a rational mode of treatment? On the one hand, it is impossible that the action of the cold can penetrate the interior of the cranium to the source of the hemorrhage; on the other hand, if it exerts its influence on the cortex, it determines a contraction of the vessels which can only force the blood into the central parts and raise still more the blood-pressure there. The only rational treatment, Mendel thinks, is absolute rest of the body with the head elevated.

In the discussion which followed, Senator remarked that Mendel had omitted an important factor in the pathogeny of apoplexy, namely, arterio-sclerosis. As regards treatment, clinical experience has proved the

benefits of external cold. He (Senator) believes that the ice-cap reflexly excites contraction of the deep as well as superficial vessels; certainly its sedative action cannot be denied.

Virchow said that when the arteries receive an exaggerated blood-impulse, two orders of processes may develop in their walls: (1) a simple proliferation of the constituent elements, so that the walls thicken at the same time that the vessel is dilated; (2) an inflammation of the internal tunic followed by sclerosis.

These two processes may be combined, but their application to the pathogeny of cerebral apoplexy is as simple as one might think. In cases of collateral anastomoses we find serpentine dilatations about the inflexions which receive the brunt of the blood-shock; now in cerebral apoplexy, this serpentine form is rare, and we often find only one little sacular aneurism. This occurrence is with difficulty explained by the general conditions of the blood-pressure. Moreover, we sometimes find, on the surface of the cerebrum, in the pia-mater, an apoplectic focus, and, on close examination, we discover only one little military aneurism. To this, we must add that the cerebral hemorrhage is generally unilateral, while the blood-pressure is as great on one side as on the other.

Mendel in reply to Senator, said that he had intentionally neglected to speak of arterio-sclerosis, which has nothing to do directly with apoplexy. Virchow showed this in 1856, and it is also the view of Charcot.

#### ALBUMINURIA IN PERSONS APPARENTLY HEALTHY.

At the last meeting of the American Medical Association, "The Prevalence of Albuminuria among Healthy Persons" was one of the subjects discussed. Dr. William B. Davis, of Cincinnati, who took part in that discussion, has since read a paper upon this same question in its relation to life assurance, to which his position as medical director of an important life insurance company, and the fact that he addressed a meeting of the Association of Medical Directors of such companies, lend additional importance and interest.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. Davis considers at length the causes of functional albuminuria—its diagnosis, its prognosis, and finally the relation of albuminuria to life assurance. He points out that scarcely fifteen years have elapsed since the attention of the profession has been called to the circumstance that albumen may be found in the urine of persons who do not exhibit any of the general symptoms of Bright's disease, nor even any deterioration of health; and that the evidence of those fifteen years goes far to prove that these cases of albuminuria do not all end in organic disease of the kidneys. From a careful study of the information which these years have given us, and of the testimony of the most trustworthy authorities on the subject, he concludes

<sup>1</sup> Advance sheets of the New York Medical Examiner.

that the following general rules may be followed in the consideration of candidates for life assurance having albuminuria, namely:

(1) There should be nothing in the family history indicative of heredity of Bright's disease, and there should be no symptom of renal disease in the personal history except albuminuria.

(2) The candidate should be under forty years of age, in good health, and there should be no history of gout, rheumatism, syphilis, lead poisoning, nephritis, intemperance, chronic dyspepsia, or dropsy.

(3) There should be no indication of hypertrophy of heart or increased arterial tension, no accentuation of the aortic second sound, and no palpitation or dyspnea.

(4) There should be no retinal changes.

(5) The color, density and quantity of the twenty-four hours' urine should be normal, or it may be darker in color and heavier in density.

(6) The specific gravity of the twenty-four hours' urine should not be below 1.020. It may range from 1.015 to 1.030.

(7) The precipitated albumen should not exceed one-eighth of the urine.

(8) There should be a period of the twenty-four hours when the urine is free from albumen.

(9) The urine, as a rule, should contain no tube-casts. When, however, the specific gravity and quantity of urine are normal, the presence of a few hyaline casts has no serious import.

When the above conditions have been met, he thinks it safe to approve the candidate for a short endowment policy, but adds: "To a person who has passed the above gauntlet and been subjected to a rigid medical examination, this action will doubtless appear illiberal; but until the clinical significance of albuminuria in persons apparently healthy has been finally determined by observations upon one full generation, we cannot, and probably ought not, to expect life assurance companies to do any better for them."

The general sense of the discussion which followed, in which a number of examiners participated, seemed to coincide with the conclusions of the paper, and to be expressed in the statement of Dr. Frank Wells that while it cannot be affirmed that all albuminurics are uninsurable, it is only prudent to continue to consider them, as a class, impaired lives, until science has more clearly proved that albuminuria may be physiological, and hence, under certain conditions, not a bar to insurance.

"Functional" and "cyclical" albuminuria are still to be looked at askance, and as conditions which have still to prove their claims to associate with "good lives."

#### AN INTER-CONTINENTAL AMERICAN MEDICAL CONGRESS.

At the recent meeting of the American Medical Association at Washington the proposition to hold a Pan-American Medical Congress took a definite form, in the introduction of resolutions by Dr. Charles A. L. Reed, of Cincinnati. The resolutions, which were carried unanimously, were as follows:

*Resolved*, That the American Medical Association hereby extends a cordial invitation to the Medical Profession of the Western Hemisphere, to assemble in the United States in an Inter-Continental American Medical Congress.

*Resolved*, That the Committee on Nominations be and is hereby instructed to nominate one member for each State and Territory, and one each from the Army, Navy and Marine Hos-

pital Service, who shall constitute a committee, which is hereby instructed to effect a permanent organization of the proposed Inter-Continental American Medical Congress, and to determine the time and place at which the same shall be held.

A committee was accordingly appointed, which met before the Association adjourned, and elected officers, who were also constituted a special committee to draft a constitution and report the same at an adjourned meeting of the general committee, to be held in St. Louis on October 14th, when the time and place of meeting of the Congress will be decided, and permanent officers elected.

It has been generally understood that the Congress is to be held in Chicago in connection with the Columbian Exhibition, and as the establishment of a series of congresses to be limited to the profession of the Western Hemisphere, and still to be of sufficient interest to attract a fair representation of medical men from other American States, may be fairly said to be a more or less doubtful experiment, it seems essential that the first meeting should have the attraction of the Exhibition as a coadjutor. It is, therefore, unfortunate that the year of the Chicago World's Fair should be the same as that of the International Medical Congress in Rome.

If the time of the proposed Congress conflicts with the time of the International Congress in Rome, it is surely too much to expect foreign, or even many American medical men from a distance to prefer the Congress in Chicago to that in Rome. If, on the other hand, the time could be so arranged that physicians from Central and South America could attend the Pan-American Congress just before or just after that at Rome, this fact, in connection with the presence of the World's Fair, may lead to a considerable attendance.

Apart from the World's Fair, it seems doubtful whether Chicago is a sufficiently pre-eminent medical centre to justify its selection as a place of meeting.

The medical profession of the United States have always been in closer relationship to that of Europe than to that of the Spanish-speaking countries of this continent. It is, of course, to bring the latter into more intimate relations with us that the Congress has been organized, but it might seem as if anything like a close relationship were practically impossible. Although living in the same hemisphere, we are, in point of time, in customs, and in languages much nearer certain countries of Europe than we are to South America, while, on the other hand, the same may be said of the Spanish-speaking countries of America.

The United States is such a large part of North America, that, unless a large contingent from South America is likely to attend, the objects of an American Congress might be reached by admitting Canada, Mexico and Cuba to our already organized National Associations. In fact, Canada is already represented in some of them, and her representatives are by no means among the least active and valuable of the members of that Association.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

## THE POPULATION OF IRELAND AND OF LONDON.

—On April 5th last the population of Ireland numbered 4,706,162 inhabitants, of whom 2,317,076 were males and 2,389,086 females. This shows a decrease as contrasted with the previous census of 468,674, or 9.1 per cent. In 1841 the population was over eight millions, and in 1861 a little over five and a half millions. The number of families this year represents an average of five persons per family, in 1881 the average was five and two-tenths. The revised estimate of the population of London proper in the middle of this year is 4,221,452, and for the outer ring 1,435,457, making, the population of Greater London as now estimated 5,656,909.

**MEDICAL EDUCATION IN CANADA.**—The Medical Council of the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Ontario recently passed the following resolution: "On and after the 1st of July, 1892, every student must spend a period of five years in actual professional studies, except as hereinafter provided, and the prescribed period of studies shall include four winter sessions of six months each and one summer session of ten weeks; the fifth year shall be devoted to clinical work, six months of which may be spent with a registered practitioner in Ontario and six months at one or more public hospitals, dispensaries, or laboratories, Canadian, British, or foreign, attended after being registered as a medical student in the register of the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Ontario; but any change in the curriculum of studies fixed by the council shall not come into effect until one year after such change is made."

**LEGIBLE PRESCRIPTIONS.**—There are advantages in living under a paternal government, says the *British Medical Journal*, which even Mr. Herbert Spencer may be disposed to admit. The Austrian Minister of the Interior has recently issued an ordinance that the burgomasters of all communes must exercise strict supervision over the medical men practising within their jurisdiction in the matter of legibility of prescriptions. They are charged to see that every prescription is clearly and legibly written in all its parts, so that there may be no doubt as to the remedy, the dose, or the signature. If the average handwriting of Austrian medical practitioners is as cryptic in its character as that of many of their brethren in this country, it is to be feared that many worthy men in the upper, not less than in the lower, professional circles, will have to go to school again till they have at least learnt to sign their own names so that they can be read without the aid of divination.

**ILLEGAL PRACTICE OF MEDICINE ON A DEAD BODY.**—A nice point of law has lately been debated before a French Court. The question was whether an operation on a dead body by an unqualified person came within the meaning of the enactment forbidding the illegal practice of medicine. It appears that a pregnant woman had just died, the cause of death not

being stated. The curé of the village, who had been with her in her last moments, induced a neighbor who was in the room to perform Cæsarean section on the corpse with the view of saving the child. The operation was successful; but the operator was brought before the magistrate, and fined fifteen francs for having been guilty of illegal practice of medicine.

## NEW ENGLAND.

**THE SEA-SHORE HOME**, mainly for intestinal diseases of infants, which since 1878 has been situated in Winthrop, Mass., and opened during the summer months, cannot be opened this year on account of the opposition of the residents of Winthrop.

**HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL, CLASS OF 1891.**—At the Harvard University Commencement, June 25, sixty-three candidates received the degree of M.D. Of these forty-six had taken the regular three years' course, and seventeen the four years' course. Of the latter, eleven received also the degree of A.M. According to the catalogue for the year 1890-91, the number of students in the Third Class was seventy-two, and in the Fourth Class twenty-six.

**THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL AND THE UNIVERSITY CREW.**—It is noticeable that the Harvard Medical School furnished one of the best of the oarsmen in the winning crew at the recent race at New London, and this fact is regarded by some at once as an indication of the liberality of medical studies, and of the importance of having a medical school attached to a university. It is said that arrangements were made to allow him to take his examinations on the banks of the Thames, but this report is not true.

**MEDICAL DEPARTMENT OF YALE UNIVERSITY.**—The graduating exercises were held in Battell Chapel, on June 23. The annual address in medicine, delivered by Dr. John S. Billings, U. S. A., is published in the last and the present issue of the *JOURNAL*. Fifteen members of the graduating class received the degree of M.D.

**MAINE MEDICAL SCHOOL.**—At the graduating exercises at Brunswick, June 24, twenty-eight candidates received the degree of M.D.

## NEW YORK.

**ACCIDENT AT THE COLUMBIA SCHOOL OF MINES.**—A sad accident occurred at the School of Mines of Columbia College on June 25th, by which Prof. John L. Northrop, Instructor in Zoology and Paleontology, received fatal injuries, and two juniors were seriously burned. Professor Northrop had occasion to go to the cellar to get some alcohol for the preservation of specimens, and the head janitor and engineer of the buildings with an assistant janitor accompanied him, each bearing a denijohn. The barrel of alcohol having been turned on its side, he lighted a gas jet jutting out from the wall, and proceeded to draw out the bung; when a terrific explosion followed. It is supposed that the fumes of the alcohol escaped and were ignited by the gas, the bar-



rel containing the alcohol having been placed near some steam pipes, and having been subjected to more or less heat for a considerable time.

**A CASE OF TETANUS.**—A patient aged forty-four years died at the German Hospital on June 22d, from tetanus, which is believed to have been caused by the extraction of three upper teeth.

## Miscellany.

### A LAW FOR THE DETENTION OF CERTAIN PERSONS WITH SYPHILIS.

THE Massachusetts Legislature passed the following act just before it adjourned, so that it is now the law of the State:

**SECTION 1.** Any person who is confined in, or an inmate of, any State penal or charitable institution, a common jail, house of correction or municipal or town almshouse, who shall have the disease known as syphilis, shall at once be placed under proper medical treatment for the cure of such disease, and when in the opinion of the attending physician it is necessary for the proper treatment thereof, or that such disease is contagious, so as to be dangerous to the health and safety of other prisoners or inmates in such institution, the persons under treatment shall be isolated from such other prisoners or inmates until the contagious stage of such disease has passed, or until the time when in the opinion of the attending physician such isolation is unnecessary.

**SECT. 2.** When at the expiration of the sentence of any person who is confined in, or is an inmate of, any of the institutions named in section one of this act, such person shall then have the disease known as syphilis in its contagious or infectious symptoms, or in the opinion of the attending physician of such institution, or of such physician as the authorities thereof may consult, would cause the discharge of such person to be dangerous to public health and safety, such person shall be placed under proper medical treatment, and kept and suitably cared for as provided in section one of this act, in the institution where he has been confined, until such time as in the opinion of the attending physician such contagious and infectious symptoms shall have disappeared, and the discharge of the patient shall not endanger the public health. The expense of his support not exceeding three dollars and fifty cents a week shall be paid by the city or town where he has a legal settlement, after notice to the overseers of the poor of such city or town, or, if he is a State pauper, after notice to the State Board of Lunacy and Charity, of the expiration of his sentence, and of his condition. [*Approved June 11, 1891.*]

### AN OBSTACLE TO SCIENTIFIC RESEARCH IN ENGLAND.

In a dispatch, dated June 6th, the London correspondent of the New York *Times* says: "The principal biologists and scientists of England, headed by Lubbock, Lister, Lockyer, Playfair, Roscoe and others, to the number of one hundred and fifty, and backed by strong letters from Huxley and Tyndall, yesterday waited on Sir Michael Hicks Beach, President of the Board of Works, for a second time, to beg that a license be found for the British Institute of Preventive Medicine, and for a second time met with a refusal. Their eloquent speeches laid stress upon the national disgrace of a situation in which English students of bacterial growths were compelled to go to

Paris, Berlin, and Vienna to study their science, and intelligent inquiry and experimental research were forbidden on English soil, as if it were an impious thing to seek for wisdom in the science of saving human life. Sir Michael Hicks-Beach gave an evasive and roundabout reply, which the London *Times* editorially translates as meaning that the anti-vivisectionists have many times more votes in England than all its men of science put together. English laws pay great attention to conserving the rights of rich men to breed hares, rabbits and game birds for annual slaughter and maiming by shooting parties, but they sternly punish a man of science who chloroforms one of these rabbits for purposes of experiments having no earthly purpose but to increase knowledge as to saving human life. But without these grotesque paradoxes this wouldn't be England."

### IS MALIGNANT PUSTULE AN ACCIDENT?

SIMILAR questions have been discussed in different courts, suit being brought to compel accident-insurance companies to recognize different forms of septic infection as an accident. In a recent trial in Albany a case was tried in which a man who had a pimple in such a company in some unknown way became afflicted with a malignant pustule, which formed on his lip and from the effect of which he died.

The reasoning of the plaintiff's attorney was, that the pustule was the result of an external injury, accidentally received; that the pustule, which fastened on his lip, came suddenly from the outside; it was not a disease, and death was therefore effected through accident.

The facts proved were these: That car-loads of hides frequently passed the railroad station where the insured was employed, and that a large number of cattle are brought there and slaughtered in the vicinity.

There was no direct proof that the deceased ever came in immediate contact with the hides or flesh of those animals or swallowed anything affected. Several physicians testified, among them F. A. Harris, M.D., of Boston, to the effect that a case of malignant pustule is not a disease, in the strict sense of the term, but a pathological condition of the system, caused by the accidental infliction of diseased or putrid animal matter, infested with bacteria or anthrax bacilli upon the thick skin of the lip, whence the bacilli multiply and are diffused through the system. In speaking of it he said that there had been noted epidemics of the disease.

The defence claimed that an epidemic disease was inconsistent with an accident theory. Also, that a pathological condition is not an accident in a legal sense. As it was also claimed that it was a carbuncle, the judge charged the jury that it was a carbuncle, the plaintiff could not recover; but that if it was a malignant pustule, he could. The verdict of the jury was conclusive that it was a pustule. A verdict was given for the plaintiff.

In the Court of Appeals the principal case relied on as a precedent by the plaintiff was a recent one in which a guest at a hotel died from the involuntary inhalation of illuminating gas while asleep. This had been decided to be an accident within the meaning of an accident-insurance policy.

<sup>1</sup> Brooklyn Medical Journal, June, 1891.

The Court of Appeals divided in this case on the question involved, Judge Peckham leading the majority, including also Judges Andrews, Earl, Finch and Gray; while Judge O'Brien wrote a dissenting opinion, which was concurred in by Chief Judge Ruger. The judges on both sides considered the Paul case, Judge Peckham arguing that the latter case was like death by drowning; that it did not produce a disease, but sudden death without disease and from causes without the person or control of the sufferer; that from the evidence of the expert physicians called for, the plaintiff showed clearly to his mind that death from pustule was regarded generally by the medical world as death from disease; that the definition given by them as to the difficulty being "a pathological condition of the body and not a disease, is upon these facts entirely too fragile to have a recovery upon."

Judge O'Brien considered in the dissenting opinion, that the case was identical in principle with the "Paul" case and "that an infliction of animal virus by some exterior force or power" "was a bodily injury effected through external, violent and accidental means."

In this case, although the judges of the court of last resort were divided, the view of the majority of the court is that the cause of death, while in its nature somewhat accidental, was yet from a disease; that a recovery could no more properly be had than if the insured had inadvertently passed through a hospital filled with persons sick with scarlet fever or small-pox, and had contracted by infection either of those diseases. It is therefore decided in the State of New York that death from malignant pustule, contracted by contact, is not an accident as against an accident-insurance company.

### SYPHILIS OF THE LUNG.

IN view of the interest at present taken in this subject, and in connection with the paper by Dr. T. E. Satterthwaite, recently published in the JOURNAL, a paper by Dr. W. T. Councilman,<sup>1</sup> of Johns Hopkins University, on the subject is especially interesting.

After going over the history of the subject, Dr. Councilman describes fully two typical cases of syphilis of the lung, which died at the hospital. In one, especially, the extent and acuteness of the lesions offered the most favorable opportunity for the study of the process. In concluding the author says that it is interesting to find that the essential process in the production of gummata in the lung is a pneumonia with fibrinous exudation, accompanied by fibrous thickening of the alveolar walls, the whole undergoing caseation. It would seem that the gummata were produced where the action of the virus was most intense. Necrosis of the tissue takes place before there is time given for the development of connective tissue. The large gummata which were surrounded by the connective tissue had sharp edges, and there seemed to be no advance of the necrosis. The smaller one, which were surrounded by the acutely-altered lung with exudation in the alveoli, were increasing by an extension of the necrosis. Where the action of the virus was less intense there was time given for the development of connective tissue, which in some

instances seemed to grow into the altered lung from the fibrous tissue around the arteries and bronchi. In other instances the connective tissue apparently developed from the walls of the alveoli.

The close analogy between tuberculosis and syphilis of the lung is shown by the formation of the gumma, being essentially a caseous pneumonia. The chief lesions in the tuberculous lung are the results of a caseous pneumonia, but there is a wide difference in the nature of the processes. The tuberculous caseous pneumonia is the direct action of the tubercle bacilli on the tissue. The exudation is almost entirely cellular, and the result is a mass of dead cells which can undergo no further change except a liquefaction of the cells themselves or the substance between them, as the result of either the further action of the tubercle bacilli or other organisms which have entered the tissue. In the gumma the primary process is the atrophy of the alveolar walls, due most probably, to a hyaline degeneration of the capillaries. The whole thing, the epithelial cells within the alveoli, the vessels and the alveolar walls, all gradually undergo the hyaline metamorphosis and become changed into a dense solid mass of hyaline. This hyaline seems to be one of the most resistant substances, and when once formed shows no more tendency to undergo further change than does the closely related amyloid substance. The author considers that there is no such condition as syphilitic phthisis. In the syphilis of the lung there is only the production of connective tissue and the dense hyaline gummata. There is an entire absence of the ulcerative processes which we find in tuberculosis. Instead of a caseous bronchitis, with destruction of their walls, there is the same process of connective tissue formation in the bronchi leading to their obliteration that we find in the alveoli. There may be bronchiectases produced by effects of the contraction of the fibrous tissue which has formed around the neighboring bronchi. In some of the other cases reported there were cavities described with perfectly smooth walls, which were almost certainly bronchiectases. One cannot make much of the cases reported. Most of them were published before the discovery of Koch, when our means for diagnosing tuberculosis were not so accurate as they are now. A case was recently reported by Potain of mixed syphilis and tuberculosis. The author regarded this as an attack of the tubercle bacilli on the syphilitic product.

In both of the cases reported sections were stained and examined for tubercle bacilli, but in neither case were any found. The important point which has come out in this investigation, is the hyaline degeneration of the capillaries. It would not do to claim this as a special effect of the syphilitic virus in all syphilitic lesions, but in the lung it certainly seemed to be the primary lesion. The mode of formation of the gummata by a pneumonia, with a termination in necrosis, is also interesting, because in this way most of the tuberculous lesions in the lungs are formed. The hyaline degeneration of the capillaries, of the cells in the exudation, and of the necrotic masses, would seem to be a special feature in syphilis. Another feature which was most prominent was the absence of leucocytes in the exudation, although all the conditions which they usually accompany seemed to be present. It is probable that the hyaline and thickened vessels offered a greater impediment to their exit.

<sup>1</sup> The Johns Hopkins Hospital Bulletin, No. 11, 1891.

## THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**SPASM OF THE GLOTTIS.**—Sir Morell Mackenzie finds that by exciting a rival reflex, the laryngeal spasm is at once overcome. By exciting a paroxysm of sneezing, immediate relief is procured. This is best done by the inhalation of a pinch of snuff into the nares, or pepper may be used in the same way. It is sometimes possible to produce sneezing by tickling the nasal mucous membrane.

**ECZEMA OF THE ANUS AND GENITAL ORGANS.**—Lustgarten advises the following ointment:

R Oleate of cocaine . . . gr. xij to xxiv.  
Lanolin . . . . . 3 ij. M.  
Olive oil . . . . . 3 ij. M.

Apply twice daily, and after each application powder the affected part with an absorbent powder.

**IRRITATING EYE-WASHES.**—Franke<sup>1</sup> calls attention to the fact, that the instillation of solutions of atropin, eserine and cocaine into the eye frequently gives rise to acute conjunctivitis. The reason of this is that these solutions are not antiseptic and generally contain mould or fungi. If these remedies are added in the desired proportion to a 1:10,000 solution of bichloride of mercury, they will be kept antiseptic for an indefinite period, and not give rise to any irritative symptoms.

**STYRONE IN CHRONIC PURULENT OTITIS MEDIA.**—Cheltoff<sup>2</sup> ascribes great value to styrene in the treatment of middle-ear disease. Very good results were obtained by syringing with the following:

R Styrene . . . . . gr. xx.  
Alcohol . . . . . 1 3 j. M.  
Sig. One part of the above to 20 parts of water.

**ICHTHYOL.**—Uuna recommends the use of this substance in the form of a varnish, which may be painted on to the skin:

R Ichthyol } . . . . . 55 40 parts.  
Starch } . . . . . 1 part.  
Albumen (in solution) . . . . . 100 parts. M.  
Water . . . . . 100 parts. M.

Mix the starch with the water, then add the ichthyol and the albumen.

R Ichthyol . . . . . 50 parts.  
Starch . . . . . 100 parts.  
Carbolic acid . . . . . 5 parts.  
Water . . . . . 45 parts. M.

Dissolve the ichthyol and carbolic acid in hot water, and add the starch.

**ERYSIPELAS.**—Cayet<sup>3</sup> has obtained the best results by spraying the following solution on to the affected parts three times a day for about a minute:

R Hydragryl chlorid corrosivi } 55 gr. xxiv.  
Acid citric } . . . . . 3 ij.  
Alcohol . . . . . 3 v. M.  
Etheris . . . . . 3 v. M.

**SULPHATE OF COPPER IN OBSTETRICS.**—Tarnier<sup>4</sup> has for some time been using a five per cent. solution of sulphate of copper for washing out the uterus and vagina after delivery, and is very well satisfied with the results. From control experiments made with streptococci and staphylococci, and from his clinical experience he believes that he has proved that in this substance we have a readily obtainable, cheap, very soluble, relatively non-toxic, and an unusually active

disinfectant; although it is not entirely free from disadvantages. In cases where corrosive sublimate is contraindicated, sulphate of copper should, he thinks, have the preference over every other antiseptic.

## Correspondence.

## THE EFFECT OF TOBACCO ON PREGNANCY.

CHICAGO, June 15, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—I would like an expert opinion in the following somewhat unusual case. A married lady friend of mine, who occasionally does me the honor to consult me upon obstetric problems of various kinds is now in the second month of pregnancy with her first child. She is thirty-two years of age, married two years, very anxious to bear healthy offspring. Since her marriage she has acquired the habit of indulging in a quiet smoke, with or without her husband, but entirely with his approval. Smokes about three small pipes of mild tobacco a day. Over-indulgence—say a large pipe—produces nausea; cigars produce violent nausea. But within her usual limit the practice seems beneficial to her. She is of the nervous-sanguine temperament, very excitable, and small doses of the fragrant weed “settle her nerves,” to use her own expression. The practice has become a habit.

(1) What would be the effect upon the health of mother and embryo, especially the latter?

(2) Should the practice, of necessity, be given up during pregnancy?

(3) What would be the effect upon lactation? Opinions will greatly oblige PHARMA.

N. B. The patient spoken of above has a slight (compensated) mitral regurgitation, but has not suffered from it recently.

[We have had no personal experience which would warrant our giving an expert opinion of this case; but the well-known experience of Spanish women would seem to indicate that tobacco does not necessarily exert any untoward effect on the gentler sex. We would answer the questions propounded, namely:

(1) It does not seem reasonable that tobacco, used as moderately as by the woman in question, would produce any ill effect on either mother or embryo; indeed, it is not unlikely that in the above case the effect of the weed is beneficial to the mother.

(2) No; certainly not so long as there is no apparent ill effect.

(3) Probably no effect.

Ed.]

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending June 20, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter.	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	We'th'r.	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.				
S., 24	30.01	75 78 63	57 41 50	W.	W.	9 10 F. C.	
M., 15	29.91	81 85 67	55 51 52	W.	W.	11 3 F. C.	
T., 16	29.79	85 96 73	46 57 51	W.	W.	12 10 F. C.	
W., 17	29.87	61 69 53	31 47 49	N.E.	N.E.	20 18 F. C.	
T., 18	29.96	51 53 40	30 100 95	N.E.	N.E.	24 12 R. R.	
F., 19	29.84	61 59 50	97 140 98	N.E.	E.	11 10 R. R.	.06
S., 20	29.92	57 60 51	100 100 100	N.E.	N.E.	7 4 O. O.	.14

† O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat-  
ening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. 50° Mean for week.

<sup>1</sup> Deutsche Med.-Zeitung, May 4th.

<sup>2</sup> Bolnitchnaya Gazeta Borkina, May 9, 1890.

<sup>3</sup> Contrab. für Klin. Med., April 25th.

<sup>4</sup> Contrab. für Gynaekologie, May 8th.

**RECORD OF MORTALITY  
FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JUNE 20, 1891.**

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typical fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York . . .	1,515,391	952	147	28.87	13.97	12.21	2.22	3.41
Chicago . . .	1,093,850	448	189	21.12	11.46	3.50	9.90	2.61
Philadelphia . .	1,046,992	443	200	23.52	5.06	16.10	1.61	2.56
Brooklyn . . .	566,343	436	218	23.00	16.78	11.36	1.23	5.06
St. Louis . . .	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston . . .	448,439	210	63	17.52	5.94	8.76	2.19	2.92
Baltimore . . .	434,439	137	56	19.70	3.40	9.55	5.35	—
Cincinnati . . .	296,308	117	45	17.00	3.40	9.55	5.35	—
Cleveland . . .	262,000	87	37	15.47	10.71	7.14	2.38	4.76
Pittsburg . . .	240,000	107	52	25.11	4.05	13.02	2.79	3.72
Milwaukee . . .	240,000	86	48	13.62	12.76	2.52	—	6.96
Washington . . .	239,393	140	75	26.57	7.81	21.30	1.71	2.13
Nashville . . .	76,168	40	14	17.50	16.90	17.50	—	—
Charleston . . .	65,165	45	21	11.11	4.14	11.11	—	—
Portland . . .	36,425	16	5	6.25	—	—	—	—
Worcester . . .	81,675	21	12	22.22	11.11	7.40	—	3.70
Lowell . . .	47,696	17	17	32.40	5.40	21.60	2.70	—
Fall River . . .	74,298	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Cambridge . . .	70,028	26	13	15.40	7.70	11.11	—	3.85
Lynn . . .	55,727	14	5	—	—	—	—	—
Lawrence . . .	41,654	18	8	11.11	11.11	11.11	—	—
Springfield . .	44,179	16	12	12.50	12.50	12.50	—	—
New Bedford . .	40,733	15	12	—	—	—	—	—
Salem . . .	39,891	15	5	—	—	—	—	—
Haverhill . . .	27,900	12	8	8.33	8.33	—	—	8.33
Brookton . . .	27,291	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Taunton . . .	25,415	4	1	—	—	—	—	—
Gloster . . .	24,551	11	3	18.18	—	9.09	—	—
Newton . . .	24,579	3	3	66.66	—	—	—	—
Malden . . .	25,051	10	3	10.00	16.66	10.00	—	—
Fitchburg . . .	22,037	5	2	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham . . .	18,707	4	0	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield . . .	17,291	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy . . .	16,732	—	1	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport . .	13,947	2	1	—	—	—	—	—
Brookline . . .	12,103	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Medford . . .	11,073	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Hyde Park . . .	10,193	6	0	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody . . .	10,158	4	0	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3,516; under five years of age 1,556; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 714, acute lung diseases 355, consumption 334, diarrhoeal diseases 264, diphtheria and croup 107, typhoid fever 74, scarlet fever 66, measles 55, whooping-cough 26, cerebro-spinal meningitis 17, malarial fever 12, erysipelas 12, puerperal fever one.

From scarlet fever New York 35, Brooklyn 12, Philadelphia 10, Chicago 5, Baltimore 4, Milwaukee and Lowell 1 each. From measles New York 16, Chicago 6, Brooklyn 5, Cincinnati 2, Philadelphia, Boston, Pittsburgh, Portland, Worcester and Lowell 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 9, Philadelphia, Brooklyn and Pittsburgh 1 each, Milwaukee 2, Chicago, Baltimore and Cleveland 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 8, Washington 3, Worcester 2, New York, Brooklyn, Milwaukee and Gloucester 1 each. From malarial fever New York 3, Brooklyn 2, Pittsburgh 1. From erysipelas New York 5, Chicago 1, Brooklyn, Boston and Lowell 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,288,441, for the week ending June 6th, the death-rate was 28.3. Deaths reported 5,102; acute lung diseases (London) 547, whooping-cough 152, measles 85, diarrhoea 28, diphtheria 35, fever 25, scarlet fever 23, small-pox (London) one.

The death-rates ranged from 16.5 in Norwich to 48.5 in Blackburn, Bradford 29.1, Hull 17.8, Leeds 24.3, Leicester 24.4, Liverpool 35.5, London 27.0, Manchester 35.7, Nottingham 21.6, Sheffield 18.9, Sunderland 21.8, Wolverhampton 35.9.

In Edinburgh 24.5, Glasgow 27.9, Dublin 20.1.

**OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JUNE 20, 1891, TO JUNE 25, 1891.**

By direction of the Acting Secretary of War, the leave of absence on surgeon's certificate of disability, granted Major J. H. PATZKE, surgeon, in S. O. No. 99, May 1, 1891, from this office, is extended two months on surgeon's certificate of disability. Par. 15, S. O. 112, A. G. O. June 22, 1891.

By direction of the Secretary of War, Captain WILLIAM C. BOWEN, assistant surgeon, will, upon the final abandonment of Fort Davis, Tex., report in person to the commanding officer Jack on Barnett, Tex., for duty at that post. Par. 1, S. O. 139 A. G. O. June 18, 1891.

**OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JUNE 27, 1891.**

Surgeon J. H. HALL, from Naval Station, New London, and to Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass.

Passed assistant surgeon L. W. ATLEE, from nautical school-ship "Saratoga" and wait orders.

Passed assistant surgeon J. M. STEELE, ordered to nautical school-ship "Saratoga."

Assistant surgeon G. A. LUNG, ordered to Naval Station, New London, Conn.

Assistant surgeon J. E. PAGE, from Naval Hospital, Mare Island, and to the "Independence."

Assistant surgeon M. R. PIGOTT, from U. S. Receiving-ship "Independence" and to Naval Hospital, Mare Island, Cal.

Assistant Surgeon J. G. FIELD, detached from U. S. S. "Omaha" and granted three months' leave of absence.

FREDERICK GRATTON BRATHWAITE, of Stamford, Conn., commissioned an assistant surgeon in the Navy, June 22, 1891.

**OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE THREE WEEKS ENDING JUNE 27, 1891.**

HAMILTON, J. B., surgeon, ordered to Washington, D. C., on special duty, June 9, 1891.

GEDDINGS, H. D., assistant surgeon, ordered to New York, N. Y., on special duty, June 13, 1891. Ordered to Washington, D. C., on special duty, June 26, 1891.

WERTENAKER, C. P., assistant surgeon. When relieved at Galveston, Texas, to proceed to Chicago, Ill., for duty, June 23, 1891.

SMITH, A. C., assistant surgeon. Relieved from duty at New Orleans, La.; ordered to Galveston, Texas, June 23, 1891.

STIMPSON, W. G., assistant surgeon. Ordered to New York, N. Y., for temporary duty, June 12, 1891.

ROSENAU, M. J., assistant surgeon. When relieved at Chicago, Ill., to proceed to New Orleans, La., for duty, June 23, 1891.

**SOCIETY NOTICES.**

THE AMERICAN ASSOCIATION OF OBSTETRICIANS AND GYNECOLOGISTS will hold its fourth annual meeting at the New York Academy of Medicine, 17 West Forty-third Street, in the City of New York, Thursday, Friday and Saturday, September 17, 18 and 19, 1891, under the presidency of Dr. Adrian H. Wright, of Toronto. All physicians interested in the discussion of subjects pertaining to Abdominal Surgery, Obstetrics, and Gynecology, are invited to attend without further formal notice. By order of the Executive Council.

WILLIAM WARREN POTTER, M.D., Secretary.

SECOND TRIENNIAL SESSION OF THE CONGRESS OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.—The Committee of Arrangements announces under date of June 24, 1891, that the arrangements are sufficiently advanced to insure the success of the Second Triennial Session of the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons, which will be held in Washington, D. C., during the 22d, 23d, 24th and 25th of September, 1891. The sessions of the Congress will be held in the Main Hall of the Grand Army Building, 1412 and 1414 Pennsylvania Avenue, from 3 to 6 p. m., daily. The President's Address will be delivered in the Lecture Hall of the National Museum, Wednesday, September 23d, at 8 p. m., followed by the Reception of the President, from 9 to 10 p. m. Order of Executive Committee. The Army Medical Museum will be open the same evening. The Congress will be composed of the members of the constituent societies and invited guests. A registration fee of five dollars will be required of every member of the constituent societies who may register; invited guests will not pay the fee. The evenings of Tuesday, September 22d, and Thursday, September 24th, are left to the societies. Members of the American Surgical Association and of the Association of American Physicians will conjointly entertain their foreign guests at dinner at the Arlington Hotel, Thursday, September 24th, at 8 p. m. The American Gynecological Society has also arranged for a dinner at the Arlington Hotel, Thursday evening, September 24th. The American Pediatric Society give a dinner September 24th.

SAMUEL C. BISKAMP, M.D., Chairman.  
1515 I Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

**BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.**

Catalogue of the Albany Medical College, Medical Department of Union University. Sixtieth Session, 1890-91, and Announcement for Session, 1891-92.

## Original Articles.

PRELIMINARY REPORT ON THE CLINICAL USE OF TUBERCULIN.<sup>1</sup>

BY HAROLD C. FENST, M.D.,  
*Instructor in Bacteriology at the Harvard Medical School.*  
 (Continued from No. 1, page 7.)

THE first set of cases, then, to which I wish to call your attention is that in which the pulmonary lesions were the most prominent; and in this, I have twelve to account for. The histories are as follows:

## SECTION I. — PULMONARY. — CASES I-XII.

CASE I. Admitted December 6, 1890. Service of Dr. G. G. Tarbell. Born in Prince Edwards Island, about twenty-two years old, single, table-girl. Maternal grandfather and brother died of phthisis. Was always well until one year ago. The disease began, following an attack of influenza; loss of weight and appetite; night sweats; pain in the right side, diarrhoea last summer. General health fair; no hæmorrhages; is well developed; somewhat emaciated and pale; poor strength, poor nutrition and appetite; sleep good except when coughing; skin moist; suffers from chills, fever, night sweats; temperature 98.4° pulse 108; respiration 32; breathing shallow, with considerable cough; thick, yellow expectoration; no record of bacilli at entrance; suffers from pain in the right chest; stools negative; urine December, 1890, high, acid, 1017, no albumen; abdomen normal. Physical examination on December 6th, shows the vocal resonance increased at the right summit; dullness over right front and back; bronchial respiration and bronchophony in the upper half of the right front and back; also numerous fine and coarse moist râles at the same place; respiration more markedly bronchial over a small area of the right back between the scapular and the vertebral column; respiration on the left side harsh only.

January 1st. Dose, .0004 gm. Dizzy and headache in the afternoon; diminished appetite; slight nausea; increase of cough; increase of sputum (mucopurulent); signs in the chest same as yesterday.

March 10th. A slight shivering at night. Upon the 13th allowed to go home for a day or two, and did not return.

*Summary.*—Number of injections 16; amount used 41 mg.; highest dose 4.5 mg.; highest temperature 104.4° after the seventh injection of two milligrammes. Not relieved.

CASE II. Lives in Boston. Admitted December 13, 1891. Service of Dr. G. G. Tarbell. Born in New York, thirty-one years of age, single, peddler. Mother died of phthisis. Was always well until one year ago. Slight cough was the first symptom. General health fair. Hæmorrhage of from two to three cupfuls in the summer of 1890, and a second one eight weeks ago, lasting for three days. Is well developed; pale; poor strength; emaciated looking. Fair appetite and sleep. Herpes on chin, and left face. Heart and circulation negative.

On December 31st, there was dullness to the third rib. Bronchial respiration, with slight bronchophony; a few fine moist râles in the upper right front. Respiration was harsh on the right side of the chest.

The left front, and both backs were negative, except that the percussion note, was slightly higher on the upper right back than on the left.

January 1, 1891, the first injection of .0004 gm. Slight diarrhoea, probably due to jellies and fruit.

March 30th. Went out for a week. Bacilli, No. 5. Weight 105½ pounds.

April 9th. Reported. There was no vacant bed, and so not admitted.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 33; amount of material used, 252.8 mg.; highest dose was 16 mg.; highest temperature was 103.6°, after the thirty-third injection of 4.8 milligrammes. Not relieved. For a time patient gained weight, and the bacilli disappeared from the sputum; they returned, however, and weight diminished also.

CASE III. Lives in Boston. Admitted December 29, 1890. Service of Dr. G. G. Tarbell. Born in Germany, thirty-two years old, married, tailor. Father died of some throat trouble. Date of commencement of disease four years ago, after an attack of bronchitis. Two years ago caught cold, and was in bed with lung fever. General health fair. Hæmorrhage six weeks ago; spit up a cupful of bright red, frothy blood. Well developed (anæmic); fair strength; good nutrition; fair appetite; good sleep; stools negative; second pulmonary sound accentuated; severe night sweats; temperature 98.5°, pulse 88, respiration 26; expectoration yellowish and white, sometimes streaked with blood. Troubled with cough, hoarseness and sore throat, which persisted although he had been at work. July, 1890, entered the Consumptives' Home, where he has made some general gain.

Physical examination shows that the chest moves equally with respiration; there is a depression above each clavicle. Percussion is dull at the right apex, front, and at the left base back. Respiration is harsh in the upper half of the right front, bronchial at the right summit, with numerous fine and medium moist râles at the right apex; also fewer in number throughout the right chest; voice-sounds slightly increased on the right; on the left, on cough only, a few fine moist râles at the apex; respiration rather harsh; voice-sounds slightly increased, with a few fine, moist râles.

January 1st. Dose, .004 gm. Slight headache at 1 p. m.; increased pain over the left apex, the right front and the left base.

April 1st. Bacilli, No. 7. Weight 167½ pounds.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 35; amount used, 227.8 mg.; highest dose, 12.2 mg.; highest temperature, 101.8°, after the thirteenth injection of 4.8 mg., this temperature being exclusive of the florid stage of the disease. Not relieved. Made an apparent gain in general condition, and weighed seven pounds more at the end of treatment; but the bacilli did not disappear from the sputum.

CASE IV. Lives in Boston. Admitted January 2, 1891. Service of Dr. G. G. Tarbell. Born in New Brunswick, thirty-seven years old, married, teamster. Chancere eighteen years ago; gonorrhoea three times, last three years ago. Pneumonia in 1885. Had a cough ever since. General health, fair. Well-developed; fair strength, fair nutrition, good appetite and fair sleep; skin normal, except at lesions; heart and circulation negative; no chills, no fever, no night sweats; cough less severe within the last two months; expectoration slight, whitish; stools negative; urine pale, alkaline, 1009, no albumen; abdomen nega-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, May 11, 1891.

tive. About one year ago, had a large, round swelling appear just below the larynx, which increased until it became of the size of an English walnut. It was then opened in out-patient department. Other similar swellings have appeared upon the neck, some of which have been opened. Skin reddened and indurated, and lies in folds about the neck, with deep depressions. No discharge; not painful or tender; no difficulty in swallowing. Slight dullness, and a few moist râles at the right apex, front and back.

January 3d. Dose, .0006 gm. Some oozing from the sinuses on the neck; one fold much increased and tense. The areola surrounding the sinuses slightly red.

April 13th. Treatment omitted.

**Summary.**—Number of injections, 36; amount used, 264.5 mg.; highest dose, 14 mg.; highest temperature, 101.6°, after ninth injection of .004 gm. Discharged, relieved; because the bacilli had been gone from the sputum most of the time, and he had gained nearly ten pounds in weight. Lesions of neck not improved.

**CASE V.** Boston. Admitted December 31, 1890. Service of Drs. Forster and Blake. Born in Ireland, thirty years old, single, sailor. Family history negative. General health fair. Tongue tremulous, coated; face flushed; pupils dilated. Well-developed; good strength and nutrition; poor appetite and poor sleep; heart and circulation negative; pain in both chests; urine normal, acid, 1020, no albumen; abdomen negative. Was in City Hospital from December 12th to 23d, with phthisis; discharged relieved. Comes in alcoholic; has been drinking. Complaints of shortness of breath and pain in both chests, nervousness; cannot sleep. Examination shows dullness at the left apex to the second rib in front and the second behind. Broncho-vesicular breathing; increased voice and fremitus; and many fine, moist râles at the right apex; breathing harsh.

January 5th. Dose, .0005 gm., given by Dr. Forster. Slight dullness at both apices. On the right side, râles to the third rib in front and the spine of the scapula behind. On the left side, râles to the seventh rib in front and the left scapula behind. Respiration very slightly broncho-vesicular.

February 14th. Left apex: dullness to third rib in front; increased voice and fremitus; moist râles on deep breathing. Right apex; less dullness; fine, crepitant râles at end of inspiration. Patient discharged to-day for repeated profanity and disobedience to the rules.

**Summary.**—Number of injections, 19; amount of material used, 93.4 mg. Highest temperature 102°, on the sixth day after the sixth injection of 3.2 mg. Not relieved. Gained in weight. Bacilli never found.

April 25th. Patient drinking hard.

**CASE VI.** Lives in Boston. Admitted January 6, 1891. Service of Dr. G. G. Tarbell. Born in Pennsylvania, twenty-five years old, single, a physician. Both father and mother died of phthisis, and eleven out of thirteen children. Had diphtheria at fourteen. Disease began three years ago, following a cold. General health fair; menstruation regular; had a hemorrhage two years ago. Good development, but anæmic; fair strength; good nutrition, appetite and sleep; heart and circulation negative; no chills; slight fever; occasional night sweats; moderate cough; slight expectoration; bacilli found in the spu-

tum at various times; slight pain; stools normal; urine negative, acid, 1022, faint trace of albumen, sediment consisting of leucocytes and bladder epithelium; abdomen negative. Caught cold three years ago, and had a cough for some time; then was better till two years ago; then got another cold, followed by a cough and a hemorrhage of about one-half a cupful. Has coughed more or less ever since; has not lost much flesh or strength. Spent four months in Denver in the winter of 1889; but was not so well as in Boston. Had an attack of pleurisy there; returned to Boston last spring, and has been at work ever since.

Examination shows a well-developed and nourished girl; dullness at the right apex, front and back, as far as the third rib. Vocal resonance increased over the upper right third of the back and front; bronchophony with bronchial respiration over the upper third of the right front, with fine, moist râles; also fine, moist râles in other parts of the right chest and the apex of the left. A few râles in the middle of the left back. Heart and abdomen negative.

January 7th. Dose, .0008 gm. Slight headache; good sleep; slight increase of cough; bacilli in the sputum, Nos. 5 and 6. Weight 124½ pounds.

April 9th. Treatment omitted for the purposes of this paper. Bacilli, No. 3.

April 25th. Patient seen, and claims to have felt a great benefit from the treatment. Bacilli in the sputum in enormous numbers.

**Summary.**—Number of injections, 38; amount used 347.6 mg.; highest dose 10 mg.; highest temperature 101.4°, after the thirty-third injection of six mg.

May 2d. Not improved. Gain in weight steady up to end of treatment, but slight.

**CASE VII.** Lives in Charlestown. Admitted January 7, 1891. Service of Dr. Forster and Blake. Born in Ireland, thirty-two years old, longshoreman. Family history good. Gonorrhea fifteen years ago. Disease commenced two months ago; cough and expectoration. General health good. Alcohol and tobacco. Slight haemorrhages from time to time. Well-developed; good strength; fair nutrition, appetite and sleep; heart and circulation negative; occasional night sweats; dyspnea for a few weeks; slight cough; slight expectoration; stools regular; urine normal, acid, 1028, no albumen; abdomen negative. Has not lost weight nor strength. Physical examination showed him well-developed and nourished. Tongue coated white. Lungs: good resonance throughout, except at the right apex behind, where it is somewhat dull, and where respiration is harsh and high-pitched; no râles.

January 10th. Dose, .0006 gm.

April 3d. Examination of the lungs (Dr. Mason). Percussion about the same on both sides. Right lung, front: harsh breathing at apex, but expiration not notably prolonged; fine subcrepitant râles throughout the front, especially between the second and third ribs; fine râles on cough. Left lung: normal. Behind: in right supra-scapular fossa, expiratory murmur slightly prolonged and harsh; very few fine râles, with cough; vocal resonance distinctly increased; faint bronchial whisper. The patient has had no hæmoptysis since entrance; no night sweats; no dyspnea. Good appetite; sleeps well. Slight congestion of hands. Has gained three pounds since entrance (169 to 172).

April 4th. Asks to go out.

Sputum: April 3d, 0; April 2d, 0; April 4th, 1.

April 11th. Haemoglobin test, 93%.

**Summary.**—Number of injections, 35; amount used, 287.6 mg.; highest dose, 10.8 mg.; highest temperature, 100.4°, after the twelfth injection of ten mg. Discharged relieved. General condition good. Slight, but constant gain in weight during treatment. Bacilli absent from sputum most of the time.

**CASE VIII.** Lives in Boston. Admitted January 10, 1891. Service of Dr. G. G. Tarbell. Born in Prince Edwards Island, forty-three years old, married, machinist. Mother had hæmorrhage of the lungs, and died at fifty-six years of age. One brother and two sisters died of phthisis. Was always well until last summer. General health is poor; had a hæmorrhage five months ago. Is well developed; pale; poor strength; somewhat emaciated; fair appetite; good sleep; heart and circulation negative; has had chills, fever and night sweats. Breathing is poor; coughs in the morning and evening; expectoration yellowish, and occasionally streaked with blood. Bacilli were found by Dr. Gannett. Slight pain. Urine high, acid, 1024, no albumen. Five months ago, after a hacking cough for some months, spit up three mouthfuls of bright red blood after exercise. Three or four similar attacks at that time, about thirty-six hours apart. Was weak, and stopped work. Severe night sweats, which stopped under treatment. Cough was persistent, chiefly in the morning and the evening, with yellowish sputum, occasionally streaked with blood. Appetite fair, but some loss of strength. Is stronger than last summer and able to do light work of late.

January 11th. Dose, .001 gm. Good sleep; increased pain in the left side; sputum watery.

April 9th. Signs in the chest about as before. General condition very good.

**Summary.**—Number of injections, 32; amount used 301.8 mg. Highest dose 14.4 mg. Highest temperature 101.4°, after the twenty-second injection, of twelve milligrammes.

April 29th. Diminished resonance; medium and fine moist râles over left front; right front normal; diminished resonance, and fine and medium moist râles over left back; right back normal. Weight 148½ pounds. Bacilli, No. 2. General condition good.

Discharged, not relieved. A gain of about five pounds during treatment. General condition about the same.

**CASE IX.** Waltham. Admitted January 21, 1891. Service of Dr. F. C. Shattuck. Born in Nova Scotia, thirty-two years old, married, type-setter. Sister died at twenty, of some lung trouble of short duration. Maternal grandmother and his maternal uncle and his children died of phthisis. Disease began six months ago with a cough and gastric disturbance; slight expectoration. General health good, except constipation. Lost about twenty-five pounds. Is of anemic appearance; fair strength; slightly emaciated; good appetite; sleep good, excepting when he coughs; slight accentuation of the second pulmonary heart sound; no night sweats, but a good deal of cough; slight expectoration; bacilli found in the sputum before entrance; some stinging and aching pains in the upper right chest; slight nausea; urine normal, acid, 1052, no albumen; abdomen negative.

Physical examination showed right upper and an-

terior portion less prominent than the left; infra- and supra-clavicular portions rather hollow. Sides move about equally in respiration. The lungs (right), at the apex, anterior and posterior, show slight dulness and broncho-vesicular respiration; anteriorly, scanty râles on breathing and cough, to the second rib; posteriorly, at the apex and along the para-spinal region, one-third of the way down the back, scanty, fine, moist râles; on the left, a few râles at the apex, front and back, with small limited area, with same signs as above; same in the anterior axillary line.

January 23d. Dose, .0005 gm. Poor sleep; nausea in the afternoon; quantity of expectoration diminished.

April 9th. Dose, .006 gm. Pain increased towards morning. Bacilli in the sputum, No. 3.

**Summary.**—Number of injections, 32; amount used 111.8 mg. Highest dose six mg. Highest temperature 101°, after the third injection of 3.2 mg.

April 29th. Rides a bicycle ten miles a day. Feels much better. Weight, 136 pounds. Physical examination shows slightly diminished resonance to third rib on right front; fine and medium moist râles after cough; increased vocal fremitus and bronchophony; left front normal; right back, few fine, moist râles about the middle of the scapula; left back normal. Could raise no sputum for examination.

Discharged, relieved. A gain in weight of about six pounds during treatment. Especially a gain in general condition.

**CASE X.** Boston. Admitted February 2, 1891. Service of Dr. A. N. Sumner. Born in England, sixteen years of age, school-girl. Lost one brother and sister of phthisis. Had influenza last winter. Disease began, following it, with cough. General health fair; fairly well developed; fair strength, nutrition, appetite and sleep; slight flushing of cheeks; heart tumultuous and rapid, otherwise negative; slight night sweats some time ago; temperature 98.1°; pulse 116; respiration 30; cough constant, increases in morning; expectoration not profuse, no blood; bacilli were found in the sputum; slight pain in the chest; tongue clean; abdomen negative.

Physical examination shows diminished respiration at the right apex, to the second rib. Respiration is not especially altered. Slightly increased vocal resonance; no râles heard. The remainder of the right front normal; left front negative, except harsh and prolonged expiration. The right back dull to the angle of the scapula; broncho-vesicular respiration and dry râles; vocal fremitus increased. At left back, area of dulness extends down to the left scapula; broncho-vesicular respiration; fine, dry, crackly râles.

February 4th. Dose, .0006 gm. Numerous bacilli in sputum. Weight 88 pounds.

March 10th. Tired all the time. Much headache; abdominal pains; cough not troublesome; small amount of expectoration. In the right front, slightly increased dulness; fine, dry râles also heard. Upper left front, signs distinctly, but not markedly increased since entrance. Both backs do not differ materially from entrance, but about the same. Sleep fair; appetite poor; strength slightly diminished.

**Summary.**—Number of injections, 8; amount used 11.2 mg. Largest dose 2.1 mg. Highest temperature 102.8°, after the third injection, of 1.8 mg. Discharged, not relieved.

**CASE XI.** Boston. Admitted January 14, 1891. Service of Dr. E. H. Bradford. Born in Maine, thirty

years old, married, printer. Family history good. Had severe sore throat four years ago, since then white and yellowish sputum at times. Fell on the knee in July, 1890. General health poor; lost from ten to fifteen pounds in weight. Of poor development, poor strength, nutrition and appetite; fair sleep; heart and circulation negative; night cough; white yellowish expectoration; bacilli found in the sputum; urine, acid, normal, 1026, no albumen; abdomen negative. His knee is now partly flexed; considerable swelling, especially on the inside, not conforming to the cavity of the joints. The patella does not float. There is great pain and sensitiveness. Plaster applied.

On February 8th, physical examination shows dullness over the left apex, and moist râles; increased vocal resonance, and diminished respiratory murmur over the whole left chest; the râles quite fine above, and medium and moderately coarse below.

February 7th. Bacilli, No. 1. Urine, pale, acid, 1020, no albumen.

February 8th. Dose, .0013 gm. Quantity of sputum increased.

April 14th. Dose, .006 gm. Patient never had any marked general reaction from the treatment, which was temporarily omitted to-day for the purposes of this paper.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 27; amount used 171.9 mg. Highest dose 10 mg. Highest temperature was 101°, after the fourth injection, of 7.2 mg. Discharged, much relieved.

May 5th. Sputum examinations showed a very marked diminution in the number of the bacilli. The knee not much improved.

CASE XII. Boston. Admitted February 25, 1891. Service of Dr. T. M. Rotch. Born in Russia, forty-five years old, married, shoemaker. Family history negative, former history good. Commenced three years ago with a cough. Been hoarse for nine months. Showed loss of strength and flesh for the last year. Nutrition fair; fair appetite; heart and circulation negative; night sweats; temperature 99°; pulse 96; respiration 28; troubled with dyspnea; cough worse in the morning; slight increase in expectoration; pain in the left chest and back; stools and abdomen negative. Examination showed lips to be cyanotic; the voice hoarse; color good; tongue moist and white; respiration quiet; pulse of good strength and regular. Lungs at both apices show slight dullness, diminishing to the second rib, and a few fine, moist râles; no bronchial breathing; below, respiration is somewhat harsh; back shows a few moist râles in upper left side.

February 28th. Seemed to have been helped by respirator. Several muco-purulent expectorations daily. Pain in the left side.

March 2d. Bacilli on March 1st, No. 6. Weight 128 pounds. Hemoglobin, 75 per cent.

March 3d. Urine, normal, clear, 1018, albumen showed very slight trace; leucocytes and bladder cells.

March 6th. Dose, .0008 gm.

April 14th. .008 gm.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 18; amount used 63.1 mg. Highest dose .0018. Highest temperature 100°, the second day after injection No. 15, of .0018 gm. Discharged, relieved. Bacilli disappeared very markedly from the sputum.

Of these cases, most were of from six months to five years standing. The two, in which the history extended

for shorter time than this, were Case 5, in which the bacilli were never found, and Case 7, in which there was a record of a cough for only two months. Case 5 may possibly have been one of specific disease, and Case 7 is classified as improved, as will be seen later.

The general summary of the results, as seen in these cases, is as follows:

(1) Not relieved, seven, including Cases 1, 2, 3, 5, (in which the bacilli were never found), 6, 8 and 10. Case 2 was one with the complication of laryngeal and probably abdominal trouble.

(2) Relieved, five, including Cases 4, 7, 9, 11 and 12.

Case 4, (complicated with marked lesions of the skin in the cervical region), is classed as relieved, because of the marked diminution of the bacilli in the sputum, the great gain in weight, and the marked improvement in the general condition. The skin lesions made an improvement for a time, but then stopped, and were no better at the time that the treatment was omitted.

Case 7 is marked relieved, for the reason that the patient showed a slight but constant gain in weight; the bacilli were absent from the sputum most of the time; the general condition was extremely good; and the patient asked to be allowed to go out in order to go to work.

Case 9 is classed as relieved, because of the gradual gain in weight during treatment, and the marked improvement in the general condition, as shown by the patient's ability to take severe exercise without fatigue or pain.

Case 11 (pulmonary tuberculosis complicated with an affection of the knee) is classed as relieved, for the reason that the bacilli showed a very marked and permanent diminution in the sputum, and the signs attracting attention to the chest had much diminished. The knee was not improved.

Case 12 (complicated with laryngeal affection) is classed as improved, for the reason that the bacilli have shown a marked and continuous diminution in the sputum, the laryngeal appearances have cleared up somewhat, and the general condition is improved, with a gain of six pounds in weight.

There were no cases in this class that could be called cured, and no deaths.

(To be continued.)

## A SECOND SERIES OF TWO HUNDRED CONSECUTIVE CASES OF MIDWIFERY.<sup>1</sup>

APRIL 11, 1888, TO MARCH 9, 1891.

BY A. WORCESTER, A.M., M.D., WALTHAM, MASS.

ONLY ninety-seven, less than fifty per cent. of these cases are classed as normal as regards both the labor and the convalescence. But, as in thirteen of the cases the birth of the child took place before my arrival, in only four of which was there any trouble; and as in eleven other cases I was called in consultation especially to operate, the proportion of absolutely normal cases occurring in my practice is really fifty-five per cent.

In studying the records of these normal cases, it is difficult to determine and still more difficult to com-

<sup>1</sup> Read by invitation before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, April 11, 1891. The first series of two hundred cases was reported by Dr. Worcester in the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, vol. cxxi, p. 427.



municate the particular advantages, which nevertheless are obtainable only by such study. The ability to decide whether or no a labor is normal in its conditions and progress is of immense advantage, not only in selecting the most favorable time for interference if that be necessary, but even more in stimulating the patient to renewed exertions by making her confident of her labor's happy termination.

Such ability grows out of closest study of the normal as well as of the abnormal cases. I therefore include in this report the dry facts concerning the normal as well as the more interesting data of the abnormal cases.

Seventy-four, or 37 per cent., were i-iparae, whose average age was twenty-four and a half years; 46, or 23 per cent., were ii-iparae, average age twenty-eight; 25, or 12½ per cent., were iii-iparae, average age twenty-nine and a half; 18, or nine per cent., were iv-iparae, average age thirty-one and a half; nine, or four and a half per cent., were v-iparae, average age thirty and a half; nine, or four and a half per cent., were vi-iparae, average age thirty-three; eight, or four per cent., were vii-iparae, average age thirty-four; three, or one and a half per cent., were viii-iparae, average age thirty-nine; four, or two per cent., were ix-iparae, average age thirty-six; two, or one per cent., were x-iparae, average age thirty-four; one, or one-half per cent., was a xii-iparae, aged thirty-eight; and in one, or one-half per cent., these facts were not noted.

The average duration of the first stage in 51 i-iparae was 12 h. 30 m., the longest being 56 h., the shortest 3 h.; the average of 33 i-iparae in the second stage was 2 h. 30 m., the longest being 4 h. 30 m., the shortest 35 m.

In 39 ii-iparae the average duration of first stage was 5 h. 36 m., longest 17 h. 45 m., shortest 30 m.; second stage in 36 cases, average 1 h. 20 m., longest 10 h., shortest 15 m.

In 17 iii-iparae average duration of first stage 7 h. 40 m., longest 17 h., shortest 2 h.; second stage, 17 cases, average 40 m., longest 1 h. 20 m., shortest 15 m.

In nine iv-iparae average duration of first stage 7 h. 10 m., longest 12 h., shortest 1 h.; in second stage, nine cases, average 45 m., longest 1 h., shortest 20 m.

In six v-iparae average duration first stage 8 h. 5 m., longest 17 h., shortest 2 h.; second stage, five cases, average 56 m., longest 1 h. 30 m., shortest 20 m.

In 21 women who had borne more than five children the average duration of the first stage was 5 h. 55 m., longest 14 h. 30 m., shortest 2 h.; second stage, 18 cases, average 44 m., longest 1 h. 30 m., shortest 15 m. Of 113 cases the average duration of the third stage was 12 m., the longest 30 m., the shortest 5 m. It is proper to state in this connection that almost never have I left the uterus unaided in the third stage of labor, my practice being to hold the fundus firmly throughout this stage, and to press downwards and backwards at the times of uterine contraction.

As regards the position of the fetus, out of 155 cases where noted, O. L. A. occurred 111 times, or 71½ per cent.; O. R. P. 22 times, or 14½ per cent.; O. R. A. 18 times, or 11½ per cent.; O. L. P. twice, or 1½ per cent.; S. R. P. twice, or 1½ per cent. Thus in 129 cases, 83½ per cent., the occiput was anterior. In 26 cases, 16½ per cent., it was posterior; in 10 of

these cases of posterior position, 39 per cent., operative aid was required; while in 129 cases of anterior position only 22, or 17 per cent., went to operation.

As affecting the duration of labor, in five cases of posterior position in i-iparae the average duration of the first stage was 17 h. 18 m., of the second, 2 h. 52 m.; while in 30 cases of anterior position in i-iparae the average duration of the first stage was 12 h. 9 m., and of the second 2 h. 2 m.

Of the thirteen cases where the child was born before my arrival, in two there were slight lacerations, and in two more there were serious lacerations of the perineum. In none of these cases was there any hemorrhage. Only one child was stillborn and that was a macerated syphilitic.

Sixteen of the two hundred pregnancies terminated before full term. Nine of these were abortions proper; in one case the entire fetal mass was expelled, but in eight cases there being doubt as to the entirety of the expelled mass, I curetted and douched the uterus with bichloride solution (1 to 8000). In three of the five cases of miscarriage, I also curetted and douched the uterus. Recoveries in all these cases were uninterrupted. Of the two cases of premature birth, one child born at seven months died in a few hours, one born at eight months lived.

In 41 cases operative assistance was given. After deducting the eleven cases where I was summoned purposely to operate, it will be found that 16 per cent. of my patients were operated upon. Although reduced from 18 per cent. for my first series of two hundred cases,<sup>2</sup> this is still a large proportion. And either my class of patients differs from that of other practitioners who are able to report only exceptionally finding operative cases, or else I operate too readily.

As to the cases where even with axis traction the delivery was hard, there can be, I suppose, little question of the necessity of the operation. The question becomes more plausible in considering the ten cases where forceps were applied to the head arrested in the inferior straits. In two of these latter cases extraction was difficult; in one there was the impediment of an ankylosed coccyx bent inwards at a right angle, in consequence of an injury; in another there was an exostosis of the left tuberosity of the ischium. In the six remaining cases where low forceps was used and where the extraction was easy, the reasons for operating were that the labors were not progressing and the patients were showing signs of exhaustion. In several of these cases, perhaps in all, natural delivery would probably have occurred in time. And the question of the propriety of operating depends upon balancing the grave dangers of exhaustion and the slight dangers of the operation. As a matter of fact there was a slight post-partum hemorrhage in one of these six cases, and a slight laceration of the perineum in three others; while in 115 normal cases there were only 26, or 18½ per cent., in which laceration occurred, and post-partum hemorrhage occurred in 15, or in 10 per cent.

Of the four mothers who died, as is shown in the following reports, not one died from the effects of operation. But of the twelve stillborn children, two deaths were due to craniotomy, performed after the accidental crushing of the skull in attempts to deliver with forceps; in two more cases death was undoubtedly due to the instruments; in three cases the fetus

<sup>2</sup> Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, May 2, 1889.

TABLE OF EIGHT PODALIC VERSIONS.

No.	Para.	Pos. and Pres.	Reasons for Operating.	Character of Operation.	Anæsthetic	Weight and Condition.	Damages.
1	V	O. R. A.	Patient exhausted after nine hours of 2d stage labor.	Clumsy. Much trouble in bringing down arms.	Ether.	Seven pounds. Easily resuscitated.	None.
2	VIII	O. R. P.	Narrowed conjugate. No progress. Called in to operate.	Extremely difficult.	Ether.	Ten pounds. With difficulty resuscitated. Partially paralyzed. Died in one year.	None.
3	III	O. R. A.	Prolapsed cord. Called in to operate. "Forceps" had been tried for hours.	Difficult, because of contracted uterus.	Ether.	Thirteen and one-half pounds. No heart-beat, though good color, under artificial respiration for one hour.	Moderate laceration of perineum.
4	VI	Head.	Placenta-prævia. Considerable hæmorrhage.	After manual dilatation, easy.	Ether.	Six pounds.	None.
5	II	Head.	Placenta-prævia centralis. Called in to operate.	Difficulty in delivering head.	Ether.	Hydrocephalic. Spina-bifida. Still-born.	Perineum lacerated half-way. Died from hæmorrhage.
6	IV	O. R. P.	Contracted pelvis. No pulsation in cord.	Very difficult.	Ether.	Ten pounds. Still-born.	Laceration of the perineum.
7	I	Head.	Phthisical patient. Was exhausted.	Easy.	Ether.	Five pounds.	Post-partum hæmorrhage.
8	II	Head.	Eclampsia. Called in to operate.	Manual dilatation.	Ether.	Six months' fetus, dead.	Died sixth day.

had been dead for some time previous to the labor; three more are reported in the table of Versions; and the remaining two were in cases of breech presentation where there was no pulsation in the cord at the time of its delivery.

Of the four babies who died within ten days of birth, one was a hæmophilia, one died from marasmus, and two died from the effects of instrumental delivery.

So far as the cases of this series are concerned the advantages and disadvantages of employing high forceps or podalic version are shown only in the reports of the infant mortality.

Before we had axis traction instruments, and before I found out that it is perfectly practicable in applying high forceps to rotate the head into the most favorable position, and to hold it there while applying the instruments, I believed that the employment of version offered a better chance of life to the fetus. I knew that the mother's perineum was more endangered. I now believe that there is an advantage on the side of high forceps as regards both mother and child.

#### CASE I. Pulmonary embolism; death.

Mrs. E. F., primipara, twenty-four years old, a strong, vigorous woman, was taken in labor at midnight February 3, 1889. The first stage ended at 9 p.m. the next day. After two hours, the pains slackened. There was no engagement of the breech, which was in left anterior position. Ineffectual attempts were made with fingers hooked in groin to draw down the breech.

At 12 a.m., February 4th, with Dr. H. A. Wood's assistance the patient was etherized. As soon as she became fully anesthetized, while in operative position, she vomited a thin, darkish fluid, and immediately became cyanosed. She was at once turned upon her side, her tongue held forward, and every effort made to assist the violent coughing that ensued. I supposed that she had inspired some of the vomitus; but I now believe that a pulmonary embolism occurred at the time of vomiting.

After an hour's interval she was again etherized. With Dr. E. R. Cutler's assistance, and by means of the blunt hook, the left, and finally the right leg, was delivered. The pelvis was evidently abnormally small, and only by tremendous traction was the child, a boy of eight pounds, delivered. There was no heart beat. The mother's perineum was torn to the sphincter ani. She was still cyanosed. Her pulse was 140. As she came out of the ether the dyspnoea increased. Heart sounds obscured by the sonorous explosive rales. Digitalis and carbonate of ammonia were given subcutaneously. She rallied somewhat, and for several hours was able to talk, but was still cyanotic. Died at noon.

#### CASE II. Septicæmia; death.

On February 28, 1890, Mrs. T. R., a primipara, twenty-three years old, had been in labor sixty hours. I hastened the delivery of an eight-pound girl by completing the dilatation of the os, and by rotating the occiput from the right posterior position to the front. All went well till the morning of the fifth day, when she had a chill, and became delirious. Her old nurse had let the bed become filthy. After cleaning her surroundings, I douched and thoroughly curetted the inside of the uterus, and inserted an iodoform pencil. There was no improvement. General peritonitis followed, and she died on the seventeenth day.

I ought to have made an abdominal section, and cleared out the infected area. The case was complicated by a mitral insufficiency, and by general family rows, owing to the discovery that her marriage was only a pretence.

#### CASE III. Placenta-prævia centralis; death.

Mrs. F. G., secundipara, eight months' pregnant, had been flowing freely for twelve hours, when I was called in consultation, February 14, 1890. Her strength was good, her pulse fairly full. She was having occasional pains. The os was half dilated, and the placenta firmly attached all round. Under full anaesthesia I dilated the os manually, bored through the placenta, and did podalic version. With considerable difficulty I delivered her of a dead fetus (spina

bilida and hydrocephalus). Neither during nor after delivery was there excessive hemorrhage. The placenta came away easily. The ruptured perineum was repaired. But in spite of intrauterine douches of hot water and of vinegar, of ergot given by the mouth and subcutaneously, the uterus did not contract well, and some flowing continued till her death five hours after delivery.

CASE IV. Adherent placenta; post-partum hemorrhage; septicæmia; recovery.

Mrs. W. J., a secundipara, thirty-four years old, after passing easily the second stage of labor, began flowing frightfully. On attempting to extract the placenta I found it firmly adherent in the left lower segment of the uterus. I dug it out as best I could, curetting vigorously and using hot douches of 1 to 8000 bichloride solution. She became pulseless, but rallied well. On the third day she had a chill, and, for six days afterwards, evident septicæmia. Intrauterine douches of bichloride solution (1 to 8000) were given for three days. A sharp diarrhœa followed; and then rapid convalescence.

CASE V. Eclampsia; induced labor; death.

I was called in consultation January 6, 1891, to see Mrs. S., a strong woman of forty-eight years, who was then comatose. She had been pregnant once, nine years before, but had miscarried at three months. She last menstruated June 11, 1890. Five months afterwards she felt fetal motion. Beyond feeling more tired than usual and being very constipated, she had been well till within the last few weeks. She had, during this time, suffered from headache for the first time in her life.

The day before she was as well as usual till night, when she was seized with "cramp colic." At 3 A. M. January 6th, six hours before my first visit, she had had a convulsion.

Her urine, drawn by catheter, solidified on boiling. I immediately dilated the os uteri, first with a uterine sound, then with Ellinger dilators, and lastly with my fingers—one of which did not recover from numbness for two months. By podalic version the dead fetus was delivered.

The patient rallied well, becoming fully conscious the next day. But her urine grew scantier, and she died on the fifth day.

CASE VI. Contracted pelvis.

On February 1, 1889, I was called in consultation to deliver Mrs. C., a stout woman, twenty-six years old. This was her third pregnancy. The first resulted in a craniotomy; the second in a still-birth by podalic version. She had been in the second stage of labor for many hours, and forceps had been several times tried. I found the head presenting in right posterior position, not engaged. After rotating the occiput to the front I applied forceps and the Reynolds traction-rods. The extraction was difficult. The boy baby weighed eight pounds. There was no heart beat, and all efforts to resuscitate failed. The mother made a good recovery, and the next year applied to me to take charge of her in her fourth confinement.

I made these measurements: Distance between the anterior superior spinous processes, 7 in.; between the iliac crests,  $9\frac{1}{2}$  in.; between the tuberosities of the ischia,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in.; the external conjugate, 7 in.; the diagonal conjugate,  $4\frac{1}{2}$  in.

She was taken in labor August 8, 1890. After twelve hours, the os being nearly dilated and the pains

amounting to nothing, I completed the dilatation, rotated the occiput from the right posterior to front position, applied forceps and traction-rods. On vigorous pulling I broke the left frontal bone, just above the zygomatic arch. I then performed craniotomy, and with difficulty delivered a female child which, minus brains and blood, weighed eight pounds. There was a severe post-partum hemorrhage, finally controlled by hot intrauterine douches of one per cent. acetic acid. The patient made a good recovery and is again pregnant.

CASE VII. Contracted pelvis.

Distance between anterior superior spines,  $8\frac{1}{2}$  in.; between crests of ilium, 9 in.; between trochanters, 11 in.; external conjugate, 6 in.

On February 15, 1889, I was called in consultation to deliver Mrs. W., a small, sickly primipara, twenty-five years old. She had been in labor two weeks. The membranes had protruded and broken, and were putrid. She had had hard pains for two days previous, but was having none at the time of my visit. She was not able to retain any nourishment.

I found the os uteri nearly dilated, the head presenting in left anterior position. There was a very prominent caput succedaneum, but the head was not engaged. The uterus was firmly contracted. Forceps was applied with difficulty on account of the tightness of the vagina. With axis traction-rods, after an hour of hard pulling, I delivered a nine-pound boy, who lived only four hours.

The head, during its passage through the pelvis, became jammed into the right side. The forceps was not well applied, for one blade tore the scalp over the right frontal bone. The perineum was lacerated to the sphincter ani, and there was considerable post-partum hemorrhage.

Her convalescence was uninterrupted.

CASE VIII. Contracted pelvis.

Distance between anterior superior spines,  $7\frac{1}{2}$  in.; between crests of ilium, 9 in.; between trochanters,  $10\frac{1}{2}$  in.; external conjugate,  $6\frac{1}{2}$  in.

Mrs. O. S., primipara, twenty-one years old. First pains, July 23, 1889, all day. Then comfortable till July 30th, when she had pains for a few hours; no sleep that night. July 31st, pains very infrequent; slept well. August 1st, 2 P. M., pains began hard, and waters came; no further dilatation at 9 P. M. Chloral given with no effect, except to ease her. Cervix lips wire-edged; excruciating suffering; but no dilatation. At 9 P. M., full anaesthesia and manual dilatation. O. R. P. At 1 A. M., pains not engaging head, I put on forceps and traction-rods, under mistaken impression that I had rotated occiput to front. Very hard extraction—of face under arch. Difficult resuscitation. Boy, seven pounds. Perineum lacerated half way to the sphincter ani. Convalescence normal.

CASE IX. Contracted pelvis.

Distance between anterior superior spines, 10 in.; between crests of ilium, 11 in.; between trochanters, 13 in.; external conjugate, 8 in.

Mrs. P. C., quadripara. Labor began at 8 P. M., May 17, 1890. At midnight I found os dilated. For two hours pains hard, but no engagement. I ruptured membranes, but no gain. With Dr. H. A. Wood's help etherized, and tried manually to rotate O. R. P. to anterior position. This failing, and finding no pulsation in cord, I did podalic version. But after deliv-

ering body and arms, I was obliged to have Dr. Wood deliver head. Boy, ten pounds, still-born. Laceration of the already poor perineum. Convalescence normal.

#### CASE X. Contracted pelvis.

Distance between anterior superior spines,  $7\frac{1}{2}$  in.; between crests of ilium,  $10\frac{1}{2}$  in.; between trochanters,  $12\frac{1}{2}$  in.; external conjugate,  $6\frac{1}{4}$  in.

Mrs. L. R., primipara, twenty-five years old. I was called to operate at 5 p. m., December 27, 1890. She had been in labor twenty-four hours, but was then having only worthless pains. Under anesthesia I completed the dilatation of the os uteri, rotated the occiput from the left posterior position to the front, and applied forceps and the axis traction-rods. After tremendous pulling I delivered an eight-pound boy, who died on the day following from effects of the instruments. I doubt not. One eye-lid was torn. The mother did well.

### LAPAROTOMY, VERIFYING THE DIAGNOSIS OF PELVIC CELLULITIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY CHARLES P. STRONG, M.D.

So thoroughly is the idea now established among the profession that collections of pus in the pelvic cavity are the result of inflammatory action set up by tubal disease, that the condition formerly called, and treated as, cellulitis, or inflammation of the cellular tissue, in various parts of the pelvis, is practically disregarded. In consequence, instead of aspiration followed by drainage, the tendency is to treat all cases by laparotomy, with the idea of removing the offending tubes.

The following case in which the diagnosis was verified by subsequent laparotomy, is, in this connection, one of very great value.

Miss K., had been a sufferer all her menstrual life with pain at the menstrual period, and inability to walk or stand at that time. She had been bed-ridden for several months at a time with attacks of pelvic inflammation.

In the summer of 1890, one of these attacks left behind it a collection of pus, which was evacuated through the vagina. At that time it was considered that, although this abscess was opened, drained and healed, still there was left behind the cause of the purulent collection, namely, salpingitis.

I first saw the patient in December, 1890, at which time she was just recovering from a severe attack of gastritis. With her menstrual history, and the fact that she was obliged to support herself; having in view the fact that she had had these repeated attacks of inflammation; having in view, also, the fact that the exhaustion consequent upon the suffering during each menstrual period was so extreme that she could not rally her strength before the catamenia again appeared,—with the full consent, or rather, at the urgent request of the patient, I performed laparotomy in December, removing the tubes and ovaries of each side.

I found both ovaries and tubes, in gross appearance, healthy. There was no indication of any salpingitis, either pre-existent or then existent; nor could anywhere in the pelvis be detected the signs of any of the previous attacks of so-called pelvic peritonitis, except the existence of a few fine bands of adhesion holding

down the ovaries, which were displaced posterior to the uterus in Douglas's fossa.

The only evidence of the disease of last summer was to be found in a slight thickening of the cellular tissue between the peritoneum, which dipped down into the retro-uterine space, and the posterior cul-de-sac of the vagina. This thickening was entirely subperitoneal.

It would seem, therefore, beyond all question, that the abscess which last summer was opened, drained and healed, and, very probably, these attacks, or many of them at least, which had been called pelvic peritonitis, had their origin, not in the pelvic peritoneum, but in the cellular tissue investing that membrane; that is, this had been a case of true pelvic cellulitis.

While entirely in accord with the majority of the profession, who do thus thoroughly believe in the tubular origin of pelvic inflammation, I yet feel that the evidences of this case demand a suspension of our judgment in too hastily condemning those who are inclined to adopt, in many cases, the more conservative measures of opening an abscess that can be easily reached through the vagina, and draining through that canal, unless strong evidences have been presented of previous tubal disease.

Furthermore, in this case, there was doubly a reason to anticipate tubal disease, from the fact that the patient had for many years been the subject of endometritic and endocervical inflammation.

NOTE.—June 1, 1891. Since the operation, six months ago, the patient has not menstruated; has gained very much in general health and freedom from pelvic disturbance of pain and discomfort. Her only complaint now is leucorrhœa from endometritis, for which I have advised curing.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN MEDICAL CHEMISTRY.

BY WILLIAM B. HILLS, M.D.

#### TOXIC ACTION OF URANIUM SALTS.

WOROSCHILSKY's<sup>1</sup> experiments confirm the statement, first made by Leconte, in 1851, and more recently by Chittenden, that glycosuria is a constant and characteristic symptom in poisoning by the salts of uranium. As a result of eight experiments with the nitrate, he agrees with the conclusion of Leconte and Chittenden that it is intensely poisonous. But neither the nitrate or the acetate is well suited for physiological investigations, as both salts coagulate albumen, even when diluted in the proportion of 1:10000. Further experiments were, therefore, instituted with the double tartrate of uranium and sodium, which is readily soluble, and does not precipitate albumen.

The physiological action of this salt, exhibited in various ways, was studied in the case of worms, frogs, birds, and mammals. It was found that whether absorbed through the mucous membrane of the stomach, or introduced by subcutaneous injection, it is powerfully poisonous. Subcutaneous doses of 0.5–2.0 milligrammes per kilogramme of body weight cause death with all the symptoms of acute poisoning. It is noteworthy that very small doses administered subcutaneously are almost as quickly fatal as are considerably larger quantities, the only difference being that the action of the latter on the organs affected is more marked. It is remarkable that during the first day or

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, April 1, 1891.

<sup>1</sup> American Journal of Pharmacy, January, 1891, p. 22.

two after the administration of the poison there is no outward evidence of its effects save the pathological character of the urine, although afterwards the toxic action is increasingly manifest.

The symptoms produced by poisonous doses of uranium salts are as follows: severe gastro-enteritis follows its administration, while nephritis is induced by such small doses as one to two milligrammes per kilogramme of body weight. It is distinguished from other metallic poisons by acting directly, even in small doses, on the walls of the blood-vessels. This tendency is doubtless closely connected with its specific action on the blood, by causing the hæmoglobin to retain oxygen altogether abnormally, in which respect it resembles hydrocyanic acid.

When the uranium salt is introduced into the circulation, the oxyhæmoglobin, which is, from the action just mentioned, reducible only with difficulty, probably affects the walls of the blood-vessels in the same manner as venous blood, and causes their dilatation. The failure of the oxyhæmoglobin, under the influence of the uranium salts, to part normally with its oxygen accounts also for the profound disorganization of the nutritive functions which ensues, and for the derangement of the nervous system, liver and kidneys, which accompanies it. It also explains the general waste of tissue, resulting in the emaciation of the animal under experiment, which was a characteristic symptom, and further affords an explanation of the appearance of sugar in the urine; which is merely a sign of imperfect oxidation in the circulatory system, disappearing with the removal of the ultimate cause.

#### POISONING BY BARIUM CHLORIDE.

Acute poisoning by the salts of barium is of rare occurrence. The following case, reported by MM. Ogier and Socquet,<sup>2</sup> is therefore of special interest. About twenty grammes of the salt were taken by mistake for magnesium sulphate. Almost immediately violent vomiting ensued, followed soon after by diarrhoea. The vomitus was at first greenish in color, later bloody. Death occurred in five hours.

At the autopsy the following conditions were found: there was slight congestion of the lungs. The mucous membrane of the stomach was very much swollen, and red in places owing to ecchymoses. The kidneys were congested. The cavities of the heart contained a small amount of blood, a part coagulated, a part fluid, somewhat viscid, and dark in color. The intestines contained a small quantity of fluid contents; the mucous membrane was normal. The brain and meninges did not present the "congested" character which has been noted in certain cases of poisoning by the salts of barium.

The authors made a separate determination, with the various organs, of the unchanged barium chloride, and the barium chloride which had been changed to sulphate by the action of the sulphates in the system. No barium chloride was found in the contents of the stomach or intestines. The liver contained 0.126 gramme of hydrated barium chloride; kidneys, 0.050 gr.; lungs, 0.070 gr.; 15 grammes of blood taken from the heart, 0.003 gr.; spleen, a trace too small to estimate; brain, none.

The distribution of the barium sulphate was as follows: contents of the stomach, a trace; contents of

intestines, 0.019 gr.; liver, 0.088 gr.; kidneys, 0.028 gr.; spleen, 0.003 gr.; lungs, 0.021 gr.; blood from heart, 0.003 gr.; brain, none. There was thus an entire absence of unchanged barium chloride in the contents of the stomach and intestines; these containing barium sulphate only, and of that a mere trace. The blood and various organs of the body contained both chloride and sulphate.

The great disproportion which exists between the quantity taken and the quantity isolated from the organs is noticeable. While twenty grammes were taken, less than one-half gramme was recovered. The explanation is to be found in the prompt removal of the poison by vomiting. The salts of barium apparently resemble in this respect, the salts of certain other metals, for example, copper. There is no relationship between the quantity ingested, and the quantity fixed in the tissues. Apparently, nearly as much may be absorbed from the administration of small non-poisonous doses as from the ingestion of a large quantity. The recovery, therefore, of a small quantity from the organs, does not justify the conclusion that the quantity taken was small and incapable of causing death.

The authors call attention to the fact that, although the isolation and identification of the salts of barium present no difficulties, their presence may be very easily overlooked, unless attention has been directed to them by the history of the case.

The authors, as a result of numerous investigations, reject the hypothesis which has been suggested, namely, that the salts of barium determine death as a result of their conversion into sulphate thus forming a mechanical obstacle to the circulation.

#### STRONTIUM SALTS.

In a paper read before the *Société de Biologie*, Professor Laborde<sup>3</sup> stated that the salts of strontium are harmless, even when given for relatively long periods of time. They produce diuretic effects, however, and these have been substantiated, clinically, by Professor Sée, who used the lactate and the tartrate of strontium. They thus differ from barium salts, which are very toxic. Dr. Laborde thought that the strontium salts exercised a preservative action upon organic tissues, liquids and excretions.

#### MERCURY.

Observations made by Marco T. Lecco<sup>4</sup> during the examination of a human stomach containing mercury, show that this metal is not readily soluble in hydrochloric acid on the addition of potassium chlorate; and that, therefore, in the destruction of organic substances containing mercury, by means of these reagents, the entire quantity of mercury present passes into solution only with difficulty. In the stomach in question minute metallic globules could be distinctly seen, which, when separated, were recognized with certainty as mercury.

In order to test the stomach for other mineral poisons and to determine the mercury, it was exposed to the action of hydrochloric acid and potassium chlorate. After the destruction of the organic matter, the product of the reaction was worked up in the ordinary manner. But on examining the solution it was scarcely possible to find the slightest trace of mercury. In consequence, the undissolved residue was examined

<sup>2</sup> Annales D' Hygiène Publique et de Médecine Légale, May, 1891, p. 417.

<sup>3</sup> American Journal of Pharmacy, March, 1891, p. 129.

<sup>4</sup> Chemical News, May 29, 1891, p. 251, from Berichte der Deutsch. Chem. Gesellschaft, xxi, No. 6, p. 728.

more closely, and found to still contain mercury. Further experiments were conducted with pure mercury, in which the action of concentrated and dilute acid, at common temperatures, with prolonged action and on the water bath was tested, and in all cases the result was that mercury is with difficulty soluble in the reagents named. It is, therefore, absolutely necessary in the destruction of organic matter by this process to keep this property of mercury in mind, and to prolong the action of the acid and the chlorate for some hours, with the application of heat and with frequent stirring.

#### DETECTION OF COLCHICINE.

N. Obolonski<sup>6</sup> recommends the following process: The finely divided viscera are rubbed up with glass powder, treated with oxalic acid, and digested for twelve hours with alcohol. The liquid is squeezed out, and the dry residue twice washed with alcohol. The extract is concentrated at a temperature not exceeding 80°, and the cooled residue made up to the original volume with alcohol. The filtered liquid is evaporated as before, and this operation repeated until no clots separate on the addition of alcohol. The residue is then dissolved in water, the solution purified by shaking with light petroleum, and the colchicine finally extracted with chloroform as usual.

The alkaloid is best identified by means of the violet color produced by nitric acid; by Erdmann's reagent (nitro-sulphuric acid), which gives in succession green, dark blue, violet and yellow colors, turning to raspberry red on adding alkali; also by Mandelin's reagent (one gramme of ammonium vanadate in 200 grammes of sulphuric acid), which gives a green color. Colchicine is with difficulty destroyed by putrefaction of animal matter. The kidneys, bladder and urine are best suited for forensic examination.

#### SUGAR.

Hunkiarbeyendrian<sup>7</sup> adds salol to the list of substances which impart to urine the property of reducing the oxides of copper, silver and bismuth in alkaline solution. The urine of persons to whom salol has been administered, furnishes, when tested with Fehling's solution, a precipitate of the red oxide of copper, the quantity varying with the amount of salol absorbed. If such urines contain at the same time sugar, the polariscopic test is also subject to error, since urines containing derivatives of salol polarize to the left; the results obtained are therefore too low.

To distinguish in urine, sugar from the derivatives of salol, the following process is recommended: A tube of the capacity of fifteen cubic centimetres, is half filled with urine previously treated with basic acetate of lead. To this is added five centigrammes of hydrochlorate of phenyl-hydrazin and twenty centigrammes of sodium acetate. The liquid, which assumes a yellow color, is heated in the water-bath to 100° for half an hour, and then allowed to cool, when the precipitate formed is examined microscopically. If due to derivatives of salol, the precipitate is amorphous; if to sugar, it is composed of small, silky crystals of phenyl-glucosazone, which are at times grouped into tufts.

A more rapid process, which does not require the employment of the microscope, is the following: To 200 cubic centimetres of urine, there is added one gramme of sulphuric acid and about 50 cubic centi-

metres of ether free from alcohol. The mixture is shaken for several minutes, then allowed to stand awhile. The upper layer, which contains the derivatives of salol, is evaporated in a porcelain capsule, the residue thus obtained dissolved in a little water, and the solution tested with a few drops of a solution of the perchloride or persulphate of iron. A violet coloration is produced in the presence of derivatives of salol. The lower layer of liquid is treated with basic acetate of lead, and, after filtration, tested for sugar by the ordinary methods. Non-saccharine urines containing derivatives of salol, when treated in this manner, have no action on metallic oxides, or on the rays of polarized light.

Jolles<sup>7</sup> considers that a sharp distinction exists between glycolic and diabetic urines. The former contain but mere traces of sugar, about 0.4-0.5 per cent., and otherwise are not characterized by abnormal chemical and physical properties. The diabetic urines, on the other hand, have a high density, a pale-yellow color, a less quantity of uric acid than normal urine, and contain acetone, or aceto-acetic acid, or acetic acid. Sugar usually occurs in them in considerable quantities, although this is not always the case. A new method, namely, to paint a visiting card first with copper sulphate solution, and, after drying, to apply the suspected urine with a match, dry and heat, which has recently been proposed by v. Becker, is considered wholly untrustworthy by the author. Trommer's method, and Seegen's modification of the same, are also considered valueless by the author. Böttger's bismuth reagent and the phenyl-hydrazine test are found by him to be trustworthy. With Böttger's bismuth reagent, 0.08 per cent. of sugar may be detected, and if the urine be first boiled with a solution of sodium chloride the delicacy is heightened, 0.01 per cent. being then detectable. At least fifty cubic centimetres of urine must be employed to five cubic centimetres of Nylander's reagent, and should not be boiled for more than two minutes. The presence of such substances as rhubarb, kairine, oil of turpentine, quinine, arsenious and salicylic acids, sulphur, mercury salts and iodides, should be avoided. In the case of considerable quantities of uric acid, it is to be observed that the brown coloration produced by it remains constant, whereas that produced by the presence of sugar becomes continually darker. The phenyl-hydrazine test enables 0.015-0.038 per cent. of sugar to be detected, the delicacy being the greater, the less the amount of reducible substances present. At the same time crystals, very similar to those of phenyl-glucosazone, are formed with glyceronic acid. The latter are, however, not so fine, and have not the same striated arrangement as those of phenyl-glucosazone.

Hirsch<sup>8</sup> considers the phenyl-hydrazine test a perfectly trustworthy one. If the urine gives typical needles of phenyl-glucosazone, it certainly contains glucose. It is essential, however, that the test-tube should be allowed to remain one hour in the water-bath. If this is done, the precipitate caused by glyceronic acid, if this substance is present, is wholly amorphous, and easily distinguishable from phenyl-glucosazone. Levulose cannot be distinguished from dextrose by this test, but only by the polarimeter. Lactose, which has been found in the urine of nursing women,

<sup>6</sup> Journal of the Chemical Society, London, Jan., 1891, p. 135.

<sup>7</sup> Journal de Pharmacie et de Chimie, Nov., 1890, p. 124.

<sup>7</sup> Journal of the Chemical Society, London, March, 1891, p. 369.

<sup>8</sup> Journal of the Chemical Society, London, July, 1890, p. 836.

furnishes needle-shaped crystals, which are about ten times the width of those of phenyl-glucosazone, and do not show the same orderly arrangement. Their melting point is 200°. Maltose gives a precipitate, which occurs in yellow tables, melting at 82°.

#### HEMATOPORPHYRIN IN URINE.

Salkowski<sup>9</sup> describes three cases of women who passed this pigment in their urine. Six cases of this kind have been observed. In the present cases, Salkowski thinks that the presence of the pigment is to be attributed, in all probability, to the fact that the patients were taking sulphonal.

V. Harley and S. Torup<sup>10</sup> report two cases of women who suffered from severe nervous symptoms, ending in death. They were treated with sulphonal and chloral, and passed urine of a port wine color. The urine contained no albumen, sugar, bile, or blood. The pigment in these cases was, in all probability, hæmato-porphyrin.

#### EXCRETION OF BALSAMS IN THE URINE.

In a research carried out by R. Stockman<sup>11</sup> on human beings and rabbits with the four balsams of the British pharmacopœia (balsam of Peru, balsam of Tolu, prepared storax, and benzoin), it was found that balsam of Peru caused no disturbance of the kidneys, but the urine, if the dose given is large, gives a precipitate with nitric acid, as if albumen was present. The precipitate is, however, soluble in alcohol and in excess of acid. Prepared storax causes a similar condition. Treatment with benzoin gave no positive results, as, owing to the difficulty of dissolving it in suitable menstrua, it was impossible to give large doses. The same may be said for balsam of Tolu. In all cases the urine contained a large excess of hippuric acid. This research is of interest, as nephritis is said to have been set up in certain cases as a result of the use of these drugs.

## Reports of Societies.

### THE OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY OF BOSTON.

CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING, April 11, 1891.

DR. A. WORCESTER reported, by invitation.

#### A SECOND SERIES OF TWO HUNDRED CONSECUTIVE CASES OF MIDWIFERY.<sup>1</sup>

DR. SINCLAIR spoke of the value of the curette in cases where there were symptoms resulting from retained portions of the placenta or membranes. The first case in which he had used it was some six or eight years ago shortly after its use was recommended abroad, and before it had come into use for this purpose here in Boston. In this case he removed quite a large amount of debris whose decomposition was causing septicæmia, washed out the uterus with a corrosive sublimate solution and introduced iodoform with subsequent good results. Since then he has used

this treatment in a number of cases following abortion.

DR. GREEN was much interested in the carefully prepared report to which the Society had listened, and which suggested several topics for profitable discussion. His attention was attracted to the number of cases of post-partum hæmorrhage: it seemed to him that twenty-one cases of hæmorrhage out of a total of two hundred labors, that is to say one hæmorrhage in every ten cases, was a larger proportion than ought to occur, if the third stage of labor was properly conducted. He believed that the reader had reported the average length of the third stage in his two hundred cases to be about ten minutes, and herein he thought would be found the explanation of the frequent occurrence of post-partum hæmorrhage. There was a time, some ten years ago, when it was taught that the placenta should be expressed as soon as possible after the birth of the child; but he believed that a more rational understanding of the causes of post-partum bleeding had led the best teachers of the day to place no definite time limit within which the placenta should be removed, as this act should depend more on the condition of the uterus than on the lapse of so much time.

It is now well understood that post-partum hæmorrhage is most effectively prevented by securing the closure of the retro-placental uterine sinuses: while this closure may be, and sometimes is, accomplished by thrombosis, the more safe and physiological closure is secured by the retraction or rearrangement of the uterine muscular fibres, — a process which begins with the first contractions of the uterus and continues throughout the labor. We are truly told that hæmorrhage is likely to follow the rapid emptying of the parturient uterus, whether by nature or by art; and the reason why lies in the fact that in these rapid labors, there is not sufficient time for the normal retractive process to effectually take place. If, therefore, after the birth of the child, the placenta is hastily expressed, before a sufficient number of uterine contractions have brought about an effective muscular retraction, the sinuses will not be well closed and more or less hæmorrhage must necessarily take place. Much might be said in regard to the prophylaxis of post-partum bleeding; but he would restrict his remarks solely to the management of the third stage.

During the expulsion of the child the uterus should be supported and followed down by the nurse, and held or "cupped" by her while the medical attendant separates the funis and gives the necessary attention to the child. The physician should then take charge of the uterus, and by means of gentle massage re-awaken muscular activity. The uterine contractions may soon begin again; but if the labor has been long and tedious, there may be quite an interval of uterine inertia. During this period of uterine inactivity no effort should be made to remove the placenta, unless hæmorrhage should supervene, and this is not likely to occur if the placenta is undisturbed. Even after the uterus has resumed its functional activity, no immediate effort at expression of the placenta should be made, but the attendant should wait four or five contractions and give the uterus an opportunity to extrude the placenta *sua sponte*. If, after five or six good contractions, the placenta is still retained, it is then time to make use of Credé's method of expression, or, if this method fails, of manual extraction. When the

<sup>1</sup> See page 28 of the Journal.

<sup>9</sup> *Chemisches Centralblatt*, 1891, 1, p. 678. Abstract.

<sup>10</sup> *Journal of the Chemical Society*, London, May, 1891, p. 601, from *British Medical Journal*.

<sup>11</sup> *Journal of the Chemical Society*, London, May, 1891, p. 606, from *Laboratory Reports*, College of Physicians, Edinburgh, 3, 65-69.

third stage is conducted in this manner, the speaker believes that post-partum hæmorrhage is of rare occurrence.

DR. MINOT was surprised at the large number of cases of deformed pelvis. Among Americans he had found contracted pelves of very rare occurrence and also as far as his experience went this was the case among the Irish. He believed, however, that among the English and Continental nations deformed pelves were comparatively much less rare.

DR. WORCESTER replied that every one of the cases of deformed pelvis occurred among the foreigners who constitute in Waltham a large class among the operatives at the watch and cotton factories. They were Swiss, German and English, and in two cases Irish. He had never yet met with an American with contracted pelvis.

DR. J. STEDMAN agreed with Dr. Green that the too rapid completion of the third stage was a not infrequent cause for post-partum hæmorrhage, as he had found in cases where he had been called in by other physicians for this emergency. He himself always waited for nature, more particularly after etherization.

DR. SINCLAIR said that in the early days of his practice he had allowed plenty of time for the third stage. Later, however, he had adopted Credé's method of rapid delivery of the placenta, but did not doubt but that it was the cause of post-partum hæmorrhage in some cases. He had, therefore, within a few years returned to his earlier practice.

DR. TOWNSEND agreed with Dr. Green in the importance of not hurrying too much the third stage, although formerly when he had made a point of completing the third stage in five or ten minutes by Credé's method he had not been troubled by post-partum hæmorrhages. He was surprised at the large number of these cases reported by the reader. In the out-patient service of the Lying-in Hospital and Dispensary the externes, being often unable to perform the Credé expression properly, the third stage in many of the cases is practically left to nature. Out of the seven hundred or more cases delivered every year in this service very few cases of true post-partum hæmorrhage are met with.

DR. WORCESTER in closing, said: As regards the use of the curette after abortions it was often impossible to push the uterus down far enough to clean it out with the finger without the use of ether, whereas curetting is a very easy and painless process and withal an effectual one.

Of the two cases of septicæmia in his two hundred cases, the one fatal, the other not, he would say that in the former case the temperature remained normal till the fifth day, and he believed that septic infection did not occur during labor, but in the early days of the puerperium which was not under his control. The latter case occurred in a patient with miserable surroundings where he was obliged to work with every disadvantage. The septicæmia was slight and of short duration.

His list of lacerated perineæ was large owing to the fact that he included slight nicks in this class; and he had called any undue hæmorrhage a post-partum hæmorrhage, although he did not doubt but that many of these would not be so considered by other physicians.

In the absence of Dr. Strong a paper by him was read by the Secretary, entitled

# LAPAROTOMY, VERIFYING THE DIAGNOSIS OF PELVIC CELLULITIS.<sup>2</sup>

DR. SINCLAIR said that the name of Pelvic Cellulitis was given by Simpson. The criticism was easily made that it seemed impossible for the cellular tissue to swell to such a degree as to form such large masses, but the most severe blow to this explanation of the pathology was given by Bernutz and Goupil, who found that inflamed tubes and ovaries occurred in most of the cases.

That true cellulitis does occur in some cases is shown very beautifully by the case reported. Before the use of antiseptics cases used to occur during the puerperium. The number of cases of true pelvic cellulitis is, however, rare compared with the number of cases of pelvic peritonitis due to salpingitis.

## MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. THE ONE HUNDRED AND TENTH ANNUAL MEETING.

BOSTON, JUNE 9 AND 10, 1891.

(Continued from No. 1, page 16.)

### SECTION IN SURGERY.

THE Section met in Cotillon Hall, Dr. J. C. WARREN in the chair. The subject for consideration was

### THE DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF INFLAMMATIONS OF THE APPENDIX.

In opening the discussion, the Chairman said: When asked to preside over this Section it occurred to me that I could not select a better topic for discussion than the diagnosis of inflammation of the appendix. The subject has received an unusual amount of attention during the last few years, but has not as yet been discussed by this Society, and it seemed to me that its great importance, as a frequent and dangerous disease, made it desirable that the members of the Society should have an opportunity of coming to an understanding among themselves as to the proper mode of dealing with it. By way of introduction, I will cite two cases, which serve admirably well to show the difficulty of determining the moment when surgical interference should take place, and the treacherous nature of the disease.

I was called to the first case a few days ago. A boy ten years of age, had entered the hospital after an illness of about a week, characterized at the outset by a sudden attack of pain in the right iliac region, associated with nausea and vomiting, which had continued with more or less regularity until his entrance, at which time, there was some tympanites, "with tenderness everywhere, but most marked in the right iliac region, where there was an area of dulness, indefinite and small." (Record of Dr. W. L. Richardson.) Pain was constant, and he required morphia. At no time was there any great rise of temperature, and the boy's general condition seemed excellent after entrance. A great increase of pain, with rise of pulse and temperature, and a development of great abdominal distention occurred on the fourth day after entrance. On examining him I could find no dulness in the region of the appendix, or tumor in the rectum, which was well defined. An incision near the anterior superior spine

<sup>2</sup> See page 32 of the Journal.



of the ilium exposed the peritoneum, on opening which I found a large collection of foul pus, several ounces of which escaped. The pus cavity extended some distance between the coils of intestine; the appendix was found with its sloughing tip, and was excised. Dr. John Homans will tell you more about the subsequent history of the case. At last accounts the boy was doing well. This case illustrates one of the dangers of the disease, the supervention of a general peritonitis from breaking of the abscess into the peritoneal cavity.

The other case was reported by Dr. A. L. Mason, and illustrates the absence of severe constitutional disturbance, in a case that terminated fatally.

E. J. B., a printer, aged thirty-four, entered the City Hospital in the medical department, January 13, 1891. He said that he had had previous attacks of colic which were relieved by cathartics, and his trade led us to make a careful examination for lead which was negative in result. January 11th, he ate two cakes of Baker's chocolate, to which he attributed his present illness.

January 12th. Dull pain in left iliac fossa, and at night all over abdomen, with chills, nausea and vomiting.

January 13th. Entered the hospital, stating that he had taken an enema before admission, but had passed no wind for two days. The pain was dull over whole abdomen, which was moderately tense. No tumor. Urine high color, acid, 1027; large trace of albumen, excess of uric acid; much granular debris, and a few hyaline and granular casts.

January 14th. Three loose movements in the night. Pain was relieved by morphia. Much more comfortable. Abdomen still tense, but much less tenderness. Palpation negative. Rectal examination not painful, and no tumor could be felt. Occasional hiccough.

January 15th. Tenderness seemed to be more localized on the left, but no hardness could be felt, and nothing by the rectum to indicate abscess.

January 16th. Fifth day. Temperature became normal; pulse 88. He was able to assume any position in bed, and had slight general tenderness in lower abdomen, not localized. No induration was found. The bowels moved three times. No vomiting since entrance. Hiccough occurred at times. The same conditions continued until the sixth and seventh days, and on the eighth day two small loose evacuations were noted. Normal temperature and little pain. In the evening a sudden increase of pain occurred, with collapse, cold extremities and profuse sweating, panting for breath. The abdomen became distended. Perforation was inferred; and the patient died in four hours, from shock.

At the autopsy, forty-three hours after death, the appendix was found in the interior of the pelvis, on the right side, firmly adherent to the surrounding tissues and covered by coils of the intestine. It was gangrenous, and had several perforations. No foreign body was found. The surfaces of the intestine showed recent inflammation, and in places were adherent by a thin layer of fibrin. The peritoneal cavity contained some purulent material. The left kidney and ureter were absent. Right kidney enlarged; capsule not adherent; congested. Other organs normal.

In looking backward upon this case, the following questions suggest themselves:

(1) When the patient entered the hospital, was he suffering from the effects of perforation which tended

toward recovery, the fatal result being caused by the shock of a second perforation?

(2) Would examination under ether have cleared up the diagnosis?

(3) In the absence of many of the subjective symptoms, would most surgeons have deemed it advisable to operate?

(4) With a gangrenous appendix in his pelvis and old intestinal adhesions, would an operation have been successfully accomplished?

(5) How much significance should be attached to hiccough in abdominal cases?

(6) Do not cases of so-called ischio-rectal abscess result sometimes from appendicitis in the pelvis, and is not the usual course of such inflammations to find an outlet below?

Such an event is reported<sup>1</sup> by Dr. Vickery, in a somewhat similar case, but with more severe symptoms, in which an exploratory operation failed, and pus was evacuated two weeks later by rectum. In the same number of the JOURNAL an autopsy performed by Dr. John Homans, 2nd, discovered a condition much resembling that found in the case reported above, namely, "appendix sloughed and ruptured, fixed by old firm adhesions to the lateral wall of the pelvis, below the brim, and out of reach of any possible relief by operation, if such had been attempted."

Dr. D. W. CHEEVER said: It is a part of my early experience, that the frequency of appendicitis with subsequent fatal peritonitis, was first pointed out and insisted on, from twenty to thirty years ago, by the late Dr. J. B. S. Jackson. No operative interference was then thought of, and I can recall five cases, all fatal, from twenty-five to thirty years ago, whose symptoms of perforation and diffused peritonitis were plain and well-marked. Treatment then halted between first, leeching and mercury; second, opium.

Since operative measures were begun, I will recall, briefly, fourteen cases of my own:

(1) A boy of eighteen, in Hingham. Repeated attacks of inflammation in the right iliac region. No operation. Final recovery.

(2) A boy of nineteen, in the hospital. Repeated attacks. No operation. Slight tumor. Incomplete recovery.

(3) A woman of twenty-five, in the hospital. First attack. No marked tumor. No operation. Apparent recovery.

(4) A man of forty. Marked tumor in the right iliac region. No operation. Tumor shrinking, but traces remaining.

(5) A man of twenty-eight. Marked tumor. Symptoms of obstruction. No operation. Subsidence of tumor, and recovery under the use of calomel and salines.

(6) A boy of fifteen. Acute symptoms. No tumor. Tenderness in right iliac region. Operation. Pus evacuated. Improvement. Death from venous hemorrhage on the seventeenth day.

(7) A child of eight. Symptoms of over a week. Tumor in right iliac region. Operation. Encysted abscess. Recovery.

(8) A man of twenty-five. Acute symptoms. Operation, right iliac region, the fourth day. Pus. Adhesions. Protrusion of the large intestine in the wound. Recovery.

(9) Pain, tumor in left iliac region. Operation

<sup>1</sup> Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, January 12, 1888.

there. Abscess walled off. An orangewood toothpick found in the abscess. Recovery.

(10) Man of thirty-five. Symptoms left iliac region. Operation there. Localized abscess. Recovery.

(11) Prolonged symptoms of obstruction. Tumor in rectum. Tapped per rectum. No result. Finally abscess burst in rectum. Slow recovery.

(12) A woman of thirty. Acute general peritonitis. Operation. Death.

(13) A man of sixty. Latent symptoms of peritonitis. Old pericarditis. No tumor. No operation. Death. Slough of cæcum and general diffused peritonitis.

(14) A boy of twelve. General peritonitis, probably tubercular. Operation. Slow recovery.

Among six cases not operated upon there was one death; mortality, seventeen per cent. Of eight cases operated on, there were two deaths; mortality twenty-five per cent. Of acute diffused peritonitis, not operated upon and operated upon, all died; mortality one hundred per cent. The case of tubercular peritonitis operated on recovered.

Without relying much on this small number of cases, I venture to offer certain conclusions, I have arrived at, in my own mind, in a general review of my experience, which covers both the non-operative and the operative periods. The stages of the disease to be considered are: first, inflammation; second, perforation; third, walling in by lymph; or fourth, diffusion.

(1) The first twenty-four hours of medical treatment are those essential to preventing perforation, if inflammation has begun; or to promote the formation of adhesions, if perforation has taken place. This treatment is recumbency; strict diet; moist heat, incessantly applied; opium.

(2) If the vital resistance of the patient is good, we have prompt adhesions and a wall of lymph.

(3) If no encysting takes place promptly, we have a fatal diffusion.

(4) The presence of a recent tumor is a strong corroborative sign of appendicitis, but not a certain one. The absence of a tumor is an assurance of great danger, if the symptoms are acute.

(5) It is impossible to drain the peritoneal cavity.

Dr. R. H. Fitz: For practical purposes, the diagnosis of an appendicitis is based upon the recognition of the signs of a peritonitis, originating in the right iliac fossa. There may be other causes for such a circumscribed peritonitis, as intestinal obstruction from intussusception or strangulation. Again, the peritonitis may be of ovarian, tubal, uterine, vesical, even of rectal origin. The pain of an acute appendicitis may be suggested by a renal or biliary colic, while fecal impaction in the cæcum or a movable kidney may simulate the tumor. Despite these possibilities, an erroneous diagnosis is not often made.

During the past five years I have seen, chiefly in consultation, upwards of one hundred cases of appendicitis. It has been my usual experience to find the attending physician has made a correct diagnosis and has rightly appreciated the significance of the symptoms. At the same time, during this period I have made an erroneous diagnosis of appendicitis in three cases, and have failed to recognize it in a fourth case. As this experience has already been published, mere reference to it, at present is sufficient. Even in these cases the treatment was appropriate, although the immediate cause of the peritonitis symptoms was not cor-

rectly diagnosed. They are called to your attention, not because similar cases are likely to be encountered, but, because, in a considerable experience, such errors in diagnosis have been made.

What seems to me of even greater importance than accuracy of diagnosis, so easy in general, is the question when medical treatment shall cease and surgical treatment begin. Were perforation actually present, there would be no question in my mind; but I know of no diagnostic means by which one may absolutely determine at the outset, whether perforation is present or absent. In doubtful cases we should wait and treat the patient medically, until we get more direct indication for surgical treatment than may be present when he is first seen.

It is well to bear in mind that, of the cases just referred to, one-half received surgical treatment. Of the half which were treated medically, there was one-eighth which ought not to have been treated thus, since an abscess existed and was discharged, as a rule, into the intestine. But the abscess may discharge into the bladder, which is a very unfortunate complication. It seems to me that to permit the abscess to break into either of these cavities, if it can be avoided, is unwise.

But in most cases we must have more evidence to guide us in treatment than is to be had during the first twenty-four hours, or even later. We ought not to advise an operation at this time on the ground that a perforation may be present, since, in one-half the cases, at least, the patient may recover if no operation is performed. We ought to have this chance, and we should, therefore, wait until the development of the symptoms is such as to indicate that there is either a spreading peritonitis, or such a circumscribing of the peritonitis as to make it probable that the operation will be successful. In waiting for these symptoms, we are to watch the pulse, the temperature, the degree of pain and tenderness, their extension outwards from the region of the appendix, and the development of the tumor, which may take place in the pelvis, the region of the kidney, or the left side. If after three or four days the tumor has developed — and by this time it does develop, if it is to form — its recognition is easy. If there is then no tumor, the indications for operation offered by the constitutional disturbances are very direct.

In my opinion, then, it is desirable to wait for three or four days, at least, after the onset of the symptoms, in order to watch the progress of the case, for the purpose of deciding whether it will recover under medical treatment, or whether it will demand surgical treatment. This waiting is not only suggested by the experience in acute cases, but it is confirmed by those cases of chronic appendicitis in which the patient has localized disturbances for months and months. Every now and then there will be an acute exacerbation, often keeping him in bed for a few days. These, however, are the cases which, to my mind, are much better operated upon, if they are to be treated surgically, in the interval between the attacks, than at the onset of an acute attack.

(To be continued.)

PROFESSOR VIRCHOW. — A portrait medal of Rudolf Virchow is to be struck by Anton Scharff of Vienna, in honor of the great pathologist's seventieth birthday on October 13th next.

## MAINE MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

THIRTY-NINTH annual meeting at Portland, June 9, 10, 11, 1891. The Association met in the Common Council Chamber, City Building, Tuesday, June 9th, and was called to order at 10.20 A. M., by the President, DR. SAMUEL B. HUNTER, of Machias.

The session was opened with prayer by Rev. Dwight M. Pratt of the Williston Church.

The morning hours were given up to the Treasurer's report, matters of routine business and a paper by DR. JAMES A. SPAULDING on

## EYE AND EAR OPERATIONS, AND CASES AT THE MAINE GENERAL HOSPITAL.

The question of "What cases demand immediate enucleation after injury?" claimed most attention in the paper and the following discussion.

The essayist illustrated the cases in which the eye may be allowed to remain, by a typical case, in which the injury, although extensive, was not in the ciliary region, was not deep enough to penetrate the vitreous and cause septic infection of the eye, no prolapse of iris or retinal detachment, so that there was a possibility of recovered sight and no probability of sympathetic inflammation. On the other hand, it was laid down as a rule without exception, that the eye of a child less than ten years of age, with a perforating injury of any sort, in any region of the eye, ought to be enucleated at once, by reason of the greater tendency of children to sympathetic ophthalmia.

Attention was called to the beneficial effect of resection of the optic nerve far back, in cases where enucleation of the injured eye has not prevented the transmission of the disease to the sound eye.

A number of cases of glaucoma were attributed to the thoughtless use of atropine in the inflammation of the eyes of elderly people.

## AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Address of the retiring President, DR. SAMUEL B. HUNTER, of Machias, dealt principally with the marked changes in medicine and medical teaching during the past decade, and deplored the lack of an efficient registration law for Maine. The idea was suggested, although admitted to be now impracticable, of a registration law which should be national in scope and administration.

DR. J. E. WALKER, of Thomaston, read a paper on

## PSEUDO-HYPERTROPHIC PARALYSIS.

DR. IRVING E. KIMBALL, of Portland, presented a paper on

## ADENOID VEGETATIONS OF THE NASO-PHARYNX.

The writer detailed the characteristic symptoms and physical signs of this affection in children, and exhibited photographs of illustrative cases, before and after operation.

## CATARACT, ITS TREATMENT, SURGICAL, HYGIENIC AND DIETETIC.

was the subject of a paper by DR. WILLIS B. MOUTON, of Portland.

Particular stress was laid upon the necessity of securing by hygienic and dietetic measures the best possible nutrition and nervous tone, not only to prepare for surgical treatment, but to secure the happiest results after its employment.

The conditions for perfect results in operation for cataract were outlined as: "Early operation," "modified linear section with iridectomy," "strict antisepsis," "limited confinement," "absolute non-interference with the eyes for four or five days unless demanded," "careful and restricted diet, mostly nitrogenous for two weeks before and after the operation."

In the discussion following, DR. JAMES A. SPAULDING called attention to the unpleasant results often accruing to patient and surgeon from removing early a commencing cataract when vision is fairly good, and substituting for it the disturbed vision consequent upon attempts to make the sound eye wear a glass to approach the new vision of the eye operated upon after it is fitted with a proper lens.

DR. J. J. COBB, of Milan, N. H., read a paper on

## INTESTINAL ANTISEPTIC MEDICATION.

A paper by DR. H. M. SAWTELLE, United States Marine-Hospital Service, on

## PROGRESSIVE MUSCULAR ATROPHY.

was illustrated by a patient exhibiting the characteristic appearance of this somewhat rare disease. The patient's hands had the peculiar clam-like appearance due to wasting of the extensors, and contraction of the flexor muscles. Face, hands and feet were of a purplish color, and the general hue of the skin all over the body was bronze; the skin was thickened and sensation almost everywhere blunted. This was particularly well shown over skin of back, buttocks and portions of thigh and legs. The muscles now involved in the atrophic process are those of the forearm, especially extensors of ulnar side, pectorals, deltoids, and trapezius, and those of neck, face and feet. The cause of the spinal degeneration in this case was regarded as specific.

## EVENING SESSION.

DR. ADDISON S. THAYER, City Physician of Portland, read a paper on

## GASTRO-INTESTINAL DISORDERS IN CHILDREN.

Milk sterilized by steam heat was urged as preferable to almost, if not all, other infant foods. Use of opiates, either by mouth or hypodermically, was deprecated; "the paralyzing of a bowel already feeble in its resistance against poisonous irritants seems justified neither by reason nor experience." Lavage of the large intestine by mild antiseptic douches was advocated, and met with cordial endorsement from members who were familiar with its use.

A paper by DR. M. C. GOODRICH, of Waterville, on

## CIRCUMSCRIBED OSTEO-MYELITIS INVOLVING LEFT KNEE-JOINT.

brought out the opinion of members as to the comparative merit of the various drugs used to resuscitate patients from surgical shock.

DR. A. P. DUDLEY, of New York, expressed preference for straphanthus hypodermically, over either whiskey or digitalis.

DR. L. W. PENDLETON, of Portland, believed no remedy to equal atropine in doses of one one-hundredth of a grain.

## SECOND DAY, JUNE 10TH.

By unanimous vote the Association adopted resolutions of congratulation to be presented to the New

Hampshire Medical Society at its approaching hundredth anniversary.

DR. W. E. ELWELL, assistant surgeon at the National Home, Togus, read a paper upon

#### HEART-STRAIN

based upon observations upon the veterans of the War of the Rebellion. It was stated that seventy per cent. of all admitted to these National and State homes had some abnormal and weakened condition of the heart. In a majority of cases the symptoms are only present at intervals or upon exertion, but in all cases so constantly manifest in their effects as to render its subjects incapable of labor, and predisposed to other diseases. This condition was attributed to over-mental and physical strain during service.

DR. I. T. DANA, of Portland, thought it would be difficult to show that a large proportion of these cases originated as a consequence of army service. He thought the same condition obtained in an equally large per cent. of cases in civil life after the changes of advancing years became manifest, and that over-stimulation and all unusual muscular or mental fatigue tended to exert an untoward influence upon the heart.

DR. E. M. FULLER, of Bath, said from his service as pension examiner, he believed malarial poison to have been more often the cause of this condition than excitement before or during battle.

DR. SARAH ELLEN PALMER, of Boston, read a paper descriptive of Apostoli's method of treating uterine and ovarian affections by the electric current.

DR. C. M. COBB, of Mechanic Falls, read a paper upon

#### HIP-JOINT DISEASE, A RESULT OF TRAUMATISM,

and exhibited a patient showing the favorable results of Gault's operation to relieve extreme abduction and flexion.

DR. GORDON, of Portland, favored Owen's plan of treatment by early aspiration of the affected joint.

The report of visitors to the Maine Insane Hospital by DR. A. J. FULLER, of Bath, elicited some criticism by members, of the action of the last legislature in refusing the appropriation for the new insane hospital at Bangor. The facts relative to this curious piece of legislation, after a lot had been purchased and plans drawn for the new buildings, seem to be that in the universal scramble for appropriations which characterized our last legislature, it was made to appear by those interested in certain schemes that this call for money was for the local interests of Bangor, and prejudices defeated a measure which the interest of humanity demanded, as every physician in this State can testify.

With a daily average at the Augusta Hospital of 612, and patients sleeping on the floors of the corridors in spite of the additional room gained by the new pavilions, the legislature has reason to feel far from proud of this performance.

#### ANNUAL ELECTION OF OFFICERS.

The list for 1891-92 is as follows: President, Dr. Edwin M. Fuller, Bath; First Vice-President, Dr. Bigelow T. Sanborn, Augusta; Second Vice-President, Dr. George A. Phillips, Ellsworth; Recording Secretary, Dr. Charles D. Smith, Portland; Corresponding Secretary, Dr. C. E. Williams, Auburn. Board of Censor: Dr. H. H. Smith, Machias; Dr. E. T.

Andrews, Gray; Dr. Charles Hutchinson, Portland; Dr. C. A. Peaslee, Wiscasset; Dr. C. D. Hill, Bethel. Committee on Publication: Dr. Charles D. Smith (*ex-officio*) Portland; Dr. F. H. Gerrish, Portland; Dr. A. K. P. Meserve, Portland; Dr. E. H. Hill, Lewiston; Dr. H. F. Twitchell, Freeport. Business Committee: Dr. F. E. Small, Portland; Dr. Wm. Lawrence Dana, Portland.

DR. S. C. GORDON read a report of

#### CASES OF ABDOMINAL SECTION DURING A THREE MONTHS' SERVICE AT THE MAINE GENERAL HOSPITAL.

These numbered fourteen in all, and there was but one death and that from cancer.

Among these of special interest was one in which over a foot of small intestine was removed with a tumor, the ends of the intestine closed by Lembert's suture, and anastomosis established by lapping the ends of the intestines together, making an opening about an inch from the ends and sewing together. The patient returned to her home well, having passed to recovery without accident, and is now pursuing her household duties.

Another patient was an infant of fourteen months, operated upon for relief of peritoneal effusion of tubercular origin. Patient was discharged recovered, but died in about two months from tuberculosis pulmonalis. Special stress was laid upon the treatment of peritonitis by salines instead of by opiates, regarding the disease as a condition to be treated independent of cause.

DR. G. A. COOMBS, of Brunswick, presented a paper on

#### DEPRESSED FRACTURES OF THE SKULL,

which urged immediate exploratory incision even if no cerebral symptoms presented.

DR. T. A. FOSTER, of Portland, presented the report of the necrologist. But three members have died during the year: Dr. O. E. Ross, of Rockport; Dr. N. R. Boutelle, of Waterville, and Professor Fordyce Barker, of New York.

DR. E. E. HOLT, of Portland, read a paper on

#### REMOVAL OF FOREIGN BODIES FROM THE VITREOUS.

The writer's opinion inclined to removal of such bodies by operation if the sight were destroyed even though they cannot be located or attracted by the magnet.

DR. F. H. GERRISH, of Portland, Chairman of the Committee on securing change in the Anatomical Law, reported the operation of the present law entirely satisfactory, and the risk of attempting to secure any change, too great to be invited.

#### EVENING SESSION.

This was devoted to the

#### ANNUAL ORATION

by DR. S. C. GORDON, of Portland.

Following the oration, a reception was given by the resident members, to the Association and visiting delegates and ladies.

#### THIRD DAY, JUNE 11TH.—MORNING SESSION.

The customary votes of thanks were passed and the session closed with the acceptance of the report of the Board of Censors and the adoption of its recommendations.

The appointments for the year are as follows: Orator, Dr. J. L. M. Willis, of Elliot. Delegates to American Medical Association, Dr. S. B. Hunter, Machias; Dr. B. F. Dunn, Portland. Neurologist, Dr. Alfred King, Portland.

The next meeting will be held as usual in Portland, but is changed to the second Wednesday in June instead of the second Tuesday, as heretofore.

The meeting was unusually large, and the papers of more than usual excellence. Delegates were present from the New York State Medical Society, from New Hampshire and Rhode Island.

## Recent Literature.

*Practical Electricity in Medicine and Surgery.* By G. A. LIEBIG, JR., PH.D., and GEORGE H. ROHÉ, M.D. 8vo, pp. viii, 383, with 253 illustrations. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis. 1890.

Our best treatises on electro-therapeutics have been written almost solely from the standpoint of the neurologist, and are now eight or ten years old. Since their publication, with the advance in the uses of electricity, the application of electricity to medicine and surgery has greatly increased. We need, therefore, a work which will deal with electricity from a much more general standpoint, and will guide us in the problems of electrolysis, electric lighting, electro-motors, and in all the various ways in which electricity is now brought into play. We hoped that the present work would satisfy this need. It should, as the present writers say, "be eminently practical, and should deal with such matters only as have a direct bearing upon the requirements of the practitioner. The book should be free from unnecessary technicalities, and only so much attention should be devoted to theory as is demanded in the explanation of such phenomena as are presented in the medical and surgical uses of electricity." In conclusion they say, "less attempt has been made to include everything written upon the subject than that nothing untrue should be contained within the covers of the book."

Unfortunately, the book comes very far short of answering these requirements. A hundred and forty pages are devoted to electro-physics. This is by no means a simple consideration. The writer begins by the statement that it is impossible to say what electricity is, which must be admitted, but if it be admitted that electricity, like heat or light, is a form of motion, and if the electricity derived from chemical action be first considered, the problems become simpler to those unskilled, as most physicians are, in the problems of physics. Instead of this the writer starts with the consideration of static electricity and lines of force, and the whole section is far from plain to any one unacquainted with physics. Its frequent formulae and its strictly technical considerations render it very difficult of comprehension to the ordinary physician, even though he know more of electricity than most physicians do. Although well equipped technically, and usually accurate in his statements, there is a striking want of harmony between this and the other sections of the book. In the description of the various cells no account is given of the Leclanché, which later on is spoken of as the best for a stationary battery. The

writer takes the only correct view of the question of the length of wire in a secondary coil, namely, that a longer wire interposes more resistance and diminishes the electro-motive force, yet later on statements are made, without correction, as to coils of long, thin wire giving the high tension current. Furthermore, many of the forms of apparatus, galvanometers, commutators, etc., described are suitable only for the physical laboratory, and not for the physician's use, while De Watteville's commutator for the combined currents receives no mention.

Technical and complicated as the first part of the work is, it is much better than the rest of it. This is largely a compilation, and much of it is of poor quality. The writer, for instance, claims that galvanism can directly influence the cord, and cites as a proof the benefit obtained by galvanism in tabes, whereas most neurologists doubt that benefit, and nothing indicates that galvanism produces any physiological effect upon the cord. Twenty-five pages are rather needlessly devoted to a verbal description of the motor points, which is far less clear than the diagrams. Some little attention is paid to the density of the current, but the accepted standard for the sizes of electrodes is not given, nor are Stintzing's tables of the different forms of the reactions of degeneration given. The chapter on special electro-therapeutics is confessedly a compilation, and the author does not even venture to act as a guide. Hence we find the methods suggested for the treatment of all manner of affections without regard to the suggester. Indeed the writer practically assents to the electrolytic treatment of urethral stricture, and seems willing to accept electricity as a panacea. As a minor suggestion we would urge the retention of the German notation in electro-physiology, as conducive to clearness and uniformity.

The book is a disappointment. It gives the impression of having been written in part by an electrician whose knowledge of the demands of medicine on electricity was slight and whose ideas as to the attainments of the physician and his ability to comprehend physics were greatly exaggerated, and in part by a man whose knowledge of electro-therapeutics was based, not on practical experience, but upon rather indiscriminate reading. It is not to be commended as a satisfactory guide to medical electricity.

*Plain Talks on Electricity and Batteries: with Therapeutic Index.* By HORATIO R. BIGELOW, M.D. 16mo; pp. viii, 85; 43 illustrations. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

This little work claims to be a "plain, practical presentation of a difficult subject." The opening chapter gives briefly a definition of the more familiar terms used in electricity; and then chapters are devoted to static electricity, galvanism and faradism. Some indications are given as to a choice of instruments, but these indications are incomplete. Nothing is said as to electro-physiology or electro-diagnosis. The therapeutic index is of some value, but it is incomplete and untrustworthy, and not a valuable guide for the inexperienced practitioner. The author's knowledge of the physics of electricity is not great, and he still clings to the idea that there is an actual difference in quality between the currents from the primary and secondary coils. The tyro in electro-therapeutics needs something more than this little volume, and the expert would find no use for it.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JULY 9, 1891.

A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.

SCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## DIPHThERETIC PARALYSIS.

GUÉLER, in 1861, published an able memoir on diphtheritic paralysis, in which he endeavored to show that the paralysis which follows diphtheria has nothing specific about it, and that similar paralyzes may accompany all acute diseases. Diphtheritic paralysis, in his opinion, is the result of propagation of a pharyngeal, palatine, laryngeal, nasal inflammation to certain nerves — facial, palatine, trifacial, olfactory, auditory, vagus, branches of the sympathetic, etc. — or else it is simply the consequence of that asthenia which is consecutive to all grave maladies. It is hardly necessary to say that this view has long been abandoned.

By most authorities, it was regarded as the type of essential paralyzes (*sine materia*) till Charcot and Vulpian in 1862 discovered in a well-marked case (autopsy) the existence of neuritis of the palatine nerves, without any alteration of the nervous centres. This observation was subsequently confirmed by Lorain, Lionville and Lepine; and Sanné in his remarkable treatise based on these facts his theory of peripheral paralysis, or, as we should now call it, peripheral neuritis.

But Bahl, as far back as 1867, had found in a case of diphtheritic paralysis pronounced neuritis of the spinal nerve roots corresponding to the origin of the paralyzed nerves; there was extravasation of blood and thickening of the neurilemma. In 1875, Roger and Danaeschino in four autopsies noticed alterations similar to those which Bahl had described.<sup>1</sup> Similar observations were made by Dejerine in 1878. In 1876, Vulpian at the autopsies of three children who died of diphtheritic paralysis, noted "a modification of the nerve-cells of the anterior cornu of gray matter with rarefaction of the connective tissue of the external and posterior part of this cornu."

Three years later (1881) Landouzy as the result of his studies formulated for diphtheritic paralysis the following pathology: "In consequence of the diphtheritic toxæmia, the spinal cells suffer and undergo

alteration; they determine secondary degenerative lesions of the anterior roots, then of the nerves; but these lesions are superficial and susceptible of repair."

The most clear and satisfactory explanation of the paralyzes which follow diphtheria is that furnished by Roux and Yersin, whose researches go to show that the Klebs-Löffler bacillus is the cause of diphtheria, are now well-known. The paralysis is due, not to impregnation of the organism by the bacillus, but by the poison (tox-albumen) secreted by the bacillus. This has been proved by filtration of the soluble products of a diphtheritic culture, and the inoculation of animals with the filtrate which contains neither spores nor bacilli. Since the bacillus is not the direct agent of the toxæmia, but a product which it elaborates, we understand how the anatomical form of the pseudo-membranous affection has but a slight influence on the production of the paralysis, and how it is that the latter succeeds not only the grave and prolonged anginous attacks, but also the circumscribed and temporary localizations of the diphtheria. We also understand why the paralysis is not synchronous with the pseudo-membranous manifestations, but develops later when the microbes have disappeared, and after they have had time profoundly to alter the constitution of the blood.<sup>2</sup> In fact, before the paralytic accidents show themselves, there is a period of incubation of at least a fortnight, and sometimes longer.

Rendu, who has treated this subject at some length from the stand-point of latest researches, remarks that the old view which attributes the paralysis of the velum pendulum, pharynx, etc., to diffusion of an inflammation from the pseudo-membranous focus, is to be modified by the more correct doctrine that the poison is more likely to act first on the nerves nearest the point of inoculation, and in fact, it is often limited to these regions. But it is certain, on the other hand, that we have to do with something more than a mere local impregnation with the poison, as in the majority of cases we see the paralytic symptoms diffuse themselves progressively. It is equally certain that the diphtheritic poison acts exclusively on the nervous system by determining functional rather than destructive modifications.

## PETROLATUM.

At the time of the publication of the Pharmacopœia of 1880, different forms of ointment made from petroleum were in common use, largely under the names of vaseline and cosmoline. The official word, petrolatum, was introduced to describe certain of these products, the definition of the word in the Pharmacopœia being, "A semi-solid substance, consisting of hydrocarbons, chiefly of the marsh-gas series, obtained by distilling of the lighter and more volatile portions from American petroleum, and purifying the residue. Melting point about 40° C. to 51° C."

Many similar products of petroleum now in common use do not come under this definition, and are commonly

<sup>1</sup> *Arch. de Gynecol.* Maladies des Enfants, t. III, p. 106.

<sup>2</sup> *Revue.* Leçons de Clinique Médicale, t. II, p. 335.

<sup>2</sup> Rendu: *Loc. cit.*

known by a variety of different names. At a recent meeting of the Philadelphia County Medical Society, Dr. John Aulde showed a number of specimens of these various products, and gave a description of their production and use.

During a visit to a large factory where these products are made from crude petroleum, Dr. Aulde was told by the workmen that when they have a bad cold they fill the nostrils with cosmoline and the trouble is quickly relieved.

These products are obtained by fractional distillation. The first twenty per cent. is called naphtha, and embraces several substances, such as rhigolene, benzine, naphthol, etc. The next fifty per cent. that passes over is composed of illuminating oil. This leaves about thirty per cent., fifteen of which is called neutral product, and fifteen per cent. called petrolatum stock. From this last cosmoline is manufactured. The neutral product is decolorized by filtration through bone black. It contains a certain proportion of paraffine wax. This neutral product corresponds closely to teraline, which has been extensively advertised as a remedy for consumption. The paraffine is removed by crystallization and freezing. Teraline may be of great benefit, because it contains this wax. There is also obtained a colorless product called glycoline, alboline, and by several similar names. This is an oil with the paraffine and coloring matter removed. It is made both as a liquid and as a semi-solid substance. The liquid paraffine of the German Pharmacopœia closely corresponds with this product. Preparations of petroleum stock may vary in color from white to dark yellow. It has been found that the colored petrolatum products produce discoloration of the skin. Cosmoline is perfectly innocuous, and may be taken into the system without harm.

In the discussion on this paper, Dr. S. Solis-Cohen said that crude petroleum is very valuable in the treatment of pulmonary complaints, especially of certain stages of phthisis. It is useful combined with iodoform. Two or three grains of iodoform may be combined with an equal quantity of crude petroleum, and administered in capsules. So-called alboline, or a modification of it called benzoinol, is useful as a vehicle for menthol and other agents to be applied to the respiratory mucous membrane.

Among other points brought out by the discussion, may be mentioned the fact that these products are the most valuable part of the petroleum distillation. The first seventy per cent. of the distillate is worth probably five cents a gallon, while the remaining thirty per cent. is worth from twelve to twenty-five cents a gallon. The quantity of these products manufactured has been steadily increasing.

A few years ago an effort was made in France to introduce petroleum products as vehicles for the hypodermic use of remedies. It was shown that the purified oils were innocuous, and it was shown that in this way twenty minims of purified creosote could be introduced at a single dose.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

A JAPANESE PHARMACOPEIA will shortly be published. It is now under revision by the Central Sanitary Board of the Home Department.

ELECTROCUTION.—The second execution by electricity under the law of New York took place at Sing Sing on Tuesday. Four murderers were killed in succession. From the accounts of witnesses present it appears that in each case death was instantaneous and painless. The voltage was about 1,500 and the current continued for twenty seconds, and a little later repeated. The electrodes were placed upon the forehead and calves of the legs.

THE CENSORS OF THE COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS, PHILADELPHIA.—The resignations of the Board of Censors of the College of Physicians have been placed in the hands of the Secretary. This action was taken because the college by a vote of forty-five to forty postponed consideration of the board's recommendation that a prominent member of the college, be censured for using slanderous language toward a member of the Fellows of the college. It is understood that the final retirement of the board will depend largely upon the action that may be taken by the college at its September meeting.

YELLOW FEVER IN GEORGIA.—It is reported that two cases of yellow fever have been discovered in Brunswick, Ga., one of the patients being a pilot who brought a foreign brig into port. Something like a panic has broken out, many families having left the place.

CHOLERA IN SPAIN.—The *Correio Medico*, of Lisbon, says that rumors of cholera are again beginning to be heard from Spain. Telegrams received in Lisbon from Valencia state that some "sufficiently marked" cases have occurred in that province, and the authorities at Madrid have taken steps to check the spread of the disease. As usual, the official press denies everything.

THE IMPORTATION OF DISEASE.—Surgeon-General Wyman, of the Marine-Hospital Service, has suggested, as a precaution against the importation of small-pox and other diseases by means of the baggage of immigrants, that the States for which the immigrants are destined, be furnished with a list of persons who come in vessels which have been or are infected or which come from ports at which contagious diseases prevail.

ABOLITION OF EFFEMINATE WORDS.—With the advent of women in positions formerly occupied only by men, the fair sex apparently consider it more manly to adopt masculine titles and masculine word-terminations. We have become quite accustomed to such words as chairman and doctor; but it seems as if they were carried too far, when we hear that Dr. Grace Danford, of Dallas, said, in an address to the Texas Medical Society, that she had had a predilection for the medical profession since her boyhood.

**HYPNOTISM IN FRANCE.**—The Society of Hypnotology will meet in Paris on July 20th, under the presidency of Dr. Dumontpallier. The business to be done will include the organization of a second international congress of hypnotism to be held in 1892. Among the subjects proposed for discussion are the following: "The Relations of Hysteria to Hypnotism"; "Criminal Suggestions and Penal Responsibility"; "The Reality of Maternal Impressions on the Fœtus."

**CIRCUMCISION IN EXCELSIS.**—A remarkable custom obtains in Turkey, says the *Medical Press*, which is carried out at the expense and under the direction of the Sultan. It appears that three of the Sultan's sons are "ripe for the operation of circumcision," whatever this may mean, and custom enjoins that all the other little Turks in the Empire who are of or about the same age as the young princes, shall submit to the same procedure at His Majesty's expense. In order to make due provision for this interesting event, a palace is fitted up for the occasion. The patients, who are said to number five thousand, are housed, clothed and fed for a week out of the Sultan's privy purse, and at the end of that time each receives a gift of money before being sent back to the bosom of his parents.

**THE ENGLISH CENSUS.**—The returns of the census for England and Wales have been so far made up as to show that there were on the day of enumeration about 29,000,000 inhabitants. The completed revised figures will not, it is said, materially change the total. This will make, in the last decade, an increase of about three million, or 11.64 per cent. This is the smallest recorded rate of gain since census-taking began in Great Britain. During the decade just closed there has been a decline of the marriage-rate. In 1881 it was 15.5 per thousand; in 1889, 14.7. In 1853 it was 17.9 per thousand. In the past fifteen years the birth-rate has fallen from 36.3 in 1876 to 29.7 in 1890. In 1890 the excess of births over deaths in England and Wales was but 308,267 against an average for the preceding five years of 366,013. The population is now three and a half times as large as it was in 1801.

**THE FOOD OF A STOWAWAY.**—The *Lancet* reports the autopsy on the body of an Arab stowaway, found dead on a vessel in London. Several patches of inflammation were found in the small intestine. In the cæcum were found twenty trousers buttons, three cog-wheels (apparently out of a watch, two of them one inch in diameter—these were double), one two-inch steel screw bent double and one one-inch screw, six pieces of a lock (the biggest piece was one and a half inches long and one-half inch broad), a circular piece of brass (one and three-quarter inches in diameter folded into four), several pieces of iron wire (four were one and a half inches in length), brass, and lead, and two key rattles on a ring, one inch in length. In the ascending colon, about five inches from the cæcum, were found a piece of steel wire one-eighth of an inch

in diameter, and three inches and half in length, bent double, and one small cog-wheel. The weight of these bodies together amounted almost exactly to half a pound. The body was much emaciated; no subcutaneous fat was present in chest or abdominal walls, or any fat round the kidneys. The deceased was quite unknown; no particulars could be discovered by the police employed to obtain evidence for the purpose of the inquest. There was no perforation of intestines, or any sign of disease in the colon.

**ETHER-DRINKING IN NORWAY.**—The *British Medical Journal* says that the theory has been more than once advanced that the origin of ether-drinking in Ireland can be traced to the success of Father Matthew's crusade against drunkenness in its ordinary forms. Alcoholic nature, driven out by his eloquence, returned in a new disguise, and the last state of the victims was as bad as the first. This theory has been called in question, but it receives accidental confirmation from what is at present happening in Norway. The sale of liquors is, in that country, encompassed about with more restrictions than that of the most deadly poison is with us; temperance, in fact, is the law of the land in Norway. But these people made sober by Act of Parliament, have now discovered how to get drunk without violating the law. Ether-drinking, according to a Norwegian contemporary, is becoming quite common in certain districts. The farmers buy it in considerable quantities, especially at Christmas time and on other festive occasions, and they treat each other and get drunk on ether, as they formerly did on potato or barley brandy. Ether is said to be drunk by young and old men and women, rich and poor. If this be true, it seems to point a moral which perhaps thoroughgoing temperance advocates have not taken sufficiently into account. Is there, after all, a grain of truth in Byron's thesis that "man being reasonable must get drunk," and can the moderate use of ordinary stimulants be suppressed only at the risk of the evil spirit, which has been cast out, coming back after the house has been swept and garnished, bringing with him seven devils worse than himself?

## Miscellany.

### AN UNRECORDED SYMPTOM OF PERTUSSIS.<sup>1</sup>

AMONGST the premonitory symptoms of whooping-cough authors mention conjunctivitis with excessive lacrymal secretion; but according to Dr. Huguin of Tourteron, to these ocular symptoms there should be added photophobia, with dilatation of the pupil, which he has observed pretty constantly in cases under his care, and that in the absence of all medicinal treatment, by belladonna or otherwise. His attention was first drawn to these hitherto unrecorded signs by the cases of two children, aged six and eight years respectively, in whom were present, in addition to the cough, not yet characteristic of the catarrhal period of the

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, June 13th.



disease, marked dilatation of the pupils, with photophobia. Some time afterwards, while still in professional attendance on the children, a servant girl aged eighteen, in the same household, in whom there was as yet no suspicion whatever of the ordinary symptoms of whooping-cough, was found to be affected with photophobia and dilatation of the pupils. Pertussis was, however, diagnosed, and this diagnosis was subsequently proved to be well founded by the supervention of the characteristic cough of a typical whooping-cough.

#### EXTERNAL MIGRATION OF THE OVUM.

VARICELA<sup>1</sup> concludes, from the results of ten experiments on female rabbits in which the ovary of one side and the tube of the other had been removed, that the external migration of the ovum, although rare, is incontestable. Only part of the ova are able to reach and enter the tube of the opposite side. Although it requires more time for the ovum to pass from the ovary to the tube opposite than to the tube of the corresponding side, still in doing so it retains its aptitude for fecundation. The external migration of ova experimentally produced was in no case the cause of extrauterine pregnancy. Granting the integrity of one ovary and of the opposite tube, not only fecundation, but also intrauterine pregnancy, are possible.

#### TACHYCARDIA.

FRAENTZEL<sup>2</sup> defines this disease as one without demonstrable organic heart lesion, in which repeated sudden attacks of rapid heart action occur and as suddenly disappear. The number of beats may reach one hundred and forty and over per minute. He considers most of the cases to be due to paralysis of the inhibitory fibres of the pneumogastries, and others to irritation of the accelerator fibres of the sympathetic. The former may sometimes be controlled by digitalis, or by pressure over either or both pneumogastries in the neck. The latter may frequently be controlled by a single dose of morphia. It is sometimes difficult, however, to determine to which of the two groups a case belongs. The author closes his article by quoting the following case: A man, aged thirty-five, complained for three months of sudden severe palpitation of the heart. The heart's dulness was increased; there were no murmurs. While in the wards, the patient had two attacks which responded to digitalis. A third attack occurred, with rapid dilatation of the heart, in which the patient died. The post-mortem showed dilatation of left ventricle and hypertrophy of right, much increase of fibrous tissue in both ventricles and fatty degeneration of the left.

#### CULTIVATION OF THE LEPROSY BACILLUS.

DR. BEAVEN RAKE and Dr. G. A. Buckmaster,<sup>3</sup> members of the Leprosy Commission, have during the last two months and a half been engaged in bacterio-

logical work at Almora Leper Asylum and in the new laboratory which has been built at Simla by the Government of India for the use of the Commission. They have now succeeded in cultivating the leprosy bacillus in serum from a blister. The first series of experiments, begun on March 31st, proved negative. On April 14th a blister was raised over a tubercle on the face of a leper at Almora, and another over normal skin on the back of the same patient. Specimens of the fluid from these blisters were taken in a sterilized capillary tube, and allowed to mix. Previous examination of blister fluid over a tubercle in this patient had shown leprosy bacilli. The capillary tube was kept at a constant temperature of 98° F., and was taken to Simla, where microscopic examination on May 2d showed some brightly stained leprosy bacilli and some turbidity of the liquid. On May 14th a tube of bouillon was inoculated from this tube of serum, and on May 26th there was an undoubted growth of leprosy bacilli on the surface of the bouillon. From this culture vigorous growths of leprosy bacilli were also obtained on gelatine and agar. Another capillary tube of serum prepared in the same way from another leper gave precisely similar results.

#### VOMITING OF PREGNANCY AND HYSTERIA.

KALTENBACH<sup>1</sup> holds that the clinical history and the "cures" of cases of uncontrollable vomiting of pregnancy indicate that the disease is essentially due to hysteria. Pregnancy involves physiological and psychological conditions favorable to the development of hysterical symptoms in a modified form. Hyperemesis is often cured by a process akin to suggestion, like ordinary hysteria. "Doing something," dilatation of the os, massage, etc., often succeeds if the practitioner gains the patient's confidence, and hosts of drugs have answered, apparently under the same conditions. On the other hand, all these vaunted medicines and operations have failed when employed by physicians who possibly did not possess as much tact as knowledge. Hyperemesis may suddenly cease if the patient be alarmed, as in a case of the author, where the patient was reduced to a skeleton; a day being fixed for the induction of labor, her friends frightened her by saying that she could not survive such an operation. The vomiting ceased. The same sudden arrest of hyperemesis was observed by Cazeaux in a young wife whose husband was seized with symptoms of strangulated hernia. In a third case, the vomiting ceased on the outbreak of an acute exanthematous fever. Kaltenbach describes a bad case where the patient, aged twenty-one, made an unhappy marriage, and was unkindly treated by her husband. Very severe vomiting set in during her first pregnancy, and she was sent into a hospital. It was suggested to her that she had lumps of unwholesome material in her stomach, and that their removal would cure her. Some milk was given to her, ceremoniously, and shortly after the stomach was washed out. Its contents bore no indications of either over-acidity or any abnormal ferment. The patient was then informed that all was right, and that the vomiting would not return. It ceased accordingly, and she was safely delivered at term. In short, Kaltenbach urges that hyperemesis gravidarum should

<sup>1</sup> Annali di Ostetricia e Ginecologia, October, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> University Medical Magazine, from Deutsche med. Woch., February 26.

<sup>3</sup> British Medical Journal, June 27th.

<sup>1</sup> Zeitschrift f. Geburtsh. u. Gynäk., vol. xxi., pt. 1.

be treated as a purely hysterical complaint. Prompt treatment is indeed necessary, for as in hysterical vomiting of non-pregnant women the patient may, if at first neglected, die of syncope or nervous exhaustion even when the vomiting has been stopped. But isolation from domestic cares and imprudent friends, with appropriate moral treatment, should be enforced before so extreme a step as artificial abortion is undertaken.

#### PARENCHYMATOUS ASPIRATION.

DR. ALBERT ABRAMS<sup>1</sup>, of San Francisco, describes, under the above title, a method of obtaining pathological products for diagnostic purposes. The method consists essentially of withdrawing by means of a hypodermic syringe, certain products from pathological formations in solid tissues, and the examination of these products by the microscope. The syringe used has a large barrel with a capacity of ten grammes, the object of the large barrel being to secure better suction. Products are removed by aspiration only, there is no harpoon action, and no destruction of tissue other than that produced by a needle.

After numerous experiments on animals, the author punctured the pathological lung more than fifty times for diagnostic, but mainly for experimental purposes, and the only ill effects observed were syncope in one case, hæmoptysis lasting a day in another case and circumscribed pains limited to the punctured points of short duration in two other cases. Parenchymatous aspiration was made with lungs the seat of tuberculosis, pneumonia and syphilis. In undoubted cases of tuberculosis of the lungs and bronchial lymphatic glands, the bacilli of tuberculosis could only be demonstrated in the aspirated products in about forty per cent. of the individuals punctured. Failure to demonstrate the bacilli in all cases was largely attributed to errors in technique, which were partially removed after further trials.

In some cases the syringe having been partially filled with an indifferent solution of salt this was injected into the punctured tissues, the needle remaining *in situ*; after waiting until the fluid had presumably taken up sufficient pathological products, it was then withdrawn. The number of bacilli found in the specimens examined was, as a rule, small, although in a few instances veritable colonies of the bacilli could be seen. Only two cases of croupous pneumonia were punctured, in both of which pneumococci were found. Tubercle bacilli were found in a case of cervical glands. By aspiration the bacillus lepræ was invariably found in leprous nodules, infiltrations and neighboring lymphatic glands.

The author concludes that parenchymatous aspiration is, when conducted with antiseptic precautions in all new formations not necessitating visceral puncture, a harmless procedure. In normal viscera, it is rarely attended with danger, owing to the elasticity of physiological tissues. Hæmorrhage may possibly follow aspiration in disease of the viscera, owing to diminished elasticity and pathological changes in the blood vessels, but the necessity for a correct diagnosis justifies in properly selected cases the slight risks attending parenchymatous aspiration. It is of value in the diagnosis of pulmonary tuberculosis with lung

consolidation, in which the sputa fail to reveal the presence of the bacillus tuberculosis, or when consolidation is present but no sputum, it may furnish the earliest evidence of the disease. In surgical tuberculosis of the lymph glands, bones, joints, skin, testicles and other structures, it is of undoubted importance, and it may be of value in the diagnosis of tumors, either superficial or deep seated. In amyloid degeneration of the viscera, it may furnish the only evidence of the affection. In malaria, typhoid fever and other infectious diseases, puncture of the spleen may prove of inestimable value in diagnosis. Leprous lesions of the external parts or viscera, may be correctly diagnosed by the aid of parenchymatous aspiration.

#### THE TREATMENT OF HÆMOPTYSIS.

In a paper published in the *Zeitschrift für Therapie* for April 1, 1891,<sup>2</sup> Professor Nothnagel calls attention to the fact that the most essential feature in the treatment of hæmorrhage from the lungs is that the patient should be kept absolutely quiet, should not be allowed to speak, the room should be kept at a moderate temperature, and he should eat nothing warm, and his food should be of the most readily digestible character, cold milk being preferable to anything else; and, in fact, he advises that for two days the diet shall be confined solely to cold milk. It used to be taught that coughing was of assistance in removing the blood from the bronchi, but this is now recognized as being an extremely hurtful teaching, and the first attention should be directed towards suppressing coughing, and for this purpose morphine is the chief remedy. When the hæmorrhage is only moderately severe, nothing further need be given to the patient than morphine; but when, as occurs in many cases, the hæmorrhage does not spontaneously cease, then other remedies have to be given.

The author at first calls attention to the remedies which ought not to be given, remedies which have been frequently recommended, and which yet may produce most disastrous effects. First of all in this connection is the sesquichloride of iron. When given internally, even if it is absorbed, which is extremely doubtful, it must form other combinations, and then will only produce the action of any other iron preparation which evidently would lead to an increase of the bleeding; and it is an old rule, but a good one, that individuals with a hæmorrhagic tendency must be very cautious in the use of iron preparations. The same remarks apply to tannic acid and alum. These remedies only serve to constrict the blood-vessels when applied in dilute solutions. So, also, inhalations of all kinds should be strictly prohibited on account of the more vigorous respiration which this mode of treatment entails, and the consequent danger of increasing the hæmorrhage instead of diminishing it. When, however, a violent hæmoptysis is to be treated, two substances are named, which may be of great service. The first of these is ergotin, which acts on the unstriated muscular fibre of the blood-vessels, and which may be given both internally and subcutaneously; the second remedy is the acetate of lead, which may be given in doses of from one-half to three-quarters of a grain. There is still another remedy which might be

<sup>1</sup>From a paper read before the Medical Society of the State of California, April 21, 1891.

<sup>2</sup>Therapeutische Gazette, June 15.

employed with some prospect of success, although Nothnagel states that he has as yet had no experience with it, and that is *hydrastis canadensis*. Atropine also, in subcutaneous injections of one sixty-fourth of a grain, has likewise been claimed to do good. As to the use of common salt, given in teaspoonful doses, it is not clear as to whether the arrest of hemorrhages, so frequently reported to follow its employment, are coincidences or consequences of the treatment. At any rate, it can do no harm, and may do good, when nothing else is obtainable. As regards the application of cold externally, he is very doubtful as to its value.

Finally, Nothnagel alludes to the heroic measure of bleeding from a vein to arrest hemorrhage from the lungs, a proposition based upon the observation that a violent hemorrhage in leading to syncope often causes the arrest of bleeding. Of course, such a procedure as bleeding for a hemorrhage from the lungs, can be dismissed without discussion.

### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

#### TREATMENT OF GONORRHOEAL RHEUMATISM.—

In a discussion on this subject at a meeting of the Paris Société de Dermatologie et Syphiligraphie on May 14th, M. Jullien said that, having regard to the infectious origin of the disease, he had for the last five years systematically treated it with subcutaneous injections of bichloride of mercury with extremely satisfactory results. M. E. Besnier pointed out that joint inflammations of gonorrhoeal origin often spontaneously undergo rapid modifications, which made it very difficult to judge of the effect of particular remedies. In his experience local treatment was the most important therapeutic factor in such cases, and he placed most reliance on the method recommended by M. Lucas-Championnière, which consisted in touching the parts in a number of places with the point of the cautery, and then wrapping the joint in Vigo's mercurial plaster with cotton-wool dressing afterwards. M. du Castel said he had tried mercurial friction in one case without result, while in another case, in which, however, the inflammation was less severe, it had done a great deal of good.

**CARBOLATE OF CAMPHOR.**—This preparation is made<sup>1</sup> by adding one part, by weight, of carbolic acid to three parts of camphor, setting aside for twenty-four hours, and straining through gauze. It is a permanent liquid, with a specific gravity of 990. It is thoroughly antiseptic, and possesses unsurpassed germicidal powers. It may be locally applied to wounds, by means of cotton or gauze. When placed under the skin it produces anesthesia of the surrounding parts, which lasts for several hours. There is some soreness, but no abscess results. The slight smarting felt at first, shortly disappears. For hypodermic use, a little ether or pure alcohol should be added to the liquid. It combines readily with alcohol, ether, fixed and essential oils and petroleum derivatives, but *not* with aqueous solutions or glycerine. It readily dissolves menthol, cocaine, salicylic acid, chloral hydrate, iodoform and corrosive sublimate.

**ANTISEPTIC GAUZE.**—For plugging the uterus, Bar<sup>2</sup> has employed with advantage a gauze medicated

with retinol iodoform. It is used as follows: The gauze, after being boiled in strong carbolized water and well dried, is dipped in the following mixture,

R Retinol . . . . .	3 ii.
Wax . . . . .	3 iss.
Iodoform . . . . .	3 i. M.

Tampons made with gauze, prepared in this manner, are especially useful, inasmuch as they are apt to leave a good coating of iodoform upon the vaginal or cervical surface, and thus assure complete asepsis of the mucous membrane.

#### NEW PROCEDURE IN ABSCESS TREATMENT.—

The treatment of chronic or cold abscess by the method of aspiration and injection of antiseptic solutions, such as iodoform dissolved in ether, is a favorite plan of some French surgeons,<sup>3</sup> Dr. Picchaud of Bordeaux, has adapted the method with success to the treatment of acute inflammatory abscesses. Instead of a free incision of the most dependent part he aspirates the abscess, after which he injects a solution of 1 in 1000 of corrosive sublimate. For the past ten months he has invariably adopted this method with marked success. Even if the skin over the seat of the abscess be thinned and undermined, this is no bar to the procedure, for which he claims advantages that it is less painful, leads to more rapid healing, and leaves no traces of scar.

**BROMOFORM IN WHOOPING-COUGH.**—Nauwelaers<sup>4</sup> uses this drug in the following formula:

R Bromoform . . . . .	. gits. xx.
Alcohol . . . . .	. 5 iiss.
Sol. gum trag. }	
Syr. tolu. }	aa 3 ii. M.

Sig. One teaspoonful every hour.

The mixture should be well shaken before administration, and should be kept in a well-corked bottle. In adults, Nauwelaers gives the drug in capsules, each containing seven minims of bromoform. He gives the patient 14 capsules during two or three days. In children the dose should vary with the intensity of the attack and the strength of the child. At first 8-10 drops daily is usually a sufficient dose, but in a few days this may be increased to 20 drops, if found necessary.

<sup>3</sup> Lancet, April 18th.

<sup>4</sup> Medical and Surgical Reporter, June 27th.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending June 27, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter.	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	We' ther.	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	
S., 21	29.91	62 67 78	85 92 90	N.	E.	4 6	O. O.
M., 22	29.82	62 65 66	100 97 98	E.	N.W.	12 8	R. O., 1.39
T., 23	29.78	68 78 58	86 56 71	N.E.	W.	5 11	O. C.
W., 24	29.84	68 74 62	60 65 62	S.W.	N.W.	20 11	C. P.
T., 25	29.89	66 74 57	70 69 70	N.W.	S.E.	8 11	C. C.
F., 26	29.82	66 71 61	75 81 80	E.	E.	6 3	P. O.
S., 27	29.79	60 65 75	61 64 63	N.W.	N.W.	18 12	O. O.

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat  
ening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. 60° Mean for week.

<sup>1</sup> Therapeutic Gazette, February, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> La Pratique Médicale, February 17, 1891.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JUNE 27, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diphtheria.	Scarlet fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York . .	1,315,391	893	416	27.00	8.40	16.32	2.88	3.00	
Chicago . .	1,099,859	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Philadelphia .	1,066,964	430	213	25.33	8.97	54.25	—	3.68	
Brooklyn . .	896,343	495	276	34.54	6.2	32.46	1.98	4.18	
St. Louis . .	441,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston . .	148,439	150	54	9.24	19.14	2.30	—	2.64	
Baltimore . .	144,439	181	90	25.85	9.35	29.35	1.10	1.65	
Cleveland . .	286,908	133	56	20.25	7.50	18.90	—	1.95	
Cincinnati . .	262,000	74	36	20.25	10.20	13.50	—	2.70	
Pittsburgh . .	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee . .	240,000	71	38	12.63	11.28	1.41	1.41	7.95	
Washington .	220,292	170	96	42.34	9.6	35.96	—	2.80	
Nashville . .	76,168	42	20	28.48	1.76	33.33	—	—	
Charleston . .	65,165	51	25	17.4	15.68	11.76	—	—	
Portland . .	36,425	2	0	50.00	50.00	—	—	50.00	
Worcester . .	41,635	16	11	25.00	—	12.50	—	—	
Lowell . .	17,165	28	16	32.13	10.71	25.56	—	—	
Fall River . .	74,398	32	15	21.91	12.52	21.91	—	3.57	
Cambridge . .	70,028	17	9	23.52	11.76	23.52	—	—	
Lynn . .	55,727	18	5	11.11	5.55	11.11	—	—	
Lawrence . .	41,654	13	4	30.76	23.07	23.07	—	—	
Haverhill . .	41,174	13	20	28.48	1.76	33.33	—	—	
New Bedford .	40,733	19	4	20.00	10.00	10.00	10.00	—	
Salem . .	39,801	9	4	11.11	—	11.11	—	—	
Chelsea . .	27,500	11	7	18.18	—	—	—	—	
Hartford . .	27,412	10	9	70.00	—	40.00	—	20.00	
Brookton . .	27,291	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Faunt . .	25,445	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Gloucester . .	24,651	8	0	—	12.50	—	—	—	
Newton . .	24,379	4	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Malden . .	23,031	7	1	28.57	14.28	—	—	—	
Fitchburg . .	22,037	3	0	—	33.33	—	—	—	
Waltham . .	18,707	5	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsfield . .	17,281	4	3	25.00	25.00	—	—	—	
Quincy . .	16,757	4	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport .	13,947	5	3	20.00	—	—	—	20.00	
Methuen . .	11,079	1	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Clinton . .	10,424	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyatt Park . .	10,193	4	0	—	25.00	—	—	—	
Peachy . .	9,185	0	0	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,800; under five years of age 1,417; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoea, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 760, consumption 254, acute lung diseases 257, diarrhoeal diseases 508, diphtheria and croup 80, scarlet fever 38, typhoid fever 45, measles 33, whooping-cough 19, erysipelas 14, cerebro-spinal meningitis 14, malarial fever 10.

From typhoid fever Philadelphia 15, New York 7, Brooklyn 3, Boston, Baltimore, Cincinnati, Milwaukee, Washington, Nashville and Lawrence 1 each. From measles New York 20, Brooklyn 6, Boston, Milwaukee, Washington, Haverhill and Clinton 1 each. From whooping-cough Brooklyn 6, New York 5, Baltimore 3, Washington 2, Philadelphia, Boston and Nashville 1 each. From erysipelas New York 6, Philadelphia 3, Brooklyn 2, Boston, Cleveland and Chelsea 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Brooklyn 4, Washington, Worcester and Malden 2 each, Boston, Baltimore, Cleveland and Quincy 1 each. From malarial fever Brooklyn 5, Charleston 3, New York 2.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 3,105,108, for the week ending June 14th, the death rate was 25.8. Deaths reported 1,235; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 453, whooping-cough 118, measles 77, diarrhoea 135, diphtheria 34, fever 26, scarlet fever 22, small-pox (London) one.

The death-rates ranged from 14.0 in Brighton to 37.6 in Blackburn, Birmingham 29.9, Huddersfield 21.8, Hull 17.6, Leeds 19.1, Leicester 21.2, Liverpool 21.4, London 23.3, Manchester 20.1, Nottingham 27.0, Sheffield 22.9, Sunderland 22.6. In Edinburgh 21.9, Glasgow 25.1, Dublin 27.0.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 3,105,108, for the week ending June 14th, the death rate was 25.1. Deaths reported 1,164; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 434, whooping-cough 111, measles 79, diarrhoea 143, scarlet fever 38, fever 37, diphtheria 45, small-pox (London) one.

The death-rates ranged from 11.2 in Plymouth to 30.9 in New Brighton, Birmingham 26.9, Bradford 20.4, Hull 19.2, Leeds 19.1, Leicester 22.5, Liverpool 20.3, London 23.0, Manchester 20.0, Nottingham 20.0, Sheffield 21.3, Sunderland 17.9. In Edinburgh 26.7, Glasgow 25.1, Dublin 25.1.

OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JUNE 27, 1891, TO JULY 3, 1891.

Leave of absence for one month is granted Assistant Surgeon C. B. EWING, U. S. Army.

Upon the abandonment of Fort Davis, Tex., Assistant Surgeon J. O. SKINNER, U. S. Army, will proceed to Fort Clark, Tex., and there take station.

Assistant Surgeon EDWARD C. CARTER relieved from duty at Fort Walla Walla, Wash., and assigned to duty at Fort Canby, Wash.

## DEATHS.

ALFRED C. GARRATT, M.D., M.M.S.S., died in Boston, June 30th, aged seventy-eight. He graduated from the Berkshire Medical College, in 1814. He published a book on Medical Electricity, in 1830, and was the author of other works.

HENRY GAWEN SUTTON, M.B., F.R.C.P., Physician and Lecturer on Pathology at the London Hospital, died June 9th, aged fifty-five. He was one of the best known and popular teachers in London, and his work at the London Hospital, with which he had been connected since 1867, was of great scientific and practical value.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Medical Publications. Harvard Medical School. 1890. Studien über graphische Zeitregistrierung. Von Dr. A. Jaquet. Reprint. Basel, 1891.

Gunshot Wounds of the Abdomen. By Aug. Schachner, M.D., Louisville. Reprint, 1890.

"Joe Brown," Doctor, on Alcoholism, its Cause and Cure. New York: E. Scott. 1891.

Kali Chlorium, Lecture. By Charles S. Mack, M.D., Ann Arbor, Mich. Reprint, 1891.

Eleventh Annual Announcement of the University Medical College, Kansas City, Mo. 1891.

Points on the Treatment of Epilepsy. By S. Grover Burnett, A.M., M.D., Kansas City, Mo. Reprint. 1890.

The Diagnosis of Incipient Melancholia. By S. Grover Burnett, A.M., M.D., Kansas City, Mo. Reprint 1891.

Acid Bichloride of Mercury as an Antiseptic: Its Application to Surgical Practice. By Ernest Laplace, M.D. Reprint. 1890.

A Text Book of Physiology. By M. Foster, M.A., M.D., LL.D., F.R.S. Fifth Edition Part IV. London: Macmillan & Co. 1891.

Report for the year 1890-91, presented by the Board of Managers of the Observatory of Yale University to the President and Fellows.

A Case of Impacted Gall-Stone, with Abscess Formation, Cholecystotomy, Recovery. By John W. Perkins, M.D., M.M.S.S. Kansas City, Mo.

Exophthalmic Goitre with Mental Disease; reports of three cases with rare complications. By Dr. Charles M. Hay, Philadelphia. Reprint. 1891.

Les Fonctions du Cerveau. Doctrines de l'Ecole de Strasbourg—Doctrines de l'Ecole Italienne. Par Jules Sowsky. Publications du Progres Medical. 1891.

Insomnia and its Therapeutics. By A. W. MacFarlane, M.D., Fellow of the Royal College of Physicians, Edinburgh, etc. New York: William Wood & Co. 1891.

Ueber die Anwendung eintrocknender Liniementa (Linimenta assiccantia) bei der Behandlung von Hautkrankheiten.) Von Prof. F. J. Pick in Prag. Reprint. 1891.

Pathologie et Traitement des Maladies de la Peau. Par le Professeur Moritz Kaposi. Traduction par MM. Ernest Besnier et Adrien Doyon. Paris: G. Masson. 1891.

The Genuine Works of Hippocrates, translated from the Greek, with a Preliminary Discourse and Annotations, by Francis Adams, LL.D., Surgeon. Octavo, 766 pages. New York: William Wood & Co.

Report of the Committee on the Cause and Prevention of Diphtheria. Presented at the Eighteenth Annual Meeting of the American Public Health Association, Charleston, S. C., December 16-19, 1890. Reprint. 1891.

The Use of Segmented Rubber Rings in Intestinal Anastomosis and Other Operations. New Methods of Performing Pyelotomy, with Remarks upon Intestinal Anastomotic Operations. A Unique Case of Stab Wound of Thorax and Abdomen; Recovery. A New Intestinal Clamp. Extirpation of the Kidney for an Enormous Myxo-Sarcoma in a Child aged Three Years and Eight Months. By A. V. L. Brokaw, M.D., St. Louis. Reprints. 1890-91.

## Lecture.

NEURASTHENIA AND ITS MENTAL SYMPTOMS.<sup>1</sup>

THE SHATTUCK LECTURE FOR 1891.

BY EDWARD COWLES, M.D., SOMERVILLE.

MR. PRESIDENT AND FELLOWS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY:—The founder of the Shattuck Lectureship, whose memory is revered for his good works, and his loyalty to medicine and the welfare of this Commonwealth, has provided for special attention to the study of "diseases of its inhabitants," or "such other subjects" as this Society may select. Your Committee, in appointing me to the responsible duty of fulfilling its trust, has done me a great honor; I wish to express my high appreciation of it, and of the privilege of now addressing you. With the foregoing indications as to my subject I find that in New England there is probably no disease more prevalent than neurasthenia. It was the thesis of Beard, — to whom the world so largely owes the formulation of the accepted ideas of nervous exhaustion under the name given to it by him, — that it was mainly an "American disease." He believed that the chief and primary cause of its development and increase was "modern civilization," and that it had its "rise and growth" and highest expression, in the Northern and Eastern parts of our country. For the present occasion we may be permitted to accept these views so far as to find in them a reason for the fitness of this subject, as having a special local interest in this State of Massachusetts.

The subject of this lecture has been chosen with reference to its practical importance for the general physician, whose usefulness so largely and exceptionally lies in preventive medicine. My observations in the treatment of insanity have given me the conviction that in the commonly occurring and typical forms of mental disorder, which are of a functional and curable character, nervous exhaustion always plays an important part, both in the attending conditions and the causation. The treatment of these functional disorders, as far as the measures ordinarily regarded as therapeutic can go, is little else than the treatment of nervous exhaustion; this is the largest and most constant factor in producing the different groups of symptoms in disordered mental activity. Hence the practical usefulness of studying the varied manifestations of debility in nervous function, in its aspects prodromic to mental disturbance, both for the sake of cure of the existing disorder and for the prevention of the graver degree of exhaustion when insanity supervenes. Neurasthenia, according to Strümpell, is certainly one of the most frequent and important of nervous diseases.

*History.*—The subject to be discussed is neurasthenia with special reference to the significance of its early mental symptoms as affording important indications for diagnosis and preventive treatment. When Beard, in 1868, described under the term neurasthenia a wide range of symptoms of "nervousness," or conditions of nervous exhaustion, he used the term as designating "a chronic functional disease of the nervous system, the basis of which is impoverishment of nervous tissue in excess of repair." When, in 1880 and 1881, he published in his latest works an elaboration of his well-known views, there had been a very general acceptance of the principles they involved; and subsequently

many writers have classified neurasthenia as a neurosis, from its having no discoverable anatomical basis, and as signifying "nervous weakness." Beard's attempt to make of neurasthenia a distinct affection has, however, been much questioned. But by his originality and keenness of observation and analysis, he did his part in reducing a great array of data to definite principles, and initiating the wide application that is now being made of them. In respect to their extension and particularly their relation to insanity, a statement here of the position held by the earlier writers will give the key to the present understanding of the subject.

The "deficiency of mental control," "inability to concentrate the intellect on any task," the rapid fatigue from "the exercise of concentration," the "mental irritability" and "hopelessness" were recognized by Beard as notable symptoms. He also observed the fact that "neurasthenia may concentrate itself almost exclusively on the brain — cerebraesthesia — with the symptoms of morbid fears and impulses, depression, insomnia, fulness, headache, impairment of memory, decline in mental force and power of control." But while making many such precise specifications of most characteristic symptoms of melancholia in its milder manifestations he would only admit that neurasthenia sometimes leads to insanity; and that, while many cases of nervous exhaustion, with irritability, great depression, etc., tending downward to melancholia, come to the border line, they do not cross it as a rule, though they may do so in extreme cases. Some cases of melancholia in our asylums, he says, have been neurasthenics, and some are saved from becoming insane; but he claimed neurasthenia to be a "distinct disease," not "exhibiting the enormous defect that is seen in insanity."

The universally accepted principles of the "rest treatment" that have become so well understood since Weir Mitchell's first recommendation of them, in 1875, in a regular and systematic scheme of treatment, need no discussion here. All are familiar with the classical description<sup>2</sup> of his cases of nervous exhaustion and his specification of the essential elements of the treatment: — seclusion, certain forms of diet, rest in bed, massage and electricity. These measures have stood the satisfactory test of experience by their use in proper cases, in promoting "a liberal gain in fat and blood," of which "the gradual increase will be a visible result of the multitudinous changes in digestive, assimilative, and secretory power in which the whole economy inevitably shares." The great importance of the mental element in neurasthenia, and the widening application of the principles and plan of treatment in mental disorders are in fulfilment of Mitchell's own prophetic words that its sphere of usefulness was likely to extend beyond the limits originally set by him. The bodily conditions in insanity were not fully recognized as so largely those of nervous exhaustion as they really are; and Mitchell, Goodell, Playfair and others have held like views on this point. Mitchell wrote, "The true melancholias, which are not merely depression of spirits from loss of all hope of relief, are best left alone as far as this treatment is concerned. The nutritive failures which so often accompany them must be met by other means than rest, seclusion, etc.;" and this opinion was believed to be "sustained by some failures" on his part, and by the opinions of others.

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 9, 1891.<sup>2</sup> Fat and Blood, 1th Ed., 1885, pp. 38-43.

It is interesting to note, however, how largely the plan of treatment was addressed to the mental condition of the patients:—the manner in which their confidence and co-operation was gained, and particularly the seclusion, were for their mental effect. The need to “rest the organs of mind” was noted, and that “it is thought with the friction of worry which injures, and unless we can secure an absence of this it is vain to hope for help by the method” described. It was Playfair’s rule that the mode of treatment is “valueless without the cordial submissive assistance of the patient.” But we have now been taught by experience the efficacy of these measures even when enforced, in the nervous exhaustion of melancholia and mania. All writers have observed, as did Mitchell, that “many neurasthenic people suffer from any prolonged effort at attention,”—also the common loss of mental control. It is this characteristic lessening of the power of voluntary attention that becomes so significant in its diagnostic value, after we have observed its greater weakening in the graver exhaustion of melancholia. The common occurrence in the cases described of a brain hyperæsthesia as mental irritability, the depression of feeling, and despondency, are equally significant and characteristic of mental disorder from nervous weakness.

*Hereditary and Acquired Neurasthenia.*—The fact of hereditary predisposition was observed by all writers. Beard characterized it as a congenital weak resistance of the nervous system, entailing neurasthenia as a disease, or as constituting a nervous diathesis upon which the disease would be developed under deficient nutrition. But the idea of it as a clinical entity to be differentiated from other nervous and mental disorders has been broadened by some who regard neurasthenia as the primary condition of all nervous degeneracy,—not as itself a neurosis or a psychosis, but as the soil from which these may grow. There are two great groups of these affections, the hereditary and acquired. When inherited there may be organic modifications, permanent embryonic conditions, of the central nervous system as found in idiocy, etc., according to Arndt; or there may simply be a neuropathic predisposition with organic changes as yet undiscoverable,—a constitutional weakness and instability of the nervous system,—and this is hereditary neurasthenia. The form of acquired neurasthenia may occur in the constitutionally strong, and both forms may be due to any nutritional or toxic causes that can initiate a condition of weakness and irritability of the nervous tissue. Upon such a basis of organic and neurasthenic weakness, there may be engendered not only nervous disorders in general, but processes of degeneracy; and there may be like disorders and degeneracy in respect of those nervous functions which we call mental. All diseases being considered not as “entities,” but as morbid conditions and processes of which we observe the “symptoms,” we may regard neurasthenia as a disease either hereditary or acquired, and as manifested by many mental symptoms.

*General Relation to Insanity.*—The statement has already been made that in certain forms of insanity the bodily conditions are essentially those of nervous exhaustion. Of the great number of people, who are in neurasthenic conditions, it is true to say that only a certain proportion become insane. But conversely, the proposition may be equally true, that all people of previously sound health and constitutions, who become

insane with ordinary functional mental disorders, have their psychoses dependent upon neurasthenic conditions of the organism, whether the nervous power is annulled quickly by shock, or enfeebled more slowly by prolonged stress or other weakening influences. The fundamental condition here is acquired neurasthenia. When it is hereditary there is a plainer dependence thereon of mental symptoms that come more readily in such cases from stress, nutritive failure, etc. Insanity is always weakness from some cause or other, and the group of symptoms in any given case is a matter of the kind and degree of nervous exhaustion. We find the mental symptoms of neurasthenia in insanity, but being emphasized in unequal degrees in the latter condition, their import is more clearly revealed. Thus we may learn from the study of insanity how to understand and treat the lesser manifestations of nervous exhaustion in its earliest stages, as they are commonly seen by the general physician. In the study of the mental conditions having a common etiology, it will be of advantage if in either case the source and genesis of the symptoms can be made clearer. The present endeavor is to make such a contribution to the subject from observations of mental disorders dependent upon neurasthenia. It will first be necessary to consider some of the fundamental principles that must be regarded in the analysis and interpretation of the data of clinical observations.

*The Animal Organism a Mechanism.*—The animal organism is regarded biologically as a mechanism which is stimulated to action by its environment, and in turn, acts upon it. Underlying all these phenomena is reflex action of the nervous system, and physiologists generally agree to consider every action as aroused by some definite cause or stimulus.<sup>3</sup> The mechanism, as a whole, is regarded as made up of minor mechanisms, when studied by the physiological method which reasons from structure to functional activity, and from activity back to structure. But the physiologist must observe many “activities” for which he can, as yet, only infer corresponding elementary parts in the organism, the relations of which he can only study as they are represented by their activities. This is peculiarly true of the mental mechanism and its activities, such as attention and memory. We have to assume that every manifestation of mind is correlated to a definite mode and sphere of brain activity; and we can conceive it as constituting a mental mechanism. We can conceive also all the systems and organs of the body as so many co-ordinated mechanisms,—as the muscular, circulatory, and digestive mechanism, etc. The nervous system as a mechanism, made up of many local adaptations to structure and function, presents a like variety of minor mechanisms, with peripheral and central elements of co-ordinated ganglia, nerve-fibres, and nerve-endings. Any one of these minor nervous mechanisms may become neurasthenic from excessive or irregular exercise of its functional activity; the end-organs of the special senses, and any part of the peripheral or central sensory apparatus may become separately fatigued,—allowance being made for the resistance to fatigue of conducting nerve-fibres.<sup>4</sup> The same is true of the nervous elements of the motor mechanisms. All the inhibitory mechanisms, and particularly, in the sympathetic system, neurasthenic conditions of the inhibitory vaso-motor

<sup>3</sup> Sedgwick: *Art. Reflex Actions*, *Ref. Hand Book of Med. Sciences*.

<sup>4</sup> Bowditch: *Jour. of Physiol.*, vol. vi, p. 123.

centres are especially important in the causation of both local and general disorders. The metabolic processes in general may suffer from central weakness of innervation and control; and there may be neurasthenia of such special organs as the heart, stomach, and liver. Thus there are many forms and degrees of the phenomena of nervous exhaustion classified under the divisions of cerebral, spinal, or general neurasthenia; and hence neurasthenia has been defined by Ziemssen<sup>6</sup> as "a functional weakness of the nervous system, varying from the slightest degree in single localities to entire loss of strength in the whole nervous system." But though the symptoms vary greatly according to the functions of the part affected, we are always led back to one principle:—the weakness of the nervous system from some cause, whatever it may be.

The physiological basis of these phenomena is the principle of the storage and discharge of energy of muscle and nerve. This accords with the biological theory that all function is due to chemical changes taking place within the organism, and that the functional activity of a specialized tissue depends primarily upon these changes in the individual cells. The fundamental idea is, that in the resting state the cell elaborates highly complex compounds, and that these break down to yield the energy by which the cell does its work.

*Importance of Physiology and Chemistry.*—Such being the character of the organic mechanism the difficulties have been very great in gaining an understanding of these affections. Writers have dwelt chiefly upon the facts, clinically observed, of the expenditure of nerve-force and "the waste of nerve-tissue in excess of repair"; and emphasis has been laid mainly upon the nutritional elements of the problem. But while they have recognized the necessity of treating the mental conditions upon which they made clinical observations, the larger import of these mental symptoms has escaped full appreciation. Moreover, in the search for lesions explanatory of the most marked disturbances of function, anatomy and pathology are as yet disappointing. Physiology offers greater aid, and by the new laboratory methods not only bodily but mental activities may be studied, in advance of our knowledge of the structural mechanisms upon which they depend. Now, newest of all, comes the science of bacteriology with its wonderful revelations, and the new discoveries in organic and physiological chemistry; they promise to throw great light upon these mysteries of our problem.

*Two Essential Considerations.*—The present status of this problem gives us two important indications:—first, we cannot correctly conceive the existence of a condition that may be called "pure neurasthenia" as a matter of simple weakness from over-use, and inadequate rest and nutrition, but we must make large account of the presence of toxic materials in the tissues as the immediate products of this normal exercise;—and second, we must take into account also the nature and manner of production of the mental symptoms common to neurasthenia and insanity, and their significance and value must be better understood and appreciated. There is time here for only the briefest mention of some of the conclusions reached by the newer investigations in the different branches of this complicated problem; these may serve to indicate the grounds of the arguments in support of the two foregoing propositions.

<sup>6</sup> Neurasthenia. Wood's Monographs, vol. 1, 1889, p. 534.

1. *Toxic Elements in Normal and Pathological Fatigue.*—The normal organic mechanism, represented by a healthy adult, may be taken as a standard for observation. When it is stimulated to activity there may be observed the phenomena of use, and of stress from over-exercise. Beginning with the peripheral muscular mechanism, physiology teaches us that fatigue is not the only result of muscular contraction. Noxious products are always yielded as the results of the attendant chemical change in the muscle substance, by the decomposition of certain parts of which, the latent energy is set free and expended in mechanical work. The restoration to the normal state is not alone through rest, and processes of repair by nutrition and the rebuilding of the complex molecular substances of the muscular tissue, but the blood current carries off the immediate waste products, obstructive to function, while it brings new raw material.<sup>6</sup>

*Normal Fatigue.*—A muscle made to contract repeatedly, whether by electrical stimulation or voluntary effort, will yield regularly lessening contractions until it ceases to respond and is said to be "exhausted." In the case of voluntary contractions there is central fatigue also from the expenditure of energy in mental effort. The difficulty has been to distinguish between the central nervous fatigue, and the peripheral fatigue of muscles; but Mosso,<sup>7</sup> Maggiora,<sup>8</sup> Lombard,<sup>9</sup> and others have shown that the "curve of fatigue" is alike in each case. They have demonstrated experimentally in man, that there is an intimate connection between the fatigue of the central nervous system and that of the muscles,—that there is loss of power by exercise in both peripheral and central mechanisms,—and that the effects in each may be studied separately. When certain muscles were experimentally fatigued by long-continued work under both electrical and voluntary stimuli, it was found that other muscles not exercised were also affected and their power lessened, as by a transmitted toxic influence. It was found also that human muscles have an excitability and energy peculiar to themselves, and that they weary independently of the excitability and energy of the nerve-centres. This shows that the muscles are the seat of certain phenomena of fatigue which, thus far, have been thought to arise in the central nervous system and to belong essentially to it. Under prolonged exercise there is lessened sensitiveness as well as diminished power.

In a man subjected to severe mental work, it was found that the muscles, which had been inactive, were weakened by it. The result of such experiments is regarded as going to show that a poisonous material, produced by chemical changes in the brain, enters the circulation, and, acting upon the muscles, weakens them. These demonstrations are also in accordance with the generally accepted physiological principle that the central nervous mechanisms, as do the muscular, undergo a regressive metabolism of tissue upon exercise, and that this is also of an oxidative character with toxic waste products.<sup>10</sup> There is also in nervous centres a like loss of normal excitability with fatigue and exhaustion.

*Physiological Shrinkage and Recovery of Cell-con-*

<sup>6</sup> Foster: Physiology, 5th English Ed., 1890, pp. 148-152.

<sup>7</sup> Arch. Ital. de Biol., 1890, pp. 123-186.

<sup>8</sup> Ibid., pp. 187-211. See review of both articles, Amer. Jour. Physiol., Vol. III, pp. 357-381.

<sup>9</sup> Amer. Jour. Psychol., Ibid., p. 21.

<sup>10</sup> Foster, op. cit., p. 164.

tents. — A further demonstration of the physiological changes in nerve-cells is being made by Hodge,<sup>11</sup> in his experiments begun in 1887, which are of the most significant interest. The electrical stimulation, in frogs and cats, of a nerve going to a spinal ganglion caused, after a number of hours, a marked shrinkage of the nerve-cells, particularly of the nuclei, which lost forty per cent. of their bulk; the cells themselves, though decreased but little in size, showed extreme vacuolation in the cell protoplasm; and the nuclei of the cell capsule shrank to a noticeable degree. The change in the cells was found to be generally in proportion to the severity and duration of their stimulation. It was shown that in a subsequent resting state the cells recover their normal appearance, but by a slow process. After five hours of severe work and a shrinkage of 48.8 per cent. in the nucleus, recovery required twenty-four hours. In the cells of a worked ganglion there are different degrees of shrinkage of the nuclei, — from five to eighty per cent. of original volume; in the latter the protoplasm was riddled with vacuoles and the nucleus shrunken to a densely staining speck. The spinal ganglia of pigeons and English sparrows, after normal exercise, showed exactly similar changes; — the difference between the condition of the sparrows' cells, when rested in the morning, and fatigued at night, being much more marked, on some occasions, than could be obtained by the most severe electrical stimulation. Sadowski has obtained the organic changes, of neurotic coagulation and vacuoles in central cells, from peripheral stimulation, mechanical and electrical. There can be no doubt that such visible changes are accompanied by chemical reactions also; the worked cells took the staining differently, and it is probable that new granules were formed taking a darker staining. The evidence is important, that all these changes are normal, and correspond with the daily rhythm of rest and activity, — sleep and waking.

These physiological and chemical explanations of the conditions following exercise, are supported by an evident diminution and removal of the substance of the nerve-cells as a normal process. It is shown that the actual expenditure of energy, muscular or nervous, is a factor which has always joined to it a toxic element in the products of the changes normally caused in the tissues by functional activity. There may be local areas of toxic influences hindering or inhibiting the functions of distinct peripheral or central mechanisms; and the blood becoming charged with them more general effects may be produced.

These are the common phenomena of a normal active life, in the daily round, from morning rest, vigor and alertness, to evening fatigue, weakness and heaviness, — both in mind and body. The restoration of normal conditions, with the re-storage of energy, comes through nutrition, furnishing new raw material, — rest, to stop the expenditure of energy and give time for the chemical building up of cell-contents, as well as for the removal of accumulated waste products, — and sleep, to hold in abeyance the general normal irritability, and afford effective repose to all tissues whose activities can be spared from the vegetative life. Unused muscle wastes; when used it grows. The nutrition of a muscle is favorably affected by its functional activity.<sup>12</sup> A wholesome degree of fatigue is normally attendant

upon physiological use, through increased blood-supply and reactions promotive of nutrition; this may be characterized as normal fatigue in contradistinction to the more pronounced effects which constitute exhaustion.

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### METATARSAL NEURALGIA, OR "MORTON'S AFFECTION OF THE FOOT."<sup>1</sup>

BY E. H. BRADFORD, M.D.

THE title "Morton's Affection" could properly be used, as the affection was first thoroughly described by Dr. Thomas G. Morton, of Philadelphia; but a personal name is, as a rule, to be avoided, if possible, in defining a disease, and it is for this reason that the term "metatarsal neuralgia," has been preferred. The disease consists of a form of neuralgia of the foot, quite clearly marked in its symptoms and often exceedingly distressing. The affection is not an uncommon one, but has hitherto attracted but little attention.

It is somewhat singular that an affection which is not infrequent, in these days of thorough investigation of all ailments, should have attracted but little attention either in the researches of surgeons or of neurologists. The cases are usually classed among the ill-defined hysterical or nervous affections, and not thoroughly investigated; or they are deemed to be gouty, as in the minds of many practitioners are frequently all painful affections of the toes.

The pain is situated at the base of the fourth toe, and often, in severe cases, radiates up the leg. It may be of a dull character, or it may be throbbing and extremely severe. Ordinarily the pain is spasmodic, or is worse at intervals. At times, in some instances, it is so severe as to entirely prevent walking, and the patient has to sit down and rest for a few moments. The pain is usually not severe at night. It is aggravated usually by local pressure over the head of the metatarsal foot, or by squeezing the foot. On inspection of the foot nothing can be observed.

Dr. Thomas B. Morton, in the *American Journal of Medical Sciences*, January, 1876, reported a number of cases, which he classified as a peculiar and painful affection of the fourth metatarso-phalangeal articulation. His attention was first directed to this affection in 1870. Cases of the mild form were reported by him to be bearable; they may, however, develop into the severe form. Attacks of pain, in the mild cases, are followed by periods of complete immunity, but neuralgia reappears again at intervals. In the severe form, cases are so from the commencement, frequently following a sprain or a twist to the anterior portion of the foot. In certain cases the affection appears to be dependent in part on ill-fitting shoes.

Dr. Morton has given an anatomical explanation of the symptoms, which are manifestly due to a neuritis caused by the pinching or bruising of a nerve by the head of the fifth bone. The occurrence is due to the fact that the metatarso-phalangeal joints of the first, second and third toes are found on almost a direct line with each other, while the head of the fourth metatarsal is from one-eighth to one-fourth of an inch behind the

<sup>11</sup> *Ann. J. of Psychol.*, May, 1888; May, 1889, and Feb., 1891.

<sup>12</sup> *Footst.*, Op. cit., p. 116.

<sup>1</sup> Read at the Meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, April 1, 1891.



head of the third, and the head of the fifth is from three-eighths to half an inch from the head of the fourth. The joint of the third, therefore, is slightly in advance of the joint of the fourth, and the joint of the fifth is considerably behind the joint of the fourth. The fifth metatarsal joint is so much posterior to the fourth that the base of the first phalanx of the little toe is brought on a line with the head and neck of the fourth metatarsal, the head of the fifth metatarsal being opposed to the neck of the fourth. There is very slight lateral motion to the first three metatarsal bones. The fourth has greater mobility, the fifth still more than the fourth, and in this respect it resembles the fifth metacarpal. Lateral pressure brings the head of the fifth metatarsal and the little toe into direct contact with the base of the first phalanx and the head and neck of the fourth; to some extent the extremity of the fifth metatarsal rolls above and under this bone. The branches of the external phalangeal nerve are fully distributed to the little toe and the outside of the fourth. There are numerous branches of this nerve equally lodged in between these toes, and they are liable not only to be unduly compressed, but pinched by a sudden twist of the anterior part of the foot. Any foot movement which suddenly may displace the toes when confined in the shoe may induce an attack of this neuralgia. In some cases no abnormality or other specific cause for the disease has been detected.

The most clear description of the symptoms of the affection is one furnished to Dr. Morton by a physician who had suffered from this affection for some time. The gentleman's first attack occurred during his boyhood, and was produced by the tight lacing of skate straps. On unbuckling the straps the cramp was at first soon relieved, and it was thought nothing of. But on a continuation of this system of squeezing by tight straps and tight boots, and riding for hours on horseback with the flexors of the leg and foot in violent action, and the toes turned in, the attacks became more frequent, more painful, and the abnormal condition of the parts more chronic. The causes determining the accession of the paroxysm were the wearing of a badly-fitting boot, especially if the sole was narrow; a long and fatiguing walk, particularly on a hot day over a hot pavement; a long ride on horseback; a wet boot sticking to the sock; a wet sock sticking to the toes; long continued flexion of the knee-joint, as in a railroad car, carriage or lecture-room; treading on an uneven surface, as a cobble pavement; and if the nervous system be depressed from any cause, these exciting causes would act more powerfully. Symptoms of an attack were most intense pain, with increase of torture on the use of the boot-jack; and with all this no redness, no swelling, no abrasion of the skin, no callosity, no visible displacement of the bone, at least after removal of the boot. The suddenness of the attack was noteworthy. The patient was often obliged to remove his boot, sometimes in company, sometimes in his carriage; he has been obliged to sit down on a curbstone and remove the boot; he has dismounted from his horse and sent home for slippers; he has tied his horse to a tree and lain on the ground, unable to ride farther. All tight boots did not cause an attack, and some tight boots were favorites, because they would not let "the toe out of joint." The remedies which gave relief were the removal of the boot, the manipulating of the toes, straightening them out. When inconvenient to take off the boot, he found

that grasping the foot tightly round the metatarsal region would answer, and sometimes a circlet of india-rubber band, binding the foot round the instep. Putting on a dry boot and dry stocking was of great benefit, and the boot should be well sprinkled with powdered soapstone before putting it on. Frequently an attack has been relieved completely without other means than rest and a cup of strong tea.<sup>2</sup>

Symptoms vary to an extent but the above description will serve as a type for a number of cases.

The frequency of the affection in women rather than men was observed by Dr. Morton, and attributed, not only to the greater delicacy and pliability of the foot as compared with that of men, but also in a measure to the custom of wearing tight shoes. Of 15 cases, 13 were in women and two were in males. All of the patients were those who were accustomed to the luxuries of life.

Dr. Erskine Mason, of New York, reported a case of metatarsal neuralgia of the joint to the second toe, and Dr. Morton has seen a few cases in the joint of the third toe. Dr. Morton found, on inquiry among shoe dealers, that the peculiar condition has not infrequently been seen by them; but singularly it is not a case of disability among soldiers, on the authority of Dr. Billings.

Somewhat similar symptoms are described by Dr. Auguste Pollosson, of Lyons, though hitherto unrecognized as belonging to a distinct affection, he believes, anterior metatarsalgia, as he terms it, has a very real existence, being capable of putting a patient who has the misfortune to be its subject to a good deal of serious distress and inconvenience. He describes an instance in which a medical man, twenty-nine years of age, has suffered from this affection for some years. It gives no trouble when the foot is at rest and without a shoe, but it is usually brought on by wearing boots and by walking a good deal. It is much more likely to occur when going down than when going up hill. The pain comes on suddenly, a feeling of something having given way in the foot accompanying the onset, together with a kind of grating sensation. After this the patient walks lame, for all pressure of the anterior part of the sole of the foot on the ground is very painful. If walking is persisted in, the pain increases, until in a few minutes it attains its maximum, rendering all further attempts at locomotion absolutely impossible. The symptoms can be removed by taking off the boot and squeezing the forepart of the foot, especially if the heads of the middle metatarsals are at the same time pressed upwards by the finger. When this is done a kind of grating is again felt, together with a sharp twinge of pain, but almost immediately afterward the pain entirely ceases. The cause of the affection is evidently a certain laxity of the transverse metatarsal ligament, which permits a partial infraction of the arch formed by the heads of the five metatarsals, one of the middle ones, probably the third, becoming dislocated downwards and compressing the nerves running along each side of it against the heads of the neighboring bones. Dr. Pollosson mentions a somewhat analogous case, where a young growing girl suffered from a hammer toe from a similar laxity of the metatarsal ligaments.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>2</sup> In addition to this clear statement of the affection by Dr. Morton, see the *American Journal of Medical Sciences*, 1876; the "Surgical Record of the Pennsylvania Hospital," 1880, p. 169; and the *Philadelphia Medical Times*, October 2, 1886.

<sup>3</sup> *London Lancet*, March 2, 1887, p. 436.

Dr. Pollosson reported some relief from the use of a soft pad worn in the sole of the boot.<sup>4</sup>

A few English writers, commenting on the paper of Dr. Pollosson, have reported experience similar to his, and seem to regard the affection as due to the sinking of the plantar arch.

The affection may be similar simply in the symptoms of neuralgic pain, but different as to causation; or "anterior metatarsalgia" may be another name of the affection first described by Dr. Morton, the difference between the two writers as to the pathology being one due to the difficulty of obtaining anatomical proof in the cases afflicted.

As but little has been written on the subject, evidence confirmatory of Dr. Morton's observation will be of use; and for this purpose the following cases are reported by the writer.

The symptoms presented exactly correspond to those mentioned in Dr. Morton's cases, except that in those that have come under the writer's observation, the symptoms were not the result of an accident or the twisting of the foot, but were of the idiopathic and chronic type.

Of the 16 cases, 13 were in women; four were nurses; one a female book-keeper, obliged to stand all day. One of the men was large and of heavy build. The patients were all persons enjoying health; in none was there any evidence of gout or rheumatism.

In the cases which have come under my observation the results of treatment, as well as the symptoms and localization of the severest point of pain, would appear to confirm the view of Dr. Morton, to the effect that the symptoms are due to a pinching of the metatarsal nerve rather than to a "flattening of the tarsal arch." The pain was essentially neuralgic in character, and in all cases relieved if the boot was removed, although the patient stood upon the floor on the bare foot, and without support to the tarsal arch. In none of the cases was there flat-foot present.

CASE I. Miss F., accountant, age twenty-eight. Is obliged to stand all day. Person of excellent health, but for several years has suffered acutely from pain in her right foot, radiating from the base of the fourth toe. This is at times intolerable, so that she is obliged to remove her shoe, and when new shoes are worn the pain becomes intense. Some shoes she becomes accustomed to, and others it is impossible for her to use. Her shoes are made with great care, but she has a certain amount of pain at all times, at some times such an amount of neuralgia as to make her willing to submit to any operation for relief. Is unable to tell what shoes may help her, and new shoes are always uncomfortable; some old shoes she can wear for a while. She has at times been obliged to sit down in the street and rest for a short time until the attack has passed over. She is never entirely free from pain. Under proper treatment she was relieved from her attacks of pain, and she has been able to continue her work with properly constructed shoes.

CASE II. Woman, age thirty-five, referred to me by the kindness of Dr. Wellington. After tedious confinement the patient found great difficulty in using the left foot on account of extreme pain in the region of the head of the fourth metatarsal. This pain was aggravated by a local pressure and by squeezing the foot, the pressure of any shoe was at times insupport-

able. No swelling or redness could be found upon the foot. Locomotion was impossible at times. Condition had remained the same for about three months, at times patient being slightly better and relapsing again. The patient had been treated by complete rest of the foot for awhile, but the pain had always returned. Anti-neuralgic remedies had been used. Under appropriate treatment the patient recovered and was heard from several years later as having remained entirely well.

The symptoms in the remaining cases are so much the same that relation of the cases is practically a repetition. They can be briefly summarized as follows:

CASE III. Professional nurse, female, age twenty-five. Treatment imperfectly carried out. Eventual improvement. Case watched for four years.

CASE IV. Nurse, age thirty. Treatment imperfect. Patient gradually improved. Case watched for three years.

CASE V. Nursing Sister of Charity, age twenty-three. Treatment thoroughly carried out with satisfactory recovery. Case watched for one year.

CASE VI. Lady, forty years of age, recovery, but needed carefully made shoes for several years. Case watched for three years.

CASE VII. Lady, forty-five years of age, not treated.

CASE VIII. Lady, twenty-five years of age, of delicate health. A satisfactory result, but needed to have her boots carefully made. Case watched for two years.

CASE IX. Female physician, forty years of age. Satisfactory result followed treatment. Case watched for two months.

CASE X. Professional nurse, thirty years of age. Treatment not attempted.

In three instances the symptoms were observed in men, in one, a gentleman of fifty, of sedentary habits. In addition to the ordinary symptoms there was at times a sensation of twitching of the toe. In another, a priest, a man of slight figure. In a third the patient was a lawyer by profession, thirty years of age, but unusually large and heavy. In none of these was treatment carried out and the results are not known.

In the case of a lady of thirty-five, the pain was not located at the head of the fourth metatarsal, but at that of the second metatarsal. The pain was aggravated by pressure on the dorsum of the foot.

In the case of a delicate woman of twenty-five there was for a time, in addition to the usual symptoms, some swelling, apparently due to a tenosynovitis of the tendon of the fourth toe. The patient required the use of a crutch for two months, and later for three months, a Thomas metatarsal shoe (that is, a shoe raised at the middle of the sole in a way similar to that applied ordinarily at the heel, thus avoiding any strain at the metatarsophalangeal joint). The patient eventually recovered. The case was seen one year later and the foot had remained in a satisfactory condition.

The treatment for this affection which has been considered necessary in the majority of cases, by Dr. Morton, is the excision of the head of the fourth metatarsal bone and of such a portion of the shaft as may be necessary to prevent pinching the branches of the external plantar nerve. He reports a number of cases where a cure has been effected in this way. The

<sup>4</sup> *Lancet*, vol. i, 1889, pp. 533, 707; also *New York Medical Record*, Mar. 1, 1890, p. 355.

treatment mentioned by Dr. Pollosson is, as he states, only partially successful, and consists in the wearing of a rubber pad sole of the shoe. In some of the milder cases Dr. Morton has found success by rest, temporarily bandaging the foot so as to steady the metatarsal bone and prevent its rubbing and pinching the nerve, and the subsequent use of properly constructed shoes.

The cases which have fallen under my observation were all but two of the subacute and chronic type, and did not require operative treatment. In two, where the symptoms were fairly severe, the patients were willing to devote much time, including the use of crutches for awhile, for the sake of perfecting a cure by conservative means, and avoiding an operation, and the result was eventually successful, although in one instance several months' treatment was needed.

The treatment which I have employed in all these cases has been directed to prevent any lateral pressure on the foot. Taking it for granted that the irritated condition is, as Dr. Morton describes, due entirely to the irritation of the nerve by the pressure of the head of the metatarsal upon the nerve, and that this condition would be relieved if the patient walked about without shoes or stockings, I have endeavored, as far as was practicable, to reproduce the barefooted condition. In the extremely sensitive state, I have advised people to keep the foot up, and have used simple remedies to relieve the sensitiveness, such as oleate of atropia or oleate of morphia. I have advised them to use locally such measures as would stimulate the circulation, such as the use of hot and cold water alternately, either by plunging or by showering the foot; the inunction of oleate of atropia and the injection of cocaine; these and rest have been employed until the stage of extreme irritability has passed. The patients have then been allowed to walk about readily, using on their feet either crocheted slippers with digitated stockings, or else stockings split so as to prevent crowding at the toes; and, if the patient walks out doors, the use of moccasins or overshoes; so that, as far as possible, the foot may be in precisely the condition it would be if entirely uncovered. In severe cases crutches have been used for a time. After this state of affairs has lasted for a week or so—in some instances a month—shoes are constructed for the patient by a shoemaker who has been carefully instructed that there should be no lateral pressure. A shoe made to carry this idea out must necessarily be an extremely uncomely one. While there should be sufficient pressure over the instep to prevent the foot from sliding forward, and the toes striking the end of the shoe—front of the shoe—the rest of the foot must be very broad and loose, so that there shall be literally no pressure as far as is practicable. With these measures I have been able in a large majority of cases, after three or four weeks' treatment, to prevent any recurrence of pain, and to make the patients able to go about freely. In some instances the patients have entirely recovered; in a few instances the patients require to wear peculiarly constructed shoe; and in one instance a Thomas metatarsal shoe was needed for awhile; and in some instances the benefit has been but temporary as far as complete relief; but the relief has been sufficient to determine the patient that an operation would not be necessary.

One of the males was an extremely large man, so that the amount of pressure upon the foot was great.

In the youngest patient the weight of the person was comparatively slight,—not more than 112 pounds. In one of them the patient had worn pointed shoes and cramped the foot. In others, the boots were no more pointed than is ordinarily seen in women's shoes.

Some difficulty will be met in procuring properly constructed shoes, as not only are the patients themselves sometimes unwilling to wear unsightly shoes continuously, but shoemakers are invariably inclined to shape the last to a conventional rather than an anatomical shaped foot, but by constant supervision it is possible to have a satisfactory shoe made which is not unsightly. The shoe which is to be worn in the first stage of the convalescence should be looser than that required in the later; and after a complete immunity from pressure for some time,—six months or a year,—the patient is able to wear ordinary shoes, or shoes approaching those customarily made. As a rule, thin-soled boots like slippers are not so comfortable in the acute stage of the affection, as the heavier soles, provided the latter are of the proper shape, for the reason that they do not splint the foot, so that it is without any proper brace. If, however, the foot is cramped, the thick sole offers no advantage. A shoe like a Chinese slipper would properly be of the most use, as the sole is unyielding and the front of the boot is broad. In some instances it is advisable to use digitated stockings, which give more freedom to the toes; and it is also possible to spread the toes apart by pieces of felt, in that way giving more room to the heads of the metatarsals.

The treatment of the affection, which though distressing is readily recognized, may be briefly summed as—either an operation, or rest, and the use (for a while at least) of unusually broad-soled shoes. In the severest cases operative interference is necessary unless a good deal of time be given to thorough treatment.

#### PRELIMINARY REPORT ON THE CLINICAL USE OF TUBERCULIN.<sup>1</sup>

BY HAROLD C. ERNST, M.D.,  
Instructor in Bacteriology at the Harvard Medical School.  
(Continued from No. 2, page 28.)

Of the cases classified as "surgical," some certainly do not come under the head of tuberculosis, by reason of any settled method of diagnosis that is at present at our command. For convenience sake, they are, however, placed in the class to which we now come, in order to separate them distinctly from the one that follows, and which includes those cases that can only be considered by themselves, and in most of which there was not even a strong clinical suspicion of the existence of tuberculosis. The cases now to be considered, therefore, form Class II.

#### SECTION II.

##### SURGICAL AND LUPUS.—CASES XIII—XXXIV.

CASE 13. Boston. Admitted January 3, 1891. Service of Dr. J. C. Warren. Born in Massachusetts, twenty-seven years old, married, housewife. Family history absolutely negative, as far as tuberculosis or lupus are concerned. Had lupus of the larynx in 1878, and nervous prostration in 1883.

Disease began six years ago, with a small red pap-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, May 11, 1891.



fect skin. The patient, because of the stiffness of this indurated area, is obliged to walk upon the toe of the left foot. Has had no local treatment for some time, but has been taking some form of patent medicine.

January 1st. Dose, .001 gm. At 6.30 p. m., face was swollen, otherwise was all right. At 9, the face was swollen and hot; oozing from the excoriated parts of the face and mouth was increased. The right eye was partially closed by the swelling. Increased discharge from the thigh. Otherwise improved, but weak, and with diminished appetite next morning.

April 11th. Dose, .012 gm. Treatment was omitted. Thigh shows no crusting, as it is in a quiescent state. Scales are whitish over the face, with active ulcerative spots at the corner of the mouth and corners of the eyes.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 41; amount of material used, 363.4 mg.; highest dose, 22.8 mg.

May 1st. Condition about the same. A very slight amount of crusting on edges of the patch on the thigh, and also on the face. General condition good. Desires to continue the treatment. Discharged relieved. A gain in weight and a marked improvement in the condition of the affected area on thigh; not so marked upon the face, which seems to be becoming more active.

CASE 15. Boston. Date of admission, October 13, 1890. Service of Dr. Mason. Born in Portugal, twenty-five years old, single, housework. General health fair; irregular menses; well developed; fair strength; good nutrition; poor appetite and poor sleep; skin of a yellowish hue; tongue coated with a thick, pasty, white covering, red edges; heart and circulation negative; temperature 100°; pulse 88; no cough. Troubled with sleeplessness for four weeks. Is constipated.

October 19, 1890. Urine high, acid, 1029, clear, a trace of albumen, some blood, a few vaginal cells, one or two hyaline casts. Abdomen swollen; tympanitic over the upper portion, with dullness in the flanks, and changing with the position. An indistinct fluctuation wave was made out. For four weeks has been troubled with pain and swelling in the abdomen. Ten months ago lifted a heavy tub. Has had pain in the back since which is getting worse. Examination shows slight dullness below the inferior angle of the scapula on the left, and diminished respiration (almost absent). Vocal sounds and fremitus were not obtained. The rest of the chest showed respiration and percussion fair.

January 13, 1891. Physical examination. Bladder contained nineteen ounces. Cervix rather low in the axis of the vagina, fluctuating tumor filling in the right cul-de-sac. After catheterization cervix lower down, and pointed backward. Lateral and posterior cul-de-sacs contain a roughly nodular mass, about the level of the internal os, — a cord-like body, which runs transversely across the surface, — possibly tubercular, apparently adherent to the body, slightly movable, and felt bi-manually. Temperature varied markedly during the past few days.

January 16th. Dose, .0008 gm. General condition poor. No subjective symptoms.

March 12th. Dose, .0042 gm. Patient is undoubtedly improving. Menstruated this week for the first time in months.

March 18th. Temperature has been normal since

the last note. Treatment omitted because the patient is suffering from a very severe attack of measles.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 23; amount used, 106.8 mg.; highest dose, 10 mg.; highest temperature, 104°, after the fifth injection of three milligrammes. Discharged, relieved.

Up to time of attack of measles, showed a very marked and decided improvement in general condition, together with a gain of nearly ten pounds in weight. The local affection showed no especial alteration.

CASE 16. Boston. Admitted February 11, 1891. Service of Dr. C. B. Porter. Age forty, married, ward-tender. Family history good. Disease commenced five months ago with a swelling of small extent on the right side of the neck, gradually increasing. General health fair; appearance well developed; good strength, nutrition, appetite and sleep; no chills, fever or night sweats; temperature 99°; pulse 90; respiration 24. Right side of the neck shows one gland about the size of a hen's egg, lying on the upper part of the sterno-mastoid. Three smaller glands are to be made out above this, and several below.

February 10th. Dose, .0006 gm. General discomfort in the afternoon. No change in the temperature, or in the glands.

March 7th. Dose, .0072 gm. No result.

March 10th. Discharged.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 11; amount of material used, 48.9 mg.; highest dose 7.5 mg.; highest temperature, 103°, after the tenth injection of 7.5 mg. Discharged, not relieved. No effect was observed upon the tumors.

CASE 17. Boston. Admitted July 7, 1890. Service of Dr. Bolles. Born in Ireland thirty-nine years ago, single, laborer. Family history good. Had measles when he was six years old. Commenced November, 1889, from a twist of the knee. General health good; general strength fair; nutrition good; somewhat anemic; appetite fair; sleep good; heart and circulation negative; stools negative; abdomen negative. Gave the twist to the knee ten months before entrance, accompanied by swelling of the limb. Was operated on by Dr. Cushing, September, 1890.

On December 2d, slight pain and discharge. On the 13th, there was a sinus on the outer edge of the cicatrix. On the 31st, eats and sleeps well. There was a slight discharge from the outer sinus; the one on the inner side is closed.

January 4th. Dose, .001 gm. Headache; pain in the neck; poor appetite and sleep; slight nausea; increased pain in the knee, and then running up and down the leg; discharge from the right sinus somewhat increased.

March 24th. Dose, .0051 gm. Out in the yard yesterday for the first time in six or seven months.

March 28th. Dose, .0048 gm.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 23; amount used, 102.5 mg.; highest dose, 7.2 mg.; highest temperature, 103.4°, on the second day after the thirteenth injection of five milligrammes. Discharged, not relieved.

May 1st. Patient has shown marked improvement of the general condition since the omission of the treatment.

CASE 18. Winthrop. Admitted January 6, 1891. Service of Dr. J. C. Warren. Born in Maine, nineteen years old, single. One brother dead, and one dying, of pulmonary tuberculosis. Disease began in March, 1889, with ulcerations on the upper right arm.

General health poor; appearance anemic; strength poor; emaciated; poor appetite; fair sleep; heart and circulation negative; has chills, fever, night sweats; breathing is shallow; slight cough; slight expectoration; has pain in the lesions; urine acid, normal color. 1009, albumen one-eighth of one per cent., pus, blood, vaginal and bladder epithelial cells; abdomen negative. First entered the hospital in September, 1889; nine months before, ulceration appeared on the upper right arm, which was persistent and spreading. Was robust and well grown. Lungs sound; granulating ulcers over the right deltoid, apparently superficial.

January 6, 1891. Has lost twenty pounds of flesh since leaving the hospital, and failed steadily in strength. Has constant cough. Some ulcerations healed, some appeared and some old ones reopened. Examination showed that under the left axilla there is a fluctuating tumor, of the size of a walnut, with a number of small ulcerated surfaces over the whole upper half of the chest, with the skin about them red and infiltrated. Slight discharge of purulent fluid. In the left apex, diminished respiration, coarse and fine moist râles, extending to below the third rib.

January 7th. Dose, .001 gm. Fever reaction. No increase of cough or expectoration. The abscess under the left arm is enlarged and softer. The discharge slightly increased.

February 21st. It being evident that the treatment could not save the patient, it was deemed advisable for her to go home while it was possible to transport her. Discharged. Died in about three weeks.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 10; amount used, 27.7 mg.; highest dose, 4.8 mg.; highest temperature, 104.4°, after the seventh injection of four milligrammes. Discharged, not relieved.

March 10th. Patient died of exhaustion about two weeks after leaving the hospital. No autopsy was obtained. Treatment was begun at all only as a desperate chance, and by request.

CASE 19. Athol. Admitted December 31, 1890. Service of Dr. J. C. Warren. Nineteen years old, single, clerk. No family history of tuberculosis. Disease began with pneumonia nine years ago. General health good; fair strength; good nutrition; good appetite; heart and circulation negative; has a slight pain in the chest; abdomen negative. Had an attack of pneumonia, lasting five months, nine years ago. Pus was drawn off with a needle from the right lung. Was well until three years ago, when an abscess formed in the right side, which was lanced, and there has been a constant discharge of pus since then.

Examination shows a well-nourished boy, in a good state of health. In the sixth interspace of the scapular line is a cicatrix, evidently the mark of a previous opening. A spot over the seventh rib, and outside the mamillary line is the opening of a sinus upward for about three inches. It does not appear to communicate with any cavity, nor extend from side to side for any distance. Percussion note over the right chest is vesiculo-tympanic; respiratory murmur almost entirely absent. The sinus syringed out, and a dry dressing applied.

January 3d. Dose .001 gm. No reaction.

February 24th. Operation by Dr. Warren. Ether. Two and one-half to three inches of the rib were exposed, close to the costal cartilages. The soft granulations removed with a spoon; a pocket of foul pus in

the posterior part of the chest; two pieces of drainage-tube, each two inches long, found and removed (very foul and nearly disorganized). Cavity washed out.

March 7th. Dose, .0078 gm. No result. Weight 115 pounds. Sent to the Convalescents' Home.

April 20th. The report is that the general condition is much improved. Feels as well as he ever did. Discharge very much diminished; thin and no odor. Lung resonant about the sinns.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 18; amount used, 144.8 mg.; highest dose, 21.6 mg.; highest temperature, 102.6°, after the fifth injection of three milligrammes. Discharged, not relieved (by the treatment).

CASE 20. Roxbury. Admitted March 10, 1891. Service of Dr. F. C. Shattuck. Born in Boston, thirty-six years old, married, physician. Mother's sister died of consumption. No other cases on either side. Has five brothers and sisters living and well. Has had measles and chicken-pox. Disease began, two years ago, with a sore spot in the trachea, after having had a cold. Glands above the left clavicle are enlarged and tender. Has febrile attacks about every four weeks, then a normal temperature, and repeats. General health good; no hæmorrhages; is of a dusky appearance; fair strength; good nutrition, appetite and sleep; no chills; periodical fever; temperature 100°; pulse 115; respiration 24; breathing slightly interfered with; no cough except a dry hack; no expectoration; no bacilli have ever been found in the sputum; has pain only at the time of the febrile attacks; no nausea; no vomiting; urine pale, 1010, acid, no albumen; abdomen negative. There is distinct swelling of the glands about the region of the right clavicle at the neck. Other examinations negative. Hæmoglobin sixty-five per cent., according to outside examinations. The special peculiarities of the case are the repeated febrile attacks, attended with pain and swelling of the affected glands, occurring at repeated intervals. Has moderate dyspnoea during the attack. Is just recovering from one at the time of entrance. Treatment at patient's request.

March 11th. Dose, .0006 gm. General condition fair; good appetite; poor sleep; increased cough; increased pain over the right chest. Temperature rose a little earlier in the day than usual.

March 23d. Dose, .0072 gm. General malaise increased; increased cough; increased pain in the glands. Patient was discharged because further treatment seemed hopeless, and because of the result in Case 32.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 7; amount used, 27 mg.; highest dose, 7.2 mg.; highest temperature, 101.8°, after the fourth injection of 4.8 mg.

April 19th. About a week after leaving hospital, patient had high temperature, much increased swelling of cervical glands, with pain; dyspnoea; loss of right radial pulse. In three days, temperature sank; and the enlarged glands have almost completely disappeared. General condition much improved. Discharged, relieved. The relief in this case is present, but not explicable.

(To be continued.)

In reply to an inquiry from the Marine-Hospital Bureau, relative to newspaper reports of cases of yellow fever at Brunswick, Ga., a telegram was received stating that there has not been even a suspicious case.

THE CLINICAL COURSE AND THE PRINCIPLES OF TREATMENT OF CHRONIC ANKLE-JOINT DISEASE IN CHILDHOOD.<sup>1</sup>

BY CHARLES L. SCUDDER, M.D.,

Assistant in Clinical Surgery, Harvard Medical School, Boston, Mass.

TUBERCULAR disease of the ankle-joint in children manifests itself by a sequence of unique signs and symptoms.

The following report of a case is made in much detail, for it presents an almost complete picture of the course of this not very uncommon affection. Therefore, it affords an admirable opportunity for the presentation of the principles upon which is based the treatment of chronic ankle-joint disease in childhood.

E. B., four years old, one of six children, had always been well. Her family is of English descent, giving no tubercular history, and generally in good health. In October, 1888, she received a slight injury to the left ankle. Subsequent to the traumatism, the ankle-joint was slightly swollen and puffy, particularly at its outer side. Upon beginning walking in the morning the ankle was stiff. After walking the child became tired and was a little lame. There was no pain, neither was there tenderness felt.

The mother tells me that in February, 1889, a starched bandage was applied to the ankle and allowed to remain a short time. In June, 1889, a plaster bandage was used, and was worn for fully two months. Upon its removal the child walked very stiffly. Then liniments and a silk bandage were employed. The child continued lame, and the swelling about the ankle persisted.

In February, 1890, I saw the patient for the first time. Upon examination, I found a child rather pale, but well nourished and well developed, who walked with a decided left ankle-joint limp. A fullness existed behind and on either side of the malleoli, greatest below the inner malleolus. Fluctuation is indistinctly present over this swelling, and elsewhere about the joint there is an elastic feel. The surface temperature is slightly elevated. Motion is present at the joint, but within the extremes of flexion and extension it is limited by muscular spasm. Upon forced passive motion the child cries from pain. The left calf is one inch smaller than the right. The left foot is three-quarters of an inch shorter than the right foot. The left ankle measured over the heel and swelling one inch more than did the right ankle. The left tibia is shorter than the right, and there is no apparent difference in the two femora.

Pain is present from slight jarring of the foot, and the child refuses to walk. The foot and ankle are carefully guarded from accidental injury. There is no history of especial pain at night.

A posterior wire splint from the toes to above the knee, together with a Thomas knee and ankle splint, were applied. A bandage was put on from the toes to the knee, affording even compression. A high shoe on the well foot and crutches completed the outfit. The patient was encouraged to go out of doors. A general tonic was given. At the end of six weeks the condition was not so good. There was loss of appetite; a pale appearance of the face; the local pain was more severe; the swelling about the joint was greater. The disease was progressing, and that rapidly.

Therefore, in April, 1890, one year ago, under antiseptic precautions, I operated by the two lateral incisions, removing all periarticular gelatinous material, and also removing the diseased astragalus entire, with the cuboid and one-third of the os calcis. I curetted very thoroughly considerable of the lower epiphysis of the tibia, until good hard bone could be felt on all sides. Thorough bichloride irrigation was employed before the removal of the Esmarch. The cavity formed was packed with corrosive sublimate gauze. A posterior wire and side splints were applied, with even pressure. The first dressing was done on the tenth day, and all went well. The patient was allowed to be about with the Thomas splint soon after the operation. Six months later she was walking on the foot, having been let down from the support of the splint tentatively.

The present condition of the joint, one year after the operation and six months since first walking on the foot is as follows: The wounds are healed. There is no tenderness. The arc of motion at the left ankle is between 35° and 40°; at the right ankle, 66°. The left calf is three-quarters to one inch smaller than the right calf. The left tibia is three-quarters inch shorter than the right tibia. The left foot is seven-eighths inch shorter than the right foot. There is a limp in walking, which gradually is becoming less noticeable. The general health is excellent.

The duration of the disease, from the first noticeable symptoms to the time of the healing of the operative wounds, was, therefore, about two years. The usefulness of the foot is all that can be desired.

How shall the initial symptoms be interpreted? The disease probably began before the slight injury in 1888. Traumatism plays a very small part in the etiology of chronic joint disease, and particularly in the ankle-joint. At first the trouble was unnoticed, and then swelling appeared, unaccompanied by pain or lameness. If the joint at this stage could have been looked at there would have probably been found a synovial membrane thickened, having a gelatinous, grayish appearance, studded here and there with milary nodules corresponding to tubercles. And a granulation tissue would have been seen projecting fungus-like from the altered synovial membrane into the joint space. The synovial fluid would have been found altered in appearance. Pathological evidence is yet to be furnished, which will demonstrate the existence of a *primary* tubercular synovitis. Clinically these cases exist as a chronic synovitis, with the strong presumption that they are either primarily tubercular or secondarily so. There was no pain because the synovial membrane, the only tissue involved in the disease, contains few nerve filaments. The onset of the disease was insidious, and the progress slow. This very progressiveness, however, is characteristic of the lesion.

The symptoms of chronic *synovial* disease are, therefore, a gradual onset; change in the joint outline; an elastic feel about the joint; a normal use of the joint; the absence of a marked limp, of pain and of muscular spasm; and, finally, the absence of remissions. The disease is continuously progressive.

What are the indications for the treatment of a beginning chronic synovitis?

In this case immobilization was attempted by means of stiff bandages, and traumatism was permitted, for, with the bandage on, the child walked about. This

<sup>1</sup> Read at the meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, April 1st, 1891.

treatment was entirely wrong, and worse than useless, as the subsequent course of the disease proved. Nature indicates the principles of treatment very clearly. The joint is allowed to move painlessly, therefore does not immobilize. And repeated traumatism, received in walking, caused in the ankle-joint a tired feeling and stiffness, therefore modify or prevent trauma, either by walking less or by completely protecting the joint, or by removing the pressure of the body-weight to the perineal band of a suitable apparatus. We should then seek in the treatment of chronic synovitis to allow joint motion without permitting the trauma of locomotion.

After the evidences of synovial disease were well established, we find that new and remarkable symptoms developed. As the granulation tissue associated with the tubercular process extends and invades the cartilage and the bony tissue beyond, and the purulent and cheesy products accumulate, the swelling increases rapidly, and the joint becomes extremely sensitive. Then appears muscular spasm; and muscular and bone atrophy become prominent.

The sensitiveness is due to the involvement of the bony epiphysis, which is well supplied with nerves, and it is due also to the distension of the articular and periarticular tissues with the rapidly accumulating inflammatory products.

The muscular spasm is Nature's method of splinting the joint and preventing the harsh opposition of two inflamed bony surfaces. Muscular spasm always accompanies an osteitis of the joints, and its detection at an early stage of the disease is of the highest importance, and demands the nicest judgment. It is of reflex origin, purely involuntary, and is overcome only by very great force, complete anaesthesia or the proper treatment of the disease. It is the evidence par-excellence of chronic osteitis.

The muscular atrophy is greater than that associated with simple disuse of the limb, and its cause is to be discovered in some nervous lesion. The bone atrophy is always associated with any interference with the development of the epiphysis, and it is a fact, I believe first emphasized by Shaffer,<sup>2</sup> of New York, that there is a direct relation existing between the location of the inflammation and the amount and character of the muscular spasm, the muscular atrophy, and the bone atrophy.

The presence in this case of marked atrophy in the length of the foot, together with the position of the swelling, led me to locate the bone lesion in the astragalus, and upon measuring the tibia and finding it likewise greatly shorter than the opposite bone, I suppose the disease to have invaded its lower epiphysis. The result of the operation confirmed the observation as to the seat of the lesion.

How strongly contrasted are the pictures here presented of the two great classes of chronic ankle disease, the synovial and the osteitic! On the one hand is the lowly organized non-sensitive synovial membrane, involved in the slowly progressing tubercular inflammatory process. The purely objective signs of local swelling and elasticity in the part and a slight tired feeling upon exertion, silently afford evidence of the disease. All else is negative. On the other hand, the more sensitive bone-tissue being involved, the symptoms are both objective and subjective, and greatly intensified. There is increased swelling, in-

creasing disability of the joint function, walking becomes difficult and eventually is not even attempted. There is present the involuntary muscular spasm, checking undue mobility of the inflamed parts. Then appear muscular and bony atrophy. Pain is often present independent of movement.

Occasionally the osteitic cry at night is heard, resembling that so commonly associated with chronic disease of the hip-joint.

The indications for the treatment of chronic osteitis of the ankle-joint then are evident. The muscular spasm is often so great as to hold the joint perfectly rigid, as if firmly ankylosed. Here is indicated absolute immobility, the first principle of treatment. The characteristic limp, which interpreted means a disinclination to use the joint, points to the prevention of all traumatism as the remaining principle of treatment.

The application of these principles necessitates the use of some form of apparatus, which requires in each class of cases the nicest judgment in design and the greatest care in adaptation, and it must be modified from time to time to meet special requirements as the case progresses. "The appliance is only a tool which is capable of being manipulated to produce certain results. . . . Here, as everywhere in strictly orthopedic work, it is a question of method, not means; principles, not rules; men, not machines."

The proper adaptation of apparatus to chronic joint disease just described; the correction of any malposition occurring in the course of the disease; the careful attention to the general health; the occasional opening of an abscess,—these procedures constitute the expectant method of treatment.

It is true that in a majority of cases of chronic ankle-joint disease the mechanical treatment, based upon established principles, is demanded; and that, if perseveringly and intelligently carried out, it will result in a satisfactory termination of the disease. It is, however, a clinical fact, that tuberculosis of the ankle-joint, whether of primary synovial or osteitic origin, at times appears most malignant. The parts seem to go all to pieces, in spite of these expectant methods, as in the case reported. The attack by the bacilli is most virulent. Tissue is quickly destroyed,—great abscesses form in consequence. The general health fails.

What, then, are the indications for treatment in this class of cases? They are as plain, and based on as sound principles, as any in the field of either mechanical or operative surgery. Nature is attempting, in her slow and tedious fashion, to get rid of the diseased part, which at first is a purely local affection. The indication then is, for a complete excision of this local disease. The surgeon, by excision, merely interprets Nature's need and assists her.

An excision may be done either at the outset of the disease or as a last resort, or at the first appearance of malignancy. The results of the expectant methods in the early stages of the disease are too good to justify operative interference at that time. The best results are not obtained when an excision is done as a last resort, late in the course of the disease. It is the surgeon's duty, who assumes the responsibility of the treatment of chronic joint disease, to be so familiar with the details of his cases that he may detect the first evidences of malignancy; and when they remain unchecked by proper mechanical treatment, then, and only then,

<sup>2</sup> *Loc. cit.* on Ankle Dis. *Annals of Surgery*, 1882.



judging from all the evidence that can be obtained, is an operation justifiable.

The only possible exception to the above rule will occur in those children of poor parents who cannot give the time and the proper care to expectant methods. In these children an earlier operation is justifiable.

In determining the evidences of malignancy or need for operative interference there are many factors to be considered in each individual case. These are: The age of the patient; the duration of the disease; the previous treatment; the hereditary history; the present appearance of the part; the general condition of the patient; the circumstances of the patient. The importance of each of these factors has been discussed elsewhere, and need not be dwelt upon here.<sup>1</sup>

From a study of the cases of ankle-joint disease operated upon at the Boston Children's Hospital during the twenty years between 1869 and 1889, and in which the end results are known, the following observations have seemed clearly warranted.<sup>1</sup> Primary amputation in children and young adults is never justifiable for chronic ankle-joint disease: an aseptic complete excision of the diseased bone is a safe procedure; a partial operation is comparatively of no value; gouging and the burr drill are blind methods, and almost worse than useless; the time of the after-treatment is greatly diminished; the general health improves rapidly after excision; profuse suppuration and its attendant dangers are immediately checked; the danger from tubercular and septic infection is diminished; the extent of the disease does not contraindicate an operation for its removal; the result as to usefulness in all cases has been good.

In conclusion: The case reported illustrates the two great classes of ankle-joint disease, the synovial and the osteitic. From it the principles of treatment for each class have been deduced. This case has also demonstrated (1) the failure of improper treatment at the initial stage; (2) the failure of proper mechanical treatment when too late to be of benefit; and (3) the success of operative measures, the indications for which have been given.

## Reports of Societies.

### SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.

GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR MEETING, Wednesday, April 1, 1891, Dr. A. T. CABOT in the chair.

Dr. O. K. NEWELL read a paper on

THE TREATMENT OF URETHRAL STRICTURE, AND SHOWED A NEW DIVULSOR FOR RAPID DILATATION.

Dr. H. W. CUSHING: Did I understand you to say that stricture of the urethra was incurable?

Dr. NEWELL: Yes.

Dr. CUSHING: Do the remarks you have just made apply to strictures of the urethra, regardless of their site and origin?

Dr. NEWELL: That statement applies to every stricture where plastic lymph has become organized, and true cicatricial tissue has formed.

Dr. CUSHING: I understand that the method you

would advocate would be gradual dilatation except in a few extreme cases?

Dr. NEWELL: Yes. I hold stricture of the urethra incurable, just as esophageal or rectal stricture. The only way of maintaining a good lumen is by watching and passing some sound or divulsor. A good many inflammatory strictures pass away, and I think a urethral stricture might be cured by means of a plastic operation, but one formed by the organization of exuded lymph I do not believe is curable.

Dr. CUSHING: That statement differs from the opinions of other specialists. Without referring to recorded statistics in my personal observation I have seen strictures which have been practically cured by urethrotomy. These patients return from time to time for observation, but apparently very little change has taken place in their urethra from year to year. I can recall one or two instances which I have had under observation at the Genito-Urinary Department of the Boston Dispensary for several years. These cases were operated on by Drs. Watson and Tilden in 1883 I think. I remember seeing one of these cases last year, and having the opportunity of examining it, and as far as could be determined from our previous records there has been no special change. The patient is well.

The system of gradual dilatation is I think a very valuable one, but I think I should hesitate in going quite so far as Dr. Newell does in saying that the treatment of strictures should be limited almost entirely to that method. In certain cases (of course I do not refer to those cases where there is a marked narrowing of the urethra, apparently due to subacute inflammation or edema which can be relieved no doubt by gradual dilatation), there exists such a sensitive condition that any attempt at manipulation in the usual way, by gradual dilatation, is followed by quite serious symptoms; and in those cases it has been found, in the experience of some surgeons, and also my own, that such patients not infrequently can be submitted to a cutting operation, and a favorable result rapidly obtained without any of that unpleasant and sometimes dangerous reaction which accompanies occasionally gradual dilatation, and the continued irritation of passing instruments according to that method.

Another thing which interested me was Dr. Newell's statement in regard to the results following division. I should like to inquire if Dr. Newell can give me any information as to what takes place when this method is employed? If there have been any post-mortem observations? I think you made some experiments on the cadaver. My experience with cutting operations, both internal and external, has been much more satisfactory than Dr. Newell's statement would lead me to expect.

I think a more satisfactory classification of the treatment employed in these cases would be according to the site and character of the stricture; some of the deeper strictures being very satisfactorily treated by the method of external urethrotomy; others, situated more anteriorly, by means of internal operative manipulation, preferably the "Otis" method.

Dr. G. W. ALLEN: I have read, with a good deal of interest, about Oberlander's treatment of stricture which is a modification of division or rapid dilatation by means of an instrument with spreading blades, which, by means of a screw, are opened to any extent, on the principle of Otis's urethrametre.

<sup>1</sup> Boston Med. and Surg. Journal, January 30 and February 6, 1890.

It is my impression that the class of cases in which he most uses this treatment is that of strictures of large calibre in the anterior urethra, and according to my experience the commonest site of stricture is the peno-scrotal angle, or within an inch or a little over anterior to that point. The peculiarity of these strictures is that they are generally associated with or perhaps caused by an inflammation of the lacunae, constituting a glandular or periglandular urethritis.

These glands, when inflamed, may be seen through the endoscope as minute punctiform depressions scattered along the anterior urethra, but most numerous in the vicinity of the peno-scrotal angle where they are apt to occur in groups, generally on the roof or sides of the urethra, and are, as a rule, associated with a rigid appearance of the mucous membrane. At such a spot the olive-pointed bougie will invariably show the presence of stricture.

I think this condition has more to do with keeping up gleet than any other one thing. The matter of stricture is of secondary importance and it makes very little difference how large the stricture is; it is the condition of the mucous membrane which keeps the discharge going. I have seen a case where the calibre of the stricture was thirty-eight, but the trouble from it was as great as if it had been twenty sizes smaller. Oberlander's idea is to dilate this point at successive sittings, two or three sizes at a time. The result is to split open these little glands, after which applications of nitrate of silver are made.

DR. A. T. CABOT said that he was surprised to hear Dr. Newell advise the daily use of bougies for the gradual dilatation of strictures. In his experience such a frequent use of instruments through the urethra acted rather as an irritation, and excited the stricture to contraction rather than accomplished its dilatation. In moderately close strictures he had often found it impossible to pass so large a bougie on the second day as he had done on the previous day. This seemed to be due to the swelling of the mucus membrane through the stricture caused by the irritation of the instrument.

In answer to the question of Dr. Cushing as to the result of division, he would say that it had happened to him to see autopsies in two cases where he had divided the urethra. One of these patients died of disease of the suprarenal capsules, and the other one of suppuration around the gall-bladder. The division had been done about three weeks before the death in each case. In both of them the stricture had been a rather narrow one, admitting only a filiform bougie, but had yielded readily to division. In both, the post-mortem appearance was of a perfectly smooth mucous membrane at the site of the stricture. There was no evidence of laceration such as we are told always follows division. It was certainly in each case as good a result as we could expect from any method of treatment whatever.

The kind of stricture in which an invagination may take place by efforts at division, is the very tough cartilaginous stricture which is ordinarily met with in the penile portion of the urethra. The speaker said that he had known of one such case where the divulsor tore away the urethra at the point of the stricture, and pushed it into that portion of the canal posteriorly. He would prefer to treat a stricture of this sort by internal urethrotomy. If, however, it was deemed wise to divide such a stricture, he should think that

the little advance blade of Dr. Newell's instrument might, by insinuating itself through the stricture, make such division easier.

He said that practically, he had never met with a case, where he thought division a proper operation, in which the Bigelow divulsor did not hug the shaft closely enough to insert itself within the stricture and readily divide it. The instrument with which the invagination used to take place was the much more blunt-pointed divulsor of Voilemier.

In regard to Dr. Newell's statement of belief that external urethrotomy should only be used in impermeable strictures, he would say, that that was a point on which there might be very great differences of opinion. Among a large number of the best practitioners in this branch of surgery, in the country, for instance, it is the opinion that all deep strictures when they are tolerably tight and resistant, and do not yield readily to gradual dilatation, should be treated by external urethrotomy. This opinion is based upon the belief that by external urethrotomy, and providing an adequate drainage for the bladder, there is less danger of septic absorption and of consequent serious results than after division or internal urethrotomy. Also by external urethrotomy, the stricture can be divided more intelligently, and even in appropriate cases the strictured area can be completely removed, and the ends of the urethra brought together where the separation is not too great, or a mucous membrane from some other part can be introduced to fill the gap. Probably in this question, like so many others where opposite views are held by intelligent men, the truth lies somewhere between the extreme views, and it is best to select for each case the operation suitable for that case. If the stricture is soft and readily divided, that is probably the best operation; whereas, if it is more resistant, and the division would seem likely to cause considerable laceration of the urethra, the external urethrotomy should probably be the operation of choice.

DR. NEWELL: In the first place, although I have tried to construct a divulsor, yet I do not believe in division except where you are obliged to do it. I believe the best treatment is gradual dilatation, with the stricture in whatever part of the canal. I wish some one had criticised the intermediary cases where you make a primary division in order to get ahead faster with a very small stricture.

In regard to Dr. Cushing's question in reference to cure, and just what happens, I base my opinion largely on the authority of a mutual friend of ours, Professor Dittel, of Vienna. He wrote the volume on "Stricture" in the *Deutsche Chirurgie*. He has collected an immense amount of material, and has a splendid atlas on the subject, with specimens and water-color views by Heintzmann. I speak of that so that we can answer the question as to what happens in division, in contradistinction to what we know to happen in internal urethrotomy. A stricture is usually a uniform condition around the urethral canal, and you don't have a local single thickening of the canal. It is on section of the strictured urethra very rarely that you find a laterally thickened portion with organized cicatrix. The disease is pretty evenly disseminated, so that you have around the urethra an organized tube of callous of varying lengths. This when rapidly stretched with the divulsor is ruptured in lines radiating pretty evenly throughout its circumference. This is in contradis-

tion to urethrotomy where you cut in one direction. In regard to what Dr. Cahot said as to the size of strictures, and the frequency with which instruments are passed, I think that is perfectly true; and I stated in my paper that I always advised patients that the best interval is every other day. Where the irritation is slight, I find every other day is the best period of frequency. Reginald Harrison has spoken of this matter of "reaction." I think this is something that is disappearing from urethral surgery. It is seldom seen nowadays. Patients seven or eight years ago died from urethral fever, etc., but the danger at present has been much diminished. In Professor Dittle's work, which was published about six years ago, he gives a long list of accidents from this cause among the earlier cases.

I think one danger of external urethrotomy is the liability that the fistula may be permanent. In a recent discussion in New York there has been a great objection to internal urethrotomy. One man remarked that he had got tired of having patients come to him with their boots full of blood.

As to the cure and the time, Dr. Cushing mentions cases of eight years ago. It is not a matter of three or eight years with a stricture; it may be a matter of ten, twenty or thirty years, but in time it will come back if unattended to.

DR. E. H. BRADFORD read a paper on

#### A PAINFUL AFFECTION OF THE FOOT.<sup>1</sup>

DR. CUSHING: Does this ever occur between any other metatarsal bones than the fourth and fifth?

DR. BRADFORD: Dr. Morton saw one between the second and third. He has seen one case at the third, and I have seen one at the third.

DR. CUSHING: I have personally treated but one case which might be included among those described by Dr. Morton. In that patient, a girl of fourteen, the neuralgic pains were not so marked as Dr. Bradford has portrayed, nor did they extend up the leg. The tender spot was on the dorsum of the foot, and in the second metatarsal space. The patient was readily relieved by systematic and careful bandaging with flannel. If the pathology of this affection is as stated by Dr. Bradford, it would lead me to doubt my diagnosis, since by bandaging the tissues were compressed as well as immobilized, and one would suppose that such pressure (as here described) on a sensitive nerve would cause pain rather than relieve it.

DR. BRADFORD: Dr. Morton mentions the use of a bandage in that it steadies it.

DR. J. J. MINOT: I should like to ask whether the same thing might not be brought about by using an internal sole, with a big shoe, and then cutting holes through the soles to relieve the pressure and bringing the pressure differently.

DR. BRADFORD: I do not think that that would. That is useful for a different condition of the foot.

DR. C. L. SCUDDER read a paper entitled

#### THE CLINICAL COURSE AND TREATMENT OF CHRONIC ANKLE-JOINT DISEASE IN CHILDHOOD.<sup>2</sup>

DR. BRADFORD: I think there is nothing to be added to this excellent paper. I am very glad he has emphasized one fact that I think is often overlooked, namely, that in osteitis of the ankle-joint, encasing the foot in plaster-of-Paris and allowing the patient to

walk without splint or crutches is careless treatment. When you have a diseased astragalus with a tubercular focus in the middle of it, you cannot allow walking with safety, unless crutches or a splint are used, and this is true although walking may not be painful; where there is a pure tubercular synovitis without disease of the bone, the danger is less. In regard to operation, I think the tendency of surgery is expressed by some writer, that we tend toward greater boldness in the ankle, greater boldness in the knee, and more conservatism in the hip.

DR. BRADFORD, then showed

#### A FIBROMA OF THE UTERUS REMOVED BY HYSTERECTOMY.

During the operation the bladder was accidentally wounded. It was sewn by Dr. Watson and held perfectly, as was shown at autopsy three weeks later, death occurring from sepsis.

DR. BRADFORD also showed a specimen of

#### AN APPENDIX REMOVED DURING THE INTERVAL OF THE ATTACKS,

which was interesting, as these cases were not common. The appendix was removed after the third attack. The patient made an excellent recovery.

#### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. THE ONE HUNDRED AND TENTH ANNUAL MEETING.

BOSTON, JUNE 9 AND 10, 1891.

#### SECTION IN SURGERY.

(Continued from No. 2, page 38.)

DR. JOHN HOMANS: The treatment of inflammation of the appendix has been actively discussed for about five years. The diagnosis has been pretty well settled, and any physician up to the ordinary standard of to-day ought to be able to make it. I will not waste time talking about this part of the subject we are considering.

Notwithstanding all this discussion until the subject has become almost trite and hackneyed, the practical recognition of cases that would be fatal if left to themselves and of those that would recover without surgical aid, is as difficult as ever. In my own practice, when I operate I am sure that I am right; but when I do not, I am not sure that operation ought not to have been done. The condition of the abdomen both internally and in its walls, after laparotomy for appendicitis, is not always satisfactory, and some of the recoveries might almost as well have died. I have had under my care, for the last four months, a man successfully operated upon, nine months ago, who has chronic discharge from two sinuses, the seat of former drainage-tubes. Another case of long but perhaps perfect convalescence, lasting more than four months, and in which the appendix was removed, has a hernia.

The possibility of the supervention of chronic supuration, or of hernia, ought not to prevent us from operating on a case of appendicitis; but how are we to distinguish those cases requiring operation from those that will recover without it? I confess that, in a doubtful case, I am guided largely by rational symptoms.

Again, those cases have done the best, in my experience, where a well-defined abscess has formed at the

<sup>1</sup> See page 62 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 59 of the Journal.

end of ten days or even of several weeks. So, I prefer, if I can, to wait until such an abscess has formed, if possible. But how are we to know it is going to form, and that the patient will not die of septæmæmia or general peritonitis, before we have the appendix shut off in an abscess? I operated once within thirty-six hours of the first symptoms, on a strong, healthy boy of twelve. I found the abdominal cavity to contain opaque serum, floating freely and not encysted. I did not find the appendix; but at the autopsy, five days later, Dr. Fitz found it gangrenous in the rectal fossa by the side of the rectum, and covered by the gangrenous bowel. There was general peritonitis and much pus. I believe this case was necessarily fatal from the start, and so are some others; but my early operation was of no use.

Lately I saw a case on the fifth day: a boy, nine years old, a patient in Dr. W. L. Richardson's ward in the Massachusetts General Hospital. I judged it best to delay operation a few days, and I think the result justified my action. Three days later the abscess was opened by Dr. Warren for me, in my absence, and the boy is doing well. The appendix perforated but swollen, was removed.

I have under my care at present a case not requiring operation, I think. A lady has been comfortably ill for two weeks. There is a distinct tumor in the right iliac fossa. The tenderness is gradually subsiding. Now, if she gets able to be about and attend to her duties without inconvenience or pain, in short is well, she will be better off than if she goes about a year waiting for an abscess to close — and these abdominal abscesses seldom do close — or a ligature to come away, or a hernia to be cured, or with pains from adhesions. I have stated all these drawbacks, not because I wish to discourage laparotomy for appendicitis, for I am a firm believer in it, and if any one will look over my contributions to the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, he will find many cases of appendicitis operated on by me; but I want to learn to distinguish between those cases which demand and those which negative operation.

Now, if successive attacks of appendicitis cause life to be of little value from apprehension or interruption, I would recommend an operation for removal of the appendix. Such a case I have lately treated; and I found the appendix wrapped up in a piece of thickened and gangrenous omentum, from which, and from the bowel, it was separated by a patient dissection, and was removed, close to its base. A piece of omentum, more or less gangrenous, as thick as my finger, and about two inches square, was also removed. This man recovered. Perhaps he would have done better if he had been operated upon in his first attack, but I am satisfied with the result. Gangrenous appendicitis demands operation. How are we to distinguish it from catarrhal inflammation? I think we must be guided in a great measure by the rational symptoms. If a day or two after the first onset vomiting ceases, the countenance becomes bright, the temperature falls below 100°, and the pulse to about 80, and the abdomen is soft and not tense, I think we may expect a favorable issue, with a convalescence tardy often, and tedious, but still pretty sure. On the other hand, a tense abdomen, great mental anxiety, a rising temperature and pulse, with inability to take food, and increased tenderness in the iliac region, especially with a protrusion into the rectum, urge im-

mediately operative interference, and removal of the appendix also, if it is easily found.

The varieties of appendicitis may be classically called four:

(1) One in which the appendix is perforated, and perhaps the cæcum also, and general peritonitis is at once set up. This class of cases is generally fatal, with or without operation.

(2) Another variety has perforation of the appendix, with limited peritonitis, soon shut off in an abscess of varying size, but generally rather large and forming a well-defined tumor, often quite prominent. This class demands operation and drainage, and is generally cured.

(3) A third variety has the appendix swollen and cedematous, but unperforated; and yet the symptoms are severe, and there is great anxiety and often distension. The tumor here is ill defined and small, but there is considerable tenderness, with high temperature, pulse and abdominal distension. With no improvement in three or four days, laparotomy, and removal of the appendix, if easily found, is proper.

(4) The fourth variety has a sharp pain at first, soon subsiding. Perhaps one attack of vomiting, a tenderness on pressure, and a swelling in the right iliac region, and without any tumor in the rectum. These cases resume an almost normal temperature and pulse in a few days, and though the convalescence often lasts from four to five weeks, yet health is finally restored. The liability to subsequent attacks, however, is problematical, but operation in the initial attack is improper.

The diagnosis of appendicitis is one easily made. The treatment by operation consists in making an incision about three inches long, over the most prominent part of the swelling. When this is not well defined, the centre of the incision should be at a point about two inches from the anterior spine of the ilium, in a line drawn toward the other iliac spine. If there is difficulty in finding the appendix, you will be guided to it by the longitudinal bands on the cæcum, all of which lead invariably to the base of the appendix, as was pointed out to me about two years ago by Dr. Whitney, the Curator of the Warren Museum. In this operation the appendix should be removed if it is easily found, and its base should be tied, and its mucous surface turned in by a suture. Except in the cedematous catarrhal cases, without much, if any, suppuration, drainage with one or two tubes of rubber or glass, should be practised, and the cavity should be well irrigated. The edge of the wound, the suture-holes, and the interior of the abscess slough more or less in severe purulent cases, and although without drainage, the necrosed tissue and pus generally break through externally rather than internally, yet I think drainage is safer.

The convalescence in all cases, whether operated on or not, is apt to be long, and I do not think it any quicker in those cases where the appendix is removed than in those where it is not found. As I said some three years ago, I think the treatment of appendicitis is the most important practical question in surgery at the present time.

DR. C. B. PORTER: It seems to me that the subject of appendicitis, or the cases of that disease rather, can be divided in a general way into three different classes. The first and most important is what has been called the fulminating type of appendicitis, in which all the

symptoms are in great excess over the other two forms, and in which, without early interference, death is sure to follow. The second is the acute variety, in which the symptoms enter in with nausea, vomiting, pain referred to different places, generally to the umbilicus in the first place, and then to the right iliac fossa, and then to some other portion of the abdomen, this being easily explained by those who recognize the great variety of the positions of the appendix in the different cases. Then the third class, which is subacute, and in which the symptoms are not so well marked, and in which they progress much more slowly, and in the majority of cases recover.

Your chairman invited me to speak to-day more especially upon the third class, as I have defined the three; and those are the cases which give the recurrent attacks, or, in other words, the constant and repeated occurrence of pain, nausea, vomiting and invaliding, often, in bed. The whole subject has interested me, as other active surgeons, for a number of years; but some three years ago this subject especially was brought to my mind from the fact that Dr. Hodgdon, of Arlington, brought me the case of a young man who had an attack nearly every month, which put him in bed, and he was in such a condition that he really was unwilling to absent himself from home for a night, for fear he would have an attack and be away from his home surroundings and from his physician. Going over the case very carefully, and having already looked up the literature of the subject before that, and seeing what had been recommended by Treeves and others, Dr. Treeves being the first man who recommended the excision, I proposed that he talk the matter over at home and decide whether he would submit to an operation. They selected the operation. That was done in the remission between the attacks. That was the first case which I operated upon, and it was more than two years ago. The appendix was found enlarged, stiff, standing up stiff in the wound, and adherent to the omentum. It was tied off about one-fourth an inch from the intestine; the mesentery was tied and removed. On account of the very great thickness of the walls of the appendix, it was impossible for me to invaginate it, so I covered it with a flap of omentum. The lumen of the stump I cauterized with the actual cautery. The wound was sewn up without drain. The young man made a perfect recovery, and has never had a return.

I had at that time another case, in which there had been a number of attacks. In the last attack which came to my attention, it went on to the formation of a tumor, which could be diagnosed by the rectum as well as over the iliac fossa, and there was a point in the rectum which seemed as though it was soft and fluctuating; there was a crater, such as you find in a softening abscess. It was thought best to operate in the ordinary way. This I did with the assistance of Dr. Elliot, who lifted the tumor from the rectum, and was enabled to puncture and evacuate the pus. He made a very good recovery in the ordinary way, as that class of cases do.

When I was about to show the first case to the Medical Society, I was going to find out what had become of this second case. On the very morning of the day when I made my report, this man appeared in the accident-room with another attack. I said to him, on seeing him in the ward, "How many attacks have you had in the last year?" He said, "I

have had so many attacks that I have not kept account of them." It was one of the milder attacks. When he recovered, I proposed to him, the removal of the appendix. It was done; and he made an uninterrupted recovery in the same way as the other.

Since these cases were reported I have operated a third time. The last case I showed to the gentlemen who were at the hospital this morning. The man, who is now twenty-six years of age, had been having attacks at long intervals since he was thirteen years of age. For four months previous to this operation he had been confined to bed by the lameness, and had lost flesh and was without appetite. He was transferred to the surgical wards, and I operated upon him. In connection with the case, I want to mention a fact which I think is well recognized by operators, and that is the very great difficulty which sometimes arises in finding the appendix. Dr. Homans has made the observation that the appendix may be found by following down the longitudinal bands upon the large intestine. That is the first rule, and the only rule I know of. Dr. Fitz, Dr. Warren, and Dr. Shattuck were present at the operation that I speak of, and I could not find, nor could any one else of those present find, anything which would lead to the appendix in this case, and I had the cecum in my hand. It was almost decided that a little knob on the cecum must be taken as an abnormal appendix, and we had not found the cause of the trouble. I said, "We have looked everywhere where it should be, let us look where it ought not to be." By lifting the cecum further up towards the crest of the ilium, lifting that up till it was turned up from its bed, there lay the appendix, nearly as large as my finger. It was so long that one of the gentlemen present made the observation that the kidney came down and touched the appendix. That was dug out and ligated in the ordinary way and treated as the other. A number have spoken about the difficulty in finding the appendix.

In connection with this, I want to go back to the case that Dr. Homans reported, where he removed the appendix in an acute attack, after a number of subacute attacks. I am especially interested in this case, because in the last attack before Dr. Homans operated I had him in my care. I decided that he should be operated upon, and the young man consented. In my endeavor to furnish my class with cases, I assigned this case to one of the students, and he unfortunately expressed to this young man the possible danger, although I had already told him the dangers; and the young man the next morning had decided that he would not have it done. When he came back with an attack so acute that he was operated upon, I felt that he might die because of the attack, and I felt that if that young man died probably his death was at my door, and I followed him with more interest than any other case that I had at the hospital during my service while he was under Dr. Homans's care.

Now I am to confine myself to the subject of recurrent appendicitis. This last winter I read a paper before the Medical Society, and at that time I was enabled to find fifteen cases, including my own. I knew, however, that there were a number of other cases that had not been reported, in the hands of the different surgeons here in Boston; and one of my class, in writing on the subject, had found twenty cases. We have not got any very large number from which to generalize with regard to which are the suitable cases, but it

seems to me that any man or woman or child who is invalidated for any considerable length of time, who is unable to follow the ordinary avocations of life from constantly recurring attacks of appendicitis, after being told what the dangers are, should be offered the relief of an operation; that those people who are obliged to travel; who are obliged to go away from the place where they can get good surgical aid, should be operated upon in the remission between the attacks; and it is especially to these two classes of cases that the operation should be limited.

With regard to the dangers, every one of the fifteen cases that I found recovered. Now I know by hearsay, but have not seen it in publication, that there are cases that have died from this operation. That must go without saying, that a laparotomy cannot end in complete recovery in every instance, no matter how carefully done or by whom. Against this operation it has been urged that ventral hernia sometimes follows, and that a man's last estate is worse than his first. It is well recognized that all surgeons open the abdomen at times as a mere means of diagnosis, and in cases where the disease is not threatening to life, and where there is not so good an opportunity to relieve as in these cases, so that it seems to me that the question of ventral hernia could not be considered; and not only that, but a man who thoroughly appreciates the best methods of closing the wounds will close his peritoneal surfaces first, then his muscular tissues second, and the skin last; and in that way he has made a wound which is as near proof against ventral hernia as human skill can make it, it seems to me.

Secondly, if a person must come for operation, how much better if he might come in the remission between the attacks, when you have not a purulent wound to deal with, but you can do everything with the greatest antiseptic precautions, and carry out every detail of asepsis, closing the wound throughout. You don't have to leave a drainage-tube in, which certainly, to my mind, could be nothing more than forming a diverticulum through which a hernia might find its way.

Now it seems to me that these are important points in connection with the operation in the remission between the attacks, and I feel sure that the surgical mind is growing toward the line of operating. If you are in doubt whether to operate or not I believe that the proper thing is to operate, and that it is a good deal better to give the patient the benefit of the doubt than to take it yourself.

(To be continued.)

## Recent Literature.

*Sexual Neurasthenia (Nervous Exhaustion): Its Hygiene, Causes, Symptoms and Treatment, with a Chapter on Diet for the Nervous.* By GEORGE M. BEARD, A.M., M.D. Posthumous manuscript, edited by A. D. ROCKWELL, A.M., M.D. Third edition, with formulas. 8vo, pp. xi, 282. New York: E. B. Treat. 1891.

In the present edition of this work Dr. Rockwell has added various suggestions in the way of the treatment of the conditions described by electricity, and has added various formulae. As the work is already familiar to the profession, an extended notice is unnecessary.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JULY 16, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## EVOLUTION OF MEDICAL SCIENCE OUT OF THE MEDIEVAL VIEW.

UNDER the title of "New Chapters in the Warfare of Science," Dr. Andrew White, ex-president of Cornell University, has thrown together from various sources, an interesting and instructive sketch<sup>1</sup> of the struggles which medical progress has had to maintain against the theological spirit, tracing the evolution of medical science out of the mediæval view and its modern survivals. Everywhere for centuries he finds cropping out the feeling among ecclesiastical authorities that, with the abundance of supernatural means, there was something irreligious in seeking cure of disease by natural means. In Scripture, King Asa trusted to physicians rather than to the priests of Jahveh, and so died. St. Bernard declared that monks who took medicine were guilty of conduct unbecoming to religion. The School of Salerno was held in aversion by strict churchmen, since it prescribed rules for diet, thereby indicating a belief that diseases arose from natural causes and not from the malice of the devil. Pope Innocent III, early in the thirteenth century, forbade physicians, under pain of excommunication, to undertake medical treatment without calling in ecclesiastical advice.

From this feeling grew the classification of scientific students generally with sorcerers and magic-mongers, from whence the proverb, "Ubi sunt tres medici ibi sunt duo athei." As a result, the study of medicine was largely confined to the lowest order of practitioners, and subsequently to the Jews.

From the same feeling developed the doctrine of Signatures: that the Almighty must have set his sign upon the various means of curing disease which He has provided—a doctrine which in practice survives in the cosmetic use of bear's grease, originally considered a desirable application for baldness, as coming from an animal thickly covered with hair.

The enormous development of miracles, continuing century after century, which changed a natural and laudable veneration for the relics of martyrs into pure

<sup>1</sup> Popular Science Monthly, May and June, 1891.

fetichism, provided the church with a means of treating disease which she considered far better than scientific methods in medicine; and hence a cause of hostility. Why seek to build up scientific medicine, when relics, pilgrimages, sacred observances and the King's touch were curing hosts of sick people in all parts of Europe and England! The theological views of what the body *ought* to be, as exemplified by the missing rib and the hypothetical bone serving for the necessary nucleus of the human body for resurrection purposes, were hostile to and incompatible with the study of anatomy as prosecuted by Vesalius and drove him to exile and death.

The same spirit crops up later in Boston, in the opposition to Boylston's introduction of inoculation, notwithstanding the support he received from the Mathers and others, which averred that the small-pox "is a judgment of God on the sins of the people and to avert it, is to provoke him more"; that inoculation is an encroachment on the prerogatives of Jehovah, whose right it is to wound and smite. The same sentiment, one hundred and twenty-four years later, faced the Board of Health of Montreal during the small-pox epidemic of 1885.

In 1591, a lady of rank, charged with seeking aid for the relief of pain at the time of the birth of her two sons, was burned alive on the Castle Hill of Edinburgh.

In 1847 Sir James Simpson's use of chloroform as an anesthetic in obstetrical cases, was denounced from pulpit after pulpit, as impious and contrary to Holy Writ, the ordinary declaration being that its use was "to avoid one part of the primeval curse on woman." Finally, in desperation, Simpson brought to his aid the twenty-first verse of the second chapter of Genesis, as the record of the first surgical operation ever performed, in which the text proves that the Maker of the universe, before he took the rib from Adam's side for the creation of Eve, "caused a deep sleep to fall on Adam." To this the theological spirit replied that the "deep sleep of Adam took place before the introduction of pain into the world — in a state of innocence." Simpson finally won his battle with the aid of Thomas Chalmers.

Dr. White thinks that the progress in medical science within the past twenty-five years has been vast indeed, but that the world is hardly beyond the beginning of medical discoveries. In three fields especially, according to his view, discoveries have been made which have done much to disperse the atmosphere of miracle: (1) in the greater knowledge regarding the relation between imagination and medicine; (2) in hypnotism; (3) in bacteriology. The theological view of disease has greatly faded, and the theological hold upon medical education been almost entirely relaxed.

Dr. White notes two main facts in summing up the long struggle between science and theology: First, that in proportion as the world approached the "Ages of Faith," it receded from ascertained truth; and in proportion as the world has receded from the "Ages of

Faith," it has approached ascertained truth. Secondly, that in proportion as the grasp of theology upon education tightened, medicine declined; and in proportion as that grasp has relaxed, medicine has been developed. In this development, medical discoveries, sweeping away the belief in miracles, have cleared higher paths, not only for science, but also for religion.

#### ELIMINATION AND ITS USES IN PREVENTING AND CURING DISEASE.

THE above was the title of the Cavendish Lecture, delivered June 12th, by Dr. T. Lauder Brunton. Particular emphasis was placed on the importance of free elimination by the bowels. Not only the brain, but the heart, lungs, liver, stomach and kidneys have their functions impaired when the bowels cease to do their duty. Napoleon's disaster at the battle of Leipzig is popularly set down to his having eaten a bun in a hurry, and so brought on dyspepsia; but it would be a very curious page of history if we could learn how many wars, how much bloodshed, and how much cruelty have had their origin in imperfect action of the bowels. Washington Irving, in his "Lives of the Caliphs," tells of a certain emir named Al Hejagi, who suffered for many years from dyspepsia and abdominal pains, and this wretched man distinguished himself, perhaps above all other rulers who ever lived, in the enormous number of people whom he sentenced to imprisonment and death. He is said to have caused the death of no less than 120,000 persons, besides those who fell in battle, and to have left 50,000 in prison when he died himself. How much of all this misery might have been averted by the judicious use of mild aperients, it is as impossible for any one now to tell, as it is to estimate the debt of gratitude which Europe owes to the physician of Louis XIV for the care he took of the bowels of that august monarch.

In mitral disease and in dropsy, either cardiac or renal, the benefit derived from the free use of the compound jalap powder is very great; and in his work on "Purgative Medicines," Dr. Hamilton describes most forcibly the advantages he obtained from purgatives employed in such a way as merely to clear the bowels, not to produce violent purging, in typhus fever, malaria, scarlet fever, hysteria, chorea and tetanus.

Most persons can regulate their bowels by exercise and diet, but these sometimes fail, and we must have recourse to so-called aperients. The dinner-pill supplies a very useful stimulus, and Dr. Brunton knows a man who has taken one every day of his life for forty years, apparently with great benefit to himself. But there are some people who do not seem to thrive on dinner-pills, and they either do not get any action at all, or they get too much. In such cases, instead of giving the intestines one great push once a day by the dinner-pill, one may give them a series of gentle jogs by adding to each meal a minute quantity of a purgative; and Dr. Brunton has found that one-tenth of a grain of aloin given with each meal sometimes succeeds

when other means fail, and even these minute doses sometimes seem to be too much.

But many persons, besides the dinner-pill, require a weekly clear-out; and if this be not given to them by means of a cholagogue purgative, they have a regular sweep-out once a month by getting a violent migraine with bilious vomiting; and generally they are obliged to fast for at least one day during the continuance of the headache. The effect of a cholagogue purgative such as a mild mercurial, followed by some saline, is sometimes very remarkable. Dr. Brunton has seen a quarter of a grain of calomel, with a Seidlitz powder next morning, surprisingly change the temper of a sulky boy or girl; and he has more than once taken the "naughtiness" out of a peevish child by a dose of Gregory powder, which, being nasty to the taste, has both a moral effect and a physical action.

Not infrequently adults suffer from nervous irritability, depression, weakness, and inability to do anything; and this is often put down to neurasthenia and hypochondriasis. They are treated with nerve tonics and sedatives, change of scene, baths, etc., to little purpose; nervous and depressed they still remain. In some of these cases, we may notice a large amount of mucus in the motions, and sometimes there appear to be actual casts of the intestines, long membranous-looking shreds, apparently tubular in their character. This condition has been described by Dr. James Simpson, under the name of "membranous enteritis"; and it is not only usually said to be associated with hypochondriasis, but often it is looked upon as a consequence rather than the cause of the nervous condition which is its usual concomitant. But it is no use here to treat the nerves. If you wish for any good result, you must treat the bowels. In some, probably many cases, conditions depends upon partial constriction of the intestine near the junction of the sigmoid flexure with the rectum. The motions, lodging here, cause an inflammatory condition of the mucous membrane and profuse secretion of mucus, which either simply coats the fecal matters, or forms a kind of false membrane. In adults, prolapse of the sigmoid flexure into the rectum may give rise to great nervous disturbance lasting for years, unless its existence be suspected and the proper treatment adopted. One useful remedy is the injection of two to four ounces of cold water immediately after a motion. This is to be retained, and has the tonic effect of a cold bath on the intestine, increasing the contractile power and lessening the tendency to prolapse. In all cases of this kind the regular use of suitable laxatives should be enjoined.

Dr. Brunton, in the same lecture, urges the importance of maintaining a healthy state of the renal function, and speaks of the benefit in gouty and rheumatic cases, and in bilious colic, of making patients drink a big tumbler of water, and especially hot water, every morning, with or without some Karlsbad salts added to it, and, if necessary, repeating the hot water once or twice in the day.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

**A COMMENT ON THE ACCURACY OF VITAL STATISTICS.**—The New York City Board of Health notified physicians that there was a neglect in reporting births. The result of the notice was an increase in births in two succeeding weeks of from 697 to 1,288.

**RESIGNATION OF DR. RAUCH.**—Dr. John H. Rauch's resignation as Secretary of the State Board of Health of Illinois was tendered and accepted at the meeting of the board held in Chicago, on June 30th. Dr. Rauch has been a member of the board since its organization, in 1877, during which time his work has been of national importance and utility.

**INEBRIETY AND MEDICAL PRACTICE.**—The Secretary of the State Board of Health of Iowa announces that he is convinced that habitual drunkenness constitutes "palpable evidence of incompetency," as the law reads, and that therefore the physician bound by inebriety should be deprived of his certificate entitling him to practice in that State.

**THE PULSE-RATE AT DIFFERENT AGES.**—Langlois has investigated this subject thoroughly, and gives the following results for the normal pulse: Between the ages of fourteen and forty-five the normal rate is very nearly 70 beats per minute. Below the age of fourteen the normal rate may be found by the formula  $P = 140 - 5A$ ; the pulse-rate being represented by P, and the age by A. After the age of forty-five it is found by the formula  $P = \frac{1}{2}(95 + A)$ .

**NEW MEDICAL PERIODICALS.**—A bi-monthly journal, to be known as the *Vis Mediceatrix* appeared for the first time in June. It is the journal of the Iowa State Medical Society, and will also have departments devoted to the treatment of animals and plants. It is published in Des Moines, under the editorial charge of Woods Hutchinson, M.D. The *Ophthalmic Record*, containing, besides articles on diseases of the eye, a department of laryngology, rhinology and otology appears this month in Nashville, Tenn. It is to be published monthly. A monthly journal entitled *Blätter für klinische Hydrotherapie* appeared for the first time in May. It is published in Vienna under the charge of Prof. Wilhelm Winternitz, and will be devoted to balneology and kindred subjects.

## BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**MORTALITY OF BOSTON.**—The summary of vital statistics of the city of Boston for the six months ending June 30, 1891, as compared with the same period for 1890, shows the number of deaths in 1891 to be 4,982, against 5,155 in 1890. The number of cases of diphtheria have been 411, with 104 deaths in 1891, 976 cases and 258 deaths in 1890. Scarlet fever and typhoid fever have been nearly the same. There have been reported 2,423 cases of measles with 20 deaths in 1891, against 426 cases with 9 deaths in 1890. The small amount of diphtheria during the past year is



unprecedented. Consumption, pneumonia and heart disease also show a decrease in deaths. The statement of mortality for the month of June shows the number of deaths to be 736, with the death-rate per 1,000 at 19.23. Of those who died, 360 were males and 376 females; 216 were married and 394 single; 88 were widows and 32 widowers; 715 were white and 21 were colored. The number of children who died under one year of age, was 152. There were seven deaths due to alcoholism, 23 from cholera infantum, 16 by diphtheria, three from influenza, two from measles, four from typhoid fever, 27 from cancer, and 25 from tuberculosis.

**COTTAGE HOSPITAL IN DEDHAM.**—A charter has been granted to the Dedham Cottage Hospital, "for establishing and maintaining a cottage hospital for all the purposes for which such institutions are created," in the town of Dedham.

**TYPHOID FEVER IN RHODE ISLAND.**—An epidemic of typhoid fever, of considerable extent, is reported from Valley Falls, R. I. The first cases occurred in the middle of May.

#### NEW YORK.

**MORTALITY IN NEW YORK CITY.**—The number of deaths reported in the city during the week ending July 4th was 922. This is an increase of 119 over the mortality of the preceding week, but is nearly 200 below the average for the corresponding week during the past five years. It represents an annual death-rate of 28.61 per 1,000 of the estimated population, as against 31.50 for the five-year computation. This favorable result is no doubt due in great measure to the cool weather that prevailed during the week. As it was, there were 240 deaths from diarrhoeal diseases, and of 544 deaths of children under five years of age, 400 were in infants under one year. There was a notable decrease in the deaths from respiratory diseases, and also from contagious affections. Some of the figures are as follows: Pneumonia, 56; bronchitis, 22; phthisis, 72; measles, 16; scarlet fever, 21; diphtheria, 21. The mortality from typhoid fever was remarkably small, there being only two deaths from this cause.

**CITY BOARD OF HEALTH.**—The two months' service of the summer corps of fifty physicians of the Board of Health commenced on July 6th. They are required to spend eight hours a day in house-to-house visitation among the tenement population, which is divided into fifty districts, and to report twice a week to Dr. Moreau Morris, who is the director of this special work.

**EXECUTION BY ELECTRICITY.**—Although all the witnesses present at the execution of the four murderers at Sing Sing prison on the 7th of July were pledged to secrecy concerning the event, there can be no question that in every instance death was perfectly painless and instantaneous, and that the new electric method proved a complete success. Under the direc-

tion of Dr. Carlos F. McDonald, President of the State Commission in Lunacy, who had been asked by Governor Hill to supervise the executions, the electrodes were placed at the forehead and the calf of the leg, instead of at the top of the head and the lower extremity of the spine, as in the case of Kemmler.

**UNIVERSITY OF THE CITY OF NEW YORK.**—At the opening session of the twenty-ninth convocation of the regents of the University of the State of New York, held in Albany, July 8th, 9th and 10th, the president, Hon. George William Curtis, conferred the honorary degree of M.D. upon Herbert M. Dayfoot of Rochester, and John T. Talcott of Oswego. The principal subject discussed was the question, "Shall gymnastics be ranked as a study?" And among those who spoke in favor of athletics among students were President Hitchcock of Amherst College, President Webster of Union College, Dr. Luther Gulick of Springfield, Mass., and Dr. W. T. Harris.

#### Miscellany.

##### A METHOD OF CUTTING GLASS BOTTLES, TUBES, ETC.

MR. WM. THOMSON<sup>1</sup> recently read some papers before the Society of Chemical Industry, one of which treated of this subject.

The method consists in having some strips of thick blotting paper at hand, from a quarter to half an inch in width, and of different lengths. Two pieces of such paper are wetted and wrapped around the bottle, tube, or other vessel to be cut, once or oftener (once is sufficient). These pieces of paper, cut true, are wrapped around the vessel like two bands. They must not be placed too close together—say from a quarter to three-eighths of an inch apart for larger vessels, and rather less than a quarter of an inch apart for tubes of an inch in diameter.

When this is arranged, a fine flame about two or three inches long is allowed to play on the glass between the two pieces of wet paper, the vessel being slowly revolved and the point of the flame kept between the two papers. Within a minute, usually, the vessel separates with a clean cut along the line against which the flame played. The blotting paper can then be removed and put aside for use on other occasions.

##### THE PART PLAYED BY MICROBES IN SUPPURATION.

In the course of a discussion at the recent French Congress of Surgery<sup>2</sup> on the different forms of suppuration, examined from bacteriological and clinical points of view, the following conclusions were laid down by M. Verneuil:<sup>3</sup> Microbes are necessary for pyogenesis, pus is the function of microbes; there are many known pyogenic microbes, but the number of these has not yet been made out; some are constantly pyogenic and nothing more, others seldom produce pus and are pre-eminently infective; the centres of

<sup>1</sup> American Druggist, June 1st.

<sup>2</sup> British Medical Journal, June 25th.

<sup>3</sup> Revue de Chirurgie, May.

suppuration are in some instances, mono-microbic, in others poly-microbic; in poly-microbic purulent centres there are three kinds of association — one of different agents that are all invariably pyogenic, another of invariable with occasional agents of suppuration, and a third of pyogenic with non-pyogenic agents; a purulent centre originally mono-microbic may become poly-microbic; a substitution of one kind of microbe for another kind may take place in a centre of suppuration; the collection of pus may become amicrobic, the pyogenic agent may disappear and the pus become sterile; microbes which engender pus pervade the whole region of suppuration; pyogenic microbes do not always excite suppuration nor at the time of invasion; the vitality of pyogenic microbes varies in the different forms — some disappear very quickly, others retain their vitality for almost indefinite periods; suppuration may in every instance be regarded as due to the presence of bacteria; the specificity of microbic agents being assumed, it becomes necessary to make out the specific action of each form of microbe. From these etiological conclusions one may readily deduce certain therapeutical indications: In cases of open suppuration, as, for instance, unhealed wounds and carbuncle, the treatment should consist in prolonged antiseptic baths, and in the application of antiseptic powders; if the suppuration be intralermic, as in lymphangitis and erysipelas, the application of antiseptic powders will suffice; if the suppuration be deep seated, one must penetrate into the collection in order to evacuate the pus and to sterilize it. Free incisions are useless; all that is necessary is to let out the pus through a small incision, and to replace it by a microbe-killing agent.

#### ST. VITUS DANCE.

An outbreak of an epidemic of chorea in a school in Wildbad, reported<sup>1</sup> some months ago, recalls the dancing manias of the middle ages, which were at that time called the dances of St. John and St. Vitus.<sup>2</sup> Whether or not these outbreaks were of the same character on a large scale as the occasional outbreaks of chorea at the present day, or as the wild gestures and cries sometimes observed at religious revivals, it seems certain that with our present civilization wide spread epidemics are impossible.

In the year 1371 the dance of St. John assumed that severe and epidemic character which has made it memorable. In this year bands of men and women from different parts of Germany appeared at Aix-la-Chapelle. They paraded the streets, and besieged the churches. They joined hands, and, regardless of observers, indulged in the wildest gestures and the maddest dancing until they fell down in a state of exhaustion. They rolled upon the ground, foamed at the mouth and gnashed their teeth. They groaned as if in the agonies of death, and relief could only be obtained by tying a band tightly around the waist of the sufferer. The object of this was to relieve the tympanites, which was a prominent symptom, but other and more forcible methods, such as thumping and tramping upon the parts affected, were not uncommonly resorted to for the relief of this condition. While the dancing continued its votaries were in a state of ecstasy. They were oblivious of their sur-

roundings, they saw signs and visions; to them the heavens were opened, and the Saviour enthroned with the Virgin become visible. From Aix-la-Chapelle the epidemic quickly spread over the Netherlands, and all the arts and rites of the Church were invoked against it.

It was forty years later that a similar epidemic broke out at Strasburg, and to this the name of the dance of St. Vitus was first applied. The name had reference to the fact that this saint was supposed to have special power in overcoming the disease, and his shrines in various places became the resort of the afflicted. The association of this saint with the affection was no doubt due to a legend, in all probability invented for the occasion. St. Vitus was a Sicilian who had suffered martyrdom in the fourth century, and, according to the legend which now became current, just as he bent his neck to the sword he prayed that he might protect from the dancing mania all who kept his commemoration day and fasted upon its eve. In answer to this a voice was heard to say, "Vitus, thy prayer is answered," and henceforth St. Vitus became the refuge and protector of all who suffered from this dancing mania.

#### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**NEW REMEDIES FOR MALARIA.** — Pambotano, a small tree growing in Mexico, was extolled by Valude, in 1889, as a remedy for malaria. Dr. A. E. Roussel, in a recent paper read before the Philadelphia County Medical Society, described his use of a decoction and an alcoholic elixir of the plant. His results were decidedly encouraging, although not as satisfactory as had been reported from abroad.

Dr. Capus states<sup>1</sup> that in a hospital in Turkistan excellent results have been obtained in the treatment of all forms of malaria by sprays of the essence of cinnamon. Even cases which have resisted the action of quinine and arsenic improved in a few days under this treatment. The spraying is performed several times daily in the hospital wards, and is stated to be much more efficacious than a similar procedure with the essence of eucalyptus.

**THE STINGS OF INSECTS.** — The *Deutsche medicinische Wochenschrift* recommends rubbing the bites immediately with sea-water, or a solution of sea-salt.

Dr. Wm. A. Terry<sup>2</sup> has obtained good results by the application of fresh urine.

**STRYCHNINE IN SNAKE-BITE.** — Dr. Mueller, of Victoria, uses the following injection:

R Strychnine nitrat	1 part.
Aqua destil.	240 parts. M.
A little glycerin may be added.	

Twenty minims of this solution are injected hypodermically, and the frequency of repetition depends upon the symptoms being more or less threatening, say from ten to twenty minutes. When all symptoms have disappeared, the first independent action of the strychnine is shown by slight muscular spasms, and then the injections must be discontinued, unless after a time the snake poison reasserts itself. The quantity of strychnine required in some cases has amounted to a grain or more within a few hours. Both poisons are thoroughly antagonistic, and no hesitation need be felt

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, January 30th.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*, March 1st.

<sup>1</sup> *La Pratique Medicale*, April 7th.

<sup>2</sup> *Diabetic Gazette*, June.

in pushing the use of the drug to quantities that would be fatal in the absence of snake poison.

**MOUTH WASH.**—Dujardin-Beaumetz is said to recommend the following\* to keep the teeth in good condition :

R	Acidi carbolici . . . . .	gr. xv.
	Acidi borici . . . . .	3 vi.
	Thymol . . . . .	gr. viii.
	Ol. menth. pip. . . . .	gtts. xx.
	Tinct. anisi . . . . .	ss liiss.
	Aque . . . . .	O ij. M.

This should be mixed with an equal part of water, and used two or three times a day.

**VON GIETH'S DRESSING FOR THE CHEST.**—Parker<sup>4</sup> gives the details of Von Gieth's dressing for pneumonia and pleurisy. *Pure* olive oil (no other substance will be just as good) is poured in sufficient quantity into a previously warmed bowl, and a strip of soft cotton cloth, large enough to encircle the chest, is placed in the bowl and completely saturated with the oil. This is then applied to the patient's chest, and outside of it a second strip of dry cloth is placed, and, if necessary, a third, which completes the dressing. This application is said to be most acceptable to patients, and more successful in results than poultices, stupes or other local dressings more commonly in vogue.

**MICROSCOPIC PREPARATIONS OF LUNG TISSUE.**—According to Dr. John Aulsebrook a section of lung tissue may be prepared in the following way : It is thoroughly washed with water, then with alcohol and de-alcoholized. A mixture of oil of cloves and oil of cedar, mixed in such proportions that a glass rod introduced into the mixture shows no angular refraction, is introduced into the lung tissue, and the whole covered with paraffine wax and a little resin, and then dipped into ice water. It can then be readily cut with a knife.

## Correspondence.

### EVIDENCE AS TO THE INJURIOUSNESS OF ARSENIC AS A DOMESTIC POISON.

PARIS, June 24, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—I ask your permission to restate, in a somewhat different form, the substance of what I desired to emphasize particularly in the discussion of Dr. J. J. Putnam's excellent paper upon "The Character of the Evidence as to the Injuriousness of Arsenic as a Domestic Poison."<sup>1</sup>

Taking a large number of cases, it may be assumed that the gravity of the poisoning will be in proportion to the quantity of the poison absorbed, and statistics regarding classes of persons exposed in different degrees to arsenical poisoning will have more weight than reports of individual cases, and particularly when the legal responsibility of manufacturers is to be determined.

(1) Some mysterious cases have been reported in which poisoning has been attributed to an arsenical wall-paper covered by another paper free from arsenic. Here it is impossible to suppose that dust rubbed from the paper is the source of poisoning, and the formation of arsenuretted hydrogen has been suggested as the cause. The test for arsenic in arsenuretted hydrogen gas is of extreme delicacy; but thus far all attempts to obtain evidence of a formation of arsenuretted hydrogen from wall-paper have

failed, and we must conclude that only infinitesimal quantities, if any, are given off by wall-paper. On the other hand, a class of persons is frequently exposed to quantities of arsenuretted hydrogen large enough to be readily detected. There are students engaged in tests for arsenic, and still more commonly, those who experiment with hydrogen made from impure metals, which usually contain arsenic; workmen who fill balloons, lime-light apparatus, etc.,—these classes of persons are exposed to poisoning from arsenuretted hydrogen, if "imponderable" quantities of the gas are poisonous.

(2) Poisoning from arsenic in the form of arsenious acid. Physicians are in the habit of prescribing Fowler's Solution in minimum doses of three to six hundredths grain of arsenious acid per diem. Taking this quantity as a standard for comparison, it can be shown that the quantity of arsenious acid in the dust falling from an arsenical wall-paper, which could be inhaled by the inhabitant of a room, is one hundred or one thousand times less than the amount of arsenic, which is usually considered not poisonous in prescriptions of Fowler's Solution, because the inhabitant of a room avoids as far as possible breathing the dust. On the other hand, a house-maid is forced to do so, and more frequent cases of poisoning should be looked for among this class of persons.

(3) Another class of persons who are particularly exposed to breathing arsenical dust have not thus far been recognized by physicians as carrying on a dangerous occupation. The dust of chimney-flues has been lately found to contain large quantities of arsenious acid,—many thousand times more than the dust of a room with arsenical wall-paper. Even with the modern appliances, considerable quantities of this dust are inhaled by chimney-sweeps, and the frequency of poisoning should be investigated in this case. From the same source, the exposure to arsenical poisoning is much greater in certain towns where a bad quality of coal is burnt abundantly in open fireplaces, as is the custom in England or in Pennsylvania.

In conclusion, I would point out that medical diagnosis has thus far not led the way to the discovery of new sources of arsenical poisoning. Various forms of illness are attributed to this cause only since chemists have made known the presence of arsenic in certain fabrics. The extreme differences of susceptibility of individuals and the variety of the pathological symptoms make the medical evidence an uncertain guide. It is for this reason that I wish to insist upon the importance of collecting a larger body of statistics; and for one item, of pursuing further the inquiry into the relation between the prevalence of poisoning and the quantities of arsenic to which classes of persons are exposed. This mode of inquiry seems to be of special value where legislative enactments are in question.

Yours truly, J. M. CRAFTS.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending July 4, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer	Thermometer	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	Wet't. *	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Daily mean. 8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	
S., 28	29.79	61 66 56	61 62	61 N.W.	N.W.	11 10	O. O.
M., 29	29.80	65 75 75	70 70	70 W.	N.E.	12 11	O. O.
T., 30	29.96	60 64 56	78 81	80 N.E.	E.	9 9	O. O.
W., 1	30.08	65 73 57	75 82	78 S.W.	S.W.	9 8	O. O.
T., 2	30.46	64 70 50	72 82	80 S.W.	S.W.	4 9	O. O.
F., 3	29.91	66 75 57	81 73	78 W.	S.	7 12	O. O.
S., 4	29.76	69 78 60	87 54	69 S.W.	W.	11 10	O. O.

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, haze; S, smoky; R, rain; T, threat ending; N., snow. \* Indicates trace of rainfall. ☉ Mean for week.

<sup>1</sup> Journal, vol. cxvii, pp. 623, 638.

<sup>2</sup> Union Med., May 9th.

<sup>3</sup> Medical News, May 9th.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JULY 4, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Percentage of deaths from									
		Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.			
New York	1,515,301	922	544	35.53	7.92	26.40	.22	3.52			
Chicago	1,099,559	424	297	26.76	8.16	11.52	—	6.96			
Philadelphia	1,046,964	452	223	29.82	9.02	22.00	—	2.64			
Brooklyn	896,343	603	325	36.82	7.03	26.98	—	2.32			
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Boston	418,429	143	51	31.24	8.52	22.72	—	1.42			
Baltimore	344,429	23	15	1.52	7.14	15.19	—	1.08			
Cincinnati	296,508	156	89	33.28	8.92	28.16	—	1.92			
Cleveland	262,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Pittsburg	240,000	111	82	34.24	8.52	22.72	—	2.84			
Milwaukee	240,000	71	33	19.51	11.28	18.56	—	1.61			
Washington	239,322	140	82	36.21	7.10	37.11	—	2.94			
Nashville	76,168	11	21	34.16	9.76	24.10	—	4.88			
Charleston	65,165	56	36	29.48	8.90	24.52	—	—			
Portland	56,425	7	1	—	—	—	—	—			
Salem	81,655	7	11	21.42	7.14	21.42	—	—			
Lowell	77,696	38	22	39.45	15.78	36.62	—	—			
Fall River	74,398	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Cambridge	70,028	2	1	1.35	26.10	—	—	—			
Lynn	55,547	12	8	14.28	14.28	—	—	8.33			
Lawrence	44,154	25	26	26.00	—	16.00	—	4.00			
Springfield	41,179	13	7	7.60	30.76	7.69	—	—			
New Bedford	40,733	13	1	23.67	15.38	23.07	—	—			
Chelsea	36,861	2	2	28.60	—	—	—	12.50			
Worcester	27,569	13	5	—	15.38	—	—	—			
Haverhill	27,412	9	3	55.55	11.11	—	—	55.55			
Brookline	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Taunton	25,445	6	2	33.33	16.66	16.66	—	—			
Dorchester	24,621	12	0	—	—	—	—	—			
Sexton	24,379	9	1	—	14.28	—	—	—			
Malden	23,661	6	1	—	33.33	—	—	—			
Fitchburg	22,657	2	2	—	—	—	—	—			
Medford	18,707	6	1	—	16.66	—	—	—			
Pittsfield	17,281	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Quincy	16,723	5	1	20.00	—	—	—	20.00			
Newburyport	12,947	6	1	16.66	33.33	—	—	16.66			
Andover	11,679	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Canton	10,424	—	—	—	—	—	—	—			
Hyde Park	10,193	1	1	—	—	—	—	—			
Peabody	10,158	1	1	—	—	—	—	—			

Deaths reported 3,566; under five years of age 2,026; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 1,080; consumption 305; acute lung diseases 24; diarrhoeal diseases 800; diphtheria and croup 18; typhoid fever 57; scarlet fever 48; measles 33; whooping-cough 26; cerebro-spinal meningitis 18; malarial fever 6; erysipelas 3.

From scarlet fever New York 24, Brooklyn 7, Chicago and Philadelphia 5 each, Baltimore 3, Cincinnati, Milwaukee, Lowell and Cambridge 1 each. From measles New York 16, Brooklyn 7, Chicago 6, Pittsburgh 3, Charleston 1. From whooping-cough New York and Chicago 5 each, Philadelphia, Baltimore, Pittsburgh and Washington 3 each, Brooklyn 2, Milwaukee and Nashville 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 7, New York and Washington 3 each, Milwaukee 2, Philadelphia, Brooklyn and Taunton 1 each. From malarial fever Brooklyn and Baltimore 2 each, Nashville and Charleston 1 each. From erysipelas New York, Baltimore and Milwaukee 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,405,408, for the week ending June 27th, the death-rate was 20.1. Deaths reported 3,680; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 139, whooping-cough 117, measles 72, diarrhoea 64, diphtheria 36, fever 26, scarlet fever 24.

The death-rates ranged from 16.0 in Cardiff to 28.3 in Wolverhampton, Birmingham 23.5, Bradford 17.8, Hull 20.0, Leeds 18.8, York 27.8, Liverpool 25.8, London 19.0, Manchester 23.9, Nottingham 17.9, Sheffield 18.1, Sunderland 19.5.

In Edinburgh 18.9, Glasgow 25.6, Dublin 17.9.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JULY 1, 1891, TO JULY 10, 1891.

A. Assistant Surgeon JAMES W. BELL is retired from active service, by reason of disability incident to the service.

A. Assistant Surgeon WILLIAM S. OWEN, Jr., detailed to attend the encampment of the Illinois National Guard, near Springfield, Ill., from July 18 to 25, and August 11 to 18, 1891.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JULY 11, 1891.

ROBERT BOYD, assistant surgeon, ordered to the U. S. R. S. "Dale," Washington, D. C.

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

VERMONT STATE MEDICAL SOCIETY.—The annual meeting will be held in Burlington, October 15th and 16th. The President's Address will be delivered by Dr. J. N. Jenne, of St. Albans. The annual banquet will take place on Thursday evening, October 15th, after the President's Address, with Prof. J. H. Jackson, of Barre, as Anniversary Chairman. There will be the usual exhibit of drugs, medicines, surgical instruments and appliances, etc. The regular program will be issued October 1st.

D. C. HAWLEY, M.D., Burlington, Secretary.

AMERICAN PUBLIC HEALTH ASSOCIATION.—The nineteenth annual meeting will be held at Kansas City, October 20-23, 1891. The executive committee have selected the following topics for consideration at said meeting: (1) Sanitary construction in house architecture; (2) heating; (3) lighting; (4) drainage; (5) ventilation; (6) Railroad sanitation; (7) Meat supplies; (8) Milk supplies of cities; (9) Arsenical papers and fabrics; (10) Isolation hospitals for infectious diseases in cities; (11) Papers upon any of the subjects upon which special committees have been appointed; (12) Papers on miscellaneous sanitary and hygienic subjects.

All communications relating to local matters should be addressed to E. R. Lewis, M.D., Chairman Local Committee of Arrangements, Kansas City, Mo.

Another circular will be issued before the meeting, giving transportation rates, hotel rates, etc.

Blank applications for membership can be obtained by addressing the Secretary or Chairman of the Local Committee of Arrangements.

IRVING A. WATSON, Secretary.

## APPOINTMENT.

William W. Gannett, M.D., has been appointed Visiting Physician at the Massachusetts General Hospital.

## DEATHS.

WILLIAM W. JONES, M.D., of New York, died, July 11th, aged seventy-eight. He graduated from the College of Physicians and Surgeons in 1842. He was Visiting Physician to the Northern Dispensary, Attending Physician to St. Luke's Hospital, and Consulting Physician to the Nursery and Children's Hospital, and the New York Asylum for Lying-in Women.

ARTHUR E. Z. VINCIGLLETTE, M.D., M.M.S.S., of Lowell, died in Quebec, July 3d, aged thirty-seven. He was born in the Province of Quebec, graduated from Laval University, and had practised in Lowell from 1883 until last year, when he went to Quebec, on account of his health.

DR. FRIEDRICH W. SEANZONI VON LICHTENFELS, Privy Counsellor of the Kingdom of Bavaria, and Emeritus Professor in the University of Wurzburg, died on June 12th, aged sixty-nine, after an illness which had lasted many years. He was a very active worker and writer. His great treatise on Midwifery first appeared forty years ago, and since that date he has written a text-book on Gynecology, which was translated into English (second-hand from the French) by Dr. Augustus K. Gardner, of New York, in 1861. Since that date he has written numerous monographs and contributions to medical journals and text-books.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

The Surgery of Cleft Palate. By M. B. Ricketts, M.D., Cincinnati, O. 1891.

The Social and Medical Aspects of Insanity. By John Punt, M.D., Kansas City, Mo.

Lectures on Tumors. By John B. Hamilton, M.D., LL.D. Detroit: George S. Davis, 1891.

Hygienic Conditions of Passenger Cars. By Granville P. Com, M.D., Concord, N. H. Reprint, 1891.

The Indications for Early Laparotomy in Appendicitis. By William W. Keen, M.D., Philadelphia. Reprint, 1891.

Cancer of the Cervix Uteri in the Negroes; with Psycho-somatics. By Howard A. Kelly, M.D., Professor of Gynecology in the Johns Hopkins University. Reprint, 1890.

The Steps of the Cesarean Section: The Do's and the Don't's. By Howard A. Kelly, M.D., Professor in Gynecology to the Johns Hopkins University. New York: William Wood & Co. 1891.

## Lecture.

### NEURASTHENIA AND ITS MENTAL SYMPTOMS.<sup>1</sup>

THE SHATTUCK LECTURE FOR 1891.

BY EDWARD COWLES, M.D., SOMERVILLE.

(Continued from No. 3, page 52.)

*Pathological Fatigue.*—In contrast with these normal processes may be placed the picture of the unbalanced conditions of waste and repair,—of expenditure and storage of energy,—the conditions of pathological fatigue, or neurasthenia. In a recent paper, valuable for its concise analysis of the subject, Dana<sup>12</sup> has given a comprehensive definition. He says, "Neurasthenia is a morbid condition of the nervous system whose underlying characteristics are excessive irritability and weakness"; it is "a condition in which the nutrition of the nerve-cells is primarily at fault." Can these phenomena be accounted for in default of anatomical and pathological findings?

It has been shown how inseparably normal fatigue from the discharge of tissue energy is accompanied by toxic products that increase the fatigue. Now every action of the mechanism is considered as aroused by some definite cause or stimulus. Stimulation too soon repeated, without giving time for rest and repair, finds nerve-cells in fatigued areas, having less power to act because of inanition from deficient rest and nourishment; they are also hindered in action by the incomplete removal of the toxic products of previous action,—in other words, there is inanition and auto-intoxication. Then further assimilation is hindered,—first, by the lessened nutritive quality of the blood from non-eliminated toxic materials,—and second, by the probable toxic weakening of the cells' power to assimilate the nutrition that is furnished them. The development of a manifestly morbid condition may be very slow and insidious, or more rapid according as the balance of the processes of constructive and regressive metabolism is more or less on the side of weakness, exhaustion and impoverishment. In explaining the effect of this gradually failing elimination of the products of metamorphosis, acting as an irritating and exciting intoxication, Kowalewsky<sup>13</sup> says, "there will then be a condition of partial inanition of the exhausted portion of the central nervous system, while, in the same part, partial auto-intoxication is going on, and while the remainder of the organism is in its normal condition. The result of a partial inanition will be an increased excitability on the one side, and, on the other, a quick exhaustion of the nervous system; these are the constant characteristics of neurasthenia. Thus a locally limited over-strain of a certain part of the nervous system may lead to exhaustion and neurasthenia."

It has been easy to understand how the "nervous weakness" so essentially characteristic of neurasthenia, should be a logical result of "exhaustion" by over-use; here is not only further explanation of this, but the "excessive irritability" is accounted for; tissues, weak from partial inanition, and, under constant stimulation from toxic irritation, almost excited into action, are over-sensitive upon the addition of ordinary stimuli.

It is a kind of "hair trigger" sensitiveness that amounts to hyperæsthesia.

The localized neurasthenic conditions being acquired in this way in an organism previously healthy, it is easy to see how "entire loss of strength in the whole nervous system" may come about, through its prolonged exercise without due intervals of rest. In the excess of nervous activity and of the metabolic processes, there appears to arise from the decomposition or "combustion" of tissues, a condition of general inanition from inability of nerve-cells to take up the nutriment and oxygen presented to them in the circulation. Kowalewsky describes this as a demand for oxygen in the whole organism, or oxygen-hunger. This tends to increase, by deprivation, the partial and local inanition; and obviously the blood may be charged with an excess of the products of regressive metamorphosis, through inefficiency of the eliminative processes,—often because of weakened innervation. Then, he says, there is general auto-intoxication which adds its influence to the limited and local neurasthenic condition that may have been previously established. From this reasoning we derive four principal factors that, as pathological conditions, operate in presenting the phenomena of neurasthenia, and make up its clinical picture:—

1. — Partial (local) inanition.
2. — Partial (local) auto-intoxication.
3. — General inanition.
4. — General auto-intoxication.

This leads to the conclusion that, in very many cases certainly, neurasthenia has its foundation amply accounted for. The condition of inanition and auto-intoxication, whether partial or general, may vary according to the presence of one or more of the factors and their different values in the particular case. The auto-intoxication will affect one mechanism, or organ, differently from another, according to the dissimilarity of structure and function; from different organs, or tissues, will come different kinds of toxic products, and their effect will vary also according to their amount. In anæmia, the general impoverishment of the blood, from its own diseases, will, of course, contribute to, and may initiate, both local and general neurasthenic conditions. Even when the blood-supply is ample there may be locally limited over-strain and nervous exhaustion, probably due in part to the inability to assimilate nutrition. The conclusion of this matter is that, in morbid conditions, nervous weakness from inanition, due to expended energy and lack of nutrition of the nervous system, has always joined to it the varied effects of auto-intoxication as a dual cause of neurasthenia.

*The Etiology of Neurasthenia.*—*Primary, Secondary, and Hereditary.*—The genesis of acquired neurasthenia in a healthy organism can thus probably be largely accounted for as a primary neurosis due to the immediate effects of over strain, or a primary and toxic disorder of nutritional functions. The principle may be equally well applied to the secondary neurasthenias,—those consequent upon other diseases, each with its peculiar exhausting and toxic influences, as the essential feature of a general pathological diathesis. It is, as yet, impossible to say what the chemical action in cell-protoplasm may be that causes the increased excitability and quicker exhaustion of nerve tissue, when they are consequent upon the chronic auto-intoxication of rheumatic and gouty diathesis; but the transmission

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 9, 1891.

<sup>12</sup> Art. Neurasthenia. The Post-Graduate, January, 1891.

<sup>13</sup> Centralblatt f. Nerven heilkunde, October, 1890.

of these diatheses by heredity we cannot doubt, nor that children inherit neuropathic and neurasthenic predispositions from rheumatic and gouty parents. The same is true of all the "constitutional" diseases. The transmission of the effects of nervous diseases, alcoholism, syphilis, etc., may sometimes be shown in structural changes and defects of the central nervous system,—sometimes, according to Arndt,<sup>15</sup> in permanent embryonic conditions from arrested development, but slightly demonstrable, and constituting the structural basis of hereditary neurasthenia. While this term may still be fittingly applied to those cases where there is only a predisposition to functional disturbances and disease of the nervous system, the close relationship of all these conditions to organic changes is apparent.

James J. Putnam,<sup>16</sup> in his study of the etiology of sclerosis of the spinal cord, notes the predisposition by neuropathic inheritance to degenerative change; the suggestion, by some pathological findings, of a strain of constitutional or developmental weakness; the general enfeeblement of the whole body through debilitating influences, as probably initial to a primary degeneration becoming relatively chronic; the increasing importance assumed by toxic influences like syphilis, lead, arsenic, etc., and their conjunction with conditions of simple impairment of nutrition as contributive; the influence of over-exertion with stimulation and sensory irritation inducing ganglionic exhaustion to a pathological degree, and the possible relation of acute to chronic local anæmia.

According to Klebs,<sup>17</sup> also, the most essential characteristic of all degeneration is the deposit in the tissue of substance derived from nutritive changes in the part. There are disturbances of assimilation caused either by the deposition of non-assimilable material or by a diminution of the power of assimilation of the tissue; and the material may originate in the part or be brought to it from without. As an example of this, fatty degeneration is one of the most frequent and important pathological conditions which occurs in conjunction with the protoplasmic structures and the deterioration of their functions. General fatty degenerations always arise from influences which are either of an infectious or toxic nature.

As to the processes of pure, real atrophy, Klebs says, we have to deal with two fundamentally different sorts of disturbances of nutrition, according as the necessary food is withheld from the parts, or the power to assimilate it is lessened. In the central nervous system, the frequency and significance of circulatory disturbance depend on the easy disturbance of the nervous elements in consequence of the withdrawal of nutrition. The mental functions may be greatly disturbed by even simple anæmias if continued a certain length of time. Probably material changes in the composition of the blood may aid in affording the local anæmia the time necessary for bringing about the process of atrophy. In favor of this is the connection of many acute mental disturbances with infectious diseases, and their occurrence after typhus, puerperal fever, and acute articular rheumatism.

*Pathology of Neurasthenia.*—These pathological considerations indicate the effects that may follow from such initial causes as cerebral fatigue, toxic influences,

lessened power of assimilation, local anæmias, etc., in the easily disturbed nervous elements. As the greater includes the less, we must regard the initial functional weakness and irritability of acquired neurasthenia, proceeding from the same causes, as their milder manifestations. Inasmuch as the "constitutional" taint or diathesis may be transmitted, we know not how, certain conditions in the individual may be regarded as consequent upon it and consistent with clinical observations. It is conceivable that the inheritance includes no more than "a molecular or chemical variation" in the central nervous system as the essential basis of the predisposition in hereditary neurasthenia. This implies "an exhausted or changed nutritional power"<sup>18</sup> and it may affect any special system or organ, as the central nervous system, liver or kidneys.

The foregoing considerations lead to a more precise conception of neurasthenia as a pathological condition, which may be the outcome of normal activities of the organic mechanism simply carried to excess, and conceivable as a subtle, and perhaps but slight, departure from a normal state. The restoration of cell contents to a normal state, following the physical changes observed by Hodge in normal fatigue, might continuously fail of being quite complete; and the "molecular or chemical variation" would then become established as the condition of "exhausted or changed nutritional power."

*Habit, Diathesis and Idiosyncrasy.*—There are other considerations, relating to the effects observed as accompanying the physiological use of the bodily mechanism, that are of great importance here. They include as an active factor, constantly and profoundly influencing all the activities of the mechanism, the law of use and practice, constituting the law of habit; they also include diathesis and idiosyncrasy. These modifying factors, or conditions, are nearly allied and are not always discriminated.

In regard to the law of habit, the moment the organic mechanism is put in use the effect of the law may be observed. In the reflex action of the organism it is a familiar fact that nervous action tends to follow certain lines of conduction, along sensory and motor nerves, and through transforming centres traversed before under like conditions; this constitutes the "nervous circle," and suggests the analogy of "paths" in the nervous mechanism. The well-known effect of practice in the muscular mechanism conforms to the law of use; and it must be taken for granted that analogous processes of practice take place everywhere in the nervous system and its accessory organs.

After any nervous action a changed condition remains by which a repetition of the action is rendered easier, and in all processes dependent upon the nervous system there are after-effects which find their expression in what is called "practice."<sup>19</sup> According to Wundt, the molecular changes in which this practice consists being unknown, it still claims material after-effects, which continue at first, but with no practice gradually fall away, and do not consist in a continuation of the function itself, but in facilitating its repetition; the remaining molecular effects are to be thought of as functional dispositions. This functional disposition to repeat organic processes constitutes the law of habit.<sup>20</sup>

<sup>15</sup> *Die Neurasthenie*, 1895, p. 110.

<sup>16</sup> *Journal of Nerv. and Ment. Diseases*, February, 1891.

<sup>17</sup> *Die Atrophie*, Pathol. H., pp. 51, 67 and 291, 295.

<sup>18</sup> Kowalewsky, loc. cit.

<sup>19</sup> See Radestock, *Habit*, trans. pp. 15, 16.

<sup>20</sup> For further discussion of this subject see my article, "The Mechanism of Insanity," *Ann. Jour. of Insanity*, April, 1891, p. 475.

The disposition must then be considered as consisting in a tendency of cell-contents to repeat the physical and chemical changes that occurred before, upon a repetition of the given stimulation. Thus use and practice are fundamental to the law of habit, and the conception of the "path of practice" in the nervous system implies ultimately the disposition of cells and cell-contents to repeat their processes in a such way as to constitute a habit; and through the effect of habit, there come to be paths of least resistance for the discharge of energy of nerve-cells.

The law of sensory and motor habit, in the lower centres of the mechanism, has a strictly physiological basis, and the process is a physiological one by which these neural habits are acquired, from the beginnings with the labored first efforts to the facility of the most automatic of reflex actions. As already stated a nerve-cell, or group of cells, receiving an impression is modified in some way, and retains an aptitude or disposition for reacting again in the same way. This being true, the same law applies to all the co-ordinations of centres, as groups of cells, which acquire dispositions to act together; whatever be their functions, they become associated in action, and the law of association is an extension of the law of habit that governs all neural activities. There is abundant evidence of such physiological association, not only between neural and muscular activities but between these and mental processes. This is true whether these processes are simply physiological and normal, or pathological in their nature. The effects of the laws of habit and association are most significant as to the evidence that during the acute stages of nervous and mental disorders, accidental changes in the play of nutrition, exhaustion, and toxic inhibition, disturb the wonted channels of nervous activity, and the currents may be arrested or diverted into new created paths. Such variations of molecular activity acquired by habit, also tend to remain as "after-effects" when the causes have passed away. The readiness with which such morbid neural habits may be acquired, and how intimate are the relations of mind and body in their influence upon each other, have been well shown by Tuke,<sup>21</sup> and by Weir Mitchell's descriptions of the mimicry of disease.<sup>22</sup> Prince<sup>23</sup> has also shown how these laws of habit and association should be extended, in his study of "associated neuroses and psychoses," in hysteria, neurasthenia, etc.

For these reasons the consideration of the constant influence of these laws of use, practice, habit, and association, should never be overlooked in the study of these disorders of physiological processes. The operation of these laws, when long continued, aids in inducing and perpetuating the changes, or "after-effects," which are conceived as something more than "dispositions" and not yet pathological, but as contributory and initial to such conditions and acting as "predispositions."

In normal conditions, native tendencies may become established in the individual by "education" of the nervous system through the operation of these laws. These are fundamental also to the theory of localization of cerebral functions, as the specialization of function of certain centres. The remarkable fact of the restitution of function after cortical injuries affords

reason for believing that there is the formation of new paths in the remaining centres, by which they become "educated" to duties which they did not originally possess.<sup>24</sup>

The central and peripheral mechanisms are therefore to be regarded as alike having specific functions, both native and acquired, both being manifestations of the law of habit and the important principle that our nervous system, in its elementary parts, becomes educated to such specific functions. The study of the law of specific nerve energy, and its relations to the law of practice and habit, furnishes further important evidence, not only of the plastic and changing character of our organic mechanism when put in use, but of the fixedness given by habit to modes of action long in use, alike in health and disease. This reveals the potent influence of habit in all organic activities, whether physiological or pathological.

Native tendencies, when acquired and established, may come to be transmitted, appearing as a part of the hereditary endowment; then there is a significant analogy between them and the recognized morbid "predispositions" which must have been largely acquired through the same laws. It is well, therefore, in seeking for the pathology of neurasthenia, to take account of habit as an element both of neural conditions and predispositions. The force of habit tends to establish disordered activities by the direct operation of the law of practice in the irregular action. In the evil effects of "disuse," and the consequent loss of power, there is probably never complete disuse, and the effects of vicious and deficient practice are manifestations of the primary law of use. The recovery from chronic invalidism, through resumption of right practice, finds sometimes striking examples, as in "mind-cure," hypnotism, etc. These laws of use, practice, habit, and association in physiological processes, also help to an explanation of the clinical phenomena of apparent resistance to nutrition in confirmed neurasthenia. They cannot be ignored as contributive, and they are, perhaps, sometimes the sole cause of the underlying molecular variations in the nerve-cells, whose exhausted and changed nutritional power is thus maintained.

The relations of the diatheses to neurasthenia have been noted; great interest also attaches to the study of the more defined and limited tendencies known as idiosyncrasies,<sup>25</sup> which are innumerable in variety; everybody has them, and they are but rarely discriminated unless made prominent by their singularity and inconvenience. The well-known forms of idiosyncrasies against certain drugs, articles of food, poisons, etc., commonly regarded as constitutional and hereditary, are known to be sometimes suddenly acquired,<sup>26</sup> when there had been previous toleration, for example, in the use of chloral, quinine, tea, tobacco, etc. The changes in the organism induced by drug habits are of equal interest.

The relations of all these phenomena to molecular and chemical variations finds explanation in the newer views as to the physics and chemistry of cell activity. It is probably not too broad a conception of the law of habit to regard it as capable of inducing, in this way, and certainly as contributory to, both diatheses and idiosyncrasies. The views generally held of these

<sup>21</sup> Influence of the Mind upon the Body, 1884, 2d ed.

<sup>22</sup> Nervous Diseases, p. 50, et seq.

<sup>23</sup> Jour. Nerv. and Ment. Dis., May, 1891.

<sup>24</sup> James: Psychology, vol. 1, pp. 21-30.

<sup>25</sup> See Hutchinson, Pedigree of Disease, 1881.

<sup>26</sup> Field: Art. Six Generic Drug Modifications. Boston Med and Surg. Jour., June 26 and July 5, 1881.

conditions or results of activity lead us to regard them as representing tendencies to structural change. Habit, diatheses, and idiosyncrasy, may be characterized as principal elements of variation in the organic mechanism. In the direction of pathological change they describe conditions initial and antecedent to it, being themselves not structurally demonstrable, except as to some congenital peculiarities classed as idiosyncrasies. Habit, though primarily normal, must, as a functional disposition to repeat organic processes, increase the persistency of the other two conditions. Diathesis is regarded as having always a pathological interpretation, and as being a *proclivity* to some peculiar type of disease; it is both hereditary and acquired, and carries the idea of persistency, — but it is curable, and having a toxic element conforms to the conception of a molecular and chemical variation. Idiosyncrasy is assumed to depend upon some structural change, usually hereditary and not always tending to disease. But being sometimes acquired, and often existing as a susceptibility to toxic influences, this implies again the occurrence of variations, of the character already mentioned, that may be initial to pathological change. And these implied variations serve to account for the manifestations of an exhausted or changed nutritional power.

While our present knowledge of the pathological conditions in neurasthenia is unsatisfactory, even with the most logical of inferences, we have to study, with all the more care, the recognized influences at work in the genesis of this nervous disorder. In the study of neurasthenia it is of special importance to note that such individual tendencies and idiosyncrasies may become emphasized with the lowered tone of the nervous system, and increased susceptibility to toxic influences.

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### PRELIMINARY REPORT ON THE CLINICAL USE OF TUBERCULIN.<sup>1</sup>

BY HAROLD C. FERNST, M.D.,  
Instructor in Bacteriology at the Harvard Medical School.

(Continued from No. 3, page 58.)

CASE 21. Boston. Date of admission, February 2, 1891. Service of Dr. E. H. Bradford. Born in Sweden, thirty years old, single, machinist. Father died of "nervous disease," at fifty-eight. Disease has lasted for twelve years. At that time there was an amputation of the great toe of the left foot and two fingers of the left hand, for the same trouble as is now present. General health good; no loss of flesh; is fairly well developed; good strength and nutrition; fair appetite and sleep; heart and circulation negative; is troubled with dyspnea; urine acid, 1023, normal color, no albumen; abdomen negative. Present disease commenced as a little pimple, two years ago. It heals apparently, and then breaks out again.

Examination showed an irregular-shaped ulceration of the skin on the left foot, over the distal extremity of the first metatarsal bone, unhealthy granulations covering an area the size of a half dollar, and involv-

ing the stump resulting from the amputation of the great toe twelve years ago.

February 5th. The discharge is quite abundant, sero-purulent, almost of a gelatinous nature.

February 8th. Dose, .0012 gm.

April 9th. Dr. Sumner reports considerable improvement in all the signs, that is, that they are less marked, except that the vocal resonance is still decidedly increased. The ulceration of the toe is about two inches long and three-quarters of an inch broad, kidney shape; granulations are red, bleed easily, and present a hob-nail surface. Considerable discharge. Patient desires to go home, and is discharged, relieved.

*Summary.* — Number of injections, 21; amount used 127.6 mg.; highest dose, 12 mg.; highest temperature, 103.8°, after the fourth injection of 4.2 mg. Discharged, not relieved. (See Dr. Sumner's report of April 9th.)

CASE 22. Somerville. Admitted January 8, 1891. Service of Dr. C. B. Porter. Born in New England, forty years old, married, clerk. Excellent health until two years ago. Disease began with occasional pain in the right knee. General health good; in appearance well developed; fair strength; some emaciation; good appetite and sleep; temperature 98.4°; pulse 84; abdomen negative.

Two years ago had occasional pain in the right knee with some stiffness. In a few weeks noticed an enlargement of the joint, with pain, which was especially marked at night, and most severe on either side of the patella. The stiffness of the joint increased until six weeks ago, when he was obliged to use crutches. Eighteen months ago, found some small tumors in and below the right groin. Twelve months ago, the fingers of the right hand stiffened, and the patient noticed a swelling on the further side of the ribs, just above the joint. Has lost much flesh and strength in the last few years.

Examination shows the right knee slightly flexed, some sub-luxation. The joint shows general enlargement; decidedly resistant; small area of fluctuation on either side of the patella. Motion is limited to a few degrees of flexion and extension. Passive motion is not painful. No distinct tender spot. The patella is movable. The right groin and Scarpa's triangle is filled with moderately enlarged glands. The under-surface of the left forearm, just above the wrist, shows a prominent area, two and one-half inches by one and one-half inches in measurement, soft, fluctuating, not tender, the skin not reddened or indurated. The flexor tendons are evidently involved. The wrist circumference is six and one-half inches. The knee, above fourteen inches; over the patella, fifteen; below thirteen.

January 9th. Dose, .0015 gm. Chill at 8 p. m. Increased pain and swelling in the wrist, increased pain in the knee.

April 8th. Bacilli in the discharge No. 1, appearing in masses. Treatment omitted, for the purposes of this paper.

*Summary.* — Number of injections, 30; amount used 203.5 mg.; highest dose 16.8 mg.; highest temperature 103.6°, after the first injection of 1.5 mg. Discharged, not relieved; although power of left wrist and fingers is much increased and almost normal and there was a gain of eight pounds in weight. Is this a case of uneven activity of the material?

May 11th. Reported as being much worse. Has

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, May 11, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Hutchinson, op. cit.



not left the bed for two weeks. Has a cough, hoarseness of voice and some expectoration.

**CASE 23.** East Cambridge. Admitted January 6, 1891. Service of Dr. F. C. Shattuck. Born in Ireland, eighteen years old, housework. Good family history; always well and strong. Disease began fifteen years ago, with a swelling of a cervical gland on the left side. Menstruation has been absent since coming to this country. Well developed; good strength; well nourished; good appetite and sleep; heart and circulation negative; temperature 100°; pulse 98; respiration 25; urine normal, acid, slight trace of albumen, sediment shows a little pus, a few vaginal or bladder cells; abdomen negative. At three years of age had an enlarged gland in the cervical region on the left, which was incised. Since then, from time to time, other glands in the neck have become swollen and suppurated, as shown by old cicatrices.

Examination shows a hard, indurated mass of swollen glands, under the angles of the jaw, and several large, red cicatrices of different ages on either side of the neck, and several old scars about the left clavicle. Examination was otherwise negative.

January 7th. Dose, .001 gm. Weight 138 pounds. No results noted.

March 7th. Dose, .012 gm. No reaction after.

**Summary.**—Number of injections, 22; amount used, 185.8 mg.; highest dose, 19.6 mg.; highest temperature, 104.2°, after the third injection. Discharged, relieved. The cervical glands had cicatrized, no discharge, and general condition better. A gain of eight pounds in weight.

**CASE 24.** Boston. Admitted January 5, 1891. Service of Dr. F. C. Shattuck. Born in Ireland, forty-one years of age, married, fish peddler. Family history negative; of alcoholic habits. Chancre ten years ago. Rheumatism nine years ago. From eight to ten years has had every winter a hard cough. Debilitated appearance; poor strength and nutrition; fair appetite and sleep; skin normal, except on the hand; heart and circulation negative; pain about the shoulders; urine normal, acid, 1015, no albumen; right inguinal hernia; about one-half of the glands penis gone. Disease began two years ago, as the result of a cut from a bottle on the back of the right hand. The wound did not heal readily, and soon broke out in small white places and black specks. Has been treated in various out-patient departments—scraped, cauterized, etc., but always to return. Drs. Post, Bowen and White give the diagnosis of tuberculosis. Examination of the right hand shows a reddened, somewhat scaly, atrophied patch on the back, covering nearly the whole, with much induration.

January 7th. Dose, .0012 gm. No special general reaction. The hand is slightly swollen, increased hyperæmia, covering back of hand to the phalanges.

March 19th. Dose, .012 gm. Discharged for profanity.

**Summary.**—Number of injections, 23; amount used, 208.4 mg.; highest dose, 15 mg.; highest temperature, 100.8°, after the sixth injection of 7.2 mg. Discharged, not relieved.

**CASE 25.** Shelburne Falls. Admitted December 29, 1890. Service of Dr. J. C. Warren. Born in Vermont, fifty-two years old, married, furniture-dealer. Disease began, about a month before admission, with the appearance of a small spot on the left side of the tongue. General health fair; appearance well devel-

oped; fair strength and nutrition; good appetite; heart and circulation negative; temperature 99.8°; pulse 100; slight cough in the morning.

Physical examination shows the existence of a spot on the left side of the tongue, which has enlarged, with pain, until it has reached the size of about one inch by two-thirds of an inch; it is near the tip, and the under side is apparently involved. On the under side there are several small, white ulcerations of like appearance to the side. A piece removed under cocaine, and sent to Dr. Whitney, shows bacilli and giant cells. Examination of the lungs, by Dr. Shattuck, showed fine, moist râles, heard on cough, both in the supra- and intra-clavicular region on the right side. The patient never knew he had any trouble in the lungs. A small abscess, about two by two centimetres, at the left margin of the anus on the left side, fluctuating and tender, and about one week old.

January 1, 1891. Dose, .0008 gm. Good sleep; bacilli in the sputum No. 8; tongue swelled and became tender; abscess near the anus was sore, swelled up and burst at eight P. M.

April 15th. Dose, .012 gm. Treatment omitted for a time.

**Summary.**—Number of injections, 45; amount used, 380.8 mg.; highest dose, 12 mg.; highest temperature, 101.4°, after the first injection of .8 mg. Not relieved.

April 29th. General condition good; weight, 149 pounds; bacilli in sputum, No. 7; tongue less swollen and less active than on 14th; no apparent discharge from it. Physical examination shows very slightly diminished resonance and a few medium and fine râles to the second rib on right below apex, a very few fine râles upon hard cough below the second rib; back, no signs. Discharged, not relieved. The tongue seemed to be certainly in a less active state at last examination. At first it apparently made very active steps towards healing, diminishing in size of nodule and infiltration about it.

**CASE 26.** Boston. Admitted December 9, 1890. Service of Dr. Barrall. Born in Ireland, single, horse-shoer. Had pleurisy two years ago. Sanitary surroundings good. Disease commenced two weeks ago, before admittance. General health fair; appearance anæmic; fair strength and nutrition; good appetite and sleep; skin, heart and circulation negative; suffers pain in the lesion; had an abscess of the ankle; diagnosis of tuberculosis. Was in the City Hospital last winter with a fracture of both bones of the left leg. Discharged on November 24, 1890. (Entered about the middle of November, for an injury to the ankle, two weeks old. In two days the plaster circular removed and a new one applied. Out on crutches.) The night following the new application, had great pain in the foot and ankle, and on the following two days. Patient had the plaster removed, and applied tincture of iodine, and then came to the hospital. Urine was turbid with urates, 1030, very acid, no albumen.

Examination showed the lower right leg swollen, tender and red, most marked in the foot, and extending nearly to the knee, but to a less degree. The treatment was side-splint and rest in bed.

January 4, 1891. General condition fair; appetite and sleep good; slight pain about the ankle. The same discharge persists about the ankle. There is much thickening.

January 10th. Dose, .0008 gm. The treatment begun at the patient's request. The circumference of the ankle, about one inch above the os calcis, eleven and one-quarter inches.

Examination of the discharge every other day. Bacilli were found once.

Opening below the external malleolus is closed in. There is now motion in the joint. The opening below the internal malleolus filled with healthy granulation. Is to be dressed every four or five days. Thomas's knee- and wire-splint for ankle. Discharged, relieved.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 7; amount used, 32 mg.; highest dose, 10 mg. (Chart lost and temperature not obtainable.) Discharged, relieved. The bacilli were found once, and then not again.

CASE 27. Boston. Admitted December 31, 1890. Service of Dr. Bradford. Born in Boston, nine years old, Irish parentage. Poor appearance, strength, nutrition, appetite and sleep; heart and circulation negative; abdomen negative; no enlargement of the glands. Entered with sensitive left hip, and permanent flexion of 50°; no motion in the joint. Leg held by muscular spasm; abduction of 20°; no sign of abscess.

February 20, 1891. Dose, .0004 gm. General condition poor; emaciation marked; hip sensitive; abscess on the anterior surface of the thigh; sleeps much, but is fretful.

April 8th. Dose, .0048 gm. Treatment omitted for a time.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 20; amount used, 60.5 mg.; highest dose, 4.8 mg.; highest temperature, 105°, springing from 97°, after the seventh injection of 2.4 mg., a rise of eight degrees. Discharged, relieved. General condition much improved; discharge from hip less.

CASE 28. South Boston. Admitted December 16, 1890. Service of Dr. Bradford. Born in Boston, eight years old, single, school-girl. No family history given. Disease commenced, May, 1890. General health poor. Poorly developed; poor strength, nutrition, appetite and sleep; lungs normal; abdomen normal. She has a corneal ulcer of the left eye. Was in the hospital in August, 1890; returned with the left hip flexed at 30°. No motion in the hip. Abscess in the left iliac fossa.

February 20, 1891. There is profuse discharge from sinus in hip. Motion shows flexion about 90°, abduction about 15°, rotation limited one-half. Glands enlarged on the left side of the neck, with a moderate amount of swelling. An old cicatrix just above the angle of the jaw. Ulcer of the cornea of the left eye, with marked photophobia and discharge.

February 20th. Dose, .0004 gm.

March 18th. Dose, .0048 gm. Discharge from the sinus much less, and of thinner consistency. A visible increase of flesh; the eye improving.

April 8th. Dose, .006 gm. Treatment temporarily omitted.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 23; amount used, 83 mg.; highest dose, 6 mg.; highest temperature, 103°, after the fourth injection of 1.5 mg. Discharged, much relieved. Eye well. Cervical glands diminished. Hip less sensitive, and discharge much less. Is about on crutches.

CASE 29. Boston. Admitted November 12, 1890. Service of Drs. Gavin and Bradford. Born in Poland, twenty years old, single, laborer. Speaks no English.

Typhus fever several months ago; since then has had pain in the wrist. Below the medium size; of good strength, nutrition, appetite and sleep; urine normal, very acid, 1020, no albumen. Enlarged wrist at the end of the radius, and apparently some of the carpal bones are enlarged. On the palmar surface, directly over the carpo-radial joint, is a granululating surface, which is about the size of a quarter-dollar, that looks as if it was the remains of an old ulcer. No pain or tenderness, and the fingers move freely.

December 14th. Incision over the lower end of the radius made, about four inches long. The end of the radius found soft and carious. One and one-half inches of the lower end was excised, and the bone cured.

January 1, 1891. General condition good.

January 4th. Dose, .0008 gm. Slight headache; nausea; chill. Discharge increased in quantity; no bacilli in discharge.

April 3d. Pulse and temperature normal; no pain or tenderness; still in the hospital.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 7; amount used, 20.4 mg.; highest dose, 6 mg.; highest temperature, 101.8°, after the third injection of 2 mg. Discharged, not relieved. (Dr. Bradford considers condition of wrist on opening, on March 27th, as evidence of improvement. Is doing extremely well now.)

CASE 30. Dedham. Admitted January 5, 1891. Service of Dr. J. C. Warren. Born in Ireland, thirteen years old, single, school-girl. Family history good. Disease began five months ago, with a swelling of the thumb. General health good; well developed; poorly nourished; anæmic; good appetite and sleep; heart and circulation negative, and suffers from pain in the lesions; urine slightly pale, acid, 1014, no albumen; abdomen negative. Five months ago noticed that the right thumb was growing larger. A little later a swelling appeared between the fourth and fifth metacarpal bones at the distal end; slowly increased in size, accompanied with a slight amount of pain at times. In two or three months a sore came on the thumb, which repeatedly discharged and healed over again.

Physical examination negative. The right thumb is considerably enlarged, the skin red and indurated; but the thumb is not tender; one small ulcerated portion the size of the little finger-nail. Motion in the terminal joints is much impaired; between the fourth and fifth metacarpals an indurated mark; the skin not red or tender on pressure. At the base of the third toe of the left foot there is a thick, reddened area, with a crust one cubic centimetre in diameter.

January 7th. Dose, .0006 gm. A slight increase of temperature; no local change.

April 7th. Treatment omitted. Thumb amputated by Dr. Beach.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 28; amount used, 125.4 mg.; highest dose, 7.8 mg.; highest temperature, 103.8°, after the eleventh injection of 4.8 mg. Discharged, not relieved by treatment.

April 29th. Patient at Convalescent Home at Waverley. General condition good.

CASE 31. Charlestown. Admitted December 29, 1890. Service of Dr. C. B. Porter. Born in Washington, twenty-three years old, single, shoemaker. Family history negative. Former history good. Date of commencement of the disease, five years ago; result of a bullet-wound. General health good; well devel-

oped; good strength, nutrition and appetite; fair sleep; normal skin; heart and circulation negative; pain in left elbow; stools negative; abdomen negative. Recovered from the bullet-wound, with perfect motion in the right elbow. Five months ago he perceived stiffness and pain in the right elbow, with a gradual limitation of motion. Swelling appeared on the outside of the joint about one month later; and shortly after, a sinus formed, discharging a sero-purulent fluid. This discharge has persisted.

Examination shows the right elbow region symmetrically swollen, circumference, twelve and one-half inches; of the left elbow, eleven inches. Joint immovable, and fixed at  $140^{\circ}$ , with the very slightest amount of flexion. Pronation and supination not possible. Swelling hard, fairly smooth, and not tender. Corresponding with the head of the radius, there is a sinus, which allows the probe to enter for three inches. There are two smaller sinuses, one above and one below. These discharge a small amount of grayish-yellow, watery fluid. Examination of the chest by Dr. Tarbell shows slight dulness at the left apex, harsh respiration a few fine, moist rales, with slightly increased voice-sounds over the dull area. Examination of the discharge from the sinus, negative.

January 1, 1891. Dose, .001 gm., followed by increased pain in the arm. On the next day the arm slightly fuller at the elbow, and the amount of discharge slightly increased in the night.

January 22d. Fluctuation at the elbow. Operation; ether. Incision showed no pus that could be evacuated; but the whole tissue was boggy and oedematous. Probe could pass into the joint, which was open and full of granulation.

February 7th. .0084 gm. Sent out because of insubordination. Abscess at the elbow broke with very much discharge.

February 24th. Returned for operation under ether by Dr. Porter. Excision of the elbow. Bones of the forearm especially disorganized. No new growth of tubercle could be found. All the sinuses were cured.

March 1st. Main wound closing. Sinuses granulating well; no pus present.

March 15th. Dose, .006 gm. Sent out for insubordination.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 22; amount used, 93.4 mg.; highest dose, 8.4 mg.; highest temperature,  $104.2^{\circ}$ , after the fourteenth injection of 6.6 mg. Discharged, not relieved.

(To be continued.)

## THE CONDITION OF BODIES LONG BURIED.

BY WALTER R. HOLMES, M.D., WATERBURY, CONN.

THE old cemetery in Waterbury, Conn., containing bodies buried from 1709 to 1867, having fallen into great neglect, and being situated near the centre of the city, was finally, by a vote of the authorities, made the site for a public library building. Disinterment of many of those who were buried there was begun on April 27, 1891. As opportunity rarely occurs on so large a scale for observing the condition of bodies buried so many years, I will state that of those I saw disinterred.

The first was that of a lady, thirty-eight years of age, who was buried in 1741. After digging some

seven feet through a light sandy soil, a very thin layer of a dark-colored earth, very moist, was reached, which was what was left of the coffin and flesh and bones. No structural remnants were to be seen in this. None of the bones were to be found except some of the cranial bones, separated at their sutures, a few teeth, and considerable brown hair covering the parietal bones. The frontal bone was fairly perfect, showing clearly the orbits. Both parietal bones were found, nearly whole, and covered thickly with brittle brown hair. Parts of the upper jaw, with sound, excellent teeth still imbedded in them, still existed. The sternal end of one clavicle and the bodies of a few of the upper vertebrae, with one lamina of a dorsal vertebra, were the only remaining bones. All the bones were wet and heavy—much moister than the adjoining soil. The only traces of the coffin were two small pieces of wood, preserved by the nails that had passed through them, and rust-stained. On breaking one of them in two, the substance of the nail was seen to have disappeared, but its form was indicated by a long square tube of iron-rust. This cavity was filled with a watery fluid. The long persistence of the hair, showing apparently nearly its original color, seemed strange when nearly all the solid parts of the skeleton were gone.

The adjoining grave contained the remains of the husband, who died in 1759, aged forty-eight years, and was fully eight feet deep. This skeleton was in a far better state of preservation than the wife's. The femora, humeri, one tibia, the atlas and the entire skull (part of the face having been broken while digging it up), were found. The long bones being very heavy and almost dripping with moisture, though the soil was very dry. In both cases it was easy to see where the grave-diggers one hundred and fifty years ago had disturbed the earth; and the contrast between the earth that had been dug up and that adjoining it was marked.

Another grave that was of interest contained the body of a man aged one hundred and one, who died in 1866, and of his wife aged eighty-nine, who died some fourteen years before. His was one of the most recent burials, and the box and the enclosed coffin, though rotten, retained their shape fairly well. When it was opened the lower extremities could be seen their whole length, the trunk and head being covered with earth. The tarsal and metatarsal bones were well preserved and also the phalanges of the toes. The head was well covered with hair on the back, and a few scattered hairs were seen opposite the middle of the forehead in front, as is so often seen on bald heads. There was a heavy beard still adhering to the chin, and a black neckcloth with a tie in front in good preservation. There was no evidence of so great age in the joints, whose surfaces were smooth and normal. The neck of the thigh-bone left the shaft at a less acute angle than is seen in bones of younger persons, but the difference was not so marked as is often seen. The jaws of the wife were toothless, the lower jaw consequently very shallow. There was in front a very sharp-edged ridge inclining backward towards the mouth; and the ramus left the body at a very oblique angle; its end would hardly rise more than three-fourths of an inch from the horizontal if the jaw were laid on a table.

The roots of plants—there are now very few trees in the cemetery—were in most cases closely intertwined among the bones, holding them snugly together and resisting their being lifted, even in the deepest

graves. The skulls were in the older graves far better preserved than the rest of the bones, sometimes being about the only parts left. Teeth were found nearly perfect, and many of the older skulls had complete and polished sets of teeth even at an advanced

and stapes, white and perfect. It seems strange that this very delicate little bone, the smallest in the body, could resist decay for one hundred and thirty-six years. The teeth in the upper jaw were all gone, but there was one large empty socket on the left side, from which a tooth probably dropped during disinterment. In the lower jaw were three teeth, one partly and one badly decayed. In the side view of the skull it can be seen that the forehead was not of unusual height, but the great length of the skull is remarkable. A little wisp of white hair is adherent to one side of the vault of the cranium. The sagittal suture and the upper part of the lambdoidal have disappeared except a very few traces, but for half an inch above the nasal bones remains of the suture that unites the two halves of the frontal bone are distinctly visible.

The axis has a peculiarity which may be due to ossification of the soft parts in old age. The articulating surface on the anterior face of the odontoid process is continued for nearly three-eighths of an inch above the rest of the process, forming a convex projection above it, like a shield or battlement. It is high enough to project considerably above the upper surface of the atlas when these bones are articulated, but during life the thickness of the cartilages

covering the joints must have raised the atlas up even with the top of this shield. In the median line of the anterior arch of the atlas are two somewhat similar shields of bone or exostoses, lengthening the articular surface on the inner side of the arch both upward and downward. I saw nothing peculiar in the other vertebrae, but in two lumbar vertebrae of another man seventy-seven years of age, there was a large and broad concave, hook-shaped projection from the side of the body of the lower vertebra, into which was received a convex exostosis from the lower edge of the body of the vertebra immediately above. This must have completely prevented any motion between

age. One skull had a complete and perfect set except as they had been worn down on their grinding surfaces by many years' use on what was perhaps coarse food.

Another skeleton was that of a minister, eighty years of age, who had been buried for one hundred and thirty-six years, and who is said to have been the principal man in the town during his life. The skull and many of the long bones, especially the femora and humeri and many of the vertebrae were in most excellent preservation. The skull was perfect, even the delicate turbinated bones and thin walls of the orbit being whole. The skull is a remarkable one and is shown from two points of view; the skull of a mound-builder from the West being shown by its side for the sake of the contrast. It will be seen at once that the mound-builder's is an extreme example of the brachycephalic type, and the white man's of the dolichocephalic. The extreme length backwards from the foramen magnum is remarkable, by far the greater part of the occipital bone being nearly horizontal, and taking a sharp turn upward nearly at right angles at the occipital protuberance. The distance from the posterior edge of the foramen to the protuberance is two and a half inches; from the anterior edge to the alveolus of the incisor teeth is three and a half inches, so that the centre of the base of the skull is precisely at the anterior edge of the foramen. The hook at the lower ends of the inner pterygoid plates is very well developed, and the outer plates are very large in size, and at their base are two foramina on each, piercing the external plates from side to side. I have one other skull with the same excessive development of the external plates. The same peculiar formation is spoken of by Dr. Thomas Dwight in the *JOURNAL* of June 1, 1891, p. 555. The "foramen pterygospinosum" was present in my specimen, and another one nearly, but not quite complete, directly behind it. I found in one ear the malleus, incus



the two bones. The upper pair of genial tubercles on the lower jaw of the skull, shown in the cut, are grown together into a long, sharply-pointed process which projected directly back into the tissues of the floor of the mouth.

The other skull is considered to be that of a mound-builder. It is almost the exact counterpart of the one figured in Squier and Davis's "Monuments of the Mississippi Valley" or Volume I of "Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge." In the book the skull figured is said to be the only one known at that time to be a mound-builder's, and to have been exhumed from a mound made by that people. The skull shown in the cut in the JOURNAL is very white and quite brittle, the bones having lost nearly or quite all their animal matter. It is evidently of great age. It is owned by a gentleman in this town who has several old Indian skulls, including some found in Connecticut, and who is strongly of the impression that the skull shown here was bought from the collection of one of the writers of "Monuments of the Mississippi Valley," having been found after that book was published.

The bones of the bodies buried more recently, within forty or fifty years, are much better preserved. In many of these all of the bones were found, even the hand and foot bones, which seem to be among the first to disappear. In one case a silk dress was found, quite perfect. In the hair of female skulls the bone combs with which the hair was secured in the knot at the back have lasted very well. In graves fifty years old or thereabouts considerable portions of the coffins are found, but the coffin has always been crushed in by the pressure of the earth, and large portions of them have disappeared. Coffin plates last well and are legible even when many years old. In the graves twenty-five or thirty years old the coffin and its enclosing box are both found, though they are both considerably decayed.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN THERAPEUTICS.

BY FRANCIS H. WILLIAMS, M. D.

#### CORROSIVE SUBLIMATE AS A DISINFECTANT.<sup>1</sup>

EXPERIMENTS published by Dr. A. C. Abbott, made in the pathological laboratory of the Johns Hopkins Hospital, have a very practical bearing upon the value of corrosive sublimate as a germicide, and the results of these experiments lessen the high estimation in which this agent has been held by most investigators.

Dr. Abbott selected the staphylococcus pyogenes aureus for a series of experiments as to germicide power, in consequence of the importance of this subject to the surgeon. The tests hitherto made upon corrosive sublimate as a disinfectant have agreed in giving to it the first place in the list of these agents.

One method commonly employed in testing the value of any chemical substance as a disinfectant is to expose organisms dried upon bits of silk thread to its action for different lengths of time, and then, after removing and carefully washing the threads in water and alcohol, to place them in nutrient media at a favorable temperature and notice if any growth results from them. If no growth appears, the disinfection was presumably successful. Another common method is to mix fluid cultures of organisms with the disinfectant, and, after different intervals of time, a portion is taken from the mixture and placed in nutrient media just as in the other method.

Now, in both of these methods it is easy to see that unless special precautions are taken a minute portion of sublimate may be carried along with the thread or drop into the medium which is to determine whether or not the organisms on the thread or in the drop still possess the power of growth. For organisms in their normal condition, — that is, those that have never been exposed to the action of a disinfectant, — the amount necessary to restrain growth, for certain disinfecting agents, is very small indeed; and for those organisms which have previously been exposed for a time to such agents, Geppert shows it is very much less.

In the case of the organism we are considering, Dr. Abbott finds the amount of sublimate necessary to prevent the growth of perfectly normal staphylococci to be one part of sublimate in 75,000 parts of the ordinary peptone bouillon, or 200,000 parts of bouillon without peptones. So that, if organisms which have been once exposed to stronger solutions of this salt (1 to 1000) require less than these amounts to inhibit their growth, it is plain that special precautions must be taken to prevent transportation of this minute trace into the nutrient medium which is to demonstrate whether or not the organisms are capable of development. The author gives in detail a series of experiments, and draws the following conclusions:

That under the most favorable conditions, a given amount of sublimate has the property of rendering inert only a certain number of individual organisms, — that is to say the process is a definite chemical one taking place between the protoplasm of the individual bacteria and the sublimate in the solution.

The disinfecting activity of the sublimate against organisms is profoundly influenced by the proportion of albuminous material contained in the medium in which the bacteria are present. It was found that the relation between the golden pyogenic staphylococci and sublimate is not a constant one, organisms from different sources and of different ages behaving differently when exposed to the same amount of the disinfectant for the same length of time.

Many of the results of previous experimenters, who have assigned to corrosive sublimate more powerful disinfectant properties against the staphylococci pyogenes aureus in cultures than the observations reported to this paper indicate, are attributable to the neglect of certain precautions now recognized as essential to the proper conduct of such experiments. At the present stage of our knowledge in this direction it is plain that for use in surgical practice the solutions of corrosive sublimate do not possess all the advantages hitherto attributed to them.

In regard to the employment of sublimate solutions upon wound-surfaces it is plain that there exists at least two serious objections: First, the albumen of the tissues and fluids of the body tends to diminish the strength of, or, indeed, renders entirely inert, the solution employed; and, second, the integrity of the tissues is materially injured by the application of this salt. The first objection cannot be met with certainty, for the surgeon possesses no means by which he can determine the amount of albuminous material with which his solutions are to come in contact, and in any case this large amount of albuminous material is an almost insuperable obstacle to complete disinfection with sublimate. He is, therefore, never in a position to say, *a priori*, that his efforts at disinfection of the wound are or are not successful.

<sup>1</sup> Johns Hopkins Bulletin, No. 12.

During the past two years we have had sufficient evidence to lead us to believe that the normal tissues and fluids of the body possess the power of rendering inert many kinds of organisms which may have gained access to them. This function is therefore diminished, or, indeed, may be quite destroyed, by any agent which brings about alterations in the constitution of these tissues. We know that just such changes as those to which we refer are known to follow the application of sublimate solutions. It is plain, then, if we bring about in these tissues a condition of superficial necrosis,—the condition following upon the application of sublimate,—they are much less able to resist the inroads of infectious organisms than they would have been had they been left in their natural condition.

As a disinfectant, in the strict sense of the word, there are, perhaps, few substances which possess the property in a higher degree than does corrosive sublimate, but at the same time there is nothing which is employed for this purpose that requires greater care in its manipulation in order to obtain its best results, than does this salt. In practice its action is influenced by a number of conditions which it is difficult, if not quite impossible, to control.

For these reasons we seem hardly justified in continuing to give to it the first place in the list of substances which may be employed practically for the purpose of rendering harmless, materials containing the germs of infectious maladies.

#### ANTISEPTIC TREATMENT OF TYPHOID FEVER.<sup>2</sup>

In a lecture on this subject, at King's College Hospital, Dr. Yeo has called attention to the progress that the idea of an antiseptic treatment of typhoid fever is making amongst physicians in all parts of the world. He is unwilling in the present stage of our knowledge, to put too much stress upon any particular manner of carrying out this idea, as we have probably not arrived at the very best means for doing so. What he says about the application of the idea of antiseptics in typhoid fever by various practitioners is of interest.

Professor Petresco, Bucharest, has borne valuable testimony to the efficacy of naphthol. He had previously experimented with carbolic acid, salicylic acid, turpentine, benzoic acid, kairin, calomel, corrosive sublimate, and boric acid without any very favorable results. He then tried a saturated solution of sulphide of carbon, with which he was much better pleased; and lastly he tried naphthol, fifteen grains three times a day, and had results more favorable than with any other remedy; the rate of mortality was reduced, and the course of the disease favorably modified.

Dr. Clarke, of Bristol, used hydro-naphthol in five cases of typhoid fever, and all did well. It soon stopped the diarrhoea, and the stools lost their offensive odor. He gave from three to four grains every two hours, until the diarrhoea was checked, and then every three hours so long as there was fever.

Dr. Treissier, of Lyons, prefers α-naphthol for producing intestinal antiseptics in typhoid fever. He gives it in six-grain doses, combined with salicylate of bismuth, and he, at the same time, promotes free diuresis by cold water enemata. He also gives enemata of quinine and cinchona as an "antithermic tonic." He observed that as soon as intestinal antiseptics was established the urine became green, the temperature fell, the albuminuria disappeared, the spleen dimin-

ished in size, and the tongue became remarkably moist. Convalescence was very rapid. He considers that naphthol acts by sterilizing the bacterial products in the intestine.

Dr. Schwartz has demonstrated that naphthalene administered internally diminishes the number of bacilli in faecal matter in the proportion of one-third to one-fourth. When its administration is discontinued, this proportion increases again. But naphthalene is not so safe or suitable an intestinal antiseptic as B-naphthol or x-naphthol.

Dr. W. H. Thompson, of the Roosevelt Hospital, New York, is an advocate of intestinal antiseptics in typhoid fever. He looks carefully after the food administered; he never gives milk undiluted, but always mixed with an equal quantity of lime water. He objects to beef-tea as setting up gastro-intestinal fermentation. He gives, also, ten grains of saccharated pepsin with ten minims of dilute hydrochloric acid every three hours, sometimes both medicines every two hours. He regards these as the best agents for the purposes of intestinal antiseptics.

Many physicians have recorded their approval of an initial laxative, and no doubt it is well, as there is no diarrhoea, to begin with one; we shall then have less hesitation in keeping the bowels quiet afterward. Indeed, it has been said, that "purgation and antiseptics are, to some extent, interchangeable terms." An aperient expels the poisonous ptomaines and other decomposing substances from the intestinal canal, and, if given in the early stages, may actually prevent subsequent serious diarrhoea. But the use of aperients, to be perfectly safe, must be limited to the first ten or twelve days of the fever, the great risk attending their use in the later stages is the possibility of the existence of deep ulceration in the ileum, and, in that case, an aperient may mean the difference between life and death to the patient. At that period of the disease intestinal antiseptics can only be safely secured by the use of intestinal antiseptics.

#### ONTIMENT FOR HEMORRHOIDS.<sup>3</sup>

R	Hydrochlorate of cocaine . . . . .	grs. xvj.
	Sulphate of morphine . . . . .	grs. v.
	Sulphate of atropine . . . . .	grs. iv.
	Powdered tannin . . . . .	grs. xvj.
	Vaseline . . . . .	3j.
	Essence of rose . . . . .	q. s.

Make an ointment and apply to the affected parts after each movement from the bowels. It is necessary to have the discharges of soft consistence.

#### HYDROCHLORATE OF PHENOCOLL, A NEW ANTIPYRETIC AND ANTI-RHEUMATIC.<sup>4</sup>

This substance appears in the form of a white powder soluble in water. It is a compound of phenetidine and seems to be similar in action to antipyrine. Fifteen grains of phenocoll reduces the temperature about as much as would be accomplished by twenty-two to thirty grains of antipyrine or about fifteen grains of phenacetine. It has analgesic properties in doses of seven to fifteen grains.

#### VEGETATIONS ON THE GENITALS.<sup>5</sup>

R	Acid, salicylic . . . . .	grs. viij.
	Acid, acetic . . . . .	5j.

Apply to the warts with a camel's-hair brush once or twice a day.

<sup>2</sup> Journal of the American Medical Association, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> Deutsche med. Wochenschrift, No. 15, 1891.

<sup>4</sup> Medicines Modernes, 1891.

<sup>5</sup> Lancet, Nov. 3, 1891.

METHODS FOR THE ADMINISTRATION OF AMYL-HYDRATE.<sup>6</sup>

A teaspoonful of amyl-hydrate may be taken at night in a small glass of beer. It should be stirred for several minutes to insure solution. Or, of the following, one half may be taken at night.

R Hydrate of amyl	. . . . .	3i.
Water	. . . . .	
Orange-flower water	. . . . .	ss 3ij.
Syrup of bitter orange	. . . . .	3j.

It is necessary to remember that amyl-hydrate dissolves slowly in water and beer (one part to eight).

Amyl-hydrate may also be taken in capsules, each one containing one-quarter of a drachm; three or four of these may be used for a dose.

AN ADDITION TO THE THERAPEUTICS OF EPILEPSY.<sup>7</sup>

Almost countless drugs and combinations of drugs have been used in the treatment of epilepsy, with the result that the various bromides, either singly or combined, have so far given the best results in relieving this distressing disease. Dr. Charles S. Potts has sought some drug which would be equally efficacious in lessening the number of epileptic seizures and at the same time not cause the disagreeable symptoms which may follow the persistent use of the bromides. With this end in view, various drugs, as antipyrine, antifebrin, and bromide of ammonium were separately tried, but with indifferent results until Dr. H. C. Wood suggested the use of antipyrine and bromide of ammonium in combination. Since then this mixture has been used with excellent results in the treatment of forty-three cases of idiopathic epilepsy. In none did it fail to cause marked amelioration of the symptoms, and in some it gave relief when all the other commonly-used remedies had failed, and in none has there been any indication of bromism, or of the disagreeable symptoms to which antipyrine sometimes gives rise.

For adults the dose, which is given three times a day, contains six grains of antipyrine and twenty grains of bromide of ammonium.

TREATMENT OF INGROWN NAIL.<sup>8</sup>

Dr. Pürckhauer moistens the surface of the diseased nail with a lukewarm forty-per-cent. solution of caustic potash, and then scrapes off the softened upper layers with a sharp-edged piece of glass. After a second application of the potash solution the scraping is continued until the nail is as thin as a sheet of paper. It is then lifted up from the soft parts with forceps and the diseased parts are excised.

PREPARATION OF SACCHARIN.<sup>9</sup>

R Saccharin,	. . . . .	150 grs.
Bicarbonate of soda,	. . . . .	75 grs.
Distilled water,	. . . . .	Oil.

One part of this solution is equivalent to two and one-half times as much sugar.

CHLOROFORM AND PHTHISIS.<sup>10</sup>

Dr. Samuel O. Potter reports that he has discovered a cure for tuberculosis in the almost continuous inhalation of chloroform. As a result of some experiments he feels convinced that this bacillus may be destroyed, and its victims saved, by the continuous use of chloroform inhalation systematically carried on, day by day.

by means of suitable apparatus, and with the care necessary to prevent injurious results or accidental poisoning. It is not necessary to induce anæsthetic action, but the inhalation can be kept up continuously for several hours daily, and maintained short of general anæsthesia.

(To be continued.)

## New Instruments.

TWO NEW VAGINAL SPECULA.<sup>1</sup>

BY WM. O. STILLMAN, A.M., M.D., ALBANY, N. Y.

In the use of the bivalve specula commonly employed in minor gynecological office work by the majority of physicians, several mechanical defects have annoyed me. The principal one of these has been that, in the case of virgins or women with small vaginal openings, it is often difficult to expand the speculum enough to freely discover the os externum without causing undue pain or perhaps lacerating the hymen. In other words, in order to expand the wings of the speculum sufficiently for practical purposes, it is necessary to dilate the ocular end of the instrument more than is really necessary to see well, or secure room for such instruments as are ordinarily used in office work, as the uterine probe, curette, forceps, applicator, caustic, etc. It has seemed to me that the vulvar part of the speculum might be made of a moderate, fixed size, and the blades be made to expand independently, or, at least, without affecting the selected calibre of the more external part. To do this I spent odd intervals during a couple of years, devising machinery, but it was either too complicated or defective mechanically. Finally, it occurred to me that by simply carrying the joint working the blades an inch further in, I could very readily accomplish my object. A double end was gained in this way with the simplest possible mechanism. Not only does the vulvar portion of the speculum not enlarge when opened, but a retracting motion is given to the upper blade as it opens, by its shorter radius, which seems to me a very important desideratum in constructing a bivalve speculum to be theoretically and practically a perfect instrument. This motion much more readily exposes the mouth of the womb.

It seems as if many of the designers of vaginal specula have labored under the delusion that the uterus is placed at the end and directly in the axis of a short, straight tube, fixed at right angles to the vulva. Their instruments, and they are common, open like a pair of dividers. The joint is directly in the line of juncture of the two blades and the upper blade is as long as the lower one, and usually pushes the uterus up out of sight behind it when it is opened. They ignore the fact that the womb is placed at about a right angle to the plane of the superior strait, while the vulva is nearly in the plane of the ischio-pubic rami, two planes separated by a very wide angle. Sections of the frozen cadaver, and clinical experience have shown that the vagina is practically the segment of an arc, extending between the two planes just mentioned, and that the womb is frequently found at nearly right angles to the inner extremity of this arc, the pos-

<sup>6</sup> Nouveaux Remèdes, No. 2, 1891.

<sup>7</sup> University Medical Magazine, No. 1, vol. III, 1890.

<sup>8</sup> Therapeutic Gazette, No. 11, 1890.

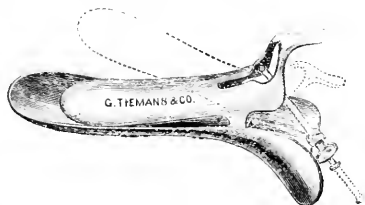
<sup>9</sup> Nouveaux Remèdes, No. 19, 1890.

<sup>10</sup> New York Medical Record, November 1, 1890.

<sup>1</sup> A paper read before the Albany County Medical Society, April 29, 1891.

terior wall of the vagina being longer than the anterior. As a concession to these anatomical facts many specula are now being made with the upper blade shorter than the lower one, a very desirable feature. But the retracting motion is very rare, although it works extremely well, usually, when found. This motion is well shown in an English speculum, purchased in London, which has been a favorite of mine. The joint is peculiarly placed as you will see, but the vaginal orifice is excessively expanded when it is opened widely.

Some specula found in the market are too narrow, and some too heavy; some are too big and clumsy, and some of the trivalves hurt or allow the vaginal vault to drop too low. Without devoting more time to what seem to me defects in other instruments, I will briefly summarize the practical improvements which I have endeavored to combine in these specula. In presenting the two, I will speak of the regular bivalve speculum first, and of the tubular bivalve later.



(1) I have sought to make it as simple as possible in its construction, and to render it aseptic it is made to come apart with the greatest ease.

(2) The vulvar part of the speculum is of a convenient size and does not enlarge on opening the speculum to its widest extent. On the contrary it becomes slightly smaller when fully expanded.

(3) The upper blade is shorter than the lower one, and working on a short radius retracts (so to speak) and exposes the womb very readily.

(4) The blades are broader at the free ends, so that a slight dilatation expands the vagina quite fully and prevents the folds of the canal from falling in at the sides and obstructing the view, as has been the case with me with one very slender speculum of a popular pattern. The breadth has been compensated for by excessive flatness when shut, to facilitate introduction, and the considerable height of the vulvar end is, on the other hand, compensated for by narrowing the instrument at that point, so that the calibre is not increased and yet a good view is obtained.

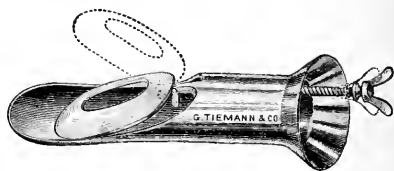
(5) It has been made light in weight, so as not to inconvenience by tilting or by pressing down on a sensitive hymen. Lightness is still further attained by the use of aluminum (one-third the weight of iron), which is, of course, non-corrosive (except to hydrochloric acid) and gives a pure white light by reflection, showing the correct colors of the parts revealed.

(6) To save tedious screwing and unscrewing in use, the set screw can be thrown in and out of its bearings, which also facilitates taking the instrument apart.

(7) An attempt has been made to adapt the shape of the instrument to the natural anatomic curve of the vagina, and it has been made quite wedge-shaped to assist in introduction.

I must acknowledge much courtesy and patience on

the part of Messrs. George Tiemann & Co., the manufacturers of the specula, from whom they can be procured, in carrying out my ideas, which they have done very perfectly. For the best results this speculum should be made in sets of three sizes, the one shown representing the medium size.



The second speculum, which is simply an improvement on the well-known tubular ones — making it more easy of introduction, self-retaining, and giving a greater range of vision than usual — has many of the advantages of the first one, but is not aseptic. It works extremely well in practice, however.

Both of these specula have answered my requirements very well, and I can simply say in offering them for your inspection, that I have given them a trial of many months' duration, and that I do not think that they have the defects of which I complained, and from which perhaps some of those present have experienced annoyance.

I know it is much the fashion among specialists and many physicians, to rely almost wholly on the Sims speculum. The lack of office assistance makes this impracticable for the mass of physicians. Although I am never without an office assistant, I have found the bivalve speculum quicker, less liable to alter the normal relation of the parts, and in the majority of cases more satisfactory than the Sims, which is, of course, unequalled for many purposes.

## Reports of Societies.

### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. THE ONE HUNDRED AND TENTH ANNUAL MEETING.

BOSTON, JUNE 9 AND 10, 1891.

#### SECTION IN SURGERY.

(Continued from No. 3, page 66.)

DR. ALFRED WORCESTER, of Waltham, said: Mr. Chairman and gentlemen, I believe the only advantage which I have over the other gentlemen present is that I have been through it myself. I have been very much gratified by what I have heard, and I certainly notice a great difference each year as to the treatment recommended by our first surgeons, and I am as certain in my own mind that we will have to wait but a few years before the right treatment will be laid down and applied, and that is to operate first, last and every time in the cases of appendicitis. When that was first broached, the necessity of operating in every case, it was laughed at by very nearly everybody, and now it is laid down for us that we should certainly operate in those cases which are going badly, perhaps, not in those that are going to recover, anyway; but, it is at the same time told us, that there is no possible way by which we can tell what cases are going to the bad. Now, whatever the percentage of cases treated medi-



cally, it certainly is not a large one; there certainly is a large per cent. that will not recover unless receiving surgical treatment; and of the class of cases that will recover only if surgical treatment is given, a very large proportion will recover only if that treatment is given early.

All the dangers of the operation, all the difficulties, all the dangers resulting afterward, do not apply if the operation is done at the outset of the disease. It is a very difficult thing indeed, every one admits, to save a case by operation where there is an indistinct abscess cavity and perhaps a general purulent peritonitis. You have heard it laid down this afternoon that, in general acute peritonitis there is no such thing as recovery. I am sure that I have seen such a case recover, where the abdomen was thoroughly washed out, where the appendix was in the pelvis, was found and was taken out, the stump was properly treated, and the patient recovered. But in cases at the outset, before the appendix is perforated, whether gangrenous or not, there is no such thing as disaster.

It is a simple operation, it is easy to find the appendix, there are no adhesions in the way, it is easily removed, the stump can be properly treated, and while I say that, I want to say that I do not believe it proper treatment to ligate it. It seems to me that that is unsurgical; it is not like ligating the Fallopian tube, it is like ligating a part of the bowel, and when the part separates, what is to hinder an escape of fæces? Of course, there may be resulting inflammation that will close it, but the proper way, it seems to me, is the treatment applicable to any other opening into the bowel, bringing the surfaces together. It is not easy to pull in the edges, but if the core of it is dug out by a V-shaped incision, the edges can be turned in easily. But this proper treatment of the stump can only be done when the operation is done early; it is not possible when you find the appendix ready to drop off as you touch it — it is not easy then to repair it properly. It seems to me that the reason why so many cases have proven fatal is, that the result has been lost sight of, that the bowel is really perforated. And what sense is there in leaving out of consideration the question of the integrity of the bowel? If the operation is done in the last stages of the disease, after three or four days, the sloughing appendix is fished out, and we depend on a rubber tube, let down into the abscess, near the stump, that is not any more sufficient than if we depended upon a drainage in the abdominal cavity by a tube running down somewhere near a perforation in the bowel. It is recognized, it seems to me, in every other variety of bowel wound, that it is necessary absolutely to close any perforations of the bowel before the abdominal walls are closed up. It seems to me that it is just as necessary here.

It seems to me that the main difference arises from the fact that appendicitis is claimed to be within the physician's province until a certain time, and that it is for him to decide when to call in the surgeon, and the surgeon comes and is relieved of the responsibility of the case; he is called either too early or too late. If you get him out too soon it is "too soon." If the patient dies it is "too late." Gentlemen, appendicitis must be treated by the surgeon from the first to the last; it is just as much a surgical disease, and entirely within his province, as any disease that can be thought of. There is no use in leaving the physician to decide when to call the surgeon in, for he will not call him in

until he finds that he cannot save the patient himself. Sometimes the end of the first day is later than the end of the first week in other cases. It will not do to shift the responsibility upon the man who will be called the next day.

I want to point out one great advantage in the early operation, and that is that it is easier to diagnose the disease in the first twenty-four hours than at any subsequent time. All the symptoms are more apparent at first. After the belly is swollen out no man can diagnose the case, except by abdominal section; but, at first, when the abdomen is flat, when you can, by deep pressure, get all over the abdominal cavity, it is generally easy to decide whether it is a case of appendicitis or some simulating attack. And then the ease of operating, that is the thing that I want to impress. I would rather have appendicitis under the care of a country surgeon in the very end of the state, who was willing to operate the moment he recognized the disease, than to be under any of the surgeons who would not operate, although they recognized the disease early, because it is impossible to tell what cases are going to the bad. In the very worst cases of appendicitis, the patient in that condition will have a good pulse and temperature. Beginning collapse is not very easy to recognize. I have seen cases where you could hardly persuade the patient himself that he was very sick, where death was already stamped upon his face. So I say I would rather have the care of an experienced surgeon than to run my chances under a man who felt that by waiting he could tell the best time for operating. What does that mean? It is an easy operation, I am willing to admit, when the inflammation resulting from the perforating appendix is well walled off. But just think what slippery bricks that wall is made of. It is nothing more than coils of intestines. A cathartic will break that down. A little increased peristalsis will break the wall, and the pus is diffused. In some cases, of course, it is an easy operation to evacuate the pus, but after the pus is out fæces generally follow. That means that the integrity of the bowels is lost; it means that there will be recurrence, that there will be sloughing of the edges of the wound. If it is taken early it is just as clean an operation as if done between the attacks. It is easier if done in the first attack. There is great difficulty in the intervals between the attacks. There are adhesions everywhere. The appendix has sometimes not been found, and even if it is found it is quite a serious operation, for the adhesions have to be broken down; but in the very first attack there are no adhesions in the way, you can easily find the organ, you can treat the stump, you can close the wound without putting in a drainage-tube, and you can have the man at work in a few weeks' time, as I have had the pleasure of seeing.

We are asked how it is we have so many cases in Waltham. Perhaps it is that we do not have to sign our death certificates as peritonitis. We report our cases. Now, if any of us have operated so far in a case where there was no appendicitis, or where any injury resulted from the operation, then I admit we stand properly impeached. We have reported our cases, except our last dozen, for the last year, and they will be reported very soon. And when that is a record of cases operated on in the first twenty-four hours, and when we found that in some of them the appendix was gangrenous from the outset, and when

we report that out-patients are at work after a very short and sure convalescence, I think we have the right to hope that the time is not too far distant when what I said at the beginning will be held true, that the treatment of appendicitis belongs to the surgeon from the first; and in the great majority of cases the patient's chances will be better if he is operated on as soon as the diagnosis is made, and that being so, the duty rests upon every one of us to operate just as soon as the diagnosis is made.

Dr. J. W. ELLIOT said: If any of you have any doubt that perforating appendicitis is like a bullet-wound in the intestines, you may be interested to see these appendices which I have excised within the last year: That appendix was sloughing out at the end of the fourth day. That had an opening in it very much like a bullet-wound; on the third day that patient had a purulent peritonitis. Here is another case, operated on the third day, with a sloughing, gangrenous appendix, which was wrapped up in the omentum, illustrating that phase of the disease. Here I pass around a case of chronic appendicitis. I will not report any of these cases, as they have all been reported.

Dr. Worcester certainly made a very strong plea for early operations, and I very nearly agree with him, but not quite. It seems to me it is the dread. We are all afraid of appendicitis when it begins. We do not know what will happen. We know that the cases are very dreadful. I think it is your instinct to operate immediately on every case, to avoid any disaster; but I am sure that the facts will not sustain that position. The third part of Dr. Fitz's cases recovered without operation. That is a very large number to be thrown out of consideration.

Last year I was called in consultation in private practice, in thirteen cases. Six of them were operated on; seven were not operated on; and all the seven recovered perfectly. All of those cases had serious symptoms. If a patient has a purulent gonorrhoeal endometritis, there is great danger of salpingitis, perforation and death; but surely, that is not a reason for operating and removing the tubes. This is not intended to be a fair parallel, but it illustrates a point which I want to bring out later. What we want to do is to find out when we shall operate, and when we shall not, and what we shall do when we operate. I except all chronic cases, all old cases that are walled off; these will not come into consideration with me to-day. The question is, When shall we operate? As I said, one-third of the cases, according to Dr. Fitz, recover without operation. I have seen very severe forms of appendicitis, and am very much afraid of it; but there are certain mild cases which I see, which I feel confident from the start are not going to require operation, and usually do not. But if you make that general statement, some one who does not know what the symptoms are which should cause alarm will surely go wrong. Constitutional symptoms should be relied on. It is the cases with temperature under 100° and pulse under 100 which die for want of the operation. Now, I do not pretend to solve this problem, but there is one thing which I think helps me a great deal, and I think may help other people; and that is, it seems to me the difference between the old and the new surgery. In a very general way this difference is that the old surgery depends upon the general symptoms, the new upon what you find locally. It is skill in examining which has made great advance in the treat-

ment of salpingitis, and operating as soon as we know that the dangerous local condition is present, before constitutional symptoms appear, that has made the difference.

Thus I hold that all symptoms which indicate that a local process has begun in the region of the appendix are to be very seriously considered, and almost always are a sufficient reason for operation. I should always operate in the presence of a tumor; I should always operate in the presence of general distention and tympanites; I should always operate in the presence of continued pain. Of course, when the constitutional symptoms are violent, they are often in combination with local symptoms. And violent constitutional symptoms should certainly be acted on. Yet constitutional symptoms, in my experience, are not so valuable as local symptoms.

I have had a case within a year where there was elevation of temperature, with only moderate local pain, with no distention. There was no question about the diagnosis. The temperature gradually fell to normal, there were never any symptoms of thickening, and the patient made a good recovery. On the other hand, I have had a patient with pulse and temperature practically normal on the third day, the abdomen rigid, expression that of a very sick person, where on operation a purulent peritonitis was found. Now Dr. Worcester wishes to lay it down as a general rule that it is better always to operate, but from the scientific point of view, that thirty per cent. must be taken into consideration, and what we want to do is to work out the symptoms, to get at the exact value of all the symptoms; and I am perfectly sure, that I can do a great deal more now, after experience in reading the symptoms, than I could three or four years ago. I should say then, not to operate on every case as soon as the diagnosis is made, but operate on every case as soon as any symptoms appear which are really threatening, and that from the point of view of one who has weighed carefully the value of symptoms.

Dr. F. C. SUATTUCK said: I should like to protest somewhat, from the point of view of the physician, against the position that appendicitis is to be operated upon as soon as the diagnosis is made. Perhaps my experience has been unusually fortunate. It certainly has not been very large; but I have collected the cases which came under my care in the wards of the hospital in the last two or three years, fifteen in number—cases in which the diagnosis was clear. In these cases, most of them, consultations with my colleagues were held, so that the question of operation was not dismissed without consideration. In only four of these cases was operation done. These four all recovered. The other eleven that were not operated upon all recovered. It seems to me that we can divide the cases roughly into three categories. One class demands operation. In the second class there is no question of operation. In the third class are the doubtful cases. That doubt is a very serious one. These are the cases which arouse the greatest anxiety in the attendant. It seems to me that we must go wrong occasionally in these cases. Whether the contingent of accidents will be any larger from failure to operate where operation ought to be done, than from the results of the operation itself, where operation was not necessary, I do not know. Even in these days it is a serious thing to open the abdomen, and it seems to us that the surgeons who

have had the largest experience are those who are least willing to operate unless they are very certain that it is desirable.

Let me instance one or two cases which come under this class. One was a gentleman whom I saw within a few hours of the attack. He went into the hospital. I asked Dr. Cabot to see him with me. He had a tumor, well pronounced, and was pretty sick. On the ninth day, I think, Dr. Cabot made the remark, that if he were in the wards he would be operated upon. It was decided to wait a little, and the next day he was a trifle better, and he got entirely well without an operation. The tumor disappeared entirely, and he had had no trouble of any kind. That is one case. If the man had been in the ward he would have been operated upon. He was not, and he got entirely well.

A second case, which Dr. Warren and I had together. The patient entered on the medical side on the fourth day of the disease. On the tenth day she was transferred to the surgical side. Dr. Warren saw her almost daily before the transfer. She got rather better, and I think she was re-transferred a day or two later, only to be transferred once more. The operation was on the fifteenth day. She ought to have been operated on earlier. She got well.

Then, one private case, which I saw for the first time on the fifth day, — a boy of fifteen. The pulse was over 120; the temperature a little over 100°, vomiting; very ill. I asked for a surgical consultant immediately. After careful consideration it was decided not to operate that day, to wait until the next day. The boy seemed so sick that it did not seem that he could come out of it. On the next day he was better, and apparently became convalescent. I did not see him again until the tenth day. On the eleventh day I saw him, and he was operated on a few hours afterward. He had an enormous abscess in the side, and died a few hours after the operation. Yet there was a very careful consideration on the fifth day by a most competent surgeon. Some mistakes will be made inevitably. It seems to me that there is a pretty large proportion of cases that get well without operation; and I certainly am not prepared to say that the knife should follow immediately the diagnosis of appendicitis without the consideration of anything else.

DR. S. H. WEEKS, of Portland, Me., said: I consider myself very fortunate in hearing this discussion on this subject, in which I have had so much interest, by men of eminence and large experience. I must confess that it is apparent to me now that even here the full sunlight does not shine upon this important subject; we are not prepared to say that this method or that method is the best. I am satisfied that the early operation is not the best operation. Inasmuch as it is true, as you have heard here to-day, that a large number of patients with appendicitis recover without surgical operation, and inasmuch as we cannot at first decide what cases are to recover, we must wait until we are satisfied that this particular case demands the surgeon's knife. Furthermore, I believe that in the cases that require operation later on there is an advantage in waiting. There is an immense advantage in having a peritonitis which is circumscribed when the surgeon operates; and my first endeavor is to limit the inflammation, circumscribe the suppuration, and if I can secure that, if I can secure circumscribed perito-

nititis and circumscribed abscess, then, if I come to operation, my patient will very surely get well.

Now there are two different plans in the early stages. I do believe in the saline cathartics in the very beginning. I know from my own experience that thorough action of the saline cathartics, unloading the canal, relieving the bowels of the accumulation of gas and fecal matter, does bring a tendency to circumscribe the inflammation, to limit the suppuration; and I also believe in the early application of leeches and then fomentations. It seems to me that this plan of treatment in the main is the best plan, and a plan which is applicable to all cases, — those cases that ultimately get well without an operation, and those cases that require the surgeon's knife later on. In the course of three or four days we are able to say what cases will get well, because those cases that get well without an operation at the end of three or four days begin to show signs of convalescence, and recovery gradually goes on. If at the end of that time the symptoms are no better, if there is a remission, then that is the time for the surgeon to step in.

One word with reference to the remark made by Dr. Worcester as to the opening in the appendix being the same as an opening in the intestines; it is not true. I am sure it is not true. What is the function of the appendix? It is simply a lubricator. It has no secretion. It is not a part of the intestinal canal as to its function. Fecal matter does not circulate through the appendix, and when a foreign body is found there, it is not a grape seed or something which has found its way there; it is a concretion which has formed there, just as a biliary calculus is formed.

Now, with reference to the ligation of the appendix at the time of the operation, I pay but very little attention to it when I operate. I simply open the pus cavity, wash it out, and leave the appendix untouched, unless it happens to lie in the cavity where I can reach it. In no case has there been a fecal fistula. This is the point: I think the opening into the appendix is very different from the opening into the intestine.

DR. S. C. GORDON, of Portland, said: For the last two years I have had some convictions about the matter under discussion. That is a good deal to have in a matter of this kind. My convictions have amounted to substantially this: that we have been paying altogether too much attention to the appendix, that we are called to a condition, and that condition is one of peritonitis. Now for practical purposes I do not care what the cause of that peritonitis is, I am going to treat that peritonitis exactly as if I do not know what the cause was. My treatment has been purely the saline cathartics from the start. Suppose you remove that cause, you have not removed the condition. I think there is the mistake of the surgeon. "Only let us get at the cause." Medicine has been saying for thousands of years, "Remove the cause, and you have cured the disease." It is not true, it is all false; and surgery has done an immense deal of harm on this idea. An appendix producing appendicitis is no worse than a great many other things producing peritonitis. I do not care whether an appendix is the cause of the peritonitis. It is peritonitis that I am called for, and that I am going to treat by the modern approved method of treating peritonitis. The only wonder is that we did not do it fifty years ago. We did fifty years ago; but thirty years ago we began to be wiser, and Alonzo Clark ruled the medical and surgical

world. It is only such a man as Tait who had the courage to come out and say cathartics are the thing to treat peritonitis with. Therefore, I believe that if we will stick to the idea that we are called to treat a condition, we are going to save nine-tenths of the cases of appendicitis without operating.

No amount of medical or surgical treatment will save all patients. But if you are going to get a localized abscess, you are going to get an abscess with the walls of very much more integrity if you treat it by saline cathartics, if you unload the vessels; for you then have an abscess wall which has some vitality to it. If you have allowed that patient to go along without relieving the condition, if you have everything in the intestinal canal, your vessels are crowded and the tissues they supply die; but if you have unloaded the vessels and relieved all this congested and inflamed condition that you can, you are going to preserve the integrity of the exudate. When you have your abscess well defined, you need not hesitate; take your time to satisfy yourself that you have a localized abscess; take your time, and open it; take out your appendix, if you can; if you cannot, let it alone; drain the abscess; and I believe you are going to cure the cases that can be cured by operative surgery. This is my belief, this is my plan, this is my conviction. I think we have paid altogether too much attention to this appendix. It does no more harm than anything else. Therefore, I think it is the medical man who is going to treat peritonitis successfully, for he is going to use modern methods.

DR. H. O. MARCY, of Boston, said: I had little idea, sir, of saying anything. I think, in common with most of you, we have been very much interested in this subject in the last three or four years. One of the first subjects that I ever studied in medicine was the letter published under the title of "Another Letter to a Young Physician," written by Dr. Jackson. There we find clearly and carefully laid down many of the very factors which we are now discussing. I am reminded, however, by my friend, Dr. Gordon, of the discussions which occurred about fifty years ago in London, between Sir Benjamin Brodie and our famous Dr. Watson. Sir Benjamin asked Dr. Watson if he would have the kindness to give his opinion, and he said: "It is good surgery, sir, that we might remove the causes, and thus their effects may be taken care of."

I am also reminded of a discussion in Washington, a few days ago, when, after the surgeons had said a good many things, one of the company arose and said he wanted to tell his experience. He had a case of appendicitis recently, and he was in doubt, so he asked in a fellow-surgeon. He thought it wise to operate at once and within an hour the buggies of the three surgeons were at the door. Then a brother came upon the scene and refused to allow the operation until it should be determined that his sister was going to be sick. On the second day she was out.

I am delighted to find that my friends, Dr. Weeks and Dr. Gordon, take practical medical views, and yet it seems that we may discuss it a little more at length, for it really, after all, is not the ordinary condition that we call peritonitis. We have a local septicæmia, a local septic condition, which is going on first in that little organ, and it is owing to the result as to whether it shall remain or whether it shall become constitutional, that your patient recovers or dies.

I am sure, as I look over my history of twenty

years or more of surgical watchfulness, I have seen such patients go to their deaths and the autopsy show that that patient ought to have recovered. My friend Dr. Worcester has pointed out that this is the fact. Within the last five years I have operated eight times and seven have recovered, and I cannot help thinking, had I not operated, that the result would have been far different. Formerly we saw these patients going to their death, and thought that we were doing all we ought to. Now let us see what takes place under modern surgery. We are able to tell you that at least nineteen cases out of twenty will recover if you take them in the condition where you can remove the appendix. If that is true, it is wiser practice, because the danger is less. Otherwise you are waiting for nature to do what she sometimes utterly fails to do, namely, to circumscribe the abscess. Our fathers knew how that should be cared for. Unfortunately there comes the time when the circumscription of the inflammation ceases, and where the first case I operated on showed clearly that I had waited forty-eight hours too long.

It is in just this class of cases, and in this only, that we want special light, and it is here our knowledge utterly fails, for we cannot tell when our inflammation is going to leave and where our danger lies. I should say, if I wanted to give my opinion in a word: If there is any doubt, give the patient the benefit of it, and operate. I have watched cases carefully and not operated; but there come cases where it is clearly your duty not to wait any longer, but to give the patient the benefit of modern surgery, and then we shall save a much larger percentage of our cases than we can do by saline cathartics or by waiting to see if nature herself is competent to do it.

DR. J. C. IRISH, of Lowell, said: I do not feel that I can add very much to this discussion. In all these appendices that have been presented here we can see that more or less tissue is necrotic. I do not see how it is possible for nature to care for those cases.

DR. G. W. GAY said: The brief remarks which I have to offer upon this subject are the results of experience. I do not wish to be dogmatic in my remarks, for there is yet much to be learned in this and allied affections. Experience tends to show that the majority of cases of non-traumatic peritonitis in the male are due to inflammation of the appendix. In the female, salpingitis, pelvic cellulitis, and kindred affections are to be considered in the etiology. Many cases of so-called "obstruction of the bowels," with peritonitis, have their origin in the appendix, and when seen late, should be treated as appendicitis, even if there be no localization of the symptoms. General peritonitis often begins as a local affection. The characteristic early symptoms may have been obscure, overlooked, or very likely have become masked by others before coming under the attention of a physician.

Localization of symptoms at any stage of the disease is of great importance as an indication of the character of the disease. The earlier these patients are seen, and the more closely they are watched, the more certain will be the diagnosis and the more intelligent will be the treatment. Pain in the belly, increased by coughing; tenderness, greater in the right lower quarter; and rigid abdominal muscles, more marked upon the right side, are among the most constant early symptoms of appendicitis. If the affection is located deep in the true pelvis, the rectal examination rather

than the vaginal will probably reveal its existence. Chills, fever, constipation of gas as well as of feces, and prostration, all go to confirm the diagnosis of appendicitis or other serious lesions in the vicinity.

The symptoms of a true convalescence are easily recognized; but in many instances it is by no means easy to form a correct opinion of the patient's real condition, before that stage is reached.

Mild cases will often recover in a few weeks under the "expectant" treatment; that is, rest in bed, opiates, leeches, poultices or fomentations, and a judicious diet. Occasionally a case is met with in which the symptoms are threatening at first, but soon reach their climax, say in two or three days, and rapidly disappear, leaving the patient with only an occasional twinge to remind him of his trouble.

Operative measures are indicated under the following circumstances: Severe cases should be operated on in from two to five days, according to the urgency of the symptoms. If they are seen to grow worse every six to twelve hours, radical measures should be resorted to on the second or third day. Collapse generally means perforation of the appendix, and calls for immediate operation unless the patient's condition forbids it. Cases in which the symptoms are not very severe, but are steadily growing worse, had better be cut in about eight or ten days. Cases in which the symptoms are mild and stationary, not progressing in either direction, call for an operation in from two to four weeks. A recurrent attack not infrequently requires operation; and the more severe the previous illness, the earlier should radical measures be resorted to.

Chronic inflammation (catarrhal) of the appendix may not suppurate. Nevertheless, the symptoms may be very distressing and persistent, forcing the patient to lead the life of an invalid. The peculiar feature of these cases is that relapses are of frequent occurrence as a result of over-exertion or slight exposure. An operation for the removal of the appendix, similar to Tait's for the removal of an inflamed Fallopian tube and ovary, promises the most certain and permanent relief under these circumstances.

Cases of severe general peritonitis which have never been localized, as a rule, are unfavorable for operation. It is difficult, if not impossible, to thoroughly wash and drain the peritoneal cavity by reason of the numerous adhesions which form in a few hours. Under these circumstances, an operation probably has little, if any, effect upon the course and result of the affection. The surgeon, however, is not infrequently led to operate upon these cases from being called late to the patient, and from having insufficient knowledge of the earlier symptoms of the case to enable him to be reasonably sure of the character, and from the fact that the patients do recover under alarming conditions. And furthermore no other treatment offers any encouragement.

There is comparatively little danger in operating too early in the bad cases. There is far more danger in delay. Brief periods of improvement are oftentimes treacherous in these affections. In doubtful cases delay is justifiable, more especially if the patient is so situated that he can receive efficient aid at short notice. It is a question whether operators with the largest experience in the affections have not been more disappointed in the result of the expectant treatment than in the operation. Convalescence in the former

is not infrequently long and tedious, and the recovery not satisfactory. Relapse and recurrence are also not infrequent under these circumstances.

The presence of a tumor or other localized symptoms is by no means essential to an operation. If the affection is located at the bottom of the iliac fossa, or deep in the pelvis alongside the rectum, no tumor need be expected to present to external manipulation until the collection of pus is very extensive.

Other things being equal, patients probably do better and make a more satisfactory recovery if the appendix, fecal concretions, and other offending substances are removed at the time of the operation. A pretty thorough effort to this end should therefore be made in a majority of cases. Abscesses will not heal soundly while foreign bodies, — be they feces, a gangrenous appendix, or not, — remain inside.

Little danger need be apprehended from pus in the peritoneal cavity, provided a free outlet be furnished. Not infrequently those abscesses have to be drained through a healthy peritoneum, and these cases do as well as any. In my efforts to find and remove the appendix, I have in several instances broken through the limiting wall of the abscess, and have thus far seen only an occasional local tenderness, which has always subsided in a few days. A peritoneum that has once protected itself under these circumstances can be trusted to do it again. If it will tolerate the product of inflammation, it will surely tolerate clean fingers and instruments, which are much less irritating.

In conclusion, I would say, the greater experience serves to strengthen my opinion, that, unless the surgeon has great grounds to suppose that the appendix is not at fault, he is justified in exploring that region by operation in every case of peritonitis which is in a dangerous state and is growing worse, and also those cases which do not show signs of recovery in a reasonable time, under other methods of treatment.

DR. WM. F. WHITNEY then made some remarks on the position of the appendix, its minute structure, and its pathology, illustrating the subject by lantern-slides made from photographs taken at the Harvard Medical School.

#### THE NEW YORK ACADEMY OF MEDICINE.

STATED MEETING, June 4, 1894, the President, A. L. LOOMIS, M.D., in the chair.

DR. RICHARD VAN SANTVOORD read a paper on  
THE PATHOLOGY OF THE ECLAMPSIA AND ALBUMINURIA OF PREGNANCY.

In it he reviewed the various theories on the subject which have been proposed by different writers, and expressed his own conviction that the trouble was probably due to some form of toxæmia. In support of this view he related, in detail, a case of which he had made a very careful study. During two pregnancies the patient was threatened with trouble, but only once did this amount to actual eclampsia. About two months before her second confinement she was attacked with clonic convulsions attended with frothing at the mouth, but they were of very brief duration, and she passed through this labor, as she had her first, without any convulsive seizure whatever. The kidneys were evidently but very slightly affected, as the quantity of albumen in the urine was small and there were never any casts, while the organs readily responded to diu-

retics. The specific gravity, however, was lower than normal, and the quantity of urea was small; though after each of her pregnancies the urine became normal in character. In this case there seemed to be a sub-acute cystitis. The lesson that such a case taught, he thought, was that in our apprehension of eclamptic trouble in pregnant women, we should not be guided too much by the presence of albumen in large or small quantities, but should watch carefully the quantity of urea in the urine and be on the lookout for symptoms of nervous disturbance.

Dr. H. C. Coe thought that cases of puerperal eclampsia were probably due to various causes, and that no one theory would satisfactorily explain them all. His attention had been particularly directed to the importance of pyelitis in this connection, and he had seen two fatal cases where this condition was found. He also spoke of the proneness of women of marked nervous temperament to eclampsia, and referred to the well-known fact that young unmarried women in maternity hospitals who suffered from great apprehension and mental depression on account of their condition were peculiarly liable to this trouble. Any serious diminution in the quantity of urine passed by a pregnant woman was always to be regarded as a sign of danger, and the house-staff in the maternity he attended were instructed to be constantly on the watch for such an occurrence in any of the patients awaiting confinement.

Dr. W. T. Lusk said that the theory of reflex irritation seemed on the whole the most satisfactory to him, and the more that he studied the subject the more convinced did he become that it offered a solution of some difficulties that other theories could not explain. Thus, in regard to the supposed connection between the kidneys and eclampsia, it had long since been pointed out that convulsions sometimes occurred in cases where there was no albuminuria or any trouble whatever with the kidneys, and, on the other hand, that many women with serious renal disease passed through pregnancy and parturition without any sign of eclampsia. The reflex theory was also very useful in practice, and he believed that whenever convulsions came on or appeared imminent, the indication was to empty the uterus as promptly as possible. The remedies usually recommended, such as chloroform, chloral, veratrum viride, etc., were of service in securing a respite during which this might be accomplished, but the danger was that if they were continued too long they would lose their effect, and the patient would succumb. After the uterus had been emptied the convulsions usually subsided without giving further trouble.

The President having referred to the importance of high arterial tension in eclampsia, Dr. VAN SANTVOORD said that the existence of such tension was generally recognized, and that the advocates of the toxic theory considered that it was due to the effect of the poison in the system, while those of the reflex theory believed it to be due to reflex irritation. As to the case which he had narrated in the paper, he did not think this could be satisfactorily explained by the latter theory.

A TEMPERANCE MEDICAL CONGRESS was held at Prohibition Park, Staten Island, July 15th and 16th, under the auspices of the American Medical Temperance Association.

## THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JULY 23, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.*

*All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.*

*Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## THE DISCUSSION ON ANÆSTHETICS AT GLASGOW.

The action of anæsthetics is a subject of constant interest. Perhaps no therapeutic phenomenon has been so constantly debated and written upon since the introduction of surgical anæsthesia. But some very notable additions to the literature of the subject have been recently made, and the discussion in the Medico-Chirurgical Society of Glasgow, which occupied three sessions of the Society, the report of which has been recently issued, deserves attention.

The object of such a discussion, in the words of Dr. Joseph Coats, is to keep men's minds alive to the dangers incident to the use of anæsthetics, and to see whether, by the mutual comparison of experiences, we may be able to assist each other in avoiding these dangers. The immediate cause of the Glasgow discussion was the occurrence of a fatal case, and a proposal to regulate by law the administration of anæsthetics.

The discussion was participated in by advocates of ether and chloroform, and by others whose preferences seemed to be divided; but, if we may judge by the concluding remarks of the president, Dr. Macewen, individual opinions as to the relative value of these two substances, remained unchanged at the close of the discussion. The advocates of chloroform had certainly the advantage in point of numbers, but the claims of ether were ably represented by Dr. Hartly of Leeds, among others.

The discussion was practically limited to the respective values of ether and chloroform, though something was said as to the value of nitrous oxide for minor operations of short duration, and methylene found at least one advocate. The statements as to the comparative value of ether and chloroform vapors, as given by the physiologists or those who looked at the subject from the physiological and experimental side, were decidedly in favor of ether, as failing to show the depressing action of chloroform upon the heart. Dr. Coats puts the matter in few words, after a somewhat lengthy paper on the physiological details, as follows :

"I am firmly convinced, from multiplied experiments, that ether exercises much less of a paralyzing action on the intrinsic ganglia of the heart than chloroform does. . . . I do not know what is their relative action on the respiratory centres, but I suspect that in this respect also ether has the advantage over chloroform. So far as laboratory experiments are concerned, I believe that ether comes out distinctly better than chloroform, but I freely acknowledge that the matter cannot be arbitrarily decided by laboratory experiments. . . . If the superior safety of ether during the immediate administration is more than counterbalanced by the more serious after-effects, or by its inconveniences and difficulties during prolonged operations, then the scale will turn in favor of chloroform."

The advocates of ether seemed to prefer, as a rule, the use of some form of apparatus for its administration, and one reason for opposing its use as stated by Sir George MacLeod, was the assumed fact that it required an apparatus.

Statistics, so far as quoted, showed a much greater number of fatal results from chloroform than from ether, but the value of statistics was doubted by the chloroformists. One reason for their scepticism was the belief that deaths from ether occurred some days after operation from respiratory troubles directly due to the etherization, an imputation which was generally denied by the ether advocates. One speaker, however, quoted Dr. Woods's Berlin address, with approval, to the effect that "the ratio of deaths from chloroform is probably at least four or five times that of deaths from ether."

Sir George MacLeod spoke from thirty-five years' experience in anæsthetics, as he could recall the birth of anæsthesia. He freely admitted that anæsthetics did to some extent put the life of the patient in danger. In every case there is an element of risk. An anæsthetic should not be administered unnecessarily; but if an operation is required, there is more danger from shock than from its proper use.

There was expressed a certain general dread of primary chloroform syncope, which term is used to designate the form of sudden death most common under chloroform. In the language of Dr. Kirk, "it is beyond dispute that the majority of deaths from this agent have taken place in the early stages of the inhalation and in a somewhat sudden manner."

A marked difference of opinion was expressed as to the value of the preliminary administration of alcohol or morphia. By some alcohol was regarded as enabling the feeble to take the anæsthetic more easily and with less depression, while others seemed to regard it as highly deleterious.

Sir George MacLeod believed that "danger arose in most cases from want of experience in interpreting those small indications of the approach of danger, which could be learned only by long and careful observation. However invidious the statement might seem to be, he did not hesitate to assert that very few knew how properly to administer anæsthetics."

It seemed to be a common opinion that special pains should be taken to educate medical students to a practical knowledge of anæsthetics, such as would be attained by their repeated use under the supervision of an instructor; and the granting a diploma or certificate of proficiency to students so instructed, was a favorite idea.

On the whole, if very diverse opinions may be put together, it seemed to be the opinion that there was danger in the use of chloroform. There was an ill-concealed tendency on the part of some who had used it habitually for years without accident, to consider that improper administration was a possible cause of accident; others admitted a greater danger inherent in the drug itself; and one speaker (Dr. Beatson) wished the Society to make the declaration, "as a moral support to every one of us in our daily work when we have to deal with the drug," that at times chloroform, no matter how carefully administered, acts insidiously, and may cause sudden death by cardiac syncope.

One of the chief advantages to be gained from such a discussion is a stimulation to renewed interest in the clinical details of anæsthetization and any one who studies the report of the Glasgow meeting will be a more trustworthy anæsthetist, whether his favorite remedy be ether or chloroform.

#### LANNELONGUE'S NEW METHOD OF TREATMENT OF TUBERCULOSIS.

At the meeting of the Academy of Medicine, Paris, France, session of July 7th, Professor Lannelongue described his method of treating tuberculosis, founded on the substitution for the tuberculous neoplasm, of a compact, fibrous tissue which destroys the morbid tissue.

Lannelongue found, by experiments on animals, that chloride of zinc injected into a part produces a remarkable fibroid transformation in the normal tissues. On repeating these experiments in animals rendered tuberculous, the solution being injected outside of and around the tuberculous foci, the same results were obtained, a violent inflammation ensuing, which occasionally ended in abscess, but generally in a new formation of sclerous tissue, and even in disaggregation and absorption of caseous masses. Similar experiments have, with therapeutic intent, been tried during the past year on the human subject, for tuberculosis of the joints, bones, glands and lungs. Twenty-two such cases are reported, and the results in many of them appear to be excellent. All of these patients were under fifteen; twenty had been affected with osteoarthritis of the limbs or vertebral column, or with tuberculous adenitis; two were victims of pulmonary tuberculosis, and bore the injections well. The latter cases are still under treatment, and no prognosis is yet ventured. In the twenty cases first mentioned, there is reported a manifest tendency to reparation. The benefits of the treatment were the most striking in

several patients formerly disabled and bedridden from fungous arthritis, who were able to be presented to this meeting. The joints had regained their normal form and functions, and walking could be performed with ease. Lannelongue thinks that if the bacillus still persists in the sclerosed tissues (a question not yet definitely decided), it is confined in a place where it is, as it were, encapsulated and inoffensive.

Lannelongue's method (called by him "sclerogenous method") is based on the principle of acting on the zone of tissues in propinquity to the tuberculous fungosities and neoplasms, that is, on the parts which contain the vessels which feed the tuberculous growth. It is easy, in most of the joints, to create nodular tissue, hard and compact, on the surface and in the fungosities. All that needs to be done, is to convey the chemical agent to the margin of the fungosities, and there deposit it, in the proper "dose," at the same time establishing a certain number of points of contact; the medicament diffuses itself considerably beyond the place of application.

He generally makes use of a ten per cent. solution of chloride of zinc, and deposits two or three drops at a determined point; the operation is repeated several times, either without removing the needle, its point being directed a little to one side, or by making several punctures. In operating about the knee-joint, for instance, with the view of substituting a fibrous for a fungous osteo-synovitis, an injection is made just above the upper cul-de-sac in such a manner as to deposit the solution upon the femur near the reflection of the fungous synovial membrane, and, if possible, under the periosteum. There are thus deposited deeply in four or five spots corresponding to as many punctures, about the circumference of the upper cul-de-sac, eight to ten drops of the solution. The injections at the sides of and below the ligamentum patellæ require more care; only about two drops should be injected and the needle should be made to penetrate the aponeurosis and engage in the superficial layer of the fungosities. A final injection is made parallel with the upper border of the epiphysis of the tibia; care should be taken not to penetrate the knee-joints, and it will not do to throw the injections immediately under the skin for fear of an eschar. When the injections are made deep, there is no danger of an eschar forming.

The one to ten solution is applicable to costal and iliac tuberculosis as well as to strumous adenitis. When the glands are the seat of caseous foci, the treatment provokes an irritation which leads to abscess.

Lannelongue thinks his treatment applicable to dry arthritis as well as to the fungous kind, and has tried it in one case of canceroid with immediate benefit; a relapse, however, soon took place.

At the same meeting, Leon Le Fort stated that as early as 1879 he had taught the possibility of modifying articular fungosities by means of interstitial or intra-articular injections of sulphate of zinc. He has noticed that around the focus of injection the fun-

gosities became more consistent and after a while diminish in volume; in some cases he has obtained a cure. One of his patients, treated for fungosities of the knee, whom he, in 1879, presented to the Surgical Society, was able to walk well in consequence of this treatment. For the past twelve years, he has from time to time had recourse to this practice, and he has noted marked improvement in cases of white swelling, especially when the treatment was begun early. Often, however, the cure proved to be more apparent than real, and after a time the disease resumed its course. He is in the habit of using a one to ten solution sulphate of zinc, and of injecting from ten to twenty drops. Has never had any untoward results. He prefers, however, to the interstitial injections of sulphate of zinc, electrolytic punctures.

Lannelongue, in closing, replied to M. Le Fort; (1) That he had never used sulphate of zinc, believing the chloride to be a much more efficient agent; (2) That he had never employed interstitial injections; (3) That he condemns intra-articular injections.

#### NEW YORK STATE EXAMINATIONS IN MEDICINE.

On July 11th, there was a conference at Albany of the three State Boards of Medical Examiners—Regular, Homœopathic and Eclectic—provided for by the new law enacted by the last Legislature. The object of the meeting was to discuss the details of the State examinations in medicine, which, after the 1st of September next, every new practitioner will be required to pass.

The chairman was empowered to appoint a Question Board of six members, to consist of two from each of the separate examining boards, for the purpose of preparing a syllabus in all departments of study except those of materia medica and therapeutics.

Four examinations were ordered to be held each year in the cities of Buffalo, Syracuse, Albany and New York, at times to be designated by the Board of Regents, after consultation with the faculties of the various medical institutions. It was also determined that examinations on all subjects should be held in the English language and at one time, and that all candidates must be graduates of medical colleges and have the degree of M.D. The conference then adjourned subject to the call of the chair.

Each of the three medical boards subsequently held separate meetings and arranged for permanent organization. The board of the Medical Society of the State of New York elected Dr. Wey, of Elmira, President, and Dr. Fowler, of Brooklyn, Secretary, and appointed them to represent the board on the Syllabus Committee.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

A BUST OF HERRA was unveiled on June 14th in the arcade of the University in Vienna. An address was delivered by Professor Kaposi.



CHOLERA is prevailing with considerable intensity in Abyssinia. Quarantine is in force against arrivals from the Gulf of Alexandretta, in view of the cholera at Aleppo.

A WORTHY INSTITUTION. — An announcement appears in a Moutana paper that Dr. H. F. Musser has recently opened a hospital, where the unfortunate rich can find excellent treatment and comfortable quarters.

MEDICAL LAW IN NEBRASKA. — A law which goes into effect next month provides for a State board of Health, to consist of the governor, attorney-general and superintendent of public instruction, who shall appoint four secretaries, who shall be graduated physicians of at least seven years' practice. It is made unlawful for any person to practice medicine, surgery or obstetrics, or any of the branches thereof, in this State, without first having obtained and registered the certificate provided for by the act; and no person shall be entitled to the certificate provided for unless he shall be a graduate of a legally-chartered medical school or college in good standing; said qualifications to be determined by the board. The penalty for infringement of the law is a fine of not less than fifty nor more than three hundred dollars.

POPULATION AND ALTITUDE. — Census Bulletin No. 89 shows how the population of the United States is distributed in accordance with altitude. About a sixth of the people live less than 100 feet above the sea level, more than three-fourths are found below 1000 feet, while 99 per cent. have their homes on planes below the level of 5,000 feet. These various proportions are accounted for by the callings of the people, whether commercial, agricultural or manufacturing. An indication of the drift of the people is found in the fact that between the levels of 5,000 and 6,000 feet the population is much in excess of that on the levels between 3,000 and 5,000 feet. This is largely owing to the density of the comparatively new settlements at the eastern base of the Rocky Mountains and in the Salt Lake valleys. A review of the conditions in 1870 and 1880 shows that the relative movement of the population has been steadily upwards, and it has been in the course of the two periods that the regions above named have been developed. The average elevation of the country is about 2,500 feet. The average of altitude of population has been as follows: In 1870, 687 feet; in 1880, 739 feet; in 1890, 788 feet.

DECLINE OF INFLUENZA IN ENGLAND. — The Registrar-General's mortality returns for the week ending July 4th, satisfactorily demonstrate that the influenza epidemic is rapidly subsiding. The total death-rate for London fell to 16.8, from 19 in the preceding week and 23 for the week ending June 20th. The deaths primarily attributed to influenza, which six weeks before amounted to 319, were only 56; and there has been a similar decline in the mortality from respiratory diseases, the decline in the death-rate has

been tolerably general in all the large towns. Contrasted with that existing in the same places four weeks previously, in Birmingham it declined from 30.9 to 17.3; in Leicester, from 21.2 to 15.7; in Liverpool, from 31.4 to 20.2; in Manchester, from 29.1 to 23.1; and in Sheffield, from 22.9 to 17.5.

NOCTURNAL ENURESIS. — A correspondent of the *Lancet* advises for this trouble that the old-fashioned remedy of a birch-rod be employed shortly before the boy is put to bed, six not severe strokes repeated for two or three nights at the outside will effect a cure. The birching should be regarded by all parties not as punishment for the past, but as treatment for the future — a very different thing. The *rationale*, he thinks, is (1) that it wakes up a desire to avoid wetting the bed; (2) that it draws the blood to the surface for a few hours, and thus relieves the pelvic organs; (3) that it stimulates the lumbar centre, controlling micturition through the nerves distributed to the upper gluteal region; and (4) that it prevents the patient lying on his back.

CANCER INOCULATIONS. — It is reported by telegraph to the daily press that an excitement has been aroused in Berlin by the discovery that two eminent professors have been experimenting with inoculations of cancer on hospital patients without their knowledge or consent. They have selected such patients only as were past recovery. A similar scandal has recently been aroused in Paris. According to the *British Medical Journal*, the *Bulletin* of the Académie de Médecine, published on June 29th, contains the official report of a paper read by M. V. Cornil, at the meeting on June 23d. The facts of the case are, briefly, that *un chirurgien étranger*, who conceals his identity, took advantage of the insensibility of two patients, from each of whom he was removing a tumor of the breast, to graft a portion of each tumor into other, and apparently unaffected, parts of their bodies. He states that each of these grafts took effect; in one case the patient died, but not of the grafting; in the other case the patient was still living, at the time of the report four years ago, but she refused to undergo any further operation. This has been taken up by the daily press, apparently for sensational purposes.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

NON-ADMISSION OF IMMIGRANTS. — Of the two hundred and thirty-two immigrants who recently came on the steamer *Michigan*, of the Warren line, twenty-eight were refused permission to land. These people are mostly Russian Jewish families, while a few of them are from Ireland and England.

THE FIRST BOSTON BOARD OF HEALTH. — The Board of Health has just had bound five volumes, the records of the board from 1799 to 1824. On the first page of the first volume is the call for the first meeting, which was called by members of the General Court, Hon. Thomas Daives and William Smith, who summoned representatives from all the wards in Boston. The meeting was held at Fanueil Hall on the 9th of March,

1799. Paul Revere was elected the first president, and John W. Folsom, secretary. A committee of three, consisting of Joseph Head, James Prince and Paul Revere, was elected on rules and regulations. The meeting then adjourned until the following Wednesday, when the house of Nathaniel Balch was the meeting place. The first two volumes were found in the City Hall about a year ago and the other three recently.

**DELEGATES TO THE CONGRESS OF HYGIENE.**—Governor Russell has designated as delegates from Massachusetts to the Seventh International Congress of Hygiene and Demography to be held in London, August 10th to 17th, Morrill Wyman, M.D., of Cambridge, and Samuel W. Abbot, M.D., of Boston.

**LYNN HOSPITAL ADDITION.**—A building to cost about \$10,000 is soon to be erected. The present plan is for a cottage two and a half stories high, to be used entirely as an administration building.

#### NEW YORK.

**BIRTH AND DEATH RATES.**—During the week ending July 11th, there were reported in the city 957 deaths, against 922 for the preceding week. This is a decrease, however, compared with the mortality of the corresponding week for the past five years, which averaged 1,239. The death-rate was 29.68 per 1,000 of the population, as against 38.43 for the average of the corresponding week for the past five years. Five hundred and eighty-one of the deaths were in children under five years of age, and 449 of these in children under one year. The number of births during the week was 1,141, and this apparent increase is no doubt due in some measure to the special efforts which the Health Department has lately made to secure more complete returns of births from physicians and midwives.

**ELECTROCUTION.**—In connection with the certificates of the execution of the four criminals at Sing Sing, which the warden of the prison, in accordance with the new law, has forwarded to the County Clerk, there has now been published a report of observations made by Drs. Carlos F. McDonald and Samuel B. Ward, who served as the official physicians at the execution. This report is, in part, as follows:

"In each case unconsciousness was produced instantaneously by the closure of the circuit, was complete, and persisted without interruption until the heart's action had entirely ceased and death had certainly occurred. In each case death was manifestly painless.

"In compliance with the statute, an autopsy was made in each case as soon as practical by Dr. Ira T. Van Giessen, of New York, in our presence and under our supervision, with the result of revealing the same gross changes in the blood and tissues previously observed in cases of death by the strong electric currents. Specimens, especially of the blood and of the nervous system, were taken by Dr. Van Giessen, for the purpose of careful microscopical examination, and the results will be forwarded to you as soon as such examinations are completed.

"In conclusion, allow us to congratulate you on the completeness in all their details of all your preliminary arrangements, on the uniform good order and decorum which prevailed during the trying ordeal, and on the resulting demonstration of the rapidity and painlessness of this method of inflicting the death penalty. The experience of to-day has proved to our satisfaction that this method is superior to any other yet devised."

**STERILIZED MILK FOR THE POOR.**—Sterilized milk is now being furnished to the poor on a large scale by the Eastern Dispensary on the East side of the city, and by the Greenwich Dispensary Association on the West side. At the latter institution, some of the milk, properly diluted and prepared for young infants, is supplied in feeding bottles, with directions for using blown in the bottles.

#### Miscellany.

#### MEDICO-LEGAL POINTS IN THE "FRENCHY" MURDER TRIAL.

This trial was extraordinary, not only on account of the peculiar nature of the crime, but on account of the character of the medico-legal evidence. The conviction of the prisoner was apparently largely due to the results of the chemical analysis of stains found on his person and clothing. The prisoner was indicted as George Frank. He was also known as "Frenchy." He was born on the northern coast of Africa. The nature of the crime was so suggestive of the work of "Jack the Ripper," that a remote possibility was suggested that he was indeed that well-known character. Dr. Austin Flint, one of the expert medical witnesses, has published what might be called a preliminary account of the case<sup>1</sup> the principal facts of which are as follows.

Shortly after midnight on the night of April 23-24, Carrie Brown, known as "Shakespeare," an abandoned woman, came to a low resort known as the East River Hotel, in the city of New York, and went to Room No. 31 with a man who was not the prisoner. This man disappeared during the night and has not been found up to the present time. In the hotel are several rooms on either side of a hall. The prisoner came to the hotel alone about 1 A. M. of the same night. He went with a candle to Room No. 33, across the hall from Room 31. About 5 A. M. the prisoner was seen to leave the hotel. About 10 A. M. the body of the murdered woman was found on the bed in Room 31. The lower part of the abdomen was slashed open, and several inches of the lower part of the ileum were cut out completely and left in or near the body. Other parts of the ileum were cut open, and one ovary was pulled out. The stomach and large intestine were not injured. An ordinary case-knife, broken and sharpened to a point and stained with blood, was found near the body. The bed-ticking under the body was soaked with blood. Three or four spots of blood were found in the hall between Room 31 and Room 33. A spot of blood as large as a dollar was found on the bed, and a spot of about the same

<sup>1</sup> New York Medical Journal, July 11.

size on a wooden chair in Room 33. Bloody finger-marks were found by the side of the door of Room 33 and on the wall near the door.

The murdered woman had said to a female acquaintance on the afternoon of April 23d that she had eaten nothing for several days. On that afternoon she took a glass of beer and a cheese sandwich and some corned beef, raw cabbage, and pickle from a "free lunch" counter. The prisoner had been in the habit of going to the hotel with women, and had frequently left his room, tried the doors of other rooms, and sometimes had gone into other rooms and remained awhile. The deputy coroner, testified that the murdered woman had died of strangulation. The prisoner was arrested the night after the murder. His shirt and both socks were stained with blood. Four days after the arrest matters were taken from beneath the finger-nails of the prisoner, which were unusually long.

The theory of the prosecution was that the prisoner had taken Room 33 for the purpose of entering other rooms during the night and gratifying his passions with women whom he might find alone; that he had entered Room 31 at some time during the night, and had found Carrie Brown after her male companion had left her; that he had taken her by the throat and strangled her, and then mutilated her as described. The theory of the defence was that the blood on the prisoner's shirt was from a woman with whom the prisoner had had connection the night before the murder during her menstrual period.

The verdict of murder in the second degree was reached on circumstantial evidence alone. The evidence which convicted the prisoner was largely that the various specimens presented blood mixed with matters which must have come from the small intestine, and which, by no reasonable theory, could be on the prisoner's clothing and person unless they came from the body of the murdered woman. Preparations were made from several stains in many of which, for instance, matters under prisoner's nails, front flap and right sleeve of shirt, wood from door, socks of prisoner, knife found in Room 31, bed-ticking and sheet from Room 31,—blood was found with more or less admixture of the following: biliary coloring matter unchanged; fat globules and crystals; tyrosine; cholesterol; triple phosphates; columnar epithelium; eggs of round worms; starch granules; partially digested muscular tissue, with a few fibres perfect, and partially digested vegetable matters; molecular detritus.

A record of the autopsy, showed that a portion of the lower part of the ileum had been cut out, the large intestine being uninjured. The case actually turned upon the distinction between the contents of the ileum and the feces, for it was the general opinion, at least of those connected with the prosecution, that this was the fatal point against the prisoner, as feces, especially in persons of filthy habits, might have been derived from sources other than those alleged. The opinion of the author, that the matters were from the small intestine, was based mainly on the presence of tyrosine and bilirubin. Relying upon the presence of these two substances taken in connection with the fact that the small intestine was cut and the large intestine uninjured, and that there was no part injured that could have furnished tyrosine, the conclusion was reached that the matters mixed with the blood, in the specimens which he examined, were practically identical and that they came from the ileum.

## THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**VOMITING AFTER CHLOROFORM.** Lencvitch<sup>1</sup> emphatically draws attention to a method for arresting obstinate vomiting which so frequently occurs after chloroform anesthesia, especially in cases of abdominal section. The method consists in thoroughly washing out the patient's stomach with a lukewarm 0.5 or 1 per cent. solution of soda.

**HÆMORRHOIDS.** — Preismann<sup>2</sup> recommends the application of pledgets of cotton soaked in the following:

R Potassii iodidi . . . . . 3 ss to 3 i.  
Iodi . . . . . gr. iii to gr. xv.  
Glycerin . . . . . 3 i. M.

**LACTIC ACID IN DIARRHŒA.** — At a recent meeting of the Société Médicale des Hôpitaux, Professor Hayem communicated a note on the above subject. He prescribes as follows:

R Lactic acid . . . . . 10 to 15 gram.  
Syrup of mulberry . . . . . 500 gram.  
Water . . . . . 500 gram. M.

Half a glass to be taken at a time between meals.

Professor Hayem would recommend the same recipe as a prophylactic, and as a curative agent in epidemic cholera.<sup>3</sup>

**PUERPERAL ECLAMPSIA.** — Perron<sup>4</sup> has obtained good results by the subcutaneous injection of ether.

## Correspondence.

### "MORTON'S AFFECTION OF THE FOOT."

Boston, July 18, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—I was much interested in reading Dr. E. H. Bradford's recent article<sup>1</sup> upon "Morton's Affection of the Foot," as I was myself an acute sufferer from this form of neuralgia for a number of years. I tried various forms and sizes of shoe without relief, until Mr. Hinckley, of 101 Charles Street, finally made me a shoe which I could wear with comfort. Under his skillful workmanship I have never had a recurrence of the pain; and he has also cured several of my patients whom I have sent to him with similar trouble.

Yours sincerely,  
G. M. GARLAND, M.D.

<sup>1</sup> Journal, July 16th, p. 52.

<sup>2</sup> Meditzinskole Obzorenje, No. 1, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> Fortsch. der Krankh. July.

<sup>4</sup> Merck's Bulletin, March.

<sup>5</sup> Schweiz. ärzt. Corr. Bl. No. 10, 1891.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending July 11, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter.	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.		Wet'th. °	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	8,00 A. M. 8,00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8,00 A. M.	8,00 P. M.	8,00 A. M. 8,00 P. M.	8,00 A. M. 8,00 P. M.	
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	8,00 A. M. 8,00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8,00 A. M.	8,00 P. M.	8,00 A. M. 8,00 P. M.	8,00 A. M. 8,00 P. M.	
S., 5	29.80	68 75 61	60 65	55 68	S.W.	W.	11 8	C.	.09
M., 6	29.83	66 72 59	60 55	52 65	S.W.	W.	20 9	O.	C.
T., 7	29.81	66 74 58	61 52	76 76	W.	E.	40 12	O.	1.15
W., 8	29.83	65 71 60	62 61	73 73	W.	S.W.	12 9	O.	.72
T., 9	30.63	67 69 59	78 74	74 76	N.W.	N.E.	11 4	O.	O.
F., 10	30.25	67 77 57	54 45	51 51	N.W.	N.W.	7 10	C.	F.
S., 11	30.27	71 80 62	53 53	53 53	W.	W.	3 14	C.	F.

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat-  
ening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ☉ Mean for week.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JULY 11, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Scarlet fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York	1,515,391	957	581	39.31	9.25	29.43	3.12	3.43	
Chicago	1,029,850	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Philadelphia	1,046,964	448	237	36.80	9.90	25.30	.66	1.98	
Brooklyn	806,343	572	381	36.75	7.17	30.97	—	2.97	
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	448,439	180	66	11.55	16.50	9.90	.55	—	
Baltimore	434,439	284	166	42.35	7.35	39.90	—	1.05	
Cincinnati	296,908	148	80	35.51	12.73	28.84	.67	4.02	
Cleveland	262,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee	240,000	59	34	26.28	11.83	11.83	—	6.76	
Washington	230,292	122	69	36.08	7.38	28.70	—	3.28	
Nashville	76,168	45	19	37.74	4.44	35.53	—	—	
Charleston	65,145	40	28	50.00	5.00	40.00	—	—	
Portland	36,425	10	2	10.00	10.00	—	—	—	
Worcester	84,675	21	8	9.52	—	9.52	—	—	
Lowell	77,696	52	29	59.00	9.60	30.38	1.92	—	
Fall River	74,708	61	29	42.29	8.20	44.28	—	—	
Cambridge	70,628	35	23	45.76	8.58	40.03	—	—	
Lynn	55,727	11	7	27.27	9.09	—	—	9.09	
Lawrence	41,654	23	10	57.12	14.28	50.00	—	—	
Springfield	40,733	9	6	36.36	—	27.27	—	—	
New Bedford	39,801	5	3	20.00	—	20.00	—	—	
Salem	37,069	9	4	22.22	22.22	11.11	—	—	
Haverhill	27,412	11	4	27.27	18.18	18.18	—	9.09	
Brookton	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Fauntleroy	25,445	6	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Gloucester	24,651	3	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Newton	24,379	10	3	—	10.00	—	—	—	
Malden	22,051	3	0	—	33.33	—	—	—	
Fitchburg	22,037	5	2	40.00	20.00	10.00	—	—	
Waltham	18,707	5	0	20.00	—	—	—	20.00	
Pittsfield	17,281	3	1	33.33	33.33	—	—	—	
Quincy	16,223	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport	13,947	2	1	50.00	—	50.00	—	—	
Middford	11,079	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Clinton	10,424	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	10,383	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Peabody	10,158	6	0	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 3,157; under five years of age 1,825; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 1,119; consumption 297, acute lung diseases 181, diarrhoeal diseases 911, diphtheria and croup 80, scarlet fever 23, typhoid fever 27, measles 25, cerebro-spinal meningitis 13, whooping-cough 11, malarial fever 8, erysipelas 5.

From typhoid fever Philadelphia 11, New York 4, Baltimore, Cincinnati, Nashville and Charleston 2 each, Brooklyn, Boston, Washington and Springfield 1 each. From measles New York 13, Brooklyn 5, Fall River 3, Washington, Portland, Lowell and Pittsfield 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York 5, Brooklyn 3, Lynn 2, Boston, Washington and Chelsea 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 3, Brooklyn and Washington 2 each, Philadelphia, Baltimore, Milwaukee, Charleston and Cambridge 1 each. From malarial fever New York 5, Baltimore, Charleston and New Bedford 1 each. From erysipelas New York 2, Philadelphia, Brooklyn and Cambridge 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,105,108, for the week ending July 4th, the death-rate was 17.7. Deaths reported 3,157; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 257, whooping-cough 57, diarrhoea 75, measles 67, scarlet fever 27, fever 23, diphtheria 20.

The death-rates ranged from 13.1 in Birkenhead to 24.6 in Wolverhampton, Birmingham 17.3, Bradford 16.1, Hull 17.1, Leeds 17.7, Leicester 15.7, Liverpool 20.2, London 16.8, Manchester 23.1, Newcastle-on-Tyne 17.8, Nottingham 13.2, Sheffield 17.5, Sunderland 20.3.

In Edinburgh 20.6, Glasgow 19.8, Dublin 21.1.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JULY 11, 1891, TO JULY 17, 1891.

Assistant Surgeon PAUL R. BROWN, U. S. Army, leave of absence extended one month.

Assistant Surgeon W. B. BANISTER, U. S. Army, granted leave of absence for fourteen days.

Assistant Surgeon JOHN J. COCHRAN, U. S. Army, leave of absence, on surgeon's certificate of disability, extended three months.

Surgeon BERNARD J. D. IRWIN, U. S. Army, relieved from duty at St. Louis, Mo., and ordered to Chicago, Ill., for duty as medical director, Department of the Missouri.

Major ELY McCLELLAN, surgeon, heretofore assigned to duty in the Division of the Missouri, will report to the commanding general, Department of the Missouri, for assignment to duty as attending surgeon, Headquarters Department of the Missouri, and examiner of recruits at Chicago, Ill.

Colonel CHARLES PAGE, surgeon, heretofore assigned to duty in the Division of the Atlantic, will report to the commanding general, Department of the East, for assignment to duty as medical director, and Lieutenant-Colonel CHARLES T. ALEXANDER, surgeon, will report for assignment to duty as attending surgeon, New York City, N. Y.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JULY 18, 1891.

L. W. ATLEE, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the "Independence."

JAMES SHIRLEY HOPE, appointed an assistant surgeon in the Navy from July 10, 1891.

WM. MARTIN, surgeon, detached from duty at the marine rendezvous, San Francisco, Cal., and from special duty in that city, and granted leave until September 15th, and then to be placed on waiting orders.

M. H. CRAWFORD, passed assistant surgeon, detached from the "Independence," and ordered to duty at the marine rendezvous, San Francisco, Cal., and to special duty at that city.

## APPOINTMENT.

Dr. J. P. Crozer Griffith, Professor of Clinical Medicine in the Philadelphia Polyclinic, has also been elected Clinical Professor of the Diseases of Children in the University of Pennsylvania.

## DEATHS.

WILLIAM H. TAYLOR, M.D., M.M.S.S., of New Bedford, died, July 20th. Dr. Taylor graduated from the University of the City of New York in 1876. He was Medical Examiner, a member of the Massachusetts and the New York Medical-Legal Societies, and Surgeon to St. Joseph's Hospital.

J. F. GROENEVELT, M.D., Assistant Surgeon of the Marine-Hospital Service, died of yellow fever, June 29th, while on duty at the Gulf Quarantine Station.

J. L. VANDERVOORT, M.D., for more than fifty years Librarian of the New York Hospital Medical Library, died, July 20th, aged eighty-two.

F. H. POTTER, M.D., of Buffalo, N. Y., Clinical Professor of Laryngology at the University of Buffalo, died, July 16th, aged thirty-one.

T. NAYLOR BRADFIELD, M.D., of Newark, N. J., died, June 28th, aged forty-nine.

SAMUEL SANIS, M.D., of Darien, Conn., died, July 14th, aged seventy-four.

DAVID MATTHEWS, M.D., died in New York, July 9th, aged sixty.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Hysteria. By A. F. A. King, M.D. New York: William Wood & Co. 1891.

Bloodless Amputation at the Hip. By Emory Lanphear, M.A., M.D., Kansas City. Reprint. 1891.

Practical Intestinal Surgery. By Fred B. Robinson, B.S., M.D. Vol. I. Detroit: George S. Davis. 1891.

Vacation Time, with Hints on Summer Living. By H. S. Drayton, M.D. New York: Fowler & Wells Co. 1891.

Bibliographie der Klinischen Helminthologie. Heft I. Echinococcus cysticus hes. von 1877-1880. Von Dr. J. Ch. Huber. Munchen: J. F. Lehmann. 1891.

Contributions to the Pathology of Infantile Cerebral Palsies. By H. Sachs, M.D., Professor of Mental and Nervous Diseases in the New York Polyclinic. Reprint. 1891.

Atlas of Clinical Medicine. By Byron Bramwell, M.D., F.R.C.P., Edin., etc. Volume I, Part I. Edinburgh: Printed by T. & A. Constable, at the University Press. 1891.

Diseases of the Mid-Brain Region, with Special Reference to Ophthalmoplegia, and a Note on Post-Hemiplegic Ataxia. By H. Sachs, M.D., Professor of Mental and Nervous Diseases in the New York Polyclinic. Reprint. 1891.

## Lecture.

NEURASTHENIA AND ITS MENTAL SYMPTOMS.<sup>1</sup>

THE SHATTUCK LECTURE FOR 1891.

BY EDWARD COWLES, M.D., SOMERVILLE.

(Continued from No. 4, page 76.)

**Classification:**—In its acquired form, in a previously healthy organism, it is a primary or a secondary neurosis,—primary when it is due to the immediate effects of nervous over-strain, or to a primary and toxic disorder of nutritional processes,—and secondary, when consequent upon other diseases having a general pathological diathesis with its peculiar exhausting and toxic influences. There is an acute stage, in which the double elements of causation are always present: exhaustion with inanition, and toxicity. It is important to remember that the acute stage may continue for years with a series of exacerbations, under recurrences of the dual causes, and the tendency of nature to effect recovery, which may be finally established. In the chronic stage there has supervened the “molecular or chemical variation” manifested as “an exhausted or changed nutritional power” in nerve-cells,—a condition which may sometimes represent a partial recovery. There may be, in this stage, good blood, good muscles, a well-working mechanism, fairly good health, and physical comfort within lessened limits of nervous strength. The word chronic implies more than duration,—the transition is complete to the stage of permanent change, and the “constitutional predisposition” is fully acquired and established. It is this predisposition transmitted, which constitutes hereditary neurasthenia. In this condition all the forms may occur in all degrees of severity, and may be ameliorated by prophylaxis; it may even exist so quiescent and concealed that it appears to have acute and active manifestations followed by recovery.

**Autogenous Toxic Substances.**—In support of these conclusions, there would seem to be no unreasonable stretch of inference in such an analysis of the well-known facts of the autogenous production of toxic substances, and of their action in the causation of Neurasthenia. Moreover, these facts, and much past conjecture, are now being reduced to scientific order by the discoveries that have established the principle of autogenous disease. It is shown that as the poisons of infectious disease are the chemical products of the action of bacteria upon organic matter, so there are like poisonous substances that regularly result from the chemical changes in non-infectious tissue-metabolism within the body. Just as ptomaines are noxious to the micro-organisms producing them, so are the normal cells injured when the products of their own activity accumulate about them. The discovery, in some of these animal alkaloids (ptomaines and leuconaines), of the chemical poisons that have long been sought, is of special interest in the study of neurasthenia. Some of the substances, not alkaloids, formed in the alimentary canal in the processes of digestion, are powerful poisons; the albumoses and peptones normally produced in the breaking up of the proteids in the food. As Vaughan<sup>28</sup> states it, in discussing the

chemical factors in the causation of disease, “it matters not whether the proteid molecule be broken up by organized ferments (bacteria), or by the unorganized ferments of the digestive juices—by the cells of the liver, or by those still unknown agencies which induce metabolic changes in all the tissues; in all cases poisons may be formed. These poisons will differ in quality and quantity according to the force which acts.” A number of observers have shown that the peptones may have an intensely toxic action, should they reach the general circulation unchanged.

Hare<sup>29</sup> explains the symptoms of biliousness as not depending upon the changes in the bile, but upon failure of proper digestion in the stomach and intestine, coupled with the development of irritative decomposition-products including a large number of poisonous alkaloids. Normally these do not form in the presence of the antiseptic bile which counteracts the action of the bacteria introduced with the food and is always to be found in the intestinal canal. The disorder of the hepatic function of destroying all poisons of an organic character permits the entrance into the general circulation of these substances, some of which act as *curare*, *digitalis*, *atropine*, *muscarine* and *picrotoxine*; and the number of these compounds is indefinite. He suggests that when symptoms of such poisoning appear, relief may be afforded by the known antidotes for those drugs.

Brunton<sup>30</sup> describes some symptoms of dyspepsia, generally occurring about two hours after meals, as resembling *curare*-poisoning of the peripheral ends of the motor nerves. These are “muscular relaxation,” “a curious weight in the legs and arms” which “feel heavy like lumps of lead.” He says that the “melancholy and depression of spirits,” associated with disorder of the liver, depend upon noxious substances passing into the general circulation because the liver fails to arrest them. He notes the “hypochondriasis and depression of spirits” associated with oxaluria, when “the patients complain of incapability of exerting themselves, the slightest exertion bringing on fatigue.” Severer cases in the asylums have been described as the insanity of oxaluria. But Brunton says these symptoms may occur without oxaluria, and he conjectures the presence of some poison in the blood.

Halliburton<sup>31</sup> describes choline and neurine as ptomaines which may also be formed during life as leuconaines in the metabolic processes. Choline is of great importance as a type of these alkaloids, and neurine is closely related to it. Both act like *curare* on the end-plates. Muscarine, the alkaloid from poisonous mushrooms, is of the same class, and can be obtained also from choline by oxidation; it acts directly upon the muscular tissue itself. All these are powerful poisons, and are antagonistic to atropine in their special action on the heart and glandular system. Choline was first obtained by Strecker from bile, but choline and neurine are among the chief products of decomposition of lecithin. This important constituent of nervous tissue is found also in muscle, blood, and wherever cellular elements exist in the body; it is also in eggs, milk, cheese and other forms of food.

In the changes of nitrogenous metabolism from nervous and muscular tissue through the complex series of transition-products to the end-products discharged

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 9, 1891.<sup>28</sup> Jour. Am. Med. Assoc., May 16, 1891, p. 16.<sup>29</sup> Practical Therapeutics, 1890, p. 37.<sup>30</sup> Disorders of Digestion, 1886, pp. 42, 47.<sup>31</sup> Chemical Physiol. and Pathol., 1891, pp. 178, 530.

as urea, uric acid, etc., these are notably augmented after excessive muscular work. There are a number of the intermediate substances which are credited with possessing an intensely poisonous action; this includes the familiar phenomena of the still undetermined uramic poisoning. According to Gautier,<sup>82</sup> in the cycle of changes in the normal tissues of the body, there is constantly going on the formation of leucamines and their subsequent destruction by oxidation before they have accumulated in sufficient quantity to produce poisonous effects. Hydrocyanic acid plays a very important part in the molecular structure of these bases. One of them, for example, xantho-creatine, studied by Gautier, is poisonous, producing in animals, depression, somnolence, and extreme fatigue; and it appears in physiologically active muscles along with creatinine. Monari has found this base in the aqueous extract of the muscles of an exhausted dog, and also in the urine of soldiers tired by several hours' walk.

The formation and excess of uric acid in the body, and its elimination, have been among the most thoroughly studied of all the toxic conditions. Whether it is due to an excessive formation in the liver, a defective excretion by the kidneys, or to some abnormal state of the nervous system, the many observers agree to its production of the marked symptoms noted by Murchison, among which are lassitude, headache, vertigo, insomnia, depression of spirits, irritability of temper, etc. Garrod ascribes its retention to failure of excretion; and Haig<sup>83</sup> has shown that, being formed by normal processes, its storage in the body, or excretion, are greatly influenced by the comparative alkalinity of the blood, which may be made to vary at will, within considerable limits, by the kind of food, the process of digestion, and the use of drugs. Thus the ingestion of acids, etc., reducing the alkalinity of the blood, and therefore its solvent power, causes the accumulation of uric acid in the tissues. The blood being freed of uric acid, there is diminished arterial tension, better cerebral nutrition, and sometimes a temporary sense of well-being and exaltation. This condition of the circulation is opposed to the elimination of uric acid, and favors storage and retention in the tissues, tending to later trouble. But in such cases, when from any cause there is increased alkalinity of the blood, the uric acid is more soluble, and its presence in the circulation produces the mental symptoms described.<sup>84</sup> Macfarlane<sup>85</sup> believes that the lessened alkalinity of the blood is the important cause of the disorders of sleep in the gouty, as being dependent primarily upon mal-nutrition of the cerebral cells, which renders them irritable and responsive to faint impressions. Cells imperfectly deprived of their detritus do not appear to take up oxygen readily, and consequently they cannot be adequately nourished; they eventually assume a state allied to that met with in neurasthenia.

According to Haig, uric acid in the blood contracts the arterioles and capillaries all over the body, producing coldness of the surface and extremities, and the headache of migraine as a local, vascular effect of uric acid. With less or effects there are mental depression, dulness, and inability for mental effort. Van Jakseh,<sup>86</sup>

using the term uric-acidemia, has recently found that uric acid accumulates in the blood not only in gout but in anamic conditions, and considers that the cause of its appearance is defective oxidation. Many observers have attributed gout to the nervous system. Sir James Paget has pointed out that gout mainly affects the sensory parts of the nervous system. These studies show, in respect to this one toxic influence, that its presence in the body, in other conditions as well as the gouty, bears an important relation to the disorders of the nervous circulatory and nutritional processes,—and to that striking symptom of a sub-normal surface temperature which is persistent in some forms of neurasthenia; it also produces characteristic mental symptoms and disturbance of the sensory functions.<sup>87</sup>

The way in which repeated muscular contraction causes what is known as fatigue, is however very uncertain. In regard to the effect of the accumulation of products of combustion, the increased acidity of fatigued muscles has been noted by numerous observers since Ranke<sup>88</sup> pointed out the depressing effect on muscular irritability produced by all acids,—the carbonic and lactic among others, the muscle being alkaline in a state of rest. This excess of acid manifests itself subjectively by the sensation of fatigue, followed by sleep. The revival of exhausted muscles, upon renewal of the blood stream, is due probably both to the removal of the acids and other products of contraction, and to the fresh supply of oxygen,—the chief end-products of carbon and hydrogen metabolism being eliminated by several channels, expired air, sweat and urine. Mosso<sup>89</sup> considers that the poison which causes the symptoms of exhaustion is probably not carbonic acid, but a substance produced in small quantities of an alkaloid nature.

In regard to the results of exercise of nerve tissue it is believed by some that fresh brain, cord, or nerve, has normally an alkaline reaction. All observers, however, agree on the most important fact, that acidity, whether present initially or not, increases on activity, and on death, and is probably due to lactic acid. This inevitably suggests a comparison between nerve and the closely related tissue, muscle. The only known chemical changes during activity of nerve tissue is the increase of acidity; the only known physical change is an electrical one, other than those shown by the demonstrations of Hodge. Some light may come, from such studies, upon the darkness of our knowledge with regard to the essential molecular changes that attend nervous activity. In the chemical reactions the great importance of a healthy blood-supply is noteworthy here; the deprivation of the oxygen it affords means an abolition of all the higher cerebral functions, such as consciousness and volition.<sup>90</sup>

There can be little doubt that certain febrile conditions are autogenous; they may be due to excessive formation of poisons in the body, or an accumulation of these through deficient elimination. Bouchard has shown that the urine excreted during the hours of activity is much more toxic than that excreted during the hours of rest. Both physical and mental labor are accompanied by the formation of the poisonous substances which will accumulate if the hours of labor are

<sup>82</sup> *See* Baur and Novy, *Photoduric and Luminamines*, 1888, p. 269.

<sup>83</sup> *Uric Acid and Its Place in the Nervous System*, Brain, 1891, p. 63.

<sup>84</sup> *Uric Acid, Mental Depression, and the Excretion of Uric Acid*,  
Proc. Roy. Soc., London, 1890, p. 1.

<sup>85</sup> *See* Baur and Novy, *Photoduric and Luminamines*, 1888, p. 269.

<sup>86</sup> *See* Baur and Novy, *Photoduric and Luminamines*, 1888, p. 269.

<sup>87</sup> *See* a review of the subject of auto-intoxication, in an editorial article on "Fatigue as a Cause of Disease," *Bost. Med. and Surg. Journal*, June 28, 1888.

<sup>88</sup> *See* Halliburton, *op. cit.*, p. 139.

<sup>89</sup> *Report of Internal Med. Congress*, Berlin, 1890.

<sup>90</sup> *Halliburton, op. cit.*, pp. 515, 516.

prolonged and those of rest shortened.<sup>41</sup> As a result of deficient elimination, "fatigue fever" is not uncommon in its milder forms, with its symptoms of impaired appetite, mental and physical "irritability," restlessness, insomnia or fitful and unrefreshing sleep, and an excited brain that will not rest. In a severer degree this self-produced condition is the "fever of exhaustion"; and this leads up to the deadly typhus, which is the highest expression of the poisoning of the organism by itself or by contact with others under like conditions.<sup>42</sup>

The general truth of this matter is well summed up by Aitken<sup>43</sup> when he says that "the healthy living organism may become poisoned (gradually and more or less slowly) by the accumulation within itself of deleterious substances normally elaborated. Hence the slow and insidious onset of much ill-health; and from which recovery is correspondingly slow." The few examples cited serve to show the nature of the evidence, and that we have constantly to deal with definite toxic influences in the processes of nutrition and the discharge of energy in the organic mechanism. It is true that we have as yet little precise knowledge of these toxic substances, and of their effects upon the nervous system. Many of those obtained are probably formed by the action of the reagents used in the analysis, when their existence in a free state, in healthy tissue, is very doubtful. But though the science is yet in its infancy we know enough to recognize the immense clinical importance of studying the chemical elements whose positive influence in the production of nervous symptoms must now stand as an unquestioned fact. It must be remembered also that we are still compelled to study functional "activities," and disordered conditions of which we can find no trace in the organism.

The study of the general organic mechanism, so far, shows that it may be conceived as made up of many minor mechanisms which may be studied as represented by their activities. Some general truths have been reached in regard to all of them as to their structure, their co-ordinations, and the results of their functional exercise. These conclusions are in support of my first proposition, to the effect that, when the mechanism is put into use, physiological activity and toxicity always occur together, and that the condition thus jointly produced has its first expression in normal fatigue. Moreover it appears that in pathological fatigue or nervous exhaustion, which constitutes neurasthenia, there results from excessive use and inanition a condition of "excessive irritability and weakness" of the nervous system. There is also, in acute neurasthenia, always an increased toxicity, by its accumulation in fatigued areas, and often by general fatigue and auto-intoxication through disordered nutritional processes.

(2) *Mental Elements in Normal and Pathological Fatigue.*—It is next in order to make a practical application of general truths more precisely to the nervous and mental mechanisms, and their special disorders in neurasthenia. This leads to my second proposition, that to properly study our problem we must take into account the nature and manner of production of the mental symptoms common to nervous exhaustion and insanity. This brings out the main purpose of this study of the relations between mind and body:—to

show how it is that the mental symptoms furnish a ready index of the fatigue and auto-intoxication of nerve and muscle tissues, as a guide for diagnosis, prophylaxis, and treatment; and also to show how the general symptoms of nervous exhaustion can be better understood by a proper interpretation of the mental symptoms. The acute, acquired form of neurasthenia will therefore be first considered with reference to the mental symptoms, to show what they are, and how they are produced.

All observers agree that the symptoms of neurasthenia are largely subjective. There are objective signs, but the physician mainly depends upon the patient himself to tell how he feels. Every physician also learns to qualify such statements according to his estimate of the individual and his mental state, under the bias of the characteristic "hopelessness" and "worry," or even of the less intense "depression of feeling." These symptoms pertain to the state of the feelings, and constitute the emotional tone, in its intimate dependence upon bodily states which afford a general sense of comfort or discomfort,—of well-being or ill-being, more or less persistent. This is quite independent of the intellect, and the passing feelings which are normally attendant upon pleasing or painful ideas. These disorders of the feelings and the emotional state constitute one distinct group of mental symptoms.

All the writers on this subject have also given prominence to the striking clinical manifestations of "inability to concentrate the mind,"—the weakening of the power of attention. Here is another important group of symptoms that represent disorders of the intellectual activities and the voluntary power. The most prominent of these, as a sensitive index of nervous fatigue and exhaustion, is the attention.

#### *The Primary Data of Mental Activity,—two groups.*

—All these mental activities have to deal with sensations as furnishing the primary data of their operations. There are two groups also of these sensations:—the first are the general organic sensations, not intense enough ordinarily to pass over the threshold of consciousness, but they constitute the vast subconscious inflow of minor sensations through all the sensory channels that lead to the sensorium from every tissue and organ, and from every peripheral mechanism, nervous or muscular, in the body; the second are those we are conscious of as presented through the special senses and that stand in the mind as perceptions, ideas and memories:—these are the data of consciousness. The great complexity of this matter can be made intelligible by taking a little time and patience to grasp some general principles, and to reduce the complex elements to an orderly arrangement in our conception of the mental mechanism.

#### (1) *Organic Sensations and the Emotional Tone.*—

The organic sensations in the subconscious mechanism, demand first consideration as best revealing something of the mystery in the relations between mind and body, and the genesis of the mental symptoms in neurasthenia. These sensations, proceeding from all the states of the body, are in some degree and form represented in the sensorium. They constitute the sense of body,—the sense of personality.<sup>44</sup> The line cannot be strictly drawn between the conscious and the subconscious activities, as to these organic sensations. Many of the sensations received through the special

<sup>41</sup> See Vaughan and Novy, op. cit., p. 263.

<sup>42</sup> See Aitken: *The Animal Alkaloids*, 2d Ed. 1889, p. 28.

<sup>43</sup> *The Animal Alkaloids*, 2d Ed., p. 29.

<sup>44</sup> Ribot: *The Diseases of Personality*, trans. Chicago, 1891.

senses and giving knowledge of the outer world, enter a passive consciousness, as the ticking of a clock that is not consciously perceived unless it stops, or attention is turned to it. There are still weaker sensations, coming through the special senses, of which we are not conscious. In like manner, but in reverse order, the great mass of the organic sensations are normally unperceived, but some of them may be intensified enough, as by some disorder, to enter the field of consciousness. Those arising from the trophic, and minor inhibitory mechanisms, are among the most subtle and unfelt, as are those from vaso-motor changes in the general and local circulation which are most important in their influence upon mental states. But even among these, the inner tingling sensations, followed by general chilliness and external pallor upon a sudden idea of great danger, are probably due to the swift vaso-motor constriction. There are also the normally unperceived, though incessantly repeated sensations, which provoke and accompany the respiratory movements. They may arise also from the state of the muscles after exercise, even when inactive, giving the feeling of fatigue and exhaustion; or in an opposite condition may afford a general sense of vigor. The muscular sense is a stronger representation of the organic sensations that are sometimes classed with the special senses. Hunger and thirst are not localized sensations, but result from a discomfort of the whole organism, being connected with the state of nutrition.<sup>45</sup>

*Sense of Well-being.*—These normally latent or obscure sensations, low in intensity but great in volume, are persistently flowing inward beneath the fewer but relatively intense and transient sensations from the special senses. In the healthy organism, refreshed and vigorous, there is an equilibrium of physical sensations, or a multitude of agreeable feelings attendant upon the exercise of normal power. This physical state produces a mental sense of well-being; the persistence of this will give its special character to the physical and mental habitude, or the personality of the individual.

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### COMPRESSION IN THE TREATMENT OF ANEURISM, WITH THE DESCRIPTION OF A NEW APPLIANCE.<sup>1</sup>

BY H. H. A. BEACH, M.D.,

*Leading Surgeon, Massachusetts General Hospital.*

IN asking for the attention of the Society upon a subject that has already received the widest discussion from some of the ablest writers in the profession, I will not repeat the arguments for and against the treatment by compression as opposed to ligation, believing that you are already familiar with them. It may be conceded, however, that in view of the greater chances of a rapid union of wounds without suppuration, through the employment of rigid antiseptic precautions, the mortality from the operation alone, on arterial trunks, has been much reduced in the past

thirty years, and cannot be fairly compared with the statistics of compression for the same period. A comparison of the statistics of amputation and ligation of principal arteries compiled twenty-five years ago (see those of Mr. Bryant and Dr. Norris respectively) shows almost as great a mortality from ligation of the femoral artery as from amputation of the thigh. The mortality of the Hunterian operation to the year 1870 was 18.7 per cent. After that it was reduced to 15.6 per cent., and from 1875 to 1879 it declined to 8.57 per cent.<sup>2</sup> In six London hospitals it reached 23.08 per cent.

On the other hand, the Hunterian operation involves the most serious risk to life and limb through a factor which is independent of an aseptic wound, and that is gangrene. Of 53 fatal cases of ligation of the femoral artery for other reasons, reported by Norris, 23 died of that disease. In striking contrast to the foregoing clause is the following extract, from the report by Mr. Hutchinson, in the *London Medical Times*, 1856:<sup>3</sup>

In 46 cases of popliteal aneurism treated by pressure, 24 were cured. Of the remaining 22, in whom the artery was tied, two only died of gangrene, while of ten other cases where the vessel was tied, without preliminary compression, three died of gangrene.

If important changes in methods of compression have developed from year to year, it is clear that they have not kept pace with the advantages gained through an aseptic wound treatment when employed in the ligation of arteries. Of 148 cases of popliteal aneurism collected by Barwell,<sup>4</sup> where various forms of compression had been employed, 80 of them were failures. Of 47 cases treated by the Esmarch bandage, 20 were unsuccessful, and required other treatment. Another group of 90 patients, also collected by the same writer, gave 34 failures; and of 91 cases treated by the flexion method, 49 were unsuccessful. Of 22 cases, including various methods of treatment at the Massachusetts General Hospital, between the years of 1821 and 1864, the percentage of cures was 54.44. They included six cases treated by primary ligation of the femoral artery, three by compression, one by compression and secondary ligation of the femoral artery, and in two instances the sac was incised and both ends of the artery tied. Two patients left the hospital relieved by compression and secondary ligation of the femoral, and two others that had been treated by compression alone. Of the six deaths, two resulted from ligation of the femoral, one from incision into the sac and with both ends of the artery tied, one from compression, one from compression and kneading of the sac, and another from compression and secondary ligation of the femoral artery.

The large number of failures in the treatment of popliteal aneurism by compression, as compared with ligation of the femoral artery, excluding the advantages of the antiseptic method, point to some radical defect in the application of compression. Upon examination of the records of various methods, that of Mr. Todd, of Dublin, as published by Holmes, attracts immediate attention, for it includes a principle that I believe is fundamental in the successful treatment of aneurism, whether applied accidentally or with intention. To lessen the risk of gangrene, Mr. Todd recommended a preliminary pressure on the femoral artery

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, April 15, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> *Lancet*. "The Senses and the Intellect," 2d Ed., 1888, Part II.

<sup>3</sup> *International Encyclopedia*, p. 165.

<sup>4</sup> *Holmes's Surgery*, p. 489.

<sup>5</sup> *International Encyclopedia*.



so as to cause a dilatation of its collateral branches. This practice was followed out for some time, and then became merged in the general one of continuous compression without ligation of the artery, in which the Irish surgeons were particularly successful, Mr. Holmes quoting a series of 25 cases with but one failure.

There can be no question that the cure of a popliteal aneurism, either by ligature or compression with preservation of the leg, includes the development of an adequate collateral circulation, and that the development of such a circulation depends upon the number of anastomosing branches (which are known to vary), the degree of constriction to which the limb may be subjected, the quality of the blood and the skill with which compression is applied to the main arterial trunk, and last, but not least, the soundness of the arterial system and the propelling power of the heart. The first and last two factors cannot be definitely estimated before subjecting the patient to the test which a complete blocking of the artery furnishes. Assuming that to be done with a ligature (unless applied provisionally), a certain number of chances against recovery must be taken with no possibility of changing the course of treatment. Should gangrene follow the application of the ligature, our only recourse is amputation, and even that provision may be denied the surgeon.

With an efficient apparatus for compression, the flow of blood may be regulated by the necessities of the limb, as shown by temperature and color. One can hardly appreciate the tremendous tension to which vessels no larger than the capillaries are subjected in the establishment of a collateral circulation, without the careful dissection of parts so involved. It is easy to understand why ulceration of the main trunk may occur at the point of ligation from such pressure, and so end the patient by hemorrhage before a cure of the aneurism has been effected. My attention has been directed to this subject through various experiences in the treatment of aneurisms, but more particularly in the year 1875, when, through the kindness of Dr. Buckminster Brown, I had the opportunity of making the post-mortem examination of a patient of his, who had died six years after the cure of a femoral aneurism by direct compression.<sup>5</sup>

A careful study of this preparation was convincing as to the amount of pain which was likely to follow an interruption of the arterial current through the great distension of the smallest vessels that could ramify between the nerve fibrils and in the sheath surrounding the anterior crural and sciatic nerves. Such a distension should cause about the same amount of pain, whether produced by ligature or compressing pad. It is of a different character from that caused by the application to the skin of hard, unyielding pads maintained in position by a mechanism equally rigid and unyielding. That such pressure without anesthesia should be unbearable, it is not difficult to understand, whether produced by fingers or pads; also, that the only substitute for it is the employment of more time in the process of cure, by a compression that can be borne without anesthesia, or the production of sloughing skin.

In the construction of apparatus for the treatment of popliteal aneurism, much ingenuity has been shown in the application of pads and weights with and without

springs of various kinds, wet sponges, hollow rubber balls, etc., all of which show the desire to accommodate the necessary amount of compression to a preservation of the soft parts. In considering the various appliances for saving pain and sloughing skin in *other* surgical cases, the protection and equable distribution of pressure that can be had through the application of a rubber water-bag occurred to me. Its use was suggested by the relief which I had known to follow such an appliance in the support of the heel, in fractures where the pain was considerable, in the bliss which comes to those afflicted with burns and scalds who must lie upon their ulcerated surfaces, and to the efficiency with which trusses equipped with such pads support a hernial protrusion.<sup>6</sup> The advantages suggested by the new pad were a steady and equable pressure, easily controlled and adapted to the requirements of many cases, comfort to the patient, and security from the production of sloughing. It was a simple matter to test its efficiency by attaching it to the wooden ball of the Massachusetts Hospital tourniquet with which you are all familiar, and to apply it to the first case that should enter for treatment. Fortunately that case was a most unpromising one, and offered the severest test of the capacity of the instrument, as the following extract from the hospital records will show:

The patient, a negro woman of moderate intelligence, thirty-one years of age, entered the hospital with a history of syphilis, having had tertiary symptoms. For eight weeks she had suffered from pain in the popliteal space, for which she used liniments. Her leg had been swelling below the knee for four weeks, and a swelling had been noticed in the popliteal space within that time. She was unable to walk, nor could she extend the leg on account of the pain produced. She also suffered from constant pain which extended from the popliteal space into the foot. The knee was swelled, and a tumor the size of a hen's egg filled the popliteal space, and presented an expansile pulsation, which was transmitted to the muscles on either side of it.

Pressure on the femoral artery at the apex of Scarpa's triangle stopped the pulsation. The leg was raised on pillows, and the foot of the bed elevated for two days, to lessen the edema of the limb.

Compression was applied to the femoral artery at about the middle of the thigh, with the tourniquet and rubber water-pad covered with silk, as before described. An ice bag was placed over the knee, a fold of linen cloth between the pad and the skin, and the pressure regulated so as to diminish the circulation in the aneurism, but not to stop it entirely.

During the next four days the patient had considerable pain in the knee and foot, controlled by morphine. A marked diminution in the pulsation of the aneurism.

In the next six days the pressure easily arrests the aneurismal pulsation, without pain at the point of pressure. The patient complains of pain in the knee, and describes the return of sensation to the foot where before it had been numb. She is restless at times, and the pain easily controlled by morphine.

On the tenth day from the beginning of pressure the pulsation had ceased to be expansile. A single murmur could be heard over the inner surface of the knee, but none at the middle of the popliteal space.

Two days later the pulsation was very slight; the pressure was removed.

<sup>5</sup> For description of autopsy and specimen see Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 1875 ("Femoral Aneurism").

<sup>6</sup> As manufactured by Messrs. Leach & Green.

For the following two weeks a very faint pulsation remained in the tumor, which was not in the least extensible. The pain in the knee stopped, and the oedema of the leg and foot nearly disappeared. The leg could be more easily extended.

One month following the removal of the tourniquet a slight fluctuation was detected at the most prominent point of the swelling.

Two days later pulsation reappeared, and pressure was reapplied to the femoral artery.

In two days the pulsation had nearly stopped again. At the point where fluctuation had been detected, the skin became progressively thinner until twenty-five days after, when the staining of the bed-linen with reddened serum suggested the necessity of opening the sac and turning out its contents.

A tourniquet was applied to the artery, the patient removed to the operating theatre, and the aneurism laid open by an incision of four inches. There was no evidence of suppuration, but the cavity of the aneurism, which was of the size of two fists, was filled with a firm and distinctly laminated coagulum, which had apparently by pressure caused an erosion of the aneurismal sac from within. The incision was prolonged to a point above Hunter's canal, and the femoral artery tied with silk at that point. The upper end of the vessel was partly filled with thrombus, the lower end completely plugged, and not requiring a ligature. There was some hemorrhage, which was checked without difficulty, the cavity carefully cleansed and packed with iodoform gauze. The patient rallied well from ether.

Five days later this dressing was removed, and the wound found closed by first intention, with the exception of the cavity of the aneurism, which gradually filled with granulations and healed, so that she was discharged from the hospital in a few weeks.

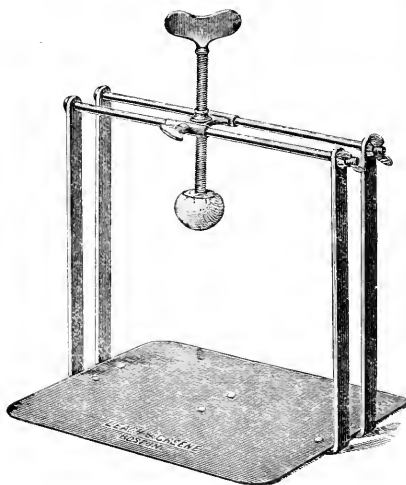
During that time she developed a troublesome bed-sore over the external malleolus, which was slow in healing, also specific symptoms which yielded to appropriate internal treatment.

I have seen her within a short time, one year following her admission to the hospital, and found her doing all of her house-work, the wound of operation having healed completely, and presenting a flexible cicatrix that permitted flexion of the limb with ease. She had a neglected ulceration on the lower part of the leg, which she did not think worth while to devote much attention to.

To summarize the case is to repeat that a well-regulated compression, applied continuously and at the same point to the skin of a syphilitic subject for twelve days, and for other shorter intervals afterwards, produced little or no pain at the point of pressure, and not the slightest irritability of the skin. That, notwithstanding the success of the compression in forming a truly laminated clot filling the cavity of the aneurism and developing an efficient collateral circulation, better material was needed than what could be furnished by a patient cachectic from syphilis, to consolidate the large mass of clot and insure its firm and permanent adhesion to an already largely distended aneurismal sac. To have attempted a ligation of the artery or a complete compression of the femoral at the very beginning of treatment, without having first developed a competent collateral circulation, would have, as nearly as I could estimate the chances, sacrificed the leg with gangrene. While the complete

success of the compression, without resorting to the method of Antyllus, would have been most gratifying. I am glad to present you with evidence so satisfactory of the value that the new appliance may have in cases uncomplicated with other diseases.

The apparatus, which is manufactured at a moderate price by Messrs. Leach and Green, consists of a steel base measuring eight by nine and a half inches, and uprights on each side measuring nine and a half inches. The latter are continuous beneath the base, and for stability are firmly riveted to it. Each upright supports a steel rod of one-quarter of an inch diameter. Upon the rods slides a light, but firm, carriage, which



can be fixed at any point by a thumb-screw. The carriage is perforated in its centre, and drilled to receive a screw of three-eighths of an inch diameter, carrying four threads to the inch, and measuring seven inches in length. It is fitted at the top with a thumb-piece, and at its bottom with the small rubber water-bag, already described, and measuring an inch and a half in diameter. It is easy to understand that, with the aid of carefully folded sheets and towels, the apparatus can be adjusted to a thigh of any size, and the pressure adapted to the requirements of the case. By unscrewing the nuts at the ends of the rods, the screw and the pad can be quickly removed to permit the adjustment of the thigh with the greatest comfort to the patient. A question might be raised as to the durability of the water-pad. I can only say that, having prescribed them for a number of years in the treatment of hernial tumors, I have never known one to rupture, even after long service.

**CHEAP FARES FOR PATIENTS.**—By a recent ordinance of the Bavarian Government patients in necessitous circumstances are granted a reduction of railroad fare in going to or from hospitals or other public medical institutions. They are henceforth to be charged at the same rate as the special third-class fares allowed to soldiers.

A CASE OF NEPHRECTOMY FOR INJURY OF THE KIDNEY.<sup>1</sup>

BY HOMER GAGE, M.D., OF WORCESTER,

*Surgeon to the Worcester City Hospital and to the Memorial Hospital.*

MR. BENJAMIN BELL, after a very careful description of injuries to the kidney, their dangers and possible complications, dismisses the question of their surgical treatment with these words: "All that art can with propriety attempt is to prevent the urine from lodging." This was in 1791, and until within a few years art has not attempted to do more. The number of instances in which operative interference has been resorted to for the relief of wounds and injuries of the kidney is still so small as to make each new experience worth recording, and to justify us in considering very briefly when and how such interference may best be employed.

The subject of the following case was a girl twelve years old, who entered my service at the Worcester City Hospital, October 18, 1890. She had always been strong and well, was well nourished, and well developed. It was said that six days before, while stooping over to pick something from the floor, a small pair of shears fell from a height of about seven feet, striking her in the back. They penetrated her clothing and entered the right loin, but, upon raising herself into an erect position, they were dislodged and fell to the floor. Subsequent developments made it altogether probable that they were impelled by a stronger force than that described, but I was never able to obtain any different account of the accident. She was seen soon afterward by Dr. J. H. Kelly of this city, who found a penetrating wound about one inch long, just below the twelfth rib, about an inch and a half to right of the vertebral column. There was no evidence of shock, and but very little external hemorrhage. After cleansing the wound he closed it with a superficial stitch, and primary union had already taken place at the time of her admission to the hospital. On the evening of the accident the urine became very bloody, with numerous clots, one apparently a perfect cast of the ureter. On the following day the urine was clear again, but on the second day the hæmaturia reappeared, and had continued without intermission up to the time when I saw her.

She was then quite anæmic, had a temperature of 102.6°, pulse of 110—complained of pain in the right lumbar region, radiating downward along the course of the right ureter. This pain was somewhat increased upon pressure, but no fullness or increased resistance was discoverable by palpation. The urine was very bloody, with large clots, some resembling casts of the ureter. Microscopic examination of the sediment revealed, beyond the presence of blood, nothing abnormal. The act of micturition was very much increased in frequency, and associated with very marked tenesmus. Sometimes she could not pass water until a clot had been pulled out of the urethra with forceps, or dislodged by irrigation. During the next week her temperature ranged from 100° to 102.5°, while her pulse maintained its strength at 110. She slept poorly, and had no appetite. The twenty-four-hour amount of urine was approximately sixteen ounces, and contained a great deal of bright red blood. The pain was referred chiefly to the

bladder. Up to the 25th of October it had been impossible to note any difference in the loins, but on that morning a semi-fluctuating tumor, the size of a small flattened horse chestnut, could be felt just below and outside the scar of the original wound. The pain in her side was increased, while the urine became perfectly clear. It remained clear for two days, when she had a smart hæmorrhage from the bladder, with coincident disappearance of the tumor in the back. Her pulse had risen to 120, and her temperature ranged from 99° to 102°. Convinced that extravasation into the perinephritic area had already taken place, that the hæmorrhage proceeded from some large branch of the renal artery, and that further delay would only add to the dangers of an operation which must sooner or later become imperative, I decided to operate on the 28th of October, sixteen days after the reception of the injury.

A vertical incision was made on the right side from just below the outer end of the twelfth rib downwards to about three-fourths of an inch above, and just behind the centre of the iliac crest, curving forward from here on the abdomen to a point in the line of the anterior superior spine of the ilium. The quadratus muscle was drawn to one side and the dissection prosecuted through the perinephritic tissue. The latter had become so infiltrated with organized blood-clot that it resembled a cut section of the liver. Retained immediately about the kidney were two or three ounces of dark bloody pus of a decidedly urinous odor. On the posterior surface of the exposed kidney, corresponding in position to the original wound in the skin, was a ragged, incised wound about half an inch long, the edges of which had not united. The ureter was found very much distended, filled with clot, and its walls were so thin that it resembled, and it was at first mistaken for, a large vein. It was cut after being secured by a strong silk ligature. A single silk ligature was then passed around vein and artery together. A transverse incision was made into the kidney to make sure that the vessels had been secured, and it was then removed in two sections, first, the upper one-third, then the lower two-thirds. There was no hæmorrhage—the wound was thoroughly irrigated with bichloride, then with hot water, and a large drainage-tube inserted. It was closed with interrupted silk sutures, and an antiseptic dressing was applied.

At the end of the operation the patient was in a condition of profound shock, with a very rapid fluttering pulse. Upon being placed in bed and surrounded with heaters she rallied quickly, and the pulse became clear and distinct at 164. There was no vomiting, and under the free administration of digitalis and stimulants the pulse had fallen by evening to 140, of good strength. She passed urine involuntarily twice during the night, but slept well; and from that time forward her convalescence was uninterrupted. Her temperature was 102.2° on the night of the operation, and 101.6° on the following night. It never afterward rose above 101°. The amount of urine passed during the first twenty-four hours could not be measured because of the two involuntary discharges, but in the second twenty-four hours it was fourteen ounces, and during the succeeding week it maintained a daily average of fifteen ounces. Two weeks later it had risen to between eighteen and twenty ounces. The stitches were taken out on the fifth day, the tube on the sixth, and on the ninth day she sat up in a wheel-chair. The

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 10, 1891, and recommended for publication by the Society.

wound was healed except along the track of the drainage-tube, from which there was a slight seropurulent discharge. At the time of the operation she received a severe burn on the sole of the foot, which kept her from walking for a long time, and was the source of much more pain and discomfort to her than the removal of her kidney. On the 9th of December, less than six weeks after the operation, she left the hospital—both wounds healed.

Since her discharge she has grown taller and stouter, has enjoyed excellent health, and attended school regularly. About four weeks ago the track of the tube reopened and one of the silk ligatures came away; the sinus still discharges a very little occasionally, and I presume the other ligature will follow.

Examination of the kidney after removal showed that the blade of the shears had entered its posterior surface near the junction of the lower and middle thirds, midway between the outer and inner borders. Passing downwards and inwards, it had crossed the pelvis of the kidney, severed a large branch of the renal artery, and emerged through the capsule on the opposite side. The wound showed no attempt at healing. The plugging of the ureter by clots caused the extravasation of blood and urine through the wound into the perinephritic cellular tissue, while the urine passed from the bladder came from the uninjured kidney and was perfectly clear. The discharge of the clot allowed the extravasated blood to drain back into the pelvis, and led to the collapse of the tumor as noted on the day before operation. One of the most striking features of this case was the entire absence of shock following so severe an injury to the kidney. To be sure there was no complicating wound of the peritoneum or of other viscera, and the hæmorrhage took place very slowly; still its absence is noteworthy, and suggests, I think, at least as probable, that a simple incision of the kidney will ordinarily produce no constitutional disturbance if the large vessels are carefully avoided.

Accidental wounds and injuries of the kidney are by no means so dangerous as was formerly supposed. Of the eighty cases of gun-shot wounds recorded in the "Surgical History of the War of the Rebellion," all treated expectantly, one-third recovered, and a large majority of the fifty-four fatal cases were complicated by serious injuries to other viscera. The results of subcutaneous rupture and hæmorrhage are even more favorable. In the same history are reported five cases of this nature, with three deaths and two recoveries. To these we may add the 71 cases reported by Maas and the 27 cases of Otis, making a total of 103 cases, with 50 recoveries and 53 deaths. Of the fatal cases, twenty may fairly be attributed to injuries of other organs, leaving the mortality from uncomplicated subcutaneous wounds of the kidney at 33 per cent. Gravit, from a consideration of 108 cases, including most of those just alluded to, places the mortality in uncomplicated cases at 35 per cent. It follows, therefore, that about two-thirds of the uncomplicated cases recover, under the expectant plan of treatment. Punctured and incised wounds speedily become subcutaneous, as in the case just reported, by the closure of the wound in the skin, and present no additional dangers. The natural tendency to recovery in so large a proportion of cases makes the presumption decidedly in favor of a policy of non-interference. More radical measures are to be undertaken only in the presence of clear

and strong indications. It is, of course, difficult to determine when interference is really demanded, and when rest, opiates and cold applications are likely to be sufficient.

A consideration of the fatal cases above mentioned shows that whenever the patient has survived the immediate shock of the accident, death has almost always resulted from hæmorrhage, or from septic infection. If the peritoneum remains intact, the extravasation of blood and urine takes place into the perinephritic and subperitoneal tissues. If the peritoneum is torn, extravasation takes place into the abdominal cavity with, even if the hæmorrhage is inconsiderable, the development of a rapidly fatal septic peritonitis. Of 47 cases in which the cause of death is stated, excluding deaths from primary shock, 23, or 48 per cent., were the result of sepsis, and 15, or 32 per cent., the result of hæmorrhage, that is, 80 per cent. of all cases. Suppression rarely occurs unless both kidneys are injured, or only one exists. Deaths from shock and suppression are unavoidable. Those from hæmorrhage and sepsis are at least, in some measure, controllable. The difficulty is to know when and how.

In general, we may say that surgical interference should be limited to those cases in which one, or both, of these dangers already exists, or may reasonably be expected. Whenever the loss of blood, whether from an external wound, or per urethram, is so great as to threaten the life of the patient, resort must be immediately had to operative interference. A blanched countenance, rapid pulse, and threatened collapse, indicative of internal or concealed hæmorrhage, demand equally prompt action. If the wound is subcutaneous, the only other danger would be from extravasation of urine. If this has taken place into the abdominal cavity, it will be speedily followed by the symptoms of perforative peritonitis—abdominal pain, tenderness, distension with tympanitis, vomiting, and profound prostration. Operation would then always be indicated. If, on the other hand, the peritoneum is not ruptured, and extravasation takes place into the cellular tissue about the kidney, an increasing sense of fulness and tenderness in the lumbar region, with beginning signs of constitutional disturbance, make further delay dangerous and unsurgical. If, instead of being subcutaneous, the wound is of the penetrating sort, we have the same condition of things according as the abdominal cavity is, or is not, opened, and besides the possibility of infective material having been introduced from without. The indications for operative interference just given will still hold good with the following addition. A wound inflicted from the front or side, and injuring the kidney, must in all probability have passed into and through the peritoneal cavity; it ought, therefore, to be thoroughly explored, and the protection of the peritoneal cavity secured. Active interference is also necessary in those cases where urine escapes from a wound inflicted from behind, and not opening the abdominal cavity.

How shall we interfere? There are several methods of procedure: namely, simply a free lumbar incision with drainage; the same incision carried down to, or into, the kidney, with drainage or packing for the relief of hæmorrhage, that is, nephrotomy—dissection in the same region carried still further, and the kidney removed, that is, lumbar nephrectomy—or lastly, laparotomy, exploration of the peritoneal cavity and removal of the kidney through an incision in the mesocolon,

that is, abdominal nephrectomy. As illustrating the results of these methods, allow me to call your attention to the tables derived from Willard's article in the "Transactions of the American Surgical Association," and from Newman's recent work on "Surgical Diseases of the Kidney." There are in all sixteen cases. Of primary operations there are three abdominal nephrectomies, all for gunshot wounds, with one recovery and two deaths; three nephrectomies for knife wounds, all of which recovered, and three for rupture, with two recoveries and one death. — these six through a lumbar incision; two primary nephrotomies, both for rupture, and both successful. There were four secondary lumbar nephrectomies for rupture, with three recoveries and one death, and one similar successful operation for prolapse of the kidney through a lacerated lumbar wound. Of the two deaths from the abdominal operation, one took place on the fifteenth day from gangrene of the intestine, which had been wounded by the bullet, and the other on the fourth day from shock and hæmorrhage, the renal vein and artery having both been severed. The death from primary lumbar nephrectomy was from sepsis, that from the secondary operation was due to shock.

In 1885, Dr. S. W. Gross compiled the statistics from 233 cases of extirpation of the kidney for disease, and found that the mortality by the lumbar incision was about 37 per cent., while that by the abdominal was about 51 per cent. The results obtained from operations for traumatic lesions do not diminish the advantages of the lumbar incision. Except when specially indicated the abdominal should never be the operation of choice. It is to be preferred, I think, whenever the track of the original injury appears to lead through, or into, the peritoneal cavity, and would, therefore, be selected in all cases where the wound was inflicted from the front or side of the body, and whenever there was reason to suspect an extravasation of blood or urine into the peritoneal cavity. Shall the incision be made in the median line or in the linear semilunaris? The kidney must be reached by cutting through the parietal reflexion of the mesocolon, and this lies almost directly under the outer edge of the rectus muscle. Even here the opening in the abdominal wall must be at least four or five inches long — if in the median line it must be much longer, with a consequently increased exposure of the abdominal contents and the additional risk of a more difficult manipulation. Whenever possible the opening in the mesocolon should be closed, and in all cases I would drain from behind. Under all other circumstances in which operative interference is indicated, the kidney is to be reached from the loin. Various incisions have been proposed, and each has its advantage in individual cases. The nature and location of the wound will generally determine the surgeon's choice, as it will the extent of his operation. If there is no escape of urine through the wound, packing with iodoform gauze will control the hæmorrhage, and this, with efficient drainage, will probably be enough. If urine is escaping through the wound, one must decide between primary extirpation and the secondary operation for the relief of the fistula, which will probably result. Other things being equal, secondary extirpation is the more favorable operation. One's judgment as to the ability of the patient to withstand the additional shock of the operation must be weighed against the chances of adhesions being formed, and a more formidable though

secondary operation made necessary. If the kidney is prolapsed through the wound, it may, if uninjured, be replaced, and secured by sutures through the capsule as in nephrorraphy for movable kidney; if injured, it is better to remove it at once.

#### PRELIMINARY REPORT ON THE CLINICAL USE OF TUBERCULIN.<sup>1</sup>

BY HAROLD C. ERNST, M.D.,  
Instructor in Bacteriology at the Harvard Medical School.  
(Continued from No. 4, page 79.)

CASE 32. Boston. Admitted December 9, 1890. Service of Dr. A. L. Mason. Born in Ireland, thirty-five years old, single, stone-mason. Family history negative. Former diseases: fever when a child, and pneumonia in April, 1890, and no enlarged glands at that time. Date of commencement of the disease, October, 1890. Appeared as swelling under the jaws, gradually growing; since then increased, no pain. General health poor. Anæmic; well developed; poor strength and nutrition; appetite good; sleep poor; skin normal; cardiac apex under the nipple; circulation negative; temperature 101.6°; pulse 104; respiration 28; slight dyspnea; alcoholic habit; urine pale, cloudy, 1031, considerable sediment made up of amorphous urates, trace of albumen. Six weeks ago there was pain in the back and calf of the leg, and he had to give up work; lost flesh and strength. One week ago enlarged and sore gums; bad taste in the mouth; the gums bled at night; teeth feel loose, but seem to be sound. Examination showed many large glands from the size of a pea to a large group, soft and distinct, in both cervical triangles; same over the mastoid and under the jaws, and about the clavicle; thyroid glands normal; fullness under the clavicle; bunch of glands in each axilla; epitrochlear glands were large as a pea; left iliac fossa showed some movable glandular tumors an inch or so in diameter; right iliac fossa showed similar but larger masses; the inguinal glands were enlarged; liver and spleen apparently normal.

December 18th. Says he is feeling better; sits up daily with blankets; has no bleeding to-day from the gums.

December 30, 1890. Percussion and respiration of the chest in front, clear; in the back, slight dullness near the spine in the right lower back, with bronchovesicular quality to the respiration, and occasional, fine, moist râles; on the left, respiration slightly broncho-vesicular along the region of the spine. Weaker in the last few days.

January 29, 1891. Examination of the lungs by Dr. Stickney. Breathing showed higher pitch over the upper front than below. The right apex shows an approach to tubular breathing. Expiration slightly higher pitch and prolonged, very few râles on long breath after cough; doubtful modification in the percussion note; back showed no râles; respiration less distinct at bases than at top; voice-sounds more distinct at the top; heart regular; no cough; no expectoration; some night sweats, but none at present; feels well, and is not losing flesh or strength. Glands in the axilla unchanged; in groin, rather harder and larger.

February 2d. Urine normal, acid, 1029, no albumen, few uric acid crystals.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, May 11, 1891.

February 4th. Dose, .0012 gm.

No special symptoms. On the 3d, bacilli in the sputum, 0; bacilli in discharge from the neck, 0.

February 6th. Dose, .0034 gm.

Headache in the afternoon; appetite slightly diminished; sputum, thin, watery, claret color, the color probably coming from the gums.

February 8th. Increased headache; dyspnoea; poor appetite and sleep; no increase of cough or sputum. On the 7th of February, examination of the sputum for bacilli was negative.

February 9th. Urine normal, acid, 1033, no albumen, many urates.

February 10th. Dose, .0024 gm.

Headache and general malaise; poor appetite and sleep; no especial change in the glands; surrounding infiltration diminished. On the 8th, bacilli in the sputum, 0.

February 11th. Gradual increase of cough; bacilli in the sputum, No. 1; no discharge from the neck, and no redness.

February 12th. Dose, .0048 gm.; 16th, .005 gm.; 20th, .005 gm.; 24th, .005 gm.; 26th, .0052 gm.

March 2d. Dose, .006 gm.

March 6th. Dose, .0072 gm. Abdomen distended.

March 10th. Dose, .0084 gm.

March 14th. Dose, .0072 gm. Glands in the neck diminished in size; abdomen less distended; is more comfortable.

March 18th. Hemoglobin, 50 per cent.

March 21st. Was doing well until yesterday, when the temperature suddenly rose to 105°, and has remained there; much dyspnoea; rapid and weak pulse; lips cyanotic. Examination by Dr. Rotch shows dullness over the right lower back, with numerous fine, moist rales; increased vocal resonance and fremitus.

March 23d. Blood shows no bacilli. Is much worse; pulse rapid, small; face of ashen-gray; is conscious; respiration rapid and superficial; orthopnoea; unable to talk. Died suddenly.

Autopsy, March 24th, by Dr. Gannett, twenty-three hours after death, at 9 A. M. Body of medium size, well developed, somewhat emaciated. Marked enlargement of neck, due to the presence of a large number of nodules, varying in size from a pea to a walnut. These were of a moderate density, showing on section a reddish color, somewhat translucent and succulent. There was an extended development of similar nodules under the clavicles and into both axillae, the largest of them being the size of a big plum. The under surface of the sternum showed an extended development of similar nodules; following down the trachea was also an extensive development of the same. The heart showed nothing abnormal. The lower portion of the left lung was darker and firmer than usual; on section, the surface moist, yielding on pressure considerable thin aerated fluid. The right pleural cavity contained by estimate two litres of clear serous fluid; the pleural surfaces covered with abundant fibrinous false membrane. The lower portion of the lower lobe was solidified, showing on section a reddish-gray, granular surface. The remaining portions of this lung were normal. The spleen measured twenty-one by six and one-half centimetres, and weighed twenty-nine grammes; section showed appearance of chronic hyperplasia. The peritoneal cavity was occupied by a mass of nodules like the already described, of mesenteric and sub-peritoneal origin, which formed altogether a mass

the size of a large pumpkin. They ranged in size from a pea to an apple, the largest being markedly hyperaemic. There was also considerable development of similar nodules under Poupart's ligament. None of the nodules described, however, show any evidence of necrosis or degenerative change. The kidneys and liver were normal. The mucous membrane of the lower portion of the ilium showed elevated, flattened, opaque gray nodules, and the solitary follicles, here, and in the large intestine, were considerably enlarged. Bone marrow was of red and gelatinous consistency.

*Diagnosis.*—General: Pseudo-leucæmia. Special: Malignant lymphomatous nodules of the neck, axillæ, mediastinum, vertebral region, peritoneum in general; chronic hyperplasia of the spleen. Acute fibrinous pleurisy; acute fibrinous pneumonia.

A puzzling case. Temperature reaction. Bacilli in sputum obee. No apparent effect from the treatment. No signs of tuberculosis upon autopsy.

CASE 33. Philadelphia. Admitted February 9, 1891. Service of Dr. E. H. Bradford. Nativity American, seven years old. Disease commenced in January, 1890, splint applied in July, 1890. Heart and circulation negative; chest negative; abdomen negative. Entered with a sensitive hip; no motion. Induration above the upper part of the thigh; no evidence of abscess.

February 14th. The condition of the leg is normal under extension. With extension omitted, there is strong tendency to abduction, flexion and inversion. Marked muscular spasms on attempted passive motion. Length of the right leg, twenty-three and one-half inches; left, twenty-three and one-half inches. Circumference of the right thigh, eight and three-quarters inches; left, ten inches. Circumference of the right calf, seven inches; left, eight inches. Hard, enlarged glands in the inguinal region.

February 20th. Dose, .0002 gm.

April 8th. Dose, .006 gm. Weight, 16.2 kilos. Treatment omitted temporarily.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 22; amount used, 76.1 mg.; highest dose, 6 mg.; highest temperature, 105°, after the sixteenth injection of 4.8 mg. Discharged, not relieved. No change that could be attributed to the treatment. General condition is, however, better.

CASE 34. Tiverton, R. I. Admitted November 19, 1890. Service of Dr. E. H. Bradford. Born in Rhode Island, eleven years old, of Irish and English parentage. Trouble began in January, 1889, after a fall on the right side, with pain at night, and lameness. Entered with hip flexed at 60°; no abduction nor adduction; slight area of fluctuation behind the trochanter; night cries.

February 11, 1891. Condition poor. Moderate discharge from the sinus in the gluteal region. Permanent adduction five degrees. No flexion; no motion possible in flexion, abduction or rotation. Night cries occasional and faint. Chest and abdomen negative.

February 20th. Dose, .0003 gm.

April 8th. Dose, .008 gm. Treatment omitted temporarily.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 23; amount used, 114.4 mg.; highest dose, 8.4 mg.; highest temperature, 101.1°, after the fourth injection of 1.5 mg. Discharged, relieved. General condition improved. Night cries gone. Discharge from the hip less.

These cases seem to be classified as follows :

(1) Not relieved, twelve, — including Cases 13, 16, 17, 19, 21, 22, 24, 25, 29, 30, 31, 33.

Of these, Case 13 (lupus of the face) showed a very great and rapid improvement, at least apparently, at first, and then stopped.

Case 19 (empyema, with drainage-tube found in the pleural cavity) might readily be thrown out entirely, except that this is a record of the cases that have been under treatment, not a selected and revised edition. It certainly cannot be taken as proving anything for or against the material, although after surgical interference, the patient is very much better, and the wound is almost, if not entirely, healed.

Case 21 (suppuration of the toe, with slight pulmonary signs, but no bacilli) is reported better, as regards the pulmonary signs, by Dr. Mason.

Case 24 showed improvement at first, but was not better at the time last seen, (lesion of the back of the hand).

Case 25 (tuberculosis of the tongue, with pulmonary lesion at the apex) showed a marked improvement at first; but this improvement was arrested, and the disease is now further advanced than at the beginning of treatment.

Case 29 (disease of the wrist) seemed to present a peculiar appearance upon opening the wrist, inasmuch as there was a complete absence of anything that would account for the keeping open of the sinus there. The wound healed kindly after the removal of the thickened membrane of the sinus.

(2) Relieved, six, — including Cases 14, 15, 23, 26, 27, 34.

Case 14 (lupus of the face and thigh) was classed as relieved because of the marked diminution of the infiltration and thickening of the thigh; of the equally marked and similar change in the condition of the face; and the improvement in the general condition of the patient. All the ulcerative patches were not closed, and at the date of the last observation (May 3d), there seemed to be indications of a renewal of the active process, but, of course, the best that can be done in a report like the present, is to state the condition at the time that the report is made up.

Case 15 (tumor in Douglas's pouch — no real evidence of tuberculosis) showed a very great and marked improvement in general condition, up to the time of the attack of measles. There was a constant and gradual increase in weight of ten pounds, a diminution of the local distressing symptoms; and this, following the contrary condition of affairs, and beginning with the injections.

Case 23 (enlarged and suppurating cervical glands) showed sudden enlargement of one gland, with discharge following the treatment; followed by a cessation of any reaction, local or general; by the closing of the sinus; the diminution of size of the gland, and cessation of its activity; together with a marked increase in weight.

Case 26 (disease of the ankle — bacilli found in the discharge) improved afterwards enough to have motion in the joint; no bacilli were found afterwards in the discharge from the ankle; and there was a change for the better in the general condition.

Case 27 (hip disease) showed a marked improvement in the general condition; a diminution of the discharge from the hip, and a diminution in the subjective symptoms.

Case 34 (hip disease) general condition improved; discharge from the hip less; subjective symptoms less.

(3) Much relieved, two, — Cases 20 and 28.

Case 20 (pseudo-leucæmia) after leaving hospital, suffered from a sharp febrile attack, accompanied with great enlargement of the glands (situated principally in the cervical region), lasting for three or four days; followed by a rapid diminution in size of the glands and a marked improvement in the general condition, that has held up to within a week (more than six weeks after the cessation of treatment). The case is an exceedingly puzzling one. The patient certainly felt himself, that a most extraordinary change for the better had taken place in his condition. The enlarged glands were, at the time of last inspection, remarkably diminished in size.

Case 28 (hip-disease, ulceration of the cornea, enlarged cervical glands) showed a great gain in general condition; the ulceration of the cornea is arrested; the cervical glands are normal in size; the discharge from the hip is much less; and the patient is about on crutches.

(4) Died, two, — including Cases 18 and 32.

Case 18 was desperate from the start. The patient had been running down as rapidly as possible for some time before entrance; had been operated upon four or five times for the removal of the affected glands; had pulmonary lesions in addition to amyloid kidneys, spleen, and probably liver. She died of exhaustion, about two weeks after removal from the hospital, and four weeks after the last injection. At present, no considerations of feeling or friendship should permit the treatment of such a case.

Case 32 (pseudo-leucæmia) is one of the most interesting cases that have come under observation. There was marked temperature reaction during the treatment. Bacilli were found in the sputum once (on February 11th); and yet at the autopsy there was no sign of tuberculosis anywhere — in the gross appearances; nor have any certain microscopic signs yet been found, although the examination has not been thoroughly completed. At first, the case was supposed to be as perfect a one as could have been selected against the value of tuberculin in diagnosis (or indeed anything else); but the fact of the discovery of the bacilli in the sputum puts a different face upon the matter, and judgment in regard to it must be temporarily suspended. The death in this case was distinctly due to an intercurrent attack of pleurisy and pneumonia, and not to the injections.

In this series, as in the former one, there are no cures to report; and, equally as in the preceding series, the judgment passed upon each case is necessarily only a temporary one.

The next class into which I have divided the cases, is that of those treated for diagnosis. They were all treated at a time when more reliance was placed upon the use of tuberculin for diagnostic purposes, than is at present the case. There are eight of these, as follows:

#### SECTION III.

##### TREATED FOR DIAGNOSIS. — CASES XXXV—XLII.

CASE 35. Providence. Admitted November 29, 1890. Service of Dr. C. B. Porter. Born in Massachusetts, twenty-one years of age, single, machinist.

Family history negative. Had measles; typhoid fever two years ago. The disease began in August, 1890, with pain below the right nipple, and a small tumor made its appearance. General health good; appearance anæmic; fair strength and nutrition; good appetite; fair sleep; skin pale; slight pain, at times sharp in the side and back; urine normal; abdomen negative.

Examination shows a well-developed and nourished man, with a tumor about three-quarters of an inch in diameter on the sixth rib, near the junction of costal cartilage; hard, non-fluctuating, not red or tender.

January 16, 1891. Physical examination by Dr. Tarbell negative. Tumor conical, with a base two and one-half inches in diameter, and a height of one and three-quarters inches.

January 17th. Urine normal, acid, 1014, no albumen, many amorphous urates.

January 18th. Dose, .002 gm. Headache; increased pain in the back and lumbar region; a marked fever, lasting for three days.

January 22d. No cough; no expectoration.

January 23d. Dose, .0024 gm. Pain increased in the lower back. Examination by Dr. Tarbell negative, except a very slight harsh respiration in the left back.

January 27th. Dose, .003 gm. General malaise; poor appetite; poor sleep; vomiting; pain increased in the lower back. The tumor has enlarged to a marked degree. Discharged from further treatment at his own request. Went home to await further changes.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 3; amount used, 7.4 mg.; highest dose, 3 mg.; highest temperature, 102.4°, after the third injection of three milligrammes on the third day after the injection. Discharged, not relieved. Whether this patient was made worse or not by the treatment is an open question. The same febrile attack and disorders of digestion had occurred before.

CASE 36. Boston. Admitted February 12, 1891. Service of Dr. Bolles. Born in Medina, twenty-three years old, single, barber. Family history good. Denies venereal disease. Drinks slightly to excess. Smokes a great deal. Disease began thirteen months ago, with pain on the internal apex of the left tibia. In appearance, well developed; good strength and nutrition; fair appetite; good sleep; heart and circulation negative; breathing regular but rapid; urine (on February 17th) normal, acid, 1030, no albumen. The left leg shows a regular swelling, rather larger than an egg, on the inside of and just below the knee-joint, at the level of the head of the tibia; tender in all parts, non-fluctuating, apparently solid, not red, skin not broken.

February 18th. Dose, .0012 gm., followed by no reaction.

April 13th. Physical examination showed the right knee back dull; diminished respiration; old pleuritic friction; subcrepitant rales.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 3; amount injected, 9.6 mg.; highest dose, 6 mg.; highest temperature, 100.4°, after the third injection of six milligrammes. Discharged, not relieved. Specific disease suspected.

CASE 37. Boston. Admitted January 2, 1891. Service of Dr. Warren. Born in Massachusetts, twenty-four years old, single. Good family history. Disease

commenced three years ago with ulceration in the nose and then on the lip. General health fair; menses regular; is anæmic; fair strength and nutrition; good appetite and sleep.

February 3d. Urine pale, acid, 1010, no albumen, abdomen negative. When twelve years old had diphtheria, and has been deaf ever since. The nose is entirely destroyed, and the bones of the septum and the turbinates are entirely gone. The necrosis extends to the base of the skull, and there is ulceration as far as the pharynx.

February 9th. Dose, .0006 gm. Had increased pain in the pharynx; pain was very unusual.

February 11th. Dose, .0018 gm. No change of any kind.

February 13th. Dose, .006 gm. Pain increased in the forehead. Any pain at all is extremely unusual.

February 15th. Dose, .0096 gm. Slight pain. The patient was given Shaw's Specific and sent home to take iodide of potash, and report from time to time.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 4; amount used, 18 mg.; no temperature record kept.

April 25th. Improving rapidly under specific treatment.

CASE 38. Topsfield. Admitted January 29, 1891. Service of Dr. J. C. Warren. Born in Nova Scotia, about forty-five years old, married, housewife. Disease has lasted for sixteen years after the birth of her last child, beginning with varicose veins. Menstruation regular. Has had at least two children. Good appearance and strength; fair nutrition; good appetite and sleep; skin dusky; heart and circulation negative; no chills, fever or night sweats. Fourteen years ago, dark purple area appeared under the skin over the patella, which broke down, leaving an ulcer. Similar ulcerations appeared later, which healed, leaving a thick indurated red skin covering an area of about six inches, in some parts of which the skin has broken down. Outside of this red indurated area is a deep ulcer, with a slough in the centre. Above this is a red purple area, thick and distinctly indurated; and above this a dark-purple area less indurated. The skin of the whole leg about the knee is thickened and indurated, suggesting elephantiasis. No glands are to be felt. The knee is not painful, and the patient considers herself a well woman except the local trouble. Has had many physicians, and taken much medicine.

January 15th. Dose, .0012 gm. Bacilli in the discharge on the 29th, 0. Slight reddening of the diseased area.

February 3d. Dose, .0024 gm. Pain increased in knee. Urine normal, acid, 1032, no albumen or sugar, urates increased. Pain partly due to a dry dressing.

February 5th. Dose, .0048 gm. Headache; increased pain and swelling of the knee; bacilli from the discharge, No. 0. Could not walk as well after the injection.

February 7th. Dose, .006 gm. General discomfort.

February 9th. Dose, .006 gm. A piece punched out, and sent to Dr. Whitney, who makes the following report: "A general round-cell infiltration, with here and there enlarged nerves. In one place an area of necrosis. Syphilis?"

February 11th. Dose, .0072 gm.; 13th, .010 gm.; 15th, .014 gm. No reaction after any of them. The diagnosis was negative and the patient discharged.



*Summary.*—Number of injections, 8; amount used, 52 mg.; highest dose, 14.4 mg.; highest temperature, 101.8°, after the fourth injection of six milligrammes. Discharged, not relieved. Specific disease suspected.

CASE 39. Charlestown. Admitted December 30, 1890. Service of Dr. J. C. Warren. Born in Maine, fifty years old, married, mechanic. Disease began in October, 1890. General health fair; poor appearance; fair strength, nutrition and appetite; good sleep; temperature, 97.8°; pulse 90; pain in elbow. The left hand and arm are swollen and oedematous; the elbow swollen, red, and painful on attempted movement. The probe grates on dead bone on the posterior surface of the olecranon.

January 1, 1891. Dose, .001 gm. General condition, appetite, and sleep poor; pain in the arm and elbow and abdomen, probably due to indigestion.

January 5th. Dose, .002 gm. Pain increased in the arm.

January 7th. Dose, .002 gm. Discharge from the arm slightly increased.

January 9th. Dose, .0025 gm. Pain in back and elbow. Subjective symptoms doubtful.

January 30th. Wound reduced to a small sinus, practically closed. Discharged (with a splint), to go to out-patient department.

February 28th. The wound is completely closed; power returning to the arm muscles; motion of the joint completely returned; has gained in health and strength.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 11; amount of material used, 36.3 mg.; largest dose, 8 mg.; highest temperature, 100.8°, after the sixth injection of 2.2 mg. Discharged, much relieved. It can hardly be said that the treatment accomplished this result, although the patient himself thought so.

CASE 40. Orange. Admitted December 30, 1890. Service of Dr. C. B. Porter. Born in Massachusetts, twenty-nine years of age, married, housewife. No other diseases up to the time of injury. July, 1890, fell. General health that of a nervous, hysterical woman. Well developed; fair strength; good nutrition, appetite and sleep.

Examination showed the left elbow somewhat swollen; all motions possible were apparently painful; no evidence of old fracture. A fluctuating area over the head of the radius was about one inch in diameter. Ordered a phenyl poultice every four hours.

January 3, 1891. Dose, .0008 gm. No general reaction; no pain; no discomfort at seat of lesion.

January 5th. Dose, .0018 gm. No general or local reaction.

January 6th. Able to comb her hair this morning for the first time since the beginning of the trouble. Don't feel sick. Desires to go home, and decides to have no more treatment.

January 8th. Swelling in the elbow very much diminished. Free motion without pain. Discharged.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 2; amount used, 2.6 mg.; highest dose, 1.8 mg.; no rise in temperature. Discharged, much relieved (but not by the treatment).

CASE 41. East Boston. Date of admission November 29, 1890. Service of Drs. Gavin and Bradford. Born in Canada, seventeen years of age, school-girl. Good family history. Typhoid fever three or four years ago. Disease commenced October 30, 1890, following typhoid. Swelling about the hip-joint, and

half-way down the outer and posterior side. Thought to be thrombosis following typhoid.

January 4, 1891. Dose, .0006 gm. Slight headache.

January 8th. Dose, .0006 gm.

January 12th. Dose, .0012 gm. Slight headache; nausea in the afternoon.

January 13th. No swelling of hip, or increased tenderness, has been noticed. The reactions not having been satisfactory, the treatment was given up. General condition has been improving; gaining in flesh (January 20th).

February 2d. General condition excellent.

April 3th. Still in hospital.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 3; amount used, 2.4 mg.; highest dose, 1.2 mg.; highest temperature, 101°, after the third injection of 1.2 mg. Discharged, not relieved. No reaction followed injections.

CASE 42. South Boston. Admitted January 6, 1891. Service of Dr. E. H. Bradford. Born in Scotland, fourteen years old, school-boy. Disease seven years old, resulting from a blow. Fair nutrition; urine high, acid, 1029, no albumen. The left leg, just below the crest of the tibia, showed a small superficial granulating area, from which there is a slight discharge; some thickening of bone felt about this area, but no sinus.

January 12th. Dose, .001 gm. Headache; slight nausea.

January 14th. Dose, .0016 gm.

January 16th. Dose, .003 gm. General condition good.

January 14th. Discharge from the granulated surface increased, and the surface was healed, with no pain. As the patient was showing almost no reaction and the wound had healed, treatment was omitted. Discharged, relieved.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 3; amount used, 5.5 mg.; highest dose, 3 mg.; highest temperature, 100°, after the second injection of 1.6 mg. Discharged, not relieved by treatment, but much better.

Case 35 (a tumor on rib) showed a marked febrile reaction following the injection and lasting for several days. The same sort of febrile attack had, however, occurred before the treatment began.

In Case 36 (disease of the tibia), Case 37 (disease of the face), and Case 38 (disease of the knee), specific disease was suspected,—partially confirmed in Case 37 by improvement under iodide, and in Case 38 by the microscopic examination.

Cases 39 and 40 (affection of the elbow) both showed marked improvement after the injections; but in neither case could the treatment be held responsible for this improvement, although both patients felt that it was. In Case 39 there was actual improvement after surgical interference; and Case 40 was an apparent instance of extremely rapid and effective "mind-cure" in an hysterical woman.

Cases 41 (disease of the hip) and 42 (disease of the tibia) showed no reaction, general or local; and the treatment was dropped for that reason, although at present the indications seem to be that results might have been obtained if it had been carried further.

(To be continued.)

PROF. OSKAR HERTWIG, of Berlin, is about to publish an essay on "The Physiological Basis of the Effects of Tuberculin."

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN THERAPEUTICS.

BY FRANCIS H. WILLIAMS, M. D.

(Continued from No. 4, p. 83.)

#### TREATMENT OF DYSENTERY.<sup>11</sup>

Dr. H. A. FAIRBAIRN calls attention again to the advantages of irrigation of the large intestine and the thorough flushing of its contents. In the early stages the walls of the intestines are not liable to be weakened by deep ulcerations. The amount of fluid which may be safely used is three or four pints, since the capacity of the large intestine, as a rule, is about six pints. The temperature of the water, which should have been boiled or distilled, should be about 100° or 105° F., except, possibly, in the first or second administration when quite a low temperature appears of benefit. The patients are confined to bed, are deprived as much as possible of food, except whiskey well diluted. Peptonized milk in very small quantities, not more than a quart in twenty-four hours. If the patient will take no food for forty-eight hours it is a great advantage.

The liquid preparations of beef, with their concentrated salts are apt to be irritating. Eggs, scraped beef, or, when these are objected to, steak, roast and chop, with bread, make up the dietary. A cathartic may be administered at the beginning of the case. If there be nausea, calomel in small and frequently-repeated doses is the drug chosen, otherwise sulphate of magnesium. Salol is then ordered, and opium in some form if the pain demands. Naphthalin and corrosive sublimate may also be employed.

#### EPSOM SALTS IN THE TREATMENT OF ACUTE DYSENTERY.<sup>12</sup>

Powdered ipecac is the remedy which is most frequently used in the treatment of acute dysentery, and in India large doses of it are considered the best method for attacking the disease.

There are, however, objections to be used against the administration of large doses of ipecac in this disease. Its influence is depressing, and this action is promoted by the nausea and vomiting, and, further, the vomiting may become uncontrollable. The disease is one which is accompanied by much nervous depression, and it is important not to increase.

After observing a number of cases in which there were marked depressing effects from ipecacuanha, Dr. A. W. Leahy began treating cases of acute dysentery with a saturated solution of sulphate of magnesium, following a recommendation of Bartholow's, who regards the administration of sulphate of magnesium as the most efficient treatment of this disease, particularly in the acute stage.

Dr. Leahy gives a table of nearly one hundred cases treated at Hyderabad among the poorer class of patients, the vitality of many of whom was at an exceedingly low ebb when they came under treatment. Out of ninety-five, three died; two out of these three cases were stated to have been in a moribund condition at the time of their admission to the hospital. It appears that, on an average, two days' treatment with Epsom salts is required to produce disappearance of

dysenteric symptoms. The treatment subsequent to the production of this condition consists of an astringent mixture, with opium. The method of administration is to take a sufficient quantity of sulphate of magnesium to saturate seven fluid ounces of water, and to this saturated solution add one ounce of diluted sulphuric acid. The dose of this is a tablespoonful every hour or two in a wineglassful of water until it operates. Sulphate of morphia may be combined with it, or starch enemata with laudanum may be employed.

Dr. Leahy claims that in the earliest stages of dysentery this saturated solution of Epsom salts acts like a charm; fever, if present, disappears; mucus and blood are wanting in the stools, which become copious, feculent, and bilious; the tenesmus ceases; the patient's anxiety diminishes; the skin acts well, and sleep follows the administration of the first few doses.

It is especially in acute cases that the sulphate of magnesium is so valuable; the more chronic the disease becomes, the less apparent are the advantages of this method of treatment. Dr. Leahy has ordinarily given a drachm of this saturated solution with ten drops of dilute sulphuric acid every hour or two until its effects become evidenced in the feculent character of the stools and their freedom from blood and mucus, or until the temperature has fallen, and the pain and tenesmus have ceased. When the stools have become normal in color and appearance, and the patient only passes two or three in the twenty-four hours, an ordinary astringent mixture of acid with laudanum or tincture of Indian hemp, or a pill containing extract of opium, is usually all that is necessary to complete the cure. It is, of course, imperative to diet the patient with great care.

This treatment Dr. Leahy compares with that by ipecacuanha as follows: It has no depressing action on the system, it neither produces nausea nor vomiting; it quiets and soothes the patient.

In twenty-seven cases of acute dysentery among Europeans all were successfully cured.

It is peculiarly in acute dysentery that the saturated solution of sulphate of magnesium will yield such excellent results. The more chronic the case the less likely is the remedy to prove of value.

#### SULPHONAL IN DIABETES.<sup>13</sup>

Dr. V. Casarelli has used sulphonal in diabetes with the following results: Sulphonal exerts a favorable influence upon the chief symptoms of diabetes, diminishing the quantity of sugar, also the polyuria and polydipsia. These results are obtained in a moderate degree by a dose of 15 to 30 grains *pro die*. They are more marked with a dose of 45 grains, which may be given for several days; 30 grains is well borne for a longer time, 15 grains creates no disturbance at first, but if persisted in for a time produces dizziness and excessive somnolence, which disappear upon the reduction of the dose.

The favorable effects of sulphonal are as evident with a mixed diet as with a strict meat diet; in the latter sugar was found in great quantity in the urine after sulphonal had been suspended.

In the same cases antipyrine was tried before sulphonal, but the effect produced by antipyrine was less marked than that by sulphonal.

<sup>11</sup> *British Medical Journal*, Nov. 10, 1890.  
<sup>12</sup> *Lancet*, Nov. 3, 1890.

<sup>13</sup> *Medicinische-Chirurgische Rundschau*, Heft 20, 1890.

CHLORATE OF POTASSIUM POISONING.<sup>14</sup>

Dr. Lauderer, assistant in the medical clinic of Professor Leube, Würzburg, reports a fatal case of poisoning in a young man, eighteen years old, after taking an ounce of chlorate of potassium. It was intended to be used as a gargle, but he dissolved the salt in a glass of warm water, and drank the whole of it in two portions within half an hour.

The first symptoms, which came on shortly after the ingestion of the drug, were weakness, thirst, and dizziness; the more serious symptoms, the result of the action of the salt upon the blood, were acute anemia, dyspnea, cyanosis, continued vomiting, pain in the hypochondrium and near the umbilicus, icterus; liver and spleen both enlarged.

The amount of urine was very small, three and a quarter ounces in seven days, and contained little or no chlorate of potassium. It contained much albumen and sediment. The patient died on the sixth day without convulsions or other uramic symptoms.

The autopsy, made by Professor Rindfleisch, gave the following: (Edema et hypostasis pulmonum, nephritis acuta cum infarctu hæmoglobinurico ex intoxicatione kali chlorici. Gastritis acuta, erosiones ventriculi. Enteritis et colitis acuta follicularis cum erosionibus in jejunum.

The case was under observation from the beginning, and was studied carefully, and the author gives much detail at length, besides some discussion of the observations of others. His conclusion is that chlorate of potassium should be excluded from our list of remedies, and certainly never used for children.

TREATMENT OF OBSTRUCTIONS OF THE BOWELS BY LARGE DOSES OF OLIVE OIL.<sup>15</sup>

Dr. E. W. Mitchell, of Cincinnati, reports two cases of successful treatment of obstruction by means of olive oil, this method of treatment being the result of a suggestion of Professor Langdon. One of the patients, a man, fifty-three years old, had had an operation for strangulated inguinal hernia on the left side, twenty months previously. When seen by his present trouble he had not been well for a day, there had been severe colicky pains and vomiting after each attempt to take food. Enemata were given on this and the following day, with little result. Morphine was given, and large enemata through a rectal tube, introduced as far as possible, produced no effect. Almost two quarts of dirty fluid was withdrawn through a stomach-tube. Two ounces of sweet oil were ordered to be taken every hour. Tympanites during the afternoon and early evening had rapidly increased. There was much prostration, no nourishment having been retained. During the night, half a pint of oil was taken. In the morning there was less prostration; there had been a small fluid passage. An enema now administered through a rectal tube (English gum catheter, No. 16) returned slightly discolored, and containing a trace of oil. There was a recurrence of vomiting, but the oil was continued. About noon the bowels began to move, and several fluid stools were passed during the following night. On the next day the stools became formed and contained pus in small quantities. The case was probably one of fecal impaction — there was no evidence of typhilitis or perityphilitis.

The second case was that of a young man, twenty-

two years old. The bowels had not moved for forty-eight hours, and he had been suffering from tormina and vomiting. Large doses of cathartics had already been taken. Thorough examination failed to find any evidence as to the point of obstruction; the hernial openings were clear, there was no point of tenderness, no tumor, the abdomen was quite tympanitic. He was treated by sulphate of magnesia, repeated clysters through a rectal tube introduced as far as possible into the bowel, and sufficient morphine to control extreme pain. This treatment was continued for two days with no benefit, the tympanites increasing, vomiting became stercoraceous, and the patient much prostrated. The administration of sweet oil was then begun; a pint was taken within a few hours, most of which was retained, although he had before been vomiting everything. Three hours after beginning the oil the bowels began to move, and a good recovery ensued.

Dr. Langdon mentioned in the same journal eight cases where relief had been obtained from large doses of olive oil.

TREATMENT OF INTERNAL HÆMORRHAGE.<sup>16</sup>

Dr. John Ferguson has given a very good outline of some of the ways in which a practitioner may render aid to his patients in this emergency.

Among the remote ways of treating internal hæmorrhage are, lowering the blood-pressure and changing the character of the blood itself. It is very apparent that the amount of blood that will flow through the rent in wall of any vessel must be greatly influenced by the total amount of blood in the system and the amount of pressure upon the vessel from within. This being the case, the first step to take in dealing with a hæmorrhage is to cut off the supply of liquids. In this way the amount of blood is kept down, while it becomes thicker and better fitted for forming a good firm clot in the torn or ruptured vessel. Another step in the same direction is to reduce the volume of blood by actively eliminating water from the system. The hypodermic injection of pilocarpine rapidly unloads the body of water and inspissates the blood left behind, lessening thereby the freeness of the flow. This would not, however, be suitable in cases of pulmonary bleeding. Other diaphoretics might be selected, according to the judgment of the physician.

Those purgatives that produce copious watery stools, and, at the same time, are not irritating or depressing, must be placed on the list of agents we may use for the relief of the sufferer entrusted to our charge. Of these purgatives there is none so good as Epsom salts. When given in saturated solution, without water, in free doses and often repeated, very free watery evacuations are produced, the amount of fluid in the vascular system is speedily lessened, and the hæmorrhage to this extent controlled. By maintaining this action for some time, the ruptured vessel has time to heal, because the pressure is largely taken off and it is put into the condition of rest. In addition to this, the blood is thickened. In some cases of cholera — sporadic or epidemic — when rice-water stools have been very abundant, and the blood becomes so reduced in volume and so inspissated as not to flow from a wound made in a large vein. In the event of hæmorrhage due to ulceration in typhoid fever, this plan could not be had recourse to, though it might be used with advantage in the bleeding from a gastric ulcer. In the hæmorrhage,

<sup>14</sup> Deutsches Archiv. f. Klinische Medicin.

<sup>15</sup> Cincinnati Lancet-Clinic, No. 3, 1891.

<sup>16</sup> New York Medical Record, December 1, 1890.

often so free from soft and rapidly-growing uterine fibroid, it is especially useful if continued long enough — say for months.

In severe post-partum hæmorrhage, the medical attendant may try ergotin hypodermically, or hot vaginal or rectal injections, but this may fail. It is a belief, not yet quite dead, that the uterine sinuses are closed by clots. This is quite erroneous. The uterine vessels and sinuses are interlaced by muscular fibres, and it is the contraction of these that arrests the hæmorrhage. This muscular tissue, as it were, ligates the vessels that would bleed, and, so long as the contraction is good, there is no danger. For the maintenance of the tonic action of the muscular tissue in the uterus the application of heat to the lumbar portion of the spine has been found very useful. It stimulates this portion of the nervous system by bringing more blood to it. There is a great influx of nerve-energy to the uterus, and contraction is brought about. It is true that the uterus seems to be very independent of the spinal cord, and labor may take place in a paraplegia. This does not, however, invalidate the fact that heat — applied to the spine by a sponge dipped in hot water — does much good in the way of rousing the uterus into action. But when all things fail, as a last resort you may tampon the uterus and vagina thoroughly with iodoform gauze, or, if this is not at hand, some cloths to which glycerin is added. The bleeding is soon arrested, the uterus begins to contract, tone in the walls is secured, and one can feel at ease that the patient is out of all immediate danger.

In capital operations, such as the removal of large and vascular tumors from the neck, the female breast, etc., the plan is to simply tie the bands around the legs and arms close up to the body. This arrests the return of blood to the body, while the flow of blood into the limbs still goes on. By this means a very large amount of blood in the body is rapidly collected into the four extremities and the pressure is taken off the central vessels. This method gives time for the use of other means.

#### BORIC ACID IN CONSTIPATION.<sup>17</sup>

Herr Flatau has suggested to the Medical Society of Berlin the use of boric acid in chronic constipation. In cases where the lower part of the rectum protrudes through the anus, and remains visible after powerful contractions of the levator ani and sphincters, the quantity of forty-five grains of boric acid is either dusted or rubbed on the mucous membrane in sight. In cases in which the mucous membrane is not visible it must be insufflated. It is important that the medical attendant should carry out the procedure himself, at any rate at the commencement. The patient should then keep quiet for a time. In from an hour to three hours peristaltic action will be observed in the colon. He has never seen a failure from this method of treatment, nor has he seen a case where the patient got so accustomed to it that it ceased to be effective. On the contrary, if carried out systematically daily, permanent improvement in time takes place, and normal peristalsis is secured.

#### HÆMORRHOIDS.<sup>18</sup>

Dr. W. R. Thomas is very confident that the majority of cases of hæmorrhoids we meet with are entirely preventable, and that many of those which are far

advanced can be cured by medical treatment alone, but it is necessary when treating them to give due consideration to all the causes and treat each one. Among the factors which have to do with the production of hæmorrhoids, and each one of which should be considered in the treatment, there are many: The valveless condition of the portal veins; gravitation; obstruction owing to hepatic, cardiac, or pulmonary disease; sedentary habits; excessive eating and drinking; excessive obesity; and a too frequent use of purgatives.

For successful treatment, the patient should have a daily movement of the bowels regularly. Sponging the anus and surrounding parts with soap and cold water, is a very efficient application, thus removing acrid fluids which, during the ensuing day, would irritate the skin. A large proportion of vegetable diet, and a smaller proportion of meat. Cases of hæmorrhoids with constipation may sometimes be cured by attention to this alone. Sufficient exercise is of much importance. Some patients may obtain relief from a daily injection of as much water as can be retained for four or five minutes with comfort. Lukewarm water may be recommended at first, but as soon as the patient can bear it, cold may be ordered. Those who suffer from hæmorrhoids should, if possible, give up taking stimulants entirely.

### Reports of Societies.

#### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, April 13, 1891, the President, Dr. FREDERICK I. KNIGHT, in the chair.

Dr. H. H. A. BEACH read a paper on,

#### COMPRESSION IN THE TREATMENT OF ANEURISM.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. O. K. NEWELL: The chief thing that strikes me as of interest in this paper is the system of carrying out the preliminary pressure for the development of a collateral circulation. I am sure in what cases of aneurism I have seen treated, where the ligation has been made, preliminary development of collateral circulation has not been undertaken. I do not know that I have ever seen it done as a first step to the operation. I should think it would be one of great importance in avoiding gangrene, and would affect the mortality of cases very much.

Dr. A. POST: I should like to ask how long the patient's syphilis had lasted?

Dr. BEACH: The exact dates cannot be given. The patient was unable to furnish a complete history. The symptoms were ulceration, persistent headache, sore throat, loss of hair. Corroborative of the foregoing, an acknowledgment of the disease. As to the bearing of syphilis upon aneurism, I must confess that I do not believe that because aneurism happens to co-exist in a patient with the history of syphilis, the aneurism must necessarily result from syphilis. The latter, we know, is likely to affect the smaller vessels, whereas atheroma, so commonly associated with aneurism, is more apt to be found in the larger trunks or secondary branches, where also aneurism is frequently found.

<sup>1</sup> Med. Rec. Press. and Circulation, 1890.

<sup>18</sup> Lancet, Nov. 5, 1891.

<sup>1</sup> See page 100 of the Journal.

DR. A. POST: That is an exceedingly interesting subject, namely, the connection between aneurism and syphilis. I hoped Dr. Beach had some more definite ideas in regard to the time that had elapsed. It evidently is some years in his patient, which is, I believe, the usual interval. Certainly syphilis is but an occasional cause of aneurism, if it is a cause at all. I am a little surprised that Dr. Beach thinks it necessary to take such pains to establish the collateral circulation. The cases upon which I have been obliged to operate in the popliteal region, the lower end of the femoral at least, have been traumatic mostly, and the collateral circulation has established itself very readily, although the operation was done immediately. In only one case out of four did I have any gangrene, and in that case it involved only the toes. That was a case in which the rupture of a vessel was followed by very great swelling before the operation took place.

DR. HOMANS: I have had no experience in the mechanical compression of an artery for the cure of aneurism except as I have seen it practised by others. Of late years I have had very few cases of aneurism at the Massachusetts General Hospital. I remember one quite remarkable case of continuous compressing, where Dr. West sat up a couple of days and nights and etherized the person, and I think the case was cured. I can recall three cases of my own in which the femoral was tied at the apex of Scarpa's triangle, and all did perfectly well. It has always seemed to me that that was the easiest and most successful way of treating an aneurism, as far as my experience and observation have gone. I have lately had a case at the hospital which would seem to show that the preliminary establishment of collateral circulation is not always necessary. A man was brought in who had been hooked by a cow. There was no pulsation in his femoral or in the arteries of his leg. There was a little blood coming out of the serotum. The cow's horn had evidently torn off the right external iliac artery. Pulsation has never returned in the femoral. The man has recovered completely. It is a remarkable case, and one of the class which has been illustrated on a larger scale by the cases of ripping open the pregnant uterus of Indian women by buffaloes, of which Dr. Harris has reported several cases followed by recovery. I only mention this case to show that preliminary establishment of collateral circulation is not always necessary.

DR. BEACH: The question of compression or ligature, in the treatment of aneurism, is so broad in all its bearings, that the success or non-success of a few cases would hardly stand as competent evidence either way. Instead of a small number of isolated cases, examine a series. For instance, one, where out of twenty-two cases of ligature twenty are successful, in which compression had been previously tried unsuccessfully so far as stopping the aneurismal pulsation was concerned, but successful in establishing an adequate collateral circulation and so saving the limb. Again, compare such a series with another of ten cases where the femoral artery was tied without the preliminary compression, and three patients died of gangrene. We know that after ligature pulsation returns. It has done that in a number of cases. Ligature does not do away with pain altogether. It may be succeeded during the establishment of a collateral circulation. The pain in this particular case was not in the neighborhood of the compression. It was in the knee, from the pressure on the adjoining nerves of smaller vessels

which were becoming enlarged. It was the pain incidental to the establishment of a collateral circulation.

DR. W. F. WHITNEY presented the subject of

THE PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY OF THE APPENDIX CÆCI, WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO ACUTE AND CHRONIC APPENDICITIS [LANTERN ILLUSTRATIONS].

DR. FITZ: One of the points made by the reader related to faecal concretions. The importance of their presence, he suggested, is perhaps rather greater than is usually recognized. In a considerable proportion of cases they are found, but they are very often seen where there is no appendicitis, and may be present a long time, as one of the photographs showed, where a considerable dilatation had taken place, which was filled with a large concretion. For a mass of that size to have formed must have required a long time. I think Dr. Whitney will agree with me that the special contributions which are to come in the way of the pathological anatomy of the appendix are to be derived from material which is furnished by the surgeon, such as he has collected and is now examining. The pathological anatomy of the appendix has hitherto been studied in cases where the patient died during an acute attack, or lived so long that the immediate disturbances were overcome or where the inflammation had undergone practically a spontaneous cure, the vestiges being left behind. In fact, the same sort of history is being gone through with what pathologists have experienced in connection with inflammation of the Fallopian tubes. Such an appendix as he has shown to-night, and which was so illustrative of the changes in chronic appendicitis, is a sort of appendix I do not remember to have seen before the days of surgical operations in this region. The appendices which it is particularly important to see and study with reference to treatment are those of which Dr. Whitney has already a number, where with symptoms of acute appendicitis, very often a primary attack, the appendix after removal shows no perforation. It is very important, if possible to discriminate clinically such cases from those in which a perforation is found, for the indications for operative treatment are much more urgent where perforation exists than where it does not. By comparing the symptoms and the results of the microscopical examinations of the specimens removed at the early operation, we shall very likely get satisfactory evidence for our guidance on this point.

Many of the cases of chronic appendicitis, where there may be ten or twelve attacks in a period of months or years, and where the appendix is removed during an intermission, are undoubtedly cases from which the patient would recover if left alone. The attacks may last only two or three days. The indications for operation in this class of cases have been presented by Dr. Porter in his recent paper. We shall all be much interested to hear the further progress Dr. Whitney makes in these investigations, which will doubtless add materially to our knowledge of the subject.

DR. CUTLER: Amongst the interesting things Dr. Whitney spoke of was one with reference to the difficulty of injecting the appendix from the cæcum. That is in accord with some of the experiments performed by the German observers. Doubtless, Dr. Whitney's further investigations will throw some light on that point.

DR. FITZ: In the appendices of infants and young

children the existence of a valve has been described by Gerlach, and spoken of in many of the works as explanatory of the greater frequency of appendicitis in young children. I think Dr. Whitney found it difficult to inject the appendix not only in young children, but in older children.

DR. CUTLER: I think that was the case with the observers I have alluded to. They took appendices from persons of the ages usually affected by appendicitis.

DR. MUNRO: I think Quain speaks of a valve existing in the appendix of the adult.

DR. FITZ: Dr. Munro will probably agree that it is very difficult to find in the adult a valve in the appendix.

DR. MUNRO: There is a valve-like opening.

DR. FITZ: I have often sought to demonstrate a valve in the appendix of the adult, and have never seen anything that deserved the name of a valve.

DR. CUTLER: Is there anything in the anatomy of the opening in the appendix similar to that in the ilium? If the cæcum be distended, the opening is distinctly a slit, and the tighter you distend it the more distinctly slit-like it is, as one sees it after death. Does that same condition obtain during life?

DR. WHITNEY: I think not. In reference to the valve which Gerlach mentions, I am not sure that I know exactly which it is. The number of folds varies greatly at the opening of the appendix, but there is one that usually covers it to a greater or less extent in every case. This in moderate distention of the intestine is pressed over the opening, but in hyperdistention of the gut is forced open again, as can be seen in the specimens injected with alcohol under pressure.

DR. BEACH: As demonstrator of anatomy at the medical school for some years, I can testify to the difficulty with which the appendix is injected from the intestine. With reference to the matter of concretions, I reported a case twenty years ago in the *New York Medical Journal*, where, at the autopsy of a patient of the late Dr. Hosmer, I found a concretion at the sloughing end of the appendix lying in a bed of pus. Upon careful examination, the concretion proved to be made of oat-meal hulls cemented together by fecal matter. The mass was very hard, and from its surface projected many needle-like points.

DR. O. H. MARION reported

#### A CASE OF TUBAL PREGNANCY.

The patient, a married woman, thirty-four years of age, had always been well until a week ago last Saturday, when she was taken with sudden pain with urgent desire to go to the water-closet. While there she fainted. When I saw her a little later, there was tenderness over the right ovary. The next day she seemed quite comfortable excepting the pain in the abdomen on the right side, and feeling faint on any motion. That night I was called at 7:30 and found her in a state of collapse. Reaction took place after three hours, at which time she said she never had such pain in her life. Monday morning there was felt through the vagina a little mass at the back of the uterus and a little to the right, non-fluctuating and non-pulsating. Pressure on it made her faint and hurt her quite a little. Tuesday morning she looked badly bloated, and as I drew her water that morning the part about the vulva seemed very pale. I made another examination and again felt this mass. I

thought I had to do with internal hemorrhage and, possibly, tubal pregnancy. My brother saw her in consultation, and was of the same opinion. That afternoon Dr. Baker saw the case, confirmed our diagnosis, and advised operation, which was done Wednesday morning.

DR. BAKER: The case was very interesting from the fact that there had been no irregularity in her menstruation. The menstruation had occurred last on March 12th, and had been regular in February and January. In February and in March there had been, after the regular flow, a little dribbling for several days; and after the period in March this had gone on for ten days or two weeks. There had been noticed no shreds discharged in the flow, and none of the other symptoms of early pregnancy. The absence of the ordinary symptoms, the suddenness of the attack, the great collapse, were the marked things in the case. The vaginal examination showed a soft mass at the right and a little behind the uterus, which deflected the uterus off towards the left. I felt that we had to deal with a case of tubal pregnancy, and an operation was done. The operation was rather a tedious one, from the fact that so much of the broad ligament had to be stitched like a saddle stitch. The amount of clots turned out of the peritoneal cavity was very great. The cavity was thoroughly washed out and closed, and the patient has done very well.

DR. WHITNEY: The point of interest in the specimen was the size, and the possibility of making the diagnosis of its age. It was not much larger than the end of the thumb, and the microscopic examination showed very imperfectly formed villi. We have no absolute date as to menstruation. There is nothing in the specimen that would be incompatible with thinking it was over three or four weeks at most in formation. Of interest is also the fact that in the ovary removed there was quite a large retention cyst, and no corpus luteum that would point to pregnancy. If this is a case of Fallopian pregnancy, it must be one of migration of the ovum across the abdomen from the other side.

DR. FITZ: Were the clots in the abdomen sufficient to give rise to dullness on percussion before the operation?

DR. BAKER: There was over the lower hypogastrium decided dullness. I remember percussing there first and then using the catheter, and still finding dullness on percussion. The whole of the pelvis seemed to be filled with clots.

DR. STRONG: There is very little to add to the description of the patient's condition at the time I saw her, additional to what has been said by Dr. Baker and Dr. Marion. One point is interesting with regard to the examination which I made when the patient was etherized just before the operation; that is, the location of the tumor was distinctly to be felt through the vagina on the right extending behind the uterus, feeling about the size and shape of a Bologna sausage, but in pressing down upon the abdomen I could make out no upper limit to the swelling. The thing that impressed me very much about the case was the typical history, — pain, faintness and collapse.

To-day I saw another case with exactly the same typical history, in the Out-patient Department of the Massachusetts General Hospital. This woman had passed over one period; then menstruation returned, as she supposed, and she had been flowing for about a

month, a little each day. Two days ago, early in the morning, while lying quietly in bed, she was awakened at 5 o'clock by most terrible pain, which she described as in the left side, from which she fainted. After recovering consciousness she got up and moved about the room, and fainted twice more. The rest of the day she spent in bed. This morning she complained of a good deal of pain and tenderness, and I could feel on the right side a mass which, without ether, exactly simulated the mass felt in Dr. Marion's case with this exception, that the external hand found no effusion of blood or fluid masking the upper abdominal border of the tumor. The patient's condition showed that there had been no serious hemorrhages. If in this case, which from its history is so strongly suggestive of tubal pregnancy, there has been a rupture, then the blood is entirely confined within the broad ligament.<sup>2</sup>

DR. CABOT showed a specimen of

#### FIBRO-MYOMA OF THE UTERUS REMOVED BY HYSTERECTOMY.

The tumor had existed for a number of months, but only within three months had it been associated with severe hemorrhages from the uterus. The condition explained this history very well; the tumor was an intramural fibro-myoma, which had recently broken through and projected in a polypoid form into the canal of the uterus. The hemorrhages, no doubt, had followed since the breaking through of the tumor into the cavity of the organ. The operation was followed by uninterrupted recovery, and the patient has already gone home well.

#### NEW YORK COUNTY MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

STATED Meeting, May 18, 1891, the President, S. B. W. McLEOD, M.D., in the chair.

DR. T. J. MCGILLICUDDY read a paper on

#### THE HUMAN MAMMÆ AND THEIR ANOMALIES.

The first part of it was devoted to a consideration of the anatomy and physiology of the milk glands, as taught by the best and latest authorities. Passing on to their anomalies, the writer said that it was commonly noted that the two mammæ in very many cases were of unequal size. Absence of one, or both breasts, was very rare, but Hutchinson reported a case where both breasts were congenitally absent, and Paull a case where one breast was lacking. Mammæ of infantile size were generally accompanied by some ovarian defect, and, on the other hand, a too early and too great development of the breasts accompanied precocious development of the sexual organs.

Polynazia was much more frequently found than amazia, and supernumerary nipples were said to be quite common. In fact, rudimentary mammæ and nipples occurred, according to some writers, at least once in every five hundred individuals. Excess of formation here had been looked upon by theorists as a return in the direction of an earlier type, or a condition of atavism; and Meckel had stated that the earliest of our species had five mammæ, two pectoral, two axillary, and one near the navel. Extra mammæ were most frequently found in the axillæ or beneath the normal mammæ; but they were also to be met

with in the groins and on the thigh, abdomen, and back. The axillary glands might have a nipple, or only a minute orifice, or again, the milk might exude from several small orifices. Barth reported the case of a girl with a nipple below the lobe of the right ear, and it had an areola and increased in volume during menstruation. The number of these supernumerary mammæ might vary from one to half-a-dozen.

Marked hypertrophy of the nipple alone was occasionally met with, and Dr. McGillicuddy had had a case where the diameter of the nipples was too large for the infant's mouth, and an artificial nipple was required in order that it might suckle. A breast might have two nipples, but absence of the nipple was very rare. Imperfections of the nipple were much more common. Supernumerary nipples and mammæ, according to Sutton, were more common in men than in women. In some few cases the axillary glands were really continuations of the lobules of the mammæ which were prolonged outward beyond the limits of the breast.

The writer referred to several cases of anomaly which had come under his personal observation.

CASE I was that of a woman, twenty-six years of age, in whom the right breast and pectoral region were at least one-half larger than the left; a condition which she ascribed to the fact that she nursed much more frequently from the right breast than the left, on account of the latter secreting but a scant supply of milk.

CASE II. On March 3, 1891, Dr. McGillicuddy attended Mrs. McA., aged twenty-four, in her second confinement. She stated that about the third month in each of her pregnancies, the axillary glands, which previously had been flat and gave her no inconvenience, filled with milk. On examining them, a large brown areola, of a lighter shade than that on the breasts, was found, but no sign of a nipple. The milk, which flowed continuously, but most freely while she was nursing her infant, exuded through the pores of the skin; and the condition was very disagreeable to the patient, as it kept her clothing constantly wet and soiled.

CASE III was seen through the kindness of two medical friends. The patient was a young married woman of nineteen, whose second child was born March 8, 1891. She had not nursed her former child. Four days after labor she found milk flowing from the left axilla, and on examination, two rather large orifices and two or three smaller ones were seen. Through these milk exuded constantly, and in greatly increased quantity when she was nursing.

CASE IV was a single woman, twenty-six years of age, with a supernumerary gland in her right side, extending from the seventh to the ninth rib. It was of an oval shape, following the intercostal space, and for fourteen years had been subjected to the pressure of a corset. During her menstrual periods there was pain in all three mammary glands.

CASE V was a male, thirty-five years old, with two supernumerary mammæ in the abdomen, one on a line with the other a little below, the umbilicus. The nipple of the one on the left side was four and one-half inches, and of the one on the right side three inches, from the umbilicus.

CASE VI was also a male. He was forty-six years of age, and had a supernumerary mammary gland on the thigh, which a sister stated was first noticed at

<sup>2</sup> The patient was operated on two days later in the hospital, and the mass was found to be a small ovarian cyst. No explanation for the patient's history could be found.

birth. It was as large as the normal breast of a young woman, with a perfectly smooth nipple, and its lobular structure could be distinctly felt.

CASE VII was a young man who had a perfect but diminutive supernumerary nipple placed about two inches below the normal nipple on the left side.

CASE VIII, an infant, seven weeks old, had a supernumerary nipple in a very uncommon location, namely, on the chest, midway between the normal nipples. It was slightly larger than the latter.

CASE IX. Miss R., aged twenty-six. Neurasthenic temperament. Very delicate, and frequently hysterical. No glandular development whatever can be detected; the condition being the same as in the male breast, with simply nipples alone.

CASE X. Miss F., aged eighteen. When thirteen years old, as the result, it was supposed, of a blow, the right breast began to develop rapidly, and increased until it reached the normal size in young women of twenty; the other breast in the meanwhile remaining undeveloped. At present the breasts are normal and the same size, and menstruation is regular.

According to Park, there had previously been some fifteen cases of polymastia reported in American medical literature. Operative interference, Dr. McGillicuddy said, was not indicated under ordinary circumstances. The flow of milk in some instances was more or less inconvenient, but belladonna and strapping would probably be all that was required in most cases. The presence of many of the anomalies referred to, was generally not suspected until they were discovered by lactation, and like many other conditions, they were considered extremely rare until they were especially looked for. Photographs or drawings of most of the cases reported in the paper were exhibited.

DR. LEWIS SMITH read a paper on

#### RECENT MODIFICATIONS IN THE TREATMENT OF DIPHTHERIA.

Dr. Smith thought that there was now no question whatever that the Klebs-Löffler bacillus was the true cause of diphtheria. It had also been demonstrated, he said, that this bacillus never penetrates the interior of the body, and that its action is restricted to the surface on which it happens to alight. By its irritating effect it caused the pseudo-membranous inflammation upon the mucous or cutaneous surface, but as it never occurred elsewhere than upon the surface, and so was soon conveyed by the blood or lymph currents to internal organs, it could not in itself produce the systemic infection from which so many victims of diphtheria perished. This was now believed to be caused by a chemical substance generated by the bacillus, and, according to Brieger, composed principally of carbon, oxygen and nitrogen, but also containing a little hydrogen and sulphur. This substance had very poisonous properties, and it was very readily taken up by the blood-vessels and conveyed to every part of the body. It was this which caused the nephritis, granulo-fatty degeneration of the heart-muscle, and other lesions incident to the systemic infection. The extreme contagiousness of diphtheria was well known to the profession, and numerous instances had been reported showing the tenacious attachment of the diphtheritic virus to objects and its prolonged vitality; so that an infected article or room might communicate the disease months or even years after the infection had occurred.

These facts, he said, should be borne in mind in considering the local as well as constitutional treatment. In speaking of the hygienic treatment he said it was often best to aid digestion by administering such pepsin preparation as wine of pepsin or essence of pepsin with each feeding. For patients with feeble digestion the pre-digested foods, such as peptonized milk, beef peptonoids and sarco-peptones, were often very useful. When there was difficulty in swallowing, from the severity of the pharyngitis or from palatal paralysis, rectal alimentation by means of predigested liquid food, administered through an elastic catheter introduced far enough to reach the sigmoid flexure, was called for. Alcohol in some form was useful in all forms of the disease, and in severe diphtheria, as after the bite of a venomous reptile, large and frequent doses of alcohol were required to antagonize the poison. The indication for the use of alcohol was apparent when it was remembered that it had been demonstrated by actual experiment that alcohol diluted to one part in five, applied to the cornea of a rabbit inoculated with the Klebs-Löffler bacillus, will prevent the development of the specific inflammation; destroying the bacillus or neutralizing its action.

In considering the local treatment Dr. Smith said the important fact should be borne in mind that bacteriologists have recently found the Klebs-Löffler bacillus upon healthy mucous surfaces, and therefore without any pathogenic action, in those who have been exposed to diphtheria. From this it was believed that the epithelium in its normal state, without any break or abrasion, whether upon the faucial or other surface, may afford an effectual barrier to the bacillus; but if the epithelium be injured or removed by treatment, traumatism or disease, at the point where the bacillus lodges, inoculation will occur and diphtheria result. Therefore, in the local treatment of diphtheria, such remedies as destroy the epithelium or impair its function should be discarded. It had long been known that in one exposed to diphtheria the specific inflammation attacks, by preference, such surfaces as are already diseased; and hence the opinion, confirmed also by recent observations, was gaining ground in the profession that local treatment which is irritating is injurious. Applications which, while they might destroy the pseudo-membrane, also destroyed the epithelium and underlying tissue, unquestionably did more harm than good.

D'Espine had observed the effect of various agents on the Klebs-Löffler bacillus. Benzoate of sodium, 5 to 10 parts in 100, chlorate of potassium, 5 parts in 100, boric acid, 4 parts in 100, and sulphuret of sodium  $2\frac{1}{2}$  to 5 parts in 100, did not arrest its development. Under similar conditions it was arrested by corrosive sublimate, 1 part to 8,000, by carbolic acid, 1 to 50, by salicylic acid, 1 to 2,000, by chloral, 1 to 200, and by permanganate of potassium, 1 to 2,000. Of these remedies D'Espine especially recommended salicylic acid, as its toxic properties were slight and its application readily made. He would employ it in the strength of  $1\frac{1}{2}$  to 2 parts in 1,000, and even weaker in the case of very young children. Babies applied various antiseptic agents to the cornea of the rabbit after inoculation with the Klebs-Löffler bacillus. A 20 per cent. solution of carbolic acid did not check the formation of the pseudo-membrane; the same was true of five per cent. solutions of citric and acetic acids. On the other hand, bichloride of mercury, 1 to 4,000, alcohol, 1 to



5, chloral, 1 to 50, and boric acid, 1 to 20, prevented the formation of the membrane, and did not irritate.

Dr. Smith said he had for some time employed bichloride of mercury dissolved in water, 2 grains to the pint, or 1 to 3,840. Each fluid drachm contained one sixty-fourth of a grain, and a child of five years could safely take one teaspoonful every two hours; the local effect of the drug being obtained upon the surface of the throat before swallowing. If the child were old enough that solution might be used as a gargle; and in nasal diphtheria it could be injected through the nostrils. Simon, of Paris, particularly recommended salicylic acid in the local treatment, and urged the necessity of prompt and frequent applications, so as to prevent, as far as possible, the formation of the toxic chemical product of the bacilli. The following was the formula which he generally employed for brushing the fauces :

R	Acid. salicylic.	. . . . .	7½ grains.
	Glycerin	. . . . .	600 grains.
	Infusio. eucalypti	. . . . .	300 grains.
	Alcohol, for solution	. . . . .	q. s. M.

When the pseudo-membranes were very thick and adherent, Simon also applied equal parts of chloride of iron and glycerine from two to four times daily. Læffler himself recommended the following gargle for diphtheritic patients :

R	Carbolic acid	. . . . .	15 drops.
	Alcohol	. . . . .	2 ounces.
	Distilled water	. . . . .	5 ounces. M.

Brandy or alcohol, the latter not more diluted than 1 part to 5 of water, employed as a gargle or spray. Dr. Smith thought was apparently deserving of trial.

After referring to various other topical remedies which had been recommended of late, he stated that several years ago he himself had proposed the following combination, which was still used by many physicians :

R	Acid. carbolic.	. . . . .	gtt. x.
	Liq. ferri subsulphatis	. . . . .	5 ℥j.
	Glycerin	. . . . .	3 j. M.

After shaking the bottle, this was to be applied with a large camel's hair pencil every three or four hours to the inflamed surface. At present he recommended that the mixture should be diluted one-half with either glycerine or water, and the results obtained with the application showed that it was deserving of the confidence of the profession. With regard to the peroxide of hydrogen, he said that he had not had much personal experience, though it had been highly praised by some.

Before dismissing the subject of local treatment, he called the attention to the importance of prompt and efficient disinfection of the nares wherever indications of inflammation of the Schneiderian membrane showed themselves. For disinfecting the nostrils a saturated solution of boracic acid might be injected every two or three hours, or half a teaspoonful to a teaspoonful of the bichloride of mercury solution, two grains to the pint, care being taken that in the nasal and pharyngeal use of this agent, the quantity employed should be within safe limits.

Recent discoveries in reference to the cause and nature of diphtheria, although they showed the importance of early and efficient local treatment, indicated also the need of proper internal medication. The rapid and progressing deterioration of the blood in severe cases called especially for the use of iron, which, by its effect on the red blood corpuscles, the carriers

of oxygen, increased the functional activity of organs and improved the general health. The tincture of the chloride of iron, inasmuch as it had a large percentage of iron, was quickly absorbed and assimilated, and produced a very beneficial local action on the inflamed surface, was commonly employed; and in those old enough it could be used as a gargle before it was swallowed. At the present time it was generally prescribed in hourly doses, in glycerine and water, of from three to ten drops according to age. It should not be given from a metallic spoon.

With the exception of the tincture of the chloride of iron, chlorate of potassium had probably been used in America more than any other medicine in diphtheria : but Dr. Smith thought a strong and altogether sufficient objection to its use was the fact that it was highly irritating to the kidneys, which in diphtheria are very liable to inflammation of a dangerous type. It seemed to him there could be little doubt that it had often been an important factor in producing or aggravating diphtheritic nephritis, of which not a few patients perished. Of vegetable tonics, quinine had been most frequently prescribed, but it was now generally admitted that that there was nothing in the action of this or similar agents destructive of, or antagonistic to, the diphtheritic virus. The benefit obtained from it was chiefly as a general tonic. Large and frequent doses did not apparently diminish the blood-poisoning in severe cases, or exert any controlling action on the cause of the disease, such as was obtained from germicide remedies. While quinine was often prescribed as an antipyretic in febrile and inflammatory diseases, the temperature in diphtheria, after the first two or three days, was not often so elevated that an antipyretic was needed.

As to the bichloride of mercury, he believes that statistics continue to show that when administered internally in safe doses, as well as when prescribed for local use, it aids in controlling the disease and in saving life. Employed internally it could be useful only in antagonizing or destroying the toxic albuminoid generated by the bacillus; and care should be taken that it should not be given too freely. In ordinary cases the following might perhaps be regarded as about the proper quantity which should be administered, in divided doses, in twenty-four hours. For a child of two years, one-sixth of a grain; for a child of four years, one-quarter of a grain; for a child of six years, one-third of a grain; for a child of ten years, one-half of a grain. A very good way of giving it was as follows :

R	Hydrag. chlor. corrosiv.	. . . . .	gr. j.
	Alcohol	. . . . .	5 ℥j.
	Ellixir bismuth. et peisin,	q. s. ad.	5 ℥iv. M.
	Sig. One teaspoonful every four hours.		

As to the time that the bichloride treatment should be kept up, in ordinary cases, it should probably be discontinued after one week, and sooner if diarrhœa occurred.

While calomel had been longer employed in the treatment of diphtheria, and was still recommended by some physicians of experience, the majority of the profession very properly, in his opinion, disapproved of its use; believing that it tended to weaken the patient and increase the anæmia. There was one use of calomel, however, to which he desired to call special attention. During the last few months at the New York Foundling Asylum the inhalation of the vapor produced by the sublimation of calomel had apparently proved a powerful auxiliary to intubation, and in some

cases prevented the necessity of intubation. As soon as hoarseness was observed in a diphtheritic case the child was placed in its crib, and a tent made over it about three feet in height by a sheet placed over sticks fastened to the corner posts. Placed in a wash-bowl, below the feet of the child, an alcohol lamp was ignited, and over it, upon a dish, ten to forty grains of calomel were slowly vaporized. This was repeated every two to four hours, according to the urgency of the case. A Sister of Charity and nurses in the ward had been salivated; but, so far as known, the patients had not been injured. On the other hand, in some instances patients recovered without tracheotomy or intubation, when, from the persistence of obstructive symptoms it was highly probable that pseudo-membrane had formed in the larynx. It was also a fact that since the vapor of calomel had been used in this institution the percentage of recoveries after intubation had been greater than previous to its employment. Of course it was necessary to use so powerful an agent with great caution.

Having remarked that in diphtheritic nephritis the best results were met with from tincture of the chloride of iron, Dr. Smith concluded with a few remarks on the treatment of diphtheritic paralysis.

DR. S. G. COOK said that for more than thirty years he had depended on a single remedy in the treatment of diphtheria and that was the biniodide or red iodide of mercury. He treated the disease as a blood-poisoning, and believed that the mercury antidoted the poison. Hence, he did not trouble himself about gargles, swabs or inhalations. He did not suppose that the red iodide of mercury was probably any more efficacious than the bichloride; but the former had proved so trustworthy an agent in his hands, that he did not like to give it up for anything else. When he was just commencing to practise he had found it very satisfactory in two or three epidemics of great malignancy, and he had continued to use it ever since. He was accustomed to give two grains of the first trituration of biniodide of mercury, equal to about one-fiftieth of a grain, every two hours.

DR. GEORGE E. HUBBARD spoke of the great efficiency of solution of chlorine, made from chlorate of potassium and muriatic acid, with perchloride of iron. It had a remarkable local effect, and was also very useful internally.

DR. LOUIS FISCHER said that of late he had met with extremely good results from the local injection with a hypodermic syringe of about six drops at a time of chlorine water. He had never seen any injurious effects produced by this method.

DR. J. MOENT BLEYN thought that in every case of diphtheria, whether the nasal passages were implicated or not, it was very important to wash out the nose at once in order to prevent infection as far as possible. This could be accomplished by means of a fountain syringe, and the procedure should be repeated as often as the circumstances of the case required. As a stimulant he believed that in time pure ozone would be found preferable to alcohol.

DR. SMITH closed the discussion with a few remarks, and in the course of them he stated that in convalescence from diphtheria perhaps the best preparation of iron was the elixir of the peptonate.

THE late Mr. W. H. Gholstone suffered from a brain tumor, and died from the effects of an exploratory operation.

## THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, JULY 30, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

# TREATMENT OF EPILEPSY BY THE CONJOINED EMPLOYMENT OF BROMIDE OF POTASSIUM AND OF AN AGENT CAPABLE OF RENDERING THE NERVOUS CENTRES ANÆMIC.

UNDER this head, Poulet, of Plancher-les-Mines, in the last *Bulletin Général de Thérapeutique*, writes of a combination of bromide of potassium with Calabar bean, which has given him success in the treatment of obstinate cases of epilepsy where the bromides alone had failed. A favorite formula of his is the following:

R Bromide of potassium . . . . .	100 parts.
Tincture of Calabar bean . . . . .	35 "
Water . . . . .	470 "

Dose. — A tablespoonful, to be increased to a tablespoonful and a half, then two tablespoonfuls, daily.

A tablespoonful contains  $3\frac{1}{2}$  grammes (or about 57 grains) of bromide and 1.08 grammes of the tincture. The medicine may be given in divided doses instead of in one full dose, half a teaspoonful being given at first twice, then three times, then four times a day.

Poulet reports five obstinate cases treated in this manner. These were cases where bromide alone failed to cure.

In No. 1, the fits were formally six or eight a week (*grand mal*). After a year of the new treatment, no return of the epilepsy. In this patient, the tincture of Calabar bean is occasionally replaced by eserine, in the dose of one milligramme to each gramme of bromide; the result has been the same. No contraction of the pupil has been observed during the administration of the medicine.

No. 2, a most obstinate case; had been epileptic for eight years. Eight or ten fits a day. Failure of bromides, given alone, also of bromides and picrotoxin. Definitive cure under bromides associated with tincture of Calabar bean.

No. 3 was also a case of chronic, inveterate epilepsy. Several months' treatment by the combination above specified has given exemption from all convulsive accidents.

No. 4 was a case of grave epilepsy at the menopause. Frequent daily vertiginous attacks ending in convul-

sions and stupor. At first the disease was successfully combated by bromide of potassium associated with picrotoxine; this combination afterwards failing, sulphate of atropia was substituted for the picrotoxine (six grammes of bromide of potassium, one milligramme of atropine, daily). The latter treatment has been kept up for a year, with complete cessation of the vertigo.

No. 5 was a case of cardiac epilepsy. The *grand mal* attacks were followed by hemiplegia, with stupor and hebetude (*état de mal*). A combination of bromide and digitalis caused disappearance of the epilepsy (eight grammes of bromide, associated with two grammes of tincture of digitalis in divided doses, daily).

Poulet terminates his article by the following conclusions:

The bromides remain the sheet anchor in the treatment of epilepsy, and by the term *bromides* we have especial reference to the bromide of potassium which alone is truly efficacious.

There are, however, a great many epileptics whose attacks are only mitigated or postponed, not completely suppressed, by bromide of potassium.

In such cases, if we associate the bromide with some medicament which possesses properties identical with those of the bromide (that is, being capable of anæmiating and decongesting the nerve-centres and paralyzing the system of voluntary muscles) we generally obtain results which are perfectly satisfactory in essential epilepsy, and even in partial or Jacksonian epilepsy, on condition that, in the latter, we begin by the specific treatment of the determining cause. The substances that have been the most successful are Calabar bean, picrotoxine and belladonna. In cardiac epilepsy, digitalis must be added.

We may indifferently substitute sulphate of eserine for the preparations of Calabar bean, sulphate of atropine for those of belladonna, and digitaline for digitalis.

#### THE ACTUAL NUMBER OF BACILLI IN TUBERCULOUS SPUTUM.

As tubercle bacilli are unevenly distributed in sputum, the common methods of examination afford a very imperfect estimate even of the relative number of the bacilli thrown off by different patients or by the same patient at different times. The method recently described at length by Dr. G. H. F. Nuttall,<sup>1</sup> not only makes it possible to calculate closely the relative number of bacilli in sputa, but allows an estimation of the total number appearing during the twenty-four hours. The method consists, roughly, in taking the total amount of sputum for the twenty-four hours, rendering it homogeneous by caustic potash, heat and shaking, diluting with a measured quantity of water, and dropping by an ingenious apparatus a known quantity for microscopical counting of bacilli.

Three cases are given by the author in which the

number of bacilli passed in the twenty-four hours by patients undergoing the Koch treatment were calculated. In the first case the number expectorated before the commencement of the injections was something over two billion. During the injections with tuberculin the number rose to three and once to over four billion, and after the treatment had been given up returned to a little less than the original number. In the second case the number of bacilli varied between twenty and one hundred and sixty-five million before the injections, rose irregularly to two hundred and eighty million at the seventh injection, and then decreased to two hundred and sixty thousand after the sixteenth.

Two series of examinations of sputum after standing a certain length of time point to an actual multiplication of bacilli in standing sputum. It is also interesting to note that a great rise in the number of bacilli was observed to accompany the appearance of elastic tissue.

The author believes that his method will prove valuable in any experiments where it is desirable to introduce a definite number of organisms into culture media, disinfectants, etc. In point of accuracy it certainly far surpasses the loop method generally employed, one of the principal advantages being the saving of time. With such organisms as the tubercle bacillus this method will enable the experimenter to determine the number he is inoculating into an animal with a degree of certainty that has not been possible hitherto. Inoculations made under such conditions will clearly show the difference in degree of virulence possessed by various organisms, as also the relation between the number of bacteria introduced and the progress of the disease. This method brings us moreover a step nearer to solving the problem of the significance of involution and degeneration forms of bacteria.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

PROGRESS IN MEDICAL EDUCATION IN NEW YORK. — According to the *Medical Record*, the Medical Department of the University of the City of New York makes certain special announcements this year which should have a very general interest, indicating as they do a decided advance in educational methods: First, the faculty have placed the college upon a true university basis; that is, the pecuniary interests of the college have been put entirely in the hands of a body separate from the faculty, while the latter receive fixed salaries, and are free to give their time and energy to advancing the standard of the curriculum unincumbered by financial care. This step makes the faculty quite independent of the number of students who may attend the college classes. A second change consists in making three years' course obligatory; and a third, perhaps the most important of all, consists in the introduction of the recitation system in place of the didactic lecture during the first and part of the second year.

<sup>1</sup> Johns Hopkins Hospital Bulletin, No 13.

#### MEDICO-CHIRURGICAL COLLEGE, PHILADELPHIA.

—The following changes have been made in the faculty: Dr. G. E. Stubbs, Emeritus Professor of Clinical Surgery; Dr. W. S. Stewart, Emeritus Professor of Obstetrics and Clinical Diseases of Women; Dr. H. E. Goodman, Honorary Professor of Surgery, Clinical Surgery and Orthopedics; Dr. J. M. Anders, Professor of Principles and Practice of Medicine, Clinical Medicine and Hygiene; Dr. E. E. Montgomery, Professor of Obstetrics and Gynecology; Dr. Ernest Laplace, Professor of Surgery, Pathology and Clinical Surgery; Dr. W. F. Waugh, Professor of Clinical Medicine.

**INSPECTION OF PORK IN CHICAGO.**—The inspection of hog products at the stock-yards in Chicago is in operation, and in a short time every hog killed in Chicago will, it is hoped, bear the government stamp attesting its freedom from trichinae. At present thirty microscopists are employed and a piece of the diaphragm is the part usually selected. Already many hogs have been condemned, though only a small portion of the daily output is submitted to such examination.

**A SYSTEM TO DEFAUD INSURANCE COMPANIES.**—There is said to be a gang in Paris, the members of which thrive at the expense of the insurance companies. Their plans are simple. A man lets himself be run over. The driver is his accomplice. The authorities are appealed to. An insurance inspector reports on the case, making the slight injury sustained appear a very serious one. The profits are divided up. As occurrences like this became frequent, suspicion began to be aroused. The result was an inquiry, ending in the imprisonment of sixty-five people who were members of the gang.

**A TETRATOLOGICAL CURIOSITY.**—The *Semaine Médicale* contains an interesting description of some "Siamese Twins" which have been exciting the curiosity of the Parisians. Two girls, born in Bohemia, are welded together at the posterior part of the pelvis. Below this point, the condition of things is unique in more than one respect. At first sight there appears to be only one urethra, one vulva, and but one anal aperture. Although there is only one urethra, there must be two bladders, because the desire to pass water does not present itself simultaneously in both subjects. Again, though there is but a single vulva, there are two vaginas completely separated from each other by a well-defined septum and guarded respectively by separate hymens. The rectum is apparently unique for some distance up, for the desire to defecate is common to both subjects, but there are evidently two sets of large intestines. The anus, clitoris, and urethra are arranged antero-posteriorly, but the two vaginas are side by side. Apart from this partial identity of structure, there are two distinct individualities, and one is able to go to sleep while the other keeps awake. The two heart beats are not synchronous, and the sensation of hunger, thirst, etc., are not experienced simultaneously.

**A BABOO'S PETITION.**—The following petition, addressed by an East Indian "baboo" to the English governor, appears in the *St. James Gazette*: "Respectfully Sheweth. That your honor's servant is poor man in agricultural behavior, and much depends on season for the staff of life, therefore he prays that you will favor upon him, and take him into your saintly service, that he may have some permanently labor for the support of his soul and his family; wherefore he falls upon his family's beuded knees, and implores to you of this merciful consideration to a damnable miserable, like your honor's unfortunate petitioner. That your lordship's honor's servant was too much poorly during the last rains and was resuscitated by much medicines which made magnificent excavations in the coffers of your honorable servant, whose means are circumsized by his large family, consisting of five female women, and three masculine, the last of which are still taking milk from mother's chest, and are damnable noiseful through pulmonary catastrophe in their interior abdomen. Besides the above named, an additional birth is, through grace of God, very shortly occurring to my beloved wife of bosom. . . . That your honor's damnable servant was officiating in several capacities during past generations, but has become too much old for espousing hard labor in this time of his bodily life; but was not drunkard, nor thief, nor swindler, nor any of these kind, but was always pious, affectionate to his numerous family consisting of the aforesaid five female women, and three males, the last of whom are still milking the parental mother. That your generous honor's lordship's servant was entreating to the Magistrate for employment in Municipality to remove filth, etc., but was not granted the petitioner. Therefore your generous lordship will give to me some easy work, in the — Department, or something of this sort. For which act of kindness your noble lordship's poor servant will, as in duty bound, pray for your longevity. I have the honor to be, sir, your most obedient servant, —, Candidate."

#### NEW YORK.

**CROTON WATER.**—Complaints came from various parts of the city that a curious and unusual taste exists in the drinking-water. The reason assigned for it is that in some manner the source of supply has become contaminated, and persons residing in the neighborhood of Croton Lake are said to be alarmed at the presence of miasmatic influences there. The water being extremely low, miles of mud flats are left exposed to the action of the sun, and decaying vegetable matter and dead mussels fill the air with a nauseating effluvia.

**HYDROPHOBIA INOCULATIONS.**—There are at present being treated at the Pasteur Institute in West Tenth Street, six new patients from Massachusetts. A man from South Framingham and three children from Ashland were all very severely bitten by the same dog, a large collie, which was finally killed by a brother of the children, with a base-ball club, and which Dr. Gihier believes was undoubtedly suffering from rabies.

BEQUESTS TO INSTITUTIONS. — By the will of the late David Steward \$5,000 is left to St. Luke's Hospital, to endow a bed in perpetuity; and by the will of the late Charles Wm. Merrill, \$5,000 is left to the House of Rest for consumptives. Among the bequests of the late Hector C. Havemeyer are the following: \$35,000 to the Manhattan Eye and Ear Hospital, \$10,000 to the New York Eye and Ear Infirmary, and \$5,000 each to the Presbyterian Hospital and the New York Post-Graduate Medical School and Hospital.

### Miscellany.

#### TREATMENT OF CONSTIPATION IN CHILDREN BY ABDOMINAL MASSAGE.

KARNITZKY<sup>1</sup> describes this method of treatment, in both acute and chronic constipation, in children from eight to eleven years of age.

He concludes that abdominal massage may produce effects upon the alimentary tract, in connection with digestion, which are not inferior to those produced by purgatives. Habitual constipation may be easily cured by massage without the aid of purgatives, and the more readily the younger the child. The younger a child is the milder should the manipulations be, and the shorter the *séances*, which should be from three to ten minutes according to the age of the patient. Longer *séances* are inadvisable, and may even be harmful and aggravate the condition of the patient. Abdominal massage may be regarded as the best means of treating constipation in children. Purgatives should only be used in exceptional cases.

#### CENTRIFUGAL FORCE IN CLINICAL DIAGNOSIS.

In the *Congress für Innere Medizin*, in Wiesbaden, Litten gave an account of a method which had been devised for the adaptation to clinical medicine of the uses of centrifugal force, which have hitherto been applied only by physiologists.<sup>2</sup> The usual methods of filtering, and of allowing fluids to settle, have often certain manifest disadvantages, and these are thus overcome. Special reference is made to examination of the urine, and the ease with which tube-casts, tubercle bacilli and other micro-organisms, blood corpuscles, etc., may by this means be detected. It is applicable, also, to the investigation of fluid from echinococcus cysts and of pleural effusions.

The advantages with regard to the latter are thus stated: "Easier demonstration of tubercle bacilli. Constant demonstration of blood in clear pleuritic effusions. Avoidance of the coagulation of the exudation. The last is specially important; for, as is known, there are some pleuritic exudations which coagulate immediately, so that microscopic examination of them is impossible. If one warms the glass of the centrifugal machine, and allows the fluid to run into it, and sets it at once in motion, the corpuscular elements are obtained before coagulation occurs."

<sup>1</sup> Journal de Médecine, March 15th.

<sup>2</sup> Wiener klinische Wochenschrift, June 4th.

#### THE TREATMENT OF ACUTE ANGINA.

In the *Journal de Médecine* for April 10th,<sup>1</sup> Dr. Capart publishes the following methods of treatment which he employs in different forms of angina. In acute suppurative tonsillitis he causes the patient to suck small pieces of ice and orders twenty grains each of powdered salol and milk-sugar to be divided into six powders, three to be taken each day; or an equivalent amount of salol may be made into an emulsion with gum-arabic and given according to the same directions. In addition, he prescribes a gargle composed of fifteen grains of salicylic acid, seven and one-half grains of acetate of sodium in nine ounces of distilled water, flavored with a little syrup. As a prophylactic measure against the return of abscess in the tonsils, he advises the patients for at least a month to use a gargle of a weak solution of alum containing a few drops of carbolic acid, or the following gargle may be employed:

R Crystallized carbolic acid, . . . . . 5 i.  
Absolute alcohol, . . . . . 5 v.  
Essence of mint, . . . . . 10 xv.

Of this solution ten drops are added to half a tumblerful of water, and used as a gargle morning and evening.

In simple catarrhal angina he prescribes the following potion:

R Borax, . . . . . 5 i.  
Salicylate of sodium, . . . . . 5 ss.  
Decoction of marsh-mallow, . . . . . 5 i.  
Flavor with syrup.

If a cure does not take place within twenty-four or thirty-six hours he then has recourse to a slightly astringent gargle, such as the following:

R Calcined Alum, . . . . . gr. xl.  
Alcohol, . . . . . aa 5 iiss.  
Pure glycerin, . . . . . 3 i.  
Water, . . . . . 3 x.

To be used as a gargle four times daily.

He cautions in the strongest terms against the use of concentrated solutions of tannin or alum.

#### THE PREPARATION OF SPONGES FOR USE IN SURGERY.

WAYLAND, in the *Annals of Surgery*, Vol XIII, No. 5, considers the best methods of rendering sponges absolutely sterile.<sup>2</sup>

He finds that sponges of close texture, even if soaked in a solution of carbolic acid up to the strength of 1 to 40, are not rendered sterile throughout. The central portions of such sponges, if planted upon nutrient gelatin, show abundant growths of putrefactive microbes. Again, the ordinary surgical sponge, impregnated with foul discharges and thoroughly cleansed with a solution of carbolic acid, likewise exhibits, when implanted upon nutrient gelatin, abundant growths. If, however, a solution of 1 to 2000 bichloride of mercury is employed, such sponges remain entirely sterile. The small cut Turkey sponges are the best, because, though their texture is close, their shape prevents them from being anywhere so thick as to prevent the thorough penetration of the antiseptic solutions.

The question of the proper manner to store sponges is one of extreme importance. A number of sponges were kept for nine months, some in a solution of 1 to 20 carbolic, others in a solution of 1 to 500 bichloride.

<sup>1</sup> Therapeutic Gazette, June.

<sup>2</sup> American Journal of Medical Sciences, July.

Both sets were darkened; but neither suffered in consistence, and even by microscopical examination no changes in texture could be detected. The sponges will in time darken, not from being actually dirty, but from the process of pigmentation. It would seem, then, that after the sponges have been thoroughly cleansed, storing in 1 to 500 bichloride solution renders them absolutely sterile and does not impair their useful qualities.

The author has usually employed the hyposulphite process in preparing sponges; that is, the sponges are first steeped in a hydrochloric acid solution, 1 to 10, then immersed in a bath composed of hyposulphite of soda one part, hydrochloric acid two parts, water twelve parts. This solution is then pressed out, and the sponges are well washed in cold water. They are finally placed in a bath containing half an ounce of carbonate of potash.

Objection is raised to using the sponges more than once, since while it is quite possible to render a septic sponge aseptic, there is no means of knowing whether or not ptomaines or toxic albumoses may be present, and there is no known agent which can be relied on to counteract the possible toxic effect of such substances.

### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**STRYCHNINE IN DIPHTHERITIC PARALYSIS.**—Rosenzweig<sup>1</sup> reports very good results from the hypodermic injection of strychnine in paralysis following diphtheria. He tried it in four cases, in doses of two to three milligrammes, with the effect of causing the nasal speech and difficulty of swallowing to disappear rapidly. This treatment was originally proposed by Hensch, and, the writer thinks, has not received the attention it deserves.

**A LINIMENT FOR ECZEMA OF THE ANUS AND SCROTUM.**—Unna recommends the following:<sup>2</sup>

R	Olei Lind.	}	. . . . . 55 3 j.
	Aque calidis		
	Zinci oxidi		
	Iodoform		. . . . . 3 iss. M.

**STOMATITIS IN CHILDREN.**—Where the trouble is extensive and painful the *Province Médicale* recommends the following treatment:

(1) The gums should be brushed with

R	Coraline hydrochlor.	. . . . . gr. iss.
	Sodu chloridi	. . . . . gr. xv.
	Glycerini	. . . . . 55 3 iss. M.
	Aspini	

Use a camel's hair brush.

(2) A spray of a solution of boracic acid should be frequently used.

(3) Bromide of potash internally.

**TREATMENT OF ERYSIPELAS.**—Dr. Ch. Ulrich reports the results given by three modes of treatment adopted in a series of eighty-nine cases of facial erysipelas, namely, ice compresses, tar preparation and ichthyol collodion. He found that, having respect to the spread of the rash, the formation of bullæ, recrudescence, and the duration of the disease, the third proved the most effective means of treatment. He notes on the importance of applying the collodion in

a broad band, beyond the edge of the rash. The collodion consists of

R	Ammonii sulpho-ichthyolat.	}	. . . . . 55 3 ss.
	Etheris		
	Collodii flex.		. . . . . 3 j. M.

**HYDROCHLORATE OF OREXIN.**—Gordon<sup>4</sup> gives his results in a paper on this drug. The full chemical name is hydrochlorate of phenyl-dihydro-quino-azoline. It was introduced by Professor Penzoldt of Erlangen some time ago as a pure stomachic, for which he claimed that it increased the appetite, aided digestion, and stimulated absorption of the products of digestion. It occurs in colorless crystals, which are to a certain extent soluble in water. The taste is sharp, pungent, and somewhat acrid, giving a slightly burning sensation to the tongue. The drug may be given either well diluted in water or made into pill form with any of the ordinary excipients, and can also be given between thin slices of bread or butter or in the form of wafers. The adult dose was stated by Penzoldt to be from three to five grains. The dose given by the author is one-quarter of a grain three times a day, before food. After a summary of cases, both adults and children, the author says that it would appear that orexin is, in the loss of appetite concurrent with tubercular disease, a valuable stimulant. The power of stimulating absorption of the products of digestion claimed for it seems to be merited, for under its use, as a rule, the tongue became less furred, and the constipation was relieved. Though, so far, these observations cover only a limited field, still the indications are that orexin is worthy of receiving an unbiased trial in suitable cases.

### Correspondence.

#### DR. ANDREW D. WHITE'S WARFARE OF SCIENCE.

NABANT, MASS., July 24, 1891.

MR. EDITOR: At first I was somewhat annoyed that you should have honored Dr. Andrew D. White's statements on the relation of religion to medicine from his papers in the *Popular Science Monthly*, by embodying them in an editorial in your number of July 16th. It is, however, for the best. It gives me the opportunity of exposing a series of gross misrepresentations and of absolutely false statements which may deceive many. The questions which particularly concern me are those connected with the relation of the Catholic Church to medicine, especially in the Middle Ages and at the Renaissance. It is necessary for me to show that Dr. White is so absolutely untrustworthy that no statement of his can be accepted without proof. The whole spirit of his article is bitterly prejudiced and unjust. He seeks continually to give the impression that the Church has oppressed medicine. Let us now take up several points one by one.

By a slight alteration, which I am sure was unintentional, you have made one of his statements much worse than it was originally. You say, "The School of Salerno was held in aversion by strict churchmen." Dr. White said, "by multitudes of strict churchmen." . . . This was unlikely, but not impossible. The school was founded by the Benedictines, who certainly were considered strict churchmen. A little later you say, following, I believe, Dr. White quite accurately: "Pope Innocent III, early in the 13th century, forbade physicians, under pain of excommunication, to undertake medical treatment without calling in ecclesiastical advice." In point of fact, what is referred to was not done by Innocent III, but by the Fourth Council of the Lateran, during his reign. That, however, is a

<sup>4</sup> Lancet, July 11.

<sup>1</sup> Theophrastus, de Morb. Acut., Sec. I, § 90.

<sup>2</sup> J. C. M. de Med. et Chir., July 2d.

<sup>3</sup> Theophrastus, de Morb. Acut., July 2d.

detail of little consequence. The point is, first, the entirely false impression that is given, and, secondly, the penalty. What was decreed was, that a physician, on being called to a case, should advise the patient to attend to the state of his conscience, that is, to send for a confessor; but this in no way implied that the priest was to interfere with the treatment of the case. The penalty for not doing this was not excommunication, but prohibition to enter a church, which was a very different thing from excommunication in those days. There is another part of the same canon which Dr. White does not quote, but which is worthy of mention. It was that the physician should advise no remedy for the good of the body that might be to the injury of the soul. The penalty in this case was excommunication. This, indeed, is a check on medicine, but a most salutary one. The talk of Vesalius having been driven to exile and death is absurd. So far from having been oppressed by the Church, he flourished chiefly in Italy and Spain, the two countries in Europe where she was strongest. He professed anatomy at Padua, Bologna and Pisa, apparently going from one to the other. He later went to Spain. He no doubt met with great opposition, but probably chiefly from his own profession. He remained at the Court in Spain for nineteen or twenty years and then set out on a pilgrimage to the Holy Land, returning from which he suffered shipwreck and death at the Island of Zante. There are a variety of rumors as to the cause of this pilgrimage, which I myself investigated some years ago. There are sensational stories of his having by mistake cut into a living man; and, of course, from certain sources there are hints at the suspicion of heresy and the Inquisition. It seems to be all surmise. I could find nothing pointing to clerical oppression. Then again, it was said that he went to escape professional jealousy or to make money or to get rid of his wife. For my part, knowing nothing about it, I incline to believe that he went like many others, because he wanted to. Be that as it may, it is certain that at Jerusalem he received letters from the Senate of Venice offering him the professorship of anatomy at Padua, which disposes effectually of Dr. White's statements about his being driven to exile and death.

I must now dispose of a glaring misstatement of Dr. White's which you do not reproduce. I do so partly from the interest there is in the subject, partly as showing this writer's absolute untrustworthiness.

Dr. White says, "Pope Boniface VIII interdicted dissection as sacrilege, threatening excommunication against those who practised it."<sup>1</sup> This is utterly false. What makes it worse is, that the nature of the decree of Boniface VIII is set forth in its title, which is as follows: "*Corpora defunctorum exenterantes et in inhumat deoquentes, ut ossa a vultibus separata ferant sepelienda in terram sum, ipso facto sunt excommunicati.*" That is to say, it forbids the eviscerating and boiling the bodies of the dead for the purpose of bringing the bones home to the country of the departed. This is a custom which appears to have sprung up, or at least been in use, during the Crusades. Neither in this decree nor anywhere else, so far as I have been able to learn, is there any prohibition of dissection.

Now, as to Dr. White's second conclusion, "that in proportion as the grasp of theology upon education tightened, medicine declined, and in proportion as that grasp was relaxed, medicine has developed," I have something to say. The schools of Salerno, Padua, Bologna, Rome, Naples, Pavia and Pisa, show that the country where medicine, and above all, where anatomy flourished was just where the grasp of theology was strong. Farther, though very probably in some cases abused by individuals, the influence of theology on medicine has been for morality. One instance has been already mentioned; another is the protection of the unborn. I can well believe that where all theological restraint is thrown away, experiments may be tried by which science will prosper at the cost of patients. Reports of such — let us hope untruthful ones — have recently come from Berlin.

Yours truly,

THOMAS DWIGHT, M.D.

## PROLAPSE OF THE SIGMOID FLEXURE INTO THE RECTUM.

Boston, July 24, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—It is not easy to do full justice to a lecture like that of Dr. T. Lander Brunton, on "Elimination and its Uses in Preventing and Curing Disease," in the limits of your editorial abstract of July 16th. For those who cannot read the whole lecture for themselves, I think it is a pity that the most novel, interesting and practical procedure in the treatment of prolapse of the sigmoid flexure into the rectum should have been omitted from your editorial. Allow me to give you Dr. Brunton's own words:

"I once saw a case of this sort at intervals for two or three years without suspecting its nature. It occurred in a man from New Zealand, who had been accustomed to a great deal of horseback exercise, frequently riding forty miles a day. He began to suffer from neurasthenia, hypochondriasis, loss of appetite, failing strength and emaciation. In fact, he presented almost the typical aspect of the hysterical girls who are so well treated by the Weir Mitchell plan, and in consequence of this I advised him to undergo a course of massage. This he did two or three times with very little good, until, by my advice, he went to Dr. Eccles, who discovered the real cause of his illness, and by the judicious application of massage to the intestines completely restored him to health."

The method is not described, but it probably was a sort of abdominal taxis, so applied as to pull the sigmoid flexure up out of the rectum, concerning which Dr. Humphrey, in the *Lancet* (Vol. I, 1890, page 76), says: "The merit of the early use of anaesthesia and abdominal taxis is, that, while eminently adapted to many, it is hardly likely to be prejudicial to any."

Yours truly,

DOUGLAS GRAHAM, M.D.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JULY 18, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York . .	1,515,391	174	606	66.60	7.65	30.42	.51	3.33	
Chicago . .	1,029,850	583	336	40.90	5.44	22.91	10.26	1.54	
Philadelphia .	1,046,964	429	280	33.60	7.80	28.80	1.10	1.48	
Brooklyn . .	886,343	584	366	37.76	7.59	32.98	.85	2.72	
St. Louis . .	451,740	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston . .	448,439	207	105	25.92	8.16	24.48	.48	.96	
Baltimore . .	423,439	239	126	37.38	5.88	31.50	.84	1.26	
Cincinnati . .	286,908	124	51	24.30	7.29	13.77	1.62	6.48	
Cleveland . .	282,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg . .	249,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee . .	249,000	93	55	27.00	7.76	16.20	1.68	5.40	
Washington .	238,362	124	57	39.78	11.31	23.49	—	3.21	
Nashville . .	76,168	31	18	28.84	6.46	12.92	6.46	—	
Charleston . .	65,165	40	19	22.50	5.00	17.50	2.50	—	
Portland . .	36,425	11	1	9.60	—	9.60	—	—	
Worcester . .	84,625	38	16	39.45	—	34.19	—	—	
Lowell . .	77,696	51	36	48.10	9.25	44.49	—	1.85	
Fall River . .	71,286	63	—	45.12	7.52	47.00	—	—	
Cambridge . .	70,062	39	29	38.40	5.12	30.72	—	2.56	
Lynn . .	55,727	15	3	6.66	6.66	6.66	—	—	
Lawrence . .	41,654	24	13	11.60	—	37.44	—	—	
Springfield .	44,179	22	12	15.50	13.65	36.40	—	—	
New Bedford .	40,733	18	10	16.66	—	11.11	—	—	
Salem . .	36,891	9	4	11.11	11.11	11.11	—	—	
Chelsea . .	27,909	11	6	14.28	7.11	7.14	—	—	
Haverhill . .	27,442	20	13	35.00	—	25.00	5.00	—	
Brockton . .	27,291	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Fauntleroy . .	25,445	7	3	42.84	14.28	42.84	—	—	
Gloucester . .	24,651	7	4	28.56	—	—	—	—	
Newton . .	24,379	12	7	11.66	8.33	33.33	—	8.33	
Malden . .	23,031	6	1	16.66	16.66	—	—	16.66	
Newburyport .	22,657	10	3	20.00	—	—	—	—	
Waltham . .	18,707	5	2	10.00	40.00	20.00	—	—	
Pittsfield . .	17,281	3	3	33.33	33.33	—	—	—	
Quincy . .	16,723	6	1	16.66	16.66	—	—	—	
Newbury . .	12,947	5	2	40.00	—	—	—	—	
Medford . .	11,679	5	1	20.00	20.00	—	20.00	—	
Clinton . .	10,124	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park . .	10,193	4	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Peabody . .	10,158	8	—	—	12.50	—	—	—	

<sup>1</sup> Popular Science Monthly, June, 1891, p. 155.

Deaths reported 3,883; under five years of age 2,251; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 1,455, consumption 394, acute lung diseases 225, diarrhoeal diseases 1120, diphtheria and croup 90, typhoid fever 50, scarlet fever 54, measles 36, cerebro-spinal meningitis 25, whooping-cough 22, malarial fever 9, erysipelas 3.

From scarlet fever New York 30, Brooklyn 8, Chicago 6, Baltimore and Cincinnati 3 each, Philadelphia 2, Milwaukee and Springfield 1 each. From measles New York 12, Chicago 11, Philadelphia 3, Brooklyn and Cambridge 2 each, Milwaukee, Charleston, Worcester, Lawrence, Springfield and Chelsea 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 7, New York 6, Brooklyn and Washington 3 each, Baltimore and Gloucester 2 each, Worcester and Haverhill 1 each. From whooping-cough Chicago 7, New York 5, Philadelphia, Milwaukee and Washington 2 each, Baltimore, Nashville, Fall River and New Bedford 1 each. From malarial fever New York 5, Philadelphia 3, Nashville 1. From erysipelas New York, Brooklyn and Baltimore 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,465,108, for the week ending July 11th, the death-rate was 16.8. Deaths reported 3,029: whooping-cough 18, diarrhoea 75, measles 66, diphtheria 28, scarlet fever 22, fever 17, small-pox (London) 1.

The death-rates ranged from 12.4 in Norwich to 21.7 in Preston, Birmingham 16.0, Bradford 15.4, Cardiff 20.1, Hull 16.6, Leeds 16.5, Leicester 16.1, Liverpool 20.4, London 16.7, Manchester 19.4, Sheffield 12.8, Sunderland 19.9.

In Edinburgh 16.7, Glasgow 21.6, Dublin 18.8.

#### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending July 18, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- Thermom- eter.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		We'th'r. *		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	8 A.M.	P.M.	8 A.M.	P.M.	
S. 12	70.13	66	71	58	82	88	N.W.	S.W.	3	13	O. C.
M. 13	70.10	72	77	68	69	61	S.W.	N.W.	10	12	C. O.
T. 14	70.06	79	83	69	68	75	S.W.	S.W.	16	12	C. O. †
W. 15	72.00	77	84	70	70	80	S.W.	S.	16	14	O. †
T. 16	72.05	77	84	71	71	75	W.	W.	10	10	O. F.
F. 17	70.67	72	81	62	62	51	S.W.	S.W.	6	12	O. C.
S. 18	70.00	70	76	61	61	56	S.W.	S.E.	6	12	O. R. .05

\* C., cloudy; Cl., clear; F., fog; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JULY 18, 1891, TO JULY 24, 1891.

ASSISTANT SURGEON WILLIAM L. KNEEDLER, U. S. Army, granted leave of absence for one month.

SURGEON HENRY R. TILLOT, U. S. Army, granted leave of absence for two months, on surgeon's certificate of disability.

CAPTAIN REUBEN L. ROBERTSON, assistant surgeon, U. S. Army, ordered for duty to Fort Niagara, N. Y., on the abandonment of Fort Abraham Lincoln, North Dakota.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING JULY 26, 1891.

JOHN G. FIELD, assistant surgeon, ordered to special duty in the Bureau of Medicine and Surgery.

JAMES S. HORN, assistant surgeon, ordered to the Receiving-ship "Franklin."

ELIAS MOERIS, assistant surgeon, ordered to the "Ajax" and other monitors, Richmond, Va.

JAMES T. KLEIN, assistant surgeon, promoted to passed a grand surgeon.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE THREE WEEKS ENDING JULY 18, 1891.

MERRAY, R. D., surgeon. To proceed to Gulf Quarantine for temporary duty. July 1, 1891.

SAWTELLE, H. W., surgeon. Relieved from duty at Portland, Me., ordered to Boston, Mass. July 11, 1891.

IRVING, FAIRFAX, surgeon. When relieved at Boston, Mass., to proceed to Buffalo, N. Y., for temporary duty. July 11, 1891.

CARTER, H. R., passed assistant surgeon. Ordered to Washington, D. C., for temporary duty. July 2, 1891.

BECKHAM, C. T., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for seven days. June 30, 1891.

DEVAN, S. C., passed assistant surgeon. When relieved at Buffalo, N. Y., to proceed to Portland, Me., for duty. July 11, 1891.

BROOKS, S. D., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. July 13, 1891.

KINTOUN, J. J., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. July 14, 1891.

HOUGHTON, E. A., assistant surgeon. To proceed to Cleveland, O., for temporary duty. July 8, 1891.

#### DEATH.

J. F. GROENEVELT, assistant surgeon, died of yellow fever, at the Gulf Quarantine Station, June 29, 1891.

#### SOCIETY NOTICE.

AMERICAN ELECTRO-THERAPEUTIC ASSOCIATION. — This Association will hold its first annual meeting at the Hall of the College of Physicians, corner Locust and Thirteenth Streets, Philadelphia, Pa., Thursday, Friday and Saturday, September 24-26, 1891, under the Presidency of Dr. G. Betton Massey.

Physicians interested in the discussion of Electricity in Medicine are invited to attend without further notice.

Wm. H. WALLING, M.D., Secretary.  
2005 Arch St., Philadelphia.

#### APPOINTMENTS.

HENRY JACKSON, M.D., has been appointed Physician to Medical Out-Patients at the Boston City Hospital.

J. W. BABCOCK, M.D., Assistant Physician at the McLean Asylum, Somerville, has been appointed Superintendent of the State Asylum at Columbia, S. C.

#### DEATHS.

JOHN P. WELLS, M.D., died in New York, July 22d, aged eighty-six. In the epidemic of 1849 he was placed in charge of the cholera hospital, and before the establishment of the New York Board of Health he held the position of City Physician. He was one of the founders of the New York Academy of Medicine.

CHARLES R. GILL, M.D., formerly of New York, died, July 12th, aged seventy. Dr. Gill had been suffering from cancer of the larynx, making it necessary to wear a tracheotomy tube, which became stopped while he was on a steamboat, causing strangulation before assistance could be obtained.

EDWARD SUTTON SMITH, M.D., died suddenly, July 21st, aged sixty-one. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1853, and from the Medical School in 1856. He had spent several years abroad, and at one time practised in New York.

HERMAN B. SMITH, M.D., of Westville, Conn., died, July 16th. He graduated from the Medical Department of Yale University in 1876.

ALBERT SKINNERR, M.D., of Youngstown, N. Y., the oldest practitioner in Niagara County, died, July 18th, aged eighty-four.

W. WEISS, Professor of Surgical Pathology at the Bohemian University of Prague, died, about July 10th, aged fifty-six.

CHARLES E. SHEPARD, M.D., F.R.C.S., died in London, June 29th, aged thirty-five. He was well-known as an anaesthetist, in which capacity he was connected with several London hospitals. His death was peculiarly sad, being due to mental depression the night after a patient, to whom he was administering chloroform, died from the effects of the drug.

WILLIAM HENRY STONE, M.D., F.R.C.P., F.R.C.S., Physician to St. Thomas Hospital, Croonian, Lambeth and Harveian Lecturer, etc., died in London, July 5th, aged sixty-one.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Massachusetts College of Pharmacy, Twenty-fifth Annual Catalogue, 1891-92.

The Nervous Features and Sequences of La Grippe. By Archibald Church, M.D., Chicago. 1891.

Woman's Medical College of the New York Infirmary, Twenty-sixth Year Annual Catalogue and Announcement, June, 1891.



## Lecture.

### NEURASTHENIA AND ITS MENTAL SYMPTOMS.<sup>1</sup>

THE SHATTUCK LECTURE FOR 1891.

BY EDWARD COWLES, M.D., SOMERVILLE.

(Continued from No. 5, page 106.)

*Sense of ill-being.*—But in the conditions, represented by a sense of ill-being, there are feelings of fatigue, depression, anxiety, languor, absence of desires, a sense of lack of power, of self-depreciation, and of personal unworthiness, etc., of which the patient gives account. Beard has well characterized this "as an instinctive consciousness of inadequacy for the task set before us." "We are hopeless," he says, "because our nerve force is so reduced";—"a certain amount of nerve strength is necessary to supply the courage requisite for simple existence." The persistency of these feelings is marked by a visible change of personality. In slighter degrees these changes are like those commonly seen in the evening tire of an active man, from which restoration follows. When, however, in the processes of waste and repair, the balance turns slowly and insidiously to the side of weakness of nervous tissues, whose corresponding mental activities show these symptoms of disability, they stand as evidences of neurasthenic condition. As these morbid physical states persist, the ideas suggested by the morbid feelings, and to account for them, are framed by degrees into some wrong conception. Although there are, however, many cases of melancholia without delusions, yet beliefs may be engendered consistent with the morbid state of hopelessness, self-reproach, and worry. In many cases, special delusions are formed for which the patient gives reasons, with a degree of intellectual integrity that is peculiar to melancholia. These allied organic and consequent mental changes profoundly modify the personality in its inmost nature. By the process described this is not the violent and superficial effect of sudden emotions, but results from a slow and subtle process that irresistibly changes the basis of the personality. It is easy to see how such morbid organic sensations may be engendered in a general neurasthenia and produce such a train of nervous symptoms, characterized by a sense of ill-being, depression and hopelessness. Like results may come from nervous exhaustion initiated in the brain itself, by mental overwork, care and anxiety. Here is the bond between well-being and ill-being of body and the emotional tone. It is plain how the changing states of mental feeling reflect the bodily states in the alterations of the sense of personality.

*Mental Symptoms of Auto-intoxication.*—The new evidence in regard to the toxic elements engendered in the body sustains these views, and seems to offer the long sought explanation of many obscure conditions. Full force should be given to the fact that in all forms of functional activity the fatigue proper, from the discharge of energy and the breaking down of material cell contents, has always joined with it the toxic influence of self-produced waste products. We are able to account for much that appears confusing in the symptoms of fatigue, by ascribing their variations to differences in the kind and quantity of the

specific poisons that are developed in the various tissues. For example, while melancholia is generally characterized by a disposition to quietude and shrinking into seclusion, some cases are marked by great mental agitation and physical restlessness, the essential physical and mental condition being the same. A fair inference is that there is an irritating intoxication in such cases. But again there is the peculiar condition of apparent stupor added to the ordinary melancholia, so that in extreme cases the patient cannot move his limbs or utter a word, and the facial expression is blank. This presents a more profound degree of the condition described by Branton as like the poisoning by curare of the muscular mechanism. "The absence of true psychic stupor in many such cases is well proven. It has been seen that these symptoms may be produced by choline, neurine and muscarine, which are antagonistic to atropine. In Hare's suggestion that it is possible to give relief by antagonistic remedies when there are signs of auto-poisoning, he mentions dilated pupils, a hot and dry skin, dim eyesight, rapid pulse, as like the effects of atropine. Symptoms resembling them in lesser degree are seen in both neurasthenia and melancholia. Again a slow and full pulse with high arterial tension, and a throbbing frontal headache, suggests the ptomaine like digitalin. Some of these poisonous substances lower the temperature; it is often sub-normal in the graver neurasthenic conditions. Upon the basis of such causes, and such a method of production, the "excessive irritability and weakness" of neurasthenia seem amply accounted for. By means of local perversions, the weaker organic sensations sometimes come to be felt, and may be so intensified as to bring them into the group of those that are consciously perceived and localized. Languor, dulness, stupor and lethargy are like manifestations of toxic influences. These altered sensations will be hereafter described. They are of great psychological importance. Reference has already been made to the relation of uric acid to diseases of the nervous system, and the characteristic symptoms of lassitude, depression of spirits, etc. Its formation, elimination, and possible excess in the blood, are so essentially connected with the processes of waste and repair as to make these symptoms most significant in their relation to neurasthenia.

The conditions of mental feeling, marked by the emotional tone, as states of well- or ill-being, have now been shown to be intimately bound up with the great volume of subconscious bodily feelings, and representative of their predominating quality. They are normally so low in intensity as to be undiscriminated; but when intensified by morbid conditions they become symptoms of the existing disorder.

(2) *Sensations from the Special Senses:—Perceptions, Ideas, etc., and Disorders of Intellect and Will.*—It now remains to consider the other group of symptoms representing disorders of the intellect and volition as distinguished from mental or physical feeling. Of these disorders the most important indications pertain to the attention. All writers on neurasthenia have noted the fact that the mental symptoms of the higher order are always prominent. But what is wanted is a sufficient analysis of them to show their two-fold significance. A brief explanation should make this clear, and easy to understand, as it is necessary to be known. On the one hand the disorder may begin below in the sources of organic sensations, and extend

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 9, 1891.

upward into the higher mental sphere. The great mass of sensations beneath are summed up into our sense of physical personality. Compared with them, all that comes, into our conscious minds through the special senses, and the succeeding perceptions, ideas, memories, judgments, feelings and volitions, in the "circuit of consciousness," represents a small item. In acute neurasthenia, and true melancholia and mania, there is always nutritional, toxic and functional weakness, fundamentally, in the organism; it is from this that the influences arise which effect our conscious feeling and thinking, making these higher mental states the sensitive indices of the lower physical changes. For like reasons these subconscious changes of personality, pervading and voluminous, have a predominating influence. When all goes well with the organism, and it is in a condition of unfelt equilibrium, the processes of thinking and feeling are adjusted, more or less logically, to the varying environment, upon a basis of a sense of well-being and normal love of life. On the other hand, a morbid process may be started in these higher activities, in a previously healthy and strong organism; but until the organism itself suffers a change to the specified nutritional and functional weakness, there can be no such mental symptoms as are being studied here. Normal mental activities cannot produce "mental symptoms" except by first causing the characteristic "weakness" somewhere in the physical basis of them all.

**Familiar Facts of Mental Manifestations.** *Consciousness.*—There is no need, in this matter, of entering into psychological speculation. It is only necessary to consider the final facts of the manifestations of mind with which we are most familiar. We commonly note the fact of consciousness for example, and distinguish between such states as its absence in coma, its partial presence in sleep, or its full activity in an alert and intelligent mind when we cannot doubt that some activity of organic elements is added which was not present in the less active states,—as of coma, for example. We use many phrases to describe different degrees of this activity, meaning always a state of consciousness the sum total of all its activities.

*The Attention.*—The attention is the term applied to denote the mental action when a particular object of thought is held in mind to the exclusion of others. Active consciousness is always attending to some one presentation in its field,—this action is attention, and this activity is always going on in connection with every other mental action, or object of thought. The mind may attend to the presented perception of a new sensation,—a representation in memory,—an abstract conception,—or the idea of a muscular movement. The larger importance of the attention is due to the fact that in it resides the inhibitory power over all mental operations. The attention is to these what the physiological principle of inhibition is to the lower nervous mechanisms. It is the abatement of this higher inhibitory power, and of its regulating and guiding control, that appears early and most constantly in mental fatigue and weakness. This is manifested by changes in the power of attention.

Ribot<sup>16</sup> has made very clear, by a simple analysis, the office of the attention. It acts in two forms:—voluntary attention is its acquired form gained as a result of the higher evolution of man;—spontaneous attention is its natural or primary form, when its action

is attracted or reflex, as is so manifest in children and animals.

*Spontaneous Attention.*—Spontaneous attention being first considered, the essential fact is that it is always attracted to the object or idea in the mind that most interests it, or keeps it on the alert. This idea may be intensified in interest by pleasurable or painful feeling,—by a desire or a fear. Now it has been shown that when the emotional tone represents physical well-being or ill-being, ideas harmonious with the emotional tone will be intensified. It has been shown also that in states of ill-being and depression the attention is persistently attracted by painful ideas which are thereby further intensified. Thus a state of habitual mental pain shows attention attracted by, and dwelling upon, painful ideas. This is the basis of worry, and it is thus shown how worry intensifies its own cause. The clinical significance of worry, therefore, is that the weakened attention is being occupied by painful ideas which are intensified by the exaggerated influence of a painful emotional tone representing a weakened and irritated physical basis. The painful ideas are further intensified by the concentration upon them of the attracted attention. When only attracted attention is in action, as in extreme conditions, the spontaneous flow of ideas goes through the mind in a wandering train, as in dreaming or delirium, without check or guidance; and those ideas in the train most attract the attention which are then in harmony with the emotional tone.

*Voluntary Attention.*—The exact antithesis of this is voluntary attention. As to this, the essential fact is, that it is the activity of inhibition. The attention directed and concentrated upon a chosen object of thought is an act of volition. A man controls his own mind by willing his attention, as it were, to be fixed upon some one item or object, in the train of presented ideas, to the exclusion of others. He thinks about what he chooses to think about; he may make the most worthy object the most interesting; by dwelling upon its worthiness he intensifies it, thus resisting the attraction of less worthy interests and emotions. This directing of the attention by the will may control and guide the processes of thinking,—may inhibit the promptings of the emotions in conduct; and it does manifest itself in all voluntary action. Attention has always a motor element and expresses itself in muscular movement. In a healthy man, with a refreshed and vigorous organism, and a trained intelligence and attention, is found the most efficient expression of this higher power of inhibitory and guiding control. This is an acquired power, improved by training. Now it is plain to see the importance of the clinical signs in regard to the higher inhibition. Let there be weakening of nervous energy from any cause, then the weakening of the voluntary attention is a direct and immediate sign of mental and general tire or exhaustion. It may be that, in such a state, as much or more "control" is exercised, but it requires more effort and expenditure of nervous energy.

The more higher control power is lessened, the more the spontaneous attention is left free to act. The gradual reduction of the control power of the voluntary attention is matter of common clinical observation in normal fatigue, neurasthenia, melancholia, etc. Here then is further shown the bond that extends between the changes in the physical basis of the personality and the changes in the higher power of

<sup>16</sup> The Principles of the Attention, Uroos, Chicago, 1890.

attention which thus becomes a sensitive index of bodily conditions. The mental attitude at any given moment is determined by the state of the attention. This is always tending to act in a reflex and spontaneous manner according to the emotional tone, as attracted by the most interesting ideas. When bodily feeling is in equilibrium the voluntary direction of the attention is easiest; but direction is always inhibition,—by will and choice the ideas are held in view that stir the worst feelings, or a consenting will yields to those made interesting by desire. Then feelings as motives add intensification to the mental attitude, and again we find the potent influence of the emotional tone. It controls or is controlled. This brings out the practical point that is of present interest,—the need of the higher inhibitory control and what it works against. According to Foster, just as physiological inhibition plays its part in the lower mechanisms, so is it important in the whole work of the central nervous system. He says,<sup>47</sup> “In all probability many of the phenomena of nervous life are the outcome of a contest between what we call inhibitory, and exciting or augmenting forces.”

Another practical point is of the greatest importance here in regard to the higher inhibitory control, acting through voluntary attention. It is the application of the principles in the laws of practice, habit, and association. The mental activities do not escape the full force of these laws. When once a mental attitude has been determined by the inter-play of ideas, feelings, and controlling or consenting will, there is a functional disposition to repeat the organic and attendant psychological processes. “Habits of thought” are acquired, and they are characterized either by a habit of yielding to impulsive emotion, or as determined by a controlling inhibition. The principle of practice is in like manner always ready to reinforce the power of voluntary attention. Hence we see that the attention, as the agent of the will, has to work against also the effects of practice and habit which tend to become fixed by states of feeling, the associations of which with ideas are also strengthened by habit; while at the same time, voluntary attention trained by practice leads to the highest acquirements of mental power. Conversely, we see the import of the lessening of inhibitory, selecting, and directing power in states of nervous fatigue and exhaustion. Whatever the physician may discover in the bodily condition of his neurasthenic patient, or whatever he may infer of its pathology, he should always remember the effects of habit in the mental activities. The nervous invalid may remain such, even under strongly recuperative tendencies, simply from mental habit, confirming it both by misuse and disuse of normal power. The patient, powerless to contend alone against the forces of weakness and habit, must have a physician for both mind and body.

*Mental Symptoms in Normal Fatigue.*—The fatigue of the attention will vary in its manifestations in different degrees of nervous fatigue and exhaustion. Its predominating significance is also shown by its relation to mental symptoms which may be sufficiently illustrated by a not uncommon experience. Suppose that after a day's professional labor you have spent a long evening at your desk. Your probable mental condition may then be as follows:—There is lessened mental activity. Voluntary attention is fatigued, and

in spite of much effort you repeatedly find your spontaneous attention attracted along some train of ideas to a subject remote from the one you are trying to keep in mind. Sense-perception is less acute,—the attention shows fatigue by inattention to incoming sensations. There is less power of memory,—it is less retentive, because diminished attention to impressions renders them less vivid,—its recalling power is slower and weaker,—and in the underlying association of ideas there is a spontaneous flow which is controlled only by unusual effort of will,—the association process is itself slower, the vocabulary diminishes, and even familiar names and words may not be recalled. The logical processes work more slowly in making comparisons and judgments, and in reasoning to conclusions,—the tired attention with effort holds on to one member of a proposition while another slips away. With growing torpor your attention may cease to be stimulated and you may fall asleep. There is a lowering of the emotional tone and a quietude of feeling with lessening of natural vivacity; there is a diminished sense of adequacy of power, and tasks seem difficult that after rest will appear easy enough. An abatement of power to control the motor mechanism is apparent as requiring more effort of attention. This is normal fatigue; it will be seen that in every phase of these activities the attention shows the effects of fatigue in lessened control. Restoration follows when in the repose of rest and sleep, the circulation removes the acid waste products, etc., that caused the somnolence, while it supplies the materials for rebuilding the cell-contents so that they may again yield energy upon being stimulated.

*Mental Symptoms in the Genesis of Pathological Fatigue.*—When the process of restoration is continuously incomplete, and after a time a similar degree of exhaustion is persistently established, the symptoms may not be quite the same in respect to the toxic influences. It is plain that there will have been going on an active process of removing them, though incompletely; and we have to conceive of a partial inanition and an irritating intoxication as contribution to the “excessive irritability” when it exists, as it commonly does, in neurasthenia. Then the normal fatigue has passed over into pathological fatigue. Recurring now, for example, to the picture of evening fatigue, after a day of hard work both physical and mental, a significant sequel might follow it. Suppose then you are suddenly called to a patient, whose life is in danger. You are aroused. For many hours you may anxiously work over the case with no apparent lack of energy or failure of the resources of your experience and skill. But when relief comes, and you try to get rest in sleep, you only lie awake, restless, your mind excitedly reviewing the scenes you have passed through, your will powerless to inhibit the train of ideas, and you have a painful sense of nervous tension and irritability.

There would seem to be in this condition a ready explanation of acute exhaustion, or excessive fatigue and toxicity. This is the initial stage of pathological fatigue. Such an incident is instructive in many ways. It shows how the store of nervous energy is held in reserve, within the limits of normal fatigue under ordinary stimulation. But unwonted interest being aroused and attention stimulated, the mechanism responds with an increase of cerebral circulation, and large cortical areas are probably excited to action.

<sup>47</sup> Op. cit., p. 918.

While more nutrition is thus taken up, more energy is given out; and although there is a more rapid removal of waste products it is not complete, and these gradually accumulate until some degree of exhaustion is manifested. Then in the search for the power of control over mental processes, the attention failing in its office becomes conspicuous by its absence or lessened power.

The mental mechanism is commonly stimulated to action by the external circumstance, as in the incident just related. The interest excited by the event arouses the attention which, acting in both its reflex and voluntary forms, intensifies all the mental activities. A like experience is still more common, in which there is absence of immediate objective interest, and the mental action proceeds more subjectively and from volition. Take another instance of evening fatigue, and suppose, for example, you have been delaying the writing of a medical paper which must be read to-morrow. With fatigue equal to that yielded to many times before, you approach the task to which a mixed interest is now added by your reflection upon the need of preparation and the consequences of failure to acquit yourself properly. With much effort of will and attention, you apply yourself to the beginning of the mental work. Presently the sense of fatigue and effort has passed away,—the subject itself gathers interest,—and you have a sense of satisfaction in the exercise of mental power. You may desist at last, not with consciousness of mental fatigue, but because the lateness of the hour claims your attention. But as before you may lie awake with an over-stimulated brain and weakened inhibition; and this condition may represent simply a less degree of over-fatigue than in the former instance.

In the first of these two cases, external circumstance furnished the immediate stimulating interest;—in the latter case it is memory and expectation, but the attention is more clearly voluntary and the whole process subjective. In both cases the rôle of the attention is apparent. It becomes evident also that the feeling of fatigue does not measure it, but only represents the fact of fatigue within normal limits, beyond which there is a reserve of nervous energy that may be drawn upon by stimulating the nervous mechanism through an extra effort of voluntary attention. The explanation of the attendant physiological processes throws light upon the whole matter. Ribot<sup>45</sup> says it is highly probable and almost universally admitted, that attention, even when not directed toward any region of the body, is accompanied by local hyperæmia of certain parts of the brain. This result of the greater functional activity is caused by a dilatation of the arteries, which itself is caused by the action of the vaso-motor nerves upon the muscular integuments of the arteries. But the vaso-motor branches of the great sympathetic are independent of the action of the will, and are not influenced directly by voluntary attention; they are, however, subjected to all the influences of the emotions. It is shown by the experiments of Mosso and others that the slightest and most transient emotion causes an afflux of blood to the brain. Munby<sup>46</sup> says, "We may fairly conclude that the effect of attention to a current of thought is to quicken the circulation in the nervous substrata which minister to it, not otherwise than as when some earnest thought

has taken hold of the mind, it keeps up an active circulation in the brain, and will not let us go to sleep."

These considerations enable us to distinguish the main elements of the mechanism that were involved in the last two cases of evening fatigue. In both, interest and emotion were the immediate excitants of the increased blood-supply and brain activity;—in one, the emotion attended the thought of the external circumstance of a patient in danger, and attention was largely spontaneous,—in the other, the emotion accompanied the thought voluntarily chosen to be held in attention, although its interest was more remote. So the attention once becoming active, in whichever form, the same results then followed in either case, and the order was as follows:—attention, intensified ideas with mental feeling of interest or emotion, vaso-motor dilatation, quickened circulation and nutrition, increased expenditure of energy and waste products, and over-fatigue to the degree of exhaustion and irritability.

These phenomena of our commonest experience therefore bear this plain interpretation. It is fundamental in our nature, in the earlier stages of development as in children and animals, that our inner physiological activities and their expression in conduct are largely subject to the feelings,—our mechanisms are driven by untutored interests, emotions or blind instincts. But in the later development of the acquired forces of intellect and will, we control, select, and direct, through attention, the chosen, impelling interests, combined with much yielding and consenting to the primary forces of our emotional nature.

It is a common clinical observation that, with the beginning of failure of higher psychical control, the more mechanical laws of cerebration are brought more freely into play, and we come at last to the phenomena of weakening attention as the index of the more spontaneous flow of ideas along the paths of habit and association. Fatigue of the power of voluntary attention, which goes along with cerebral fatigue, is equivalent to the beginning of the failure of control.

In the mental conditions last described, the symptoms of general and cerebral neurasthenia thus developed reveal the importance of the attention, and the high office of its voluntary power in respect to all mental activities. In the abatement of natural vigor in any of them, the physician should see signs suggestive of neurasthenia.

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### OBSERVATIONS ON THE SUPPRESSION OF INFECTIOUS DISEASES.<sup>1</sup>

BY J. H. MCCOLLUM, M.D., OF BOSTON.

IN this paper an attempt will be made to show what has been done, in Boston, during the past ten years in the suppression of the three principal infectious diseases, small-pox, scarlet fever and diphtheria, and also to offer a few suggestions regarding the best methods to be employed for this purpose.

At first your attention will be asked to the subject of small-pox; a disease much more dreaded in the

<sup>45</sup> *op. cit.*, p. 19.

<sup>46</sup> *Psychology of Mind*, vol. I, p. 316.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Massachusetts Association of Boards of Health at Newton, April 29, 1891.

community than any of the other infectious diseases, and without reason, for in no other disease do we have the protective power of vaccination.

When we read the accounts of the fearful havoc that this disease caused before the discovery of vaccination, it is difficult to understand how any sane person can be in doubt for a moment regarding the advantage to be gained by this operation. It is painful to witness a severe case of scarlet fever; an attack of diphtheria is distressing alike to the patient and his friends; but an attack of unmodified small-pox in the amount of actual suffering, in the repulsiveness, in the intolerable odor, and in the subsequent disfigurement far exceeds any of the other infectious diseases. One argument used by the anti-vaccinationists is that small-pox is not so prevalent now as it was formerly and therefore the necessity of vaccination is not so great. This is the very best argument in favor of vaccination, and it proves without a shadow of a doubt the beneficial effects of the operation. Again, the statement is frequently made that vaccination does not protect; this remark is so erroneous, and so entirely without foundation that it seems hardly necessary to attempt to refute it. No man of any experience in the treatment of small-pox has any doubt of the protecting and modifying power of vaccination.

I speak thus warmly in regard to this subject, because I know the immense amount of harm the anti-vaccinationists are doing not only in England but also in this country. It therefore becomes us as officers of sanitary commissions with the public health in our charge, to take a firm and steadfast position in regard to this matter. An argument frequently used by the anti-vaccinationists is, that the vaccine disease is not small-pox modified by its passage through the bovine species, but that it is a separate and distinct disease, and therefore it cannot be protective. The whole theory of the protective power of vaccination, which has been proved by innumerable experiments, is based upon the very fact that it is one and the same disease. An account of the latest experiments bearing on this subject is published in *La Semaine Médicale* of December 31, 1890. The investigators, Professor Eltermod, of the University of Geneva and Charles Haccins, the Director of the Vaccine Institute at Nancy, are men eminently well-fitted to pursue these investigations. Their conclusions are:

"1. Small-pox is inoculable on the bovine species when the method of operation is good and when the virus is taken at the proper time.

"2. Inoculation of the calf with small-pox forms a valuable source, in a new direction, of animal vaccine. This is of great practical value, not only for the vaccine institutions of Europe, but also for those of warm climates, where variola is frequently endemic, and where vaccine rapidly deteriorates.

"3. Variola inoculated on the calf is transformed after several transmissions into vaccine by its passage through this animal. This is not dualty.

"4. Our practical conclusions confirm the ideas set forth by Depaul in 1863, at the Academy of Medicine of Paris."

Dr. Fischer, Director of the Vaccine Institute at Karlsruhe in Germany, performed at about the same time a series of similar experiments and he arrived at practically the same conclusions. This refutes the argument of the dualty of these diseases.

The history of the great epidemic of 1872-73, in

Boston, and the comparative freedom of the city from this disease since that time are most convincing arguments in favor of vaccination.

The operation of compulsory vaccination was suspended in Zürich, Switzerland, in obedience to popular clamor in 1883. The deaths from small-pox, per 1,000 deaths from all causes for the two previous years and that year had been in 1881, 7; in 1882, 0; in 1883, 8. They rose after compulsion had ceased to be used to 11.45 in 1884; to 52 in 1885, and in the first eight months of 1886, to 85 per 1,000.

Without wearying you with an immense amount of statistics, it may be of interest to state that for the past ten years the percentage of deaths from small-pox in the unvaccinated at the hospital in Boston has been 75, while of the vaccinated it has been only three. This, however, does not give a perfectly clear idea of the situation, for many of those who had been vaccinated did not have typical scars, and also in many instances the operation had been done a very long time previous to the attack of variola. There is no fatal case on record at the hospital in which vaccination was done within five years of the attack of the disease, except in those instances in which the patient was vaccinated at the time of exposure, and even then, if the operation was done within five days of the exposure the disease was always modified, to a remarkable degree.

The effect of one vaccination does not always last for a lifetime, and therefore the importance of re-vaccination is perfectly evident. For the ordinary exposure, in the routine of daily life, two or three vaccinations, at intervals of ten years, are sufficient; but after any extraordinary exposure a person should always be vaccinated.

In regard to the kind of virus to be used, I would say that my predilections are decidedly for animal lymph; because the protection is greater; because you can always be sure of an adequate supply for any emergency; because there is no danger of communicating syphilis. The possibility of communicating any other disease than this is so slight that no mention need be made of it. That certain eruptions do follow vaccination, and, owing to some inherent vice in the individual constitution are, in a measure, dependent on the operation no one with any experience will pretend to doubt; but these eruptions are acute in their nature and yield readily to treatment. A very common example of this condition is an eruption of urticaria following the ingestion of lobsters, or of strawberries, yet no one for a moment thinks of considering lobsters and strawberries unwholesome food. It is an interesting fact that young adults, and more particularly young immigrants, are liable to have these eruptions. In order to illustrate how frequently vaccination is unjustly blamed for the appearance of an eruption, I wish to relate the following case which occurred in my practice some few years ago. A perfectly healthy child, five months old, was vaccinated with fresh calf lymph; at the end of eight days the vesicle was perfectly typical in appearance and there was the usual amount of constitutional disturbance. At this time the mother of the child, who had never been vaccinated, expressed a wish to be vaccinated with lymph from the child's arm. This was done. At the end of four or five days the mother had a most extensive and general eruption of vaccinal urticaria with marked constitutional disturbance. If, in this case, the mother had not seen the lymph taken directly from her child's

arm no amount of argument would have convinced her or her friends, that the lymph was not impure. These vaccinal eruptions which are comparatively frequent, and which can be easily explained, serve as a never-failing source of argument against vaccination.

Let us now pass to the consideration of the measures to be adopted for the suppression of small-pox. In Boston, as soon as a case is reported, the patient is visited and the diagnosis verified. If the disease proves to be small-pox the patient, in suitable cases, is removed to the hospital with as many of the family as the circumstances seem to demand. The hospital is always ready to receive any number of patients. When the premises are vacated disinfection is immediately commenced. All persons in the vicinity, who have been exposed to the disease are vaccinated. There is a careful medical supervision of the infected locality until all danger of an outbreak of the disease has passed. Every inducement is offered for vaccination, which is free. The question of diagnosis is a very important one, and while it may be simple in a severe case, in a mild and modified form of the disease it is very often most difficult and perplexing. To give some idea of the difficulty of arriving at a positive diagnosis in these cases it is enough to say that during the past eight years there have been reported, to the Board of Health, as variola, about five hundred cases of eruptive disease of which only forty-four were found to be small-pox.

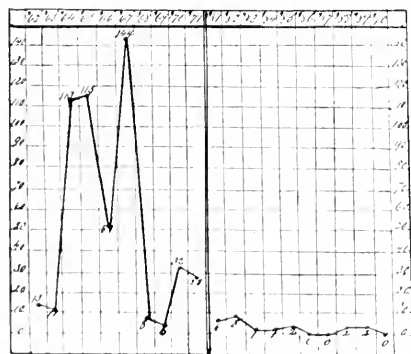


CHART A.

Deaths from Variola for Twenty Years—1862-71 and 1881-90.  
Deaths 521, p. 211,865. Deaths 25, p. 125,250.

In former years this disease was much more prevalent in Boston than it has been of late; but this comparative immunity cannot be explained by the wave theory of epidemics, and must, therefore, be due to the management of the outbreaks of small-pox that have occurred. Chart A represents the number of deaths from this disease, in Boston for two decades; 1862 to 1871, and 1881 to 1890, inclusive. The years of the great epidemic 1872 and 1873, have been purposely omitted; because, as this was an exceptional time, correct deductions could not be made from them. It can be seen at a glance that from 1862 to 1871, with a population of 211,865, Boston had 521 deaths from this disease, while from 1881 to 1890 inclusive, with

a population of 425,250 there were only 22 deaths. It is of interest to note that during the last decade immigration was very much larger than during the first. It must also be borne in mind that during the last ten years Baltimore, Philadelphia and Montreal have had moderately severe epidemics of this disease.

## SCARLATINA.

Satisfactory as the result has been in the suppression of small-pox there is no such favorable showing in the case of scarlet fever, although much has been done and with improved methods still more may be done. As this disease is pre-eminently one of childhood, it is evident that the removal to a hospital cannot be so easily accomplished as in the case of small-pox, which attacks the unvaccinated of all ages alike, and rarely, if ever, attacks a vaccinated child. The existence of mild cases of the disease in the community; cases that are not recognized, and therefore are not reported and in which there is no attempt at isolation, is one of the most potent factors in causing the prevalence of this disease. Notwithstanding the great amount of good done by the isolation of reported cases, to expect that this disease can be stamped out when in the schools and in the public conveyances, there are so many mild cases which serve as centres of ever widely-extending waves of infection, is to expect an impossibility. The difference of opinion among physicians regarding the time when a case ceases to be infectious, is also a source of great danger to the public. Children are frequently permitted, on the certificate of a physician to return to school, while they are passing through the stage of desquamation, and are therefore particularly liable to communicate the disease.

In Boston, a child living in a house where there has been a case of infectious disease, before he can return to school must bring a certificate from a physician stating that two weeks have elapsed since the death, removal or recovery of the last case reported. This regulation is a wise one so far as it goes; but, while the period of two weeks is long enough in the case of death or removal, the time of recovery is so vague and indefinite that it would be much better to require the lapse of six weeks from the commencement of the last case.

The isolation of a patient at his house is a difficult thing, but by the liberal use of disinfectants, and with the most careful and painstaking attention to detail, it can be accomplished, if the house is large enough and is occupied by only one family. In the ordinary tenement-house it is impossible.

The *British Medical Journal* of June 11, 1887, contains a paper entitled "Observations on a Method of Prophylaxis and an Investigation into the Nature of the Contagium of Scarlet Fever," by Drs. W. Allen Jamieson and Alexander Edington, in which are found some very important and interesting facts. Without quoting at length, it will be sufficient to give a few extracts:

"The method recommended was to disinfect the throat by painting it frequently with a strong solution of boracic acid in glycerine. In dealing with the skin more exact methods were available. These consisted in the employment of warm baths every night from the very first, and in the application to the entire surface of the body, including the head, of an ointment composed of thirty grains of carbolic acid,

ten grains of thymol, one drachm of vaseline, and one ounce of simple ointment. . . . Seven cases were selected; the baths and anointing were persevered in from the second day of the disease till the eighth day of desquamation, the seventeenth or eighteenth day of the disease. An ointment for inunction containing carbolic acid in the proportion of one in sixteen, had formerly been employed. Now and again slight evidences of absorption of carbolic acid had taken place, and, therefore, in these seven cases, an ointment of only one in thirty-two was made use of. On the eighth day of desquamation one leg was once more carefully anointed, enveloped in a thick layer of sterilized cotton-wool, bandaged and covered with a stocking, and allowed to remain undisturbed till the thirtieth day. The wool was then removed by Dr. Edington, with the same precautions as in the other cases, and the scales transferred to sterilized tubes for cultivation. It will be seen that the wool was put on at a period of the disease before the bacillus had been obtained from the scales, in cases where no disinfectants had been applied to the skin. This method subjected the procedure, therefore, to a rather severe test. In cultivations of scales from five of the seven cases no bacillus was found. In two it appeared in the cultivating medium; but, whereas, under ordinary circumstances the bacillary pellicle is formed in thirty-six hours it took six days to develop any evidence of its presence in the jelly. In five, therefore, the powers of reproduction of the bacillus had been checked, by the method adopted, while in the two others a remarkable retardation of the virus had resulted. We submit, therefore, that proof clinical and experimental, has been furnished that by such simple methods one can neutralize the contagiousness of scarlet fever, so far as that arises from the desquamating flakes of cuticle."

The importance of the facts brought out by these experiments is so great that the account of them has been quoted somewhat at length.

#### DIPHTHERIA.

The difficulties of dealing with an epidemic of scarlet fever, great as they may be, are much increased in the case of diphtheria. In the first place one attack of scarlet fever, in the majority of cases, protects a person from subsequent attacks; in diphtheria just the reverse is true; the first attack predisposes to a second. In the second place perplexing as the diagnosis may be in a mild case of scarlet fever, it is still more embarrassing in a mild case of diphtheria. In the third place the erroneous opinion that true croup and diphtheria are separate and distinct diseases and that important as isolation may be in the latter, it is unnecessary in the former renders the stamping out of this disease an impossibility.

The investigations of Klebs and Loeffler; and the confirmatory experiments of Roux and Yersin show conclusively that the diphtheritic germ is not absorbed by the healthy mucous membrane, and that the frequency of this disease during an attack of tonsillitis or during the course of scarlet fever and measles is due to this fact. In these experiments it was found that simply painting the mucous membrane of animals with the culture fluid was not sufficient to cause the disease, but if the mucous membrane was wounded by a platinum wire charged with the culture, diphtheria was invariably produced. This fact also explains to a certain extent the prevalence of this disease in New

England for it is apparent to the most casual observer that disease of the respiratory passages are more common here than elsewhere.

The degree of infectiousness of diphtheria has an important bearing on the subject of isolation. A very considerable amount of exposure is necessary to contract diphtheria and therefore a degree of isolation that would be useless in scarlet fever, would be effectual in diphtheria.

One very important measure for the suppression of these diseases is the disinfection of school-books, but advisable as this is there seems to be at present no safe and reliable method for accomplishing it. Sulphurous acid gas will not do this; heat, although it may kill the germs of disease, also destroys the books, and the same may be said of chlorine, and of a solution of corrosive sublimate. A series of very interesting experiments bearing on this point, was made some little time ago by two German observers, who found that, if the tips of the fingers were dry when turning leaves of books there was no deposit of microbes on them, but if the tips were wet with water or with the saliva a large deposit was found.

(To be continued.)

#### PRELIMINARY REPORT ON THE CLINICAL USE OF TUBERCULIN.<sup>1</sup>

BY HAROLD C. ERNST, M.D.,

*Instructor in Bacteriology at the Harvard Medical School.*

(Continued from No. 5, page 109.)

THE last division to which I shall call your attention is that of the miscellaneous cases, including those which have been under observation for too short a time to make any conclusions possible in regard to them, and three cases which presented themselves for treatment, and which were in such a condition that treatment was refused.

#### SECTION IV.

##### MISCELLANEOUS.—CASES XLIII—LII.

CASE 43. Boston. Admitted February 26, 1891. Service of Dr. John Homans. Born in Ireland, sixty-one years old, cook. Fair nutrition; good development and appetite. In June, 1889, underwent two operations for tuberculous affection of the knee-joint.

April 11th. Dose, .001 gm. Slight pain in knee, slight headache. No more than on other occasions.

April 13th. Dose, .002 gm. No reaction. Treatment omitted for the purposes of this paper.

CASE 44. Medford. Admitted March 4, 1891. Service of Dr. John Homans. Born in Massachusetts, eighteen years old, single, nurse. General health good; well developed; good strength, nutrition and appetite; heart and circulation negative; temperature 98°; pulse 100; respiration 20. Disease began one year ago, following a fall on the right knee. Had no inconvenience directly after the accident. A month and one-half ago the knee grew stiff; and a short time ago struck the knee again, since which time it has swelled much.

Examination shows good extension and flexion, almost normal; the knee is swollen over the patella, especially the quadriceps tendon; a little tender on the inside of the patella, which does not float.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, May 11, 1891.

April 1st. Dose, .0012 gm. Back is sore; ice applied to knee.

April 6th. Dose, .0024 gm. Dizzy; increased pain in the knee.

April 11th. Dose, .003 gm. Headache; severe chills; treatment omitted.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 3; amount used, 6.6 mg.; highest dose, 3 mg.; highest temperature, 103.4°, after the third injection of 3 mg.

April 28th. Knee in plaster splint. Improving. Discharged, not relieved (by treatment).

CASE 45. Hopedale. Admitted January 23, 1891. Service of Dr. C. B. Porter. Born in Rhode Island, nineteen years old, unmarried, painter. Family history negative. Disease began by a slip and fall one year ago. Examination shows the ankle much swollen, and also a swelling over the whole instep.

January 27th. Dose, .0012 gm. Pain increased in the ankle on the next day.

January 29th. Dose, .0024 gm. Pain still increased.

January 31st. Dose, .0036 gm. Pain increased during the afternoon and the next day. The ankle is placed in a stiff bandage. Discharged by Dr. Porter, to use cod-liver oil for a time.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 3; amount used, 7.2 mg.; highest dose, 3.6 mg. (Chart lost, so no record of temperature attainable.)

CASE 46. East Boston. Admitted January 23, 1891. Service of Dr. E. H. Bradford. Spinal caries with abscess. The trouble dates back about a year. There is an abscess in the left iliac fossa, the size of an orange.

January 24th. Operation. Six ounces of pus evacuated.

February 21st. Dose, .0004 gm.; 22d, .0008 gm.; 24th, .0009 gm.; 25th, .0012 gm.; 28th, .0015 gm.; March 2d, .0018 gm.

March 4th. Dose, .0024 gm. Scarlet fever broke out in the ward, and the patient was discharged.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 7; amount used, 9.1 mg.; highest dose, 2.1 mg.; highest temperature, 101.1°, after the fifth injection of 1.5 mg.

CASE 47. South Boston. Admitted February 10, 1891. Service of Dr. E. H. Bradford. Born in Boston, six years old. Mother died of phthisis. General health poor; anemic; poor strength, nutrition, appetite and sleep; heart and circulation negative. Disease began with pneumonia, in December, 1890. Pus was found in the chest on February 8th, by aspiration. Signs of the fluid throughout the front of the left chest. February 10, 1891, a pint and one-half of thin pus was evacuated.

February 20th. Dose, .0004 gm. General condition fair; appetite fair.

February 22d. Dose, .0008 gm.; 28th, .0009 gm.

Upon March 3d, the mother was dying of phthisis, and, therefore, the patient was discharged.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 3; amount used, 2.1 mg.; highest dose, .9 mg.; highest temperature, 101°, after the third injection of .9 mg.

CASE 48. Boston. Admitted January 23, 1891. Service of Dr. E. H. Bradford. Born in Boston, five years old. Disease began eight weeks ago, in hip. Operation performed on January 29th, and two pints of pus were evacuated.

February 20th. Dose, .0002 gm.; 22d, .0008 gm.; 24th, .0009 gm.; 26th, .0012 gm.

Gained constantly while the treatment was going on. Scarlet fever in the ward, and so was discharged.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 4; amount used 3.1 mg.; highest dose, 1.2 mg.; highest temperature, 101.4°, after the first injection of .2 mg.

CASE 49. South Boston. Admitted February 17, 1891. Service of Dr. Bolles. Born in East Boston, seventeen years old, single, nursery-maid. Well developed; good strength, nutrition, appetite, and sleep; heart and circulation negative; urine, pale, neutral, 1008, no albumen; abdomen negative.

February 20th. Section of tendon of peroneus longus removed (the second operation) for four inches. The report from the old operation is a diagnosis of "tubercular teno-synovitis."

March 13th. The incision wholly healed except one inch in the centre, one-half inch wide. Red, healthy granulation.

March 24th. Lungs normal. Incision almost entirely healed. Granulating area the size of a one-cent piece. Discharge slight; no pain in the foot. Has grown fat since entrance.

March 27th. Urine normal, acid, 1020, no albumen.

March 28th. Dose, .001 gm. Bacilli from discharge, 0. Urine normal, acid, 1022, no albumen, calcic-oxalate crystals.

April 12th. Dose, .01 gm. Treatment omitted for the purposes of this paper.

*Summary.*—Number of injections, 7; amount used, 40.3 mg.; highest dose, 10 mg.; highest temperature, 103°, after the fifth injection of ten milligrammes.

CASE 50. Marion. Admitted March 1, 1891. Service of Dr. Forster. Born in Martha's Vineyard, forty-seven years old, married, physician. Family history of tuberculosis on both sides. Diphtheria in 1873; slight pneumonia in 1888, with a severe cough. Has had a cough ever since the attack of diphtheria. General health fair; hæmorrhage once; well developed; fair strength; emaciated; fair appetite and sleep; heart and circulation negative; no night sweats; temperature 97.9°; pulse 96; respiration 24; breathing easy; has a slight cough in the morning; slight expectoration; voice has been affected for two years; slight pain in the chest.

Physical examination shows dulness, with increased vocal resonance, broncho-vesicular breathing, and numerous fine and coarse moist râles over the whole right front; over the left front, dull, broncho-vesicular breathing, increased vocal resonance, with râles down to the third rib. In the back, on the right, the same signs of consolidation as in front; on the left back, the dulness, etc., goes just below the spine of the scapula. Over the lower lobe of the left lung, front and back, breathing is fairly normal, with only a few moist and dry râles. Could get no evidence of cavities in the lungs.

March 3d. Sputum bacilli, No. 9. Treatment refused.

CASE 51. Boston. Admitted March 3, 1891. Service of Dr. E. H. Bradford. Born in St. John, N. B., twenty-three years old, married, housewife. Mother, brother and sister died of phthisis. Mother's family consumptive. Never sick except present illness. Disease began with a cough, sixteen months ago. Menses have been scanty for the past few months. No hæmorrhages; slight loss of weight; well developed and anæmic; fair strength, nutrition and appetite; heart enlarged to the left; lungs normal; has had night sweats



for three or four weeks; temperature  $102^{\circ}$ ; pulse 132; respiration 26; dyspnoea; is very hoarse; has considerable cough; thick and frothy expectoration, and a good deal of it; often vomits after breakfast. Urine normal, acid, 1019, a distinct trace of albumen, uric acid increased; it contained considerable sediment and many uric acid crystals; also hyaline, fine, granular, waxy casts, a little fat on the casts, and a few fatty round cells.

Physical examination shows dullness and bronchial breathing at the right apex, front and back; numerous fine, moist and medium râles, over both front and back, as low as the angles of the scapulae. A few dry râles also over these areas.

March 6th. The morning temperature was normal, but in the evening ran from  $101^{\circ}$  to  $102^{\circ}$ .

March 8th. Treatment refused.

March 9th. Bacilli in the sputum, No. 6.

Case 52. Boston. Admitted January 29, 1891. Service of Drs. Mason and Rotch. Born in Virginia, twenty-two years old, waiter. Family history negative. Had gonorrhoea and chancroids several times, and influenza in the winter of 1889 and 1890. The disease began in August, 1890, after a severe run, having a hæmorrhage then; and this was followed by a severe hæmorrhage the next week. Temperature  $99.6^{\circ}$ ; pulse 92; respiration 25; considerable laryngeal cough, which interferes with sleep; slight sero-purulent expectoration. Bacilli have been found in the sputum. Urine negative. Has had no trouble since August until seven weeks ago; then he took cold, and had a sore throat; has been very hoarse, lost his voice four weeks ago.

Examination shows dullness at the right apex, and numerous medium, moist râles; broncho-vesicular respiration under the clavicles at the outer part, front and back; lower middle portion shows sibilant râles; prolonged expiration and a few moist râles; no dullness on the left, though there are some râles.

January 31st. Dr. De Blois diagnosed catarrhal laryngitis and thickened epiglottis.

February 23d. Temperature  $100.5^{\circ}$  to  $102.5^{\circ}$ . Treatment refused.

March 19th. Discharged worse.

Cases 43 and 44 (both affections of the knee, the first with a sinus) and the second without, were treated for too short a time for any judgment to be passed upon them. Case 43 showed no reaction, either general or local; while Case 44 had a very sharp rise in temperature and a marked disturbance of the general condition, as well as increased pain and swelling of the knee. The latter, however, may very readily have had nothing to do with the injections.

Case 45 (disease of ankle) was discharged by the attending surgeon before any change or conclusion could have been reached.

Cases 46, 47, 48 (all disease of the hip, and all in the Children's Hospital) were all discharged before any prolonged treatment had been given them, for the reason that scarlet fever broke out in the ward, and the parents took the patients home. One or two of them showed a gain in general condition before this occurred, however.

Case 49 (teno-synovitis) was discharged from the treatment soon after it was begun, for the reason that, in order to gain time for making this summary, I was obliged to stop all hospital work temporarily.

Cases 50, 51 and 52 (all of pulmonary tuberculosis, and all with many bacilli in the sputum) were rejected for treatment, because the disease seemed to be too far advanced, or the strength of the patient was much weakened. The histories will be published in full with the rest; and it seemed to be proper to give a selection of such cases for the possible guidance of others.

The use of Gaffky's tables for the classification of specimens of sputum containing bacilli<sup>6</sup> has made it possible to make out certain curves that it will be of interest to show. Taking the absence of bacilli as representing 0, and then going on with his enumeration, we can build up a series of transverse lines running to ten. The lateral space is devoted to the dates of the examinations, each space being separated by a perpendicular line. Then dots placed high or low, as the case may be, represent the number of the bacilli, and when connected, give a very graphic representation of the variations of their appearance in the sputum.

Charts of this kind have been worked out very thoroughly for me by Mr. A. D. Hodges, a second-year student in the medical school.

A chart from the sputum examinations of Case 1 (pulmonary tuberculosis) shows a constant persistence of the bacilli, and their presence in pretty large numbers. A chart from Case 2 (pulmonary, laryngeal, and probably abdominal tuberculosis) shows first a high curve,—a marked diminution that apparently corresponds with the temporary improvement that was manifest in this case,—and then again a sharp rise. A chart from Case 3 (pulmonary) shows a general rise in the curve. A chart from Case 4 (pulmonary, and tuberculous scrofuloderma of the neck) shows a constant low average in the sputum, most of the time they being absent. A chart from Case 6 (pulmonary) shows a constant and marked rise from about the middle of the treatment, the last examination giving them in enormous numbers. A chart from Case 8 (pulmonary) shows two periods of rise and decline, the last leaving it higher, however, than at the beginning of the examinations. A chart from Case 9 (pulmonary) shows also a period of increase after the treatment was begun; then a fall, and a second rise, that up to the time of the last examination had not gone so far as did the first one. A chart from Case 11 (pulmonary, and of knee) shows a very remarkable and persistent fall after the first of the treatment. A chart from Case 17 (supposed pulmonary tuberculosis) never showed any bacilli. A chart from the sputum of Case 25 (tuberculosis of tongue and lung) shows a constant climb, highest at the last examination, and lowest at the times of the apparent improvement of the patient. A chart from the secretion from the tongue of Case 25 shows always a low average, but seemingly lowest at the times of apparent improvement in the lesion of the tongue.

The charts from Cases 11 and 12 are so remarkable that, although by themselves they show nothing, it seemed to be a matter of importance to find out whether anything similar would occur in the ordinary course of the disease as it advances, or exists under ordinary treatment. Fortunately the means for this

<sup>6</sup> Mitt., n. d. Kais. Gesundheits, Bd. 11, 1883.

comparison were easily at hand in two ways. The first was from some work of my own, embodied in a paper read before the Massachusetts Medical Society in June, 1883; for the purposes of which I had made a similar series of examinations and charts. These charts are five in number. They represent the results of examinations extending over about three months at the same season of the year as the first series; are classified in a similar manner; and show *exactly the opposite* of what is seen in the new charts of Cases No. 11 and 12, that is to say, that there is a *very evident* rise of the curve as the time of the examinations extended. The second means for comparison is with work not done under my direction or by me, namely, in the results of the sputum examinations given by Gaffky in the same place as cited above. A series of examinations is there recorded of the daily number of the bacilli in the sputum; and when they are plotted out, the curves show the same point as do those made by myself, — a constant and steady rise as the disease progresses, or at least a holding of the same level, with never but once a drop at all like that shown in charts of Cases 11 and 12. This one drop being in a case that died shortly after the examinations were begun, but in which there had been a constant and steady improvement in the condition of the patient, death occurring from peritonitis after swallowing about sixteen or eighteen prune stones. The conclusions that may be drawn from these facts are, of course, not final; but the facts are certainly of interest, and possibly of great importance.

I hope that I have so reported the cases, that it will not be necessary for me to state that, in many of them, at least a part of the improvement noted has been due to the more favorable surroundings of hospital life and care; but to make the matter certain, I wish to say plainly, that in all cases this influence has been fully considered and given due credit in making up the results. In some of those marked as relieved, this influence has undoubtedly played a marked part — exactly how much, it has seemed to me better to leave to each one to judge for himself, as it will not be difficult to do when the full records of the cases are published. But with all that excluded, there are some effects that have been seen that are unexplainable to my mind by this beneficial influence alone.

My experience with tuberculin, has apparently corresponded with that of most others, and with what I saw in Berlin. There is a marked and rapid improvement in certain cases, more especially those of external tuberculosis (including lupus), which goes on for a certain time and then stops, and the effect of the material is lost. The cases even begin to retrograde. Seen at a certain time after the treatment has been going on, the results for the future are very apt to be gauged by what has been accomplished in the first of the treatment; and this is precisely what happened in my observations in Berlin. I saw there the same — only more marked — improvement in cases of lupus, pulmonary tuberculosis, and surgical disease, that has occurred in certain of the cases here; but neither there nor here has the early promise been kept up.

The question then arises, How much real good does this material accomplish, and how far is its present form the one to use, if any good be accomplished by it?

Of the treatments in regard to the material, the most interesting that I have seen, are those made by

Arloing,<sup>6</sup> in which he says that he has been unable to secure immunity to tuberculous inoculation in guinea-pigs, — as did Koch; and he suggests an extremely important point, that deserves most careful consideration. He thinks it possible that cultures of the bacilli of tuberculosis become more or less attenuated in their growth — when this covers a prolonged period of time — and that possibly the apparent immunity of the animals experimented upon was due to the fact that the cultures used to test this immunity were *attenuated* in their virulence. That cultures of bacilli of tuberculosis *may* lose some of their virulence after long cultivation, and under varying circumstances that may be not intentional, seems to be undoubted. Arloing goes on to the conclusions, or rather suggestions, that the differences seen in the effect of tuberculin in the different classes of cases may be due to the fact that the bacilli concerned in the production of these different classes may be possessed of varying degrees of virulence, and may therefore be influenced in a varying degree by the material.

For example, he suggests that the bacilli of lupus and surgical tuberculosis may be of a less intensity of virulence than those in advanced cases of pulmonary disease or in acute miliary tuberculosis; and hence the cases of marked improvement reported in the first category, and the absence of them in the latter.

Kast,<sup>7</sup> of Hamburg, says — what is very true — that thus far we are not certain of the dose that we are giving of this material; and that, until the toxalbumin is separated and fully studied, it will be impossible to get at its exact action. As is well known, tuberculin does not pretend to be a pure material. There is estimated to be but one per cent. of the active ingredient in the flasks, as put upon the market; and it is quite possible that this amount may vary very considerably in the course of manufacture. It is unfortunate, to the last degree, that it was put upon sale, or distributed at all, before this point had been thoroughly worked out; but, at the same time, to those who are really responsible for the action should be given what criticism is due, and this judgment should be made very carefully.

M. and Ad. Jolles<sup>8</sup> have given a preliminary chemical analysis of "kochin," that may be of interest. They find fifty per cent. of water; absence of any traces of cyanogen or alkaloïds; a strong albumenoid reaction; absorption band at the boundary of the green and violet fields between b and F, the absorption spectrum therefore agreeing with that of urobilin. The albuminate is precipitated with tannic acid, as a white voluminous precipitate, which is soluble in hot water, salt solution, and very dilute liquor potassae. The elementary analysis and nitrogen determination give: N. 5.90 per cent., C. 35.19 per cent., and H. 7.02 per cent. From the results reached, therefore, the active principle of tuberculin is a toxalbumin.

In the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal* of May 7, 1891, (page 167), there is an editorial speaking of the discussion before the German Medical Congress at Wiesbaden in April. A large number of clinicians took part in the discussion; and the editorial mentions the most important statements made. It is interesting to find that even now, so good a clinician as V. Jaksch, of Prague, feels that there is a diagnostic

<sup>6</sup> Rev. de Med., February 10, 1891.

<sup>7</sup> Dent. Med. Week., No. 17, 1891, p. 610.

<sup>8</sup> Ver. Klin. Rundschau, v, No. 1, p. 10, 1891.

value to be attached to tuberculin. He says: "It cannot be doubted that the discovery of Koch is of high diagnostic value; also, all my colleagues agree with me, that, by Koch's observations, therapeutics are led into a new, and, as it appears, a fruitful route." He goes on to say that the therapeutic results have not borne out the high hopes he had had, but — "and this I must lay stress upon, it is probable that four months is too short a time in which to make a final judgment in the matter."<sup>9</sup> The JOURNAL editorial closes in this way: "We sympathize as little now with those who are anxious to have the whole treatment thrown aside as utterly worthless, as we did previously with the ultra-enthusiasts who predicted that tuberculosis was soon to be a thing of the past."

Certainly no accurate knowledge of its action upon tuberculosis, as a whole, can be gained, except by the careful collation of statistics; and these statistics must have for their basis work thoroughly carried out in all the necessary branches of the investigation, with plenty of force to do it.

#### THE OTTAWA HOSPITAL OF THE SANTA FE RAILWAY EMPLOYEES' ASSOCIATION.

BY GEORGE W. NASH, M.D. (HARV.), OTTAWA, KAN.

THIS railroad hospital is situated in Ottawa, Kan., on a branch of the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fé Railroad, fifty-eight miles south-west of Kansas City, and is one of the newer hospitals belonging to the Association. Being situated at a junction point, and readily accessible to all the larger points on the line, the location is an admirable one. Patients come from the Santa Fé Territory immediately contiguous, in Missouri, Kansas and the Indian Territory; in addition also, under the system of transferring patients from one hospital to another, the hospital has had men from almost every portion of the Santa Fé system, — Iowa, Illinois, Texas, Colorado and California all having furnished patients. This transferring of patients is an excellent feature in the Association, as out of the number of hospitals, climatic conditions may be found for about every case. Patients are admitted for care and treatment for disease as well as accident, the Association guaranteeing this in accordance with the plan of assessment. Since the opening of the hospital, June 1, 1889, up to date (April 20, 1891), there have been admitted 520 patients, the average being here about two medical cases to one surgical case. The medical cases under treatment are mostly acute troubles, although chronic diseases, as consumption, rheumatism and the like, are not excluded; of medical cases, typhoid fever claims by far the larger number. The surgical cases are of various kinds, and mostly due to the nature of the occupation of the patients, whether in the shops as day laborer or in train service.

There have been eleven deaths: one from septicæmia due to extensive laceration of the knee-joint (no operation allowed); one from shock and exhaustion, due to very extensive laceration of entire arm (no operation allowed); one from syphilis; one from pyo-pneumothorax; one gastric cancer; one from rheumatism; four from typhoid fever; and one from peritonitis.

When the nature and condition of the patients is taken into consideration, consisting of all classes and

nationalities and representing all classes of employees, some being constantly exposed even in inclement weather, we think the mortality record is a very favorable one. For burial purposes the Association allows a certain ample sum for the proper and decent burial of the employee; and the friends, if they wish more elaborate furnishings, make up the balance.

The patients are received on the recommendation of the local surgeon first treating the case, and on their arrival are given a bath, the exception to this being seldom found. Hospital clothing is furnished by the Association, and, in addition, for those who need them, undershirts, drawers, socks, overalls, flannel coats and slippers are provided. As soon as a patient is admitted and the diagnosis made, his name is put on the diet list under its proper heading: "fever, sick, house diet, and house diet in bed" being those understood. A duplicate list is kept in the kitchen, so that an exact carrying out of orders is secured. The different diets are self explanatory, although a few words may be said about them. Fever diet consists invariably of milk, egg-nog, beef tea and broths, and some of the different food preparations, as milk powder, Nestle's food, and the like; sick diet includes, in addition, at meal times, soft boiled egg, dropped egg on toast, dry toast, chicken and bread and butter, although the matron exercises discretionary power in each individual case, on consultation with the surgeon. These two diets have special times, 7 and 10 A. M., 12 M., 2, 4, 6 and 8 P. M. Naturally, in special cases, special times for giving nourishment are ordered. No rations are issued, each patient having all he may desire of the dietary ordered for him.

A bath-room is furnished specially for patients, and can be used at any and all times, no restriction as to its use existing. Patients' clothing is laundered for them in the hospital laundry; and at their departure care is taken that the patients are not obliged to carry any soiled clothing away with them. A Chinaman is employed, and it is found that he can manage all the washing needed in the hospital: ward and patients' clothing are washed on Monday, and returned Tuesday ready for use; house clothing and that belonging to the hospital employees are washed Wednesday, being delivered Friday. The laundry being fitted with a good dryer, drying the clothes can always be done in stormy weather, although sun and air drying is insisted upon as far as possible.

The care and cleanliness of the building is scrupulously maintained. The wash-room, water-closets, patients' sitting-room, and all halls are carefully cleaned daily; the ward floors are carefully cleaned with soap and water every alternate day, and carefully swept the intermediate days. To avoid unnecessary dust in the daily sweeping, parlor brooms are used, a soft damp cloth being pined over the brush; in this way the sweeping is done with absolutely no dust. Dusting is also done with damp cloths, wiping being a more accurate term, feather dusters being tabooed as abominations. Beds, woodwork, chairs, tables and the more inaccessible parts of the rooms, are cleaned with soap and water, weekly. In addition, once a year all the walls are carefully scrubbed with plenty of soap and water, with a liberal addition of carbolic acid or corrosive sublimate. Good ventilation is continually maintained, fresh air always entering the wards, — through open windows in summer, and in winter through ventilators over hot pipes. If a man feels chilly, put on

<sup>9</sup> Von Jaksch: Deutsch. Med. Woch., April 16, 1891, p. 583.

more blankets, and not rush to close every ingress of fresh air, being the rule and observance. All litter, sweepings, lint and dressings are burned up in the boiler fires, as fast as gathered. The ward tables are kept as neat and tidy as possible, being simply used for what necessary articles a patient must have, and are not catch-alls for food, fruit, medicine bottles (which have a special closet), articles of clothing, and what not.

There are ten employees all told, as follows: Surgeon. Matron, who has charge of the housekeeping, and also has an oversight in the care of the patients. Houseman or orderly, who does the daily heavy cleaning in winter, he takes care of the boilers during the day, and in summer cleans the numberless windows. Male nurse, whose duty varies; he sleeps in a small room adjoining the wards, ready for call by electric bell from the patients, or from an arriving patient, and in winters keeps up the fires during the night. If any case needs special attention, or when there is a run of sickness, he remains up all night, getting needed rest during the day in another part of the house. In the morning, if not thus busy, he empties spit-cups and urinals, throws back the bedding in use, and helps the patients dress. The care of the patient's wounds and injuries is done as early in the morning as possible, and he assists the surgeon in this as well as in his operations. During the day, he is ready to help in care of patients, as may be needed, and has always found time to maintain a nice vegetable garden. Two women nurses are employed, who go on duty at 5.30 A. M., and whose work ends when the patient's supper dishes are cleaned. They have two hours for change and recreation every alternate day. They sweep and prepare the wards and rooms for the houseman, dust rooms, and make the patient's beds. They have the care of the inmates all the time they are on duty. In addition a cook, kitchen-girl, chamber-maid and laundry-man are employed.

The hospital itself is on the cottage plan, consisting of the ward building and administration building, both connected by a corridor. The ward building is long, and has but one story, containing two large wards with a hall between, each having twenty beds. Between these wards, on one side of the hall, are a small ward of three beds, a baggage-room, a dining-room for patient, which is also a sitting-room; on the other side of the hall are a bath room, wash-room and water-closets, entrance from administration building, and nurse's room, with pantry. There is an outside door from the dining-room, by which patients may go in and out. The baggage-room is for storing patient's clothing, having as many stalls as there are beds, and numbered to correspond, so each man may easily know where his own clothing is. This room is constantly kept cleaned and ventilated, and thoroughly fumigated with sulphur yearly. Besides the overhead ventilation, and that secured by windows and transoms, there is a ventilator under each bed, connecting with the main chimney.

The administration building is two stories and a half high, containing operating room, apothecary office and dining room and the necessary store and sleeping rooms for the hospital employees.

There are even acres of ground belonging to the hospital, with apple orchard and vegetable garden; benches are put around in convenient places for lounging and shade.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, May 11, 1891, the President, DR. FREDERICK I. KNIGHT, in the chair.

DR. H. C. ERNST read a paper entitled

#### PRELIMINARY REPORT ON THE CLINICAL USE OF TUBERCULIN.<sup>1</sup>

DR. E. H. BRADFORD: Of course, I can only give general impressions in regard to these cases, because I have left the matter of record and inoculation entirely to Dr. Ernst; and, as we know, Virchow has said that there is nothing so fallacious as the general impressions of medical men. I shall therefore be very scant with my general impressions. There were but two cases that I referred to Dr. Ernst where I could state that improvement followed, I mean improvement in the clinical sense. The one was a case of excision of the wrist which I did. The case did well after the excision, a slight sinus being left, however. I etherized him to curette the sinus, and also to remove the portion of the radius which had not been removed during the excision. It was removed as it was diseased, and on the recovery there was a deformity left. At the second operation I was enabled to examine the tissues very carefully, and I must frankly confess that it seemed to be thoroughly free from any granulation tissue or œdema such as one often sees from excision of tubercular tissue.

The other case is the one referred to by Dr. Ernst, where the patient has made a noticeable improvement in the general condition. I am inclined to think that the improvement may be due to the tuberculin, though I am not positive as to the matter, because the hip disease was not of a very severe form. In his statement he notes that the patient is now walking about with crutches. I think that should be amended, for the patient received permission to walk about with crutches at the time treatment was undertaken. The patient has improved markedly, however, in general condition since the injection of the tuberculin, and the ulceration of the cornea which had not yielded, has yielded entirely under this treatment, whether for that reason, or otherwise, I don't know.

In regard to the other cases I should state that there had been no marked change.

DR. BOLLES: Of the cases Dr. Ernst reported, four were more or less under my care. They were all of them peculiar cases and interesting on that account. One of them, a case of tuberculous disease of the joint had been operated on some months previously, and I think persistent sinuses had remained, sometimes one and sometimes two. This condition had been going on for three or four months without any perceptible change, when Dr. Ernst undertook the Koch treatment with him. During the continuance of that treatment the patient had very marked, and, I believe, typical reactions. The physical discomfort was greater than that of the others. The patient looked during the several weeks of treatment, if anything, more poorly than before it. The condition of the knee-joint was unchanged, excepting after the first and second injections there was a certain amount of increase of turbid fluid, and

<sup>1</sup> See page 6 of the Journal.

after that I could not see any effect on the knee-joint by the injections, but the man did have pain in the small glands of the neck and pains running up and down the affected leg. After some weeks of treatment it was discontinued, and since then I understand his improvement was unusually rapid. That may look as if the treatment had had a retrograding influence upon him. I do not think that was the case, because up to the time of the treatment he had been stationary practically for weeks, and remained so during the treatment, and afterwards got well quite rapidly, and has gone about on crutches.

Another case was one with a questionable growth at the head of the fibula. The operation was done as a means of assisting diagnosis between tuberculosis, syphilis and sarcoma. It was a very ill-defined growth, and the history was very imperfect. This patient had, I believe, no reaction whatever, but did have an attack of pneumonia within one or two weeks of the first injection, and was treated for that and recovered and was returned to the surgical side of the hospital after I left duty. I inquired for him a few days ago, and found that the leg had been amputated, and that the tumor had proved to be sarcoma.

The two cases of pseudo-leukamia were more or less under my care, and in them I was very much interested because I have always had a suspicion that there was a sort of relationship between pseudo-leukamia and tuberculosis, and was very anxious that these cases should be tested with that in view. Dr. Ernst has given the result of them. One died afterwards in which there was no benefit during the treatment where the patient had a marked reaction, and Dr. Ernst reports finding once some bacilli in the sputum. He did not mention that in the course of this febrile reaction there was no evidence whatever of any reaction in the glands themselves. They were not, as I recollect, increased in size, showing that they were not, perhaps, concerned in the condition of tuberculosis which was partly proved by the reaction and by the discovery of bacilli. He died of pneumonia complicated by pleurisy.

The fourth case, where there has been marked diminution of the glands after treatment was discontinued, is very remarkable, and is at present too recent to form any conclusions in regard to it. The patient has had similar histories before, although not so marked as this present one. He had enlarged glands in the neck which, after continuing for some months and after the febrile reaction, did diminish very much and nearly disappeared in the way those of the chest have done, but I understand the glands were not as large as the chest glands were, and the diminution not so sudden and marked. The patient himself considered this a very remarkable subsidence. He is one of those cases who has always had paroxysms of fever coming on once in three or four months for the last few years. I think we shall have to watch him some months longer before deciding how much influence the treatment had.

Of the cases Dr. Ernst has reported two have died of pneumonia, that is two out of forty-eight or forty-nine, and these were cases also that were in the hospital, and those that were not cases of tuberculosis of the lung were not supposed to be particularly liable to pneumonia. Perhaps Dr. Ernst would state a little more definitely whether he considers the advent of pneumonia a possible complication of the treatment or

whether he considers that it was entirely independent of it. Unless I misunderstood him, some of the cases which died following the treatment in Berlin, and he read the report from Virchow, died from pneumonia in one form or another. Is there a danger in using this method of treatment that we may bring on an attack of pneumonia of some form in our patients as a result of it? This Italian, who had sarcoma, had been in bed in the hospital two or three weeks, and there seemed to be no reason why he should be taken down with pneumonia. The other man was sitting up and about, and was a weakly subject, and bacilli had been discovered in his sputum, and that was not so remarkable, but the Italian seemed to have no reason for pneumonia.

Dr. J. C. WARREN: I shall not attempt to go into detail in regard to the cases which I had, but merely state my general impressions. The cases which I had varied greatly in their general characteristics. One was a case of lupus of the most typical character. I shall not have much to say about that case. Dr. White will speak with more authority about it. I will merely say this, that at first there was a very marked improvement. Everybody felt very enthusiastic about it. I have not followed the later history. I understand there has been a return.

One case I have followed pretty carefully from the beginning. That was a case of lupus of the tongue. It was an undoubted case of tuberculosis, because I removed a specimen which was examined microscopically by Dr. Whitney, and was a most typical specimen of tubercle. It seemed to me a particularly favorable case for study, because there were no crusts or scabs, and yet it could be examined, and one could see exactly in what condition it was in the beginning. At first, there seemed a certain amount of improvement. Certainly I was very much disappointed in the general reaction which I expected to see from the cases which were reported in Berlin. I expected to see that tongue swell up, and great exudation take place, etc.; I did not see that. There was a gradual healing of the ulcer so that it nearly all healed, but at the present time the nodule is larger than it was before and the ulcer is two or three times as large as it was before and is decidedly worse. The general condition of the patient, however, seems to me to improve very decidedly.

Some of the other cases I see on the list I do not consider proved much one way or the other; for instance, that case of sinus in the chest where after trying a little while the injections I decided to resect the rib, and see what there was, and found a drainage-tube which had been put in at some previous time. I understand Dr. Ernst has said it has improved very much since then.

Another case was a case of syphilis which was not practically treated, because it was found not to be tuberculous, and has improved very greatly under iodides.

Another case was tuberculosis of the bone; and I think we ought to remember this fact, that tuberculosis of the bone where there are sinuses is a mixed infection. We have bacteriologically the tubercle bacillus and the pyogenic cocci, and we may hammer away all we please at the tubercle bacilli and we shall still have that suppurating joint the same even if we clean out every bacillus there is there. The bone is disorganized. You can't make new bone with any remedy

we know, and we can only clear away the wreck there is there by a surgical operation; therefore, it seems to me, that those cases of bone tuberculosis which are brought forward as experiments are not particularly suited for that kind of work. More suitable perhaps are the cases of tuberculosis of the lymphatic glands. The only case of that class was the case of the young woman who went home to die, where the disease was altogether too advanced to make a proper test. She had been under my care and that of Dr. Richardson a year before, and we had done two or three operations. After the treatment was begun there was found extensive internal tuberculosis.

Although that in a general way has been the result of my personal observation, I must say I would like to take this opportunity to raise my voice in protest against the undue reaction of feeling, which, it seems to me, has taken place against these experiments. I remember very well coming home from Europe about the time the antiseptic treatment was started. When I reached London I heard for the first time of Lister and his method of treatment. I came home in the course of the summer fully supplied with all the materials, which I procured from Lister himself who was at Glasgow; and when I arrived and informed some of the senior surgeons that I had the materials and was ready to undertake experiments, I was rather snubbed. They said: "O, we have tried and abandoned this carbolic treatment." We know how long it took for the antiseptic treatment to be introduced here. It was ten years after Lister first advanced it before it was accepted in Boston as the mode of treating wounds. I recently read over one of the clinical lectures written by Bergmann, who first performed these injections in Berlin, and was perhaps the most prominent figure amongst the people there in the carrying out of the treatment. His paper has for its title the treatment of lupus, and he has no cure to offer. His report is what we all know: at first improvement, and then return. His observations are interesting, it seems to me, because he had made microscopical examinations in given cases from time to time of the tissues, cutting out pieces and examining them to see the condition in the interstitial tissue and the tubercles themselves; and the effect of this treatment seemed to him to be like that of an acute inflammation supervening on a chronic inflammation or chronic ulcer. That is the familiar action of erysipelas on an old ulcer. It appeared to affect the tissue rather than any specific structures that existed there. Miliary tubercles were not affected at all, but the surrounding granulation tissue was congested, filled with exudation and at times gangrenous. I have seen nothing of those very intense reactions, and the reason appears to be this, that in reading over the accounts of his treatment very much larger doses seem to have been used in Berlin than here. Of course, the gentlemen who first started the treatment in this vicinity were anxious to be cautious and not produce any bad results, which was proper; but it seems to me that owing to that we have not had the results which they have got in Berlin. We have not seen any of those great swellings, sloughing out of sinuses or ulcers or infiltrated masses. I see that they give, not four or five milligrammes, but ten, fifty, five hundred, a whole gramme, two grammes at times in Berlin, and in that way they must get very much more marked results.

Dr. L. M. ROCHER: A case of great interest to me

was No. 12. This patient showed a decided diminution in the number of tubercle bacilli, but the physical examination of the lungs, which I made just before he left the hospital, showed that the disease had progressed rather than diminished, and that, although he had gained six pounds, he seemed to me very much like a large number of others who improve under various treatments while in the hospital. He did not seem to have made any great gain, and clinically was worse rather than better. The case was interesting as showing the discrepancies which may arise between the clinical aspect of a case and the bacteriological.

No. 32, the case of pseudo-leukemia, was also of importance, and will perhaps be spoken of more fully by Dr. Mason. It came under my care on February 1st, when I took charge of the ward, and at that time I supposed it was a case of tuberculosis. The chart showed the decided reaction of tuberculosis, and the injection treatment was carried out with that view. The man began to lose and to grow worse, and requested that the injections should be stopped, which, with Dr. Ernst's approval, was immediately done. Within a very short time his temperature went up and he developed the physical signs of pneumonia in the left lower back. The man died, and then the question was whether it was a case of tuberculosis or not. Dr. Gannett performed the autopsy, and the pathological diagnosis was pseudo-leukemia and pneumonia. The bacteriological records of Dr. Jackson were, that in the first examination no bacilli were found, in the second none, in the third one bacillus was found, and in the fourth examination none. The case seems to throw doubt on the value of the temperature curve as a means of diagnosis in tuberculosis.

Case 11 I examined, and found no better and no worse.

Dr. F. C. SHATTUCK: There is only one of these cases about which I shall say anything, Case 9, a private patient of mine, with limited pulmonary tuberculosis, who had improved decidedly under general treatment. He received the Koch treatment because he demanded it. I told him I did not advise it, but that he could have it if he wished. Throughout his stay in the hospital he was in my ward, and I could see no improvement in his general condition. The sputum lessened in amount, though the number of bacilli does not seem to have diminished. He said he felt better, and could laugh, which he was unable to do before undergoing the treatment. There was no gain in weight to speak of, and the physical signs increased in area.

The cases in which I felt special interest were those of cutaneous tuberculosis, in that they afforded the best opportunity of studying the effect of the tuberculin. These cases were furnished by Dr. White, and I am sure that you would rather hear his opinion of their progress than mine.

A number of people applied to me for the treatment, to whom I either absolutely refused to give it, or whom I advised to wait until we should know more about it.

Dr. Warren alludes to the tardiness of the profession in Boston in adopting Listerism, and seems to draw a parallel between that tardiness and the present feeling with regard to tuberculin. There were reasons peculiar to Boston, I think, for the slight degree of favor with which Listerism was originally received here. In this matter of tuberculin, however, it seems to me that the source of great and not unnatural dis-

appointment lies in the apparent failure of the establishment of a principle. We hoped that a fulcrum was perhaps secured which would enable us to profoundly influence the whole class of infectious diseases. We cannot help feeling that the results thus far reported here and elsewhere indicate that no speedy realization of such hopes is to be expected, to say the least. The sequences of the use of tuberculin are so inconstant, alike from a diagnostic and a therapeutic point of view, that very great scepticism is a necessary outcome.

DR. A. L. MASON: I agree with Dr. Shattuck in his last remarks, and think that if this mode of treatment fails to fulfil the anticipations, there is no reason why the reaction against it should not be as great as the enthusiasm was premature. The diagnostic value of tuberculin seems to be impaired by the fact that a certain number of cases, undoubtedly tuberculous, do not give the reaction, and other cases which are non-tuberculous do. At least, those are the statements we have from Germany recently, and especially from the Surgical Congress lately held in Berlin, at which certain diseases, notably actino-mycosis and some forms of malignant disease, were said to present the characteristic reactions after injections.

For therapeutic purposes my experience is not large. Two or three cases which Dr. Ernst has referred to came under my care and have been already spoken of by Dr. Bolles and Dr. Rotch, at least one of them has, the case of pseudo-leukæmia. I should like to ask Dr. Ernst if he will state whether the finding of one bacillus in a single examination would be proof positive that that case was tubercular. He came from our out-patient department to the ward as a typical case of Hodgkin's disease, with symmetrical enlargement of the glands, cervical, axillary and inguinal, and development was very rapid. After death almost all the glands of the body were found to be involved, and, as I understand, no tubercular elements were present.

There is one other case which Dr. Ernst mentioned, — the tumor in Douglas's pouch. This patient improved after the series of injections, but the value of that as proof is lessened somewhat by the fact that she had come in in a febrile state with abdominal pain, apparently due to tubercular peritonitis. She was in a fair way to recover I think before the injections were begun, that is the fever subsided, pain diminished, and the abdominal effusion was absorbed. Later, pains started up again and the disease began to be more active, but there had previously been a cessation, so that the patient had been exhibited before the class as one in whom an attack of apparent tubercular peritonitis tended to spontaneous recovery.

With regard to the absence of reaction in tubercular cases the statement also comes from Germany that pregnant phthisical women give no reaction in a certain number of cases.

Although a good many cases presented themselves in my wards at the City Hospital for treatment I found only four which seemed to me suitable, in whom the disease was incipient at one apex with bacilli in the sputa, and in these four after a short time the injections were interrupted because the patients were made more uncomfortable. Three of them passed out of sight. One, perhaps the least advanced of all, with early phthisis at the right apex, is now at the Channing Home, having failed rapidly since the treatment was instituted. The indications for stopping it were great

distress in breathing, pain in the diseased portion of the lung, and general discomfort, although in this case there was no febrile reaction whatever from the injection of one or two milligrammes of the Koch material.

One case of lupus only came under my care, sent in from the out-patient department by Dr. Tilden. This case was under treatment for four months, and has lately been taken away from the hospital by the parents, as there was no improvement whatever. The amount of fluid injected finally was one centigramme every other day.

DR. J. C. WHITE: After listening to the carefully prepared report of the reader one turns back for a moment with wonder and surprise at the character of the statements which first came to us from the home of the discovery of this reagent, and one wonders if it can be really true that these statements, which were made with every appearance of certainty, had really any foundation for their existence at all. It is now impossible to believe that they did, and one is inclined to account for the mental condition which these reporters and investigators were in, either on the basis of the peculiar form of mental condition — I hardly know how to classify it — which the discovery of new remedies seem to produce in some physicians, or else — and this is the most charitable view I think to take of the matter — that the cases which were at first reported, in which those remarkable cures were claimed to have been made, were cutaneous tuberculosis, and were reported by physicians who could have no educated judgment in such cases at all. They were not familiar with the ordinary events that take place in such forms of tuberculosis, periods of activity and retrogression, spontaneous changes. They were not dermatologists, and had no special knowledge about the disease. Certainly the reports made by the most competent dermatologists in Europe, a committee of the French Academy of Medicine, where the matter was studied with the greatest care, show, at least, that such results were not obtained in France, nor were they obtained in Madrid or Vienna, nor in various other parts of the world; and the statements given us to-night by Dr. Ernst certainly confirm these later reports.

Those claims were that this remedy had great diagnostic value, and that it also had curative properties to a marvellous degree. I shall confine any remarks I may make upon this subject to my observation in cases of cutaneous tuberculosis, which is the proper field for such observations, because we have there the means of making the real diagnosis in the beginning, and also because we can see the changes which may ensue.

Now it was early shown, and has been constantly demonstrated since, that it has no diagnostic value whatever, because in some cases it does not impress tuberculous tissue at all, and in other cases it does. It does not impress it in any diagnostic or peculiar way, for it produces precisely the same tissue changes in other forms of dermatoses; for instance, in the lesions of syphilis, carcinoma, lichen planus and leprosy. Moreover, it has absolutely failed to make any local impression whatever in some well-marked forms of tuberculous disease of the skin. It will affect one portion of the skin affected by tuberculosis, and another exhibiting the same character of lesion not in the slightest degree. It will affect one lesion and not another in individual cases. It will affect some cases in a very marked degree, and fail to affect other cases of cutane-

ous tuberculosis, so that it may be fairly said that it has been demonstrated that it has no practical diagnostic value whatever.

The other claim was that it was curative, and the reports that came at first of absolute cures in the early weeks of its use, we are all familiar with. Now the fifty cases of cutaneous tuberculosis which were studied by this committee in Paris in the Saint Louis Hospital in the most careful way terminated in not one cure. In not one of these cases which Dr. Ernst has reported of cutaneous tuberculosis to-night does he claim a cure. Seven or eight of the cases I had had under observation a long time previously, and had treated in various ways, and was familiar with their appearances. Some of these cases were affected by the injection of this substance. They became inflamed, — the tissues in which these lesions were seated. In one of the patients in which this change was most marked the normal cutaneous tissues all over the body became inflamed and to a very marked degree; and the patches of cutaneous tuberculosis in her case, which were already seats of chronic inflammation, were simply additionally inflamed. Now that is the only change that I have seen in all these cases, — simple additionally inflammatory reaction set up around some of the lesions, and not at all around other lesions in the same patient. In some of the individuals affected not the slightest local reaction took place, although general reaction took place, and the local and the constitutional reaction in these cases were in no way proportionate.

One of the cases that has been alluded to was first under Dr. Knight's care for lupus of the throat, then under my care for cutaneous tuberculosis; and she recovered under my parasiticide treatment, which I generally employ, remained well three or four years, then the disease was neglected, got a new start, and she was sent into the hospital. That was a case in which it was supposed a cure was going to take place. It is not cured. It stopped being acted upon by the remedy, and she is now under my treatment again in a very much worse condition than when she entered the hospital. I have within a fortnight run a stick of nitrate of silver down nearly an inch into the boggy cutaneous tissues of her face. Probably at the time she entered it could not have been made to penetrate more than one-fourth to one-third of an inch. In other words, she has become a great deal worse than before she entered the hospital under this treatment. How much the inflammation set up by the treatment about the parts had to do with the more rapid advance of the disease it is impossible to say.

Another case of marked disease was not influenced in the slightest degree; not the remotest degree of hyperæmia was set up around the lesions after two months of the constant use of this remedy.

In no one of the seven or eight cases which I have observed has there been any apparent cure, nor any change to warrant the conclusion that a cure could take place in my opinion. Certainly no real improvement has taken place in any one of them. Of course, seven or eight cases are very insignificant when contrasted with the large series of cases the French dermatologists have reported upon. Under these circumstances what hope is there for benefit by continuing these experiments? I think Dr. Ernst was the first to suggest stopping the treatment in most of the cases himself. He was satisfied that, at any rate for the time, they were not going to improve any more by the contin-

tion of the injections. I cannot see myself that in this remedy, as it now exists, with our knowledge of its action there is anything to warrant the persistence of the experiments in this direction. I think that it has given us an important lesson in many ways, and that under proper scientific study, independently of clinical experimentation, it offers a promising field of what may possibly be attained by such work in the future.

DR. SUMNER: I had five cases under my care, all cases of phthisis pulmonalis. In all there has been an improvement; by improvement I mean gain in weight, either slight gain, or standing still of the physical signs.

DR. G. B. SHATTUCK: I have had five cases under my personal observation, most of them since the beginning of January, that is, cases which I have treated myself. I have had an opportunity to follow other cases that were under the treatment of Dr. Ernst at the City Hospital, and under the treatment of other gentlemen. I have not written up my cases. I may do so later. There happened to be among those five two cases which showed remarkable improvement, and I made a few notes in regard to them, in order to present them this evening, as I had the impression that the general tone of the discussion would be somewhat of the nature which it has shown itself to be, that is, rather unfavorable to the remedy. At the risk of demonstrating that I am a belated example of the unclassified mental disorder to which Dr. White has failed to give any name, I will read these notes. The cases are interesting and instructive, not simply because they improved, but for some other points in regard to them. Before giving the results in these two cases, I should like to state positively what Dr. Ernst has stated in regard to his cases, that I am trying to give the facts, without any prejudices, as nearly as I could get at the facts, and do not wish to be understood as saying that the results, which apparently occurred in these cases, were due to the treatment, but they did follow the treatment.

CASE 1. M. O'N., female, sixteen years old. Landed in America early in October, 1890. Previously well, presently began to cough. Catamenia ceased. Parents living and well. Six brothers, five sisters; one brother with phthisis came to the City Hospital, December 5th. Percussion and respiration good throughout right front; left upper front, down to about third space, somewhat dull. Respiration broncho-vesicular, with medium, fine and subcrepitant râles. No change in voice or fremitus. Percussion over left back fair; coarse, medium and fine moist râles. Temperature 101°, pulse 100, respiration 40.

January 2, 1891. Left front, to third space, dull on percussion; respiration broncho-vesicular; medium and fine moist râles. Upper left back, occasional fine, moist râles. Lower third of right back, dullness, broncho-vesicular respiration, fine and medium moist râles. Weight 115½ pounds. Patient has been losing flesh and strength. Bacilli in the sputum.

January 3d. First injection .0005 gm.

Injections twice a week in gradually increased doses. January 21st, weight 126 pounds; 30th, 132½ pounds.

February 6th. Signs have improved over the left upper front and lower right back.

February 18th. Slight dullness and a few fine, moist râles on forced inspiration, left upper front; some over lower right back. Sputum much diminished.

March 30th. Weight remains the same. Good ap-



petite. Sleeps well. Good color. Catamenia returned in January, and has been regular since. Almost never coughs. No expectoration. Last examination of sputum, no bacilli. Does much work about the wards.

April 12th. Lower third of right back perceptibly dull. Respiratory murmur perceptibly altered. Quite numerous fine, dry, crackling râles heard at end of forced inspiration, over left front. Percussion slightly dull; occasional fine, dry râles with forced inspiration. Went to Ireland. Thirty injections in all; largest amount .016 gm.

CASE II. J. W., female, twenty-seven years old. Family history good. Entered the City Hospital, on account of stenosis of the larynx, early in November, 1890.

Examination of the throat, by Dr. T. A. DeBlois, November 6th: Uvula, tonsils, upper portion of pharynx red, but no ulcerations. Larynx filled with thick, yellow, tenacious mucus. Glottis and arytenoids thickly studded with ulcerated areas of a tuberculous nature. Examination of lungs: Left filled with sibilant and sonorous râles front and back, no change in percussion. On the right side there was dullness in front as low as upper margin of fourth rib, and behind as low as angle of scapula; bronchial breathing over these areas with coarse, moist râles; sibilant and sonorous râles over the rest of the lung. Tracheotomy was performed in the service of Dr. M. F. Gavin, on account of the laryngeal stenosis.

January 11, 1891. Patient steadily losing strength and weight. Weighs 89 pounds. Examination of lungs: Area of dullness under right clavicle and over upper right back; respiratory murmur over this area broncho-vesicular, occasional fine, moist râles. Patient has worn tube since tracheotomy. Bacilli in sputum.

January 12th. First injection .0003 gm. Injections were continued in increasing amounts twice or three times a week up to March, and after that once a week with occasional intermissions. Twenty-seven injections were given in all, the largest amount was .017 gm.

In February, the tube was removed; in March the weight was 113 pounds, a weight which was retained with but little variation. The active signs over the upper right lung disappeared, the sputum diminished, and no bacilli were found in the last examinations. The voice had returned in a great measure in May; there was a good degree of strength and a temperature, which, though at times irregular, varied much less from normal than before. The examination of the larynx by Dr. Farlow, May 7, 1891, showed left false cord nearly normal; left cord white and nearly normal; left arytenoid smaller and less cicatricial looking; right arytenoid smaller; right cord and false cord less red and swollen; though changes not as marked as on left side. Movement of glottis and cords much greater. Arrangements will be made, it is hoped, to keep this patient under observation under favorable surroundings through the summer.

In regard to the general question of throwing aside this treatment or continuing it, I agree with the concluding editorial paragraph to which Dr. Ernst alluded and it expresses my frame of mind, a frame of mind shared by the gentlemen who discussed the subject at the meeting of the New York Academy of Medicine last week, where Dr. Kimicutt and Dr. Jacobi reported a large number of cases. I believe these gentlemen

took a more favorable view of the possibilities of this treatment from their experiments than has been taken here. Those taking part in that discussion, not only took a comparatively favorable view of the possibilities of this treatment, but all certainly seemed to think it worth while to continue the experiments.

Dr. F. C. Shattuck has alluded to the uncertainty and the variability of the results obtained. Now it seems to me that that is what we might expect from the extreme variability of the methods in which the treatment has been applied. We have the doses varying from one-half of a milligramme, I know a number of cases where the doses have not been over two milligrammes and I don't think we can draw any conclusion from those cases — up to the large ones which Dr. Warren has spoken of. One thousand milligrammes has not been an unusual dose abroad. Again where the frequency of repetition has varied from several times a day up to once a week, it is very natural that we should have a good deal of variability in the results, but it does not seem to me that it can be fairly considered a condemnation of the treatment. A good deal of the uncertainty, it seems to me, arises from the fact that Koch's hand was so forced at the beginning. Men are now experimenting in the way that it would have been better to have had experiments made earlier. Nobody is in a position to say, in general, whether it is better to give small doses frequently, repeated or large doses at longer intervals. And whereas we are not yet in a position to say this in general in regard to the treatment, we certainly are still less in a position, as yet, to determine in any individual case whether it is better to handle that individual case in this way or that way; and it seems to me, that rationally and reasonably, we should be willing to take sufficient time to determine such points as these.

Dr. BRADFORD: A word in addition: The patient entered Dr. Gavin's service and was there tracheotomized. She remained there two months, and I can testify to the fact, that although the treatment was carefully carried out, her condition was a pitiable one, and so pitiable that she was on the point of being discharged as incurable. No change took place until Dr. Shattuck commenced the treatment by tuberculin, and her improvement has been steady since then. She had been a long time in the hospital steadily growing worse, and under the same conditions precisely she has steadily improved under the injection of tuberculin.

Dr. J. G. BLAKE: My experience is confined to the observation of two cases, both middle-aged men with well-marked physical signs of tubercular disease in the lung. The observation was carried on for a month. My impression was very favorable as to the good effect of the treatment. I believe there is no question about increase in weight, and according to the report of the patients a diminution in the amount of the expectoration and a lessening in the frequency of the cough. I questioned them very closely almost daily while they remained under my observation, and certainly the impression which I received then was that the condition of these men was better than it would have been under any system of treatment which we have been accustomed to apply in similar cases. I believe the men left the hospital before the treatment could be fully tried, but the month they were in my ward their report was to the effect that they were steadily improving. What became of them afterwards I am unable to say. Those two cases left a very favor-

able impression on my mind as to the value of this remedy. Perhaps if they had continued longer they might have reached a stage of retrogression, but they had not done so. Dr. Ernst has reported the cases to-night.

Dr. JEFFRIES stated that he had recently published some cases in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal* without any conclusions, and that he had now no conclusions. We began without conclusions in reference to tuberculin. We were told it was of diagnostic value, and that it was curative. Now we were making experiments to find out whether it was or not. He supposed in a few years we would know, but at present he did not consider that he did.

Dr. F. C. SHATTUCK: When I spoke of the inconstancy of the results I was not speaking of the inconstancy of the results reported from all sorts of different places, treated in all sorts of different ways, but of the results we have seen in Boston where the cases have been treated with practically the same dosage and at practically the same intervals, and I think it is striking. Some react and some do not.

Dr. G. B. SHATTUCK: I do not think it is any more striking than one would expect of most any treatment where it is applied under such a variety of conditions and in such a variety of individuals.

Dr. ERNST: There seems almost nothing for me to say excepting in reply to one or two of the questions that have been asked. I have tried to report these cases as carefully and as cautiously as possible. If I had followed the conclusions in all of the cases, of the gentlemen in whose services they occurred, I think the proportion that were relieved would be increased. One of them is the sinus of the wrist of which Dr. Bradford spoke, and which he considered relieved. The case was relieved; but I have tried to be careful not to call a case relieved where I do not feel that everybody must agree that it must be so, and I have marked it as not relieved.

In regard to the child at the Children's Hospital, I did not know that she was at all in a condition to be about upon crutches. I spoke of that as one point in the conclusion that she was relieved. I certainly received the information from the house-officer that she was in a desperate condition before treatment was begun and had not been out of bed for a long while.

Dr. Bolles asked whether I believe that pneumonia may be caused by this treatment. I practically know nothing about it at all. I quoted Virchow's opinions at length, because I think that anything he says is worthy of all confidence, and if he saw appearances which made him feel justified in giving voice to such a suspicion, I should think it was a possibility to be looked out for.

In regard to the case of pseudo-leukemia I do not know whether Dr. Roth knows that the physical signs in the lung are on the surgical records upon December 2d, so that it is not possible that they came as a result of the treatment, and that is the reason it seems to me that we are perfectly justified in not attributing any of the physical signs to the treatment.

Dr. RORER: I spoke of it as being a case of pure pneumonia in a pseudo-leukemia having nothing to do with the ingestions. I said I supposed I had a case of leukemia, but that at the autopsy it was found to be not a case of tuberculosis.

Dr. ERNST: The autopsy records say acute fibrinous pneumonia, acute pleurisy. The man himself told

me that he got a chill because the nurse left the window open on him. The temperature in the next three hours showed a rise of nearly six degrees. In reporting this case of pseudo-leukemia I took especial pains not to give the specific name of tuberculosis to it. I most emphatically should not consider that the discovery of one bacillus in the sputum would justify me in making a diagnosis of tuberculosis. I believe I made the mistake in reading the record of using the words "bacilli were found in the sputum." It is perfectly true that a tubercle bacillus was found in the sputum upon February 11th. What I said in regard to that fact was that the presence of that bacillus made it necessary to suspend judgment in regard to the case, and not draw the conclusion that it was absolutely fatal to any diagnostic value of the material.

The uterine case that Dr. Mason speaks of is not put down, and not spoken of as a case of tuberculosis. It is distinctly spoken of as not presenting any signs of tuberculosis, showing no macroscopic evidence of tuberculosis, and I did not know that it had been considered a case of acute tuberculosis; and was getting well before the treatment began. I do not think there is a record of that.

Dr. G. B. SHATTUCK: A point which has not been especially dwelt upon this evening is, in justice to Koch it seems to me, a point we always ought to bring up and to dwell on; that from the very first commencement of the use of his remedy he has insisted upon the stipulation that in pulmonary tuberculosis we should apply it to the very early cases, and according to almost all the reports which we have, it has been applied to a very large number of cases of late tuberculosis, and cases of early tuberculosis are the exceptions, and that is because it is excessively difficult in hospital practice, where we have to use this thing, and where it ought to be used, to get those cases.

## NEW HAMPSHIRE MEDICAL SOCIETY.

The New Hampshire Medical Society held its One Hundredth Anniversary at Concord, N. H., commencing June 15th.

Dr. E. E. GRAVES read a paper on

### THE TREATMENT OF EPITHELIOMA BY MAGNESIUM SULPHATE.

He reported eight cures where the treatment was three drachms of sulphate of magnesia to one pint of water, a teaspoonful of the solution taken four times a day. After the parts have been cleaned, a little dry boric acid or a small amount of carbolic acid ointment was used. No other local treatment was given. In most of the cases when the disease was first observed by the patient, it was manifested as a hard scale on the surface of the skin, or situated on a button-like eminence on the face, which had been there for many months and perhaps years. Some slight itching or stinging sensation might cause the patient to remove the scale for several times, and it might become a little thicker and harder each time, when finally on being removed there would be found a moist ulcerating surface which soon became deeper and broader. The edges became indurated and elevated, and we finally have a growth of a nodular character which by commensurate increase on its circumference kept a little in advance of the destruction which was going on in

the centre. There may have been a mistake in the diagnosis of all these cases; but it is a fact that whereas we had growths or enlargements of an elevated character with round or oval bases, whose summits were ulcerated or dark in color, with a discharge of an ichorous character, and those growths increasing perceptibly from one week to another, both in depth and in circumference, and pain of a pricking character, we now have a surface which is natural and healthy in appearance, and nothing to show it was ever diseased in the least.

Dr. J. J. BERRY read a paper on

#### THE INTERNAL USE OF GERMICIDES.

His conclusions are as follows:

(1) The internal use of germicides is valueless in most cases of systemic infection. While they may alleviate symptoms, they possess no curative properties.

(2) Such agents have at times a beneficial effect upon acute gastro-intestinal diseases, and are of some value in those of a more chronic nature.

(3) Their remedial effects are not always due to the germicidal properties.

(4) Systemic as well as local disinfection, when required, is effected far better by eliminatives than by germicides.

Other papers read were: "Four Medical Men of New Hampshire," by Edward French; "Report on Gynecology," by Dr. Ellen A. Wallace; "Looking Backward," by Dr. A. P. Richardson; "Medical Education in New Hampshire," by Prof. C. P. Frost; "New Hampshire Surgeons and Surgery in the Past Century," by Dr. John W. Parsons.

On June 16th, the Society and its guests went for an excursion, taking the train at Concord at 10.30 A. M., to Lake Village, thence by rail, skirting the shores of Lake Winnepiseogee, to Alton Bay, where they took a steamer for the Weirs, and from there returned to Concord by rail.

#### THE ANNIVERSARY DINNER

was served at the Eagle Hotel, in the evening, and about one hundred and fifty guests sat down to the tables. The officers and guests of the society were seated at a table in the centre of the dining-hall, and among them were the President, Dr. Lyman B. How, Governor Tuttle, Mayor Clapp, Senator Chandler, Attorney-General Barnard, Bishop Niles, Dr. H. O. Marcy, Dr. D. W. Cheever, Dr. A. H. Johnson, Dr. Charles W. Lindsey, Dr. William H. Palmer and Dr. H. W. Williams.

At the close of the banquet the Anniversary Chairman, Dr. WILLIAM T. SMITH, of Hanover, said:

It is my privilege and pleasure to welcome, in the name of the society, our honored guests and fellows. They have to-day seen something of our beautiful scenery; they have listened to something of the work of the society; they have heard something of its history and we ask them to rejoice with us on this occasion. Why should we rejoice on this centennial of our society? Why does it awaken our enthusiasm and inspire us with devotion? Because the society is the embodiment of our ideal. The great men who founded it put into it whatever was best for themselves, and their successors have contributed of their best during the century which has passed. And when we come up here and make our contributions from year to year, we become a part of the Society and it becomes a part of

us; its possessions, the accumulations of a century, are ours; and we are elevated and inspired, and we go back to our work stronger and better men. The true history of this Society is not alone the history of its great men; it is also the history of the humble and obscure practitioners scattered among the hills and valleys of the Granite State, who are putting to the test the theories of our art, and whose experiences are the storehouse from which material for scientific generalization is drawn. We are all descendants of Josiah Bartlett, more or less remote; but the name of one gentleman here proves his ancestry. I call upon our learned President, Dr. Lyman Bartlett How.

Dr. How: *Mr. Chairman, Fellows of the Society, Ladies and Gentlemen:*—I have no doubt you have been wondering why it was that a man born in Massachusetts should be elected president of the New Hampshire Medical Society, and why I should be called upon to make a speech on this occasion, since it is well known that I am not an orator. On my mother's side I am related to the Dearborns and the Choates. My maternal grandfather was a relative of John Henry Dearborn, who was a physician and was Washington's right hand man in the Revolutionary War. My maternal grandmother was related to the Choate family of which Rufus Choate was a member: so you see there is a hereditary tendency both to blood and eloquence; but, as my homeopathic friends would say, it is in a highly attenuated form, and I cannot satisfy myself that the attenuation in this case increases the potency. On my father's side I am related to the Hows, some of whom may have been very distinguished. Dr. James How, of Rochester, was a very early member of this Society, he was a surgeon during the Revolutionary War.

Looking around the table, I see delegates from our sister societies. In behalf of our own society I voice the unanimous sentiment when I return to your societies hearty thanks for your sacrifice in coming up here into New Hampshire this extremely hot weather. It has not been the fortune of New Hampshire men to make many discoveries in the science of medicine. We have been practical men here. We have held a very honorable position, perhaps, in some of the departments of operative surgery. No matter on which side of the State lines improvements and discoveries have been made, we feel that these discoveries and improvements are the common heritage of us all; and in the future as in the past may these sister societies march shoulder to shoulder firmly in the spirit of our profession. To day we have had the privilege of inhaling New Hampshire air upon the lake. To these mountains, no doubt, and to the clear and sparkling water that bubbles out of these everlasting hills, the vigor of our ancestors was in part due. I propose that we arise and in this beverage drink to the immortal memories of those worthy founders of our Society.

Brief addresses were made by GOVERNOR TUTTLE and MAYOR CLAPP, extending to the Society and its guests a cordial welcome to the State and city.

Dr. REV. W. W. NILES paid an eloquent tribute to the devotion and self-sacrifice of the medical profession.

HON. WILLIAM E. CHANDLER was next called upon. He paid the tribute of his homage, respect and admiration to these beloved physicians who give their powers to the wearisome and perilous labor of healing the sick, which absorbs their nights and days alike and exposes them to contagion and pestilence, while

it exhibits to them humanity only in disease and death. In one respect there is a greater responsibility upon the medical profession than upon either of the other so-called learned professions, and that is in thoroughness of preparation which physicians should have. A badly educated minister cannot do much harm provided his heart is right. An ignorant lawyer does not do much mischief because, if he loses his client's case, it is only the loss of money, and his client will soon find him out. But a man who enters upon the practice of medicine without long years of careful preparation is guilty of a crime against humanity. He believed that the profession in this country, as well as in others, are conscientiously endeavoring to elevate the standard, and young physicians taking the field to-day are better prepared for their work than the young men of other professions.

ATTORNEY-GENERAL BARNARD congratulated the society for containing so large a number of good-looking men. He was not aware that this little State, which he thought so healthy, could support such a large corps of physicians; and he was also surprised that so many could be spared from their patients for three days at a time, but supposed that each physician left more medicine at his last visit than usual, the same as the ice-man leaves on Saturday enough ice to last over Sunday. He observed great improvement in the sanitary condition of the people during the last twenty years. In villages where typhoid fever then raged it is now hardly seen. People are living better, enjoying better health, and life has been extended by at least ten per cent.; and this is owing very largely to the efforts of the medical profession, who have made earnest efforts to educate the people in sanitary matters.

DR. MARY A. SMITH responded to the toast, "Women in Medicine." She said it was a matter for congratulation and encouragement that the Fellows of this Society should have deemed this toast worthy a place in its centennial exercises. Women physicians are here to stay. All they ask is an open field and fair play. In order to obtain a satisfactory medical education, she was compelled to become an exile in a foreign land to seek the opportunities which were denied her here. But the light begins to break, and it is to be hoped that it can soon be said that throughout the length and breadth of this land no medical school had refuse to women the opportunities it gives to the other sex.

DR. H. O. MARCY was invited to speak for the American Medical Association. He said that Association is not quite half as old as the society whose centennial we celebrate. Some have thought that she took the position of step-mother to these eastern elder maiden sisters, and some of these eastern elder maiden sisters have doubted if she ought to come into the relationship he holds. But the Association has certainly been a fruitful mother, and she gathers into her family from every State in the Union, and represents nearly a hundred thousand physicians, who are brought into accord through this central organization. The progress of our profession during the last twenty years has been marvellous; surgery, an art at the one end, has become a science, and in the field of medicine we had one disease after another yielding to scientific investigation. Twenty-six States of the Union have adopted laws for the regulation of the practice of medicine, and we may predict that before

long no physician will be permitted to practise until he has shown to a competent board that he is prepared in a certain large measure to fulfil his trust. Sanitary science has made great progress and is in itself a profession. The problem of the future is to be able to mass people together in great communities, while each individual may breathe as pure air as the dweller among New Hampshire hills, each may drink water as pure as that of the beautiful lake we sailed upon to-day, and build upon a soil as free from the dangers of miasma as are the granite hills of this State. It is but a short time to which we are looking forward for the happening of one of two things; either the science of to-morrow will give us the means of purifying our present water-supply in the city of Boston, or New Hampshire will be asked to furnish us with the pure waters of Lake Winnipiseogee, which I have no doubt she will be glad to do.

DR. A. H. JOHNSON said that hitherto a visit to New Hampshire had been associated with a feeling of refreshing by reason of relaxation from toil and the enjoyment of cascades and rushing streams. But to-day he came weighted with responsibility, bringing the salutations, congratulations and expressions of high esteem, best wishes and God-speed of more than seven hundred members of the Massachusetts Medical Society. Manifestly it would be impossible to transmit so great a volume of kind thought and feeling by any form of words which the time allowed; therefore many members of the Massachusetts Medical Society have responded to the invitation to attend these exercises, not to adequately voice the sentiment of the body they represent, but to manifest by their presence their desire to maintain the friendly communication between the societies which has existed for so many years. The natural scenery which we have admired to-day is a symbol. What more unlike than mountain and river? Yet without the former we cannot have the latter. Men as counterparts bring into existence better forms of thought and action than as homogeneous workers. The river makes its way to the ocean, thence to be lifted by the sun, and symbolizes by its flowings and distributions from the hills the courses of human thought and action. The spirit of learning for philanthropy's sake lifts us to heights of medical knowledge whence our acquired powers, through these societies, flow out to the vast round of varying human needs and promote the increase of life and happiness. The New Hampshire Medical Society,—May the wisdom and honor which it has obtained in the century past prove the root out of which shall develop a growth which shall bear abundant fruit for all seekers of medical learning, and which shall sustain all promoters of professional fraternity and enthusiasm in our country.

DR. D. W. CHELVER said that as a son of New Hampshire he could not but feel pleased to be a visitor to this Society under such pleasant circumstances, and as a son of his father he could not but have been gratified with the honorable tribute which had been paid to his worth and excellence by one of the speakers during the meeting, as one of the earliest and most successful medical pioneers of medicine in this State. It is doubtful if the sons are equal to their fathers. It was their energy and talent, especially in surgery, which founded in this State, at Dartmouth College, one of the first medical institutions in New England. A great obligation is imposed upon us to keep up to

their high standard the work which they began. Harvard Medical School has gone through two severe convulsions in the reforms which it has endeavored to carry out. About twenty years ago it adopted a graded course, and made it longer than the former. As soon as this change was in successful operation, a second radical change was to require a preliminary examination in certain elements of liberal education. Next year, a third step is intended, and a four years' course will be required. Harvard Medical School feels some pardonable pride that, in the face of many obstacles, it has done something to advance the standard of medical education and place it more nearly on a level with that of other countries of the civilized world. Medicine is not what it used to be, and is not studied as it used to be. Modern discoveries and inventions have converted what was before an empirical art into a true science; and apparently we are on the eve of still larger discoveries, especially in bacteriology and microscopy, which will ennoble our art still more, until it shall have a place among the sister sciences as their equal.

PROF. CHARLES W. LINDSEY said that he suspected that some practical joker had informed the chairman that he was a member of the Connecticut legislature, which had never done anything but talk. If he were at home he would not be called upon to speak, because there, as well as here, there are many better speakers. He compared the practice of medicine when he was young with the practice to-day, illustrating the differences with amusing instances. We can imagine that the practitioner of forty years ago would be surprised could he be called in consultation with us in these days. What would he think of bacteria, germicides, and all these things? Almost everything in the way of *matéria medica* has been changed since that time. There is another change which is not so pleasant to contemplate. Not only are there the morphine habit, the alcohol habit and the opium habit, but there is the dose habit. The newspapers will not mention this, because they derive a good deal of their income from encouraging it by way of advertisements of medicines accompanied by ingeniously written descriptions of symptoms. A clergyman told an anecdote about one of his parishioners who had fallen into this habit, to the great distress of his family. His wife applied to the clergyman, and asked him to use his influence to dissuade her husband from the foolish habit. "Have you prayed for him?"—"Prayed for him! I go to church for nothing else, sometimes, but just to repeat that petition in the prayer-book which so directly applies to his case."—"I do not know what passage you refer to."—"Why, you know where it says, from all false doctrine, good Lord, deliver me." That petition ought to be put into the liturgies of all denominations, and at the head of all the big advertisements in the newspapers.

DR. WILLIAM H. PALMER said that the New Hampshire Medical Society commands honor by reason of its age and also for what it has accomplished. In the annals of this country are found the writings of its representative men. They are met with every day by the student of medical literature. Very important decisions have been rendered by an eminent jurist of this State establishing the important truth that a person may know that the act he is doing is wrong and in violation of law, yet be irresponsible for want of will power. It has taken lawyers a long time

to accept this teaching of medical science, but to-day the doctrine of your eminent jurist is finding followers in every State in the Union. It is remarkable that two States here to-day should claim the honor of introducing women into fellowship. I enter a claim for Rhode Island. If our secretary does not find that Mrs. Dr. Tyng was the first lady admitted into fellowship by any association in this country, his resignation will be in order. For a long time Boston and Newport were the only important towns in New England; yet not until 1812 was the Rhode Island Medical Society founded. The cause of this inertness was doubtless the "soul liberty" doctrine of Roger Williams. It grew into the idea of individual liberty. There is a feeling in Rhode Island that every person has an extraordinary amount of individual right. That is what kept it so long out of the Union. No forward step can be taken in medical legislation for it would be in violation of the doctrine of "soul liberty," and a man has the right to employ whom he will to kill him, and you cannot interfere.

DR. WILLIAM CHILD was called upon to respond to the sentiment, "Let a man step to the music that he hears." He said this is a sentiment you would naturally expect a young lady sophomore would select; but after all there is a good deal in it. When he started out he was not quite sure whether he had better be a doctor or a minister, but he finally concluded to be a doctor, and he had been digging away at it the best he could ever since. Moses heard the music in the oppression of his brethren, and in the burning bush, and again in the thunders on Mt. Sinai, and he stepped according to the music that he heard. But not having enough faith he did not get quite up to the mark set for him, and he did not get into the promised land; and the angels buried him. David stepped according to the music that he heard, though Satan got some notes into the score that set him stepping pretty high. But he has been the sweet singer of the Jews and Christians for all ages, and no doubt his psalms have been acceptable to the Almighty. Alexander, Caesar and Napoleon stepped pretty high to the music that they heard,—but the angels did not bury them. There are physicians who, like Moses, hear the music, and are earnest and faithful in their work; like Moses they do the best they can, and they do deserve to be buried by the angels. There are those who march as David marched; they intend to march well, but the devil gets a few notes into the score, and they do not make such men as they would if they had marched to the true music. Then we have smart, keen men who march as Alexander, Caesar and Napoleon marched. In former years men went into the medical profession with their elbows out towards everybody, and their main object seemed to be to raise themselves on the downfall of some one else. It is not so much so to-day. We have heard the praises of the dead ones rung to-night, and that is right; but I think some mention ought to be made of the living members of the Society, to whom so much is due for its prosperity and for the successful efforts of the board of health. I refer particularly to Dr. Conn and Dr. Watson. When they die, we will get up here and praise their memories; but what will they care about that? What will they know about it, perhaps? They should have the credit for what they are doing while they are living; and every member of the Society will heartily cheer these sentiments.

DR. H. W. WILLIAMS made brief remarks, urging the members of the Society and the eminent guests of the legal profession to do what they could to obtain the passage of healthful legislation to regulate the practice of medicine.

In conclusion, the CHAIRMEN said: *Ladies and Gentlemen*,—Our centennial day is ended. May God bless the New Hampshire Medical Society, may God bless us all, and when another hundred years have rolled away may those who stand where we stand have the same reason to be proud and glad that we have to-night.

On June 17th the reports of the council, delegates, and officers were presented and acted upon; and the election of officers was held, which resulted in the following choice: President, Dr. Moses W. Russell, Concord, N. H.; Vice-President, Dr. James H. Wheeler, Dover; Treasurer, Dr. Daniel S. Adams, Manchester; Secretary, Dr. Granville P. Conn, Concord. Executive Committee, Dr. C. R. Walker, Concord, Dr. G. D. Towne, Manchester, Dr. J. R. Kimball, Suncook; Anniversary Chairman, Dr. George D. Towne, Manchester.

### Recent Literature.

*Hereditary, Health, and Personal Beauty.* By JOHN V. SNOOKMAKER, A.M., M.D. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis, Publisher.

This book of 422 pages is intended as a contribution to popular instruction in matters of health, and all things directly appertaining thereto.

A wide range is taken by the writer, and many matters are discussed *en passant* that seem to have little to do with the subject. The writer often shows a great fertility of expression and picturesqueness of diction; but, after reading many of the chapters, the impression of an astounding verbosity is all that we can retain.

In the introduction, the views of August Weissmann on heredity are discussed and combated with a denance of Darwin and his followers, and Chapter I then proceeds to treat of the general laws of health. Then follow chapters on the law of life and growth, man's spiritual and physical place in nature, the evolution of the present era, the source of the beauty of the fair sex, the art of walking, and the evolution of the American girl. A good illustration of the author's exuberant style is offered in the chapter on the phenomena of evolution in the present era, where the following Macaulayism is to be found:

"In this democratic America, where only a few years ago the tail of the British lion used to be twisted on the Fourth of July and other high days and holidays, and the public prints never tired of descanting on effete European monarchies and the absurdities of titular rank, valuable invoices of American girls yearly go to supply foreign needs, so that the day may come when the New Zealander, sitting on the broken arch of London bridge to view the ruins of St. Paul's, may find among the neighboring drift a stratum rich in specimens of an extinct female American type, associated with collapsed money-bags, while the opposite shores of the Atlantic may show contemporaneous depots of humpes and microcephalous dudes. These, mingled with crania evidencing a highly intellectual

status of present dwellers on the soil, will be the puzzle and despair of the future geologist to account for their presence in the midst of an evidently advanced civilization."

In the latter part of the book the practical subjects of bathing, care of the skin, hair and nails are quite fully treated, while short excursions are made into the domain of the eye, ear and teeth. We must acknowledge that these chapters contain much good (and some bad) advice, and also that the writer is frequently most amusing in his style and vastly entertaining, from his numerous anecdotes and citations from history. At the end of the book we find a long array of cosmetic articles and "household remedies" suited to a great variety of the less serious cutaneous affections. The propriety of inserting so many prescriptions in a book intended for popular reading is very questionable, as its effect is likely to be in the direction of encouraging people to make trial of remedies blindly selected from books, in affections which are already largely over-treated before they are brought to the notice of the physician.

*The Intra Cranial Circulation and its Relation to the Physiology of the Brain.* By JAMES CAPPIE, M.D. 8vo, pp. 188. With four plates. Edinburgh: James Thine. 1890.

The present writer's views upon the intra-cranial circulation have already been published, and have met with due consideration from subsequent writers. In the volume before us he presents them again, and lays stress upon their relations to sleep and certain other physiological processes. He holds that "some forces acting at the capillaries have largely to do with the movement of blood through these vessels,"—forces which may be regarded as vital attractions and repulsions. The thesis which he maintains in regard to the circulation is, that the mass of blood in the cranial cavity can be neither diminished nor increased directly. In sleep the capillary forces become relaxed, the veins dilate, and the arteries become less full. The capillaries are drained and the brain substance compressed. A similar condition is supposed to exist in coma. That this hypothesis has a bearing upon the problem of the intra-cranial circulation cannot be denied, and it probably possesses some truth. The author, however, seems to ignore the work that has been done of recent years, notably the exhaustive experimental work of Mosso, which proves pretty conclusively that this hypothesis is only a partial one, and that it cannot be accepted as conclusive.

*Electricity: Its Application in Medicine and Surgery.*

By WELLINGTON ADAMS, M.D. Two volumes, 16mo; pp. 113, 129; 21 and 79 illustrations. Detroit: George S. Davis. 1891.

These two little volumes are a part of the Physician's Leisure Library for 1889 and 1890. They are written confessedly in a dogmatic manner, by a student of electro-physics as well as of electro-therapeutics, and in fact, the electro-physical side distinctly predominates. Electro-physiology and electro-therapeutics occupy only a subordinate place in the two volumes, which are devoted mainly to a consideration of the physics of electricity and to the practical application of electricity to the demands of medicine. Within these limits the work is a success. The first chapter discusses the elementary principles of electricity and magnetism in an admirable fashion. The old notions

which encumber many of the works on electro-therapeutics are exploded, and the elements of electricity are presented clearly and simply, so as to be readily comprehended even by those who have no previous knowledge of electricity. The rest of the first volume and two-thirds of the second are devoted to a practical discussion of the appliances necessary for the employment of electricity in medicine. Such a guide is of extreme value. The many new applications of electricity to medicine, such as the electric light, the electro-cautery, the electric motor, etc., have been disregarded in most of the text-books, the best of which have been written from only one stand-point, that of the neurologist; while the few works that touch upon these matters are written mainly in the interests of some maker of electrical apparatus. The present work favors no one maker. The different pieces of apparatus necessary are discussed from a scientific stand-point; the different instruments in the market are described, and their merits and demerits candidly stated. The author speaks dogmatically, and has pronounced opinions on the questions at issue; but in the main he is a wise guide, and that through a region to which no guide-book has before been issued. The attention of most writers on electro-therapeutics should be directed to his demolition of the prevalent notions that there is a difference between the current from the primary and the secondary coils, and from coils of coarse or fine wire. Static machines, storage batteries, dynamos, electric lights, electric motors, all are described, and much information is given to guide the physician in the choice of apparatus and in its use after it is chosen. The final chapter of the second volume is devoted to a very brief but clear and simple discussion of the principles of electro-physiology and electro-therapeutics. In view of the merit of the preceding portion of the work we could wish that this were fuller, but the author promises a work devoted solely to electro-therapeutics, which we shall await with interest, for, if it fulfils the promise of these two little volumes, it will give us what is much to be desired,—a good modern treatise on the subject; for those we have that are of value are already old and consider the subject chiefly from the neurological stand-point.

*The Genuine Works of Hippocrates.* Translated from the Greek, with a Preliminary Discourse and Annotations. By FRANCIS ADAMS, LL.D., Surgeon. Two volumes in one. New York: Wm. Wood & Co.

This translation of all those treatises of Hippocrates now regarded as genuine, was prepared by Dr. Adams for the Council of the Sydenham Society. The translator's work is admirably done, and the publishers present the two volumes of the Society in one very handsome royal octavo, on laid antique paper, with wide-margined pages, uncut edges and cloth binding.

WHEN IT IS GOOD TO BE AT HOME. — "Well, Maggie," asked a teacher of a little girl, "how is it you are so late this morning to school?"

"Please sir," was the reply, "there wis a wee hairn cam' to oor hoose this mornin'."

"Ah!" said the teacher, with a smile; "and wasn't your father very pleased with the new baby?"

"No sir; my father's awa' in Edinburgh, and dinna ken about it yet; but it was a guid thing my mither wis at hame; for gin she had been awa', I wadna hae kent what to dae wi' it." — *Sanitarian.*

## THE BOSTON Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, AUGUST 6, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

### THE SIMIAN TONGUE.

PROF. R. L. GARNER furnished a paper to the *New Review* (June, 1891), upon the Simiau Tongue, in which he gives some details of his efforts to discover whether "articulate" speech prevails among the lower primates, and whether such speech, if existing, contains the rudiments from which the languages of mankind could easily develop. The result of his efforts encourages him to think it is quite possible to find proofs to show that such is the origin of human speech.

Having long believed that each sound uttered by an animal had a meaning which any other animal of the same kind would interpret at once, and observing that animals soon learn to interpret certain words of man and to obey them, replying in their own peculiar speech, Garner thought, if he could correctly imitate these sounds, he might learn to interpret them more fully and prove whether different species of animals had a uniform speech.

He made little progress in his studies in various zoological gardens at different places, until it occurred to him to avail himself of the aid of the phonograph. By recording on phonographic cylinders the sounds made by monkeys, he was better able to learn to imitate them himself, and at the same time by repeating with the phonograph the record made by one monkey to another it was possible to study the behavior of the latter more closely.

In this way sounds indicating "thirst," "hunger," "sick," "weather" "alarm," etc., were picked out. The capucine monkey was found to be the most favorable for study, apparently having the best defined language of any of his genus. The chimpanzee is said to have a strong, but, monotonous voice, confined to a small range of sounds, and affords a fine study while in the act of talking, but there are only three in America at present.

Garner concludes, as the result of his observations, that the Simiau tongue has about eight or nine sounds, which may be changed by modulation into three or four times that number; they seem to be half way be-

tween a whistle and a pure vocal sound and have a range of four octaves and probably all chord with F sharp on the piano. The sound used most is very much like "u"—"oo," in "shoot." The next one something like "e" in "be." No "a," "i" or "o" was distinguished. Faint traces of consonant sounds can be found in words of low pitch, but they are few and quite feeble.

The present state of speech has been reached by development from a lower form. Each race has its own peculiar language, slightly shaded into dialects, and the radical sounds do not have the same meanings in all. The words are monosyllabic. The phonic character of the speech of monkeys is very much the same as that of children in their early efforts to talk, except as regards pitch. It seems to obey the same laws of change and growth as human speech.

When caged together one monkey will learn to understand the language of another kind, but does not try to speak it. His replies are in his own vernacular. They use their lips in talking in much the same way as men do. Their speech is in about the same relative condition to their physical, mental and social state as that of man, and the more fixed and pronounced the social and gregarious instincts in any species the higher the type of speech. They reason from cause to effect, and their reasoning differs from that of man in degree but not in kind. The state of the language of monkeys seems to correspond with their power to think and to express their thoughts.

These reflections, if well founded, lead, of course, to the conclusion that the languages of mankind may be the progeny of the Simian tongue with as much probability as that the races of mankind may be the progeny of the Simian stock.

#### THE BOSTON DIRECTORY AND ITS LIST OF PHYSICIANS.

THE Boston Directory, for the year 1891, has recently been issued. It contains 198,940 names, including the names of about 2,353 persons who have died or removed from the city within the past year. The Directory then contains the names of 196,587 living persons. In the back part of the book the inhabitants are again enumerated under their several occupations. Under the heading *Physicians*, there are enumerated 1,193 names, or one physician to every 165 names.

The list of physicians, so-called, includes 505 members of the Massachusetts Medical Society; 90 members of the Massachusetts Homoeopathic Society, and 13 members of the Massachusetts Eclectic Society. There are also representatives of the Society of Specialists, the United States Medical Society and of the Women's Hospital Society, many of the latter society being also members of the Massachusetts Medical Society. Most of the remaining names are unaccompanied by any sign or name, but several are followed by some sort of designation that is intended to characterize their belief, then act or their practice.

Among these designations are found eclectic, C. S. (which indicates Christian Science), mind cure, health lift, massage, scientist, eclectic and magnetic, vapor baths, electric, lung, massage and magnetism, omni-pathic, midwife, salve, and electric.

This list for the year 1891 differs very little from the lists of the last few years; but when one remembers that there is no legal definition of a physician in Massachusetts, and, of course, no legally qualified physicians, such a list gains an importance which does not rightfully belong to it. Any person whose name appears upon this list is entitled to all the rights and privileges that belong to a physician, and consequently may sign a death certificate; certainly not because of the appearance of the name on the list nor yet to the exclusion of other names not on the list, but in common with others who claim the title of "Doctor." Such certificates go to make up our mortuary statistics. It is a question how much value can be inherent in statistics so made up, but they probably are much better than none at all.

The relationship of numbers to population is interesting. As was mentioned above, one name in every 165 in the Directory is that of a physician. Of course, the names in the Directory do not represent the total population. The population of Boston for 1890, according to the census returns, is 448,439. Accepting that number the Directory shows one physician in 375, certainly a liberal supply of doctors to inhabitants.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**PHILADELPHIA POLYCLINIC.**—The Board of Trustees of the Philadelphia Polyclinic and College for Graduates have created a third Chair of Diseases of the Eye, and have elected Professor George de Schweinitz, M.D., to fill the position.

**LEIDY CHAIR OF ANATOMY AND MUSEUM.**—It has been decided to raise a fund for the endowment of a Chair of Anatomy at the University of Pennsylvania, to be known as the Leidy professorship, in memory of Joseph Leidy, who held the professorship of anatomy for thirty-nine years. It has also been decided to raise a fund of \$50,000 to establish a museum to be known as the Leidy Memorial Museum.

**COMPARATIVE MORTALITY IN ENGLAND AND ITALY.**—The gross population of England and Italy is about the same, namely, thirty millions, and while the mortality during 1889 in the former was 511,000, in the latter during the same period it was 820,000. This gives a rate 17.8 deaths per thousand for England, and 27.6 per thousand for Italy. Bad water and the absence of sanitary arrangements in the large towns are assigned as the causes of this high rate of mortality.

**CHOLERA.**—Telegrams from Alexandria, under date of July 21st, state that cholera is increasing at Mecca and Moula in consequence of the massing of



pilgrims; 140 deaths occurred on July 18th and 380 on July 19th, chiefly amongst Turks. Rigorous measures are being adopted to prevent contagion reaching Egypt. No Egyptian pilgrims have been attacked, which is considered to be due to the wise measures taken in connection with the annual pilgrimage to provide as far as possible for the health and food supply, especially amongst the poorest.

**THE MEDICAL PROFESSION IN RUSSIA.**—The total number of qualified practitioners in Russia, says a foreign exchange, last year was 12,521, and of these 409 were women. Thus there are about 8.4 doctors to each 100,000 inhabitants. The distribution, however, of medical men is unequal, as may be seen by the fact that in Siberia there are only 3.8 practitioners to every 100,000 inhabitants. Twenty-one per cent. of the total number of the profession is engaged in the military and naval services. The average age at which a student becomes qualified is 25.9 years, the women students taking twelve months longer than this. In Odessa, the average income is said to be about \$3000 a year, in St. Petersburg \$1850; in Warsaw \$1250; in Moscow \$1400; and with regard to the public services only two per cent. of the medical men are paid more than at the rate of \$2500 per annum, while the salaries for the most part vary between \$750 and \$1250.

**DR. MAX RUBNER**, director of the Hygienic Institute at Marburg, has been appointed to succeed Dr. Robert Koch as professor of hygiene in Berlin. He was born at Munich in 1854, established himself as a private lecturer in the University of Munich in 1883, was appointed extraordinary professor at Marburg in 1885, and ordinary professor in 1887. Koch has resigned his official positions in order to take the direction of the Institute of Infectious Diseases which has been organized by the German Government. It is stated that the Academic Senate will bestow an honorary office upon him, and that this will permit him to lecture whenever and wherever he pleases.

**INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF THE RED CROSS.**—The Red Cross Associations organized in the European States which have signed the Geneva Convention have had the custom of holding international meetings, at which the interests of the sick and wounded in war are practically considered, and the arrangements for a more effective and harmonious furtherance of those interests discussed and agreed upon. The first of these congresses was held in Paris in 1867, the second at Berlin in 1869, the third at Geneva in 1881, and the fourth at Karlsruhe in 1887. At this latter it was resolved that in future the congresses should meet every five years, the place of meeting of the succeeding congress being then undecided. The International Committee of Geneva has just proposed that the congress should hold its fifth meeting in Italy next year, and the Central Italian Committee, duly notified of the fact, has completed negotiations with the Government, according to which the congress will meet in Rome, in April or May, 1892.

## NEW YORK.

**COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.**—The announcement of the College of Physicians and Surgeons for the session of 1891-92, states that on July 1, 1891, the institution became, under the authority of the Legislature, a part of Columbia College, and will in future be administered as such. This merger, which makes the medical department in a complete sense an integral part of the university system, promises largely to increase the usefulness of the medical school, to favor the thoroughness of scientific medical education, and to promote scientific research. The accessions to the teaching force, notably in the department of anatomy and in the physiological, pathological and chemical laboratories permit the realization, to a degree hitherto impossible, of the great opportunities for instruction and research afforded by the excellence of the dissecting rooms, the laboratories, and apparatus. By the new arrangement the members of the Faculty are placed upon regular salaries, which are entirely independent of the number of students.

**OUTBREAK OF SCARLET FEVER IN A HOSPITAL.**—Two children in Bellevue Hospital, aged respectively two and one-half and five years, have been attacked by scarlet fever and transferred to the Reception Hospital at the foot of East 16th Street. One of them, affected with rachitis, had been in the hospital for two years, and the other, under treatment for Pott's disease, had been an inmate for two weeks. The source of the infection is unknown, but it was probably introduced by some visitor to the children's wards.

---

### Miscellany.

---

#### EUROPEAN COLONIZATION OF CENTRAL AFRICA.

**SIR WILLIAM MOORE**, at a meeting of the Epidemiological Society of London discussed the possibilities of Europeans as colonists in Central Africa, a question which has become prominent during the last few years in connection with the attempts of different European governments to develop that continent.

Africa lies almost entirely in the torrid zone, and is the hottest continent of all. So far as is known, for fifteen degrees north and south of the equator there is a mean temperature of from 80° to 85°; in some localities, according to Stanley, 87°. This is only equalled in Central Mexico, New Guinea, and the very north of Australia. Continued high temperature is the most important of adverse climatological factors and next to this is humidity; the two combined as in equatorial tropical Africa being the acme of a climate inimical to the European constitution. The west coast of Africa is perhaps the most unhealthy climate in the world. The east coasts from Cape Guardafui to Natal, present mangrove swamps and low-lying marsh lands, more or less for the whole distance. As regards the interior of Africa there is the Sahara Desert to the north, and the Kalahari sand tracts to the south of the equator, with an immense intervening more or less elevated region, much swamp land, and much forest land, supported by tropical rains, which,

in most localities endure during eight months of the year, there being two rainy seasons.

The climate of elevated regions of hot countries is really the climate of the plains, tempered by that diminution of heat consequent on elevation. There are the same seasonal changes on the mountains as on the plains, and there is the same vertical sun above. No doubt this reduction of heat is a great gain. But in Africa there are no elevated plateaus of sufficient height. To obtain a mean temperature of 51° such as of London, it would be necessary to ascend 10,000 feet in any country, where the mean temperature of the sea-coast is 80°. Stanley was scarcely more than 2,000 feet high during his whole journey, and this is not a sufficient height to afford the advantages of elevation. The lands most favorable to cultivation are the broad tracts which border the rivers and lakes, or, in other words, exactly the places which are most malarious. We are certainly not very familiar with the diseases of Africa, but the following have been noticed: Asiatic cholera, on the coasts at least; beri-beri; dengue; endemic hæmaturia; elephantiasis; guinea-worm; leprosy; malarious fevers; negro lethargy; oriental boil; plague; scurvy; small-pox; tenia; tropical dysentery; tropical diarrhoea; tropical liver abscess; yellow fever; ulcer. This is a formidable list for the European to face, in addition to that anæmia which predisposes him to any disease. There is no doubt that a European possessing the suitable constitution may live long in a tropical climate, and especially in a tropical hill climate if he has no manual labor to perform, and if he takes care of himself. But this is not the question? The query is, can a locality be discovered, within the tropics, or even for a short distance without, where the European can live and labor, and get his bread as a colonist, and leave a healthy European stock? All experience and analogy tend to show this is impracticable.

#### AN EASY METHOD OF PLUGGING FOR EPISTAXIS.

Dr. A. A. PULLER describes a ready method of plugging the posterior nares, which in his hands is both effectual and easily accomplished.<sup>1</sup> A piece of old, soft, thin cotton, oiled silk, or silk, about six inches square—a piece of an old handkerchief will answer—is taken, and by means of a probe, metal thermometer case, or penholder is pushed “umbrella” fashion into the nostril, the direction of pressure, when the patient is sitting erect, being backwards and slightly downwards. It is pushed on until it is felt that the point of the “umbrella” is well into the cavity of the naso-pharynx.

The thermometer case is now pushed on in an upward direction and then towards the sides, so as to push more of the “umbrella” into the pharynx, and is then withdrawn. The closed end of the sac protrudes well into the pharynx, and its open end protrudes at the anterior nares. The inside of the sac may be brushed with some astringent, such as alum or turpentine.

A considerable quantity of cotton wool is pushed well back to the bottom of the sac in the pharynx. Then, the thermometer case being held well against the packed wool, the mouth of the sac is pulled upon, and thus its bottom is drawn forward, and forms a

firm, hard plug wedged into the posterior nares. The sac may now be packed full of cotton wool, dry or soaked in some astringent solution. The mouth of the sac is tied just outside the nostril, trimmed with scissors, and the ends of the thread secured outside.

In removing the plug, open the mouth of the sac, and, with small dressing forceps, gently remove the cotton-wool bit by bit. If there is bleeding, simply syringe the sac with weak carbolic lotion or Condy's fluid, and repack with clean cotton-wool. If there is no bleeding when the wool is picked out, gently pull out the sac, or if it be adhering to the mucous membrane of the nostril, apply a little warm water, and it may then easily be removed.

By this method no damage is done to the floor of the nose or back of soft palate by strings, etc., no disagreeable hawking, coughing, or vomiting takes place during introduction, and no disagreeable strings are left hanging inside the mouth.

#### LOCAL TREATMENT OF DYSENTERY.

Dr. H. C. WOOD calls attention to the local character of dysentery as usually seen in this climate.<sup>1</sup> It is not a constitutional affection, and should be combated by local rather than general treatment. The ordinary treatment owes much of its influence to a local influence.

In acute dysentery, involving the colon high up, he has found large enemata, containing two or three drachms of subnitrate of bismuth, much more efficient than the exhibition of bismuth by the mouth. When the symptoms are severe, this local treatment may often be preceded with advantage by washing out the colon with large quantities of cold water. He has never used injections of nitrate of silver in acute dysentery, although the effect of the local application of the nitrate in other inflammations of the mucous membranes would justify trial of the remedy. He has seen in one or two cases, large enemata of very hot water injected without affording relief, and believes that hot water enemata are, in their ordinary results, not at all comparable with large injections of ice-cold water.

When the lower part of the colon is affected, the local use of ice sometimes has an almost marvellous effect. The author has seen the whole aspect of a very severe and alarming case, in which the symptoms indicated that the colon was affected high up, changed in a single hour by the continuous use of ice suppositories. While it is not necessary to have the pieces of ice entirely regular in shape, care should be exercised that no sharp edges are left. The suppositories should be rapidly used, one being put into the rectum every three to five minutes, so as to get, for at least half an hour to an hour, the effect of the continuous application of cold.

When tenesmus is very severe, iodoform suppositories are often much more efficient than opium in bringing relief. A remedy which has been from time to time recommended very highly in dysentery, but has not been much used, is ergot; and when the passages contain large quantities of blood, or are nearly pure blood, the extract of ergot would seem to be indicated. Dr. Wood has never used ergot by the mouth in these cases, but has employed suppositories containing twelve grains of extract of ergot and four grains of iodoform,

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal, July 16th.

<sup>1</sup> University Medical Magazine, August.

used every two hours until four or five suppositories had been taken, with seemingly, great advantage.

The local treatment of dysentery is not advocated as a substitute for the use of mercurials, purgatives and ipecacuanha, etc., but as a very important adjuvant to the older forms of treatment. Nevertheless, in the author's experience, the effect of local remedies has been more prompt and decided than that of drugs given by the mouth; and in cases of any severity the attack upon the disease may be made from each end of the mucous tract.

#### A CASE OF ANNUAL SHEDDING OF THE SKIN.

A UNIQUE case is reported by Drs. J. Frank and W. C. Sanford.<sup>1</sup> For thirty-three consecutive years the patient has completely shed his entire cuticle and the nails of his hands and feet on the same day of the year, July 24th, and within a few hours of the same time of the day. On July 23d, 1890, he was admitted to St. Elizabeth's Hospital, Chicago, for observation, being at the time in perfect health. The patient's history is briefly as follows:

A miner by occupation, has been exposed to all the hardships of camp life, but has borne them with ease, being well formed, and apparently in perfect health. Skin perfectly normal. Has never had any of the eruptive fevers, and has never required the attendance of a physician. He was born in 1857. On the 24th of July following his birth he was suddenly taken ill, — vomited, became hot and feverish, and in a few hours the entire surface of the body was scarlet-red. Symptoms increased for three or four hours, when they gradually subsided, and the patient was supposed to have recovered; but on the fourth or fifth day following the attack the entire cuticle was cast off, and a few days later the nails of his hands and feet were also shed.

The patient first remembers the shedding in 1865, when the cuticle and nails were cast off while at play. These attacks have been repeated each year on the 24th of July, usually at 3 p. m., and never later than 9 p. m. The paroxysm begins abruptly. Patient has a feeling of lassitude and weakness of fifteen to twenty minutes duration, followed by muscular tremors, nausea and vomiting, a rapid rise of temperature, skin and mucous membrane of tongue and mouth become red and inflamed, and are hot and dry. No perspiration appears after the paroxysm begins until the cuticle is cast off. The acute symptoms begin to subside in from three to four hours, and are entirely gone by the end of twelve hours, with the exception of the redness of the skin which does not return to its normal color for thirty-six hours more. The patient has been delirious three times during these attacks, once for nine days. In his early life the cuticle began to be shed on the second or third day after the symptoms appeared, and was complete by the fifth day; but each succeeding year it takes a little longer, until now it is ten or twelve days before shedding is complete. The cuticle can be detached in large sheets, and he has always been able to remove it from the hands and feet in one piece in the form of gloves and moccasins. The nails are loosened and crowded off in about four weeks after the acute stage.

On the 24th of July, the day following his admission into the hospital, the above symptoms occurred with marked similarity. Careful records of pulse and temperature were taken. Between 3 and 4 o'clock marked constitutional disturbance began, lasting some hours and subsiding. The skin became red, the redness gradually subsiding during the next two days. On the 26th the epidermis of the mucous membrane of the tongue and mouth came off. From July 30th, to August 11th, the cuticle came off from different parts of the body in large masses, from the hands as gloves and from the feet as moccasins. The latter were worn as slippers some days after being shed, to protect the feet. The nails came off later.

#### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

PRURITUS SENILIS. — The *Deutsche medizinische Wochenschrift* gives the following treatment:

(1) Starch or bran baths once a day.

(2) At night the body should be washed with water at 104° temperature, to which the following has been added:

R Carbolic acid . . . . . 5 i.  
Aromatic vinegar . . . . . 3 vi. M.

(3) A powder should then be dusted on, containing

R Salicylate of bismuth . . . . . 3 iiss.  
Starch . . . . . 3 ij. M.

SANTAL OIL FOR COUGH. — Curtin<sup>1</sup> finds that sandal wood oil often gives relief to the cough in phthisis, catarrhal pneumonia, chronic bronchitis with asthma and influenza. It is given on sugar or floated on water.

NAPHTHALINE AS A VERMIFUGE. — According to Dr. Mirovitch<sup>2</sup> naphthaline is an admirable remedy, not only for ascarides, but for tapeworm. He considers it much more certain and far less poisonous than most of the other vermifuges. For adults he prescribes a fifteen-grain powder, to be followed immediately by two ounces of castor oil. For children the following:

R Naphthaline . . . . . 4) to 7 grains.  
Castor oil . . . . . 4 ounce.  
Essence of bergamot . . . . . 2 drops. M.

For two days before the dose the patient is directed to live on salt, acid and highly seasoned food, then the naphthaline is given fasting early the following morning.

MERCURY FOR GLANDERS. — Gold<sup>3</sup> reports two cases of glanders cured by inunctions of mercurial ointment, twice a day for a month, the patient being kept at the point of salivation. The effect on the mouth was combated with chlorate of potash gargles, and on the body suppurating spots were treated by poulticing, incisions, washing out with solutions of perchloride of mercury, and dressed with iodoform gauze.

OPIMUM SMOKING IN PHTHISIS. — Dill<sup>4</sup> has obtained great improvement in several cases of phthisis by giving the patient tobacco to smoke which has been steeped in a solution of opium. In no case were any bad effects from the opium noticed.

<sup>1</sup> Philadelphia Hospital Reports, vol. 1, 1890.

<sup>2</sup> Merced Medical, May 2d.

<sup>3</sup> Lancet, July 18th.

<sup>4</sup> Lancet, July 11th.

<sup>1</sup> The American Journal of the Medical Sciences, August.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending July 25, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter.		Thermom- eter.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		We'thr. *		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	
Sun. 19	29.92	75	84	65	81	66	75	S. W.	S. W.	16	12	O. O.	—
Mon. 20	30.16	72	77	67	69	88	74	S. W.	S. W.	12	15	O. O.	—
Tue. 21	30.25	71	79	64	81	87	84	W.	E.	6	6	F. C.	—
Wed. 22	30.37	68	75	61	67	87	67	N.	S. W.	8	6	F. C.	—
Thurs. 23	30.31	69	80	59	71	69	66	S.	S.	8	6	C. C.	—
Fri. 24	30.01	66	74	59	81	95	88	S.	S. W.	12	8	O. O.	.64
Sat. 25	29.89	76	81	67	70	81	75	S. W.	S. W.	12	8	O. O.	—

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat-  
ening; N., snow. — Indicates trace of rainfall. — Mean time for week.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, JULY 25, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated popu- lation for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Consump- tion.	Diphtheria and scarlet fever.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York	1,515,391	947	550	35.29	9.02	25.96	1.21	2.86
Chicago	1,009,879	591	368	12.33	6.12	29.92	7.99	1.53
Philadelphia	1,046,964	547	279	21.68	9.72	25.28	1.32	3.06
Brooklyn	866,545	411	214	28.18	6.56	32.29	—	2.30
St. Louis	151,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	148,439	281	157	35.72	11.17	33.29	1.48	—
Baltimore	431,439	230	125	23.89	9.89	26.75	—	.86
Cincinnati	296,288	160	48	19.32	13.80	12.88	1.46	2.76
Cleveland	262,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburg	210,000	156	79	32.56	8.88	20.72	2.96	3.70
Milwaukee	240,000	81	59	31.58	9.81	18.45	2.46	8.61
Washington	229,292	121	54	37.37	11.62	24.97	5.46	4.15
Nashville	76,168	42	21	31.23	9.52	28.56	—	—
Charleston	65,165	52	25	17.28	7.68	11.52	5.76	—
Portland	56,125	13	4	23.07	7.69	15.38	—	7.69
Worcester	27,975	13	7	55.35	15.8	9.76	—	2.50
Lowell	17,636	10	21	45.00	7.50	12.50	—	—
Fall River	71,298	55	37	13.68	14.56	11.86	—	—
Cambridge	70,028	42	39	51.74	11.99	47.69	2.38	—
Lynn	55,727	13	7	53.85	15.8	9.76	—	7.69
Lawrence	41,654	29	23	18.30	3.47	48.30	—	—
Springfield	41,179	28	15	67.81	3.57	61.26	3.57	—
New Bedford	19,733	17	8	23.62	—	23.62	—	—
Salem	29,891	16	9	37.50	—	37.50	—	—
Chelsea	29,891	16	9	37.50	—	37.50	—	—
Haverhill	27,412	12	7	25.00	25.00	—	—	—
Brookline	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Leicester	27,115	3	—	33.33	—	—	—	—
Gloucester	24,254	3	0	33.33	—	—	—	33.33
Newton	24,570	1	2	50.00	25.00	25.00	—	—
Malden	23,641	6	5	50.00	—	33.33	—	—
Dorchester	22,697	2	2	50.00	—	50.00	—	—
Waltham	18,700	1	1	50.00	—	50.00	—	—
Quincy	17,621	3	2	33.33	—	33.33	—	—
Quincy	16,723	6	1	16.66	33.33	16.66	—	—
Newburyport	13,947	3	1	33.33	66.66	33.33	—	—
Weymouth	13,947	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Canton	10,421	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Holyoke	10,193	2	2	50.00	50.00	50.00	—	—
Providence	10,193	2	2	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3,333, under five years of age 2,253; principal infectious diseases (small pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 1,112, consumption 413, acute lung diseases 181, diarrhoeal diseases 111, typhoid fever 99, diphtheria and croup 87, scarlet fever 37, whooping-cough 35, measles 25, cerebrospinal meningitis 18, erysipelas 18.

From Cambridge New York 25, Brooklyn 7, Chicago and Cincinnati 4 each, Philadelphia, Baltimore and Milwaukee 1 each. From Worcester 1 each, Chicago, Philadelphia and Pittsburgh 6 each, New York 4 each, Washington 2 each, Brooklyn 3, Baltimore and London 1 each. From measles New York 12, Chicago, Brooklyn and Philadelphia 1 each, Philadelphia, Baltimore, Pittsburg, Worcester 1 each, Fall River and Malden 1 each. From cerebrospinal meningitis Cambridge New York, Brooklyn, Wash-

ington and Lynn 2 each, Milwaukee, Worcester, Taunton and Newton 1 each. From erysipelas New York 3, Brooklyn and Boston 2 each, Chicago 1.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM JULY 25, 1891, TO JULY 31, 1891.

Leave of absence for twenty days, to commence on or about August 5, 1891, is granted Surgeon CURTIS E. MUNN, U. S. Army.

Assistant Surgeon JUNIUS L. POWELL granted leave of absence for two months, on surgeon's certificate of disability, with authority for his admission to Army and Navy General Hospital, Hot Springs, Ark.

## AN ARMY MEDICAL BOARD.

An Army Medical Board will be in session in New York City, during October, 1891, for the examination of candidates for appointment in the Medical Corps of the United States Army, to fill existing vacancies.

Persons desiring to present themselves for examination by the Board will make application to the Secretary of War, before September 15, 1891, for the necessary invitation, stating the date and place of birth, the place and State of permanent residence, the fact of American citizenship, the name of the medical college from whence they were graduated, and a record of service in hospital, if any, from the authorities thereof. The application should be accompanied by certificates based on personal knowledge, from at least two physicians of repute, as to professional standing, character and moral habits. The candidate must be between twenty-one and twenty-eight years of age, and a graduate from a regular medical college, as evidence of which, his diploma must be submitted to the Board.

Further information regarding the examinations may be obtained by addressing the Surgeon-General United States Army, Washington, D. C.

C. SUTHERLAND, Surgeon-General U. S. Army.

## SOCIETY NOTICE.

THE AMERICAN SOCIETY OF MICROSCOPISTS.—This Society will hold its fourteenth annual meeting at Washington, D. C., August 10-14, 1891.

## DEATH.

JAMES E. TOBEY, M.D., of Central Falls, R. I., died July 28th, aged forty-two. He graduated from the Harvard Medical School in 1872, after serving a year as Surgical House Officer at the Massachusetts General Hospital, and began practice in Central Falls, where he has since resided.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

"The Motive and Method" of Electricity in Pelvic Intumescence. By Geo. F. Hulbert, M.D., St. Louis, Mo. Reprint. 1891.

Painful Menstruation. The Harveian Lectures, 1890. By Francis Henry Champneys, M.D., F.R.C.P. London: H. K. Lewis. 1891.

Transactions of the Thirty-fourth Annual Session of the Medical Association of the State of Missouri held at Excelsior Springs, Mo., May 19, 1891.

Linear Craniotomy (Miscellaneous Craniotomy) for Microcephalus. By W. W. Keen, M.D., Professor of the Principles of Surgery, Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. Reprint. 1891.

The Pathology, Diagnosis and Treatment of Interferential Growths. By Philip Commins Knapp, A.M., M.D. Fiske Fund Prize Dissertation No. XII. Boston: Rockwell & Churchill. 1891.

The Function of the Tubercle. The Inter-brain: Its Relations to Thermolaxis, Polynosa, Vaso-dilation and Convulsive Action. Two papers by Isaac Ott, M.D., Easton, Pa. Reprints. 1891.

A Pathological Condition of the Lungs Hitherto Undescribed in this Country, but which is not Infrequent. By E. Peyre Pucheran, A.B., M.D., one of the Physicians to the City Hospital, Charleston, S. C. Reprint. 1891.

A Clinical Text-Book of Medical Diagnosis. By Dr. Oswald Viereck. Translated, with additions, from the second enlarged German edition, by Francis H. Stuart, A.M., M.D. Numerous colored and wood engravings. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1891.

## Lecture.

### NEURASTHENIA AND ITS MENTAL SYMPTOMS.<sup>1</sup>

THE SHATTUCK LECTURE FOR 1891.

BY EDWARD COWLES, M.D., SOMERVILLE.

(Continued from No. 6, page 128.)

*The Sense of Effort, and Discharge of Energy in Attention.*—A further development of symptoms may follow if the patient continues in a neurasthenic state. While the action of spontaneous attention is always without a sense of effort, as in its passive exercise in reverie which may be restful, it may on the other hand when concentrated, as in continued worrying, be accompanied by expenditure of energy and cerebral exhaustion. Hence the maxim that worry is worse than work. But voluntary attention is normally accompanied by a discharge of energy and a sense of effort. The feeling of effort is at a minimum when the body is strong, but with increasing fatigue the sense of voluntary effort grows greater because more is needed to accomplish the same result as before. This of course is attended by a conscious sense of mental inadequacy through a sense of resistance to effort, which, added to the feeling of physical inadequacy already existing and accompanied by painful emotion, increases the force of self-depreciation. There is deeper depression, more intense worry, increasing cerebral exhaustion, and lessening mental control by will and attention.

*Correspondence of the Train of Mental and Physical Events in Neurasthenia.*—The preceding analysis of these conditions shows what may be the train of concomitant and increasing disturbances of nutrition:—there is local and then general inanition and irritating auto-intoxication,—then vaso-motor constriction, perhaps from irritative elements in the blood, and local or general anæmias,—or a vitiated blood-supply that does not nourish,—or again a hyperæmia from which we may infer a constriction-paralysis, in a condition manifested by a temporarily increased activity, and mental facility which is still a manifestation of inhibitory weakness. Thus a process beginning in the general organism, perhaps with disorders of digestion, may lead by a sequence of events to such results as these. The causes continuing, or being renewed after partial recovery, which may happen many times in a single case, the descent to graver degrees of exhaustion in melancholia may be accelerated by insomnia. This, we have to infer, is due to a hyperæsthesia from weakness and toxic irritation of the central mechanism.

The process may begin with an earlier event:—through necessity or mistaken zeal the individual overexerts his brain in mental work under the spur of interest and forced attention. Here is indeed purely mental initiation of cerebral exhaustion which may start the train of events even in a strong man. Then with an over-worked brain, and under-worked respiration and muscular movements, as in sedentary habits, the cerebral waste of tissue is increased and the nutrition is diminished, by both local and general conditions. Such a special condition, for example, as the uric acid diathesis may be engendered by deficient elimination. From a cerebral neurasthenia all the other events may follow. In this form, however, there may be failure

of special functions, as of memory, for example, in some of its elements. A not infrequent symptom is forgetfulness of names and words,—the fatigued word-memory centres are slow in recalling, or the word-uttering centres are slow in acting, and there are symptoms of brain exhaustion with a hesitation of speech that is unduly alarming. The mental work of a physician or a lawyer is a good example of a peculiar strain of these central mechanisms. There is the daily continuous effort of listening to the details of medical cases, or to evidence and pleadings in some important cause, often followed by work at late hours. It is not strange that there should be a consequent condition of special fatigue of the attention and memory.

*The Unity of Condition in Neurasthenia and Melancholia, etc.*—The essential elements in all cases is, that the fact of a profound deterioration of nervous energy in the organic basis is represented mentally as a more or less vague sense of failing power, together with a conscious reduction of mental control. This is true alike for neurasthenia and melancholia, as has been shown.

Alienists have long recognized these morbid states as associated with variations of nutrition and as fundamental to melancholia, hypochondria, and other like disorders.

Meynert<sup>50</sup> believes melancholia to be a symptom of disturbance of nutrition of the cortex of the hemispheres dependent upon diminished blood supply. Benedickt<sup>51</sup> believes the neurasthenia is a psychic disease of cortical origin, due to emotion and overstrain, and that it is peculiar to the learned professions and business demanding trained, alert intelligence. Marcus<sup>52</sup> describes neurasthenia as a change in the functional tones of the whole central nervous system, with increased excitability and tendency to exhaustion. The patient is always depressed on account of his incapacity, which leads to doubt, anxiety and hopelessness, with a feeling of inadequacy to ordinary effort. These patients are neurasthenic, he says, before becoming insane.

Thus it is to be seen that the neurasthenic condition, being dependent primarily upon nutritional weakness and presenting a train of definite mental symptoms, may, when once established, grow worse by degrees even to the profoundest melancholia, in which the same physical conditions and the same mental symptoms, from like causes as in neurasthenia, are present as a part of the characteristic group of symptoms. It may be said, as Beard tried to show, that neurasthenia is not melancholia, but it cannot be said that melancholia is not neurasthenia. Many cases called neurasthenia are as truly mild melancholia. It is a matter of the degree of exhaustion; in the graver degrees new symptoms are added. Further evidence of this is to be seen in the study of the intellectual symptoms in still more profound degrees of exhaustion. But it is already evident from these considerations that, in all these conditions, the symptoms are dependent primarily upon changes in the organic basis of the personality.

*Definition of Neurasthenia.*—A summing up of the conditions that furnish the clinical manifestations of melancholia would include those of neurasthenia and more. The study of melancholia, as has been said, is therefore instructive as revealing the import of the

<sup>50</sup> Wiener Med. Presse, June 6, 1889.

<sup>51</sup> Medicine Moderne, Feb. 5, 1891.

<sup>52</sup> Allgem. Zeitsch. f. Psych., xiv, 387, 1889.

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 9, 1891.

milder manifestations in neurasthenia. The common conditions of nervous weakness and irritability, and of the special weakening of the attention and mental depression, have been sufficiently noticed. But one other prominent condition should be taken into account in the definition of neurasthenia. The physical lassitude and languor, and motor weakness, pointed out by Bruntton as suggesting curare-poisoning, has its counterpart also in the condition often observed in melancholia and characterized as mental stupor which it simulates. The definition of neurasthenia, properly extended to include the more prominent manifestations, both mental and physical, may be stated as a *morbid condition of the nervous system, the underlying characteristics being excessive weakness and irritability or languor, with mental depression.*

*Cerebral Neurasthenia, and "Insistent and Fixed Ideas."*—Cerebral neurasthenia being once established the general form is then usually developed; but the first may exist by itself, as has been shown, and be of long standing in a healthy organism. The same is probably true of spinal neurasthenia. This central affection is likely to involve, directly or indirectly, other co-ordinated mechanisms. An acute neurasthenia may be rapidly developed by mental shock or the like; it is as if, by a great discharge of energy, the brain cells are quickly brought to a state of exhaustion with inability to perform fully their function of taking up nutrition, or to act in their normal and habitual associations, because of being "thrown out of gear."

A unique form of cerebral neurasthenia may be brought about by the affections known as "insistent and fixed ideas." These are often started accidentally as uncorrected associations of ideas and feelings, and being at first purely disorders of ideation they become fixed by habit and intensified by accompanying emotions usually painful, and sometimes engender great worry and anxiety, because the patient is conscious of his inability to control his own mind against the ideas he knows to be absurd. The worry in these cases may cause a true cerebral neurasthenia. There is a special form of these "fears" that is the most likely to lead to a true melancholia in cases in which there is a strong body with a tired brain,—it is the fear of heredity, when based upon a fixed idea that may have some appearance of truth and cannot be corrected as being absurd. Then the worry is increased both by habit and fatigue. In general it should be said that "insistent and fixed ideas" are primarily accidental disorders of ideation, often occurring in the strong but more likely to happen to the weak. They are the cause of neurasthenia quite as often as they are a symptom of it. The morbid association being once formed, it becomes fixed by habit, inducing or increasing the cerebral fatigue, and constituting an association psychosis, or more properly an association psychoneurosis. When these affections are better understood, an explanation will probably be found for much that is now called hysteria, the neurinosis, etc., including, in the insistent associations, other feelings than fears, that occupy the attention.

#### *Secondary, Chronic, and Hereditary Neurasthenia.*

—The terms of neurasthenia so far discussed are those that are acquired, acute and primary. Secondary neurasthenia, or the form occurring after other definite disease, often not nervous, must be regarded as belonging to the class having special toxic causes. The poisoning may be direct, and sometimes recurrent, as

in the specific constitutional diseases, due to, or inducing, nutritional and degenerative disorders, such as gout, rheumatism, syphilis, etc. Or it may be indirectly due to such diseases as puerperal fever, typhoid fever, etc., in which it may be inferred that, although the toxic materials have passed away, a process of inanition once started persists, or continues to develop. Chronic neurasthenia has already been characterized, and includes conditions of partial recovery, in which a "constitutional predisposition" is fully acquired and established. This is consistent with periods of partial efficiency and comfort, with lessened reserve energy.

Hereditary neurasthenia, as a transmitted predisposition, is a usual cause of localized neurasthenia in special systems or organs. In these cases and in those with a general neuropathic condition, often inherited, there is a tendency to all forms and degrees of neurasthenic disorder, for the reason that, it being a condition of nervous instability and weak resistance, the organism yields to slighter degrees of stress than in ordinary states. The nervous equilibrium becoming unbalanced by slighter causes the departure from the general habitude of the individual is less, and restoration to it easier, than when the normal resistance is great and the break-down is a greater change. When a strong man breaks down it may therefore be more difficult for him to get well than for one less robust and stable. When there is such a predisposition, however, the prophylaxis should be more diligent against neurasthenia and mental disorders. It should be remembered also that in these neuropathic cases one may inherit a strong brain and a weak body, and *vice versa*.

*Symptoms.*—The symptoms of neurasthenia, being manifestations of weakness of the nervous system, proceed from variations from the normal condition of nerve-cells,—molecular and chemical, not yet demonstrably pathological, and implying a weakened or changed nutritional power. The vascular changes—the cerebral and spinal hyperamias and anemias—are due to disturbances of the inhibitory vaso-motor centres. As Dana says, "Neurasthenia is primarily cellular and secondarily vascular." Local anemias may be initiated by an irritative blood-supply,—the vaso-motor constriction starting the deficiency of nutrition in the nervous centres; we may infer that this leads sometimes to hyperamias, just as digitalis first stimulates the cardiac inhibition, and then by overstimulation and a toxic effect paralyzes it.

The fundamental and initial condition being thus a weakness of nerve-cells from excessive waste and deficient repair, to which there is a toxic addition to the "fatigue," then two types of symptoms must be recognized,—those characterized by a too quick response to stimulation, due to "irritability" or hyperaesthesia, and those due to a slowing or annulment of functional power, manifested by "languor," or even a complete suspension of function. These conditions of abated power, with "irritability" or "languor," occur in different degrees, and are common to the sensory, central and motor parts of the mechanism; they often affect one part more than the others, according to the localization of the "fatigue," or the kind of toxicity. The symptoms of neurasthenia are mainly subjective.

The objective symptoms may be first considered, by noting the common physical conditions. There is a general appearance of abated vigor, bodily weariness, languor and mental depression, and loss of weight.

There is not necessarily anæmia, but this is common in young persons and women; it is not present in many adults who may be physically well-nourished or plethoric. There may be tremor of the hands, sometimes only following muscular effort or mental excitement. Uneasiness, restlessness and excessive irritability are also common.

Loss of vaso-motor tone is indicated by cold hands and feet, and the temperature is often sub-normal in the more exhausted cases. Morbid blushing is common in nervous exhaustion in both sexes, from slight mental or physical causes. A characteristic form of the blushing is that which occurs in patches upon the neck and cheeks, of a bright color and with well-marked borders slowly spreading. This may appear with only the effort and interest of an ordinary conversation. The disturbances of the circulation are marked by cardiac palpitations, and the phenomena of an "irritable heart." The pulse shows frequent and rapid variations in arterial tension; it may be reduced in frequency with increase of tension, or be more frequent and weaker, and often quickly accelerated by exertion or slight emotional excitement.

Dilatation of the pupils is a common symptom, and may be due to paralysis of the third nerve or irritation of the sympathetic. These suggest nervous weakness, irritability and perhaps different toxic influences. A striking peculiarity is a quick and frequent alternation between this and contraction. The atonic voice is peculiarly significant, — it is faint and husky, and frequently varies in force. Sometimes it will suddenly change to a higher pitch and sound thin and weak. Respiration is not changed in frequency, but deficient respiratory expansion may be observed, with the symptoms of compensatory sighing and yawning.

The appetite is poor; there are disorders of gastric and intestinal digestion, gastric irritability with atonic dyspepsia, and constipation, sometimes alternating with nervous diarrhoea; and flatulence with feelings of distension; there is gastric neurasthenia, and a "torpid" or "neurasthenic" liver, and the important toxic consequences. Elimination generally is greatly at fault, by liver, kidneys and skin. The urine varies in specific gravity, being usually low in younger persons, with phosphates in excess. Older persons have more digestive and hepatic disorder, and a condensed urine with sometimes excess of phosphates, urates, and oxalates. Traces of albumen and casts are common in the depressed cases, as in melancholia. The peculiar symptoms of "uric-acidemia" are so common in neurasthenic conditions that a careful study of this toxic element is likely to be profitable.

Neurasthenic irritability of the bladder and urethra occurs in both sexes; and in women the lowered nervous tone is manifested in menstrual disorders. While amenorrhœa occurs, particularly in the graver cases, as in melancholia, etc., it is often physiologically conservative; there may be an increase of the flow, and even the ordinary amount, in anæmic conditions, becomes relatively a hæmorrhage. Many such cases are kept indefinitely in a state of exhaustion by losing monthly all the upbuilding they can gain. Irregular menstruation and dysmenorrhœa are also common. Women in general suffer more than men from sensory and irritative symptoms, — there is more pain, headache, and neuralgia, and the complications of hysteria occur. The diseases peculiar to women may be either the causes or effects of neurasthenia. The symptoms

of sexual functional disorders, generally, should always be first studied carefully, as probably expressions of a general neurasthenia. This is true also of the disorders peculiar to adolescence and the climacteric, — at the latter period of life men also are prone to neurasthenic troubles.

Insomnia has already been especially noticed as a symptom of irritability, — a cerebral over-excitation from local irritation, or that condition initiated by intensified interest and attention until the symptoms of "fatigue" supervene. Macfarlane defines insomnia as an evidence of vigilance in the cerebral cells, initiated and maintained by some perturbing element in the system, of which it may be the sole symptom.

The *subjective* symptoms are thus broadly characterized for convenience, as those of which the patient himself gives account. This division from the objective symptoms is open to criticism; the thesis of this discussion is, in part, to show that the inner conditions are largely revealed by mental symptoms which are obvious to the clinician who obeys Kraft-Ebing's injunction to pursue an untiring observation of the physical processes. While the patient may describe his feelings and tell his thoughts, in their subjective aspects, the clinical observer sees the plain and often contradictory significance of the patient's unwitting expressions of mental phenomena that are objectively manifested in his appearance and conduct. The physician, taking into account all the data, solves paradoxes and makes interpretations, that the patient cannot make of what he feels and seems to perceive. It is a part of the present purpose to make clear some of these apparently conflicting indications.

The study of the symptoms of neurasthenia means, then, the observation, and the careful analysis and discrimination, of the physical signs on the one hand, to differentiate them from the manifestations of more definite nervous diseases which are so often simulated in this disorder. We have, on the other hand, with these observations as guides, to discriminate in like manner the mental signs as expressed in the patient's appearance, conduct, and speech. The subjective symptoms are, therefore, of two kinds, — what the patient tells of his bodily sensations and mental feelings, and of his ideas of them, and what he manifests otherwise as expressions of his mental condition. The business of a physician is to make an interpretation of these phenomena, consistent with physical facts, and to give his patient treatment that is often as much of the mind as of the body.

The first and most obvious mental signs, taking the evidence from both of the sources just specified, are the characteristic depression of feeling, — lowering of emotional tone and a sense of ill-being. Coincident with these, but derived more from the patient's own statements, are a decrease of the power of voluntary attention, — attention becoming reflex, — and sometimes decrease of the power of memory in its elements of retention and recalling, and in the association of ideas. The first order of these symptoms represents, in the changes of emotional tone, etc., the concomitant changes in the organic personality, — the patient speaks despondingly and appears dejected, — he has "the blues." The second order shows, in the lessening of mental activity and inhibitory power, the abatement of cerebral energy, — the patient becomes conscious of this because of the increased sense of effort, and he may tell of it before it can be observed by

others. The sources and "mechanism" of these two orders of symptoms have been shown.

A third order of symptoms proceeds from the first two, as has been shown; it is somewhat later in appearance and marks a graver degree of nervous exhaustion. It includes introspection, or dwelling by attracted attention upon anxieties or painful ideas, intensified by the prevailing emotional tone,—retrospection, which is a constant and striking symptom in those who, from a sense of inadequacy, lose hope and therefore *interest* in the future, and find it in the reviewing of past experiences, errors or wrong doings,—and apprehension, as sometimes a feeling of hopelessness, or vague fear of inability to meet the requirements of the future or the consequences of the morbidly intensified memories of past misdeeds. These constitute the condition of worry and hypochondria.

All these orders of symptoms are usually present in slight degrees, and coincident at the very beginning of pathological fatigue. Their severity increases with decreasing energy,—from transient "fits of blues" to the most marked forms of the disease. When the condition continues, reasoning is likely to be soon influenced by the bias of morbid feeling, and the law of practice, habit and association comes in, tending to fix the morbid "habits of thought" as well as the disorder in the concomitant physiological processes. Then secondary effects begin to demand discrimination, and the force of habit must never be forgotten. For example, a business man, having become neurasthenic from over-work and worry, may attend to his affairs, with excess of application, and feel better doing so, through the effect of habit, and the stimulating effect of attention and interest as excitants of cerebral activity and a quickened circulation. Let him attempt, however, to turn his attention to other matters, as to rational recreation, and his loss of power to control his own mind betrays itself. At the beginning of the attempted relaxation, as in taking a vacation, there is more of mental effort, and of the depression of feeling, than in keeping on with his habitual occupations, though harmful. Or, again, such an experience as that described in a letter from a medical friend, who has had large success in treating neurasthenia, and who contributes unintentional testimony on this point, as follows: "I have been feeling so good-for-nothing and so blue that I have feared almost everything. These 'rheumatics' are not very comfortable companions, and the fear that they might get so bad as to prevent me from riding, has depressed me a good deal. I know that in other ways I am much better than a year ago, but in the past three weeks, when the letting up of work has come, there has also come a letting down of spirits. The work now is not more than one third of what I do when decently busy, but I get very tired when evening comes. I am all played out." It is altogether probable that had not his active season been terminated so soon by the summer vacations, he would have gone on with his work and postponed the onset of his "fatigue" and the return of his annual attack of sciatica,—but doubtless with more serious consequences at a later day.

These cases show the three orders of symptoms, and represent later stages of the conditions noted in the two examples of evening fatigue illustrating the genesis of pathological fatigue. They bear also a curious resemblance to another very common experience:—An occasion of severe mental labor,—perhaps of

night-work and little sleep,—is followed by a day of excitable alertness of mind and body; there is a sense of nervous strain, but with an undue mental facility and physical irritability. But after the next night's rest a sense of fatigue, languor, and *malaise* may come—the second-day tire that leads to the inference of the elimination of an irritating stimulation revealing the real fatigue. In cases of neurasthenia, at more advanced stages, from long-standing or a more rapid development, the effects of habit upon the disordered physiological and mental activities become more pronounced. New symptoms also appear, due to greater changes in the nutritional processes, and particularly in the sensory mechanism.

The three orders of symptoms described refer to strictly mental phenomena and contain no mention of the irritability and languor common in this disease. These latter symptoms are both mental and physical, and they are direct manifestations of changes in bodily conditions. They now remain to be characterized as constituting a fourth order. We have, therefore, to examine further the subjective symptoms in respect to altered sensations. They include both those from the special senses and the largely predominating organic sensations. They may be distinguished as hyperæsthesia, paræsthesia, and anæsthesia.

*Hyperæsthesia* may be held to include all the phenomena of excessive irritability. It may be sensory or motor, or central and mental. General morbid sensitiveness is manifested by "nervousness" and restlessness; the patients, especially women, have a sense of "tension" and difficulty of self-control. There may be irritative and neurasthenic conditions of all the organs and minor mechanisms. The local hyperæsthesias are very many—as of touch, in which however there is no real increase of delicacy, but almost always a diminution. In many cases the commonly unperceived organic sensations are intensified. The sense of pain belongs to this group of "common sensations," and they include the neuralgias along with which there may be a duller perception of tactile impressions. Itching, burning, and other conditions bordering on pain, are included in this group of sensations that differ from the tactile sense.

Sensitiveness to ordinary stimuli in the organs of special sense, particularly of sight and hearing, is common. The visual troubles are not very serious, but there is always some weakness and increased irritability. Reading causes fatigue and pain and leads to headache; and there is sensitiveness to light. Muscular insufficiencies occur. Visual memories are lessened. The hearing is over-sensitive in many cases, and the patient is very intolerant of slight noises. This may be due to the general mental irritability, and to expectant attention. These neurasthenic symptoms may be continued after recovery as the effects of mental habit. Hyperæsthesia may be regarded as the first degree of sensory disorder and weakening.

*Paræsthesia*, or perverted sensation, may be considered as representing a second degree of sensory disturbance and change from normal feeling, and may be general or local. Internally these disorders include giddiness, vertiginous sensations, a sense of muscular relaxation, etc. According to Gowers, the afferent impressions constantly passing to the cerebro-spinal centres, fail to affect consciousness under normal circumstances. But repeated attention may vastly increase the sensitiveness of the perceptive centres to



such impressions, and from such increase arise sensations of great discomfort, sometimes amounting to pain. In the case of an intelligent lady whose conscientious efforts to disregard her ills stamped the description as genuine, there was, at times, for many months, a feeling "like a stream of pounded glass running down the spine into the pelvic cavity." There may be perversions of the peripheral sensations, as pressure on the top of the head and of a band about it, a sense of expansion of the skull or as if it were empty. Feelings of flushing, both local and general, may occur, and numbness and coldness as alterations of the temperature sense, etc., in different parts of the body. This and the sense of pressure are to be distinguished as special functions, differing from tactile sense. Creeping sensations, tinglings and formication, are common among the paræsthesias.

*Anæsthesia* is the final degree of changed sensations, and may be partial or complete. For example, numbness of the hands and feet is not uncommon; and there are limited anæsthesias of the tactile sense in various parts of the body, or this being retained, there may be analgesia as simply the loss of the sense of pain. The lowering of sensory activity in general, or diminished sensitiveness, has been observed. This is common enough to demand recognition as one of the characteristics of neurasthenia along with "excessive irritability;" in both alike there is probably a toxic influence, or its secondary effects. There may be limited areas of anæsthesia or hemianæsthesia, particularly in hysterical conditions, although "hysteria is essentially a mental disease involving the emotional functions and the will."

The importance of these altered sensations is very great for their diagnostic value and as a guide to treatment in neurasthenia. Such disorders of the sensory apparatus of the special senses, as is well known, lead to the illusions and hallucinations, or disorders of sense-perception, in the graver degrees of the exhaustion of melancholia and mania. But the organic or common sensations are of fundamental importance, for, according to Ribot, "As the organism, so the personality." Taking the evidence of our bodily feelings, the sense of physical personality is the organized and co-ordinated sum of its elementary factors. Persisting alterations of organic sensations and aberrations of the physical personality, or as Bertrand calls them, "the hallucinations of the sense of the body." A man believes himself to be what he feels himself to be. He finds in the evidence furnished by the sum-total of his feelings the data for his judgments of himself. These sensorial alterations are doubtless expressions of more deeply seated disorder due to localized and limited derangements of the circulation. A limited central exhaustion and excitation may be accompanied peripherally by vascular irritability and disturbance.

The relation of these altered sensations to their mental effects has been considered, and something has been said of the converse effects of mental states, as to the emotional tone and attention, upon the physiological activities. The mutual influence of mind and body upon each other is of great importance here, as to the causation of the conditions manifested by these changes in the organic sensations. Mosso has demonstrated that hyperæmia of the brain is coincident with mental work. It is physiological that centres becoming inactive resume a normal and comparatively anæmic state. The removal of the excess of waste

that attends activity being accomplished by due periods of rest, the centres recover their normal condition, and work may be resumed on awaking from sleep. With over-work of the brain, and prolonged and probably localized hyperæmias, the exhausted vaso-motor apparatus becomes unable to control the blood-supply; local and relatively chronic hyperæmia in the over-exercised centres may follow and become pathological. In this state work may be continued by voluntary effort, but there is sleeplessness, and breaking down of the general health. The exhausted and poisoned brain, and nervous system generally, afford only a defective innervation to the various organs of the body; and the characteristic symptoms of dyspepsia, constipation, palpitation, and the like, appear, with all their sequelæ of altered sensations.

Macfarlane<sup>53</sup> describes the symptoms of this condition of neurasthenia as tolerably uniform, — sleeplessness being one of the most urgent, usually associated with throbbing blood-vessels and restless cerebration, dreams connected with the daily work, and the sleep obtained being disturbed and unrefreshing. The element of worry has been shown to be a prime factor in all these neurasthenic conditions. It is especially noteworthy that Macfarlane mentions certain symptoms of present interest, — they are the most prominent signs of the earlier alterations of cænesthesis so well studied by Ribot. The former says, "Exhaustion and misery are felt in the morning; depression, despondency and irritability during the day. All mental and physical work is accomplished with an effort, concentration of thought is difficult, and headache is seldom absent."

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### PERSONAL OBSERVATIONS ON THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF NEURALGIAS OF THE FIFTH PAIR.<sup>1</sup>

BY JAMES J. PUTNAM, M.D.

The subject of trigeminal neuralgia still presents, in spite of its enormous literature, many points of interest and uncertainty to the pathologist. What is the real cause of the pain? What gives the attacks their peculiar form, their tendency to recurrence, to abrupt disappearance and reappearance? What common factor can we find in the many modes of occasionally successful treatment? All these are questions which still press for an answer.

The main object of the present communication is to report the results of the microscopic examination of a number of nerves removed by the surgeons of the Massachusetts General Hospital,<sup>2</sup> and to indicate as far as possible the lines which I think we should follow in treatment. Before referring to my own observations, I wish to clear the ground a little by indicating the forms and the general conditions under which neuralgia of the fifth pair is liable to occur.

The nucleus of the fifth runs the entire length of the medulla and pons, and, with its descending root,

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, March 23, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> In this connection I desire to express my thanks to Drs. J. C. Warren, M. H. Richardson, A. T. Cabot, John Thomas and S. J. Myster for their co-operation.

<sup>53</sup> *Op. cit.*, pp. 78-82.

almost the entire length of the aqueduct of Sylvius as well; and this doubtless indicates an enormous wealth of connections with other nerves, and a corresponding exposure to the morbid influences originating in disorders of distant parts of the body.

Of these so-called reflex neuralgias, so well described by Dana,<sup>3</sup> and by Ross,<sup>4</sup> it is not my intention to speak at length, but only of those originating within the domain of the fifth nerve itself, and more especially of that form commonly known as *tic douloureux* or *epileptiform neuralgia*.

The exquisite sensibility of the face, lips and tongue indicates a high degree of excitability on the part of the central apparatus of the fifth pair; and it is doubtless this excitability—which when it becomes morbid we term irritability—that gives this peculiar character to the outbreaks of violent pain with which we associate the names of Fothergill and Tronseau. Lightning-like pains are, to be sure, met with in other forms of neuralgia to some degree, but they form the peculiar characteristic of the trigeminal neuralgias. The cases in which these occur are often set aside as forming a special group; but I think it is a truer expression of the facts to say that neuralgia of the fifth, especially of the two lower branches, when it becomes severe, almost always takes on this form, while in the lighter forms the pain may be duller and more continuous. It is not alone the cases of well-marked neuritis that are epileptiform in type. Instances are on record where the neuralgias set up by such general causes as shock or fright have been of this character. Gowers gives the case of a young lady which originated in this way; and I have known a similar form to come on immediately after a railway accident, in an adult man. As a rule, neuritis is present; and it probably exists far oftener than we think, and forms a partial or predisposing cause of the neuralgic outbreaks.

As regards the representation of the fifth nerve in the cerebral cortex, we know, so far as I am aware, nothing definite; but the interesting fact may be noted that in migraine, which, so far as the pain is concerned, is a neuralgia of the fifth nerve, many cerebral symptoms are present, largely visual in character, but including also aphasia, mental depression and the like.

Dr. Weir Mitchell has called attention to the fact, that instead of the simpler disorders of vision which are so common in migraine, hallucinations of analogous character may occur. It is true that the prevailing opinion refers the pain in migraine and headache not to the primary affection of the fifth pair, but to some distant irritation or to a disorder of the vasomotor system and the like. I desire, however, to call particular attention to the fact that one form of trigeminal neuralgia at least—that of the supra-orbital division—is closely related to migraine and the periodical headaches, and yet is often associated with neuritis.

The neuralgias of the ophthalmic division certainly show a distinctly different tendency from those of the second and third division.

I have already noted the fact that the so-called epileptiform neuralgia is more common with the latter nerves. It is occasionally seen in the supra-orbital region, but much less often than in the lower part of the face. On the other hand, supra-orbital neuralgia

is usually so typically intermittent,<sup>5</sup> with distinct daily occurrences, that it used to be considered as malarial, and was called "brow ague"; and, in fact, it is still spoken of in that way by various writers, especially when it occurs in malarial districts. This notion is no doubt strengthened by the fact that this form of neuralgia almost invariably yields to large doses of quinine given three or four hours before the time of the expected attack.

I am glad to see, however, that Dr. Mitchell, in a recent paper, takes a decided stand against the supposed malarial origin of these neuralgias, which, for this neighborhood at least, where supra-orbital neuralgias are sufficiently common, is certainly out of the question. Usually these intermittent headaches or neuralgias are immediately called out by catarrhal inflammation of the frontal sinus, to which the supra-orbital nerve supplies sensory fibres; but they are by no means always provoked in that way, and even when so provoked it is probable that the sinus irritation acts by exciting a neurosis for which the nerve centres were already prepared. If this is the case, as I fully believe, it only shows the artificial character of the distinction which we try to draw between the so-called reflex neuralgias, and those due to irritation or inflammation of a peripheral nerve in the distribution of which the pain is felt.

Even in this case, where the pain is felt in the distribution of an inflamed nerve, and even though the neuritis or peripheral irritation is a *sine qua non* of the attack, the factor which gives the neuralgia its distinctive character is usually the special morbid condition and the constitutional and physiological peculiarities of the nerve centre, and so the neuralgia is, strictly speaking, "reflex." Conversely, I believe that every neuralgia, even if of "central" origin, or provoked by some distant cause, is liable to set up neuritis, provided the pain occurs often enough and lasts long enough in the same area; and that this is one of the many ways in which influences acting on the central nervous system, such as fright or other strong and painful emotions, or trauma, or general anæmia, join hands with influences directly setting up gross organic changes.

Supra-orbital neuralgia, even if peripherally provoked, is often hereditary, is sometimes closely related to migraine, is liable to show itself from childhood on, and is said to have, with some persons, a tendency to recurrence in spring and autumn, the attacks lasting two or three weeks. The pain almost always appears each morning from seven to nine o'clock, and disappears about two, perhaps to return again in some degree in the evening. It is, now, noteworthy that this intermittent headache is liable to become complicated with a distinct neuritis of the supra-orbital nerve. I know one such case intimately, where the neuritis produced trophic changes in the skin and the sub-cutaneous or periosteal tissues of the forehead. And this was one of the cases where the supra-orbital neuralgia was hereditary, was associated with migraine attacks, occurring in the same patient and in others of his family, and had begun in childhood, when, to be sure, the neuralgia never occurred without being preceded by irritation in the frontal sinus. After a time, perhaps only after the

<sup>3</sup> *Medical News*, March 19, 1889.

<sup>4</sup> *Brich*, January, 1888.

<sup>5</sup> Compare Schweick (Wochehschrift für die ges. Heilkunde, 1848, xvi, 2), Mönster (Neuralschrift für die Pract. Heilkunde, Prag, 1847, B. 119), Seifert (Berliner klin. Wochehschrift, 1881, xviii, 138). The latter gives also reference to other writers.

establishment of the neuritis, the outbreaks of pain became less markedly dependent on catarrh of the frontal sinus, and lost a little, though by no means the whole, of their periodic tendency, coming on after fatigue and from exposure to damp cold.

In this case, as in others of the same class, the eye of the same side became weaker, probably from slight neuritis of its motor nerves, so that, even after a number of years had passed without anything more than a trifling amount of neuralgia, it remained more liable to painful fatigue than its fellow.

An eminent French neurologist has told me that he had suffered some degree of permanent impairment of visual acuteness in one eye from the same cause.

An interesting series of observations has recently been published by Thoma,<sup>6</sup> in which he refers to the general fact that congestion, in general, is liable to lead to endarteritis of the vessels involved, and records investigations of his own, showing that this seemed to occur over the affected area in a case of supraorbital neuralgia. In this way, perhaps, a neuritis might be set up or intensified.

The tendency to periodic recurrence, so characteristic of supraorbital neuralgia, is met with, to a less degree, among the other neuralgias, both of the face and elsewhere, especially, it is said, the traumatic neuralgias. I have no explanation to offer for it, beyond the suggestion that the recurrence of the "brow ache" in the morning may possibly be related to the reawakening of cerebral activity. Most persons who are subject to migraine are apt, I think, to wake with an attack.

The relationship between true migraine and supraorbital neuralgia is further shown by the fact that persons who suffer from the former disease are sometimes liable to have attacks of supraorbital and occipital neuralgia with marked tenderness of the affected area.

Before leaving this subject of the neural relationship between peripheral neuralgia of the fifth pair and the periodical headaches, I would note the fact that mental symptoms, by no means due solely to pain, may complicate the cases of pure neuralgia, forming an evidently "central" symptom. In one of the cases of supraorbital neuralgia above described, the attacks were sometimes preceded, but not necessarily accompanied, with a feeling of well-marked gloom, recalling pre-migrainous symptoms.

As regards the pathological anatomy of the neuralgias of the trigeminal, we know as yet, so far as I am aware, only the changes that occur in the nerve-trunks. It was a favorite theory with the late Dr. Austie, of London, — by whose zeal, intelligence, and industry we owe much enlightenment on the clinical sides of this subject, — that an atrophy of the ganglionic spinal nucleus was the real cause of the neuralgia. The hypothesis was unproved, and has generally been referred to only to restate that fact. The general tendency has been to regard neuralgia as one of the neuroses, but of late years, under the impulse of the increasing confidence in anatomical research, physicians have turned more and more away from the neural or, so to speak, central aspect of neuralgia, and have looked with more and more favor on the view that, in the chronic forms of neuralgia at least, the pain is simply the expression of the inflammation of a nerve.

There is much to be said on both sides of this controversy, but the recent discovery that the physiological

activity of nerve-cells leaves its impress on the cell in the form of demonstrable changes in the size and shape of the nucleus, would, even without other evidence, make it nearly certain that sooner or later, actual changes of more or less gross character must take place in the central nervous system as a consequence of these repeated and violent storms of pain. Moreover, as a matter of fact, the hyper-irritability, or impaired storage power of the nerve-centres, is a condition with which we have always to reckon in the treatment of neuralgia. A neuritis, if present, may have to be got rid of before this morbid condition of the nerve-centre can be cured, but this is not always necessary, any more than it is always necessary to get rid of a uterine retroversion in the treatment of reflex nervous symptoms due to that cause. Indeed, nothing is more striking than the fact that a change in the hygienic surroundings of a patient, both moral and physical, may make all the difference of his reacting or not reacting to a peripheral irritation, and one of the most marked features in the history of the trigeminal neuralgias in particular is the occasional disappearance, spontaneous or under treatment, of a severe attack of pain, in spite of the persistence of its apparent peripheral cause. Such a disappearance of pain gives absolutely no warrant for the conclusion that neuritis, even of a high degree, is probably absent.

The anatomical changes in the nerve-trunks, in trigeminal neuralgia, are better known and more striking than those in the nerve-centres, and are sometimes recognizable even by the naked eye. Thus, in a case reported by Tuffier,<sup>7</sup> of neuralgia of the lower jaw in a man of eighty-four years, the nerve was found swelled and reddened, both within the dental canal and before its entrance, and histological examination of the teased nerve in osmic acid showed diseased and healthy fibres side by side. Gross changes of this kind have not been recognized in any of the specimens that I have examined, and, to judge from published accounts, they must be rare.

As regards histological changes, Dr. J. Ewing Mears,<sup>8</sup> of Philadelphia, has given the report, illustrated with drawings, of a careful microscopic examination by Schweinitz, of an inferior dental nerve, removed for neuralgia. All the changes characteristic of severe chronic neuritis were found, such as I have observed in most of my examinations. These changes involved both the nerve-tubes and the interstitial tissue, and were most marked at the peripheral end of the nerve. Besides this I know of no detailed histological statements, though I have not made an exhaustive search for them. There are, to be sure, a number of cases on record where the Gasserian ganglion, or the fifth nerve in its intracranial course, has been compressed by exostoses or inflammatory products or other morbid growths, but of these cases I will not speak.

In some cases the neuritis is of peripheral origin, excited by disease of the teeth, alveolar process, mucous membranes, etc. It is sometimes said that the teeth should not be blamed as the cause, because the neuralgia so often fails to cease upon their removal, but it is obvious that this conclusion is no more apt than it would be in the analogous case of neuralgia of the stump. In both cases there is a marked tendency of the neuritis to spread, and this may possibly be

<sup>7</sup> *France Médicale*, Paris, 1881, xxviii, 672-675.

<sup>8</sup> *Transactions American Surgical Association*, Philadelphia, 1884, ii; also *American Journal of the Medical Sciences*.

<sup>6</sup> *Deutsches Arch. für Klin. Med.*, 1888, vol. xliii, p. 409.

given by the introduction of toxic substances within the sheath of the cut end of the nerve. At any rate it is certain that, in many cases, the neuritis does spread rapidly beyond the place of its origin and even involves other branches of the nerve.

In other cases the neuritis may be vascular in origin, arising from congestion, perhaps oedema, due to the attacks of pain as such, as suggested earlier in the paper and confirmed by the observations of Thoma.

It is certain that neuritis may be increased, if not actually set up, by the congestion attending an attack of pain — of neuralgia, as we ordinarily say. The suggestion of arteritis as an additional link between the two processes is a valuable one.

This is, I think, an important practical point, as it affords an explanation for a well-recognized clinical sequence. Take, for example, such a case as one reported by Derver,<sup>2</sup> where the irritation due to so minute a lesion as ulceration of the cornea was apparently the starting point of a trigeminal neuralgia which eventually required the removal of all three branches of the nerve. Is it possible that this result would have been, in a measure, obviated if the attacks of pain, with the resulting congestion, could have been prevented? It seems to me that there is a good deal to support this view, and that it indicates the importance of checking pain, not only for its own sake, or for the sake of relieving nervous fatigue or preventing the formation of a habit, but to guard against the strengthening of the vicious circle, of which neuritis is an important member.

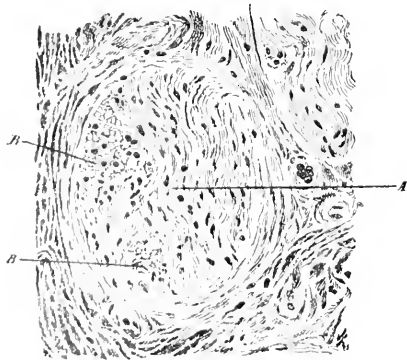


FIG. 1.

Conversion of a nerve bundle into nucleated, wavy connective tissue. At B the traces of nerve tubes remain, but they are very small, and apparently without axis cylinders or myaline.

I myself have examined ten nerves coming from eight patients, most of whom were operated on at the Massachusetts General Hospital. More or less marked changes were made out in all but three of these nerves, which seemed, at the points examined, to be substantially normal. The slighter changes, which seemed not to be incompatible with the integrity of the nerve-element, consist in an infiltration of small nerve cells in the nerve sheath, around the vessels, and amongst the nerve fibres themselves, especially in the neighborhood of the sheath. Thickening of the endoneurial septa and of the interfibrillary substance is also common. The

most extreme changes consist in the conversion of the entire bundles into a mass of wavy connective tissue studded with nuclei and scarcely containing a single nerve fibre. This extreme change was present in only one case (Fig. 1).

I examined with especial care the perineural sheath and the blood-vessels, but, although I believe both to be the seat of morbid changes which are likely to be of considerable importance as affecting the nutrition of the nerve, I do not feel myself sufficiently familiar with normal conditions, especially in persons of advanced age, to give a positive opinion.

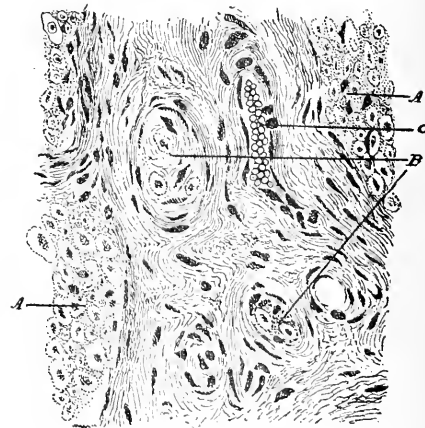


FIG. 2.

Thickened septum between the fasciculi (A) of a nerve trunk. At B are small bundles of nerve tubes, most of which seem to have been destroyed. The connective tissue contains many cells. At C is a blood vessel. This and the next drawing are on a larger scale than No. 1.

As regards the sheath, it may at least be said that in most of the cases it was very thick and richly nucleated and that it was relatively delicate in others, and, further, that in the latter the other morbid changes were generally less pronounced (Fig. 2).

(To be continued.)

#### OBSERVATIONS ON THE SUPPRESSION OF INFECTIOUS DISEASES.<sup>1</sup>

BY J. H. MCCOLLUM, M.D., OF BOSTON.

(Concluded from No. 6, page 131.)

ANOTHER and still more important expedient for the suppression of these diseases is a careful medical supervision of the schools, not only for the purpose of ensuring good ventilation, but more particularly for the detection of mild cases.

There can be no doubt that many epidemics are caused by the presence of these mild cases in the schools. Chart B shows the total number of cases of diphtheria and scarlet fever, by months, for five years in Boston, comprising an aggregate of 11,794 cases, certainly a number from which reliable deductions can be made. It will be seen at a glance that the largest

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Massachusetts Association of Boards of Health at Newton, April 29, 1891.

number of cases occurred during the months of January, February, March, April, May, June, September, October, November and December, or during the time the schools were in session, while during July and August or in vacation time the cases diminish more than one-half. It is true that during the month of June there is quite a marked diminution; but this can be explained by the fact that at this time there is better ventilation in the school-rooms. It is very significant that during August with an average mean temperature of  $68.02^{\circ}$ , when the schools are closed the number of cases is 540, while in June, with an average mean temperature of  $65.58^{\circ}$ , there are 842, and also that in May, with an average mean temperature of  $57.10^{\circ}$ , the number of cases reaches 1,087, more than twice as many as are reported in August. As the difference in the mean temperature between June and August is only  $2.44^{\circ}$  being  $65.58^{\circ}$  in the former and  $68.02^{\circ}$  in the latter, it is not to be supposed that this slight difference can account for an increase of 300 cases, or in round numbers a fall of one degree in the temperature is responsible for an increase of 100 in the number of cases. If a low temperature has such a remarkable influence on the prevalence of these diseases as has been claimed by some, we ought, on general principles,

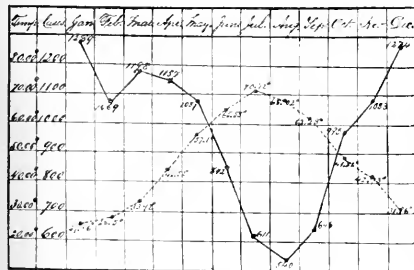


CHART B.

Cases of Diphtheria and Scarlatina, by Months for Five Years, with the Average Mean Temperature—1886-90.

Temp. ....

Cases —

to have instead of 1,289 cases in January, 4,000. Again, as is well-known, the schools open in Boston on the first Wednesday of September, and during this month the increase is 100 as compared with the number of cases in August; but there is a still greater increase from September to October, November and December. By following the broken line which indicates the average mean temperature, it is evident that the temperature has no direct influence on the number of cases. This certainly refutes the argument that the low temperature of the winter months is responsible for the increase in the number of cases.

The method adopted in Boston for the suppression of these diseases is: First, a report of the case by the physician in attendance; second, posting of a card on the house notifying the public of the existence of the disease; and in the case of diphtheria examination of the drainage; third, investigation of the case by one of the medical officers for the purpose of giving advice regarding isolation, and the importance of removal to hospital when the case occurs in a tenement-house; fourth, the sending a notice of the case to the school

committee and also to the public library; fifth, the sending of a printed circular to the house of the patient, containing plain and explicit directions regarding isolation and the best methods of disinfection of the clothing and discharges of the patient; sixth, the visitation of the house by the disinfecter, who leaves a postal card addressed to the Board of Health, on which is to be stated when, in the opinion of the attending physician, the premises will be ready for disinfection. In the case of a death as soon as the death certificate is received at the office of the Board of Health, arrangements are immediately made for disinfection. It is, of course, understood that public funerals in these cases are prohibited.

The method of disinfection adopted at present consists in the use of a solution of corrosive sublimate one part to five hundred for washing the wood-work of the apartment, and walls, if painted; in some instances of sponging the mattresses and carpets with a similar solution. The apartment in which the patient has been ill, is then tightly closed and four pounds of sulphur to every 1,000 cubic feet of space is burned in it. In addition to this there is an apparatus for the generation of a certain amount of steam, for it has been proved by many experiments that the disinfecting power of sulphurous acid is much increased by the presence of watery vapor. Without, at the present time, stating the arguments for and against the use of this substance as a disinfecting agent, it is sufficient to say, that during the past five years only two per cent. or 236 of the cases of scarlet fever and diphtheria of the 11,794 reported, could by any possibility be traced to infection from rooms or clothing that had been disinfected in the manner just described. So far as small-pox is concerned, in the 112 cases during the past ten years, where sulphurous acid gas has been the only disinfectant used, there is not a single instance of infection from an apartment in which there had been a previous case.

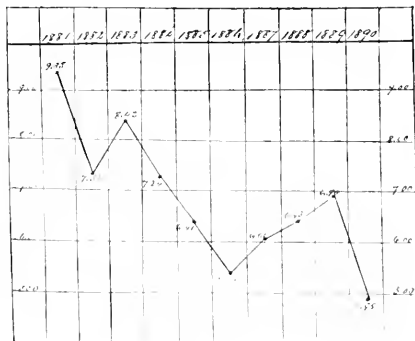


CHART C.

Percentage of Deaths from Group, Diphtheria, Scarlatina and Variola to the Total Mortality for Ten Years—1881-90.

A study of Chart C, which indicates the percentage of deaths from group, diphtheria, scarlet fever and small-pox to the total mortality in Boston for ten years shows that in 1881 the percentage was 9.35; in 1882, it fell to 7.31; in 1883, it rose to 8.42; from

1884 to 1886 there was a gradual decline until the rate was 5.44; from 1886 to 1889, a somewhat exceptional period, in which these three diseases were quite prevalent throughout the whole country, the percentage gradually increased until it reached in 1889, 6.90; during the year 1890 it fell to 4.95; a diminution of nearly two per cent. in a year, and of nearly five per cent. in ten years. But it might be said by some that although the number of deaths from these diseases may have diminished, the number of deaths from other zymotic diseases has increased. The answer to this is the fact that in 1881 the percentage of deaths from all zymotic diseases was 26.67, and that the rate has gradually fallen to 16.47 in 1890; a diminution of nearly ten per cent. This certainly is a remarkable record, which cannot be explained by any of the so-called wave theories of disease and it proves, if it proves anything, the beneficial effect of sanitary regulations.

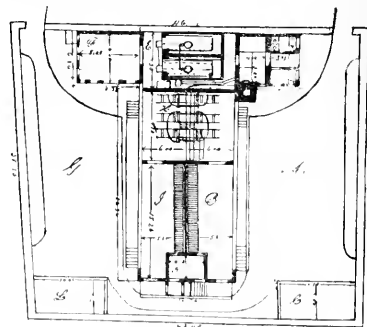
#### DISINFECTION.

The whole subject of disinfection has such an important bearing on the suppression of infectious diseases, that a few words regarding it may not be out of place at the present time. It is generally conceded that steam under pressure is the best disinfectant known. The arguments for and against sulphur dioxide, are so many and so convincing that one is left somewhat in doubt regarding this agent. Dr. L. H. Thoinot, an eminent hygienist of France, published a very interesting and instructive paper in the *Annales d'Hygiène Publique*, of October, 1890, on "Disinfection by Sulphur." After giving in detail the various arguments for and against the use of this substance he gave an account of a series of very carefully conducted experiments with the germs of septicaemia, malignant pustule, erysipelas, glanders, tubercle, typhoid fever, Asiatic cholera and diphtheria. He found that the germs of septicaemia, malignant pustule and erysipelas resisted absolutely the action of sulphurous acid, although it was used in large doses and with a prolonged exposure; while the microbes of glanders, tubercle, typhoid fever and diphtheria were absolutely destroyed. This observer in speaking of the use of sulphur as a disinfectant in variola says: "Former experiments, also, which have recently been criticised, teach us that sulphur is a good disinfectant for vaccine, and by analogy the conclusion has been reached that it is also an efficient disinfectant in variola. Its empirical use in epidemics of this disease has given satisfactory results. This writer recommends the use of sixty to seventy grams of sulphur to the cubic metre of space, a quantity somewhat larger than is generally used in this country, and twenty-four hours' exposure. Finally, this investigator gives as his opinion, based upon actual experiments, that disinfection by sulphurous acid should not be laid aside until we have a more perfect apparatus at our disposal, such as the stove for the generation of steam under pressure. In the meantime its scientific value should not be called in question, in certain cases; nor the signal service it can render in the time of an epidemic such as an epidemic of cholera where it can be easily and promptly instituted at slight expense, as a most efficient prophylactic agent.

Disinfection by a current of steam without pressure, which, until the year 1887, was used to such an extent on the Continent, is being gradually abandoned because of its unreliability and lack of penetrating power, and steam under pressure is being substituted.

There are many different forms of the disinfecting stove, but the principle is the same in each. This consists in having an iron receiver capable of standing a pressure of thirty pounds to the square inch and in which the temperature can be raised to 250° F., an iron truck on which to place the articles to be disinfected, a pipe for the admission of steam and one for the escape, a pressure gauge, and a thermometer. In the system of Rohrbach, there is a stage preliminary to that of disinfection which is said to increase the penetration, make the pressure uniform and causes even saturation. This is done by partially exhausting the air in the stove before admitting the steam. The time required for disinfection by steam under pressure is fifteen minutes for articles not specially contaminated. In the case of special infection an exposure of from thirty minutes to an hour is required.

The importance of a permanent disinfecting station in a large city cannot be overestimated. In Germany and also in France and in England, hygienic measures, of which this is a very important factor, receive a much more liberal support from the government than it is possible to obtain in this country. The disinfecting stations of Berlin, of Vienna and of Paris, are apt illustrations of this fact.



PLAN D.

The Disinfecting Station of Berlin.

Plan D<sup>4</sup> represents the public disinfecting station of Berlin, opened in the year 1886. This station occupies a lot of land about 126 feet deep, 149 feet wide at one end, and 137 at the other; a central building divides this plot into two nearly equal courts; one for the reception of articles to be disinfected; the other for the delivery of articles after disinfection; a narrow passage connects these two courts. In each court is a wagon-house about 16 feet by 32 for the reception of the disinfecting wagons. At one end of the central building is the boiler-house with two boilers; on one side of this is the coal-shed; on the other, bathrooms, water-closets and a place for the storage of chemicals. Immediately adjoining the boiler-house is the disinfecting apparatus, which consists of two rooms divided by a perfectly tight wall, and in which are the disinfecting stoves. Connected with the disinfecting chambers are two storage-rooms, each about 50 feet by 19; one for infected articles; the other for the disinfected. On

<sup>4</sup> Die Offentliche Gesundheits- und Krankenpflege der Stadt, Berlin, 1890, p. 98, et seq.

the dividing wall are racks for articles disinfected or to be disinfected. At the end and between these two storage-rooms is the administration chamber, which can be entered only from the courts, and in which are two tightly closed windows having an outlook on the storage-rooms. The disinfecting stoves, made by Schimmel & Co., are three double-walled, iron chests, each about eight feet high, five feet wide and nine feet long. Each stove has a manometer to indicate the degree of pressure. A, represents the court for infected articles; B, the storage-room; C, the wagon-shed; D, the water-closets and bathrooms; E, the boiler-house; F, the coal-shed; G, the court for disinfected articles; H, the disinfecting stoves; I, the storage-room for disinfected articles; K, the administration-room; L, the wagon-shed. The different parts of the station are connected by telephone. The utmost care is taken to prevent the contamination of disinfected articles either by the wagons or by the clothing of the disinfectors.

While the reliability of disinfection by steam cannot be disputed, it must be acknowledged that in certain conditions this process cannot be used, as, for example, in the disinfection of the walls of houses. For this purpose some gaseous disinfectant therefore is imperatively demanded. A painted wall can be disinfected by washing with a solution of corrosive sublimate, it is true, but for the cracked walls, covered with soiled paper, of the ordinary tenement-house, and for upholstered furniture, sulphurous acid seems to be the best agent to use; notwithstanding the fact that its disinfecting power has been disputed. Carefully conducted experiments prove, it is true, that when cultures of many microbes are placed on cloth and subjected to the fumes of sulphurous acid they are not sterilized; but the conditions are entirely different in the case of the microbes on the walls and floating in the air, for in the latter the germs are exposed directly to the action of the gas and are therefore more easily killed, while in the former, the fibre of the cloth protects them to a certain extent.

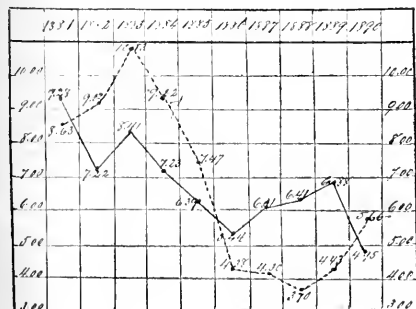


CHART F.

Percentage of Deaths from Croup, Diphtheria and Scarlatina to the Total Mortality in Berlin and Boston for Ten Years—  
Berlin .... 1881-90. Boston —

A study of Chart F, which shows the percentage of deaths from croup, diphtheria and scarlet fever to the total mortality for ten years 1881-90, indicates that in Boston, where sulphur is used, the rate has fallen from

9.28 to 4.95, a diminution of 4.33. In Berlin where the steam process is used, the rate has fallen from 8.63 to 5.66, a diminution of 2.97; 1.36 in favor of Boston. The municipal disinfecting station in Berlin, just described, was opened in 1886; for that year the rate was 4.38, and by following the broken line it will be seen that the percentage varied slightly during the subsequent years, but that in 1890, it reached 5.66, an increase of 1.28. In Boston, on the other hand, it will be seen by following the full line that in 1886 the rate was 5.44, and that in 1890, it was 4.95, a diminution of .49. It is of interest to note that the average percentage for ten years in Berlin is 6.76, and that in Boston it is 6.82. So far as the advantages to be gained from different methods of disinfection are concerned, the foregoing statistics show that the sulphur process, although it may be open to severe criticism, has been an important factor in causing a diminution in the number of cases of scarlet fever and diphtheria; and, on the other hand, that the steam process, although its scientific value cannot be denied, has not been such a potent agent for this purpose as might have been expected.

In conclusion, I would suggest the adoption of the following plan for the suppression of infectious diseases:

1. The prompt report of cases.
2. The removal to hospital of suitable cases, and the isolation of others.
3. The establishment of private hospitals, in which the patients can be under the care of their family physicians.
4. The posting of cards on houses where cases of disease exist.
5. The careful medical supervision of the public schools, not only for the purpose of detecting mild cases of disease; but also to prevent the return of children, who have been ill, until all danger of infection from them has passed.
6. The prohibition of public funerals.
7. The establishment of a disinfecting station and sanitary laundry.
8. The disinfection of the houses in which these diseases have occurred.
9. The establishment of a house of refuge for families during the disinfection of their homes.

In closing, let me add that I have no such Utopian ideas as to suppose, that even with the most elaborate system of disinfection; that with the most careful medical supervision of the schools; and that with the best arranged hospitals it will ever be possible to absolutely stamp out diphtheria and scarlet fever, but it is evident from the history of the course of these diseases, in Boston, during the past ten years, that a very considerable progress has been made towards their suppression.

AMATEUR ANATOMISTS. — Not long since, says a medical contemporary, an officer died at a certain British military station. At an afternoon "at home" of one of the leading ladies on the station, the captain's death was mentioned, and the hostess who "knew all about it," volunteered the information that he had died of disease of the kidneys, adding with someunction and a little bashfulness, "how thankful we women ought to be that we have no kidneys."

# RESECTION OF SECOND AND THIRD DIVISIONS OF FIFTH NERVE AT THE FORAMINA ROTUNDUM AND OVALE.<sup>1</sup>

BY S. J. MIXTER, M.D.

Visiting Surgeon, Carney Hospital; Surgeon to Out-Patients, Massachusetts General Hospital; Demonstrator of Anatomy, Harvard Medical School.

At a previous meeting of this Society, I reported three cases of resection of the third division of the fifth nerve at the foramen ovale. Since that time I have operated on two patients suffering from intense facial neuralgia, in both of whom the second as well as the third divisions being involved. I removed both nerves at their exit from the skull. I wish, in this paper, to call attention to the comparative ease with which both nerves may be reached through a single external incision, and also to speak of certain variations in the anatomy of the bony structures met with during the operation. Though these variations have been described by a few anatomists, I do not find them referred to by surgical writers; and without a knowledge of their existence, the operator might be greatly puzzled and hampered.

The method chosen for reaching the foramen ovale I have described elsewhere, and the incision through the origin of the temporal muscle and zygoma, given by Salzer,<sup>2</sup> is the one that seems to me the best, after five operations on the living, and a large number of experiments on the cadaver.

The first step in the operation, namely, turning down the flap with temporal muscle, zygoma and pterygoids, is simple enough, though the hemorrhage is always severe and only controlled by packing with sponges and compression with spatulae. When the external pterygoid plate is reached, and the soft parts are pushed back with the finger or blunt instruments, the anatomical variation alluded to may be encountered, as happened in one of my cases. As a general rule, there is a considerable space — enough to admit the end of the index finger — between the posterior border of the external pterygoid plate and the spinous process. In looking up the anatomy of the operation on various dry skulls, I was struck by the great difference in this space in different individuals, and in a skull which I brought from Paris I found that there was actually a bony bridge from the plate to the spinous process. This bridge is found, according to Civinini, Grüber, Henle and others, in a certain number of skulls, (Grüber says one in fourteen), and is simply a bridge of bone instead of the more usual ligament (ligamentum pterygospinosum) which occupies this position. Hyrtl describes also a bony bridge forming the "porus eotaphiteobuccinatorius," through which pass the motor divisions of the inferior maxillary nerve. The variations in bony and ligamentous structure, and their relations to the nerve and its branches, are fully described by Von Brunn,<sup>3</sup> and a minute description of them is unnecessary here. In a report on the "Progress of Anatomy," by Dr. Dwight, recently published in this JOURNAL,<sup>4</sup> there is an account of these variations. It is sufficient for the surgeon to know that such ligaments always, and bony bridges sometimes, occur in this region, and that in one-third of the cases the main divisions of the nerve are divided by such structures.

If, then, on reaching the external pterygoid plate the space between it and the spinous process is very small, or they are connected by a bony bridge, it is necessary to use either a chisel and cut through the obstruction, or to break it away with a blunt instrument until the finger passes easily to the foramen ovale, which is recognized by touch.

This bony bridge I have seen six times in about 125 skulls examined. Three of these were in dry skulls, two were in the cadaver, and one in the living patient. In one cadaver the bony bridge separated the divisions of the nerve trunk; (lingual, inside; inferior dental, etc., outside) and in the other, observed by Dr. Dwight, in a girl sixteen years of age, the nerve trunk was on the outside. In my patient, I was unable to decide definitely the relation, on account of the bleeding, but I think that the bridge separated the inferior dental and lingual branches.

Having a patient with a severe neuralgia in the second as well as third divisions of the nerve, I made several dissections on the cadaver with the idea of reaching also the foramen rotundum through the external opening previously described. I found that by separating the attachment of the external pterygoid muscle from the external plate until the pterygo-maxillary fissure was reached, the internal maxillary artery was exposed and easily tied, and then, in most cases, the nerve could be drawn out with a blunt hook of proper shape, seized with strong hemostatic forceps, and easily divided with a curved tenotome at the foramen rotundum. The whole contents of the sphenomaxillary fossa, is easily separated by a fine blunt instrument, and by means of the hemostatic forceps the branches of the nerve are twisted out; by this method a considerable portion of every branch of the nerve, also Meckel's ganglion and its connections, are removed.

In some cases a very marked projection at the anterior end of the pterygoid ridge (tuberculum spinosum — McAllister) prevents easy access to the sphenomaxillary fossa, and it is necessary to remove it with the chisel. This may be done without danger, as it represents only a thickening of the bone at this point, and not a deepening of the middle fossa of the skull.

After having performed the above operation, my attention was called to a very similar one, the nerves being reached through an incision under the zygoma. This method does not seem as anatomically correct as the one described, as there is greater danger of wounding the superior branches of the facial nerve, and the soft parts are divided at a point where their correct apposition after the operation is more difficult. The scar also is more prominent than in the temporal incision, of which all but a part of the anterior limb is covered by the hair. The temporal incision is not as direct perhaps, but it gives plenty of room for operating, and the nerve is as easily exposed as by the other operations.

The earlier methods of reaching the foramen ovale I have not described, as I see no reason why any one who has sufficient anatomical and surgical skill to do the operation, should divide the lower jaw at any point, when it can be reached without. The operation is a somewhat tedious one, as much of the hemorrhage has to be stopped by pressure, and sometimes the bleeding is very profuse.

The paralysis and contraction of the muscles of mastication, described as following excision of the third

<sup>1</sup> Reported at the meeting of the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, March 23, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> *Wien. med. Woch.*, 1887, xxxvii, 161.

<sup>3</sup> *Anat. Anzeiger*, 1891, vi, 967.

<sup>4</sup> *Vol. xxxv*, p. 575.



division, has caused little discomfort in the cases I have operated upon. The jaws should be opened widely every day after the first week, and wedges used by the patient, if necessary. The very slight stiffness is a small matter to the patient, when compared to his previous intense pain.

As regards the methods of reaching the foramen rotundum and Meckel's ganglion, by trephining the antrum, or resecting the upper jaw (osteoplastic), I can see no reason why they should be chosen in preference to the operation described, even though the neuralgia is limited to the second division. The removal of the nerve in the orbit certainly cannot reach the posterior dental branches, which so often seem to be the first ones affected by the disease.

An operation still more radical than resection of the nerve trunks at the base of the skull has been performed—resection of the Gasserian ganglion.<sup>6</sup> In none of my cases has the supraorbital branch been involved; and as there is apparently danger of ulceration of the cornea and loss of the eye from removal of the ganglion, I have considered it best not to undertake it.

The following cases were seen by Dr. J. J. Putnam, who advised resection of both the second and third divisions, as both were involved. These cases, added to those previously reported, make six in which I have resected the third division at the foramen ovale.

CASE I. Patient of Dr. Sylvester, Natick; man; age sixty-seven; severe facial neuralgia for five years. When first seen it was very severe, the most painful points being on the temple (auricula-temporal) and near the nose on the cheek (infraorbital). He was absolutely unable to work for three years.

The temporal incision was made, and on reaching the external pterygoid plate, the bony bridge (pterygo-spinosum) was found, which was broken through, together with a portion of the pterygoid plate. The nerve was divided at the foramen ovale, and the distal end twisted out. After tying the internal maxillary artery, the "tuberculum spinosum" was chiselled off, and the trunk of the superior maxillary nerve raised with a blunt hook. The contents of the speno-maxillary fossa were then freed from the bone, an opening being accidentally made into the posterior nares through which air bubbled as he breathed. The distal end of the nerve trunk was forcibly twisted out, as were any filaments remaining in the fossa.

The wound required no packing after the operation, and on the removal of the dressing, in a week, was found entirely healed. (Patient was shown at the meeting, four weeks after the operation. Now, three months after operation, there is no pain, and he is able to work.)

CASE II. Kindly referred to me for operation by Dr. Romans, at the Massachusetts General Hospital. Man; sixty-two; more or less pain for years, but very severe for a year. When first seen had most severe form of epileptiform neuralgia over the area supplied by the second and third divisions. This operation was much like the previous one, except that there was no "tuberculum spinosum" to be removed, the nasal cavity was not opened, and the foramen pterygo-spinosum was not present, though the pterygoid plate projected so far backward that its posterior edge had to be cut away. There was considerable hemorrhage, and iodoform gauze was packed in the

bottom of the wound. The gauze was removed in forty-eight hours. No suppuration. There was absolutely no pain from the time of operation until the patient's discharge from the hospital. I think that nothing more favorable can be said of so severe an operation than the statement of the patient, that he "would rather go through the operation any time than have the old pain for twenty-four hours."

CASE III.<sup>5</sup> German, male, age sixty-four. Severe epileptiform neuralgia of second division; slight neuralgia of third division. Referred to me for operation by Dr. C. J. Blake. Operation as in last two cases. Hemorrhage severe; wound, packed with iodoform gauze. Recovery rapid, and relief from pain immediate and complete. In this case there was some pain and roaring in ear on side operated upon, which on examination by Dr. Blake was found to be due to hemorrhage into membrana tympani. This symptom was present in one other case, and, as in this, was transient.

(August 10th. I have examined two of the above cases within a few days; and in both there is no pain. Case I is able to work regularly, which he has not done before for years.)

### OTALGIA.

BY CLARENCE J. BLAKE, M. D., BOSTON.

THE original use by earlier writers, (Itard and Bonafant, for instance) of the term *Otalgia*, as meaning pain in and about the ear, of either inflammatory or the less understood reflex origin, has, with the better definition of causes, gradually given place to more limited uses, until in its later definition and with the enlargement of our nomenclature, it means neuralgia of the ear itself, or "pain in the course and over the distribution of a nerve in the ear without fever."

In this sense neuralgia of the ear is, even with the broader definition of Roosa, an extremely rare disease, and is usually of general or immediate reflex origin, varies both as to time and degree in its manifestations, and is therefore frequently simulative, and can be differentiated from the pain due to a local inflammatory process often only by the most searching examination.

Of the neuralgias in and about the ear so completely defined by Dr. Green in his paper before the American Otological Society, 1874, the term *otalgia* would, most exclusively considered, include only neuralgia of the auricle, and external auditory canal, and of the middle ear, the correlative nerve supply of these parts being such as to afford ample opportunity for pain of purely reflex origin without reference to the possible causative trophic changes in the tissues of the ear itself, first adequately described by Dr. Green in the paper mentioned, and which should not be included here if we wish to keep to the more precise definition. This nerve supply includes, for the outer ear, nerves derived from the third cervical, the trigeminus and pneumogastric, and, for the middle ear, trigeminus, facial, glosso-pharyngeal, pneumogastric and great sympathetic, and in addition the tympanic plexus.

In the neuralgias both of the external and middle ear the pain may be divided into two classes, the persist-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, March 23, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Operated upon after this paper was read.

<sup>6</sup> *Horn: Lancet*, 1896, II, 914.

ent and intermittent. The former class, in the external ear, includes the cases of hyperæsthesia usually associated with such disturbance of the general nervous system as may be found in neurasthenics, and as he has been seen in some instances associated with hysterical hemianæsthesia and provoked locally by temperature changes, especially by exposure to cold. This constant pain, exaggerated by the conditions last mentioned, is most commonly confined to the external auditory canal and the upper anterior portion of the concha, varies with the general conditions of the patient, increases with fatigue or other generally debilitating conditions, is relieved temporarily by protection of the parts, and disappears finally with the improvement in the general condition.

An illustrative case of this kind occurred in a slender woman, thirty years of age, the childless wife of a country clergyman of moderate means. She had no organic disease, had never been strong, however, was much given to home life and intellectual pursuits, and quickly paid the penalty in nervous over-tire and disturbance of digestion for any nervous over-strain entailing hurry or loss of sleep. Under these conditions she had coldness of the extremities (especially at night,) exaggerated knee-jerk, pain in the small of the back, insomniac tendency, and a continued pain referred principally to the region of the outer half of the external auditory canal and the bottom of the concha. This pain was more marked in her right ear than in her left, interfered with sleep unless soothed by applications of warmth, and sometimes disappeared only under the administration of an opiate. On the following day the pain would be less, but still constant, aggravated by exposure to a draught of air but not by light pressure, and, as before, relievable by protection. The ordinary means to this end were finally assisted in this case by painting the sensitive surface with a sixty-grain solution of nitrate of silver, the resultant coating seeming to have a sufficiently protective effect. The internal administration of quinine, both in the small and continuous and in the larger occasional dose, seemed to have no beneficial effect. The hearing in both ears was normal, there were no evidences of acute or hypertrophic inflammation and the neuralgia finally disappeared under general hygienic treatment, including rest, food, massage and tonics.

This case will serve to illustrate the otalgia continuous in character, of general reflex origin, the persistence of which soon begets apparently a hyperæsthesia of the adjoining parts, often so painful that the patient is unable to sleep on the affected side without an ear pillow, and sometimes, though rarely, associated with a hyperæsthesia acustica most marked for high tones.

The following case may be cited in illustration of the continued pain of determinable reflex origin:

A woman of forty five, of good habits and fair general health, but occasionally the subject of hemicrania after fatigue, was suddenly seized, late in the day, with pain gradually increasing in severity, continuous in character, referred to the depth of the left ear. An examination of the ear showed the external ear normal, without tenderness on pressure. The membrana tympani and middle ear to all appearances normal, and the hearing good. Examination of the jaw, however, showed a cavity left by the recent extraction of a lower bicuspid, which cavity was filled with the detritus of food and other material. The syringing out of this cavity, followed by the application of a few drops of a four-

per-cent. solution of cocaine, relieved the pain within a few minutes. It did not subsequently return.

The intermittent form of otalgia externa, is so far as I am aware, more common in the auricle and the posterior portion of the canal, rarely occurs independently of other neuralgic manifestations, and is, together with the neuralgia of the helix, more frequent in connection with the fugitive neuralgias of the occipito-parietal region than alone. The same may be said of the intermittent neuralgic pain of the middle ear, seldom felt in the middle ear only, generally conjoined with pain referred to the canal, so that it is sometimes difficult to get from the patient a correct definition of the most painful part.

The continuous pain of the middle ear, however distinctly reflex in its origin, the true otalgia media, is generally referred to the depth of the ear; occurs often independently of other neuralgic symptoms, though usually in a patient having neuralgic history; and finds its origin more frequently perhaps from the irritating cause of carious teeth than from any other form of the reflex suggestion, though this type of neuralgia has been observed in connection with diseases of, and after operations on, the nose, from irritation in the naso-pharynx at the mouth of the Eustachian tubes (J. Orne Green), and from exciting causes in the larynx (Langmaid).

Of the typical otalgia, certain points present themselves as important from the stand-point of differential diagnosis. The otalgia proper, for instance, rarely occurs in young children, frequently (comparatively speaking) in adults. A reflex cause which is apparently sufficient in a child to cause tissue changes evidences itself in the adult only in a pain which, if long continued may be, it is true, ultimately associated with tissue changes as well.

The intermittent otalgia is rarely found alone, but is almost always associated with other neuralgic symptoms, which help to differentiate the pain in the ear from a pain having a local inflammatory though concealed cause; it is, therefore, the continued otalgia which should especially call for that care in objective examination of the ear in addition to careful tests and attention to the general history demanded by all of these, cases from the practitioner who would avoid the mistake of cloaking with an anodyne a pain which is really evidence of a serious inflammatory process demanding surgical interference for its relief.

---

THE Albany Medical Annals collects the following from "The Annual Report on Laws Regulating Medical Practice," by Dr. R. J. Duglison. The answers were given to the questions of a State Board of Medical Examiners:

"Extra-uterine pregnancy may be a fungoid growth or tumor fibroid in its character, or any extra growth in the uterous would be called extra-uterine pregnancy.

"A breech presentation may be known by the sense of touch, the buttox being different in formation from the cranium. The anus is different from the mouth, absence of tongue and nose. Tiet your finger in the inguinal region soon as possible and assist your patient by firm but gentle tenton.

"The temperature of the system is variable. In health the enticle stands at 70 degrees."

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN FOOD, DRUGS AND ARTICLES OF DOMESTIC USE.

BY BENNETT F. DAVENPORT, M.D.

#### POLLUTION IN AIR OF LARGE MANUFACTURING CITY.<sup>1</sup>

A committee of the Naturalists' Society of Manchester has reported that they found snow carried to the ground large quantities of sulphuric and hydrochloric acids, and also some of the elements of sewage. They found the deposition upon vegetation was in direct proportion to the population, and the most injurious were due to the emanations from dwelling-houses. They estimated that in one day in Manchester two tons of "blacks" and three hundred-weight of sulphuric acid were deposited upon each square mile of the city area. The Royal Horticultural Society has appointed a committee to make similar investigations in London.

#### HEAT OF COMBUSTION OF THE COMMONER ILLUMINANTS, AND THE CONTAMINATION OF THE AIR CAUSED BY THEIR USE.<sup>2</sup>

The substances examined by the author consisted of candles (made of tallow, paraffin and stearin), petroleum oil, and gas. The tallow candles were moulded, the paraffin were the standard German candles, and the gas was from the public supply of Marburg, which is of the average quality. Both the petroleum and gas were burnt so as to produce a light of about one hundred candle power.

Substance.	Amount burnt.	CO <sub>2</sub> produced	Water vapor.	Heat units.
Gas: Siemen's regenerative lamp . . . . .	0.35 cb.m.	0.386 kilos.	0.394 kilos.	1843
Gas: Argand burner . . . . .	0.80 "	0.882 "	0.694 "	4113
Petroleum: Flat burner (3 hours). . . . .	0.60 kilos.	1.648 "	0.653 "	6220
Petroleum: Flat burner (3 hours). . . . .	"	1.876 "	0.762 "	"
Petroleum: Large round burner (3 hours). . . . .	0.20 "	0.549 "	0.218 "	2073
Petroleum: Large round burner (3 hours). . . . .	"	0.625 "	0.254 "	"
Paraffin . . . . .	0.77 "	2.298 "	0.911 "	7615
Stearin . . . . .	0.92 "	2.443 "	0.536 "	7881
Tallow . . . . .	1.00 "	2.581 "	0.941 "	8111

Upon burning one gramme of the several materials, the following results were obtained:

Substance.	Weight of Carbon.			Relative amounts.	
	By analysis	Waste gases as CO <sub>2</sub> .	Partially burnt.	As CO <sub>2</sub> .	Partially burnt.
Gas . . . . .	0.663	0.647	0.016	100	320
Tallow . . . . .	0.710	0.730	0.019	113	200
Stearin . . . . .	0.763	0.726	0.037	112	740
Paraffin . . . . .	0.830	0.821	0.018	127	360
Petroleum, 3 hrs. . . . .	0.858	0.751	0.107	116	2140
Petroleum, 8 to 13 hrs. . . . .	0.858	0.853	0.005	132	100

This, for a light of 100 candles, would become:

Siemen's burner . . . . .	0.39 cb. m. CO <sub>2</sub> .
Argand burner . . . . .	0.88 "
Petroleum, small and flat flame . . . . .	1.65 "
Petroleum, with large and round flame . . . . .	0.55 "
Candles . . . . .	2.5 to 2.7 "

The amount of hydrogen incompletely burnt was as follows:

Substance.	Weight of Hydrogen.			Relative amount partially burnt.
	By analysis	Waste gases as H <sub>2</sub> O.	Partially burnt.	
Tallow . . . . .	0.118	0.108	0.010	100
Stearin . . . . .	0.124	0.113	0.011	110
Paraffin . . . . .	0.152	0.135	0.017	170
Petroleum, 3 hrs. . . . .	0.138	0.121	0.017	170
Petroleum, 8 hrs. . . . .	0.138	0.141	0.003	—
Gas . . . . .	0.256	0.207	0.049	490

The products of the incomplete combustion of the hydrogen and carbon include carbonic oxide, nitrous and nitric, sulphurous and sulphuric acids. Experiments made with healthy guinea-pigs showed that they were able to breathe the air contaminated with the products of combustion of gas or candles, for days at a time, without permanent injury to their health; while men, the nose so quickly detecting the fumes, could not breathe air containing these substances in quantities far below the danger limit without great inconvenience.

#### COTTON GOODS CONTAINING ARSENIC.<sup>3</sup>

The British consul-general at Christiania reports that the imported textile goods, the sale of which had been prohibited in Norway during the year, on account of the presence of an excess of arsenic, consisted almost exclusively of British cotton prints. Of the samples examined, eleven per cent., against twenty-four per cent. in the year before, had exceeded the limit. The principal colors were blue and white, brown and white, black and white, and red with yellow.

In Norway there is thought to be special danger to children and persons in weak health from the use of textiles excessively colored with arsenical dyes, particularly from bed clothes.

#### ARSENIC IN COMMERCIAL ACIDS.<sup>4</sup>

Buchner reports that in 100 kilogrammes of English oil of vitriol and in muriatic acids he found 131 and 592 grammes of arsenious acid. As these acids are at the base of about all chemical products, the presence of traces of arsenic in such product is not very surprising.

#### VEGETABLE BUTTER.<sup>5</sup>

The manufacture of a vegetable butter from coconut oil has become a large business in France and Germany. The product obtained after Dr. Schlück's method is a perfectly white mass, of the consistency of butter, and of a sweet, neutral, agreeable flavor, melting at 25° C., and remarkably free from any tendency to turn rancid. It contains 99.63 per cent. of fatty matter.

Ordinary cows' milk butter contains about seven per cent. of butyric, caproic, capric, caprylic acids, etc. In margarine these soluble acids exist only in traces,

<sup>1</sup> Board of Trade Journal, January, 1891, p. 33.

<sup>2</sup> G. Buchner: Chem. Zeitung, 88, p. 43.

<sup>3</sup> P. Jeann: Mont. Scient., 1890, XXXI, 1116-19.

<sup>1</sup> Industries, x, 1891, p. 91.

<sup>2</sup> E. Cramer: Jour. f. Gasbeleuchtung, 34, pp. 27, 48, 65.

while this vegetable butter contains them in about the same amount as milk butter. It does not mix easily with milk butter, and such a mixture when saponified with an alcoholic solution of potash, and then made acid with sulphuric acid, will give out the very characteristic odor of cocaine ether. Even ten per cent. of it in such a mixture will yield the acid flavor and disagreeable taste of rancid coconut. The Reichert-Meissl-Wolff method of examination serves to detect fraudulent admixtures. As also it melts at some 10° C. below milk butter, its presence would be thus indicated.

#### CHINA TEAS.<sup>6</sup>

The author has undertaken to determine if there was any relation between the commercial prices of different teas and the amount of theine and tannin which they contained.

He reports a detailed table of his results and concludes that the prices do not depend upon the absolute amount of theine in the teas, but upon the relative percentage of theine to the total amount of tannin and products of fermentation. The greater this ratio the higher the price of the tea, and the more regular the fermentation the better the tea. He found the ratio of the theine to the other constituents ranged from 16 to 71 in the lower price teas, to 21.5 to 75.5 in the higher price and best teas.

#### THE CHEMISTRY OF WHISKEY AND ALLIED PRODUCTS.<sup>7</sup>

Brandy, an evident corruption of "Branntwein," that is, "burnt" or "distilled wine," is most properly applied to the spirit obtained by distillation from fermented grape sugar, either in the juice itself or that retained in the skin after their pressing. Of late years, however, it has become corrupted from its original and proper meaning, and has become so extended as to include spirit distilled from maize, rice and other cereals, and also from potatoes, turnips, beet roots, molasses, etc.

The *Berliner Börsen Zeitung* asks: "What do they understand by the word 'Cognac' in France?" and says: "The district of Charente is the place of origin of real 'Cognac,' and has, during the last seven years, produced an annual average of 20,000 hectolitres, while the annual export by France of liquor known as 'Cognac' has exceeded seven times this quantity. In trade, we usually understand by 'Cognac,' a brandy obtained by the distillation of wine, and which was formerly known as Franzbranntwein, that is, 'French brandy,' but it has been shown by analysts, and also in a bulky volume issued by the State Department of Hygiene, that there is no reliable means of distinguishing real brandy as distilled from wine from the spurious stuff. It will, nevertheless, be interesting to those in the trade to learn of a French court of law as to what it understands by the word 'Cognac.' A merchant who bought brandy in Valenciennes and labelled it 'Cognac,' was prosecuted for so doing, but was acquitted on the ground that the word 'Cognac' is not to be exclusively understood as descriptive of the place of production, but often, as in the present instance, a descriptive of the nature of the product. According to this decision, it is, then, to be regarded as sufficient when label announce the nature of goods to which they are affixed, and it is not requisite that

the contents of a bottle should have been produced in the place mentioned on the label. This fundamental decision is, however, not consistent with sentences pronounced by various French law courts upon manufacturers of sparkling wines, who have been heavily fined for introducing into trade wines which they described as 'champagne,' and which had undergone a similar process to that of the genuine article, but had not been made from wine grown in the champagne district."

It is well known that ethyl alcohol and carbonic acid are by no means the sole products of fermentation by yeast. Succinic acid and glycerine are constant products, and also the higher homologues of ethyl alcohol in small but distinct amounts. The species of ferment, acting, changes the result. Thus, ordinary brewer's yeast, *saccharomyces cerevisia*, produces subsidiary products distinctly different from those of the ferment of grape skins, *saccharomyces ellipsoides*. In fact it has been found that by adding the latter ferment to molasses and other saccharine liquids distinct from grape-juice, the products of the fermentation after distillation has all the character of Cognac brandy.

Many attempts have been made to estimate the fusel oil in spirits, but accuracy has been found to be by no means easy to attain. It was probably in great measure the result of omitting certain important precautions which led Sir James Bell, the chief chemist of the Inland Revenue Department, to assert, before a committee of the House of Commons, upon British and Foreign Spirits, that the proportion of amyl alcohol was somewhat greater in matured spirits than in new. This anomalous conclusion is so opposed to chemical expectation and common experience that it is important to know that the methods of analysis upon which it was based are open to exception.

The exact cause of the improvement in spirits by maturing in casks, is by no means clearly made out. It is usually ascribed to oxidation and the formation of ethers, which certainly does occur, but it is doubtful if the improvement in flavor is due as much to this cause as to the change in more undefined constituents. One thing seems to be quite certain, and that is, that the proportion of amyl alcohol, and even fusel oil in the widest sense, present in whiskey, either new or old, is very trifling, and it is difficult to understand that it is capable of producing the injurious physiological effect attributed to it.

With a view of ascertaining whether it did me any harm, I have, for some time past, been taking every evening when at home, some whiskey to which two per cent. of fusel oil had been added, and yet I have not had even a headache from it. My friends say that it is because I have not taken enough of it. It is extremely nauseous, but it leaves no doubt in my mind that the effects of amyl alcohol, or whatever other substances there may be in fusel oil, have been absurdly exaggerated. I believe the whole theory was trumped up by some alchemist about the year 1, and yet people have gone on making these statements while there was not a single figure or accurately observed fact to support them.

I have no doubt the amyl alcohol and other subsidiary constituents of spirituous liquids are of great importance with respect to the flavor and bouquet, but I have grave doubts of their physiological importance. It is worth remembering that taking the whole oxidizable substances present in whiskey and calling them amyl alcohol, there is not more than one-tenth of one

<sup>6</sup> *Proc. Roy. Soc. Chem. Soc.*, vol. p. 558.

<sup>7</sup> *A. H. Allen, Jour. Soc. Chem. Industry*, 1891, p. 303.

per cent., or say a drop in a wine glass, and hence any local effects, such as have been attributed to fusel oil, are more probably due to the ordinary ethyl alcohol than the minute quantity of amyl alcohol contained in it, whatever may be the case as to the effect on the system.

In the discussion which followed the reading of the paper, J. A. Wanklyn said that, for fifteen or twenty years he had been of the opinion that amyl alcohol had nothing to do with the injurious effects of whiskey. He had long thought such effects were due to some exceedingly powerful essential oils. W. C. Samuel reported that he had also personally experimented for a month with a spirit to which various percentages of fusel oil had been added, and had found no ill effect to result, except the nauseousness. Dr. W. S. Squire said that in the manufacture of whiskey there was practically no attempt at purification. It was certain that the spirit improved if stored in wood but not if in glass. He thought the aldehyde probably the only constituent which would oxidize, and from its great volatility would be the first body to escape by evaporation. The fusel oil he did not think diminished in the process of maturing, but the other more volatile bodies disappeared to a large extent. One cause of the improvement by ageing was the practice of storing whiskey in sherry casks. If, however, this cask had already been once used for this purpose, the second lot of whiskey would not improve in the same degree as the first had, while if new casks were used the improvement was still less. He felt no doubt that if the more volatile products which came from the top of the still were not returned into the distillation, the maturing of the spirit would take much less time than at present. Yet distillers were extremely conservative, and objected to all change. In a large Dublin distillery where a man was killed by the breaking of a rope used in hoisting up the grain, the distiller had objected to the use of a chain, as recommended by the jury, on the ground that any change in the method of working would spoil his whiskey. Mr. F. H. P. Coats reported that it had been shown that if grape skins were sterilized so as to destroy the common organisms, and then were inoculated with a growth from the grape used for the manufacture of special highly-flavored wines, the effect was that the bouquet and flavor of the common wine were indistinguishable from those of the high-priced wines made from the special grapes. It would, therefore, appear that less importance attached to the material from which the beverage was made, than to the cultivation of those special ferments which would impart to it any flavor which might be desired.

#### ACIDITY OF MILK.<sup>8</sup>

After determining the acidity of four to five hundred samples of milk, he reports that as delivered to the London trade it has an average acidity equal to .20 per cent. of lactic acid; that this will usually develop within eight hours of the milking. In England, within thirty to forty hours later, the acidity will rise to .35 or .40 per cent., at which point it acquires an acid taste, and is said to be sour.

Usually at an acidity of .60 to .70 per cent. it curdles. Even if kept for a long period it rarely developed a greater quantity of lactic acid than two per cent. The highest acidity found after 117 days of keeping was 2.34 per cent. The reason of this is,

<sup>8</sup> A. W. Stokes: *The Analyst*, 1891, p. 122.

that when this amount of acidity is reached the acid found is destructive to the fungus forming it. Milk, which has not yet developed an acidity of quite .30 per cent., will yet coagulate on boiling. This is, therefore, the customary method of the trade for testing the freshness of a milk. Milk which had been boiled kept sweet twenty hours longer than the unboiled. Boiling was as efficacious as the use of one part per one thousand of any of the preservatives used in the milk trade. Of these he found boric acid was the best, two parts of which to the one thousand of milk would keep it fresh for forty-two hours longer. Whatever was used, he found that it had an acid taste on reaching an acidity of .50 per cent.

#### COAL-TAR COLORS.<sup>9</sup>

In foods and articles of domestic use the following yellow colors have been found to be perfectly harmless, or very nearly so, when pure: Naphthol-yellow S, Fast-yellow R, Brilliant-yellow, Orange I, Bismarck-brown, Sudan I, Ponceau 4, G. B., Chrysoidin, Diphenylamin-orange, Azarin, Fast-brown, Chrysamin R, and Dimethylamidoazobenzol or Butter-yellow.

The following yellows were found to be poisonous: Picric acid, Safron-surrogate or Victoria-yellow, Mar-tius-yellow, Aurantia or Imperial-yellow, Orange II, Metalin-yellow, and Safranin.

The following reds were harmless, or very nearly so: Soluble-rouge or Azobin, Soluble-purple or Neucoccin, Bordeaux B, Ponceau R, Metanitraozotin, Aunatto-substitute or Naphthion-red, Congo-red, Fuchsin, Acid fuchsin, Corallin or Rosolic acid, and Eosin. None of those yet known have proved poisonous.

The following greens are all harmless: Dinitroso-resorcin, also Naphthol, Acid or Helvetia, and Malachite-greens.

The following blues, violets and blacks are also harmless: Water or China-blue, Indulin, Indophenol, Coernlin and Alizarin and Methylene-blues, Methyl and Acid Violets, Wool and Naphthol-blacks.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, March 23, 1891, the President, DR. FREDERICK I. KNIGHT, in the chair.

#### ANATOMICAL SPECIMENS.

DR. HOMANS showed a specimen of cysto-sarcoma of the testicle, on which Dr. W. F. Whitney reported as follows: "The testicle was symmetrically enlarged to about three times the normal size. The section surface showed numerous small, irregular cysts filled with a thin yellowish fluid. Between these there was a soft grayish tissue, which on microscopic examination was found to be made up of large round cells with little intercellular substance."

Dr. Homans also showed the specimen of an amputation at the lower third of the leg. The pathological examination made by Dr. Whitney gave the following result:

"The foot and lower part of the leg showed an old

<sup>9</sup> Lehmann's *Praktische Hygiene*, 1890, p. 545.

fracture into the lower end of the tibia, with large fragment lying loosely attached as a sequestrum. The tissues about the joint were thickened, and traversed in various directions by sinuses."

Dr. Homans also showed a specimen of spindle-celled sarcoma of the abdomen removed from a woman thirty-five years of age. The operation was undertaken because the tumor was cystic and more or less connected with one ovary. On opening the abdomen the omentum was seen filled with large vessels of a dark color, and covering the growth to which it was adherent. When this omentum was more or less separated, hemorrhage was quite free. Upon careful examination a sarcoma attached to the intestines and broad ligament, and pretty well filling the lower part of the abdominal cavity, was found. Having started to remove the growth, it was necessary to finish, as the hemorrhage was very free. A part of the tumor was cystic, and contained considerable fluid. Dr. Whitney reports that it is a spindle-celled sarcoma.

Dr. A. T. CABOT showed the specimen from a case of ruptured tubal pregnancy.

The patient was a young woman of twenty-eight, who had been married for several years. She had never been pregnant, but her menses had always come irregularly, so that when on the 10th of December, 1890, she passed her menstrual period, and had but a slight show a week later, nothing especial was thought of it. About the 5th of January, 1891, she was suddenly seized with a sharp pain in the lower part of the abdomen. She was examined four days later by Dr. C. S. Millet, who was called to see her, and he found then a hard resistant mass in the lower right segment of the abdomen. She had had in the mean time one or two attacks of sharp pain, requiring considerable doses of morphia to give her even comparative comfort.

Her temperature gradually rose, and on the 12th of January, she then being in a high fever with a pulse at 126, and a temperature of 102°, Dr. Cabot saw her in consultation with Dr. Millet. It being plain that something was going on in the abdomen which called for a laparotomy, no vaginal examination was made in order that the fingers might be kept clean for the laparotomy.

The patient was etherized, and an incision made along the right line a semi-lunaris. At once upon opening the peritoneum there was a gush of dark red blood. The opening was enlarged, and the resistant mass found to consist mainly of clots of blood, which were turned out. A small mass attached to the right side of the uterus was now felt; and the true nature of the case being now clear, this was ligated and removed. The peritoneal toilet was made as rapidly as possible, the abdominal cavity being thoroughly irrigated with warm water. A glass drainage-tube was inserted to the bottom of the pelvis, and the wound was closed.

The patient made a rather slow, but uninterrupted recovery, and now is about the house. The portion removed was a Fallopian tube, which showed a considerable dilatation near its fimbriated extremity. This dilated portion had a smooth lining, and was partly filled by a rather firm clot. Its wall was ruptured on one side. No fetus could be found. Dr. C. S. Millet examined the specimen in the fresh state, and felt no doubt that the dilated portion of the Fallopian tube was lined by an ovum.

Dr. J. J. PERSAM read a paper on

# PERSONAL OBSERVATIONS ON THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF NEURALGIA OF THE FIFTH PAIR, ILLUSTRATED WITH PATHOLOGICAL SPECIMENS.<sup>1</sup>

DR. S. J. MIXTER described the

## RESECTION OF SECOND AND THIRD DIVISIONS OF FIFTH NERVE AT THE FORAMINA ROTUNDEUM AND OVALE.<sup>2</sup>

Dr. CABOT said that he had done a number of operations on the various branches of the fifth pair of nerves, with more or less success. When the operation was done upon the peripheral branches, he thought it important to always remove all of that portion of the nerve which lay within the bony canal. When the inferior dental was the nerve involved, he operated by trephining opposite the dental foramen, cutting the nerve at that point, then seeking it at its emergence from the mental foramen, seizing that end of the nerve, and pulling the trunk out of the whole length of the canal in the bone. He had operated in this way on all three branches, the supraorbital, the infraorbital and the inferior dental nerve at the same time with good results.

He reported a case in which two years ago he operated upon the inferior dental nerve, in the manner described, for severe, long-standing neuralgia about the corner of the mouth and chin. The relief following this operation was entire and lasted for about twenty months, at the end of which time the neuralgia returned. It being thought at that time by Dr. Walton, who saw the case in consultation, as well as by himself, that the return of pain might be due to the regeneration or survival of some fibres of the nerve in the canal, the wounds were re-opened, and all of the soft parts that could be reached within the canal were drawn out and cut off. A hot probe was also passed into the dental foramen to destroy any nerves that remained. This operation did not afford relief, so that later he cut down after the manner recommended by Zuckerkandl, and removed a portion of the nerve at its emergence from the foramen ovale. This was done three or four months ago, and is thus far a perfect success.

Dr. J. C. WARREN: I am under the impression that an operation like that which Dr. Mixter has described was originally proposed by Dr. Pancoast of Philadelphia. I am not sure whether he performed the operation or not. I think he was one of the first to divide the nerve at the foramen ovale.

In regard to the division of the infraorbital nerve, it is a very simple operation, I think. The patient receives very little shock or disturbance and recovers very readily; and it certainly promises, in the great majority of cases, very satisfactory results. Many surgeons are in the habit of trephining the antrum to divide this nerve. It seems to me that this is unnecessary. The operation which contemplated following the nerve up through the division in the orbit promised sufficiently satisfactory results by following that method rather than the one that contemplated going through the antrum and seeking the origin of the nerve by the opening of the farther wall.

In one case which I had the operation had to be repeated, and at the second operation there was found a distinct renewal of the nerve fibre. Since the last operation, there has been no pain as far as I am aware. That operation was performed two years ago.

<sup>1</sup> See page 157 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 161 of the Journal.

DR. D. W. CHEEVER: The experience that I have had is of cases seen some time ago. I have the records and results of five operations,—one for the infraorbital, one inferior dental, one at the foramen rotundum with Meckel's ganglion, and two of the foramen ovale. One was much relieved; one was not relieved; two were apparently cured so far as heard from; one was operated on twice, and finally relieved. There is an interesting history to one of the cases that I will read later.

With regard to the operation, the one formerly done was known as Carnochan's operation; first done I think, by him in New York. That consisted in trephining the antrum, following the nerve up under the orbit, cutting through the posterior wall of the antrum, and removing the nerve and Meckel's ganglion at the foramen. The other operation at the foramen ovale is, I think, to be justly attributed to Dr. Pancoast, and consisted in reaching the foramen ovale by cutting the coronoid process of the lower jaw, and not by cutting the zygoma. The operation by cutting the jaw is the one I have always done, and I have no experience with the other.

In 1873 I operated on a woman of sixty-five who had had the tic douloureux eighteen years in the left cheek and side of the nose. The operation was done by trephining the antrum, and the wound closed, and the patient was discharged in about two weeks. At first the pain was quiet, it slowly recurred, but did not resume its paroxysmal character. Before the patient left the hospital, however, she required opium, showing that the result of the operation was incomplete. Subsequently, according to Trousseau's plan, she was narcotized, taking many grains a day. Afterwards this was discontinued, and she got into a pretty comfortable state of health.

Two years after the operation, in reply to a letter of inquiry whether she was benefited, she said "Only to destroy the pain in the immediate locality of the operation. On the other cheek, temple and both lower jaws it is just as bad as ever." This species of neuralgia was described by Trousseau as of the epileptiform variety. An attack would be brought on by opening the door, for instance, or any slight noise. Trousseau says this is the most intractable of all; and in this the operation failed, and his method of narcotization also failed.

The same year Dr. Thorndike operated on a man sixty-one years of age, and so far as heard from, that case was cured, and there was no recurrence of the pain. He remained in the hospital some weeks, and never required any opium.

The most interesting case, however, is this: "Facial neuralgia of the inferior dental nerve; three operations to excise and remove, etc." The first step she took to relieve the pain was to have the teeth drawn. The first operation was to trephine the lower jaw. The nerve was cut out the full width of the hole, and the patient slept at first. After a week she had no spasms in the jaw; but in about ten days the paroxysms came back as severely as before the operation. A second operation was done a few months afterwards. She came back to the hospital, and wished it. At this time it appeared to me probable that some filaments of the nerve had got caught in the jaw, and that the operation had not been thorough enough. The trephine hole was again uncovered, the dental canal opened, and the nerve destroyed for some distance up and

down. Finally, the stump of the nerve was cut off from its entrance into the inferior dental canal. This was the second operation. This time she had no spasms for two weeks, and was considerably relieved. For seven weeks she did well; then the pain returned in the same cheek; and a third operation was done in about two months afterwards. At this time what is known as Pancoast's operation was done. Dr. Gannett failed to find evidence of degeneration in the nerve removed. The patient slowly healed up.

Apparently she was relieved only of the paroxysmal pain and not cured.

DR. WEBBER: I have been very much interested in the paper and all that has been said. I think Dr. Putnam deserves a great deal of credit for working up the pathology of those nerves so carefully. I think this is very instructive, and will show us the reason for advising an operation comparatively early and not putting it off. It must be that these degenerative, inflammatory changes progressing will involve larger stretches of the nerve, involve other branches; and it is important, as it seems to me, to operate in season. These neuralgias are the most trying of affections to the patient and physician.

DR. WALTON: I have advised and seen quite a number of these deep operations, and have been very much interested in Dr. Putnam's exposition. The possibilities in this branch of surgery should be widely known. Dr. Putnam has very wisely made prominent the division of neuralgias into these two classes, the ordinary recurrent form (largely and generally reflex), and a second class which includes those characterized by persistent epileptiform seizures of great violence and lasting many years, especially common in middle-aged and elderly persons. This second class one learns to recognize almost at a glance, and I quite agree with Dr. Putnam that it is of little use in these cases to begin with the ordinary routine treatment before resorting to operation. It is almost cruel to make these patients undergo this terrible pain year after year while we try these other methods, if we are sure we have such a case in hand. The histological results seem to justify this view, as almost without exception these nerves are found to be diseased.

In regard to the question of operating high up. The principal reason why the fifth nerve is so liable to neuralgia, aside from reflex causes and its dental distribution, is that it runs through bony canals and over bony prominences. This tends to set up inflammation and disease in the nerve, and consequently where we have one of these cases in hand, it seems futile to operate at the point of emergence, and we will sooner or later have to have recourse to the higher operation. In Dr. Cabot's case, where the first operation relieved temporarily, I dare say that a satisfactory explanation was that there was diseased nerve higher up than the first operation, and that the pain was referred to the point of emergence through the irritation of those fibres affected. The third operation at the foramen ovale, before the nerve had entered upon its course through the bone, removed the difficulty entirely and removed it for good.

I have an illustration in a case (not connected with the fifth nerve) which shows the futility of other applications for a pain resulting from organic trouble affecting the nerve. This was the case of a professor of astronomy in a Wisconsin college, who consulted me in regard to a pain in his index finger in the course

of one of the nerve branches. This pain he had had two years, and it was getting more and more severe and spreading up the arm. He had a sensitive scar over the point where the pain started, which had been there fourteen years, since he cut the finger with a chisel. That the cut had injured the nerve was shown by the complete numbness in the region supplied by this branch. I advised trying other treatment for a time, and in case of non-success resorting to operation. I applied electricity, gave strychnia and other tonics, but nothing seemed to benefit him except slightly, and in the course of about three weeks I advised operation. Dr. Richardson did the operation, and found a neuroma in the course of the nerve, which was excised. About a half-inch of the nerve was removed. An interesting feature of the case was that the sensation, which had been lost for fourteen years, reappeared. The area of sensibility gradually lessened until finally he could feel as well in that part of the finger as in any other. The case shows also how much a nerve will stand, and how it may become regenerated if operative means are resorted to.

I was very glad to hear of Dr. Mixer's operation upon the case where he operated for the second and third branches. The result of the operation has been very satisfactory. It seems very ingenious in him to have combined the two operations. I see no reason why it should not be done. I should agree with Dr. Cheever that the lateral operation is the preferable way to reach the sphenopalatine ganglion.

It is important to bear in mind the distribution of the buccal branch of the third division. I have known a case of neuralgia of the third branch to be mistaken for that of the second, through lack of familiarity of this distribution. The pain was around the angle of the mouth, the region supplied by the buccal branch which is sent off too high up to be reached by the ordinary operations. This distribution led me to advise operation at the foramen ovale, which was done with perfect success, I believe, by Dr. Richardson.

With regard to the question of reflex neuralgia, and what is practically a neuralgia of the meninges, namely, migraine, I should probably lay more stress than Dr. Putnam on reflex causes. I think the majority of ordinary facial neuralgias come from reflex causes, and especially the teeth. We are too much influenced by these cases of neuralgia in which tooth aching has been pulled out without relief. Such cases should not cause us to underrate the part played by dental irritation. I think those cases are really exceptional as regards ordinary neuralgias. I have seen many cases where there was absolutely no question of its coming from the teeth. I remember a case of very violent neuralgia in a patient whose teeth were all beautifully filled, nor did the pain even start, as it generally does, from any particular tooth; it had, however, started after the filling of a certain tooth. There was no tenderness on percussion. The dentist finally removed the filling at my request, with instant relief of pain, and himself said the tooth had been improperly excavated. I have had occasion of late to see a number of cases of neuralgia starting from dental irritation of various sorts. The crowding of a wisdom tooth, for example, is liable to produce a pain in the temporal region. It is well to be familiar with the directions in which the reflex neuralgias will be referred.

With regard to migraine, I think the majority of cases come from reflex causes, more especially errors of re-

fraction, though I am not sufficiently enthusiastic to say they all come from this source. I have seen the accidental inversion of a cylindrical glass with oblique axis, cause daily migraine, which only disappeared after rectifying the mistake.

As I understand him, Dr. Putnam's idea is that in these cases where there is a reflex cause for neuralgia, it may be that there is a peculiar idiosyncrasy or irritability of the nerve centres, which renders them more ready to react to a reflex cause than a healthy nerve centre. I have no doubt this condition obtains in certain cases; but if it is so in the majority, I do not understand why the neuralgia disappears when we remove the exciting cause.

One reason why the fifth nerve is so liable to neuralgia (besides its peculiar course) is that this is the one nerve that practically comes to the surface, which it does in the carious tooth, where it is exposed not only to mechanical but to deleterious chemical influences, a fact which should be borne in mind in investigating all cases of acute trigeminal neuralgia.

DR. MORTON PRINCE: I think Dr. Putnam's paper is a very valuable contribution to our knowledge of this subject. He has suggested many points of practical importance in pathology and treatment. It was not so many years ago that we looked upon neuralgias in general as a purely functional disease, and it is only within the last few years that the fact has been forced upon us that many, if not most, of the severer neuralgias are due to neuritis. But for practical purposes, I think we must distinguish between the acute or subacute cases and the more intractable chronic cases. It is amongst the acute or subacute cases that, in my experience at least, we find those of a reflex nature. We can study this very prettily at times in persons whose vitality is at a low ebb, as in cases of neurasthenia. In such cases it is possible at times to watch the diffusion of an external irritation from one centre to another, setting up one neuralgia after another. On the other hand, I, myself, have not been able to trace the reflex process so distinctly, as Dr. Walton has, in the more chronic cases.

The acute and subacute cases yield quite readily to other forms of treatment. There are on record many subacute and chronic cases which have yielded to electricity in the form of faradism applied with the brush. I have not had experience with this method myself. The more chronic cases, I think, as a rule, must eventually come to operation, as Dr. Putnam suggests; but it must also be borne in mind that they also sometimes yield to other forms of treatment. The very worst case I have ever seen was cured by galvanism. It was a case resembling very much such a case as Dr. Cheever has described to night. It was of the epileptiform variety. The spasms were brought on by the slightest provocation, and the man was a perfect wreck physically and morally, and yet his disease yielded rapidly to treatment by galvanism. There was immediate improvement, and now at the end of a year he still continues in perfect health. In his case the neuralgia was unquestionably due to a neuritis, as there was a decided anesthesia over the whole cheek supplied by the affected nerve. The case is also of interest as illustrating another point which Dr. Putnam has brought out, and that is, that an external irritation may be the immediate cause of a neuralgia, but it is not for all that the primary cause. This same man had had a previous attack a year or more before, and



a medical gentleman found a plug of wax in his ear; after removing it the neuralgia ceased, and the case was reported in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal* as a case of reflex neuralgia cured by the removal of a piece of wax from the ear. The neuralgia afterwards came back, and the case drifted into my hands. There was unquestionably inflammation of the nerve, and the plug of wax only served as an exciting cause to bring on an attack. It seems to me very difficult to prove whether an external irritation, such as this patient felt, is merely the exciting cause or the primary cause. I do not think I ever ordered the teeth out. They always came to me after they were pulled out. The neuralgia in such cases had not been diminished. It may be that the inflammation in such cases has spread farther along the course of the nerve, but it is a very hard thing to prove; nor have I had very much luck in the cure of migraine by correcting errors of refraction. To speak frankly, I have become very tired of having the eyes of these patients fitted to glasses. I know a good many cases have been cured, but perhaps I have had rather hard luck at it. Such cases as have come under my care have not been very much benefited.

DR. P. C. KNAPP: I can say almost nothing from my own observation in regard to the surgical treatment or in regard to the pathological changes in the fifth nerve. I think we are all of us indebted to Dr. Putnam for his very careful study. I have, however, never yet seen a case of facial neuralgia where I have advised operation. Doubtless there are various cases of facial neuralgia which have come to me at the hospital where, if they continued under my care, I should have advised an operation. They come once or so, and disappear; so that I can speak only of the medical treatment. I agree fully with Dr. Putnam in his praise of aconitine. There is another form of treatment, not spoken of, from which I have recently had rather startling success, and that is in the use of anti-syphilitic remedies where there was no probability of syphilis. I had, some two months ago, a lady come to me from the northern part of Vermont with a history of most intense epileptiform neuralgia, beginning some four or five years before, where, upon the most careful inquiry, I could get no evidence whatever of syphilis. She had been to another neurologist in the city who had told her the only thing to be done was to have an operation, to which she was very averse. The attacks had had intervals of remission in the past, but from the first of September until January, when I saw her, she was having most frightful twinges of neuralgia many times each day. Any slight draught, an attempt to eat, any jar, would bring on the pain. I gave her aconitine and antisyphilitic treatment, and for two months she has been entirely free from her neuralgia. It is too soon to speak of a cure, of course. I supposed from the probabilities that it was one where operation would be necessary.

I agree fully with Dr. Prince in regard to the reflex neuralgias and the reflex neuroses in general. The more cases that I see, the more carefully I go into the symptoms, the more thoroughly and deeply I hunt for reflex causes, the more pains I take to get these reflex causes removed, the fewer cures I find from such treatment alone. The cases of neuralgia of the lower jaw of long standing that I see, have usually had the teeth out. Of course, I occasionally see a case that comes reporting pain in the face for two or

three days; I find a bad tooth there, and tell them to go to the dentist and have that tooth seen to, and if they have further trouble to come back.

In case of migraine, I grow more and more sceptical of the cases which are immediately and permanently cured by the removal of a plug of wax from the external auditory canal or the removal of a carious tooth or the removal of some remote irritant. There have been in the history of neurology a good many beautiful reflex theories, reflex paraplegias from a long prepuce, the various reflex nervous conditions arising from the ovaries, and the ascription of all forms of nervous disease, organic and functional, to the ocular muscles.

DR. CLARENCE J. BLAKE read a paper on

#### OTALGIA.\*

DR. JACK: I think the important part played by the teeth in otalgia has been pretty well touched upon. It is a frequent occurrence at the infirmary to have children come in suffering with pain in the ear, in whom no acute inflammation of the ear is found. The teeth are then inspected, and if any are found unsound the case is referred to the dentist, with instructions to return if the pain does not cease afterwards. I remember several cases of otalgia in adults entirely relieved by treatment directed wholly to the nose. I should also like to emphasize what Dr. Blake has put rather strongly in his paper, on the importance of determining whether a patient suffering from pain in or about the ear has an otalgia or a commencing acute inflammation of the middle-ear. Cases not infrequently occur in which beginning serious inflammation has received treatment for neuralgia and valuable time been lost.

DR. PUTNAM: I would like to put myself on record in regard to the reflex influences. What I meant to indicate was that migraine is a special disease and has its own characteristics, and that to a great extent it may be said that the other forms of facial neuralgias and other neuralgias of the body are special diseases with their characteristics, and that although these diseases may from time to time be provoked by some reflex cause, they are not simply the expression of activity of that cause. Furthermore, I do strongly believe that in the case of a disease so distinctly hereditary and constitutional as migraine, it is highly improbable that the reflex causes should be nearly so prominent as in the case of facial neuralgia.

I think Dr. Starr handled this subject with great judgment a year ago, when the matter of ocular reflexes and gynecological reflexes were in debate. He pointed out that the reaction of a nerve centre to any irritating cause depends largely on the degree of irritability of the nerve centre. As neurologists we have to admit that in the great majority of cases the main condition at fault is the condition of the nerve centres, and that neurasthenia and migraine are to be treated on that basis.

DR. CREEVER: I should like to correct Dr. Walton if he thought I said the way to reach the foramen rotundum was by the method described by Dr. Mixer, and not by trephining. I do not know but that Dr. Mixer's method is the better way. That remark, however, should be credited to him, mine being confined to the old operation.

\* See page 165 of the Journal.

## Recent Literature.

*Institut de Chirurgie. Annl.*, 1890-91. Bucuresci : Lito-lipografia Carol Göbl.

Under this title, Professor Assaky, of Bukharest, dedicates to the students of medicine a first volume of clinical instruction, based upon original investigation made in connection with two practical courses : surgical anatomy and special operations.

Part I of this book (two hundred pages) contains results of researches, by ten physicians, concerning rheumatism, pulse and temperature, therapeutic action of di-iodo-salicylic acid, abdominal tumors, and cranio-cerebral topography, *et al.*

These reports are in detail, so that one can follow the cases with exactitude. The article on cerebral localization, by Dr. Assaky, is especially valuable because of the plates, which are numerous and elaborately elucidated by color, lines and figures. His reports of abdominal operations are accompanied by a number of photo-engravings.

In Part II (one hundred pages) are found some of Professor Assaky's clinical lectures : (1) Descriptions of operations in various diseases in connection with the uterus and its physiological annexes ; (2) the tabulated histories of several cases of tuberculosis treated with Koch's lymph.

The material portion of this work is excellent, most creditable to the paper-maker, the printer and the binder.

Professor Assaky is also editor-in-chief of the Roumanian medical periodical, *Clinica*, a recently established journal published in Bukharest. An extended notice of it was given in this JOURNAL some time ago.

Later issues have furnished valuable additions to "the healing art," in clinical reports and contributions to hygiene — looking toward rational, preventive sanitation.

F. B. S.

*Oeuvres Complètes de J. M. CHARCOT. Tome IX : Hémorrhagie et Ramollissement du Cerveau ; Métallothérapie et Hypnotisme ; Electrothérapie. 8vo, pp. viii, 571. With 34 illustrations in the text and 13 plates. Paris : Aux Bureaux du Progrès Médical. 1890.*

This, the ninth volume in the series of Charcot's collected works now in progress of publication, is not, like the preceding volumes on nervous diseases, made up from the lectures reported by his pupils, but is merely a collection of various articles which have appeared in medical journals for the past twenty-five years, many of which are, of course, familiar. Thus in the section on cerebral hemorrhage we find the familiar account of the influence of military aneurisms in the production of hemorrhage, originally published many years ago ; as well as numerous brief notes of comparatively little importance. The work itself, therefore, brings us nothing new. It is of value, however, in collecting various articles which would otherwise have to be sought in old files of journals. A part of them were substantial contributions to our knowledge, while others would never have been reprinted except for the name of their author.

**INFLUENZA.** — It is reported that influenza has appeared as an epidemic in Moscow, and that many persons are each day reported as incapacitated by it.

THE BOSTON

# Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, AUGUST 13, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS :** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico ; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## MICROBICIDE PROPERTIES OF THE GASTRIC JUICE : MICROBES OF THE ALIMENTARY CANAL.

In an interesting paper in the *Wratch*, Kianowski has taken up the subject of the microbes of the stomach and the effects of the gastric juice on them. To solve the question, he undertook a series of experiments on both sick and well persons. These experiments have given the following results : (1) The quantity of bacteria found in the contents of the stomach one hour after a meal is not so much in inverse relation with the acidity of the gastric juice and the quantity of hydrochloric acid therein, as it is in direct relation with the amount and kinds of micro-organisms introduced with the food ; (2) Within the limits of the mean acidity due to hydrochloric acid, the gastric juice systematically and completely kills the microbes in the stomach ; the more prolonged the action of the gastric juice, the more microbes it kills. (3) There is a general relation between the augmentation of the general acidity due to the normal or abnormal properties of hydrochloric acid on the one hand, and the quantity of destroyed microbes on the other. (4) If the acidity of the gastric juice is feeble, the microbes multiply in the stomach. (5) Experiments on sick persons have shown that if their gastric juice contains a sufficient quantity of free hydrochloric acid, it possesses the same microbicidal qualities as the gastric juice of healthy persons.

The conclusions of this important paper are : (1) In a state of fasting, the stomach of a man in good health contains a great many microbes. (2) The quantity of microbes existing in the stomach during the first hours of digestion is in direct relation with the quantity introduced with the food, drink, air, saliva, etc. (3) The gastric juice, and especially its hydrochloric acid, possesses most manifest microbicidal properties. (4) The microbes probably take no active part in the processes of stomach-digestion. (5) Persons who by reason of some disease secrete little hydrochloric acid, more easily become the victims of

poisoning by microbes or their products introduced into the stomach. (6) It is not well in the morning to remain too long a time fasting, and during epidemics such as cholera, it will not do to let the stomach become empty; the latter should always contain a certain quantity of food and, if possible, sterilized food.

It will be seen that these views are foreign to those published several years ago by Bichamp, who referred the entero-digestive process to the action of certain microbes called by him microzymes. Bichamp's theories were purely speculative, being based on Pasteur's studies in fermentations; his pretended microzymes have not been seen by any other microscopist. The older chemical theory of digestion still holds its grounds.

Van Puteren, in the *Deutsche Medizinische Zeitung*, reports the results of 127 experiments made upon 40 children, the ages ranging between three and seventy-seven days. Material for examination was obtained from the stomach by a sterilized Nelaton catheter, and examined bacteriologically.

The proportion of bacteria in the stomach was found to be greatly increased whenever the tongue was coated or deposits existed in the mouth, these being conditions in which bacteria in the mouth were most abundant. The bacteria were much more numerous in infants fed on cows' milk than on those nursed at the breast.

Of especial interest are the results which he obtained after the mouth had been thoroughly cleansed. In eighteen per cent. of the experiments made, *no bacteria* were obtained from the stomach of breast-fed children. In forty-one per cent. the proportion to the average number found in the stomach under other circumstances was as 1 to 130. In the cases in which bacteria were found to be absent from the stomach, the digestion was apparently perfect; hence the writer reaches the conclusion that bacteria have no essential physiological function in the infantile stomach.

This writer's experiments further show that the acidity of the stomach does not prevent bacterial growth. He made eight experiments to determine the acidity, and found it only .6 to .8 per cent. While Miller had shown that 1.6 per cent. acidity was necessary to inhibit bacterial growth.

It will be seen that these latter experiments hardly agree with those of Kianowski. Doubtless in healthy infants fed on unsterilized cows' milk, the action of the gastric juice is similar in its microbicidal properties to that of adults that habitually eat unsterilized food. Such infants are more likely to microbe infection through the alimentary canal than infants fed on breast-milk. And it may well be conceived that the alimentary canal of the latter will be tolerably free from bacteria, especially if the mouth be kept clean.

The influence of bacteria in abnormal intestinal processes is awakening attention, and this whole subject has been investigated of late by Baginsky, Lesage, Escherich and others. The bacteria found in summer diarrhoea are very numerous, but how far they are simple accompaniments and how far they are the

causes of morbid changes is not yet definitely determined. Certain it is that there is everywhere great interest in maintaining intestinal antisepsis in all the summer complaints of children and adults, and the results of such antiseptic treatment are sufficiently encouraging.

#### SYPHILIS IN ICELAND.

ICELAND is one of the few countries in which, according to the statements of all competent writers, syphilis does not exist. The malady is reported to have been introduced into the country from without, at several different epochs, but it has never taken root, so that the theory has been advanced that the people of this island possessed a certain immunity from the disease. Lesser, considering it highly improbable that a people differing as little from the other branches of the human race as the Icelanders do, should offer so striking a phenomenon as an immunity from this scourge, addressed a letter to Dr. Schierbeck, in Reykjavik, in which he proposed the following questions:

(1) Is it true that no syphilitic symptoms are met with among the present generations of Icelanders? (2) Do not the chronicles of Iceland, at the time when syphilis was spread over all Europe,—that is, at the end of the fifteenth and the beginning of the sixteenth centuries,—record the appearance of the disease in Iceland also?

The reply of Dr. Schierbeck, the foremost medical authority in Iceland, is interesting and not un instructive from the point of view of preventive medicine. In the course of eight years' experience upon the island, he had met with but four well-authenticated cases of syphilis in native Icelanders. This is sufficient proof that the theory of immunity is untenable. All of these cases were acquired in foreign countries, and he knows of no case occurring in people who had never left the country. This shows that syphilis is not of common occurrence, and is in no sense so widely spread as in most other countries. The question next arises why the disease, that is occasionally imported, does not spread more rapidly. The answer is found in the local conditions, the isolation of the centres of population, and the intimate acquaintance with every one living in the vicinity, which makes discovery of any importation a comparatively simple matter. The importers of syphilis may be divided into two classes, the natives and the foreigners. The natives who import the disease belong, without exception, to the upper classes, as the others have no money for travelling. If a native infected with syphilis returns to the country, his first care is to keep his disease a secret, and he does not think of marriage until a proper period of treatment has been observed. The foreigner does not find it an easy matter to come into close association with the people, and the country contains no facilities for prostitution. He regards it as not impossible that the frequency of the occurrence of syphilis may be much

augmented in the near future, when the emigrants to America begin to return in larger numbers.

Dr. Schierbeck was unable to obtain data for an answer to the second question proposed—as to the occurrence of syphilis in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries in Iceland. It is quite probable that it may have been recorded at that time under other names, and a suspicious word, "Pletsot," frequently occurs, which demands careful study.

### MEDICAL NOTES.

**ARMY AND NAVY EXAMINATIONS.**—During the past ten years 384 candidates have presented themselves to the Army Boards, of whom 76, or 22.3 per cent. passed and 31 were rejected for physical disqualifications, and the remainder failed to pass the medical examination. During the same period, 237 candidates presented themselves before the Navy Board, of whom 55 were approved and passed, 75 rejected for physical disqualification and the remainder either withdrew or failed to pass.

**THE MEXICAN PHARMACOPEIA**, which was issued in 1884, is undergoing revision at the hands of the Mexican Pharmaceutical Society, with a view to the incorporation of new remedies which have found acceptance in the medical profession since the date of its publication.

**FOOT AND MOUTH DISEASE.**—Professor Fröhner, of Berlin, has recently published a paper in the *Zeitschrift für Fleisch und Milch Hygiene*, tending to show that foot-and-mouth disease can be transferred to human beings by means of the milk of cows suffering from it, or by means of butter made from such milk.

**THE SEVENTH INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF HYGIENE AND DEMOGRAPHY**, opened its session in St. James's Hall, in London on Monday, the Prince of Wales presiding. There were 2,500 delegates present. Among those present were Professor Pasteur, of Paris, and Professor Koch, of Berlin.

**THE SOCIETY OF GERMAN NATURALISTS AND MEDICAL MEN.**—The sixty-fourth meeting of this Society will be held in Halle from September 21st to the 25th. Professor Nothnagel, of Vienna, will speak on "The Limits of Medical Art;" Professor Ebstein, of Göttingen, on "The Art of Prolonging Human Life;" and Dr. Ackermann, of Halle, on "Edward Jenner and the Question of Immunity."

**THE TARIFF AND OPTICAL INSTRUMENTS.**—The Cincinnati *Lancet-Clinic* calls attention to an advertisement in the *Ophthalmic Review*, published in London, of a very old firm of opticians in Philadelphia, which is noteworthy on account of its closing sentence. It is an offer to furnish a set of trial lenses for \$60 (60¢) excepting in the United States where the price is \$75.

**HYGIENE ADVANTAGES OF THE ELECTRIC LIGHT.**—Referring to a statement which has been publicly

made that the adoption of electric lighting in place of gas at the office of the Savings Bank Department of the General Post-office, London, has been followed by a marked reduction in the amount of sick leave, the *Lancet* says it has good authority for believing that the statement in question is substantially correct. Although the time which has as yet elapsed—two years—since the introduction of the new illuminant has been insufficient for the collection of trustworthy statistics, the paper named thinks there is every reason to believe that electric lighting will prove to be much more wholesome than ordinary gas flames. An electric lamp does not compete for the oxygen of the apartment in which it is placed, and this circumstance gives it a marked advantage over any open flame. It cannot, like some forms of gas-burner, be used to promote ventilation; but in ordinary situations its harmlessness is a much more important property.

**THE GERMAN EMPEROR'S HEALTH.**—It is reported that the German Government has deemed it necessary to issue a semi-official notice regarding alarmist reports about the emperor's health. The German newspapers have occasionally alluded to ridiculous stories of the emperor's epileptic fits, brain disorders, purulent inflammation of the ears, caries of the cranial bones, and a host of other maladies.

**THE DISCOVERY OF THE SEX OF THE FŒTUS DURING PREGNANCY.**—Dr. R. Ross says in the *British Medical Journal* that for some years he has been able in many cases, to forecast the sex of the child before birth from the position in which the mother tells him she feels most distinctly the fetal movements. Most women can, but some cannot, differentiate the locality. In those who can he finds the following rule applies with wonderful accuracy: If the mother describes the fetal movements as chiefly and most distinctly on the left side he confidently predicts a male birth; if on the right, he as surely determines the sex to be female.

**THE NEW UNIVERSITY IN LONDON.**—At a meeting of the Committee of the Privy Council on the petition of University and King's Colleges for a Charter to a new university in and for London, on July 29th, Lord Selborne announced that all the medical schools in London have now agreed to associate themselves with the medical faculties of University and King's Colleges to form the medical faculty of the proposed new Albert or Metropolitan University. The Royal Colleges have declined to be represented on the Council. Owing to delays, entailed by the necessary forms of procedure, the new university cannot come into existence before February, 1892, at earliest.

**BRITISH INSTITUTE OF PREVENTIVE MEDICINE.**—In consequence of an influential deputation of medical and scientific men, Sir Michael Hicks-Beach, President of the Board of Trade, has granted the required license to register the British Institute of Preventive Medicine as a limited liability company,

with the omission of the word "limited." The license, however, is not to be construed as implying approval by the President of the Board of Trade of experiments on animals. The articles of association were duly signed on July 21st, at Sir Joseph Lister's residence. Among the signatures are those of Sir Joseph Lister, Sir Spencer Wells, Sir Henry Roscoe, Sir George Humphrey, Mr. Watson Cheyne and others. The official license has also been received. The granting of the license had for some time been opposed by antivivisectionists.

CONGRESS FOR THE STUDY OF TUBERCULOSIS. — On July 27th, this congress was inaugurated by a visit to Professor Lanoulongue's wards at the Hôpital Trousseau, where the cases treated according to the new chloride of zinc method were passed in review. Later, the first meeting was held at the Faculty of Medicine under the presidency of the veteran Villemin. About 400 members were present to listen to addresses by Professors Verneuil, Grancher and Arloing. The latter inquirer gave experimental proof of the inefficiency in the laboratory of Koch's tuberculin. Meetings were held on the 28th, 29th, 30th and 31st, and visits were paid to Professor Verneuil's wards at the Hotel Dieu, where patients treated by injections of iodoformed ether were presented; to the Val-de-Grâce Military Hospital, to see cases treated by injections of creasoted oil; and to the Institut Pasteur. A grand banquet took place on Thursday evening. In connection with this subject, the *Progrès Médical* revives the question of the disinfection of railway carriages employed for the conveyance of phthisical visitors to the southern health resorts. Frausnitz is quoted as having examined the dust of *coups* on the express train doing the service between Berlin and Meran — a route much frequented by consumptives. He inoculated this dust into guinea-pigs according to the serial method of Cornet, and found that two out of five *coups* contained the tuberculous bacillus. The journal above mentioned urges the Paris-Lyon-Méditerranée Compagnie to provide — at least, for the better class travellers — antiseptic spittoons.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

DEATH-RATE OF BOSTON. — During the past week the number of deaths in Boston was 209, a mortality of 23.6. This is less by 69 than occurred during the corresponding week last year. The number of deaths reported as due to cholera infantum was 48, whereas during the previous week it was 92.

RECENTLY APPOINTED MEDICAL EXAMINERS IN MASSACHUSETTS. — A list of medical examiners appointed by Governor Russell previous to July 1st will be found in the JOURNAL of June 25th. The following is a list of those since appointed with their residences. Most of them are reappointments. July 8th: William A. Dolan, Fall River; Richmond B. Root, Georgetown; Charles A. Carleton, Salem; A. Elliot Paine, Brockton; George L. Ellis, Middleborough; Benjamin H. Hartwell, Ayer. July 16th: Patrick

Henry Keefe, Worcester; Dyer B. N. Fish, Amherst; Christopher Seymour, Northampton; Henry A. Jewett, Northborough; John C. Irish, Lowell; Charles C. Holcombe, Lee. July 23d: Erastus C. Coy, Montague; Andrew H. Hodgdon, Dedham; George S. Osborne, Peabody. July 30th: Edgar D. Hill, Plymouth; David W. Miner, Ware; Thomas H. O'Connor, Clinton; John D. Kiely, Fitchburg; Walter M. Wright, Orange; Charles A. Bemis, Medway. August 6th: Garry de N. Hough, New Bedford; Harry M. CUTTS, Brookline.

A BEQUEST TO THE RHODE ISLAND HOSPITAL of about \$70,000 is contained in the will of John W. Smith, recently offered for probate.

#### NEW YORK.

THE AMBULANCE SERVICE. — A commission having been appointed by the Grand Jury to make an examination of the ambulance service in the city and to offer suggestions with a view to increasing its efficiency, the report of the commission was last week read in the Court of General Sessions. Regarding the private hospitals — the New York, with its Chambers Street Branch, St. Vincent's, the Roosevelt, the Presbyterian, and the Manhattan, the commission states that it found the ambulance equipment and service such as to call for approval. The ambulance surgeons are all graduates of medicine and are not detailed for this service until after they have had six months' active duty in the hospital wards. The private hospitals have twelve ambulances.

The Commission denies that patients are transferred from these hospitals to Bellevue to diminish their death-rate. Such transfers as are made, the commission is satisfied, are proper and necessary. In the report a table is given showing the number of ambulance calls attended by the different hospitals during the year 1890. St. Vincent's had 1,930 calls; the Manhattan, 567; Chambers Street, 2,678; the Presbyterian, 1,202; the New York, 1,321; and the Roosevelt, 1,530. Of the public hospitals, Bellevue had 4,246 calls; Gouverneur, 2,374, and Harlem, 1,225. These three hospitals have ten ambulances.

The report urges the Department of Charities and Correction to hasten the establishment of the proposed Fordham Hospital for the relief of the upper east side districts, and also recommends the establishment of a hospital and ambulance service on the west side of the city between Roosevelt Hospital (59th Street) and Manhattan Hospital (at 131st Street). Fear is expressed by the Commission that cable roads in crowded streets will cause many more accidents during the first year or two of their use, and the report urges that its recommendations should be attended to at once. "While," continues the report, "we find very much to commend regarding the response by all hospitals to ambulance calls upon them, we are compelled to criticize very generally the present lack of adequate official means of conveying prompt notification to the hospitals of the necessity for an ambulance at a location

where some one may be suffering." The report then goes on to say that it is a discredit to the city that it should still be without a comprehensive system of signal boxes or stations scattered through the streets in large numbers by which an ambulance can be summoned. The Commission would, therefore, urge the Police Department to secure, without delay, the most approved and perfect system available for rapid communication with station-houses, both for police purposes and ambulance service. It also urges the Board of Estimate and Apportionment to appropriate immediately the money required for this object.

### Miscellany.

#### A LAW FOR THE PREVENTION OF BLINDNESS.

FOLLOWING the example of the State of New York, where a similar law was passed in 1890, the State of Maine has passed the following law, which was approved by the governor on March 28th:

SECTION 1. Should one or both eyes of an infant become reddened or inflamed at any time within four weeks after its birth it shall be the duty of the midwife, nurse or person having charge of said infant to report the condition of the eyes at once to some legally qualified practitioner of medicine of the city, town or district in which the parents of the child reside.

SECT. 2. Any failure to comply with the provision of this act shall be punishable by a fine not to exceed one hundred dollars, or imprisonment not to exceed six months, or both.

SECT. 3. This act shall take effect on the first day of June, eighteen hundred and ninety-one.

#### THE ARTIFICIAL PRODUCTION OF DENTAL CARIES.

For the past year Mr. Sewill, following other experimenters in the same field, has been endeavoring to produce caries in extracted teeth; and certainly the microscopical appearances presented by the sections shown at the Odontological Society, says the *Lancet*, differed but little from those of natural caries.<sup>1</sup> He found that the best mixture of organic substances for the purpose was one part of bread to eight of saliva. Meat with saliva remained alkaline, and if a small quantity of acid were added became again rapidly alkaline. Albumen, whether as white of egg or other forms, acted in the same way. Saliva and starch produced little acid, which was soon exhausted.

The teeth were immersed in the mixture in glass-stoppered bottles, and kept at a temperature of 35° to 37° C. The bottles were unstopped about once a day for examination; this, of course, admitted air, and if the mixture became putrid, it at once showed an alkaline reaction, in which case the teeth were taken out, well washed, and the mixture renewed. The mixture became rapidly acid, and remained so (unless putrefaction to a large degree supervened) for from three to five weeks. The acids present were acetic and lactic; of the former five per cent. and of the latter one-half per cent. were found after three weeks. The effects upon the tissue were precisely the same, both microscopical and metacopical, as in natural caries.

As in natural caries, the decay was found to commence most readily in places where there was ill-formed enamel or flaws or fissures which allowed access to the dentine, in which tissue the caries progressed more rapidly than in enamel. Cementum resisted longer than enamel, but at length yielded, and allowed the dentine beneath to be invaded. Discoloration was often present, and it was found that carious dentine readily took up stains from such substances as are often admitted to the mouth in medicines or articles of food. Microscopically the translucent zone is well shown, also the "pipe-stems" appearance in transverse sections, and the dentinal tubes are filled with micro-organisms, just as in natural caries.

The conclusions that Mr. Sewill draws from these experiments, and from the fact that caries takes place in natural teeth which are used as artificial substitutes, are, that caries is entirely due to external agents, and that vital action in no way modifies the disease.

#### BRONCHO-PNEUMONIA.

MOSBY,<sup>1</sup> in a paper on the lesions, causes and prophylaxis of broncho-pneumonia, concluded as follows:<sup>2</sup> Broncho-pneumonia is an acute specific inflammation of the bronchioles and lobules which are involved.

Whatever be primary or secondary, and whatever be the lesion which has preceded, the lesions of this disease differ in the different cases only by the variations of a process which is always identical.

Only the duration of the broncho-pulmonary inflammation or the virulence of the pathogenic agent can account for differences observed in the appearance of the histological lesions.

The lesions, according to their topographical arrangement, show two distinct types: a lobular type, due to the action of the streptococcus pyogenes and alone constituting true broncho-pneumonia, and a pseudo-lobular type, due to the pneumococcus lanceolatus of Talamon-Frankel, which should be distinguished from broncho-pneumonia and classified with simple pneumonia, of which it is a particular form, occurring among children.

The gravity of the disease, which is almost the same for all ages, should be considered as follows: (1) In the adult, owing to the rapid generalization of the pulmonary infection. (2) In children, owing to the constant presence of extensive accessory mechanical lesions, atelectasis and emphysema, which narrow the field of hematosis and cause death from asphyxia.

Broncho-pneumonia is epidemic and contagious. The only way to prevent its propagation is to practise antiseptics in isolation wards for infectious diseases with which it is constantly complicated.

#### A RECENT DECISION IN A SUIT FOR MALPRACTICE.

THE Appellate Court of Illinois has recently affirmed the decision of the Cook County Circuit Court in favor of the defendant in the case of *Sims vs. Parker*.<sup>3</sup> The plaintiff Sims, had been wearing, upon

<sup>1</sup> Rev. Mens. des Mal. de l'Enf. March.

<sup>2</sup> Archives of Pediatrics, August.

<sup>3</sup> Journal of the American Medical Association, August 1st.

a physician's advice, a truss on the left side as a preventive for hernia. This was prescribed because of a pain which he felt in the left inguinal region in 1881. In March, 1888, he applied to Dr. Parker, who is a dealer in trusses, for relief from a similar pain on the right side. On examination Dr. Parker found an inguinal swelling, which he pronounced a hernia, and fitted Sims with a double truss. From the beginning Sims complained of the pain of the truss, but continued to wear it for about a month, when he became feverish and went to bed. He was confined to his bed about three weeks, at the end of which time the inguinal swelling had become as large as an egg, and in three weeks more had developed into an abscess seven inches long, the contents of which were evacuated by his attending physician, Dr. Snyder. Subsequently another abscess formed.

The contention of the plaintiff was that the truss had been improperly applied, and had produced the abscess.

At the close of the evidence the Court directed the jury to find a verdict for the defendant. The decision of the court contains the following:

The physician who attended plaintiff and who was a witness on trial, was unable to say whether there was an incipient abscess at the time the truss was first adjusted, or whether the abscess was produced by the pressure of the truss. The fair result of the evidence of the experts sworn is, that there was in fact no rupture on the person of plaintiff, but it is also proven that it is very difficult to tell, with certainty, in many instances, whether in fact there is hernia or not, particularly in the case of fleshy persons. Defendant introduced a number of leading surgeons and physicians of the city, who testified to the reputation and skill of defendant in treating hernia, and in fitting and adjusting trusses.

While there is evidence tending slightly to support the contention that the abscess may have been produced by the pressure of the truss, there is absolutely no evidence that defendant was negligent or unskillful in his diagnosis or in fitting the truss. Proof that he was mistaken as to the existence of a rupture, or that the abscess was caused by the pressure of the truss, was not enough to entitle plaintiff to a verdict.

Proof of a bad result or of a mishap is of itself no evidence of negligence or lack of skill. The defendant is qualified to practice medicine and surgery, and the evidence of the experts in his profession shows him competent and skillful. Before a recovery could be had against him, it must be shown that his treatment was improper or negligent, not merely that he was mistaken, or that his treatment resulted injuriously to plaintiff. A physician or surgeon, or one who holds himself out as such, is only bound to exercise ordinary skill and care in the treatment of a given case, and in order to hold him liable, it must be shown that he failed to exercise such skill or care.

### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**BUTTER AND OLEOMARGARINE.** — The *Medical and Surgical Reporter* gives the following ready test for differentiating these substances: Dissolve 25 parts of silver nitrate in 100 parts of alcohol of 95°. Put some of this solution in a test-tube, and melt and add a portion of the material to be tested. Agitate for a

few moments, and let stand. Pure butter retains its natural color, while the margarine will become a dirty brick red, the color of a mixed sample depending upon the quantity of the adulterant present therein. The test is said to be sufficiently delicate to detect five per cent. of margarine, while with ten per cent. the color reaction is very strong.

### A PURGATIVE FOR CHILDREN:¹

R	Castor oil	. . . . .	3 iv.
	Infusion of coffee	. . . . .	3 ij.
	Powdered sugar	. . . . .	3 v.
	Yolk of egg	. . . . .	No. j. M.

Make an emulsion.

**ARISTOL IN IVY POISONING.** — Dr. J. J. Levick² reports a case in which severe poisoning from rhus toxicodendron was promptly much relieved by the free dusting of powdered aristol on the affected parts.

**HYDRATIS CANADENSIS FOR NIGHT-SWEATS.** — Cruse has used the fluid extract of hydratis canadensis with very good results in the night-sweats of phthisis.³ He gives it in doses of thirty minims, and often finds that the dose does not have to be repeated for some time.

**CAFFEINE IN PNEUMONIA.** — De Gempt urges the use of caffeine in cases of threatened collapse in various asthenic diseases, but especially in acute pneumonia, and cites several cases in which it was successfully used in conjunction with stimulants.⁴ He believes the drug indicated in the course of acute pneumonia when there is evidence of cardiac failure, such as rapid, irregular pulse with lowered tension. Should the pneumonia be of asthenic type, it should be used from the onset, and the earlier in the course of the disease it is used after asthenia develops, the better. In cases of this sort, caffeine, in doses of .35 gramme four to five times daily, raises the arterial tension, diminishes the rate of the respiration and pulse, and lowers the temperature. Its action is prompt, but in urgent cases it had better be used hypodermically. It is advisable to continue it for a brief period after the febrile defervescence.

¹ L'Union Médicale, July 9th.

² Medical News, July 25th.

³ Medical Press, July 15th.

⁴ Therapeutic Gazette, July.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD,

For the week ending August 1, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		We'th'r.	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.		
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.		
S., 26	29.94	69	75	63	54	75	N.	S.	8	10	C.
M., 27	29.96	67	75	59	67	49	S.W.	W.	11	8	P.
T., 28	29.96	66	77	56	45	67	S.W.	S.W.	7	12	E.
W., 29	29.97	62	66	59	87	91	S.W.	E.	6	15	R.
T., 30	29.89	62	62	66	89	100	N.E.	E.	9	11	O.
F., 31	29.86	64	71	57	95	57	N.W.	N.W.	5	7	R.
S., 1	29.79	66	78	64	55	70	W.	S.W.	8	13	O.

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threatening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, AUGUST 1, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from	Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York	1,515,301	866	181	37.92	7.60	29.28	—	8.4	3.34
Chicago	1,099,831	422	288	39.00	5.80	24.40	7.20	1.50	—
Philadelphia	1,046,961	427	290	29.67	8.11	21.85	2.30	2.53	—
Brooklyn	806,343	184	2-5	30.40	9.60	22.80	—	3.60	—
St. Louis	451,750	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	418,439	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Baltimore	414,469	271	172	38.16	11.52	36.00	—	—	—
Cincinnati	296,908	102	46	23.52	—	15.68	13.72	2.94	4.90
Cleveland	262,000	107	61	42.68	7.11	21.31	3.88	6.79	—
Pittsburg	240,000	106	58	29.58	6.10	13.26	1.02	7.14	—
Milwaukee	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington	230,392	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Nashville	76,168	26	11	26.95	15.40	15.40	—	7.70	—
Charleston	65,165	10	2	17.50	2.50	12.50	—	2.50	—
Portland	26,825	13	5	23.07	7.69	23.07	—	—	—
Worcester	84,675	27	20	40.70	7.40	29.60	—	—	3.70
Lowell	77,696	18	21	43.68	16.61	39.52	—	4.16	—
Fall River	71,398	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Cambridge	70,000	49	28	36.72	16.32	33.28	—	2.08	—
Lynn	55,727	28	13	57.12	17.85	42.84	—	3.57	3.57
Lawrence	44,654	14	8	35.70	7.14	35.70	—	—	—
Springfield	44,179	26	12	35.00	15.40	50.00	—	—	—
New Bedford	40,433	28	19	57.12	8.57	33.75	—	—	—
Salem	36,801	22	13	54.50	9.10	54.60	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,909	18	13	55.55	5.55	55.55	—	—	—
Haverhill	25,412	16	8	37.50	12.50	18.75	—	18.75	—
Brockton	27,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Fanton	25,415	9	5	55.55	—	33.33	—	—	—
Glochester	24,651	4	1	20.00	—	20.00	—	—	—
Newton	24,379	5	3	30.00	—	30.00	—	—	—
Malden	24,163	13	6	35.45	7.69	29.60	—	—	—
Fitchburg	22,037	6	4	50.00	16.66	50.00	—	—	—
Waltham	18,707	6	0	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,281	3	1	33.33	33.33	33.33	—	—	—
Quincy	16,523	16	9	42.22	—	50.00	—	—	—
Newburyport	15,947	4	4	22.22	—	11.11	—	11.11	—
Melrose	11,979	1	3	—	—	—	—	—	—
Clinton	10,424	4	2	50.00	—	50.00	—	—	—
Hyde Park	10,133	3	1	33.33	—	33.33	—	—	—
Pembury	10,158	3	1	33.33	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3,392; under five years of age 1,858; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 1,145; consumption 500; acute lung diseases 156; diarrhoeal diseases 864; diphtheria and croup 12; typhoid fever 73; scarlet fever 40; whooping-cough 27; measles 21; cerebro-spinal meningitis 16; malarial fever 9; erysipelas 2; puerperal fever 1.

From scarlet fever New York 19, Chicago and Brooklyn 6 each, Philadelphia 4, Cincinnati and Milwaukee 2 each, Lynn 1. From whooping-cough Pittsburg 19, Philadelphia 7, Milwaukee 3, New York and Brooklyn 2 each, Chicago, Nashville, Lynn and Springfield 1 each. From measles New York 10, Chicago and Brooklyn 3 each, Philadelphia, Pittsburg, Milwaukee and Cambridge 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 3, Boston and Worcester 2 each, New York, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Milwaukee, New Bedford, Malden and Quincy 1 each. From malarial fever New York 5, Brooklyn 3, Charleston 1. From erysipelas Pittsburg and Brooklyn 1 each.

In the twenty-eight great towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,195,108, for the week ending July 18th, the death-rate was 17.5. Deaths reported 3,152; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 189, diarrhoea 166, whooping-cough 29, measles 67, diphtheria 26, scarlet fever 20, fever 16.

The death-rates ranged from 8.8 in Derby to 24.5 in Liverpool, Birmingham 17.9, Bradford 15.9, Hull 20.2, Leeds 17.2, Leicester 1.2, London 17.9, Manchester 18.4, Nottingham 12.3, Sheffield 16.0.

In Edinburgh 17.1, Glasgow 17.7, Dublin 16.1.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM AUGUST 1, 1891, TO AUGUST 7, 1891.

First Lieutenant ALFRED E. BRADLEY, assistant surgeon U. S. A., granted leave of absence for thirty days.

The leave of absence granted Assistant Surgeon WILLIAM L. KESSELER, U. S. A., is extended one month.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING AUGUST 8, 1891.

R. A. MARMION, surgeon, detached from Navy Yard, Norfolk, and to the Navy Yard, Boston.

G. F. WINSLOW, surgeon, detached from Marine Rendezvous, Boston, and to the Navy Yard, Norfolk, Va.

J. B. PARKER, surgeon, detached from Navy Yard, Boston, and placed on waiting orders.

F. G. BRAITHWAITE, assistant surgeon, ordered to Receiving-ship "Walsh," at Navy Yard, Boston.

J. B. URIE, assistant surgeon, detached from Receiving-ship "Walsh," and to the Marine Rendezvous, Boston.

F. J. B. CORREIRO, passed assistant surgeon, detached from Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass., and granted two months' leave of absence.

G. MCC. PICKERELL, passed assistant surgeon, from Hospital, New York, and to Hospital, Chelsea.

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

THE AMERICAN ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF SCIENCE. — The fortieth meeting of the Association will be held in Washington, beginning with the council meeting on Monday, August 17th. As there will be meetings of several affiliated societies about the time of the Association meeting, and as the International Congress of Geologists will hold its first meeting in this country during the last week in August, the official time given for the Association meeting will be from August 17th to September 2d. This will allow members of the Association to unite with and attend the meetings of the other societies.

F. W. PUTNAM, *Permanent Secretary*, Salem, Mass.

THE TRI-STATE MEDICAL ASSOCIATION OF ALABAMA, GEORGIA AND TENNESSEE will hold its third annual meeting at Chattanooga, Tenn., October 27-29th.

W. L. GAHAGAN, M.D., *Secretary*, Chattanooga.

THE MISSISSIPPI VALLEY MEDICAL ASSOCIATION. — The annual meeting will be held in St. Louis, October 14-16.

I. N. LOVE, M.D., *Chairman Committee of Arrangements*.

## DEATHS.

HORACE DUFER, M.D., M.M.S.S., died in Dorchester, August 7th, aged eighty-one. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1852, and from the Harvard Medical School in 1857.

RICHARD LEE MACDONNELL, M.D., Professor of Clinical Medicine at McGill University and Physician to the Montreal General Hospital, died July 21st, aged thirty-five.

DR. JOHN SUTHERLAND, one of the pioneers of hygienic progress in England and author of numerous official reports on matters concerning the public health, died July 14th, aged eighty-two.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Des Glycosuries non Diabétiques. Par G. Halsted Boyland. Paris: Henri Douvier. 1891.

Illustrated Cases of Congenital Club-Foot. By H. Augustus Wilson, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Arsherättelse fran Sabbatsbergs Sjukhus, Stockholm. Afgifven af Dr. F. W. Warfvinge. 1891.

Transactions of the Medical Society of the State of New York for the Year 1891. Published by the Society.

The Remarkable Effects of Diuretic in Removing Dropsy. By Robert H. Babcock, A.M., M.D., Chicago. Reprint. 1891.

Linear Craniotomy for Defective Mental Development. By William H. Morrison, M.D., Philadelphia, Pa. Reprint. 1891.

Session 1891-92. Annual Announcement of the New York College of Veterinary Surgeons and School of Comparative Medicine, Chartered 1857.

The Varying Significance of Intermittent Albuminuria. Report of Autopsy of a Case. By John Winters Brauman, M.D., New York. Reprint. 1891.

Report of Progress in the Treatment of Thoracic Abscesses. Traumatism of the Chest. By J. McFadden Gaston, M.D., Atlanta, Ga. Reprints. 1890, 1891.



## Lecture.

NEURASTHENIA AND ITS MENTAL SYMPTOMS.<sup>1</sup>

THE SHATTUCK LECTURE FOR 1891.

BY EDWARD COWLES, M.D., SOMERVILLE.

(Continued from No. 7, page 157.)

*Two Special Conditions resulting from Changed Sensations.*—The more greatly altered sensations, when localized and limited, may be estimated correctly, while the more general and pervading ones cannot be so well corrected. There are two prominent conditions due to changes in these general sensations that are of the highest clinical importance in neurasthenia.

The first of these conditions is "morning depression" or "morning tire." It is sometimes called "morning misery," but the tire is the essential fact. Both the mental feelings and the common sensations are altered by increase of intensity, and measurably represent the truth as to the bodily condition, although they still appear contradictory and lead to mental error. For example, a patient having fairly comfortable feelings during the latter half of the day and in the evening, sleeps more or less well till the early hours of the morning. But on awaking he is in the depths of depression. Instead of being refreshed by sleep, all his feelings of inadequacy, misery and hopelessness are then at their keenest. The physical signs of exhaustion are more manifest. The patient feels added alarm because the sleep has not done him any good in the natural way. After breakfast he feels better, and by the middle of the forenoon his circulation is again active and steady and perhaps accelerated. The press of business and the daily interests are stimulating, and his nerve-cells, while probably giving out as much as they are taking in of energy, are evidently better nourished than in the nocturnal condition of functional inactivity. This symptom is significant by its daily recurrence. It is among the leading ones of neurasthenia; and it may occur in all degrees, from the morning feelings of being unrefreshed, to a recurring sense of misery and despair that prompts to suicide. The physician should detect this symptom of morning tire and depression, which appears early in the disease, and should not be misled by the patient's sense of comfort. The morning more nearly represents his true condition.

This symptom of "morning tire" has long been observed in melancholia, but it is now being better explained as evidence of neurasthenia. The "mechanism" of these phenomena of "distressing awakening," is most complex and involves the problems of the physiology of sleep, the rhythm of nocturnal rest and relaxation and daily activity, and the "pathology of night," of which interesting studies are of late being made.<sup>2</sup> A valuable bibliography of the subject is given by Ch. Féré.<sup>3</sup> Broadbent<sup>4</sup> says, "It is in the early morning that depression of spirits is liable to be at its worst in nervous debility, so called; or there is the morning headache which is relieved by the bath and breakfast, or wears off as the day advances; or the subject of this affection is more tired on waking up than on going

to bed." Haig<sup>57</sup> says he has "no difficulty in proving that it is just in these early morning hours that the excess of uric acid in the blood is greatest, and its effects on arterial tension most marked." Uric acidemia, in its relation to disorders of the circulation and to irritability, languor, and depression, certainly invites careful inquiry.

The significance of these tired wakings is very great, as a symptom of morbid sleep which may be due to a variety of causes, involving particularly the weakness of functional power, through its exhaustion or annulment by toxic influences as in neurasthenia.

The other special condition is that of *anæsthesia of the sense of fatigue*. It results from altered organic sensations; and the truth as to the bodily state is obscured by the change or absence of certain data of sensation that go to make up a man's judgment of himself. The indications are paradoxical and misleading.

In the example of morning tire just mentioned, the excessive work and worry might go on with increase of cerebral or general exhaustion; also the mental misery of the morning might be continued. Then a strange phenomenon may happen. The patient, who has before complained of his fatigue, now says he does not feel tired. He may have no definite sensations of inner discomfort from dyspepsia, constipation, etc., although the general miserable feelings will continue with lessening or disappearance of the evening recuperation. Still, he claims that he is not tired,—that there is nothing the matter. His attention is more and more concentrated upon the objects that have habitually interested him, or upon his morbid ideas, with lessening power to turn from them. Thus the process goes on in its vicious train.

This is one of the commonest of all symptoms, and often appears early and in slight degrees. It represents the descent of the patient's condition towards the depths of nervous exhaustion, and to a point where the sensory power itself is materially lessened. The patient, previously guided by the sense of fatigue in desisting from effort, has now lost his guide,—his natural feeling. He cannot believe his physician or his friends that he is over-tired. He is conscious of inefficiency, mental and physical; and he feels added self-reproach because he cannot accomplish what he ought when he does not feel sufficiently ill or fatigued to justify relaxation from duties that are pressing, or seem so to him. The stimulation of change, travel, etc., is often prescribed when there is fictitious appearance of the patient's ability to bear it. Tired women will carry on their domestic duties by "working on their nerves," or walk for miles without natural fatigue, seeking health in "exercise" when it is most damaging. This symptom comes out most clearly in cases that have advanced to melancholia, but it is a true index of the neurasthenic state in all its stages, and has its lesser forms in many of the milder cases. In the extreme cases the lifting up of such patients from the depths of exhaustion is a most interesting process to watch, when they "come to the sense of feeling." If previously agitated, restless and apparently fatigued, they grow more quiet,—sometimes they take to their beds with a profound sense of weakness. They say they feel worse, and are alarmed as well as their friends; but they are really better. This is a distinct stage in the upward progress toward recovery.

The conditions of melancholia, in its most neurasthenic

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 9, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> See Macfarlane, *Lancet*, vol. I, 1891, p. 824.

<sup>3</sup> *Art. Pathology of Night*. *Brain*, Oct. 1889, p. 308.

<sup>4</sup> *The Pulse*, p. 76.

<sup>57</sup> *Loc. cit.*

thetic stages, are among those in which this symptom of change of the sensations that go to make up the sense of fatigue is most plainly declared. In one class of cases there are the conditions of diminished sensitiveness, dulness or languor, affecting in different degrees both sensory and mental activities even to the degree of apparent or real stupor, in which the motor paresis is so striking a symptom. There is in these cases a manifest consistency in the presence of a blunting effect upon the sense of fatigue. It seems consistent enough also in that class of cases in which there are the associated symptoms of mental agitation, irritability and restlessness as manifestations of hyperæsthesia, that are continually prompting the patient to motor activity,—just as analgesia may exist with a hyperæsthesia which itself is attended by a diminution in delicacy of touch. It is, of course, true that the attention plays its part in the matter,—the attention being occupied by intensified ideas and emotions either of pleasure or of pain, there may be, for the time, an unconsciousness of the sense of fatigue that might be felt if attended to; so it is in hypnotism, or when convulsions are not perceived in a foot-ball scrimmage, or even fatal wounds in battle by men who live long enough to tell of them. But this fact does not militate against the validity of clinical observations and confessed experiences in the cases of many intelligent patients in whom the condition is of long continuance. In the extreme cases of agitation and restlessness as is well known, the patients will walk and walk by the hour, sleep fitfully, turn in their beds or leave them many times, often restlessly changing their positions by day and by night. Like symptoms of restlessness are observed also in many cases of neurasthenia without the mental symptoms requisite for diagnosis of melancholia, but both these classes of patients often declare the absence or blunting of the sense of fatigue. It should be understood that these references are made to melancholia because it presents this symptom in so pronounced a way as to reveal its importance, and something of its nature; its recognition in its lesser manifestations in neurasthenia thus becomes easier.

This phenomenon appears in cases presenting such early stages as those described to illustrate the genesis of pathological fatigue. There is evidence of this peculiar symptom in the graphic statement, quoted from the physician who felt excessive tire and the "letting down of spirits" as soon as his work was reduced to one-half of that he had just previously been doing. All the conditions of the "fatigue" were undoubtedly present before the "letting up of work" in which the exciting stimulation to activity possibly created peculiar toxic products which obscured the real conditions. At all events, in such conditions as these and the equally common experience of the "second-day tire," there is that state of pathological fatigue which is marked by a notable absence of a due sense of tire. It is certainly obvious, as a physiological fact, and as a clinical observation, as in the illustrative cases, that the degree of bodily and mental fatigue is not measured by the feeling of it. It is one of the most familiar of all familiar facts that men and women are continually over-doing themselves without knowing it. When a condition of pathological fatigue is established, this anaesthesia of the sense of fatigue, in some degree, becomes a part of the general condition. It is important to recognize it,—to give it a name,—to teach the patient to understand it,—and then its great value

as a diagnostic guide to treatment will appear. Knowledge of it also has often the happiest effect upon the patient in gaining that condition which Mitchell sought before the best treatment could be begun,— "the absence of thought with the friction of worry which injures." The patient being at fault in attempting to judge of himself by his altered and blunted sensations, is always alarmed at the mystery of his anomalous and contradictory feelings. With the feeling of inadequacy from a sense of abated motor power there is exhaustion also of sensory power. An intelligent patient always understands when told that there is tire, not only in the power to do things, but in the power to feel the tire. An apparent mystery is readily cleared up by this explanation, because it so fits the patient's experience. Then he can see the force of the rule that he must limit his exercise by quantity and time and not by feeling.

In the wide range of conditions from the milder to the severer stages, they are constantly presenting paradoxical phenomena, as they may well do, when the one neurasthenic cause is the basis alike for anaesthesia and hyperæsthesia and all their attendant trains of symptoms which are apparently so contradictory. Not in all cases does this anaesthesia of the sense of fatigue appear, nor always in like associations with other symptoms. There are different classes of cases also according to temperament, character, and habit. Women with the "New-England conscience" need always to be held back against over-effort, and too early effort in all stages of the disease, particularly of convalescence. Whether or not in the course of the neurasthenia there has been a middle period of melancholia, or the like, the principle is always the same. Then in such cases, in the condition of relative comfort and exhilaration which makes the delight of the period of convalescence, there is always danger of over-exertion. The sense of fatigue not being fully recovered, it is at one time felt and again lost, as a sequence of some indiscretion in exercise—some over-stimulation of emotion, either pleasurable or painful. This is the time for the greatest caution. But when at least the patient feels naturally tired, even though upon moderate effort, and can appreciate the restfulness of repose, then is convalescence assured if conducted with care within the limits of the recovered energy.

This analysis and estimate of the clinical manifestations of neurasthenia go to show how gravely significant and dangerous is the condition which is represented by the symptom of diminished sensitiveness, or anaesthesia of the sense of fatigue. Immediately concurrent with the induction of pathological fatigue, with its dual elements of diminished energy and auto-intoxication, almost the very first effect of these is to begin the annulment of the sense that prompts to the conservation of nervous energy. When this peculiar and very common effect is produced, the greater the exhaustion the less the direct sense of it through the normal channels. The patient vaguely feels a lessened adequacy to effort of body or mind,—a lowering of the emotional tone,—many sensations of misery as emphasized in the morning tire,—much irritability and restlessness,—and all the changes characterized as hyperæsthesia, paræsthesia and anaesthesia; in like manner there is alteration of the sense of fatigue, in some of its complex elements.

There is another class of cases in sharp contrast

with the type just described. They have usually been long ill and have developed secondary conditions. Rest being at last enforced, by the completeness of the break-down, or becoming a habit by indulgence, the rest treatment is sometimes carried too far, probably beyond the point where exercise should begin. This is a point difficult to determine, but the positive gaining of weight is a good guide. But in the condition of the prolonged "bed-cases," or in the relapsing cases, there is likely to come, when they grow fat and when they do not, a state in which fatigue is keenly felt. As an extreme manifestation of this is the inability to sit upright, to hear reading or talking, etc.; even the slightest muscular exertion, as the raising of an arm, is distressing, and there is great sensitiveness to sound or light. There is not only "horrible depression" upon slight exertion, but a "terrible exhaustion." The quickened pulse, palpitation, change in color, etc., are physical signs in proof of great weakness in such cases. This appears, indeed, like hyperæsthesia of the sense of fatigue in some of its complex elements; but when these cases are led to convalescence, it is long before the natural sense of fatigue, and resistance to its quick disturbance, is recovered. With the dyspeptic aversion to food, the weakened power of assimilation of what is taken, the discouragement of many relapses, and all the effects of habit, these cases are difficult enough.

The mechanism of the sense of fatigue is obscure, as is the complexity of its origin. The difficulty of distinguishing between the central nervous fatigue and the peripheral fatigue of muscles has been noted. The central sense of innervation, and of the need of increasing effort with the increasing fatigue, would seem to be necessarily an element in it. But this very mental activity of brain cells is assumed to yield, along with waste products and work, the organic sensations of fatigue. Again, the same is true of the muscular sense, or sense of weight, as affording sensations of work being done, of exhausted energy, or of disability of contractile power. But the muscular sense is said to belong rather to the special senses, and we see it still acting normally in the cases of pronounced fatigue-anæsthesia, when there is no marked ataxic change of muscular coördination, even in very restless and irritable cases. It is, indeed, but a question of the degree of alteration of the muscular sense? With doses of alcohol, ether, and the like, we may first blunt the sense of fatigue, then more and more the sense of weight, even to its annulment as the necessary element in coördination of muscular movement, and the result may be the ataxy of intoxication. In the transitions between these first and last stages of changed sensations, as the effect of one and the same poison, does the common phenomenon of the anæsthesia of the sense of fatigue in neurasthenia represent but a first stage, as a peculiar effect of some special poisoning? We have not as yet, in the study of these pathological conditions, the data of experimental study to demonstrate the mechanism of this symptom. But we have certainly the final fact of its clinical manifestation, and it stands the test of the practical application of this explanation of it.

With this additional study of these alterations of organic sensations, the way is prepared for a characterization of them in a summing up of the symptoms of neurasthenia. Three orders of these symptoms have been set down; the fourth should therefore include

those relating to the alterations of sensitiveness, both in the direction of anæsthesia and hyperæsthesia, and should present the conclusions drawn from this last analysis and estimate of them. The following statement, then, is meant to include, in their four orders:

*The Subjective Symptoms of Neurasthenia.*—(1) Depression of spirits,—lowering of the emotional tone and a sense of ill-being. (2) Decrease of the power of attention (reflex attention), and sometimes of memory. (3) Morbid introspection, retrospection and apprehension (worry hypochondria). (4) Diminished sensitiveness, dulness and languor (anæsthesia); irritability and restlessness (hyperæsthesia).

These minor orders of symptoms go to make up a symptom-group that forms a clinical picture of neurasthenia, covering the elements of many possible variations of its forms. The sources and mechanism of each order of symptoms have been studied, and this should furnish the data for a precise definition of the disease. That of Dana has already been amended, in these pages, to include the element of languor that represents the fundamental element of toxic blunting of sensitiveness; and while this, and the specification of excessive weakness and irritability, imply a mental element, the prime importance of this, as early recognized by Beard and Mitchell, is not adequately noted. On the basis of the foregoing summary of symptoms the amended definition may be written as follows: *Neurasthenia is a morbid condition of the nervous system, and its underlying characteristics are excessive weakness, and irritability or languor, with mental depression and weakened attention.*

*Diagnosis.*—Neurasthenia being regarded as a condition of the nervous system, manifested by functional disorder and without structural changes being as yet demonstrable, and presenting symptoms of so many variable phases, its determination as a disease is peculiarly limited to the method of exclusion. It is not only a direct result of stress and wear on the one hand, but it is so constantly secondary to debilitating influences of all kinds,—the "general debility" of our fathers in medicine,—that it has often to be differentiated as being the remote and not the immediate effect or symptom of some antecedent disease. In other words, such a disease may pass away and leave the nervous symptoms to continue as if somewhat by habit. On the other hand, it is the initial condition and often the sole basis of a great variety of symptom-groups, which are framed into pictures of "clinical entities"; it must therefore be differentiated from those disorders of the nervous system in which something has been added to the simple neurasthenia, of graver functional disturbance and perhaps of definite structural change.

Neurasthenia often stands as a middle term between general etiological conditions and nervous disorders. It simplifies and clarifies the view, to regard neurasthenia as the common etiological and initial term to many varieties of symptom-groups, and even of definite nervous diseases, about which there is so much confusion as to their etiology. This is peculiarly true of mental diseases with which we cannot yet get beyond a classification of symptom-groups.

The nutrition of nerve-cells being primarily at fault, toxic influences being always primarily present, central disorder of the nervous system being usually manifested by the earliest symptoms, and cerebral exhaustion through mental strain being one of the most common forms, the diagnosis must often be made solely upon

the subjective and mental signs. This may be done early enough for prophylaxis in many cases. Any notable and persistent alteration from the natural manner and appearance, indicating a lowering of the emotional tone, in persons otherwise in apparent good health, suggests inquiry as to the cause of the abatement of natural vivacity and the lack of the usual mental control manifested by unwonted irritability of temper which may be confessed. These premonitory indications are of the most practical value. Active professional and business men who do much brain-work and incline to sedentary habits, women under a monotonous strain of domestic life or subjected to special mental anxiety and grief, or the indolent who suffer especially from functional disuse and defective elimination, all, at times, are likely to experience these mental signs of "fatigue" and toxicity. The primary order of symptoms being present, and the causes continuing, some of those of the other three orders that have been specified will soon be manifest in some slight degree, and be more or less slowly developed. The study of the genesis of these subjective symptoms and their nature as summed up in the foregoing section, may serve to show how their natural order of development affords a method of analysis that is an aid to diagnosis.

Neurasthenia should first be differentiated from the antecedent conditions, with a discrimination of its immediate and remote causes. This demands a determination, as far as possible, of the nature of the inanition and the auto-intoxication, whether partial or general, — and, otherwise, the study of the "mechanism" of the symptoms. This implies, at the outset, a careful study of all the objective symptoms by the usual methods of diagnosis. Their character as due to neuroses must be established as at least probable, to the exclusion of organic diseases of the nervous system, although these may still have a neurasthenic basis that is amenable to treatment. The inquiry is then led into the central "weakness," the diagnosis of which points out the need of general treatment rather than of medication for the localized disorders. The objective items of the most practical diagnostic importance in this regard are of two classes, and pertain to the elimination of toxic waste products, and to the processes of repair by nutrition and tonic influences.

The way is now clear for a further differentiation of the subjective or mental symptoms to determine the diagnosis and prognosis with respect to melancholia. It must be remembered that many cases of melancholia have no more than the four orders of symptoms, — no delusions, and no essential impairment of integrity of the reasoning power; — it is a question of degree. On the other hand, very pronounced manifestations of these orders of symptoms, more than in some of the cases of melancholia, will not truly bear that diagnosis, although the underlying organic conditions are of the same nature in both these types of cases. Difficult as it is to draw the line between "nervous prostration" and melancholia, the crucial test may perhaps be best stated as a question of the degree of impairment of the higher power of inhibitory control, — the weakening of the voluntary power exercised through the attention. There may come a time in these conditions when painful ideas become so dominant, because of the inability to inhibit them, as to endanger the patient by promptings to suicide. Then we say it is melancholia, and that there must be medical restraint. But

in many cases the true conditions of melancholia are established before this symptom comes. It is a matter of temperament, education, training, "habits of thought," — there are those nobler souls who withstand to the last degree the nervous exhaustion, the misery of mental pain, and the terrible temptation to seek relief through "the open." But many are weak in will and inhibition, and yield early to specious reasoning and the bias of the emotional tone, for whom recovery would be as sure as from other forms of functional weakness. But this bias of emotional tone, which more or less influences all alike, may depend exactly upon those alterations of the "sense of body" which annul the instinctive love of life, thus technically establishing the diagnosis of melancholia. The differential diagnosis of neurasthenia and melancholia, then, depends upon an estimate of the degree of nervous exhaustion with reference to the mental symptoms, particularly as to depression of feeling and weakened inhibition. This estimate must include a judgment of the individual as to character and of the probable continuance or increase of the alterations in the organic sensations as affecting the natural instinct of self-preservation. Such alterations become the basis of a fifth order of symptoms which complete the symptom-group that constitutes a typical melancholia.

The physical or objective signs do not afford a good differential guide as between neurasthenia and melancholia. The latter may exist without more pronounced symptoms of general debility, disorders of digestion, etc., than are common to neurasthenia, although they are often seen in melancholia, as anemia, a sub-normal temperature, and a urine which may be scanty and condensed, etc., which suggests special study as to its indications of deficient elimination.

The two special conditions of morning tire and anæsthesia of the sense of fatigue have been described as of the highest diagnostic value in respect to the neurasthenic condition. They do not afford differential indications, however, except that these symptoms are usually more pronounced in melancholia. It should be noted that morning tire is common as a transient symptom after excesses in dissipation or in over-work, but it becomes significant in neurasthenia by its more or less persistent recurrence.

Hypochondria may be differentiated as being subject to the principles just stated in so far as that it is a milder, or a sub-acute, melancholia, in which the patient has peculiar worries over his own bodily ills.

Insistent or fixed ideas may or may not be diagnostic of neurasthenia. They are common in melancholia, mania, etc., in the genesis of delusions, and may continue as sequels of such mental storms through the effects of mental habit and association of ideas, etc. While they are more likely to occur in neurasthenia, and thus become a symptom of it, they are sometimes initiated in persons constitutionally sound, and become the cause of neurasthenia by the worry that may attend them. They may directly initiate it, in fact, as a neurasthenic weakening of inhibition, and in some limited disorder of physiological processes as an association psycho-neurosis. The correct diagnosis of ideational disorders is important and valuable as affording indications for prognosis and treatment. Hysteria as allied to these affections often has a neurasthenic basis and appears as a complication; and it is peculiarly characterized by the anæsthesia of the special sense.

**Treatment.** — The diagnosis of the neurasthenic con-

dition having been made, upon physical and mental examination that for special reasons should be thorough in all particulars, the plan of treatment should be carefully laid out. The objective indications will be first considered.

*Elimination* of waste products is logically a prime element of the treatment. Not only should the alimentary canal be regularly and thoroughly evacuated, and the work of the kidneys be efficient, but the removal of the accumulations of toxic materials stored up in the tissues should be aided. Constipation from intestinal atony, as a frequent symptom of neurasthenia, will itself directly cause nervous irritability, depression, etc., and the functions of the various organs will be generally impaired. This demands a proper regulation of the bowels; and all means should be tried before regularly resorting to laxatives,—but they must be used if needed. The milder ones, like compound licorice powder, may be used at first, or the compound rhubarb or cathartic pills. But a cholagogue purgative has often an excellent effect,—one-sixth grain doses of calomel, every hour or half hour,—or five grains of gray powder every hour until action occurs,—or a few doses thus given followed by a saline laxative. A glass of cold or hot water, with perhaps some saline like Carlsbad salts, may be taken at bedtime or in the morning; the hot water especially has a washing-out effect upon the upper part of the intestinal tract, and acts as a solvent upon the contents of the intestines. Brunton<sup>68</sup> says that many cases of nervous irritability, depression and weakness appear like neurasthenia and hypochondria. Nerve tonics, sedatives, etc., are not needed; but for good results you must treat the bowels. Massage of the abdomen is useful, and small enemata of plain warm water, the rule being observed to solicit action at a certain hour every day. Fruit should be taken freely, and a good proportion of solid food when possible. Minute doses of aloin and strychnia, or one-tenth of a grain of aloin alone, or one or two grains of extract of cascara sagrada,<sup>69</sup> regularly after each meal, have a gentle and excellent effect; the morning doses and later those at noon, may be omitted as the patient improves. But the practical rule must be to give what suits the patient in each case.

*Elimination* by the kidneys is of the first importance. In cases of neurasthenia it is commonly found that the patients drink too little water, which is the best diluent and diuretic. Prescribe pure spring or distilled waters, which may be aerated,—not too much at meals, but between them or half an hour before; this should be done particularly when the urine is scanty and of high specific gravity. As Brunton says, it “tends to wash away the waste products from the cells of which our organs are composed, to clear out the uric acid, urea, and phosphates through our kidneys, and thus prevent renal and vesical calculi, and also to wash out our liver and prevent gall-stones, while it helps to keep the bowels in action.” In prescribing the daily consumption of hot water, a slice of lemon in it may overcome the dislike of it. A part of the beneficial effect of milk is doubtless due to increased ingestion of the water it contains, and milk and lime water, or soda-water, may be given to the same effect. Skim milk and whey are good diluents, and best suit some conditions of digestion.

Brunton regards the views of Haig, as to the elimination of uric acid, as an important contribution to our knowledge of the subject. These views have already been quoted, to the effect that the production of an excess of uric acid in the body is due to its deficient elimination in the urine; Haig says also that “it may be looked upon as going on to some extent in every one during the best years of nutrition and bodily activity,” tending to its accumulation in the tissues. Uric acidemia is therefore regarded by him and others as a condition that may ordinarily occur apart from the gouty diathesis, and be a source of much nervous disorder, including the feelings of depression, heaviness, drowsiness after meals, disinclination for bodily and mental exertion, sleeplessness, etc., which are the symptoms common to neurasthenia. The periodical attacks of headache, mental depression, etc., are thus accounted for in young people whose storage is less of uric acid, and the indication for treatment is a change from nitrogenous to farinaceous food. The persistence of these mental symptoms in older people indicates the probable need of clearing out the accumulation of uric acid in the tissues, spleen, liver, etc. The taking of alkalis according to the plan of treatment recommended, and the disorders of nutrition, etc., that increase the alkalinity of the blood, make it a solvent of the stored uric acid; this will cause acidemia, with a relatively slow, high-tension pulse, and the usually accompanying symptoms. It is greatest after meals and in the morning hours before and after breakfast, during the “alkaline tide” of the blood. Coincident with this is the “morning tire,” as has been stated. But if acids are given, wines or condiments containing them, or opium and other drugs that act like them,—as *nux vomica*, iron, nitro-glycerine, nitrite of amyl,—the uric acid is driven out of the blood into the tissues, relaxing arterioles by reducing tension, and improving the circulation. Mercury, by a like action, reduces the excretion of uric acid in urine, producing diuresis. All this is to the temporary relief of the disturbing symptoms, but it is not elimination and they tend to return in a worse degree. If there are exacerbations of headache, with nausea, etc.,—for example, a “bilious attack,”—give aromatic spirits of ammonia or *nux vomica* in place of acids; or, when acids fail, opium or mercury in small doses will sometimes succeed in affording the temporary relief then essential. Elimination is probably best effected by a course of salicylate of soda, with an acid mixture in alternate doses for weeks or months, till the daily excretion of uric acid remains for some time at the level of normal formation (1–33) as to urea; at the same time there should be as little of nitrogenous food as is compatible with healthy nutrition. The effect is to remove the cause of the irritative vascular disturbance. Then dieting is the main reliance, to limit the formation and retention of uric acid. Haig recognized the fact that when the nervous system is depressed by fatigue, deficient food, etc., disturbance of function will be produced by a smaller amount of uric acid in the blood than at other times. It is significant that these symptoms, common to neurasthenia and melancholia, are often observed in the latter to be ameliorated along with the return of normal excretion by the kidneys. Reference has been made to Brunton’s conjecture that oxaluria indicates the presence of some special poison in the blood. Cases with this symptom are commonly treated in the asylums with nitro-muriatic acid; Wood

<sup>68</sup> Lancet, June 20, 1891, p. 1365.

<sup>69</sup> This drug will be disappointing if it is not the product of the well-selected and matured plant, and reliably prepared.

reports some interesting cases of impending melancholia successfully treated in this way.<sup>60</sup> Such considerations give new interest to the physiological processes of elimination, and enlarge a special field for investigation into the causes and treatment of the nutritional disorders of neurasthenia.

The excretory action of the skin should receive attention, and it is promoted by bathing and bodily exercise. The neurasthenic do not bear cold bathing well, and its effect upon those who have previously used it to advantage should be observed. The effects of the warm bath should be noted while it is being taken, and afterwards, so that its temperature and duration may be regulated to suit the patient. Tepid and warm baths at night have a sedative and hypnotic effect also, and may be employed two or three times a week, oftener when well borne. The Turkish bath, when judiciously given, is useful in some such cases. The morning sponging with cool water, not more than 20° F. below the temperature of the skin, should be regularly practised. It should be given by the nurse until the patient is strong enough not to need assistance, — then the muscular effort is good in addition to the effect of the rubbing with a coarse towel, which should always follow the bath. At first the temperature of the water may be such as to give only a slight sense of coolness, and later it may gradually be made cooler. The patient should never feel cold or weak after the bath; the test of its being beneficial is the sense of warmth and comfort, or invigoration that it gives. The sitz bath and foot bath have their special indications. Sea-bathing on the northern New England coast is not beneficial to those who are much advanced in neurasthenia; in warmer waters it is often invigorating and useful, and should bear the test of the after-effects.

Menstrual irregularities are often neurasthenic and should be carefully observed and treated, though rarely by drugs. The douche may be used, when indicated, under ordinary rules. Suspension of the flow may be looked upon as conservative. An ordinary flow for the individual is often relatively too much, and should be limited. The patient usually has aggravation of nervous discomfort or severer symptoms at such times, and should be kept in bed from the beginning of the flow, or the day before, until one or more days after. Fluid extract of ergot has sometimes an excellent effect, in five to ten drop doses, three times daily, for two weeks before the event, or all the month. It regulates as well as diminishes the flow. Large hot douches, twice daily, when it is desired to arrest it after one or two days, have been employed with great advantage; two to four are usually sufficient.

(To be continued.)

THE EFFECT OF A MEDICAL LECTURE ON A CLERGYMAN. — At the recent meeting of the New Hampshire Medical Society, Dr. C. P. Frost related an anecdote illustrating the interest developed by Dr. Smith in his lectures on chemistry. In 1810, President Wheelock came from Dr. Smith's lecture-room to evening prayers in the chapel, and in his prayer gave thanks substantially as follows: "O Lord, we thank Thee for the oxygen gas; we thank Thee for the hydrogen gas, and for all the gases. We thank Thee for the cerebrum; we thank Thee for the cerebellum, and for the medulla oblongata."

## Original Articles.

### PERSONAL OBSERVATIONS ON THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF NEURALGIAS OF THE FIFTH PAIR.<sup>1</sup>

BY JAMES J. PUTNAM, M.D.

(Concluded from No. 7, page 160.)

In one or two cases the intima of the blood-vessels was greatly thickened and the lumen of the vessel encroached upon and even obliterated by a dense tissue containing fibres and nuclei. In one or more large vessels affected in this way, the central mass of tissue appeared to be attached to one portion of the vessel wall, and opposite this the fenestrated membrane, everywhere else perfectly distinct, had entirely disappeared (Fig. 6).

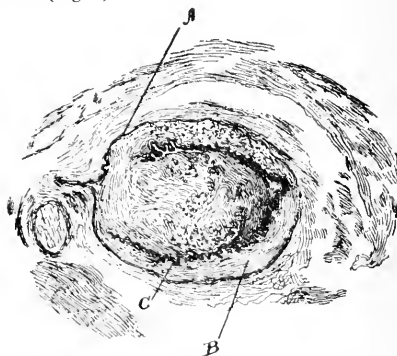


FIG. 6.

Obliterated artery from the connective tissue surrounding the nerve and forming its sheath. A, external limit of artery. B, muscular coat, evidently altered. C, fenestrated membrane. The mass forming the centre of the artery is fibrillated, and contains a number of nuclei, and is continuous with the remaining coats of the artery where the fenestrated membrane seems broken through, and also at other points. Other arteries in the neighborhood of this one, all of them of large size, are in a similar condition.

In two of the nerves the axis cylinder and nerve tubes seem to have undergone various degenerated changes, such as swelling, displacement and destruction (Figs. 4 and 5). The examination of osmic acid preparations of teased fibres leads me to think that these appearances may have been due in part to the rough handling of the nerve during removal, but this certainly could not account for the whole of these parenchymatous changes. All the nerves were removed with a good deal of violence, and yet in most of them these highly marked changes in the nerve tubes were absent.<sup>10</sup> When they were present, on the other hand, their morbid origin was indicated by various collateral signs. Thus, there was a high degree of infiltration of nuclei among the nerve tubes; the axis cylinders had not only been displaced (as by pressure), but were wanting throughout the greater part of whole nerve bundles; while side by side with the immensely distended and altered fibres were others of normal size and structure, and sometimes again others of very small size suggesting newly formed (regenerated) fibres (see Fig. 1).

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, March 23, 1891.

<sup>10</sup> At the time this paper was read I had not seen Dr. Dana's Medical Record, May, 1891, in which he says that he did not find much evidence of parenchymatous change.

It is very striking that apparently normal and diseased portions of nerve may lie side by side, that is, so far as the nerve elements themselves are concerned. In one entire fasciculus or portion of a fasciculus, there may be only a few normal looking axis cylinders, or perhaps not one, but only nerve sheaths containing myeline with or without the remains of displaced, swelled or shrunken axis cylinders, while other parts of the fasciculus, or other fasciculi of the same nerve, appear relatively unaffected.

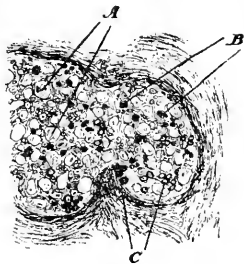


FIG. 4.

[Drawn on smaller scale than the rest.]

Nerve-tubes of larger (A) and smaller (C) size, giving to the section a strikingly mottled look. The large tubes are of several times the normal diameter, and are filled only with granular myaline, sometimes with and sometimes without the remains of altered axis cylinders. The small tubes are apparently perfect in structure, but are smaller than the usual size, and may possibly be newly-formed fibres. Between the nerve-tubes are large numbers of nuclei (B). It is possible that these very striking changes in the nerve-tubes are in part mechanical, but this is not probable. The only mechanical violence used was in removing the nerve; but the absence of signs of pressure is against this; and the presence of the numerous nuclei indicates that inflammatory or degenerative changes have probably occurred.

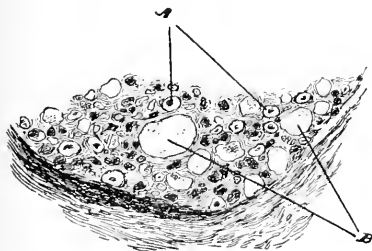


FIG. 5.

Enlarged view of a portion of No. 4. A, normal nerve fibres. B, altered nerve-fibres. Numerous nuclei occupy the space between the fibres.

In some of the specimens small nerve bundles are to be seen running in the very midst of the perineural sheath, near its peripheral border, and the fibres in these bundles are often few in number and separated by thick trabeculae (Fig. 3). Sometimes no fibres remain. Whether it is proper to look on these bundles as representing the so-called *nervi nervorum*, which different observers claim to have made out, I do not know, but it is obvious that they are in a position to be painfully compressed by the thickened fibrous tissue of the sheath. In a specimen under the microscope (Fig. 3), a small artery is to be seen lying so close to one of these small bundles that one can easily imagine its pulsations to have been painfully felt. The sheath of this nerve contained an unusual number of small and large arteries and of these small nerve bundles.

The cells found lying in large numbers among the nerve fibres and in the sheath were of several sorts, principally: (a) long slender nuclei, parallel with the nerve; (b) round and ovoid cells of somewhat different sizes. I looked in vain in one or two of the nerves for cells with the characteristic staining of the so-called Mast-cells. The pieces at my disposal were usually small, and it is possible that my sections do not strictly represent the condition of all parts of the nerves.<sup>11</sup>

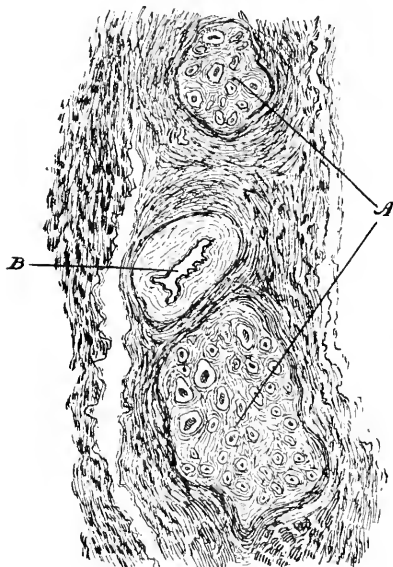


FIG. 3.

Portion of external sheath, showing the relation of small nerve-bundles (A) to the blood-vessels (B, see text). Many of the fibres of the nerve-bundle seem to have been destroyed, and their place taken by connective tissue. The blood-vessels were unusually numerous, and in some of them the intima was much thickened, and even the lumen obliterated by organized tissue.

A few words as to my own experience in the treatment of these neuralgias, and the lessons which the surgical cases seem to me to teach. I shall reverse the usual custom and begin with the surgical aspect of the subject, because resection or other operations seem to me the treatment to which, in a chronic case, we ought to turn first, instead of last, as is commonly taught. Successful as other modes of treatment often are, and true as it is that the persistence of a peripheral neuritis is no necessary bar even to the spontaneous cessation of the neuralgia for a longer or shorter time, and that operations sometimes fail to alleviate or alleviate only for a time, yet it is equally true that in a severe and chronic case no treatment can be counted on so confidently as a suitable operation, either to procure relief from pain or to secure the conditions favorable for rapid restoration of the nervous tone and nutritive condition of the patient.

Unless there are strong arguments against an operation, why should we advise the patient to pursue the longer and more painful road to recovery to which

<sup>11</sup> The drawings were made with the camera lucida by Dr. Abbott and Mr. Philip Wynne.

tonics and anodynes point the dubious way? No one has heard the expressions of gratitude of a patient after successful operation, or seen flesh and color return, but he would be glad to hear and see them again.

Is the operation, in skilful hands, really a very serious one?

During the past five years sixteen patients have been operated on at the Massachusetts General Hospital twenty-six times, and at several of the operations two or three nerves have been removed.<sup>12</sup> All of the patients received a considerable measure of relief (see Appendix), and the only untoward results recorded or known to me were that two patients had suppuration of the jaw for a short time, and one, after section of the inferior dental nerve within the mouth, by the Paravincini method, had a curious impairment of the use of the tongue, causing a marked lisp, which, at the end of several years, has not fully passed away.

If the private records of the hospital surgeons were added to this list, the showing would be much improved, and it would, I think, be admitted that an inflamed nerve is usually to be regarded as a thing to be got rid of almost as much as if it were a foreign body; but, as every one knows, a thorough operation often gives a long period of relief when there is good reason to believe that no severe primary neuritis was present, or when the whole of the inflamed part could not be removed, or when more than one branch was involved, but only one removed.

Dr. George R. Fowler, of Brooklyn, in an interesting paper published in the *Annals of Surgery* for 1886, gives a record of eighty-three cases of neurectomy. One patient had slight facial paralysis; one who left the hospital in cold and damp weather, without permission, on the seventh day, free from his neuralgia, but not free from his stitches, died of tetanus; the rest, so far as the operation was concerned, did well. A number of cases of ligation of the carotid did not make so favorable a showing, as one might readily anticipate.

It should be said, in addition, that several of the patients operated on by the surgeons of the Massachusetts General Hospital were in advanced life, and that several of the operations were for removal of the nerves close to the skull.

What indications can we find that can aid us as to the character of the operation?

I have indicated my belief that in most cases of neuralgia two elements are usually present in varying degrees, an irritable condition of the nerve-centres, and some one or more peripheral irritations. To overcome the first of these conditions, it is probably important to cut off, so far as possible, the stream of impulses that fall upon the diseased nerve-centre, whether these come by way of nerves that are themselves inflamed or by way of (contiguous) healthy nerves. I think the operations should, therefore, be both extensive and deep; extensive, so as to include as large a peripheral area as possible, the probability being that it is useful to cut off even the normal peripheral areas that are especially related to the diseased nerve-centre; and deep, in order to get rid of as much as possible of the diseased nerve and its thickened sheath.

<sup>12</sup> Since this paper was first written a number of successful operations at the foramen rotundum and foramen ovale have been made by Drs. Richardson, Mixer and Cabot, and the belief has gained ground that this radical method is really the best.

I have already called attention to the important part probably played by the circulation in the inflamed nerve as a cause of irritation of the nerve bundles ramifying in the sheath. The sheath of the inflamed nerve forms, in fact, an important peripheral area. I will, however, repeat that the irritability of the diseased centre is, after all, probably the essential thing. If this were not so, it is hardly probable that the pain would return with such violence after the regeneration of the cut nerves.

I should be glad if the time and my knowledge allowed me to speak critically of the different operations that have been recommended. I hope, however, that these points will be brought out fully in the discussions. I will only say, that, as the operations in general have come more into favor, and as neurectomy and nerve-stretching have displaced neurotomy, so the deep operations have been, of late, displacing the more superficial operations. It is probable that forcible stretching, or even avulsion, adds something of value to neurectomy, though it introduces an element of slight danger which has been pointed out by Lagrange (case of ulceration of the cornea from avulsion of the infraorbital; no reference given).

An English surgeon, Rose,<sup>13</sup> has recently trephined the skull, and broken up the Gasserian ganglion for neuralgia. The patient had inflammation of the cornea, and lost the eye, but the writer thinks this could be prevented another time.

I did not intend, in speaking highly of operative treatment, to undervalue the other measures, which often surprise us by their action. I cannot enumerate them at length, but must acknowledge my indebtedness to a few.

Prominent among these is aconitia,<sup>14</sup> in full doses first recommended I believe, by Gabler; then, the rest and "overfeeding" cure, carried out with sufficient thoroughness to secure an increase in flesh and color. Galvanism is often an invaluable adjuvant.

Two sets of cases have also been reported that have interested me very much. One set, comprising thirty-three cases, collected by Gussenbauer and Pietrzikowski, of Prague,<sup>15</sup> are stated to have been all cured by thorough, mechanical hygienic, and medical treatment of chronic constipation. These observations may at least contain a useful therapeutic hint. In another set of cases, Leslie<sup>16</sup> obtained excellent results from the insufflations of common salt into the nostrils, repeated each half minute for five minutes; and in this connection I would refer to the occasional value of cocaine instilled into the eye in supraorbital neuralgia.

It should never be forgotten, when we are trying to estimate the value of any therapeutic measure, that the pain, even in these severe forms of neuralgia, is liable to remit suddenly, even without treatment, and remain away for a considerable period, in spite of the persistence of neuritis or other causes, and this too even with elderly people, as I have several times witnessed. Any remedy, now, which breaks in on the neuralgic habit is liable to bring about one of these remissions, and although the pain may disappoint the

<sup>13</sup> *Lancet*, November 1, 1890, p. 911.

<sup>14</sup> Report of the New York Therapeutic Society, *New York Medical Journal*, 1878, p. 621.

<sup>15</sup> E. C. Seguin: *New York Medical Record*, 1879.

<sup>16</sup> Emerson: *New York Medical Journal*, 1878.

<sup>17</sup> *Dorset Albany Medical Annals*, 1885.

<sup>18</sup> *Taylor: Peoria Medical Monthly*, 1888, 89, p. 250.

<sup>19</sup> *Prager Med. Wochenschrift*, 1887, p. 370, and 1889; also *Chir. f. Chir.*, 1890, p. 715.

<sup>20</sup> *Edinburgh Medical Journal*, 1889-90, vol. xxxv, p. 614.



patient by returning, yet a valuable interval may be gained. Thus, in a favorable case, a few large doses of aconitia may cut short an attack for days or weeks. The "inhibitory" effect of various operations about the face is to be reckoned in the same category; and likewise that of sudden nervous shock; and, last—but not least in importance, because more often available—that from hypnotism. I have not actually used this latter treatment myself, but a number of successful cases are on record.<sup>17</sup>

As an instance of the action of mental shock, the case of Sir John Lawrence may be cited. He had suffered excessively for a long time from facial neuralgia, and was still suffering, when the news of the Indian mutiny was brought to him, with its intense anxieties and calls for unremitting labor. At once the neuralgia disappeared, not to return.

At the time this paper was first written I had not seen Dr. C. L. Dana's article in the *Medical News* of May 16th, in which he describes the changes in some nerves examined by him. Although my observations and those of Schweinitz do not wholly agree with his as to the absence of changes in the nerve-tubes themselves, yet I concur with him in thinking that it is the irritation, not the destruction of the nerve, which causes the pain. With regard to the point which he makes that the absence of anesthesia is an argument against any considerable degree of nerve degeneration, I cannot concur. The evidence is very strong that so long as a nerve is not wholly destroyed the sensibility of the skin which it supplies may remain normal, for ordinary tests at least, and also that contiguous nerves may do duty for each other.

#### APPENDIX.

I have, unfortunately, not been able to get late news of the majority of the patients operated on at the hospital, even by correspondence. Such facts as I have are as follows: All were well, or practically well, at the time of their discharge. The pain is not known to have returned in any case where the nerves were cut at the foramen, but the information only covers periods of from a few months to two years. Of the other cases, one patient is still free from pain after four years; one after two years and a half; one after two years. In two cases the pain is known to have returned, as so often happens, but after a long interval of relief; and, of course, in the cases where more than one operation was performed the pain had returned in the interval.

#### SMALL SUB-SEROUS FIBROIDS OF UTERUS THE OCCASION OF GREAT INTOLERANCE OF THE BLADDER.<sup>1</sup>

##### A CASE: OPERATION, RECOVERY.

BY W. H. BAKER, M.D., BOSTON.

THE following case is of interest as showing

(1) The importance of verifying the position of the uterus when determined bimanually, by the passage of the uterine probe.

(2) The necessity of examining, under ether, in a case when the diagnosis is doubtful, or difficult of

differentiation, on account of thick or rigid abdominal walls or from the extreme sensitiveness of the pelvic organs.

Miss M. C., thirty-five years of age, a native of New Hampshire, consulted me first May 24, 1890, and gave the following history: Menstruation was established at fourteen years of age, occurring regularly afterwards until four or five years ago, when it began to anticipate the time by three or four days. Dysmenorrhœa was present only each second or third month, but at such times of pain she was obliged to go to bed. The time of each period was four days, and the amount twelve saturated napkins. She generally felt miserably for a week after the flow had ceased. She had had no serious sicknesses during the course of her life. She became run down about five years ago; felt badly all over, as she expressed it. At that time she first consulted a physician, and had been under treatment most of the time since. From leading an active life and exercising much in the open air, riding horseback and walking, she gradually became more and more of an invalid. The suffering, which was greatly intensified by any exercise, consisted of very frequent desire to urinate. There was no dysuria, but the greatest intolerance of the bladder to holding more than a very small amount of urine. This was most troublesome during the day-time when she tried to be on her feet, but was not altogether absent when lying down or when sleeping at night, as she would be awakened four or more times by the distress in the bladder, which was only relieved by urinating. She was practically debarred from engaging in any employment, and had settled down to a quiet semi-invalid life at home. Added to this suffering was a sense of weight in the pelvis, and oftentimes distress in the rectum when in the erect position. Previous treatment had principally been the use of the hot vaginal douche and the support of the uterus by a vaginal pessary. For a period of two years after the pessary was first adjusted she felt much better, all the symptoms being greatly alleviated. After that period of time, however, all her former suffering returned; and although she continued the use of the pessary, she felt that it was an insufficient support, and constantly desired that it be changed, entertaining the hope that thereby she might derive the relief she had previously obtained by such instrument. Finally, the large size of pessary which had been applied caused so much vaginal irritation that she removed it, and consulted me as previously indicated.

On making a vaginal examination, I found that canal much irritated, and on either side near the outlet a small ulcerated surface where the sides of the pessary had imbedded itself. In one month, when I saw her again, by the use of the hot vaginal douche and rest, the vagina had quite recovered itself, and I was able to examine her more thoroughly. Both digitally and bimanually the uterus felt to be in a position of extreme antelexion of body and neck; but so sensitive was the whole organ, that, although I made a prolonged attempt to pass the uterine probe, I failed utterly in entering the uterine cavity with that instrument, and was obliged to content myself with the bimanual examination, which I was loath to do, inasmuch as the abdominal walls were thick and rigid, allowing only an imperfect palpation of the pelvic inlet. A "Graily-Hewitt" soft-rubber, anteversion pessary was adjusted, which was well tolerated by the vagina, but which gave her only partial relief from

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, April 27, 1891.

<sup>17</sup> *Frel: Wiener Med. Pr.*, vol. XXIX, 1888, 1889.

<sup>18</sup> *Bybring: Internat. Kl. Rundschau*, Wien, vol. III, 1889.

*Ann. of the Univ. Med. Sciences*, 1889, vol. II, B. 41; 1890, II, C. 40.

the intolerance of the bladder. Analysis of the urine showed nothing abnormal.

During my absence in the summer, Dr. Burrage substituted a hard-rubber pessary of the same pattern, which gave her more relief for a time, but in November she presented herself again, suffering from all the former symptoms in a greatly increased degree. I felt that we could no longer be satisfied with the imperfect examination previously made, and suspected from the long continuance of the sensitiveness of what seemed to be the body of the uterus, that it might prove to be an adventitious growth.

On November 18th, an examination being made by the aid of ether, I found the uterus retro-curved with ante-flexion of the cervix, and elongated to an internal depth of three inches, apparently held in its backward position by a body in front and slightly to the left of the uterus. This mass was indistinctly movable from the uterus, being about the size of a hen's egg and of somewhat irregular surface. It was thought to be either an ovary or a pedunculated out-growth of the uterus. The uterus was not freely movable, and the tubes and the ovaries could not be otherwise distinguished.

I advised the operation of celiotomy, and removal of the growth, at the same time breaking up any adhesions which might be holding the uterus in its malposition, and, if, necessary, stitching the fundus to the abdominal parietes.

January 21, 1891, assisted by Drs. Burrage and Pratt, I operated through an incision in the median line, half way between the umbilicus and pubes, two inches in length, which was subsequently enlarged to three and one-fourth inches. With two fingers in the abdominal cavity both ovaries and tubes were felt to be normal. A growth, apparently a fibroid, was found springing from the anterior surface, and slightly to the left side of the uterus, and quite down to the lower part of the body of that organ. Its pedicle was thick and vascular, perhaps one and one-fourth inches in length and one-half an inch in thickness. The omentum was firmly adherent to the anterior surface of the fibroid. This was with some difficulty peeled off. The pedicle, included in a Spencer-Wells obtuse angled forceps, was ligated with stout braided silk. In tying the ligature about one-third of the pedicle was cut through, and a considerable hæmorrhage ensued; it was controlled by sewing the pedicle through and through with the suture, which was now quite down on the uterine tissue; subsequently the pedicle was sewed over and over with a whip stitch. No adhesions were found about the uterus, and the necessity for stitching the uterus forward was not apparent. The abdominal cavity having been washed out with warm water, the abdominal wound was closed with interrupted silver sutures, and the wound dressed with iodoform, collodion, gauze and strapping.

Patient was put to bed in good condition, and her recovery was uneventful. She was able to sit up in two and one-half weeks from the date of the operation, to walk about in three weeks, and was discharged from the hospital in four weeks.

In this case temporary relief was obtained by the use of vaginal supports, it is true; but as the tumor grew, they became inefficient, and her life was made increasingly intolerable by the growing irritability of the bladder. Just what was the nature of the growth in front of the uterus it was impossible to say until the

intraperitoneal examination was made; then it at once became evident that, in order to give any permanent relief, entire removal of the fibroid must be accomplished.

The success of the operation is shown in that she now complains of none of her former inconveniences. The desire for urination occurring only three or four times in the twenty-four hours; neither is her rest broken at night as formerly by the desire to empty the bladder. The uterus has resumed its normal position in the pelvis.

I have been led to report this case in full inasmuch as in my experience it is rather exceptional that a small fibroid produces such an intolerance of the bladder or in fact of any of the surrounding organs. Usually their growth is so slow that the surrounding organs became accustomed to their presence, and it is more from their weight, together with the displacements of the uterus and its consequent engorgement thereby induced, that the patient suffers. Reference in this connection is more especially made to subserous fibroids. Much more frequently do we see symptoms of a reflex character, arising from small fibroids of the subserous or even interstitial variety.

## Clinical Department.

### CASE OF ACUTE PLEURISY WITH LARGE AMOUNT OF EFFUSION.

BY ARTHUR P. FERRY, M.D., JAMAICA PLAIN.

JOHN C., laborer, age twenty-seven years, sent for me on the evening of April 8th last, to relieve a slight cough and difficult breathing, which he had had about ten days. He had worked, as the weather permitted, until five days before my visit, and the day previous had been seen by a physician, who told him he had a cold only and would soon be well.

Patient weighs about 165 pounds; height five feet, ten inches; chest measurement (as taken afterwards) thirty-eight inches, after a full inspiration; pulse 100, rather weak; temperature 100°; respiration 32, labored.

Percussion showed dulness over the upper portion and flatness below the level of the fourth rib on the left side. The resonance over the right chest was increased. On auscultation no respiratory sounds whatever were heard on the left side, and there was almost a total absence of heart sounds, with no impulse. In the right chest the respiratory sounds were increased in volume, and the heart could be heard beating feebly between the right nipple and the sternum.

As all the symptoms indicated an effusion into the pleural cavity, I told him my diagnosis, and proposed aspiration, but not having an aspirator with me, was obliged to wait until the next morning.

The amount of fluid drawn filled the bottle four times, and by actual measurement amounted to 129 fluid ounces. The patient felt a little faint during the early part of the operation, but at the end was so far recovered as to ask if he could go out-doors that day. The next day the heart was found to have returned to nearly its normal position, and the lung had expanded considerably.

About the first of May the patient, by request, visited me in my office. Some fluid had accumulated

since the last examination on April 10th; but he declared he felt well, and was working every day.

Several gentlemen have assured me that this is the largest amount of fluid removed from the pleural cavity at one aspiration of which they have ever heard.

## Medical Progress.

### REPORT ON DERMATOLOGY.

BY JOHN T. BOWEN, M.D.

#### ACTINOMYCOSIS OF THE SKIN.

SINCE Israel, in 1878, established the existence of a parasitic disease in man, that was proved soon after by Ponfick to be identical with the actinomycosis described by Bollinger in cattle, a considerable number of instances of this affection have been reported where the skin was attacked, either alone, or in conjunction with the internal organs. Ponfick has asserted that any portion of the outer integument and of the mucous membrane may afford entrance to the parasite, provided an open door is offered by a loss of tissue. The most frequent seat of the cutaneous affection is the region of the face and jaw, a carious tooth having in many instances proved to be the starting point of infection. No very characteristic clinical appearances are found as a rule, but chronic suppurative processes, with nodules and infiltration of the dermal tissue, serve to suggest the possibility of this affection. The source of infection in cattle is doubtless very frequently to be found in the feed, as Johnne and Ponfick have discovered vegetable fibres and grains of corn covered with the characteristic actinomycosis parasites, in the jaws of healthy swine. In man, also, the probabilities point to the view that vegetable matter is the carrier of the parasite, as nearly one-half of the cases have shown primary lesions and fistulae of the mouth and throat, although the possibility that many of the cases of pulmonary and intestinal disease are due respectively to a direct aspiration and swallowing of the parasite, should not be overlooked. Many of the cases of cutaneous actinomycosis have been shown by operation to be connected with lesions of the internal organs, as the lung and intestine, by fistulae caused by the outward progress of the disease, yet undoubted instances of the skin's being attacked primarily are on record.

Thus Müller<sup>1</sup> relates the case of a man who had received a splinter in his forefinger, which remaining had been covered in by granulations. Two years later an infiltration occurred at this point, and on examination the parasite of actinomycosis was discovered in the new growth. There is a general belief that the disease in man differs from that in cattle, solely in the addition of a septic process. In cattle a pure granulation tumor alone is present, while in man, besides the granulation tissue, the evidences of suppuration are so marked and constant, that we are forced to regard it as a mixed affection—actinomycosis plus sepsis.

A case of actinomycosis of the face is reported by M. M. Darier and Gautier in the *Annales de Dermatologie et de Syphiligraphie*, for June of this year, which offers, indeed, no new light, but is interesting on account of the small number of cases reported

outside of Germany, and which will further serve as a good example of the affection.

A female, twenty-five years of age, a native of Prussia, but an inhabitant of Paris for seven years, where she was employed as a cook, had her first symptoms nine months previously, when she noticed a small subcutaneous nodule in her right cheek, which increased slowly in size, finally involved the cutis, and opened spontaneously, giving exit to a small quantity of pus. Soon afterward other smaller nodules appeared around the part first affected, many of which were opened by incision, or broke, emitting a small amount of pus or blood. The patient was admitted to the Hôpital St. Louis, where the following condition was noted. The whole of the right cheek occupied by a violet red patch, covered in some places with large scales, not raised as a whole, but presenting a half dozen hemispherical elevations, of the diameter of a centimeter, some of them ulcerated at the tip and covered with small crusts. These elevated nodules were found to be soft and fluctuating, and to be seated upon a hard base, which exceeded the limits of the red plaque even, and which was manifestly adherent to the superior maxillary bone. The lower eyelid was the seat of a soft oedematous infiltration. The lesions were somewhat painful, but the patient's general health was excellent. The small tumors were incised, and in the pus obtained, small yellowish-white granules could, with difficulty, be distinguished by the naked eye, which on microscopic examination proved to be the nodules of actinomycosis. They were well seen by simply spreading the pus in a thin layer on a slide, or by adding a little salt solution. Each drop of pus contained about a dozen of the nodules. Of etiological importance in this case may be the fact that nine months previously this patient had had an alveolar abscess of the second upper incisor of the right side, which was the seat of a considerable caries.

The treatment instituted in this case may seem somewhat novel. It was according to the method of M. Gautier, by which a solution of iodide of potash injected into the tumors was decomposed by a current of electricity. Two platinum needles were inserted into the tissues and every two minutes during the operation several drops of the iodide of potash was injected. This treatment proved successful after a good many repetitions, and at last accounts there remained no traces of the lesions beyond a redness with some cicatrization.

#### DESTRUCTION OF HAIR BY ELECTROLYSIS IN FRANCE.

The destruction of hair by electrolysis was, as is well-known, introduced by Dr. Hardaway, of St. Louis, and remained for some time a distinctly American practice, foreign dermatologists showing little tendency to seriously undertake the operation. That its adoption is becoming now more universal is illustrated by several papers from the pen of Dr. Brocq, the well-known dermatologist of the St. Louis hospital in Paris. Brocq follows essentially in his methods the procedures adopted in this country, but a review of certain points in his writing may prove interesting, even if not acquiesced in by the American of experience.

Brocq uses a battery of twenty-four cells and a finely adjusted galvanometer. His needle is of iridoplatinum and bent at an angle, in order to serve as a guide to the depth which the point has reached, and to facilitate the operation upon parts of the face not

<sup>1</sup> Beitrüge zur Klin. Chirurgie, Bd. III, Hft. 3, p. 355, 1886.

easy to reach. When the needle has been inserted into the follicle, the patient holds the electrode connected with the positive pole in his hand, while an assistant regulates the current until the galvanometer records the required strength. If there is no assistant, the patient must take care not to complete the circuit until the needle is in place, on account of the pain produced by the repeated attempts that may be necessary before the needle is successfully inserted. Brocq considers that the use of cocaine in ointments and lotions has not very much effect in diminishing the pain. He often uses the following ointment, however,

Hydrochlorate of cocaine . . . . .	.50
Lanolin . . . . .	5.
Vaseline . . . . .	4.
Extract of violet . . . . .	q. s.

which is rubbed into the part that is to be operated on at three different times, a half hour and a quarter hour before the sitting and at the moment of beginning. The pain he thinks is, by this means, somewhat lessened. The current used is from two to three milliamperes for hair that is very fine, or when very sensitive or conspicuous portions of the face are being treated. For medium sized or very stout hairs four to five milliamperes may be reached. With regard to the time that the current is allowed to pass, the operator must be the judge, as the necessary skill can be acquired by experience alone. Brocq recommends using a considerable amount of traction with the forceps on hairs situated in conspicuous places. In this way there will be a larger number of recurrences, but one will approach nearer to the exact moment when the bulb is destroyed and there will be no danger of leaving scars. He also advises to wait a few moments and then repeat the traction with the forceps, in case the hair does not come readily at the first trial. As to marks left by the operation, Brocq says they vary according to the numbers and quality of the hairs, according to the individual, the part treated, and the fineness and quality of the integument. One patient will have no trace remaining after five or six days; another will show for several weeks a brown pigmentation, or red points becoming white when the skin is stretched. These last are all that is seen when medium sized hairs are removed. When very stout hairs are treated, for which it is necessary to continue the current for a long time, certain predisposed individuals may exhibit small cicatricial indurations of the size of a pin's head, scarcely or not at all visible, but perceptible to the touch. Often small circular depressions are seen which tend to disappear spontaneously. Brocq regards vaseline, glycerine and cold cream as substances tending to stimulate and increase the growth of the downy hairs, and recommends his patients to content themselves after the operation with a simple starch powder.

He questions whether it would not be better, when a fine growth is appearing on the face of young women, to destroy it before time and repeated epilations have rendered the hairs coarse and thick and much more difficult to treat.

[Probably in no other operative procedure is it more difficult to lay down precise rules than in electrolysis for removing hair. The experience of the operator is of importance, a considerable apprenticeship being absolutely requisite for success. Different operators may accomplish equally good results by following methods quite dissimilar in their minor details. Thus an experienced operator can do the very best work

without the aid of a galvanometer, while the beginner needs all possible instruments of precision for his assistance. Little that can be written as to the number of hairs removed at a sitting, is of value. No number should be allotted to a given time, as it depends upon the character of the growth, the irritability of the patient's skin, the courage of the patient, the quickness of the operator, etc. The current of four to five milliamperes used by Brocq for the stouter hairs, while perhaps a safe one in experienced hands, should not be attempted by persons of inexperience. Very good work, with a moderate number of recurrences, may be done with one and one-half milliamperes, and the reporter's experience leads him to doubt if it is ever wise to exceed two milliamperes in cases where the best results are desired. Rep.]

#### "CABUL LEPROSY."

In an article in *La Tribune Médicale* for July, 1890, Dr. E. Verrier discusses the disease known as "Cabul leprosy," and its relation to syphilis. The article has been rendered into English by Dr. C. W. Cowles, of Hampstead, from whose translation we quote. It seems that in this disease there is a condition of enormous exostosis of the tibia and of the bones of the forearm, arm and face. Soft tumors, adherent to the bone and involving the cutaneous tissues are often found about the articulations of the elbow joint, and also upon the malar bone and the integuments of the cranium, and they are quite as apparent at the beginning of the disease as when it has become more generalized. When these tumors are situated in the skin or in the muscular tissue, they have, at first, an elastic consistency resembling that of a gumma. At a more advanced period the tumors break down and give exit to the products of necrosis of the tissues, including the bone. Around the margins of these ulcers the tissues are "sticky," of a gummatous consistency. On the forehead cicatrices are often noted, where these lesions have left their marks. There are also observed ulcerations of the nasal fossa, and of the roof of the mouth, the velum of the palate, and caries of the nasal bones. Cases of "Cabul leprosy" where these lesions are dominant, Dr. Verrier regards as nothing more nor less than syphilis. "Scrofula" he regards as sometimes complicating the syphilitic disease, and that it is this association that has contributed to the mistake of regarding the disease as true leprosy. Inasmuch as inoculable sores are rare in Cabul and as one-fourth of those afflicted with Cabul leprosy are infants, he considers hereditarily to play a chief rôle in the transmission of the disease.

#### "ICHTHYOL VARNISH."

Unna,<sup>2</sup> who has made extensive use of ichthyol in the form of ointments, pastes, ichthyol-collodion and ichthyol-gelatine, recognized the need of an ichthyol varnish that would not have the disadvantages of the collodion and gelatine in being somewhat irritating to an abraded skin, and that would not possess the hygroscopic qualities of the pure drug. He believes that a good many specialists have been less successful in the treatment of rosacea and lupus erythematosus with ichthyol, because they have used the drug in the form of ointments and pastes.

For this purpose he experimented with various substances and found that if starch were added to ichthyol the mixture was not hygroscopic, and that to this mix-

<sup>2</sup> Mummelshett, *Z. prakt. Derm.*, Bd. xlii, No. 2.

ture albumen must be added in order to keep the starch in suspension. The formula for this ichthyl varnish reads,

Ichthylol	. . . . .	40 parts.
Starch	. . . . .	40 parts.
Sol. albumen	. . . . .	1-1½ parts.
Water, ad.	. . . . .	100 parts.

The starch is first thoroughly mixed with the water, then the ichthylol added and lastly the solution of albumen. Another formula in which carbolie acid is incorporated is:

Ichthylol	. . . . .	25 parts.
Carbolie acid	. . . . .	2.5 parts.
Starch	. . . . .	50 parts.
Water	. . . . .	22.5 parts.

This varnish is intended especially as a dressing in minor surgery, as it dries quickly, and can easily be removed by water. The soluble ichthylol varnish combines all the advantages of the various ichthylol preparations without their disadvantages. It dries quickly and is not dissolved by the perspiration. It is valuable in acne in persons with a very sensitive skin, in rosacea, and in lupus erythematosus. In some forms of eczema and in erysipelas it is of great service.

This varnish is also made the vehicle for other drugs, on the principle that several therapeutic agents of the same class may, with advantage, be united in one prescription. In this way a more powerful effect may be produced, while the disadvantages of the several drugs are lessened. For example, two to five per cent. of chrysarobin may be added to the ichthylol varnish for use upon the face, and used with the same security as chrysarobin-collodion. Certain circumscribed forms of eczema, psoriasis and other affections may be treated by combining pyrogallol, resorcin and sulphur with the ichthylol varnish. It is to be noted that in order to obtain a suitable consistency, an amount of water or oil, equal to that of every new medicament added, should be mixed with the varnish. For this purpose linseed oil is used as a rule.

#### BULLOUS ERUPTION FROM ANTIPYRINE.\*

The subject, a man thirty-three years of age, had a history of numerous attacks of rheumatism. Immediately after taking some medicine prescribed by a physician for headache, he was seized with a violent itching of the palms, soles, lips and glans penis, which were soon covered with bullæ as large as a bean, and on palms and soles there also appeared urticarial patches that did not develop into bullæ. This attack, accompanied by slight fever and malaise, lasted four or five days. Four weeks later while suffering from influenza, a precisely similar eruption occurred after a dose of antipyrine, and the same results were observed after taking the same medicine twice during the two months following. Shortly after this he was seized with an acute inflammation of the knee-joint, for which one grain of antipyrine was given. Two hours later the bullous eruption appeared just as before, while the pain in the joint and the headache disappeared. The diagnosis of an antipyrine eruption being highly probable, it was determined to test the matter experimentally, and at 8 o'clock he was given one grain of antipyrine, followed by a half grain at 9 o'clock. At 9½ intense itching in the anal region, at 10, burning sensations of the palms and soles, and at 11, lips greatly reddened and swollen with marked reddening of the gums. Later there appeared erythematosus and urticarial

patches of palms and feet and upon the glans penis, and by evening the whole face was greatly swollen, conjunctivæ congested, temperature 39.2° C., constitutional disturbance marked. On the following day the lips were still greatly swollen, but the erythema of the face and conjunctival injection had nearly disappeared. Several bullæ as large as a pea were found upon the hard palate. The patches upon the hands, feet and penis remained, and had not entirely disappeared until the expiration of three weeks, and a copious desquamation of the affected portions followed the attack. The points of especial interest in this case are the constant localization of the eruption on lips, gums, hands, feet, and penis, and the concurrent rise of temperature.

#### PURPURA HÆMORRHAGICA.

Numerous attempts have been made of late years to discover the cause of purpura hæmorrhagica, starting with the assumption that we have here to do with a chronic infectious disease. The observations made have not reached a very satisfactory conclusion, however, although Letzerich was able to cultivate a bacillus from the blood of a girl suffering from this disease, which he inoculated upon animals with the result of producing a dilatation of the capillaries with hæmorrhagic spots and extravasations. Oddly enough Letzerich himself was taken ill with a tedious attack of purpura hæmorrhagica some three years after these experiments were made, and from his blood the same bacillus could be cultivated.

Kolb's<sup>4</sup> work was performed under the guidance of Dr. Petri, and five cases of purpura hæmorrhagica were obtained as material. Three of these cases belonged to the type described by Henoch as purpura fulminans, which ends fatally in from twenty-four hours to four days, while the remaining two were of the ordinary milder variety, the patients recovering in from two to three weeks.

[A more exact clinical description of these cases would have been valuable, in view of the probability that, under the term purpura, which is strictly speaking a symptom merely, we may include different pathological processes. Rep.]

In these five cases, specimens of blood were first taken from the living subject to determine if a specific agent could be detected by culture or inoculation—but only negative results were obtained. Three of the cases, however, ended fatally and the autopsy in each revealed copious hæmorrhages and extravasations throughout the internal organs. Pieces of the glands, liver, spleen, kidneys, and purpuric patches of the skin were excised, and exhibited in hardened sections a moderately large bacillus with rounded ends, situated chiefly in the vessels, although partly in the interstitial tissue. The fresh tissue served as material for cultivation, and also for experimental inoculation. A large number of animals (405 in all) were used in these experiments and it was proved that in almost all cases purpuric spots and general internal hæmorrhages could be produced, with the constant presence of the bacillus described. Inoculation of pure cultures of the micro-organism also gave quite constant results upon animals, guinea-pigs alone proving to be but slightly susceptible. The bacillus was somewhat similar in appearance, staining, and behavior in culture media, to seven

\* Viel: Naturforscherversammlung, Bremen, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> Arbeiten aus dem Kaiserlichen Gesundheits Amte, Bd. vii, Berlin, 1891.

other known varieties, yet distinct points of difference from each of these are pointed out. In order to determine whether the hemorrhages were dependent wholly upon the bacteria or whether the products of retrograde metamorphosis were not also causative, cultures in large amounts were sterilized and filtered, and inoculations made on animals. The result showed that these fluids also which were free from bacteria, could produce the characteristic hemorrhages in rabbits and mice, and pathologically the same appearances were revealed.

Kolb concludes that inasmuch as in three pure cases of purpura hemorrhagica the same bacillus was cultivated, which could produce in different species of animals, a pathological process similar to that in man; and as a bacillus identical with that found in the human body could be cultivated from these inoculated animals, the three requirements of Koch have been fulfilled, and that in these cases he had to do with an affection caused by the bacillus that he has described. He thinks that this bacillus, for which he proposes the name bacillus hemorrhagicus, will be found to be present in all cases of pure purpura hemorrhagica.

#### PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF ALOPECIA AREATA.

Dr. H. Radcliffe Crocker,<sup>8</sup> reading before the British Medical Association on the above subject, reported an analysis of 207 cases of alopecia areata in 10,000 cases of skin disease, indicating a frequency of two per cent.; and of 50 cases occurring from a total of 1,500 in private practice, a proportion of 3.3 per cent. The number of males was slightly greater than that of the females. In hospital practice the greater number were under twenty, while in private practice the largest number were found to be between twenty and forty. Speaking generally, we may say that the disease is most common under twenty years, frequent between twenty and forty, uncommon after forty, and rare after fifty.

After speaking of the controversy between those who advocate the tropho-neurotic and parasitic theories respectively, he declares his position to be with the French, believing that there are both parasitic and non-parasitic cases of alopecia areata. Under the generic term alopecia areata, then, he describes four classes of cases.

CLASS I. Here he places those cases where the alopecia is universal, and in which the hair does not necessarily come out in patches. This form is often accompanied by changes in or falling off of the nails, and is apt to pursue a rapid course, and to be permanent. Many of these cases have succeeded worry, fright and injuries to the head.

CLASS II are cases of baldness occurring in one or more patches at the site of an injury or in the course of a recognized nerve.

CLASS III is the form originally described by Neumann as alopecia circumscripta seu orbicularis. Here the patches are circular and always small in diameter, from a lentil to a pea in diameter, much depressed below the surface, with often a marked decrease in the sensibility. It is a rare form, and the prognosis is unfavorable. The depression of the bald area below the surrounding skin, with the appearances of atrophy, is a marked feature of this form.

These three classes he regards as essentially of a tropho-neurotic character. Collectively they form

only a small proportion (five to ten per cent.) of cases classed as alopecia areata.

CLASS IV is not only the largest by far, but the one most open to discussion as to the origin of the affection, and the writer has come to the conclusion that it is due to a vegetable parasite. The cases occur chiefly in patches from one-half to two inches in diameter, primarily round, but often irregular from the confluence of several patches. They may occur on any part of the scalp, but more commonly on the occipital region. Short hairs about one eighth of an inch long, thicker at the free end than at the point of insertion, may be seen in the more recent cases. In 80 per cent. of Crocker's cases of this class, the health was perfectly good. If this were a neurosis, he considers it unparalleled that it should be (1) a very common disease. (2) Most common in the prime of life. (3) That four-fifths of those affected should be in perfect health otherwise. A large number of cases in the writer's personal experience are then related, where patches of alopecia areata occurred in adults who had been in close contact with cases of tinea trichophytia.

In children cases occur which it is impossible to distinguish from alopecia areata clinically, where a direct history of contagion from tinea trichophytia can be discovered. Crocker declares that he has repeatedly seen cases of typical ringworm of the head, which, after being treated for some time, change into smooth bald spots identical with those of alopecia areata, and that tinea tonsurans may present totally bald spots from the beginning. His conclusions are that tinea tonsurans and alopecia areata may be interchangeable in children, while in adults we see practically only one, the bald form, and the question is forced upon us, "Is not alopecia areata in the majority of cases not only non-neurotic, but parasitic, and is not the parasite that of tinea tonsurans?" This would account for the otherwise curious fact that while ringworm of the scalp is so common in children, it disappears after puberty. Crocker believes that the fungus can be demonstrated in recent cases if properly looked for—that it is not *in* the shaft, but *on* it, or on the attached epithelium, and he suggests the possibility that the hair alters in its consistence after puberty, so that the fungus cannot penetrate it. The best way, he thinks, is to pull out a good many of the loose hairs at the border of the area, then to examine them with a lens, and select those hairs which have most root sheath attached. These are soaked in liquor potassae, and the portions of epidermis attached to the shaft examined. The fungus is always in small foci, and perhaps in only one of several selected hairs. He thinks that in most recent cases its presence can be verified by a sufficiently careful search. It is worthy of notice that alopecia areata is most common when tinea tonsurans is most common, as in England and France.

As to treatment he prefers blistering in the early stages; later, strong parasitocides, as corrosive sublimate in solution. Pilocarpine internally, or under the skin, may be used with advantage.

[Crocker's view that most cases of alopecia areata are caused by the trichophyton tonsurans is not held by the American or any of the foreign schools. Many of the French dermatologists, with M. Besnier at their head, regard alopecia areata (La Pelade) as the result in some cases of a tropho neurosis, in others as due to a parasite as yet undiscovered. The epidemics of "la Pelade" that occur not infrequently in schools, camps,

<sup>8</sup> Lancet, February 28 and March 7, 1891.

etc., they regard as parasitic in character, but they are unable as yet to demonstrate the specific organism, and separate the affection distinctly from tinea tonsurans. REP.]

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, April 27, 1891, the President, Dr. FREDERICK I. KNIGHT, in the chair.

Dr. J. W. ELLIOT read a paper on

#### APPENDICITIS: A YEAR'S EXPERIENCE IN PRIVATE PRACTICE.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. M. H. RICHARDSON: I have been very much interested in these cases of Dr. Elliot. It seems to me that we do not as yet possess the experience or the knowledge to decide definitely in many cases of this disease. I was very glad when Dr. Elliot again brought up the subject, and I think that all the men who see many of these cases will agree—most all if not all—that we do not know as yet what to do in many of the cases. The subject is, of course, a very prolific one. We are getting everyday more experience, and yet we cannot lay down any fixed rule for treatment. I had the pleasure of listening to Dr. Worcester's brilliant paper, and I agree with Dr. Elliot that no such rule can be followed at the present time as to operate in every case as soon as a diagnosis has been made. My own experience since any general discussion of the subject has taken place here has been in the same general direction as Dr. Elliot's. It has been a sufficiently extensive experience to justify the assertion that I have already made, and I will add to it that not only among the men of the greatest experience in this disease, but among men of moderate experience, great doubt exists. In a large percentage of the cases I have seen in private practice it has been the old story of a moribund patient and a general peritonitis with a gangrenous appendix,—the story of delay and disaster. I refer now to the cases that have occurred among men who have not had a great experience. Quite a number of the cases I have seen have been practically moribund, and have died within a few hours after my visit. In that middle class of cases where there is doubt I do not think it is possible to predict either a recovery or death. Of course if it were possible to predict, we should know exactly what to do. I think those who see large numbers of cases will agree that a case apparently mild may in a short time become a fulminating case. I do not think we can set aside a certain number of cases, and say they are not worth considering surgically, because every case with the cardinal symptoms of appendicitis, no matter how mild, may become in a short time beyond the hope of surgical aid or recovery.

I think Dr. Elliot has laid down as well as can be laid down at the present time the rules or the symptoms by which he is guided. He certainly has expressed himself much better than I could have done. I was glad to hear the stress laid upon the general appearance of the patient. As I have remarked many times in my hospital service, you will have two cases that apparently are alike, if you should describe the

cases in words, because you would not be able to see any difference: but just as the experienced eye will tell the difference between two minerals very much alike, or as one could tell the difference between two faces very much alike, so there is an indescribable something which leads us in one case to operate and in another case to delay. The general appearance of the patient, the anxiety, the complexion, a general appearance of serious illness, perhaps the temperature and the pulse and the local symptoms, are alike; but it is, I think by the study of these appearances and symptoms that a man is enabled to decide what to do.

My experience in this disease is now quite large. I have seen in consultation between forty and fifty cases, many of which I have operated upon, and in a larger number I have advised against operation, and I feel to-day not so much in doubt as I did in the beginning, but I still feel in great doubt in a given case as to the best method of treatment. I wish we could lay down a rule by which we might be guided, but I do not believe we can yet lay down a general rule for the treatment of all cases. I do not believe that we ourselves would wish to be treated by any fixed rule of operation in all cases, and I do not believe in the summing up of all cases the mortality would be lessened by indiscriminate operations in all cases. Those who advocate this throw out the mild cases, or at least they say there are a large number of cases in which there is no question whatever of any surgical procedure; but, as I have said, those are just the cases, many of them, of which you cannot predict the ultimate course.

I should like to ask Dr. Elliot if he searches for the appendix in all cases. I have never seen the vermiform appendix yet in any of my operations. I have avoided any extensive searching in cases of circumscribed peritonitis, and have never seen the appendix or had any occasion to remove it. I have never operated where I have regretted it, and I have been fortunate enough never to have regretted advising against operation. Of course, I have been lucky in that respect, because it has happened that all the cases in which I have advised against operation have got well, excluding moribund patients. Many cases have died after operation, but I think even in such cases we had the satisfaction of having given the patient a chance; and after seeing some of the operations I have seen, notably some of Dr. Elliot's cases, I have felt encouraged in operating even in the most desperate conditions, for I have seen one or two of his where recovery has followed an operation where it seemed hardly possible that the patient could recover.

Dr. W. H. BAKER: I am very glad Dr. Elliot called attention to the fact that the temperature was not to be relied upon in some of the cases of purulent peritonitis. I remember the experience of years ago where some of the worst cases of purulent peritonitis were unaccompanied by any elevation of temperature. I think the physician who is looking for that symptom would go wrong many times, as Dr. Elliot has shown.

Dr. ELLIOT: I would say that I by no means make it a rule to excise the appendix. It is often a great deal safer to drain the abscess cavity. But when I look at these appendices which I have excised, with their great sloughing masses, their wide open perforations, their canals often increased in calibre, I realize what an advantage it is to excise the appendix, if it can be done without doing serious damage. In a general way, I think the appendix should be excised in

<sup>1</sup> See Journal, vol. cxxiv, p. 499.

the early operations, because in such cases the adhesions are not strong and are often broken during the operation, in which case the perforated appendix is opened directly into the general abdominal cavity. In the later operations, where a circumscribed abscess has formed, the appendix makes a part of the abscess wall, and should not be removed, as by tearing it out, the gangrenous parts of the intestines are so disturbed that they come in contact with the healthy intestines, and thus cause a spreading of the septic process. I have operated on six cases this year, and have excised the appendix five times.

I feel grateful for Dr. Richardson's sympathy about operating on patients where the only symptom was a bad facial expression. I think any one who has had patients with appendicitis or purulent peritonitis die under his care gets experience with this ghastly expression, although the temperature and pulse may be swollen, yet the condition is evident. I remember one of Dr. Richardson's cases, where pus collected in a perfectly flat belly, and all you could say about the man was that he was going to pieces, there being no symptoms; and at the autopsy, pus was found. I think that the sense of dissolution, or this expression of illness without any other symptom you can take hold of, is a thing to be cultivated in these cases. I think it is one of the most subtle and difficult things about the disease.

DR. RICHARDSON: There is a class of cases that I characterized, the first time I wrote a paper on this subject, as essentially favorable cases, in which there is a fulminating peritonitis, and death in the course of two or three days without any circumscribed collection of pus, with gangrenous appendix, the intestines covered with lymph,—all the symptoms that have been so many times described. In that form I have never operated but once; and in that case the diagnosis of obstruction was made, and the appendix only discovered gangrenous at the autopsy. In that class of cases the only thing to do must be the removal of the appendix and the flushing out of the abdominal cavity. I have seen quite a number of cases of this. The fatal cases which came to autopsy, where the patient when seen was moribund, have been in that class, and that is a class which it seems to me we have to consider more than any other,—a case that is going to die in two or three days, not with the abdomen full of pus, but general septic peritonitis and the nidus of infection in that gangrenous appendix; and if in all those cases one could operate in the first day, and excise the appendix and flush out the abdominal cavity, I have no doubt it would be very good treatment.

My point in regard to taking out the appendix was that, in localized collections of pus, in hunting round for the appendix with the finger, one would run the risk of separating recently formed adhesions, and doing more harm than good, converting a localized peritonitis into a general one; and in localized collections of pus all that is necessary is to drain. If, however, the appendix presents, and can easily be removed without exploring very much, it is a good thing to do.

DR. W. H. BAKER read a paper entitled

SMALL SUBSEROUS FIBROIDS OF THE UTERUS THE  
OF CASES OF GREAT INTOLERANCE OF THE  
BLADDER.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>2</sup> See page 190 of the Journal

DR. M. H. RICHARDSON: It is very surprising to me that so small a tumor should cause so much trouble. I have never removed so small a fibroid. I think in none of the abdominal hysterectomies which I have performed has pressure upon the bladder, which must have been very great, caused any such painful symptoms as in this case, and I think it is worth while reporting that so serious a condition of things can be caused by so small a tumor. I suppose the explanation that Dr. Baker has given seems very satisfactory, that the bladder gets tolerant by the slow growth of the tumor. I should like to ask Dr. Baker how long it has been since the operation.

DR. BAKER: About three months.

DR. RICHARDSON: It is possible that this may be a neurotic manifestation.

DR. BAKER: She is doing very well.

DR. RICHARDSON: Was there any question in this case of a neurotic tendency? Was she a woman in whom this might be a symptom?

DR. BAKER: I did not see any.

DR. CUTLER showed a specimen of

#### MYCOSIS PHARYNGIS LEPTOTHRICIA.

DR. KNIGHT: This preparation I asked Dr. Cutler to bring is one of mycosis of the pharynx, sometimes called mycosis pharyngus leptothricia. It is only within a few years that it has been recognized that certain cases of what we used to call chronic folliculitis of the pharynx are cases really of mycosis, and have been treated a good deal more successfully since their nature has been recognized. Clinically they are cases of chronic folliculitis, cases where you have not only a cheesy exudation, but a hardened cheese-like exudation coming out from the tonsil, sometimes sticking out much like little spears from all the crypts of the tonsils, and also from the base of the tongue sometimes, sometimes in other parts.

This particular preparation came from the tonsil of a young lady, a singer, who applied to a rather notorious advertiser here, a man who gives public consultations free and treats for pay, who told her that she had syphilis, and she did not know what syphilis was, and went home and asked her mother what syphilis was. She came to me and said she had been told that she had syphilis, but came to the conclusion that she had not it after she was told what it was. This girl suffered very little from it. Her voice remained good, but oftentimes it is a source of irritation which extends with slight provocation to the larynx, and very much impairs the voice.

The proper treatment is the removal, as far as you can, of the exudation, and then cauterizing in each crypt with the galvano-cautery point. That I have done in this case, and it bids fair to effectually stop the process. This particular form of what was formerly known as chronic folliculitis has been known as very obstinate and intractable, and until some such thorough means was taken, as the use of the galvano-cautery, in each individual spot, the treatment was not successful. Within a month or so I have seen a report from the hospital at Heidelberg, in which a gentleman in charge of the clinic there mentions a case in which he prescribed the use of cigarettes. He said he had noticed that nicotine had a very good effect when applied to these plaques locally; and the next case he had, a young lady, he advised her to take up cigarette smoking, and she smoked cigarettes a few



months and came back cured, but I do not think that would be a very good treatment to recommend.

DR. CUTLER: Leptothrix buccalis consists of rods and threads of different lengths,—some short, others long, but all straight. They are colorless, do not branch, and are generally found closely packed in bundles. Found abundantly about the mouth and teeth. The tartar at the base of the teeth contains them in large numbers. These threads are found in carious teeth, and are supposed by many to be the cause of the diseased condition. This statement admits of doubt, however. Besides being found about the teeth leptothrix is seen, mixed with epithelium from the mouth, on the tongue, and in catarrhal conditions of these parts it is found in abundance. Iodine stains the threads blue; the iodine-iodide of potash stains a blue-red.

DR. E. H. BRADFORD showed a specimen of

#### APPENDICITIS.

The case was operated on during the remission in a healthy laboring man of twenty-five, who had recovered from his third acute attack, and was in good health. The operation found the end of the appendix thoroughly embedded in a mass of adhesions to the small intestines. This was with difficulty freed from the small intestines, and the appendix was removed at an inch from its insertion in the caecum, where it seemed to be normal. The man made a complete recovery.

### Recent Literature.

*Les Fonctions du Cerveau: Doctrines de l'Ecole de Strasburg, Doctrines de l'Ecole Italienne.* Par JULES SOURY. 8vo, pp. xvi, 464. With four illustrations. Paris: Aux Bureaux du Progrès Medical. 1891.

The present volume is a reprint of critical digests that have appeared during the last two years in the *Archives de Neurologie*. About one-fourth of it is devoted to a review of the work of Goltz and his pupils, and the rest to the work of the Italians. At the present day Goltz is the chief opponent of the doctrines of cerebral localization, but he, from his knowledge, his talents, and his thorough and patient work, is worth an army. Soury, however, in his candid and thorough review of Goltz's work, shows that Goltz's own doctrines have furnished against himself decisive proofs in favor of the doctrine of localization; Goltz has himself shown that troubles of mobility and general sensibility are found especially in lesions of the anterior part of the brain, and troubles of special sensibility in lesions of the posterior part. The rest of the book is devoted to a study of the work of the Italians, and the author has accomplished a most praiseworthy task, in thus putting into a compact and accessible form the results of the great and valuable work which has been done in Italy,—a work too much neglected in this country. "The critic must recognize," he says, "the taste for careful observation, the passion for order, the shrinking from extreme solutions, the instinct for the experimental method, and, in brief, the solidity and the sobriety of the Italian genius. . . . It is no more permissible to ignore their work, than to ignore that of the Germans or the English." It may be added that in the study of the functions of the brain,

their work takes no mean place in comparison. The Italian doctrines are essentially eclectic, avoiding extremes, trying to reconcile opposing facts, and being based on experiment and clinical and anatomical observation. To the Italians is due the theory that the different functional areas possess, beside a special central region, common areas or zones of radiation where the centres overlap. In the dog the zones of sensory innervation seem to converge into a neutral territory, lesion of which causes impairment of all special and general sensibility. The cortex is the seat of the highest psychical functions, but not of simple sensations and organized motor impulses; the basal ganglia may supply in part the functions of the cortex. Different points of each functional sphere of the cortex sustain almost equivalent relations with the corresponding sense organs, so that substitution between different parts of the same centre is possible. Each functional centre sustains bilateral relations for the corresponding peripheral organs of sight, hearing and smell, but unilateral relations for the sensori-motor sphere. Morphological variations in the nervous elements of the cortex teach nothing as to their functions, but that may be gathered from their prolongations and their anatomical relations. The two types of motor and sensory cells of the cortex are so united and confused that the functions of motion and sensation have a common seat. The special functions of any area are due not to a special difference of nervous elements, but to the nature of the peripheral organ with which they are connected. There is no direct nervous transmission between two cells or groups of cells; the communication must take place through a vast diffuse network, made up of the ultimate ramifications of the axis cylinders. Golgi's musculo-tendinous nervous organs are undoubtedly the peripheral organs of the muscular sense. The activity of the brain, like that of the muscle, is attended, during the period of positive work, by an appreciable decline in the temperature of the brain substance, followed by a rise of temperature in the period of repose. These variations of temperature constitute true thermic oscillations, which correspond to the rhythm of processes of functional disintegration and reintegration of the nervous centres. Brain work is a form of energy, and intelligence has its chemical, thermic and mechanical equivalents. Such, in brief, is the summing-up which Soury gives of the doctrines maintained by the different Italian scientists. As an introduction to their work, and to the work of the Strasburg school, and as a guide to the original memoirs, the present volume merits high praise. We are glad to learn that the author intends to publish similar digests of the doctrines of the schools of Berlin, Vienna and Paris, and we hope he may be led to undertake a similar work for the school of London.

*Annales de Sciences Psychiques.* Paris: Felix Alcan, editeur. 1891.

This new journal, appearing every two months, is under the direction of Dr. Dariex, and is to be devoted to the various psychical phenomena of a so-called occult type, telepathy, presentiments, hallucinations, etc. Its aim seems to be about the same as that of the *Journal of the Society for Psychical Research*. The first number contains a letter from Richet, stating the objects to be pursued, an article by the editor on the method to be employed in telepathic observations, and a collection of various cases of telepathic hallucinations.

THE BOSTON  
Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, AUGUST 20, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

THE SUPPOSED CURATIVE EFFECT OF OPERATION, *PER SE*.

UNDER this title, Dr. J. William White, of Philadelphia, contributes a paper to the *Annals of Surgery* for August, 1891, which not only from its subject, but from the great number of authorities quoted, and from the rich experience of the writer, makes an article of interest and importance to both surgeon and physician. The author's attention was first directed to this subject by reason of his experience with the operation of trephining for so-called traumatic epilepsy.

During the past five years, with Dr. D. Hayes Agnew, he has trephined in 15 cases of supposed traumatic epilepsy. All but one recovered from the operation. The patient who perished was an imbecile and a confirmed drunkard as well as an epileptic. Death occurred from suppression of urine, probably secondary to etherization.

In one case a bullet was found imbedded in the brain substance. In another, an irregular portion of the internal table was dissected out from beneath the dura mater to which it was attached by cicatricial adhesions. In another there were projecting spicula of bone on the internal surface of the button removed and the adjacent portions of the skull. In two, marked sclerosis and thickening of the cranium were observed about the field of operation. In the remaining cases nothing abnormal was seen, notwithstanding which, they were, without exception, markedly improved by trephining; in two instances even to the point of apparent cure, no return of symptoms having been observed for eighteen months, and for two years, after operation. In the other seven the results were strikingly favorable, convulsions disappearing for weeks or months, although previously of more than daily occurrence.

The author has, in so far as this is possible, classified the cases in which operation *per se* seemed to be the main factor in bringing about a cure. These

cases are divided into three groups in accordance with the anatomical seat of the symptoms, or of the supposed disease. This brings them under the following heads:

(1) Operations for the relief of nervous phenomena, as epilepsy, insanity, paralysis, etc.; (2) Operations for abdominal and pelvic disorders, as peritonitis, tumors, etc.; (3) Miscellaneous operations. This classification is further carried out by grouping together (a) Those cases in which nothing whatever was found explanatory of the symptoms; (b) Those in which some departure from normal conditions was observed, but was so slight as to be apparently inadequate to explain the symptoms; (c) Those cases in which an apparently grave and irremediable condition was disclosed by an exploratory operation, but which notably improved or altogether disappeared after mere inspection or handling, no further surgical interference having been thought justifiable.

Under the heading of "Operations for the Relief of Nervous Phenomena," Dr. White has tabulated, including his own, 154 cases. Many of these are given in detail, and coming as they do from recognized authorities, are of much value.

In 56 cases of trephining for epilepsy nothing abnormal was found to account for the symptoms. Nineteen cases were reported in six months or less after operation; eleven cases were reported from six to twelve months after operation; six cases were reported from one to two years after operation; one was reported eight years after operation.

Twenty-five of these cases were reported as cured; eighteen as improved; in three cases it was mentioned that a relapse occurred later. In 30 cases of ligation of blood-vessels for epilepsy, 14 were reported as cured; 15 as improved; one died seven days after operation. In the fatal case the right common carotid artery was tied. No fit occurred after the operation.

In 10 cases of castration for epilepsy, all were reported as cured. One case was reported four months after operation; four cases were reported more than two years after operation; in five, the time when reported is not mentioned.

In nine cases of tracheotomy for epilepsy, two were reported as cured; six as improved; one as much improved, though death, in this case, followed in two months after the operation.

In 21 cases of removal of the superior cervical ganglia of the sympathetic nerves, six remained well at the end of three years; 10 were improved; five remained unimproved; two died soon after the operation, but not from its direct effect.

In six cases of incision of the scalp for epilepsy, nothing was found to account for the symptoms. Three of these cases were reported as cured at the end of three months or less; one was reported as cured at the end of one year; two were reported as cured at the end of two years; two other cases almost similar, were reported as cured.

Twelve cases of epilepsy are reported as cured by

such operations as stretching of the sciatic nerve, excision of the musculo-cutaneous nerve, cauterization of the larynx, circumcission, application of a seton to the back of the neck, tenotomy of the external recti muscles, burning of the scalp, puncture of the heart, etc.

Thirteen cases of spontaneous or accidental cures of epilepsy are also reported, at a time varying from two months to five years after the traumatism, which was a fall, a burn, a wound, an amputation for intercurrent injury or disease, etc.

Passing from the cerebral to the spinal region, Dr. White cites an illustrative case of his own. A man, aged fifty-five, was attacked on December 25, 1887, with severe pain in his arms and shoulders. A few days later there was weakness of the thighs, spreading rapidly down the legs to the feet, and upward on the body to the nipple line. In eight days there was absolute paralysis of the parts involved, including both sphincters, while at the same time the paralyzed parts became the seat of profound anæsthesia. Girdle pains developed, bed-sores made their appearance, percussion of the spine over the third and fourth vertebrae became painful. The reflexes were exaggerated, and light blows on the head in the direction of the spinal axis gave rise to frightful exacerbations of the girdle pains. In spite of every remedial measure, these symptoms increased in severity for ten months. An exploratory operation was then undertaken. Dr. White removed the spines and laminae of the first five dorsal vertebrae, opened the slightly thickened dura, separated some firm adhesions to the subjacent pia mater, explored the cord, and having failed to discover any pathological changes, closed the wounds in the dura and soft parts.

The girdle pain had entirely disappeared by the following day; sensation began to return the day after; voluntary motion in the toes after the eighth day; and so one symptom after another disappeared until the patient completely recovered, and is now earning his living by manual labor.

In the list of abdominal and pelvic disorders apparently cured by operation *per se* a number of instructive cases are cited. The experience of Tait, who has more than once drawn attention to the astonishing disappearance of tumors, often of large size, after a mere exploratory incision, and the corroborative testimony of von Mosetig are cited at length. Koenig's analysis of 131 cases of tubercular peritonitis treated by abdominal incision is carefully discussed.

In response to letters of inquiry upon the subject, Dr. White received many communications from prominent operators, the great majority of them containing notes of cases not previously published.

Under the heading of miscellaneous operations the author has given several of very diverse character. First are quoted cases of osteomalacia, cured, after weeks or months of confinement to bed, by either oöphorectomy or Cæsarean section.

Passing to another subject, the question of graduated tenotomy of the eye muscles for the relief of severe

nervous symptoms is carefully discussed. The author freely acknowledges the value of tenotomies in badly balanced ocular muscles, but he is none the less convinced that in numbers of instances of reported cures of chronic chorea, petit mal, and even delusional insanity, the effect of the operation *per se* is in large measure the potent cause of the supposed cure. This belief is founded, not alone on theory, but upon the fact that in certain cases of reflex nervous troubles a cessation of the symptoms has followed the tenotomy, although this has not produced perfect equilibrium. Again the relapses which may take place after a perfectly successful series of tenotomies would indicate that the nervous phenomena attributed to the insufficiency, for the relief of which the operations were made, were not correctly so attributed, and that the temporary relief must be ascribed to some other than the restoration of an imperfect balance of the external ocular muscles.

In seeking for a reasonable explanation of the phenomena observed in the above cases, the author has formulated the conditions which are common to nearly all of them. These are: (1) Anæsthesia; (2) psychical influence, or so-called mental impression; (3) relief of tension; (4) reflex action or the "reaction of traumatism." These influences were operative in the majority of cases, although not one of them except the last applies to the whole list.

With the idea that it was conceivable that a disease of the nerve centres, not reached by ordinary drugs, might be affected by agents of such volatility and diffusibility as ether and chloroform, the author instituted a series of observations upon a number of epileptics in various stages of the disease. All other treatment was withdrawn, ether was given to the production of full anæsthesia at intervals of from forty-eight to seventy-two hours. The results were either entirely negative, or in consequence of the withdrawal of their bromides the patients grew worse.

Since in the great majority of cases cited in this paper there were either undoubted symptoms such as are habitually associated with organic disease, or there was demonstrable and unmistakable evidence of such disease, it is necessary to believe, in considering the psychical influence of operation, that powerful impressions acting upon the emotional or intellectual nature may affect the organic processes of secretion, nutrition, etc., and may arrest pathological changes, and bring about reparative or recuperative action. Cases are cited in which such influences are clearly set forth.

The author holds that the normal equilibrium which we witness between the cerebro-spinal and the sympathetic systems, as respects their influence upon the blood-vessels, is obviously more or less interfered with when the brain transmits a more than wonted impulse, allowing the unrestrained action or paralyzing the influence of the sympathetic vaso-motor nerve. In this relation some curious cases of hypnotism, and some striking examples of the effect of the central nervous system upon the body, are cited.

The opinion is expressed that in many of the cases described there can be little doubt that relief of tension is an important factor in amelioration or cure. If it is assumed that preternatural tension exists in the cranial cavity, this would be relieved to some extent by trephining, and there would be but few exceptions to the rule that in each case something was done which lessened tension in some cavity or organ of the body. There are other cases, however, in which no such relief was obtained, and yet cure resulted from the operation. A diminution of the tension would manifestly alter the blood-supply to any important organ in the body, and with it the nutritive processes, local and general. Beyond this nothing definite can be said, except as it applies to cases of ascites in which, as in cases of hydrarthrosis, one tapping may prove permanently curative, because the original source of irritation and hypersecretion has already disappeared.

Under the head of reflex action, the author includes the "reaction of traumatism," as well as the effects of revulsion and counter-irritation. Verneuil has long since shown that very slight traumatism sometimes excites in the entire economy a general perturbation, and sometimes, by selection of the weak point, a sudden aggravation of lesions that are only slight or have slumbered. This same excitement, usually prejudicial, may occasionally be curative. In the case of spinal surgery above detailed, Dr. White believes that the local shock of the operation was promptly followed by a corresponding reaction in which the vitality of the tissues was raised sufficiently high to determine a return to the normal state. In this relation the reciprocal influence of one portion of the body on another is briefly discussed.

In considering abdominal tumors, attention is called to the possibility of the spontaneous disappearance of such tumors, the relation of this disappearance to the operation being coincidental; cases are cited in point. As to the cure or amelioration of growths thought to be malignant by merely exploratory operation, a long search through the literature of the subject has met with but little success.

The cure of tuberculosis of the peritoneum as the result of exploratory incision is explained on the ground that the removal of ascitic fluid allows the peritoneal surfaces to fall together and to acquire adhesions. The tubercles are then shut in between the coils of intestine, the omentum and the abdominal wall. They are thus surrounded by tissues in a high degree of activity which can now throw around them the limiting zone of young cells and eventually fibrous tissue, which, if the tuberculous process is not too far advanced, may effectually resist it and may cause it to retrograde, the process being analogous to that which we see imperfectly going on around a cancerous growth.

As a result of a study of the subject, the author believes the following conclusions are warranted:

(1) There are large numbers of cases of different grades of severity and varying character which seem

to be benefited by operation alone, some of them by almost any operation.

(2) These cases include chiefly epilepsy, certain abdominal tumors, and peritoneal effusions and tubercle, though the improvement in the latter is, perhaps, to be explained on general principles.

(3) Of the possible factors which, by reason of their constancy, must be considered, anæsthesia seems least likely to have been effective. The other three, namely, psychical influence, relief of tension, and reflex action, may enter in varying degrees into the therapeutics of these cases, and taken together, serve to render the occurrence of occasional cures less mysterious.

(4) The theory of accident or coincidence scarcely explains the facts satisfactorily.

#### INOCULATION OF CANCER.

THE official report of the meeting of the French Academy of Medicine, June 23d, which is at hand in the *Bulletin*, contains M. Cornil's presentation of the experiments made by a "foreign" surgeon upon two human subjects to test the possibility of the inoculation of cancer by grafts. The official report varies but little, and that in matters of detail, from the accounts previously received. The experiments, it seems, were made four years ago, a little subsequent to a similar experiment made in Germany by a Dr. Hahn, who announced his results at a meeting of the *Berliner medizinische Gesellschaft*, November 2, 1887. Hahn's experiment was repeated by Professor Bergmann, of Berlin, with similar results, and the subject was again referred to at the meeting of the German Surgical Society, April 25, 1889.

Professor Cornil's communication to the Academy, and the emphatic denunciation by his colleagues of the act which he reported, did not approve, has excited much comment in France. At about the same time much stir was caused in Germany by a demand made in the public press by a Dr. Leidig, a lawyer, for an explanation from Professors Hahn and Bergmann of their proceedings in regard to the inoculation of carcinomatous patients with particles of cancer in places not previously diseased, as already reported two and four years ago. So fierce a fire of indignation was kindled by this, that the German Minister of Education found it necessary to intervene and enforce the demand for some answer to Leidig's charges. As yet no answer has appeared, although Professor Bergmann is reported — we know not how truly — as maintaining the justifiability and propriety of the experiments as made by Dr. Hahn and himself. The *Deutsche medizinische Wochenschrift*, July 23d, contains, however, some remarks on the subject by Dr. Hermann Frank, who was assistant under Hahn at the time the grafts were made, which may perhaps be regarded as representing the form which a statement from Professors Bergmann and Hahn might take if one were made. Professor Ewald also, in the *Berliner klinische Woch-*

*enschrift* of July 18th, contributes a letter, of which the following are extracts:

"We have not to enter here into a discussion of the question as to the scientific result of the experiments and their importance for the cure and prophylaxis of carcinoma, and especially for the technique of the operation. On the other hand, we do not hesitate to declare that we wish to see such experiments on human beings, however important the questions on which they bear may be, performed, if at all, only by those whose scientific name and unquestionable humanity afford a guarantee that no harm whatever can accrue to the patients in question, and who accept the entire responsibility for this. The much-discussed communications of Messrs. Hahn and von Bergmann were made with all publicity, both in scientific associations and in the medical press. The names of these gentlemen afford every guarantee that the fundamental ethical principles of medical action were not violated in any way in the cases in question."

The Germans certainly seem to have acted with more circumspection in their operations than the "foreign surgeon" reported by Cornil, who had no regard for circumspection or medical ethics, even the most rudimentary. The patients in Paris seem not to have been at all in a hopeless condition, and the grafting was done, without consent, whilst the patients were anesthetized.

From an ethical point of view, as well as from that of common humanity, the French experiments deserve the condemnation which was instantly meted out to them. The German experiments, however, seem to rest upon a very different plane. The experiments were performed with the full consent and understanding of the patients, whose condition was not rendered in any sense more unfavorable by the operation. There is certainly, as has been claimed by the Germans, an enormous difference between the conduct of the anonymous surgeon and that of Messrs. Bergmann and Hahn, which had practically evoked no criticism from the profession until dragged into notoriety by a layman. Whatever may be thought of the propriety of these experiments, they are certainly valuable from a scientific point of view. Although we gain from them no additional knowledge as to the parasitic origin of cancer, the point has been definitely settled that fragments of cancerous tissue, when allowed to remain in contact with healthy tissues, may reproduce the disease, and the experiments emphasize the immense importance of taking every precaution during an operation to avoid exposing the living tissues to the juices or cells of the morbid growth which the surgeon is attempting to remove. This is a matter which hitherto has hardly been called to the notice of the surgical world.

Although we are not disposed to place the experiments of our German confrères in the same category with those of the unknown enthusiast whose zeal overcame his discretion and his humanity, we, nevertheless, feel called upon to caution scientific investigators that in dealing with human beings they are treading

upon dangerous ground, even when acting with the patient's consent, and that they should be blinded as to their duties towards the individual in their efforts to confer a boon on suffering humanity.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**THE CONGRESS OF HYGIENE.**—The International Congress of Hygiene closed on Monday, after a long discussion as to the next place of meeting. The congress finally decided in favor of Buda-Pesth.

**BOGUS MEDICAL DIPLOMAS.**—The Wisconsin State Medical Board has discovered that the Northwest is being flooded with fraudulent medical diplomas, purporting to be issued by the University of Victoria at Montreal. Fifty of these diplomas have been found in Wisconsin and South Dakota.

**THE POPULATION OF FRANCE.**—According to the last census the population of France was 38,095,150, including foreigners, which shows an increase of 208,584 over that of 1886.

**FATALITIES ON ENGLISH RAILWAYS.**—The railway fatalities during the course of last year have been returned at 1076 killed, and 4721 injured. The average of the fatalities is one in every seven millions of passengers carried.

**PRESCRIPTIONS FOR SALE.**—In connection with the question of the ownership of a prescription given by a physician to his patient, the *Lancet* copies the following advertisement from a newspaper. "Kidneys and Bladder.—Gentleman recently cured by noted titled physician (can be verified) will send full-est particulars and copy of the great specialist's 5 guinea prescription on receipt of 3s. 6d. Inexpensive remedies."

**SPECIAL RAILROAD FARES TO WASHINGTON FOR THE MEETING OF THE CONGRESS OF PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.**—The Trunk lines, the New York and Boston lines, the Southern Passenger Association, and the Central Traffic Association will transport persons from points on their lines to Washington and return at the price of one and one-third the regular fare on the following conditions: (1) There must be an attendance at the meeting of not less than one hundred persons holding special certificates. (2) The going ticket must be purchased within three days before the opening date of the meeting. (3) Each person availing himself of the concession must pay full first-class fare going to the meeting, and must obtain a certificate from the agent of whom the ticket is purchased. (4) Those holding such certificates, when countersigned by the proper officer at the Congress, can obtain return tickets at one-third the highest limited fare. Certificates are not transferable, and the return tickets secured upon certificates are not transferable. If any of them are sold or transferred, they must be redeemed at the highest first-class rate by the person making such sale or transfer. No refund of

fare will be made on account of any person failing to obtain a certificate. Those who wish to avail themselves of this method of obtaining reduction in fares, should present themselves at the office for certificates and tickets at least thirty minutes before departure of trains. It is absolutely necessary for each passenger before starting to obtain a certificate from the agent of whom the going ticket is purchased, otherwise he can obtain no reduction in the return fare. There will be no stop-over privileges on the return tickets, which must always be by the same route as the going ticket. Members may obtain tickets on these conditions for their wives and members of their families, as well as themselves.

Dr. Samuel S. Adams, 1632 K Street, Washington, D. C., in charge of railroad matters, wishes to be notified by members, without delay, if they intend to avail themselves of this method of obtaining reduction in fare, and also whether they expect to be accompanied by any members of their family who will also desire to avail themselves of such reduction. Early in September the Committee will inform them by circular, as to whether one hundred persons or more have sent notice that they will avail themselves of this method of obtaining reduction, and will obtain special certificates for the purpose. In case there should not be one hundred persons who indicate their intention of doing this, only the ordinary reduction of rates on round-trip excursion tickets can be obtained by those going to the Congress.

**THE NEW EXPLOSIVES.**—Workmen employed in manufacturing the new explosive melinite, says the *British Medical Journal*, are liable to present serious symptoms of poisoning. The earlier symptoms are itching of the conjunctiva, loss of appetite, cough, and sometimes hæmoptysis. The patient then begins to suffer from severe asthmatic attacks, during which the heart's action becomes very rapid. The face, hands and hair are stained yellow, and picric acid is found in the urine also. In one man who died of intercurrent influenza, parenchymatous nephritis was found after death, and picric acid was present in the liver. The part of the process of manufacture which produces these effects is that in which carbolic acid is added to nitric acid; nitrous fumes are liberated, and at the same time, owing to the heating of the mixture, some picric acid is volatilized.

**CHOLERA IN CALCUTTA.**—From Calcutta for the week ending May 30th, 45 deaths from cholera were reported; for the week ending June 6th, 4 deaths. The weekly death-rate of Calcutta during the first quarter of the year, varied from 26.5 to 57.2 to 1,000 inhabitants; for Madras, 32.7 to 44.3; for Bombay, 24.9 to 32.8. The increased death-rate at Calcutta is to be ascribed partly to a fatal fever and partly to cholera. The latter disease received considerable accessions from the numbers of pilgrims who resorted to the city for the celebration of the twenty-seven year religious festival. It prevailed chiefly among the pilgrims. At Calcutta the total number of deaths

from cholera during the months of January, February and March, was 810, while the average number for the same period during the past ten years, was 455.

**A VERDICT AGAINST A PHYSICIAN.**—In an English town recently, two boys were found trespassing in a garden. The proprietor, who was a doctor, took them to his surgery, and by way of punishment, painted their faces with lunar caustic, producing a representation of a moustache and an imperial. The boys were then released. On their arrival home their faces were dressed with oil, but nevertheless, they complained very much on the following day of pain, and one of the boys was sent back from his work as his employer objected very much to his facial adornment. The parents afterward brought an action against the doctor. Medical evidence as to the nature of the injuries was given, and the doctor was fined five shillings, with costs.

### Miscellany.

#### THE INFLUENCE OF INTESTINAL ANTISEPSIS IN THE TOLERANCE OF CERTAIN DRUGS.

FÉRÉ has observed the favorable effect of intestinal antiseptics in persons who are taking continued doses of bromide of potassium, in causing the disappearance of the disturbances attributed to its accumulation, and in particular the cutaneous manifestations.<sup>1</sup> The antiseptics has been persevered in for nine months, and though the patients take daily one drachm of naphthol and half a drachm of salicylate of bismuth, no annoyance has been experienced. The relative tolerance of these drugs is therefore considerable. It would appear that one may regard as absolute the benefits which they confer on those taking bromide of potassium. There are several persons who have taken as much as half an ounce of the bromide daily, not only without injury to their general health, but with great advantage to their convulsive attacks. But borax, which has been employed in epilepsy, causes also gastric disturbance and eruptions. Gowers has shown that it may occasion an outburst of psoriasis, and FÉRÉ has seen eczema show itself. These eruptions may appear when doses of fifteen or twenty grains are prescribed, yet occur more frequently and with greater intensity if a drachm or a drachm and a half be given daily. But in the case of two persons, without stopping the borax, which acted satisfactorily on the seizures, a generalized eczematous eruption disappeared in course of a few days when the naphthol and salicylate of bismuth in the doses mentioned were prescribed. In a third patient, the cure of the boric eruption was obtained by administration of the salicylate of naphthol (Béto) in the dose of seven and a half grains daily. Before he used these antiseptic substances he never obtained the cure of the boric eruptions unless it was discontinued, and the same with those due to bromide. It is probable that this effect of intestinal antiseptics in the tolerance of drugs is not limited to those named, but may be had recourse to under other circumstances, and in particular against drug eruptions combined with gastro-intestinal disturbance of toxic origin.

<sup>1</sup> Edinburgh Medical Journal, August,

## A CASE OF ARBITRATION.

LAST week we took occasion to note the result of a recent trial for malpractice, says the *Journal of the American Medical Association*, and on account of its fairness and justice published the decision of the appellate judge who heard the case.<sup>1</sup> This week we note another instance in which suit was brought against one of the most prominent physicians in this city, and by consent submitted to a board of three physicians chosen to act as arbitrators. A large amount of testimony was heard, the trial occupying an entire week. In the finding the arbitrators unanimously decided that the defendant was not guilty as charged by the plaintiff. The plaintiff alleging that the defendant had improperly diagnosed and treated the case. The arbitrators found the defendant's diagnosis to be correct and the treatment in perfect accord with the laws of medical science.

The method of settling disputes by arbitration is one commonly adopted by merchants and others engaged in the common business affairs of life, and is highly satisfactory to all concerned except the attorneys. This is the first instance within our knowledge where this plan of settlement has been adopted in a case where an individual believed himself unskillfully treated by a physician.

A NEW METHOD OF PRODUCING LOCAL ANÆSTHESIA.<sup>2</sup>

DR. WIESENDENGER describes in the *Journal für Zahnheilkunde* a new method of producing anæsthesia by the application of cold, the characteristic feature of which is that it is not the cold-producing agent which touches the desired part, but a metallic tube or chamber which is cooled by carbonic acid. The cold may, according to the requirements of the case, be regulated from the temperature of cold water to one sufficiently low to cauterise. The first symptom of this artificial cold is anemia of the cellular tissue, producing a slight sensation of burning, which is followed by anæsthesia, which lasts from one to two minutes and then disappears without any ill effects. As the instrument may be manufactured of almost any shape, it is evident that this new method may be used for a variety of purposes. The simple turning of a tap will regulate the stream of carbonic acid to any degree of temperature down to four degrees Fahrenheit. No moisture is produced. In using this cold for the purposes of cauterizing, the surgeon has the advantage of producing anæsthesia at the same time. When applying it to any of the internal cavities, such as the mouth, it is necessary to have the parts carefully dried, as the tissues would otherwise adhere to the instrument. Dr. Kummel applied the method in the case of a boy in the Maria Hospital, at Hamburg, with such complete success that the boy looked on without moving a muscle while a deep incision of twelve centimetres in length was made in his thigh. Other gases which can be brought into a fluid state may be used in place of carbonic acid. The carbonic acid which has been used for the purposes of anæsthesia may be led into a vessel which has been tested to a pressure of three atmospheres, and is provided with a manometer and safety valve, whence it could be used as a motor agent or for preserving food. An iron bottle of fluid carbonic acid

at a pressure of fifty atmospheres is sufficient for fifty operations,—and costs but a dollar or two. The instrument for the application of cold to the tissues costs about eight dollars.

## QUESTIONS ASKED AT EXAMINATIONS IN MEDICINE.

In a letter<sup>1</sup> criticising the questions asked by the New Jersey State Medical Examining Board, Dr. H. C. Wood calls attention to the dangers to medical education which may result from absurd questions on examination papers. A student generally knows what kind of questions he is likely to be obliged to answer, and prepares himself accordingly.

State medical examining boards must exert great influence upon teaching faculties, and there always is danger that medical schools shall prepare men for examining boards rather than for practice of medicine. It, therefore, behooves examining boards to take great care that their questions have close relations to practical medicine, and especially to modern practical medicine.

The questions asked are of such a character that, if this examination is to be the type, one of two things must happen: thoroughly trained graduates of medical schools of the first class must either fail altogether, or at least go to the bottom of the list, or else medical colleges will have to strive to make mediæval lumberattics of the heads of their students, much to the disgrace of American medicine and the detriment of American communities. Dr. Wood affirms that, although he is an editor of various editions of the "United States Dispensatory," and the author of a text-book on therapeutics, not only could he not, off-hand, answer the questions asked in materia medica and therapeutics, but that he would be ashamed of himself if he could.

On the one hand a candidate might be thoroughly familiar with almost any one of the high-class modern treatises of therapeutics and not be able to answer these questions, whilst on the other hand these questions could be answered by one who had no valuable knowledge of practical therapeutics.

For instance, he says, "Take Question I: What is dialyzed iron, and how is it prepared? Dialyzed iron is a worthless preparation of iron, which has never been recognized by the United States Pharmacopœia, and is, I believe, no longer used by physicians who are any way near abreast of the times. In my lecture I simply mention it as a pharmaceutical curiosity that is worthless. It seems to me a first principle of examinations by medical boards should be that attention must be confined to official preparations. If the candidate is to be asked a lot of foolish questions upon every kind of preparation, invented by some perhaps semi-addled pharmaceutical brain, how is he to gain any knowledge? He must be forever running after the chaff that is blown away by his teachers.

"Then again, Question III: How many practical doctors can give the specific gravity of chloroform, and what use would it be to them if they could?

"Question IV: Give the formula and mode of making camphorated tincture of opium. If there were a candidate for graduation in the University of Pennsylvania who could answer this question, I would cer-

<sup>1</sup> See page 178 of the JOURNAL.

<sup>2</sup> *Lancet*, August 1st.

<sup>1</sup> *University Medical Magazine*, July.

tainly examine him most severely to see whether he had not grasped at the shadow and lost the substance of true knowledge. Our men are all taught that the strength of paregoric in opium is two grains to the ounce, that it contains some camphor; and that is all that it is necessary to know about its materia medica or pharmacy.

"(Question V: Give the formula of the compound cathartic pill. I doubt whether there can be found a doctor in Philadelphia, in sufficient repute to have a practice of three thousand dollars a year, that could answer this question: to know the effect of this conglomeration of cathartics is what the medical practitioner needs. Again, why should a doctor be required 'to describe infusion, decoction, maceration and digestion,' and not one word asked about the physiological or remedial action of such remedies as opium, quinine, alcohol, digitalis, mercury, arsenic, veratrum viride, aconite, strychnine, nitrates, cathartics, tonics, emetics, or almost any other drug of any value? Indeed, the only drug whose general effect upon the human system is inquired into is one that is not official."

### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

SULPHONAL is regarded as one of the most reliable and safest hypnotics; but that there is a certain amount of danger, was shown by Bresslau.<sup>1</sup> The patients were lunatics, and had been taking the drug for a considerable time in good doses, and borne it well until symptoms of disturbance set in, these being great constipation, dark-brown urine, slow, or in some cases rapid but feeble pulse, discolored patches resembling purpura on the limbs, and great prostration. In several cases which ended fatally, the cause of death was heart failure, with oedema of the lungs.

### A READY METHOD OF MAKING GLYCERIN SUPPOSITORIES.<sup>2</sup>

R. Stearic acid	5 gm.
Carbonate of sodium (crystallized)	2.5 gm.
Glycerin	120 to 150 gm. M.

The stearic acid in powder is warmed, and the carbonate of soda added with a little water and glycerin. The rest of the glycerin is then warmed and added, and the mass cooled in moulds.

DERMATOL. — Heinz and Liebrecht<sup>3</sup> have given the name dermatol to the basic gallate of bismuth, which is said to be a fine, odorless, insoluble, saffron-yellow, non-hygroscopic powder, unchangeable by air or light. The remedy has been used with good results as a substitute for iodoform in surgical, gynecological and dermatological practice. It commends itself as an innocuous, sedative, anti-epileptic drying powder.

VALERIANATE OF ANTIPYRIN. — The following formula<sup>4</sup> may be used to prepare this salt, which is of value in certain nervous cases:

R. Antipyrin	gr. xviii.
Aq. destillat	℥ss. and ℥ss. sol.
℞. sol. et add.	
Sol. val. (see p. 117)	℥ss. xv.

Shake well and stand aside to allow the salt to crystallize.

VALERIANATE OF ANTIPYRIN AND QUININE. — Sochaczewski gives the following as the best method of preparation:<sup>5</sup> Dissolve 10 gm. of valerianate of quinine in a sufficient quantity of 90 per cent. alcohol to give a thoroughly saturated solution. Dissolve 10 gm. of antipyrin in the smallest possible quantity of distilled water. Mix the solutions in a crystallizing dish and apply heat, being careful that it does not go beyond 122°. The crystals form and no sub-product is obtained.

### Correspondence.

#### "MIRACLES AND MEDICINE"—A REPLY.

MAGNOLIA, MASS., August 14, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—In your number for July 30th is a letter from Prof. Thomas Dwight, M.D., upon your editorial notice of my recent paper, "Miracles and Medicine," which seems to call for some reply.

I pass the abuse contained in its preface. Such phrases as "gross misrepresentation," "absolutely untrustworthy," "absolutely false statements," "glaring misstatements," "bitterly prejudiced and unjust," and the like, can hardly fail to strike the thoughtful reader as much more like the hysterics of a disquieted zealot than the judgments of a fair critic; and I take up at once the three or four statements which he singles out from the hundreds contained in the two chapters to which he refers.<sup>1</sup>

The first of these which he attacks is that "the School of Salerno was held in aversion by multitudes of strict churchmen;" and to this fact, which is well known to every unprejudiced student of medical history, he opposes the following statement and argument: "This was unlikely, but not impossible. The school was founded by the Benedictines, who certainly were considered strict churchmen." This statement and argument give us at once a test both of the doctor's accuracy and his logic. First, as to his accuracy. If there is one thing in the history of medical instruction which is settled, it is that the Benedictines did not found the School of Salerno. There was an old claim to that effect, which probably arose at the neighboring monasteries of Monte Cassino and La Cava. Sprengel carelessly admitted it into his history of medicine about the end of the last century, and sundry compilers have followed it since; but now that the matter has been carefully investigated, every leading authority, whether Catholic, Protestant, or purely scientific, has abandoned it. Haeser and Baas, the most eminent historians of medicine in Germany; Darenberg, Director of the Mazarin Library, the foremost recent authority in France; Renzi, eminent in Italy; and, finally, Dr. Payne, of St. Thomas's Hospital, in his admirable article on medicine in the latest edition of the "Encyclopaedia Britannica,"—all these declare this theory to be without foundation. The words of Dr. Payne are as follows: "It has by recent researches been clearly established that the celebrated *Schola Salernitana* was a purely secular institution. . . . All that can with certainty be said is, that a school or collection of schools gradually grew up in which especially medicine, but also, in a subordinate degree, law and philosophy were taught."

Nor is this all; the blunder which Professor Dwight makes in his zeal as a champion of the church is exposed by no less a personage than Father Denile, sub-archivist of the Vatican, the latest and greatest among Roman Catholic historians of the European universities, who says that he is "forced to confess that the beginnings of the School of Salerno remain veiled in darkness," and that "it is impossible to say whether its origin was clerical or lay."<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The articles are, "New Chapters in the Warfare of Science," Popular Science Monthly, May and June, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> See Denile, Die Entstehung der Universitäten, p. 232. For Darenberg, see his La Médecine, pp. 132, 133. See also Haeser, Haas, Renzi, *et al.*

<sup>3</sup> American Journal of Pharmacy, August.

<sup>4</sup> Lancet, April 10.

<sup>5</sup> Medical Medicine, July 20.

<sup>6</sup> Boellner klin. Wochenschrift, June 15th.

<sup>7</sup> Chemist and Druggist.



So much for the professor's accuracy: next, to his logic. Grant that all these leading modern authorities are wrong and that the professor's mere *ipse dixit* overrides all the proofs they can cite; what conclusion may we draw? The conclusion which the professor draws is as follows: The Benedictines founded the School of Salerno; the Benedictines were strict churchmen: *argui*, "Mr. White is guilty of gross misrepresentation" when he says that "The School of Salerno was held in aversion by multitudes of strict churchmen." There is no need to discuss such reasoning;—surely any Harvard Sophomore chopping logic like this would be plucked at once.

So much for the professor's accuracy and logic. I now take his next criticism as an exhibition of his fairness. My statement was that "Pope Innocent III, early in the 13th century, forbade physicians, under pain of excommunication, to undertake medical treatment without calling in ecclesiastical advice." Professor Dwight attacks this statement, first, by a quibble, saying, "In point of fact, what is referred to was not done by Innocent III, but by the Fourth Council of the Lateran during his reign." I submit to the candid reader that this reply of the professor indicates either disingenuousness, or ignorance of the history referred to. For nothing is more usual or more just among historical writers than to attribute important church decrees to the Popes, who carried them through, even though they were passed upon, as a matter of form, by a Council. For example, the future historian will certainly, on this principle, attribute the Infallibility dogma to Pius IX. How much more natural, then, to attribute the decree above-mentioned to Pope Innocent III. He was the most powerful pontiff who ever sat in the chair of St. Peter, and, with the possible exception of Gregory VII, the greatest. He not only called the Fourth Lateran Council, but he presided over it, in his own city, at his own basilica, to carry out his own policy, in accordance with his own programme, as every scholar of church history well knows. As well say that the Battles of the Wilderness were not fought by General Grant, but by the military councils he called to receive his orders; or that the Emancipation Proclamation should not bear the name of Abraham Lincoln, but those of his cabinet who considered his draft and revised it. Very naturally, then, does the professor, after indulging in this small piece of casuistry, dismiss his own statement as "a detail of little consequence."

He next goes on to complain that my statement gave "an entirely false impression"; and he says "What was decreed was that a physician, on being called to a case, should advise the patient to attend to the state of his conscience, that is, to send for a confessor; but this in no way implied that the priest was to interfere with the treatment of the case." Here again the professor shows himself either unacquainted with his authorities or exceedingly disingenuous. The context of the canon, while it shows that this ecclesiastical advice was nominally for the prescription of spiritual remedies, shows just as clearly that these remedies were expected to help the body. This is explicitly stated as a ground for the canon: "*Cum infirmitas corporalis nonnunquam ex peccato proveniat*"—"Since bodily infirmity sometimes arises from sin," it begins, the physician of souls should be called, "so that, after provision has been made for the sick man's spiritual care, there may more wholesomely follow the remedy of bodily medicine, since when the cause ceases the effect ceases."

Here, then, is my whole contention: the mediæval theology attributed disease largely to human sin, which brought upon the patient the wrath of God or the malice of Satan; hence though the Church authorities were forced to recognize the medical profession, their constant effort was to keep it subordinated to the priestly function. The *Agnus Dei* and fetiches of every sort in the vast repertory of "Pastoral Medicine," were constantly urged upon the faithful by every means, from the voice of Pope Paul II down; and this, of course, interfered constantly and

greatly with the evolution of scientific medicine. I feel like thanking the professor for enabling me to bring out this matter so clearly.

Dr. Dwight's next attempts to show that I am wrong as to the penalty inflicted on a physician for not calling in a priest, and he urges that it "was not excommunication, but prohibition to enter a church, which was a very different thing from excommunication in those days." This is a nice point, and in splitting this particular hair, the professor is half right and half wrong; half right, because the penalty, technically, is as he has stated; and half wrong, because exclusion from the church, "in those days," was not "a very different thing from excommunication"; it was in any case a very serious calamity, and must lead directly into excommunication, if the sinning physician did not confess and do penance. The penalty was thus the incipient stage of excommunication; it must have been ruinous to the business of any physician who incurred it.

But the doctor is welcome to all the advantage he gains from this exquisitely minute point of casuistry. For, taking the case as he leaves it, can any medical practitioner fail to see what was involved in the church penalty? What must have been the status of scientific medicine when theologians solemnly endeavored to force every physician, in every case, to postpone every attempt at rational cure until a priest had been called in to apply "pastoral medicine," whether the little wax *Agnus Dei*, which Pope Paul II. insisted was of such use in obstetrics, or water in which St. Remy's ring had been dipped, so useful in fevers, or any other of the ten thousand fetiches in vogue during the "Ages of Faith."

But Dr. Dwight calls attention to another part of the canon, which orders that the "physician should advise no remedy for the food of the body that might be to the injury of the soul," and says, "This, indeed, is a check on medicine, but a most salutary one." The doctor's reading must have been limited, indeed, if he really thinks this theological check "salutary." For theologians in those days thought many things "to the injury of the soul" which all physicians think absolutely necessary. For example, St. Nilus, St. Ambrose, St. Gregory of Tours, and a multitude of other great theologians, thought taking any medicine at all "an injury to the soul"; and they held this view because taking medicine involves a preference of human over divine methods of cure. Let me give the doctor one theological statement on this point, from a greater authority than any one of the above, an authority, not only sainted, but infallible in matters of faith and morals, Pope Gregory the Great. He tells us: "The precepts of medicine are thoroughly contrary to sacred knowledge; they recall us from fasting; they forbid study; they withdraw us from meditation. Therefore, whoever gives himself up to physicians denies himself to himself."<sup>4</sup>

Such are among the things "to the injury of the soul": the doctor is quite right; the anathema and excommunication at the end of the chapter he cites, might easily, by a zealous theologian, be applied to these.

The doctor next takes up the case of Vesalius. I had attributed a considerable part in the events which drove him into exile to ecclesiastical hostility, and, in doing so, followed such leading authorities as Boerhaave, Albinus, Parc, Langnet, Haeser, Baas, Kingsley, McRae, and many others. Against the well-considered judgments of all these the professor puts—his own, as follows: "The talk of Vesalius having been driven to exile and death is absurd." To bolster up this *ex cathedra* judgment he follows it with sundry statements which will astonish any competent historical scholar by their vast and varied misinformation. He tells us that Vesalius, "so far from being oppressed by the Church, flourished in Italy and Spain, the two countries where she was strongest." Here the doctor yokes together a misstatement and what looks much like a piece

<sup>4</sup> Ut postquam fuerit infirmo de spirituali salute provisum, ad corporalis medicinas remedium salubriter procedatur, cum causæ cessante cesset effectus.

<sup>4</sup> See in the Canon Law, under "*De Consecratione*," (paragraph) *Medicine præcepta divina sunt cognatione contraria*, C. XL, and, for the whole passage cited, Poly., 1-3, lib. 29; Item, *Gregorius in Expositione beati Job*, lib. 30, c. 27. For the utterances of St. Nilus, Gregory of Tours, and others to same effect, see authorities cited in *Popular Science Monthly*.

of ignorance. First, How Vesalius "flourished in Spain" is seen by the fact that Vesalius himself complained that in Spain he could not obtain a subject for dissection, not even a skull; secondly, it is misleading to say that Italy was one of "the two countries in which the Church was strongest,"—so far as the country outside the States of the Church was concerned. The weakness of the Papacy in keeping down hostile opinion in various parts of Italy was a frequent taunt throughout Europe during the Middle Ages. Dante bears witness to this feeling. In Germany, during the Reformation, it constantly appears. Martin Luther pointed one of his most bitter diatribes with this acknowledged fact; and, in our own time, Guizot, a historian pre-eminently fair toward the older Church, mentions the widespread hostility of Italy to the Papacy as a cause why the Crusaders who passed through that country became less devoted to the Church. The doctor dwells with unctious upon the fact that Vesalius professed anatomy at Padua, Bologna and Pisa, evidently thinking that this proves him to have been on good terms with the Church! It really raises rather a presumption against any such harmony. Those Universities were constantly restive under theological and ecclesiastical interference, and not unfrequently preferred a man who had braved the Church, in order to advance his own department of science, over a candidate who carried ecclesiastical favor at the expense of his science; this is exactly why so many men of note in these same universities of Padua and Pisa afterward stood so firmly by Galileo.

The doctor next ventures an explanation of his own, saying, "He (Vesalius) no doubt met with great opposition, but probably chiefly from his own profession." Now, I had myself called attention to this jealousy among the devotees of ultra-conservative methods in the medical profession, as a fact which rendered clerical opposition all the more likely. For there is nothing better known in the relations between theology and medicine than that the theological and ecclesiastical powers have steadily shown a strong disposition to ally themselves with the party opposing progress in medical science. The history of inoculation, vaccination, and even of the use of anesthetics in obstetrical cases, abundantly proves this; and, not only in Roman Catholic, but in Protestant countries. These reasons, then, which the doctor gives for disbelieving in clerical interference against Vesalius are really reasons for believing it.

But the climax of the doctor's learning is reached in the following triumphant statement: "Be that as it may; it is certain that, at Jerusalem, he (Vesalius) received letters from the Senate of Venice, offering him the professorship of anatomy at Padua, which disposes effectually of Dr. White's statements about his being driven to exile and death." Is Dr. Dwight so ignorant then, not only of the general history he expounds to us, but even of the history of his own profession, as not to know that Vesalius's call by the Senate of Venice makes for my contention and against his? Has he never heard of the long struggles of the Venetian Senate through the Middle Ages and afterward with the Roman Curia on the question of commerce with infidels? Does he not know that, time and again, not only the Senate, but individuals at Venice, braved the Papal authority on this and other points? Has he never heard how the Venetian Senate circumvented the Roman power in the matter of the interdicts? Did he never hear of Father Paul Sarpi, "Theologian of Venice," who braved the Papacy and was unflinchingly backed by the Senate? and how when Father Paul was left for dead by the emsars of Paul V, the Senate stood by him all the more firmly, and how they made it treason for a priest to read a papal bull publicly without their previous authorization? And, on this very point, has he never heard how, as early as 1567, the Venetian Senate braved theological feeling by giving permission for a fated number of dissections each year, and a little later, called Mondinus to make them? As a matter of fact, then, the calling of Vesalius to succeed Aculapio by the Senate of Venice, so far from "disposing effectually of Dr. White's statements," raises a presump-

tion that Vesalius was a man after the Venetian Senate's own heart,—a man who investigated anatomy and taught it by the best methods, despite theological tradition and ecclesiastical opposition.

Dr. Dwight next wheels into place what he evidently considers his heaviest piece of artillery,—with the usual prelude of hysterics, such as "glaring misstatement," "absolute untrustworthiness," "utterly false," and the like.

My statement which brings out these frantic utterances is that "Boniface VIII prohibited dissection as sacrilege"; and the doctor proceeds to give the text of the decree "*De sepulchris*," and to interpret it correctly, saying, "It forbids the eviscerating and boiling the bodies of the dead for the purpose of bringing the bones home to the country of the departed." He then goes on to say, "Neither in this decree, nor anywhere else, so far as I have been able to learn, is there any prohibition of dissection."

Now let me ask, What does the professor think was Pope Boniface's reason for issuing a special decretal declaring that persons taking the flesh from skeletons under the circumstances named, should be "by the very act excommunicated"? Why denounce so terrible a penalty against so small an offence? No one can suppose that Boniface thus "dealt damnation round the land" for his own amusement or out of sheer wantonness. There are but two reasons which can possibly be assigned. The first is, that the Crusaders might not be burdened by carrying the bones of dead leaders; but this is disproved at once by two facts: first, it does not apply to Crusaders any more than to others; and secondly, the Crusaders were distinctly authorized to bring back the bodies of their dead, if they brought them back whole, and did not cut them up for easier transportation. The only other reason then is, that the decretal enforced, developed and made specific, the great and well-known theological opposition to the dissection of human bodies.

Regarding this general subject, let me quote the main passage among those which have so excited my critic:

"Other developments of thought in the church were hardly less fatal to the evolution of medical science. First of these was a widespread Egyptian and Oriental theory, mainly transmitted through the Jewish sacred books, as to the unlawfulness of meddling with the bodies of the dead. And when to this was added the mystic idea of the human body as the temple of the Holy Ghost, and a dread of interfering with it lest some hindrance might result to its final resurrection, there came an addition to the mysterious reasons which forbade men to pursue anatomy by means of dissection. Tertullian denounced the anatomist Hierophilus as a butcher; St. Augustine spoke of anatomists generally in similar terms. The threat of excommunication launched by Pope Boniface VIII, against those guilty of dissection, was simply a development of this feeling."<sup>6</sup>

Now, if Professor Dwight will look into the third edition of Theser, he will see the connection between this bull of Pope Boniface and the general theological hostility to dissection. He will find that the usual manner of freeing the skeleton for easy transportation was to cut the flesh from the bones, using the boiling as an auxiliary process. Hence it is that all authorities of note—until Professor Dwight—have considered Pope Boniface's bull as virtually levelled at all dissections. It is a simple argument *a fortiori*. If a man's body might not be cut apart in order that it should be brought back to holy ground in which reposed those dearest to him, how much less might anatomists cut up both flesh and bones to feed a curiosity and advance a science against which such great churchmen as St. Nilus, St. Ambrose, St. Gregory of Tours, St. Bernard, and a multitude of lesser lights had protested. These historians reasoned just as men did in England in the last century: when the penalty of death was denounced against any person stealing five shillings, they took it for granted that it

<sup>6</sup> For the Decretal "*De Sepulchris*" see the Corp. Jur. Canoniel et ord., among the extravagantes.

<sup>7</sup> White, "New Chapters in the Warfare of Science, Miracles and Medicine," Popular Science Monthly for May, 1891.

was equally severe against any person stealing twenty shillings.

Yet in a small, technical way, Professor Dwight is correct, and Haeser, in his last edition, to stop the mouths of the gainsayers, concedes thus much; but the fact remains that this bull of Pope Boniface was part of that theological hostility to dissection which lasted in the Church over fifteen hundred years.

If there were "no such opposition to dissection," how can the professor explain the fact that sundry universities, in order to enjoy the benefits of anatomical demonstrations, once a year took pains to secure permission of the ruling Pope, as did the University of Tubingen from Sixtus II in 1482—or from rulers so independent of the Pope as Emperor Frederick II, who, though the greatest enemy the mediæval papacy ever had, only ventured in 1238 to give permission that the body of a dead criminal might be dissected once in five years; or from bodies as bold as the Senate of Venice which, in the 14th century, allowed one dissection a year?

And finally, Professor Dwight says: "As to Dr. White's second conclusion, that 'in proportion as the grasp of theology upon education tightened medicine declined, and in proportion as that grasp was relaxed medicine has developed,' I have something to say."

I will give this "something" of the professor in his own words: "The schools of Salerno, Padua, Rome, Naples, Pavia and Pisa show that the country where anatomy flourished, was just where the grasp of theology was strong."

We have already seen that only Dr. Dwight's want of knowledge regarding the history of medical schools and medical science could excuse him for framing this sentence. It was exactly in the great majority of these schools that theological authority was at times weakest, and it was exactly at such times that medicine as well as other sciences made the greatest leaps forward. Strange as it may seem to the doctor, there were universities in France and Germany where theological control of science was far stronger than in most of those he has named in Italy. Any student in the historical seminary at Harvard will tell him that the theological pressure at the University of Padua was, as a rule, nothing in comparison with that at the University of Ingolstadt.

At the centres of Italian thought, whenever there was some local power strong enough to hold the ecclesiastical authority in check, we have such researches as those of Sarpi in physiology at Venice; of Galileo in astronomy at Padua, Pisa and Florence; and of De Dominis in physics at Venice and elsewhere.

And now let me make one concluding remark in reference to Professor Dwight's attempt to arouse sectarian hatred by conveying the idea that I am animated by hostility to the Roman Catholic Church. Nothing can be more contrary to fact. During the twenty years in which the historical evolution of various sciences has been the favorite study of my leisure hours, I have sought to find and to state, simply THE TRUTH. So far from feeling hostility toward the church of which the professor is a member, I have omitted no opportunity to show the good side of its work. I have brought out from its annals every emulating example I could find in its dealings with science; I have dwelt at length upon its beneficent agency in establishing hospitals; I have shown how many monks, despite theological opposition, did much to advance medicine and surgery; I have, while showing the evil results of theological opposition to vaccination, held up the Catholic clergy of Montreal to admiration for their conduct in the ship-fever period; I have done the same thing regarding the heroic conduct of Bishop Belzunce during the plague at Marseilles; I have rendered all honor to Cardinal Wiseman for his attitude in favor of scientific geology, as against Protestant fanatics like Dean Cockburn and Mellor Browne; I have called especial attention to the brave and Christian conduct of Pope Clement VI. in endeavoring to ward off

popular fanaticism throughout Europe from the Jews, and have, more than once, even at the risk of provoking Protestant hostility, called attention to the far better excuse for persecution by the Roman Catholic Church than any which can be put forth for persecutions by Protestantism.

True, I have never warped history; not even to "save souls." My belief is that the first thing for any man to do, is to make his soul worth saving, and that the next thing is to have faith that all souls worth saving will be saved.

It would be strange indeed if one seeking to develop the history of nearly a score of sciences, who makes no claim to be a *specialist* in any of them, should not here and there fall into error. Fair criticism, therefore, no matter how severe, by specialists or others, which shall enable me to rectify my text in the minutest point, I welcome heartily; and my greatest disappointment in this whole correspondence has been to find that Professor Dwight, after all the noisy proclamations of his preface, has shown neither any such familiarity with the history of his own science, nor any such power of reasoning upon what he does know, as will warrant me in accepting him as a competent critic.

I am, sir, very truly yours,

ANDREW D. WHITE.

# RECORD OF MORTALITY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, AUGUST 8, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrhœal diseases.	Scarlet fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York . . .	1,615,301	763	380	32.76	9.62	21.24	3.25	3.12
Chicago . . .	1,099,859	479	221	29.10	10.29	11.00	1.05	3.78
Philadelphia . . .	1,046,964	479	221	32.30	8.95	24.31	2.30	3.04
Brooklyn . . .	986,545	441	206	29.76	11.01	25.52	—	1.44
Boston . . .	448,439	209	106	21.36	7.12	19.68	4.8	3.56
Baltimore . . .	434,439	113	49	41.82	9.18	21.42	—	5.10
Cincinnati . . .	296,908	113	49	39.35	8.50	21.65	—	7.65
Cleveland . . .	262,000	113	49	34.86	10.79	24.24	—	4.15
Pittsburg . . .	240,000	98	58	35.84	7.68	20.18	—	—
Milwaukee . . .	240,000	118	76	38.08	23.80	38.08	—	—
Washington . . .	239,392	121	62	38.62	2.86	41.76	—	2.86
Nashville . . .	76,168	39	19	35.28	11.41	26.88	2.13	—
Charleston . . .	65,165	—	—	43.50	39.15	4.35	—	—
Portland . . .	36,425	21	10	35.28	11.41	26.88	—	—
Worcester . . .	41,675	35	20	35.28	11.41	26.88	—	—
Lowell . . .	77,606	48	25	37.44	6.24	35.28	—	—
Fall River . . .	74,398	47	35	48.99	6.29	46.86	—	—
Cambridge . . .	70,028	23	16	43.50	—	—	—	—
Lynn . . .	55,727	26	17	7.70	11.65	—	—	—
Lawrence . . .	44,654	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Springfield . . .	44,179	20	10	20.00	16.00	20.00	—	—
New Bedford . . .	40,733	25	18	12.00	—	12.00	—	—
Salem . . .	30,891	17	9	35.28	—	35.28	—	—
Gloucester . . .	27,969	18	11	29.88	11.41	26.88	—	—
Haverhill . . .	27,412	19	12	35.28	10.62	16.78	10.62	—
Brockton . . .	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Fauntleroy . . .	27,415	10	5	40.00	16.00	20.00	—	—
Gloucester . . .	24,651	12	1	—	—	—	—	—
Newton . . .	24,379	3	3	—	—	—	—	—
Malden . . .	23,651	13	9	23.67	7.69	23.67	—	—
Fitchburg . . .	22,637	9	6	35.23	—	35.23	—	—
Waltham . . .	18,707	7	3	42.24	14.28	14.28	—	—
Pittsfield . . .	17,284	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy . . .	16,723	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport . . .	13,947	5	2	20.00	—	20.00	—	—
Medford . . .	11,079	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Tinton . . .	10,424	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Hyde Park . . .	10,193	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody . . .	10,158	3	2	50.00	25.00	5.00	—	—

Deaths reported 2,741; under five years of age 1,458; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhœal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 885, consumption 250, acute lung diseases 154, diarrhœal diseases 613, diphtheria and croup 87, scarlet fever 16, typhoid fever 11, whooping-cough 35, measles 11, malarial fever 9, cerebro-spinal meningitis 8.

From typhoid fever Philadelphia 9, New York 8, Pittsburg 6, Brooklyn 4, Boston, Cincinnati and Washington 3 each, Nashville and Lowell 2 each, Lynn 1. From whooping-cough Pittsburg 9, Milwaukee 7, Philadelphia 5, New York, Washington and Nashville 3 each, Boston and Cincinnati 2 each, Brooklyn and Lynn 1 each. From measles New York 8, Philadelphia, Milwaukee and Waltham 1 each. From malarial fever New York 5, Philadelphia 2, Brooklyn and Nashville 1 each.

<sup>7</sup> For these and other examples see Haeser, *Lehrbuch*, Vol. I, pp. 73 and 746; also the "Catastrophe de l'Université de Montpellier," Montpellier, 1890, Vol. I, pp. 569, 570, 572, 573, 678, 679; also, Littré, p. 319.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending August 8, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter.		Thermo- meter.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		W'th'r. *.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	
S. 1	29.74	69	75	62	85	68	76	S.W.	6	3	O.	F.	38
M. 2	30.00	66	75	58	83	70	66	N.W.	8	10	C.	F.	
T. 3	30.12	66	70	62	72	90	81	N.W.	8	4	F.	O.	
W. 4	30.18	61	69	58	82	90	86	N.	4	4	O.	O.	
F. 5	30.11	68	74	62	76	65	70	S.W.	6	9	O.	C.	26
S. 6	30.03	73	84	61	69	84	72	S.W.	8	8	O.	O.	14
S. 7	29.95	74	86	62	69	58	63	N.W.	8	3	C.	O.	22

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat-  
ening; N., snow. \* Indicates trace of rainfall.  $\frac{1}{2}$ — Mean for week.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM AUGUST 8, 1891, TO AUGUST 14, 1891.

Assistant Surgeon THEODORE F. DEWITT, U. S. A., granted sick leave of absence for thirty days.

Captain JOHN O. SKINNER, assistant surgeon, assigned to duty at Fort Clark, Tex.

Major ALFRED C. GIBARD, surgeon, U. S. A., relieved from duty at Fort Niagara, N. Y., and ordered to Fort Sheridan, Ill., for duty.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING AUGUST 15, 1891.

J. BAKER, passed assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Felix," and authorized to delay reporting in the United States for six months.

J. S. SAYLER, passed assistant surgeon, detached from the U. S. S. "Ranger," and ordered to the U. S. S. "Felix."

V. C. B. MEANS, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the New York Naval Hospital, September 1st.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE THREE WEEKS ENDING AUGUST 8, 1891.

PERVIANCO, GEORGE, surgeon. Detailed as chairman Board of Examiners. August 8, 1891.

SAWELLE, H. W., surgeon. To proceed to Portland, Me., for special duty. August 3, 1891.

GODFREY, JOHN, surgeon. To represent the service at seventh International Congress of Hygiene and Demography, July 25, 1891. Detailed as member Board of Examiners. August 8, 1891.

LEWIS, FAIRLAX, surgeon. Detailed as recorder Board of Examiners. August 8, 1891.

MILNE, F. W., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. July 20, 1891.

CARLE, H. R., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. August 8, 1891.

CARMICHAEL, D. A., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. August 3, 1891.

PETER, W. J., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Wilmington, N. C., for temporary duty. July 31, 1891.

PERRY, J. C., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for twenty days. July 28, 1891.

# EXAMINATION OF CANDIDATES FOR MARINE HOSPITAL SERVICE.

WASHINGTON, D. C., August 12, 1891.

A board of surgeons for the examination of candidates for admission into the Marine Hospital Service will be convened at the United States Marine Hospital, St. Louis, Mo., October 12, 1891.

Candidates for examination should make application to the Surgeon-General, United States Marine-Hospital Service, Washington, D. C., as early as practicable, and should enclose testimonials from at least two reputable citizens, preferably physicians, as to their professional and moral character. No person will be considered eligible for examination whose age is less than twenty-one, or more than thirty years, or who suffers from any physical defect which would be liable to impair his efficiency or incapacitate him from duty. The candidate must be a graduate of a medical college of good standing, as evidence of which his diploma should be submitted to the board.

WALTER WYMAN, *Superintending Surgeon-General, M. H. S.*

# DEATHS.

THOMAS L. SMITH, M.D., U. S. N., died at Brooklyn, August 14th, at the age of ninety-one years. For more than forty years Dr. Smith did active service in the medical corps of the United States Navy. He was born in Orange, N. J., in 1800, and graduated in 1822 from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York. On March 28, 1828, he received the commission of Surgeon's Mate (now called Assistant Surgeon) from President John Quincy Adams, and began his naval career in the frigate *Hudson* in 1830, going to Brazil. In 1837 President Andrew Jackson gave Dr. Smith the commission of Surgeon. From 1847 to 1849 he was the Surgeon of the New York Navy Yard. In 1850 he went to China on the *Saratoga*, and was made the Fleet Surgeon of Commodore Perry's Japan expedition. In 1854 he was again in the New York Navy Yard, and remained there for four years. In 1859 he was Fleet Surgeon under Commodore Inman of the African squadron. He spent two years in the Mediterranean, and returned home to take charge of the New York Naval Hospital, a position which he held until 1865. During the years 1869 and 1870 he was for the third time in the navy yard, and in 1871 was retired with the commission of Medical Director with the relative rank of Commodore.

WILLIAM COGSWELL, M.D., M.M.S. Præses, died in Bradford, August 15th, aged seventy-two. He was born at Atkinson, N. H., and graduated from Dartmouth College Medical School. He began the practice of medicine at Georgetown, Mass., in 1845, and six years later moved to Bradford. He was President of the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1876, and later President of the Essex North District Society. He was a Member of the Governor's Council in 1877. He was also President of the Atkinson Academy Association and a Trustee of the Haverhill Hospital at the time of his death. He was twice appointed Medical Examiner. He served in the war as Regimental Surgeon.

JOHN J. COCHRAN, M.D., Assistant Surgeon U. S. A., died at St. Luke's Hospital, New York City, N. Y., August 6, 1891.

ANDREW M. MILLS, M.D., of Newark, N. J., died August 11th, aged fifty-five.

# BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Transactions of the Medical Society of the State of California, Session of 1891.

Rescorcin as an Antipyretic. By W. Carroll Chapman, M.D., of Louisville, Ky.

The Influence of Diet on the Growth of Hair. By E. D. Mapother, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Practical Intestinal Surgery. By Fred. B. Robinson, B.S., M.D. Vol. II. Detroit: George S. Davis. 1891.

Tenth Annual Annoucement and Catalogue of the Women's Medical College of Baltimore for the Session 1891-92.

The University Marine Biological Association. Laboratories and Aquarium Located at Sea Isle City, N. J. Philadelphia. 1891.

A Clinical Report on Intravenous Saline Infusion in the Wards of the New Orleans Charity Hospital, from June, 1888, to June, 1891. By Rudolph Matas, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Fifty-first Annual Annoucement and Catalogue of the Missouri Medical College, and Tenth Annual Annoucement of the St. Louis Post-Graduate School of Medicine. Session of 1891-92.

The Pocket Anatomist. Founded upon Gray. By C. Henri Leonard, A.M., M.D. Fourteenth revised edition, containing Dissection Hints and Vascular Anatomy. Detroit: The Illustrated Medical Journal Co. 1891.

Stories of a Country Doctor. By Willis P. King, M.D., Assistant Chief Surgeon of the Missouri Pacific Railway Co., Lecturer on Orthopedic Surgery and Clinical Surgery in the University Medical College of Kansas City, etc. With illustrations by T. A. Fitzgerald. Second edition. Philadelphia: A. L. Hummel, M.D. 1891.

## Lecture.

### NEURASTHENIA AND ITS MENTAL SYMPTOMS.<sup>1</sup>

THE SHATTUCK LECTURE FOR 1891.

BY EDWARD COWLES, M.D., SOMERVILLE.

(Concluded from No. 8, page 186.)

*Nutrition*, as the main element of the process of repair, demands careful attention. All the food should be given that the digestive powers will bear, it being remembered that they are weakened with the other functions. Easily digested articles may be required for a time, but avoid slops if the patient can possibly take solid food. Ignore a little dyspepsia as not always requiring drugs; it will disappear as the patient gains in strength. Milk, fish, eggs, vegetables, fruit in abundance, and farinaceous articles, are the main reliance, noting any special difficulty there may be in the digestion of starchy foods.

A variety of plain meats is not contraindicated, except that nitrogenous articles should be limited in the treatment of uric acidemia. Haig mentions that Lange successfully treated certain conditions of periodical depression from this cause, by a diminution of meat foods, etc.; and Broadbent used the milk diet with success in the frequent association of mental depression with high tension of the pulse. Sugar and starch must sometimes be avoided; give cream, malt, etc., and good butter may be freely used, when increase of weight is indicated; weigh the patient regularly, every month at least. A tablespoonful of malt and the same of whiskey or rum, in milk, is a good addition to the light meal that must be taken when there is much acid dyspepsia. One-half drachm doses of aromatic spirits of ammonia, at each meal, are useful in this condition.

Give soups, and prescribe water for its value in nutritional processes, as well as a diluent and diuretic. Milk, eggs, good beef tea, porridges of Mellin's Food, with the addition of peptonized beef-powder, etc., afford a variety for luncheons between meals, and at bed-time. In the long interval between this and breakfast, especially when the patient is wakeful by night, a glass of milk or the like, and better if warmed, is most useful in anticipation of the morning tire. The significant symptom of neurasthenia is an important index also for general treatment. For this condition, give on awaking a glass of warm beef tea, or of milk, with a spoonful of whiskey or rum, and it will lessen the "misery." As a rule, however, stimulants should be but little used. In the weaker cases, with much dyspeptic disorder, the regular milk diet, as much as can be borne, and frequent feeding, may be employed along with the "rest-treatment." At the beginning of the treatment, a precise plan of dieting should be written out, with the prescription for each of the fixed hours for meals. Require the nurse, if there is one, to keep an exact record of what is taken, along with the clinical chart and other notes.

*Rest*, as a prime requisite, should be at first absolute and continuous, or partial. The first is appropriate when there is general exhaustion, or conditions of body that admit of it as an aid in improving the general nutrition for the relief of local neurasthenia.

It is contraindicated in the graver degrees of depression, and especially of irritable restlessness and agitation. Then it must be modified, and some degree of partial rest may be employed. The point is to get as much rest as possible for the patient, until he has acquired some storage of energy, to permit of its use within physiological limits, and to relieve the distressing sensations that are the basis of the lowered emotional tone. Get all the rest possible without increasing the irritation. In some cases the regulation time of six weeks is enough for the absolute rest; sometimes many months of partial rest are required. There seems to be no rule except careful trial. In the bed-cases the time seems to be indicated by a positive gain in weight and improved quietude in feeling; then it may be necessary that exercise should be urged upon the patient.

*Exercise*, properly regulated, is essential; it should be begun gently and increased gradually, in all cases; in the severer ones the patients may get up first in the afternoon, then after a time, in the forenoon, but should be kept in bed till after breakfast for a long time. Get them out of doors daily for fresh air and moderate exercise. This is the plan for partial rest to which cases of pronounced depression and restlessness should be subjected as far as practicable. When the irritability is great, permit them to get up occasionally, to lie on a couch, etc., but promote resting in any way it can be gained. *Exercise should always be kept within the limits of fatigue.—this is the golden rule of neurasthenia.* Macfarlane well says that fatigue invariably intensifies the symptoms, whatever the limit may be; and this must be determined for every individual case.

The guides to the limit of fatigue are most obscure. It has been seen that the feeling of it does not measure it in the well, and that in the weak, one of the most important facts in the disorders of the "sense of body" is what may be called anæsthesia of the sense of fatigue. There is no escape from the logic of this condition,—the patient's appreciation of it must always be interpreted by the physician, who must also study all the signs of fatigue, and direct the patient as to the kind and amount of exercise. The effect of this, upon pulse and temperature, for example, should be watched. When the temperature is sub-normal, the conditions of elimination, nutrition and rest should be carefully maintained. Then, even a little exercise often seems to increase the irritability; but when the temperature becomes normal, more exercise can usually be borne without this effect, in the more acute stages of neurasthenia. In cases of long standing or partial recovery, of the irritable and ambitious or conscientious type, great depression and a sense of "terrible exhaustion" may follow as a reaction from indiscretion in exercise; this may be prompted by a period of comfort when the sense of fatigue may have been quite reliable as a guide within the narrow limits of much repose and gentle effort, but it is quickly lost under a little stimulation or excitement. Such a patient may astonish and mystify all concerned by extraordinary displays of apparent endurance, but it has to be "paid for" with the repentance that comes with the exhausting reaction that may amount to a true relapse. These effects not being appreciated by the patient as simple signs of fatigue, the "repentance" is quite sure to take the form of renewed and intensified self-reproach, with all its harmful effects.

<sup>1</sup> Delivered before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 9, 1891.

The careful prescription of exercise is one of the most important duties of the physician in these cases. Within due limits it increases vigor by the law of physiological use. It quickens digestive processes and excites the appetite, and promotes sleep. He must "follow up" his patient and protect him in this particular, until he has acquired a sufficient reserve of energy, and a sufficiently normal "sense of body" to be his own guide. If the physician does not do this he will surely let his patient suffer painful relapses which too often occur in spite of all advice. For patients having cerebral exhaustion, though bodily well nourished, and with effects of sedentary habits, exercise should be coupled with efficient elimination, but it should be remembered that there is also increased central fatigue with all voluntary muscular effort. This must be carefully limited at first, in these as in other cases, while reasonable entertainment is a necessity.

*Massage* counteracts the tendency to enfeeblement from long rest,—it affords exercise without the expenditure of energy by the patient,—it promotes the removal of the toxic and waste materials from the tissues, and their healthy nutrition. It must be managed with care and not be too long-continued, but may be followed by medical or general gymnastics of the gentler kinds, or other voluntary muscular exertion, to the extent to which the patient bears it without aggravation of the neurasthenic symptoms. Electrical treatment has been much commended both for its sedative and stimulant effects, in the forms of central galvanization or general faradization; the functions generally improve under its tonic influence. It may be employed for a few weeks every other day. It often has a mental effect.

*Sleep* should be promoted with as little use of hypnotics as possible. They tend to spoil the appetite and to produce secondary effects. Toxic quietude of brain cells may not promote their rest and nutrition. In the diverse causation of neurasthenia the conditions inducing insomnia are varied. Its cause should be determined, in each case, as nearly as possible. There may be some special toxic influence, errors of diet, too much mental work and too little bodily exercise, the rheumatic or gouty diathesis, etc. While the blood tension is usually low in anæmic conditions, it is again high, and a few minute doses of calomel at night with alkalis during the day, are indicated. Sleeplessness from physical over-fatigue may be relieved by the wet pack, a warm bath, or massage, with some liquid nourishment in moderate quantity. — with a little wine or brandy and a biscuit.<sup>61</sup> If the patient must have something for a hypnotic, do the least harm possible. In such cases Folsom<sup>62</sup> uses preferably an unpleasant drug, — a few minims of paraldehyde in a drachm of chloroform water, and this can be repeated a number of times. This drug is a safe one in drachm doses, when it can be taken; and a second dose may be given after two or three hours; peppermint water is a good vehicle for it. Sulfonal is, at present, to be regarded as one of the safest hypnotics. Begin with ten or fifteen grains, and when its cumulative effect is gained, reduce it to ten or seven grains; it should be pulverized and given in a moistened spoon, one and one-half hours before its effect is expected. Phencetone, five or ten grains, two or three times daily, is sometimes a

good adjuvant when there is nervous distress and restlessness; or it may be repeated every hour, or half hour, till twenty or thirty grains are given, for the relief of pain. Warm baths and night feeding are very effective in the long run. Most patients who lie much in bed can get on with comparatively little sleep. It is better to go without as much as is desired, or wait for it to come, rather than to create a drug habit. Two or three hours each night will do very well for a considerable time in such cases. Beware of using the bromides and chloral continuously. Patients are sometimes brought to the asylums in toxic conditions from these drugs or from paraldehyde. The first may be given moderately for a short time only, — not more than one week. Iron and other tonics that improve the appetite may be given when well borne. Aromatic spirits of ammonia in half-drachm doses may be used frequently and safely in paroxysmal nervousness.

The *subjective* and mental symptoms, in relation to treatment, demand the special attention that their importance in diagnosis indicates. In studying the objective symptoms, a general though brief review was made of the measures ordinarily regarded as therapeutic. This included not only the physical signs, but necessarily also that group of coincident subjective indications of which we can only know by what the patient says of his bodily condition; his appreciation of it may be mainly correct and corroborative of the physician's observations, or be interpreted as consistent with them. This includes the *inward* reactions, or *negative* symptoms of the physical disorder, according to Putnam,<sup>63</sup> distinguishing them from the *positive* or objective signs.

But we have seen how the normally correct appreciation of the "sense of body" is qualified in the well; and how with the onset and increase of pathological "fatigue" there is an increasing impairment of appreciation, requiring interpretation by the physician. We have seen also how the impaired and altered "sense of body," and special senses as well, in respect to the group of subjective symptoms just mentioned, affect the strictly mental indications. All can agree as to the symptoms of neurasthenia being mainly subjective; and as to the fundamental facts of irritability and languor in mind and body, — and of mental depression and weakened control. Our study of the mechanism of these alterations of mental activity leads us to see clearly the significance of such effects, and that "the higher mental states are the sensitive indices of the lower physical changes," affording us the truest guides to diagnosis and the need of treatment.

The subjective symptoms, with a correct interpretation of mental states, are the chief guides to diagnosis and treatment. They give the earlier and finer indications, for they always exist when there is neurasthenia; they are often present, and complained of, when there are no clear objective signs. The paramount importance of the mental condition becomes plain because it has to be treated from first to last; there is often no guide but this. Even when all objective signs have for some time disappeared, there can be no assurance of recovery until the patient can say that there is permanent freedom from the depression, irritability, or languor of feeling, and that he has acquired the power to control his own mind, and his natural force is not abated. The most critical periods of the

<sup>61</sup> M. J. F. L. C. op. cit., p. 116.

<sup>62</sup> Post. Med. and Surg. Journal, July 16, 1890, p. 29.

<sup>63</sup> J. J. Putnam. Art. Neurasthenia, Ref. Handb. of Med. Sc.

progress towards recovery, when the danger of relapse is greatest, are when the only guides to the limits of fatigue are the subjective and mental symptoms,—what the patient feels and thinks as to his own condition. But that itself does not guide,—it is continually leading astray the patient and often the physician. The true guide is to know what it is that makes the patient feel and think as he does. It is upon the correct interpretation of the mental signs that successful treatment largely depends.

A correct knowledge of the working of the mental elements is essential to put the physician into a proper and controlling relation to the case. The very first indication for treatment is that the confidence of the patient should be gained as soon as possible. This is aided by the careful examination, that should always be made, in every particular, bodily and mental, that is needed to establish the diagnosis. It is then important to give the patient a clear understanding of the nature of the malady. Intelligent patients are always very ready to accept correct explanations of their condition and experiences, and it is often most satisfactory to them to know, for example, the reason for the morning tire, and to understand the principle of anaesthesia of the sense of fatigue. They know what it is to be too tired to feel fatigued. The first thing is, therefore, to know what is the matter, and then to get the patient to know it; this gains the willing and intelligent co-operation of the invalid,—relieves greatly the worry,—and thus directly promotes repose and the arrest of exhausting processes both in body and mind. All writers agree as to the importance of gaining such co-operation, and advise careful attention to this part of the treatment of such cases.

When the physician thus appeals to the understanding and interest of his patient, he addresses himself exactly to the moulding of the mental elements that are involved in the malady,—he sets himself, at the outset, to treat the symptoms that all observers note as among the earliest to appear. The first clinical procedure, then, with which the treatment is begun, is to get the whole story of the patient's experiences with reference to the symptoms, as soon as practicable. When neurasthenic patients come to the physician they have usually made a number of attempts at "resting," and have suffered as many relapses because the golden rule of keeping within the limits of fatigue was not followed to the completion of convalescence. The patient comes because he has begun to think that something serious is the matter, and that because recovery does not come it may never come.

The treatment of neurasthenia, with respect to the indications given by the mental elements, resolves itself into procedures suited to two general groups of indications. These may be broadly distinguished as the *first-effects* and the *after-effects* of the neurasthenic condition. Among the first-effects, or those attendant upon the active operation of the neurasthenic influences, are the direct and immediate results of excessive expenditure of energy, deficient repair, toxic effects, etc.; these may represent the formative stages of the supposed "molecular or chemical variation" that is manifested as "an exhausted or changed nutritional power." Among the after-effects these changed conditions become more pronounced; the expenditure of energy may be greatly lessened, but it is limited by its relation to weakened assimilation; the toxic elements may have been largely eliminated, though some of their

effects remain; the condition is more strictly one of "irritable weakness," and all the secondary effects of morbid habit and association are in full force. The neurasthenic condition, as modified by after-effects, presents a materially different problem as to mental treatment.

In the early and active stage of neurasthenia the problem is a relatively simple one for the analysis and interpretation of the mental symptoms as a guide to treatment. The history of the case should make it easy to distinguish the four orders of the subjective symptoms, and to trace their development. Take for example the case of the physician whose account of it was quoted, in a previous page, from his letter. At the closing of a busy year, while still doing very active work, he felt that it required greater effort; he could not help worrying unduly; there were threatenings of the sciatica to which he had been most subject at that time in the year, and he sometimes felt considerably fatigued. After three weeks of greatly lessened work, the four orders of symptoms were more plainly revealed; there was (1) "a letting down of spirits;" (2) lessened control over his worry; (3) the worry was consequently increased, and there was (4) an altered "sense of body," shown in nervous irritability and languor, and excessive sense of fatigue. The condition being further interpreted, there was more real "fatigue," but it was concealed by a fatigue-anaesthesia when he was still active, than later when he felt it more keenly after partial rest. In other words, he was really better when he felt worse,—he was recovering his sense of fatigue. This was proved by the sequel: in the fourth week, with no change in affairs, etc., and no treatment other than the comparative rest, he was quite well, was changed in appearance, had recovered his cheerfulness, and began his summer vacation with better zest than for a long time before.

In another case, a lady engaged in clerical work had for three months an increasing tendency to aching and a sense of pressure in the head, and to waking early in the morning; she would not confess to morning "tire," but said she felt "worse" then; she worried, felt the need of greater effort to begin her daily task, but "*could work faster*" than before, and being conscious of not feeling well, she expected a short vacation to restore her strength. On returning to duty, the work seemed very difficult and not half done on the first day, and impossible the next, from weakened mental control; the insomnia, worry, etc., greatly increased, and a prolonged rest with careful treatment had to be ordered. She knew she was "running down," by failing appetite and loss of weight. Otherwise, there was little in either of these persons besides the subjective symptoms to call attention to the neurasthenic condition; neither was it appreciated by them until there was lessened stimulation by work to be done. The four orders of symptoms were plainly shown in the last case; their earlier recognition would have clearly guided treatment obviously necessary to have saved the patient from so dangerous an approach to a serious mental breakdown. This applies particularly to the fourth order of symptoms,—to the fatigue-anaesthesia, and the deceptive facility from irritable weakness, that enabled the patient to "work faster," thus increasing her danger. In the more advanced cases, the mental indications, as first effects, are clearer, and their analysis easier. Their value as guides to treatment is more readily apparent, pointing to their

origin in organic inanition and auto-intoxication as the double cause of the "fatigue."

The after-effects of the neurasthenic condition present modifying indications that have to be met in the plan of treatment. These are seen in the latter stages, either in convalescence or chronicity. The significance of the symptoms, in this regard, has been pointed out. For example, one who has regained some reserve of nervous energy, and maintains a fair degree of comfort when effort is kept within his limits of fatigue, may be prompted by desire, or a sense of duty, to over-exertion. The undue quickness of response to the stimulation of interest and attention is to be recognized as an evidence of the irritability of unstable weakness. The apparent ease and zest of the effort is not due to real power, but there is a speedy blunting of the sense of fatigue. The reaction of exhaustion and mental misery that come as after-effects are not to be interpreted as the patient feels and thinks, but as precise manifestations of — (1) changed organic sensations shown in a lower emotional tone and "hopelessness," — (2) the decrease of the mental power of control in weakened attention, — (3) worry, self-reproach, and apprehension as simply signs of a relapse of the "fatigue," the limits of which were exceeded in breaking the rule of treatment. The fundamental weakness is shown, from the beginning of the event, in (1) the susceptibility to stimulation and quickly changed sensations, followed by increased exhaustion and irritability.

Such an analysis of a later stage of neurasthenia reveals the four orders of symptoms as we may observe them in a case under proper treatment, in which there may be a measurably effective elimination, but defective assimilation still remaining, and therefore prolonged inanition. The irritable weakness is more characteristic, and the indications for treatment are all the more significant. The whole matter comes, in time, to this: — the condition is one of deficiency of nervous energy, — the problem is to effect a re-storage of that energy. It is a part of the process that the power to do things can only be maintained or regained by the doing of them, — by the law of use and disuse. But the patient must always be "kept within the limits of fatigue" during treatment, through convalescence, to establish recovery.

In these later conditions the advantage of intelligent co-operation on the part of the patient becomes more evident. It is a part of the treatment, therefore, that the patient should be taught to make a correct interpretation of his symptoms; he will thus become an aid to the physician, and learn finally to be his own guide as to the limitation of effort. One cannot "go by feeling" whose power to feel is itself disordered, and this lesson once learned has a therapeutic value by leading the patient to "go by judgment." But it is precisely because of weakened attention and morbidly intensified feeling that the better and often accepted judgment cannot be held. Here comes in one of the chief duties of the physician with respect to the patient's mental condition. It has been seen that his "exercise" must be followed and guided with persistent care. As the changes in bodily conditions are best revealed by the mental indications, the physician should be followed with sufficiently close observation, and encouraging counsel, to enable the patient to hold to the way of recovery and to faith in the necessary means. It is a part of the physician's business to repeatedly uplift his patient

by explaining the newly-arising worries, and directing as to diet and exercise. If he is left to himself too early in regard to all these matters, relapses are very sure to come through inability to interpret correctly the altered sensations and the fallacious appearances of returning strength.

The foregoing considerations apply particularly to the large class of patients that have to be systematically "held back" in all stages of the neurasthenic conditions. The opposite class of cases has been mentioned that require urging to effort, when the proper time comes. Here is revealed more plainly another modification, as an after-effect, that always introduces great difficulty into the treatment. It is the effect of the laws of use and disuse, — of practice, habit and association. The long continuance of disordered activity has created a "functional disposition to repeat organic processes" in a morbid way, and it has been shown how this involves a like association of morbid ideas and feelings.

The "functional disposition" may work to good or bad results. In either case the principle is the same, — the law of use and practice rules. To overcome a harmful "disposition" to repeat organic and mental processes is exactly to re-acquire good habits by the practice of them. Hence it is that the power to do things comes by doing them, and by gradually gaining the effects of practice. Small beginnings are necessary in these cases of neurasthenia. It is the persistence of repetition that is efficient. In the condition of first-effects there is lack of power, and it is plain that there is no place for heroic methods of breaking up morbid "dispositions" and habits. More harm than good is likely to be done by dominating methods unless based upon a clear insight. But forceful measures may sometimes be wisely used; it is only when power is sufficiently restored that such measures are justifiable as against morbid habit in the "after-effects." Confidence gained, and the truth made plain, are the best helps. In the peculiar cases requiring it the best way is for the physician to suggest in advance the new effort to be made, "not now, but by and by," when the patient is going to be ready for it. He becomes familiar with the idea, and when the time comes the expected effort is successfully made. This is leading along by holding back; such patients are afraid of being "pushed;" they have usually, in the earlier stages of the malady, made mistakes in "pushing" themselves or by having it done by others. The patient's mind should always be prepared in advance for changes. Much is gained by giving the confident expectation of recovery. This is one of the best remedies of all, and it can be truthfully applied because most cases of true neurasthenia should get well.

The rule has been laid down that "exercise should always be kept within the limits of fatigue," and we know that the guides to those limits are most obscure. It is equally the responsible task of the physician not to overdo his duty, in the cases that have to be held back, and in those that have to be urged to effort. It is precisely in the extreme cases of the latter class, — what Mitchell would call the "vampire" type, — that the greatest discretion must be used. Such patients are often the victims of morbid-association habit and a self-indulgent egoism; under the spur of a seemingly perverse interest, they will sometimes make unwonted and extraordinary effort. We must realize that this may be done without a concurrent sense of fatigue,



which may come later in a real and most painful way. Then the patient has a new argument to sustain her self-deception that all effort is bad; and even the physician is sometimes put at fault if his heroic measures are not successful. There is need of sympathetic helpfulness even here.

We often ask ourselves, in all cases requiring enforced effort, what are the "limits of fatigue"? It is perhaps the clearest guide in such cases that "exercise" may be pressed with safety while the fatigue of it is *felt*, even sometimes to the degree of painful *tire*. To avoid "fatigue" is to keep within the limits of *pathological* fatigue, which gives due warning by the signs of fatigue-anæsthesia. This rule applies as well to the graver cases of neurasthenia presenting mental symptoms, when the progress upward toward recovery reaches the degree where normal fatigue is felt. In such cases, after the symptom has been left behind that technically differentiates melancholia, it is neurasthenia the rest of the way to health.

A change from the usual surroundings often does great good. The breaking up of painful associations, on the principle of "out of sight, out of mind," always holds good to some degree. Even homesickness is often salutary,—it is a natural and wholesome "worry" that works to advantage when it displaces a morbid worry. Dependence upon devoted and sometimes over-sympathetic relatives is likely to endanger the formation of degenerative habits in long and severe cases.

It has often been said that the very first requisite for successful treatment is to gain the confidence of the patient; this recognizes the leading importance of the mental element. It is a part of this requisite, however, that the physician should first earn the confidence he seeks to gain. It is the *interest* the patient has in the means for cure that is the most helpful motive; and we have seen what control a feeling of interest has over the attention. But the patient's interest is very exactly measured by what he feels is the physician's interest. This means sympathy,—for that and such interest are one. The physician's sympathy must be genuine,—no one more quickly than such a patient detects a false tone in it. No one more readily sees the fitness of good explanations. But the way to true sympathy is plain,—it springs from knowledge. The physician should first know his case,—then all that is needful follows. No good physician, who acquaints himself with the marvellous simplicity that underlies and rules the elements of his patient's suffering, and thus sees the way to cure, but must be keenly alive to the worthiness of the most skilful efforts. The patient's interest will then take care of itself,—his attention is held through motive interest. In mental matters all this is strictly physiological, which Bucknill says is true of all that is meant by "moral treatment."

**Conclusion.**—The purpose of this study of neurasthenia is to contribute something in the search for the philosophy of its treatment. To make this philosophy practical, it must be drawn down to plain terms. We have seen that the central fundamental fact is nervous weakness, manifested primarily in two ways: (1) by an exactly parallel weakness of mental inhibitory control through voluntary attention, and (2) by the central motive element of a lowered emotional tone, from a sense of ill-being. The first of these indications may be concealed, even from the patient himself, by

intensified interest and increase of effort; the second he *feels* and soon betrays.

The complex accessory conditions of changes in the sensations,—irritability and hyperæsthesia, languor and anæsthesia, and their causes,—have been explained. These are manifested a little later than the primary mental effects. The prime indices of the neurasthenic condition, therefore, are weakened mental control and a painfully intensified motive element. It is this central emotional tone, determining *interest*, that has the sway; this is our point of attack. There are two ways of approach to it: (1) through the body, restoring its strength and well-being,—mental comfort and control follow; (2) through attracted attention and suggested ideas we reach the emotional tone,—healthful feeling and interest attend upon wholesome ideas.

While the patient is in the condition of first-effects, as long as the causes of bodily ill-feeling persist, we can only palliate, or prevent increase of trouble,—only transient effects are produced by influencing the emotional tone in the second way. Here the chief aim is physical restoration; this being soon accomplished, all is well. We prescribe rest and urge nutrition; this means also elimination. But in the condition of after-effects, the problem is changed. The toxicity of true neurasthenia being removed, and that of special diatheses, as of uric acid, being controlled, we have to deal with inanition from cell inaction, and the effects of habit. The patient finds it easiest and most *interesting* to attend to the habitual association of morbid ideas and feelings. The body in repose is then comparatively comfortable, while there is only a weak tolerance of a little effort and toxicity; the way to the motive element for the stimulation of healthful *interest* is through ideas. But effort is painful, the will is weak, habit is strong. Hence we instruct our patient how to understand his contradictory symptoms; we introduce corrective factors into his mental equations, raise or reduce others to their true powers, and eliminate the constants of error. Then we prescribe exercise, urge practice within the limits of fatigue, and maintain elimination and nutrition. By physiological use, the will recovers its power, exercise promotes assimilation and elimination, and increased vigor; effort becomes easy, wholesome interests revive, and the emotional tone is one of ease and comfort.

The maintenance of a sense of well-being, under reasonable effort of body and mind, is the sign of obedience to the rule that "exercise should always be kept within the limits of fatigue." Normal fatigue is simply wholesome *tire*,—then rest is welcome and is followed by immediate comfort. Pathological fatigue is attended by fatigue-anæsthesia, and this marks the beginning of danger. We find our natural safeguard against that danger in observing the mental effects that quickly manifest their close relation to normal fatigue and its toxic products. But we have seen that when wholesome tire passes over into pathological fatigue, there comes over-tire not only to the central and motor, but to the sensory, elements of the mechanism. The recognition of the mental effects of the changes in the "sense of body" is our constant guide to prophylaxis and treatment,—for both of these uses, the golden rule is that exercise should always be kept within the limits of *pathological* fatigue. Fatigue-anæsthesia betrays us into its toils,—it is a danger-signal if we recognize its significance.



were made to these experiments at the time; but, to my mind, the only important one from our point of view is that nearly all the animals were put on food which was not suitable for them. The carnivora in John's list are 60 pigs, 20 dogs, and nine cats. The dogs and cats I have not been able to trace to the original sources, but it is worthy of note that Wesener classes the cats as all negative. Pigs give the best result, it making no difference if the food is cooked or not, which strongly suggests error. Sauer's<sup>11</sup> note, that the animals in a zoological garden were fed for years on tuberculous meat, without contracting the disease, is of interest in this connection.

To return to the state of affairs with men, law and custom combine to reject the whole of highly tuberculous, emaciated cattle, but allows the sale of flesh from animals with localized tuberculosis, if in good condition. What danger do we incur by eating this meat? Many are calling for the total condemnation of all tuberculous cattle. There are very few, if any, records of tuberculosis in normal muscle, which will stand criticism. The danger, therefore, is confined to the germs which may have slipped into the general circulation shortly before death. To determine this danger, many experiments have been made by inoculating the juice pressed from the flesh of highly tuberculous cattle into rabbits and guinea-pigs. I have collected from Arloing,<sup>12</sup> Dreschfield,<sup>13</sup> Galtier,<sup>14</sup> Kastner,<sup>15</sup> and Nocard,<sup>16</sup> the tests of fifty-nine cattle, with 13 positive results, all from highly affected animals. Besides, there are Steinheil's<sup>17</sup> experiments with the flesh of people dead of phthisis, with nine trials and some positive results. As dead cattle are not allowed in the market, these results do not apply. Also, Bollinger states that Kastner has recently made five tests with condemned flesh, all positive, and one with flesh from a highly tuberculous but not condemned case, with negative results.

From the above we are justified in concluding that tubercle bacilli, in meat as sold under inspection, are rare. What effect, if any, the long keeping of the meat before eating has upon the bacillus, is not known. This should be inquired into, since muscles become acid on coagulation, and acids have a distinctly deleterious effect upon tubercle bacilli. The mass of our meat is cooked before being eaten, and in this way what danger there is, is greatly reduced. This is shown at once by the experiments on animals (all negative), and the fact that heat, such as that applied to ordinarily cooked meat, is sufficient to kill the bacilli.

The results of feeding man with tuberculous meat, reported by Schottelius,<sup>18</sup> are of interest. The people about Wurzburg, believing such meat to be harmless, made so much complaint, that its sale, under careful supervision, was allowed during a part of 1868. The carcasses were bought whole, and divided between twelve families. In all, 49 cattle were consumed before the authorities gave up keeping the record. If such food is dangerous to any degree, the result should have been a marked increase in the amount of tuberculosis in the twelve families, as compared with the rest of the population. This was not the case. Up

to the time of report, in 1883, there had not been a case of tuberculosis which could be attributed to the food, though surely seventy people regularly lived on it.

Also, Bollinger<sup>19</sup> cites the town of Ritterwiesen, where there was much tuberculosis among the cattle. Yet, in spite of the general consumption of their flesh and milk by a population of 425, there were only three deaths from tuberculosis during the years 1874-78, inclusive. Curiously enough, none of the three deaths occurred in the families which ate the flesh. The same author inquired into the history of all the founding-families known to consume tuberculous meat, and failed to find a single case of tuberculosis.

To sum up, there is little absolute proof that raw flesh, when consumed in the course of nature, is dangerous. Yet, after making allowances for the inaccuracies of experiments, there is no doubt but that there is some danger. As regards cooked flesh as consumed by man, there is no evidence of danger, though we have many records where bad results might justly be expected were they at all common. I do not mean to oppose inspection, — far from it. All cases of general tuberculosis should be condemned; but I do not believe that the danger justifies the total seizure of all tuberculous cattle. The expense is too great; the same amount of money will produce better results when applied in other ways.

Milk, often consumed raw, and at one time or another an ingredient of the food of every human being, is generally accepted to be a greater source of danger than flesh. It has long been known that the tubercle bacillus is liable to occur in the milk of tuberculous cows; and much time has been spent in an endeavor to gain an exact knowledge of the danger. There are four classes of observations to consider, — feeding experiments, dating back to Villamain; inoculation experiments; direct microscopic study of the milk; and the prevalence and nature of tuberculosis among the consumers of raw milk, chiefly the young.

I have only been able to collect a few of the reports on feeding, since the articles are mostly in out-of-the-way places, and not specially indicated by the titles. They are, as far as possible, briefly summarized.

Gerlach<sup>20</sup> fed the milk from a cow showing marked tuberculosis of the thorax at autopsy (other organs not noted) to a number of animals. These, killed at intervals, showed tuberculosis, more or less general, throughout the body. All the animals received other food than that from the cow. There were no control animals, and no note of precautions taken to avoid other modes of infection.

Schreiber<sup>21</sup> fed three guinea-pigs and 18 rabbits with the milk from a tuberculous cow for some time, results negative.

Bang<sup>22</sup> has fed the milk from five cows with tuberculous udders to pigs and guinea-pigs, with positive results in all.

Cavagnis<sup>23</sup> reports three young guinea-pigs suckled for eight, twelve and thirty-two days by a tuberculous mother, with negative results.

Pench<sup>24</sup> fed 4.470 grammes of milk from a cow with tuberculosis of the udder to a pig. This, killed

<sup>11</sup> Der Thierarzt, Bd. xvii, p. 17.

<sup>12</sup> Congrès pour l'Étude de la Tuberculose, Paris, 1889, vol. i, p. 59.

<sup>13</sup> Cited by Ransome, No. —.

<sup>14</sup> Congrès pour l'Étude de la Tuberculose, vol. i, p. 75.

<sup>15</sup> Münch. med. Woch., 1889, Nos. 34 and 35.

<sup>16</sup> Congrès pour l'Étude de la Tuberculose, vol. i, p. 49; *Bullet. et mémoires de la soc. centrale de méd. vétérin.*, 1885, 4, iii, p. 19.

<sup>17</sup> Münch. med. Woch., 1889, Nos. 40 and 41.

<sup>18</sup> Virchow's Archives, Bd. 31, p. 129.

<sup>19</sup> Aerial, *Intelligenz*, 1880, p. 409.

<sup>20</sup> Virchow's Archives, Bd. 51, p. 230.

<sup>21</sup> Zur Lehre von der artförmlichen Tuberculose, Diss. inaug., Königsberg, 1875.

<sup>22</sup> *Deutscher Zeitschrift, f. Thiermed.*, Bd. xl, 1884, p. 45.

<sup>23</sup> Baumgarten's Jahrb., 1888.

<sup>24</sup> Congrès pour l'Étude de la Tuberculose, vol. i, p. 73.

fifty-six days later, was found to be normal. (Four rabbits inoculated at the same time developed tuberculosis.)

Ernst<sup>22</sup> has reported the result of feeding 13 calves with the milk from 13 cows supposed to be tuberculous and free from tuberculous disease of the udder. In five of the calves tuberculosis was found; in seven none; and one was suspicious. Only eight of the calves were fed with the milk of one suspected cow; three of these were found tuberculous. In all, six cows were used. Of the three infecting cows, two had disease of the udder. In one no autopsy was made. In all three calves there were tubercles in the liver, and, in one, in the kidney. None were reported in other parts of the body. No control animals were reported.

Besides the above, there are many more, as Wesener, in 1885, gives the figures as 86 animals experimented on, with positive results in the two calves, three-quarters of the pigs, half the sheep and goats, two-fifths of the guinea-pigs, very few of the rabbits and none of the cats. How many animals the milk came from, or the state of the udders, is not given; probably most had trouble in them, as at that time experimenters were working for effects, not relative danger.

These results are not striking, considering the source of the milk, and accepting them as they stand. Probably in most cases the results as given represent the facts; but control animals, less advanced lung trouble and more intestinal trouble, would have made them stronger. Affection of the mesenteric glands, as will be shown later, is not a proof of intestinal infection. It is also unfortunate that pigs fed on boiled milk were affected, for the bacilli in these cases must have come from elsewhere.

There are quite a number of inoculation experiments which are chiefly of value owing to the sensitiveness of the test. They only demonstrate the possibility of danger, and in no way show that the milk would have been injurious if consumed in the ordinary course of affairs.

Hirschberger<sup>26</sup> has experimented with milk taken in the laboratory from the udders of slaughtered cows. An admixture of blood was avoided as much as possible. His results were, with highly tuberculous cows, four among five positive; with middle-grade tuberculosis, four among six positive; and with pulmonary phthisis only, three among nine. All told, eleven positive results in twenty trials. Udders presumed to be normal, but no careful examination made.

Pouch<sup>27</sup> injected 10, 20, 30 and 40 grammes of milk, from a cow with tuberculous mammitis, into four rabbits. All died of tuberculosis.

Noeud<sup>28</sup> has tested the milk from ten cows with advanced tuberculosis, but none of the udder, with negative results throughout.

Martin<sup>29</sup> has tested 43 lots of city milk. He classes the results as three negative, one positive, five doubtful and four discarded. Personally I should discard one, class eleven, as distinctly negative, and the other as doubtful. Tubercle bacilli were not sought for, but bits produced the disease in other guinea-pigs. The trouble very likely was pseudo-tuberculosis; but granting that it was tuberculous, the autopsy does not read

like a case of inoculation into the abdomen. The lesions in the abdomen were fresh; the omentum was free from trouble; and the bronchial glands were enormously enlarged.

Bang<sup>30</sup> experimented with the milk from two cows with advanced tuberculosis but normal udders; results, one positive and one negative. Later, he reported trials from 21 cows with general tuberculosis and no disease of udder, with only two positive results. He also tested the milk from eight phthisical women, with negative results. Later still, he reports the result of another series of 21 cases with 17 negative and four positive results. Of the four positive results, three had tuberculous udders and the other was doubtful.

Stein<sup>31</sup> has inoculated the milk from 14 cows taken, (like Hirschberger), after slaughtering, from the amputated opened udder. In four cases, he claims positive results. In two of these the udder was affected; in one is given as "normal but yellow," that is, not normal; in the fourth no statement is made. Why the third case is classed as positive is difficult to perceive, since the only evidence was some enlarged lymphatics, in which no bacilli could be found. Other similar cases are classed as negative.

Caivano<sup>32</sup> inoculated the milk, mixed with blood, from a tuberculous cow, and got a positive result. The udder is given as apparently healthy.

Ernst<sup>33</sup> got seven positive results by inoculation of milk from 14 cows, udders healthy.

Galtier<sup>34</sup> has reported inoculations from two cows, one with, and one without tuberculosis of the udders. The first gave a positive, the second a negative result.

Taking the figures just as they stand, we have 125 trials with cows' and women's milk, with 32 positive and 93 negative results. Of the positive results eight are given as having tuberculosis of the udder, 23 as not, and one doubtful.

My judgment leads me to reject all cases where the udder was opened after slaughtering. This would reduce the positive results to ten with no tuberculous disease of the udder,—the three of Bang and the seven of Ernst. Bang, in his last notes, evidently inclines to the view that bacilli are at least very rare in milk when the udder is not tuberculous. Of Ernst's seven cows autopsy is lacking in six; four showed some form of disease of the udder; and in the one autopsied this was tuberculous. This alters the figures most strikingly, and reduces as to Bang's three cases, which, as already stated, he does not put much weight on, and three of Ernst's cases without autopsy. It is hardly necessary to call attention to manifest difficulty in proving the absence of tuberculosis in a large organ like the udder.

Searching for the bacillus in milk as a test is not of practical value for our purposes. In milk from ordinary tuberculous cattle, slide after slide must be gone over in the hope of finding a bacillus among a number of other bodies, which, after hours of fatiguing labor, are only too apt to get the better of tired brain and eye. Of the truth of this statement I have seen many a practical demonstration. Even if the plant only occurs where there is disease of the udder, inspection does not give security, as the early diagnosis is very

<sup>22</sup> Transactions Association American Physicians, vol. iv, 1889.

<sup>23</sup> Ibid. ch. Arch. Ex. Med., vol. 11, 1890, p. 500.

<sup>24</sup> Congrès pour l'Étude de la Tuberculose, vol. 1, p. 73.

<sup>25</sup> Congrès pour l'Étude de la Tuberculose, vol. 1, p. 43.

<sup>26</sup> Revue de Médecin, 1891, p. 156.

<sup>27</sup> Congrès pour l'Étude de la Tuberculose, vol. 1, p. 69; Münch. med. Woch., 1890, p. 765.

<sup>28</sup> Experimentelle Beiträge zur Infektionskrankheit der Milch peridontogener Kulte, Baumg., Diss., Berlin, 1881.

<sup>29</sup> Baumgarten's Jahrb., 1888.

<sup>30</sup> Transactions Association American Physicians, vol. iv, 1889.

<sup>31</sup> Congrès pour l'Étude de la Tuberculose, vol. 1, p. 81.

difficult. But as only a small portion of the tuberculous cows have tuberculous udders, the amount of tuberculous milk would in this case be quite limited.

The occurrence of tuberculosis among calves, infants, and a few other groups of milk-consumers, alone remains to be considered. Since calves are exclusively fed on raw cows' milk, they offer the very best of natural experiments as to the danger of milk. I have collected from various sources<sup>85</sup> the slaughter-house reports of the amount of tuberculosis in calves.

23,557 calves with	2 cases of tuberculosis.
30,477 " "	1 case " "
143,218 " "	35 cases " "
23,592 " "	1 case " "
800,000 " "	5 cases " "
24,766 " "	1 case " "
87,685 " "	26 cases " "
1,133,195	71 = .006%

These figures can be explained in several ways: first, that calves are only infected with difficulty by tubercle bacilli in their food; second, that there are very few bacilli in milk; third, that the disease does not have time to develop before the calves are killed; fourth, that tuberculous cattle do not suckle their calves.

Our evidence as to the first is not extensive, but, so far as I know, calves fed with milk known to be tuberculous have become tuberculous themselves. This is in accord with the condition of the digestive tract and the general law of susceptibility in young animals of all kinds. We are therefore justified in rejecting this proposition.

There is a good deal to be said in favor of the supposition that the disease does not have time to develop before slaughtering. Calves are killed, I am told, chiefly when from four to six weeks old, but the age may be more or less. The time is short. On the other hand, much can also be said against it: first, the calves found tuberculous prove that the disease can be recognized; second, the time is sufficient for the development of the two lesions to be expected from intestinal infection, those of the intestine and of the lymphatics of the mesentery. Again, young cattle, though more affected than calves, offer very few cases of tuberculosis. That tuberculous cows do not feed their young has nothing to support it. They are just the cows most liable to, as it is the poor milk which goes to the calf and the good to the man.

The second proposition, that there are but few bacilli in the milk of most tuberculous cows, is the only one left. This, taken in connection with the fact that the milk from cows with advanced tuberculous udders is so bad as to preclude its use for any purpose, affords a satisfactory solution.

I have reasoned as though all calf tuberculosis was due to food. This is certainly not the case; much is surely due to inhalation.

How about babies? They are the important test. Are many cases of infection from milk recorded? Certainly not, as shown by the difficulty in finding any. I have, however, found the following, and like enough there are as many more.

Leonhardt<sup>86</sup> reports the case of a healthy infant of healthy parents, which was weaned and put on cow's

milk. The child soon died of tuberculosis of the meninges, intestines, and mesenteric glands. The cow which gave the milk was found to be tuberculous. Another child fed from the same cow died, at about the same time, from tubercular meningitis.

Sontag<sup>87</sup> reports the case of a six-months' infant of healthy parents, which at autopsy showed milary tuberculosis of the meninges. It was fed with milk from a tuberculous cow.

Hernsdorf<sup>88</sup> gives three cases in which there was extensive intestinal tuberculosis, besides less of other parts. One had taken uncooked milk from a tuberculous cow. The original not seen, but the reviewer seems to doubt one case at least.

Demme<sup>89</sup> reports the case of a four-months' infant, which at autopsy showed tuberculosis of mesenteric glands; bacilli were found, but none elsewhere, in spite of great care. There was no tuberculosis in the family for two generations on either side. The milk came from a cow with general tuberculosis. Microscopic examination of the milk pressed from the depth of the udder gave a positive result after examining twenty to thirty cover-glasses, — not clear, but milk apparently taken from the udder at autopsy.

Bollinger<sup>90</sup> cites Stangs' <sup>91</sup> case of a boy five years old who sickened with ascites and enlarged glands in the abdomen. At autopsy the chief lesion was tuberculosis of abdominal lymphatic, but also tuberculosis of serous membranes and lungs. There was no tuberculosis in the family for two generations. The child had for years been in the habit of drinking milk warm from a cow, which, growing thin before the boy died, was killed, and found to be tuberculous, — how much or where is not stated.

Some of the above cases are quite conclusive, though not absolutely beyond the possibility of error. The other cases, though probable, are not conclusive, as the following case of Toulmin shows:

A child, breast-fed, of healthy family, in healthy house, did well till at the ninth week it moved to rooms previously occupied by a phthisical woman. In one week the child began to sicken, and died when four months old. The autopsy showed enlarged and cheesy glands in the anterior mediastinum; one small tubercle of the anterior wall of the right ventricle; lungs much affected, with cavity the size of a marble; bronchial glands cheesy and soft; spleen enlarged; tubercles in spleen, liver, kidneys; ulcers of jejunum, ileum, Peyer's patches, cecum and colon; mesenteric and retro-peritoneal glands enlarged and cheesy.<sup>41</sup>

On the other hand, Bollinger<sup>90</sup> has collected the cases of a number of families which habitually used milk from tuberculous cows without catching tuberculosis. Out of 22 families only one man was found who could possibly be called tuberculous, and this man used no milk, only cream in his coffee.

Typhoid patients afford a fair test of the infectiousness of milk. Here we have a large number of people with erosions and ulcers of the intestine; yet, in spite of their extensive milk diet, no one has discovered that tuberculosis is a sequel.

(To be continued.)

<sup>85</sup> Propagation of Tuberculosis, by Lydell, Fleming and von Hertzen; *Woch. f. Theilheile*, 85, No. 9; *Am. Vet. Journal*, January, 1889, and May, 1890.

<sup>86</sup> Correspondenzbl. d. Niederhein Ver. f. öffentl. Gesundheitsfl., 1877, p. 213.

<sup>87</sup> Stielamgrotzky's *Ber. u. d. Vet. L. König. Sachsen*, 1889.

<sup>88</sup> Ueber primäre Intestinaltuberculose, wahrscheinlich durch Säugethierinfection bedingt, *Monatsschr. Med.*, 1889.

<sup>89</sup> Med. Bericht u. d. Thalgkeit des Jenner'schen kinderspitales in Bern, 1886.

<sup>90</sup> Deutsch. Zeitschrift f. Thiermed., ii, 1875, p. 281.

<sup>41</sup> Toulmin: *Johns Hopkins Hosp. Rep.*, vol ii, No. 1, 1890.

## HEMORRHAGES IN THE NEW-BORN.\*

BY CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D.

THE occurrence of hæmorrhage in the new-born, from the gastro-intestinal tract and from other parts of the economy, has been frequently noted in Medical Journals, and various causes for it have been ascribed. Most of the text-books on children's diseases, however, including the new cyclopædia of Keating, say little or nothing about this disease except as it occurs in the form of umbilical hæmorrhage.

At the Boston Lying-in Hospital, out of 5,225 deliveries up to May 1, 1891, some 30 cases of hæmorrhage among the infants are recorded; while in the out-patient department, out of 2,000 deliveries, two cases are recorded; making 32 cases in all out of 7,225 cases, or less than one half of one per cent. The proportion of cases in the hospital is nearly six times that in the out-patient department, however, the percentages being .57 in the former case and .10 in the latter.

In the following paper I have endeavored to analyze these cases, and, in a brief manner, the literature of the subject, in order to arrive, if possible, at some conclusions as to the nature of the disease, its etiology, prognosis and treatment.

The *Clinical history* of a typical case is somewhat as follows: A baby, often well developed and apparently healthy, is noticed to vomit a little blood or bloody mucus on the second or third day of its life. The stools, which by this time should begin to assume the normal yellow color, still continue dark; but this brown color is found, on examination with the microscope, to be due to altered blood corpuscles. Oftentimes, however, this special examination is not necessary, for the napkins about the discharge are tinged red, or the blood is even voided in unmistakable quantities. The navel, about the insertion of the cord, or on the exposed surface, if the cord has already dropped off, is apt to bleed at the same time, and blood will ooze continually from any slight crack or abrasion of the skin. Epistaxis and bleeding from the mouth may also occur, and ecchymoses of greater or less extent may appear under the skin. Jaundice is frequently seen at first, to be succeeded by great pallor, as a result of loss of blood. The temperature may be elevated even to 106° F. Death or recovery occurs generally within three or four days.

In the 32 cases analyzed, 19 were males, 13 females, a proportion of the sexes which is significant when the relation of this disease to true hæmophilia is considered. Twenty-five cases died, seven recovered, a mortality of 78 per cent. The day of death in one-half of the fatal cases was from the third to the fifth day, one dying on the first day, and three as late as the fourteenth day.

Hæmorrhage was first noticed in two on the first day, in seven on the second day, in eleven on the third day, and in six on the fourth day. In the six other cases the hæmorrhage occurred between the sixth and the ninth day, with one exception, which began to bleed on the fourteenth day. The duration of the disease, from the time it was discovered, in nine of the fatal cases was but a portion of one day; in four, the disease lasted one day; in three, three days; and in three more, five days. Of those who recovered, the disease

lasted, in three cases, respectively two, six and eight days. In two cases it lasted three days, and in two more five days.

The sources of the hæmorrhage are given in the following table:

	Cases.
Intestine . . . . .	12
Stomach . . . . .	12
Mouth . . . . .	12
Nose . . . . .	8
Navel . . . . .	11
Ecchymoses of skin . . . . .	14
Crack of skin . . . . .	1
All of above sources . . . . .	3
Navel alone . . . . .	2
Gastro-intestinal tract alone . . . . .	15
Stomach, mouth and nose alone . . . . .	7
Intestines alone . . . . .	3
Ecchymoses alone . . . . .	2

Slight, uncomplicated hæmorrhage from the uterus or vagina, pseudo-menstruation, is not very uncommon in the first few days of life, and is not included in this list.

Although umbilical hæmorrhage, which is the best-known form of bleeding in the new-born, occurred in nearly half of the cases, it is interesting to note that in all but two of these cases there were hæmorrhages elsewhere, a fact which points to the general hæmorrhagic nature of the disease. This fact was brought out by Dr. Francis Minot, in 1852, in the monograph which first called the attention of the profession to this disease.

In one case a cephalhematoma occurred; in another persistent hæmorrhage took place from scratches on the face and foot. In six of the cases the temperature is recorded; in all but one of which it was elevated, reaching in one case 106.6°. In the case where there was no fever, the temperature was taken only once, four hours before death, and found to be subnormal. Jaundice was noted in five cases, cyanosis in four; and in all where much blood was lost the infant became blanched. In four, convulsions appeared before death.

Post-mortem examinations were made in six cases. In one case the liver showed an increase of connective tissue, and the diagnosis of cirrhosis was made. In another case a hæmorrhage was found between the brain and dura mater. In the other cases the results of the examination were negative. Two cases were believed to be syphilitic.

The mothers' labor was normal in all but four cases, three being delivered by forceps low down, one by version. Two of the mothers had mild septicæmia, all the others making normal recoveries.

In 609 cases collected from the writers, given in the bibliography appended to this article, including my own cases, and excluding duplicates, there were 482 deaths and 127 recoveries, or a mortality of 79 per cent.; 210 were male, 150 female, and in 249 the sex is not recorded. This would make a percentage of 58 male and 42 female.<sup>2</sup> I find records of 81 autopsies in this list. In the majority of cases nothing abnormal was found except extreme anæmia (which was the result of the bleeding), and in many cases internal hæmorrhages. Injection of the mucous membrane of the intestines, particularly of the colon, was frequently noted, although the observers are particular to state that no gross lesion of the mucous membrane was to be detected. In a very small

\* Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, June 1, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> For a number of these references I am indebted to Dr. Minot.

number of cases the following diseased conditions have been found: syphilis, enlarged spleen, enlarged liver, inflammation of the umbilical and portal vein, acute fatty degeneration.

The *prognosis* in this affection is poor, the average mortality, as noted in my cases, being 78 per cent.; but on examining the cases more closely, it is seen that the prognosis in cases of hæmorrhage involving the gastro-intestinal tract alone, — sometimes called *malena neonatorum*, — is slightly better, but 71 per cent. of these cases proving fatal. I have reason to think, however, that the prognosis is even better than these figures show, for the less serious cases of bleeding from the digestive tract may have not been recorded or not recognized. This latter error may arise in cases of discharge of blood high up in the intestine in moderate quantity. The blood then becomes changed to a dark, tarry color, so that the stools resemble the ordinary meconium stools. As before remarked, however, the blood can be detected by a microscopical examination, and in nearly all cases by the pink staining of the napkin on the border of the defecation.

There is a source of error which might lead one to diagnose hæmorrhage from the stomach when this is not the case. I refer to the fact that blood may be sucked from the nipples of the mother, in some cases from a crack or abrasion that can scarcely be detected. The presence of the abnormal substance in the infant's stomach excites vomiting, and the blood is ejected to the great consternation of the family, until the source of the hæmorrhage is discovered. It is said that maternal blood may be swallowed during delivery and afterwards vomited in the same way.

Where ecchymoses appear on the skin, in addition to the hæmorrhages elsewhere, the prognosis is worse. Out of eleven such cases only two recovered, although a fatal termination in these cases seemed imminent.

In making our prognosis it is to be remembered, therefore, that the prospect is not absolutely a bad one, even in the worst cases where ecchymoses appear on the skin, and the prognosis is the best in cases involving the gastro-intestinal tract alone.

Another point, it seems to me, is of value in making the prognosis, and that is, that the disease is, in nearly all cases, but of a temporary or self-limited character, confined almost entirely to the first ten days of life; and the longer the baby lives, the better are its chances for recovery. In other words, in the majority of cases, it is not the fact, as is often supposed, that these infants are affected with true hæmophilia, and are therefore doomed, even if they recover from the present attack, to subsequent and possibly fatal hæmorrhages. The reasons for this statement will appear later on.

The *etiology* of this disease is a subject about which much theorizing has been done, and I shall content myself with a brief outline of the causes assumed by various writers.

In the first place, prolonged labor, early ligation of the cord, plethora, debility, retention of meconium, difficulty in the establishment of the pulmonary circulation from obstruction to the breathing at birth, may, one or all, owing partly to the normal injection of the blood-vessels of the intestine of the new-born, act as exciting causes in this disease; but one or several of these conditions are so frequently met with, without such dire results to the child, that they can, it seems to me, be properly excluded from the true causes. More-

over, cases of hæmorrhage occur without these exciting causes. Septicæmia, in severe form (the source of infection being generally the umbilicus), and syphilis are, in a small number of cases, the causes of the bleeding. Rupture of large blood-vessels, as a source, has been disproved by all autopsies.

True inherited hæmophilia is in but rare instances the cause; and the arguments in favor of this statement are briefly: (1) The fact that infants who bleed during the first few days of life, and recover, are not apt to be bleeders in after life. (2) Hæmorrhages in the new-born, as shown by my cases and by the larger ones given above, are only slightly more common among males than females (58 to 42), while among true bleeders the preponderance of females is extremely marked, being stated at 13 to 1, or 92.8 to 7.2.

(3) In bleeder families the tendency is rarely shown before the end of the first year. Thus, Grandidier states that only 12 infants in 185 bleeder families with 576 individual bleeders were affected with hæmorrhage on the fall of the umbilical cord. Moreover, it is extremely rare among the large number of cases reported by various authors for a family history of hæmorrhagic tendency to be obtained, although this is a point that would certainly be known if it existed, owing, as Partridge well says, to its dramatic nature.

Confirmatory of the first of the above statements is the fact that, in several instances, infants who had recovered from an attack of hæmorrhage during the first week of life, have been circumcised a few days later without unusual hæmorrhage taking place. Two such cases are recorded by Ritter and one by Rotch. In two cases on my list bleeding occurred from the base of the cord as well as from various mucous surfaces, but the patients recovering, the cords dropped off, in one case on the eighth day, in the other on the eleventh day, without further hæmorrhage at this time. In the former of these cases the cord fell off in two days, in the latter four days, after hæmorrhage had ceased.

Deficiency in the nutrition or elasticity of the capillary walls, acute fatty degeneration of the new-born, feeble coagulability of the blood, and jaundice, are explanations sometimes given for this disease.

The self-limited character of the affection, the elevated temperature in some cases, and the greater prevalence in hospitals, are arguments of force in favor of an infectious nature; and Klebs and Eppinger have found in these cases a micro-organism (*monas hæmorrhagica*). In support of this view, Ritter says that while there were previously many cases yearly at the Prague Foundling Hospital, there was only one following the use of new and larger wards. The disease, as ordinarily seen, can, however, have no connection with puerperal septicæmia, for that disease is now practically eradicated from the Boston Lying-in Hospital; but it occurs independently of it, just as thrush caused by *oidium lactans* may get a foothold and flourish in a hospital free from septicæmia, although thrush is not common in private practice. In fact, more than two-thirds of the cases occurred in the Lying-in Hospital after the adoption of the antiseptic system.

In the *treatment* of this disease or symptom of disease many measures have been adopted, and also none at all, the latter from a feeling of helplessness in regard to it, and also, as we have shown, the erroneous belief that in all cases, even if the infant survived, it would always be subject to hæmorrhages. Bearing

in mind the brief course and self-limited character of the disease in the majority of cases, we should make every effort to control hæmorrhage and to sustain the vital powers. External bleeding from scratches or from the umbilical wound can best be checked by properly applied pressure; and although compresses for this purpose often fail, digital pressure, if intelligently directed and persisted in, is almost always successful. Instances are on record of devoted mothers and nurses, who, by holding their fingers pressed for hours to the umbilicus, have saved the infant's life. Styptics are generally unsatisfactory; and deep suturing of the umbilical wound, although in some cases successful, in others only adds a fresh source for hæmorrhage from the stitch-holes.

The value of astringents, of ergot or of mineral acids, for internal hæmorrhage, are of somewhat doubtful value. Alcohol, by increasing the power of the heart, would theoretically increase the bleeding; but, if we accept the belief in the infectious nature of the disease, it would seem in many instances to be indicated. Warmth to the extremities, perfect quietude and freedom from motion, and most careful and persistent feeding from spoon or dropper with milk drawn from the breast of the mother or wet-nurse, might tide over many otherwise fatal cases through the brief period of this disease. Antiseptic treatment of the cord would be indicated for prophylaxis.

## SUMMARY.

- (1) Hæmorrhage in the new-born is in nearly all cases an acute transitory affection, beginning within the first week or ten days of life and lasting from one to six days.
- (2) The etiology of this form is perhaps best explained by the infectious theory.
- (3) In very exceptional cases the disease is due to true hæmophilia as it is seen in older children and in adults. In a small number of cases it is one of the symptoms of syphilis or of septicæmia.
- (4) The mortality from all forms is about 75 per cent.
- (5) Treatment should be guided by the knowledge of the transitory and perhaps infectious character of the affection as it is seen in the majority of cases.

## REFERENCES.

- André. Schmidt's Jahrbücher, Bd. 72, p. 112.  
 Ballard. Traité des Maladies des Enfants, p. 335.  
 Bonchut. Actes Soc. Méd. de Hép. de Paris, 1852, fasc. ii, p. 116.  
 Bozonnet, E. Des Hémorrhagies Gastro-intest., chez l'Enfant Nouveau-né, Paris, 1866.  
 Brogue, N. Chicago Medical Journal, 1875, xxiii, 487.  
 Buhrlen. Med. Cor. Bl. d. Württemb. Arztl. ver. Stuttg., 1852, xxvi, 257.  
 Cappa. Edinburgh Medical Journal, June, 1866, p. 1414.  
 Dakin. Lancet, March 30, 1889.  
 Depaul. J. de Sages-femmes, Paris, 1880, viii, 17.  
 Ehrenbaum. Bericht d. Grazer Naturforscherversammlung, 187, p. 176.  
 Essner. Med. Cor. Bl. des Württemb. Arztl. Vereins, 1856, p. 119.  
 Fechner, H. Wien med. Presse, 1878, xix, 778, 864.  
 Felsen. Oester. Jahrb. f. Pædiat., Wien, 1877, vii, 119.  
 Feyer. Fuchs und Oppenheimer's Zeitsch., Bd. 13, 1858.  
 Felsenreich, T. Wien med. Presse, 1879, xx, 242.  
 Goble. Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, May 1, 1884.  
 Goud. Ber. d. d. freiwilligen nachblutungen der neugeborenen, 4. ed., 1871 (with bibliography).  
 Gray. Lancet, March 31, 1888.  
 Graham, C. R. American Journal Medical Sciences, Philadelphia, 1858, xvi, 15.  
 Graves, J. B. Medical and Surgical Reporter, Philadelphia, 1860, xxi, 188.  
 Haas. Med. Jahrb. f. d. Herzogth. Nassau, Wiesbaden, 1851, 320.  
 Hensch. Kinderkrankheiten, 24 ed., Berlin, 1883, p. 69.

- Henry, G. R. American Journal Medical Sciences, 1854, n. s., xvi, 208.  
 Hewitt, G. London Medical Times and Gazette, April 16, 1864, p. 436.  
 Hofmann, J. Med. Ann. Heidelb., 1842, viii, 241; 1843, ix, 164.  
 Homans. Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 1840.  
 Hoogeweg. Med. Ztg., Berlin, 1852, xxi, 71.  
 Jenkins, J. F. Transactions American Medical Association, vol. xi, 1858, p. 261.  
 Kähler. Arch. f. Gynaekol., Bd. x, Hft. 2, 1876.  
 Klebs. Aertzl. Cor. Blatt, 1874, p. 414.  
 Kwisch. Gaz. Méd., 1841, p. 635.  
 Letzerich. Etülogie und die Kenntniss der Purpura Hemorrhagica, 1844.  
 Linton. Edinburgh Medical Journal, April, 1867.  
 Lumpe. Oesterr. med. Woch., 1841, 1201.  
 Lyman, H. M. Chicago Medical Journal and Examiner, 1875, xxxii, 801.  
 Manley, T. H. New York Medical Record, 1879, xvi, 308.  
 McSherry, R. American Journal Medical Sciences, 1858, n. s., xxxvii, 356.  
 Minot, F. American Journal Medical Sciences, n. s., vol. xxiv, p. 310. Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 1864, lxx, 403.  
 Neale, R. Assoc. M. J., London, 1854, 532.  
 Otto, H. T. De hæmorrhagia Neonatorum intestinalis, Lipsiæ, 1856.  
 Packard, J. H. American Journal Obstetrics, New York, 1881, xiv, 686. Philadelphia Medical Times, 1880-81, xi, 330.  
 Partridge. Medical Record, August 23, 1890.  
 Puech, A. Gaz. Obst., Paris, 1874, iii, 197.  
 Rahn-Escher, J. K. Gaz. Med. de Paris, 1835, 25, iii, 401.  
 Richard. Traité prat. des maladies des enfants, 1839.  
 Rilliet. Gaz. Med. de Paris, 1848, 3. s., iii, 1029.  
 Ritter, Von Rittersheim. Oesterr. Jahrb. f. Pædiat., Wien, 1870, i, 15, and 1871, i, 127.  
 Ribemont, A. Des Hémorrhagies chez le Nouveau-né. Paris, 1880.  
 Ritchie. Edinburgh Medical Journal, June, 1868, p. 1072.  
 Ritter, G. Prag. Med. Woch., 1877, ii, 425, 445.  
 Rotch. Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 1877, xxvii, 390.  
 Schallenmüller. Med. Cor. Bl. d. Württemb. arztl. ver. Stuttg., 1853, xxiii, 171.  
 Schüller. Med. Ztg., Berlin, 1854, xxiii, 7.  
 Smith, Stephen. New York Journal of Medicine, 1855, n. s. xv, 73.  
 Stevens, N. C. Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 1858, viii, 306.  
 Steintal. J. für Kinderkr., Feb., 1857.  
 Stuart, J. A. E. Edinburgh Medical Journal, 1878-9, xxiv, 1081.  
 Suren. Woch. f. d. ges. Heilk., Berlin, 1846, xii, 307.  
 Taylor, N. E. Virginia Medical Monthly. Richmond, 1877, xiv, 672.  
 Uhdr, C. W. F. Monat. f. Geburtsk. u. Frauenk., Berlin, 1856, viii, 24.  
 Vogel, M. Centbl. f. Gynaek., 1882, vi, 417.  
 Wachsmuth, O. Über Blutungen der neugeborenen und ihr ätiologischen momente, Göttingen, 1876.  
 Wiczorek, A. Über die freiwilligen Nachblutungen der neugeborenen, Griefswald, 1871.  
 Wyner. Virchow's Archiv., Bd. 55, p. 3.  
 Young, W. B. American Journal Medical Sciences, 1854, n. s., xxviii, 280.

## Reports of Societies.

## BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION.

JOHN C. MUNRO, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR meeting of the Society Monday, June 1, 1891, Dr. J. H. McCollom in the chair.

Dr. J. A. JEFFRIES read a paper on

THE SOURCES OF INFECTION WITH TUBERCULOSIS.<sup>1</sup>

DR. JACKSON: I have nothing to add to Dr. Jeffries' paper. I think it is a most exhaustive study of all that has been written up to the present time.

It has always seemed to me difficult to understand how any observers should feel that any considerable number of cases of tuberculosis was due to intestinal infection. Certainly, clinically, the vast number of cases have the most advanced lesions in the lungs or in the upper respiratory tract; and autopsies prove

<sup>1</sup> See page 211 of the Journal.



the same thing. I would like to ask Dr. Jeffries if it is Baumgarten who thinks that tuberculosis is chiefly caused by infection from the gastro-intestinal tract.

Dr. JEFFRIES: Yes.

Dr. JACKSON: He is the most prominent writer who feels that tuberculosis is due in a large proportion of cases to ingestion and not to inhalation. It seems very difficult to understand how such a man should express himself in that way.

When we come to consider the ingestion of tubercle bacilli, I think we can find, as in kissing, a much readier (or at least more probable) source for the ingestion of tubercle bacilli than in any other way. You know the enormous numbers found in sputa and in saliva. There is certainly the readiest mode of infection. That, I think, should be very largely considered in children who develop acute tuberculosis when they have been nursed by mothers in advanced phthisis.

Dr. TOWNSEND: Did I understand that where tuberculosis occurred owing to the ingestion of tuberculous food there was always some local intestinal, or at least mesenteric lymphatic, infection?

Dr. JEFFRIES: No. The evidence is that probably there are a good many cases where there is no disease at point of entrance, but curiously enough there are men who claim that tuberculosis chiefly springs from the intestine, who also hold that there is a pathological product at the seat of entrance. The position they hold is difficult to explain. Where any material amount of bacilli are introduced in the food we always do find the intestines affected.

Dr. McCOLLOM: One or two practical points are the disinfecting of the sputa, if the indirect doctrine is true, and I do not think that is carried on as thoroughly as it should be. I think very few physicians in private practice ever think of causing the sputa to be disinfected. It is a very important factor. The sputa becomes dried, and the bacilli will float in the air. In the German hospitals the consumptives carry a spittoon filled with a solution of carbolic acid, which is kept thoroughly air-tight. The man expectorates into it and closes it, so that there is no expectoration on the walls or floors of the hospitals. In this country people are constantly spitting anywhere. Go into large public gatherings, and the floor will be covered with expectoration, and a great many of these people may be suffering from phthisis in a latent or comparatively mild form, and this may be sufficient to give rise to the disease in a great many people.

Another practical point is the importance of having the streets properly watered, because there is no doubt that the dust does contain the germs of disease, and blowing about in such large quantities as is frequent, it seems to me it must very frequently cause the disease.

Dr. JEFFRIES: As regards the streets, it is a curious fact that the street-sweepers of Europe seem to be rather exempt than otherwise from tuberculosis.

Dr. McCOLLOM: It is possible they may become habituated to it.

Dr. JEFFRIES: They hold their occupation during life, and seem to be rather better off than other people as regards tuberculosis.

Dr. C. W. TOWNSEND read a paper on

#### HEMORRHAGES IN THE NEW-BORN.<sup>2</sup>

Dr. JACKSON: I should like to ask whether he finds in these cases small petechiæ as well as ecchymosis?

Dr. TOWNSEND: I used the word ecchymosis meaning any hæmorrhage under the skin. Many of them were very minute, very small petechiæ, in fact the majority.

Dr. JACKSON: Similar to the lesions in purpura?

Dr. TOWNSEND: Yes.

Dr. NICHOLS: I can recall in my own experience but a single fatal case of hæmorrhage in the new-born infant, and I remember to have recognized in this instance that the death was perhaps attributable to my failure to appreciate the gravity of the situation. The child was large, born of a healthy mother, weighed about eleven pounds, and, though forceps were applied, no unusual amount of force was necessary for extraction. There was no bleeding from the umbilicus, but as I was about to go, my attention was called to a slight oozing of blood over one zygoma, and upon examination I found that the forceps had made a superficial bruise at this point. The flowing, though slight, was persistent, and when an attempt was made to control it by means of stitches, the only result was a fresh source of hæmorrhage from the stitch-holes, which seemed, however, after a while to be controlled by firm compression, and the infant was, therefore, left with a pad bound to the cheek. Owing to a lack of intelligence on the part of the nurse, which should have been noticed and guarded against by myself, the bandage was not properly watched during the night, and there occurred a fresh flow of blood which proved fatal before a physician could be obtained.

Dr. JACKSON: As far as I know the only evidence offered in the direction of the infectious nature of the disease is in the direction of the clinician, that several cases generally occur together, that cases occur in hospitals more than in private practice and run this sharp acute course.

I do not know anything about the existence of this organism that Dr. Townsend speaks of. I know that in an allied disease, purpura, the existence of an organism has been claimed very different from the one Dr. Townsend speaks of. It never has been proven, as far as I know, though one or two observers have claimed they have produced the disease in animals by inoculation of the blood. That, I think, would not hold as absolutely true, because the inoculation of healthy blood has produced ecchymosis in animals; that is, I suppose, merely mechanical.

Dr. JEFFRIES: As this hæmorrhage begins almost at once after birth, it seems to me, if we are to have infection, it must have been before birth; and in those cases it is hard to say how it got into the fœtus without showing itself in the mother.

Dr. McCOLLOM: The fact that it occurs more frequently in hospitals than outside, I very much doubt, if it is not due to the fact that the cases are much more likely to be reported in hospitals than in private practice.

Dr. TOWNSEND: I have the report of the out-patient department; and the proportion is six times greater in the hospital than outside. The cases are carefully reported by the externes.

Dr. JEFFRIES: Is it not probable that the cases that come on late are infectious, while those that come on early are congenital?

Dr. MUNRO: Is there any evidence that these occur only in children badly nourished through the placental circulation?

Dr. TOWNSEND: Not at all. That is a cause some-

<sup>2</sup> See page 218 of the Journal.

times given; and another cause is that the child is plethoric. There is no rule either way about it.

DR. C. M. GREEN: I remember one case, the only case I ever saw, a child of healthy parents, the mother especially so. I delivered the child, I think, about ten years ago. It was after I had ceased my visits, and I only heard of it being called in for something else. I was told the child was lying in the cradle, and seemed perfectly well. It may have been two or three weeks old. They said they were attracted by some little noise, and went to the child and found it bleeding from the mouth. It bled to death. It was a very large child, and I delivered it with forceps. The child had done perfectly well, but died then and there. The mother has since had healthy children, but I never knew what the explanation of that case was. I do not think the child was seen by any physician.

This paper was not intended to cover, I suppose, hæmorrhages of the kind that Dr. Nichols referred to. Certainly the abrasion in his case was not sufficient to cause bleeding like that, without some bleeding diathesis I should think. But infants do have traumatic hæmorrhages which would not come under this category at all; small cerebral effusions, and effusions perhaps from undue violence in operating. Dr. Townsend will recall one case of breech extraction, where I think he made the autopsy and found a cerebral effusion, which, as I remember, he could not account for at the time, being a breech case. I have thought of it, and wondered what could have caused the death of the child. The head was exposed to no violence at all. The child died on the fifth or sixth day.

DR. TOWNSEND: Besides the cerebral hæmorrhage there were two large cephalæmatomata which appeared. There was no difficulty in the extraction of the head, and no pressure applied to the head.

DR. GREEN: That was the peculiarity, that the child should have had cephalæmatomata, although there was no compression of the head except going through the normal pelvis; and it also had cerebral effusion. Possibly this might have been a case of hæmophilia. I have never been able to explain in my own mind why that case should have occurred, unless it were from that diathesis. Bleedings from the navel are occasionally reported and seen. I remember a case of Dr. Richardson's several years ago, where the child bled from the navel. It recovered with medical, and not surgical, treatment. There was this constant oozing from the navel, and the child was in such a dangerous state that it was watched constantly. Deep stitches were passed, and everything done in the surgical way to prevent the bleeding. I think compression was used a good deal. Possibly that helped it; but the child was put on doses of the tincture of the chloride of iron, and after hanging in the balance some days, it finally got well. It was several weeks, I think, before it was considered out of danger. I believe it had ergot also.

I recall one case where the child died from hæmorrhage from under the liver. It was a question as to what caused the bleeding; it may have been from violence, possibly from a fall, although no history could be obtained. This was a forceps case (not my own), and there was also a cerebral effusion.

It is an extremely interesting subject and I wish we knew more about it; but I think we shall do well to remember that these cases are susceptible of treat-

ment, if they live long enough to be treated, by putting them on iron. Of course, where they run so short a course there is no time for medical treatment to have any effect.

The ordinary bleeding from the navel due to carelessness, does not come into the discussion. That is a thing we are occasionally reminded of where children have been left with one ligature which seemed sufficient, and afterwards bled seriously or fatally. I learned my lesson several years ago as regards care, from a case that I delivered with forceps. I was very busily engaged in sewing the perineum, and had forgotten the instruction I had received and always give, not to forget the navel. The nurse, fortunately for me, happened to think of it. She found the baby bleeding considerably, and yet I tied the cord as carefully as I knew how. I came to the conclusion that tie the cord as carefully as you may there is always the risk, and it should be looked at several times, as often as every fifteen minutes, up to the time the nurse takes it to wash it, and then the second ligature should be put on.

DR. NICHOLS: In reading a number of cases of fatal hæmorrhages in the new-born I have been impressed with the comparatively small amount of blood that has been lost, quite insufficient to account for the shock or cause of death, and I should like to ask the reader whether his experience would or would not confirm this impression, namely the danger of the comparatively small amount of hæmorrhage.

DR. TOWNSEND: I think in some of these cases there may have been an error. The amount of blood from the navel may have been small, but there may have been hæmorrhage from the stomach or bowels which was still retained inside of the body, and the child practically bled to death without very much blood escaping. In the cases reported and in the cases at the hospital the babies are almost always very much blanched at death. Of course, however, the amount of hæmorrhage sufficient to kill an infant is very small compared with that in an adult.

DR. MUNRO: Apropos of what Dr. Green said I should like to ask if there are any cases reported of hæmorrhages in children whose mothers had been given iron for some months before delivery, as is the custom with a good many obstetricians, and whether that would not be a preventive. Iron is notably a hæmstatic under any condition.

DR. TOWNSEND: I do not know. It seems to me these cases running such a definite course with elevated temperature ending with death or recovery in three or four days, form almost a definite class by themselves. Of course, in some of the cases, the hæmorrhage is simply a symptom of some other disease, as syphilis or septicæmia.

DR. JEFFRIES: Was the spleen enlarged?

DR. TOWNSEND: In the majority of the cases the record of the autopsy is absolutely negative. In some the spleen and liver were enlarged.

THE CLIMATOLOGIST, a new monthly journal devoted to the relation of climate, mineral springs, diet, preventive medicine, race, occupation, life insurance and sanitary science to disease, appears for the first time this month. It is edited by Drs. John M. Keating, Frederick A. Packard and Charles F. Gardiner, and thirty-one associate editors.

THE NEW YORK ACADEMY OF MEDICINE.  
SECTION ON ORTHOPEDIC SURGERY.

STATED Meeting, April 17, 1891, SAMUEL KETCH, M.D., Chairman.

DR. ROYAL WHITMAN presented a series of cases illustrating

## THE TREATMENT OF KNEE- AND ANKLE-JOINT DISEASE IN YOUNG INFANTS,

by an adaptation of Thomas's splint. He claimed that by the routine use of extension, not merely for its effect on the contracted knee, and as a factor in the production of rest, but for the purpose of retaining the brace in position, instead of using the ordinary shoulder strap, the constant shifting of the ring, which occurs in infants, is avoided, and hence, the irritation of the skin and motion of the diseased joint were reduced to a minimum. He advised the use of a brace in cases of ankle-joint disease, even when the infant has not begun to walk, on the principle that children long before they walk are making constant attempts to stand, and in creeping or otherwise, expose the joint to injury.

The brace is made of light material, with two leather straps attached to the foot-bar. The extension plasters are applied to the leg, usually below the knee, and the leg is firmly bandaged from the toes to the groin, and the brace applied with sufficient extension to hold the ring firmly in its place. The leg and brace are then firmly bandaged to one another, from the foot to the ring. Such an arrangement provides rest, compression and protection, the effect of which in painful, contracted and suppurating joints, is at once apparent. In ankle-joint disease, the foot being at a right angle to the leg, a well-fitting plaster bandage is first applied.

It seemed to the speaker that the treatment of joint disease in infancy should be carried out on the same principles as apply to older children, and that in cases of knee- and ankle-joint disease the conditions are most satisfactorily met by the Thomas brace. With ordinary care, its use was attended with no difficulty, and it was not unusual to see infants of from fifteen to eighteen months of age, walking about on the brace and high shoe, without discomfort.

DR. V. P. GIBNEY said that his clinical experience had taught him that it was almost impossible to hold the limb down with plaster-of-Paris in these small children; for, notwithstanding the performance of tenotomies, as soon as the plaster becomes soft, which it will do speedily, as a result of the dribbling of the urine and from other causes, the limb will begin to flex again. This adaptation of the Thomas splint he considered an admirable one.

DR. JOHN RIDLON said that this method of employing traction had been used by Thomas years ago, but more recently that surgeon had preferred to straighten the cases, with or without an anesthetic, and then put them up permanently in a straight position with absolute immobilization, and with as much traction as could be obtained by a full-length caliper splint. He thought that direct backward pressure, with a pad above and below the knee, and a strap behind the knee, was better than the method of bandaging adopted in one of the cases presented. For the ankle-joint cases he thought a metal splint was more satisfactory than the plaster-of-Paris. He had repeatedly tried plaster-of-Paris in these cases, and had found that it failed to keep the limb straight.

DR. JUDSON doubted whether, in larger children, the splint shown could be relied on to secure both fixation and protection.

DR. A. M. PHELPS disagreed entirely with Dr. Ridlon as to the superiority of a metal splint over the plaster-of-Paris. He has used the Thomas splint for the past four years as a protection to the joint, but he did not approve of producing extension by it, as this caused intra-articular pressure. His plan was to reduce the deformity under ether, and then apply plaster-of-Paris. He did not think the splint exhibited any better than plaster-of-Paris for small children before they began to walk.

DR. W. R. TOWNSEND said that it was because they had experienced so much trouble from excoriations in the use of plaster-of-Paris at the hospital, that Dr. Whitman had devised this arrangement.

DR. N. M. SHAFER saw no necessity for either this splint, or for plaster-of-Paris. There had been no trouble from the apparatus which he had employed in his practice, and he thought it gave even better protection than the Thomas splint. The deformity is usually made too important a factor in the treatment. A study of nature's methods would show that the deformity should be reduced by modifying, rather than by increasing the intra-articular pressure, and Dr. Whitman committed an error in attempting to reduce the deformity quickly, for, in the majority of cases, nature endeavored to warn us against this rapid reduction of the deformity, by establishing a condition of muscular resistance. The slow method of reducing the deformity, in his opinion, gave better ultimate results.

THE CHAIRMAN endorsed the views of the previous speaker. Some of these cases had been stated not to have had reflex spasm, but he could not understand how this could be the case, as in his experience, spasm had been invariably present. The apparatus acted upon the principle of the simple perineal crutch, and only emphasized the necessity for using this crutch in all these cases.

DR. WHITMAN, in closing, said that the only claim to originality which he made, was in the manner of holding the brace firmly against the groin. He was fully convinced that plaster-of-Paris was very undesirable for young infants, as the joint was often swollen to the size of the thigh, and the plaster speedily worked down and became loose. However beautiful might be the theory of increasing the intra-articular pressure by traction made with this splint, the fact still remained, that while the limb was being brought down, these children were comfortable, their general condition improved, and the joint diminished in size. The bandaging to which Dr. Ridlon alluded, was not for the purpose of straightening the leg, but to hold the brace firmly. He considered that the deformity *was* of much importance, and the sooner it was reduced, especially in knee disease, the better. If seen moderately early, one could be sure that recovery without deformity would occur, with the exception of some shortening.

DR. GIBNEY presented a case of

## ANTERIOR POLIOMYELITIS,

which had so affected the adductor group of muscles, as to cause marked deformity of the limb. When six years old, the patient was reported to have had a high fever, accompanied by inability to move the legs. This

condition rapidly improved, and then it was noticed that the child could use the limbs but little. He had first seen the case on November 16, 1887, at which time there was complete adduction of the limb, the hamstrings were considerably shortened, and there was some flexion at the hip. Shortly after, he began treatment by stretching the hamstrings, the case passed under the care of a distinguished general surgeon, who presented her to the Surgical Society as a case of congenital dislocation of the hip. She returned after a time, and the extension was resumed. On November 22, 1889, she was anesthetized, and by an open incision over the tensor vagina femoris and flexors of the thigh, he was able to divide freely the contracted tissues, until the limb could be brought into good position, when he applied plaster-of-Paris from the axilla to the toes. After two or three weeks, a brace was applied. On October 22d, another operation was necessary. On March 26, 1890, the limbs were parallel, and at present, it is difficult to produce any luxation of the hip-joint, the limbs are of equal length, and the child can walk fairly well without any apparatus. He thought the case showed the advantages of protecting the weakened muscles for a long time.

Dr. SHAFER said that he wished to emphasize the important part played by the tensor vagina femoris, this muscle and the sartorius often being the principal opponents to good locomotion. He had seen several cases in which the general surgeon had made a diagnosis of dislocation of the hip, owing to the extreme malposition of the thigh. Division of the tensor vagina femoris, and of the muscles attached to the anterior spine of the ilium, is the only method of treating these cases successfully, and to make the division thorough, he preferred the open method to the subcutaneous.

#### A CASE OF NECROMIMESIS.

Dr. W. R. TOWNSEND presented such a case. A girl, fourteen years of age, having a good family history, fell on the 27th of last January, twisting the foot, and producing a slight excoriation on the ankle. She was taken to a hospital, where the injury was treated by plaster of Paris for five weeks. On removing the plaster, the foot was found to be much distorted. She then came under the speaker's care, and an examination by Dr. B. Sachs indicated that the deformity was entirely due to psychical causes. There is now a slight equinus, and the extreme contraction of the tibialis produces varus. Only a slight force is required to bring the foot into the normal position, and the patient can retain it in this position, by the power of the will, for a few moments. There had been but little improvement so far in the case, which had been treated only by the application of blisters to the lower end of the spine, and by the administration of tonics.

In answer to a question from Dr. Ridlon, Dr. Townsend said that the genitals had not been examined.

Dr. RIDGON said that he asked this question, because in a recent case, a vulvitis had seemed to be the cause of the trouble.

Dr. SHAFER said that some time ago he had presented a somewhat similar deformity of the foot, but in his case there was a rhythmic action of the muscles of the thigh.

Dr. H. L. FAYLER thought the diagnosis was unquestionably correct. Some years ago he had had a very similar case, which began with a slight sprain, and which was completely cured in about one month.

Dr. R. H. SAYRE called attention to the remarkable resemblance which this purely muscular deformity bore to that seen in cases which are considered to be incurable except by the removal of considerable portions of bone. In this case the bony prominences are marked, and yet the bones are not luxated.

Dr. H. W. BERG spoke of the possible medico-legal interest that might attach to such cases.

Dr. CHARLES N. JONES, of Brooklyn, presented a boy, six years of age, who was admitted to the Children's Hospital on September 10, 1890. He had a rachitic history, and all the bones presented rachitic deformity. The teeth were deficient, and the femora presented anterior and lateral curvatures, with great depression of the internal condyles. Below the knee, in both legs, there was a marked anterior and inward angular deformity of both bones of the leg.

On October 21st, 1890, he performed supra-condyloid osteotomy of both femora. The wounds were dressed antiseptically, put up in plaster splints, and suspended by weights and pulleys, as recommended in an article published in the *Annals of Surgery*, April 1889. On November 15th, he performed cuneiform osteotomy on the tibiae and fibulae of both legs, for the correction of the principal deformity. The wounds were dressed according to the method recommended by Von Bergmann, namely: they were thoroughly packed with iodoform gauze, dressed antiseptically, and left until the following day, until all hemorrhage had ceased, when the bones were united with catgut sutures, the periosteum and the skin wounds sutured, and the limb enveloped in a mass of sublimate gauze. Plaster bandages and suspension were then applied as before. Recovery was uninterrupted. On January 9th, an additional section of the bones of both legs was made to correct a slight remaining deformity, and the same after-treatment was adopted. The patient presented a very tight and adherent prepuce, which was a constant source of irritation to him. At the first operation, he was circumcised. This apparently slight operation the speaker considered important, as he had found it necessary to perform it in the case of every deformity in a male child which had come under his observation.

#### THE PLACE OF FIXATION IN THE TRACTION TREATMENT OF HIP-DISEASE.

This was the title of a paper by Dr. ROBERT W. LOVETT of Boston, who illustrated his remarks by the exhibition of apparatus. He said that it was a question for those who believe in the traction treatment of hip-disease, to consider whether apparatus should have as its object, simply traction, or fixation of the joint as well. This question presents itself under two aspects: (a) As to the advisability of using in certain cases a splint which should give better fixation than the long traction splint; and (b) The indications for fixation in bed, and the class of cases in which it is necessary.

The long traction-splint was introduced under the impression that it was an appliance which should give motion without friction. Later, traction in itself came to be regarded as a means of fixation, and Dr. Judson was the upholder of the view that traction furnished fixation to the hip-joint. Some experiments by the writer tended to prove that the long traction-splint was not a fixation appliance, and one worn by a boy with normal hip-joints, allowed motion of 35° in walk-

ing and sitting. The practical question arises whether such a splint furnished enough fixation, or whether in certain cases more perfect fixation of the joint is not to be desired. Certain cases do badly under treatment by the long traction-splint, and these seem to be of two sorts; very severe cases, and cases where the patients are under imperfect control, and run and play continually, producing traumatism of the joint, which results in sensitiveness, irritability and malposition.

In the hope of preventing this condition in such cases, a splint was shown which was practically a combination of the Taylor and Thomas splints. The appliance fixes the thorax, the pelvis, and the leg, and comes below the foot, ending in a traction appliance, in this way fixing the hip-joints as perfectly as possible, and at the same time making traction upon the diseased limb. The writer would advocate the use of such a splint chiefly in hospital practice, in very severe cases, and in patients under imperfect parental control. Practical experience has shown the splint to be useful in this class of cases.

(b) With regard to the second division of the subject—fixation in bed—the experience of the Boston Children's Hospital has been that the immediate treatment of malposition or joint sensitiveness results in a very small proportion of abscesses among the cases treated. Of 182 cases admitted in the last three years, 107 were sent to the wards on account of deformity and sensitiveness, and only 52 for abscess. In these years, the percentage of cases admitted for deformity and sensitiveness has steadily increased, while the percentage admitted for abscesses has steadily diminished. In the last six years at the Children's Hospital, among 574 new cases of hip-disease coming in that time, only 107 abscesses have developed, giving a percentage of 18.7 per cent., which is very much less than any other series of cases reported. Of Dr. Gibney's cases, sixty per cent. had abscess; in the Clinical Society's cases, sixty-nine per cent.; and in the recent cases of Mr. Marsh, fifty per cent. It has seemed that the early admission of cases was to be regarded as the preventive treatment of abscess. It would seem, therefore, that the use of a splint affording more fixation than the ordinary traction-splint was needed in severe and sensitive cases, and that rest in bed was advisable when malposition occurs, not only in order to overcome the malposition, but in the hope of preventing abscess.

Dr. RIDGON approved of the author's observations upon the traction-splint, but the outline of the splint which he had exhibited was certainly improper. During the last few years he had not found occasion to employ more traction than was obtained by the tendency of the Thomas splint to work downward. If the splint were not supported by shoulder-straps, it gave sufficient traction for the successful treatment of fractures of the upper part of the thigh-bone. He questioned very much advisability of allowing the patient to walk around, who had sufficient muscular spasm to indicate the necessity for the application of a special traction apparatus.

Dr. SHAFFER thought that the author's experiments to determine the amount of motion occurring at the joint were fallacious, as they did not take into account the considerable arc of motion produced by the flexibility of the lumbar spine. He thought that his own experiments upon this point had not yet been contradicted. In these, he applied the apparatus to a healthy hip-

joint on a person whose opposite joint was ankylosed. A person with an ankylosed hip can walk, or even dance, owing to the flexibility of the neighboring parts.

Dr. JUDSON thought that the traction-splint secured fixation but not immobilization. He thought it was important to make this distinction. Immobilization is found in union after fracture and in ankylosis, while fixation is produced by reflex muscular action and by traction. It is almost impossible to immobilize a joint by any application of mechanical surgery. Fixation implies a degree of mobility which allows a reduction of the deformity. When applied in a painful case, it has a wonderful effect of relieving the patient's distress, which is partly main and partly a sleep-destroying apprehension of disturbance of the joint.

Dr. PHELPS said that as he believed it was a cardinal principle in the treatment of all joint-diseases, that the affected part should be immobilized, he could not understand what the author meant by "motion within certain limits"; he saw no reason for the joint being moved at all. During the period of pain, we all agreed that rest in bed was the proper thing, and yet, if this represented the best method of treatment, why employ a splint which would not carry out this idea? More than seventy-five per cent. recovered without deformity. Again, if extension were the proper thing, why not counteract the action of the abductors and adductors which cause the spasm, by making use of lateral traction? He did not think the statistics about abscess collected by the author carried much weight, because in Boston these cases were sent to institutions at an earlier stage of the disease than they were here.

THE CHAIRMAN referred to an article by Dr. Judson, in which it was shown quite conclusively that the effect of mechanical treatment, when applied sufficiently early, was to prevent abscess, and that it even prevented the opening of many abscesses which had already formed at the time the treatment was begun. Long before the Thomas splint or the lateral traction splint were known here, Drs. Sayre and Davis obtained cures without deformity, by means of the traction apparatus commonly employed, and he would not, therefore, accept the view that almost all the cases treated by this much abused traction-splint, pursued an unfavorable course, and ended in deformity.

Dr. BERG spoke in favor of the use of apparatus which did not require any elaborate fitting; for, as he said, "Some braces require so much fitting that they rarely fit."

Dr. H. L. TAYLOR said that he was glad to be able to approve nearly all the points made by the author in his excellent paper. The hip-joint required some form of fixation as well as extension when acutely inflamed. In most cases, the amount of fixation afforded by the long counter-extension splint, combined with short periods of rest in bed, when necessary, was sufficient. Dr. C. Fayette Taylor had never claimed that his long splint gave positive immobilization of the hip, but the speaker was surprised at the range of motion found under its use by Dr. Lovett, and would wait for further experiment before admitting that the question of the amount of motion allowed was settled. In very bad or unruly cases in dispensary practice, the apparatus shown by Dr. Lovett would no doubt prove useful. The speaker would emphasize the advantage of properly applied counter-extension in the progressive stage of hip-joint disease, in order to restore the hygiene of the joint and prevent deformity.

DR. LOVETT said that he had used one perineal pad instead of two, because his object had been to find the fixative power of traction, and not of any special splint; and he thought his experiments, as far as they had gone, were in the proper direction. With regard to the question of abscess, he should have added, that the 170 cases of abscess mentioned included those occurring in cases which had been admitted for a number of years past, at least since 1880.

### Recent Literature.

*Historical Sketch of the University of Maryland, School of Medicine (1807-1890).* With an Introductory Chapter, Notices of the Schools of Law, Arts and Sciences, and Theology, and the Department of Dentistry, and a Catalogue of Medical Alumni. By EUGENE FOUNTLEROY CONDELL, M.D. Baltimore, Md.: Isaac Friedenwald. 1891.

This volume is primarily interesting to the Alumni of the University and to those living in Maryland and Virginia, but there is a great deal in it to interest those living in other States and all engaged in medical education, those desirous of becoming practitioners of medicine, and those who may be subjects of treatment. The history is long and full of detail, and at the commencement we are told that the first indication of a tendency towards a community of action and interest in the profession, was an interesting discussion in the newspapers upon the subject of medical reform and the suppression of quackery, which began in 1785 and was carried on for several years.

In July, 1788, a medical writer suggested that a law be passed restricting the practice of medicine to those duly qualified, and at the close of this year a petition was in circulation for presentation to the general assembly, praying that body to introduce measures for the better regulation of medical practice in this community. To this call, it is significantly added, that empires are most particularly prevalent in Baltimore. What would have been the writer's astonishment and disgust, could he have foreseen that the same statement would be equally true one hundred years later!

The medical society of Baltimore was formed in 1789 and lectures delivered the following winter, but it was only in 1807 that a bill of considerable length, with twenty paragraphs, was passed by the Legislature, incorporating the college, and with this preamble, "That, whereas it appears to this General Assembly that many benefits would accrue, not only to the State of Maryland, but to many other parts of the United States, from the establishment of a seminary for the promotion of medical knowledge in the city of Baltimore," etc. A board of regents, composed of physicians, was thus created, which met very soon after and chose six professors who commenced their work immediately, and this school has continued with success, though encountering many obstacles, to this day. The Legislature at one time interfered, and modified in important particulars, the charter, creating a new board of trustees, but after some years there was a law-suit and the original charter was reaffirmed. A great part of the time the management of the school was almost entirely in the hands of medical men, and these contributed much to the success of the institution. At an early date, a hospital, under the control of the medical faculty, was established.

We have short biographies, with photographic likenesses, of the various professors, many of whom were natives of and trained in New England. Dr. W. R. Smith was a very successful professor and manager of the school for many years, and contributed very largely to its success. His father, Dr. Nathan Smith, was, in his day, a pioneer of medical education; by his efforts a medical school was established in connection with Dartmouth College, another in New Haven, and another in Maine in connection with Bowdoin College. His last years were spent in New Haven as a professor in the medical school of Yale University. By such a father and with such surroundings was trained the most distinguished and efficient teacher of the University of Maryland. Dr. Roby was professor of anatomy and surgery at Bowdoin College, and for nine years also occupied the chair of the Theory and Practice of Medicine, of *Materia Medica* and Pathological Anatomy at Dartmouth College. For eighteen years he was the Professor of Anatomy and Physiology in the University of Maryland, and during two years he also delivered the lectures on Theory and Practice; he was a very successful and popular teacher. Dr. John D. Wells, of Boston, was the professor of anatomy of Bowdoin College, and having great reputation as a teacher and lecturer, was appointed the professor of anatomy in the University of Maryland, but held the office only one year, death terminating his labors. Dr. Benjamin Lincoln, one of the most accomplished teachers of anatomy and physiology, of his time, succeeded Dr. Wells in the discharge of the duties of the anatomical chair. Dr. Elisha Bartlett, of Lowell, Mass., held the chair of Theory and Practice, resigning a position in the Transylvania University. Dr. Dunglison and Dr. Patterson were professors coming from Great Britain. Dr. Geddings from South Carolina. Many remarkable men have been connected with this school.

*Text-Book of Bacteriology.* By CARL FRAENKEL, M. D., Professor of Hygiene, University of Königsburg. Third edition. Translated and edited by J. H. LINSLEY, M. D., etc. 8vo, p. 376. New York: William Wood & Co., 1891.

Since its first publication, Fraenkel's Bacteriology has been the best concise text book to be found in the German language, and any one who has found the difficulty surrounding all teachers of the subject in this country will welcome the translation of the work here presented to us. It seems to us, however, that the change from the lecture form of the original, and the omission of the marginal notes, are a loss and not a gain. The book is likely to find its special usefulness in laboratory work, and for this purpose the omitted notes are of great value. The volume is well printed and bound.

H. C. E.

*Bacteriological Technology for Physicians.* With 72 Figures in the text. By DR. C. J. SALOMONSON. Authorized translation, from the second revised Danish Edition, by WILLIAM TRELEASE. Now York: William Wood & Co. 1890.

Salomonson's hand-book is a valuable addition to a laboratory library. Like most others of its kind, it contains hints that are not found elsewhere, but that are presented in a very simple and practical way. For so small a text-book it presents the subject exceedingly well; certain of its suggestions in regard to apparatus and methods will be very useful to the worker.

THE BOSTON

**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, AUGUST 27, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.***SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.**All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.**Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.**THE SEVENTH INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS  
OF HYGIENE AND DEMOGRAPHY.**

THE recent International Congress of Hygiene and Demography, held in London, August 10 to 17, was the seventh of the series. The first Congress owed its initiative to the Belgians, and was held in Brussels in 1876. At this meeting Dr. Lionville, who represented the French Government, proposed that a permanent organization should be effected and that meetings should be held at stated intervals. The next meeting was held in Paris in 1878, when the organization was perfected, and it was decided to meet every two years. Meetings have been held twice in Paris, in Turin, in Vienna and Berlin. Interest in the earlier meetings was mainly confined to the continent, England sending a comparatively small representation, until the previous meeting, which was in Paris at the time of the last French Exhibition.

England's real concern in and contributions to such subjects as general hygiene, preventive medicine and vital statistics have been so great that she certainly cannot afford to abstain from coöperation with her neighbors and with other nations in any movements for the discussion and furtherance of these objects. This seems to have been the purpose in view when it was decided to have the present Congress held in London, and anticipations of a remarkable meeting were both encouraged and indulged. A very elaborate and extensive programme was issued, the gracious patronage of the Queen was secured, the Prince of Wales accepted the Presidency and promised to open the Congress with an address, and the Lord Mayor to entertain the delegates at Guildhall; a large number of the leading corporations and sanitary authorities of Great Britain appointed delegates and contributed funds. The result was a tremendous foreign and native attendance.

The occasion, which should have been a great and memorable one in every way, was unfortunately, if we may trust the reports of the British journals at hand,

but barely saved from failure in some important respects. The very qualities which, of all others, one would have expected to find — executive capacity and prevision — seem to have been absent. The accounts of the foreign delegates arriving in London Saturday and Sunday preceding the Monday of opening, are almost pathetic for one who knows what the London Sunday may be for the stranger. No bureau of information was to be accessible before Monday. The entrance to Burlington House, the place of meeting, presented its iron gate closed, and the delegates seem to have found the only semblance to a friendly and hospitable welcome at a French café on Regent Street.

The arrangements on Monday seem to have been extremely inadequate. One journal says: "It is, however, impossible not to refer to what has already been the subject of much public comment, as well as very general dissatisfaction, in the relative break-down of the arrangements made by the Secretary-General. There was no reception or reading room worthy of the name, but only an ill arranged and embryonic office, which almost wholly occupied a quadrangle of bare deal counters; at this, on the opening day, a struggling mass of members, who became almost combative, attacked a small cohort of imperfectly-drilled clerks, nearly all of whom seemed incapable of speaking or understanding any foreign language, and each of whom seemed only to know a little about the particular cards with which he was entrusted, and to be quite unable to afford any general information or to refer to any inquiry office, or to any interpreters who could facilitate the general and natural hunger for information and invitation cards. . . . A curious want of perspective was apparent in the whole design by the executive of the arrangement of the proceedings, and a singular feebleness in carrying them out. Whether by inadvertence or from higher knowledge, of which the character has not been explained, the Congress was devoid of any features of *ensemble*. At the first meeting the proceedings were purely formal, nor were any occasions provided such as those which gave so much interest to the last international medical congresses of London and Berlin, at which the great scientific topics of the day should be handled on successive days in general meeting, by one or two eminent representative speakers from each of the countries represented. The result has been a curious incoherence and absence of unity in the proceedings, while the public are left unguided by any indication of the relative importance of the great subjects submitted for argument. The result has been a somewhat ill-digested jumble and a palpable want of perspective in the sanitary landscape presented to the public view."

The demand for cards to the Lord Mayor's reception far exceeded the supply, so that it was found necessary presently to draw for the remaining invitations, and in this lottery the foreigner was given no preference over the native. Notwithstanding the friendly countenance of and participation in the meeting by the Queen and Prince of Wales, the official repre-

representatives of the Local Government Board, the Bureau of Health, were conspicuous by their absence.

Though the Congress evidently failed in important respects to be all that it should have been, such a gathering of men representing such subjects from all civilized countries could not fail to make many contributions, both directly and indirectly, to the questions for the consideration of which it was called.

Sir Joseph Fayrer presided at the important Section of Preventive Medicine, and delivered the address, in the course of which some striking comparisons were made between the state of England in the Elizabethan and in the Victorian age. In regard to the influence exerted by the sanitary measures in the present century he states that :

"Under the improved system of sanitary administration which now obtains, and is gradually developing to a greater state of perfection, the sanitary administration of every district in the country is entrusted to the care of duly qualified health officers — a system from which excellent results have already accrued, and from which better still may be anticipated. The records of the past fifty years prove the influence exerted by sanitary measures on vital statistics. The first reliable tables from which the expectancy of life may be derived, show that in 1838 to 1854 it was for males 39.91 years, for females 41.85 years; by the tables of 1871 to 1880 it had increased to 41.35 for males, and 44.66 for females. It is shown also that the expectation of life increases every year up to the fourth year, and decreases after that age. For males up to nineteen years it is higher by the last tables, but after that age it is higher by the old table; for females it is greater by the new table up to forty-five, but after that age it is less. The improved sanitation saves more children's lives, but the conditions of gaining a living are harder than they were at the time of the first table, which accounts for the expectancy of life for adult men being less. Women remain more at home, where the better sanitation tells, and are not subject to quite the same conditions as men, so that their expectancy of life is greater than by the old tables up to the age of forty-five. A further proof of the effects of sanitary work is a decreased death-rate. Let us compare the death-rates of England during past times with the present; whether they be equally significant for other countries I cannot say, but these, at all events, sufficiently prove the point in question.

#### DEATH-RATE.

1600-70 . . . . .	80	per 1,000	1870-75 . . . . .	20.9	per 1,000
1601-50 . . . . .	42.1	"	1875-80 . . . . .	20.0	"
1716-35 . . . . .	35.5	"	1880-85 . . . . .	19.3	"
1816-35 . . . . .	24.9	"	1885-88 . . . . .	18.7	"
1860-70 . . . . .	22.1	"	1889 . . . . .	17.85	"

"In some parts of England, where the main object is the recovery or maintenance of health, the death-rate is down to 9 per 1000, while in others, where the main object is manufacture and money-making, it is as high as 30 per 1000."

The population of London to-day (5,600,000) is considerably greater than the entire population of the

whole of England (4,000,000) at the time of Queen Elizabeth, and is probably the greatest congregation of human beings the world has ever seen. London has more inhabitants to-day than have Paris, Berlin, Vienna and Rome combined. Sir John Coode, in the Presidential Address before the Section of Engineering in relation to Hygiene, touches somewhat upon the same ground as Sir Joseph, but from the engineer's point of view. He emphasizes the vastness of London by the statement that the streets and roads within the metropolis, if placed end to end in one continuous line, would measure about 2,500 miles, equal to the distance from London to Land's End, and thence across the Atlantic Ocean to the mouth of the Gulf of St. Lawrence in Canada on the west, or, going eastward, would extend across the entire continent of Europe, and beyond the Ural Mountains into Asia. The water supplied to its people is conveyed through pipes, the united length of which is about 4,760 miles. The total volume of water delivered for domestic purposes only in 1890 was 64,000,000,000 gallons (290,623,000 cubic metres). For raising this large quantity the companies employed no less than 184 steam-pumping engines, having an aggregate of 21,659 horse-power.

In regard to the drainage of London, Sir John says : "Whilst admitting that extensive drainage works have been executed, and that large expenditure has been incurred for improving the health of London, it cannot yet, by any means, be said that all has been done which might be done in this direction. Nor will it be possible to say as much as long as the sewage of the metropolis is allowed to flow into any part of the Thames without previous purification by the most perfect method as yet known — that is, by being filtered through land. The only alternative would seem to be the conveyance of the sewage to the sea-coast beyond the mouth of the estuary of the Thames. Nevertheless, and notwithstanding the room which exists for further improvement in the disposal of its sewage, the reduction which has been brought about in the death-rate of London in modern times is as noteworthy as it is satisfactory."

The real value of this Congress will probably become more evident as the great contributions to it become accessible, and the petty annoyances to which individuals were subjected will be forgotten. We expect next week to publish the account of our special correspondent.

#### A NATIONAL ASSOCIATION OF MILITARY SURGEONS OF THE NATIONAL GUARD.

A CALL has been issued to the surgeons and assistant-surgeons of the National Guard of the United States to meet in Chicago, on September 17th, 1891, at the Leland Hotel, for the purpose of organizing an Association of Military Surgeons of the National Guard of the United States, for the advancement of military and accidental surgery, and all things per-



taining to the health, usefulness and welfare of the civilian soldier.

During the last ten years there has been a marked and growing improvement in the personnel of the citizen soldiery; not alone the State, but the National Government has apparently recognized that upon this body of men would devolve in time of need the duty of national protection, as well as the minor duty of protection from mob violence, with which our large cities are constantly menaced.

The medical department of our National Guard is composed of earnest and zealous men, who are ambitious for the perfection of the Volunteer Militia of the various States, and it is proposed at this meeting to unite their mutual interests, and to bring before them such subjects as will be useful to the individual surgeons and their respective commands. Many of the surgeons are well-known men in civilian life, and bring to their military work new and fresh ideas, which have already in some instances been found to be of value. In Massachusetts the Ambulance Corps have brought into use a system of handling wounded which is well worthy of consideration.

There are many subjects in which a consensus of opinion of surgeons would be of value; as, for instance, the necessity and practicability of a physical examination of all Volunteer Militia or National Guards. At present, in some of the States, a physical examination is enforced, whereas in others no such examination is held, for apparently the reason that enlisting-officers are anxious to enlarge their commands.

The bill of dress which is given to the National Guards is one open to improvement. At present the men are arrayed in a uniform which is worn in our temperate zone in January and in July. As a matter of fact, the greater part of the work done by the National Guards is performed under a semi-tropical sun, and hence a bill of dress should be provided for this work. In the State of Ohio such provision is made, and the men in summer are put into a suitable uniform to withstand the heat of the sun.

The question of the proper supply of food to the militiamen is an active question. Further, the relation of the medical department to other departments, notably the quartermaster's, is a subject which might well be discussed.

The first treatment of wounded is a subject that is by no means threadbare, and a score of other practical questions will naturally arise for consideration.

In fact, the encampments of the State troops, as now conducted, are practically "schools of instruction;" and here an opportunity is afforded for the trial of ideas which may be found of value, and a meeting together of the medical gentlemen connected with the various State Militias cannot but be of great value. Various State Associations of National Guard Surgeons have been or are being formed; but our country is so large, its interests so varied, that on any mutual subject of interest the formation of a National Association ought to be productive of national good.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

**THE MEDICAL PRESS ASSOCIATION.**—It is proposed to have a meeting and conference of this association in St. Louis during the meeting in that city of the Mississippi Valley Medical Association, on October 14th, 15th and 16th.

**CHOLERA.**—In Mecca 33 cases of cholera were reported July 13. Owing to the presence of a number of pilgrims the disease spread rapidly, and, by July 19, 360 persons were affected. Cholera has also appeared in Abyssinia and in the vicinity of Mt. Atlas.

**THE POPULAR IMPRESSION OF LEPROSY.**—Dr. Cyrus Edson, chief inspector of contagious diseases of the New York City Board of Health, presents in the *North American Review* his reflections concerning the sensational articles that appear from time to time in the secular press on "that dread scourge, leprosy." He properly deprecates these articles as essentially wide of the truth and harmful to the uninformed populace.

**LEPROSY IN JAMAICA.**—Dr. Donovan, in his annual report to the Governor, on the Lepers' Home, Jamaica, estimates the leper population of the island at 450, or 1 leper to 1,380 of the population. Pending general legislation on the question of isolation, he recommends a prohibitive enactment against lepers keeping provision stores or being employed therein, or in the preparation of food; that no leper be allowed to engage in any of the following vocations, namely, baker, butcher, fisherman, tailor, school-teacher, etc.

**YELLOW FEVER.**—A serious outbreak of yellow fever has occurred this season in Vera Cruz. For some years that town had enjoyed comparative immunity from the disease. During the three years ending December 31, 1889, there were only nine deaths from yellow fever, or three a year. Last year the mortality rose to thirty-seven, a light record in comparison with the records of previous years.

**MEMBERSHIP IN THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.**—This is obtainable, at any time, by a member of any State or local Medical Society which is entitled to send delegates to the Association. All that is necessary is for the applicant to write to the Treasurer of the Association, Dr. Richard J. Dunglison, Lock Box 1274, Philadelphia, Pa., sending him a certificate or statement that he is in good standing in his own Society, signed by the President and Secretary of said Society, with five dollars for annual dues. Attendance as a delegate at an annual meeting of the Association is not necessary in order to obtain membership. On receipt of the above amount the Journal of the Association will be sent regularly.

**RECENT APPOINTMENTS ON DIFFERENT MEDICAL FACULTIES.**—The following appointments have been announced: Victor C. Vaughan, M.D., dean of the faculty of the medical department of the University of Michigan; Henry V. Wilson, M.D., recently in charge of the United States Fish Station at Wood's Holl, professor of biology in the University of Carolina; H. M.

Whelpley, M.D., professor of physiology and histology, director of the Histological Laboratory, and Secretary of the Missouri Medical College; Alexander C. Abbott, M.D., assistant director of the Hygienic Institute soon to be opened in Philadelphia; G. H. F. Nuttall, M.D., assistant in pathology and bacteriology in the Pathological Laboratory of the Johns Hopkins Hospital; Albert A. Ghriskey, M.D., assistant in bacteriology in the Hygienic Institute of the University of Pennsylvania; Henri A. Lafleur, M.D., assistant to the chair of practical and clinical medicine in McGill University, Montreal; Fred. J. Brockway, M.D., one of the demonstrators of anatomy in the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York.

**EXPERIMENTS IN GUNSHOT WOUNDS.**—The army surgeons who have been attending the course of operations under the direction of Professor Kocher, of Berne, says the *Lancet*, have just been studying the destructive powers of the new Swiss rifle. In their presence have been practised several series of rifle shots, at ranges of from sixty to six hundred metres, with bullets proportionately varying in velocity. Among the objects fired at were materials of various kinds, including osseous structures and pieces of wood filled with liquid, in order to take note, by way of analogy, of the effects of the bullet on the living subject. These experiments have amply confirmed what has long been practically admitted, that at high velocities the bullet discharged from small bore firearms produces effects analogous to those of an explosive projectile.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL.**—The Trustees of the Boston City Hospital have investigated the charges which were lately brought against the hospital management, the most serious of which related to overworking the nurses and attendants. These charges originated with a former hospital attendant, who we learn has been discharged. The report of the trustees exonerates the superintendent, and states that there are few hospitals in the country in which the staff of nurses is larger in proportion to the number of patients, or where the attendants are better remunerated.

**MEDICAL PRACTICE IN CONNECTICUT.**—The *Monthly Bulletin of the Connecticut Board of Health* contains the following reply, sent to a doctor inquiring of a State official if he would be allowed to practise in Connecticut by registering his name and the college from which he graduated: "SIR: Anybody can practise medicine in Connecticut. You do not need to register; you do not need a medical diploma; you do not need to know the difference between opium and peppermint; you do not, indeed, need to know anything. You can simply come and live here, and begin to practise. The laws of Connecticut will sustain you in collecting your fees for professional services, if you render any which you choose to call such. But if you undertake to carry me or my trunk to the depot for pay, you must get a license. If you peddle matches

or peanuts, you must get a license. If you collect the swill from your neighbors, to feed your pigs, you must get a license. If you want to empty your cesspool, you must get a license. But you can practise medicine in Connecticut *without a license*."

#### NEW YORK.

**THE DEATH-RATE.**—The number of deaths reported in the city during the week ending August 15th showed a considerable increase in mortality, due to the hot weather that prevailed. There were 1,005, representing an annual death-rate of 31.08 per thousand of the estimated population, as against 23.61 for the previous week. Much of the increase is naturally to be found in the infant mortality, which rose from 380 to 492; and out of 234 deaths from diarrhoeal diseases, 211 were in children under five years of age. About 100 deaths were due to exhaustion and sunstroke, and there was one case of fatal sunstroke in which death was at first supposed to be due to suicide, as a letter was found on the man's person indicating that he intended to commit suicide. At the autopsy, however, it was ascertained that the effect of the intense heat had anticipated his intention.

**TWO CASES OF TRICHINOSIS.**—During the past week two cases of trichinosis have been reported. The patients were a mother and son living in a crowded down-town tenement-house, and they contracted the disease by eating cheap ham. At last accounts both were improving.

**LEPROSY.**—Two Chinese lepers have been taken by the health authorities to North Brothers Island, where they will remain for the present in a finely equipped hospital tent. It is probable that they will eventually go back to China. In his report on these cases Dr. Cyrus Edison, Chief of the Bureau of Contagious Diseases, says: "The action now necessary for the Board of Health to take in the premises turns upon the contagiousness of leprosy. That the disease is contagious under certain circumstances numerous competent medical observers assert. Among these is the discoverer of the bacillus lepræ, Dr. R. Armeren Hansen. . . . The conditions favorable to the spread of leprosy are those existing in the so-called Chinese quarter in this city. Here we have a population consisting of people who are admitted by all authorities to be susceptible to the disease, among whom it is prevalent, by whom many claim it has been introduced into countries previously free from leprosy, as, for example, the Sandwich Islands and Australia." Dr. Benedict, an inspector of the Board of Health who was, at the request of the Newark Board of Health, sent to that city to investigate an alleged case of leprosy, has reported that the case is a well-developed one and that the patient is a Chinaman.

**DIPHTHERIA.**—Two of the medical staff of the Board of Health, Drs. Talley and Steele, have contracted diphtheria during the past week while engaged in the performance of their duties in the tenement-house region.

## Miscellany.

## A LETTER FROM DR. OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES.

The editor of the *Australasian Medical Gazette*, having seen a notice of a paper by Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes, on the "Physiology of Quacks," forwarded to him in February last copies of the reports of and evidence taken by the Select Committee of the Legislative Council on the practice of medicine and surgery in New South Wales. He did this on the presumption that this celebrated author, having written on the subject, would feel interested in the life history of typical specimens of the same genus, as told by themselves. The subjoined letter was received in reply and alludes to his continued interest in matters relating to the medical world.

Boston, April 25, 1891.

My Dear Sir ;—I thank you most cordially for the very important and interesting papers relating to quackery as it appears in your great colony.

Although it is a very long time since I have practised medicine, I retain my interest in all matters relating to the profession, and am glad to add these valuable documents to my library, for the present, but to go eventually with the rest of my medical books, which I gave some years ago to the Boston Medical Library.

Believe me, Dear Sir,

Very truly and gratefully yours,

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES.

The Hon. JOHN M. CREED,  
Sydney.

## MEDICAL ORTHOGRAPHY.

In an editorial article on the spelling of medical words, the *Medical News*, after calling attention to the tendency, especially in America, to simplify the spelling of certain words, and the dislike of the "Umlaut" and conjoined vowels, announces that the following rules have been adopted by the staff and its proof-readers :

(1) The English equivalent of the Greek  $\alpha$  (as in *παῖς*, etc.) will be *e* instead of the elder form *æ*. For example: Hemorrhage, Hematoma, Hemorrhoids, Anesthesia, Anesthetic, Gynecology, Anemia, Pyemia, Septicæmia, Etiology, Orthopedic, Pediatric.

(2) The Greek  $\alpha$  will be represented by *e*, instead of *æ*. For example: Edema, Esophagus, Cecum, Homeopathy, Gonorrhæa, Otorrhea, Apnea, Dyspnea.

(3) Liter, Center, Meter, Fiber, etc, will be so written. (Chancere is correct — for a special reason.)

(4) Gram, Previa, Precordia, Fetus, Feter, Fetid, Licorice, Dram, Labor, Rigor, Color, Gluteus, Gluteal, Ozena, Rachitis, Rachialgia, etc., are here properly written.

(5) Lencomaine and Ptomaine should be written with the diæresis.

(6) Unless we are brave enough to do without authorities, we shall have to submit somewhat longer to Casarean, Rhythm, Nevus, Fraumbesia, Amœba, Pharmacoœia.

In medical words there is generally no true etymology. They did not grow out of the Greek, but the Greek words were seized upon to serve as symbols and aids in forming new words, as it were with malice prepense, and often with a laughable ignorance of or indifference to the roots and laws of word-formation.

## SULPHURING OR BLEACHING DRIED FRUIT.

DR. JOEL W. SMITH, in a paper on this subject,<sup>1</sup> points out the dangers of the process.

As fresh fruit is not always obtainable, various methods for preserving it are in use, drying being one of the oldest and best for many fruits. Sometime ago sun or air drying was the only method for market. Then it was found that more rapid drying by artificial heat, with or without the addition of sugar, was a cleaner method, safer against fermentation and decay, retained the flavor better, and the fruit was also lighter colored than when sun or air dried. The present evaporators are only an enlargement of the idea of such more rapid drying, while canning consists in the exclusion of the microörganic germs of fermentation.

It is about fifteen years since the sulphuring or bleaching dried fruit began. At first only the uniform light color was sought, as in apples, pears, etc., but for some years past nearly all of the large evaporating establishments have "sulphured" all kinds of fruits and some vegetables, and now much of the California sun-dried fruit for market is also treated in the same manner. The light color, especially of apples, early attracted attention, thus materially increasing the price of such fruit. Fruit so treated is said to dry more readily. While the apparent change is only in color there is a loss of the natural fruit flavor, even by the most careful sulphuring.

The bleaching process is the result of the action of sulphurous acid.

Investigations have proved the presence of sulphate of zinc in all samples of fruit where zinc-surfaced trays were used to hold the sulphured fruit while drying.

The advantages claimed are that sulphured fruit dries quicker, looks better, keeps better, and sells better. It makes ripe, unripe, and poor fruit look alike. The slightly yellowish-brown color of unbleached dried fruit is an evidence of ripeness, good quality, and proper drying. The more rapid the drying the lighter will be the color, and the fruit will keep well if at once properly excluded from the air.

## THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

CREOLIN FOR DYSENTERY. — Dr. E. W. Watson<sup>2</sup> reports that in several cases of dysentery, serous diarrhoea and summer complaint, very good results were obtained by large enemata of creolin, one drachm to a pint of water.

A CHEAP DISINFECTANT.<sup>3</sup> — The nitrate of lead is the cheapest disinfectant known that fulfils its intent. It does not, however, prevent putrefaction. The chloride of lead is much more effective in all directions. It is made by dissolving a small teaspoonful of nitrate of lead in a pint of boiling water; then dissolve two full teaspoonfuls of common salt in eight quarts of water. When both are thoroughly dissolved, pour the two mixtures together, and when the sediment has settled you have two gallons of clear fluid, which is the saturated solution of the chloride of lead. A pound of nitrate will make several barrels of the liquid. The nitrate of lead costs from eighteen to twenty-five cents a pound at retail.

<sup>1</sup> From the forthcoming volume of Transactions of the American Public Health Association.

<sup>2</sup> Therapeutic Gazette, August.

<sup>3</sup> Monthly Bulletin, June.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, AUGUST 15, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diphtheria and scarlet fever.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York	1,515,391	1005	492	30.90	11.60	23.60	1.20	2.70	
Chicago	1,669,850	631	363	38.60	6.40	21.60	8.16	2.08	
Philadelphia	1,046,964	532	259	26.98	8.17	20.14	1.90	3.23	
Brooklyn	806,343	463	238	26.18	8.58	19.36	1.10	1.54	
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	148,439	259	121	19.05	7.02	—	.39	.39	
Baltimore	434,439	229	108	33.88	11.00	26.94	.88	2.20	
Cincinnati	296,908	143	49	21.70	14.70	14.90	1.90	2.80	
Cleveland	282,000	147	32	40.80	3.40	36.72	1.36	2.04	
Pittsburg	240,060	157	85	36.48	6.40	21.12	5.12	1.48	
Milwaukee	240,000	149	103	44.85	3.35	32.85	1.34	4.69	
Washington	230,392	138	66	27.56	11.74	18.14	2.88	1.44	
Nashville	76,168	34	7	74.58	5.88	20.58	2.94	2.94	
Charleston	65,165	35	14	20.00	11.40	5.70	5.70	—	
Portland	36,425	13	3	36.76	23.07	30.76	—	—	
Worcester	84,675	41	25	30.60	7.32	24.40	—	9.76	
Lowell	71,636	50	27	34.60	3.20	34.00	—	—	
Fall River	74,398	92	36	42.54	3.84	40.32	—	—	
Cambridge	70,028	33	14	33.33	9.60	27.27	—	3.03	
Lynn	55,727	29	19	51.75	6.90	44.85	—	—	
Lawrence	44,654	25	12	39.45	4.35	30.45	—	—	
Springfield	44,179	15	7	66.64	—	33.33	—	13.33	
New Bedford	40,733	35	21	37.00	—	44.15	—	2.85	
Salem	39,801	16	8	31.25	6.25	31.25	—	—	
Chelsea	27,999	13	5	7.69	—	—	—	—	
Haverhill	27,412	10	4	10.00	20.00	10.00	—	—	
Brookton	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Fauntleroy	25,415	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Gloucester	24,651	9	6	—	—	—	—	—	
Newton	23,579	9	7	11.11	—	11.11	—	—	
Malden	22,601	5	4	40.00	—	40.00	—	—	
Fitchburg	22,607	11	12	64.26	—	64.26	—	—	
Waltham	18,707	7	2	28.56	11.28	28.56	—	—	
Pasfield	17,281	5	3	30.00	20.00	88.00	—	—	
Quincy	16,523	9	7	55.55	—	55.55	—	—	
Newburyport	13,947	5	2	40.00	—	40.00	—	—	
Medford	11,079	4	2	40.00	—	40.00	—	—	
Clinton	10,424	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyle Park	10,193	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Peabody	10,158	4	3	50.00	—	50.00	—	—	

Deaths reported 4,324; under five years of age 2,215; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fever) 1,309; consumption 371, acute lung diseases 202, diarrhoeal diseases 575, typhoid fever 111, diphtheria and croup 99, whooping-cough 38, scarlet fever 33, measles 18, cerebro-spinal meningitis 17, malarial fever 17, puerperal fever 3, erysipelas 1.

From whooping-cough Brooklyn 7, New York and Pittsburgh 6 each, Baltimore 5, Philadelphia and Milwaukee 4 each, Washington 2, Chicago, Boston, Cleveland and Lynn 1 each. From scarlet fever New York 14, Brooklyn 7, Chicago 4, Philadelphia and Milwaukee 3 each, Baltimore 2, Springfield 1 each. From measles New York 8, Chicago 6, Pittsburgh and Milwaukee 2 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 6, Brooklyn 4, Washington 3, New York, Philadelphia, Worcester and Lynn 1 each. From malarial fever New York 5, Baltimore, Nashville and Charleston 3 each, Philadelphia, Pittsburgh and Springfield 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,105,108, for the week ending August 1st, the death-rate was 19.6. Deaths reported 3,544; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 173, diarrhoea 410, whooping-cough 12, diphtheria 46, measles 41, scarlet fever 31, fever 29.

The death-rates ranged from 9.9 in Brighton to 35.8 in Preston, Birmingham 17.8, Bradford 18.5, Hull 21.3, Leeds 23.0, Leicester 22.7, Liverpool 24.0, London 20.5, Manchester 17.9, Nottingham 12.3, Oldham 16.2, Sheffield 20.0, Sunderland 19.9, Wolverhampton 18.3.

In Edinburgh 15.5, Glasgow 18.6, Dublin 18.3.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,105,108, for the week ending August 8th, the death-rate was 19.1. Deaths reported 3,439; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 171, diarrhoea 417, whooping-cough 18, measles 61, diphtheria 33, fever 20, small-pox (Leeds) 1.

The death-rates ranged from 12.1 in Derby to 34.9 in Preston, Birmingham 16.9, Bradford 14.1, Hull 16.3, Leeds 21.2, Leicester 21.2, Liverpool 20.2, London 20.2, Manchester 16.8, Nottingham 19.6, Sheffield 19.1, Sunderland 21.5.

In Edinburgh 12.3, Glasgow 19.3, Dublin 16.5.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM AUGUST 15, 1891, TO AUGUST 21, 1891.

Lieutenant-Colonel JOSEPH C. BAILEY, assistant medical purveyor, granted one month ordinary leave, in extension of sick leave.

CHARLES M. GANDY, assistant surgeon U. S. Army, will, upon the final adjournment of the Army Medical Board, resume his leave of absence.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING AUGUST 22, 1891.

W. R. DuBose, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to duty at Naval Academy, Annapolis.

G. E. H. HARMON, surgeon, detached from Naval Academy, Annapolis, and wait orders.

HOWARD WELLS, surgeon, ordered for temporary duty at Naval Station, New London.

A. A. HOEHLING, medical inspector, J. B. PARKER, surgeon, O. D. NORTON, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to Naval Academy, Annapolis, September 3d, to examine physically, candidates for admission to the Naval Academy.

## DEATHS.

GEORGE HINCKLEY LYMAN, M.D. (Febr. 1843), M.M.S.S., died in London, August 19th.

JOSEPH G. S. HITCHCOCK, M.D. (Harv., 1850), M.M.S.S., formerly of Foxborough, died at Clarendon Hills, August 23d, aged sixty-eight.

IRAM H. ATWATER, M.D. (Vt., 1851), of Burlington, Vt., died August 19th, aged sixty-three. He was for several years Physician to the Mary Fletcher Hospital, Instructor in Obstetrics at the University of Vermont, Health-Officer of Burlington, and Commissioner of the Insane.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Trichina Spiralis. By Dr. H. M. Whelpley, St. Louis.

Hernia in Infancy, and its Treatment. By W. B. De Garmo, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Second Report of the Superintendent of the Johns Hopkins Hospital, for the year ending January 31, 1891.

Du Paludisme et de Son Hématozoaire. Par A. Laveran, Professeur à l'Ecole du Val-de-Grâce, etc. Paris: G. Masson. 1891.

Eleventh Annual Report of the State Board of Health of New York. Transmitted to the Legislature, February 20, 1891. Two volumes.

Injury to the Thoracic Duct, with an Unique and Inevitable Death by Inanition. By Alvin Feyer, M.D., Cleveland, O. Reprint. 1891.

The Association of American Anatomists, History, Constitution, Membership, and the titles and abstracts of papers, for the years 1888, 1889, 1890.

Report on Cholera in Europe and India. By Edward O. Shakespeare, A.M., M.D., Ph.D., United States Commissioner, Washington: Government Printing Office. 1890.

Leçons de Thérapeutique. Par Georges Hayem, professeur de thérapeutique et de matière médicale à la Faculté de médecine de Paris, etc. 3<sup>e</sup> série, 1 volume in 8. Paris: G. Masson. 1891.

Index Catalogue of the Library of the Surgeon-General's Office, United States Army. Authors and Subjects. Vol. xii. Regehr-Shuttleworth. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1891.

The Status of the Hydrochlorate of Cocaine in Minor Surgery, as based upon the Experience of Philadelphia Physicians. By Lewis H. Adler, Jr., M.D. Detroit: George S. Davis. Reprint. 1891.

The Physiology and Hygiene of Study During the Developmental Period, with Especial Reference to the Public Schools of Sacramento. By Wallace A. Briggs, M.D., Sacramento, Cal. Reprint. 1891.

Diphtheritic Paralysis. Normal Liquid Ergot in Enuresis Nocturna. Report of a Case of a Dissolving Anæsthetic: Euphonia and Death. Cocaine as a Local Anæsthetic in Cases Requiring Amputation of the Inguis, with a Report of Fifty such Operations in which the Drug was employed. By Lewis H. Adler, Jr., M.D., Philadelphia. Reprints. 1889, 1890, 1891.

## Address.

COMMON SENSE IN MEDICINE.<sup>1</sup>

BY S. C. GORDON, M. D., PORTLAND, ME.

A CELEBRATED bishop, president of one of the most noted universities of this country, said to his class in divinity: "There are three things necessary for making a successful minister of the Gospel: first, a thorough, liberal education; second, the grace of God; third, common sense. The first may be obtained by earnest, diligent application to study; the second by prayerful intercession at the throne of grace, with a sincere desire for purity of heart; but unless you have the third born in you, may the Lord have mercy on your souls and the souls of your congregation."

While common sense is an absolute necessity for any profession or vocation, I know of no one where it is more necessary or important than in the study and practice of medicine. If I were asked to define the terms common sense, it might be difficult; but it will be sufficient for our purpose, at the time, to say that it consists in applying rational, simple rules of construction to the various theories of medical science, adopting and practising what can be measured by such rules, and rejecting those that are at plain variance and antagonism with them.

In the discussion of common sense in its application to medicine, I propose to briefly touch the following topics:

- (1) Who should study medicine?
- (2) What should be the preparation for the study of medicine?
- (3) What are the best methods at the present day for the most profitable pursuit of the study?
- (4) What are the essentials for a successful career in the practice of the profession?

The question, who shall or ought to study medicine? is an exceedingly difficult one to answer satisfactorily, in a country like ours, where every young man may legitimately and properly aspire to any position in life, even to be president of the republic. There can, therefore, be no absolute standard for or limit to applicants for medical honors. Our country is not yet old enough or conservative enough for young men to follow the vocations of their fathers to the same extent as in European countries. Hence, each one selects for himself whatever his inclination or judgment prompts. In this way we undoubtedly secure better men, as a rule, in the ranks of the profession. The so-called self-made men are trained in the rugged school of necessity, and, therefore, become familiar with practical facts, which constitute what we so well know as a knowledge of the world. Such men are usually better prepared (with proper education) to deduce from scientific theories the principles which become the foundation for the successful practice of the profession. In short, the common sense acquired in early life aids them very materially in the strictly technical studies.

As regards the second question (what should be the preparatory education for the study of medicine?), we find more or less difference of opinion among the best minds. A recent president of the British Medical Association, in his annual address, says, "Education is just now in a state of fermentation." The old curri-

culum of our colleges is fast breaking up, being revised and adapted to the practical age in which we live. While it may be desirable that a young man, entering the so-called liberal professions, should have all the training of a so-called liberal education, to be derived from the strictly classical course of the college or university, I believe, with many others, that the time spent in a four-years' course under the old curriculum of most New England colleges, was a great waste of time.

The demands of modern science are such that one must neglect many more important elementary studies or sacrifice a portion of the ancient languages and higher mathematics. It is true that most colleges at present do not require the amount of Latin and Greek and higher mathematics, formerly made obligatory; and elective courses are becoming more general throughout the country. American institutions are more in accord with the practical demands of the age.

The terms used in *materia medica*, embracing the writing of prescriptions, etc., as well as those in anatomy, require a moderate amount of Latin only; while the nomenclature of diseases is much more readily comprehended, and its study greatly facilitated by an equal knowledge of Greek. Beyond this, I think, the student of medicine should not be required to pass an examination. German and French are far more important to the practitioner, who would be *au courant* with the literature of the profession—in fact, they are indispensable to medical investigation. How many men in the profession who are ten years out of the classics can with ease read any once familiar paragraph from the standard text-book of Latin or Greek? My impression is that only a very small percentage would care to submit themselves to an examination. In too many instances, I fear the original rendering was done by the ever faithful "pony," which did such good service under the desk during recitation; and had the same passage been given him the next day, the absence of the "pony" would have required him to take a "dead." Such knowledge is altogether too costly, and does not even give the mental discipline which we are taught to believe it does. The time could be much more profitably spent in some of the other elementary studies, for which he would have more practical use, and from which he could derive as much "habits of study" and discipline. Physics, chemistry and elementary biology in their application to practical medicine, would not only be far more interesting, but directly in line of future work. Certainly, to one who could decide early in life as to the choice of the profession of medicine, the latter course would, in my opinion, be more in accord with common sense. I am well aware that many other things, aside from the mere curriculum, are to be obtained in the ordinary college course. I am also well aware that faithful, diligent devotion to study during such a course may make a much more polished and accomplished man for any position in life; but daily observation teaches us all that it too often makes only a man educated in books, with but little practical knowledge that he ever uses.

I would not be understood as in any manner decrying or belittling a liberal education, as a preparation to the study of medicine; but I do wish to emphasize the point that an A. B. is by no means an absolute guarantee that its possessor has had the proper preliminary training for the successful prosecution of the study.

<sup>1</sup> Annual oration delivered before the Maine Medical Association, June 10, 1891.

I would encourage the elective course more; and I am glad to know that most colleges are now adopting this plan. In such cases the student can, during his last year, select those things which bear directly upon his future work. I would not so widely separate the classical from the professional course.

It seems to me that the schools of technology are becoming one of the most valuable means of practical instruction for men of all vocations. The scientific school at Yale offers a very valuable curriculum to one who has his choice of a profession clearly defined. If medicine be the one selected, he can enter upon the elementary studies of the profession in such a way as to become practically familiar with them.

Botany, physics, chemistry and biology in general are taught experimentally. The student is compelled to literally "take off his coat," and go to work to learn the fundamental principles, in the only true way they can be learned, by object lessons,—the kindergarten system developed to the capacity of a man's comprehension. At the same time he is acquiring theories by study of the best text-books and such didactic instruction as may aid him in properly understanding the daily routine of his work. But he must learn his botany by actual dissection of plants, as he learns his anatomy by dissection of the animal creation; his chemistry by laboratory work; his physiology by vivisection and other familiar experiments. These become the proper foundation upon which to build the superstructure of a finished education. In short, this preparatory course simply teaches him how to study. As between this and the old college curriculum, embracing so much of ancient languages and higher mathematics, I am fully persuaded that the experimental course is the better.

I am well aware that there are two sides to this matter, and honest and wise men differ as to the comparative merits; yet for the average student, I believe we will turn out from our medical schools better workers in the profession, if they have been trained in the working schools. It may be said, on the one hand, that one's education should be upon the broadest possible basis, embracing a full knowledge of the world and mankind in general, for it is by individual contact and association that success is attained; that the man who has had the broadest, most liberal education is the best fitted for any special work. I grant this, and would not by any means ignore the necessity for a proper classical course as a preliminary to the study of any profession, especially ours. But as life is too short for one to know much of any one thing I am fully convinced that we can improve on the old methods.

In my mind one of the most typical ideal "doctors" that novelists describe is that of Lydgate in George Eliott's "Middlemarch." This class of writers are not usually happy in descriptions of members of our profession; but in this instance the character is well sustained from first to last. He is a common-sense man throughout his varied career, at least, so far as his professional aims, ambitions, and relations with his patients and professional brethren are concerned. The author makes one of the characters say of him, "I do not want a doctor who knows nothing but his profession. He does not interest or benefit me. He is run in too narrow a mould, and not being familiar with matters outside of his profession, cannot bring to bear the best means for the alleviation of human ills."

The every-day experience of each man in the profession must convince him how true this is. "Canst thou minister to a mind diseased?" is by no means an infrequent question we are called upon to answer; and he answers it best who has made himself master of all the emotions of which the human soul is capable. "To unlock the secrets of the human soul" becomes one of the problems that the wise physician is required to solve. He must stand as minister, lawyer and friend, as well as medical adviser. His knowledge must therefore be as boundless as science and his wisdom as profound as the depths. For such a profession no limit can be placed to even a preparatory education.

What are the best methods for the study of medicine? For many years I have believed the general plan of studying and teaching medicine was radically wrong—contrary to common sense, and in many respects, unlike the study of any other profession or vocation. This radical defect consists in too much theory and too little practical knowledge. Class after class is graduated and commences practice, with little if any familiarity with disease or practical application of remedies for its relief or cure. They study text-books and hear didactic lectures. In too many schools this is largely the extent to which the sense of sight and hearing are used. The early use of the sense of sight, for diagnostic purposes, at the bedside or at dispensaries and the operating amphitheatre, has been discouraged, and students are told that they must not attempt to study disease in the patient or become familiar with the technique of surgery, until they are familiar with the theory by didactic lectures and text-books. To use a paradoxical illustration, "they must not go near the water until they have learned to swim."

Diagnosis, like confidence, is a plant of slow growth, and it is only by long years of clinical study that one becomes an expert. I would have the student of medicine embrace every opportunity to see any case of medical or surgical interest from the earliest days of his student life. It is through the sense of sight that we become familiar with the chief diagnostic points of some of the most obscure diseases. "The color of the face, eyes, skin, lips; the expression, posture, movements, breathing, nutrition, should be taken in at a glance. Practice compels all physicians, if successful, continually to do these things, in order to learn; but training cannot begin too early," says one of our leading journals.

The skilful diagnostician should be able rapidly to enumerate the points in physiognomy and physical structure, just as a painter selects the salient points in a landscape for his picture. The brilliant men in our profession are those who have cultivated the special senses to the highest degree. Such a man unconsciously makes a diagnosis without being able, in many instances, to convey to another his reasons for the faith that is in him.

The same rule applies to all the other senses as to sight. The touch especially becomes a most important element in surgical diagnosis. Long practice enables the surgeon or gynecologist to determine, almost as accurately as by sight, the pathology of a part affected. Certainly no student can begin the education of this sense too early. Mr. Tait, in his work on "Methods in Diagnosis," says: "It is absolutely impossible for me to convey by any kind of description, how I can tell by the touch an inflamed vaginal nervous surface from one that is healthy. Neither can I de-

scribe the feeling that an everted surface of the cervix uteri gives to me, which declares the existence of endometritis; but the educated finger-tip does it."

The numberless instances where it becomes necessary to decide, in relation to pregnancy in the early stages, the difference between a retroverted uterus and a myoma, between a cyst and a hæmatocele, these and a multitude of other conditions require constant practice for years. The sense of hearing needs other training than listening to a poor compilation of a musty text-book. It needs careful and frequent drills in all that pertains to diseases of heart and lungs before one can carefully and distinctly differentiate the various sounds, both normal and abnormal. To be able to analyze and clearly define the pathological symptoms, requires years of practice. At first it is a chaos; but order will eventually come out of it by systematic labor with one's own ears. It cannot begin too early. No amount of theory derived from books or didactic lectures can take the place of the clinical study.

There is no orator so gifted or teacher so skilled as to convey to the most brilliant student the sounds to be heard by the direct application of his own ear to the chest. The sound of a patient's voice also becomes a key-note to many important points in diagnosis.

The sense of smell can be educated to the highest degree, not only to detect unsanitary conditions, but absolute pathological changes. I believe this sense has been too much neglected.

In view, then, of the absolute necessity for personal contact with the patient in order to become expert in diagnosis, I am sure the demands of the day are for a radical change in the methods of teaching and learning medicine. For many years I have believed that the didactic method was doomed to pass away. Most of such instruction has been and is yet, simply a repetition of what can be found in the standard text-books, oftentimes delivered in an uninteresting and uninteresting manner. Few men are interesting teachers; and if the student has had the preparatory education which we claim he should have, he can read the text-book much more understandingly than if he listened to a dry, dull lecture. I admit that now and then we find a teacher who has a higher and nobler conception of what his duty is, as an instructor. His teaching consists in impressing upon his hearers the results of his own personal experience, in the application of general principles to every-day work. Such teaching is fresh from the fountain, and the pupil is refreshed thereby. How frequently I hear young men in the profession say, "I remember literally nothing of the lectures. I got little or nothing out of them. I was obliged to listen to and take notes upon them, simply that I might pass an examination and receive my degree. The only things that made any impression upon me and from which I derived any good was by illustration clinically, or by well-executed drawings or sections upon the living animal or cadaver."

"I was ever thus from childhood's hour." We learn most through the medium of our special senses, brought to hear upon the subject under consideration. Professor Dwight, of Harvard, said to his pupils in anatomy: "I do not propose to lecture to you from the book; you can read and get that for yourselves, and in a much better way than I can give it to you. I propose to give you what cannot be found in the text-books." Professor Senn, of Chicago, said, in substance: "I do not flatter myself that I can entertain

you in quoting from the text-books on surgery. The great writers who are worthy to be quoted from have enunciated the external principles of surgery in a manner far more eloquent than any language of mine; but I can give you the result of my own daily and hourly work, based, I trust, on those principles, but modified by the accumulated experience of years."

It seems to me almost an insult to the intelligence of the properly-educated student to spend an hour repeating stale and obvious facts taken from a text-book which he can read and digest as well as I. The fundamental principles of medicine must to a great extent be learned from standard books, to be sure; and I would not ignore the value of competent teachers as helps to a proper understanding of many things which would be difficult of comprehension without such aids; but I would limit such teachers to hearing recitations, and thus coming in direct contact with the student, who should be compelled to do the chief part of the work. I have hoped for many years to see this reform in medical education, and I am gratified to find a school, based upon this plan, has already been organized in Columbus, Ohio. Recitations, laboratory work, dissections for learning anatomy, and clinical instruction constitute the essentials of this new plan of study. Professor Drysdale is totally left out of any such institution as this.

The *Medical Record* of a recent date says: "It is reported on good authority that the University Medical College of this city will hereafter abandon, in large measure, the didactic lecture, and teach its students by recitation. Such a change, if made, will be the most important and radical improvement in the system of medical teaching that has been undertaken for many a day. We have long argued in favor of abolishing the didactic lecture, as being an absurd relic of an effete and ancient system of instruction. There has never been any valid defence offered in its favor, except that the recitation method is more laborious, more expensive, and one which perhaps adds less dignity to the professorial chair. Such things, however, are not to be considered in searching for the best method of teaching. It is the student's good which must first be looked after, and it is by the drilling and marking of the recitation that this good is obtained."

Other schools are already in contemplation, based upon similar principles, and the medical teachers of this and other countries are fast waking up to the idea that to learn medicine properly, one must begin at the foundation, and work up by his efforts, using the practical working tools of the profession.

One of the most eminent teachers of the world, Professor Gairdner of Glasgow, in seconding a vote of thanks to the President of the British Medical Association last year, at Birmingham, among other things of equal importance said: "I think medical education ought to be organized upon the principle that it shall be real, as Faraday put it, and not nominal; that every part of it shall be an *education into things* and not *into words about things*, and that is the great difficulty, [*italics mine*]. The greatest benefit that could be done by the extension of the science in the early years, would be that the mind of the young man or boy would be opened out in the right direction, that whereas at present his education is to a great extent instruction in words telling about things, it would be instruction in the things themselves. . . . There will education cease to be the lop-sided thing it is, and will be

come much more broad and general, and not a smattering, but an education in reality."

This is the spirit that prevails at the present day among the most advanced teachers in all departments of science and art, a positive education and not mere words. The old preceptor system, where the student recited his anatomy as he drove about over the country roads and became familiar with the various types of disease that came under his notice, had its advantages in many respects over a mere instruction in words, coming from the most distinguished didactic lecture, with the clinical instruction left out. Men educated under such common-sense methods were better prepared to fulfil the great object of professional life (the cure of disease) than one who could take much higher rank in an examination. It is impossible to pump a man full of medical science, and make a reliable, safe, practical common-sense practitioner. When he attempts to put his theories into practice, they do not seem to fit the case. The actual case is widely different from his theoretical one that he had read about in the text-book, or the one his professor had talked to him about. It is probably within the experience of all of us that for the first few years of our professional life we found more new cases of disease than we did for many, many years after—cases that had not been described, and all were nearly ready to astonish the medical world by some of these brilliant discoveries. Fortunately for our reputation we did not always act upon our first impulse. Time and study of our cases obliterated the discrepancies, and we were wiser and better ever after. Had our medical teaching been more clinical and less didactic, and, therefore, theoretical, we should have made less discoveries.

(To be continued.)

## Original Articles.

### SOME POINTS REGARDING GENERAL PARALYSIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY C. F. FOLSON, M.D.

On the many divisions of general paralysis into several clinical types, all of them naturally more or less arbitrary, I know no other so satisfactory as Meyner's eight.<sup>2</sup>

(1) Simple progressive dementia, with the usual progressive motor impairment which accompanies it.

(2) With delusions of grandeur and with marked motor disturbances, which appear simultaneously and are progressive. The mental state is usually of exaltation, but there may be depression.

(3) Of the same type as the last, but failing its steadily progressive character, that is, with remissions.

(4) Cases in which the characteristic exaltation and grand delusions reach such an astounding height that manifest motor symptoms are looked for with confidence from day to day, and yet may not appear even for a year, any slight incoordination naturally being obscured by the general muscular disturbance. Meanwhile there may be such an improvement as to simulate a recovery.

(5) A very rare form, with alternate symptoms of exaltation and depression.

(6) With early furious delirium, painful hallucinations, confusion and incoherence somewhat resembling acute delirium.

(7) In which the characteristic indications appear secondary to other forms of insanity, for instance, after paranoia or melancholia.

(8) The combined form, with sclerosis in the whole cerebro-spinal tract, the symptoms of tabes or spastic paralysis predominating, according as the posterior or lateral columns of the spinal cord are chiefly involved. The ascending type, in which the cord is first affected, is rare. Optic neuritis, ending in atrophy and paralysis, especially of the ocular muscles, may precede marked mental symptoms.

In Paris, in 1874, and chiefly by Sander in Berlin, in 1876, attention was called to a period in general paralysis in which there are vague signs of mental failure for a varying length of time, perhaps for several years, antedating the pronounced symptoms. This early stage is most marked in Meyner's first class, the demented type, to which the recent great increase in general paralysis belongs.

To the question, What is the pathological basis of general paralysis? the answer is not easy. The disease has been called chronic meningo-encephalitis, chronic diffuse periencephalitis, and, perhaps best of all, chronic diffuse cortical encephalitis, whether primarily interstitial or parenchymatous, ending in greater atrophy than occurs in any other form of insanity. The gross lesions correspond to these various terms and involve others by extension of inflammatory or degenerative or atrophic processes. To the naked eye the appearances may be of the most intense meningo-encephalitis, or in various degrees down to such simple atrophy as may be seen in many wasting diseases. The essential microscopic changes found in the brain, are chiefly in the cortex, and have been well described by Mendel:

(1) Increase of nuclei and new cell-formation, some nuclei small, some large, and with such varying reactions to coloring agents as to suggest dissimilarity of origin. The stellate or "spider" cells are increased in the upper layer of the cortex, where some may be normally found, and extend to lower layers, as is not the case in normal brains; they, too, may be several times the usual size and also push through the white substance to the ependyma of the ventricles; proliferation of neuroglia or connective tissue, and in time sclerosis of the cortex, which involves the medullary substance also, in a greater or less degree.

(2) The larger blood-vessels may or may not be atheromatous. In the capillaries there is an increase of nuclei in the walls, with thickening and hyaloid degeneration.

(3) In the nerve-cells, the ganglion cells, granular and fatty degeneration of protoplasm, sclerosis, atrophy.

(4) Atrophy and final disappearance of the nerve-fibres, not limited to the cortex, and found in other brain diseases also, senile dementia and epilepsy for instance.

(5) Focal lesions of the most various kinds, and degenerative changes in the spinal cord, the several forms of sclerosis and myelitis.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Therapeutics, General Medical Society, May 20, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> *Journal of Angewandte Psychiatrie*, Wien, 1890, Braumüller.

<sup>3</sup> Mendel, Berlin Congress, 1890. These points were illustrated by plates which cannot be reproduced.



The post-syphilitic cases, with a previous history of syphilis not recent, those not only not benefited by iodides and mercury, but usually debilitated and injured by them, may exhibit post-mortem the same microscopic changes as those in which there is no ascertained evidence of syphilis. In paralytic dementia, with a recent history of syphilis also, and with marked indications of specific disease, where anti-syphilitic remedies avail to produce such an amelioration of symptoms as to simulate a cure at least for a time, the same diffuse cortical changes may be found at the autopsy-points, which, in making and in verifying diagnoses should be borne in mind, as well as the facts that there are degenerative changes in the brain secondary to gross syphilitic lesions, which do not constitute general paralysis, and that the several types of general paralysis and other conditions of cerebral atrophy exhibit post-mortem appearances which may so gradually shade off into each other as to make the analogy very close.

In senile and chronic simple insanity, the atrophy of the nerve-fibres is primary. In paralytic dementia, the essential process, according to Obersteiner, is a diffuse primary sclerosis of the cortex, which leads to atrophy. It appears in the frontal lobes first. The sclerosis is preceded by a condition of irritation which seems to justify the expression, chronic periencephalitis, but the brain coverings play only a secondary part. In very acute cases, in which we are enabled to recognize an early stage in the diseased processes, we are struck with the quantity of lymphoid bodies which surround the blood-vessels throughout the whole brain. These leucocytes probably migrate out of the blood and pass through the neuroglia or ground tissue of the cortex as wandering cells before being changed into stellate or "spider" cells. Perhaps also the stellate cells, normally present in the cortex, provide further material for proliferation. It is in the overgrowth of these cells belonging to the connective tissue that we have to look for the cause of the sclerosis. So soon as these cells occupy so much space as to surround and press upon the normal nerve-tissue cells, the latter atrophy. The result of this process is seen in old-standing cases, not only in the degenerated nerve-cells, but also in the remarkable diminution in the quantity of medullated fibres. This disappearance of medullated fibres advances from the periphery inwards; so that, as a rule, the outermost layer of tangential fibres is most affected, whereas in senile atrophy the decrease in the number of fibres affects all the layers equally. The convolutions most constantly and distinctly affected are those on the orbital surface of the frontal lobe, especially on the side of the great longitudinal fissure; next, those of the island of Reil and the left inferior frontal convolution. The other frontal convolutions, the gyrus fornicatus, the paracentral, superior temporal and ascending parietal convolutions are often diseased to a similar extent. All other parts of the cortex are, it is supposed, affected in a less degree only, or, in the case of the occipital lobe, it may be scarcely at all. A decrease in the number of fibres may be met with in other conditions besides paralytic dementia, in senile atrophy and long-standing epilepsy, for example. The changes in the structure of the cerebral cortex to be seen in paralytic dementia assume many forms, however, hence the description of pathologists differ widely one from another.<sup>4</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Obersteiner (Hill's translation) and Tuzcek.

Can it be that, as there are so many clinical forms of general paralysis, there may be also more than one from a pathological point of view?

While it cannot be said that any particular morbid changes in the brain are singly characteristic of general paralysis, inasmuch as they appear in other degenerative cerebral diseases, yet the whole group involving chiefly its anterior and antero-lateral portions, the psychic and psycho-motor tract, and resulting in such marked final atrophy, is found in no other condition. Indeed, the trained pathologist has been able to diagnose as general paralysis, after death by suicide, what had been supposed during life to be melancholia, distinct motor symptoms not having been observed. The fact is interesting, too, that healthy and diseased cells and nerve-fibres are seen side by side, so that the early symptoms do not constitute a paralysis but a cortical ataxia, a motor intelligence-disturbance as Obersteiner well says, on the one hand and on the psychic side mental failure due to defective association of ideas through greater or less affection of the association-fibres in the cortex. Farther than that we can scarcely yet be said to know much about the relations of pathological conditions to abnormal mental manifestations in general paralysis, except so far as the final atrophy explains the intellectual and physical decay.

After this somewhat long definition of what is meant by the term general paralysis, I will not detain you with a discussion of the difficulties in the diagnosis of the disease in its obscure though pronounced forms, including the exclusion of cerebral tumors of the anterior lobes; cerebral diffuse sclerosis; intracranial hæmorrhage, embolism or thrombosis; phlebitis of the venous sinuses; cerebral syphilis; premature senile decay and primary atrophy of the brain, which may both be attended with epileptiform or apoplectiform convulsions; acute mania with extravagant delusions; primary dementia; alcoholic dementia or mania; chronic alcoholism; the slow atrophy and degeneration of the brain in one form of primary insanity; symptoms of brain failure in chronic nephritis or from impaired circulation in heart disease; lead-poisoning; bromidism. All these conditions may simulate general paralysis, and may make the diagnosis difficult, or, for a while, impossible. The grouping of the symptoms, no one of which may, at the time, be typical, and the symmetrical character of the mental and physical deterioration, are the determining points in an obscure case.

In the study of the early stage of general paralysis it is convenient to divide it into first a prodromal, and second, a later or initial period. The symptoms of the prodromal stage, so to speak, are vague and indeterminate, very much resembling those of cerebral asthenia from any cause, but usually without the so-called neurotic element. Now and then, but rarely, associated with it, we see quickened wits, blunted sense and moral sense, with slight exhilaration. This stage is thought by Meynert to depend upon cerebral vascular disturbances which are functional and curable, and to precede the slight organic changes which characterize the next or initial stage. I think that as a rule, the subjective symptoms are so much less in general paralysis than in cerebral neurasthenia that medical treatment is not thought by the family to be important and the patient regards himself perhaps as only tired, so that it is for the functional cases, for the most part, that the physi-

cian is consulted, or for such symptoms as depend upon definite ascertainable conditions of disease. In functional disorders the cerebral vaso-motor disturbances are more constant and pronounced; they are conspicuously observed and dwelt upon by the patient himself, while the prodromal indications of general paralysis seem trivial or are unobserved by him and attract the attention, if of any one, of his close associates. It is chiefly by exclusion, if at all, that the prodromal period of general paralysis can be detected or at least suspected. After the diagnosis has been narrowed to a question between general paralysis and cerebral exhaustion, a previous history of syphilis and the age of the patient are most important factors. If under the age of thirty, general paralysis, except as the result of comparatively recent syphilis, can, as a rule, be excluded. If over fifty-five, some other condition than general paralysis is more probable, provided there has been no syphilis, and Mendel's estimate seems to me correct, that it is an antecedent in at least seventy-five per cent. of all cases.

I have usually found when I had opportunities to investigate, that in the history of general paralysis the prodromal period, although not at the time considered important as such, is remembered as having existed. But, of the very large number of cases which I have seen in the last ten years presenting symptoms of cerebral asthenia or general neurasthenia, I have not found, even in the many who neglected treatment, a single case of general paralysis follow; and in the three or four cases where I ventured to provisionally make that diagnosis, either I was mistaken or a recovery followed with but very little treatment but rest. Of numerous cases with the symptoms of cerebral hyperemia which are so common in brain-tire from over-strain, I have not seen one develop into general paralysis, nor have I known a case of general paralysis with such antecedents. In the prodromal period the best that we can do, until our means of diagnosis vastly improve, is to indicate a certain danger signal by which to warn our patients.

When to vaso-motor indications, whether slight or not, symmetrical motor symptoms are added, the initial stage begins, and its appearance is most insidious. There is a little general muscular weakness, with some failure in concentration and adjusting skill. The occasional lapses from a former standard of living, of self-respect, and perhaps decency or honor, if they occur, are regarded as ethical rather than as requiring medical advice. The inexplicable change in personality, in character and conduct, is simply not explained. The diminished physical power or endurance, is thought fatigue. The muscular incoordination and embarrassment of speech are so slight as to rarely admit of easy detection. The initial signs of general paralysis are of brain failure. They may be recognized in a large proportion of cases, at least in those persons whose muscles and brains are highly organized. In professional and business men a less degree of impairment is recognizable than in mechanics; in routine employments a large degree of deterioration may be unnoticed. In day-laborers an early diagnosis is simply impossible.

The initial indications are recognized perhaps as much from the peculiar quality of the mental impairment, difficult to describe, as from its degree. The physical symptoms may be so slight as not to be appreciated for a long time, except as an unusual sense of

weariness on exertion, which may also show itself after long talking or reading in a slight failure in putting words and ideas and sentences together. Commonly there is loss of flesh, slight, moderate or excessive. Very great or disproportionate loss of muscular power, especially in the legs, I have found to be due to a complicating peripheral neuritis. Even the expression of the face and the general appearance of the patient are often characteristic. There may or may not be slight confusion, a sense of fulness in the head, headache, insomnia. Except for unusual physical as well as mental fatigue following effort, the patient may feel well and not complain of anything. There may be no indication from the eyes or the reflexes so early; the muscular tremor is, as a rule, less than in functional nervous disorders; the speech may be not noticeably affected to the family, and may be only like that of a person with lips chilled by the frost or slightly under the influence of wine. It may be necessary to have the patient read or copy several pages, or be under observation for several days before the defect in the use of the muscles is manifested. His impaired ability to adjust himself to his environment may be detected only by testing him in a new place or by occupying him in unaccustomed ways. The distinguishing feature of this stage of general paralysis is the fact that the change observed consists in a symmetrical deterioration, which is distinctly motor as well as psychic, and, as in all diseases in which a vaso-motor element is prominent, varies from time to time, and may disappear, at least temporarily, by complete rest, just as excitement, fatigue, alcohol and vaso-motor stimulants bring out the symptoms more markedly. The clinical history of the initial period is so lacking in sharp definition and clear description, in contrast to the striking picture of typical general paralysis in its advanced stage, that it is all the more easily mistaken for something else.

In a doubtful case, a previous history of syphilis, naturally, very much increases the probability of general paralysis; and I am satisfied that no one of the methods of treatment for the primary chancre, or its constitutional symptoms, even if in the hands of the most skilled specialist, secures immunity against cerebral syphilis or general paralysis later. In no case of syphilis, as I read the evidence, however treated, are we justified in saying to the patient that he is cured so far as a small chance of possible late manifestations in the brain and nervous system are concerned, at least not until after a long term of years. The chance may be small, but it is there. How far specific treatment in syphilis may diminish the chances of subsequent paralytic dementia, or modifies our prognosis in its prodromal and initial stages, is a question which there are now no better means of determining than the character of the relation of the one disease to the other.

While we may not accept Zeissl's dogma that once a syphilitic is always a syphilitic, that his corpse is a syphilitic corpse, and that if he revisits the earth he comes as a syphilitic ghost, or believe with another pessimist that one of the chances which every woman who marries must take in all social grades is that of her husband some time having some late manifestation of syphilis, it seems to me that the medical profession is not sufficiently cautious and conservative in its warning and advice regarding the dangers which are incurred in syphilis. If the risk is small, comparatively speaking, when the syphilis is wisely treated,

it still is greater than many men would take, in considering marriage for instance, if they were correctly informed. One man contents himself with one chance in two hundred; another with one in ten; and there are some matters in which others will not knowingly run any risk at all. We may formulate our opinions as to probabilities in syphilis as we like. We often cannot, when we would, prevent our patients from doing as they are inclined. We can, however, leave the responsibility for the tragedies of late syphilis where it belongs and thereby perhaps diminish the prevalence of syphilis more than by laws.

ination of the growth, and sent me the following report.

"Boston, August 11, 1890. The piece of tissue removed by Dr. Clark measured three centimetres in length, and one-half centimetre by one centimetre in thickness. [The tumor had been for some time in fifty per cent. alcohol, and had consequently shrunk somewhat.] The tissue was soft and friable. Microscopically it was made of medium and large-sized cells densely crowded together, with very little intercellular substance, giving the appearance of round-celled sarcoma."

My notes say;

September 29th (one month after last operation). No signs of return. The mucous membrane apparently everywhere normal. Nothing to show where either tumor was attached.

October 30th. Small rounded swelling (size of a pea) on left side of septum, near posterior edge. Mucous membrane over it, same in color as surrounding membrane. Nothing abnormal about the turbinated bodies.

November 17th. Growth on septum now the size of a large bean. Removed with wire snare. Very little hemorrhage.

November 28th. Piece the size of a pea (apparently a remnant of the last operation) removed.

December 17th. Slight irregularities on septum at the site of former growth.

February 5th. Still some thickening at site of growth (septum). No apparent increase since last observation.

March 17th. Small remnant of growth (size of pea) removed from the septum. The site was the same as that of the previous growth.

May 2d. Since the patient was last seen, another recurrence has appeared on the septum. This is about the size of a large bean. Removed with cold wire snare.

Dr. Greene has kindly examined the re-current growth removed from the septum on November 17th, and reports: "The specimen consisted of a soft, round piece of tissue somewhat smaller than the tip of the little finger. Microscopically, this tissue consisted mainly of large round cells, close together, and a few thin bands of fibrous tissue running through the growth. There were a few large blood-vessels, and occasionally a large gland lined with cylindrical epithelium. The appearance was that of a large round-celled sarcoma."

It would appear from my notes that the growth of the tumor was considerably more rapid in the six weeks preceding the second of May than previously. Whether this means that the growth has taken on greater malignancy or not, time will show. Of course the patient will have to be kept under observation, and further recurrence promptly treated.

Sarcoma of the nasal passage seems to be a comparatively rare affection. In his first volume of "A Treatise on Diseases of the Nose and Throat" (1889), Bosworth gives a brief *résumé* of forty-two cases, all that he could find reported up to that time. (This list does not include sarcoma of the naso-pharynx which is treated of in another chapter.) I have been able to find, besides these, the reports of six cases published since Bosworth made his list.

Heymann reports the case of a man, aged fifty-eight, subject to rapidly-recurring polypi, which finally be-

## SARCOMA OF THE NOSE; WITH REPORT OF A CASE.

BY J. PAYSON CLARK, M. D.

G. W., colored, thirty-five years of age, came to the dispensary in July, 1890, complaining of obstructions of the nose, especially of the left side. He had never had any trouble with his nose until three months before, when he began to have difficulty in breathing through the left nostril. This difficulty had increased until the left nostril was almost entirely occluded and the right was beginning to be obstructed.

On posterior rhinoscopy the left nostril was seen to be completely filled by a bluish-gray mass extending into the naso-pharynx and beyond the septum towards the right side of the pharynx. The origin of the growth was not perfectly clear, but it was apparently the middle turbinated bone. Anteriorly, in the left nostril, the growth could be seen far back, apparently arising from the middle turbinated.

I at first removed, with the cold wire snare, through the right nostril, the small piece which could be seen extending beyond the septum. In attempting to keep this piece in a fresh state for microscopic examination, it became so soft that it could not be satisfactorily examined.

I then attempted, under local anæsthesia (ten per cent solution of cocaine), to snare the growth. This was a somewhat difficult procedure, owing to the prominence of the lower turbinated body, and a projection from the septum above, which hindered the placing of the loop. Besides this, the tumor would bleed quite profusely at the slightest touch, so that after one unsuccessful attempt, nothing more could usually be done at that sitting. About two weeks later, after repeated unsuccessful attempts to get the loop in position, I finally managed to engage the growth in the snare and remove the larger part of it. The instrument used was Dr. Hooper's combined snare and excraser, the snare being turned slowly for fear of hemorrhage. The growth was so soft, however, that the loop cut through sooner than I expected. The bleeding, which was moderate, stopped very soon. The remainder of the growth shrank considerably, so that quite a clear view could be had of the posterior nares. This view disclosed the fact that there was also a small growth, of similar appearance, from the septum, near the posterior border. This growth was removed, together with the remains of the larger growth on the middle turbinated, in two more sittings, and the nostril was left perfectly clear.

Dr. E. M. Greene kindly made a microscopic exam-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene of the Suffolk District Medical Society, May 20, 1891.

came complicated by a dense, sessile, grayish-black tumor of the septum, the size of a nut, attached by a large base. This growth, upon removal (by the galvano-cautery), proved to be a melanotic sarcoma. No recurrence one year after the operation.

Pascale reports the following case: Male, aged thirty-six, in whose left nostril, three months before, appeared an excrescence the size of a small bean (location not given), which in the course of a month increased so rapidly as to fill the whole nostril. It was removed, but quickly recurred, filling the nostril, and at the same time causing difficulty and pain in mastication. The growth finally involved the hard palate, causing a rounded, soft projection into the mouth, also conspicuous left-sided exophthalmia. The nose had lost its shape, and was bent to the right, so that the right nostril was occluded. Some of the growth projected out from the left nostril. The patient had had one hemorrhage, in which the blood came both from nose and mouth. The patient was operated on, and the left side of the upper jaw removed. The wound healed well, and there was no recurrence at the time of writing. The date of the operation was not given; but I judge that it was only a short time previous to the report.

Dr. Hooper reports two cases. The first, a man sixty-two years old, came to him complaining of occasional hemorrhage and obstructed breathing. The breathing through the left nostril had become gradually impeded, and for the previous six weeks no air had come through it. The growth was a smooth, reddish tumor, completely occluding the left nostril. The origin was the anterior inferior cartilagenous portion of the septum. The patient lived at a distance, and had not been heard from since the operation. The second case was also a man, aged sixty-five. The symptoms similar, though not so marked, as in the first case. The growth was situated in the anterior superior region of the cartilagenous portion of the septum. Four months after the operation there had been no hemorrhage and no sign of recurrence of the growth. In both cases pedicles were very small. Microscopic examination of the first growth showed it to be a fibro-sarcoma. The second was a myxo-sarcoma teleangiectoides. The operation in each case was done with the cold wire cauter.

There are only three cases of melano-sarcoma of the nose mentioned in literature. Lincoln's (reported by Bosworth), Heymann's (reported above) and Michael's. This case was a woman, aged fifty. The growth was from the middle and inferior turbinated bones. The base was curetted, and cauterized with the galvano-cautery, after several pieces had been removed with forceps. There was no recurrence eighteen months later.

C. H. Knight's case was one of extensive and rapidly recurring fibro-sarcoma of the right nasal fossa. The patient was a man forty-two years of age. There was the history of a blow on the nose twelve years before. For two years before first seen he had suffered from more or less nasal obstruction and catarrhal discharge. No hemorrhage until two months previous. He had considerable tenderness and swelling in right infra-orbital region. A soft, vascular and very sensitive mass filled the right naris. A large piece was finally removed with the cold snare from the anterior portion of the tumor, accompanied by profuse hemorrhage and great pain. This piece was reproduced with great

rapidity. Cassaignac's operation was then performed, and a mass of the growth removed with curette and wire loop, when it was found that the growth invaded the ethmoidal and sphenoidal cells, and could not be safely followed. The growth recurred rapidly, extended into the orbit, and, from the mental symptoms, probably into the brain, ending in death. No autopsy was permitted.

*Etiology.*—The information to be gathered from these cases and from those reported by Bosworth, as to the etiology, is very slight. In one of Bosworth's own cases, "the sarcoma seemed to develop after polypi had been operated on rather harshly, by means of forceps, while in Schäfer's case the same conversion had taken place, apparently spontaneously." In Heymann's case, also, rapidly recurring polypi finally became complicated by sarcoma. Taking into consideration, however, the frequency of nasal polypi (about one case for every eleven of ordinary catarrhal trouble, according to Bosworth) and the very small proportion of these cases of sarcoma in which the history of the pre-existence of polypi occurs, it seems to me rather far-fetched to attribute to them any causative relation. To be sure, frequent and rough operating on nasal polypi might tend to incite a new growth, as constant irritation is certainly a well-recognized factor in the causation of malignant growths in other parts of the body.

As Dr. Knight says, in the report of his case, the question of traumatism as a cause of malignant growth is an interesting one and, in a medico-legal light, might become an important one. While none of us, probably, believe that traumatism alone is capable of producing malignancy yet we might consider it capable of starting into activity a malignant focus. However, until we understand better the nature of malignant growths, whether starting from foci of embryonic cells or in some other way, our opinions in this respect can be hardly more than surmises. Watson says that recurring nasal fibromata show a tendency to assume a sarcomatous type. Bosworth also speaks of sarcomatous degeneration of fibromata as of not infrequent occurrence.

Out of 38 of the cases that Bosworth reports, 22 are males and 16 females. Of the six cases reported above, five are males and one female, making a total of 27 males and 17 females. As the greater exposure of men to irritating atmospheric conditions makes them more subject to catarrhal diseases, it would seem natural that the same conditions might increase their liability to malignant growths in the nose and nasopharynx, or, in other words, that catarrhal inflammation of the nose may possibly (as Bosworth suggests) predispose to sarcoma.

Of the cases in which the age is reported there were in the decades from

Age.	Cases.	Age.	Cases.
10-20 . . . .	7	50-60 . . . .	5
20-30 . . . .	5	60-70 . . . .	6
30-40 . . . .	7	70-80 . . . .	1
40-50 . . . .	15		

Of those cases occurring between forty and fifty, 11 were under forty-five. It thus appears that almost two thirds of the cases occurred in patients under forty-five years of age. In this respect sarcoma differs from carcinoma of the nasal passages, the majority of the cases of the latter disease reported being above fifty years of age. The average duration of the cases re-

ported by Bosworth was three and two-thirds years, "which would seem to show that sarcoma runs a somewhat slow course when it develops in the nose."

**Pathology.**—I will not discuss the structure of sarcoma of the nose, since it does not differ essentially from sarcoma in other parts of the body, "except in so far as it is modified by the special tissue from which it develops." Bosworth says, "It should be easily recognized by microscopical examination, and yet it must be borne in mind that the normal membrane of the nose is exceedingly rich in lymphoid tissue, which oftentimes bears a somewhat confusing resemblance to the structure of round-celled sarcoma."

**Symptomatology.**—A review of the cases reported shows, as would doubtless be expected, that the prominent, almost constant, symptom of the presence of a sarcomatous growth, as indeed of every nasal tumor, is obstruction to nasal respiration. This symptom varies with the size and position of the growth. Epistaxis is another very common symptom, which may sometimes be observed before obstruction. It is quite characteristic of sarcoma, and should make one suspect the growth to be of that nature, although hemorrhage is also common with fibroma. This hemorrhage may be due to erosion of the mucous membrane of the nose, but is probably as often due, in sarcoma, to bleeding from the tissue of the tumor itself, which is usually very friable. There is sometimes a muco-purulent discharge from the nostril affected. The growth, if of sufficient size, may cause considerable deformity.

**Diagnosis.**—The gross appearance of these growths is somewhat characteristic. The surface has usually a bluish-gray color. The consistency is usually soft and flaccid. If, with these characteristics, the growth bleeds readily and hemorrhages are repeated, the diagnosis of sarcoma is a very probable one. The color varies somewhat, according to the variety of sarcoma. In Dr. Hooper's first case the tumor is described as "a smooth, reddish" growth. In one of Bosworth's cases the growth was of a "reddish-yellow" color. Sarcoma apparently arises with about equal frequency from the septum and the turbinated bones. In the cases in which the origin of the growth is mentioned, it was the septum in eleven, the turbinated bones (one or more) in ten, in two both the septum and a turbinated and in one the floor of the nose. For a confirmation of the character of the growth a microscopic examination is, of course, always necessary.

**Prognosis.**—From the cases reported it is impossible to gain any trustworthy idea of the prognosis. In many cases the history subsequent to the operation is not given, while in many others it covers so short a period to be practically useless. In one case there was no recurrence at the end of seven years, and in two others none at the end of one year. The first of these cases we can fairly consider a cure, and probably the two others. A few months' freedom from recurrence, on the other hand, can hardly be considered satisfactory evidence of a cure. A case of sarcoma of the naso-pharynx, reported by W. H. Bennett, shows what long periods of immunity from recurrence one may see in this form of malignant growth. The first removal was in 1866, a large recurrent mass was found and removed in 1874, and another in 1890. Epistaxis was the only symptom which drew attention to the presence of the growth. During these long periods the tumor changed in character. The first consisted of fibrous tissue and spindle cells. In 1874 the cellu-

lar elements had increased. In 1890 the growth had become a typical mixed spindle-cell and myeloid sarcoma.

The above case simply enforces the injunction to see a patient from time to time for a long period after the removal of a nasal sarcoma. "Aside from these considerations, our prognosis must be based on the extent of the disease, its duration, and especially on its apparent rapidity of growth. The character of the growth has an important bearing on the prognosis, in that a round-celled sarcoma is to be regarded as more malignant in its tendencies than the other varieties. . . . In those cases where we find the sarcomatous elements intermingled with the normal tissue elements, as in fibro-sarcoma, myxo-sarcoma, adeno-sarcoma, etc., the prognosis is rendered less grave as the proportion of the normal elements increases in the tumor."

**Treatment.**—The only form of treatment applicable to a sarcomatous growth in the nose is an operative one, that is, a thorough removal of the growth by some instrumental means. The question then comes, Shall a removal be attempted, where apparently practicable, through the natural passages; or, no matter what the size of the tumor, if it be malignant, shall one of the numerous resections be performed which enable the surgeon to reach directly the seat of the growth? This is a point in which there seems to be some difference of opinion.

Ollier favors immediate resort to his operation for resection of the nasal bones, getting directly at the growth and eradicating it at once and completely. He condemns removing small portions of a malignant growth in as many sittings, believing that such a procedure exposes a patient to a much greater likelihood of recurrence. He also holds that operation through the natural passages can be, at best, only imperfectly performed, through inability to properly see and reach the parts. I can only say, in answer to this opinion, that there are certainly many cases of nasal growth where one familiar with microscopy feels competent not only "to properly see and reach the parts" but also, with the proper instruments, to remove the growth, through the natural passages.

A. F. Plicque also believes that growths of a malignant nature should always be removed by an external incision. C. H. Knight agrees with this opinion, thinking that valuable time may be lost by delay in doing this.

S. A. Fox, at the close of a report of a naso-pharyngeal carcinoma, recommends the "thorough removal from time to time with the post-nasal-curetting forceps and wire snare." He objects to the various capital operations, as being dangerous and causing more or less mutilation.

The strongest support to the practice of removing the growth piecemeal and through the natural passages is given by a case of extensive naso-pharyngeal sarcoma removed in this way by Bosworth, the operations extending over a period of more than four months. At the end of seven years there is not the slightest sign of recurrence. Bosworth says: "Ordinarily the growth should be removed through the natural passages, when it is feasible; although, if better access to the nasal cavities is demanded, an operation on the external nose does not necessarily complicate the result. The growth may be extirpated by the curette, spoon, cold snare or galvanocautery loop."

The cold snare appears to be the preferable instru-

ment, although it can undoubtedly be advantageously supplemented at times by the sharp spoon or curette. Bosworth considers cauterization of the base of the tumor oftentimes harmful, stimulating the growth to renewed activity. This was apparently true in the case just cited, for it was not until the galvano-cautery was abandoned that he made headway against the growth. For the same reason the galvano-cautery loop is not usually advisable.

"The most serious obstacle met with in these operations, is always the excessive hæmorrhage. This is probably true in all varieties of sarcoma, and especially so of the angiomatous growths. The source of the hæmorrhage is always from the tumor itself, and the indications are to get the growth out as rapidly as possible, and to get down to its attachments. When this point is reached, the hæmorrhage, as a rule, ceases at once."

As I have already said, after the primary operation, the patient must be seen at specified intervals for at least two years, to watch for any tendency to recurrence.

#### REFERENCES.

- Bosworth. Diseases of the Nose and Throat, vol. i.  
Sajous. *Annals of Universal Medical Science*, 1890, vol. iv, D.  
Heymann. *Revue Mens. de Laryngol., d'Otol. et de Rhinologie*,  
March 15, 1889.  
Pascale. *Oss. di Patol. e Clin. Chir.*, 8, Napoli, 1889, 143-48.  
Hooper. *Journal Respiratory Organs*, 1890, vol. iv, p. 62.  
Michael. *Ann. des Mal. de l'Oreille, du Lar. etc.*, xvi, 688.  
Knight, C. H. *New York Medical Journal*, 1890, vol. lii, pp.  
342-44.  
Watson. Diseases of the Nose, p. 282.  
Bennett. *Transactions Clinical Society, London*, 1890, vol. xxiii,  
p. 271.  
Ollier. *Lyon Médical*, December 9, 1888.  
Plique. *Ann. des Mal. de l'Oreille, du Lar., etc.*, March, 1890.

#### HOW IS TUBERCULOSIS ACQUIRED?

BY J. A. JEFFRIES, M.D., BOSTON.

(Continued from No. 9, page 217.)

To review the evidence as regards food, we see that tubercle bacilli are rare in flesh as sold in the markets, and that neither experiments nor observation have shown that flesh is more than a remote danger to man. Milk is an undoubted source of infection; but the results of experiments and observation on man and cattle indicate that it is not a great one.

I have ignored Brushie's argument, that human tuberculosis is due to cattle, since it only occurs where cattle are kept, for two reasons: first, doubt as to the facts; and, second, the fact that the cattle may be exempt though the people are afflicted.

Infection from dust and dirt alone remains to be considered. That tubercle bacilli are cast into our surroundings in vast numbers is self-evident. The number thrown out per annum in the sputa of the phthisical far exceeds the comprehension of man. A larger number are spit out in the sputa, and go into spittoons, on handkerchiefs, clothing, furniture, carpets and the ground. A smaller number are coughed out, often in very small particles of phlegm, and are scattered over everything in the vicinity, provided a handkerchief is not applied to the mouth, as is sometimes done. I say sometimes, for most do not practise this so-called refinement, — in reality a hygienic measure. The readiest way to satisfy one's self of size and

amount is to hold some object before the face of the cougher. I have several times, during the last few years, observed people cough before a window. The result is instructive. The same is true of sneezing, except that the particles are finely divided and almost form a spray. The result is to distribute the tubercle bacillus all about the sufferer. The same is true to a greater or lesser degree of every tuberculous lesion discharging on the surface. The bacilli escaping in human dejection go, in the great majority of cases, to places where they can do no harm. The same thing goes on with all tuberculous animals, except that the horned animals do not spit out what they cough up. Some have jumped from this to the conclusion that they do not cough out anything; this is not correct.

The dust has been chiefly studied by Cornet,<sup>42</sup> and his article is so well known that it is only necessary to state that, out of 311 trials with the dust and dirt from spaces occupied by phthisical patients 59 gave positive results. All of 77 trials made with other spaces were negative. Several other experimenters have made similar trials with similar results.

Rembold<sup>43</sup> and others have sought for and found tubercle bacilli in the air. Three methods have been used: a cover-glass with a viscous coat placed in a draught, and subsequent microscopic examination; drawing air through a cotton plug, and then putting the plug in a guinea-pig; and exposing plates with a thin layer of glycerine to the air, and then washing and using the wash-water. There is, however, a dearth of this sort of work; extended and varied research in this line is a desideratum which no private individual is liable to fill.

Spillman<sup>44</sup> and Hofman<sup>45</sup> have found that flies carry the germ in their intestines and deposit it in their droppings, and Hofman in one case out of four found the bacilli in flies' guts virulent when inoculated into the eyes of rabbits.

As might be expected tubercle bacilli have been found on the bodies of consumptives and their toilet articles.

We, therefore, know, without going any farther, that tubercle bacilli are liable to beall about us. And only two things interest us; first, How many are alive, that is, capable of infecting? and how can they get into us and our animals? A dead bacillus, or one fastened down, is of no import. When first escaping from the body many, probably most, are alive; this is proved by the extreme susceptibility of our inoculation test. The first question is, therefore, How long can they live? And to this we can safely answer, months at least. Drying, putrefaction, sunlight, are all detrimental to the plant and tend to destroy it; but none of these are prompt or sure.

Stone<sup>46</sup> has shown that the tubercle bacillus may be virulent in sputa after three years, during at least two of which it had been in a state of absolute dryness. Cadeau and Malet<sup>47</sup> found that the lungs of tuberculous cattle dried, powdered, and then exposed to the air of a room, were virulent at the end of 102 days. A piece the size of the fist, dried and exposed to the air, infected at the end of 150 days; a similar piece, buried in a three-litre flask filled with sand, was viru-

<sup>42</sup> *Zeitschrift f. Hygiene*, Bd. v, 1888.

<sup>43</sup> *Centralbl. f. Bact. u. Parasit.*, vol. vii, p. 199.

<sup>44</sup> *Compt. Rendu*, cv, 87, p. 252.

<sup>45</sup> *Centralbl. f. Bact. u. Parasit.*, vol. iv, p. 269.

<sup>46</sup> *Ann. Jour. Med. Science*, Nch., 1891.

<sup>47</sup> *Congrès pour l'Étude de la Tuberculose*, Vol. I, p. 76, 1889.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Observation, June 1, 1891.

lent at 159 days; also pieces in a flask of water exposed to sunlight for 120 days, and others in running water for one month, were virulent. Heim and Galtier have shown that the plant will live from one to four weeks in milk and its derivatives. It also lasts well in water (Cantamese and Vidal). It is therefore clear that, in spite of certain experiments pointing to the rapid death of the germ in the presence of putrefaction, it is quite liable to last for a long time. It must be borne in mind that all putrefaction processes are not alike.

There is therefore no doubt about the extensive distribution of the live bacillus in our dwellings; as yet it has not been found out of doors, but it must be there.

From the general dust to the interior of our bodies is but an easy transition. Every tramp of the foot, quick motion of the arm, is liable to raise a host of bacteria. The broom and feather-duster are finely adapted for raising them up; once up they may be breathed in. Tubercle bacilli are not different from others except in their rather enduring life, and we know that the air contains many germs. Besides the air the plant can gain entrance by direct contact while lying still. We touch everything, and much remains on our hands. We all know that it does not do to scatter red pepper in our rooms; it is soon in our eyes and nose. Babies are particularly bad in this respect; everything grasped goes into the mouth; and given a coming or going tooth, the opportunities for inoculation are excellent. Has this any connection with the prevalence of scrofulous glands in the neck during youth?

What we have now to consider is the evidence that such a theoretically potent factor is such in fact. Naturally we have not the number of striking observations afforded by direct infection; we cannot trace the invisible bacillus with the directness that we can infected food, and can never, so far as mechanics are concerned, be sure into which organs the plant entered. Of this the case of Toulmin already given is an illustration; where the bacilli went to, the laws of physics do not show. Those in the air probably settled along the respiratory tract, those conveyed by contact probably into the mouth, and thence either out again or into the stomach.

Besides the above I know of but one case, that of Kruche. A boy of healthy family, strong and well, occupied for a few weeks the room and bed previously used by a phthisical patient with profuse expectoration, and shortly died of miliary tuberculosis. Cattle show the same thing, it being not unusual for tuberculosis to begin with a new cow at one end of a row of cattle and travel along, stall by stall.

Cornet's<sup>45</sup> reports on the prevalence of tuberculosis among the religious orders which care for sick indicate indirect infection on a large scale. He found that for twenty-five years the average membership had been 4028.8, total deaths 2099; of these 1,320 (62.88%) from tuberculosis, and 13.94% from other parasitic diseases. These figures are not isolated; the same thing crops out in hospital records, prisons, reformatories and even barracks, in spite of the extensive out-door exercise of the troops.

Records such as that of Sendter<sup>46</sup> and Kempf<sup>47</sup> are

of significance. The former notes that on the Island of Frauen Chiensee, with a population of about three hundred souls, the deaths from tuberculosis since 1800 never exceeded seven in the decade until the last; while the cloister, with from twenty to forty members, was immune until 1860. During the sixties two died of tuberculosis; the same in the seventies; while during the last decade eleven fell victims. The latter records a convent in which a case of tuberculosis occurred in a girl of eighteen, and was followed in four months by nine more; after which the sufferers were partly put in separate rooms and isolated, partly transferred to other asylums; and the rooms cleaned, after which no more cases occurred.

The difference in the amount of tuberculosis between the single, married, and widows and widowers, is of interest in this connection. Drestree and Gallemaert's<sup>48</sup> table for Brussels, calculated to the ten thousand for each age, sex and state, is given below:

Age.	Single.		Married.		Widowers and Widows.	
	Male.	Female.	Male.	Female.	Male.	Female.
20-25.....	87.0	67.0	121.4	97.0	187.5	163.3
25-30.....	101.3	65.2	85.0	102.5	241.4	190.5
30-35.....	123.9	64.2	84.5	77.2	158.7	168.3
35-40.....	99.0	66.8	94.4	73.5	135.8	104.3
40-45.....	110.7	49.3	86.8	70.8	176.1	83.9
45-50.....	74.8	53.4	105.0	59.8	210.0	81.3
50-55.....	67.4	44.0	94.8	45.6	137.7	55.2
55-60.....	69.1	34.0	81.2	40.3	139.3	53.0
60-65.....	39.7	30.4	87.4	40.8	90.9	43.4
65-70.....	31.8	18.8	60.4	29.3	54.7	37.8
70-75.....	29.7	24.1	45.9	23.1	59.2	32.9

This table shows a greater death-rate among the married than single, and also that there is a very high death-rate from tuberculosis among the widows and widowers. The suggestion is very strong that the latter class catch the disease from their mates, and later follow them to the grave. The increase among the married is difficult to explain, since it is chiefly confined to the men. Infection from the mild and recovering cases will explain the rise in part, but apparently in part only. The bad result among widows and widowers cannot be explained by reference to the vicissitudes of this state, since it shows in both sexes, while widows alone are specially exposed to want; and this is fully counterbalanced by the want among that numerous class, the prostitutes.

Ransome's<sup>49</sup> and Flick's<sup>50</sup> figures, showing that deaths from tuberculosis tend to occur in certain houses, strongly suggest indirect infection. The same is true of the marked tendency of the disease to annihilate certain families.

As negative evidence in the same line, we have many illustrations of how care and cleanliness will cut down a high death-rate from tuberculosis, as in modern reformed prisons, or even avoid the disease. Sticks, Stiek,<sup>51</sup> in Neunberg, has had during eight

<sup>45</sup> Zeitschrift f. Hygiene, Bd. vi, 1899.

<sup>46</sup> Münch. med. Woch., 1889, No. 43.

<sup>47</sup> Louisville Medical News, March 22, 1884.

<sup>48</sup> La Tuberculose en Belgique, Brussels, 1889.

<sup>49</sup> British Medical, 1891, vol. i, p. 463.

<sup>50</sup> Times and Register, Philadelphia, 1889, xx, p. 97.

<sup>51</sup> Deutsch. Archiv. f. klin. Med., Bd. 12, 1887, p. 219.

years, but one case of tuberculosis in an orphan asylum with an average of 100 inmates. The one case came in diseased and was promptly discharged as dangerous.

Objections can be raised to all these figures. Against Cornet's and similar cases it has been objected that the increased amount of tuberculosis was due, not to increased infection, but to the hardships of their conditions. No such objection can be raised where isolation has prevented farther infection, nor are the conditions of European soldiers or criminals worse during time of service or confinement than when at large.

Animals afford valuable information in many ways.

The first thing of note is the great variation in the amount of tuberculosis. While in confinement the disease may appear in any mammal, and even in snakes and other cold-blooded creatures, it is, under usual conditions, confined to domestic animals. I say nothing of hens, since it is not at all clear that hen tuberculosis is the same as human; indeed, the evidence is fairly conclusive that in most cases it is not. Many cases are recorded where hens ate sputa and later developed tuberculosis; but when we isolate and so feed them the results are negative; when inoculated the same is most always the case. And, finally, the cultures from hens are allowed to be different by no less an authority than Koch. Personally, some years ago I fed quantities of sputa to hens and pigeons, and injected it by the syringful, with no resulting tuberculosis.

Tuberculosis, though spontaneous among all domestic animals, is most common in cattle, then swine, then the others with much smaller numbers. Some speak of it as almost unknown in horses and dogs; this is not the case.

In cattle the amount of tuberculosis increases steadily with the age, and is also much influenced by sex. Thus, of 1,133,195 calves, 71 were tuberculous; of 1,958,132 grown-up cattle of all sorts, 25,163 (1.2%) were tuberculous; that is, the prevalence of tuberculosis in calves, as compared to cattle, is as 1:300. Few have given finer classifications. Goring<sup>55</sup> gives a per mille calculation, based on the reports of the inspectors of all cattle in Bavaria.

One thousand bulls . . . . .	5.84%
" bullocks . . . . .	1.34
" cows . . . . .	2.50
" heifers . . . . .	0.35
" calves . . . . .	0.09

Again, tuberculosis was distributed as follows.

Less than one year . . . . .	In 1877, 61 (1.31%)	In 1878, 65 (1.30%)
One to three years old . . . . .	328 (10.81%)	551 (12.20%)
Three to six years old . . . . .	1,816 (37.80%)	1,730 (34.50%)
Over six years old . . . . .	2,415 (50.07%)	2,360 (50.00%)

It is to be noted here that calves are those saved for cattle, and includes much older ones than those slaughtered for veal.

At Augsburg, 24,766 veal calves, with one case of tuberculosis, and 13,193 cattle, with 512 (3.95%), were slaughtered.

Strohl and Magen<sup>56</sup> give, for Munich in 1879, 1,125 cases of tuberculosis (or 2.5%), divided as follows:

Under one year . . . . .	2 or 0.2%
One to three years . . . . .	81 or 7.1
Three to six years . . . . .	378 or 33.5
Over six years . . . . .	64 or 59.2

From the *Veterinary Journal*, from the German:

11,227 oxen, with . . . . .	51 cases.
1,657 steers with . . . . .	8 "
1,389 cows, with . . . . .	45 "
598 yearlings . . . . .	3 "
30,477 calves with . . . . .	1 "

Again:

23,592 calves, with . . . . .	1 case.
8,537 oxen, with . . . . .	167 cases, or 1.94%
5,008 cows, with . . . . .	445 " or 8.88%

The figures are not very numerous, but show clearly that the increase of tuberculosis in cattle with age, as insisted upon by all European inspectors, is correct. Goring's figures have a special interest, in that the bullocks and bulls show a much higher rate than the heifers or even cows. Yet the males consume no more milk than the females, but they are kept in much closer quarters, that is much more exposed to dust infection. Sows and hogs which are kept together show no such difference. As a whole, the figures show a constant increase in tuberculosis with age, precisely what must result with a steady source of infection, and a chronic disease, and not at all the result where food during youth is the chief source of infection.

The figures of Bayard,<sup>56</sup> showing that the curves of tuberculosis in cattle and man follow each other closely all through Baden and Bavaria, are of interest. The case is cited to show the dependence of human tuberculosis on that of cattle. It would be just as reasonable to argue the other way. If men catch tuberculosis from eating the cattle, where do the cows get it from—eating each other? The proper place to look for the cause is in ways common to both, that is, indirect infection, not food.

In studying death-rates, it is to be noticed that from about the fifth to the twentieth year there is a marked diminution of the death-rate; or that there is a short high wave during the first five years; and another, with a sharp rise followed by a slow, steady increase, extending from the commencement of adult life to old age.

Some might hold that the first wave was due to infected milk, since there is some relation in time between the consumption of milk and the high death-rate. This requires a rather long step to a conclusion. The early years of life are noted for their great mortality from all sorts of causes, that is, young children are very vulnerable. During the first part of life tuberculosis spreads, becomes general with great rapidity, and immediately after develops a marked predilection for the nervous system. These are conditions peculiar to the age, not to the source of infection. The conditions of life during this period are also such as to offer very good opportunities for indirect infection. First, it is the period of closest personal contact, kissing and cosseting. Next, it is the period of life during which the head is in the sediment of the atmosphere. Young children live on the floor, older people on their feet or furniture. It is also the period of house-dwelling and bronchial troubles.

Can we conclude from the result of an autopsy, where the bacillus gained entrance to the body? There is no primary lesion as in syphilis, but is there of necessity any lesion at site of entrance? Apparently not, as shown by the numerous class of bone, joint and lymphatic tuberculosis, with healthy lungs, intestine

<sup>55</sup> Prevalence of Tuberculosis, by Lydell, Fleming and von Hertzen, *Wochschr. f. Dermatol. u. Syph.*, No. 9; *Ann. Vet. Journal*, January, 1890 and May, 1890.

<sup>56</sup> *Archiv. f. Wissenschaft u. prakt. Theierrheilk.*, xv, 89, p. 1.



and skin. Our only hope, then, is to demonstrate that the lymphatic behind the site of entrance become tuberculous, while the others do not, or at least to a much less degree, if we are to accept autopsy statistics as usually gathered. This is partly true, partly not, and least of all in regard to the glands which interest us most, those of the mesentery and the lungs. Either, indeed both, sets of glands are often attacked without their organs being affected. More in fatal tuberculosis, where the bacillus has entered through the cord, both sets of glands may form the chief lesion. In other words, the initial lesions are very apt to be concealed before death, owing to the generalization of the disease and its predilection for certain organs. Lump figures, therefore, are of little value. They show, however, two points of interest: first, in spite of all the sputa swallowed, intestinal tuberculosis is less frequent than pulmonary; second, the large amount of lymphatic tuberculosis in the young.

Though we cannot advance far with figures in the mass, still quite a number of cases justify the pathologists in selecting the point of entrance. Thus Grawitz, in 197 cases, classed 152 as primary in the lungs, nine primary in the intestines, two or three as external, and the rest as unknown. Biedert, in 1884, could only find 30 cases of primary intestinal tuberculosis reported in the literature.

The statistics from cattle killed before the disease has come to an end avoid most of the difficulties inherent in autopsies, the initial lesion is not so much hidden. Thus Goring gives the result of 1,596 cases as follows:

Lungs alone infected . . . . .	21%
Pleura and peritoneum only . . . . .	28
Pulmonary and pleural only . . . . .	39
Generalized . . . . .	9
Genital lesion only . . . . .	3

Unfortunately, I have been unable to find other similar tables; but it is evident from reading reports, that the above represent the combinations usually found. These, it will be noted, take no account of the intestine.

The cases of latent tuberculosis in man offer similar conditions to the slaughtered cattle. The disease has not spread. Where do we find these deposits? In the lungs. Kurlow<sup>67</sup> gives a table taken from the reports of several pathologists who have especially studied this subject. It is given below, with a few additions. All ordinary tuberculosis is excluded, so that the figures show the proportion of latent or cured tuberculosis in those dead of other disease.

Rogge, 100 old women. Scars in the apices of	51
Dejerine, 100 " " " " "	64
Royer, 160 autopsies. " " " "	157
Bollinger, 259 " " " "	69
Staudacher, 787 " " " "	202
Massini, 228 " " " "	89
Vihert, <sup>68</sup> 131 violent deaths. " " " "	25
1,765 et cetera.	644

These figures agree closely with the results in cattle, and clearly indicate a large mass of primary lung, that is indirect, infection.

In view of all these data, — the observations on cattle, the seat of latent tuberculosis, and the like, — it is clear that indirect infection plays a prominent part in the spread of tuberculosis. It is to be noted that the observations including large numbers all point

to this. I therefore feel justified in summarizing as follows:

It is clear that a certain amount of direct inoculation occurs.

It is highly probable that a larger amount of indirect inoculation takes place, as in skin tuberculosis, scrofula. Of this I have adduced no evidence.

Evidence is not in favor of flesh, after passing infection, being a factor of any import.

Milk is clearly a source of danger, though judging from the data at large, not a considerable one.

Indirect infection is probably the chief mode of infection, the bacilli entering through the lungs, the skin and the alimentary tract, with but few exceptions.

The application of these conclusions is very clear, the inspection of food should be kept up as at present, People keeping private cows should be taught to be cautious of those which cough, and milkers' herds should be watched. To offset indirect infection, the State should see to it that the rooms occupied by phthisical patients are properly cleansed. At the time of the millennium people may always cough on handkerchiefs, keep their hands free from sputa, and always spit into improved cups, rather than on the floor; but at present they will not. The wealthy, who have more or less followed these rules for a long time, are relatively exempt from tuberculosis.

The one sure and ready way to kill a tubercle bacillus is to cook it hard for at least fifteen minutes; antiseptics are not safe in the peoples' hands. All infected clothing should be boiled before handling, not tucked away in a bag, then shaken out, counted and washed. Everything coughed up should be spit into special cups, and thoroughly steamed before emptying and washing. Patients should not cough all over the room, but hold a handkerchief before the mouth. All rooms liable to infection should be carefully cleaned, especially the floors, furniture, and first six feet of the walls. For this we must rely on washing, outdoor beating and dusting, and antiseptic solutions. The best antiseptic is carbolic acid, the stronger the better (never less than one per cent.) applied long enough to soak in thoroughly.

At some future time people may wake up to the conditions of the case, and demand walls and floors both smooth and washable, and the banishment of the dust-traps called modern furniture, provided they do not demand a certain degree of isolation of the phthisical and the systematic destruction of all tuberculous cattle.

In closing, I would disavow all ideas of having exhausted the subject or of having demonstrated the proof of more than a few points at most. The subject is a most difficult one. We want more careful and extended studies on the occurrence of the tubercle bacilli, on the effects of administering small numbers of the same, on the probable sources of infection in individual cases, and on the course of the disease as indicative of the source and time of infection.

THE TREATMENT OF VIPER BITES. — The Paris Academy of Medicine has awarded the Orfila prize to Professor Kaufman, of the Alfort Veterinary School, for his discovery of a specific for viper bites. The treatment consists in bathing the wound with a solution of one part of chromic acid to one hundred of water.

<sup>67</sup> Deutsch. Archiv. f. klin. Med., xlv, p. 428.

<sup>68</sup> Centraltbl. f. Bact. u. Parasit., Bd. IV, p. 519.

NOURISHMENT IN ACUTE DISEASE.<sup>1</sup>

BY FRANCIS H. WILLIAMS, M.D., OF BOSTON.

THERE are few questions in the treatment of disease which have to be decided so often during the daily routine of practice as those which concern the proper support and nourishment of the patient; and, further, there are not many things connected with the care of patients which are so difficult.

It is not easy to find a person competent to prepare suitable food; it is, therefore, the more incumbent upon the physician to be able to give proper directions as to its preparation.

The chief thing is to take pains, and those who can do this are rare people, whether physicians, relatives or nurses. This is why less is accomplished than there should be in the support of the sick. If we wish to succeed in avoiding nausea, vomiting and loss of strength and even loss of life, we must learn to offer nourishment to our patients in a suitable form.

It will be my endeavor to recall to your minds a few of the principles to be kept in view in feeding patients acutely ill.

Food may be classified as follows:

- (1) Water, (2) Salts, (3) Fats, (4) Sugars (Fruits), (5) Starches, (6) Albuminoids.

The classes of foods known as starches and albuminoids are the ones which require the most care to offer to a patient in a proper form.

*Water* is of prime importance. Consider for a moment the composition of the body of a man weighing 154 pounds, as illustrated by these blocks. He is 108 pounds water, or about two thirds.

It does not follow from this that we need give every patient several pints of water a day; by no means, but it is fair to infer that water, of a suitable temperature, should not be denied the sick, and that patients too young, too delirious, or too ill to ask, should not be neglected in this regard. The physician should see to it that water is offered the thirsty economy in all cases, nature demanding it though the patient makes no request.

*Salts* are present in small proportion in most foods, and are essential constituents of our diet.

*Fats* as a rule are not tolerated by patients acutely ill, and their use should be limited to such forms as are finely divided, as in milk or yolk of egg (and even in milk it may be necessary to reduce the amount of fat by skimming off the cream).

*Common Sugar* is rapidly and perfectly changed into grape sugar and into maltose before it is assimilated.

Grape sugar and maltose are very soluble and easily absorbed, and for this reason seem a very desirable form in which to give nourishment. Horlick's and Mellin's foods are examples of preparations made up chiefly of saccharine substances.

Fruits are valuable to give variety to the diet and to contribute water, which they contain in large proportion. Most fruits contain 85 to 90 odd per cent. of water, some sugar, and the citrates, malates and tartrates of potassium. Other fruits, such as grapes and bananas, contain sugar in considerable proportion, to 20 per cent., and their value as foods is not to be despised. Among dried fruits, dates and figs contain 60 per cent. of sugar and 6 per cent. of albuminoids.

The value of certain fruits for persons who are pre-

disposed to uric acid, gravel and concretions in the bladder I shall not discuss here, though it is well worthy of attention.

Though we take foods into the stomach in the solid form, it is necessary that they be made soluble before they can be assimilated. The classes of foods which we have thus far considered are readily absorbed, namely, water, salts, fats and sugars; they are all liquid or readily soluble substances. In the remaining classes, starches and albuminoids, we have foods with which there are several steps to be gone through before they can be taken up by the system.

With all starchy foods, like grains, potatoes and rice, it is necessary to break the starch granules by heating or some other simple process, and before the starch can be absorbed it must be converted into a soluble substance, such as dextrine, which is the same in composition as starch. Starches, therefore, are not absorbed as such, but must first be rendered soluble.

Uncooked starches vary very much in the rapidity with which they may be converted into sugar by the action of the saliva. The starch of Indian corn is converted in three minutes, whereas wheat starch takes forty minutes and potato starch three hours. After thorough cooking, all starches require nearly the same time. It is, therefore, important to have starchy food well cooked before it is given to patients.

Arrow-root forms by cooking with water a mucilaginous liquid, not a pasty mass; it is, therefore, not apt to irritate the stomach and intestines. It should, however, not be used alone for more than a few days together, as it contains too little of the other constituents of a proper diet. In this it differs from rice or potato or bread, which contain gluten, salts and fats in addition to starch. Rice is better steamed than boiled, as it loses to boiling water much that is valuable. Boiled potatoes are for the same reason less nutritious than baked ones.

As regards *albuminoids*. Wholly without albuminoids, unless the disease is of short duration, the patient cannot exist. Since they are imperatively needed, they should not be omitted from the diet, even where digestion fails almost completely.

Albuminoids are complex in composition and decompose readily, and in their preparation more care is required than with any other kind of food. To avoid decomposition, they should always be fresh; and to prevent losing the albuminoids by coagulation, they should not be heated to too high a point.

To prepare meat foods properly, two things must be borne in mind. (1) Albuminoids as a rule coagulate when heated to boiling. (The casein of milk is an exception to this.) (2) To obtain a good meat flavor, the meat must be subjected to a temperature much above the coagulating point of albumen. It is, therefore, necessary to resort to two procedures, one which has for its object to extract the flavor, the other to extract the albuminoids without coagulating them.

If we treat meat with boiling water, we get beef-tea, which contains only a small percentage of solids and almost no albuminoids. This applies to all clear beef-tea. Beef-tea is of service in two ways: its taste and odor are agreeable, and together with the heat of the hot water, which acts as a stimulant, it makes a valuable article for use in the sick-room. Not as a food, but as a flavoring.

Some of the extracts of meat made with hot water may be used instead of ordinary beef-tea, thus saving

<sup>1</sup>Read before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 10, 1891, and recommended for publication by the Society.

much time. Liebig's and probably similar extracts of beef contain no fats, gelatine or albumen. It is desirable to use only a small amount of extract, say one-third of a teaspoonful to a teacupful of hot water, as too much gives an unpleasant flavor.

Now as regards the juices of meat which contain albuminoids in solution.

From raw meat one cannot obtain as much juice as is easily expressed from the same amount of meat which has been previously heated. The reason is this: the envelope of the muscular tissue is a substance similar to gelatine, which swells and dissolves when heated, and thus after broiling the liquid portions of a steak flow out more readily. A steak when well broiled swells; if it is cooked too long, the albuminoids coagulate, it loses moisture, shrinks and becomes tough. A slightly broiled steak may be cut into square pieces, and pressed or squeezed or twisted in a piece of cotton cloth to extract the juice.

In administering beef-juice, great care should be exercised to avoid heating it to 136° F., at which point its albumen coagulates in flakes. Beef-juice, though fourteen times as rich in albuminoids as beef-tea, is so raw in flavor that it is rejected by many palates. To overcome this objection, it is only necessary to add a proper quantity of any extract of beef of good flavor to make it delicious. — about the size of an almond to an ounce of beef juice. Thus by a union of two bodies, one rich in albuminoids and the other rich in flavor, we get something that is superior to either. Beef juice is an excellent article of diet where solid food cannot be given, but it is somewhat troublesome to prepare. A pound of meat yields about four ounces of juice; it therefore costs about five cents an ounce.

Soluble albumen, such as is contained in expressed meat juice, is absorbed in the rectum to nearly the same extent as complete peptones. Albuminoids in solution are not precipitated in the stomach and afterwards dissolved, except in the instance of casein of milk, which, as already said, is first coagulated and then dissolved.

Being accustomed to prescribe meat juice, I was much pleased to find a preparation of it manufactured by a well-known firm. I hoped in this to realize all the advantages of beef juice, without its inconveniences. An analysis of this preparation which was made for me, was disappointing, as it was found to contain only one-third of one per cent. of albuminoids, compared with seven per cent. in beef juice; it had also more salt than is desirable, — twelve and one-half per cent. This is mentioned to illustrate the advantage of using foods which are prepared at home, in preference to those made by manufacturers, of which the composition is unknown. This preparation costs thirty-five cents per ounce, though it is only one-twentieth as rich in albuminoids as beef juice costing about five cents.

If one cannot conveniently get albuminoids from meat, a very nutritious broth may be made by means of hot water into which an egg has been stirred. Here we may heat three ounces of water to not above 149° F., and stir into a raw egg. The liquid is milky if we use the yolk; clear if only the white is used. It has little taste, which is an advantage with many patients, or it may be flavored with beef extract.

If one has no thermometer at hand, the temperature of the water may be determined in two ways. If the finger can be kept in the water for two seconds, or about the time it takes to count ten hurriedly, the

temperature is not too high. Liquid of this temperature is apt to burn the tongue. One hundred and forty degrees F. is as hot as one can drink a liquid, and 122° F. is a very comfortable temperature for a hot drink.

When these experiments were begun, it was feared that a temperature sufficient to coagulate albumen might be so low as to be lukewarm; but a few tests showed that any temperature which can be borne in the mouth will not coagulate albumen. (Though these two temperatures differ by only a few degrees.)

It is interesting to compare the composition of four liquids containing albuminoid constituents.

Beef tea . . . . .	about 3%
Beef Juice . . . . .	about 7%
Raw egg, with three ounces water . . . . .	about 5% albumen, 6% fats
Milk . . . . .	4% albumen, 4% fats, 4% sugar

In all of these we get a good proportion of salts.

It may happen that the digestive organs cannot tolerate eggs, or, more especially, milk. But by means of powders which contain pancreatic ferments, such as Fairchild's peptonizing powders, milk may have its albumen converted into albuminoids, which do not coagulate by heat, and into diffusible albuminoids or peptones. In the ordinary process of peptonizing milk, both of these bodies are formed, but the proportion of peptones is small.

In the case of milk, which forms solid curds in the stomach, a partial conversion of its casein into albuminoids which do not coagulate, has obvious advantages. Peptonized milk is so well known that I hesitate to do more than mention it to you; on the other hand, it is so useful a preparation that I will say a few words about it for the sake of such practitioners as may not appreciate its value, especially as there are a few precautions necessary to its successful use. The powder is put in a quart bottle, with a little water, milk is added and the whole is placed in a vessel of water about as warm as the hand. The process of partial digestion goes on while the milk is at this temperature; boiling stops it, cold delays it and preserves it. If the digestion is continued in this way for twenty minutes or more, the milk has a bitter taste. If this taste is objected to by the patient, the time may be shortened to five minutes or even less, in which case, however, the amount of artificial digestion is small. If the milk is to be given by the rectum, the digestion may be kept up for two hours; in this case the milk does not curdle when acids are added to it. About four quarts of peptonized milk will support a person in health.<sup>2</sup> For a patient in bed, less than this is sufficient, the amount varying with each individual.

Milk treated in this way contains albumoses and some peptones. For our purposes, we may broadly define albumoses and peptones as soluble albuminoids, which cannot be coagulated by heat or dilute acids; and peptones have the further property of passing through the membrane of a dialyser, and represent a later state of digestion. Even after prolonged digestion, we get in peptonized milk only a small amount of peptones, the casein being converted chiefly into albumoses.

The bitter taste of peptonized milk is not thoroughly understood; albumen and albumoses are tasteless, and peptones have a cheesy taste.

Meat albuminoids are converted by the stomach into bodies which are soluble or diffusible, and these substances when artificially produced have been regarded

<sup>2</sup> Horton-Smith: Journal of Physiology, April, 1891.

as calculated to render great service in invalid feeding.

It is known that an increased secretion of urea appears after the administration of peptones, just as it does after the ingestion of unaltered albumen, and that the chemical composition of peptones differs little from that of ordinary albuminous bodies. They have the manifest advantage of being easily and immediately absorbed. Peptones, so far as we yet know, may be used during short periods of extreme exhaustion, when perhaps few other albuminoids could be assimilated.

Many preparations have been offered for sale which purport to be peptones, but which really contain only a small amount of them. Many such preparations are soluble in water, but have a very disagreeable odor and unpleasant taste.

So much in outline for the various classes of foods.

Since acute disease is accompanied by fever, we must consider the effect of feeding in cases where the temperature is febrile in character; also, the amount of food, its quality and quantity, together with other conditions affecting its absorption.

In acute disease accompanied by fever, what are the conditions? The body loses weight, the urea especially is increased, and carbonic acid and water are excreted in larger amount than in health. All of this loss is not dangerous if allowed to go on for a few days only, and if the amount does not exceed certain limits.

But to replace these losses we are at a disadvantage as regards the ability of the system to assimilate food. In fevers, the appetite is small, or may be completely lost. The saliva, the gastric juice, the pancreatic fluid, the bile, are less efficient in action, or are diminished in amount during high temperature. The stomach is very sensitive, in part perhaps through sympathy with the increased sensitiveness of the nervous system as a whole. If there is much hyperæsthesia of the digestive tract, as in typhoid, in peritonitis, in dysentery or gastro-enteritis, one must be careful not to give too much food, and it should be in liquid form.

It is not, however, the administration of food, but the administration of unsuitable food, that we have to fear, and also the giving of nourishment in quantities unsuited to the digestive powers of the patient.

One should not give the patient what he cannot digest, nor should we give him less than he can assimilate. The attendant must have a constant watch over the condition of the patient's powers of digestion, and carefully adapt his food to his capabilities, especially during convalescence.

Our attention should be devoted not only to what is put into the alimentary canal, but also to what goes out. For example, if curds of undigested milk are found in the stools of a typhoid patient, the quantity of milk should be diminished, or it should be diluted.

Large quantities of milk are often given to typhoid fever patients, to their great detriment, and excess of zeal in feeding and too little care in the preparation of the food, cause much of the intestinal trouble that complicates these cases. In diphtheria, foods which are soft in consistency, rather than liquids, may be used, as they are less apt to get into the trachea.

Every careful observer of the sick will agree that many patients are starved in the midst of plenty, simply from the want of attention to the ways which come make it possible for them to take food. For example, if the patient has a fever with remissions or

intermissions, it is of the first importance to remember that the ability to digest food at these times is greater, and the more nourishing portions of the diet should be given during the remissions and intermissions.

As far as practicable, the mouth should be kept clean. The tongue may become cracked and dry; it may stick to the sides of the mouth, and cause so much pain when the attempt is made to swallow, that the patient refuses food which he would otherwise take. The mouth should be rinsed with water after taking food, and should be carefully cleansed with an antiseptic solution from time to time. In a word, for extreme cases, the important thing is liquid food. We should give water. We should give sugars (starches have no taste, but are less readily absorbed). Fats are not tolerated. Salts are present in nearly all foods. We should give albuminoids, in beef juice, in peptonized milk. Ordinary milk becomes solid in the stomach.

The physician should never lose sight of the patient's likes and dislikes; one cannot diet a patient from a book, or from the chemical composition of foods. On the other hand, it is incumbent upon the physician to know how to choose such a variety in diet as to include both what is palatable and what will afford a proper amount of nourishment.

It has been one of the aims of this paper to show that the preparation of some valuable foods is entirely in our own hands, and that we need not be dependent upon manufactured preparations, of whose composition we are often ignorant; and further, to emphasize many details concerning the nourishment of patients which, though well-known and often repeated, are also too often overlooked.<sup>3</sup>

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN OBSTETRICS.

BY CHARLES M. GREEN, M.D.

#### THE INFLUENCE OF MENSTRUATION ON LACTATION.

THERE is no question of practical importance on which the opinions of physicians differ more widely than that of whether or not the reëstablishment of menstruation should preclude the continuance of nursing. Schlieter<sup>1</sup> (Vienna) has endeavored to settle this question by a series of investigations in the new Austrian Foundling Asylum.

In order to know surely the influence of menstruation on lactation, it is necessary, first, to prove in a number of cases whether nursing children manifest any changes on the reëstablishment of menstruation in the nurse, and, if so, of what nature. To determine this point, in a series of fifty-two cases, the suckling was weighed before, during, and immediately after, the menstrual epoch, and averages prepared of the results before, during, and after the period, and, when possible, at later times: the appearance of the dejections and the general condition of the infants were also examined and recorded. Secondly, the nurse's

<sup>1</sup> Wiener Klin. Wochenschrift; abstract in Centralblatt für Gynäkologie, 1891, No. 2.

<sup>2</sup> Among other authors, I am indebted to Munk & Uffelmann, to Ruge's Physiological Chemistry, and to the recent books on Food by Church & Vesey, and especially to Mrs. Richards, instructor in Sanitary Chemistry, in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, who kindly made the analysis of beef juice.

milk was analyzed in thirty-three cases, in order to determine whether any present condition of dyspepsia or intestinal catarrh in the infant could be attributed to changes in the milk due to menstruation, or whether the infant's condition was accidentally coincident with the nurse's menstrual period. Schlicter found that there was an increase in weight from day to day during menstruation, in the case of many children a considerable gain. Taking the averages there was a marked gain in weight during and after the period over that before the period, and a persistence of this increase, though to a less extent, in the later time. The general condition of the nurslings during menstruation was entirely satisfactory. The milk analysis gave, on the average, less differences between the milk during and after menstruation, than between the morning, noon and evening milk of one and the same non-menstruating nurse. The author therefore concluded that menstruation in itself exerted no unfavorable influence on the development of the infant; and that if there were any apparent disturbances in the infant's condition, they should be attributed to the neglect and want of care on the part of the nurse, attendant on the malaise of the menstrual molimen.

Schlicter groups his conclusions as follows:

(1) After the sixth week post partum returning menstruation of the nurse is injurious to neither mother nor child.

(2) Menstruation or hemorrhages before the sixth week may possibly retard the development of the child.

(3) Illnesses of the infant arising during its nurse's menstruation, like dyspepsia, colic or intestinal catarrh, are to be regarded as accidental coincidences, and accordingly are to be treated, not *a priori* by changing the nurse, but as ordinarily, by the usual methods.

#### HYPEREMESIS GRAVIDARUM.

Kaltenbach<sup>2</sup> (Halle) has read a valuable paper on this subject, excluding from consideration all complicating affections that excite vomiting in the non-pregnant state. In hyperemesis of pregnancy in its narrower sense, post-mortem appearances in the sexual and digestive organs are negative or non-characteristic. Uncontrollable vomiting of the pregnant, like the lighter forms of this affection, is, in his opinion, of nervous origin. The excessive increase of the symptom is not to be ascribed to definite pathological changes in stomach or uterus, but to a peculiar condition of the nervous system, in which reflex irritability is increased and reflex inhibition is diminished: in short, it results from a functional neurosis,—from hysteria. In a case observed two years ago, in the Halle clinic, an extremely hysterical gravida was cured of her vomiting from day to day by a simple daily washing-out of the stomach, after it had been suggested to her that now the cause of her sickness had been removed, and she was destined to vomit no more. Since that time further conclusive cases had been reported to the reader. The reference of hyperemesis to hysteria clears up many hitherto dark points in the etiology of the affection,—the inexplicable sudden cessation of the vomiting in consequence of any psychical or somatic influence.

Anomalies of uterus and stomach have only the significance of favoring causes in addition to the neu-

rosis. Should further observation prove the frequent or constant connection of hyperemesis with hysteria, our therapeutic ideas must be thereby greatly influenced. We shall be more reluctant to resort to artificial abortion than heretofore. We shall treat the fundamental neurosis, and especially seek to impress the patient psychically. Already good results have been obtained with anti-hysterical measures. Frequently the patient will have to be removed from unfavorable surroundings in order to be treated successfully.

#### HEREDITARY DURATION OF LABOR.

Anvard (Paris) has reported<sup>3</sup> seven cases in which the length of the labors of the daughters surprisingly resembled that of their mothers, the daughters being very much like their mothers in every respect. On the other hand, he has observed cases in which women resembled their fathers, where the duration of labor was like that of the father's mother. Anvard naturally restricts his remarks to such women only as have no impediments in labor peculiar to themselves.

[Such observations have no especial practical value, but they are not without interest; and the making of them may serve to relieve the tedium of ordinary obstetric practice among those who have the almost bygone opportunity of attending both mothers and daughters in their hours of greatest need.]

#### PROGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF PUERPERAL ECLAMPSIA.

Löhlein (Giessen), read a paper<sup>4</sup> on this subject before the German Society for Gynecology at Bonn, May, 1891, based on the material of all the great German clinics. In 52,328 cases of labor, eclampsia was observed in 325, the proportion being one in 161; the highest ratio occurred in the Charité, one in 67; in the three great Vienna clinics the rate was one in 318. If all the cases transferred to the various clinics in a state of eclampsia are excluded from consideration, convulsions occur in the German clinics among those who come under observation by admission before labor (as is customary in many foreign clinics) once in 330 cases. This proportion is higher, however, than is usually accepted; the commonly received ratio being 1:500, as given by Scauzoni and Schröder, and accepted by Lusk.

Of the 325 cases, 63 died of eclampsia and 14 of other complications; excluding the latter cases, the mortality from eclampsia was only 19.38%, an indication of great progress in the treatment of this most serious class of cases, in which the usually accepted mortality is at least 33%. The lowest mortality found by Löhlein, 11.6%, was in primipare in whom eclampsia first appeared post-partum; the highest, 29.4%, in multipare who were seized before labor began. If the cases fatal by complications are included in the death-rate, the mortality reaches 23.63%,—still a very favorable showing. The fetal mortality is not given.

Among the sequelæ, which were noted in the 248 survivors, were observed 13 cases of pronounced psychoses, most of which fully recovered; five pneumonias, three pleurisies, and 22 cases in which there were lasting affections of the kidneys.

Operative interference was necessary in 71.1% of

<sup>2</sup> Arch. de Toecologie, 1888, No. 9; abstract in Centralblatt für Gynäkologie, 1891, No. 20.

<sup>4</sup> Centralblatt für Gynäkologie, 1891, No. 23.

<sup>1</sup> Centralblatt für Gynäkologie, 1890, No. 49.

the cases, to wit, — 108 forceps operations, 19 versions, 13 destructive operations, and seven Cesarean sections: of the latter five were on the dead, one on the moribund, and one on the living, — the last with favorable result for mother and child.

As regards medicinal treatment, Löhlein and numbers of others, acting on the warm recommendation of G. Veit, in 1887, had employed by preference large doses of morphia. In eight clinics in which the morphia treatment was used, the maternal mortality was only 13.8% against the general average 19.38%.

#### THE MANAGEMENT OF OCCIPITO-POSTERIOR POSITIONS.

Zinke (Cincinnati) has an interesting paper<sup>5</sup> embodying the report of a case of what he believes to have been a primary occipito-sacral, or what the older writers classify as a sixth, position. Traction with forceps completely extended the head, and it was born as a face by flexion without laceration of the soft parts.

Primary occipito-sacral positions are of rare occurrence, and by many writers are believed never to occur: Madame Boivin is credited with having seen two cases; Naegele and Meigs each two, and Dewees three. Certainly such cases are of such rarity as to make it inexpedient to cumber obstetric nomenclature with a classification of them among the usual positions. Whether primary or secondary the management of all posterior positions of the occiput is essentially the same: intelligent and skilful effort must be invoked to promote anterior rotation; and failing this, the head must be extracted as nearly as possible in a condition of perfect flexion to secure the engagement at the outlet of a favorable diameter, or else the head should be completely extended and delivered as a face, as was done in Zinke's case.

In his remarks on the general management of occipito-posterior positions, Zinke gives prominence to one expedient, which, although known and practised by many, is not, it is believed, thoroughly appreciated. When it is evident that anterior rotation will not take place, and the head has become arrested, Zinke recommends introducing the hand into the vagina under complete anaesthesia, seizing the head and rotating into an O. L. A. or O. D. A. position, according to its original engagement, and holding it there until it is fixed in its new position. This procedure has never failed in Zinke's hands, and it has served the reporter well in a number of cases. To insure success in this manipulation, however, the reporter has found it important to promote simultaneously, the anterior rotation of the child's body also, either with the disengaged hand or with the aid of an assistant, by external taxis through the abdominal wall.

Blanc (Lyons) published<sup>6</sup> in 1887 three cases, and later two cases, in which manual rotation of the persisting posterior occiput was successful. Subsequently he reported<sup>7</sup> two cases in which, although manual rotation was accomplished without difficulty, the head returned to its former position when released by the hand. In both these cases the pelvis was faulty, — in the one case funnel-shaped, in the other a simple flat: possibly, Blanc did not, in these cases, secure by external manipulation anterior rotation of the body. At

all events manual rotation is almost always successful and is unattended with danger in skilful hands.

#### STATISTICS OF TWIN LABOR.

Brém (Budapest) has reported<sup>8</sup> some interesting statistics concerning multiple pregnancy and labor, based on 10,000 labors occurring in Kézsmáry's clinic from 1869 to 1887. In the 10,000 cases were 127 cases of twin labor and three of triplets, — twins occurring once in 78 cases, and triplets once in 3,333. Of 252 twins, 133 were boys and 119 girls, the ratio of boys to girls 111.76 to 100, being somewhat higher than in single births. In 37% of the cases the children were of opposite sex; in 34% both were boys; and in 28% both were girls: these relations agree with Lusk's statistics. Of the mothers, 25% were primiparae, and 75% multiparae. In 51% of the cases there were two separate placentae, and in 26% the two originally separate placentae were united at their proximate borders: in both of these classes there were two chorions and two amnions, which must in each case have developed from two distinct ova. In 23% there was a single placenta (one chorion and two amnions) which must have developed in each instance from a single ovum with a double germ. In one case, which according to present knowledge, must have sprung from a doubled-yolked, single ovum, — a single placenta with freely anastomosing vessels — there was droscopy of one amnion, and scanty fluid in the other; the child in the former sac being normal, while that in the latter was an acardiacus.

Of 248 twins the presentations were: Head in 67.74%, breech in 29.43%, shoulder in 2.83%.

The relative positions are shown in the following table, with a comparison of Spiegelberg's statistics, which latter were based on over a thousand cases:

	Brém.	Spiegelberg.
Both heads presenting . . . . .	47.58%	49.06%
Head and breech . . . . .	35.47	31.70
Both pelvic presentations . . . . .	11.29	8.60
Head and transverse . . . . .	4.83	6.18
Breech and transverse . . . . .	0.80	4.14
Both transverse . . . . .	0	6.33

The commonly accepted opinion that the larger twin is usually born first is not borne out by Brém's statistics, since in over 43% of his cases the smaller child came first. In Spiegelberg's experience the larger twin was usually born last.

In Brém's cases labor was normal in 75%; in 25% there was operative interference with one or both children. The length of the labor in primiparae was on the average, 21 hours 55 minutes, as against 15 hours 52 minutes in single labors in the same clinic. In multiparous twin labor the average duration was 11 hours 42 minutes, against 11 hours 8 minutes in average single labors.

The interval between the births of twins was less than one hour in 83.04% of the cases, from one to six hours in 12.50% of the cases, more than six hours in 4.46% of the cases.

The practice in this clinic differs from the teaching of Kleinwächter, who taught that the second twin should be delivered, artificially if need be, immediately after the birth of the first. In Kézsmáry's clinic the second twin is interfered with only in the direct interest of mother or child; and the maternal mortality in 127 twin labors was 4.72%, as against 13.11% in 61

<sup>5</sup> *Amer. Journal of Obstetrics*, January, 1891.

<sup>6</sup> *Yvon Medical*, 1887, Nos. 3, 4, and 5.

<sup>7</sup> *Archiv für Gynäk.*, 1888, abstract in *Centralblatt für Gynäk.*, 1891, No. 26.

<sup>8</sup> *Oryginal Berthap*, 1890, Nos. 42-47; *Centralblatt für Gynäkologie*, 1891, No. 8.

cases of Kleinwächter's. The latter, however, lost a somewhat smaller per cent. of the children. [In regard to interference with the second twin, the writer pointed out ten years ago in a paper on twin-labor, that an important duty of the obstetrician, after the birth of the first twin, was to *prevent a malposition of the second*, for the reason that malpositions of the second twin are almost always secondary. If such malpositions are prevented, or promptly rectified before an improper engagement of the second twin, operative interference with the second child will be seldom necessary.]

Simultaneous entrance of both children into the pelvis occurred in only one case, in which the chin of the first child, born by the breech, became locked on the head of the second. [To avoid this possible misfortune, it would seem to be good treatment to prevent the engagement of a first-coming breech by pushing it aside and securing the descent of the other child when it presents the head.] Prolapse of an arm occurred eight times; prolapse of the cord, four times; placenta prævia, once; eclampsia, three times; post-partum, atonic hæmorrhage occurred in one-sixth of the cases. [This is a danger always to be watched for and guarded against in twin labors, owing to the relaxed and over-stretched condition of the uterine walls.]

The average length and weight of the children was 18.4 inches and five pounds six ounces, respectively. The twins were non-viable in 15.74% of the cases, premature in 15.74%, and mature in 68.50%. The maternal mortality was, as previously mentioned, 4.72%; the morbidity, 33.3%; while in single births in this clinic the mortality and morbidity amounted to 1.16% and 27.1% respectively.

## Reports of Societies.

### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. SUFFOLK DISTRICT.

#### SECTION FOR CLINICAL MEDICINE, PATHOLOGY AND HYGIENE.

ALBERT N. BLODGETT, M.D., SECRETARY.

MAY 20, 1891, Meeting called to order by the Secretary at 8 p. m. The Chairman being absent, on motion Dr. W. H. HASTINGS was chosen Chairman *pro tem*.

The first paper was read by Dr. J. PAYSON CLARK, upon

#### SARCOMA OF THE NOSE, WITH REPORT OF A CASE.<sup>1</sup>

DR. CHEEVER, in opening the discussion, said: The paper of Dr. Clark is very complete and very interesting. I was not aware that so few cases of this affection had been reported. What I have done generally for these affections has been by surgical methods. So far as my experience goes, I do not agree with the reader in relation to recurrence; at least in regard to innocent growths becoming malignant. In the present manner of treating these growths, we possess distinct advantages over former methods of treatment. In the old time operations in the nose we were brutal in the extreme. Forceps were introduced into the nasal orifice, and without light, and without sight, everything was removed which could be obtained. I have

never myself seen a change in the nature of the growth from simple polypus to sarcoma. I have operated for recurrence of naso-pharyngeal fibromata, and the second operation has usually been final. This is not true of the sarcomatous growths. Operation in this class of tumor may relieve the disease and prolong life, but a recurrence is almost certain to occur. I remember a case occurring in the practice of Dr. March, of Albany, in which I operated no less than five times for sarcoma, within the space of five years, with the effect doubtless of prolonging life, and rendering the patient more comfortable though the disease was not eradicated. The operation for removal of abnormal growths in the nose may be done in several different ways. One of these is by means of an incision along the border of the ala of the nose, thereby separating the wing of the nostril from the cheek, and lifting it away from the face, by which a greatly enlarged opening is secured for reaching the interior of the nasal cavity. This does not destroy the septum, and the contour of the nose is in no way affected. The wound heals rapidly and perfectly, and no disfigurement is apparent.

For the higher growths the operation proposed by Ollier is undoubtedly the best. In this operation the nose is divided from its attachment to the bones of the face by sawing through the tissues at the root of the nose, and when all the bony structures have been divided the nose is attached only by the cartilages and soft tissues at its lower end. The body of the nose is then drawn away from the face, and thus exposes a large opening high up, by means of which access may be had to all parts of its interior. The resulting deformity is almost nothing, and in this photograph of a patient thus operated upon, there is no apparent cicatrix from the operation. The form and shape of the nose are undisturbed by the operation. Ollier's operation gives access to the antrum and the pharynx and to the higher parts of the nasal cavity, and the turbinated and ethmoid bones are accessible. In an operation I devised, the naso-pharyngeal spaces are reached by sawing the superior maxilla transversely, and replacing it. In another operation it is proposed to separate the two lateral halves of the superior maxillary bone and thus to reach the seat of the growth through the mouth. Nelaton devised a method of reaching certain portions of the pharyngeal and nasal cavities by dividing the soft palate, and thus exposing a large portion of the posterior nasal space. I have no reason to think that cauterization has a tendency to provoke renewed growth in these tumors.

I recently treated an old man for disease of this kind, by the use of caustics, but did not obtain so good a result as by the curette. This was followed by the application of fuming nitric acid, and subsequently by an application of potash. In the case reported by the reader, the patient will probably need further operation. It will become necessary to open the face, and thus gain a larger opening through which to reach the seat of the pathological growth, and secure its entire obliteration.

My views are rather conservative in regard to the operations for removal of growths about the face, and are at variance with the opinions of some other distinguished surgeons. Some time ago I had a controversy in the pages of the medical press with Dr. Sands, of New York, who advocated the entire removal of all the soft parts of the bones which were in any way

<sup>1</sup> See page 239 of the Journal.

affected by the presence of a foreign growth in the cavity of the nose. I do not think that so extensive mutilation of these structures is always justifiable or necessary.

DR. C. F. FOLSOM read a paper upon

#### SOME POINTS REGARDING GENERAL PARALYSIS.<sup>2</sup>

DR. FITZ was expected to open the discussion, but was not present.

DR. C. IRVING FISHER presented a report for the Committee appointed by this Section in reference to the Social and Statute Recognition of Syphilis,<sup>3</sup> and stated that he was able to inform the Society that their Committee had not been idle. The action of the Committee has been this:

(1.) To bring the subject before the Massachusetts Medical Society upon the occasion of its last annual meeting.

(2.) To present the importance of this matter to the attention of the different District Medical Societies in the Commonwealth. Blank petitions were sent to all the different societies, which were filled out and presented at the State House. The committee laid the subject before the Homœopathic Medical Society, and the members of that Society took an active part in urging the necessity of the passage of the measure which the committee represented.

(3.) The committee were granted a hearing before the Committee on Public Health of the Commonwealth, who reported unanimously in its favor. Some senator objected to the bill as unconstitutional; whereupon the Committee changed the bill so as to make its application relate first to paupers, which bill it is hoped may pass. Another bill provides that if a prisoner is sick at the end of his term of imprisonment, he shall be retained under supervision until his disease is no longer dangerous to himself or others. This bill is in the hands of the Judicial Committee at the State House. There has been a great deal of interest in the passage of the bill among the members of the legislative bodies, and all are convinced that such a bill should pass. Public opinion has been to a considerable extent aroused upon the subject, and a degree of interest awakened never before known in relation to the care of patients with syphilis.

DR. C. F. FOLSOM said that it is not generally known that there was an effort at one time to care for patients with syphilis by means of the Public Charitable Institution upon Rainsford Island. From this fact the hospital upon this island became to all intents and purposes a syphilitic hospital, and was generally known as such. The nature of the disease for which it was used became so notorious, that when the girls who had been treated there were returned to the city, they would not infrequently be met upon the dock on the arrival of the steamer, and be conveyed to their destination in a barouche, with the utmost attention upon the part of their male admirers. At length it became necessary to suspend the reception of this class of patients in the hospital, and since this time there is no place in this city where such patients can be received for care and treatment. At the same time, it was strongly felt by the public that something ought to be done to secure some degree of immunity from the disease, and the matter was placed in the hands of the Judiciary Committee of the State. It was decided

that the attempt to restrain persons suffering from this disease within the house of detention or the almshouses or prisons of the State would be unconstitutional, and the subject never reached the stage of application. In Tewksbury, a court was established for the trial of prisoners, but when the patients with syphilis became aware that they might be detained on account of disease, the number of admissions with this disease became markedly less, and many of the patients in the institution would jump the fence and thus make their escape. The women could not do this so well, and only occasionally made their escape.

The fate of this attempt at law-control of syphilis is interesting. The politicians at the State House had many friends and constituents who had syphilis. One of these legislators undertook to get the law repealed, and after a time succeeded by means of the introduction of a bill to that effect, which came up at a time when few friends of the original bill were present, and the repeal was effected.

In England the Lock Hospitals have done much to diminish the dangers to the public from syphilis. These institutions are generally misunderstood by the public, who imagine that they are hospital-prisons, in which persons with venereal diseases are confined until they may be cured of their disease. This is not true, the hospitals were founded by Mr. Lock, M.P., and residence in them is entirely voluntary upon the part of the patients. They do a great work in the care of patients who would otherwise have no treatment for these affections.

DR. MASON; In bringing this subject before the Society it is believed that some good may be accomplished in the formation of public opinion and in the statement of the fact that there is no ward or other place of similar character in the city of Boston, with a population of 400,000 souls, in which cases of syphilis can be received and cared for. Probably no city of the world is so poorly provided with facilities for the reception of cases of this and allied diseases as is Boston. Legislative enactment in the premises does not promise much at present.

DR. FISHER stated that there is at present considerable interest among the members of the Legislature in relation to state control of syphilis, and he is frequently consulted in regard to measures for its restriction.

DR. V. Y. BOWDITCH for the Committee appointed by this Society made a report upon

#### THE CONDITION OF THE STREETS OF BOSTON.

As the result of a paper read at one of the meetings of this body by Dr. Langmaid, a committee consisting of Drs. Bowditch, Knight and J. C. Warren was appointed to take action on behalf of the Society. That committee has had repeated consultations with two mayors, the boards of aldermen and with the governor. Certain results have already been obtained, and the work will be pressed as thoroughly as possible. Within a few days the committee are to meet the board of Police Commissioners and still further advocate the need of clean streets. Dr. H. J. Barnes has also been indefatigable in the same direction, and has aided the labors of the committee. It is necessary that individual as well as combined effort should be made to accomplish the end desired. In New York, Dr. Loomis has been engaged in the same work, where gratifying results are promised in the near future.

<sup>1</sup> See page 196 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See Journal, vol. xxxiii, p. 110.



DR. HAROLD WILLIAMS exhibited samples of a new preparation for the

TREATMENT OF DISEASES OF THE THROAT AND PHARYNX

in young or refractory patients in whom antiseptic applications to the throat become necessary. The desired articles are incorporated in the form of a compressed tablet, which is flavored with peppermint, and has no appreciable taste of the antiseptic substances contained in the tablet. Those shown to the Society were made of salicylic acid, corrosive sublimate, borax, etc.; and in no sample was there any disagreeable taste. They are prepared from formulæ of Dr. Williams, by Wyeth & Co.

## Recent Literature.

*Hypnotisme et Croyances Anciennes.* Par le DR. L. R. REGNIER. 8vo, pp. xxiii, 223. With forty-six illustrations and four plates. Paris: Aux Bureaux du Progrès Médical. 1891.

The idea is current that hypnotism dates back to a rather remote antiquity; that it has been practised by the Hindoos for centuries and that it was not unknown in Egypt and Greece. The object of the present work is to study carefully the history of hypnotism, and to see how far the current idea is correct. That natural somnambulism must have existed from all antiquity must be admitted. The physiological and pathological conditions have varied so little within recorded time that such conditions must necessarily have arisen, just as we know that ecstasy, hysteria and similar morbid conditions have arisen in all ages. The question is, however, whether a somnambulism artificially produced, with unconsciousness on waking, that is,—a true hypnotism,—was known at a remote period. The author begins his study, therefore, with the sacred books of India, and then considers the magic of the Chaldees and the Hebrews, the temple-healing, and the various practices of oracles and sibyls among the Greeks and Romans, and studies with care the practice of sorcery and the magic art of the Middle Ages. He finds in the Upanishads the first record in the directions for producing states of ecstasy, but here he finds that the ecstatic preserved a complete memory of his hallucinations. The dreams of the patients in the Greek temples of healing were spontaneous, and the patients often had to wait many nights before they came; but, although the priests employed these dreams and other suggestions to influence the imagination of the patients, they never put the patients into a hypnotic state and gave them true hypnotic suggestions. In like manner, in all the trance conditions and hysterical outbursts of the Middle Ages, there is no evidence of artificially-produced sleep, and no record of somnambulant states with oblivion on waking. "There were certainly hypnotizable individuals, who perhaps fell asleep themselves, or were put to sleep by chance; but, if there were such persons, there were no hypnotizers who knew how to provoke sleep artificially and to utilize it for various ends." In the sixteenth century various doctrines concerning animal magnetism began to arise, inaugurated by Paracelsus, and developed by Kircher, Maxwell and others. This led,

finally, to the doctrines maintained by Mesmer. To Puységur, however, we owe the discovery of artificial somnambulism, which, as is well known, was first put on a scientific basis by Braid. In the concluding chapter the writer gives a brief review of the modern scientific study of hypnotism from Braid to Charcot, and he inclines rather to the doctrines of the school of La Salpêtrière than to those of the school of Nancy. In conclusion he gives the result of his own researches on the circulation in four hypnotized patients, which shows that there is probably in the hypnotic state a condition of cerebral congestion. Such being the case, these repeated congestions and the excessive functioning to which the brain is exposed in hypnosis may lead to definite troubles of nutrition and permanent alterations in the brain. He therefore takes a definite stand against public exhibitions, and is a firm believer in the possible dangers that may arise.

The book is an interesting and careful study, and is a valuable contribution to the history of hypnotism.

*The Psychic Life of Micro-Organisms: A Study in Experimental Psychology.* By ALFRED BINET. Translated from the French, by THOMAS MCCORMACK, with a preface by the author, written especially for the American edition. 8vo, pp. xii, 120. Chicago: The Open Court Publishing Company. 1889.

A little book representing one of the first systematic efforts to differentiate "psychic life," or "vitalism," from the harder facts of physiological chemistry. The subjects treated are of such intense interest, and at the same time of such extreme complexity, that it would hardly be possible to conceive of their being settled after one discussion; and that end has certainly not been here accomplished. Few will be found to deny that there may be found some elements of true psychic energy in the lowest organisms with which we are yet acquainted, but our knowledge is as yet so elementary that convincing arguments to that effect are exceedingly difficult to come at. There is certainly vast room for investigation in this direction, the lines for which are but just beginning to be indicated. H. C. E.

*The Micro-Organisms of the Human Mouth: The Local and General Diseases which are Caused by Them.* By WILLOUGHBY E. MILLER, D. D. S., M. D., Professor at the University of Berlin. With 128 illustrations, one Chromo-Lithographic, and two Photo-Micrographic Plates. 8vo, p. xxii, 364. Philadelphia. The S. S. White Dental Mfg. Co. 1890.

The first edition of Dr. Miller's admirable work in German was published in 1889; and the book before us is a translation of the same, with certain enlargements and additions in the way of illustrations. It is the most complete of which we have any knowledge, in the special line of which it treats, and must be an invaluable aid to any one who wishes either to investigate the same subject, or to know what has been done already in this direction.

A certain amount of knowledge of the processes set up by the various forms of bacteria found in the mouth is a matter of necessity to every well-educated dental surgeon, and nowhere can this knowledge be better obtained than in the book here spoken of.

H. C. E.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, SEPTEMBER 3, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.*

*All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.*

*Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## TUBERCULOSIS IN ALL ITS RELATIONS.

At the recent International Congress in London a combined meeting was held of the Sections on Bacteriology and on the Relations of Diseases of Animals to those of Man, for the purpose of discussing tuberculosis in all its relations. The subject was opened by Prof. Burdon Sanderson, with a short address, stating concisely the questions before the meeting and his own attitude in regard to them.

He was followed by Dr. Bang of Copenhagen, Professor Arloing of Paris, McFadyen and Woodhead of England, Hamilton of Aberdeen, Nocard of Paris, Hime of Bradford, Barlow of London, and Perroncito of Italy.

Dr. Sanderson put the subjects for discussion before the meeting in the following manner:

"(1) Does general tuberculosis in man originate from intestinal infection? (2) If it does, is it possible to guard against so fearful a danger?"

"The first of these questions is pathological, for it concerns the mode of origin of the disease itself; the other is practical, for it has to do with the use we can make of whatever pathological knowledge we may possess for the protection of the community.

"For the purpose of avoiding useless discussion on subjects on which there ought to be perfect agreement of opinion, I will ask you to accept certain fundamental propositions as settled, such as, for example, the existence of a *mycobacterium morbi* in the form of the tubercle bacillus, its constant association with the tuberculous process, and the identity of human with bovine tubercle.

"I would ask you also to allow it to be assumed that any part of the body of a tuberculous animal, or any secretion of such an animal, would, if it contained tubercle bacilli, be a source of danger, and that the use of such liquid or part ought to be prohibited or avoided. This being understood, we are in a position to enter without further introduction on the questions which require answers, some of which are pathological, or, if you prefer it, etiological, the others practical or administrative. The etiological questions relate to the three possible ways in which a human being may be infected by tubercle, namely, inheritance, pulmonary inhalation (atmospheric infection), and food (enteric infection). The practical issues are—(1) Is the risk to the individual consumer of such a nature that it can be detected and estimated? (2) Is it of such a nature that it can be counteracted? (3) Is the collective risk to which the community is exposed sufficient to demand the interference of the State? and (4) if it is, how can the State interfere with effect? I do not

propose to discuss all of these questions myself, but I commend them to the attention of the Congress as questions which require discussion."

Dr. Sanderson's own views in regard to these questions, after being elaborated somewhat in detail, were finally expressed in the form of the following propositions:

"There is no sufficient reason for supposing that in the human adult the introduction of the bacilli of tubercle by enteric absorption is the efficient cause of tuberculosis. In infancy a large proportion of the apparently idiopathic tuberculous diseases of the lymphatic system are probably due to the penetration of bacilli into the organism from the intestine; but the evidence which we at present possess on this subject is not sufficiently precise or extended to serve as a basis for prophylactic action. For this reason the origin of tuberculosis in infancy is a subject which urgently requires investigation.

"It has been proved that the ingestion of any material which contains the bacilli of tubercle is a source of risk to the consumer, but the conditions which limit this risk are insufficiently known. It would therefore be unjust to enforce the destruction of any specimen of meat apparently healthy, even though it were known to be derived from a tuberculous animal, excepting on evidence given by an expert as regards the particular case that it would be infecting if administered to test animals.

"As regards the duty of the State in relation to the prevention of tuberculosis, what is immediately required is, first, that tuberculosis should be added to the list of diseases regarded by the law as contagious; and, secondly, that an efficient system of skilled inspection should be created. This is desirable, not merely as a first step towards the prevention of the sale and consumption of tuberculous meat, but as an indispensable means of acquiring better information than now exists. To be of use, it must be carried out on the principles I have already set forth. It must be conducted by men of technical skill, acting under scientific guidance."

In regard to milk, he expressed the conviction that the consumption of unboiled milk during the years which follow weaning, must have its share in bringing about the fatal prevalence of tuberculous disease at that period of life, a prevalence represented by the estimate that about forty per cent. of the children who die in the hospital die tuberculous.

Of those taking part in the discussion all, except Professor Arloing, agreed essentially with Dr. Burdon Sanderson. Professor Bang concludes from careful observation and experiment in Sweden, that the seizure of all tuberculous animals is too stringent a measure; if the tuberculosis is strictly localized, the meat is not a source of danger—flesh itself not containing tubercles, although muscle-juice does occasionally contain bacilli. Where the disease is generalized, eating the meat may be dangerous, although it is not always so. The eating of uncooked meat should be discouraged, but the best means of avoiding danger to the health of man is to take all possible measures for preventing the propagation of tuberculosis amongst domestic animals.

With respect to milk, the question of prophylaxis was easily settled if it were resolved never to use it without its first being boiled. This, however, would not do for the products of milk, such as butter, cheese, cream cheese, butter-milk, etc., all of which may contain tubercle bacilli retaining their vitality for periods of from fourteen to thirty days. A separation of the cream by the centrifugal machine separates the bacilli to a large extent, but not entirely, from the milk nor

even from the cream. Bang thinks that in a certain, perhaps small, proportion of cases the milk from phthisical cows whose mammary gland is unaffected is dangerous.

Drs. M'Fadyean and Woodhead maintained that the evidence as to the transmission of tuberculosis through the flesh or milk of tuberculous animals was very conflicting, apparently in great part because the methods used were different and the conditions not uniform. Their own experiments and investigations had led them to conclude that there was great necessity for the thorough inspection of both dairy cattle and of animals slaughtered for food purposes; but the danger from milk was greater than that from meat, and only in a certain proportion (undetermined) of cattle affected with tuberculosis did there seem to be any danger from eating the flesh. There is not yet sufficient evidence on which to decide that the total seizure of meat from tuberculous animals should be resorted to.

Nocard, of Paris, took the same position, whilst also admitting that the ingestion of tuberculous material, whether in meat or in milk, was attended with much greater danger for children than for adults.

Professor Arloing, on the other hand, still adheres to the view which he enunciated at the Paris Congress of 1888. Whilst admitting that the "*diagnose précoce*" of tuberculosis in animals is very difficult, and also that *careful* cooking under public supervision would render affected milk and meat innocuous, he, nevertheless, still maintains that total confiscation of tuberculous meat is the safest method to be adopted. In the first place, however, a system of strict inspection should be instituted, not only in large towns, but also in smaller centres of population.

At the suggestion of Dr. Sanderson, in order to obtain further light upon the invasion of the system by tuberculosis, it was resolved that at the next congress the same sections should discuss the etiology of tuberculous disease of infancy and early childhood, between the ages of three months and five years.

The difficulties attending legislation for the inspection of meat are clearly and concisely put by Dr. Sanderson in his preliminary paper, and apply with at least as much force here as in England, though perhaps being less applicable to the continent of Europe. He says:

"The practical result to which we have come is this. Everything turns on diagnosis. The legislature might direct that all meat intended for consumption should be subjected to inspection, might appoint inspectors, impose penalties, and provide just and adequate compensation, but all this would be of no use unless the principles on which the discrimination of infecting from non-infecting meat is to be founded, could be laid down, and the services of skilled persons of sufficient intelligence to apply them could be secured. We may consider it quite certain that in this country, at least, it would at present be extremely difficult to find such persons. . . . Two things, in short, are required, neither of which we have at our disposal—special scientific knowledge and technical skill. In my judgment the former must be acquired first. Science must determine, much more definitely than has been done as yet, what are the earliest changes which have their seat in the parts of animals used for food, and which of these indicate danger to the consumer. This

knowledge can only be acquired by experiments specially made for the purpose. Having been attained, it can only be applied by technically trained persons. I cannot better illustrate the sort of skill required than by comparing it to that possessed by the professional tea-taster as regards the commercial value of tea. I believe I am right in stating that the gustatory judgment of the tea-taster is so implicitly relied on that the largest transactions are regulated according to it. Why is the judgment of the expert reliable? It is because he is responsible for it and paid for it. It would be the same as regards the early recognition of tubercle in cattle if skill and discrimination were paid for; and the moment that this skill is required it will come into existence. What is wanted in the inspector is not that he should be a pathologist, or even a bacteriologist, but a trained expert; for although the rules unconsciously used by him may be based on scientific principles, it is not by these principles he is guided in each case, but by practical skill."

Whatever interest we allow ourselves to take in this question of inspection and confiscation of food products, we must not lose light of the fact, which was emphasized by several participants in this debate, that the majority of tuberculous infections arise from man himself; and the elimination of the possible sources of infection from man to man should, therefore, not cease to occupy our primary attention.

The article, published in this and the last issue of the JOURNAL, by Dr. Jeffries, under the title of "How is tuberculosis acquired?" will be found of especial interest in connection with this discussion at the Congress, and from it a pretty full bibliography of the subject may be obtained.

#### THE PRESENT ESTIMATION OF TUBERCULIN.

THE present opinion of Koch himself as to the value of tuberculin formed the basis of some remarks by Professor Ehrlich at the recent Congress of Hygiene and Demography. He followed immediately after a joint paper by Drs. Metschnikoff and Roux, on the changes that took place around the tissues of tubercle bacilli, in which they indicated the difference in the reaction of tissues to tubercle bacilli when the disease was going to run a favorable course and when the animal was going to succumb to the disease. The process of recovery consisted of concentric rings of hard and inflammatory tissue around the bacilli, which eventually led to their absorption, the inflammatory tissue itself finally undergoing a process of calcification.

It is the promotion of this process, according to Ehrlich, which must be sought for in the use of tuberculin. The original opinion, that necrosis of the tubercular tissue, and consequent discharge of the bacilli, as seen after the injection of tuberculin, was desirable, that is, curative, had been shown to be erroneous, in fact, this necrosis was distinctly harmful, and to be carefully avoided. He said that the results obtained were exceedingly favorable, and that most of those in which he had failed to obtain equally good results had failed because he had used too large doses of the tuberculin. The principle of cure rested in the local effects which tuberculin exercised on the specifically affected tissues: slight and often rapid stimuli

would give rise to cicatrization of the tuberculous centres, so that the essence of this method of treatment was to retain as long as possible the specific excitation of the tissues and not to do away with these, as was the case where large doses were used. Whenever successful results had been obtained, they had all been got by the use of repeated minute doses of tuberculin, which was only very gradually increased in strength. It should be specially noted that the pathological signs found as the result of the action of tuberculin were always produced by large doses.

The opinion expressed by others present, on the value of tuberculin, did not seem to be as hopeful as Ehrlich's. Professor Cornil and Drs. Bardach and Ponfick were agreed that tuberculin was a heroic and dangerous remedy, about which we as yet knew little, and which was therefore still in the experimental stage. It also seemed to be the general opinion that there was danger of setting up generalization of a tuberculosis that had hitherto been localized. As the results of his own experiments, Dr. Hunter had succeeded in isolating principles quite different from those mentioned by Koch. They were three: Those which produced fever but set up no local reaction; those which gave a local reaction, but no fever, and those which set up neither fever nor local reaction, but which had a distinct remedial effect.

In summing up, Sir Joseph Lister hoped that in time we should all be able to obtain the wonderfully satisfactory results that had been described by Professor Ehrlich on Dr. Koch's behalf.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**TYPHOID FEVER IN NEWARK.**—A serious outbreak of typhoid fever is reported from Newark, N. J. Both aqueduct and well-water is used for drinking purposes, and there appears to be much difference of opinion as to which is mostly at fault. The lowest sewers of Passaic empty into the Passaic River only four miles above the spot where the Newark water mains are supplied.

**HEALTH PUBLICATIONS IN FRENCH.**—The Maine State Board of Health has printed a French edition of its circulars on diphtheria and scarlet fever, for the benefit of the residents of the State who read French more easily than they do English.

**INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF HYGIENE AND DEMOGRAPHY.**—The permanent International Committee has appointed the following International Subcommittee to prepare a scheme for the organization of future Congresses: Professor Brouardel, (France), Professor Dr. Fodor, (Hungary), and Professor Corfield (England), to represent Hygiene; and M. Korosi (Hungary) and Dr. Janssens (Belgium), to represent Demography.

**THE NEW INSTITUTE FOR INFECTIOUS DISEASES,** at Berlin, was formally opened on Monday, August

17th, in the presence of Professor Koch and his assistants. The first six patients, all suffering from disease of the lungs, were admitted the same evening. The head of the clinical department is Professor Brieger; that of the scientific department the well-known hygienist, Dr. Pfeiffer. Drs. Petruschky, Frosch, and Behring are among the assistants. The attendants in the clinical department are "Maerkische Schwestern" (Brandenburg Sisters), who devote themselves solely to the care of the sick without any special religious bias.

**SYSTEMATIC BEGGING.**—The business of begging is better organized in Paris than in American cities, says the *Popular Science Monthly*. A large association exists there, calling itself the Paris Syndicate of Professional Mendicants. The managing committee assign posts to its members, protects them from competition, collects their receipts once or twice a day, and pays each one his proportion of the general profits once a week. The proper income of each post is accurately known, and any "embezzlement" is quickly detected and punished. A certain percentage of the receipts is retained for the general expenses of the syndicate and for a reserve fund. A lodging-house has been bought with this fund, and the remainder is invested in shares and bonds. There is no sick or burial fund—the sick are best able to excite charity, and when they become actually disabled there are the free hospitals; while the funerals of the poor are paid for by the State. Why should the professional mendicants waste their money on these things, when the tax-payers will provide them? The alleys in the Champs-Élysées are good posts for picturesque-looking old men. On a good day such should collect from thirty to forty francs each—six to eight dollars. One veteran used to get as his share of the division over seventeen dollars a week. He has now retired. The better class of mendicants look forward to saving enough to buy a cottage in the country, and living thereafter on an annuity, while the good-for-nothings spend their income in sottish debauchery. The Municipal Council, after an investigation, recently decided to tolerate the existence of the syndicate.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**DR. O. W. HOLMES** celebrated his eighty-third birthday on Saturday last. During the summer, we are glad to know, Dr. Holmes has been in remarkably good health and spirits.

**THE DEATH OF DR. G. H. LYMAN.**—The immediate cause of the death of Dr. George H. Lyman, which occurred in London on the 19th ult., as reported in our last issue, was, we understand, from an attack of facial erysipelas, of which he had had a previous attack in this country some years ago. He was just seventy-two years of age.

**A NEW HOSPITAL ON LONG ISLAND.**—The City architect has completed plans for a new cottage hospital on Long Island, Boston Harbor. The administra-

tive building will have an area of 44 by 47 feet and a height of probably three stories. It will contain the hospital offices, nurses' and matron's rooms, and the usual conveniences of the administrative department of a hospital. The ward building will connect with the main building by a corridor. This building will extend 140 feet in a north and south direction. The plans provide for the addition of two more long wards whenever occasion requires them. The present expenditures will be in the neighborhood of \$50,000. The hospital is for women, and at the size contemplated by the present appropriations, will accommodate about one hundred patients.

**MEASLES AT QUARANTINE.** — The British steamer *Kansas*, of the Warren line, arrived at Boston last week with two hundred steerage passengers. During the voyage there were five cases of measles on board, but all had recovered at the time of the steamer's arrival. As a precaution against further outbreak fourteen passengers were sent to quarantine, at Gallop's Island.

**MARLBOROUGH HOSPITAL.** — The trustees of the Marlborough Hospital have purchased a building for \$5,000, and will commence at once to remodel it for a temporary hospital.

### Miscellany.

#### OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY OF BOSTON. RESOLUTIONS ON THE DEATH OF DR. GEORGE H. LYMAN.

CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D., SECRETARY.

At a Special Meeting held August 28, 1891, in commemoration of Dr. G. H. Lyman, the following resolutions were adopted:

The members of the Society desire to place on record their sense of the loss occasioned by the death of their late associate, Dr. G. H. Lyman. As our former president he was faithful in his efforts for its welfare and advancement. As a member, his contributions to its proceedings added much to the interest and value of our meetings. His interesting and valuable historical sketch of its members in the War of the Rebellion is a faithful record of the services of those of us who were privileged to aid, in field or hospital, in the great struggle for the preservation of the Union and the extinction of slavery in our land.

The Society respectfully offers to the family of Dr. Lyman its sympathy in the bereavement they have sustained by his death.

(Signed) F. MINOT, }  
S. L. ARBET, } Committee.  
C. W. TOWNSEND, }

Remarks were made by Drs. Minot, J. Stedman and J. G. Blake, on the life and character of the deceased, and a letter on the same subject from Dr. C. E. Stedman was read.

#### THE MEDICAL BUREAU OF THE COLUMBIAN EXPOSITION.

This very necessary adjunct to the great fair was organized June 1, 1891. Staff: Jno. E. Owens, M.D.,

Medical Director; W. H. Allport, N. R. Yeager, S. C. Plummer, Assistant Surgeons.

The Bureau took charge of medical, surgical, and sanitary inspection work on the grounds July 1, 1891, and is now in active operation.

A temporary dispensary and emergency hospital has been constructed, where medical and surgical attendance and medicines are furnished to employes during the day free of charge.

The Bureau is amply equipped with instruments, medicines, operating-room furniture, stretchers, cots, and an orderly. The City Police Department has furnished a patrol wagon for ambulance service to be used until a permanent ambulance has been constructed, and the Exposition Company provides horses, harness and driver.

The present Bureau operating during the construction period will be the nucleus of the medical service of the World's Fair. It is the intention of the Medical Director to make the records of the Bureau as complete as possible from a statistical and historical standpoint, and to furnish at the close of the service a report which will be valuable in the organizations of the Medical Bureaus of future Expositions.

Present number of persons living or working on the grounds is 2,000, increasing weekly. Several accidents have already occurred, and the Bureau has had ample opportunity to demonstrate its right to existence.

#### THE SENSE OF TASTE IN THE LARYNX.<sup>1</sup>

For many years it has been known to histologists that the specific end-organs of taste, namely, the taste-bulbs, occur on the posterior or inner surface of the epiglottis, but up till now the physiological proof of the existence of the sense of taste in the epiglottis has not been forthcoming. Michelson<sup>2</sup> under Langendorff's direction, made a number of experiments, which show that the inner surface of the epiglottis is endowed with taste. A Schroetter's laryngeal sound tipped with a solution of quinine or saccharin, was introduced into the larynx, and the drop of the sapid substance was cautiously brought into contact with the inner surface of the epiglottis. Positive results were obtained, which were controlled by the sensation — electrical taste — known to be produced by electrical stimulation. It seems, therefore, proved that a part of the nerve fibres passing to the larynx are nerves of taste.

#### THE USE OF THE FLESH OF POISONED ANIMALS.

This subject has been studied by Schmidt-Mülheim with a view to determine whether if eaten by men such flesh would be injurious.<sup>3</sup> As reported in the *Revista Internazionale d'Igiene*, of Naples, for June, 1891, it may be used without any danger whatever. Many savage races constantly use the flesh of the animals that have been killed with poisoned weapons, and have never been injured by that means.

Harnus has proved that the flesh of animals that have been poisoned with nux vomica and with tartar-

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal, August 8th.

<sup>2</sup> Virchow's Archiv. III, 3, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> Sanitarium, August.

ized antimony is not at all hurtful; Feser has demonstrated the same fact in regard to strychnine and eserine; Spallanzani, Zappi, and Sonnenschein have done the same for arsenic.

Froehner and Knudson have made some experiments for this purpose with strychnine and with eserine. They fed dogs with large quantities of mutton poisoned with strychnine and eserine, and they found that no injury whatever was done to the animals. Besides, they themselves eat some of the poisoned meat and drank soup made from it, and found that the flavor was good and had no injurious effects whatever on the system.

In regard to the alleged injurious effects caused by the meat of animals poisoned with hellebore, and which had eaten belladonna leaves, the authors have shown that the accounts published in this regard have not been proved and require further tests.

The *Revista* says that in the interest of meat inspection, it is desirable that experiments should be made with other poisons.

## Correspondence.

### DR. ANDREW D. WHITE'S WARFARE OF SCIENCE.

NABANT, August 28, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—Though I might regard the great bitterness of Dr. White's reply to my criticisms as to some extent a tribute to their justice, I am sorry that the discussion should have become such a personal one. I regret it the more because the fault in this respect was chiefly mine. My purpose is now to review very briefly the main points of the discussion, and see to what extent I have proved my charges of great inaccuracy.

First, as to the School of Salerno. It is some twelve years since I looked up the matter, and I was not acquainted with the more recent studies which have since appeared. It seems that I was wrong to ascribe its foundation to the Benedictines; for the truth is that next to nothing is known certainly of its origin. This being so, I would ask, Why did President White state that its creation is largely due to Jewish scholars? I must beg leave to point out that I said that his statement that this school was held in aversion by multitudes of strict churchmen, was unlikely but not impossible. I did not say it was a gross misrepresentation, as in his reply he says I did.

Next, as to the decree of the Fourth Council of the Lateran, Dr. White made the statement that physicians were forbidden to undertake medical treatment without calling in ecclesiastical advice, under pain of excommunication. I pointed out that they were commanded merely to advise the patient to call in a confessor. To my astonishment, in his reply Dr. White reiterates the charge that the latter was called to treat the body, and talks of "pastoral medicine," "the little wax *Agnus Dei*," "St. Remy's ring," etc. To show that all this is quite imaginary I must summarize the essential parts of the decree. It states that as bodily infirmity sometimes arises from sin (in which by the way I can see no inherent absurdity) physicians of the body should, first of all, warn and induce their patients to call the physicians of the soul, "so that after provision has been made for the sick man's spiritual welfare, there may more wholesomely follow the remedy of bodily medicine, since when the cause ceases the effect ceases." Now, be it noticed that once I called the physician of bodies and the other the physician of souls, and that there is not a word in support of Dr. White's statement that the priest was to do

anything for the good of the patient except to administer the sacrament. There is not a shadow of evidence that he was to use what Dr. White so politely calls fetiches. But to return to the decree. It continues that one reason for its passage is that sometimes patients, when advised to attend to their souls, fall into despair, and thus run greater danger of dying. It is clear that if this advice is always given the patient will not be alarmed by it. I think I am quite justified in saying that Dr. White gave a false impression. As to the penalty, he admits that I am partly right, but not wholly, because he says that prohibition to enter a church is not a very different thing from excommunication, but rather the first step towards it if the offender does not repent. I would reply that in those days excommunication was a terrible penalty, the other perhaps the mildest ecclesiastical censure. It is not canon law that one led necessarily to the other, even if there were no reform. I do not deny that it must have been unpleasant; but there was no reason for incurring the penalty. I may add, moreover, that though the offender made himself liable to this penalty, it does not appear that it was incurred *ipso facto*.

Now as to the prohibition to advise anything for the good of the body that might be injurious to the soul, I consider it most salutary. That even saints and theologians held views which now strike us as peculiar, is quite irrelevant. The order is not to do what is sinful for health. Dr. White's reference to the *Corpus Juris* is so inadequate that I have not been able to verify his quotation from St. Gregory. It makes little difference; for even a saint and a pope writing on matters of faith and morals is not infallible unless he makes the declaration *ex cathedra*. Dr. White's implication is on a par with his statement made elsewhere in these papers that another pope "ordered the world under pain of damnation" to believe the miracles of St. Francis Xavier.

We shall consider together the alleged prohibition of dissection and the case of Vesalius. Dr. White wrote that Boniface VIII interdicted dissection as sacrilege. This is both a serious and a definite charge. I have shown that he forbade only the eviscerating and boiling the dead that their bones might be brought home. Dr. White is kind enough to say "that in a small, technical way," I am correct, but that the decree really was directed against dissections, though it did not say so. He asks me what I suppose Boniface's motives to be. If he will turn to the document he will find that it is tacitly implied that the custom was common among nobles and prominent people. It was not a decent way of treating the body; it shocked people. Does any one doubt that it would shock people now? The decree goes on to direct that the bodies are to be left where they are till they be reduced to dust, and that then they be transported. The penalty seems excessive to me as well as to my adversary, but I presume the Pope knew better than we what penalty was necessary to break up the custom. The argument that because this forbade a method of moving bodies, by so much the more it forbids dissection, is ingenious but nothing else. Why, in the name of common sense, if the Pope wanted to forbid dissection, did he not say so? What was there to deter him? If it were true that all authorities of note have held that this view was levelled at all dissections, it only would show how loosely history is written.

President White, however, has cited a high authority, which he appears to have since forgotten. The following passage is from his own paper concerning Vesalius's career: "A conference of divines having been asked to decide whether dissection of the human body is sacrilege, gave a decision in the negative. The reason was simple. The great emperor, Charles V. had made Vesalius his physician, and could not spare him." This is a typical example of Dr. White's historical methods. To support his theory, he says, in effect, that this council of divines gave a false decision to please the emperor,—a charmingly simple explanation. I wonder if it has yet occurred to him that it is just possible that the council reported as it did because it was true. It is very hard to reconcile such

<sup>1</sup> Popular Science Monthly, May, 1891, p. 47. Dr. Payne writes of the school and who discussing its foundation. "The Jewish element appear to have been important among the students, and possibly among the professors."

<sup>2</sup> Popular Science Monthly, June, 1891, p. 156.

a passage as the one just quoted with the author's boast that he has never warped history.

I must admit that there is weight in Dr. White's argument that a man offensive to Rome might therefore be honored by Venice. Unfortunately, I am not enough of an historian to decide just how much weight it has in this particular case. Whatever Vesalius's troubles may have been, dissection, pure and simple, was not their cause.

I do not remember that Fallopius, his successor, was ever disturbed. True, he was at Padua; but Eustachius, one of the most renowned dissectors of the day, was professor at Rome itself. Finally, to come to the cause of the journey to Jerusalem, which cost Vesalius his life, I find that Hæser, whom I had not consulted for years, till after Dr. White's reply, treats the stories of ecclesiastical persecution as fables. Is it too much to ask that Dr. White should give us the definite statement of some unimpeachable authority in support of his views?

Yours truly,

THOMAS DWIGHT, M.D.

### UNEQUAL PUPILS.

UNALASKA, ALASKA, August 4, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—The subjoined instance recently came within my observation. It is presented in the hope that wider experience may explain what seems anomalous.

The patient is a robust man, aged thirty years. The history of the case does not give any certain cause, though he had severe headaches when about six years old. The condition was first noticed near twelve years of age. The eyes are both hazel in color. The right pupil is habitually twice the size of the left. Vision in the right eye is somewhat less clearly defined than in the left during the day or in the light. Vision in the left eye is a trifle less clearly defined than in the right during the night or in the dark. Otherwise, visual power is good in both eyes. No astigmatism. Pupils react to eserine, atropine, light and darkness.

Very truly yours,

F. B. STEPHENSON, Surgeon, U. S. N.

### PLEURITIC EFFUSIONS.

FREDERICTON, NEW BRUNSWICK, August 27, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—In reading your valuable Journal of the issue of August 20th, my attention was directed to an article on Acute Pleurisy, by Dr. Perry, of Jamaica Plain, in which, in the closing sentence, he speaks of the amount of effusion removed at one aspiration (129 fluid ounces) as the largest within the experience of several gentlemen.

On August 20th, there called at my office for the first time, a young man, apparently twenty-five years of age, five feet ten inches in height, about 140 pounds weight, slender in build, anæmic and short of breath, who told me that he had had an attack of pleurisy about ten months ago. His physician removed a small quantity of serous fluid at that time, and a few months later, in the Massachusetts Hospital, Dr. Shattuck removed about one pint.

On examination, found whole right chest, front and back, completely flat from base to apex of lung. No respiratory sounds. The heart apex was displaced to the left about two and one-half inches. On measurement, there was but little difference between right and left chests on the mammary line, but lower down, right chest was one and one-half inches larger.

On the 22d, with Codman & Shurtleff's aspirator, removed fourteen pints (wine measure) of pus. This would mean 224 fluid ounces. The fluid was emptied into the pint measure as the bottle filled, and, a tally being kept by myself, the result showed the number of pints above mentioned.

The patient, who had remarkable pluck, exhibited somewhat alarming symptoms toward the close of the aspiration, becoming more pallid, with small flickering pulse and

great pain in expanding lung. Hypodermic morphia (one-third of a grain) was given, with good effect.

He drove five miles on the 24th, two days later, to see me at my office.


No doubt a permanent drainage-opening will be required before very long.

Yours sincerely,

G. E. COULTHARD, M.D. (Harv.).

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending August 22, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Barometer	Thermometer.		Relative humidity		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Wet'h'r.		Rainfall in inches.	
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.		
S...16	3.007	64	68	59	94	80	87	N.	S.E.	10	7	O.	C.
M...17	30.03	71	81	62	71	72	N.W.	S.	8	7	C.	O.	
T...18	29.92	74	82	66	66	79	77	S.W.	S.W.	12	7	C.	F.
W...19	29.98	67	70	64	64	82	80	N.E.	S.W.	9	12	C.	F.
T...20	30.00	73	81	64	64	77	79	S.W.	S.W.	9	22	F.	C.
F...21	29.80	74	81	67	67	84	80	S.	S.W.	22	18	F.	C.
S...22	29.83	79	86	72	72	83	88	S.	S.W.	14	8	O.	F.
													.53

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., hazy; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat; enlig., S., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ⚡—Mean for week.

### RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, AUGUST 22, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrhœal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York	1,515,301	773	319	27.56	11.57	17.94	2.68	3.51	
Chicago	1,099,859	537	270	38.19	7.03	23.37	7.79	4.37	
Philadelphia	1,046,961	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Brooklyn	906,343	353	133	27.16	10.16	18.20	1.40	3.92	
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	148,439	226	101	24.20	12.32	21.56	.44	1.32	
Baltimore	134,439	153	86	26.46	10.26	19.44	.54	2.16	
Cincinnati	296,908	83	43	24.48	7.11	12.24	1.48	6.12	
Cleveland	292,000	118	55	30.10	—	27.20	4.25	1.70	
New Orleans	242,039	136	37	18.50	10.36	8.88	—	1.48	
Pittsburg	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Milwaukee	240,000	94	61	45.58	6.36	32.86	3.18	7.21	
Washington	239,392	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Nashville	76,168	41	10	26.81	14.64	14.64	7.32	2.41	
Charleston	65,165	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Portland	36,425	—	4	14.28	—	—	—	—	
Albany	84,655	26	12	30.80	35.40	15.10	—	3.85	
Lowell	77,606	38	24	26.31	2.63	23.67	—	—	
Fall River	74,308	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cambridge	70,022	28	11	33.30	29.60	33.50	—	—	
Lynn	55,727	23	15	73.45	4.35	26.45	4.35	4.35	
Chester	41,654	23	12	38.80	—	—	—	—	
Springfield	41,179	12	2	8.33	33.33	8.33	—	—	
New Bedford	40,723	29	15	31.48	10.35	30.65	—	—	
Salem	39,801	14	10	35.70	—	35.70	—	—	
Chelsea	27,509	9	4	22.22	22.22	22.22	—	—	
Haverhill	27,412	12	6	41.65	—	33.33	8.33	—	
Brookton	27,291	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Fauntleroy	25,445	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Gloucester	25,454	4	1	—	25.00	—	—	—	
Newton	24,578	4	4	28.56	12.88	28.56	—	—	
Malden	23,031	7	8	25.00	—	16.66	8.33	—	
Fitchburg	22,607	19	12	52.63	—	42.11	—	—	
Waltham	18,707	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Fittsfield	17,281	6	3	33.33	—	33.33	—	—	
Quincy	16,723	6	3	33.33	—	33.33	—	—	
Medford	11,079	4	2	25.00	25.00	—	25.00	—	
Clinton	10,123	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	10,103	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Peabody	10,158	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,852: under five years of age 1,327; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhœal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 800, consumption 288, acute lung diseases 135, diarrhœal diseases

586, diphtheria and croup 92, typhoid fever 84, scarlet fever 27, whooping-cough 29, malarial fever 30, cerebro-spinal meningitis 16, erysipelas 6.

From scarlet fever New York 10, Chicago 6, Cleveland 4, Brooklyn 3, Cincinnati 2, Baltimore and Lawrence 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 9, Baltimore 3, Brooklyn and Boston 2 each, Chicago, New Orleans, Cleveland and Milwaukee 1 each. From malarial fever New York and Brooklyn 5 each, New Orleans 9, Baltimore 1. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago and Worcester 3 each, Brooklyn, Baltimore and Lynn 2 each, New York, Cleveland, Lowell and New Bedford 1 each. From measles New York 5, Chicago 3, Brooklyn 1. From erysipelas New York, Chicago, New Orleans, Cleveland, Milwaukee and Nashville 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,405,108, for the week ending August 15th, the death-rate was 18.8. Deaths reported 3,385; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 185, diarrhoea 382, whooping-cough 96, measles 39, diphtheria 34, fever 26, scarlet fever 24.

The death-rates ranged from 12.1 in Derby to 28.5 in Portsmouth, Birmingham 14.9, Bradford 16.6, Hull 15.3, Leeds 21.0, Leicester 18.3, Liverpool 21.1, London 20.1, Manchester 19.4, Nottingham 14.2, Sheffield 16.2, Sunderland 24.2, Wolverhampton 15.9.

In Edinburgh 14.4, Glasgow 20.0, Dublin 22.8.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM AUGUST 22, 1891, TO AUGUST 28, 1891.

Major VALERY HAVARD, surgeon U. S. Army, granted three months' leave of absence, to take effect on or about September 5, 1891.

Captain M. C. WYETH, assistant surgeon U. S. Army, sick leave of absence, extended three months on surgeon's certificate of disability.

Captain JAMES E. PILCHER, assistant surgeon U. S. Army, is relieved from duty at Fort Clark, Texas, on expiration of leave absence, and is assigned to duty at Fort Ringgold, Texas.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING AUGUST 28, 1891.

P. A. HESLER, passed assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Pensacola" and to the "Charleston."

#### CONGRESS OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.

##### SECOND TRIENNIAL SESSION.

The Congress meets in Washington, D. C., September 22d to 25th, inclusive. It is composed of the members of the National Medical Societies, and of foreign guests specially invited by the Executive Committee. To enable a physician residing in the United States to become a member of the Congress, with the right to participate in its proceedings, it is necessary that he be a member of one of the Constituent National Societies. A physician may be accredited as a visitor to the Congress by any one of the Constituent Societies. The certificate of the Secretary of one of these Societies to the effect that he is thus accredited will enable him to register upon payment of the registration fee, which registration will entitle him to a card of admission to the President's reception and to a copy of the Transactions of the Congress, but not to take part in the deliberations of the Congress.

All physicians are invited to attend the meetings of the Congress, and the public meetings of the societies, but only those who register who are members, specially-invited guests, or visitors accredited through the Secretaries of Constituent Societies.

The registration office will be in parlors 1 and 2 of the Arlington Hotel. From this office the mail of members and invited guests will be distributed, and here the city address of each member, and of accredited visitor can be ascertained. All members, invited guests, and accredited visitors should register as soon as possible.

A fee of one dollar will be required of all members and accredited visitors. Invited foreign guests will register, but will pay no registration fee. A copy of the published Transactions of the Congress will be sent to all members, and to each invited guest and accredited visitor who registered. Only those who register, and the ladies accompanying them, will be admitted to the reception of the President of the Congress. It is recommended that members effect registration in

advance of the meeting by filling out the blank certificates of registration which will be sent to each member about September 10th, and forwarding these certificates, with the requisite fee, to Dr. John S. Billings, Treasurer of the Congress.

The sessions of the Congress will be held from 3 to 6 p. m., daily, in the main hall of the Grand Army Building, 1412 and 1414 Pennsylvania Avenue.

The President of the Congress, Dr. S. Weir Mitchell, of Philadelphia, will deliver an address Wednesday evening, September 23d, at 8 p. m., "On the History of Instrumental Precision in Medicine."

Members of the American Surgical Association and of the Association of American Physicians will conjointly entertain their foreign guests at a dinner at the Arlington Hotel, Thursday, September 24th, at 8 p. m.

Other Societies will give dinners as follows: Thursday evening, Gynecological, Orthopedic, Laryngological, Pediatric, Neurological. Tuesday, Dermatological and Andrology and Syphilology. Date not yet decided, Climatological.

For particulars of reduced railroad fares see page 201 of the JOURNAL of August 20th.

As other societies will meet in this city during the Congress week, it will be prudent for members and visitors to secure hotel accommodation in advance. The Arlington Hotel offers accommodations at the rate of four dollars per day, and the Hotel Arno at three and four dollars a day on the American plan, or one dollar a day per room only, on the European plan. The Committee will take pleasure in answering any inquiry relating to the local arrangements of the Congress.

*Officers of the Congress.*—President, S. Weir Mitchell, M.D. Vice-Presidents, ex-officio, Presidents of Constituent Societies. Chairman of Executive Committee, William Pepper, M.D., Philadelphia, Pa.; Treasurer, John S. Billings, M.D., Washington, D. C.; Secretary, William H. Carnath, M.D., New Haven, Conn.; Samuel C. Busey, M.D., Chairman, Committee of Arrangements, 1545 I Street, S. W., Washington, D. C.

#### DEATHS.

ROBERT T. GODFREY, M.D., of Montreal, died August 23d, aged 73.

THOMAS PRATT, M.D., died August 29th, at the University Hospital, in London. Dr. Pratt, twenty years ago, was one of the most distinguished American physicians in Europe. He was the son-in-law of Dr. Marion Sims. He served in the Confederate army as surgeon during the Civil War, and on the German side in the Franco-Prussian War. After the German victory he lived in Paris, and fifteen years ago went to London, where he has since resided. During recent years he has been an invalid.

ABRAHAM DE BOIS, M.D., died in New York, August 29th, aged 81 years. He was born at Red Hook, Dutchess County, N. Y. In 1845 he was appointed assistant surgeon of the New York Eye and Ear Infirmary. He held in this institution successively the places of surgeon, consulting surgeon, secretary of trustees and vice-president, during forty-eight years of service. He held at the time of his death several offices; among them that of consulting surgeon to the New York Institution for the Blind, consulting physician to the Northern Dispensary and to the Home for Incurables. He was also a member of numerous charitable associations in New York. He was for many years medical director of the Manhattan Life Insurance Company.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Hypnotism. By J. T. Eskridge, M.D., Denver, Col. Reprint. 1891.

Status Epilepticus. By G. R. Trowbridge, A.M., M.D., and C. B. Mayberry, A.M., M.D. Reprint. 1891.

A Page of Medical History: Mollere and the Doctors. By W. J. Conklin, M.A., M.D., Dayton, O., Reprint. 1891.

The Medical Register for New England. By Francis H. Brown, A.M., M.D. Boston: Dammell & Upham. 1891.

Bibliographie der klinischen Heilmittelkunde. Heft 2, Cysticercus cellulosus. Rud. von Meibohm, Dr. J. Ch. Huber. München: J. F. Lehmann. 1891.

Letter on Ship Sanitation. Addressed to the Members of the Special Commission on Immigration into the United States. By C. H. Leet, F.R.C.S. Liverpool. 1891.

Mental Suggestion. By Dr. J. Schorowicz, Professor of Psychology in the University of Leuberg. Translated from the French by J. Fitzgerald, M.A. In four parts. New York: The Hammond Publishing Co. 1891.

Minor Surgery and Bandaging, including the Treatment of Fractures and Dislocations, Tracheotomy, Intubation of the Larynx, Ligations of Arteries and Amputations. By Henry R. Wharton, M.D. Demonstrator of Surgery in the University of Pennsylvania. Illustrated. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.



## Address.

COMMON SENSE IN MEDICINE.<sup>1</sup>

BY S. C. GORDON, M.D., PORTLAND, ME.

(Concluded from No. 10, page 236.)

In a paper read before the American Medical Association at the last meeting, by Dr. McKee, of Cincinnati, he makes the following statement: "The vast majority of medical students, in America, graduate without ever having witnessed a case of labor. Until within the last three or four years, the majority probably equalled ninety-nine per cent." In surgery, of course, it is equally bad. Rarely is it given to a student to try his "prentice hand" upon the living human being until he begins the race of professional life for himself. Too many, by far, have never even seen enough to become familiar with the ordinary instruments. Surgery is largely mechanical,—an art, to be acquired only by manual labor, so to speak. You may fill a man full of the theory of surgery, and unless he has seen the actual work, or tried with his own hands, the art of surgery will remain a lost art, so far as he is concerned. To begin to be a surgeon one must first learn by ocular inspection the difference between normal and abnormal structures, normal and abnormal organs. To be able to decide what nature can do, and what ordinary therapeutics can do, and, what is of equal importance, what they cannot do, is essential to a correct diagnosis and prognosis. A celebrated surgeon once said that a surgical operation was a confession of failure to cure. To decide promptly and execute without unnecessary delay, marks the brilliant surgeon.

All this must come through clinical experience. To execute skilfully, early in professional life, implies long experience in the use of instruments either by dissections or operations upon the cadaver. A familiarity with ordinary mechanic's tools, which may be acquired in boyhood and early manhood, is a good preparation for the use of surgical instruments. One of the most skilful operators in this country served his apprenticeship as a machinist.

I think every one who has seen Dr. Tait operate will readily admit that he is *facile princeps* in his skill and celerity. The manual dexterity he evinces is simply something miraculous. Of his own methods of learning the surgical "craft," he says, "I served my time at the lathe, the bench and the forge." He further says, "Upon one point we are coming to an agreement, and that is a demand for a restoration of the apprentice system. While the student is attending to this most important part of his training, he ought at the same time—and I am now speaking for those who have to follow the craft of surgery—to be taught how to use his hands. I should set him so many hours in the week into the shop of the village carpenter, and I should have him trained to use a saw, a chisel, a plane and a skew, so that he should be able to make a long splint, if need be, as well as to put it on. And into the blacksmith shop he should go until he is able to strike properly with a hammer." He thinks "a training in practical mechanics as necessary for a man who is to operate upon his fellow human beings, as is a training in anatomy." All of this is

the veriest common sense in comparison with the majority of medical teaching, the veriest *uncommon* sense.

While the fundamental principles of the science of medicine and surgery are and can be taught from books, to a certain extent, yet I repeat that which I said many years ago, in a report to this association, "that no man can afford to study medicine now, unless he makes clinical instruction the important part of such study, and as counsellors of the student we are bound to impress this upon him accordingly. To my mind it is the key-note to modern medical education. 'Things and not words' (which are only the representations of things) convey most lasting impression. We must see the patient with our own eyes, hear with our own ears, and touch with our own fingers. Knowledge gained in this way ever remains, while the acquisition does not in the least interfere with the necessary study of books."

With a proper medical education comes the more practical question, "What are the essential elements of success in practice?" First and most important, I should say, is a capacity for work, and a willingness to do it,—work for work's sake, for the love of it, regardless of the immediate recompense. Unless the young man just entering the profession is willing, at all times and under all circumstances, to do any and every kind of professional work that may come to hand, he can never expect, neither has he any right to expect, success. Any case, however simple, or however poor or humble the patient, develops something, either in experience or another case. The former is most needed at this period in one's career. The young man who shows this willingness to work, for work's sake, is not usually long without something to do, neither is he long before he knows how to do it. The older men in the profession are soon to find out who are the drones among the young men; and it is an extremely simple question, who are the men to call upon whenever duties are to be delegated, or whenever advice is sought in reference to such young men. I have never had any sympathy for, or patience with, the young professional man who fails to improve any and every opportunity to acquaint himself with the every-day work of his life, simply because he could not see an immediate pecuniary recompense.

The clinical advantages of a hospital so situated as to be accessible daily, should be eagerly sought and duly appreciated as a valuable aid to success, especially in the matter of familiarity with surgical diagnosis and technique. I fear young men too often neglect even such obvious means of instruction. In European medical centres we find every hospital appointment, however humble, filled by the young and rising men in the profession; years of work are readily given before any position of importance can be obtained; vacancies are always filled from the willing workers. While "kissing goes by favor," to some extent, in our country, it is getting to be more and more a matter of merit every year.

I am aware that one's personality counts for much towards a true success. Each man must work out for himself the problem, and must, therefore, in all the relations of life, maintain an individuality which shall preserve him from losing his honest convictions. In a republic like ours each man has a personal interest in all that relates to the affairs of the nation, and, as a citizen, should exercise all his political rights in a free and independent manner. While the physician can-

<sup>1</sup> Annual oration delivered before the Maine Medical Association, June 10, 1891.

not of necessity mingle in the details of political strife, he should have intelligent convictions on all political questions, and be ever ready to maintain and defend them, and identify himself fully and heartily with the political party that is in harmony with his convictions, whether it be Democratic or Republican. All honest men respect honest difference of opinion on politics or religion; all honest people equally despise hypocrites in either. These are sacred, individual rights, and no true man can afford to sacrifice either of them for any temporary expediency. While they are entirely independent of professional education and practice, yet one's professional work is more or less influenced by habits of thought and action on other matters. Clear, definite views on secular matters can come only from logical reasoning on the facts presented; and just as we examine these subjects, will we, to a great extent, examine medical subjects. I should fear that the doctor who never gave an unqualified opinion on any of the important questions of the day, would become doubtful on any and all professional questions. I would say, therefore, to all young men in the profession, Give no uncertain sound on questions of a character which concerns you as an individual or the interests of the country or community in which you live. Act intelligently, but act — promptly if necessary, but act.

"To thine own self be true . . .  
Then canst thou not be false to any man."

The field of medicine is by no means fully cultivated, and there is abundant room for new workers. A man must ever keep his mind free for new truths; and in order to do this, he must do his own thinking, without blindly following any man or theory which seems at plain variance with common sense. Medical literature is full of fashions and fads which had their day, and were relegated to the rubbish heaps as "back numbers." A glance at a few of them may not be without profit at this time. Among the text books of my early professional study the antiphlogistic system of treating inflammation had the prominent place. My childhood recollections are full of instances of excessive blood-letting by venesection, active cathartics, alternative doses of calomel and antimony, *ad nauseam*, etc. My early professional life was the reaction from this, so that it required undaunted courage to open a vein. I am sure we carried the reform too far — the pendulum swung to the opposite extreme. In my opinion blood-letting is one of our most valuable remedies when judiciously used, even by venesection, while cups and leeches have ever held a prominent place in my own practice. In all local, circumscribed inflammation, nothing can take the place of them. I have never regretted blood-letting, either by general or local means, but have often regretted I had not bled more.

Mr. Tait has revolutionized the medical world by salines in peritonitis. All this appeals to our common sense, and all now wonder how we could have been bound down by the opium splint of Alonzo Clark so long. I feel sure we have not yet seen the full benefit of this mode of treatment. I have been satisfied for two years that peritonitis arising from the cecum and appendix should be treated heroically by salines, without regard to the cause. The condition is what immediately demands our attention. The cause has done all the harm it can, when we are first called. A free depletion will relieve the congested and inflamed vessel, preventing, in a majority of cases, suppuration

and gangrene, thus allowing the case to terminate by resolution. If abscess result, then operate, and drain with the least possible disturbance to the tissues. If the appendix can be reached, remove it; otherwise leave it. I feel that the theory of early operative interference is untenable, provided we follow the saline plan. It is the plainest common sense, to my mind.

I am well aware that precedents weigh much with the ordinary practitioner; and the young man feels bound to keep in line with what he is taught. He feels, at least, that he must have given all the remedies that are advised, otherwise he cannot stand well with the consultant. Could I impress upon the young practitioner one thing more than another, it is this: never give medicine unless you are fully convinced that you can give a reason for it. I mean this to be the general principle of action. Do not cheat yourself by any delusion that the patient must have medicine or he will think you are doing nothing. Once you have established a reputation for prescribing only when needed, and you have a lasting hold upon the people who are worth having. It may require a little longer, but it is time well spent. Trust Nature when she is doing well. My admission to the homœopathic system of medicine is that in nine cases out of ten of acute disease the patient will recover by natural processes if we nurse and nourish well, without a drop or grain of drugs. Within a few years I have seen a case of typhoid fever where the attending physician had eleven different drugs in the sick-room, all of which had been used in the case within a few days. The delirium, high temperature, diarrhœa, etc., yielded rapidly under the influence of small doses of Seidlitz powders, frequently repeated, as a substitute for powders, pills and potions. I fully believe in therapeutics; but my theory is, the simpler the better. The stomach must be humored, and its right of ejection at least, be respected. "Letting severely alone" is more strictly in accordance with common sense. I also as fully believe that the rights of the stomach, so far as the demands for food and drink are concerned, are as much entitled to respect. I do not believe that we are wiser than Nature in this particular. I have rarely seen the patient for whom I could make a diet list, in entire opposition to the natural cravings of his appetite. There is no common sense in attempting it.

In all such matters as this each man must judge for himself, and have the courage of his convictions, derived from his own observation and experience. Follow no man's dictum contrary to your own good judgment; otherwise you become mere imitators, "baffled by every wind of doctrine."

"To break new ground is still one of the uncommon and most heroic of the virtues," says one of the brightest of our American novelists. This is so true in our profession, that it needs no illustration, and yet the profession is full of examples. An equally uncommon and heroic virtue is to courageously acknowledge one's failures, when breaking new ground is not a success. If we are willing to say we do not know, when we are ignorant, publish our bad cases as well as our good ones, we are not only having the courage of our convictions, but we are benefiting every one. The best minds of the world and the best teachers in our profession have been the most courageous in this latter respect.

Professor Conheim says, "I anticipate the time when physicians will more and more regard fever, not

as a condition free from danger, but on the whole as a wise provision of Nature; not as a storm to be controlled by antipyretics, but as a ship to be guided by safe routes, by natural methods, until the storm is past."

Holmes believed that it would be (on the whole) better if all drugs were poured into the sea, than given in the blind, unthinking way they are. To be sure, he pitied the fishes. This was an exaggerated statement, but such men as he and Jackson did much to stay the empirical administration of medicine, so prevalent at that time.

Homans, as a surgeon, has deserved much from the profession, for his frankness and minuteness of detail in his published cases.

Thomas, as a teacher, does not hesitate to admit that many pet theories of his own, have been laid by on the shelf as useless.

Mr. Tait, in a recent paper, admits that there are many cases requiring removal of the uterine appendages, for nervous symptoms alone. His former teaching has been contrary to this. I do not quote his exact language, but simply the substance. He is a man of strong conviction, but his immense experience and broad views have taught him that there is a common-sense association of symptoms and cause; that errors of diagnosis, in this class of cases, have been made, I have no doubt; but that is no fault of the theory.

No man has shown more frankness in acknowledging what he believes to be errors than Mr. Lister. No one has received more criticism, or borne it more cheerfully. The chief point upon which he has been most severely criticised, was that of the use of chemicals in the form of spray into the fresh wounds, with a view to their effect upon the surrounding atmosphere and the noxious germs contained therein. Some of the best men in the profession, throughout the civilized world, honestly and frankly believed and taught that not only were the germs contained in the atmosphere harmless but that a spray of 1 to 40 of carbolic acid, must of necessity be harmful and poisonous. Instances of poisoning were abundant in the current literature of the day, and the opponents of the system declared honestly that such a plan was contrary to common sense, and useless. The fact that open wounds of the face and other parts, difficult to cover and usually clean, healed so promptly was an argument adduced. Yet the spray was insisted upon as a *sine qua non* in surgery.

Read what Mr. Lister says in his address at the last International Medical Congress at Berlin, last August: "As regards the spray, I feel ashamed that I should have ever recommended it for the purpose of destroying the microbes of the air." He goes still further when he says, "And yet I must confess that I have for a long time doubted whether either the washing or the irrigation is really necessary. These doubts have been raised partly by experiments, some of which I mentioned at the London Congress, which had proved to me that normal blood and even pus, were by no means favorable soil for the growth of microbes, in the form in which they are present in the air." This expression of Mr. Lister is that of an honest man, endowed with common sense, and voiced the sentiment of a large number of equally honest, common-sense men, who had opposed the irrigation of fresh wounds by chemicals of a destructive and toxic character. His more modern and simpler asepsis appeals

at once to the common sense of all of us, while antiseptics for septic cavities and surfaces, every one approves and uses.

The most wonderful, brilliant meteor that has appeared in the medical sky in our day and generation is certainly the theory advanced by Koch on the cure of tuberculosis. Already its brightness has dimmed; and I believe not many months will elapse ere it will sink in oblivion, and be remembered only as one of the delusions of medical lore. It did not stand from the first as a common-sense method, but the honesty and scientific ability of its originator gave us much to hope.

Having thus briefly touched upon some of the more prominent elements of success in the practice of the profession of medicine, our time will not allow a further discussion as to many other things so essential to the making an ideal physician and surgeon. We must ever remember that there is no royal road to success, in this or any other calling; that there is no mysterious methods in legitimate study; but that by long and patient labor in the lines suggested, a young man who seriously begins his course may reach to almost any point in professional eminence that has ever been attained.

It is an old and very trite saying, that "Genius is simply an infinite capacity for taking pains," which, translated into the language of our theme, means the application of common sense to our every-day life-work.

I cannot better close this paper than by a quotation from an article from the pen of one of London's best writers and investigators, Dr. B. W. Richardson: "Twenty years ago we were steering well and steadily toward great principles on the preventive as well as the curative side of medicine. Then there crept in the wild enthusiasm for bacteriological research,—research good enough in its way, as a piece of natural history, and as disclosing some curious vital phenomena developed under morbid states of the organic structures and the blood, but a positive insanity when accepted as the one absorbing pursuit, restoring the humoral pathology, ignoring nervous function, leading to Babel with its utter confusion of tongues, and separating for a time our modern art of cure from the accumulating treasures of knowledge, wisdom and light of over two thousand years."

## Original Articles.

### PRODROMAL AND EARLY SYMPTOMS OF BRIGHT'S DISEASE.<sup>1</sup>

BY CHARLES F. WITHINGTON, M.D., OF ROXBURY.

No feature of chronic nephritis, more especially in the interstitial variety of the disease, is more startling than its insidiousness. A man generally supposed to be in good health is suddenly stricken with convulsions, and the urinary examination, then for the first time made, shows renal degeneration to be extensive, inveterate and irremediable. Or the autopsy-table is the first revealer of the chronically contracted kidney, whose slow changes have for years, all unconsciously to its possessor and to his family, been undermining the citadel of life.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 9, 1891, and recommended for publication by the Society.

Even the careful medical examiner, with his suspicions aroused, may fail to detect the fatally advancing disease, by urinary examination. Dr. H. C. Wood<sup>2</sup> has published a number of cases in which he says the urine was absolutely normal, so far as his tests could go, and yet advanced cirrhosis of the kidney was present. Flint also insists that the urine of renal cirrhosis is sometimes perfectly normal. Fortunately we may, I think, believe that instances are rare in which interstitial disease fails to betray itself, if examinations are careful and repeated. Yet the experience of these writers, not lacking the support of other authorities, as to the elusiveness of the physical signs of this affection in some instances, may well make us seek for all possible means, in obscure cases, of confirming our evidence.

The class of persons most obnoxious to chronic (interstitial) nephritis, hurried and overworked business men, in the height of their activities and responsibilities, are not introspective. They are not symptom-hunters, and so long as their bodies answer reasonably well to the exacting demands which they make upon them, these men make no complaints. Hence early symptoms, which persons of the other sex or of different temperament would speak about, are unnoticed or ignored.

What are the prodromal or at least the early symptoms, significant of this affection, which should arouse the physician's suspicions and put him on the track of a diagnosis? Such symptoms may, as I have said, be *nil*, or they may be of such a slight and vague character as to point to nothing more serious than digestive disturbance or the result of fatigue. But they will bear the closest study.

Without at the present time going into any discussion of the vexed questions regarding the pathogeny of this disease, and looking upon the subject chiefly in a clinical light, we may, I think, put foremost among the prodromata of chronic interstitial nephritis, some manifestation of *gout*. It may be latent; it may show itself by no more patent sign than lithuria. This connection is generally admitted, though we may not go so far as to say with Tyson that gout is always, sooner or later, followed by interstitial nephritis. That statement is of course to be taken subject to the limitation that the patient must be spared from intercurrent diseases long enough to complete the evolution of his nephritis. A gentleman now under my care with lithuria, a trace of albumen and hyaline and finely granular casts, tells me that 46 years ago he had what was diagnosed by a prominent Boston physician as gout, though he has never had any arthritic symptoms of the disease since. I have been able to trace a similar connection in more than half my patients either to arthritic gout or to "gravel."

It may be remarked in passing that Virchow,<sup>3</sup> who disputes the currently-believed relation between uric acid calculi and gout, nevertheless admits the frequent infiltration of urates in various parts of the body, including the kidney, in persons suffering from latent gout, and thinks that both the renal changes and the joint affections are due to the urates loading the blood.

Danforth<sup>4</sup> has recently sketched graphically the development of early pathological changes in the kidney due to irritating substances in the urine, among

the first of which he places uric acid. To a less degree he finds oxaluria and phosphaturia sources of irritation to the tubular epithelium and so of renal inadequacy.

Less intimate as a diathetic antecedent of nephritis than gout, is rheumatism. It not infrequently happens that a rheumatic attack serves to *declare* a contracted kidney. The patient fails to rally well from his rheumatism, and examination reveals an interstitial nephritis, which in some instances doubtless may have antedated the rheumatism.

The growing importance attached to chemical factors in the aetiology of disease (with the discovery of poisons and other noxious chemical products of microbic life) and the apparent relation above referred to between uric acid, as a chemical irritant, and the production of renal changes, suggest the inquiry whether other chemical poisons, such as lead and arsenic, which Dr. Putnam has shown us are so frequently detectable in the urine, may not stand in some relation to Bright's disease. If, as one may believe, gout has a kinship on the one side with lead poisoning and on the other with nephritis, it seems not unreasonable that its two congeners might sometimes have a direct communication with each other.

Sir Andrew Clark has described a "renal inadequacy," which he thinks is perhaps a very early stage of Bright's disease, where there is as yet no visible alteration of structure, but where a healthy secretion cannot be produced.<sup>5</sup> The urine is a little scant, has a low specific gravity and is deficient in urea. Such patients take cold easily, and in the event of an acute illness or of a surgical operation, do badly. A restriction of the diet, the author says, increases the urea elimination and the health of the patient. A strong objection to this view has been raised in the query, How, if the kidney is "inadequate" to the secretion of a normal amount of urea, can the reduction of the diet, with the diminution of the material out of which urea could be obtained, possibly increase that product?

The line of demarcation between prodromal and early symptoms of Bright's disease can probably never be sharply drawn. Just when, for instance, lithæmia passes over into the graver affection we may not know. But all persons who have finally died of interstitial nephritis have at some time passed over that (or some other equally) shadowy line. Could it have been known when they were approaching it, treatment then might have been of some avail. Of the symptoms of the early stages of pronounced Bright's disease, some, as will be seen, are far from distinctive. But when they are grouped with others, in themselves no more characteristic, the combination acquires a greater significance.

In classifying the symptoms of Bright's disease one is tempted to use as a basis the various pathological processes which have been recognized as marking the evolution of the disease, as for instance hydraemic plethora, increased vascular tension, endarteritis and vascular degeneration, and finally so-called uræmia. But this classification seems to me unsatisfactory, because, first, many symptoms would come under more than one of these classes. For instance, headache may be produced by increased vascular tension, hydraemia or anæmia. It may come from a degenerated cerebral vessel and be the precursor of an apoplexy, or it may be a "uræmic" symptom. Hemorrhages are favored, on the one hand, by vascular degeneration, on the

<sup>2</sup> Boston Med. and Surg. Journal, vol. cxli, p. 19.  
<sup>3</sup> *Berliner Klin. Wochenschrift*, 1881, No. 1, and *London Medical Record*, November, 1881.

<sup>4</sup> *Transactions Association American Physicians*, vol. v, p. 257.

<sup>5</sup> *British Medical Jour.*, February 24, 1885, p. 315.

other by increased arterial tension. But again, there is not at present any agreement as to what is the primary pathological change, or in what order the others develop. So-called uræmic symptoms are almost certainly not due to retained urea, and are by many referred to vascular changes involving disturbances of circulation. They often are among the earliest instead of the latest symptoms, sometimes occurring in the prealbuminuric stage.

I therefore submit the following list of clinical symptoms, arranged not according to theoretical processes but to organs involved.

SYMPTOMS.	
<i>Brain.</i>	{ Irritability, depression,
Headache.	{ Weakness of mind,
Mental states.	{ Delirium,
	{ Insanity.
Disorders of sleep.	{ Sopor,
	{ Sleeplessness,
	{ Night-terrors.
Motor.	{ Staggering,
	{ Convulsions,
	{ Paralysis,
Sensory.	{ Neuralgias,
	{ Paræsthesias,
	{ Dizziness.
Coma.	
<i>Digestive.</i>	{ Vomiting,
	{ Dyspepsia,
	{ Diarrhoea,
	{ Constipation, etc.
<i>Circulatory.</i>	{ Anæmia,
	{ Increased tension, palpitation, angina,
	{ Oedema.
Hæmorrhages.	{ Epistaxis,
	{ Retinitis,
	{ Hemoptysis,
	{ Apoplexies.
Polyuria.	{ Frequent micturition,
	{ Nocturnal enuresis.
<i>Respiratory.</i>	{ Cough, expectoration,
	{ Dyspnoea, Orthopnoea,
	{ Cheyne-Stokes breathing,
	{ Asthma.
Oedemas.	{ Glottis,
	{ Pleura,
	{ Lung.

The limits of this paper do not of course admit of the discussion of these symptoms in detail. I will merely touch upon one or two, hoping that others will be elucidated in the discussion.

The mental states in Bright's disease are particularly interesting. Early in the affection patients sometimes complain that "the head feels muddy." There is a slight haze over the intelligence which the patient himself is aware of. The soundness of the business judgment may be impaired. Irritability, petulance or depression and moroseness are noted by the friends. The patient becomes a little self-distrustful and possibly somewhat secretive about his affairs and intentions. He shows unusual annoyance, for example, at the loud playing of the organ in church, at street noises, at the importunity of a peddler, etc. He dislikes to reckon or to play cards unless the simplest game, and soon tires of that. He falls asleep by day or perhaps lies awake at night. Suddenly comes an attack of acute delirium, with delusions which in the case that I have just been describing was followed by a series of eclamptic attacks. With recovery from these the delusions disappeared, and the mental state returned to nearly the condition before the active delirium.

The insanity of Bright's is recognized among alienists, not as a distinct type of mental disease, but as of ætiological peculiarity. Dr. Alice Bennett gave an

address last year as president of a section of the Pennsylvania Medical Society,<sup>6</sup> upon "Uræmic Poisoning as one of the most frequent causes of Insanity." She described some twelve cases rapidly fatal, in from twelve to ninety days; as many less rapidly fatal (three months to nine and one-half years), eight of rapid and three of slow recovery, and other groups which remained stationary or pursued a very slow downward course.

Dyspnoea is a symptom, which, as will appear later, is one of the most frequent and earliest of Bright's disease. When there is any organic affection of the respiratory organs, as bronchitis, asthma, œdema, or of the heart, the symptom appears very natural. But when there is no structural alteration other than perhaps left ventricular hypertrophy, it is much less easy to explain. This dyspnoea may be continuous or paroxysmal, in the latter form amounting to intense orthopnoea with a sense of asphyxiation. Dr. E. P. Howard,<sup>7</sup> of Montreal, suggests that the continuous dyspnoea may be due to diminution in the number and oxygen-absorbing capacity of the red blood globules, so that the respiration is taxed to furnish the increased oxygen thereby necessitated. As for the paroxysmal dyspnoea, commonly classed as a symptom of uræmia, the mechanism of its production has not been, so far as I know, satisfactorily explained.

In the hope of determining something of the relative frequency of the earlier symptoms of chronic nephritis, I have taken off the data from 100 cases, chosen somewhat at random from the earlier record-volumes of the Nervous and Renal Service of the Boston City Hospital. These cases were all diagnosed as chronic Bright's, but the variety was not as a rule, specified. The great frequency of œdema as a symptom, seems to make it probable that the prevailing type of the disease was the diffuse or parenchymatous, rather than the interstitial, which detracts from the value of the figures for our present purpose. The minuteness of the early symptom-record depends of course much upon the habit of the clinical recorder, and in these cases the first recorded symptoms range from twenty years to a fortnight before the admission of the patient. In a hospital, of course, patients are not admitted until some positively disabling phase of the disease is present, and their ability at that time to recall the first symptoms of their illness is not always to be depended upon.

Of these 100 persons, then, with "Chronic Bright's," the following numbers had experienced, prior to entering the hospital, the symptoms severally set down against them, which are arranged in the order of frequency:

Œdema	42
Dyspnoea	42
Nausea and vomiting	39
Frequent micturition and polyuria	34
Cough	23
Headache	20
Rheumatism	18
Pain in small of back	14
Blurred sight	11
Vertigo	10
Palpitation	10
Dyspepsia	8
Neuralgia	7
Weakness	7
Hemiplegia	6

<sup>6</sup> Transactions Medical Society of the State of Pennsylvania, vol. xxi, p. 127.  
<sup>7</sup> Canada Medical and Surgical Journal, November, 1881, p. 193.

Syncope and falling . . . . .	4
Malaria and bilious fever . . . . .	3
Diarrhoea . . . . .	3
Pain in right hypochondrium . . . . .	3
Jaundice . . . . .	3
Convulsions . . . . .	2
Epistaxis . . . . .	2
Insan. ty, sleeplessness, numbness, itching and tremor, each . . . . .	1

In just one-half these cases are the habits as regards alcohol recorded; and of these 50, 23 used alcohol (the amount not stated), 12 used much liquor, 5 used no liquor.

With a view of studying the evolution of symptoms in the most insidious form of chronic nephritis, I again had recourse to the City Hospital records, this time taking as the starting-point the post-mortem diagnosis of chronic interstitial nephritis. For this purpose, aided in part by the painstaking autopsy-index prepared by Dr. Prescott, I went over the first twelve volumes of autopsy records, covering the years 1873 to 1890, selecting only those cases in which well-marked interstitial disease of the kidney was established by the autopsy. From these I eliminated all surgical cases. Nineteen other cases were rejected in which the patient was brought to the hospital comatose or practically moribund, so that no adequate history of his previous condition was obtainable. Of these 19 patients, 1 may say in passing, 4 died of convulsions, 4 of hemiplegia, 1 of pneumonia, and the rest in coma.

I have tabulated the remaining cases, 75 in number, of persons dying from, or at least with, chronic interstitial nephritis. Of these, 49 were males, 26 females. The average age was nearly 17.4 years. Twelve of these persons had died of intercurrent affections, that is, diseases not directly connected with the pathological processes of Bright's disease: 7 of pneumonia, 3 of cancer, 1 of meningitis, and 1 of tuberculosis. Subtracting these cases, as possibly incomplete, through having ended prematurely, I find that nevertheless, the remaining 63 uncomplicated cases of Bright's died at exactly the same average age as the whole number, namely, 17.4 years.

Studying the 75 tabulated cases more closely, we learn that 23, or 31%, had suffered from rheumatism. Many of them had had repeated attacks extending over many years; one, for instance, 20, another 30, another 35 years. Four gave a previous history of malaria.

The habits regarding the use of alcohol were recorded as affirmative or moderate in the case of 12, excessive in 10, and abstinent in the case of 4.

In seeking to establish the relative priority or sequence of symptoms, one must be on his guard against placing too much dependence on mathematical averages. The dates which are set down in the tables are computed backward in each case from the time of the patient's death. Often, of course, these dates are lacking, and in proportion to this defect and to the wide departure of any one individual in a small class from the others, the value of averages is impaired. With this preliminary caution, I will enumerate the symptoms in the apparent order of their priority.

1. Polyuria, with frequent micturition, and especially increased nocturnal micturition, was experienced by 26 persons, or 33%; one had it 20 years before death, and 1 for 2 years and over. Eight persons gave no date on this point, showed an average of 4 years of polyuria before death. This average does

not, as some others will be seen to do, require to be raised to represent the true figure.

2. Dyspnoea was experienced by 47, or 61%, being the most frequent symptom. The longest case was 40 years. The average of 26 persons giving dates, was 108 weeks, or a little over 2 years. But this average requires to be materially raised, from the fact that it does not include 4 persons who had had dyspnoea for "years" and 1 who had had it "always." So that the true average date of dyspnoea should be carried back nearer to that of polyuria.

3. Edema, observed in 38 cases, or 51%. (This will be remembered in comparison with the 84% of oedema in the mixed cases of chronic Bright's.) The longest cases were 15 and 12 years. The average of 29 persons was 69 weeks, which requires to be slightly raised on account of a 30th person who had had it for "years."

4. Cough occurred in 41 persons, or 56%. The longest 10 years; 2 for 5 years. The average of 32 persons, 47 weeks, which is somewhat too low, as there were three others who had had it for "years."

5 (or 6). Palpitation, 19 persons, or 25%. The average of 9 persons had had it for 26½ weeks, which is a little too low, as it does not include one person who had had it for "years."

6 (or 5). Headache, 20 persons, 27%. Two had had it "always" and one for "years," which should materially raise the average of 11 others who had had it for 21 weeks.

The remaining symptoms average too near each other and are based on too small a number of cases to warrant an opinion on their relative priority.

Nausea and vomiting, present in 37 patients, or 49%. One had had vomiting "always," one for "years," and 24 others averaged 9½ weeks before death. This average is probably too low.

Amblyopia, in 11 persons, or 15%. One person had had it 7 years. Including him in 6 cases giving dates, we should have an average of 54 weeks; omitting him 5 cases give 16 weeks, which is doubtless nearer right.

Vertigo, in 13, or 17%. The earliest 22 weeks; the average of 5, 9 weeks.

Diarrhoea, in 16, or 21%. One had it for 10 years. The average of 10 others, 6.2 weeks. (Per contra, 3 record constipation.)

Lumbar pain, in 4 persons, 5%; which shows the popular fallacy of back-ache as a symptom of Bright's, at least in this form.

Cerebral hemorrhage occurred in 10 persons, or 13%. The earliest was 5 years before death. Three had 2 attacks, and 1 had 3. Six died from hemorrhage of brain, or meninges.

Other hemorrhages occurred as follows: of the nose, 7; of the lungs, 6; bowels, 2; stomach, 1.

Delirium occurred in 15, or 20%. It was generally a late symptom, the earliest case being 3 months, and 11 cases appearing first within the last two weeks of life.

Disorders of sleep are thus classed: insomnia or vigil in 11; drowsiness or sopor in 4. Rather a late symptom.

Convulsions, of course, occur late. They are recorded in only 7, or 9%. Coma, prior to the day of dissolution, in 26. Cyanosis is spoken of in 11 cases; in at least 5 it was noted 10 days or more before death.

Of other symptoms, infrequent, but of significance,

TABLE OF 75 CASES OF CHRONIC INTERSTITIAL NEPHRITIS.—DIAGNOSIS FROM AUTOPSY.—*From Boston City Hospital Records.*

TABLE OF 75 CASES OF CHRONIC INTERMITTENT																									
CASE NO.	SEX	AGE	PREVIOUS DISEASES	Tag of Alcohol.	EDEMA.	DYSPEPSIA.	COUGH.	PAROTITIS.	NAUSEA AND VOMITING.	HEADACHES.	ANASTROPIA.	VERTIGO.	DIARRHEA.	POLYURIA AND FREQUENT MICTURITION.	LUMBAR PAIN.	HEMIPLEGIA.	10 SINGLE CHARGES.	DELIRIUM.	DISEASES OF STOMACH.	CONVULSIONS.	COMA.	CYANOSIS.	OTHER SYMPTOMS.	OTHER DISEASES OR CAUSES OF DEATH.	
1	m	23	"Black Fever" 4 yrs.		yes.		3 wks.		14 wks.				22 ds.										Dysenteric.	Uterine tumor.	
2	f	51			3½ wks.		3½ mos. & expect'n.																Hoibing.		
3	f	56			9½ wks.	yes.	yes.	yes.			yes.		3 mos.										Sore throat, 5-6 weeks.	Cancer of liver.	
4	f	45	"Typhus and lung" fever, 11 mos.																				Stomach pain. Weakness, 3 months.		
5	m	36	Dysentery, 3 mos.		6 wks.	6 wks.			3 mos.				6 wks.										Weakness.		
6	m	36			much.	yes.	yes.		yes.	yes.	5 mos.		yes.		yes.					2 ds.			Abdom. pain. Indigestion.		
7	f	28						yes.		yes.													Mind dull.	Meningitis.	
8	m	50							yes.			yes.								3-4 ds.			Indigestion and weakness, 5 months.		
9	m	35					7 wks & expect'n.						Constip. mos.										Tremor. Weakness, 2 years.		
10	f	74																	5 ds.				Indigestion and weakness, 2 years.		
11	m	63	Rheumatism, 20 yrs.	much.		2 yrs.	yes.													3 ds.	3 ds.	yes.	Croupous pneumonia.		
12	f	24	Jaundice, 2 yrs. for 6 wk.	mod.		yes.	yes.		4 wks.														Weakness.		
13	f	41									yes.	1 year.	6 mos.										Typhoid, 2 days.		
14	m	50		none.	1 yr.	1 year.							5 ds.										Pneumonia.		
15	m	52	Rheum. 8 or 9 times.																				Staggers, 2½ mos. Weakness, 2½ mos.		
16	m	27	Pleurisy 8 yrs. ago, fistula.	none.	2 wk.	4 days.	10 yrs.	2 wks.	2 wks.	2 ds.				yes.									Aphonia, 1 week.	Cerebral hemorrhage.	
17	m	43		mod.	15 yr.	orthop.	5 wks.	yes.				2½ mos.													
18	f	59																							
19	f	59	Rheumatism, 30 yrs. lead colic, 20-30 yrs.		1 wk.	5 wks.	5 wks.	5 wks.					8 ds.											Neuralgia, 6 months.	Meningeal hemorrhage.
20	m	76			12 d.		1 mo.	yes.		yes.	yes.														
21	m	32				yes.	6 wks.	yes.		yes.	yes.														
22	m	43	Rheumatism, 5 yrs.		10 wk.	yes.		yes.		yes.	yes.		yes.												
23	f	24			11 d.		2-3 wks.	"years."	"years."	6 wks.															
24	f	24			4 wk.	yes.	"years."	"years."	6 wks.																
25	m	70			4 wk.	yes.	"years."	"years."	6 wks.																
26	m	66	Rheumatism twice.		1 yr.	yes.	9 wks.	2 yrs.	yes.																
27	m	81			1 yr.	yes.	40 yrs.																		
28	m	53	Malaria 2 yrs. ago.			yes.	4 wks. & expect'n.		yes.																
29	f	23			3 mos.	13 wks.		13 wks.	yes.				6 mos.		7 mos.										
30	m	67			7 mos.	7 mos.	7 mos.						6 wks.												
31	m	44	Epilepsy from childhood. Rheum. 30.	much		6 wks.																			
32	m	61	Rheumatism, 10 yrs.			2½ mos.	2½ mos.		8 ds.	yes.			yes.												
33	m	43	Rheumatism, 18 yrs. Malasia.			1 wk.			1 wk.				10 wks.		1 mo.										
34	f	38	Erysipelas, 7 yrs.			1 mo.	10 wks. +	10 wks. +	10 wks. +	10 wks.			10 wks.		1 mo.										
35	f	55	Rheumatism, 25 yrs.		2 yr.	"years "	3 mos.	1 year.	2 ds.	2 mos.			2 mos.												
36	m	60																							
37	m	26	Malaria, 10 yrs.	mod.	2 d.	yes, paroxysms, 9 wk.	9 wks.	9 wks.	9 wks.	always worse 9 wks.		7 yrs.	yes.		4 yrs.										
38	m	33		none.		yes.			yes.	3 wks.															
39	m	46		mod.	5 mos.	14 mos. orthopnea & choking	6 mos.	14 mos.	6 mos.						6 mos.	6 mos.									
40	m	60			yes.																				
41	m	75		mod.	7 wk.			yes.					2 wks.		2 yrs.										
42	m	52	Rheumatism, 20 yrs.	yes.				3 mos.					2 wks.		yes.										
43	m	66		yes.		always.	4½ wks.	4½ wks.					1 day.		yes.										
44	m	36	Rheumatism, 20 yrs. and several since.	much.					4½ wks.				4½ wks.												
45	f	60	Rheumatism, 4 yrs.		2 mos.	yes.	& expect'n.	yes.				10 ds.													
46	f	60																							

32	m	61	bound. Rheum. 30 yrs.		2½ mos.	2½ mos.		8 ds.	yes.	yes.			5 ds.	vigil.			Weakness, 2½ months.	Endocarditis, chronic.
33	m	43	Rheumatism, 10 yrs. Malaria.		1 wk.			1 wk.									Thirst, 10 weeks— Epigastric pain.	Acute pleurisy.
34	f	38	Erysipelas, 7 yrs.		1 mo.	10 wks. + 3 mos.	10 wks. + 1 yr.	10 wks. + 2 ds.	10 wks. 2 mos.	10 wks. 2 mos.	1 mo.		10 wks. 3 ds.	sopor. 2 wks.		10 ds.	Thirst, 10 weeks— Epigastric pain.	Aortic and mitral disease.
35	f	55	Rheumatism, 35 yrs.	2 yr.	"years"							4 wks. always. feb. do.	2 wks.			yes.	Neuralgia. Paræsthesia. Indigestion, 2 mos.	
36	m	60																
37	m	26	Malaria, 10 yrs.	mod.	2 d.	yes. paroxysms, 9 wks.	9 wks.	9 wks.	9 wks. always worse 9 wks.	7 yrs.	yes.	4 yrs.		sopor. 4 ds.		1 day.	Epistaxis, finally several daily.	
38	m	33		none.		yes.												
39	m	46		mod.	5 mos.	11 mos. orthopnea & choking.	6 mos.	14 mos.	6 mos.		6 mos.	6 mos.					Thirst, 8 months. Paræsthesia (senses of cold), 11 weeks. Weakness, 14 months.	
40	m	60			yes.					years, severe 18 ds.				sopor. 18 ds.	yes (3).	yes.		
41	m	75		mod.	7 wk.		yes.				yes.	2 yrs.				1 day.		
42	m	53	Rheumatism, 20 yrs.	yes.					2 wks.		2 wks.	yes.		vigil.		1 day.	Paræsthesia.	
43	m	68		yes.		always.	3 mos.				1 day.	yes.				1 day.		
44	m	35	Rheumatism, 20 yrs. and several since.	much.	4½ wks.			4½ wks.	4½ wks.	4½ wks.	4½ wks.		2½ wks.			1 day.	Very weak, indigestion.	
45	f	50	Rheumatism, 4 yrs.		2 mos.	yes.	yes & expect'n.	yes.		10 ds.		yes.	yes.	vigil.		3 ds.		
46	f	60	Rheumatism, 3 yrs.													3 ds.		
47	m	17	Rheumatism.	yes.	3 mos.			yes.	yes.		Const'p.	yes.	5 wks.	vigil.	2½ yrs.		(~10 "uræmic" attacks.) Abdom. pain, 3 weeks.	Cerebral hæmorrhage.
48	m	68		yes.	4 wk.	15 wks.	4 wks.	15 wks.		yes.	20 yrs.							
49	m	62	Malaria, 20 yrs. Rheumatism.	mod.	4 wk.	18 wks.	3½ mos.		years.		20 yrs.	20 yrs.		vigil.			Indigestion, years.	Acute pneumonia.
50	m	37			4 wk.	18 wks.	3 mos.		18 wks.	5 mos.	4 wks.		lungs, 3 mos.			2 mos.	Syncope and staggering, 18 weeks.	
51	m	76		yes.	3½ wks.	3½ wks.							3½ wks.					
52	f															3 wks.		
53	f	54		much.	3½ mo.	3½ mos.	yes.						lungs.	vigil.			Mental weakness.	
54	m	59	Rheum. 10½ yrs. and since.	much.	12 yr.	5 mos.		16 mos.	4½ mos.		3 yrs.		2 ds.	sopor. 2 mos.			Indigestion, 4½ mos. Cheyne-Stokes resp.	
55	m	59		yes.	5 mos.							5 mos.	brain.				Cheyne-Stokes, 2 days.	Cortical hæmorrhage.
56	m	47	Rheum. 10 yrs.	much.	1 yr.			2 wks.	1 yr. +		2 wks.					1 day.	Jaundice.	Catarrhal gastro-duodenitis.
57	f	53			yes.			11 mos.								1 day.	Cancer of liver.	
58	f	70						2 wks.					5 wks.				Acute bronchio pneumonia.	
59	m	38		much.	4 wks.	2 mos.						9 wks.	lungs, 10 wks.	vigil.			Pneumonia, gangrene lung.	
60	m	49		much.	3 wk.	4½ mos.	4½ mos.	4½ mos.	yes.				nose, 4 ds.	vigil.			Brick-dust sed.	
61	m	61		much.				10½ wks.									Indigestion, 10½ weeks.	Cancer of Stomach.
62	f	62			years.	years.	3 mos.	"always."	yes.		yes.	5 yrs. and 3 ds.				3 days.	Orthopnea, 7 weeks. Cheyne-Stokes.	2d hemiplegia.
63	f	27						0 wks.	always.					1 wk.		6 wks. (and 5 since.)	Itching, 2 weeks.	
64	f	36			5 yrs.	5 yrs.												
65	m	65	Rheum. 10 yrs.	yes.	yes.	3 wks.					yes.	yes.						
66	f	59		yes.	years.	years.		yes.	yes.					1 day.		years.	Itching, 6 weeks.	Rupture, aortic aneurism.
67	f	35	Phlegmonous erysipelas, 9 mos.	none.	1 yr.	1 day.					yes.		lungs, 4 ds.				Thirst.	Acute pneumonia.
68	m	48	Rheumatism, 6 yrs.		9 wk.		15 mos.			yes.	yes.	yes.						
69	f	64	Rheumatism.			years.		yes.									Syncope.	
70	f	62	Rheumatism, 6 yrs.			yes.	5 yrs.							12 ds.		6 wks.		
71	f	60	Rheum. "years."	2 yr.	"months."	"years," expect'n.		1 wk.			"weakness."							
72	m	68			"months."	3½ mos.												
73	f	73																
74	m	40												vigil, 3 mos.		2 wks.	Weakness, months.	Acute pneumonia. Cerebral hæmorrhage. Chronic valve disease. Cerebral hæmorrhage.



# PHRITIS.—I

PERCUTE MIGRATORY	LUMBAR PAIN.	HEMIPLEGIA.
os.	yes.	
os.		
s.		
os.		
s.		is and
os.		y
s.		
ls.		
s.		
os.		
no.		
rs.		
os.		
rs.		
s.		
os.		yes.

DIAGNOSIS FROM AUTOPSY.—*From Boston City Hospital Records.*

	AGE.	DEBILITY.	DISEASES OF SUPPLIES.	CONVULSIONS.	COMA.	CYANOSIS.	OTHER SYMPTOMS.	OTHER DISEASES OR CAUSES OF DEATH.
also (the no A in t had tak of aid							Dysenteric.  Itching.  Sore throat, 5-6 weeks. Stomach pain. Weakness, 3 months.	Uterine tumor.   Cancer of liver.
lungs,					2 ds.		Weakness. Abdom. pain. Indigestion. Mind dull.	Meningitis.
		5 ds.			3-4 ds.		Indigestion and weakness, 5 months.	
lun				3 ds.	3 ds.		Tremor. Weakness, 2 years. Indigestion and weakness, 2 years.	
lms. hr				yes.	yes.		Weakness. Parotitis, 2 days.	Croupous pneumonia.
wk.					3 ds.			Pneumonia.
lungreain. nose							Staggers, 2½ mos. Weakness. 2½ mos. Aphonia, 1 week.	Cerebral hæmorrhage.
, 12 ds. dig.					5 ds.		Neuralgia, 6 months.	Meningeal hæmorrhage.
s, and ls.		4 wks.	vigil.				Night terrors. Chills, 2 weeks. Sore throat. Jaundice, 7 days.	
					1 day.	11 ds.		Aortic aneurism.
lung		7 wks.			1 day.		Præcordial pain, 4 months. Thirst.	Oedema of brain, and small tumor of brain.
		1 ds.		2 ds.	3 ds.		Weakness, 5 months. Ascites.	Mitral stenosis.
10 wks					1 day.		Weakness, 2½ months. Thirst. Sore throat, 1 week. Pain in side, 3 days.	Endocarditis, chronic. Acute pleurisy.
total wks.		5 ds.	vigil.				Thirst, 10 weeks+ Epigastric pain. Neuralgia. Paræsthesia. Indigestion, 2 mos.	Aortic and mitral disease.
er or and ms.		10 wks.	epor 2 wks.		10 ds.			
		10 wks.	epor 10 ds.		yes.		Epistaxis, finally several daily.	
		vk	vigil.	5 ds.	1 day			
				1 day.			Thirst, 8 months. Paræsthesia (sense of cold), 11 weeks. Weakness, 11 months.	
KAD J			epor 10 ds.	yes	yes			
					1 day		Paræsthesia.	
					1 day.	1 day	Very weak, indigestion.	
					1 day			
					1 d.	d.		Cerebral hæmorrhage.
							- 10 "uraemic" attacks.) Abdom. pain, 3 weeks.	(No tubercle)

TABLE OF 75 CASES OF CHRONIC INTERSTITIAL NEPHRITIS.—D

Sex.	AGE.	PREVIOUS DISEASES.	USE OF ALCOHOL.	EDEMA.	DYSPEPSIA.	COUGH.	PHLEBITIS.	NAUSEA AND VOMITING.	HEADACHES.	AMBLYOPIA.	VERTIGO.	DIARRHŒA.	POLYURIA AND FREQUENT MICTURITION.	LUMBAR PAIN.	HEMIPLEGIA.
m	33	"Black Fever" 4 yrs.										22 ds.			
f	51			yes.		3 wks.		14 wks.							
f	56			3½ wks.		3½ mos. & expect'n.									
f	45	"Typhus and lung" fever. 11 mos.		9¼ wks.	yes.	yes.	yes.					yes.	yes.		
m	36	Dysentery, 3 mos.				yes.				yes.		3 mos.			
f	25			6 wks.	6 wks.			6 wks.							
m	50		much.	yes.	yes.		yes.	yes.	yes.	5 mos.			yes.	yes.	
m								yes.			yes.				
m	35								7 ds.	7 ds.	7 ds.				
f	74					7 wks. & expect'n.						Constip. mos.	yes.		
m	63	Rheumatism, 20 yrs.	much.		2 yrs.	yes.							yes.		
f	24	Jaundice, 2 yrs. for 6 wk.	mod.		yes.	yes.		4 wks.							
f	41				2 wks.										
m	50		none.	1 yr.	1 year.			yes.	1 year.	6 mos.			yes.		
m	52	Rheum. 8 or 9 times.										5 ds.			
m	27	Pleurisy 8 yrs. ago. fistula.	none.	2 wk.	4 days.	10 yrs.		2 wks.	2 wks.	2 ds.					
m	43		mod.	15 yr.	orthop.	5 wks.		yes.		2½ mos.			yes.		
f	50														18 mo and 4
m	76	Rheumatism, 30 yrs. lead colic, 20-30 yrs.		1 wk.	5 wks.	5 wks.	5 wks.					8 ds.			yes.
m	32			12 d.		1 mo.		8 ds.							
m	43	Rheumatism, 5 yrs.			yes.	6 wks.	yes.	yes.	yes.						
f	24			16 wk.	yes.		yes.	yes.	yes.	yes.	yes.		yes.		
f					11 d.	2-3 wks.						4 wks.			
m	70			4 wk.	yes.	"years."	"years."	6 wks.			yes.	yes.	8 ds.		
m	66	Rheumatism twice.		yes.	9 wks.	2 yrs.	yes.								
m	81			1 yr.	40 yrs.										
m	53	Malaria 2 yrs. ago.			yes.	4 wks. & expect'n.		yes.					yes.		
f	23			3 mos.	13 wks.		11 wks.	yes.			5 mos.				
m	67			7 mos.	7 mos.	7 mos.						6 wks.	7 mos.		
m	41	Epilepsy from child-hood. Rheum. 30.	much		6 wks.										
m	51	Rheumatism, 10 yrs.			2½ mos.	2½ mos.		8 ds.	yes.		yes.				
m	43	Rheumatism, 15 yrs. Malaria.			1 wk.			1 wk.							
f	38	Erysipelas, 7 yrs.			1 mo.	10 wks. +	10 wks. +	10 wks. +	10 wks.		10 wks.		1 mo.		
f	55	Rheumatism, 35 yrs.		2 yr.	"years"	3 mos.	1 year.	2 ds.	2 mos.		2 mos.				4 w
m	60														
m	26	Malaria, 10 yrs.	mod.	2 d.	yes. parox-ysms, 3 wks.	9 wks.	9 wks.	9 wks.	always worse, 9 wks.	7 yrs.	yes.		4 yrs.		
m	33		none.		yes.		yes.	3 wks.							
m	46		mod.	5 mos.	11 mos. orthopnea & choking.	6 mos.	14 mos.	6 mos.				6 mos.	6 mos.		
m	60			yes.					years, severe 18 ds.						
m	75		mod.	7 wk.		yes.			2 yrs.			yes.	2 yrs.		
m	53	Rheumatism, 20 yrs.	yes.					2 wks.				2 wks.	yes.		21
m	68		yes.		always.	3 mos.						1 day.	yes.		
m	35	Rheumatism, 20 yrs. and several since.	much.		4½ wks.		1½ wks.		4½ wks.			1½ wks.			
f	50	Rheumatism, 4 yrs.		2 mos.	yes.	yes. & expect'n.	yes.						yes.	yes.	
f	60	Rheumatism, 3 yrs.							10 ds.						10
m	17	Rheumatism.	yes.	3 mos.				yes.	yes.			Constip. Constip.	yes.		



I may mention : Itching in 2 persons ; other paræsthesiæ in 3 ; thirst in 4 ; neuralgia in 2 ; sore-throat in 2 ; Cheyne-Stokes respiration in 3.

## HALLUCINATIONS IN THE INSANE.<sup>1</sup>

BY EDWARD B. LANE, M.D.,  
*Assistant Physician to the Boston Lunatic Hospital.*

HALLUCINATIONS and kindred phenomena have, from the earliest times, made a profound impression on the human mind. They have awakened man's sense of awe and stimulated his curiosity. They have appealed to his fears and nourished his egotism. As is well known, they have contributed, in no small measure, to various religious beliefs, and they have exerted an influence in the affairs of nations. In recent times, hallucinations, like many other phenomena, have been subjected to critical study by the faithless materialism of our day, with the result that we are asked to regard all such as due to morbid cerebral action. This belief is, however, far from being universally adopted at present. The majority of people are yet inclined to look upon a vision as something uncanny, and prefer to believe the hallucinated as holding some occult relation to the supernatural world ; unless, indeed, there is reason to believe one experiencing an hallucination to be insane. Fortunately to-day the spiritual theory of mental disease is all but obsolete. While men are willing to allow that hallucinations of the insane are subjective and pathological, they cling to the belief that hallucinations in the sane are a source of revelation from the spiritual world.

It is certain, however, that hallucinations of the senses are capable of being explained in physiological terms ; also that they are a frequent symptom of various forms of mental disease, and in one form (paranoia), at least, it would appear that they are a constant symptom.

Yet, no one will deny that hallucinations occur independently of mental disease ; although we may not call an hallucination physiological. How frequently they occur in the sane I am sorry to say I cannot tell. The census that is now being taken in this country has not been sufficiently analyzed. It will show probably that not far from ten per cent. of the adult population have had, at least, one hallucination. Whatever the result may be I think it will prove to be a surprisingly large one — allowing *liberally* for errors necessary to such a faulty method of collecting statistics.

For several years I have observed the acute cases of insanity coming under my notice, with especial reference to the presence or absence of hallucinations. It is the statistical results of such analysis that I have ventured to present to you to-night. I shall await with much interest the analysis of the census of hallucinations among the sane. Perhaps not until they are published will the results of the small number presented here be of much significance.

It is not my purpose to discuss the nature or origin of hallucinations, whether in the sane or insane — but by way of explanation, I will simply state that I regard all hallucinations as the result of perverted action of the sensory regions of the cerebral cortex — thus closely allied to the function of memory and the phenomena of dreams.

The almost inevitable result of an hallucination, whether in a sane or insane person, is a delusion. This will not be an *insane* delusion necessarily. Such delusions are, first, an explanation of the false perception itself and this explanation varies with the past experience of the individual, his education and beliefs — secondly, in the insane, delusions regarding the supposed author of the apparition or voice.

The writer has long had a theory that the prevalence of hallucinations in the sane explained the growth of the delusion (as he regards it) of spiritualism in this community.

There is a large clientele of victims of occasional false hearing, or false sight, who grasp with eagerness any explanation of their experience which coincides with their previous education, and, at the same time, tends to increase their own importance.

It is customary in hospitals to speak of a patient becoming insane through spiritualism. I prefer to believe that spiritualism is the result of hallucinations, and that insanity would have been very likely to occur even though the theory of spiritualism had not been previously accepted.

The relation of hallucinations to delusions is a very intimate one, and is very important in the study of insanity. Delusions are found in the insane who have not experienced hallucinations — more especially is this true in acute mania and general paralysis, for in these diseases the characteristic delusions are less apt to be based on hallucinations. In paranoia, on the other hand, the delusions are, in most cases, the direct outcome of hallucinations. In many cases of melancholia, also, the depression is increased by the hallucinations, though both hallucinations and delusions are secondary to the sense of depression. In this affection, however, the hallucinations appear to give rise to a great variety of secondary or superimposed delusions.

While this paper is devoted to the subject of hallucinations it is necessary to explain that I have found great difficulty, practically, in differentiating hallucinations and illusions in the insane. Clearly marked illusions I found rather rare. Yet, in the case of certain senses, it must be admitted that it is almost impossible to say that a given experience is not an illusion. We can verify the patient's story when he claims to see a face in the dark or hear the voices when all is quiet. But, if he says he felt a hand, it is clearly impossible for the observer to be sure there was no external irritation. This difficulty obtains as well in the senses of smell and taste. The patient says he tastes arsenic in his food. He is eating, and various substances are being perceived by their smell and taste. Still more is this true of visceral hallucinations, as we cannot assert the patient may not be subject to various sensations which he misinterprets.

Because of the impossibility of accurately distinguishing illusions from hallucinations I have considered them all as hallucinations.

Physiologically, the two symptoms are so much alike I think the distinction a very unimportant one in this connection. Yet the few cases where the trouble was clearly illusions of sight and hearing, unaccompanied by hallucinations, have not been considered in the statistics presented.

Nor have I attempted to tabulate all the cases of insanity seen. The cases presented are a small fraction of those seen by me, but believing a few hundred cases carefully analyzed would be much more valuable

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Medico-Psychological Society, March 13, 1891.

for statistics than a larger number poorly studied, I have limited myself to those cases where I could get a fair history, or have observed the case long enough myself to make a diagnosis. I have also rejected many doubtful cases. As shown by the table presented I have rejected all cases of secondary delusional insanity and secondary dementia, for various reasons, chiefly because the acute forms of mental disease are more profitable to study, and the secondary conditions are in no proper sense forms of mental disease, no more than the wrecks along the beach are to be classed as a special form of ocean craft.

As shown by the table the total number of cases studied is 307.

## HALLUCINATIONS.

	Hearing alone.	Sight alone.	Smell or Taste.	Hearing and Sight.	Hearing, Sight and Smell.	Hearing and Touch.	Hearing, Sight and Touch.	Smell.	None.	Total.
Paranoia,	38	1	1	18	5	2	1	1	67	
Acute melancholia,	32	5		9	4				5	55
Acute mania,	15	3							20	38
General paralysis,	9	2	1	3					19	34
Post-paralytic insanity.		1		2					7	10
Other organic brain disease,	3			2	1*				6	
Epileptic Insanity,	4	4								8
Insanity of pubescence,	4			2					5	11
Katatonía,	2			2						4
Hysterical insanity,				1					5	6
Senile insanity,	6	5		2					16	29
Alcoholic insanity,		1		2					3	3
Recurrent mania,				1					3	4
Folie de doute,		1							1	1
Simple mania,									2	2
Simple melancholia,									10	10
Folie circulaire,									7	7
Senile dementia,									6	6
	111	19	2	47	10	2	1	1	111	307

\* And Touch.

## PARANOIA.

Out of 67 cases of paranoia there were none who did not at some time have hallucinations, and in only three of this number were hallucinations of hearing not found. In one of these cases hallucinations of sight and of smell or taste were very constant. He was inclined to talk much about his delusions, but I never could get any evidence of hallucinations of hearing, and I think it very doubtful if he had them. In the other two I cannot feel sure that they may not have existed and were not noticed. Neither of these cases were inclined to talk about themselves.

It would appear from this that not only are hallucinations to be expected in all cases of paranoia, but that the absence of auditory hallucinations is rare. I have heard old asylum attendants say that false hearing was a bad sign. I think this observation due to the bad prognosis in paranoia, and the more or less

continuous presence of this symptom during the course of this disease.

Hallucinations of hearing unaccompanied by those of the other senses, occurred in 38 cases, or considerably more than half. Hallucinations of sight and hearing in 19 cases—and also in five more cases in which hallucinations of smell (or taste) were present in addition.

In one case there were hallucinations of sight alone. In one case only hallucinations of smell or taste occurred alone. In two cases hallucinations of hearing were accompanied by tactile and visceral hallucinations or illusions.

To summarize—Hallucinations of one sense only were noted in forty cases; of two or more senses, in twenty-seven cases.

## ACUTE MELANCHOLIA.

Out of 55 cases of acute melancholia (excluding simple melancholia) in 50, or a little more than 90 per cent. were hallucinations a symptom. Here, as in paranoia, hallucinations of hearing preponderate, for in only five of the 50 hallucinated cases did they fail to be noted. In 18 cases there were hallucinations of sight, in five of which this symptom occurred alone, in the others with false hearing. In four cases three senses were involved; namely, sight, hearing and smell or taste. In no case did I note hallucinations of smell or taste alone.

## ACUTE MANIA.

In acute mania, hallucinations were less frequent than in the two diseases just considered. Out of 38 cases, 20, or a little more than half, gave no evidence of hallucinations. In the 18 cases where they were found, those of hearing were present in every one; in three cases hallucinations of sight occurred as well. Other senses were not affected.

## GENERAL PARALYSIS.

This symptom was present in 15 out of 34 cases of general paralysis.

Hallucinations of hearing are again more frequent, being present in 12 cases (in nine alone, in three with visual). Those of sight were noted in five cases, and of smell or taste in only one, and then without those of other senses. In these rather few cases hallucinations were not a continuous symptom, but appeared transiently and rather in the first stage.

## OTHER DISEASES.

Hallucinations were present in three of ten cases of post-paralytic insanity, and in all of six other cases of organic brain disease. Grouping them together we find this symptom in nine of 16 cases; auditory in eight, and visual in six. In one of these cases was noticed what is unique in this series, hallucinations of four senses: namely, hearing, sight, smell and touch. This series includes eleven cases of insanity of pubescence, in six of which hallucinations of hearing were observed, and in two of the latter those of sight occurred also.

In considering epilepsy I have not tabulated all the epileptics seen in the hospitals, but have taken merely those cases in which there was decided mental alienation. Out of 14 such cases hallucinations were present in eight. In these few cases hallucinations of more than one sense in the same case were not found. Four cases had auditory, and four visual, hallucinations.

Hallucinations of hearing were present in all the four cases of katatonia, two of which had visual hallucinations as well.

I fear my experience in hysterical insanity has been exceptional, as I have noted hallucinations as present in only one of six cases. In this case there were both visual and auditory hallucinations.

There are 29 cases tabulated as senile insanity. Here rather less than half (namely 13), experienced hallucinations. Eight of these had auditory, and seven visual, hallucinations. As will be seen the two forms of hallucination occurred together in two instances.

In classifying this series of cases, three cases were found in which the mental disturbance was so clearly due to alcoholic excess, and the cases could not easily be put in any other group here mentioned, that I have called them alcoholic insanity. As was to be expected, they all had hallucinations. More than this, all three had hallucinations of sight, — two had auditory as well, and one of them complained of various visceral sensations in addition.

In order to determine what part, if any, abuse of alcohol played in causing hallucinations in mental disease, aside from delirium tremens, I have grouped for study those cases in this series where there was marked alcoholic excess. There are eighteen such in addition to the three mentioned. Out of these 21 cases, in only four were there no hallucinations. Of the 17 cases where the symptom was present, only two failed to have false hearing, and they had visual hallucination. Nine had auditory hallucinations alone; six had auditory and visual, of whom three had olfactory as well. I am aware the cases are too few from which to draw valuable deductions. But, as far as they go, they fail to show that hallucinations are much more common in alcoholic subjects. But it does appear that visual hallucinations are relatively more frequent in alcoholic cases.

There are four cases of recurrent mania, a periodic insanity, one of the degenerative psychoses, — hence they are not included under the head of acute mania; only one of these had hallucinations. Only one case of folie du doute appears. Hallucinations of hearing were present. Twenty-five cases yet remain to be examined. In these no hallucinations were observed. They are classified as: Two cases simple mania; 10 cases simple melancholia; 7 cases folie circulaire; 6 cases senile dementia. Thus, taking cases as they come from this series, it appears that 63.87% have at some time hallucinations of some sense, and 36.13% have no hallucinations.

Excluding the diseases in which we found no hallucinations, let us consider the 282 cases of diseases in which hallucinations may be expected to occur.

Hallucinations present . . .	No. Cases.	Per Cent.
" absent . . .	196	70
" of hearing . . .	86	30
" of other senses without auditory halluc. . .	175	62
" of sight . . .	21	8
" of smell or taste . . .	77	27.3
" of touch . . .	13	4.6
" of viscera . . .	4	1.5
" of sense of equilibrium, . .	9	3.2*
	3	1*

\* This symptom is not indicated in the table, as it would have made it unduly complicated. The cases in which they occurred, however, are all tabulated as hallucinations of other sorts occurred in them.

There are nine cases in which anomalous visceral sensations were complained of, which I believe to be analogous to hallucinations. It must be admitted, however, that such cases are often found to have serious lesions, which may give rise to unusual sensations. For example, a woman who claimed to feel a number of animals (ferrets, worms and leeches) in her body, was found to have a bony tumor on the ileum.

In three cases, at least, there appeared to be an hallucination of the sense of equilibrium. I have seen this in one other case, not included in this series. While it might be claimed that the sensation of vertigo, not caused by a previous oscillation or rotation of the body, was strictly an hallucination of the sense of equilibrium, the examples referred to me do not refer to the feeling of vertigo, strictly speaking. One of them, to use her own words, complained of a spinning sensation. I have suspected this condition to exist in the case of an epileptic patient, who, several times when delirious, believed himself to be aboard a moving train. In the case not included in the three tabulated here, a man had the delusion he was aboard ship, but he confessed to feeling the motion of the vessel. It is remarkable that this disturbance is not much more frequent, as it is so very common in our dreams, — almost universal, I should say, — to experience the feeling of falling rapidly just before waking.

In one case only have I noted what might be an hallucination of the muscular sense. In this case a man complained that his arm felt tired in the morning from the weight of his wife (who had been dead for some time). But as this is capable of another explanation, I do not care to cite it as a clear case of muscular hallucination.

Tamburini has recently published several very interesting cases of hallucination of the muscular sense. It is now all but universally admitted by psychologists that there is a muscular sense. If so, why may we not find hallucinations of such a sense? The cases reported by Ségas and Tamburini are, without question, to be considered muscular hallucinations. It is an interesting fact, that in all their cases the hallucinations were referred to the vocalizing organs. So, too, in the vast majority of auditory hallucinations, it is "voices" that are heard.

It appears that it is these sensory images most used in thought that are most likely to be revived as hallucinations during perverted cerebral action.

From a study of the subject of aphasia it appeared to the writer that the majority of men think in auditory rather than other images. It would be out of place to present the reasons for this conclusion here; but I desire to call attention to what appears to me to be a very significant fact. The preponderance of hallucinations of the sense of hearing over those of other senses is due, I believe, to more than accident. It is due to the physiological law of thought, if I may be allowed the term. As a rule, we are inclined to think in auditory images. Certainly the child who has not learned to talk, but understands what is said to him, must think in auditory images so far as names go. This early training must do much toward forming a habit of thought in auditory images; and by the usual methods of instruction other images acquired in the use of language are superimposed on the auditory.

In this connection it is interesting to note that the commonest answer received to the questions sent out for the census of hallucinations is, "I heard my name

called." And although I have not analyzed these cases with reference to the matter of the hallucination, and have therefore no figures, my impression that hearing the name called, or being "called out of one's name," as our Irish patients say, are the commonest experiences with the insane.

If an hallucination be simply the revival of a past sensory impression, why may we not have an hallucination of a painful sensation? This is almost impossible to affirm in a given case; but I can see no reason, *a priori*, why such an hallucination may not exist. A feeling of pain referred to an amputated member need not be regarded as an hallucination, however, for an irritation of the stump might cause a true pain, which by an error of judgment would be associated with the lost part.

I was interested in Dr. Prince's paper, read before the Society this winter, on the subject of hysterical pains. He offered an explanation that they were due to an association process. If I understood him, it would seem as though that were an hallucination, the idea or memory of pain being so thoroughly recalled as to make the patient project the sensation to the affected part. Unfortunately, pain is purely subjective, and we can but theorize on its reality when claimed by others.

In studying the table presented, it is evident that the ratio of auditory to visual hallucinations varies considerably in different diseases. It occurred to me to contrast two groups with reference to this point. In the first group let us put mania melancholia and paranoia, a total of 160 cases. In this group we find auditory hallucinations in 127, or 79 per cent. of cases, and visual in 47 cases, or 29 per cent. In the second group let us put these diseases where we would expect more gross anatomical lesions, namely, general paralysis, organic brain disease, epilepsy and alcoholic insanity, — making a total of 61 cases. Here we find auditory hallucinations in 26 cases or 41 per cent., and visual in 18 cases or 22 per cent. Thus while there appears to be a falling off of visual hallucinations there is a much greater one in the auditory; and in the latter group visual hallucinations are (relative to the auditory symptom) much more frequent.

Does not the fact that auditory hallucinations are more frequent in the psychoses than in organic brain disease lend support to the view that auditory images are more necessary to thought than others? On assuming this view to be the true one and reasoning *a priori*, ought we not to expect that auditory images would be more readily aroused in these diseases where perverted mental action was an important feature? And in those diseases following coarser organic lesions might we not expect the various sensory regions to be more equally irritated and senses other than the auditory to be represented in hallucinations.

It would be interesting to compare such statistics with similar ones as regards dreaming.

The distinction between hallucinations and pseudo-hallucinations has been made recently. I need not explain that the latter refers to those hallucinations whose subjective character is recognized by the percipient.

A pseudo-hallucination is much less apt to be followed by delusions and insanity, the question is at once suggested might not a previous education in the subject of hallucinations, illusions, etc., prevent in many cases the serious consequences of hallucinations now seen in many uneducated people.

I believe there are a considerable number of cases sent to asylums yearly where the whole trouble is based on the continuation of the distressing symptom of false hearing; which cases would under proper care — if they had previously been taught that such experiences are very common — have made a rapid recovery at home. On the other hand, I know there are cases where pseudo-hallucinations persist so long, and are so disgusting or harassing that the patient in time becomes a victim of melancholia. Nor is it likely that the degenerative psychoses would be affected permanently by the knowledge that hallucinations are subjective.

## Clinical Department.

### SHOCK FROM AN ELECTRIC WIRE.

BY F. W. JACKSON, M.D., WESTON, MASS.

P. R., of Weston, age twenty-two, weight 150 lbs., a well-developed, muscular fellow, while driving home from Waltham, Saturday night, August 3d, had an encounter with a "live electric-light wire." His horse's feet became entangled in a wire that had broken away from its pole connection and fallen across the street.

The horse finally extricated himself from the wire, and in so doing removed some of the insulating material, in sections of one inch, — two or three in all. R., in his attempts to remove the wire, probably seized it at one of the unprotected points, thus forming a perfect circuit. He was immediately thrown a distance of ten feet against the curb-stone, and then instantly to the middle of the street again, swaying back and forth three times. His hands were in contact with the wire about three minutes, when, from some unknown cause, the current suddenly broke, and he dropped to the ground unconscious, remaining so about ten minutes, then in a semi-conscious state fifteen minutes, after which was removed to my office.

I first saw him two hours after accident. Pulse 100, strong and bounding; temperature 100°; pupils dilated; headache; nervous and irritable; reflexes increased. Headache accompanied by insomnia continued for three days, after which time rapidly disappeared, and he resumed his work as railroad section-hand without any inconvenience, apparently none the worse from the shock. The palmar surfaces of both hands and arms were blackened from tips of fingers to a point midway between wrists and elbows, and were sensitive to touch, and on the least irritation the muscles would violently contract — disappearing on the second day.

Two days after accident the company's agent effected a settlement with him, which did in no way modify the convalescence, as he was totally ignorant of the results of coming in contact with a "live electric-wire," or electricity in any form.

The current was from a fifty-light Thomson-Houston arc machine, ampère current 6.8; the voltage was about 2,100 on that circuit at that time, it being a new three-braided electric-light wire, did not consequently allow the electric current to escape through. It being a wet night and raining heavily at the time, was undoubtedly the cause of his sustaining such a severe shock. The voltage passing through his body is wholly problematical; and it is my opinion that, had he been



acquainted with electrical appliances and the power of electricity, the shock would have been more severe and lasting, possibly terminating fatally. Treatment: quiet, rest, bromide potash.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN OPHTHALMOLOGY.

BY MYLES STANDISH, M.D., OF BOSTON.

#### NUTRITION OF THE LENS, AND THE FORMATION OF CATARACT.

MAGNUS,<sup>1</sup> in an experimental study of nutrition of the lens and the formation of cataract by the means of saturation with grape sugar, naphthalin, or salt, draws the following conclusions concerning the nutrition of the normal lens:

(1) The nutritive processes are more active on the posterior than on the anterior half of the lens. This conclusion agrees with the observations of Deutschmann, who, in rabbits killed three hours after receiving a dose of iodide of potassium, found the iodide in the lens chiefly in the posterior sub-capsular layers. It agrees also with the clinical observations of Fuchs, who has noted that it is only in the posterior cortex that any considerable clearing up of traumatic opacity ever takes place.

(2) The chief nutrient stream enters the lens in a zone which lies parallel with and immediately behind the equator.

(3) A less important nutrient stream enters the lens in the zone lying immediately in front of the equator.

(4) The posterior pole also receives a nutrient stream, which is, however, of smaller amount than those entering the equatorial zones.

(5) The anterior pole appears to receive no nutrient stream from without.

(6) The equator itself receives no direct stream, but depends for its nutrition on the zones lying immediately before and behind it.

#### SIMPLE EXTRACTION OF CATARACT.

Greef,<sup>2</sup> in a report of 450 simple extractions of senile cataract in Professor Schweigger's University Eye Clinic, says that the extraction of senile cataract without iridectomy has so far obtained less of a foothold in Germany than in France, England and America; less, in fact, than it has actually deserved.

The operations were done under aseptic precautions, which included the cleansing of the skin around the eye with ether, as well as bathing both the upper and lower everted eyelids thoroughly with 1 to 5000 sublimatesolution. The incision was made with the Beer's knife, partly with a downward flap entirely in the corneal tissue, and partly with an upward flap made in the same manner. If a prolapse occurs, if small, it may be safely left to itself; but if large, should be abscised in order to get rid of the astigmatism which it invariably excites.

The cases of loss embrace nearly five per cent. of the entire number. With regard to the prolapse of the iris, it is the opinion of our author that injuries after the

operation are the most frequent causes, and that in this class must be included many cases in which the patient will not acknowledge that he has received any injury; it happens over and over again that, taking advantage of the absence of the nurse, the patient will leave his bed for some fancied reason and, not seeing anything, will easily run against obstacles of various sorts. In one case there was a prolapse of the iris in the patient, who bent over towards the floor on the second day, after getting out of bed against the strictest orders. Many patients will press upon the bandage violently with the thumbs. Where better care is taken and the patients are more reasonable, as in private clinics, prolapse of the iris is not found so frequent. Prolapse of the iris from traumatism through the section once already cicatrized, is rare after the fourth day; yet it occurred in one of these cases in a rather full-blooded woman, while bending over during a bath on the twelfth day.

Prolapse of the vitreous is one of the chief anatomical conditions that leads to prolapse of the iris, and when it may be expected, therefore, in high degrees of myopia, fluidity of the vitreous, etc., the operation iridectomy should be done. As to whether the prolapse of the iris is oftener seen after the upward or downward section, our author states that these cases offered no evidence one way or the other.

During the first cases eserine was used after the operation, as well as on the evening of the same day; but it was soon discovered that there was no need of it, and for that reason it was abandoned. It does not prevent prolapse of the iris, whilst it undeniably favors the formation of posterior adhesions. In Schweigger's clinic, much more care is taken in the first few hours after the new operation than the old. The patient must remain as quiet as possible for three full days, and the bandage is renewed on the second day, but the eye is not inspected. The eye is opened on the third or fourth day, and from thence onward atropine is instilled till the pupil remains of sufficient width.

#### SIMPLE EXTRACTION OF CATARACT.

Bull<sup>3</sup> sums up the advantages of a simple extraction as follows:

(1) If successful and without complication, it preserves the natural appearance of the eye, a central, circular and movable pupil.

(2) The acuteness of vision, with the astigmatism carefully corrected, is somewhat greater than after the old operation.

(3) Eccentric vision and orientation are decidedly better than by the old operation.

(4) Small particles of capsule are much less likely to be incarcerated in the wound, and thus act as foreign bodies and excite irritation.

(5) It is a shorter operation in point of time, by reason of the absence of an iridectomy.

(6) As there is no iridectomy, there is little or no hemorrhage, and this may be considered a very decided advantage.

#### THE OPERATIVE TREATMENT OF HIGH MYOPIA BY EXTRACTION OF THE LENS.

Fukala<sup>4</sup> reports twenty-three cases in which he has operated on myopic eyes by repeated discissions; this being done in many instances as often as fifteen times,

<sup>1</sup> Van Graefe's Archiv., vol. xxxvi, 4, p. 150.

<sup>2</sup> Archives of Ophthalmology, vol. xx, No. 3, p. 303.

<sup>3</sup> Transactions of the American Ophthalmological Society, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> Arch. f. Ophth., xxxvi, 2, p. 230.

and the results, as given in this report, are certainly encouraging. The oldest patient was twenty-four; the youngest eight; the myopia in all cases was as high as eleven dioptres, and in some as high as twenty dioptres. Only those with good visual acuity (J. 1) and free from choroidal or retinal disease were thus treated. In a small number of the cases an upward iridectomy was done before the lens was needed. The vision for distance was very much improved in all cases.

#### PSEUDO-MEMBRANOUS CONJUNCTIVITIS.

Fage,<sup>6</sup> in a short paper, records a case of conjunctivitis with formation of membrane, in which search was made by careful bacteriological investigations to solve the problem of the identity or non-identity of this form of disease and true diphtheritic conjunctivitis. The condition which was described by von Graefe as diphtheria of the conjunctiva, is of frequent occurrence in North Germany, but according to Fage, is rarely met with in France.

A membranous conjunctivitis does occur in the latter country, however, which was first described by Bouisson in 1846; but is not considered as really diphtheritic. In the form described by von Graefe, the cornea generally suffers and is often partially destroyed; but in the form described by Bouisson, although a definite false membrane is found on the palpebral conjunctiva, it is far less malignant, and usually disappears without leaving permanent signs in the shape of cicatrices. The question has often been mooted as to whether the two are not identical in origin and only different in degree. It is, of course, of some importance to be able to distinguish between the true conjunctival diphtheria and fibrinous inflammations, in the causation of which Loeffler's micro-organisms play no part. Our author's patient was a sickly child, fifteen months of age, who came under observation four days after the swelling began. There was, when first seen, a moderate swelling with redness of the lids, which were nevertheless ductile and easily everted. The upper palpebral conjunctiva on each side was covered by a gray false membrane, moderately thick, adherent to, but easily separated from the mucous membrane; the removal of this layer exposed a raspberry-like bleeding surface; both cornea were infiltrated, especially in the central part. No membrane could be discovered in the fauces; a few large mucous râles could be heard in the chest. The treatment consisted of a sublimated lotion (1 to 2000), iodoform ointment and atropine.

Improvement soon took place; July 6th the membrane had disappeared. Ulceration of the right cornea occurred and hypopyon formed, but after paracentesis the ulcer healed.

In the tubes of gelatine inoculated from the membrane, and kept at a temperature of 37° C., colonies were visible on the second day. These were of two varieties; one opaque and white, and the other grayish. One variety proved to be the streptococcus pyogenes; and the other the staphylococcus pyogenes albus; no species of bacillus was found in any of the cultures.

Fage considers that these results establish the non-diphtheritic nature of his case, and is of the opinion that a correct diagnosis can only be ascertained in the presence or absence of the bacillus of Loeffler, which is generally considered a characteristic of diphtheria.

<sup>6</sup> *Arch. Ophthalmol.*, January and February, 1891.

#### A FORM OF XEROSIS.

Kollock<sup>6</sup> reports a rather peculiar form of this disease as prevalent among negro children in Charleston, S. C.

The conjunctiva has a dirty-white and yellowish-green hue, and that portion of the conjunctiva visible between the lids is darker than the rest, and generally thicker near the corneal margin.

The pigment is distributed well back into the retro-tarsal folds, but does not invade the palpebral conjunctiva. The ocular conjunctiva may be merely thickened and discolored, or it may be relaxed and flabby so that every movement of the ball throws it into folds or wrinkles about the cornea. Occasionally these folds are capped by the silvery scales which some writers have described as being diagnostic of hemeralopia, and indeed the parents of a few of the children have mentioned night blindness as the sole cause of bringing them for treatment. The edges of the cornea are always hazy and sometimes an ulcerating ring surrounds that body which has a bluish hazy sheen, due to a partially opaque state of the epithelium. The eye is not painful, nor is there any photophobia.

#### APPARENT DIFFERENCES OF DISTANCE DUE TO COLOR.

Basevi<sup>7</sup> has made the peculiar discovery that when different colors are placed upon the same black background in the same plane, they appear to be at different distances from the eye. At the distance of five metres, yellow seemed to be about one and a half centimetres and red about nine-tenths of a centimetre nearer than the blue on the colored background. These apparent differences changed, but according to certain definite laws.

#### BRAIN CENTRES GOVERNING THE IRIS.

Basevi<sup>8</sup> has made numerous experiments on dogs, cats, rabbits and pigeons to fix the seat of the centres governing the movements of the iris. According to the results of his observations, the centre for the sphincter lies in the posterior wall of the third ventricle in front of the corpora quadrigemina, and in the medulla oblongata; and secondary centre lies in the ciliary ganglion. The centre governing the dilatation of the pupil is found between the lower part of the last cervical vertebra and the first two dorsal vertebrae, and in the posterior part of the anterior pair of the corpora quadrigemina, and at the posterior pair. A second centre lies in Casser's ganglion. Our author found no difference between mammals and birds in regard to these centres.

#### CAUSE OF THE LIGHT STREAKS AS SEEN UPON THE CENTRE OF THE RETINAL VESSELS.

Davis<sup>9</sup> has repeated Loring's experiment by passing through a glass cylinder a column of fluid from a warm-blooded animal, making the analogy between the artificial eye constructed by Loring and that of the human eye complete, and has gotten in every detail the same phenomena with the actual warm-blood column that Loring did with the canine solution, thus disarming the criticism of Donder's, and establishing the fact that the light streak as seen upon the

<sup>6</sup> *American Ophthalmological Society*, 1890.

<sup>7</sup> *Arch. Ophthalmol.*, vol. 8, 4, p. 330.

<sup>8</sup> *Annals of Ophthalmol.*, vol. XIX, 2, p. 111.

<sup>9</sup> *Archives of Ophthalmology*, vol. XX, 1, p. 14.

centre of the retinal vessels was due to the refraction of the reflected light.

#### RESECTION OF THE OPTIC NERVE.

Sheffels<sup>10</sup> reports forty-one cases of resection of the optic nerve by Dr. Pagenstecher. Dr. Sheffels was resident surgeon of the Eye Hospital at Wiesbaden. Pagenstecher adopted this operation on account of the troubles which attend the wearing of the best-made artificial eye, especially among the poorer class of patients, and on account of the moral effect of the operation, and also from the fact that an enucleation militates against the man in the labor market.

The simple operation of neurotomy which was practised for a time by the late Alexander Pagenstecher, was abandoned later on account of the reunion of the divided nerve ends, and replaced by resection. The first cases tried in this manner were those in which the lost eye was painful, and the success which followed led to its employment in those cases in which there was reason to fear that the lost eye might lead to sympathetic inflammation in the second eye. In 15 cases the blind eye was the direct cause of suffering, — secondary glaucoma, irido-choroiditis, detachment of the retina, cyclitis, etc. In seven of these 15 cases it was the cause of sympathetic irritation of the sound eye, and this disappeared after the operation.

In 26 further cases, sympathetic inflammation of the other eye was feared, either in a shrunken globe after perforation, or recent injuries involving the ciliary body, cornea, or iris; by percussion caps, iron, stone, etc. Total anaesthesia of the cornea was always present immediately after the operation, but was not permanent. The margin of the cornea, at first, and the remainder after a longer period, generally recovered a subnormal degree of sensibility. The pupil, in the absence of synechie, generally acquired a maximum dilatation. The longest piece of nerve removed measured 15.5 millimetres. It was not possible often to remove so much in the presence of inflammatory adhesions around the globe. A simple optico-ciliary neurotomy is not a sure preventive of sympathetic inflammation, and the author reports a case from Pagenstecher's practice in addition to the one reported some time since by Leber.

From the results obtained, the author draws the following conclusions:

In all cases in which the blind eye is the sole cause of suffering, or in which the sympathetic irritation of the fellow-eye exists, but when sympathetic inflammation is not to be feared, resection of the nerve is preferable to enucleation.

In all cases in which sympathetic inflammation is to be feared, it is now desirable that resection should be freely tried as a substitute for enucleation, in order that its efficacy may be definitely determined; and, should sympathetic ophthalmia occur in a single instance after the removal of a sufficient portion of the nerve, at an early period, as has twice happened after a simple neurotomy, then for this class of cases the operation must be abandoned.

#### SHADOW-TEST IN THE DIAGNOSIS OF AMETROPIA.

Beaumont,<sup>11</sup> in a monograph of thirty-eight pages, an author who has evidently paid great attention to the subject, gives an account of the practical use of

the shadow-test, which term he prefers to retinoscopy, and wisely warns his readers of the danger of using the shadow-test to the exclusion of other more important methods of examination, and also emphasizes the necessity of ascertaining the refraction at the macula, and not at other portions of the fundus oculi; and gives some tables of figures as to the differences in refraction at the yellow spot and at the periphery.

In regard to the use of mydriatics in cases in which the shadow-test is to be used, the author differs from most authorities in that he considers it more essential to paralyze the accommodation in myopes than in hypermetropes, but there is some reason for this opinion, inasmuch as there is danger of over-correction in myopia, whereas in hypermetropia the error, if there be one, will be one of under-correction.

#### PERSISTENT HYALOID ARTERY.

De Beck<sup>12</sup> in a rather elaborate compilation of all recorded cases, groups persistent hyaloid arteries under the following heads:

Group A, in which are found upon the optic disc little irregular shreds or bands of connective tissue. These are glistening white, at times almost transparent, only faintly softening the vessels that may run beneath them; and again, are thicker and more opaque, either completely hiding the vessels beneath, or allowing them to shimmer faintly through. In a strict sense, these are not obliterated vessels, but are remnants of an obliterated vessel, the hyaloid.

Group B. A small series of cases have been reported in which a glistening white membrane was found covering the disc to a greater or less extent, and in most cases encroaching somewhat upon the adjoining retina. This membrane usually presents considerable thickness, and either completely hides the vessels, or obscures them to a more or less degree. Our author thinks these membranes are remains of the adventitia of the embryonic hyaloid vessel.

Group C. Also a small group of cases where the remnant of a hyaloid vessel was found occurring as a cystic expansion upon the disc. These show rounded or oval. They have a characteristic translucent tint, and are very suggestive of fluid contents, and are pearly gray or steel, bluish in color.

Group D. Quite a group of cases have been reported where the disc is more or less covered and hid by the irregular mass of connective tissue. This group presents the greatest variability, and forms the most general connecting link between the other groups, varying from bands and membranes to other cases in which it affiliates with the group of cystic remains, and may project forward considerably into the vitreous.

Group E is the largest group of all, and is characterized by a strand arising from the disc and passing downward for a greater or less distance, and terminating by an end which floats free in the vitreous. Usually the origin of the strand can be traced clearly to the central artery, although some take the origin from a branch upon the disc. The length is, of course, variable; they may sub-divide into two or three branches, and may terminate either in kind of knob-like swellings, or in fine fibrillae.

Their color varies from grayish, bluish, brownish to black — to some extent modified by the method of illumination.

Group F is a small one which resembles the pre-

<sup>10</sup> Klin. Monatsbl. f. Augenheilkunde, June, 1890, p. 197.

<sup>11</sup> Ophthalmic Review, London, August, 1890.

<sup>12</sup> American Ophthalmological Monographs.

vious one in having a strand springing forward from the disc, and ending free in the vitreous, but differs in presenting in addition a distinct remnant at the posterior pole of the lens, indicating the former attachment of the artery at this point. This attachment is not always central.

In Group G the hyaloid remnant retains its attachment at its point of origin upon the disc, as well as its distal attachment at or near the posterior pole of the lens.

Group I includes a few cases in which the only vestige of the hyaloid artery is a filament attached to the posterior pole of the lens, projecting back and ending free and movable in the vitreous; the fundus is normal, and the vitreous clear.

The last group is one in which there remains as a vestige of the hyaloid system, a delicate, nearly transparent tubular sheath, passing through the centre of the vitreous from the disc to the lens. This is regarded by some as a persistence of the delicate membranous lining of the canal of Cloquet, through which the hyaloid artery runs, and by others, as the remains of the outer sheath of the vessel itself. Sometimes the sheath fades away towards the disc, and only a thin, pointed extremity fixes it at this point; and even this may fade away, so as not to be visible to the ophthalmoscope. Anteriorly the sheath may fade away in the same manner, and not reach the posterior surface of the lens. There is little doubt but that in some instances, at least, this canal remains patent during life.

Galezowski notes a case where a very fair example of the persistence of the posterior portion of this canal had been observed in an infant; three years later this had dwindled to a few shreds floating at the disc. From this he concludes that this condition is quite frequent in infancy. This conclusion is hardly warranted, however, from a single observation.

#### THE CONJUGATE MOVEMENTS OF SQUINTING EYES.

Brown,<sup>10</sup> in a short article, draws attention to the fact, that, under ordinary circumstances, the centre for conjugate movements acts in the same manner in squinting eyes as in those with parallel axis; but, that when once the limit of internal has been reached by one eye, the external rectus of the fellow eye is able to exert an independent and supplementary action. This action continues only so long as the habitual angle of the visual axis is exceeded. When it is re-established, conjugate movement is re-established also. Beyond this, it indicates that the internal rectus is capable of being elongated by the power of the external, and that there is no actual shortening of the muscle as supposed by some. This is demonstrated in the following:

Supposing the left is the squinting eye; let the patient fix an object, such as a pencil, held in the mesial line. Let this be moved to the temporal side till the extreme lateral excursion of the fixing eye is attained; the left eye wick, of course, he now turned towards the nasal cantus; if now the object of fixation be slowly moved from the right to the left side of the patient, it will be found that the fixing eye (right) travels as far as the mesial line before the left begins to move in concert, that is to say, the fixing eye moves, but the squinting eye remains stationary.

When the right eye has reached the mesial line, then both eyes move in due association towards the left.

<sup>10</sup> *Ophthalmic Review*, August, 1890, p. 221.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON MEDICO-PSYCHOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

H. C. BALDWIN, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING of March 19, 1891.

DR. EDWARD B. LANE read a paper on

#### HALLUCINATIONS IN THE INSANE.<sup>1</sup>

DR. TUTTLE had no doubt that a person could educate himself to hallucinations and illusions, and cited the case of a woman who lost her child, and went to mediums in order to communicate with the child. She then began to try to communicate with the child by herself. She would go off alone, and lie quiet for hours, listening, until she finally developed hallucinations of hearing. She is now in an asylum with persistent false hearing. He said that if these patients' attention can be taken up, the hallucinations of hearing stop. Change of environment and occupation offered the best chance of recovery in these cases.

DR. PRINCE thought that most of the mediums were developed in the way Dr. Tuttle suggested. They educate themselves to see visions and to have trances. When going to sleep but while yet awake, one can often see faces and things distinctly and apparently objectively. Regarding patients with hallucinations of digestion, he spoke of an insane patient with a series of neurotic symptoms connected with digestion, where there really was no digestive trouble. This was the result of the grouping of a lot of nerve centres (association neurosis) from past true digestive attacks.

DR. DEWEY spoke of a patient with folie circulaire who was seven times in the South Boston Hospital. In six previous attacks the patient had no hallucinations. In his last attack the patient had hallucinations of sight and hearing.

DR. KNAPP thought this was an instructive study, and was surprised to find that hallucinations were so universal in cases of different forms of insanity. The greater prevalence of hallucinations of hearing was most interesting, and as the writer said, was explained by the fact that visual was later than auditory representation. Dr. Tuttle's remarks emphasize the importance of studying the earliest manifestations of hallucinations which may begin in health.

DR. MOULTON spoke of a case where hallucinations of hearing had persisted for ten years. The patient recovered by means of diversion and occupation.

DR. STEEDMAN said that it was unusual to have hallucinations in cases of folie du doute.

DR. FISHER spoke of the difficulty of deciding about hallucinations in the case of criminals whom one sees but a few times. The existence of hallucinations would be very important in the evidence. He spoke of a patient with monomania of suspicion who had Ménière's disease and who had false hearing. The false hearing associated with Ménière's disease was interesting and unusual, and suggested the question whether the disease was the cause of the mental state. Later authorities state that vertigo may be central with no disease of the semicircular canals. In one of his patients where there were vertigo and forced movements, the autopsy showed no Ménière's disease.

DR. GORRAN spoke of the case of a man who could not work so well as usual in consequence of overwork, but recovered after resting. He broke down a second

<sup>1</sup> See page 267 of the Journal.

time, and became convinced that other people felt about his work as he felt himself. This was not the case. Six months later he developed the feeling that people were talking about him. When he saw two people together for whom he worked, he heard them talking about him. The voices faded when they went away. Later, when other people came together and talked, he also heard them talking about him. At first the talk was logical; later it became childish and silly. Ultimately the patient developed hallucinations and delusions which were classical in character.

DR. TUTTLE said that when a man heard words, he thought that usually there was some sound, and he had come to look upon these auditory hallucinations as usually associated with sound. He cited the case of a patient whose footsteps talked to him. When the attendant walked, his footsteps talked also. The patient did not mind the talking of his own footsteps, but did mind the talking of the attendant's footsteps.

#### NEW YORK STATE MEDICAL ASSOCIATION. FIFTH DISTRICT BRANCH.

SEVENTH annual meeting, held in Brooklyn, May 26, 1891, the President, STEPHEN SMITH, M.D., in the chair.

##### MORNING SESSION.

After the disposal of some preliminary business matters and the reading of biographical sketches of Fellows deceased during the year, DR. SAMUEL E. MILLIKEN read a paper on

#### THE TREATMENT OF HYDROCELE BY CARBOLIC INJECTION VERSUS THE RADICAL OPERATION.

The cutting operation of Volkman, and its various modifications, he said, while usually successful in relieving the hydrocele, requires the use of an anæsthetic, and necessitates confinement to bed for a week or more if suppuration occurred. The method of Levis, by carbolic injection was practically painless, confinement to bed was in no sense essential, and unless an inordinate amount of carbolic acid, more than thirty minims was used, sloughing ought never to occur. The simplest and most efficient apparatus for the purpose was a small trocar and a hypodermic syringe. After thorough evacuation, the syringe was screwed on to the canula, and the injection could thus be made without a single drop of the acid coming in contact with the skin of the scrotum. When from five to 25 minims of pure carbolic acid was distributed over the whole serous surface (two or three minims in each place) nothing more than a sense of warmth was experienced by the patient. After removal of the canula slight kneading of the sac might be made to insure coating of its walls with the irritant.

Of 54 cases thus treated by Dr. Milliken at the Hospital for Ruptured and Crippled, nine were never seen after the injection, five paid one visit within the first week only, and four are at present under observation. All the remaining 36 cases could be set down as completely cured; and of these, 27 had one injection, four, two injections, and five, three injections. In no case had sloughing occurred, and not one of the patients lost more than 24 hours from business. From two to six weeks were necessary for absorption of the exudation to take place, and thickening of the sac

might remain much longer than this. The conclusions reached by the author were as follows:

(1) Carbolic injection is a safe method for the cure of hydrocele.

(2) It is practically painless.

(3) The patient can attend to business without more than one day's delay.

(4) The disagreeable effects of an anæsthetic are avoided.

DR. WM. R. BALLOU said that Hare had collected a large number of cases in which great destruction of the tissues, and one case in which fatal poisoning, was caused by the injection of iodine, and he thought carbolic acid was greatly preferable to the latter. Dr. Fluhrer was accustomed at the New York Polyclinic to inject a large quantity of carbolic acid (from 60 to 80 minims), but it would seem hardly necessary to use such a large amount when such excellent results as those reported by Dr. Milliken could be obtained with small injections.

DR. WM. T. WHITE said that while he had never seen any of the bad results from iodine which had been mentioned, it was a fact that in cases where considerable inflammation was set up by the latter, it was necessary for the patient to remain in bed for two or three days, and, therefore, if this could be avoided by the use of carbolic acid it was certainly a point gained.

DR. MILLIKEN said that in regard to iodine he was not so much in fear of the sloughing liable to be caused by it, as of iodine poisoning. The painlessness of carbolic acid he thought was a great point in its favor. In the paper, he said, he had omitted to state that he usually directed a suspensory bandage to be worn for the first two weeks, and that he employed for the injection equal parts of glycerine and carbolic acid, a perfect solution being highly desirable. He preferred to use 10 to 20 minims, and repeat the injection a second, or even a third time, if necessary, rather than to use a large quantity of the acid a single time. In cases where the trouble returned it was always noticeable that the hydrocele was never as large as it had been originally.

DR. WM. R. BALLOU read a paper on

#### ACUTE PROSTATITIS AND PROSTATIC ABSCESS.

In one thousand cases of urethritis in various stages seen in hospital and dispensary practice during the past five years, he said he had observed only three cases of prostatitis resulting in an abscess of the gland, though many of a milder grade. In the more severe form of the affection the termination might be either in resolution or in prostatic abscess. Many distinct foci of suppuration were sometimes present, and perforation and discharge might be either into the urethra, the rectum or the perineum. The most frequent cause was extension of inflammation from the anterior urethra; and among the other causes were cold, traumatism (including the use of instruments), and irritating urethral injections.

Having described the symptoms in the milder form, he said that in the severer form the temperature might rise to 101° or 105°. Swelling, pain and throbbing in the rectum were marked, and defecation might be painful or much interfered with. As the formation of pus came on, all the symptoms became intensified, and even general movements of the body were accompanied by agonizing pain. There was also a sudden accession of fever, usually with rigor and sweating. More or less

complete retention of urine might be present; but prostatic fistula or extravasation of urine were rare, owing to the fact that the surrounding tissues were very tense from cellular infiltration. Having spoken of the prognosis, he said that in the beginning of the attack all local urethral medication was to be stopped and absolute rest in bed enforced, if possible. A brisk purge has advisable at first, and later on laxatives were to be given at intervals. Such alkalies as citrate of potassium (ten grains) or liquor potassæ (five drops), given every three hours with tincture of hyoscyamus (two drachms), he had found most efficacious in diminishing the pain and frequency of micturition; and he advised that they should be kept up during the whole course of the disease.

Local remedies to the perineum, such as leeches, hot fomentations, fly blisters and cantharidal collodion, as well as hot hip-baths, were often of service. Morphia internally or suppositories of opium and belladonna were sometimes required by the intense pain present. If retention of urine occurred, a soft catheter should be passed after irrigating the urethra with a mild solution of permanganate of potassium. Incidentally, Dr. Ballou said that in ordinary acute urethritis he had obtained more prompt and satisfactory results with permanganate injections than with almost any other, and that he now used this treatment almost exclusively. After drawing off the water, the bladder should also be washed out. In some cases of retention a metallic instrument might be required; but it should be used with extreme caution, and aspiration above the pubes was sometimes preferable.

If abscess formed, free incision was called for, and even if fluctuation was not distinct, a free and deep perineal or rectal incision was afterward followed by the most beneficial results. After evacuation, under antiseptic precautions, the abscess should be washed out with bichloride solution, and a large drainage-tube inserted. Passage of a sound into the bladder, in the hope of rupturing the abscess into the urethra had been sometimes recommended.

In conclusion, Dr. Ballou gave the notes of three cases of acute prostatic abscess treated by him. In one the abscess had discharged spontaneously into the rectum before the patient came under observation; in another it was tapped with a trocar through the rectum; and in the third an incision was made from the rectum (after the introduction of a Sims rectal speculum).

The President said that in the earlier stages he thought it preferable to make the perineal rather than the rectal incision, on account of the danger with the latter of the opening remaining permanently and also of infiltration of the tissues. If the case were seen later, and the abscess was evidently pointing towards the rectum, he would perform rectal incision. He regarded the passage of a metallic instrument into the bladder with the idea of causing rupture into the urethra as a dangerous and unjustifiable procedure, and referred to a case where this was done, which terminated fatally in consequence.

#### THE TREATMENT OF GONORRHEA.

In reply to a question, Dr. Ballou stated that he was in the habit of using in acute urethritis six hourly injections of the strength of one-eighth to one-tenth of a grain of permanganate of potassium to the ounce of distilled water; two syringefuls being employed at each injection. Internally he usually gave some alkalies,

and if the trouble were deep seated, hyoscyamus in addition. After from four to eight days sulphate or acetate of zinc (one grain to the ounce), was added to the injection.

Dr. WM. McCOLLOM said that it might be objected to such a weak permanganate solution that it was scarcely germicidal. He himself had generally used the permanganate in the strength of one grain, or, all events, half a grain, to the ounce.

Dr. BALLOU thought that the gonococcus at the present time was not regarded as of quite as much importance as formerly. While he used the very weak permanganate solution in the first stage, he often increased the strength to one-sixth of a grain to the ounce afterwards; but this was as strong as he ever employed it.

Dr. PRITCHARD said that he had formerly used the permanganate, but he found that while with this injection, as with many others, the discharge disappeared for a time, it almost always came back again.

(To be continued.)

### Recent Literature.

*The Vest-Pocket Anatomist.* By C. H. LEONARD, A.M., M.D. Fourteenth Revised Edition. Containing Dissection Hints and Visceral Anatomy. Detroit: The Illustrated Medical Journal Co.

It is the boast of the reviewer, repeated yearly, and as often made good, that he can "pluck" any student who trusts to compendiums. The book before us does not call for further notice. T. D.

*Auscultation and Percussion.* By FREDERICK C. SHATTUCK, M.D. Professor of Clinical Medicine in Harvard University; Visiting Physician, Massachusetts General Hospital, etc.

This little book of 120 pages is very concise and remarkably well written. Seven plates of outlines at the beginning of the book add much to its value. The first fifty-six pages are devoted to the lungs. Among its many excellences we notice with pleasure what is said about palpation in the first chapter. The views expressed in the page devoted to the merits of gentle percussion will also meet the approbation of the modern teacher. Much of the rest of the book is devoted to the heart and aorta, while the last chapter deals with the physical exploration of the liver, spleen and pancreas. In conclusion, we may add that the different subjects are handled with great clearness and discrimination, and that the book more nearly attains the ideal of a compendium than any we have. It is to be unhesitatingly recommended to physicians and students alike as the best of its kind.

APPOINTMENTS IN FOREIGN UNIVERSITIES.—Professor Schanta, of the University of Prague, has been appointed to the Chair of Midwifery, with charge of the First Obstetrical and Gynecological Clinic, in the University of Vienna, in place of the late Prof. Carl Braun. Professor Löffler, of Griefswald, has been invited to succeed Professor Rubner in the Chair of Hygiene in the University of Marburg. Professor Rubner has gone to Berlin to take the position formerly held by Professor Koch.

THE BOSTON  
**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, SEPTEMBER 10, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

**ON THE ROLE OF ALCOHOLISM IN THE ETIOLOGY OF GENERAL PARALYSIS.**

At the Congress of Mental Medicine held in Lyons, August 3, 1891, the subject which elicited the most discussion was that of the rôle of alcoholism in the etiology of general paralysis.

Rousset, who opened the discussion by an exhaustive report, concluded that predisposition is equally as important a pathogenic factor as alcoholism; there are, however, exceptional cases where, apart from any hereditary influence, alcoholic excesses may determine at length those processes of connective tissue proliferation and cerebral sclerosis, which find expression in paralytic dementia.

Magnan defended the view propounded in his well-known work, namely, that chronic alcoholism leads habitually to dementia and sometimes to general paralysis; this view being supported by arguments borrowed from experimental physiology on the one part, and from clinical observation and pathological anatomy on the other.

Experiments on animals subjected to chronic alcohol poisoning, give as results thereof, steatosis of the liver and kidneys, sclerosis of the pericardium, of the meninges, and of the posterior columns of the cord. In man, similar lesions are noted as the effect of prolonged alcoholic excesses; the morbid process localizes itself in accordance with individual predisposition, and when it affects the cerebrum, it determines the symptoms of dementia.

Regis stated that he had formed his opinion from data obtained in the private asylum of Castel d'Andorte. He finds that in the middle classes of Gironde cases of general paralysis and of alcoholism are in absolutely inverse proportion, and that in this region, at least, alcoholism has no influence on the production of general paralysis. On the other hand, almost all cases of general paralysis are old syphilitic patients; and this leads him to assign an important rôle to syphilis as an etiological factor in general paralysis.

Maricé, of Paris, regards ordinary toxicological

agents (mercury, lead, opium) as factors of no account in general paralysis. Nor do the infectious poisons (those of acute diseases) seem to have any influence in the genesis of this disease. Syphilis, on the contrary, as a chronic infectious process, has been found to be pathogenic in sixty-five per cent. Alcoholism and syphilis combined, associated with heredity, seem to form a sort of triad with predominant etiological influence. So impressed is this authority with the importance of heredity, that he regards general paralysis rather as a degenerative affection of the race than of the individual.

Combemale, of Lille, stated that he had induced in dogs the characteristic symptoms and lesions of general paralysis by dosing them with daily quantities of alcohol, introduced by the stomach tube; these experiments were made in conjunction with Mairret. These are his conclusions:

(1) Chronic poisoning by alcohol gives rise in the dog to outbreaks of delirium characterized especially by ideas of fear with hallucinations.

(2) To these symptoms which generally mark the onset of the psychical troubles, are shortly added mental enfeeblement and muscular disorders, both ataxic and paralytic, which begin by the posterior extremities or at least have their maximum there, and rapidly become general, as in general paralysis.

(3) At the autopsy of the animals are found the principal lesions which characterize general paralysis; diffuse-meningo-encephalic inflammation and vascular dilatation.

(4) To the nervous disorders of the limbs are to be added certain choreiform tremblings of the head and neck, and modifications of character and of instinct; thus an animal of snappish, churlish disposition would become mild-mannered and tolerant of excitation.

These physical and mental disturbances were thought to justify the diagnosis of general paralysis of special form.

Christian thought that it would not do to give to the morbid accidents noted in the dog by Combemale the name of general paralysis. They simply show that alcohol causes in the dog delirium and paralysis. With this opinion Mairret coincided. He believes that alcohol may determine in man the appearance of a special form of general paralysis, quite distinct clinically and anatomically, from ordinary general paralysis.

Magnan did not dispute that alcoholism gives to general paralysis a special physiognomy, which results from the distribution of the lesions. But this is no reason for creating a special form of general paralysis.

Charpentier affirmed that hospital statistics have proved that it is in alcoholic patients that general progressive paralysis acquires its maximum of frequency. In the last five years he has found at Bicêtre, eighty-three cases of confirmed alcoholism out of one hundred and thirty-five victims of general paralysis. If general paralysis of alcoholic origin takes on a special form, this is due to the nature of the intoxicant, its

affinities for particular tissues, and the kind of irritation it provokes.

From an anatomico-pathological point of view, alcohol-poisoning may produce the entire symptomatic complex known as progressive general paralysis, and at the autopsy one may fail to find the characteristic lesion of general paralysis, that is, diffuse interstitial sclerosis. *Per contra*, there is no diffuse interstitial sclerosis without general paralysis, while there may be general paralysis without this anatomical lesion.

From the foregoing discussion, it will be seen that pathologists have not yet, with sufficient precision, defined the pathological anatomy, the symptoms and the course of that morbid entity designated under the name of general paralysis, and till this is done, as was remarked by one of the speakers at the meeting, the question of the rôle of alcoholism in the etiology of general paralysis cannot be satisfactorily answered.

#### PERMANENT PUBLIC BATHS FOR THE POOR.

In the latter part of August there were opened, with simple ceremonies, the first permanent public baths in the city of New York. The building is situated on Centre-Market Place, in the midst of the east-side tenement district, about half-way between Broadway and the Bowery, and it has been erected at a cost of about \$25,000 exclusive of the land, which was kindly given for the purpose by the New York City Mission Society. The project has been carried out by the Association for Improving the Condition of the Poor; and on the occasion of the opening of the baths an address was made by Mr. John Paton, President of the Association, and a poem read by Dr. Gouverneur M. Smith, one of the principal movers in the work. The building is attractive in appearance, and its accommodations are capable of providing nearly one thousand baths a day. The departments for the two sexes are entirely distinct, with separate entrances, so that males and females can bathe at the same time, and the baths are to be kept open for fifteen hours a day, winter and summer.

The system adopted is that which has been in use for some time in Vienna and other European cities, namely, the shower or rain-bath plan. Adjoining each compartment is a small dressing-room, and most of the baths are furnished with warm as well as cold water. Each bather is provided with a towel of ample size and a small cake of soap, and he is expected to carry home the latter. The price for a bath is five cents, but provisions have been made by which the very needy can secure their baths for nothing. One hundred and twenty-five people are reported to have availed themselves of the baths the first morning they were opened. These new "People's Baths" are the direct result of a movement commenced some time ago by the medical profession, and the Association for improving the Condition of the Poor is to be congratulated on having carried it out to so happy a consummation.

#### STATE CARE OF EPILEPTICS.

THE Department of Health of the American Social Science Association occupied itself at the meeting at Saratoga last week with a consideration of epilepsy, insanity, hypnotism and hydrophobia.

Dr. F. Peterson, of New York, chairman of the department, was not present, but contributed a paper on "State Care of Epileptics." This subject was discussed in a paper by Dr. W. N. Bullard, published in the *JOURNAL*, January 8, 1891, and at a meeting of the Clinical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, reported in the same issue. Dr. Peterson agrees with the views then advanced as to the need of special institutions—he suggests one in each State—for the care of epileptics. He estimates that there are more than 100,000 epileptics in the United States, and that there are at least 2,000 in the almshouses and asylums of the State of New York. He hopes New York will follow the example already set by Massachusetts, Ohio and California in making separate provision for these unfortunates.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**CASE OF LUPUS UNDER TREATMENT WITH TUBERCULIN SINCE FEBRUARY.**—The medical officer in command at Cincinnati, under date of August 20th, reports as follows to the Surgeon-General of the Marine-Hospital Service: "I have the honor to inform you that the use of tuberculin has been discontinued in the case of lupus of seventeen years' standing, transferred from Washington, D. C., to this station, for a continuation of treatment with tuberculin, commenced by Assistant Surgeon Geddings, February 11, 1891. The destruction of tissue by advancing ulceration and sloughing was more marked in the last fortnight of treatment than at any time during the entire period of the existence of the disease. In view of the condition of the lupus patch, it was deemed advisable to abandon the use of tuberculin."

**THE CENSUS OF CANADA.**—Canadians are much disappointed over the result of the census. The enumeration gives the Dominion 4,823,344 inhabitants, an increase of 498,531 in the decade, or rather more than eleven per cent. Most of the gain was made in the Western provinces, in Ontario, in Manitoba, and in the newly developed country along the Pacific coast. Thus Toronto, which had 96,196 inhabitants in 1881, now is credited with 181,220; Winnipeg has grown from 7,985 to 25,642; Victoria, British Columbia, from 5,925 to 16,841, while Vancouver, which was only a city on paper in 1881, now has 13,685 inhabitants. Hamilton, Ottawa, London and Kingston all report large gains, and are now considerable cities, Hamilton leading with 48,980, closely followed by Ottawa with 41,151. In the Province of Quebec the greatest gain is made by Montreal, which has a population of 216,650, against 155,237 in 1881. Quebec has 63,090 inhabitants against 62,446 in 1881. In the Maritime Provinces the loss of population is most



marked, St. John's population has declined from 41,353 to 39,179. Eight of the nineteen electoral districts in Nova Scotia have lost population. The same return is made for eight of the fifteen New Brunswick districts. There are three districts in Prince Edward Island, one of which is returned with the minus sign. Halifax has gained 2,456 inhabitants, having now 38,556.

## BOSTON.

JAMES J. MINOT, M.D., of Boston, has been nominated by Gov. Russell, trustee of the Massachusetts Hospital for Dipsonanics.

**LEGISLATIVE REGULATION OF EMBALMING.**—At the tenth annual meeting of the New England Undertakers Association held in Boston, September 2d, Medical Examiner Thomas M. Durell, of Somerville, addressed those present in regard to the bill presented last year to the Legislature for the regulation of embalming. He recommended co-operation between medical examiners and undertakers. He thought that a law could be framed that would be for the interest of both and the public as well. He suggested the appointment of a committee of five to meet a similar one from the medico-legal society, and to draft a bill for presentation to the Legislature, and see that the measure passed. His proposition was adopted. Mr. A. E. Mann, the Association's secretary, spoke of the personal work done by the Massachusetts undertakers against the passage of the anti-embalming bill, and advocated the formation of a State association, in addition to that which includes the six New England States.

Mr. C. B. Dolge, of Westport, Ct., read a paper on "Embalming as a Fine Art." He said, "There is no question which demands so much attention from undertakers as the art of embalming. Through your Association we have been able to call the attention of doctors, lawyers, legislators and the public to ourselves and you will derive great benefit from it. Embalming is an art which is most difficult of mastery—not so easy as the manufacturers of some new fluid which they desire to sell would have you to believe. There are about 14,000 undertakers in the States, of which number only about half do more or less embalming. This is a small showing, and, because so many have but a superficial knowledge of the art and frequently fail, all good embalmers suffer." He spoke of the work of the United States College of Embalming, with which he was connected. It teaches all that is deemed necessary for a clear understanding of the human body and its anatomy as far as is needed to do the work intelligently and correctly. The study of chemistry was not considered necessary, as there were plenty of standard fluids, manufactured by responsible firms that could not afford to put an inferior fluid on the market. A good embalmer readily discovers which fluid is the better. He particularly emphasized the necessity of careful instruction in embalming.

The president, after this essay, announced the following committee on legislation: Messrs. Lawrence

Reed, A. E. Mann, George Waterman, George N. Hopkins and Oliver Walton. It was then decided to have a committee of one from each State to look after legislative matters, and President Foster appointed as this committee: E. A. Brophy, of Maine, H. B. Knowles, of Rhode Island, E. D. Ward, of New Hampshire, C. W. Hills, of Connecticut and L. E. Cabot, of Vermont.

## NEW YORK.

**THE DEATH-RATE.**—The report of Dr. Nagle, Deputy Registrar of Records of Vital Statistics, for the week ending August 29th, shows a slight increase in the death-rate. The number of deaths was 826, representing an annual death-rate of 25.52 per thousand of the population against 773 and 23.89 the week previous, and 791 and 24.43, the average for the corresponding period during the past five years. The deaths from violence, however, which have averaged 32 per week since 1885, were increased to 107 by the Park Place disaster; and but for this the mortality of the city would have been under the average. There is some reason to suppose that an increase in the number of cases of typhoid fever reported may be due to the contaminated condition of the Croton water-supply.

**POLLUTION OF THE WATER-SUPPLY.**—The Board of Health is at present engaged in a careful examination of the existing sources of pollution along the Croton water-shed, and at its last weekly meeting adopted a resolution calling upon the State Board of Health to report to the New York City Board of Health the names and residences of all persons now ill with a communicable disease, and those who may hereafter become ill of such disease, who reside on the Croton water-shed; also to report at once all deaths occurring on the Croton water-shed, with the name of the disease and the residence of the deceased.

**INSUFFICIENT ACCOMMODATION FOR THE INSANE.**—The overcrowded condition of the Brooklyn public insane asylum at Flatbush, where 1,400 patients are forced to occupy quarters intended for 900 at the most, and where even the damp cellars have to be used to lodge the unfortunate inmates, was the subject of an official complaint by the Charities' Commissioners to the Kings County Board of Supervisors on August 27th. Their statement showed that the main reason for this condition of affairs was the failure to complete the structures in course of erection at the county farm at St. Johnland.

## Miscellany.

## THE PHYSIOLOGICAL ACTION OF KOLA-NUT.

DR. KOTLIAR,<sup>1</sup> wishing to elucidate the action of kola-nut, which, as is well known, has been recommended for increasing the power of the body to undergo a severe strain of work, has made a series of observations in Professor Manassein's clinic in St. Peters-

<sup>1</sup> Wratsch, No. 19, 1891.

burg, on the alteration of the chemical processes of the body when under the action of the drug. The observations were made on seven healthy young men, each being observed for two consecutive periods of five days. In some the drug was given during the first period, and the subject was kept at rest from work. In others the subjects worked hard, and the drug was given during the second period. The quantity of powdered kola-nut taken per diem was a drachm. From careful analysis of the food and excreta, it was found that, under conditions both of rest and work, kola increased the assimilation of phosphorus and sulphur. That of chlorine was increased during rest, but was not altered by kola under conditions of work. The metamorphosis of chlorine was diminished by kola both under conditions of rest and work, especially in the latter case. The metamorphosis of phosphorus was diminished both at rest and at work, but more especially during rest. The same may be said of sulphur. Finally, the breaking up of phosphorus and sulphur compounds both during rest and work, as compared with that of nitrogenous compounds, was diminished.

#### MISTAKES ABOUT BEARINGS.<sup>1</sup>

MISTAKES in orientation—sometimes of the most puzzling character—are usually the result of some incidental and temporary bewilderment, and may under peculiar circumstances overtake any one. Some instances have been cited by Sir Charles Warren in which they are chronic and may afflict even the best-informed persons. Erroneous conceptions formed by children as to distances and positions may grow up with them undetected till near maturity. Then, when the discovery is made, it is too late to apply any better remedy than to recognize the error and make allowance for it when possible. Cases are cited of a person whose ideas of certain parts of London were all inverted; of another, who placed Paris north of London; of thirty well-informed young men, “about eighteen were under the impression that, while the sun rises in the east, the stars rise in the west, from having learned that the sun has a proper motion among the stars; and the author believes that there are few educated men who have not grown up with some curious errors with reference to geographical facts, which have bothered them all their lives, and which they have found it to be impossible to get rid of.” This defect may account for some of the accidents that occur on railways and shipping.

#### ESTABLISHED ANATOMICAL WORKS OF GOETHE.

In looking through the “Goethe and Schiller Archive,” in Weimar, Professor Karl Bardeleben, of Jena, has discovered a series of hitherto unknown anatomical writings by the poet Goethe.<sup>2</sup> Dr. Bardeleben will report on his discoveries in detail in the next volume of the *Goethe Jahrbuch*; meanwhile, however, he has written a brief account of them for the *Anatomische Anzeiger*. The writings in question consist of three manuscripts of considerable length and importance, and a number of short notes. The first of the three

is the first draft of the famous essay on the intermaxillary bone, of the year 1784, announcing Goethe's discovery of the said bone in man, the absence of which had hitherto been regarded as one of the main marks which distinguish man from the lower animals. Besides the text, Dr. Bardeleben found a series of illustrative drawings (originally seventeen in number) and a bundle of notes containing the not yet published details of the relevant osteological conditions in a large number of higher and lower mammalia.

One of the most interesting items of the discovery is the letter in which Goethe announced his discovery to Soemmering, who was just on the point of complying with a call to Mayence. It runs thus: “With the sincere wish that the change of your abode may redound to your happiness, I send you some attempts at osteological drawings stitched together with a view of laying before you a little discovery which I believe I have made. If, however, I should be mistaken, and tell you only something already known instead of a novelty, as I believe, forgive me, for, though my occupations do indeed permit me to cast a glance at nature and at the books which teach us to know it, it is impossible, in my position, to be accurately informed of what others have discovered before us.” Not less interesting is the letter in which Loder, of Jena, the only professional anatomist who at once unreservedly recognized Goethe's discovery, congratulated him after reading the manuscript. “I return you,” he writes, “the essay most kindly communicated to me with the sincerest thanks. Its perusal has given me so much pleasure, and your precision in anatomical description as well as your insight into the physiology of the part have inspired me with so much admiration, that I quite seriously regretted in my anatomical enthusiasm that you are a minister and not a professor of anatomy. But you will answer me, as the Emperor Leopold answered a musician who, after his Majesty had played him something on the piano, threw his arms round his neck in ecstacy, and regretted that he had not become a musician: ‘We are not ill off as it is.’”

Besides the essay on the intermaxillary bone, Bardeleben communicates two anatomical essays, both unfinished, but showing that Goethe pursued his studies in comparative anatomy with far-sighted sagacity and with no less an ultimate aim than that of gaining a uniform basis for the conception of the various animal forms. The first of the two has reference to osteology in general. Only the first part, treating of the comparative anatomy of the skull in mammalia, is finished, and Bardeleben believes it to have been written in the summer of 1794. The second essay, treating of the forms of animals, was written at Breslau four years before, and throws much more light on Goethe's conception of the nature of comparative anatomy than the first. After careful study of these essays, Bardeleben concludes that the frequent assumption of Goethe having been a pre-Darwinian Darwinite must be subjected to strict criticism. “Whether or how far,” he says, “one is justified in designating Goethe as a forerunner of Lamarck or Darwin, I do not wish to discuss here in detail. It seems to me, however, after a thorough study of Goethe's works, especially these newly discovered ones, that he did not go beyond an ideal thought or constructed type, and that the idea of man's descent from lower animals, of a real blood relationship among the latter and between them and man, was far from him.”

<sup>1</sup> *Popular Science Monthly*, September.  
<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*, August 1891.

## Correspondence.

[From our Special Correspondent.]

### INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF HYGIENE AND DEMOGRAPHY, MEETING AT LONDON.

PRELIMINARY ARRANGEMENTS. — OPENING. — ADDRESSES OF DELEGATES. — ADDRESSES OF PRESIDING OFFICERS IN SECTIONS. — DEATH-RATE IN ENGLAND AND INDIA. — SPREAD OF EPIDEMIC DISEASES. — TRANSMISSION OF CHOLERA. — ETIOLOGY OF MALARIA. — RABIES. — SCHOOL-CHILDREN. — TOWN FOGS, ETC. — OPEN AIR SPACES. — SEWAGE DISPOSAL.

LONDON, August 21, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:— In the following notes upon the great gathering of public sanitarians from all parts of the world, I shall not attempt a full account of proceedings, but shall give an outline only of such matters as appear to be of special sanitary importance. It would require the possession of omnipresent powers to detail the valuable proceedings of the ten different Sections upon Preventive Medicine, Bacteriology, The Relation of Animal Diseases to Man, Infancy and School-Life, Chemistry in Relation to Hygiene, Architecture in Relation to Hygiene, Engineering, Naval and Military Hygiene, State Hygiene, and Demography.

The meeting of the British Medical Association at Bournemouth a few days previously, undoubtedly lent increasing interest to the Congress of Hygiene. The total number of persons who registered as delegates and members of the Congress, fell but little below 3,000. The Massachusetts Medical Society, the State, and the State Board of Health were represented by Drs. Wyman, Lyman, Drown, Prince and Abbott. Delegates were also present from New York, Maine, Michigan, Minnesota, Iowa, Kansas, and from the United States Army.

The preliminary arrangements for the Congress have been very thoroughly and successfully carried out. The place selected for the meetings is at Burlington House in Piccadilly, a location which is convenient and accessible from its proximity to many principal railway stations and hotels.

The opening meeting was held on Monday afternoon, in St. James Hall, which was crowded to its utmost, unusual interest undoubtedly being given to the meeting by the presence of His Royal Highness, the Prince of Wales, who is President of the Congress.

The meeting was opened by Sir Douglas Galton, who presented the report of the Permanent International Committee, briefly outlining the objects of the Congress.

The opening address of the Prince of Wales had the merit of brevity and good common-sense. He was followed by Dr. Brouardel, of Paris, President of the Permanent International Committee, who eulogized Jenner and Pasteur. Dr. Von Coler, Director-General of the Prussian Army, followed, his address being mainly devoted to the diminution of the death-rate in the Prussian Army, the actual decrease being represented by the difference between a death-rate of 6.9 per cent. of the strength in 1868, to 2.3 per cent. in 1888. Malarial fever, spinal-pox, dysentery and typhus fever have nearly disappeared from the list of diseases of actual occurrence in the army. He was followed by Dr. Roth of the German Government, and Professor Corradi of the Italian Committee, each of whom addressed the Congress very briefly.

M. Josef Kórosi, of Buda-Pesth, one of the foremost of living statisticians, confined his remarks to the history of Demography, a word which has proved quite a puzzle to the London daily papers. M. Kórosi's definition, however, was sufficiently clear. He stated that Demography as a branch of science, undertakes to investigate the laws which regulate the life, the increase and the decrease of nations. It comprises three parts: Statistics of natality, of mortality (including the measurement of the duration of human life), and the increase of population. The meeting closed with a vote of thanks to the Prince of Wales, offered by Sir James

Paget, seconded by Dr. Buchanan of the Local Government Board, and adopted by the audience with hearty cheers.

In the evening a dinner was given to a large number of guests by Sir Andrew Clark at the Royal College of Physicians; and in this connection I ought to add that all of the entertainments, excursions, dinners and receptions which have been given to the delegates and members of the Congress have been so well and so successfully managed as to add very largely to the pleasures of the week, and gave evidence of the unbounded hospitality of the patrons, as well as of all who were concerned in the general management.

In the Section upon Preventive Medicine, on Tuesday, Sir Joseph Fayrer, presiding, opened the meeting of the Section with an excellent address, in which he outlined the general history, the scope and objects of Preventive Medicine, dwelling at some length upon the reduction of the death-rate in England and in India.

Surgeon-General Cunningham's paper on the "Mode of Preventing the Spread of Epidemic Diseases from one Country to Another," presented three methods of work: Quarantine, medical inspection, and sanitary improvement. Taking cholera as an illustrative type of epidemic disease, he condemned quarantine both on land and on sea, and approved of each of the other modes of prevention, especially that of sanitary improvement.

Inspector-General Lawson presented the subject of "The Transmission of Cholera from one Country to Another," advocating the ancient (and hazy) theory of atmospheric influence. A lively discussion ensued, in which the English authorities generally condemned quarantine as useless. Opposite views, however, were strongly maintained by many foreign delegates.

In the Section upon Bacteriology, after a brief opening address by Prof. Lister, much interest was shown in the paper by Prof. Laveran, upon the "Etiology of Malaria." In this paper the author detailed the characteristics of the hematozoön which he had already described in 1880. Prof. Hneppce, of Prague, presented the subject of the "Bacillus of Asiatic Cholera," and the discussion which followed was participated in by Drs. Klein, Gruber, and others, who took different views of the subject.

In the Section upon "The Relation of Diseases of Animals to Man," the principal topic of discussion upon the first day, was Rabies. Dr. Roux, of the Pasteur Institute, read a paper upon the results obtained at the Institute in the preventive treatment of the disease, and advocated very earnestly the methods there employed. Dr. Fleming, F.R.C.V.S., in his paper on "The Propagation and Prevention of Rabies," advocated suppressive sanitary police measures, as follows, in the order of their importance:

- (1) The destruction of all dogs that are rabid, or suspected of being rabid.
- (2) The seizure and, if need be, the destruction of all ownerless and wandering dogs.
- (3) All other dogs to wear a properly constructed and well-fitted muzzle during the prevalence of rabies, and also for a period equal to the longest interval of latency after the malady has been suppressed.
- (4) The imposition of a tax on all dogs.

In conclusion, Dr. Fleming stated his belief in the possibility of stamping out the disease by strict measures, such as he had outlined, and said that it would only exist in those countries which do not desire to get rid of it.

An interesting discussion followed, in which many facts came to light. Dr. Hime, of Bradford, said that in England muzzling, as carried out, was very much of a farce. For example, in York, the dogs on one side of a street were muzzled and on the other side (in a different district) they were not.

Dr. Drysdale said that while the medical profession in England objected to the establishment of a Pasteur Institute there, they were very willing to avail themselves of the advantages of the institute at Paris.

In Sir Henry Simpson's remarks, he strongly objected to the carrying out of any restrictive measures by muzzling,

in consequence of the interference with hunting and sporting. He warned the Section that any appeal in England for legislation upon the subject, having muzzling in view, would be in vain. (Sportsman's pleasure, *versus* the protection of human life.)

Professor Ostertag, of Berlin, cited the experience of Germany, where the laws are very plainly effectual in suppressing the disease. It is of very rare occurrence in Germany except upon the borders of other countries. In Berlin all dogs wear muzzles, and a case of hydrophobia has not been reported for ten years.

Dr. Nocard, of Paris, gave some further details of the French method of preventive treatment as applied to domestic animals, especially sheep. He expressed himself as entirely in accord with Dr. Fleming. He also said that it is undoubtedly true that muzzling diminishes rabies, but it is clear that the result is only indirectly due to the muzzle. Never has the muzzle hindered a rabid dog from biting. When one has seen a rabid dog break his teeth and even jaws on the bars of his cage, one understands that the dog would not retain one minute any muzzle that one may have been able to place upon him before the disease broke out. But the muzzle has the advantage of showing clearly to the police the dogs which have escaped from the house, or have no home, or who are not the objects of supervision. It is from this class that most rabid dogs are furnished. To seize and take them is to suppress the disease. One would get at the same result by ordering that every dog in the public street should be held in leash. This is what was done in Paris in 1888: 125 mad dogs were observed in the month of April. The prefect of police obtained an order as above. The measure was only applied six weeks, yet it sufficed to reduce from 125 to 25, the monthly number of mad dogs for the last half of the year 1888. There is no necessity for new measures to suppress rabies. It suffices to have the will, and to apply rigorously the measures prescribed in all civilized countries.

The Section upon Infancy, Childhood, and School-Life was very fully attended, and many ladies were attentive visitors in this Section. Dr. F. Warner, F.R.C.P., presented a paper on "The Scientific Observation and Study of Children in School, and the Classes into which they may be Grouped." His classification was based upon observations upon 59,027 school children, and was briefly summarized as follows:

(1) Children well made, with a nervous system acting well, and average or bright at school-work. Of these there were among the 59,027 seen—boys, 21,315; girls, 19,536; total, 40,851. Such pupils are the average or normal, hence they do not appear further in the tables. It is seen here, as in most other cases, that the girls are better than the boys. In this work search was made for the abnormal and pathological. Scholarship would be most advantageously given to the best made children.

(2) A group similar to the last, but slow at lessons (referred to by teachers), that is, children presenting no defects to the observer who does not use mental tests.—It is important to differentiate such pupils from those with defective brain conditions. Some children's bodies and brains are well developed and sound though presenting no present faculty for school lessons, as the teachers' evidence shows. The mental examination and history may, on the other hand, show grave defects in intellectual and moral faculty. Many of this group were "eye cases," some "cripples," several were presented by the teachers, not having been noted by us. An analysis will be given in the full report.

(3) Cases presenting defects of development of the body of various kinds. It is not intended to represent children as exceptions from an educational point of view because some defects are present.

(4) Cases presenting abnormal nerve signs. Their signs may vary in two directions; the one group is associated with low development, the other with delicacy and nervousness.

Certain groups of children are best defined by the association of two or more physical conditions.

(5) Cases presenting defect in development and abnormal nerve signs.—Boys, 1,975; girls, 1,096; total, 3,071. Such children are usually dull at work, and are often at low nutrition.

(6) Cases presenting defect in development and abnormal nerve signs, also indications of low nutrition.—Boys, 412; girls, 381; total, 793.

(7) Eye cases. Obvious defects, such as squint or disease were recorded, but no tests were applied to detect errors of vision or refraction.

(8) Deaf or partial deaf.—Boys, 34; girls, 33; total, 67. Tests for hearing were not generally used, but when a child was found deaf it was noted.

(9) Cases crippled, deformed or maimed.—Boys, 157; girls, 84; total, 341. These children varied greatly. Many are partially incapacitated for life, others only temporarily, some are mentally dull, others bright; they also differ greatly in physical health and strength.

(10) Epileptic.—Boys, 32; girls, 23; total, 55. These cases were asked for in every school. Any case with a history of epilepsy or fits was recorded for what it was worth. It would appear that most epileptic children are frequently absent from school.

(11) Cases selected as exceptional in mental status.—This group includes cases where the results of observation coincided with the teacher's opinion as to mental defect; it includes many imbeciles, obvious brain defects and disease, while less serious cases are also given. It is difficult to define what physical conditions alone indicate the child as unfit for average training, and an arbitrary attempt to do so must fail. Speaking generally, classes 5 and 6 need special attention in school, and should be known to the managers.

(12) Children delicate, pale, or thin (low nutrition).—This condition shows a high degree of correlation, with defects in development and nerve signs, also with mental dullness. No inquiries were made in day-schools as to the feeding of the children. The 2,003 children with low nutrition, presented the following co-existing conditions: Defects in development, 1,459; abnormal nerve signs, 1,233; defects in development and abnormal nerve signs, 793; dull in school, 797.

The study of children in school.—The general outcome of this work indicates the advisability of studying the pupils in two ways: (1) by mental tests, and (2) by physical examination or inspection. For the gain of direct scientific knowledge it is desirable to note all departures from the normal types. It appears to be a great gain to note, not only points in development and physiognomy, but also the nerve signs indicated; those postures or balances and movements or actions which were noted as signs were selected after much labor in observation, analysis, and comparison, and they seem well suited for the purpose in hand. They are readily recognized, and can easily be taught by means of casts, diagrams, and demonstration.

Physical examination by inspection is useful (1) as a means of selecting cases for special mental report, (2) as supporting a report founded on mental tests only. The double mode of inquiry is specially necessary to detect certain cases; the mental test alone would leave out of view those nervous children who suffer much, but are usually bright at work and interested in it, and tend to pass the standards quickly; on the other hand, grave mental defects may occur with brains good for all other functions.

The paper received much commendation from the various members who took part in the discussion. Among other important communications to this Section on Tuesday was a paper by Dr. Jacoby of New York, on the "Employment of Children in the United States," in which he paid special attention to the progress made in the different States of the Union with reference to legislation upon this question.

In the Section upon Chemistry and Physics, Sir Henry Roscoe, presiding, addressed the Section at length upon the advances made in this branch of public hygiene, and its importance. He was followed by papers on "Town Fogs

and their Effects," by Dr. W. J. Russell; "The Air of Large Towns, and methods of its Analysis," by members of the Manchester Fields Naturalists Society, and upon "The Means at our Disposal for Preventing the Emission of Smoke from Factories and Dwelling-houses," by Mr. A. Fletcher of the Local Government Board.

In the Section upon Architecture the time was occupied by the opening address of the President, Sir A. W. Blomfield, and by a paper by the Earl of Meath, on "Open Spaces."

Granting that fresh air and open spaces are needed for the health of the people of large towns, he proposed the following methods of satisfying this need: (1) A systematic acquisition and preservation of land for public recreation, in connection with the towns and in relation to their growth; (2) Increased facilities for taking people from the towns into the country. In the towns themselves the governing bodies—the councils—should lay down and should carry out some such rule as the following: That public recreation grounds should be provided in each parish, in proportion to the number of its inhabitants.

The paper was very fully and thoroughly discussed.

In the Section upon Engineering in its Relations to Hygiene, Sir John Good, the President, gave the opening address. Among other facts which he presented, he stated that the following works have been executed for the special purpose of improving the health of London.

The main intercepting and principal branch sewers which have been constructed for the conveyance of the sewage of London to the two outfalls into the River Thames, at Barking and Crossness respectively, measure about eighty English miles.

Since the year 1856, when the now extinct "Metropolitan Board of Works" was formed, there has been expended on the main drainage works alone the sum of nearly £6,000,000, or \$30,000,000.

As a by no means unimportant factor among the changes which, in modern times, have resulted in the better health of our capital city, a reference to the supply of water of improved quality, and in larger quantity must not be altogether omitted. Up to the end of 1890 the several companies (eight in number) had expended upon works for the supply of water to London, a sum very closely approximating to £15,000,000, or \$75,000,000.

The average quantity of water delivered last year to the inhabitants of London, for domestic purposes alone, was 24.75 gallons per head of population per diem, and in respect to quality but little, if at all, surpassed by that supplied to any other city in Europe; this water is conveyed through pipes, the united length of which is about 1,760 miles.

The total volume of water delivered for domestic purposes only in 1890 was 64,000,000,000 gallons. For raising this large quantity the companies employed no less than 184 steam pumping engines, having an aggregate of 21,659 horse-power.

Whilst admitting that great benefits have accrued from the extensive drainage works which have been executed, and the large expenditure that has been incurred for improving the health of London, it cannot yet, by any means, be said that all has been accomplished which might be done in this direction. Nor will it be possible to say as much so long as the sewage of the metropolis is allowed to flow into any part of the Thames without previous purification by the most perfect method as yet known, that is, *by being filtered through sand*. The only alternative would seem to be the conveyance of the sewage to the sea-coast beyond the mouth of the estuary of the Thames.

Professor H. Robinson read a paper on "Sewage Disposal in relation to Water-supply and River Pollution," in which he recommended the placing of rivers under continuous chemical and engineering observation (a practice which has fortunately been rendered practicable in Massachusetts by recent legislation).

Professor Pacchiotti, of Tunis, presented the subject of "Town Drainage in Italy," in which he submitted the following essential principles for adoption: (1) Every town

must select that form of sewage disposal which is best adapted to its own circumstances; (2) *The tout à l'égout* system most clearly approaches perfection, and should be adopted by all towns which have a good water-supply and approved gradient; (3) Towns possessing suitable soil in or near a town, should establish sewage farms; (4) Unless absolutely unavoidable, sewage must never be allowed to flow into water-courses.

Other papers were read by Baldwin Latham, C. E., on "Sanitation in India"; "French and English Systems of Sewage," by Jas. Lemon, C. E.; and "The Sanitation of Mining Settlements."

In the General Division of Demography, having one Section only, Sir Francis Galton gave the opening address, in which he dwelt largely upon the relative fertility of different races and their tendency to supplant one another under different circumstances. He said, in conclusion, that the improvement of the natural gifts of future generations of the human race is largely, though indirectly, under our control. We may not be able to originate, but we can guide. The processes of evolution are in constant and spontaneous activity, some pushing towards the bad, some towards the good. Our part is to watch for opportunities to intervene by checking the former and giving free play to the latter. We should distinguish clearly between our power in this fundamental respect and that which we also possess of ameliorating education and hygiene. It is earnestly to be hoped that demographers will increasingly direct their inquiries into historical facts, with the view of estimating the possible effects of reasonable political action in the future, in gradually raising the present miserably low standard of the human race to one in which the Utopias in the dreamland of philanthropists may become practical possibilities.

After reading his inaugural address, Mr. Galton called upon Dr. Ogle, M.D., F.R.C.P., to read his paper on "The Relation of Occupation to Disease and Mortality."

Dr. Ogle contributed valuable statistics from English sources in which the following causes were given for differences in mortality in different occupations:

(1) Working in a cramped attitude, and especially in one that interferes with the action of the thoracic organs; (2) Overwork, and especially sudden muscular efforts and strains; (3) Dealing with noxious substances, such as lead, phosphorus, mercury, infected hides, etc.; (4) Working in ill-ventilated and overheated rooms; (5) Alcoholic excess; (6) Liability to accident; (7) Exposure to inhalation of dust of various kinds.

These causes were severally considered, and statistical tables given illustrating their action.

The mortality of dealers in liquor was specially considered, and was shown to be in the ratio of 1,521 to 1,000, as compared with men in other occupations.

(To be continued.)

## BOGUS MEDICAL COLLEGE IN WASHINGTON.

TACOMA, WASH., August 27, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—Attention has been recently drawn, through the columns of your valuable journal, to the alleged medical college (Washington Biochemic) recently established at North Yakima, Wash. The enclosed article clipped from the Tacoma News, and written by me, as ex-president of the Pierce County Medical Society, will throw some light upon the inception and fate of this ephemeral fungus growth. "Professor" Carey was fined fifty dollars and costs, for illegal practice of medicine, by Judge Curry, of Spokane.

The proportions of the concern can be better understood if you tell your readers that a fire which destroyed five hundred dollars' worth of stuff (at retail prices, profits six hundred per cent.) nearly bankrupted the "institution," and that "Professor" Gans is a truck farmer on a three-acre lot.

Yours truly,

J. A. BEEBE, M.D.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, AUGUST 29, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrheal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York	1,315,301	826	376	24.00	11.76	16.92	1.80	3.00	
Chicago	1,069,859	439	243	30.58	7.48	18.26	6.28	2.86	
Philadelphia	1,046,964	377	188	18.72	9.10	14.30	1.04	1.82	
Brooklyn	866,343	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
St. Louis	451,750	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	414,439	207	84	32.34	11.27	25.18	3.43	1.47	
Baltimore	434,439	167	80	29.40	7.20	21.00	1.80	1.80	
Cincinnati	296,908	85	19	21.26	11.70	—	—	—	
Cleveland	242,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
New Orleans	242,030	100	28	20.25	13.58	9.70	—	—	
Pittsburg	240,000	132	69	36.48	11.96	16.96	7.60	5.32	
Milwaukee	240,000	97	58	30.90	6.18	19.57	1.03	6.18	
Washington	230,392	104	46	26.88	6.72	16.32	1.92	4.80	
Nashville	76,168	30	7	16.66	20.00	10.00	3.33	—	
Charleston	63,165	28	10	13.28	10.71	13.28	—	—	
Portland	26,425	15	7	33.33	6.66	26.66	—	—	
Worcester	84,635	41	25	45.40	6.81	27.24	—	11.35	
Lowell	77,686	43	29	41.94	9.32	34.55	—	2.33	
Fall River	74,288	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cambridge	70,928	16	6	22.25	12.50	25.00	—	—	
Lynn	55,727	12	11	58.31	33.33	50.00	—	8.33	
Lawrence	41,775	22	12	40.95	9.10	40.95	—	—	
Springfield	41,413	9	7	20.23	12.48	16.66	—	—	
New Bedford	40,733	15	9	39.96	—	39.96	—	—	
Salem	39,801	20	14	60.00	—	50.00	—	5.00	
Chelsea	27,909	14	5	28.56	—	21.42	—	—	
Haverhill	25,412	14	5	7.14	14.28	7.14	—	—	
Brookton	25,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Taunton	25,445	2	2	50.00	—	33.33	—	—	
Gloucester	24,651	19	8	47.34	10.52	42.08	—	5.26	
Newton	24,579	7	2	42.84	14.28	42.84	—	—	
Malden	23,031	13	1	4.63	7.69	15.38	—	—	
Fitchburg	22,057	11	6	45.45	—	45.45	—	—	
Waltham	18,707	10	3	30.00	—	30.00	—	—	
Pittsfield	17,281	8	7	75.00	12.50	75.00	—	—	
Quincy	16,723	2	1	50.00	50.00	50.00	—	—	
Newburyport	11,979	9	2	22.22	33.33	22.22	—	—	
Medford	13,947	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Clinton	10,424	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Peabody	10,193	3	—	33.33	33.33	33.33	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,821; under five years of age 1,374; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrheal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 291, consumption 293, lung diseases 151, diarrheal diseases 571, typhoid fever 75, diphtheria and croup 58, whooping-cough 24, scarlet fever 21, malarial fever 19, cerebro-spinal meningitis 11, measles 8, erysipelas 1.

From whooping-cough Pittsburgh 7, Chicago 5, Philadelphia, Boston, Milwaukee, Washington and Lowell 2 each, New York and New Orleans 1 each. From scarlet fever New York 9, Chicago 5, Philadelphia and Cincinnati 2 each, Boston, Milwaukee and Washington 1 each. From malarial fever New Orleans 3, New York 1, Baltimore 3, Philadelphia 2, Nashville 1. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York, Chicago and Worcester 2 each, Boston, Washington, Cambridge, Chelsea and Taunton 1 each. From measles New York 3, Chicago and Pittsburgh 2 each, Portland 1. From erysipelas Cincinnati, Pittsburgh, Milwaukee and Worcester 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,105,108, for the week ending August 25th, the death-rate was 18.0. Deaths reported 3,252; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 157, diarrheal 340, whooping-cough 70, measles 12, diphtheria 31, fever 32, scarlet fever 41.

The death-rates ranged from 8.8 in Halifax to 26.6 in Sunderland, Birmingham 15.5, Bradford 17.3, Hull 18.9, Leeds 17.5, Leicester 21.6, Liverpool 22.4, London 17.8, Manchester 18.5, North Ham 15.9, Sheffield 20.0, Wolverhampton 14.5. In Edinburgh 15.9, Glasgow 18.5, Dublin 20.6.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM AUGUST 29, 1891, TO SEPTEMBER 1, 1891.

Leave of absence for fifteen days is granted Surgeon J. V. D. Mendenhall, U. S. Army.

Leave of absence for twenty-five days is granted Major James P. Keefe, U. S. Army.

Leave of absence for one month, to commence on or about September 3, 1891, is hereby granted Captain Adrian S. Polakoff, assistant surgeon.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SEPTEMBER 5, 1891.

HOWARD WELLS, surgeon, ordered to temporary duty in the Bureau of Medicine and Surgery.

S. H. DICKSON, surgeon, detached from the practice ship "Constellation" and wait orders.

L. W. CURTIS, passed assistant surgeon, from the "Constellation" and to the Naval Academy.

W. H. RUSH, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Yantic."

H. G. BEYER, passed assistant surgeon, detached from the "Yantic" and granted two months leave.

ROBERT BOYD, assistant surgeon, from the U. S. S. "Dale" and to the Marine Rendezvous, Boston.

## VIRCHOW TESTIMONIAL FUND.

The following, final, statement is made of the contributions received by the American Committee, all of which have been forwarded to the Treasurer of the German Committee —

Amount previously acknowledged	\$1,124.00
Through William Osler, Baltimore	211.00
" William Pepper, Philadelphia	107.00
Gustav Barmgarten, St. Louis	45.00
John S. Billings, Washington	80.00
Additional through J. T. Whitaker, Cincinnati	30.00
" from New York, through W. H. Draper	10.00
From Henry M. Lyman, Chicago	25.00
" John A. Gordon, Quincy	5.00
" George Ross, Montreal	5.90
" James E. Graham, Toronto	10.00
Interest	8.69
Total	\$1,660.69

Reginald H. Fitz, M.D., for the Committee.

## APPOINTMENT.

JOHN F. CROSTON, M.D., of Haverhill, Mass., has been nominated by Governor Russell, as medical examiner in his district to succeed Dr. William Cogswell, of Bradford, deceased.

## ERRATA.

In the article on "Sarcoma of the Nose," by Dr. J. Payson Clark, in the last number of the JOURNAL, there were two errors. On page 239, first column, fourth paragraph, fourteenth line, "the *snare* being turned slowly" should read "the *scissors* being turned slowly." On page 241, second column, third paragraph, twelfth line, *microscopy* should read *rhinoscopy*.

## DEATHS.

GEORGE E. LIVERMORE, M.D. (Dart. 1884), M.M.S.S., of Lowell, died September 4th.

W. W. A. SPOTSWOOD, M.D., U. S. N., died in Mobile, Ala., September 7th, aged eighty-five. He was appointed assistant surgeon in the Navy in 1828, and surgeon in 1838, and retired in 1861.

HORACE HATCH, M.D., died in New Haven, Conn., August 28th. He had practised medicine in Washington for twenty years, retired in 1884.

J. R. SPEER, M.D., died in Pittsburgh, September 6th, aged ninety-five.

DANIEL PARKER, M.D., of Fulton, N. Y., died August 25th, aged fifty-two.

JOHN F. KEEFE, M.D., of New York, died August 26th, aged forty-six.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

A Manual of Practised Hygiene. By the late Edward A. Parkes, M.D., F.R.S., Professor of Military Hygiene in the Army Medical School. Eighth edition. Edited by J. Lane Nott, M.A., M.D., etc. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

Diseases of the Nasal Organs and Naso-Pharynx. By Whitfield Ward, A.M., M.D., etc. New York and London: G. P. Putnam's Sons. 1894.

The Electrical Treatment of Fibroid Tumors, with an Analysis of Forty-six Cases. By G. Betton Massey, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

## Address.

THE HEALTH AND LONGEVITY OF MEDICAL MEN.<sup>1</sup>

BY FRANCIS MINOT, M.D.

MR. PRESIDENT AND GENTLEMEN: In thanking you for the honor you have conferred upon me by inviting me to address you on the occasion of your annual meeting, I need hardly allude to the advantages, both to the profession and to the community, of an association like this, including so many of the most eminent medical men of the State. In no way is the science and practice of medicine better promoted than by the frequent intercourse of physicians, who are thus enabled to contribute to the common stock of professional knowledge the results of their personal observation on the nature and the course of the various diseases to which we are liable, as well as their experience in the modes of treating them. Such meetings are also valuable as a means of maintaining the dignity of the profession, of making it worthy of the respect of the public, by showing that the great object of medical science is the prevention and cure of disease and the relief of human suffering. I need not dwell upon the pleasure of personal intercourse and social enjoyment which an occasion like this affords.

In offering for your consideration some remarks upon the subject of the health and longevity of medical men, I shall endeavor to point out the advantages we possess over other professional men, as well as the dangers to which we are especially exposed, and the best means of their prevention.

It would be reasonable to believe that the health of professional men, that is of ministers, lawyers and doctors, ought to be as good as, if not better, than that of the rest of the community. They have good food, good clothing and good shelter. They are generally fully occupied, but only exceptionally overworked. They are usually free from the trials and anxieties of political life. Money-making is not often a passion with them. Comparatively speaking, they are but little subjected to temptations of excess and immorality, which are the sources of a considerable part of the diseases of mankind.

Both observation and investigation confirm this impression; and in respect to longevity, we find that lawyers, ministers and doctors rank among the highest in the different classes of society. Some interesting figures relating to this subject are contained in the Massachusetts Registration Report for 1885, prepared by Dr. Frank Wells (the latest which I have at hand), and, at the risk of wearying you with such dry details, I will venture to quote them. The average age at the time of death of nearly 230,000 persons whose occupations were specified (including only those individuals who were over twenty years old at the time of death), during a period of forty-two years and eight months, in the State of Massachusetts, was 51.82 years. Now we find that, of these 230,000 persons, the clergymen, professors, lawyers and physicians have a decided advantage over all the others. Dr. Wells's tables include a total of 4,495 such persons, and their average age at the time of death was over fifty-nine and one-half years, distributed as follows: judges and justices averaged 66.17 years; clergymen, 60.31 years; pro-

fessors (classified as distinct from teachers), 58.44 years; physicians, 56.51 years; lawyers, 56.41 years. Thus we see that, in respect to longevity, professional men, in a community in which the physical comforts of life are probably as evenly distributed as in any other part of the world, have but little to complain of.

Comparing the duration of life in the three professions of divinity, law and medicine (in Massachusetts), we find, according to Dr. Wells's report, that clergymen (averaging 60.31 years) have the advantage of about four years over the others. (I leave out the question of the average for judges and justices, which being based upon an aggregate of only forty-six persons is hardly trustworthy.) Professors (classified as distinct from teachers), with an average of 58.44 years, come very near ministers; while physicians and lawyers, who are almost exactly alike in their expectancy of life (56.51 years and 56.41 years respectively), are lowest in the scale.

These ratios differ somewhat from those which obtain in England. The clerical profession stands there, as with us, highest in longevity, but the medical men are much the lowest. Dr. William Ogle, in a valuable paper read before the Royal Medical and Chirurgical Society, a few years ago, states that in the years 1880, 1881 and 1882, the ratio of the *mortality* of the medical profession was 25.53 per thousand living persons; of the legal profession, 20.23 per thousand; of the clerical profession, only 15.93 per thousand living. Such a difference between the mortality of medical men in England and in this country is very remarkable, and cannot easily be accounted for. Possibly it may not be correct, the error being due to the smaller aggregate of individuals reported with us, compared with the very large numbers upon which the English statistics are based. At any rate, the duration of life of medical men in Germany corresponds very nearly with that in the State of Massachusetts. According to Dr. Birnbaum,<sup>2</sup> the average age at the time of death of 2,000 physicians was 57.8 years.

The question is often asked, How do physicians escape contagious diseases, to which they are so much exposed? According to Dr. Ogle they do not escape them (in England), since in most contagious maladies, such as scarlet fever, diphtheria and typhus (ship) fever, their mortality is in excess of that of other men; though in small-pox much less, owing to their careful protection by vaccination. In all lung diseases, especially consumption, their mortality in England is also much less than that of other men, probably owing to their open-air mode of life. The excess of their general mortality is, according to Dr. Ogle, probably to be accounted for in great part by their laborious lives, by loss of sleep, by great responsibility and anxiety, by irregularity of meals; and, I may add, by want of sufficient intervals of relaxation and of long vacations. These unfavorable conditions of the professional life do not, however, apply especially to English physicians; they are the same with practitioners in all parts of the world, and the deaths from contagious and infectious diseases, such as diphtheria, ship fever, typhoid fever, etc., are very considerable among physicians in this country, especially among the younger members of the profession, who spend much time in the insanitary dwellings of the poor.

<sup>1</sup> Address delivered at the Annual Meeting of the Rhode Island Medical Society, June 11, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Die Lebensdauer der Aerzte, Deutsche Med. Zeitung, No. 26, 1890.

On the whole, I am inclined to share the belief of Dr. Charles K. Mills, as stated in an interesting (Toner) lecture delivered at the Smithsonian Institute, that physicians, in this country at least, are less liable to disease than members of other professions, in spite of broken rest, irregular meals, bodily fatigue and much responsibility, owing to their active life, much of which is spent out of doors, and to their knowledge of health and disease, which they are able to apply to their own behoof.

The majority of our profession depend for their subsistence upon work, and most of us derive from our labor a great amount of happiness. The problem, therefore, is how to accomplish the greatest amount with the least injury to health. This is best attained by intervals of relaxation. Moreover, the *quality* of the work accomplished often depends upon the amount of rest allowed, and upon a habit of occasionally withdrawing the mind as completely as possible from business cares during the intervals of rest. It is wise to have some supplementary occupation, wholly different from professional labor, to which we can turn, from time to time, for refreshment. The cultivation of flowers, the study of some branch of natural history or other science, the pursuit of some subject in history, literature or art, etc., furnish an agreeable change from our regular employment, to which we can afterwards return with increased power of application. Many great workers avail themselves of this alternation of employment, often seeking the very opposite to their professional duties for refreshment. I knew an eminent justice of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts, who, during the summer circuit, after a hard day's work in court, would retire to his bedchamber with a candle, and spend the evening in reading a sensational novel; and we all know how Macaulay delighted in reading works of fiction during his moments of leisure. Sir John Lubbock, well known for his researches in anthropological, botanical and entomological subjects, is, by profession, a banker in London, busily occupied in financial affairs, and also a member of Parliament.

Besides occasional short alternations of work and relaxation, few things are of more benefit to the health of professional men than a complete vacation from business once a year. This should, if possible, embrace some weeks spent away from home, for the sake of a complete change of surroundings. The late Benjamin R. Curtis, one of Massachusetts's greatest lawyers, used to say that he could easily accomplish his year's work in nine months, but not in twelve.

In-sufficient exercise, especially walking, may be mentioned as one of the causes of ill-health among physicians. Many of us spend almost the whole day, and sometimes many hours of the night in driving, which affords but a poor substitute for leg-exercise. I hope the use of the bicycle will soon supersede, to some extent, driving; and that gymnastic exercise, which is also a valuable means of promoting the health, will become popular with doctors.

Another serious interference with health in our profession is inefficiency of sleep. Every physician should, if possible, secure at least seven hours of rest at night; and when this is interrupted, he should make up for it, at least in part, in the daytime. Happy the doctor who acquires the habit of sleeping at odd moments, when his nights are disturbed by his duties toward his patients.

In conclusion, permit me to illustrate the suggestions which I have ventured to offer by citing three examples of laborious lives. In the first one, owing to neglect of precautions for the preservation of health, the result was disastrous, both to health and life. In the two others, in consequence of judicious alternations of labor and recreation, an immense amount of work was accomplished without injurious consequences.

The first case I shall quote illustrates so clearly the folly of incessant work without any relaxation that it needs no comment. It is that of an eminent London physician, the late Dr. Golding Bird, by whose death the profession lost one of its most brilliant members. It is related by his friend, Dr. Routh, in the following words: "I well remember a conversation I had with the late Dr. Golding Bird, a few months before his death. He was then in the zenith of his popularity, and recognized by all as one of the ablest of our London physicians. I called upon him one morning with a relative to consult him. Several other medical men had preceded me; his rooms were full; and I had to wait three hours ere I could gain admission to his study, and consult him about the case. I congratulated him on his success in practice. 'Yes,' he said to me, 'you are right; but I wish, nevertheless, to make your remark a text for a little parting advice. You see me, at a little over forty, in full practice; my rooms are full, and I am making my several thousands [pounds] per annum (I think he said seven), and if I die to-morrow, I do not leave as many hundreds to my family. All this I have done by sheer perseverance, unceasing hard work, and no holiday. But I am to-day a wreck. I have fatal disease of the heart, the result of anxiety and hard work. I know I cannot live many months; and my parting advice to you is this. Never mind at what loss, take your six-weeks' holidays. It may *delay* your success, but it will *insure* its development. Otherwise, you will find yourself at my age a prosperous practitioner, but a dying old man.' Six months after this conversation he had put off this earthly tabernacle."

Few men ever accomplished more by dint of hard work than Charles Darwin, yet Darwin was a sufferer from ill health during the greater part of his life, so that he could only employ a few hours a day in writing, and those had to be systematically divided, with intervals of rest and exercise between. But he never wasted time during his hours of work. "He would often say that saving the minutes was the way to get the work done." He breakfasted at a quarter before eight, and went to work at once from eight to half-past nine, when he read his letters, or had them read to him, together with a part of a novel, till half-past ten. Then he worked till noon, or a little later. Riding or walking followed, then came lunch, after which he read the newspaper and wrote letters till three. Then resting on a sofa he listened to a novel, or some book not scientific. In the afternoon he worked from half-past four to half-past five. His actual literary work, therefore—(writing and reading), occupied only five hours, or sometimes five hours and a quarter, daily, besides his correspondence, which he usually dictated. But this did not include the whole of his scientific work, a considerable part of which consisted in experimental investigation of the habits of plants and animals, and which was much less fatiguing to him. "He was fond of listening to music, and



liked novels. Walter Scott, Miss Austen and Mrs. Gaskell were his favorite authors, who were read and re-read, till they could be read no more. It was a sure sign that he was not well when he was idle at any other times than his resting hours, for as long as he remained moderately well there was no break in the regularity of his life." Darwin died at the age of seventy-three years. His complaint seems to have been a functional derangement of the stomach, or possibly, gastric ulcer. He had frequent nausea and vomiting, and, at times, severe pain, by which he was greatly prostrated, and not rarely laid up for weeks, unable to do any work. Yet, by great regularity of life, and frequent intervals of complete rest, he accomplished an enormous amount of work.

Another prodigious worker was Dr. Littré, a French physician, best known as the author of the great French dictionary in four quarto volumes, and who was also eminent in several other departments of literature. The following description of his labors during the printing, only, of the dictionary (which required thirteen years) is given in his own words: "My rule of life included the twenty-four hours of the day and night, so as to bestow the least possible amount of time to the current calls of existence. . . . I rose at eight; very late, you will say for so busy a man! Wait an instant. Whilst they put my bedroom in order, which was also my study, I went down stairs with some work in hand. It was thus, for example, that I composed the preface of the dictionary. I had learned from Chancellor d'Aguesseau the value of unoccupied minutes. At nine, I set to work to correct proofs until the hour of our midday meal. At one, I resumed work, and wrote my papers for the *Journal des Savants*, to which I was, from 1855, a regular contributor. From three to six I worked on the dictionary. At six, punctually, we dined, which took about an hour. They say it is unwholesome to work directly after dinner, but I have never found it so; it is so much time won from the exigencies of the body. Starting again at seven in the evening, I stuck to the dictionary. My first stage took me to midnight, when my wife and daughter (who were my assistants), retired. I then worked on till three in the morning, by which time my daily task was usually completed. If it was not, I worked on later, and more than once, in the long days of summer, I have put out my lamp, and continued to work by the light of the coming dawn. However, at three in the morning I generally laid down my pen, and put my papers in order for the following day, that day which had already begun. Habit and regularity had extinguished all excitement in my work. I fell asleep as easily as a man of leisure does, and woke at eight, as a man of leisure does." He was past forty when he began this work; he was fifty-nine when he began to print the dictionary; he was seventy-two when he completed it, and he lived to be near eighty. He abstained from every kind of luxury and indulgence, *except one month in the year*, spent on the coast of Brittany. It was doubtless this vacation which chiefly helped to preserve his health during this gigantic work; but I think the diversion afforded by writing articles for the journals was also of some assistance.

Few of us will be called upon to undertake such labors as were achieved by each of these three men; yet, as a rule there is no profession which exacts so much work as ours. If I shall have called attention

to the importance of preserving our own health, while engaged in the task of restoring that of our patients, I shall not have spoken in vain.

## Original Articles.

### TYPHOID FEVER.<sup>1</sup>

BY WILLARD H. PIERCE, M.D., OF BERNARDSTON.

TYPHOID or Enteric Fever, from the variety and severity of its symptoms and from the fatality which attends many of its epidemics, is one of the most interesting and important diseases with which we have to deal. The disease is of interest from two standpoints: first, as regards the theoretical problems of its bacterial origin, etc.; second, and that with which I shall most particularly deal in this paper, from its clinical aspect.

Typhoid fever was not treated of as a separate disease until the present century, and its personality was not generally accepted until about the middle of the century. Since that time much has been written on this subject by able and scientific observers, and, considering my limited means for accurate, scientific work, it may seem presuming in me to attempt to deal with the subject. Nevertheless, as my clinical acquaintance with the disease has been considerable, and in carefully observing its course and termination certain beliefs have forced themselves upon me which are not in exact accord with the writings of many standard authors, I may be pardoned for presenting them for consideration.

The correct answer to the question "What is the exact etiological factor which produces the disease known as typhoid fever?" would be of more value than volumes written upon pathology and treatment. But, as a matter of fact, we do not know the exact nature of the poison which produces this disease. One thing seems to be established, namely, that the germ finds its best abiding place in decomposing animal matter. But I believe that it does not originate from the contents of cesspools and sewers, but in them finds the proper soil to develop its specific properties of producing typhoid fever.

The disease under discussion is eminently a disease of civilization. When a country or section of a country is first settled, malaria is the disease which predominates. But, as time goes on, and the accumulation of decomposing organic matter increases, the proper soil is made for the development of the typhoid germ, and malaria is displaced and enteric fever gradually becomes more prevalent.

In the recent epidemic which occurred in my vicinity the cause could be, in most instances, traced to the contamination of the drinking-water by water-closet sewerage. But there were hardly two cases which could be said to have received their poison from the same source. It seemed in some way the germs were disseminated through the air, but produced no disease except where they were first combined with decomposing animal matter, and then found their way into the drinking water of the unsuspecting victim. The increased prevalence of the disease in the autumn is undoubtedly due to the fact that the germ, wherever it may exist, becomes dried by the heat of summer, and,

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 2, 1891, and recommended for publication by the Society.

in this condition, is easily carried through the air, and, having been combined with the proper reagent, so to speak, is rendered active and capable of producing a specific form of fever.

My first practical knowledge of the manner in which typhoid fever is propagated was gained while a student in Barlington, Vermont. This beautiful city with its perfect system of drainage (it being located on a hill-side), would seem to be a spot where one would be safe from the ravages of the typhoid germ. But, looking more closely, it would be seen that all the sewerage of the city was emptied in Lake Champlain and the water-supply for the inhabitants was pumped out less than one-half a mile from the opening of the main sewer.

Now, the fact that the people had for years been drinking diluted sewerage, and had not had typhoid fever, goes far to prove that the germ does not originate, *de novo*, from organic impurities. But, in the summer of 1884, a case of this disease was imported, and in the space of a few weeks a terrible epidemic swept through the city, causing the loss of many valuable lives. Of course, many examples like the above are familiar to you all. One of the most recent is the epidemic in Philadelphia, where, since January 1st, there have been about 1,500 cases, with 311 deaths;—the cause being, undoubtedly, the drinking of the sewer-polluted water in combination with the typhoid germ. In giving the result of my clinical observations, as to the immediate cause of typhoid fever, I would say, that I believe the disease is caused by a specific germ, but that this germ is not capable of producing the fever when first derived from the typhoid patient, but must undergo a change resulting from its combination with some substance found in decomposing organic matter.

Now, if this hypothesis be true, a great majority of cases of typhoid fever might be prevented by laws, giving the Board of Health in every community the power to compel every householder, whether in city or country, to see to it that the sanitary conditions are such as to render it impossible for drinking-water, or food or air to be contaminated with the emanations from the water-closets or sewers. It certainly is the duty of every one of us to instruct those under our care in the matter of sanitary arrangements, so that there may no longer exist, as there now does in a surprising number of cases, an almost direct communication between the well and the cesspool. This part of the subject is to be ably discussed in another department, so I will leave it with this brief allusion to the really most important part of the study of typhoid fever.

In discussing the diagnosis of enteric fever it can be said that, in many cases, a positive diagnosis cannot be made during the first, and, oftentimes, until the second or third week of the disease. The fever often departs from its typical course, and we must ever be on the alert and cautious as regards our diagnosis during the early days of a continued fever.

We often hear it said by the laity and sometimes, I am sorry to say, by members of the profession, that a simple "slow" fever has "run into" a typhoid. Of course a typhoid fever is typhoid from beginning to end.

Cases pass through their whole course without eruption, delirium, tympanites or iliac tenderness, and yet suddenly die from hemorrhage, and the autopsy shows the typical lesion of enteric fever.

In illustration of this part of the subject, I will report the following cases which occurred in my vicinity last fall:

The first patient whose case I will present was a laboring man about fifty years of age. My first visit was during the month of July, and the only symptoms were that he felt "weak and run down," as he expressed it. His temperature was normal, pulse 80, tongue lightly coated, bowels badly constipated, no appetite, urine high colored but normal in quantity. Surface of the body free from eruption. No case of continued fever had been under my observation for months. The man continued in practically this same condition for two weeks. He was able to be about the house and did some light work.

At the beginning of the third week a slight temperature showed itself, and, after two or three days, ranged 104° in evening and 102° in the morning. There was no diarrhoea, laxatives being necessary throughout the whole course of the disease. No tympanites, no delirium and no iliac tenderness.

I should have been obliged to show my ignorance of the nature of the malady, by calling the case one of "slow" or "bilious" fever (which, by the way, means nothing), had not the typical typhoid eruption shown itself at about the fourth week of the illness. Several successive crops appeared, demonstrating the nature of the fever.

The fever disappeared at the end of 42 days, counting the two weeks during which there was no rise in temperature. The man made a slow recovery. In this case there were absolutely no symptoms showing the disease to be typhoid fever until the eruption appeared, yet, given the proper soil in which to develop, the germs given off in the dejections from this patient might have produced an extensive and fatal epidemic of enteric fever. Our unfailing rule in cases of fevers, therefore, should be to thoroughly disinfect all discharges, whether or not the exact nature of disease be evident at first.

A second case I will briefly report here to show the unsatisfactory condition of our knowledge of continued fevers.

A man aged 40, newspaper editor. Had suffered more or less from attacks of malaria for two years previous to this illness. I was first called to him in August last, and, at my first visit, found an afternoon temperature of 104°; rapid pulse, loss of appetite and feeling of general *malaise*.

The patient was put in bed, on a milk diet, and full doses of quinine administered, with the idea that I had a case of intermittent to treat. The temperature, of course, was for a few hours lowered, but soon mounted up to a higher point than ever. The quinine had no effect on the course of the disease, although it was given a thorough trial.

This patient continued for six weeks with a fever ranging about 104° in the evening and 102° in the morning. There were no symptoms to indicate the exact nature of the fever. All the typical typhoid symptoms were absent except the curve of the temperature, which followed about the prescribed course. Yet, what was the disease from which this man suffered and barely made a recovery after one true relapse (caused by an error in diet) and a protracted convalescence? It certainly was not a true intermittent or remittent fever. Three physicians were called in consultation, and one said the case was remittent; one

that it was typho-malarial, and one that it was a bilious fever, whatever that may be.

This case serves to show in what a dilemma I, at least, find myself in the diagnosis of a continued fever possessing no distinctive symptoms. And these kinds of fevers are much more common than I believed while listening to didactic lectures or reading the accurate descriptions of the text books. I will cite one more case in this line.

This case was reported to the Franklin District Medical Society by Dr. N. P. Wood of Northfield, and the notes of the same have been kindly loaned to me. I will report in the doctor's own words:

"August 29, 1888, I was called to see Mrs. R. S., aged 42, married. She gave a history as follows: Had complained of general *malaise* for nearly a week; headache, loss of appetite, loose bowels and somnolence. I found her with a slightly coated tongue, anorexia, headache, but temperature and pulse normal. Her bowels moved from one to three times daily, while her usual condition was constipated. Color and odor of stools were normal. She said she had had similar attacks and usually recovered in a few days. Prescribed sponge bath and bitter tonic.

"In two or three days the headache, somnolence and loose bowels disappeared, but the anorexia, coated tongue and *malaise* continued.

"There was absolutely no tympanites, no tenderness over the abdomen and no rise of temperature. This condition continued about ten days, when I discovered the typical eruption of typhoid fever on the abdomen. This eruption continued in successive daily crops for about ten days more. This general condition lasted until September 22 (she was first seen on August 29), when she began to improve and went on to recovery in about the usual way after typhoid fever.

"Not once during the course of this sickness did I discover any departure from a normal temperature."

Dr. Wood reported another case which followed about the same course as the above, absence of a rise of temperature, etc. This patient died from the severity of the attack, and the autopsy showed the unmistakable typhoid lesion.

Now in my experience, the cases which are called atypical are more numerous than those which correspond to the description given in our standard text-books, and by medical instructors, as the usual course of the disease.

We who begin the practice of medicine to-day, have no method of learning the natural history of a disease but by the writings of those who have observed the clinical symptoms before us. One of two things, therefore, must be true: either typhoid fever has of late grown more mild and its symptoms more often depart from the supposed typical course, or else, we are dealing with a different disease. It seems that *writers* of to-day dare not depart from the older descriptions of the clinical history of typhoid, but I have *personally questioned* many physicians of extended experience and none of them are familiar with the symptoms (except in rare cases) as we are taught to look for them. During the past season I was brought in contact with many more than the usual number of cases which occur each year, but in only one instance did I observe what might be called a typical case. The symptoms most frequently absent are delirium, tympanites, iliac gurgling and tenderness, and, in many cases, the fever is not of a high range.

My conclusions in regard to this matter are these:

First: the disease now known as Typhoid Fever differs much from that described by the older writers, and the symptoms which were formerly thought to be invariable, are much less frequently present.

Second: the diagnosis of this disease is many times attended with extreme difficulty, and is generally impossible in the early stages.

Third: cases which seem extremely mild may suddenly develop dangerous symptoms, and the patient may die as a result of errors in diet or other indiscretions.

Fourth, and lastly: that much study is needed so we may properly classify fevers and avoid confusion.

I believe that from the study of bacteriology we shall eventually receive the required light on the subject.

Coming now to the treatment of this protracted and dangerous disease, it would seem that some radical measures must be instituted to destroy its activity.

But, although in no other disease with which we have to deal is the constant and careful attention of the physician more necessary, yet, I am moved to say, in no other malady is injudicious and indiscriminate use of drugs more productive of harm than in typhoid fever.

The patient must be under our watchful supervision, but, instead of standing ready to pour the heaviest guns of our medical battery upon the advancing disease, we should carefully watch the teachings of that almost unerring guide, *Nature*, and assist her with the most gentle means at our command. First, and most important of all, is the dietetic part of the treatment. Many cases need nothing more than rest in bed and a proper regulation of the diet. I would say here that in all cases the patient should not be allowed to be out of bed.

What is the proper diet for a typhoid patient? This is a most important question, and one much discussed. There has of late arisen a belief among a part of the profession (and, among these, many of our eminent men), that a more "liberal diet" should be allowed; that many patients die from lack of the proper amount of nourishing food. The patient is, therefore, given beef and mutton broths, and, indeed, solid animal food; also many other kinds of solid food.

In my opinion there are radical objections to this method of feeding a fever patient.

First: it is a physiological and clinical fact that when the temperature is above normal, the digestion of animal food goes on slowly, and, where the temperature is high, is not performed at all.

Second: there is formed a large, partly digested mass of fecal matter acting as an irritating, foreign body, augmenting the fever and other symptoms of the disease, and requiring for its expulsion an extra effort on the part of the already over-taxed powers of nature.

We are dealing with a disease whose primary lesion is in the intestinal canal, and the ideal food is one which will be most completely digested by the stomach and form the least waste matter. Now, we have just this ideal food supplied us in good, fresh cow's milk. And I believe clinical experience bears me out in saying that the best results are obtained by its judicious use.

I say judicious, for the well being of the patient depends, not upon the amount of milk *exhibited*, but upon the amount which is *digested* and *assimilated*.

And here, I believe, is the explanation of the ill results obtained by some physicians. A rule has been given that every patient must receive from three to six pints of milk in the twenty-four hours. So this exact amount is poured into the stomach without regard of its capacity for digesting it. Now, I have seen six ounces to be of infinitely more benefit to a patient than six pints would have been.

Our only rule should be to administer no more milk than can be readily digested and assimilated. The ill effect of animal food given to a seemingly mild case of typhoid fever, is shown by the following cases:

First, a young girl, aged 12 years; had reached the fourth week of the disease, the temperature never having risen above  $104^{\circ}$ , and much of the time only  $102^{\circ}$  in the evening. No bowel symptoms. The parents thought it was time to give something more substantial than milk, so called in consultation a physician who was of the same opinion.

Scraped, raw beef, placed between two thin layers of bread, was given to the patient. Intense pain followed the ingestion of the food, and, for a time, it seemed that death would ensue as a result.

In about six hours, however, the offending mass was ejected from the bowels in exactly the same condition as when taken into the stomach.

Case No. 2 has been referred to in speaking of the atypical forms of the disease. The case had run on to the sixth week, and had begun to convalesce, when, without my knowledge, solid food, in the shape of scraped beef, was given to the patient. Great distress followed and the patient suffered a genuine relapse, keeping him in bed a month longer. The beef was passed from the bowels unchanged.

I might report many more similar cases which occur to me as I am writing, but these two serve as a type of the cases I have seen treated with the "liberal diet."

In regard to the use of alcoholic stimulants in typhoid fever, I would say that I believe many lives are saved by the timely use of whiskey or brandy. To be of value, though, they should not be given until the advanced stage of the disease is reached, and only then when the irregular, wiry or dicrotic pulse indicates the impending failure of the heart. Stimulants should then be used freely and fearlessly. If given throughout the whole course of the fever, they prove of no value when we reach the real time of need.

In discussing the matter of treatment, nearly all writers consider the reduction of the temperature of the greatest importance, and base their prognosis upon, and derive their indications for treatment from the registering of the thermometer. Wilson in his great work says: "The main point in the management of enteric fever is to control the temperature." Bartholow, in his "Practice of Medicine," tells us that: "As the main point in the management of typhoid is to depress the temperature, the treatment directed to that end is the most important." Dr. George B. Shattuck, of Boston, in the "Reference Handbook," comes at the matter a little more gently, and, in speaking of the management of the pyrexia, says: "An evening temperature rising above  $103^{\circ}$  F. suggests the propriety of interference." In the face of these names, I hesitate to express my views on the subject. But I will say that I believe he who constantly keeps the thermometer in position and depends upon that as his guide in treatment, is simply watching one of the

necessary symptoms of the disease, and may not only overlook more important symptoms, but will be likely to do harm by the use of the powerful heart depressants which will produce at best but a transitory reduction of the temperature.

I do not believe in the general use of antipyretics in the continued fevers. All the remedies of this class are either primarily or secondarily powerful cardiac depressants. Therefore, in a fever of typhoid nature, they are certainly contraindicated. The temperature is, of course, reduced; but, unless held down by repeated doses of the antipyretic, it will mount higher than before. The seemingly good effect produced by such remedies as antipyrin, acetanilide and phenacetin is, I believe, due not to their antipyretic action, but to their analgesic effect.

They merely serve to mask the symptoms for a time, but it is impossible that they can serve as an anodyne to the conscience of the physician who fully understands their action, and who has in mind not altogether the momentary relief of a symptom, but looks much farther and seeks the ultimate good of the patient entrusted to his care.

A remarkable result from the use of digitalis in a case of typhoid is worthy of mention here. A boy, aged eleven, had been suffering from an attack of the fever for ten days. The morning and evening temperature were nearly the same, having been running for six days at an evening temperature of  $105.5^{\circ}$  and a morning temperature of  $104.5^{\circ}$ . The pulse 140 and irregular. Digitalis was administered in the dose of one minim of the fluid extract every four hours. After four doses of the drug had been administered, I was hastily summoned to his bedside and found him in a state of collapse, and the temperature during this time had dropped from  $105.5^{\circ}$  to  $97.5^{\circ}$ —a fall of eight degrees. The pulse was 40 per minute. I certainly reduced the temperature and pulse in this case, but never was I more pleased than when I was again able to see the temperature of  $103.5^{\circ}$  recorded. No more antipyretics was given in this case, which went on to a final recovery.

It may be proper to speak here of the use of the cold bath, although it is not correct to class this remedy as an antipyretic. The good results obtained by the use of Brand's method, or some modification of it, is most assuredly not by the antithermic effect alone, as some writers would lead us to believe, but by the energizing effect upon the nerve centres, produced by stimulating the peripheral nerves with cold water. The cold bath is of positive value in the treatment of typhoid fever, and the inconveniences and expense attendant upon its use should not cause us to withhold it from our patient, who stands in mortal danger and demands of us all possible aid at our command.

The method by which we may gain indefinitely more knowledge of the patient's condition is by a careful observation of the pulse.

The time-honored habit of pulse study and pulse counting should not be neglected. For, by that test of all *sphygmographs*, the trained *finger-tips*, a knowledge of the condition of the circulation, of the force and nature of the heart's action, can be obtained. Here we may get our indications for increasing the amount of food or for the administration of stimulants, and gain knowledge upon which to base our prognosis.

The thermometer is undoubtedly an addition to our armamentarium, but its use should not displace other

methods of study which are really of more value. Various specific methods of treatment have been advocated from time to time, but, from our present knowledge of the disease, such methods can be of no scientific value.

When we become acquainted with the nature and habits of the typhoid germ, then we will have a foundation upon which to build a specific treatment. Many of the advocates of some so-called specific treatment claim excellent results, and it will be seen that many remedies are of much use. But it will also be seen that most of those drugs which seem to favorably modify the course of the disease belong to one class, namely, antiseptics. A treatment originated in Germany in which mercury and iodine were the specific remedies. Excellent results were obtained from the use of these drugs, the temperature range and condition of the bowels being favorably affected.

I believe this good result was produced by the antiseptic action of the mercury and iodine. As I have said before, the primary lesion is in the intestinal canal. Here is where the typhoid germ is first deposited, and from the ulcerative process here developed is derived the secondary or pyæmic fever characteristic of typhoid. Now, the treatment which will act as directly as possible upon the ulcerating Peyer's patches, is as near an approach to anything "specific" as our present knowledge will permit.

It now becomes easy for me to say that my method of treatment, after supporting the patient with the properly applied milk diet, and stimulants when indicated, is by antiseptics. By this I mean that the alimentary canal should be kept in an aseptic condition from the mouth to the termination of the intestine. Of this, the attention to the mouth is not the least in importance. Many remedies are suitable, and this gateway to the alimentary canal should be securely guarded, so that no septic matter can find its way into the circulation through this channel.

That part of the intestinal tract beyond the ilio-cæcal valve can be reached by antiseptic enemata, which should be used at least twice a day.

Of the medicines to be administered internally, the mercurials are in the first rank. Tablet triturates of calomel, or bichloride, in very small doses, are the form used. The combination of carbolic acid with bismuth or iodine is valuable, especially where there are marked bowel symptoms. Pepsin is an excellent antiseptic, and, where the digestive powers are weak, aids in the elaboration of the food.

In speaking of the necessity for thoroughness in our treatment, I would say that our antiseptics should be continued until the dejections from the bowels are safely deposited where infection from them is impossible.

The results obtained by this method of treatment in a fairly large number of cases are these: the diarrhoea is much less, seldom requiring the use of opiates; the temperature range is not so high, and the tendency to complications is not so great. I do not believe any method of treatment now known will cut short the course of typhoid fever, but this method seems to me more rational than to savagely attack one of the many symptoms which are, in most cases, the necessary accompaniment of the disease.

In regard to treatment, then, I have only attempted to show that a conservative method, based upon what little real knowledge we have of the fever, is of more

value than the uncertain use of potent drugs which, while they for the time being seem to relieve one symptom may do the patient positive harm.

It may be said that I have simply done the work of a vandal, and have destroyed the idols which have been so long worshipped, having substituted but little in their place. But I firmly believe that, not only in this, but in all diseases, the time has come when thoughtful physicians say that we must use less, much less, medicine, and when administered, it should be with a definite purpose in view and in the smallest possible dose.

Although we are standing on the verge of marvelous revelations as to the cause of disease, and in a quarter of a century from now this labored essay would not be worthy of your consideration, yet, at the present time, our best results will be obtained by making use of the first steps which have been taken in our knowledge of this disease, and being extremely conservative in instituting uncertain and unscientific measures.

And I believe that the greatest step that has been taken within the last decade is in learning what not to do; in learning to place less confidence in the curative power of drugs, and watching more closely the indications of nature, standing ready to render all needed aid.

Our typhoid patients' surroundings should lack nothing to render their sanitary condition perfect, and the supporting and absolutely antiseptic treatment should be untiringly pursued.

I can close this paper with no better words than those of the immortal Jenner. He says: "My experience has impressed on me the conviction that the man will be the most successful in treating typhoid fever, who watches its progress, not only with the most skilled and intelligent, but also with most constant care, and giving *unceasing attention to little things*, and who, when prescribing an active remedy, weighs with the greatest accuracy the good intended to be effected against the evil the prescription may inflict, and then, if the possible evil be death, and the probable good short of the saving of life, holds his hand."

#### THE BACILLUS OF TYPHOID FEVER: ITS OCCURRENCE AND SIGNIFICANCE.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOHN A. JEFFRIES, M.D., OF BOSTON.

In 1882 Eberth announced that certain groups or colonies of short bacilli could be found in the Peyer's patches, lymph glands of the mesentery, spleen and other organs of those dead of typhoid fever. Meyer reported shortly after on the subject, and added much weight by showing that such groups of bacteria existed in nearly all cases of typhoid fever. This was before the general use of aniline dyes and solid culture media.

Next Gaffky showed that these groups of bacteria could be stained by long immersion of sections in solutions of methylene blue and washing in acidulated water. He also showed that the plant could easily be grown at room temperature, and that the cultures were quite different from any known at that time. The plant grew as a bacillus with rounded ends, was endowed with the power of motion, and apparently formed spores. Gelatine was never dissolved; the deeper parts of the shaft were beaded and slightly brown in color. The growth on potato was regarded

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Massachusetts Medical Society, June 9, 1891, and recommended for publication by the Society.

as a diagnostic character, the peculiarity being extensive growth as shown by the microscope, yet nothing to be seen by the naked eye except a slight shimmer or difference in texture when looked at in a favorable light.

Koch and others soon demonstrated not only that the bacillus occurred regularly in all active cases of typhoid, but also that it could not be found in those dead of other diseases. This put the subject in such a position that a few years ago one spoke of the typhoid bacillus as quite a settled matter. To-day we do not know half as much as then. The very individuality of the plant has been questioned. The difficulty has come from the discovery that a large number of bacteria exist which grow on potato just like the typhoid bacillus, and that some plants identical in all the culture characteristics given by Gaffkey are not so very rare, and occur in the stools of people with intestinal disease. As a result, the Eberth bacillus has been cultured in a great variety of ways, and subjected to a very close scrutiny, in the hope of discovering some character or group of characters by which it could be positively recognized. So far all efforts have been futile. If Babes is correct in his observations, there are a host of other bacteria, either closely allied species or varieties, which occur in man and chiefly in man with typhoid fever.

Even yet the difficulties of the case are only half related; the Eberth bacillus is a protean form, and varies much in its shape, form and manner of growth, with minute changes in its surroundings,—as temperature, degree of chemical reaction, and composition of the media. Therefore, to-day, to demonstrate that a bacillus is identical with Eberth's, it is necessary to compare it step by step, culture for culture, under precisely the same conditions with an undoubted culture, and to have derived the original supply from a case of typhoid.

The above conditions can be fulfilled in practically every case of typhoid fever which has died before the disease has passed off, and the original microscopic findings can be verified in the same way. Those conditions have never been fulfilled in a single case of other disease. We are, therefore, justified in claiming the existence of a peculiar bacillus or bacillus group in every case of typhoid. This is the ground on which the claim of the typhoid bacillus depends. It rests on the same evidence as the spirillum of relapsing fever, the plasmodium of malaria; both are always to be found in their respective diseases, never in health or other diseases. It is, therefore, clear that the typhoid bacillus and typhoid fever stand in some sort of causative relation; things which vary together, are connected causatively. From analogy and the improbability that the bacilli are the result of a secondary invasion, the bacillus is commonly accepted as the cause of the disease. No careful student claims this as proved, neither is the law of gravitation.

A few authors have attacked the integrity of the bacillus, and argued that typhoid fever is a condition, and the bacillus in reality a variety of species, as in the summer diarrhoea of infants. Others hold that the plant is simply a modification of a common denizen of the intestine. But epidemiology and clinical study point so clearly to a specific disease transmitted from case to case that I do not think these views need be entertained, at least until their supporters produce some substantial evidence.

The distribution of the plant in the body bears a close relation to the nature of the disease. First, it occurs in the substance of the swollen Peyer's patches, before these have sloughed, not simply in the mucosa, but in the round-cell aggregations. After the surface has become eroded and an ulcer is formed, the surface becomes literally coated with all sorts of bacteria, cocci, streptococci and bacilli; among the latter there is often a rather long bacillus, which Klebs at one time held to be the cause of the disease. Evidence, however, points to its being distinct from the typhoid bacillus. It only occurs on and in the surface of the erosions, not deep in the tissue. Nearly if not quite simultaneously with the appearance of the bacillus in the follicles, the lymphatics of the mesentery swell and show nests of the same bacillus. The nests contain from fifteen or twenty bacilli to hundreds, and form a mass varying in size from that of a nucleus to one very much larger. The centre is apt to appear almost homogeneous or finely granular; but the circumference clearly shows short, straight, irregular looking bacilli. The irregular appearance is due to parts of the bacilli staining less than the rest.

The spleen shows precisely the same state of affairs. According to the duration of the disease and other factors, the number of colonies vary greatly. In advanced cases, even two hundred sections may be examined before a colony is found. From this their prevalence runs up to as many as fifteen or twenty in a single section.

So far the colonies have been described as being in the tissue, between the cells, not as bearing any particular relation to the blood-vessels or other parts. To this the liver offers a contrast. Here the plant is apt to occur in the form of distinct thrombi, which have grown from minute emboli.

In the kidneys the colonies occur chiefly in the cortical portion; are often present, at times abundant, but apparently are not present with the same regularity as in the spleen.

Besides the above organs, the typhoid bacillus may be found in most any part of the body. Thus it is apt to occur in those cases of lobular pneumonia which so often complicate cases of typhoid. It has also been reported as existing in the meninges in cases of complicating meningitis, and in abscesses in such different parts of the body as the parotid glands and the tibiae. At times the bacillus is found alone, but mostly in company with some accepted pus-producing bacterium.

Numerous examinations of the blood in all stages of the disease have been made, and observers have reported positive results, especially from material procured by opening a rose spot. Others have failed. That the plant can occur in the blood, the emboli in the liver demonstrate; nevertheless, none of the observations are above question; many simply depend on the microscope and are absolutely worthless; others are supported by cultures, but in no cases have these been carried to that degree of fineness and accuracy necessary to establish even a probable diagnosis. Examination of the blood in doubtful cases for purposes of diagnosis is therefore a failure, and until our knowledge is greatly improved must remain so. Provided the typhoid bacillus was found, its positive recognition would require so much time that the practitioner would take but little interest in the result.

All the above remarks apply to the search for the bacillus in typhoid stools; it may be there or it may

not. Many claim to have found it, many have failed. The difficulties are enhanced by the enormous number of bacteria in faeces, and the occurrence of many typhoid-like bacteria in the intestines of typhoid patients. All sorts of ready methods of isolation have been recommended, but none have stood the test of time. The only feasible method is to make plate cultures from the stools and then search for the desired colonies. These have nothing characteristic about them, are variable, so that in searching for the typhoid bacillus plates of pure cultures of the typhoid plants must be made to serve as a control and comparison in each case. Even then the amount of error is large. Lately word has come that a regal road to the typhoid bacillus was found. All that is necessary is to use agar and put the plates in the thermostat and presto! the next day, thanks to the warmth, the typhoid (pathogenic) bacteria have developed finely, while the others, not liking heat, are retarded in development. Beautiful, but mistaken. All or nearly all the germs in the intestines thrive better at 98° than at 68°. There is nothing new about the method except the theory; by it we hasten development, and avoid liquefaction; on the other hand we lose the signs of the only absolute fixed character, non-liquefaction of gelatine, and run a considerable risk of killing the plants we want to study.

Considerable attention has been paid to the urine in cases of typhoid, and the weight of evidence seems to indicate that the bacillus is quite liable to appear in the urine when it contains albumen, that is, quite early in the course of the disease. As yet, however, the universal doubt which hangs over most everything relating to the typhoid bacillus weighs heavily. More evidence and closer work is needed before positive statements are justified. Reasoning from analogy, and the presence of the bacillus in the kidneys, their occurrence in the urine seems most probable.

The only other method of utilizing the bacillus for diagnostic purposes is that of tapping the spleen. This has been done on several occasions and the method is spoken of as a success. Probably none of us, however, would be willing to have our own spleens tapped for the sake of a diagnosis.

So far only the distribution of the bacillus in the body has been considered. There yet remain the relations of the plant to the cell changes and the result of animal inoculation. As to the latter the weight of evidence is that the plant is not pathogenic in any of our experiment animals, certainly is not capable of producing any disease similar to typhoid fever. The inoculation of large amounts kill a certain proportion of the smaller experiment animals, but this is evidently the result of various poisonous principles introduced, and not due to the multiplication of the bacillus in the body.

In man there are certain focal or localized cell changes, over and above the diffuse changes which are more or less characteristic of the disease. Thus we have certain small round-cell accumulations in the parenchyma of the various organs,—the so-called typhoid lymphomata, and also certain other patches characterized by the loss of the staining qualities of the cells, their partial atrophy and the splitting up of the nuclei into two or more strongly staining bodies. The final result is an almost homogeneous mass, in which close study may reveal the ghosts of the cells, through which are interspersed a number of deeply stained

highly refractive small bodies, the remains of the nuclei and some connective tissue cells. These two processes, though presenting similar optical appearances, and until recently grouped together, are in reality distinct. The first is a demonstration of life, the other of death. The same or a similar process is to be recognized in various parasitic diseases. At the present time no direct or rather topographical relation has been made out between either processes and the colonies of the typhoid bacillus. The tissue directly surrounding a colony may appear precisely like the body of the organ, or it may be altered in either of the above ways.

Again, either alteration may take place without any recognizable bacilli, so that allowing the pathogenic qualities of the plant we must attribute these changes to the general state of the body, as secondary manifestations rather than primary.

Wherever the bacillus is found it is not in the cells but between them. This shows very clearly about the borders of the colonies; at times a cell can be recognized in the thick of the bacteria. What becomes of the cells which occupied the places of the colonies I do not know; they must be either pushed to one side, digested, or simply obscured—very likely all three.

If the reported cases of the detection of the typhoid bacillus in stools and urine are correct—probably some are and some are not—we have an ocular demonstration of their mode of dispersion preparatory to reinfection. In my own mind there is no doubt but that the germ escapes from the body in one of, or both, these ways. With this point in mind, much work has been done calculated to show how long the typhoid bacillus can exist in dejecta, the ground, and water. Most experimenters have concluded that the time was rather short, the typhoid plant being crowded out by the other germs. This sort of work, however, is not productive of much good; our experiments will never equal those of nature. The answer to this problem is best found by a study of the numerous local epidemics of typhoid where the source is known, not in the bacteriological laboratory. Though no spore is produced, the time will be found quite long,—longer than might be expected of a plant which apparently is incapable of a prolonged independent existence.

What we want to know is how to sterilize the dejecta. The urine is easily cared for. A moderate amount of carbolic acid and time will do it. It is my custom in all cases of parasitic disease to have some antiseptic as carbolic acid always kept in the receptacle for the urine. When dissolved, corrosive sublimate is very effective, but where much albumen is present I have been afraid to rely upon it. The stools are not so easily dealt with; corrosive is not at all reliable. Carbolic acid in strong solution, so as to produce a three per cent. solution when intimately mixed with the dejecta, is safe. Just pouring some carbolic on and poking the mass with a stick will not suffice. Faeces are very difficult to sterilize. Some simple sort of oven or stove in which dejecta could be dried and burned is a great desideratum. Our large cities are supposed to see that the sewer waste is not dangerous; in smaller places out-door space for such an apparatus is most always at hand.

A word as to the examination of drinking-water. The epidemiologist attributed a prominent rôle in the spread of typhoid to water contaminated with dejecta long before the bacillus was found. Time has only strengthened this position. Of course, therefore,

many searches have been made for the bacillus in water—and what could be more natural than to find it? Yet Koch recently said that all reported discoveries of the typhoid bacillus in water must be accepted with reserve. It may have been found, but as yet the requisites of a demonstration have not been produced. Very much the same may be said of milk. Outbreaks of typhoid are occasionally apparently due to the consumption of milk contaminated with infected water.

In closing we have good reason to believe that Eberth's bacillus is a species and the cause of typhoid fever; that it escapes with the dejecta and after spending a variable amount of time at large is liable to gain entrance to another individual and reproduce the disease. Lastly that a large number of unjustified conclusions as to the finding of the bacillus in nature have been given to the profession under the guise of bacteriology. Some of the records may be correct, none are beyond doubt, and few are really worthy of consideration.

### MENTAL DISTURBANCES OF INFLUENZA.

BY J. B. AYER, M.D., OF BOSTON.

INFLUENZA, in my experience, became epidemic December 20, 1889, though I feel that I saw one case of influenza-pneumonia which was fatal, November 9, 1889.

At the end of seven weeks fewer patients were seen, but sporadic cases of influenza continued to appear throughout the year and up to midwinter, when the presence of the epidemic again became very marked, and has continued till the present time.

During the last four months of this "relapse" the pandemic character of the previous year was absent, the disease this time seeking out one neighborhood after another and exhausting its force more leisurely.

Dr. Rush's description of influenza as it appeared in Philadelphia in the autumn of 1789 (lasting six weeks), relapsing in April, 1790 (remaining till the early part of June), and ending with a mild relapse the following winter, is of value and of great interest now, as the epidemic which occurred just one century ago resembled ours with this exception, that the nervous and mental symptoms did not have the prominence in the affection which they hold to-day.

Probably, however, some recent authorities have overrated the importance of these symptoms. It does not seem to me possible to prove the claim that the disease is essentially an epidemic *Nervenkrankung*, observation showing that the influenza-germ seeks out the weak part of the human system, and that to-day the nervous system is obliged to bear the brunt of the attack more than it did a century ago, for the same reason that so many diseases have in that time tended to assume an asthenic, nervous type.

Dr. Clouston, in summing up an investigation of 110 cases of influenza among patients and attendants at the Royal Asylum, Morningside, concludes that "any sharp division of the symptom is artificial, and by no means accurate."

He found the patients complained as follows:

With severe muscular symptoms . . .	91.1 per cent.
With less pronounced symptoms . . .	7.7 per cent.
With almost no symptoms . . .	1.2 per cent.

I found this table very similar in results to an analysis made at the Home for Aged Colored Women in this city.

The 21 inmates (aged from sixty-one to ninety-three years), including the matron, escaped (with two exceptions) last year's epidemic, but were attacked this year—one on February 22d, the others between March 7th and 20th.

Thirteen inmates were severely attacked (one died).  
Five inmates were moderately ill.  
Three inmates were not confined to the bed.

The prominent symptoms, expressed concisely and in order of importance, were those of

Depression (C):	
Depression (feared insanity) . . . . .	1
Depression and irritability of temper . . . . .	1
Depression and cephalalgia . . . . .	4
Pain (A):	
Cephalalgia . . . . .	1
Cephalalgia and cough . . . . .	1
Cephalalgia and "grip-like" pain in chest, . . . . .	1
Pleurodynia and prostration . . . . .	1
Cough (A):	
Cough . . . . .	2
Cough and depression of spirits . . . . .	1
Cough, weakness and pleurodynia . . . . .	1
Vomiting and gastralgia . . . . .	1
"Dizzy head" and gastralgia . . . . .	1
Prostration and depression . . . . .	1
Prostration connected with pneumonia or pleurisy . . . . .	4

In two cases of partial dementia there was no increase of brain disturbance. One case died from pneumonia and co-existing phthisis.

Two months have elapsed, but, as yet, only two of the inmates are in as good general condition as before the attack. A diabetic patient, who has been growing infirm for many months, a fortnight after the disappearance of marked symptoms of influenza developed choreiform movements of left side, principally confined to left arm: symptoms now disappearing.<sup>2</sup>

I was forcibly struck with the fact that a large proportion (6 out of 21) of these patients remembered most vividly, and with the greatest dread, the symptom of mental depression in connection with their attack. Adding to this number those who complained principally of pain and prostration, we find that with many patients the nervous system bears the brunt of an attack of epidemic influenza.

I have seen several cases this season in practice, many more than last year, illustrating different degrees of mental disturbance in influenza, and I will refer to them briefly.

**Insanity requiring Hospital Treatment.**—I have met with one case of transitory mania where recovery occurred in four weeks. This was the third attack, but recovery was more rapid and satisfactory than before. The mental symptoms appeared early in the course of well-marked influenza, and were prominent on the seventh day. Influenza began suddenly at the supper-table with sharp pleurodynia.

Most hospital cases of influenza-insanity have the melancholic-hypochondriacal form, with favorable prognosis. The duration is often unusually short—even for post-febrile insanity.

**Psychoses not requiring Hospital Care.**—I attended a young lady who showed decided mental instability for twelve days, in connection with an influenza relapse where cephalalgia and fever were the prominent symp-

<sup>1</sup> See also paper read before the Medical Psychological Society, May 1, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> At the end of a few weeks the left-sided choreiform movements, which had subsided, again became marked and still continue. They are of organic cerebral origin undoubtedly.



toms. The patient wandered in mind, turned against her friends, was notional, fault-finding and pre-occupied during this time. For several days it was difficult to make a diagnosis and prognosis. Typhoid fever and kidney complications were eliminated, and symptoms were found to be clearly due to influenza and neurasthenia. Complete mental recovery at the end of a fortnight, physical condition improving steadily.

I have seen a case where there has been a marked change in disposition and temperament, together with a difficulty in articulation, following influenza characterized by severe cephalalgia and profuse nasal catarrh, which has been treated at home. Sufficient time has not elapsed to form a satisfactory judgment, but I feel that we are warranted in giving unusually hopeful prognoses in influenza cases.<sup>3</sup>

*Influenza-Meningitis with Coma.*—A patient, fifty-five years of age, contracted malaria in 1862, in army service. He was not in robust health when, on Christmas Day, 1889, he was prostrated by influenza. Cephalalgia was a prominent symptom, and he complained that his head did not feel right up to April 2d, when he was seized with severe headache, on the right side, which appeared at frequent intervals during a fortnight and was followed by convulsions, hemiplegia, and coma, causing death on the twenty-fourth day. There was no kidney trouble. Dr. Jelly, who saw the patient with me, agrees in attributing the symptoms to meningitis following influenza.

A case directly connected with influenza is that of Mrs. —, forty-four years of age. Two years ago a large abscess, which had slowly formed over the lower lumbar vertebra, was opened by Dr. M. H. Richardson, who on later occasions removed carious bone from the vertebra, a small sinus remaining.

Patient was in feeble health when attacked by influenza, the second day of the present month. The early symptoms were those of excruciating sciatic neuralgia, chilly sensations, and febrile disturbance (102°); a few days later there was severe cephalalgia. On the 13th there was severe prostration, but less pain and delirium, and I saw nothing about the symptoms which made me feel that there was immediate danger. On the 14th she had a sharp chill, with severe cephalalgia and general pain, and also hallucinations of sight and hearing. There was profuse, clammy perspiration following the severe headaches. She became deaf and inattentive. There were frequent chills followed by fever. On the 15th there was a state of partial stupor. Head was very hot, cephalalgia continuing till stupor was more marked. After the morning of the 17th she could not be aroused. Irregular respiration was a marked symptom, and paralysis of left arm was marked. Examination of the urine showed that the symptoms were not of uræmic character. She died on the 18th, sixteen days after first symptom of influenza.

The Reports of the New York State Board of Health show a large increase of deaths from all forms of nervous disease monthly (when compared with previous years) since the first appearance of the epidemic.

The Mortality-rates of the City of Boston do not confirm the view that fatal cases from mental and nervous disease have increased during the past sixteen months, excepting that cases of apoplexy and suicide have been more numerous than usual.

<sup>3</sup> The patient, however, died three months later suddenly from cerebral apoplexy.

*Delirium during the Attack of Influenza* was quite common, and was generally of an asthenic character and transient. The patients could be easily recalled from wandering. Syncope occurring at the outset of an attack did not seem to be an unfavorable symptom.

*In Pneumonic Complications* delirium was often protracted, and of longer duration than is usually seen in ordinary pneumonia.

*Delirium (with Gastric Symptoms) preceding the Febrile Symptoms of Influenza.*—A case illustrating the fact that the diagnosis may remain in doubt for several days, is that of a boy, nine and one-half years of age, who was prostrated on the 4th instant with obstinate bilious vomiting. He was a precocious child, and had a large head, but never complained of any troubles except bilious attacks and constipation. Following two days of persistent vomiting, he became mildly delirious. He complained of pain extending from the umbilicus to the ensiform cartilage, and worried about himself, especially about his heart, maintaining that he felt that organ "hanging down," and beating too rapidly.

Frequent vomiting, local hyperæsthenia, and occasional delirium continued till the 10th instant, before there was any rise of temperature or any other proof of influenza. From the 10th to 13th the temperature fluctuated between 100° and 102°; the delirium was more constant, but was of a quiet type. Occasionally he had hallucinations of sight, but would smile when he was corrected regarding his fancies, readily recognizing his mistakes. He worried a good deal about heart disease up to the 14th instant, but has since been clear in mind, and is now out of doors.

*Influenza causing Neurasthenia and Apprehensiveness.*—Our local experience has borne out the testimony of Dr. Clouston, that "the year 1890 has been depressing in its conditions to the nervous system, the epidemic of the preceding winter having left the nerves and spirits of the people in a worse state than it found them."

Rheumatic and dyspeptic complaints, with prolonged depression of spirits, have not been uncommon. I have in mind a case of rheumatism where for more than a year the feeling of apprehensiveness has been out of all proportion to the importance of the rheumatic symptoms. I recall two cases, both elderly people, where the persistency of dyspeptic symptoms with hypochondria made me consider seriously the question of serious gastric disorder, but where epidemic influenza was to blame for the obstinacy of the disorder.

The neurasthenics have been the greatest mental sufferers of the epidemic. The feeling of apprehension has not been confined to adults, as was illustrated by the case of the boy who was worried about his heart. During the past year I had considerable difficulty in convincing a girl, ten years of age, that she did not have heart disease. Worry of this nature in young children I have never previously encountered.

Influenza modifies nearly all diseases at the present time, and its influence, especially upon the nervous system, must be considered in every case. All who have attempted the study of the epidemic will agree with the statement in the last number of the *British Medical Journal*, "In spite of considerable increase in our knowledge of the behavior of epidemic influenza gathered during the past year, much still remains mysterious."

Other cases come to mind of nervous disturbance and

depression, which I firmly believe (but perhaps cannot prove) to have an influenzal origin. There come notably under this head cases of slight injury, where the symptoms are strangely protracted, and the prostration excessive, which may be due, in my opinion, to the co-existence of influenza.

## Clinical Department.

### DIPSOMANIA.

BY LUCIUS W. BAKER, M.D.

*Superintendent of Worcester Sanatorium for Nervous Invalids, Holdenville, Mass.*

Not long since I had under my care a young gentleman, twenty-six years of age, belonging to a refined, intelligent family. His father was a moderate drinker, and died in middle life of Bright's disease, bequeathing to his child an unstable, nervous organism, which predisposed its unfortunate owner to some form of mental or nervous disaster. The earlier history of the patient is one of alcoholic excess, later occurring periodically, when the desire for stimulants would be irresistible. He would pawn his clothes or do anything to satisfy the craze for intoxication.

During these periods, if denied alcohol, there would be complete loss of appetite and inability to sleep; his eyes would become bloodshot; his gait staggering; his conversation would be voluble, silly, and incoherent, and delusions would often be present. In short, he would at times present all the phenomena of intoxication without having, to my certain knowledge, partaken of a single drop of alcohol.

The symptoms presented by this patient are clearly indicative of a profound disturbance of the nervous system, which manifests itself by an intense periodical craving for intoxication. They are similar in their origin to those morbid impulses to commit theft, set fire to buildings, etc., which are occasionally met with, and like these are due either to a loss of controlling power in the higher cerebral centres, or to an excessive morbid accumulation of nervous energy which exceeds the normal controlling power of the individual.

The distinguishing characteristic of these disorders is a morbid and irresistible desire to perform certain acts without the presence of any positive delusions; while varying in their manifestations, they are generally periodical in their occurrence, and are dependent upon an unstable condition of the brain cells, which may be acquired but is generally inherited.

Especially is this the case in that intense periodical craze for intoxication known as dipsomania, which Dr. Spitzka has defined as "A form of periodical insanity manifesting itself in a blind craving for stimulant and narcotic beverages." In nearly every case of dipsomania careful study will detect some impairment of brain or nerve tissue, some imperfection of cerebral element, which in the majority of instances antedates the desire for alcohol.

During the intervals between the drink paroxysm the dipsomaniac has usually no desire for alcohol, indeed it may be actually repulsive to him. He may then sign the pledge, and make most strenuous efforts to reform; but during the attack all his powers of control, all his manhood and self-respect are overwhelmed by the craving of the nerve centres for intoxication. Nothing but absolute physical restraint will prevent

excessive indulgence. For the time being, the man's whole moral tone is changed, and he will often seek the society of the low and degraded with whom he would never dream of associating under any other circumstances.

These changes of character, these overpowering impulses for intoxication, with intervals of total abstinence, are symptomatic of an intense disturbance of brain function, and characteristic of dipsomania.

The dipsomaniac is the victim of a distinct neurosis, which is very closely allied to insanity. He should not be confounded with the confirmed inebriate in whom the desire for alcohol is nearly always present. The latter often indulges to excess, and may become intoxicated, but he does not present the characteristics of dipsomania.

It is true that a genuine case of dipsomania is seldom met with in contrast with the number of confirmed inebriates, but it is none the less important that the characters of the disease should be promptly recognized and intelligently treated. During a paroxysm of dipsomania the individual is really insane and irresponsible for his acts, as much so as a case of acute mania. To regard him as a moral delinquent, and subject him to moral means alone for his relief is unscientific, and reminds one of the time when insanity was regarded as an indwelling evil spirit, to be driven out by chains and the lash.

We may as well expect the suicidal maniac to observe a promise not to take his own life as to expect a man to voluntarily refrain from the use of alcohol during an attack of dipsomania. Both are diseased, both need restraint and intelligent medical aid.

The first step to be taken in dealing with the dipsomaniac is a recognition of his diseased condition; when this is acknowledged, dipsomania passes from the domain of morality which it has held so long, and becomes a proper subject for the consideration of the physician. The dipsomaniac, unable to resist the terrible drink craving, will then no longer be regarded as a moral delinquent, but as a sick man needing special medical care. This, as a rule, can be best obtained in institutions devoted more especially to this class of cases, and in charge of physicians who have made special study of the various forms of inebriety.

## Reports of Societies.

### MEDICO-PSYCHOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

MEETING of May 21, 1891.

DR. JAMES B. AYER read a paper on

#### MENTAL DISTURBANCES OF INFLUENZA.<sup>1</sup>

DR. FISHER said that there were many cases of influenza among the staff and employees last year while the patients, for the most part, escaped. This year some of the patients had been affected. He spoke of a woman of sixty, nervous and with uterine troubles. At the climacteric she had been haunted with the idea of pregnancy, which constantly recurred associated with excessive sexual feeling. The idea of being alone with a man would suggest pregnancy. She recovered and remained well for ten years. After the influenza, she had insistent ideas — not of pregnancy, but chang-

<sup>1</sup> See page 291 of the Journal.

ing. One idea was that she saw snakes in the grass, and the idea of verdure would cause a shock, creeping sensations and erotic feelings. The same feelings occurred if she saw a hat trimmed with green. She probably had no hallucination of sight or hearing, and eventually recovered.

DR. BAKER spoke of a case of melancholia with agitation which followed an attack of gripe.

DR. WEBBER thought that cases of gripe would tend to produce melancholia when there was sleeplessness, and where the digestive organs were affected. He spoke of one of his patients who could only eat in the morning, and had nausea and vomiting in the afternoon, associated with sleeplessness and depression. One patient had depression after three nights of only two hours of sleep, but recovered her spirits after a good night. One patient, during an attack of gripe, had a curious state of mental neurasthenia; was fault-finding and complaining. When she recovered, she recognized this change of character. He had only observed depression, but could understand how it might proceed to melancholia.

DR. KNAPP had seen but one case of insanity from influenza. There seemed to be a lowering of the plan of nervous energy, increased neurasthenic symptoms, and mental depression.

DR. LANE had seen more cases of gripe among employees than patients. It could not be strange to get mental symptoms among the insane. In one demented there was prolonged delirium during the gripe, with lowered tone of the whole system. Physical recovery was followed by mental improvement.

One of his friends had been left in an emotional state so that the ringing of the door-bell would move her to tears.

DR. HOLT spoke of two patients actively suicidal who were admitted to the hospital. In both the gripe was supposed to be the exciting cause of their mental sickness. Both recovered.

#### NEW YORK STATE MEDICAL ASSOCIATION. FIFTH DISTRICT BRANCH.

(Concluded from No. 11, page 276.)

SEVENTH annual meeting, held in Brooklyn, May 26, 1891, the President, STEPHEN SMITH, M.D., in the chair.

#### AFTERNOON SESSION.

THE PRESIDENT delivered his address, his subject being

#### OPiates IN THE TREATMENT OF ACUTE PERITONITIS.

He commenced by quoting from Prof. Alonzo Clark's account of the outbreak of puerperal fever at Bellevue Hospital, in the year 1851, given in the article on Peritonitis in his "System of Practical Medicine." In speaking of the latter, Dr. Clark says: "In three or four days seven cases were sent to me from the lying-in wards. One was returned for error in diagnosis, and six put under treatment. Having found that prudence was so much more conspicuous in my house-physician than courage, another house-officer, who combined them both, was selected to be in almost constant attendance. The instructions were in these words: 'I want you to narcotize those women within an inch of their lives.' He did it, and saved every

one of them. This gentleman is now known over the whole land as a learned and distinguished surgeon. I feel called upon to give his name in this connection, that he may be a witness to the facts I state, and for the admiration with which his nerve and prudence impressed me."

Dr. Smith said that notwithstanding this assertion, Professor Clark failed to give the name of the surgeon referred to, but as he himself was then a resident in Bellevue Hospital, and had charge of the six cases mentioned, he assumed that he was the person meant, and would take this occasion to witness to the facts thus recorded. He then gave a very interesting account of the slow elevation of Bellevue from a prison and almshouse into a hospital purpose. The buildings, erected in the early part of the century, and built chiefly on ground reclaimed from the river, were very massive in construction, but without under-drainage or sewerage. All forms of contagious and infectious diseases were received into its crowded and ill-ventilated wards, and at various times yellow fever, typhus and typhoid fevers, small-pox and cholera were the prevailing diseases of its inmates. In 1846-7 there came a complete change in the administration of the institution by the selection of a competent medical board and the final retirement of the resident physician, whose appointment had been purely political, and who had been the sole authority in managing its general and medical affairs. At this latter date Bellevue, as an organized hospital, had its origin. There was, however, comparatively little improvement in the sanitary condition of the hospital buildings for many years. Gradually, better ventilation was secured, and the general cleanliness of the wards and beds was improved.

Having given a more particular account of the lying-in wards, he said that the mortality from puerperal fever was appalling. Of 21 cases reported by Dr. Vaché, the resident physician in 1840, 19, or nearly 90 per cent. proved fatal; nor was this death-rate unusual at that period. He gave a *résumé* of the records of the autopsies in these 19 cases, made by Professor Clark, and said that these records were more or less accurately repeated on every recurrence of puerperal fever at Bellevue between the years 1840 and 1851. The treatment was so mixed that it was difficult to draw any conclusions as to the efficiency, or rather inefficiency, of any one remedy. Still, it was noticeable, that purgatives were actively employed in 17 of the 21 cases, and that in 5 cases the purgative was salts. In the other cases, calomel and turpentine, two approved antiseptic remedies, were administered freely. Purgatives in the form of opium and Dover's powder were given in most cases, but in small and occasional quantities. Professor Clark truly said: "Up to the time when the opium treatment was adopted peritonitis was a fearful word; a large proportion of those attacked by it died of it."

Dr. Smith described in detail the treatment of the six cases placed under his charge by Professor Clark, who gave the most particular directions as to their care. He was required to see the patients every hour, and in regard to the opium he was not to be governed at all by the amount administered, but by the effects produced. He was to closely watch the pulse and respiration, and while the respirations might fall to 12 per minute they were not to be allowed to go below that figure. At the outset, each patient received one grain

of opium every hour, for three doses. No effect being perceptible, the dose was increased to two grains every hour, and continued for three doses. Failing with this dosage, the opium was increased to three grains every hour. In four cases this amount of opium had the desired effect, and it was continued in that amount. In the remaining cases it had to be increased to four grains every hour. One of the remaining cases yielded to this amount, and the opium was continued at that rate. The other, or sixth, case was much more obstinate, and the opium was steadily increased until the dose reached twelve grains every hour. This case proved an anomaly in tolerance of opiates. During twelve days the patient took the equivalent of 1,950 grains of opium, and yet at no time was she so narcotized that she would not awaken when any one placed his hand on her wrist.

The recovery of these six consecutive cases of puerperal fever naturally produced a profound impression. As the cases were typical of those ordinarily occurring in this hospital, and as opiates were the sole remedies used in their treatment, it was apparent that a new era in the treatment of that scourge had begun.

From this time forward opium continued for twenty years to be the chief remedy employed in peritonitis in Bellevue Hospital, and with satisfactory results. Opium in peritonitis came into use generally in the city, and Professor Clark stated that in private practice the drug had been perhaps more curative than in the hospital. With the introduction of the opium treatment the mortality from puerperal peritonitis in Bellevue was reduced certainly fifty per cent.; and this fact led inevitably to the conclusion that this treatment has a place in the therapeutics of that affection of no small importance. Precisely what that position was, it was perhaps impossible now to state. Professor Clark regarded opium as valuable chiefly in simple, uncomplicated peritonitis; and yet the clinical features of the six puerperal cases which occurred resembled in all their essential peculiarities the fatal cases reported by Viehe, in many of which the inflammation of the uterus and its appendages was the dominant lesion.

Happily, in these latter days, Dr. Smith went on to say, antisepticism had greatly diminished the frequency of this formidable disease, especially the puerperal form, and in the meantime the remedial measures had been greatly increased. Modern research had shown that peritonitis not due to putrefactive organisms was local, while peritonitis produced by such pathogenic microbes as *staphylococcus aureus* was rapidly fatal by general infection. One of the most important results of recent investigations was the differentiation of the types of peritonitis caused by various agencies; and as there were many types of this affection, having their causation in various conditions (some being of microbic, and others of non-microbic origin), it was as yet by no means certain where the line was to be drawn between the medical and surgical treatment. It was probable that the physician and surgeon would more wisely treat the multifarious types of peritonitis by acting in concert, and discretely employing the measures which each possessed according as they might jointly interpret the indications.

Whatever might be the possibilities of the art of surgery in the treatment of peritonitis, the question might be pertinently asked, Has any remedy, or combination of remedies, in the hands of the physician, given result equal to, or better, than opium in a series of

cases similar to those recorded in this paper? And if it be true that by employing opium, as recommended by Professor Clark, more than fifty per cent. of cases of peritonitis, as met with in practice, can be saved, should not this method of treatment be at once adopted in all cases, and the resources of surgery be applied where the manifestations of the disease indicate the necessity of its additional remedial measures?

DR. A. L. CARROLL remarked that it was noticeable that the advocacy of saline cathartics in peritonitis came, as a rule, from the abdominal surgeons, such as Lawson Tait, for instance. It seemed to him, however, that the peritonitis sometimes following operations was very different from the septic peritonitis of puerperal fever, it almost always came back again. In puerperal peritonitis, which was at first visceral, and afterwards extended to the parietes, opium was in his opinion strongly indicated, as it quieted reflex irritation and prevented the rubbing upon each other of the inflamed surfaces. Here he would give an occasional mild cathartic in connection with the opium. The enormous distention of the abdomen seen in some cases of peritonitis, indicated, he thought, an effort to get rid of something; and in such cases good results have been obtained from the moderate use of purgatives.

DR. J. W. S. GOULEY said that he was able to add two cases of recovery from puerperal peritonitis under Dr. Clark's treatment at Bellevue Hospital, to those which had been given in the paper. They occurred in the year 1853, when he was an *interne* at the hospital, and he had charge of them under Dr. Clark. The opium was pushed to such an extent in these cases that the respiration was kept down to between six and nine a minute.

DR. T. H. MANLEY referred to the discussion on the management of peritonitis in the Surgical Section of the American Medical Association at the Newport meeting, and spoke of the extreme opposition with which everything in the way of palliative treatment was met. His own experience, however, had led him to regard the opening of the peritoneal cavity as a more serious matter than many seemed to consider it; and he believed that in the next ten years there would be fewer laparotomies performed for the relief of inflammatory conditions than had been the case during the past ten years.

DR. WM. MCCOLLOM spoke of his early experiences in Vermont, where he said there used to be a good many cases of acute peritonitis which were not of puerperal or septic origin, but belonged to the variety known as idiopathic and were due to the same influences which produced acute pleurisy, for instance, such as cold, exposure, etc. When he was a student the physicians there used to begin the treatment with bleeding, and then followed this up with cathartics, as they had an idea that peritonitis commenced with some obstruction of the bowels. They first gave calomel and jalap, and if this medication failed, resorted to croton oil. The result was that the patient was agonized with pain and in a day or two died. Soon after he himself began to practice, he heard of Dr. Clark's opium treatment, and he resolved to try it at the earliest opportunity that presented itself. The first case that he met with was that of a young girl, and he gave her as much as fifty grains in one day; remaining in close attendance and watching the effects of the drug. The good result in this case induced him

to pursue the same treatment in others, and he found that he saved almost all of his peritonitis cases. He had continued this practice for the past thirty-eight years, and was firmly convinced of the superiority of the opium treatment.

The PRESIDENT, in closing the discussion, said that he did not wish to be misunderstood as regards the paper he had read. Its object was merely to give the history of the introduction of the treatment of peritonitis by opium into Bellevue Hospital; and not to advocate the claims of this plan of treatment in general.

Dr. H. W. MITCHELL read a paper on

PRACTICAL RESULTS OF THE OPERATION FOR LACERATED CERVIX UTERI.

The operation of trachelorrhaphy, he said, aimed primarily to restore the contour of the cervix to its normal condition, and secondarily—a much more important object—to insure its future usefulness. A patient who had undergone this operation should be so far restored to her original and normal condition, as to enable her to assume future pregnancies and to pass through parturition safely, successfully, and without a repetition of the former lesion. With proper attention to details in performing the operation, and in the subsequent care of the case, healing by primary union was almost certain. In a record of two hundred cases Dr. Mitchell said that only two healed by granulation; the others all healing by primary union.

Of these two hundred cases, he had been able to follow up twenty-one cases where subsequent confinements had taken place; and of these twenty-one cases eight had had more than one subsequent confinement. These twenty-one cases had been attended personally by himself at the time of their confinement, and he proceeded to give a *résumé* of them. All were of a severe form of laceration, and in some there was laceration of the perinæum in addition. Relaceration of the cervix during subsequent confinements occurred in only two instances, and in both cases it was so very slight as not to impair the usefulness of the cervix or render a second operation necessary. In conclusion, he said that if we might judge by these twenty-one cases (which were all that he had had the opportunity to observe in which he was familiar with all the details), we could say with truth that the operation was a proper and successful one, and accomplished the following results:

(1) Diminish the pain and irritation following upon such a distressing lesion.

(2) Relieve the sense of bearing down.

(3) Cure the exhausting leucorrhœal discharge, restore the parts to their normal and healthful condition, and, above all, restore the natural functions of the cervix so that future pregnancies and labors may take place in a natural and healthy manner, and without subjecting the patient again to the train of distressing and painful symptoms calling for the operation of trachelorrhaphy.

Dr. T. J. MCGILLICUDDY read a paper on

OBJECTIONS TO ORDINARY AXIS-TRACTION INSTRUMENTS; ALSO, THE ADVANTAGES OF THE ANTI-CRANIOTOMY FORCEPS OVER VERSION IN PELVIC DEFORMITIES.

While the correctness of the principle of axis traction, he said, was conceded by all, there were still many fallacious ideas in connection with its produc-

tion. Among the most common of these were the following: (1) That it is necessary to have rods attached to the blades by a movable joint; (2) that the traction, whether with tapes or rods, must in no way be connected with the handles, which ought to move freely in all directions; and (3) that rotation and flexion of the head can take place only when Tarnier's instrument, or one similar to it, is used. These ideas, he believed, were detrimental to proper axis traction, as it was well known that in the skilful use of the forceps we should frequently unlock the blades that the head might undergo rotation and accommodate itself to the pelvic canal; and it was also a fact that Tarnier's instrument, when clasped to the infant's head, interferes with rotation.

Dr. McGillicuddy then exhibited the axis-traction forceps devised by him, which were first described in the *American Journal of Obstetrics* for December, 1889, and said that with this instrument we could make ideal axis traction during the entire passage of the fetal head with remarkable ease and safety. With it, rotation in the posterior positions could be readily made by means of the adjunct handles, if it were thought best to use the forceps for that purpose. It was easy of application, and in its dual character it had all the advantages of axis traction and the ordinary forceps, and saved the expense of buying two instruments.

Passing on to the second part of the paper, he said that the forceps have an undoubted place as a compressor in certain cases. We were at all times to follow nature's guidance; it was well known how frequently the infant's head became elongated and otherwise distorted by pressure in its passage through the pelvis, yet without damage to the cranial contents. Therefore, as some compression of the head of the child was compatible with its safety, and as there was no modern instrument, so far as he was aware, that stood between the ordinary forceps and the cephalotrite or cranioclast, he thought there could be no doubt of the utility of the forceps which he now presented, which was intended to be used as a substitute for craniotomy or version in cases of pelvic contraction of moderate degree or where the ordinary forceps was unsuccessful. It was an efficient tractor, and at the same time it made moderate transient compression of the flexible upper portion of the infantile cranium, while it did not press too strongly on the child's neck with its tips. Thus, it gave the child a chance for its life, while it minimized the risk to the mother. It was safer for the mother than craniotomy, and it was also quicker and better than turning. He then proceeded to give in detail Simpson's arguments in favor of version in contracted pelvis, and claimed that in every particular his anti-craniotomy forceps had greater, or at least equal, advantages. This instrument, he said in conclusion, was not a cephalotrite or cranioclast, but a conservative, life-saving forceps, to be used in cases of considerable deformity. No woman should be delivered except by axis traction, and with its axis-traction handles one could determine the exact amount of resistance and the proper amount of force to use, and readily use it. With this forceps we pulled directly in the axis of the brain. The conclusion at which he said he had arrived was, that, when this instrument cannot deliver a living child, there is no alternative but Cæsarian section, as craniotomy in the living fetus is not justifiable.

DR. R. H. SAYRE read a paper on a case of

OBSTINATE NEURALGIA FOLLOWING FRACTURE RELIEVED BY OPERATION.

The patient was a young man who, between the age of five and fifteen fractured the right femur in its upper third. After the third fracture the bones (in which there had previously been straight union) united at an angle, causing a very marked curving of the thigh and between two and three inches of shortening. From this time he suffered constantly from neuralgia of the limb, which was greatly aggravated by motion or by handling of the parts, and which gradually became so intense that he was obliged to keep himself under the influence of morphia. The pain was most severe at the point of greatest deformity, which was just in the line of the external cutaneous nerve. All remedies having failed in curing the trouble, and several surgeons having concurred in the opinion that there was a large exostosis pressing on the nerve, Dr. Sayre operated on June 10, 1888, under antiseptic precautions. He found, to his surprise, that part of the vastus externus muscle was so twisted on itself as to turn at right angles to the long axis of the femur, and that there was no exostosis present, with the exception of a most minute point, which could scarcely be considered abnormal, but which he nevertheless removed. He then passed his finger completely around the femur, stripping up the muscle for an extent of two or more inches, but failed to find any sharp projection or anything else to account for the pain. Contrary to his expectations, under those circumstances, he found that the patient was completely cured by the operation, of the neuralgia from which he had then been suffering for six years, and which had resisted all kinds of treatment. On January 29, 1891, Dr. Sayre received a letter from the patient in which he stated that he still continued entirely free from pain.

One of the points of interest in this case, to which attention was called, was the simulation of an exostosis by what was presumably a tense fibre of the fascia lata, which had become so much bound down as to press on the muscles of the thigh, and which, by girdling them, apparently caused the pain. He said he did not clearly understand how to account for the abolition of the pain. He did not consider the point of bone he removed large enough to have caused the trouble, and he did not think that when he passed his finger around the femur he tore loose any nerve fibres from the cicatrix. The explanation, he suspected, was to be found in the relief of tension given by splitting up the fascia lata, which certainly bound the muscles very tightly. The length of time that had elapsed since the operation, nearly three years, he thought was sufficient guarantee that the cure would be permanent, especially as the patient had been addicted to the opium habit; and such habits were proverbially hard to cure of neuralgias, since the latter offered so good an excuse for returning to their old habits.

THE QUALIFICATIONS OF A PHYSICIAN IN OLDEN TIMES. A statute of Henry VII. ordains that the practice of the healing art shall be limited to those person that be profound, sad, and discreet, grandly learned, and deeply studied in physic.

THE BOSTON

Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, SEPTEMBER 17, 1891.

A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

AN ATTEMPT AT A METHODOLOGICAL TREATMENT OF GONORRHOEA IN THE MALE.

In the *Annales des Maladies des Organes Genito Urinaires*, for June, 1891, is an article on the rational treatment of acute gonorrhoea in the male, by Dr. Paul Thiéry, which has been the subject of favorable comments by Dr. E. Desnos in the last number of the *Bulletin de Thérapeutique*.

Dr. Thiéry starts with the sufficiently obvious statement that all cases of blennorrhagia are not amenable to the same treatment. The treatment should vary with each period of the disease, and often with each patient.

A blennorrhagia may be said to be *regular* when it presents itself under the following circumstances: Supervening in a subject for the first time or reappearing after a first attack which has been thoroughly cured, leaving no trace; pursuing from the start an acute (not torpid) course; coming on in a person previously healthy and robust; lastly, has not yet been treated. In these conditions we can recognize five periods: a first period from the first to the third day — slight heat, appearance of a slight mucous discharge; second period from the third to the tenth or fifteenth day — heat, sharp pain, abundant discharge; third period from the fifteenth to the thirtieth day (may end in complete recovery at the end of two or three weeks), — pain abating, discharge sero-purulent, then sero-mucous; fourth period, of chronicity relatively recent — discharge sero-purulent, relapses readily happening; fifth period, blennorrhoea inveterate, discharge almost nil, dating from several years.

If each period demands special therapeutic measures, this is not the case with the general treatment, with the hygiene of the patient, which must be the same in nearly all cases, at least during the three first periods. This consists in the interdiction of all alcoholic stimulants, of all fatiguing exercises, and the sum of precautions universally known and recommended. Nevertheless, as far as coitus is concerned, Thiéry formally prohibits this only during the first

periods; he is disposed to allow it as soon as the discharge has nearly ceased, with the intent of diminishing the erections and nocturnal pollutions which too prolonged continence renders frequent. This, however, he concedes with a great deal of reservation, and not without suitable advice as to protection against contagion.

During the first period, the *abortive treatment* may be attempted on the first, second or third day after the inception of the disease; this period having elapsed, the chances of success are almost nil. This is Dr. Thière's method: The patient having urinated is placed in a recumbent posture; the ureter is washed with a boric solution and rendered insensible by cocaine. An instillator-bougie is carried down to the cul-de-sac of the bulb; several drops of a tolerably strong solution of nitrate of silver (one-fortieth to one-thirtieth) are injected; then the instrument is withdrawn, and during the act of withdrawing, the surgeon presses down the piston of the syringe so as to bathe the whole extent of the canal to the meatus. The reaction is severe, and one injection often suffices; sometimes it may be proper to make a new injection several hours afterwards with a somewhat weaker solution.

This treatment is, in fact, very painful, and the more so as the entire canal is brought under the influence of the caustic. Dr. Desnos, in his criticism, thinks it useless to apply the caustic to so large an extent of surface, and if he sees the patient at any time during the first two days, he contents himself with passing a No. 8 or No. 10 instillator-bougie to the posterior extremity of the fossa navicularis, convinced that almost never at this period has the inflammation passed this limit. He very slowly injects a small quantity of a solution of argent. nit., one to fifty, taking pains to have the liquid flow back immediately by the meatus; only twelve to fifteen cubic centimetres are thus injected; this irrigation lasts seven to eight minutes. The reaction is always intense, and it would indeed be very heroic treatment to repeat the injection at the end of several hours.

This method ordinarily succeeds when it is applied at the opportune moment. When it fails, or when the patient presents himself at the clinic after the third day, another mode of treatment must be adopted. Thière employs one of the following methods. The first is the "classic" treatment which every one knows: at the onset, bicarbonate of soda and baths; the first period passed, opiates and balsams. The other treatment to which Thière accords the preference has injections of iodoform for its basis. This is his formula:

R Iodoform, pure and in very fine powder (porphyrised), 1 part.  
Oil of sweet almonds (or glycerine) . . . . . 6 parts. M.

The physician cannot be expected to make the injections for his patients, but he ought to give them special instructions and show them how to make the first, for the *modus faciendi* has here a capital importance.

The injection is made immediately after micturition; the patient lying on his back injects slowly under a

gradually increasing pressure eight grammes (or about two fluid drachms) of liquid till he begins to feel the need to urinate; the syringe is then withdrawn and the finger applied over the meatus, while the injection is kept up from ten to twenty minutes. The injections are continued till there is a complete cessation of the discharge; this generally comes about in a very short time.

Desnos in his Bulletin review article approves of this method of treatment, but does not think it necessary to inject quite so large a quantity of liquid, unless indeed there are precise signs to indicate that the blennorrhagia has invaded the posterior urethra. Moreover, the odor of iodoform which clings to patients who have once undergone this treatment is to many a serious objection. Iodol, which is almost inodorous, may be substituted for iodoform, but its antiseptic power is less, and the results are less satisfactory.

When the iodoform injections have failed to produce a complete arrest of the discharge, or when, for any other reason, the disease has reached the third period, Dr. Thière suspends all local treatment as well as the employment of emollients, and prescribes only balsamics (copaiba, santal, etc.) for a time, which is always rather long.

The discharge at last disappears, or, in the immense majority of cases, becomes quite insignificant. This trifling oozing ought, none the less, to be the object of solicitous attention, for it is the signal that the disease is passing to the chronic stage; here the resort should be to the weak injections of nitrate of silver so much in favor among genito-urinary surgeons at the present day.

Lastly, these injections (or as the French writers prefer to call them, *installations*) of nitrate of silver constitute the principal feature of the local treatment of the fifth period; the strength of the solutions varies according to circumstances. It is hardly necessary to add that during all the periods of treatment, a severe dietetic regimen should be followed; and that the same remedies should be continued for several weeks after the patient seems to be cured. Convalescences from blennorrhagia are always sufficiently tedious; this is due perhaps to the fact that the advice and prescriptions of the physician are not carried out with sufficient rigor and regularity.

#### CROTON WATER-SUPPLY.

THE chief engineer of the Croton Aqueduct has made a report in regard to the alleged pollution of the water-supply, and its moderation and carefulness of statement ought to have a reassuring effect upon those who are apt to be affected by the periodical scare in regard to the condition of Croton water. At the same time the fact is distinctly recognized in it that the greatest danger to the quality of the supply arises from the flow into the tributary streams of liquids charged with refuse matters from the most thickly populated portions of the water-shed. At the present time, while

the condition of the water is by no means as satisfactory as it ought to be, and as, by the adoption of certain precautions, it is believed, from the natural purity of the sources, that it can be made, there is no ground for serious apprehensions in regard to the matter. The rapidly growing centres of population along the Croton water-shed, however, constitute a constantly increasing menace to the public health, and the adoption of suitable legislation to protect the purity of the sources would seem to be imperatively demanded in the near future. As to the contamination of the water in certain reservoirs to which attention has been called, the presence of a considerable amount of organic matter is held by the chief engineer, in his report, to be a phenomenon of uniform occurrence in all newly flooded reservoirs. However carefully the ground may be cleaned before flooding, there will be vegetation left whose decay will liberate sulphuretted hydrogen. Exposure to the air rids the water of the noxious gas, and the organic matter which may be held in suspension is not dangerous.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

A BACTERIOLOGICAL INSTITUTE IN ST. PETERSBURG is to be established by command of the Czar, who has given a large sum for the purpose.

THE HOLIDAYS AT GERMAN UNIVERSITIES. — The new Cultus Minister, Graf von Zedlitz-Trützschler, has been directing his attention to the holidays at the high schools and universities and thinks they are unnecessarily long. He has, therefore, issued directions that for the future the summer vacation instead of lasting nominally now from August 15th to October 15th, but really extending to November 1st, shall be from August 1st to September 30th, and that the lectures shall, in all instances, commence within the first seven days of the term, and shall be continued to within seven days of it.

QUACK DOCTORS IN INDIA. — An incident characteristic of epidemics in India is mentioned by the *Indian Medical Gazette*. During a recent outbreak of cholera in Rungpur, the measures adopted by the medical authorities were already bearing fruit and the people were beginning to appreciate the value of the rules which had been issued for their guidance when a number of quacks, termed "ojhas," alarmed at the falling off in their profits, made a concerted attempt to defeat the efforts of the government. Under the pretext of exorcising the cholera demon, they levied a fee of one rupee in every household, while they personated the "demon" at night, prowling with torches on the outskirts of the villages, and terrifying the simple natives by the utterance of the most hideous yells. They succeeded, further, in spreading a report that the recent census had proved the country to be overpopulated, and that the government doctors had consequently been sent down to poison a certain number of the inhabitants. The result of these rumors

was so disastrous that in many districts the people deserted their villages and fled to the jungle, and the local authorities experienced the utmost difficulty in persuading them to return.

#### NEW ENGLAND.

MEDICAL PRACTICE IN CONNECTICUT. — It appears that energetic action is being taken in the State to obtain a satisfactory medical practice law when the legislature again meets. Many newspapers of the State have taken up the crusade in favor of a bill which has been prepared, and which is said to be favored by the different so-called "schools of medicine" in the State. Connecticut is one of the few States in which no such law has as yet been passed.

TYPHOID FEVER IN WAKEFIELD, MASS. — A large number of cases of typhoid fever have been reported in this town during the last fortnight. Most of the cases occur in the same locality, and among the employees of the Wakefield Rattan Company.

#### NEW YORK.

THE HEALTH OF THE CITY, as indicated by the number of deaths reported during the week ending September 5th, still continues very good. Taken altogether, the summer mortality has been very low this year, and the deaths of children under five years have been proportionally much below the average. During the week mentioned the total number of deaths reported was 736; which was 90 less than in the week preceding, and 42 less than the average of the corresponding weeks of the past five years. It represents an annual death-rate of but 22.72 to the 1,000 of the estimated population. With the exception of scarlet fever and diphtheria, the mortality from contagious diseases was very low; and the number of deaths from these two affections, namely, 9 and 22 respectively, was but slightly larger than the average for the corresponding week during the past five years. The number of deaths from phthisis, bronchitis, pneumonia and Bright's disease were all below the average.

TENEMENT-HOUSE VISITS. — The Board of Health's Summer Corps of Visiting Physicians completed its work in the tenement-house districts on September 5th. During the past two months these physicians have visited over thirty thousand houses and families, but fewer cases of sickness were found than in any preceding summer.

CENTENARIANS. — On September 5th all the shops in the village of Atlantic Highlands, N. J., were closed for a time in order to allow the population to attend the funeral of "Aunt" Mary Butcher, who died a few days before at the age of one hundred and four. It is stated that two brothers, each over ninety, and a sister, aged eighty-five, survive Mrs. Butcher. On September 9th there died in Morris County, N. J., Mrs. Mary Gallagher, who had celebrated her hundredth birthday last May; and this is the third female who has died at the age of over a hundred years within a few months in the same county.



## Miscellany.

### THE MEDICAL REGISTER FOR NEW ENGLAND.

THE seventh edition of "The Medical Register for New England"<sup>1</sup> has recently appeared. No book is more often used by the busy practitioner than this very complete compilation of just that kind of information which is so often wanted, and, without the Register, so hard to obtain. No less than one hundred and seventy-seven associations, societies and clubs, national or local in New England, are described, and in most cases a list of members given. Each New England regular school of medicine or allied science is described in full. The list of hospitals and dispensaries, one hundred and fifteen in number, is especially valuable. A physician may here see at a glance exactly what kind of case is received, the rules of the institution, or obtain any other information which he would be likely to seek. Miscellaneous facts of various kinds, not coming under the titles of the preceding, also appear.

As in previous editions, the last hundred or more pages are devoted to the personal record, as far as obtainable, of all members of the State Societies of New England, giving their degrees, membership in societies, public appointments, and authorship of papers.

A large amount of work is necessarily expended in revising the Register. The medical profession is constantly changing, men, offices, societies and institutions. This edition is as accurate as can well be made for so intricate a book. It is in every way so complete, and so constantly needed by every physician, that it might well be made the official organ of the New England State Societies.

### BACTERIOLOGICAL RESEARCHES UPON THE SALIVA OF CHILDREN SUFFERING FROM MEASLES.

THE investigations of Mery and Pierre Bouloche<sup>2</sup> lead them to conclude that the pneumococcus and the streptococcus are to be found in the saliva of children suffering with measles, with greater frequency than in healthy children. Broncho-pulmonary accidents rarely appear in connection with measles except in those cases in which the streptococcus or pneumococcus is to be found in the saliva. After death one may trace the pathogenic microbe which has been found in the saliva in the upper air-passages as far as the smaller bronchi. The very frequent presence of the pathogenic agents of broncho-pneumonia in the saliva of children suffering with measles appears to explain the great number of broncho-pulmonary complications with that disease. Hence the necessity of the most vigorous antiseptics of the buccal cavity during the progress of measles.

### OBITUARY. DAVID H. STORER, M.D.

DAVID HUMPHREYS STORER, LL.D., M.D., was born in Portland, Me., on March 26, 1804. He received his early education in his native city. Among his schoolmates was the late Prof. Henry W. Longfellow and the father of Bishop Phillips Brooks. He graduated from Bowdoin College in 1822, at the age of seventeen. He studied medi-

cine in the office of Dr. John C. Warren of Boston, and took the degree of Doctor of Medicine at the Harvard Medicine School in 1825. Always interested in natural history, he helped found, and was an original member of the Boston Society of Natural History, and was a constant attendant of its meetings for many years, serving as its vice-president much of the time. In 1830 Dr. Storer suggested the formation of a private medical school, and within a week, in connection with Drs. Edward Reynolds, Jacob Bigelow and Oliver Wendell Holmes, he established the Tremont Street Medical School which supplied the place of a single preceptor. This was a very great advance in the history of medical education, and was the first move in the new direction of systematic teaching. After this came the summer term of the Harvard Medical School and its subsequent growth to the present time. Between 1836 and 1840 Dr. Storer proposed the foundation of a library for the Massachusetts Medical Society. On the committee with him were Drs. Jacob Bigelow and George Hayward. A member of the Massachusetts Medical Society from 1829, he always jealously guarded its interests. The soul of honor himself, he abhorred every form of quackery and deceit.

His well-known interest in natural history led to his selection by the State of Massachusetts to write a report on the fishes and reptiles of the State. He subsequently wrote a standard history of the fishes of Massachusetts and also a synopsis of the fishes of North America. Appointed as visiting physician to the Massachusetts General Hospital in 1849, he served nine years, and has ever since been one of the consulting physicians. In 1854 he was chosen Professor of the Theory and Practice of Midwifery and Medical Jurisprudence in Harvard Medical School, and most worthily filled the chair for thirteen years, when he resigned. His impressive, impassioned style of speaking drew a very large audience, and made him a justly popular and excellent teacher. For over thirty-five years he was the medical examiner in Boston of the Mutual Benefit Life Insurance Company of Newark, N. J., and till his death was its medical referee of this section. He was an original member of the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, of the American Philosophical Society of Philadelphia and a corresponding member of nearly every important medical society in the United States and of several in Europe, and was at one time President of the American Medical Association.

In 1876 he received the degree of LL.D. from Bowdoin College. He was operated successfully for stone in the bladder by the late Prof. Henry J. Bigelow at the age of seventy-nine. In February, 1889, he was requested by many of his old pupils and contemporaries to sit to Mr. F. P. Vinton for his portrait which should ultimately adorn the walls of the Boston Medical Library Association. He complied with their request, and the result was the attainment of a most superb picture and truthful likeness.

His professional relations with his patients were unusually pleasant. Warm-hearted, sympathetic, genial, kindly, manly, vigorous, active, he made their interests his own, and was idolized by the majority, loved by most, and respected by all. Dr. Storer was not much known of late years as a writer, though as a speaker in the frequent Society meetings he was forcible, logical and trenchant; always ready to uphold the right, but sharp against abuses of all kinds. He was ever ready to extend a helping hand to younger men, and his position of dean in the Harvard Medical School for nine years gave full scope for his kindly feelings. In the foremost rank in the specialty of midwifery and women's diseases, he was naturally selected as one of the few honorary members of the American Gynecological Society at its foundation in the year 1876.

Dr. Storer never held any public office, his time being given strictly to his professional and kindred duties. His private life was simple and unostentatious. Married in the year 1829, he had five children, all of whom have lived to solace his declining years. His wife died in 1885. Of late years, he gradually withdrew from professional work,

<sup>1</sup> By Francis H. Brown, A.M., M.D. Published by Danrell & Upham, Boston.

<sup>2</sup> Rev. Mens. des Mal. de l'Enf., April, 1890.

maintaining, however, his sunny and bright manner as of old. His merry laugh and cordial grasp of the hand welcomed every visitor. Honest, truthful, fearless, upright, just and true, he has served as a model in many respects for younger men, and been an honor to his profession and the community in which he lived.

### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**IODINE WATER AND ARISTOL AS SURGICAL ANTISEPTICS.**<sup>1</sup>—Popoff speaks highly of the antiseptic effects of irrigations with iodine water (1 to 10,000), and consecutive powdering with aristol (pure or in the form of a twenty per cent. mixture with boracic acid) in cases of tuberculosis of joints (fungating arthritis, etc.) and bones, callous syphilitic ulcers, simple chronic ulcers, angina Ludovici, phlegmon, furunculosis, wounds of every description, etc. The iodine lotion also gives excellent results in inveterate ozæna. In addition to its powerful antiseptic properties it has a decided astringent and hemostatic action. Under its use luxuriant and profusely bleeding granulations rapidly assume a normal appearance, cease to bleed, etc. The iodine water likewise speedily checks parenchymatous hemorrhage from any recent wounds.

**INCOMPATIBLES OF ANTIPYRINE.**<sup>2</sup>—According to Millard and Campbell, the following substances produce precipitates when added to aqueous solutions of antipyrine: Carbolic acid in saturated solution, tannin, mercuric chloride (soluble in an excess of water), infusion catechu, infusion cinchona-bark, infusion rose-leaves, infusion uva ursi, solution of extract cinchona-bark, tincture catechu, tincture cinchona, tincture hamamelis, tincture iodine, tincture kino, tincture rhubarb. The following substances produce coloration when added to aqueous solutions of antipyrine: Hydrocyanic acid, dilute solution, yellow; nitric acid, dilute solution, weak yellow; ammonia-alum, dilute solution, dark yellow; amyl nitrite, acid solution, green; nitrous ether, alcoholic solution, green; copper sulphate, green; ferrous sulphate, yellow-brown; ferric sulphate, blood-red; ferric chloride, blood-red; syrup iodide iron, red-brown.

### Correspondence.

[From our Special Correspondent.]

#### SEVENTH INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF HYGIENE AND DEMOGRAPHY.

##### MILLING AT LONDON.

(Continued from No. 11, page 283.)

THE LORD MAYOR'S ENTERTAINMENT. — DIPHTHERIA. — IMMUNITY. MEAT POISONING. — THE WORKING CURVE OF AN HOUR. PHYSICAL EDUCATION. — WATER-SUPPLIES. — QUARANTINE. SANITATION ABROAD. — DINNER OF THE PUBLIC HEALTH MEDICAL SOCIETY. — USE AND ABUSE OF ALCOHOL. INFLENZA. — TUBERCULOSIS.

LONDON, August 21, 1891.

On the evening of Tuesday, the Lord Mayor and Lady Mayoress of London entertained the members of the Congress at the Guildhall. All the arrangements in connec-

tion with this great reception were carried out with perfect success. Several concerts were in progress in different parts of the building during the evening, including one by Mr. Thomas, the Queen's harpist, with a corps of female players, another by Goldfrey's band, etc.

On Wednesday, the time was occupied, in the Section upon Preventive Medicine, by papers and discussions upon Diphtheria. Dr. Seaton opened the discussion with a brief statement of his experience with the disease as it had occurred in different parts of London.

Dr. Schrevels, of Belgium, stated his belief that diphtheria was concurrent with typhoid fever, with reference to the time and severity of its occurrence. He advocated early notification of cases and strict isolation, for its prevention.

Dr. Hewitt, of Minnesota, gave a brief sketch of the history of diphtheria in Minnesota. He concluded that diphtheria, as it had appeared in his State, was more common among women than among men, between the ages of twenty and thirty years, accounted for by the fact that cases were mostly nursed by women. Forty-four per cent. of all cases occurred below the age of five years.

Dr. Bergeron, of Paris, followed with a paper on the "Spread of Diphtheria in Europe in the Past Fifty Years." He gave a *résumé* of the history of its progress, and advocated isolation, and the closing of schools in infected districts.

Dr. Gilbert, of Havre, said that a special crusade was carried on by an organization called a *brigade de salubrité*, which insisted upon the prompt notification of cases and the disinfection of unhealthy localities. He believed it could be stamped out by strict measures.

Dr. Abbott, of Massachusetts, gave a history of the disease in that State, with tables conforming to those published by Dr. Longstaff. Assuming the mortality in dense districts (those in which there was less than one acre to each person) as 1,000, the medium districts of the State (having more than one acre, but less than two acres to each person) had a mortality of 803, and the sparsely settled districts (having over two acres to each person) had a mortality of 609, these figures, being compiled from 32,517 deaths which occurred in the State from 1871 to 1888, inclusive. Many other facts relating to its prevalence in different parts of the State were presented, and the following conclusions stated:

- (1) That diphtheria is an eminently contagious disease.
- (2) That it is infectious, not only by direct exposure of the sick to the well, but also through indirect media, such as clothing and other articles that have come in contact with the sick.
- (3) That the certainty of infection is not so great as in the case of some of the other infectious diseases, notably small-pox and scarlet fever.
- (4) That overcrowding, faulty ventilation, and filthy condition of tenements favors its spread.
- (5) That the influence of defective plumbing is not proven.
- (6) That its transmission through public and private water-supplies is not proven.
- (7) That its propagation is favored by soil-moisture, damp cellars, and general dampness of houses.
- (8) That the poison may remain ineffective in houses for a long period.
- (9) That density of population favors its spread.
- (10) That public funerals promote its spread, but that an infected house in which a funeral is held is quite as liable to spread the disease as the body of a person who has died of diphtheria. A living, breathing person sick with diphtheria is more liable to communicate infection than the body of one who has died of diphtheria.

Dr. Charles Paget offered a paper intended to show a "difference in the susceptibility of old and new residents to diphtheria."

The discussions in the Section upon Bacteriology were devoted wholly to the subject of immunity.

Dr. Roux read a paper describing the experimental methods of Pasteur.

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal, Supp. Medical Local, August 21st.

The principal paper of the session in this Section was that of Mr. Hankin, of Cambridge, who detailed the results of many experiments upon animals and summed up his remarks with the following proposition: "Immunity, whether natural or acquired, is due to the presence of substances which are formed by the metabolism of the animals rather than by that of the microbe, and which have the power of destroying either the microbe, against which immunity is possessed, or the products on which their pathogenic action depends."

His classification of defensive proteids was as follows:

		Myco-sozins:	Alkaline globulins from rat (Hankin), destroying anthrax bacillus.
	Sozins:		Toxo-sozins:
	Defensive proteids present in the normal animal.		Of rabbit, destroying V. mitschlikovi poison (Gamaleia).
Defensive proteids (Hankin)		Myco-phyllaxins:	Of rabbit, destroying pig typhoid bacillus (Emmerich).
Alexius (Buchner).	Phyllaxins:		Toxo-phyllaxins:
	Defensive proteids present in the animal after it has artificially been made immune.		Of rabbit, etc., destroying diptheria and tetanus poisons (Behring and Kitasato, antitoxin of Tizzoni and Cattani).

A very lively discussion ensued in which Drs. Emmerich, Arloing, Kitasato, Ehrlich, Klein, Fodor and Metschnikoff participated.

A great deal of interest was manifested in the paper of Dr. Edward Ballard, upon "Meat Poisoning," which was read in the Section upon Animal Diseases related to Man. Dr. Ballard's extensive experience as an officer of the Local Government Board of England enabled him to contribute a paper of unusual value. His conclusions were as follows:

(1) The phenomena which we speak of as "food poisoning," productive now of one and now of another sort of definite malady among consumers of certain foods, are claiming, on ever-growing evidence, to be regarded as true infective diseases, as much so as scarlatina or tuberculosis.

(2) In infected food capable of producing disease on being eaten we find one, or both, of two things—a living microscopic organism and an organic chemical poison of greater or less virulence.

(3) Of these two things, that which is immediately operative in the production of the morbid phenomena is the chemical poison which is apparently of a basic nature and a product of the processes of bacterial life.

(4) Specifically different bacteria capable of producing this chemical poison may, through its agency, give rise in the human system and in animals to clinical phenomena and pathological changes in the organs which are so similar that at present they cannot be distinguished.

(5) Given the bacterium and favorable environment, the bacterium may grow, multiply, and produce its own special chemical poison from the material which affords it nourishment either outside the body or within it. One important element of environment is temperature. If a bacterium will not grow at the temperature of the body, it, of course, will not produce its operative chemical poison when introduced into the system.

(6) Moreover, both the bacterium that produces the chemical poison in an infected food and the chemical poison itself may apparently be evanescent; perhaps in the former case the bacterium being killed by its own products, and perhaps in the latter case, because the chemical poison undergoes destructive changes. Hence an infected food, poisonous when eaten at one time, may fail to be poisonous when eaten at a later period, or poisons when innoculated at one time may cease to be so later on; or one portion of an infected mass of food may be poisonous, and another part not be so.

(7) It is to be observed that in many cases of food-poisoning an incubation period has been distinctly traced, in others it has been less obvious; in some there was practically none, only from half an hour to a few hours elapsing between taking the food and the initial symptoms of the malady.

(8) As regards the kinds of animal food which in the adduced instances produced miscellaneous or fatal results: Of the fourteen instances food was or consisted largely of:

Pig meat of one kind or another in . . .	9 instances
Veal . . . . .	1 instance
Beef . . . . .	1 instance
Butcher's meat (kind unstated) . . .	2 instances
Tinned salmon . . . . .	1 instance

I am disposed to think that this is no unfair representation of the relative frequency with which swine's flesh thus gives rise to specific diseases of the kinds referred to, as compared with animal food from other sources.

(9) The grand precaution of all is the very commonplace one signified by the word cleanliness. Every factory where pork is converted into brawn or hams ought to be so arranged that light and a draught of air can penetrate freely everywhere; there should be no corners where refuse matter can lodge and become a centre for the cultivation of morbid micro-organisms in filth; the rise of ground air should be obviated by cement under the pavement or flooring; and the place should be kept scrupulously clean and free from incursions of sewer air or putrid emanations of any kind. Kitchens, and above all pantries and places where food is stored in hotels, public refreshment rooms, or pastry-cooks' premises, and in private houses, should be similarly cared for. It should be held to be part of the business of conservators of public health to see that these rules are observed, as well as the business of every master or mistress of a family.

A paper was read by Professor Victor C. Vaughan, of the University of Michigan upon "The Infection of Meat and Milk." The subject was discussed under the following heads:—

(1) The infection may be due to a diseased condition of the animal from which these foods are obtained.

(2) The infection may be due to the inoculation of these foods with specific pathogenic micro-organisms outside the body of the animal from which they are derived.

(3) Meat and milk, especially the latter, are often infected with saprophytic toxigenic bacteria.

In the Section on Infancy, Childhood and School-Life, a very interesting paper was presented by Dr. Leo Burgerstein entitled "The Working Curve of an Hour."

The writer presented the results of an experiment conducted in a school having two classes of girls and two classes of boys, 162 in all. Examples in simple addition and multiplication were given requiring the use of 135,010 figures. Mistakes increased as the fatigue became greater. Dr. Burgerstein concluded that, (1) it is desirable that the subject of mental over-pressure should be investigated by exact experimental methods; (2) until the question of over-pressure has been carefully investigated in a proper scientific spirit, school-lessons generally should not last longer than three-quarters of an hour.

The principal paper of the day in this Section was that of the chairman of the committee on Physical Education of the School-Board of London, George White, Esq., the subject being "Physical Education." The writer advocated the practice of having in connection with every schoolhouse, either an open air-space out-of-doors, under a large shed, or a hall in the schoolhouse, to which each class may go in turn for exercise, or as an undesirable alternative, plenty of floor-space in each class-room, unencumbered by desks, well-lighted and ventilated. He advocated the teaching of swimming in the public schools, and said that no school can be said to have its educational machinery complete which does not include ample accommodation for teaching its boys and girls how to swim. The London School Board has lately provided swimming baths for both sexes in some of its new schools.

The reading of this interesting paper was accompanied

by frequent exhibitions of exercises by a class of children, under the direction of Miss Harrison, a teacher in one of the London Schools. A discussion followed which was participated in by Lord Meath, Dr. Brown of New Zealand, Dr. Burgerstein, and Professor Robinson of Maine.

In the Section upon Engineering, M. Beechmann, C.E., of France, presented the subject of "Distinct Lines of Pipes for Water of Different Qualities." He concluded, (1) that the ideal supply for a town consists in the uniform distribution of potable water suitable for all purposes; (2) if particular exigencies demand the expedient of a double service supplying two waters of different qualities, only one of these being potable, the double service must not be introduced into private houses, where potable water only should be at the command of the consumer.

It appears that in a few towns on this side of the Atlantic secondary supplies of water have been introduced successfully. One advantage gained being the more plentiful use of water for flushing drains, urinals, watering streets, etc.

W. Anderson, C.E., gave a description of his revolving purifier now in use at Antwerp and at Boulogne, and was followed by a paper by Baldwin Latham, C.E., upon the "Influence of Ground-water upon Health," in which he claimed that many diseases (notably small-pox) were materially affected by the level of the ground-water.

In the Section upon Naval and Military Hygiene, in the absence of Dr. Montzambert, of Quebec, his paper upon "Quarantine in Canada and the United States" was read by Dr. Collingridge. He described the administration of Quarantine at the North American sea-ports, and recommended the following requirements for a quarantine station: (1) A boarding station, so placed as to command the channel leading to the port. (2) A boarding steamer, fitted with hospital cabins for landing the sick, and with appliances for disinfecting in the sailing ships' hospitals with the mercuric chloride drench, and with steam, when such disinfection is found to be all that the vessel requires. (3) A reserve steamer to replace the usual boarding steamer on emergency, and — where the station is isolated — to act as supply and mail steamer, for the forwarding of convalescents, etc. (4) An anchorage for vessels under quarantine of observation. It should be placed conveniently for the main establishment, and safely remote from the track of commerce. (5) A deep-water pier. The depth of water at low tide at its end should be at least equal to the draught of the largest vessels coming to the port, with a frontage sufficient for such vessels to moor to it if required. Upon this pier there should be constructed: (a) A warehouse; (b) elevated tanks for disinfecting solutions; (c) a disinfecting house containing steam disinfecting cylinders; (d) sulphur furnaces, engine, exhaust fans, etc., for fumigation. (6) A lazaretto or hospital for the treatment of infectious diseases. (7) Separate accommodation for non-infectious cases from infected vessels in quarantine. (8) Detention houses for the detention under observation, in groups, of "suspects" or persons who have been exposed to infection. (9) Quarters for officers and staff. (10) Telegraphic communication with the rest of the world. (11) Telephonic communication between the different parts of the station. (12) A bacteriological laboratory. (13) A cremation furnace for the disposal of the bodies of those who have died of infectious disease.

Other papers on the same subject were read by Dr. Aignard and by Dr. J. Staphord Taylor, the Medical Officer of Health of Liverpool. The latter recommended that all medical and sanitary matters appertaining to ships should be under the control of the port sanitary authority, that medical inspectors of emigrants and emigration ships should be officers of the port sanitary authority, that the ship doctors should report to the port sanitary authority all cases of sickness occurring during the outward and homeward voyages, that the Quarantine Act be repealed, and if it be thought necessary to retain any of its powers, let them be transferred to the Local Government Board, who could then make regulations for the management of ships infected with plague or yellow fever, similar to those made for cholera.

These papers were thoroughly discussed by various health officers of English and French ports, and by Dr. Woodhull of the United States Army.

Dr. R. W. Coppinger then read a paper entitled "Sanitation Afloat," in which he treated especially of the modes of warming and ventilating modern ships. In the discussion which followed, Dr. Hyade, of the French Navy, gave due credit to the United States for being foremost in providing adequate heating apparatus in its naval vessels.

In the Section upon State Hygiene the principal topics for discussion were "State Control of Homes for the Working-Classes," "The British Law as to the Discharge of Noxious Gases from Manufacturing Processes," and "The Sale of Poisons."

In the Division of Demography the subjects of "Board and Lodging of Work-girls in London," "Migration of Labor," "Tropical Highlands for European Settlements" were presented. A remarkable paper was that of Mr. Haviland, in which the author attempted to show a relation between the prevalence of cancer and the presence of clay and lime-stone soils, in which he was not supported by the disputants who followed him.

A dinner was given on Wednesday evening by the Public Health Medical Society, to which many distinguished guests were invited, Professors Grüber, Brouardel, Pagliani, Drs. Littlejohn and Russell, of Scotland. Sir Charles Cameron, of Dublin, presided, and kept the assembly in good humor by a constant flow of ready Irish wit. Several distinguished foreign representatives were made honorary members of the Society.

On Thursday, in the Section on Preventive Medicine, much interest was manifested in the discussion upon the "Use and Abuse of Alcohol." Sir Dyce Duckworth's opening remarks were a very good plea for moderate drinking, and may be summed up in the following sentences: Total abstinence is for the use of the chronic drunkard; but the sale of alcohol to children under the age of puberty should be made penal.

He was followed by Professor Westergaard, of Copenhagen, whose paper was largely devoted to the measures which had been adopted in different countries for the suppression of intemperance. He criticised the recently published statistics of Dr. Owen, and said that the average age of drunkards at death is a very imperfect measure, since it has no relation to the mean duration of life. In his criticism upon the laws of the United States, he objected to the Maine Law and the Local Option Laws, but favored the High License plan.

The remarks of Dr. Norman Kerr, President of the Society for the Study of Inebriety, were very strongly in favor of total abstinence. He presented many statistics relative to the effects of intemperance in Great Britain. With reference to improvements in the treatment of inebriety, he presented the two following propositions:

(1) By recognizing inebriety (or, as Dr. Kerr had ventured to call it, "narcomania," a mania for intoxication or torpor) as a disease, and drunkenness as very often but an effect or symptom of disease. A fair proportion of such cases, as the experience of the Dalmatye Home for the Treatment of Inebriety and other similar hospitals proved, could be cured.

(2) By amended legislation (the existing Inebriates' Acts applying only to well-off inebriates voluntarily asking to be admitted to a licensed Retreat, under the forbidding requirement of appearance before two justices) to provide for (a) compulsory reception and retention of inebriates too demoralized to apply of their own accord, (b) for reception of voluntary applicants on a simple agreement, without appearance before justices, (c) for the care and treatment of the poor and those of limited means.

Dr. Isambard Owen said that his paper in the *British Medical Journal* had been misquoted frequently, and that he had never arrived at the conclusion, indicated by the figures, that the total abstainer's life was a worse one than the chronic drunkard's; and Sir Vincent Kennett Barrington, in a very clear and able speech, spoke of the connection between drunkenness, lunacy and idiocy, and strongly

upheld the Norwegian restriction system, which had transformed that country from the most drunken to the most sober nation in Europe.

The afternoon was chiefly occupied by Dr. Lisle's paper upon Influenza and the discussion upon it. He inclined very strongly to the theory of personal contagion, and said that this was recognized in some Asiatic countries.

"When influenza exists in Northern China the natives will warn the stranger, and say, 'Dismount at my tent another time.' In England, parties often took place as usual, whilst the family of the host was suffering from the disorder. I wish to insist on the fact that no one suffering from the disease has a right to spread it to others, and that the hospitality of an infected house is to be avoided. Aged people, and those in delicate health, should avoid all contact with patients who have influenza, and, as a precautionary measure, letters and parcels should be disinfected."

In the Section upon Bacteriology the session was chiefly occupied with papers and discussions upon Tuberculosis, Sir Joseph Lister presiding.

Prof. Burdon Sanderson's paper treated mainly of the Etiology of Tuberculosis.<sup>1</sup> He regarded the question, so far as the danger from tuberculous meat is concerned, as being in an unsettled state, and that further experimental research is much needed. His conclusions were, that there are not facts enough as yet to say definitely that tubercle taken by the intestine produces general tuberculosis, but in children tubercles of the intestine are followed by tubercle of the glands and the bones, so that we may infer that the same may occur in the adult; but we are in great want of more experimental research. More evidence is wanting as to the cause of tubercle in infancy. Tubercle should be included in the Infectious Diseases Prevention Act. We still want information as to the actual prevalence of tubercle.

Professor Bang, of Copenhagen, continued with a paper in the same line of inquiry entitled, "The Alleged Danger of Consuming the Apparently Healthy Meat and Milk of Tuberculous Animals." He detailed the results of experiments with the milk of fifty-eight tuberculous cows inoculated into rabbits and guinea-pigs, and concluded that the milk of a tuberculous cow, with udders apparently healthy, is not in the majority of cases dangerous, though undoubtedly so at times. He does not think the muscular tissue of meat a favorable nidus for tubercle bacilli. Further experiments with blood of twenty tuberculous cows were detailed, with positive results in two cases only. He thought the seizure of the meat of every tuberculous animal too severe a measure. It did not appear that he had made experiments in the feeding of the milk of tuberculous animals.

Another paper upon the same line of inquiry was contributed by Professors McFadyean and Woodhead, who took stronger ground in favor of the possibility of human beings contracting tuberculosis through the ingestion of tubercular material from the lower animals. It was now agreed that, although in the later stages tubercular mammitis is readily diagnosed, there appears to be a period during which it is clinically impossible to make it out (except by inoculation of small animals); at this stage tubercle bacilli are present in the milk in very small numbers, though in sufficient numbers to render the consumption of such milk dangerous for weakly children.

Professor McFadyean also remarked that the danger of tuberculous milk was diminished by dilution with sound milk. He thought there was great necessity for a fortnightly inspection of milk cows by a veterinary surgeon. No phthisical patient should be in a dairy. The question as to the danger of eating meat from a tuberculous cow must still be answered, as many thought it to be a local disease. The main cause of tuberculosis is from animals.

Professor Ehrlich made a communication on "Koch's New Method of Treating Tuberculosis."<sup>2</sup>

It is generally acknowledged that the principle of cure resides in the local effects which tuberculin exercises on

the specifically affected tissues. The violent inflammatory reaction passing to necrosis is neither desirable nor necessary, but, on the contrary, light and gradually repeated stimuli producing cicatrization of the tuberculous centres is what is to be desired. The essence of this method of treatment is to retain the specific excitation of the tissues as long as possible, and not to annihilate it, as with large doses is the case. The methods of Moritz, Biedert, Guttman, Langenbrich were described by the author, all of which are based upon the application of small but repeated doses of gradually increasing strength. The advantages of these processes are that the undesirable inflammatory effects of the remedy are avoided. It is specially to be noted that the pathological signs found from tuberculin are produced by large doses.

Professor Cornil (Paris) proceeded to give his experience of tuberculin as a heroic and dangerous remedy, about which we as yet know little, and we run great danger of causing a catastrophe. He then spoke of the danger of disseminating an otherwise localized tuberculosis.

Dr. Bardach (Odessa) related his experience of its use, which was not favorable.

Dr. Hunter remarked on the great differences between Koch's experience and that of others. He described experiments to show the nature of the active principle of tuberculin. He succeeded in isolating: (1) Which gave fever and no local action. (2) Which gave local action and no fever. (3) Which gave neither, but had the remedial effect.

Professor Ehrlich, in replying, remarked that a patient can be gradually brought to bear large doses without any danger.

(To be continued.)

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, SEPTEMBER 5, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diphtheria and scarlet fever.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York . . .	1,515,301	736	369	29.26	10.22	18.80	1.40	3.92	
Chicago . . .	1,069,850	419	205	31.20	7.68	14.88	9.36	3.84	
Philadelphia . .	1,046,964	306	161	25.32	7.62	14.58	2.16	4.59	
Brooklyn . . .	806,243	356	177	22.62	6.96	15.57	.58	3.48	
Boston . . .	491,770	148	73	20.20	15.37	18.02	1.6	1.59	
Baltimore . . .	434,439	183	91	26.40	7.15	14.30	3.30	3.85	
Cincinnati . . .	296,908	90	37	11.11	14.44	2.22	—	3.33	
Cleveland . . .	262,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
New Orleans . .	242,039	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg . . .	240,000	107	55	40.85	4.65	17.61	6.51	9.30	
Minneapolis . .	240,000	36	58	36.40	3.12	18.72	4.16	8.32	
Washington . . .	239,232	134	32	27.54	13.77	12.96	6.48	8.48	
Nashville . . .	76,168	14	4	42.84	7.14	28.56	—	7.14	
Charleston . . .	65,165	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Portland . . .	36,425	10	3	20.00	—	16.00	10.00	—	
Worcester . . .	84,655	25	19	38.50	3.85	26.25	—	—	
Lowell . . .	77,626	26	19	44.48	8.33	41.70	2.78	—	
Fall River . . .	74,598	39	26	43.52	2.56	35.84	2.56	—	
Cambridge . . .	70,028	23	10	21.75	26.10	17.40	—	—	
Lynn . . .	55,727	16	11	26.65	—	47.50	—	—	
Lawrence . . .	49,564	16	14	31.25	6.25	18.75	6.25	—	
Springfield . .	44,179	23	5	30.45	13.05	17.40	8.70	—	
New Bedford . .	40,733	22	14	18.20	—	13.65	4.55	—	
Salem . . .	39,981	14	6	14.28	7.14	14.28	—	—	
Chickadee . . .	37,909	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Haverhill . . .	27,412	9	4	22.99	11.11	22.22	—	—	
Brookton . . .	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Fauntleroy . . .	25,415	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Gloucester . . .	24,651	15	10	52.22	13.33	52.22	—	—	
Newton . . .	24,573	9	5	33.33	—	22.22	11.11	—	
Malden . . .	23,631	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg . . .	22,037	9	3	22.22	33.33	22.22	—	—	
Waltham . . .	18,767	6	2	16.66	16.66	16.66	—	—	
Putnam . . .	17,281	7	1	60.00	—	60.00	—	—	
Quincy . . .	16,723	7	3	28.56	12.84	28.56	—	—	
Newburyport . .	13,947	8	4	50.00	—	50.00	—	—	
Medford . . .	11,059	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park . . .	10,193	4	3	50.00	—	50.00	—	—	
Peabody . . .	10,158	5	3	40.00	—	40.00	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,966; under five years of age 1,442; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup,

<sup>1</sup> See Journal, September 3d, p. 251.

<sup>2</sup> See Journal, September 3d, p. 255.

diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 828, consumption 272, acute lung diseases 162, diarrhoeal diseases 512, diphtheria and croup 113, typhoid fever 95, scarlet fever 35, whooping-cough 23, cerebro-spinal meningitis 18, measles 14, maternal fever 11, erysipelas 7.

From scarlet fever New York 13, Chicago and Pittsburgh 5 each, Brooklyn, Baltimore and Lynn 3 each, Philadelphia and Cincinnati 2 each, Milwaukee and Cambridge 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 4, Philadelphia and Milwaukee 3 each, Chicago, Brooklyn, Baltimore, Cincinnati and Pittsburgh 2 each, Boston, Washington and Nashville 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York 7, Brooklyn and Lynn 3 each, Worcester 2, Philadelphia, Washington and Fall River 1 each. From measles New York 5, Chicago 3, Pittsburgh 2, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Cincinnati and Fall River 1 each. From maternal fever New York 7, Baltimore 3, Brooklyn 1. From erysipelas Chicago 3, Brooklyn, Baltimore, Milwaukee and Worcester 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,405,108, for the week ending August 29th, the death-rate was 18.1. Deaths reported 3,294: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 150, diarrhoea 335, whooping-cough 85, fever 49, measles 53, scarlet fever 20, diphtheria 28, small-pox (Birmingham) 1.

The death-rates ranged from 10.0 in Halifax to 28.5 in Preston, Birmingham 18.7, Bradford 16.1, Brighton 13.1, Hull 15.6, Leeds 17.7, Leicester 20.8, Liverpool 22.9, London 17.3, Manchester 19.4, Sheffield 22.4, Sunderland 26.6.

In Edinburgh 18.5, Glasgow 18.3, Dublin 23.9.

#### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending September 6, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter.	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		W'e't'h'r.	Rainfall in inches.	
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.							
			8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.							
			Daily mean.								
			8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.							
Sept. 1	30.21	58	61	55	89	100	91	N. N.E.	10 12	O. R.	.08
" 2	30.18	59	62	57	97	89	93	N.E.	12 3	O. O.	.46
" 3	29.12	62	73	55	96	85	81	W. E.	4 2	C. C.	
" 4	29.16	61	69	59	73	85	79	S.W. S.W.	3 10	C. C.	
" 5	29.15	71	86	63	71	85	78	S.W. S.W.	8 11	C. C.	
" 6	29.25	61	67	58	68	97	82	N.E.	E. 21 13	O. O.	.18
" 7	29.09	62	61	60	00	100	100	N. N.E.	3 3	R. C.	.12

Bar. cloudy, C. clear, F. fair, G. fog, H. haze, S. squally, R. rain, T. threat-  
ening, N. snow. O. Indicates trace of rainfall. 0.07 Mean for week.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM SEPTEMBER 5, 1891 TO SEPTEMBER 11, 1891.

Surgeon DAVID L. HENNINGTON, Surgeon HENRY McE-  
LDERY, Assistant Surgeon WALTER REED, Assistant Surgeon  
CHARLES M. GANDY, appointed members of a board of medical  
officers to meet in New York City, October 1, 1891, for exam-  
ination of candidates for admission into the medical corps of the  
Army.

Leave of absence for fifteen days is granted Captain L. W.  
CAMERON, assistant surgeon, U. S. Army.

Major SAMUEL M. HOBSON, surgeon, U. S. Army, is relieved  
from further duty at Fort Adams, R. I., and will proceed to San  
Diego, Cal., and report to the commanding officer for duty at  
that post.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SEPTEMBER 15, 1891.

HEAVY WELLS, surgeon, ordered to special duty in fitting  
out the new Naval Hospital at Portsmouth, N. H.

Dr. H. HALL, surgeon, ordered before the Retiring Board,  
September 15th.

JOHN W. REED, surgeon, ordered, in connection with present  
duties, to report on Labor Employment.

#### APPOINTMENT.

Dr. CHARLES L. WOODBURY, formerly assistant at the  
M. H. S. Hospital, Somerville, has been appointed Inspector of  
Lunatic Asylums, Massachusetts, Board of Lunacy and Charity,  
Boston.

Dr. A. R. MORTON, resigned.

#### RECENT DEATHS.

GEORGE B. LORING, M.D., died suddenly in Salem, Mass.,  
September 14th, aged seventy-four. Dr. Loring was born at  
North Andover in 1817. He graduated from Harvard College in  
the class of 1838 and from the Medical School in 1842. After  
practising in North Andover for about a year he was appointed  
surgeon in the United States Marine Hospital at Chelsea, where  
he remained about seven years, having been in 1849 appointed  
commissioner to revise the hospital system. He removed to  
Salem in 1851, where he was subsequently postmaster for four  
years. For many years he applied himself to practical and  
scientific agriculture. He was a member of the Massachusetts  
House of Representatives from 1891 to 1898. He became presi-  
dent of the New England Agricultural Society at its formation  
in 1894, and held the position at the time of his death. He was  
chairman of the State Republican committee from 1890 to 1895,  
and of the United States Centennial Commission from 1872 to  
1876, and president of the State Senate from 1873 to 1877. He  
was elected to Congress in 1870, and served until 1881, when he  
became United States Commissioner of Agriculture, remaining  
in that office until 1885. In 1889 he was appointed by President  
Harrison as Minister to Portugal, which position he held for  
little more than a year.

D. HUMPHREYS STORER, M.D., M.M.S.S., died in Boston,  
September 10th, aged 87. An obituary notice of Dr. Storer will  
be found in another column.

PETER PINEO, M.D., M.M.S.S., died in West Somerville, Sep-  
tember 10th, aged sixty-six. He was born in Nova Scotia, and  
at the age of seventeen began the study of medicine. After  
serving four years in the office of Dr. Hamilton in Boston, he  
went to the Harvard Medical School, but did not graduate.  
The next year he took a course of lectures at Bowdoin College,  
from which he received the degree of M.D. in 1847. From this  
time until 1861 he practised medicine in Barnstable, and also in  
Groton.

At the outbreak of the Civil War, Dr. Pineo was commissioned  
surgeon of the Ninth Massachusetts Regiment. In August, 1861,  
he received from President Lincoln the commission of Brigade  
surgeon of United States Volunteers, and served in the Virginia  
field in 1861-62 on the staffs of General James S. Wadsworth  
and General Rufus King. During Pope's campaign he was on  
the staff of General McDowell and also served on General  
George G. Meade's staff as medical director of the First Army  
Corps at Antietam and South Mountain. On December 1st,  
while on the march to Fredericksburg, Dr. Pineo was ordered  
to Washington, D. C., to take charge of the Douglas General  
Hospital. In March, 1865, he was commissioned lieutenant-  
colonel and medical inspector of the United States Army.  
During the years of 1863-65 he personally inspected every army  
on the Atlantic Coast from Washington to Texas, and also the  
great hospitals at Fortress Monroe, Norfolk and Portsmouth,  
which, combined, contained nearly 10,000 beds. He was the  
consulting surgeon of Jefferson Davis while the latter was con-  
fined in Fortress Monroe.

In January, 1866, Dr. Pineo returned to Boston and took up  
his residence at Hyannis, on Cape Cod, where for many years  
he was in charge of the Marine-Hospital Service for the district  
of Barnstable, and also carried on a large surgical practice  
throughout that county. In 1880 he relinquished active work.  
The later years of his life were spent in and near Boston.

Dr. Pineo was for forty years a member of the Massachusetts  
Medical Society, was anniversary chairman in 1878, and for  
many years was a councillor.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

The Ship's Surgeon of To-day. By Charles Henry Leet,  
F.R.C.S. Liverpool. 1893.

A Course in Microscopical Technology for Colleges of Pharm-  
acy. By H. M. Whippley, St. Louis, Mo. Reprint.

Chorea in Relation to Climate, Especially the Climate of Col-  
orado. By J. T. Eskridge, M.D., Denver, Col. Reprint. 1891.

Report of the Trustees of the Newport Hospital, Presented to  
the Corporation at its Eighteenth Annual Meeting, July 14,  
1891.

Addresses, Papers and Discussions in the Section of Surgery  
and Anatomy at the Forty-second Annual Meeting of the  
American Medical Association. 1891.

Spasmodic Wry-Neck and other Spasmodic Movements of the  
Head, Face and Neck. By Noble Smith, F.R.C.S. Ed., Surgeon  
to All Saints' Children's Hospital. London: Smith, Elder &  
Co., 1891.

Doctor and Nurse. Remarks to the First Class of Graduates  
from the Training School for Nurses of the Johns Hopkins  
Hospital. By William Osler, M.D. Baltimore: John Murphy  
& Co., 1891.

Scientific Medicine in its Relation to Homeopathy. By Prof.  
Theodor Bakody, M.D., of the Budapest University. Translated  
from the German by Edouard F. Bauer, M.D. Philadel-  
phia: Baerische & Tafel. 1891.

## Addresses.

### THE HISTORY OF INSTRUMENTAL PRECISION IN MEDICINE.

THE PRESIDENTIAL ADDRESS AT THE OPENING OF  
THE CONGRESS OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS AND  
SURGEONS, WASHINGTON, SEPT. 23, 1891.

BY S. WEIR MITCHELL, M.D., LL.D. HARY,  
*Member National Academy of Sciences.*

GENTLEMEN OF THE CONGRESS OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS:—The body over which I have the honor to preside meets now for the second time. Amongst organizations of medical men it stands alone as to quality and peculiarity of construction. It is made up of the special societies, which represent among us all the reasonable divisions of which medicine, in a broad sense, seems capable. Each is a group of acknowledged experts; each possesses the highest fitness. A happy thought has brought them together. The result is a meeting of men whose power to teach others is a pledge to that humility which is ever seeking to learn. It has no medical politics, nor is it embarrassed by useless idlers, who look upon such gatherings as merely pleasant social meetings. The critical demands of its component groups dictate its terms of membership. Broadly national, it meets only in the Capital of the nation, with but one object—work, and the training which insures high quality to work. It is here that the open-minded man may feel the broadening influence of intellectual contacts with those who have other limitations than his own; for, indeed there is some fear lest in our divergent devotion to special studies we run the risk that, contrary to St. Paul, the eye may say to the hand, "I have no need of thee"; or the head to the body, "I have no need of thee"; for as to us, also, there should be no schism in the body.

Specialism in medicine is of recent birth. I can remember when older physicians refused to recognize socially a man who devoted himself to the eye alone. To-day we can only look back with wonder at such narrowness.

Specialism in medicine first arose by the wholesome and gradual evolution of the individual specialist out of the general practitioner; but to-day the special physician is medically born, and is too apt to select his branch before he is weaned from the breast of his Alma Mater. You must permit me to think that all such men would be better doctors if they had back of them more years of general clinical labor. A broad-minded student of the eye once said to me (and he was old in his work): "We should all be the better for an hour or two a day in a general hospital ward," and added loyally, "the very great relative perfection of therapeutics of visual disorders is an intellectual risk." And if Cornelius Agnew could say that, we may well fancy—and you will pardon the jest which holds a truth—that a too exclusive study of the eye may result in mental egotism. If men as old as I are ready to acknowledge this danger, believe me that for the young the pursuit of but one line of practice is only too apt to result in an overestimate of their complete fitness, in hasty papers, mere case reports, wild pursuit of novelties, and the production of numberless minor text-books which can have but a selfish use. Said Romberg once to a friend of mine, who gave him

a new American book, "Is the author thirty-five? I will look at it; is he forty? I will read it."

We have all come to admit gratefully the value of specialism in medicine; but he who is watchful over the general interests of his profession must have seen that these subdivisions of labor involve for us certain perils, which are seen on the one side by the general practitioner, and on the other by those who, in a large-minded way, pursue limited lines of work. Medicine does not grow in an even fashion. When watching a saline solution under the lens, you observe some brilliant crystal shoot out in advance and hold its place until the rest, more slowly but surely, join or pass it, you see an image of that which continually illustrates medical progress. To-day it is surgery which wins; a few years ago it was ophthalmology, which, in newly acquired precision, and in predictive accuracy and therapeutic gains, set up for us novel standards of exactness, and enriching our symptomatology, cast light in many directions. The mere physician seemed to be hopelessly left behind, but now again it is pure medicine which has gone to the front.

What the specialist learns, until it is commonplace, is not easily enough assimilated by the mass of practitioners. At last, however, comes a time when it is, and then the whole body of medicine feels the gain in nutrition and repays the debt. The masters of our still most perfect art, medical optics, may wisely remember that it was physicians who most distinctively recognized and diffused the knowledge that headaches and some other brain disorders are due to eye strain, and thus, while lessening our own futile labors, crowded the waiting-room of the ophthalmologist.

I could easily show you, by added proof, what we all lose by not keeping close touch of one another's gains. The criticism of the specialist is that the general practitioner does not early enough ask his help in difficult cases. The largely educated and generally occupied physician feels (and you will pardon your critic) that limitation of attention to organs, the eye, the ear, the womb, is apt to lead to a too entire trust in local means, and to neglect of those patient methods which ought more frequently to call for the added counsel of the general physician. For, now-a-days, the patient often resorts at once to the specialist, and it is the ophthalmologist who sees, or who ought to see, the first signs of specific disorder, of spinal troubles, of asthenic states. Whether justly or not, the thoughtful, general practitioner is to-day distinctively of opinion that the absence of grave mortality after operations which once were so fatal, has created a vast temptation for the younger surgeons.

This critic believes—Is he right? Is he wrong?—that too often and too promptly the gynecologist resorts to but one drug, and that steel in the trenchant form, when perhaps the state of the body makes operations doubtful as to their remote usefulness, or that he condemns to sexual neutrality some who, under patient medical treatment with careful inattention to the sexual organs, might have had preserved for them the inestimable possibilities of the wife and the mother. I once saw, almost by chance, with Marion Sims, a girl of eighteen, decreed, after purely surgical consultation, to lose her ovaries next day. I said that she ought to have a larger chance of medical treatment. Using a rather strong phrase, with energy characteristic of the man, he replied, "I never murder sex without a pang. Let us give her a re-

prive." To-day she is a wholesome, happy wife and mother.

And, too, there is, as I have hinted, the other side of the shield—the general practitioner who sees the beginnings of disease and does not correctly interpret them, or early enough to ask counsel. He regards as rheumatic the neuralgias due to the faint beginnings of spinal disease. He treats headache or vertigo by general means, and allays them by drugs, when in an hour the physician of organs would tell him that it is feeble muscles, astigmatism, ear trouble, or nasal disease, which is the parent of the malady.

We saw in this city eighteen months ago the need for occasional conferences between physicians pursuing different branches of medicine. Upstairs, the Academy of surgery, and downstairs the Association of American Physicians, discussed at the same time the value of surgical interference in typhilitis. One body decided for, the other against, the knife, and if I may trust my memory, the surgeons were for delay.

Did I not observe signs of broadening in the views of specialists, I should have increasing fears as to the usefulness of these specializations of practice. Even as to the alienists, I see the growth of a tendency to put aside the title of "Superintendent of Asylum," and to come into relation with neurologists and with a less restricted professional life; I trust they will not pause there, for as to this I am sure that, until asylums become hospitals, and have their outside staff of attending physicians who do not live in eternal contact with the insane, we shall not develop the best possibilities for the treatment of the alien in mind. Believe me, we cannot safely permit any class of specialists to drift away from general and frequent contact with the rest of us.

As I have mentioned the need for continuous individual cultivation on a broad scale, and for personal consultation, I like to enlarge the plea and call a meeting like ours a general consultation. And this, in fact, it is: a focal point for condensed opinions, for authoritative statements, for criticism from varied standpoints, and for significant indications as to those accepted gains which ought to become, from time to time, a part of the mental equipment of all other special, and indeed of all general practitioners.

I have said that nowhere else has a plan like ours brought together such a body of experts as I see before me. And the large task which the years offer you—what is it? Not only is your organization exceptional in construction, but this Congress has national aspects. It is a collection of the ablest men in the American profession. Let us not lose sight of the fact that much of what, in older lands, is acquired knowledge, is with us to be won anew. Our climatology has yet to be medically handled in full, and as to this and the relation of the seasons to disease, we are helped by the growing usefulness of our Weather Bureau. Nowhere else is there a country in which the extent of territory covered by weather reports is such as to make its results medically available in relation to disease. Even in Europe, the influence of seasons on disease has not yet been fully studied. As an evidence of its peculiar effects here, and of the value of the Weather Service reports as an aid to their study, you will recall Wharton Sinkler's interesting proof that the paralysis of childhood (acute anterior myelitis) is a disease of the summer months. I can but allude, also, to the masterly paper of Morris

Lewis on "The Relation of Acute Rheumatism to the Storm Centres," and, if you will pardon me, to my own study of the "Relation of Chorea to the Weather Curves," and of "Traumatic Neuralgia to Storms"; all of which work were impossible had we not the maps and reports of the Signal Service.

We have, as yet to investigate our countless mineral springs, many of them, as in the Yellowstone Park, unlike any elsewhere known.

The modifications which race brings into the classical types of disease, are also before us for analysis; and, as you already know, the negro is relatively less subject to malaria than the white, and also to some neuroses, as chorea, and probably locomotor ataxia; whilst, as to him and the Indian, we have still much to learn.

And if in climatic therapeutics we discovered the value of dry cold air for certain lung diseases, and have taught and made available camp life to invalids, securing for such and other noble uses parks as large as some European principalities, surely immense triumphs await us in these directions, when we have more completely studied the large alternative means afforded within twenty-five degrees of latitude, and nearly 3,000,000 square miles of varied soil, with every variety as to altitude and geological formation.

The swift social changes of this age and country await too your study in the future, with novel problems as to how the woman is being, and is about to be, influenced by a masculine education, and the acceptance on her part of male standards of work and capacity. All the vast hygienic, social and moral problems of our restless, energetic, labor-craving race are, in some degree, those of the future student of disease in America. From this bewildering spectacle of striving millions, I should like now to ask you, as scholars and physicians, to go back with me a little to more tranquil days, and, amidst the stirred dust of unused books, to catch a glimpse of some of the processes which have gone to the final making of what you so well represent—"Precision in Medicine."

It had long been in my mind to make use of the studies I have made, from time to time, in regard to the introduction into medicine of such accuracy as can only come from the use of instrumental aids. The fact that I was to have before me to-night a set of experts trained to a nicety in modern methods tempted me to think that I should here find an audience appreciative of a chapter of medical history hitherto unwritten. The work grew upon my hands, and my chief difficulty has been so to limit it in the telling as not to task your patience. An hour seems to have been set by common consent as the reasonable limit of human power to listen to one man's talk; and if you will regard this present minute as my starting-point, I shall try not to exceed it.

When I was yet a lad there were then alive men who could recall the day when what a patient said, and the physician saw and felt, were all that a case of disease had to tell him. You cannot now realize the extent of this limitation, because instruments and methods of precision have so interpreted what we merely see, feel and hear, that even though we were again forced to rely upon our unaided senses, we should stand on higher levels of knowledge than our medical fathers. The limitations they suffered under lived or drove them into attempts to classify, and minutely to multiply the signs of disease, until what



they believed they saw and felt represented impossible refinements in symptomatology, and the imagination was called in (as it has been in homoeopathic provings) to assist intellect beyond the boundaries of the possible in observation.

You know, alas! that we now use as many instruments as a mechanic, and that, however much we may gain thereby, our machines are not labor-saving. They force us, by the time their uses exact, to learn to be rapid, and at the same time accurate. Thinking over the number of instruments of precision, a single case may require you to use, it is clearly to be seen that no matter how expert we may be, the diagnostic study of an obscure case must to-day exact an amount of time far beyond that which Sydenham may have found need to employ. A *post-mortem* section used to take us an hour or more, and now, alas! it goes on for weeks in some shape until the last staining is complete, the last section studied, the last analysis made.

These increasing demands upon us are due to the use of instruments of precision, or to accurately precise methods. As in factories more and more exact machines have trained to like exactness a generation of workmen, so with us, the use of instruments of precision, rendering the comparison of individual labor possible, has tended to lift the general level of acuteness of observation. The instrument trains the man; it exacts accuracy and teaches care; it creates a wholesome appetite for precision which, at last, becomes habitual. The microscope, the balance, the thermometer, the chronograph have given birth to new standards in observation, by which we live, scarce conscious of the change a generation has brought about. Certain interesting intellectual results have everywhere followed the generalization of precision by the use of instruments, like the world-wide lesson of punctuality taught by the railway and made possible by the watch. We have so often timed the pulse that most of us can guess its rate, and constant use of the thermometer enables one to trust better one's own sense of heat, as the hand appreciates it. If, indeed, you use the sphygmograph much, you get to making visual images of the pulse-curves whenever you very carefully feel a pulse. There is a crude illustration of the yearning after this sort of result in a paper on the pulse, as far back as Fouquet, in 1768. His curious diagrams of the pulse-curves, as they appeared to his mental vision, I have put on the board.

A better example of the training given by instruments is the fact that a careful study of Harrison Allen's work, with Maybridge's photographs, at last, enables the unaided eye to see in truthful order both the swift changes of convulsive acts and the normal movements of man. The subject is a tempting one and admits of much illustration.

Were I not talking to a selected group of experts, I might also dwell on the risks our instruments of precision bring to the lazy or the unthoughtful; as when one looks only at the readings of his thermometer as placed in the axilla or mouth and neglects the temperature of the extremities, or, cheated into satisfaction by the trusted certainty attained as to single symptoms, loses power or desire to reason on the grouped relation of the complex phenomena of disease. For unless men keep ahead of their instrumental aids, these, to coin a word, will merely dementalize them, and but measurably lift the mass without in proportion advantaging the masters of our art, who were so

easily masters in days when the erudite touch was more uniquely advantageous than it is to-day.

Come back with me, then, you who are veterans in observation, drilled to use every engine of research, come and see the first growth of that instrumentally helped precision, which so many here have usefully advanced. The story has its romance; its broken hopes; its failures; its heroes, now lost to memory, and, too, its moral lessons. The pleasure it has given me makes me wish that our great schools possessed chairs of medical history, and that amidst our too busy life more of us could acquire some part of the interest which for me the history of my art has always had. Without the great Library of the Surgeon-General, I should have had no story to tell you; but, even good as is that noble collection, it has failed me in the last year as to some twenty books I wanted. One of them was not in any London library, and one was lost from its place in the great French Library. What I shall ask you to hear will be but a sketch, and even of this I must omit in the reading a too large part.

All the lives of Galileo were not in any American library, and it was seven years before Quaritch found for me the one book of Sanctotius I finally needed. A valuable essay could be written about this whole subject. The history of the balance in medicine is yet to be told; that of the microscope has been enough dwelt upon. We want a book about medical discovery somewhat like Whewell's "History of the Inductive Sciences."<sup>2</sup>

I shall confine myself almost entirely to the story of the earlier efforts to attain accuracy by instruments in the study of the pulse, respiration and temperature. It is not in the books of medical history. In but one of them is there anything interesting. It is here and there in memoirs, journals, lay-biographies, rare old folios and forgotten essays.

The latter part of the 16th and the first half of the 17th centuries was a germinal period in medicine. It saw advances in anatomy and physiology, which led up to Harvey's splendid discovery. It saw, too, the failure of his thesis to influence medical practice immediately or largely. The same period in Italy beheld the first attempts at precision as regards temperature and the study of the pulse. This was the birth era of instrumental accuracy in medicine, but many a day went by before the infant attained to useful manhood. Most strange it is that the seeds of scientific thought as to the first heat records and the pendulum were cultivated in the garden of medicine. Between 1593 and 1597, Galileo, sometime a student of medicine, invented the crude open thermometer or thermoscope.

The thermometer of Galileo was, as I have drawn it, a tube of glass, open below and ending above in a bulb. This bulb having been warmed, the open end of the tube was set in water, so that as the bulb cooled, the water rose in the tube. Then any heat applied to the bulb caused the water to descend, the reverse of that which occurs in the more modern instrument. This coarse thermoscope was obviously a barometer as well as a rude measurer of the change of temperature. A slight gain in the weight of the atmosphere might easily neutralize an increase of heat. It was not an accurate instrument, nor does Galileo seem to have rated it highly since he nowhere mentions it in his works. Others thought more of it. The approximate

<sup>2</sup> A strangely superficial essay, more praised than read.

date of this invention is set for us by one Padre Benedetto Castelli, in a letter about the treatment of a wounded man, written to one Cesarini, in 1638.<sup>3</sup> He calls to mind the fact that Galileo had thirty-five years before shown him the air thermometer.<sup>4</sup> A Venetian noble, Giovanni Francesco Sagredo, writes to Galileo, in 1613, that "the instrument you invented, I have bettered."<sup>5</sup> Sagredo divided the scale into one hundred divisions, and two years later seems to have hermetically sealed the tube, and thus given us the modern instrument. Nevertheless, says Viviani,<sup>6</sup> it was little employed in its improved form; and for years afterwards physicians, as we shall see, made more or less use of Galileo's rude thermometer, of the errors of which Viviani, Galileo's pupil, was well aware. But concerning this invention so carelessly made, raged a battle of words scarcely yet at an end. Renou,<sup>7</sup> in a very full book on thermometers, does not so much as name Galileo. Bacon,<sup>8</sup> Cornelius Drebbel,<sup>9</sup> and, as we shall see, Sanctorius have all described the crude open thermometer. Fludd,<sup>10</sup> in a curious, rare book (*Philosophia Moysaica*, Gouda, 1638), speaks of it, as was then common, as the *Speculum Calendarium* (*Mirror of the Seasons*), and says he got the figure and description from a manuscript more than fifty years old; in another of his works, however,<sup>11</sup> he speaks of the manuscript as being at least seventy years old; clearly no accurate deduction as to priority of discovery can be drawn from such conflicting statements. And finally, Paolo Sarpi was claimed by his biographers to have invented the thermometer. No date was set; but Foscarini, in his work on Venetian Literature,<sup>12</sup> observes that Fra Paolo in his notes speaks of the thermometer, and, according to his recollection, puts the year of invention at 1617.

Much of the early interest as to the thermometer was as to its medical value. I relegate to my notes, or appendix, the bulk of evidence as to prior discovery, which may not be without interest, because it is just where Wunderlich begins fully to tell the story of the modern medical use of thermometers that I shall leave off.

That so eccentric a man as Fludd should have been seriously accepted as evidence is odd enough. He had, as others had, a chance to know what went on in Padua. From the days of Elizabeth every man of fashion, and especially the English, travelled in Italy. Here, too, wandered all who studied, or were fond of science, and it was to Padua—which Sanctorius called the Garden of Science—that Bacon came, and Drebbel, and this same Fludd, and the greater Harvey. The towns of Italy were the exchanges of Europe both for commerce and for science. From them men

took home what they saw or heard, describing them unquestioned (as did Bacon the air thermometer), thus leaving the future critic to settle the question of originality. The temper of the time was not that of our day. Men worked along patiently. There were no journals; the letter or the lecture were the only means of early publication. The genius who to-day invents a new forceps or a new pessary yearns for instant type, and defends his offspring with virulence. Harvey knew of his great discovery in 1616, and it got into print in 1628. His lecture notes show that long before this date he was certain of the matter and clearly knew what he had done. Whence this seeming indifference? If, after his first lectures, some obscure Italian, hearing it, had gone home and stated in a book the facts of the circulation, we should have had a controversy more absurd than those which must have made the ghost of Harvey smile, if in that other world men smile at all.

I have stepped aside to point out how it was that as to the minor, and even greater, discoveries of those days so much trouble arose, or has arisen, as to priority of claim. But it is now with the thermometer in medicine that we are concerned. Galileo, an astronomer, half a doctor of physic, made it; and a Prince, a very great person in his day, Duke Ferdinand II of Tuscany, still further improved it, and constructed divers forms for use in medicine. But this was as late as 1646.<sup>13</sup> In 1876, some of the Duke's pulse thermometers were shown at the South Kensington Exhibition of Instruments of Precision.<sup>14</sup>

In the meanwhile, a new and interesting personage appears on the stage, and with him and the later grand dual inventions and their applications ends for many a day the practical use of the thermometer in medicine. Santorio Santorini, born in Capo d'Istria, April, 1561, was educated at Venice, and at the age of twenty-one took his degree of Doctor of Medicine at Padua. I have put in the appendix (see Appendix D) all that I have gathered as to this notable man, and regret that I have not time here to discuss his claims in full. In his commentary on Galen,<sup>15</sup> I find a description of the air thermometer. The drawings before you are accurate representations of the rude figures in his Commentary on Avicenna.

"We have here," he says, "an instrument with which we may closely measure the degrees of the recession of the heat of the external parts, and with which we may learn accurately, daily, how much we vary from the normal; also the degree of heat of your patients." He does not claim the invention, but says no word of Galileo.

"The patient," he adds, "grasps the bulb or breathes upon it a hood, or takes the bulb into his mouth, so that we can thus tell," he says, "if the patient be better or worse, so as not to be led astray in *cognitione prae-dictione et curatione*." He gives no tables of temperatures, no records. No real good comes of it. The enthusiasm of the inventor keeps it for a while before the public, as we have seen happen in our own day.

The thermometer lacked precision, and even when it had grown into this, want of knowledge of the cause of fevers, of their risks and how to lessen them, caused the mass of physicians to neglect an instrument which,

<sup>3</sup> See Appendix B (2).

<sup>4</sup> See *Science Collections, Physics and Mechanics, on Instruments from Italy*, p. 100, *et seq.* See Appendix B (1).

<sup>5</sup> *L'Art Veneri*, 1612, p. 229. Edit. Lugdun, 1632, p. 736.

<sup>6</sup> De Nello, *Vita di Galileo*, p. 69.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 70.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 81. Galileo died in 1642, having said on paper no word of his invention.

<sup>9</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 69.

<sup>10</sup> M. J. Bacon, *Microscopie Thermometre*, Paris, 1876.

<sup>11</sup> Bacon in *Annotations on the open thermometer* (see A) call it in the end of the sixteenth century, 1629, and again in *Historia Ventorum*, 1638, *et seq.*

<sup>12</sup> Drebbel, born at Alkmaar in 1592, was clearly a charlatan. Of a sort bold, according to De Nello (*op. cit.* p. 83), many wonders, and of a sort credulous as his own Galileo's instrument, but not a genius.

<sup>13</sup> Fludd was born in 1554, and died in 1637. I have described him in the text, and for a description of his instrument see Appendix A.

<sup>14</sup> The scale numbers and aptness of its crude form scattered over a few pages of his book. I cannot describe his statements, but in his *Commentary* the mystic character of his writings is clearly manifest.

<sup>15</sup> Fludd's metaphysical deductions which he draws from the experiment of it, I think we should be very guarded in accepting as scientific.

<sup>16</sup> See *Science Collections, Physics and Mechanics, on Instruments from Italy*, p. 100, *et seq.* Part I, Lib. I, Chap. I.

as yet, had for them little practical value. Here and there as time goes on, in the physiologies, and soon in the books of practice, we find rare statements as to the heat of man.

And now, again, we have to thank an astronomer when, in 1701, Newton marks the blood temperature at  $12^{\circ}$  of his scale, and uses linseed oil as the fluid. A little later Daniel Fahrenheit altered the scale over and over, and at last set  $96^{\circ}$  as the blood heat, and here we come upon the use of armpit temperatures. Boerhaave<sup>16</sup> is said to have suggested to Fahrenheit the use of mercury in his thermometer, as to which there is some doubt; at all events, the records of the famous Paduan Academy show that long before this date the Italians made use of mercury in their thermometers.

Almost a century of silence falls upon medical thermometry. It is broken by a few allusive aphorisms of Boerhaave, and by the doubting sentences of his famous pupil, Van Swieten, in 1745.

De Haen,<sup>17</sup> who saw Avenbrugger working beside him clinically for years, and learned of this genius no lesson as to percussion, more clearly apprehended the value of thermal records. We have re-discovered much that is his; but his methods and instrument were clumsy, and his example proved valueless.

About 1740 appeared in England one of those notable little essays which ought to have had an immense influence. A rude breach is then made in the bulwarks of ancient belief when George Martine<sup>18</sup> follows Gometius Pereira in the view that heats are not specific, and in the proof that heat in man varies only in degree and not in kind. One must have read long and much, to see what a profound hold this doctrine of specific heats had on the mind of medicine. I think there are even yet lingering traces of its tenacity of influence. This book of Martine's is a wonder of able observations. He smiles at the thought of actual ebullitions or effervescences of the blood, as when Willis speaks of it as ready to burst into flame. A poet he thinks may, by his profession (that is good — the profession of a poet!) like Prior in his *Alma* speak of

"Cor to burn, and decur to pierce,  
Whichever best supplies the verse."

There is distinct modern good sense in his sarcastic rejection of "the stomach boiling our food by its great heat."<sup>19</sup> Correcting all former observers, he has the temperature of the skin at  $97-98^{\circ}$ , over or under, he adds. Boerhaave, who made experiments on the effect of heat on animals, says that they die in an atmosphere at  $146^{\circ}$  owing to coagulation of the serum, for, he adds, it is disposed to clot at  $100^{\circ}$  F., and does so not much above that. Around this view was fierce battle, Hales and Arbutnot siding with the great physiological physician. But, says Martine, "I have seen

fevers, most violent, where the blood was, from observation of the skin-heat,  $5^{\circ}$  or  $6^{\circ}$  above  $100^{\circ}$ , without approaching any such danger, that is, coagulation of the serum, or fatal effects." Is it a modern professor, coolly critical, who adds, "Such heat, if neglected or wrongly managed, may indeed dissipate the more thin fields or watery parts, and so thickening the whole mass have had enough effects that way," etc.<sup>20</sup> and then he shows that a temperature of  $156^{\circ}$  is needed to clot serum.

Nor less interesting is it to find amidst notable observations of temperatures these words: "In the ague I had lately, during the height of the paroxysm, the heat of the skin was  $106^{\circ}$  and that of my blood  $107^{\circ}$  or  $108^{\circ}$ ," and further, "what is very remarkable, in the beginning of the fit, when I was all shivering and under the greatest sense of cold, my skin was, however,  $2^{\circ}$  or  $3^{\circ}$  warmer than in a healthy and natural state."<sup>21</sup> This all looks like the beginning of practical use of the thermometer, which then was, or very soon became, accurate enough. The germ of thermometric prognostics is in some of his sentences. But again it falls into disuse, while medicine awaits more correct theories of heat. And here we leave the matter. The physiologists and chemists are busy. There is absolute genius in the researches of James Currie, as late as 1798.<sup>22</sup> But the year 1840 and the systematic work of Andral are reached before that change began, which in Wunderlich's classic made us familiar with the true laws of temperature in disease.

And now, I turn to a not less amazing story of the application of instrumental accuracy to the pulse. I can imagine the discomfort with which you look forward to an essay on the pulse. I can promise that it shall not be dull, and can assure you that nowhere else is it told in full.

An astronomer gave us the first rude thermometer, and it seems to have been another, Herman Kepler, who first, and certainly before 1600, counted the human pulse, or at least left a record of having done this memorable thing. The publications in which he mentions the pulse date from 1604 to 1618. Does it not seem incredible that of the numberless physicians who sat by bedsides, thoughtful, with fingers laid upon that bounding artery, none should have had the idea of counting it? I quote in English what he (Kepler) says.<sup>23</sup> This great but faneiful man seems to have believed the pulse to have some relation to the heavenly motions, and used the time of the pulse in connection with his arguments in favor of the Copernican system of astronomy. He says:<sup>24</sup> "In a healthy man, robust and full of age, in one of melancholic complexion, or in a feeble man, generally for each second there is a pulsation of the artery, with no discrimination between systole and diastole; thus there should be in one minute sixty pulsations, but this slowness is rare, commonly seventy may be counted, and in the full-blooded and in women 80, four to each three seconds. Briefly, in one hour, 4,000, more or less." The clock with which Kepler counted the pulse must

<sup>16</sup> "Ex votis mihi perfecti D. G. Fahrenheit," Boerhaave, *Elemente de Chimie*, p. 94. Says Renou (op. cit.), Fahrenheit changed his scale under advice from Boerhaave to  $24^{\circ}$ . The absolute zero was set at  $0^{\circ}$ , that is, the extreme cold of the winter of 1709 in Holland. The  $24^{\circ}$  marked blood heat. Finally, he divided the degrees into fourths, whence came armpit temperature at  $96^{\circ} = 24 \times 37^{\circ}$ . Other changes came later. It seems clear from Boerhaave's *Chemistry* that he did not suggest the use of mercury to Fahrenheit, for in one place I find that he speaks of *divine Fahrenheit's* idea, and later of having said to have made for his own use such an instrument.

<sup>17</sup> De Haen, *Ratio Medendi*, ch. xi, pp. 7-9, 12, 17-20, 25.  
<sup>18</sup> George Martine, M.D., *Essays and Observations on the Construction and Graduation of Thermometers, and on the Heat and Coagulation of Bodies*, etc. (see edition dated 1725). Wunderlich gives the date 1740 as that of the first edition; I have not seen it. The second edition is in the library of the Pennsylvania Hospital.

<sup>19</sup> Boerhaave, *Elemente de Chimie*. Translation by T. Dallame, pp. 173, 85-165.

<sup>20</sup> Martine, p. 116.

<sup>21</sup> Martine, op. cit., p. 148.

<sup>22</sup> Medical Reports on Effect of Water, Cold and Warm Baths, etc. Falconer mentions Kepler as counting the pulse, as also does Brondont, but neither has any distinct references. I give all the quotations from Kepler which bear on the subject, and for these I am indebted to Professor Asaph Hall, of the National Observatory, Washington. (See Appendix C.)

<sup>23</sup> Kepler, *Opera Omnia*, p. 218 of Vol. VI, published in 1618. The quotations are from the edition of Dr. Ch. Frisch, 1858. (See Appendix C.)

have been such a "balance" clock as his master Tycho Brahe used.

"The next epoch marks a pregnant hour in the history of science.

When Galileo,<sup>25</sup> but eighteen years of age, a student of medicine, counted the vibrations of a lamp swinging in the gloom of the Duomo of Pisa, he conceived them to be in equal time. Desiring to test the truth of his conclusion, he is said to have used his own pulse as a measure of the correctness of the pendulum. Forty years later, in describing the accuracy of his first clock work, he says with enthusiasm, "My clock will not vary so much as the beat of a pulse." Says Viviani, his biographer, "The unerring regularity of the swing of a suspended lamp suggested to the young medical student the reversed idea of marking with his pendulum the rate and variation of the pulse. Such an instrument he constructed after a long series of experiments. Though imperfect, it was hailed with wonder and delight by the physicians of the day, and was soon taken into general use."<sup>26</sup> Unclaimed by Galileo, it was attributed to Paolo Sarpi,<sup>27</sup> and clearly enough was appropriated at a later date by that notable genius, Sanctorius,<sup>28</sup> who also, like Galileo, called it pulsilogon. We have no drawing of Galileo's pulsilogon, but it must have been identical with the simpler form as shown in Sanctorius. It is interesting to observe the tendency towards securing accuracy in medicine thus shown by Galileo at the outset of his medical career; Kepler's works were not published until later, and could not have been fully known to him. With his thermometer and the pulsilogon, and with this picture of his testing the accuracy of the swing of the lamp by his own pulse, this marvellous mind passes out of medical history. Where he would have left it had he remained with us, who indeed can say? Of his loss to us, a poet has spoken:

"Ah! when in Pisa's dome  
He watched the lamp swinging constant in its arc,  
He gave to man another punctual slave,  
And bade it time for us the throbbing pulse;  
Not that grave Harvey whom Fabricius taught,  
Not that Servetus, nor that daring soul,  
Our brave Versalibus, e'er had matched his power  
To read the riddles of this mortal frame.  
And then he left us. Would our strange machine  
Had kept his toil, and cheated heaven's fair stars!"

With the fame of Sanctorius as the discoverer of insensible perspiration, and with the inconceivable success of his aphorisms we have nothing to do, nor yet with his theories, or his morals, which seem not to have interfered with his appropriation of another man's inventions. His works I shall refer to more fully in my appendix.

In his Commentary on Avicenna,<sup>29</sup> he quotes Galen as to "the need to know the amount of departure from the natural state, which is only to be reached by conjecture." But he, Sanctorius, has long been delibera-

ting in what manner the amount of disease could be determined, and has invented four instruments.<sup>30</sup> In his "Vitandum Methodus errorum omnium qui in arte Medica contingunt,"<sup>31</sup> he has also mentioned these. Then he describes what must have been the form of Galileo's pulsilogon. The diagrams before you almost explain themselves; the full descriptive text I give in the appendix.

One represents a scale and a bullet marked with a central white line. We swing the pendulum and note the pulse with the fingers. If the pendulum be faster than the pulse, we lengthen the line; if slower, we shorten it until they coincide. "Then," he says, "we keep this degree in mind until the next day and compare it with a new record. And so we can study the pulse of health and disease." Also he defines the values and defends the accuracy of the pendulum; but of Galileo, not a word. He used the beats of his pulsilogon as a measure of the time one must breathe upon his air thermometer. Other forms are also given.<sup>32</sup> Thus we have to-day a pulse of so many inches (or degrees, if you please), and to-morrow it is longer or shorter, and the fever pulse is short, of course; but of results from all this we hear nothing in these huge tomes. The rest of this story is exasperating on account of its omissions. "These other instruments," he says, "record the frequency and slowness of the pulse, and also the time." "In this" he says, "are seven degrees of the difference of frequency and slowness observed by the index. Then each degree is divided into seven minutes (*minuta*), which are distinguished by the small index." "The construction of the instrument we have described," he adds, "in the book on 'New Instruments for Physicians.'"<sup>33</sup>

This book he refers to more than once, and in his Inaugural Lecture (a rare pamphlet)<sup>34</sup> promises it shortly to his students, and with it also that other, "De Jucundissimis Medicinis." As to both, one is curious, and especially as to this volume upon the most pleasant remedies. Perhaps these manuscripts are yet to be found among the treasures of some old Italian library. And if so, then only shall we know whether these Cotyla<sup>35</sup> were rude watches, as seems likely. He proposes with them to measure the systole and diastole of the heart. To do this, he says, "We must measure expiration, for this we know corresponds to the systole, as does inspiration to diastole."

The explanation of the Cotyla<sup>36</sup> is brief, and now incomprehensible, but we learn that between expiration and inspiration "the artery pulsates twice or in many three times." Finally, we are assured that what other physicians acquire by conjecture concerning the pulse, we are able to attain unerringly by the infallible skill of the pulsilogon. What a comfort he must have found it!

And here the great Paduan professor, with his thermometer and pulse pendulum, disappears from history, dying in Venice in 1636, of a dysenteria (whatever that may be), in the parish of St. Fortun-

<sup>25</sup> Santorii Commentaria, column 21, C. C. Arenberg (list. de la Mechemé) alone gives any competent description of these instruments.

<sup>26</sup> First edition, Fol. Venet., 1620. Close to the not certain date of Galileo's invention, if the Nolle and Viviani may be trusted.

<sup>27</sup> Gal. 76 B, and col. 219 C.

<sup>28</sup> Gal. 76 B, and col. 219 C. Comment on Avicenna.

<sup>29</sup> Appendix D (1).

<sup>30</sup> Com. Arsen. col. 365, and as to Cotyla, Appendix D (2).

<sup>31</sup> I suspect that the dial face in the last Cotyla figured may be merely intended to record the length of the pendulum. But as to this no man can speak to day with certainty. The passage is not clear; and as concerning this latter instrument I see not say that it takes note of the time as does the one before mentioned.

<sup>25</sup> A small Vitellio Galileo, prefixed to an edition of Galileo's Works, published at Florence in 1715. (See page 143.)

<sup>26</sup> Viviani Vitellio Galileo, etc.

<sup>27</sup> In the Annotazione Life of Fra Paolo Sarpi, 1759, attributed to

Mazzucchi, and quoted by Dr. Nolle, p. 86.

<sup>28</sup> De Nolle, see: Vitae Commemoratio Literaria, etc., Lousana, 1733, p. 8.

<sup>29</sup> That Sanctorius probably learned of this instrument also from Gal. 76 B, at about the time of its common residence at Padua had it already.

<sup>30</sup> Sanctorius (Sanctorius) In theopoliolum in Paduensi Gymnasio,

etc. Commentaria in primis. Venet., an. Anale wend. for part. I.

<sup>31</sup> Vitellio Galileo, etc. (see above). Gal. 76 B, p. 85, 2. He says: "Breviter hoc est quod Vitellio a pulso never in common use before. This wonder, etc." In his Commentaria in theopoliolum in Paduensi Gymnasio, etc. (see above). Primus Libellus de Avicenna, etc. (see above). There is no pagination. I refer to the end of the summary.

tus,<sup>87</sup> a good saint as a stand-by for life or for death. He lies at rest in the cloisters of Santa Beata Servorum, in a mausoleum which he had made against the time of need. A strange proof of vanity is this care as to how the perishable part of man shall be housed in death. And certainly this man thought well of himself, but was also intensely loyal to our "Mi-stress Art," which he says, in a grandiose way, "is glorious and a helper of men both in peace and amid the din of arms. An art above all others. Folly is it to despise science in general, but to scoff at medicine is not only folly but wickedness—almost the sacrifice of bad hearts."<sup>88</sup> And now instrumental study of the pulse fails us for many a day. When Sanctorius died, Sydenham was a boy of nine. There is not a pulse count among all those vigorous sketches which this great Englishman drew with a master's hand, and only once does Harvey speak of their number, which he says is from 1,000 to 4,000 in the half hour.

Time presses, and I must again leave to a note<sup>89</sup> what lies between Sydenham and the year 1707. Here we come abruptly upon a notable book by Sir John Floyer, Knt. It is called the "Physician's Pulse Watch." He dedicates the first volume to Queen Anne, "for without health," he says, "we should have no relish even for the extraordinary blessings of your reign."

He tells us in his preface, "I have for many years tried pulses by the minute<sup>40</sup> in common watches and pendulum clocks, and then used the sea-minute glass," such as was employed to test the log.

At last he was more happy. One Daniel Quare, a Quaker, had, in the last years of the 17th century, put on watches what Floyer called a middle finger, as we say, a hand.

Floyer's pulse watch ran sixty seconds and, you may like to know, can be had of Mr. Samuel Watson, in Long Acre. He tests this and a half-minute watch which has a cover, by his sand-glass, and finds them not quite correct; one must add, he thinks, five beats.

And now follow pulses of age and youth, pregnancy, exercise, sleep. And we learn how diet, blisters and the weather affect the pulse. Like a good every-day practitioner, he has his fling at science in the shape of a remark on the failure of Harvey's discovery to influence medical practice. Nevertheless, the book, on the whole, is full of good observations<sup>41</sup> thoughtfully carried out. For the first time in medical literature we meet with tabulated results; in fact, there is a modern air about his methods. Clearly he was a shrewd practitioner, a man of scientific accuracy, and knew the world, for he predicts, alas, too truly, that this new method will be sneered at and neglected. As late as 1768, Bordeu<sup>42</sup> dismisses Floyer with something like contempt, and Fouquet qualifies all pulse-

numeration as a mere useless curiosity, and sphygmometric instruments as idle toys. Falconer,<sup>43</sup> as late in the century as 1796, says, "Floyer's methods were unused until now." And this was nearly true. In the 18th century one finds now and then a pulse count, as when Morgagni describes a pulse which beat twenty-two times in the sixtieth of an hour.

If, indeed, any man wishes to nourish a taste for cynical criticism, let him study honestly the books of the 18th century on the pulse down to Heberden and Falconer, or even beyond them. It is observation gone minutely mad; a whole Lilliput of symptoms; an exasperating waste of human intelligence. I know few more dreary deserts in medical literature, from the essay on the "Chinese Art of Feeling the Pulse," with which Floyer loaded his otherwise valuable essay, to Marquet's method of learning to know the pulse by musical notes, an art in which he was not alone.<sup>44</sup> And error died hard. The doctrine of the specific pulses, a pulse for every malady, although rejected by De Haen, is in countless volumes, and survived up to 1827, when Rucco<sup>45</sup> dedicates his book on the pulse to Sir Henry Hallford. Meanwhile whole volumes, like Bryce on Asthma,<sup>46</sup> exist without a pulse or breath count; but farther back, in a queer book on the heart by Bryan Robinson,<sup>47</sup> I find the first clear statement of the proportional relation of the pulse to respiration. Even those among you given to reading the authors of the end of the last and the first twenty years of the present century may be surprised to learn that statements of the numbers of pulse and respiration are very rare in Rush, Cullen and their contemporaries. Heberden<sup>48</sup> and Falconer, who, perhaps, set too much value on pulse counts, made no impression on their contemporaries. In Corvisart on the Heart we hear little or nothing in this direction, and in seven hundred pages of Laennec there is one pulse count and no numeration of the breathing. It seems incredible; but not until the later French school developed its force do we find in reports of cases the beginnings of those systematic numerations of the breath and pulse which are met with in modern cases.

If German science had been as much the fashion as German literature, the remarkable pulse studies of Nick,<sup>49</sup> 1826, would have sooner wrought a change; but it was not until a later day, and under the influence of the great Dublin school, that the familiar figure of the doctor, watch in hand, came to be commonplace.

I have thought it well to illustrate thus fully the medical history of the watch as an instrument of precision. How small, but how essential a part of pulse study are the numerations it enables us to make accurately, you all well know. We could better lose this knowledge than the rest of what the pulse teaches, and yet it is the only pulse sign we can put on paper with perfect precision, as Heberden remarked an hundred years ago.

I have kept you long, and I fear may have been wearisome, but this tale of the growth of Precision in Medicine is not without its moral. In every modern

<sup>38</sup> Falconer, 1796, who quotes Kepler as to pulse of man 70, woman 80.

<sup>39</sup> As witness Professor Flinck, who in his curious treatise on the pulse, on page 37, has a section embodying somewhat the same ideas.

<sup>40</sup> Rucco on the Pulse, London, 1827.

<sup>41</sup> Bryce, London, 1807.

<sup>42</sup> Treatise on the Animal Economy, Dublin, 1732.

<sup>43</sup> Heberden, Med. Trans. 1 vol. Phys., London, 1758.

<sup>44</sup> Nick, Beobachtungen ueber die Bedingungen unter denen die Haengigkeit des pulses in gesundem Zustand verandert wird Tubingen, 1826.

<sup>87</sup> And of St. Hermagora.

<sup>88</sup> From "An Oration delivered by Sanctorius Sanctorius, at his Installation as Professor of the Theory of Medicine, Anno Salutis, MDCXII," appended to a lecture on the Life of Sanctorius by Capello, published in Venice in 1750.

<sup>89</sup> To realize how vast was the advance made by Floyer, one should read "De Variatione ac Varietate Pulsus," David Abercromby, London, 1685, and Scheelhammer's "Disquisitio Epistolica de Pulsu," Helmstadt, 1690. These are among the last works of the 17th century on the pulse. The history of the pulse is very well told in the Dublin Medical Journal, vii, p. 36, by Forney, but is nowhere related with competent fairness.

<sup>40</sup> He wrote various other books, notably Gerocoemica, 1721. In this he alludes to the pulse watch "to be made by making the middle finger of the watch large, and to run round the plate." He gives tables in this book also of the pulse and weight of urine.

<sup>41</sup> Save the queer chapter on the "Chinese art of feeling the pulse, which seems to have taken the fancy of many able men.

<sup>42</sup> Ed. of 1768, p. 13.

century were men who sought to secure it. The true rate of advance of medicine is, however, not to be tested by the work of single men, but by the practical capacity of the mass. The truer test of national medical progress is what the country doctor is. How useful, how simple, it seemed to count the pulse and respiration, or to put a thermometer under the tongue, and yet it took in the one case a century, and in another far more, before the mass of the profession learned to profit by the wisdom of the few.

A certain sadness surrounds these stories of medical discovery. I have resisted the temptation to tell you more of Currie's notable essay, and of what little notice it won until Hufeland saw and proclaimed its value. The fate of Avenbrugger, the inventor of percussion, and of his little book, so small, so terse, so wonderful, is yet more pitiful. He foresaw its future and his own, saying in his preface (1760): "*Enim vero invidia, livoris, odii, obreptationis, et ipsarum calumniarum socii, nunquam defuerunt viris illis, qui scientias et artes suis iuventis aut illustrarunt aut perfecerunt.*"

Avenbrugger lived on to see his famous colleague, De Haen, write his fifteen volumes without a word on percussion. Van Swieten did it no greater justice. In his huge history of medicine, Sprengel mildly mentions it as rather subtle. Yet were the contents of this booklet of twenty-two pages,<sup>60</sup> more practically valuable to man than all these men wrote or all the results of the vast and bloody campaigns during which it slept, until in 1809, one year before the grave, contented German died at eighty-seven, Corvisart translated it into French, and proclaimed its undying value to a waiting world.

And now I have done. It seems to me, as I reflect on what I have said, that I have told you a long story of neglected inventions or discoveries, ending sadly in repeated failures to make on their time any permanent impression of the real usefulness of the work accomplished. It is not only the poet who has to wait, and may never see the morning light of recognition break upon his genius.

In my mental wanderings amongst these numberless essays—these great folios—which are too often but splendid monuments, inclosing dead and forgotten thought, I have seen how strong was the resurrective force which now and then existed in some little essay long neglected, how from it, as from seed, arose in after-years a fresh growth of vitalizing thought, and how this story repeats itself over and over, until, at last, what one knew and valued becomes the riches of all.

Assuredly in our day this process is more speedy than in the distant past. But be this true or not, there must be many among you who know that apart from large human acceptance, and the material compensations of professional success, there is that in the mere pursuit of truth which mysteriously rewards from day to day. This can no public or personal lack of recognition destroy, no indifference affect. I doubt not that such consciousness of duty done must have sustained many of the men whose failures to see their work result in larger use oppresses one who reads the story of medical discovery. Over and over, they pre-

dict their own failure to influence their fellows. The poet is grieved by the indifference of his contemporaries, but the physician seems to be made philosophical by the steady influence of every-day work, so that not Marcus Aurelius could have been more content than Avenbrugger, whilst a half century passed by half scornful, and would not see the royal gift he offered to mankind. I am glad to think he was happy, and to know that for all of us, as for him, this incessant every-day work is a talisman of success, a fact which none know better than those to whom I now say, at last, my thanks and my farewell.

## THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS

AT THE OPENING OF THE SESSION OF THE ASSOCIATION OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS, WASHINGTON, SEPTEMBER 22, 1891.

BY WILLIAM PEPPER, M.D., LL.D.

To those who share the feelings of close relationship which the earnest and friendly meetings of our Association have fostered among us, it will not seem strange that I pause, before proceeding to our scientific work, to speak of our fellow-members who have been taken from us during the past year.

Hosmer Allen Johnson, a founder, trustee, and professor of the Chicago Medical College, and one of our original members, died February 26, 1891, at the age of sixty-eight years. In the truest sense of the words, he was an ornament to our profession. Dignity and elevation of character, blended with rare charm of presence, conferred additional distinction upon his high scientific and literary attainments. His memory will be cherished not only in the city of his adoption, but by all who had the privilege of his friendship.

James Kingsley Thacher, Professor of Physiology in the Medical Department of Yale University, and an original member of our Association, died on April 20, 1891, at the age of forty-four years. Descended from a line of ancestors eminent for vigor and originality of intellect, Dr. Thacher early displayed rare powers as an investigator and thinker. It was not until the age of thirty-three, and after he had won international distinction by his researches in comparative anatomy and physiology, that he began the practice of medicine. He rapidly attained the front rank of the profession, and during the remaining years of his life his frequent contributions to medical literature were of exceptional value as embodying the work of a highly-trained scientist dealing with problems of practical medicine. It is difficult to overestimate the loss sustained in the early death of one who so well illustrated the highest type of the physician—the student of Nature as revealed in the functions and disorders of the human body.

Richard Lea MacDonnell, Professor of Clinical Medicine in McGill University, had been a member of our Association but a short time when his death occurred on July 31, 1891, at the sadly early age of thirty-five years. He possessed gifts and ability of high order as clinician, as writer, and as teacher. He had already accomplished much valuable work, and was so well equipped in purpose, powers, and position that a brilliant career was confidently expected. The Association has lost in him one of its most promising members.

<sup>60</sup> Avenbrugger's little book was printed at Vienna in 1761. It was translated into French by L'abbé de la Roche. This, and a book of mine, written by the translator, shared the fate of the original. The latter's French translation was in 1905. So long slumbered a wonderful invention.

Out of our short list of honorary members, Fordyce Barker and Joseph Leidy have gone. Dr. Barker died May 30, 1891, at the age of seventy-three. His long life seemed all too short for the countless acts of courtesy and charity which he found place for in a career rich in professional and social success. The delightful charm of the man almost threw into shade the remarkable gifts of the physician. His tact and urbanity were perfect, and his hospitality boundless, so that he was the paragon of hosts. The affectionate solicitude with which he lavished on his patients, rich and poor alike, the resources of his skill, made him one of the most successful and beloved of physicians. His large-hearted sympathy and benevolence made him eager in the organization and service of all movements for the relief of suffering and the elevation of his fellows. The rich treasures of his experience and his strict scientific integrity made his publications valued in all parts of the world. These many honorable distinctions made it eminently proper he should be placed on the list of our honorary members, and in his death we all have to lament the loss of a dear friend and a cherished colleague.

In the death of Joseph Leidy, which occurred on April 30, 1891, at the age of sixty-eight years, the medical profession in America lost its most-loved and honored member, and American science its most illustrious representative. It makes a difference to the world when such a man passes away. At his birth, Nature gave him her *accolade*, and all his life long he was loyal to the holy quest of truth, which is the vow imposed on those whom she invests as her chosen knights. Who can say how much of the marvellous and inexhaustible knowledge of Nature this great man possessed came from the singleness of his life and the purity of his heart? Who can say how many of the miserable shortcomings we all exhibit, even in our best work, spring from the selfishness and the prejudice we allow to mix with it? Leidy never had a theory to support or a purpose to serve. The all-sufficing motive of his life was to learn the truth of Nature, and to help others to learn it also. To the last, he kept the humility and the simplicity of a little child. No delight could surpass what he felt when new facts were disclosed to him, unless it were that with which he would share with others all he knew. He made great discoveries in various fields of scientific research; but he never seemed to feel any credit was due to him. It merely was that he had chanced first to see that particular fact. It was no achievement of his. Nature had but given him one more little glimpse of her truth. He looked at all natural things with the same fresh, clear-eyed directness. It did not matter by whom, or under what names, or in what surroundings, an object was brought before him; he simply saw the thing itself. In this way he detected blunders innumerable, and became a general referee to whom all sorts of supposed remarkable discoveries were submitted. The certainty with which he could detect the real nature of the object, and the simple, genial way in which he would explain it made irritation impossible. All knew he would treat an inaccurate observation of his own in the same kindly but unsparing fashion.

If only the facts were discovered, it mattered not to him by whom the discovery was made; and windy battles over claims of priority or selfish struggles to pre-empt fields of investigation were alike impossible

to him. More than once he turned aside from lines of research in which he was the pioneer, and where brilliant discoveries were in sight, as soon as he found there were others who longed to win distinction in the same field. I could never see that he enjoyed their triumphs any less than if he himself had won them.

Incapable himself of jealousy or untruth or disloyalty he seemed also incapable of thinking evil of others. In all matters of business he would have been readily imposed upon, and his confidence was freely bestowed on all who sought it. But in the estimation of the scientific value of a man's work he was in many lines of research the very highest and the most candid authority.

Of course he had no enemies. All were united in respect and affection for him. But only those who lived in close and frequent intercourse with him can tell what elevating and humanizing influences this man of science diffused around him. It helped you to be truthful, simple, and liberal merely to meet him and talk with him. I think few men have been more loved by men than he was; and I know not if there be a higher tribute than these to a man's nature. I shall not attempt to tell what Leidy achieved in many branches of science. The mere fact that his scientific contributions numbered fully eight hundred, conveys little idea of the range of subjects they covered; the epoch-making character many of them possessed; or the enormous amount of patient labor bestowed on the thousands of exquisite illustrations they contained. I cannot tell you what he was to his colleagues or to his students in the University of Pennsylvania, where for thirty-eight years he filled the Chair of Anatomy. I feel sure that every colleague in the faculty and every student in the college during that long time was influenced for good by contact with this pure and lovable man. For to Leidy the ever-growing fulness of knowledge brought increasing humility and wonder at the boundless mystery of Nature. And as the close of a profound study of one after another field of natural history, added to his sense of the inadequacy of our powers to cope with the problems of creation and life, his feeling of the necessity of a God of Nature strengthened and deepened. Only a few days before his death, as I stood by his bedside, he chanced to notice the flowered pattern of the carpet on the chamber-floor, and said, "How can they work flowers in a carpet! We love flowers! No one would tread on flowers!" And with his heart full of such gentle thoughts he lapsed into peaceful unconsciousness—like a tired child falling asleep in the bosom of the Nature he had loved so long and so well.

It would seem to me an abuse of a rare privilege were I to add to what I have said more than a few but cordial words of welcome. In thanking my colleagues, the members of the Association of American Physicians, for the honor conferred upon me when called to preside over this meeting, I may couple with these thanks a no less hearty congratulation that the recurrence of our Congress year finds our Association not only instinct with life, and in close touch with what is best and most progressive in medical work, but establishes the fact that participation in the Congress certainly does not detract from the interest and importance of our own meeting.

No less may I join with our warm and brotherly greeting to the distinguished guests who have accepted

our invitation and honor us with their presence, the gratifying claim that the many charms of a visit to this country, and the great pleasure to be given and received in the kindly social intercourse of this week, have not been more potent attractions than the prospect of sharing in the rich programme of scientific work arranged for this Association and for the Congress.

So far at least as medical men are concerned, one need no longer repeat the assurance that when they cross the ocean they change not their feelings but only their horizon. There exists no barrier to our intercourse. The complete solidarity of our science overtops all divisions of race or place. The progress and the interpenetration of knowledge first outgrew personal authority, and have now outgrown the limits of national schools of science.

The existence of this society of clinicians and pathologists is by no means a protest against specialism in medical science. Its presence here in this Congress is typical of the present attitude of scientific medicine to specialism. Just as this great meeting would be crippled without the participation of many special societies, so would our own membership be sadly incomplete did it not include many eminent specialists. General medicine and general surgery to-day are federations of specialists, and the general clinician, even of the broadest gauge, in dealing with obscure and complicated cases, acts but as the leading partner in a medical firm.

This is the natural and desirable development of our professional relations. The courts where the issues of our causes are decided, are open constantly, and have unlimited jurisdiction. The microscope, the ophthalmoscope, the tamatometer, the tests of organic chemistry, are witnesses whose presence is always available, and whose testimony as to matters of fact is unimpeachable. No cumbersome accumulation of papers, and elaborate machinery of procedure hamper our legislation. In the privacy of two or three consulting-rooms are determined with all reasonable certainty and celerity, the issue of causes, vastly more vital to the parties interested, and scarcely less so to the community at large, than those which fill columns in the daily press and block the slow wheels of litigation for years. Remedial measures are agreed upon and carried into effect which require such masterful decision, fertility of resource, and energy of action, as stamp the great leaders in all the hard fought battles of the world.

It is a supreme glory of our service that it is restricted to no nation, no dynasty, no place, no class. The monarch of the nightiest empire and the poorest patient in the hospital ward, command and receive the same efforts in their behalf.

It is by the combination of the highest specialism, wrought by mutual trust and trained co-operation into absolute unity, that the great triumphs of medicine and surgery are now achieved. The evident truth of this is the basis of the work of our Association. The broadening field, the increasing precision of our work; the vast scope of the questions of heredity, of climatic and racial influence, of hygiene and dietetics, of mental and moral regimen — of all that is included in preventive medicine, the great battlefield of the future, and which can be used as far as understood in the methods of the remedial medicine of to-day, call for a co-operation — not local, but national and international

— which shall bring into closer touch, better mutual knowledge and deeper mutual trust all earnest workers in scientific medicine.

It is then with the happy assurance that our work here is in line with the great onward movement of the day, that I announce the opening of the Sixth Annual Session of the Association of American Physicians.

## ORTHOPEDIC SURGERY AS A SPECIALTY.

THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS BEFORE THE AMERICAN ORTHOPEDIC ASSOCIATION, WASHINGTON, SEPTEMBER 22, 1891.

BY A. B. JUDSON, M.D., OF NEW YORK.

A FLOURISHING medical society sometimes divides into sections. It is an involuntary process, or at least, one to which the members are forced by the necessity of thoroughly accomplishing the objects of the society. The process may be called an analysis. In the present instance, however, if I understand the organization of the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons, we have a synthesis. A number of societies voluntarily combine to secure ends which were not contemplated at the beginning of each. A division of labor having been made, according to which each society has its special work to do, it is proper and useful for the societies to meet together for co-operation. Let us therefore briefly consider some of the salient features which mark our specialty of orthopedic surgery. A better knowledge of ourselves will put us in more quick relation with other workers, both general and special, and enable us better to do our humble part in the grand plan.

In common with other specialists, we occasionally hear that we are limited in the possible range of our achievements. The limitation is, however, entirely voluntary, and the work within these limits is practically inexhaustible. If we were not so busy, we might perchance be troubled because we are not always and exactly understood. The sign before an orthopedic hospital in New York is supposed by some of the passers-by to indicate a homœopathic institution. I am probably not alone in having been asked to perform the minor surgical operations of the chiropodist. Many, even among the learned, suppose that the latter part of our name is derived from the Latin word for *foot*, instead of from the Greek for *child*. We are also confounded in the minds of some with the instrument-makers. I mention these things in passing, without a serious thought. If they exist, like morning mist, they will pass away.

It is well, however, to recognize the fact that our practice is comparatively lacking in popular qualities. We have no critical, capital, or brilliant operations. What of brilliancy is there in keeping a limb in such an attitude that the weight of the body in locomotion shall be a favorable, instead of an unfavorable agent, until the natural growth of the member results in comparative symmetry; or in controlling the environment of the diseased joint and the patient, so that the natural processes of recovery and repair shall have their triumph, while the limb is daily growing in symmetry and ability with the growing child? This is not bold surgery, but there is great pleasure in watching and reverently assisting these constantly recurring natural miracles. And will any of us forget the delightful



friendships made among our little patients, their pretty bashfulness, their ready confidence, their irrepressible cheerfulness, their graceful acceptance of what is, alas, inevitable? The combination in them of childish and heroic qualities is a daily wonder. To watch them at play is like a dream in which the birds and wild flowers are enacting a tragedy and improving the precepts of Stoic Philosophy.

Our practice is not only lacking in brilliant achievements, but it is also uninviting, because, as a rule, our patients do not make absolute recoveries. There is always, or nearly always, a residuum of disability and deformity, and in this is to be found perhaps one reason why our specialty has existence; for, what general practitioner would lightly assume the care of a case so exceptional in his practice, and so momentous as those which fall into our specialty?

The why and the wherefore of specialties, in general, and ours, in particular, are questions of interest. Some will say that we have a natural aptitude for mechanics, an inherited preference for slow and sure methods, compared with those that are quick and uncertain, or an inborn reverence for what is physically demonstrable. These personal characteristics may explain why some of us are orthopedists, but I believe the reason why our specialty exists and thrives, is to be found in the desire of the public, the final arbiter, that experts should be invited to bear the responsibility of orthopedic cases.

One very attractive feature of orthopedic practice, is its *reality*—for want of a better word. It is especially the domain of physical demonstration, where the acceptance of pathological doctrine, as well as therapeutic precept, must be preceded by absolute proof. Here, subjective symptoms are forgotten in the presence of objective signs. The data for diagnosis are visible, palpable, and measurable. Treatment is by forces whose action is nicely directed, increased, diminished, and accurately measured. The very weight of the body is duly considered in trauma and therapeutics, and finally the results of treatment are recorded in degrees of a circle and fractions of an inch. Dealing thus, as we do, with physical realities, it is well for us to keep our eyes open to the moral verities also, which no less form part of the tissue of our daily professional work. Let us remember that diligence is the price of success, and that the only desirable success is that which is reached by the rejection of error and the loyal recognition of truth.

Since our last meeting, there has occurred the death of one of our corresponding members, whose hostility to error might in all friendly criticism, be called intemperate, one whose diligence and devotion to the interests of his patients make him an exemplar worthy of our affectionate remembrance. But I will not trespass on the subject of the first paper of our session, which is by Dr. A. J. Steele, of St. Louis, on the orthopedic work of the late Mr. Thomas, of Liverpool.

*Mrs. Green* (to young physician, whom she has called in haste)—“Oh, doctor, doctor! I fear you have made a terrible mistake! My daughter had that prescription which you sent her last night filled, and took a dose of the medicine. Now she exhibits every symptom of poisoning. Oh!”

*Young Physician*.—“Prescription, madam? Why, that was an offer of marriage!”—*Puck*.

## Original Articles.

### MODERATELY CONTRACTED PELVES.<sup>1</sup>

BY RAY W. GREENE, M.D., OF WORCESTER.

I BRING to your attention to-day the subject of moderately contracted pelves, in the hope that many of you will think it profitable to discuss some of the phases of this vital question. Since the department of obstetrics makes up so large a share of the work of the general practitioner, this subject deserves, it seems to me, more universal attention. Springing from this subject are questions which on the one hand affect beyond calculation the most sacred interests of the family, for the life of a mother and her child is in peril; on the other hand, the physician is confronted with complex problems, which, for their solution, appeal to the resources at his command in the art and science of midwifery, and to the sanctions of conscience as well. Indeed, no greater responsibility can come to any of us than when obliged to decide upon some action which means the sacrifice of human life though yet unborn; or when our decision by inaction may entail a more terrible calamity, because possibly a needless one, the sacrifice of the mother as well. Furthermore, are we justified in violating the course of nature by procuring a premature birth, with the hope of doing little or no injury to either and saving the life of both?

In treating these questions, let no one infer that I seek to bring into controversy the religious aspect of the case, while I keep in mind the highest duty of our profession, namely, to save life, and that the life of the mother is paramount to the life of the child. The limitation which I have put upon my subject, moderately contracted pelves, precludes those cases which we can easily decide must terminate fatally but for the prompt execution of some one of the major operations, like craniotomy or Cæsarian section. Nevertheless, the pelvis of moderate contraction is not without its dangers to both mother and child, and the treatment of such cases demands closer study and more deliberate judgment than those of a more pronounced type. And here it is that the appropriate treatment brings the highest rewards.

The three cases which led me to look up this subject came under my observation within a six months, and are as follows:

*Mrs. M.* came under my care at the completed term of the first pregnancy. I was summoned early of the morning of February 24, 1891. She is of American birth, average height, twenty-seven years of age; been married eighteen months. Since eight years of age, she has been more or less delicate, owing to slight injury to spine at that time, which some years later developed caries of the lumbar vertebrae, leaving a depression in that region which disappeared under treatment of many months in a New York hospital. There followed a slight impairment of locomotion, and after a fall some three years ago from a hammock, striking on one hip and side, she has not been able to stand on her feet without help, more from fear, as she expresses it, than from any other cause. The general health has been very good of late, especially during the pregnancy. On inspection, there appeared no deformity of the spine. The pelvis was symmetrical,

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Massachusetts Medical Society June 9, 1891, and recommended for publication by the Society.

the hips on the same level. The thigh and leg muscles were much atrophied.

The pelvic measurements were, namely, anterior superior iliac spines,  $8\frac{1}{2}$  in.; crests,  $9\frac{1}{2}$  in.; exter. conj.,  $7\frac{1}{2}$  in.; inter. conjugate,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in. There seemed to be a greater inclination of the pelvis than usual, and the promontory of the sacrum was exceedingly prominent. The labor, which had begun at 1 A. M., February 24, and the membranes rupturing an hour later, progressed very slowly. The head was located at the fundus on right side, with back toward left. The fetal heart heard very distinctly on all sides of the umbilicus. By vaginal examination at 10 A. M., found a foot presenting, the os admitting one finger, with the cervix but little taken up.

During the evening of same day, the patient was seen by Dr. L. Wheeler, at which time the os was dilated to size of silver dollar, cervix taken up. The pains were only of moderate intensity and came at long intervals. He agreed with me as to the grave prognosis for the child. We decided that there was no indication for interference with the labor. On my first visit of the second day, 7 A. M., I found the patient had rested some, with the aid of a small dose of chloral and opium. The os was now fully dilated. During the forenoon the pains did not improve much in power or frequency, so that the patient was somewhat fatigued and more nervous. After thirty-six hours of labor, ether was given and the body was easily extracted, but the head was firmly held at the superior strait. In this work I was ably assisted by Dr. G. O. Ward, and it was with the greatest difficulty that our combined efforts succeeded in getting the head through. Attempts were made to get the extended arms down, but only succeeded in getting one out before the head. The fetal heart, which was strong and regular before the operation, beat faintly for one-half hour after birth; but all efforts (lasting nearly an hour) to resuscitate the child proved unavailing. The child, a male, weighed  $6\frac{1}{2}$  lbs. The bones of the skull were firm; the biparietal diameter measured  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in. The third stage of labor was normal. The patient recovered from ether well; the pulse was of fair strength, about 130. One hour later, the patient suddenly went into a collapse. The pulse was scarcely felt at the wrists at times, during the next two hours. The usual treatment for shock was inaugurated. For two days, the mother's condition was most critical; gradually improvement set in and convalescence, though slow, was marked by nothing of special interest.

The second case is that of Mrs. A., American, of more than average size, twenty-seven years old; married a few years. Always had good health. In October, 1886, her first pregnancy was terminated by a difficult labor, lasting several days; delivery finally accomplished after craniotomy. In May, 1890, the patient, being about two months pregnant, placed herself under the care of Dr. Leonard Wheeler, who asked me to see the case and make pelvic measurements. Taking the measurements independently of each other, our figures very nearly coincided, so that the average were as follows:—

Anter. sup. spines,  $9\frac{1}{2}$  in. Crests, 10 in. Exter. conj.,  $7\frac{1}{2}$  in. We were quite surprised in not being able to reach the promontory per vaginam, from the fact that the walls of this passage were marked with contracted tissue, which seemed to shorten the vagina, and we could in no way push the vault up quite to

the extent of a finger's length. By estimation we placed the inter. conjugate diameter at  $3\frac{1}{2}$  to  $3\frac{3}{4}$  in. The outlet of the pelvis seemed ample. As the family were exceedingly anxious to have a living child, I agreed with Dr. Wheeler that premature labor at the eighth month offered the best chances to secure this end.

Under most thorough antiseptic precaution, in the thirty-sixth week, Dr. Wheeler inserted a bougie into the uterus. Two days later, no pains appearing, Barnes's dilating bags were used effectively, and an easy labor of a few hours gave a living child, born in the O. L. A. position; weight,  $6\frac{1}{2}$  lbs. It required but little manipulation to get the child started in life, and its later development has been most satisfactory. It now weighs 19 lbs., being seven months old. The convalescence of the mother was perfectly normal.

The third case. Mrs. M., American, age thirty-one, married, average height, quite corpulent. From an obstetrical point of view, she has an eventful history. From August, 1881, to January, 1890, she was eight times pregnant, with following results: three miscarriages in the third or fourth months, with adherent placenta; one breech, which died in utero near full term and retained two weeks after its death; one footling, which died in being born; three vertex presentations, two of which were delivered alive with forceps and now living; one died in birth (forceps delivery). I saw her in the maternity-ward of the Worcester City Hospital, in Dr. Wheeler's service. The pelvic measurements were taken by Dr. Wheeler, Dr. Ward and myself. While not exactly the same, the average might be as follows: at the ant. sp. spines, 11 in.; crests,  $11\frac{1}{2}$  in.; exter. conj.,  $7\frac{1}{2}$  in.; inter. conjugate,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in. March 15, 1891, supposed to be the thirty-sixth week, at noon, the bougie was placed in the uterus and held by cotton tampons in vagina. Labor began little after midnight, and in  $3\frac{1}{2}$  hours child was easily born in good condition. Girl, weighing 5  $\frac{1}{2}$  lbs.; length, 18 in. Mother had normal convalescence.

Cases like these well illustrate what I mean by the term moderately contracted pelvis. If asked to put it in figures, I should say that pelvis of the flat variety and justo-minor type, whose internal conjugate diameter measures not less than 3 in. and  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in. respectively, would come under this head.

Dr. Edward Reynolds has given the best and latest statistics on this subject, which are found in the last number of *Gynecological Transactions*, under the title of "The Frequency of Contracted Pelvis among American Women."

While this abnormality is comparatively rare in this country, it is very difficult to state the exact frequency, from the fact that so little attention has been paid to the subject. It seems more than likely that more cases would be found if we were looking for them. How frequently it is that the diagnosis of contracted pelvis is simply a guess, from the fact that the labor was tedious.

Too often, after hours of futile effort, the weary doctor is satisfied with the diagnosis volunteered by some old-time nurse; namely, "That patient is too close built, sure." No measurements are taken; in fact, he knows as little about pelvimetry as the latest methods of cerebral localization. It is also overlooked that many abnormal positions are due to the contractions of the pelvis, and the doctor is satisfied to have

made out the position, he attributes to it all the evils which follow, without thinking to discover the cause (if any exist) of the malposition.

A dwarf, a humpback, or the ankylized hip would suggest to the dullest or least experienced observer the more than possibility of an abnormal pelvis. But it is also in large and otherwise well-developed women, as in the two cases cited, that slight contractions are found. These cases also well illustrate the way in which most frequently the attention is first called to the pelvis, that is, by one or more difficult labors. Such a history being furnished, the physician would indeed be negligent should he not ascertain the exact condition by measurements, which alone give positive proofs of deformity. Such measurements, to be of value, must be most carefully taken, more than once, with a mind unprejudiced by the history of the case or the theory of any other observer. The measurements of most practical value I have mentioned in the histories of the cases cited.

The text-books very rightly devote considerable space to pelvimetry. The directions should be well studied and frequently practised to insure accuracy. In some cases, there is abundant room for error. In taking the external conjugate, it is with difficulty that you can be sure of your posterior landmark, especially in patients at all corpulent. This measurement should never be substituted for the internal measurement, by which the true conjugate is estimated. To be sure, there are cases where the promontory of the sacrum cannot be reached, especially in the later part of pregnancy and during labor, when the presenting part interferes; but more often the cause of failure is due to the fact that too many have never been taught or never acquired the art of thorough pelvic exploration.

In addition to actual measurements, it is important for the physician to be able to estimate any deviation from the normal in the pelvic outlet, the inclination of the pelvis, the depth and inclination of the symphysis pubis.

Having secured all the facts in the patient's history, and with a definite idea of the impediments to normal labor, the physician's judgment and skill are now severely taxed in devising his course of action. Here no absolute rules can be laid down. Any procedure must be influenced by the many questions which arise, like the following: the condition of the mother and child, the presentation, the size of the child, is the patient primipara or multipara, whether seen at full term or before.

To consider the treatment in all its detail would greatly exceed the limits of this short paper; therefore, I will make my discussion of the treatment centre about the cases given.

Here, in the first place, we have a primipara at full term when first seen, membranes ruptured, os but little dilated, pains weak and at long intervals. Measurements confirm our suspicion of contracted pelvis. The internal conjugate  $3\frac{1}{4}$  to  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in. The presentation is a foot. Here there can be but little difference of opinion as to treatment. The child is evidently vigorous, and the condition of the mother demands no immediate interference.

Our duty, then, is to make every provision possible for the maintenance of the good condition of the mother, for the labor is likely to be a long one, and it is desirable at least that the cervix become well dilated before any untoward event compel us to assist

in the delivery. Inasmuch as the mortality of this presentation in a normal pelvis is by no means inconsiderable, only a guarded prognosis for the child could be given to the family. We were conservative enough to wait several hours after the os was fully dilated (the mother and child being in good condition) in the hope of getting stronger pains.

In interfering after thirty-six hours of labor, we expected by effecting a speedy delivery to relieve the mother and save the child. In this we were disappointed. Had we been able to get out quickly the extended arms, I think we might have saved the child, where the internal conjugate was but a trifle less than the bi-parietal diameter of the child's head.

Take this case again: with the exception that the head presents instead of a foot, would we have been more likely to have saved the child? To be sure, in slight pelvic contractions there are cases where spontaneous delivery has taken place, the child being born alive. But in this case the contraction is more than a slight one. The all-important factor in spontaneous delivery is wanting, namely, strong pains. Besides, the greater than normal inclination of the pelvis would, it seems to me, be unfavorable to a speedy engagement at the brim, even though the pains be tolerably strong. It might be said that had the vertex presented, we would have had better pains; but that is unlikely, from the temperament of the patient, which is more nervous than muscular. And had powerful pains been present, it is more than likely that the patient's strength would have been exhausted long before the head could be moulded through the superior strait. In hoping for a natural delivery, we are not justified in allowing the labor to be long continued, without progress, at the expense of the vital forces of the mother. Take it for granted that the child is alive, what assistance should be rendered? Shall it be forceps or version or perforation?

Just as natural labors sometimes occur in contracted pelves under favorable conditions, so likewise the forceps, while theoretically contraindicated, may be of service in supplementing the natural forces. The objections to forceps are that they tend to increase the diameter of the fetal head, which is already too large for the pelvic conjugate, and otherwise disturbs the normal mechanism so that an unsafe amount of traction force is made necessary. The chief objection to the use of the forceps in these cases is the immense amount of harm they are capable of inflicting upon the mother. I will admit that the unskilful operator is many times the cause of these injuries, rather than the instrument. As illustrating the unsatisfactory results of high forceps, I find in Lusk Dr. Harold Williams's figures quoted. He collected 119 cases of forceps applied above the brim. Of the mothers, nearly 40% of the children, nearly 60% perished. Of course, these figures are, in a measure only, applicable to pelves of moderate contraction. "The forceps," says Lusk, "as a means of delivery before fixation of the head, should be discarded, not because it cannot be employed with success, but because its use, even in the most skilful hands, is extra-hazardous."

The forceps being ruled out, the next consideration should be version. Between these two operations, the controversy has been long and bitterly partisan. The French, in years gone by, have given no alternative for forceps, except craniotomy. But the opera-

tion brought into fashion in Great Britain by Sir James Simpson has been quite generally accepted in this country, as an elective operation in deformed pelves. The value of turning is well stated by Barnes, in his lectures on obstetric operations, from which I quote: "The value of turning in moderate degrees of pelvic contraction rests greatly upon the truth of the following proposition: The head will come through the pelvis more easily if drawn through base first than if by crown first." Other great authorities have affirmed this proposition, while others have disputed it. Dr. Barnes says: "I venture to submit that I have made such clinical observations as are equivalent to direct experiments." He cites cases where, having failed in the use of forceps, he does version and delivers the aftercoming head *easily*.

The proposition is proved by these two circumstances: first, the bones of the fetal head overlap more readily at the sutures, when the base entered first; and, second, the head is rarely, or never, seized in its widest transverse diameter. It is seized by the conjugate at a point anterior to its greatest width, that is, at the bi-temporal rather than the bi-parietal diameter.

The chief objection brought against turning in a narrow pelvis is the fact that it exposes the cord to compression, such as occurs in breech presentations. Dr. Simpson and others are of the opinion that a slight projection of the promontory of the sacrum gives a marked hollow on either side, in one of which the cord is better protected than in case of normal pelvis.

Any destructive operation should rarely need be considered in a moderately contracted pelvis, providing due skill and prompt action were shown in the employment of version; having failed in this, we must then resort to perforation to the aftercoming head. But only when the child is dead, or the interests of the mother plainly contraindicate version, should craniotomy be the elective operation.

I am aware that the Cæsarian operation has been elevated of late years from the condition of a "forlorn hope" to a standard which compares favorably in statistics with any of the operations considered. Such specialists as Grandin, of New York, and others, are so emphatic in their endorsements that they would in every case select it before craniotomy, provided the child be alive. They also show such good records from recent hospital practice that they feel warranted in electing this operation in preference to forceps or version, in cases even of moderate contraction when the chances seem against the delivery of a living child. However promising the outlook for the future of Cæsarian section, it must for many years, at least, remain the exceptional procedure with the large majority of physicians in private practice.

In the case of the two other labors which I described, we stand on vantage ground, remote from the necessity of immediate action and in the possession of instructive history. The amount of contraction, not great, is chiefly in the conjugate diameter, which measures from  $3\frac{1}{2}$  to  $3\frac{3}{4}$  inches.

Both the patients are multiparae. In the one case, a child had been sacrificed in the interest of the mother, who well soon succumbed to the long and tedious labor at full term, terminated by an exhausting operation. In the other case, a married life of ten years had been filled with fear and foreboding, as

the termination of each of the eight pregnancies seemed to this unfortunate woman, at least, the very gate of death.

Many of you are doubtless reminded of cases where the woman is carried through repeated pregnancies, expecting safe delivery at term by some lucky procedure, which sooner or later fails to save her life.

We need, then, no apology for violating nature's course in recommending the induction of premature labor. Nature herself sometimes shows the way by producing spontaneous delivery before full term in contracted pelves. The successful issue of these two cases justify the procedure. The statistics in the books are not altogether favorable, but they are misleading. As Professor Dorlin remarks, it is a question of values, which cannot properly be compared, because the cases involved present an endless variety of dissimilar conditions. The only fair way is to compare the results of premature labor with the results of labors at full term in the same patients. Viewed in this way, he reports 19 cases at term, with 41 children, of which 37 died, while in 25 pregnancies premature labor was induced, with 15 living children.

Milne, in the *Edinburgh Medical Journal*, Vol. XIX., furnishes the most remarkable report, namely: six women gave birth at term to 12 children, of which 11 were dead. In the succeeding 38 pregnancies, premature labor was induced, and 35 children were born living.

This operation is undertaken with the hope of saving both the child and the mother, but at all events to make more secure the safety of the mother. The twofold condition which works favorably for the child is the fact that the fetal head is not only smaller, but much more plastic at the eighth month than at full term, so that with less compression and less time it passes through the shortened diameter of the conjugate. The loss of the child is generally due to the fact that the immature vital powers are inadequate to the pressure caused at birth, and to the struggle for existence after birth.

By premature labor, the mother is not simply saved from the hazardous risks connected with the major operations, but from the severe sufferings incident to a long labor at full term, and also from the many lesions consequent upon such labor, which often renders the patient's after life one of endless sorrow. Scarcely any one would take exceptions to this procedure in cases like the two I have described, but would hesitate to recommend it in a case of primipara of the same pelvic measurements. Professor Dorlin makes no difference between multipara and primipara, but applies to either the same treatment for the same degree of contraction. Thomas puts it in a more general way. He says that "wherever it is estimated, or as is far better where it is proved, that a child at full term cannot be delivered except by instrumental or manual means, premature delivery is called for"; and I may add to this conservative statement what many others believe, that the physician is recreant to his duty if he fails to advise it. The degree of contraction demanding this operation is, according to most authorities, one where the internal conjugate measures  $3\frac{1}{2}$  in. or less, and the best time for the operation is the thirty-fourth or thirty-sixth week. Of course, this would depend somewhat on the pelvic measurements, and also on the size of the child. Some writers recommend the thirty-second to thirty-fourth week.

This operation has been too often unsuccessful in the past, in part because the operator has undertaken the task with too little knowledge or appreciation of the important subjects involved. Such as the correct estimate of the size of the pelvis by exact measurement, and of the size of the child by intelligent palpation rather than trust too implicitly in the so often deceptive calculation of the period of pregnancy, the hygienic care of infants prematurely born, the choice of method on the part of the physician, and his close attention during the operation.

When due attention is given to all the details, better results will follow, and this operation will be placed on a scientific basis, in keeping with the recent progress made in the department of obstetrics.

For sake of brevity, I have omitted very much of importance, but trust enough has been said to emphasize by way of suggestion, at least, three things:

(1) The importance of the subject demands a more general study of pelvimetry.

(2) Early resort to version is a safer operation for the mother than forceps, when the head fails to engage at the superior strait, and in many cases may save the life of the child otherwise condemned to craniotomy.

(3) In premature labor, scientifically managed, we have an operation by which an immense amount of suffering may be avoided, and oftentimes a living child secured.

#### COMPULSORY NOTIFICATION OF INFECTIOUS DISEASES.<sup>1</sup>

BY PHILIP BOOEYER, M.B.,  
Medical Officer of Health, Nottingham.

It is impossible with the limits of time and space at my disposal here to discuss adequately, or in all its bearings, the whole subject which such a title as this opens up before us. A brief sketch must suffice. My object will be to state a case plainly and simply for compulsory notification, to enable those who have had no practical experience of its working to form an opinion of its prospective value, and to show how frivolous and premature are the criticisms passed upon it before it has been fairly tried in conjunction with those preventive measures towards the development of which it is simply intended to stand in the relation of a means to an end.

By compulsory notification of infectious diseases we understand the legal obligation to send immediate notice respecting the occurrence of certain infectious diseases to the sanitary authority of the district in which the affected person or persons are for the time being resident, together with a few particulars of place and people for the guidance of the authority. Different persons have been made responsible for the performance of this duty under the several Acts.

In one small class the householder alone is mentioned, he or she being responsible to the sanitary authority. This system of so-called householder notification has been tried in some three urban districts, of which the town of Greenock is one, and has proved a complete failure in all. The cause of the failure is not far to seek. The majority of people do not care to notify unless compelled to do so. Under this system there is practically no compulsion, for in the

event of prosecution for neglect to notify the onus of proving a guilty knowledge on the part of the responsible layman rests with the authority, and such proof in the majority of cases is not very readily obtainable. A case has recently occurred in Nottingham, where a man in good position sent a servant from his house in the town to her home in the country while suffering from scarlet fever, contracted through attendance upon his child, but in which a prosecution has had to be abandoned, because it was found impossible to produce legal evidence of a guilty knowledge of the girl's condition on the part of the master, without resorting to means to secure conviction, which public authorities in such cases are naturally loath to adopt.

This prosecution was instituted under section 126 of the Public Health Act, 1875, but had it been a case of simple failure to notify the sequel would have been the same.

Under the so-called "dual" system, which is that adopted in Mr. Ritchie's Act of 1889, and which was in force prior to that Act in fifteen of the greater towns of England, and in nearly all the smaller urban districts under notification, it devolves equally upon both householder and medical attendant, to notify to the sanitary authority direct. In practice, however, by the tacit consent of all parties, this system is almost invariably allowed to resolve itself into notification by the medical attendant alone. The accuracy of this statement has, I know, been recently called in question, but it is borne out by the unanimous testimony of all those who have had practical experience in the matter.

The "single" system, so highly lauded by the opponents of the "dual," is in force in three considerable towns only, namely, in Bradford, Norwich, and Nottingham.

Under it the medical attendant is required, immediately after diagnosis, to fill up and hand to the householder a printed notification form, which the latter in turn is directed to transmit forthwith to the sanitary authority. So much for the theory of the system. In practice, the notification is left entirely to the medical attendant, who keeps his book of forms at home, and sends his certificate direct to the medical officer of health.

In Nottingham, I have found that out of 1,508 consecutive notifications, 1,360, or 90 per cent., were made by the medical attendant as above stated; 9, or 59 per cent., by the householder in the manner prescribed by law, and the balance, less than 10 per cent., by myself, by officers of my department, by the police, or by neighbors of the affected families.

Before the passing of Mr. Ritchie's Act of 1889, which was made compulsory for all London, but optional elsewhere, compulsory notification was in force under local Acts in 56 urban districts of England and Scotland. Although local powers for its practice were obtained in some cases as early as 1876, it did not come practically into operation, except in a few cases, before 1882. Of the 28 greater English towns, including the metropolis, 17 had adopted it prior to 1889, and 11 had not, London being among the last.

In only a comparatively small number of the towns was a complete schedule of notifiable diseases adopted from the outset. In most cases an experiment was made with two or three diseases, small-pox, scarlet fever, and typhus, or small-pox and scarlet fever only,

<sup>1</sup> Paper read before the International Congress of Hygiene and Demography, Section for State Hygiene, London, August 11, 1891.

and others were afterwards added to the list. In one case no further addition was made until after the lapse of seven years from the outset.

The diseases more commonly notified under local Acts have been small-pox, cholera, typhus, scarlet fever, diphtheria, and typhoid fever. Under the Act of 1889, membranous croup, erysipelas, relapsing, continued, and puerperal fevers have been added. Power has also been given to sanitary authorities, with the sanction of the Local Government Board, to further expand the list by the addition of other infectious diseases, such as whooping-cough and measles.

There is doubtless much yet to be learnt from the systematic study of the prevalence and fatality of many diseases of this class in conjunction with varying conditions of social and physical surroundings, of climate, season, soil, and food supply, and therefore ample grounds for adopting a general notification and registration of cases. We must, however, guard ourselves, as well as warn the public, against supposing that the notification of all such diseases necessarily carries with it in any measure an element of prevention. The health history of our large notification towns during the past few years proves that for the present, at any rate, such is not the case.

The excellent diagrams handed in by Dr. Thorne Thorne to the Vaccination Commission, and published in their first report in 1889, show at a glance the range of mortality during the past forty years, from several diseases in this list, for England and Wales, and are well worthy of a careful study.

Against only a very small section of this so-called zymotic class have suitable preventive measures been adopted, and in their case alone has there been a decline of prevalence and fatality. There are, of course, a certain number of diseases in the enlarged schedule of the new Act, such as erysipelas and puerperal fever, which are found to diminish, as *a priori* we should expect them to, with improved sanitation. It is otherwise, however, with such complaints as whooping-cough, measles, and even diphtheria.

The first two are apparently amenable to nothing but isolation, and for them this has never, up to the present, been attempted. The issue of printed and verbal warnings, and the occasional closure of a school, may comfort the public, but they have very little effect upon the spread of these diseases.

Diphtheria, whatever may be the conditions under which it arises, or which are most favorable to its propagation, undoubtedly spreads very largely by personal contagion, and prophylaxis, without means of isolation, is practically of no avail. But, means of isolation provided, the difficulty remains of determining the diagnosis of mild and doubtful cases.

This difficulty seems likely to be a serious hindrance to the effectual preventive treatment of diphtheria, and the disease is steadily and ominously on the increase in London and many other town districts.

Enteric fever is undoubtedly fostered by insanitary conditions, and on this assumption its notification in any house or locality is often made the occasion of inquiry, inspection, and remedial action, but to what a limited extent only such action is possible the condition of the poorer parts of many of our large towns too plainly testifies. A great deal of endemic typhoid fever is often required, for instance, to induce a sanitary authority to recognize the desirability of abolishing midden privies, of re-organizing a defective system

of drainage, or of providing a public water-supply. There is, however, one fact worthy of notice in connection with typhoid fever for which we should be grateful. Whether it be in town or country there is seldom much difficulty in securing its notification. Impressed with the belief that some discoverable cause must exist, both the medical attendant and his clients are for the most part too anxious to secure its removal to think about concealment.

Scarlet fever and small-pox are the two diseases against which, in recent times, prevention has chiefly directed its energies. Vaccination, isolation, and disinfection in the first, and isolation and disinfection in the second, are the agents by which it has worked.

In the case of small-pox, so great is the popular dread of the disease, that but little difficulty has been experienced in enforcing either vaccination or isolation, or both together, according to the trend of local opinion. The value of notification, when associated with isolation, quarantine and disinfection, completely carried out, finds striking illustration in the immunity of Leicester from small-pox in recent years.

With scarlet fever the case is different. Many towns are now provided with a large amount of hospital space, specially provided for it, and a considerable number of patients are undoubtedly isolated, but even in the case of those towns furnished with the best and most ample accommodation the actual proportion of admissions to total cases has, until quite recently, been exceedingly small. The following figures for Nottingham, where a large number of scarlet-fever beds have long been provided in the town isolation hospital, strongly support this contention.

Year.	Number of Cases notified.	No. removed to Hospital.	Percentage of Removals.
1882* . . . . .	1,029	56	5.4
1883 . . . . .	456	6	1.3
1884 . . . . .	370	24	6.4
1885 . . . . .	300	47	12.0
1886 . . . . .	351	51	15.0
1887 . . . . .	615	275	45.0
1888 . . . . .	643	318	49.0
1889 . . . . .	1,047	745	71.0
1890 . . . . .	563	800	83.0

\* First year of compulsory notification.

Isolation hospitals then have existed in the majority of our large towns for many years past, but their accommodation has not been sufficiently good or ample and they have not been at all generally used, except for such diseases as typhus and small-pox, until within the past few years. A study of the recent health reports of almost any of these large towns will show the truth of this, and will further suggest that the practical adoption by the general public of the principle of hospital isolation in lieu of home nursing, even in the case of those diseases for which many hospitals are now specially provided, must not be looked for at once.

These hospitals have too often been temporary structures of a comfortless if not forbidding aspect, economy in building with a view to early destruction, which, however, was seldom carried out, being the object of first consideration with the builders. That, however,

was a mistaken policy; the hospital must be made, if possible, more attractive and healthier than the home. When this is done, as I am pleased to say, in some cases, it now has been, we shall begin — slowly at first, but certainly and completely in the long run — to secure the end we have in view, namely, the general acceptance of the principle of hospital isolation for the infectious sick of all classes.

Recent experience has taught us that permanent hospitals, replete with every modern comfort and convenience, can readily, and much more readily than the temporary buildings, be kept clean and healthy, and they may with certain precautions be safely used alternately for different diseases. The required ratio of beds to population has been variously stated. Dr. Buchanan, in 1876, laid it down that one bed per 1,000 would probably be the general requirement of the country as a whole. His estimate has been considered excessive, but if it has actually proved to be so in any instance, this will probably have arisen through neglect to use the hospital, and not through a lack of suitable cases for isolation. In estimating, however, the amount of hospital accommodation required by any particular locality it is always necessary to take into consideration such points as the class, occupation, and density of the population, and the local history of endemic and epidemic disease, the mere mention of which are sufficient to suggest the impossibility of laying down a rule applicable to all cases.

The statistics for the country as a whole, as well as those for particular localities, as I have already stated, all go to show that the only modern zymotic diseases which have declined during recent years are (a) those which are known to depend on insanitary conditions for their propagation, and which, therefore, the improved sanitation of modern times will have had the effect of reducing, and (b) those among the personally contagious class for which isolation, and, in the case of small-pox, vaccination have been practised.

It is altogether too early at present to attempt to estimate the full potential value of notification by an appeal to statistics, but adopting the criteria mentioned above, they are found to yield a result by no means unfavorable to it. Scarlet fever and small-pox have markedly declined in the majority of the notification towns.

If we compare the scarlet-fever death-rates of the 10 larger notification towns mentioned above in the decennium 1873-1882, prior to notification, and in the period of eight years, 1882-1889, subsequent for the most part to its adoption, with the corresponding rates of the remaining nine non-notification towns, of which particulars are given by the Registrar-General, we obtain a result strikingly in favor of the former group. I give averages of the death-rates, and not average rates, in order to make due and proportional allowance for the varying experience of separate populations of widely different numerical values.

This method applied to the case under consideration has, I am aware, met with criticism from professional statisticians, but I fail to see how the value of the figures for different towns of various sizes which have made the experiment of exercising certain precautions against the spread of infectious disease under different circumstances of liability, incidence, fatality, and the like, with different degrees of efficiency, can be duly expressed without it. In denoting chemical results, the prices of articles in daily use, the liability to crime

among the several classes of society, such a method is accepted without cavil. Why not here?

## TEN NOTIFICATION TOWNS.

Average of the death-rates, 1873-82	. . . . .	0.94
Average of the death-rates, 1882-89	. . . . .	0.49
Decrease per cent.	. . . . .	-56

## NINE NON-NOTIFICATION TOWNS.

Average of the death-rates, 1873-82	. . . . .	.86
Average of the death-rates, 1882-89	. . . . .	.49
Decrease per cent.	. . . . .	-43

The corresponding figures for small-pox, as might perhaps have been expected, are more favorable even than these, although I have included the figures for 1880 and 1881 in the last group, in order to introduce the epidemics of those years.

## TEN NOTIFICATION TOWNS.

Average of the death-rates, 1873-82	. . . . .	0.067
Average of the death-rates, 1880-89	. . . . .	0.035
Decrease per cent.	. . . . .	-48

## NINE NON-NOTIFICATION TOWNS.

Average of the death-rates, 1873-82	. . . . .	.071
Average of the death-rates, 1880-89	. . . . .	.048
Decrease per cent.	. . . . .	-36

If we take the numbers of deaths instead of the death-rates, the results obtained are practically identical. The average decrease per cent. in the deaths from scarlet fever for the nine non-notification towns is -46 (that for London being also the same), and the average decrease in the ten notification towns -55.

The corresponding small-pox figures are: for the nine non-notification towns -36, for London -71, and for the ten notification towns -52.

The advantages to be gained from notification are so many and so great, and at the same time so manifest, that it would be an act entirely of supererogation to offer to demonstrate them by an appeal to statistics, were it not that attempts have been made to discredit the whole system by such agency.

It must be apparent to any thoughtful person who devotes attention to the subject, that notification, with isolation, disinfection, and the whole armament of sanitary precautions, are the natural and legitimate outcome of revolution as applied to preventive medicine. Powers have been conferred under the earlier Public Health Acts which it would be impossible to exercise with due advantage to the community without the help of such a measure as compulsory notification. By it the sanitary authority is simply made aware of the existence of diseases which are known to be more or less preventable, which it is every one's wish to prevent, and with the spread of which the authority alone possesses the means to cope.

Whatever the suspected vehicle of contagion, whether it be air, food, water-supply, or household fomites, officers of the authority alone can make effectual investigation, and enforce the observance of necessary precautions. They alone can keep watch over the sources of water, milk, and food, can act upon the suggestions afforded by concentration of cases around schools, factories, and the like places, or among the customers of milk-sellers or other tradesmen. They alone can secure the reform of insanitary conditions found in connection with those diseases known to be fostered by such agencies. In fact, I repeat that it must be apparent to all who have eyes to see, that the sanitary authorities alone can exercise due control of infectious diseases as affecting the community, and that without compulsory notification any such work

that they do must be done at a great disadvantage. The history of compulsory notification has hitherto failed to justify the evil predictions that have been made concerning it. Medical men continue to notify, and yet retain the confidence of their patients. In many cases they are glad to have removed from their shoulders the responsibility of deciding upon the necessary precautions to be taken. Only a very small proportion of cases are concealed, and most deaths from infectious diseases are certified correctly. Friends and neighbors, clergymen, and others, it must be remembered, are often alive to the necessity of reporting cases, even if the persons directly responsible are not.

In non-notification towns, owing to the facilities for concealing cases during life, it will often happen that deaths are certified as due to complications, instead of the original disease. I have known this to occur on more than one occasion, and can conceive the possibility of its more or less general practice where sufficient inducement exists. However this may be, it certainly stands to reason that the small amount of concealment that is possible in towns with notification, will be less injurious to the community than the wholesale concealment that is going on in those without it.

All the arguments urged against compulsory notification bear the impress of the weak case that lies behind them. Like every other desirable innovation, it was and is certain to meet with opposition, but the opposition it now has to face is as nothing compared with the storm which attended its first introduction, or that even of civil registration.

When compulsory notification was first adopted in Nottingham, the whole local profession rose in arms against it. During the present year an opponent of the new town hospital scheme, in a full meeting of the Medical Society, was unable to find a supporter in criticising the work of compulsory notification and isolation in Nottingham. Let us not fear opposition. No good cause ever yet thrived without it, and that our cause is good we have evidence in the fact that its sole aim is to promote the health and welfare of the community.

## Reports of Societies.

### CONGRESS OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.

SECOND TRIENNIAL MEETING HELD IN WASHINGTON, SEPTEMBER 22, 23, 24 AND 25, 1891.

GENERAL SESSION. — TUESDAY. — FIRST DAY.

THE Congress was called to order by the Chairman of the Executive Committee, DR. WILLIAM PEPER, who spoke briefly as follows:

In appearing thus for the second time to represent the Executive Committee of the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons, it must be stated that we have felt greatly encouraged in our task by the liberal confidence reposed in us, and by the manifest deepening of professional interest in our meeting. The success of the first Congress in 1888 gave assurance of the value of the new organization. It is now too early to announce, in view of the large attendance on the part of the participating societies; of the presence of so many guests of high distinction; of the admirable

programme of our scientific work, that the second Congress will more than confirm that assurance.

This renewed success owes nothing to the power of novelty; nor does it depend upon any feeling of loyal attachment such as strengthens older associations. The fundamental thought which prompted the organization has proved itself sound. Vigorous and profitable scientific discussion is difficult in large assemblages, and the more so when but a small proportion of the members can be present at successive meetings. So it soon came about in our extensive country that each great branch of medical work is represented by a special National Society, holding annual meetings at convenient times and places.

As many men belong to more than one such society, and as an increasing number of subjects of high importance demand discussion in more than one special body, owing to their varied aspects, there soon grew up the further thought that good results would follow if all the special National Societies should hold, at convenient intervals, a meeting at the same time and place. So soon as this thought was expressed it met with approval. To the proposed conjoint meeting the name of "The Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons" was given. In this, the second Congress, there are fourteen participating societies. It is believed that all the important branches of medical science, with the exception of Obstetrics, are adequately represented.

These societies have relinquished none of their independence or individuality in entering into this federation.

In two out of three years they hold their separate meetings as heretofore; and even in the Congress years the arrangements for each society, the preparation of its scientific programme, the decision as to the number of its sessions and the hours and places of meeting, the selection of its invited guests, the decision as to what, if any, official entertainment shall be provided, are left to their respective officers, and their representatives on the Committee of Arrangements of the Congress.

It is expected that this reservation of complete autonomy to each body will preclude the occurrence of feelings of jealousy or antagonism in connection with the Congress. Motives of personal ambition, save that of an honorable desire to promote the general interests of the profession, have been excluded by the form of organization.

But, however judicious this plan may be, and however successful the Congress itself, the hopes of those who have labored for its establishment will be dashed if the life and work of the individual participating societies are not influenced by it positively for good.

It is no light matter to share in an organization which stands for so much as does this Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons. It is through the participating societies alone that membership in it is to be acquired. So that while, doubtless, each society has already been watchful as to the scientific qualifications of every applicant for admission to its ranks, it is to be hoped that this watchfulness will be doubled by the remembrance that such admission carries with it the right of membership in this larger and more strictly scientific body. While, too, it needs but a reference to the records of our participating societies to show the highly creditable character of their work through successive years, it should surely act as an incentive



to the maintenance of an even higher standard to remember that the level reached by each will affect the fame and force of our Congress, which must clearly be, in a peculiar sense, the exponent of our highest medical attainments at the bar of national and international opinion.

It may be doubted if further steps are needed in the organization of the medical profession in this country. Our great series of local, county and State societies, culminating in the powerful American Medical Association, form a representative system which we regard as the most perfect possible for the entire profession; and to this there has been added, as I have shown, a series of National Special Societies and the conjunction of these in the present Congress.

It would seem as though the friendly and harmonious co-operation of these bodies, animated by the common purpose of promoting science, serving the community and elevating the profession, may be trusted to secure these noble aims.

Dr. Pepper then introduced the President, Dr. S. WEIR MITCHELL, of Philadelphia.<sup>1</sup>

The first scientific matter brought before the Congress was the discussion of the

CONDITIONS UNDERLYING THE INFECTION OF WOUNDS, INCLUDING A DISCUSSION OF DISINFECTION WITH REFERENCE TO TREATMENT OF WOUNDS, OF THE RELATION OF BACTERIA TO SUPPURATION, OF THE RESISTANCE OF TISSUES TO THE MULTIPLICATION OF BACTERIA, AND OF THE EFFECTS OF ANTISEPTIC AGENTS ON WOUNDS.

DR. WILLIAM H. WELCH, Baltimore, Md., said that the presence of certain kinds of bacteria, as an essential condition of wound-infection, is so well established that discussion of this point is not likely to arise. The comparatively simple conception that a wound to which bacteria gains access, necessarily becomes infected, has been greatly modified. The traumatic infections present their own peculiar problems. The doctrine of wound-infection involves the consideration of many varying and often complicated factors relating both to the agents of infection and to the individual exposed to the infection.

The subject was considered under these heads:

(1) What are the micro-organisms concerned in the infection of wounds, and how do they act?

(2) How are we to explain the great differences in the effects produced by the pyogenic micrococci; their apparent harmlessness under some conditions, their fatal influence in others?

(3) What are the ways by which bacteria gain access to the wound?

(4) How often are bacteria to be found in wounds treated antiseptically or aseptically? What are the character of these bacteria and where do they come from?

(5) What are the best means of surgical disinfection?

The observations as to the relative frequency of the ordinary pyogenic staphylococci and streptococci are not altogether concordant. The yellow staphylococcus appears to be more common in furuncles and abscesses than the white staphylococcus. The author had found a white staphylococcus in small stitch abscesses and minor grades of inflammatory disturbance

in wounds treated antiseptically and aseptically, which differs in certain particulars from the staphylococcus pyogenes albus. He suggested that it be called the staphylococcus epidermidis albus. The efforts to differentiate into distinct species the pathogenic streptococci have met with little success. The list of bacilli which may be concerned in suppurative and other inflammatory affections is much longer than was formerly supposed. The bacillus coli communis was referred to. The chief interest of the observations being that they furnish an illustration of the possible predisposition to infection afforded by intestinal lesions, and also give an example of the much disputed auto-infection. Of the suppurative inflammations examined bacteriologically with negative results, may be mentioned abscesses in which the bacteria were presumably dead, several cases of pyosalphix and suppurating buboes, and some abscesses of the liver.

There is reason to suppose that the process of supuration serves a useful purpose, and is one of the most efficient weapons employed by nature in combating invading micro-organisms. Exactly how the abscess formation checks the invasion of bacteria, we do not know.

The quantity of a culture of the staphylococcus aureus required to produce supuration is not the same for all tissues and all parts of the body. There are also variations in virulence of different cultures of the pyogenic cocci. Inasmuch as it is by their toxic products that the pyogenic bacteria do injury, it is not surprising to find that it makes a great difference in the result whether or not these bacteria enter the tissues already equipped with a reserve force of this poisonous material, or whether we must begin the fight unarmed. This matter of accompanying toxins is possibly of great importance in our understanding of the potentialities of the living agents of wound-infection. The differences in virulence found to exist between inflammatory exudates from various sources are much greater than those observed in the cultures of the same bacteria on artificial media.

In regard to the conditions in or about a wound which favor the lodgment and development of pyogenic bacteria, it may be said that anything which interferes with the integrity of the living tissues in a wound is a predisposing cause of supuration. Chemical irritants, such as carbolic acid and corrosive sublimate, favor the development of micro-organisms. A solution of corrosive sublimate, as weak as 1 to 2000, is followed by a distinct line of superficial necrosis. We are not so well informed as to the influence exerted by blood in a wound. Most surgeons lay great stress on hemostasis in surgical operations, while others advise that in certain classes of cases the wound be permitted to fill with blood-clots. Is this a source of danger? Fresh blood-serum does not possess any such germicidal power over the pyogenic cocci as it does over the typhoid and many other bacteria. The power of the living tissues to overcome a certain number of pyogenic bacteria is well recognized, and the tendency of modern surgeons is to respect these tissues more and more, not to destroy their vital capacities by the unnecessary application of strong chemical disinfectants, not to bruise them, not to make them too tense, not to strangle them, not to suffer the presence in wounds, of spaces and foreign bodies which remove bacteria from the influence of the living fluids and tissues.

<sup>1</sup> See page 309 of the Journal.

Of the various ways in which pathogenic bacteria gain access to wounds, that by contact with infected hands, instruments, and other objects offers the greatest danger. The possibility of infection from the air cannot be ignored. Even in wounds treated aseptically or antiseptically, it is not uncommon to find bacteria. The skin may have all sorts of bacteria upon it, but in addition, it has its own distinctive bacteria. After the skin has been thoroughly washed and scrubbed, the prevailing organism will be found to be the white staphylococcus. This is often found in parts of the epidermis deeper than can be reached by any known means of skin disinfection. We can now understand how, without any flaw in the antiseptic technique of the surgeon, this micro-organism may be found present in wounds, and we have here an explanation of the frequent occurrence of stitch abscesses, although the inference should not be drawn that the white staphylococcus is the only bacterium concerned in the production of these annoying complications. How much practical importance attaches to the demonstration of this coccus, the author was not prepared to say. The surgeon with good technique who does not bother himself about this coccus in the deeper layers of the skin is not likely to be severely punished by the behavior of his wounds. Those who put in drainage-tubes and other extraneous substances will have to consider it. Some surgeons, on the basis of researches on the bacteria of the skin, have abandoned skin sutures, the edges of the wound being brought together by subcutaneous sutures.

In regard to the method of surgical antiseptics, it was said that the conditions for efficient chemical disinfection have been found to be far more complicated than was formerly supposed, and the substitution, wherever applicable, of the simple and certain methods of disinfection by heat is to be commended. Chemical disinfectants still have their place for many purposes in the operating room, but their place is not in healthy wounds. Thorough scrubbing of the skin with soap and water by a sterilized brush removes many of the bacteria, but not all, and cannot be regarded as satisfactory means of cutaneous disinfection. Corrosive sublimate accomplishes much less than is generally supposed. The best results obtained have been by a method in which a saturated warm solution of permanganate of potassium, followed by a similar solution of oxalic acid, plays the principal disinfectant rôle, and this is the procedure now adopted in the gynecological and surgical wards of the Johns Hopkins Hospital.

The best plan of sterilizing the skin is shaving, followed for a day or two, if there is time, by some antiseptic ointment properly prepared; the skin should then be washed with *sapo viride* of the German Pharmacopœia, with five per cent. of lysol or hydro-naphthol. Then there should be worn until the time of operation a compress, wet with some liquid non-irritating, antiseptic, such as creolin or lysol (five per cent.), or hydro-naphthol in saturated cold aqueous solution. At the time of operation there should be a final scrubbing with hydro-naphthol soap, with shaving, and then the skin washed with equal parts of alcohol and ether, or alcohol and turpentine. Where there is not time for this, we must content ourselves with the thorough use of the nail-brush, the razor, and antiseptic soap, with the subsequent use of alcohol and ether.

Instruments are best prepared by dry sterilization, as this injures them less than other plans.

In regard to sponges, there is nothing to be added to the well-known directions. It would seem better to use some cheap absorbent material, which after use could be thrown away.

Silk is best sterilized by placing it in a test-tube, then plugging, and keeping for an hour in a steam sterilizer upon two different occasions. Silk-worm gut may be prepared by immersion for a few hours in a one per cent. aqueous solution of corrosive sublimate and then preserving in alcohol. Catgut is best prepared by immersion in benzine or ether to remove fat; it is then dried and soaked for one or two days in a one per cent. watery solution of corrosive sublimate, after which it is dried and transferred to oil of juniper berries, and from this to strong alcohol containing one per mille of sublimate. In this, if desired, it can be boiled. It may be chromicized before putting it in oil of juniper.

The hands, even after having been in contact with septic matter, may be sterilized by the following method: Wash with soap and water, using nail-brush; then wash the hands and arms with flour of mustard, as though it were powdered soap (this will remove all odor); then wash with *sapo viride* (G. P.), to which has been added five per cent. of lysol, creolin or hydro-naphthol; then rinse and immerse in a strongly-colored solution of permanganate of potassium; they are then rinsed and immersed in a solution of oxalic acid, sufficiently strong to decolorize the skin in two or three minutes; the oxalic acid is rinsed off, and the hands may be considered aseptic.

Drainage is probably required only in septic or affected cases.

After an ideal aseptic operation, we need only a sterilized and a protective dressing. In some cases there may be advantage in impregnating the dressing with some antiseptic.

Among miscellaneous sources of infection may be mentioned the use of an unguent applied to the skin to prevent the adhesion of dressing. Experiments have shown that ointments made with even ten per cent. of resorcin or naphthalin, without the application of heat, contain bacteria. The same ointments heated to the temperature of boiling water seem to be sterile, and to suffer only from air contamination.

Dr. ROSWELL PARK, of Buffalo, N. Y., said: The study of wound-infection is inseparable from that of immunity; and when we have learned that which constitutes or favors immunity, we shall have approached nearer that which is now a *terra incognita*. Immunity is a complex condition not dependent upon any single factor; and from pathological interest as well as from clinical importance, our endeavor now must be to analyze the main question of what constitutes or confers immunity, and try to recognize and then solve its various subordinate queries. This statement, too, is inseparable from another which is to the effect that the surgery of to-day should aim to be aseptic and not merely antiseptic, in other words, we should abolish sepsis and not merely aim to antidote it or conquer it when present. The condition of sepsis is a complicated one, consisting of a poisoning by ptomaines, toxins and albumoses having widely different properties. Some of these substances are so antagonistic that one may neutralize the other. In the intestinal canal there are produced poisonous substances which are taken up by the absorbents, but then are filtered out by the liver before reaching the

systemic circulation. It is by virtue of this depurative action of the liver that many cases of septic intoxication in surgical patients are avoided. In a division of the general subject of blood-poisoning, a condition which may be called intestinal toxæmia or entero-sepsis, deserves a distinct place. This occurs not infrequently, and may merge into a condition of sapræmia or septicæmia, but if promptly checked there is a speedy return to a desirable condition both of wound and patient. By no means do all cases of surgical sepsis have their origin in or about the wound.

We have learned a little in reference to the antagonism of different bacteria, and the poisons which they produce. A microbe may enter the system and produce a proteid or albuminose poisonous to the animal, while the introduction of some other substance may neutralize this poison and save the animal. The principle is the same whether the antidotal poison be injected as such or a second species be inoculated by which it may be produced. Brunton has suggested that blisters do good in this way, by an endermic administration of proteids derived from the blood, but so altered in their passage from the vessels, as to have a different effect, and probably by their chemotactic properties. He also suggests that bleeding may act in a similar manner, as it has been shown that the abstraction of venous blood causes an absorption of proteid matters from the tissues, and these may have an action of their own on the tissues with which they come in contact. The benefits of free purgation probably find here their proper explanation.

The term chemotaxis to which reference has been made relates to that faculty possessed by all motile bacteria of moving towards or away from certain substances which seem to attract or repel them. The same power is inherent in the plasmodia or myxomycetes, as well as in various other unicellular organisms, and leucocytes if not other cells of the human body possess the same property. Chemotaxis is spoken of as positive or negative, as there appears to be attraction or repulsion. Among the most actively positive chemotactic substances are cultures of bacteria; these are powerfully attracted by the leucocytes. The effect is the same whether the cultures are alive or have been killed by bolting. The active agent is some product of the life and growth of the bacteria. The leucocytes thus attracted act as scavengers for the surrounding tissue.

These facts have an important bearing upon questions which vitally concern the surgeon. In the light of these researches, it is difficult to see how the possibility of phagocytosis can be denied, and the impossibility of this process looms up in a flood of light when one discusses the phenomena of suppuration or of other kinds of infection as well as of recovery or immunity therefrom. Support of the phagocyte theory has come from the work of Hankin on defensive proteids. From the spleen and livers of various animals he has isolated the proteid which has the power of killing bacteria, and he has found that this, while absent from normal blood, could be obtained from the blood of febrile animals.

The separation of dead and dying matter is a process in which the formation of proteid material figures largely. An important bearing of these facts is on the use of so-called antiseptic agents. The ideal antiseptic is probably blood serum, its parasiticide properties being in all probability connected with the exist-

ence in it of a globulin which is soluble only in a weak solution of common salt. This may explain the well-known antiseptic action of common salt.

It has been stated that by no means all the sources of sepsis concern the wound itself. The other principal sources of infection may be classified as follows: (1) Previous long-existent toxæmia, as syphilis, diabetes, acetonaemia, lithæmia, alcoholism, malaria. (2) Previous anatomical changes which reduce vitality, as inherited diathesis, old age, amyloid change, chronic and acute nephritis. (3) Recent or acute toxæmia, as uræmia, typhoid, intestinal toxæmia, stercoral toxæmia. (4) Other acute conditions, as starvation, scurvy, anaemia. (5) Conditions of environment, as bad hygienic surroundings. (6) Effect of anesthetics. (7) Effect of antiseptics.

Antiseptics may favor infection in more than one way. Mercurial and iodoform poisoning are not uncommon. When this is established the case becomes one of acute toxæmia. The wounds may fail to unite and suppuration may occur. Again the chemical reaction between the vital fluid and the antiseptic, may cause a loss of the properties of the antiseptic agent, while the tissues on which it acts may have their constitution so changed as to favor rather than resist infection. Investigations make it appear best to keep all antiseptic agents away from absolutely clean, fresh surfaces. The value of blood-serum as an antiseptic has been abundantly shown. This will be poured out in quantity sufficient to serve not only as a cohesive but as an antiseptic agent. The question here arises as to what is the best antiseptic. It would appear that for most purposes peroxide of hydrogen is the ideal antiseptic, as it not merely destroys living organisms, but by oxidation of undesirable and infected material, acts as a scavenger of the tissues. We, however, have yet to learn how to utilize to the fullest advantage the properties of blood-serum.

Direct infection may be of two varieties, self or acute infection and contact infection. The principal sources of contact infection are as follows: (1) Skin and hair. (2) Instruments. (3) Sponges or their substitutes. (4) Suture materials. (5) The hands of the surgeon and his assistants. (6) Drainage materials. (7) Dressing material. (8) Miscellaneous, for example, drops of perspiration, an unclean irrigator nozzle, the nail-brush, the clothing of the operator or bystanders, etc.

Dr. Park presented the following conclusions:

(1) Study of wound-infection and of the septic condition thereby produced is inseparable from a study of what constitutes immunity.

(2) By a study of immunity is furnished the best clue to a due appreciation of the principles of asepsis.

(3) The surgery of the future must aim to be aseptic; for, so far as fresh cases are concerned, we have passed the merely antiseptic era.

(4) Asepsis is to be achieved not alone by attention to the wound and the paraphernalia of operation, but by the closest regard to the patient's organs and tissues.

(5) Sepsis may arise from circumstances and conditions other than those pertaining to the wound itself, although hitherto practitioners have been too prone to scan solely this field when searching for its cause.

(6) Sepsis and infection are combated in more than one way: by natural agencies, and by inherent properties of cells and fluids totally aside from the measures

which the surgeon institutes, and the wisest man is he who studies to take advantage of these vital activities rather than introduce new and conflicting elements from without.

(7) A recognition of the power of chemotaxis possessed by organized and unorganized materials in such varying degree, can be utilized to great advantage so soon as it can be reasonably clearly defined.

(8) A study of chemotactic activity appears to impress one with the truth of the phagocyte doctrine, which, if proven, is one having a large bearing upon the principles as well as the practice of the surgery of the future.

(9) The proteid material contained within cellular infectious organisms both plays such a rôle in causing chemotaxis as well as in poisoning the animal infected, that we have reason to eagerly welcome all knowledge concerning it.

(10) So fast as such proteid material can be isolated, we need among other things, to study its effect upon the commonly used antiseptic agents.

(11) We need to study much further the antitoxic and bactericidal properties of human blood-serum, and the means by which we can avail ourselves of the same.

(12) Some such classification as I have attempted to give of the various causes of lowered resistance to infection, or of the causes of vulnerability or susceptibility, will certainly assist in a due appreciation thereof and will often aid in so fortifying the patient that he may resist infection to which he would otherwise succumb.

(13) The condition of enterosepsis, faecal toxæmia, stercoral intoxication, or whatever it may be called, is certainly one which every practitioner has to fear and against which we should assiduously guard. It is not sufficiently generally recognized and combated.

(14) A sub-form of this condition might justly be made and entitled gastro-sepsis, comprising cases where defective stomach digestion often from dilatation brings about a lithæmic or other toxic condition which favors infection.

(15) Antiseptic agents in the past have worked a revolution in surgical practice and results; we have now reached a time when we know that they all have their disadvantages and also understand how if we are strictly antiseptic in our work we can afford to discontinue their application to wound surfaces.

(16) But the insurance of aseptic character of such work necessitates the use of antiseptic agents of some kind upon everything which may directly or indirectly come in contact with these surfaces.

(17) When this work is strictly aseptically performed, the use of drains or further employment of antiseptics is either an expression of mental uncertainty or of fear. It may be in the interest of humanity, undoubtedly, it often is, but it is not attaining the ideal of scientific work.

DR. ARTHUR T. CAROT, of Boston, referred to the debt which practical surgeons owed to the scientific workers. It is the knowledge of how to obtain aseptic wounds that has revolutionized surgery. Reference was next made to the phagocytic action of the cells and to the germicidal action of the blood serum. The only question is, as to which of these processes is distinctly destructive. The bacteriological action of the blood serum has been proved. These observations may serve to explain some of the phenomena in wound

fevers. It may be that in erysipelas the irritation set up by the application of blisters, iodine, etc., may serve to limit the spread of the disease by the action of the blood-serum on the micrococci of the disease.

In treatment of wounds it is desirable to avoid placing animal sutures in the wound. It is better to close all spaces in the wound by pressure. He had found by culture experiments, that, where the skin prior to the operation was free from organisms, yet, at the close of the operation, their presence could be demonstrated, showing that bacteria had been sown on the wound by the air or otherwise. If necrotic tissue or animal sutures be present, they might constitute a nidus for the development of the bacteria.

MR. THOMAS BRYANT, of London, said that if bacteria are the seed we must remember that the soil is not of less importance. If the soil is not suitable for the growth of the seed it will not grow. No surgeon would operate on a patient except in a case of urgency until the subject had been prepared for operation. In order to prevent the entrance of the germs, irrigation is of service. For that purpose iodine water made by adding a few drops of the tincture or solution of iodine to water is the most valuable. This may be made of a light cherry hue for clean wounds and of a dark cherry for dirty wounds. It also acts as a good styptic, as a dressing he uses wood-wool. The wound is dusted with iodo, one part to one to five parts of boric acid. In every operation there is a certain amount of molecular death, and drainage is required for thirty-six hours. Pressure is better than deep sutures for bringing the deeper parts of the wound in contact.

DR. HAROLD C. ERNST, of Boston: While it is true that nearly all forms of suppurative are attended by bacteria, yet it has been shown that a process answering to supuration can be produced without the action of bacteria. The products of this supuration, however, do not produce activity when introduced into other animals. It has been shown that some of the agents used to destroy bacteria, really favor their growth by diminishing the chemotactic power of the surrounding tissue-cells. Notwithstanding laboratory experiments show the possible occurrence of chemical supuration, it still remains to be demonstrated that the infection of wounds as seen in practice, occurs without the influence of bacterial activity. The most important lessons taught by investigations in this subject, are those which warn us that our pupillage is not yet over and that we are but entering upon the first stage of our knowledge of the processes spoken of here to-day.

MR. JOHN CHENE, of Edinburgh, said that he had assisted Professor Lister during the whole of his time in Edinburgh. The longer he lived the more he believed in the work of Lister and the impress that he had made on surgery. He considered the bacteriological investigations as of the greatest importance, for on these the surgeon must depend in his daily work. Lister long ago spoke of the antiseptic value of the blood-clot, but long before, John Hunter pointed out the value of the blood-clot. The speaker considered that the spray was of great service. The term "integrity of the tissues," had been used by both speakers, but John Hunter had also laid stress on the "vitality of the tissues" which he defined as "the power of the tissues to resist putrefaction." He thought that not only by improving the soil, but by destroying the plant the best results would be attained.

(To be continued.)

THE BOSTON

**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, SEPTEMBER 24, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.**All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.**All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.**Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.**THE CONGRESS OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS  
AND SURGEONS.**

THE Second Triennial Meeting of the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons has been held in Washington, during four days of the present week. The morning hours of these days were devoted to the meetings of the component associations and societies, and the afternoon hours to the development and discussion of three selected subjects by the Congress as a body.

There are now fourteen component associations and societies, varying in individual membership from about one hundred to about fifteen. The total membership is about six hundred. Of this number, five hundred and thirty-three were registered, and five hundred were in actual attendance. Sixteen gentlemen from Great Britain and the Continent, of distinction in their various departments of medical and surgical science, were present as guests: Sir William MacCormac, William M. Ord, Thomas Bryant, Reginald Southey, Reginald Harrison, Howard Marsh, Arthur E. Durham, W. W. Ord, all of London; W. T. Gairdner, Glasgow; John Battey Tuke, Edinburgh; John Chiene, Edinburgh; D. J. Cunningham, Dublin; F. H. Haynes, Leamington; Dr. Hoffa, Würzburg; Dr. Florian Beely, Berlin; Dr. Ryerson, Toronto, Canada.

The Congress was in most respects an unqualified success. There were two drawbacks, however, one avoidable and the other possibly unavoidable. The hall for the general meetings, in the Grand Army Building, was poorly adapted to its purpose. The acoustics were bad, and the result was trying, both to speaker and hearer, in fact, the word hearer is scarcely appropriate; it should be rather the one who desired to hear. The weather was a particularly fine specimen of the kind which seems to be reserved for similar meetings if held in Washington in June or September. The first two and a half days were hot in a way which makes activity of any sort a weariness to the flesh and the spirit, but predisposes to the active

formation of ptomaines in the intestinal tract. It was hardly a sufficient comfort to those who had suffered in the same way before to be reminded that the thermometer was in the nineties all over the country, that the children of Minnesota had been cut off from school privileges and that it was just what the corn crop needed.

There are, it is true, many reasons why the time chosen for the meetings of these Triennial Congresses—the fourth week in September—is the best time to have them. The participants have had the leisure of vacations in which to prepare their contributions; they have been refreshed by the vacation's rest; the winter's work has not begun. There are also many strong arguments in favor of the national Capital as the proper place of meeting of a national organization of this kind. All this must be granted. At the same time, experience has shown us that the Capital is apt to welcome meetings at this season with too much meteorological fervor. The air was not only hot, but lifeless. It is difficult, under such circumstances, to keep the attention profitably fixed, and the mind keenly alert—as the programme offered demands—from 10 A. M. to 1.30 P. M., and again from 3 P. M. to 6 P. M., and that for four days. That the very considerable number of participants who were their own patients should exclaim: "Would that the time or place were different!" is not to be wondered at. The physiologists, who probably do not desire to interest themselves in pathological processes, expressed their feelings in the form of resolutions—resolutions in which the gynecologists refused to join; although by Thursday night, but six out of forty or fifty of these specialists were left to respond to the last call for dinner.

After all, the greatest good of the Congress is what every one desires most; and the members will doubtless continue to lay their gastro-intestinal tracts upon the altar of the Congress if by such an offering its continued usefulness and vigor can best be secured. But it was suggested that possibly the winter vacation would be a feasible time.

The programmes were perhaps too full, and some of the papers presenting large subjects in varied aspects were too long for discussion. One association offered sixty-seven papers on its programme, and in the general afternoon sessions papers covering an hour of rapid reading were presented. It is to be hoped that the component associations will make their arrangements so as to leave the afternoons free for the general sessions in which all should participate.

In all other ways the Congress was harmonious, satisfactory and successful in a high degree. Its hopes and objects are clearly and concisely stated by Dr. William Pepper, the Chairman of the Executive Committee, in the brief address with which he called the general session to order on the first day.<sup>1</sup> These hopes and objects have been greatly encouraged and forwarded by this second meeting, and this is due, in a large measure, to the zeal and assiduity of the Ex-

<sup>1</sup> See page 316 of the Journal.

ective Committee and the Committee of Arrangements.

Dr. S. Weir Mitchell, of Philadelphia, as the graceful and efficient President, delivered an interesting address, which is published at page 309 of this issue. The addresses before the Associations of Physicians and the Orthopedic Association are also published this week, and a beginning of the reports; and the JOURNAL will continue in its next issue the addresses, the reports, and some of the papers presented.

Lest any of our readers should regard the criticisms we have offered as captious, we will sum them up in the one statement, that the programme was too good, and there was too much of it.

### ARE HOSPITALS NECESSARILY NUISANCES?

THERE seems to be a growing tendency to regard hospitals as nuisances, or at least as undesirable neighbors. The Trustees of the Free Hospital for Women not long ago purchased a lot of land in Brookline, with the intention of building a hospital to be devoted entirely to gynecological work. It would seem as if such a building could hardly affect the value of adjacent real estate very unfavorably, but apparently the owners of land and houses in the neighborhood thought otherwise. Some of the objections urged against the granting of a permission to build were unique, others far-fetched and absurd, but they seem to have had weight with the selectmen of the town. The remonstrants forced the friends of the hospitals to admit that when patients were recovering from ether, there was sometimes more or less screaming, and that in warm weather it might be necessary to leave the windows open at that time. The counsel of one of the objectors remarked that the erection of such a hospital would certainly be a detriment to his client's home. There is a prejudice against hospitals, and when it is known that it is a charity hospital the prejudice is still stronger. Another important point is its influence on school-children. They will imagine a great many things, and it is just as bad to have their imagination aroused as it is to see the very worst of sights.

This surely is carrying even sentimental objections pretty far, but the real state of the case seemed to be that such an institution is a hindrance to suburban land that is being "improved for residential purposes."

A somewhat similar case occurred in Winthrop some months ago, except that in this case the hospital had already been built, and had been doing good work for a number of years, and the private houses had grown up around it. Since 1878 the Sea Shore Home had received during the summer months a large number of infants suffering from intestinal diseases, with their mothers. The number of children treated by the institution had amounted to 2,183. Within a few years extensive additions had been made to the buildings. Last winter the citizens of the town, at the annual town meeting, voted that the institution was a nuisance

and that a renewed occupancy of the buildings would be opposed with the assistance of a legal injunction. With this evident intention to make the position an undesirable one, the managers felt that it would be best to remain inactive during the present season, not yielding their position, but retaining the right to carry on a home for sick children when the proper time comes.

Is it well that the unselfish efforts of those who are devoting time and money and skill to the amelioration of the lot of the unfortunate and impecunious sick should be hampered by opposition of this narrow, selfish character?

### MEDICAL NOTES.

ECHOES OF THE WASHINGTON CONGRESS OF PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.—It is perplexing to have to decide between a discussion on recurrence of cancer of the breast, one on the relations of arterial disease and visceral changes, and one on the epidemiology of influenza—all at the same time, and all conducted by eminent authorities.

A programme which ranges over all the intervening ground from conditions underlying the infection of wounds, the late manifestations of syphilis and fibroid processes, to pneumonia in children, and from thence to the anatomy of the elephant's ear and the teeth of cheiroptera—is vertiginous.

The only paper offered the Congress from a female source was entitled, "Notes on the Hearts of Certain Animals."

For junketing there was neither time nor inclination.

Wednesday evening, after the address, the Congress was received by its President, Dr. Mitchell. Thursday afternoon the Congress was received informally by the President of the United States, at the White House.

The Surgical Association and the Association of American Physicians, with their invited guests, dined together Thursday evening, at the Arlington Hotel. About two hundred sat down to table, and Dr. J. S. Billings presided. He did not spare the invited guests, every one of whom was called to his feet. The expressions of pleasure and satisfaction with their American experiences were gratifying, as they were warm and evidently spontaneous.

The Pediatric Society was entertained by its President, Dr. Rotch, at breakfast, Wednesday morning. This Association, and many of the others, had separate dinners Thursday evening.

The Dermatological and the Association of Andrology and Syphilology dined together, Tuesday evening.

Private dinners were given by the President, Dr. Mitchell, by the Chairman of the Executive Committee, Dr. Pepper, and by Dr. J. S. Billings, of the Committee of Arrangements.

THE AMERICAN MICROSCOPICAL SOCIETY.—The American Microscopical Society held its fourteenth

annual meeting in Washington, August 10-14. Dr. John S. Billings made an address of welcome, and spoke at some length of the microscopic work that was done at Washington in the scientific offices of the Government, by the local society, in the Army Medical Museum, and particularly of that of the late Dr. J. J. Woodward. The use of the microscope in Government work was further discussed by Dr. J. Melvin Lamb. A committee was appointed to consider the feasibility of inducing American manufacturers to make their instruments of the same standard. A proposed new constitution was considered, and the society decided that it would call itself in the future, the American Microscopical Society instead of the American Society of Microscopists.

**CHOLERA** is reported to be making serious advances in Syria. It has reached Aintab on the highway to Aleppo, and its rapid extension is believed to be associated with the immigration of destitute Russian Jews. The disease has fortunately disappeared from the Hedjaz. Cholera has also broken out amongst Chinese coolies on board a steamer bound for Singapore, and a few cases resulted in Singapore itself.

**LEPROSY IN ST. KITTS.**—A petition to the Queen has reached the British foreign office from the island of St. Kitts, in the West Indies, referring to the rapid increase of leprosy on the island, and praying that an order may be issued for the compulsory seclusion of all victims of the disease.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**FOOD AND HEALTH EXPOSITION.**—An exhibition, under the auspices of the Boston Retail Grocers Association, will be opened in the Mechanics Building, on October 5th, and will continue three weeks. The object is to give a practical exposition of the art of cooking, and of the right ways to select wholesome food.

**DR. ALBERT HOFFA**, of Würzburg, operated at the Children's Hospital in Boston, on Wednesday, September 16th, upon a young girl with a congenital misplacement of the hip. He performed his operation, which consists of exposing the neck of the femur, by Langenbeck's incision for excision of the hip, freeing the capsule thoroughly, severing the round ligament, deepening the acetabulum and replacing the head of the bone in its normal socket. The case is doing well at latest accounts.

**HYDROPHOBIA IN SALEM.**—On September 9th a patient was admitted to the Salem Hospital with hydrophobia, from the effect of which he died. He had been bitten by a mad dog on July 3d. Within forty-eight hours a grandson of the patient, who had been bitten by the same dog at about the same time, died of hydrophobia.

#### NEW YORK.

**THE DEPARTMENT OF STREET-CLEANING.**—Mayor Grant, with the official approval of the Board of Health,

as required by law, has removed from office Commissioner Heattie, the head of the Department of Street-Cleaning; a measure which the mayor, in his communication to the Health Board, certified was in his judgment required in the public interest. This action of the mayor was in great part the result of a statement presented to him by President Wilson, of the Health Department, in which attention was called to reports of the regular monthly inspection of the streets for August, of a special inspection made on the 14th by sanitary officers of the Department, and of the report of Dr. Moreau Morris, Chief Inspector in charge of the Summer Corps of Physicians. The communication concluded as follows: "Cleanliness of the streets is regarded by this Department as very important to the public health, and it is apparent from the reports above referred to that their condition is far from satisfactory in this particular, and that this subject, for sanitary reasons, demands special attention." The mayor has appointed to the position thus vacated Mr. Thomas S. Brennan, a gentleman who has had a very large experience in connection with the charitable and criminal institutions of the city. After having served as Steward and Deputy Warden of Charity Hospital on Blackwell's Island, he was appointed, in 1866, Warden of Bellevue Hospital, a position which he held until 1875, when he was made one of the Commissioners of Charities and Correction. He served in this capacity for nearly fifteen years.

**THE AMERICAN ASSOCIATION OF OBSTETRICIANS AND GYNECOLOGISTS** held its fourth annual meeting at the building of the New York Academy of Medicine, on September 17th, 18th and 19th, and a considerable number of physicians from various parts of the country attended the sessions. On the opening day an address of welcome was delivered by Dr. D. B. St. John Roosa, of New York, and in the evening a banquet was enjoyed by the members and a number of invited guests.

**YALOO, THE DOUBLE-BODIED HINDOO LAD.**—Dr. George Bleything, having examined the double-bodied Hindoo lad recently brought to this country, has made the following report in regard to him: "I find him to be a remarkable case of arrested development in fetal life. The boy himself is a fine, bright, well-developed youth of eighteen years, and attached to the extremity of his sternum is the incomplete body of a twin. The arms are given out from the attachment to the sternum of the young man, without scapula. The trunk is short and incomplete, but terminates in a pelvis, with which the legs are connected. There would seem to be no separate heart in the parasite, and the pulse, both radial and axillary, is synchronous with that of the autosite. There is anchylosis of the joints in the undeveloped child. The young man is conscious of a sensation when this second body is roughly touched." The parasitic growth appears to give him very little inconvenience, and he is very agile in his movements.

## Miscellany.

### EFFECTS OF VENTILATION ON MICRO-ORGANISMS.

DR. RICHARD STERN<sup>1</sup> has made experiments on this subject in a room in which he could have quiet air, or a more or less complete ventilation. The openings in the walls of the room were so arranged that he could admit the air from without either at the upper part near the ceiling and convey it off near the floor on the opposite side of the room (winter ventilation), or the air could be admitted near the floor and conducted out on the opposite side of the room near the ceiling (summer ventilation). The rapidity of the ventilation was also under complete control. The air of the room was intentionally loaded with micro-organisms. Pure cultures were mixed with the dust collected from school-rooms and factories. This was then dried and pulverized and blown about the room. The air was then examined for the number of micro-organisms, by Petri's method at various times. The conclusions arrived at were: (1) That the micro-organisms rapidly sink to the floor in quiet air. The finer the dust upon which the micro-organisms rest the slower the gravitation. (2) The usual ventilation, effecting a renewal of air from one to three times an hour, has no effect upon the removal of micro-organisms with summer ventilation, and only to a very limited extent with winter ventilation. (3) Ventilation, effecting a more rapid renewal of air (six or seven times to the hour), effects the removal of micro-organisms, but slightly without a sensible draught. (4) A rapid and complete removal of the micro-organisms from the air is only attainable with a strong draught. (5) Micro-organisms are not blown off from the floor, walls, furniture, clothing, etc., even with the stronger draughts. (6) The evolution of steam in a room is not capable of rapidly and completely precipitating the micro-organisms, although it hastens this process to an appreciable extent.

## Correspondence.

[From our Special Correspondent.]

### SEVENTH INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF HYGIENE AND DEMOGRAPHY.

MEETING AT LONDON.

(Continued from No. 12, page 307.)

REGULATION OF THE MILK SUPPLY. — SEWAGE. — SANITARY ARCHITECTURE. SELF-PURIFICATION OF RIVERS. CREMATION. COMPULSORY NOTIFICATION OF INFECTIOUS DISEASES. — FISHER MARKS AS A MEANS OF IDENTIFICATION.

LONDON, August 21, 1891.

IN the Section upon Relation of Animal Diseases to Man, the discussion was in nearly the same line as that of the former Section. Dr. Ostertag's paper was on "Regulation of the Milk Supply, with Reference to Diseases Transmissible by Milk." He believed that the following requirements were essential to prevent danger from the consumption of milk: (1) That all dairy farms be licensed; (2) that all animals kept for milking be examined by a veterinary surgeon from time to time; (3) that the owners of dairy farms be bound to provide only good undamaged fodder; further, to give immediate notice of the illness of

Sandbarn, from *Zeitschrift für Hygiene*.

any milch cow to the attending veterinary surgeon, and, until he gives leave, not to send the milk of the diseased animal to market; (4) that the business of milking be performed with the most punctilious cleanliness, and that no person suffering from any infectious illness be employed to milk; (5) that the mixed milk obtained by milking be cooled and stored in special rooms, not in living or sleeping rooms; (6) that it be transported only in suitable vessels; (7) that during the prevalence of aphthæ only boiled milk be brought into the market, whilst all milk which must be considered nauseous or injurious be excluded from the provision market. Likewise, at the outbreak of any epidemic in a house where dairy farming is carried on, the sale of milk be forbidden; (8) in obtaining the so-called "milk for children," especially strict regulations must be carried out as to the feeding of cows, cleanliness in milking, and the cooling and mode of transportation to market. The time in the Section upon Infancy and Childhood was chiefly occupied with papers and discussions relative to "Neglected Children in Towns and Cities," and "Free Dinners for School Children."

In the Section upon Chemistry and Physics, Dr. Thresh read a paper on the "Chemical and Physical Processes Employed in the Treatment of Sewage." Dr. Carpenter treated of the "Duty of a Locality to Utilize the Nitrogenous Matter in Sewage for the Benefit of the Nation"; he also read a second paper on "The Power of the Soil and Vegetation Combined to Destroy Disease Germs and so Prevent the Possibility of the Spread of Entheitic Disease in Consequence of Sewage Farming."

In the Section on Architecture some excellent ideas were presented in a paper entitled "Some Insanitary Superstitions in House-building." It attacked the method of constructing houses (everywhere prevalent in America) with many air-spaces for the accumulation of dirt and dust between the ceilings, the floors and outer walls. Further papers were read on the Sanitation of Theatres.

In the Engineering Section, Dr. Percy Frankland presented the subject of our "Present Knowledge as to the Self-Purification of Rivers." His conclusions were that the evidence of such purification is wholly inadequate to justify the use of polluted river-water at points below the source of pollution. Other valuable papers were presented on Refuse-Burning and Street-Cleaning. Mr. Jones's paper on the "Refuse Destructor at Ealing" was followed by a visit to the works at that place in the suburbs of London. The process here is combined with the chemical precipitation of sewage. The sludge which is deposited from the sewage being burned together with the garbage collected in the town.

One of the most interesting topics of the third day was the discussion upon Cremation, in the Section on State Hygiene, between Sir Henry Thompson, in favor, and Mr. Seymour Haden, against the practice.

The former claimed the following advantages in support of cremation:

(1) A diseased dead body is rendered incapable of communicating any malarial to the living.

(2) The assignment of large and desirable tracts of land throughout the country for the imperfect and sometimes hazardous process of purification by burial in earth is rendered needless. Every acre hitherto thus devoted may in process of time be made free for the production of food; or, in thickly populated neighborhoods, as open spaces for exercise and recreation, may be set apart forever to promote and maintain the public health.

Mr. Haden presented the following propositions:

(1) That the natural destination of all organized bodies that have lived, and that die on the earth's surface, is the earth.

(2) That the evils, which certain theorists would have us believe to be inseparable from the principle of interment, are independent of that principle and of our own creation.

(3) That the source of these evils is to be found, not in the burial of the dead, but in the unreasoning sentiment which prompts us to keep them unburied as long as possi-



ble, and then to bury them in such a way that the earth can have no access to them.

(4) That the principle of burial supposes the resolution of the body by the agency of the earth to which we commit it, and that the earth is competent to effect that resolution, and to effect it innocuously.

(5) That to seek to prevent the beneficent agency of the earth by inclosing the dead in imperishable coffins, brick graves and vaults is in the highest degree irrational, since it engages us in a vain resistance to an inevitable dispensation, and has led us to accumulate in our midst a vast store of human remains in every stage and condition of decay.

(6) That the remedy for such evils is not in cremation, but in a sensible recognition of, and a timely submission to, a well-defined law of nature, and by legislative action to enforce the provisions of that law.

In the discussion which followed, Sir Spencer Wells advocated cremation, and very many took part in the discussion.

In the General Division upon Demography the time was occupied with papers on "India Factory Legislation," "Home Work in Russia," and the "Influence of the Age of Parents on the Vitality of their Children."

The principal work of the Congress practically ended with the sessions of Friday, although the closing meeting was not held till Monday, August 17th.

The attendance on Friday was fully as large as upon any day, the interest in the papers and discussions being kept up till the close. Among the most important papers on that day were one upon "The Improved Hygienic Condition of Maternity Hospitals," in the Section on Preventive Medicine, by Dr. Priestley; and others upon "The Bacteriological Examination of Drinking-water," and upon "Disinfectants," in the Section upon Bacteriology.

In the Section on Diseases of Animals, Dr. Crookshank contributed a paper on "Actinomycosis," which was followed by an interesting discussion by Drs. Ponfick, Nocard, Salmon and others.

The subject of "Block-dwellings for the Working-classes," was presented in the Section on Architecture in its Relation to Hygiene, by Dr. Sykes, in a carefully prepared paper illustrated with diagrams.

Very much interest centred in the discussion in the Section upon State Hygiene, relative to the Compulsory Notification of Infectious Diseases. The new law upon this subject has been vigorously opposed by a very large proportion of the medical profession in England, but the law is gaining ground yearly, and the number of districts which have adopted it is constantly increasing.

Mr. D. Biddle, M.R.C.S., read a paper upon the subject entitled "Should Compulsory Notification be made General?" in which he took the negative side of the question, and adduced a series of tables compiled from the Registrar General's returns in support of his position.

Dr. P. Boobyer, of Nottingham, presented the opposite view of the subject, and strongly favored the practice. He gave the history of compulsory notification before the Act of 1889; it was in force under local Acts in fifty-nine British towns previous to that year; but in only a small proportion of the towns have all the diseases now on the schedules been included from the outset. He then discussed the theory of various forms and methods of notification tried in different urban districts, the system introduced by the Act of 1889 (dual notification), and the relative merits and demerits of the so-called single and dual systems. Householder notification was necessarily unsatisfactory. He proceeded to the enumeration of the more prominent advantages to be derived from compulsory notification in all places where the sanitary authorities are alive to their obligations and able to enforce the necessary preventive measures. Both with respect to diseases dependent for their propagation upon personal contagion, and to those arising in connection with insanitary conditions, notification simply imparted to the sanitary authorities the information necessary to enable them to exercise those powers with which the earlier Public Health Acts

had already invested them. Compulsory notification, and even isolation, were the necessary outcome of evolution as applied to preventive medicine. Allusion was made to the attempt that had been made of late years to discredit notification by the manipulation of statistics, and to some of the errors into which the critics had fallen. Apart from actual error in method or treatment, there were sources of fallacy in the very nature and history of epidemic diseases which rendered the reliable application of statistics to a study of the causes underlying variations in their prevalence and fatality a matter of extreme difficulty. In conclusion, he urged the general application of the system of notification.

That the audience was largely in favor of the views of Dr. Boobyer was very evident, not only from the discussion which followed, but from the resolutions in favor of compulsory notification, which were carried by a large majority, only five voting against them.

Several interesting papers were read in the General Division on Demography, among which may specially be named that of the President, Mr. Francis Galton upon "Finger-marks as a Means of Personal Identification." Mr. Galton showed the degree of facility by which it is possible to determine whether the duplicate of a submitted set of impressions is or is not contained in a catalogued collection of the finger-prints of different persons, say of criminals. The prints used were those of the bulls of the ten digits, in each of which a pattern is to be found that is usually isolated by one or two pairs of divergent papillary ridges. The varieties of these patterns, and the method of their formation, were described by him in the Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society, 1891, where evidence was also given of the persistence, throughout life, in the minutest details of the ridges by which they are formed. In mere size the patterns grow with the individual, and in their proportions they will somewhat vary according to the fatness or leanness, etc., of the finger, but their general character, on the one hand, and their structure in all its minuteness on the other, remains unchanged.

The method consists of two stages: The first is classification according to the general character of the pattern, the second is the scrutiny of all the specimens that are contained in the same class by attending to one or more of the minutiae. For classification, the method is adopted of regarding only the most obvious differences of character in each of the ten fingers; these are whether the pattern in each of them ranks as a "primary," a "whorl," or as a "loop." No other heads are recognized; the few doubtful cases being classed under one or other of these three heads according to a collection of standard specimens. Every one of these classes is, however, liable to a two-fold subdivision.

There is not space to mention in detail the very many excursions and receptions which were kindly tendered to the Congress, the reception by Her Majesty, the Queen, the various garden parties, the trip to Barking and the lunch on board the *Drummond Castle*, also the special meetings of the Section upon Sanitary Progress in India.

The meetings were brought to a successful close, after a round week of work, by a general meeting in the University of London, on the 17th of August, at which it was voted to accept the invitation of the authorities of Budapesth (Hungary) to meet in that city in 1894.

OUT-DOOR GAMES IN GERMANY. — A course of instruction in out-door games will soon be opened for teachers in Berlin. This is an omen of a better time coming for young people in Germany, where the more or less complete absence of out-door games for young and old is a sad feature in the life of the people. The Emperor is enthusiastically in favor of a change in this direction, and plays football himself with his own sons and Prince Henry at the new palace near Potsdam.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, SEPTEMBER 12, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrheal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York	1,515,301	747	241	24.57	13.26	11.46	1.47	4.03	
Chicago	1,046,941	412	207	30.48	8.16	11.40	7.92	4.80	
Philadelphia	1,046,941	365	156	18.48	8.40	7.56	3.92	2.80	
Brooklyn	866,343	340	181	21.75	8.12	10.35	1.45	4.35	
St. Louis	451,759	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	444,439	200	84	25.60	13.50	18.50	4.00	1.00	
Baltimore	434,439	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cincinnati	266,908	103	40	22.31	11.64	13.58	—	2.91	4.85
Cleveland	262,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
New Orleans	242,023	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg	240,000	86	11	33.64	3.48	18.56	4.64	3.48	
Milwaukee	240,000	85	53	37.76	5.90	23.60	—	9.44	
Washington	230,302	96	36	30.16	15.34	27.04	6.24	5.20	
Nashville	66,168	35	11	34.32	11.44	22.58	6.72	—	
Charlotte	65,745	39	21	12.80	12.50	5.12	—	—	
Portland	36,125	12	—	8.33	16.66	—	8.33	—	
Worcester	81,675	29	15	24.50	6.90	27.60	—	—	
Lowell	74,638	12	27	10.16	11.50	38.68	2.58	—	
Fall River	74,298	36	28	8.54	1.66	2.78	—	5.72	
Cambridge	70,028	27	10	25.90	7.10	11.11	3.70	7.10	
Lynn	55,727	11	3	27.27	9.09	9.09	9.09	—	
Lawrence	44,554	20	14	20.00	10.00	20.00	—	5.00	
Springfield	41,173	11	6	76.70	7.14	21.42	—	14.28	
New Bedford	41,733	15	8	10.00	6.66	40.00	—	—	
Salem	30,801	9	3	22.22	22.22	22.22	—	—	
Chelsea	27,809	14	10	21.52	7.14	21.52	—	—	
Haverhill	25,412	8	3	25.00	—	12.50	—	12.50	
Brookton	25,291	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Fauntleroy	25,415	8	3	37.00	—	37.00	—	—	
Gloucester	24,651	11	3	27.27	30.09	27.27	—	—	
Newton	24,379	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Malden	23,031	6	2	—	—	—	—	—	
Hingham	22,057	9	6	22.22	22.22	22.22	—	—	
Waltham	18,767	9	2	—	11.11	—	—	—	
Pittsfield	17,281	5	4	60.00	—	60.00	—	—	
Quincy	16,723	3	3	33.33	—	33.33	—	—	
Newburyport	13,917	3	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Melrose	11,079	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	10,193	4	1	—	25.00	—	—	—	
Peabody	10,158	4	1	25.00	—	25.00	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,807; under five years of age 1,225; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrheal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 716; consumption 287, acute lung diseases 172, diarrheal diseases 114, diphtheria and croup 104, typhoid fever 19, scarlet fever 34, whooping-cough 27, cerebro-spinal meningitis 18, malarial fever 12, measles 8, erysipelas 4, typhus fever (Philadelphia) 1.

From scarlet fever New York 17, Chicago and Pittsburgh 4 each, Philadelphia and Brooklyn 3 each, Cincinnati, Cambridge and Lawrence 1 each. From whooping-cough Philadelphia 9, New York 5, Chicago and Milwaukee 3 each, Boston and Pittsburgh 2 each, Brooklyn, Washington and Charleston 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York 6, Chicago 4, Worcester and Fall River 2 each, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Nashville and Lynn 1 each. From malarial fever New York 6, Brooklyn 3, Charleston 2, Nashville 1. From measles Chicago 2, New York, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Boston, Milwaukee and Washington 1 each. From erysipelas New York 2, Chicago and Brooklyn 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,405,408, for the week ending September 5th, the death-rate was 16.8. Deaths reported 4,038; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 155, diarrhoea 202, whooping-cough 64, fever 34, diphtheria 31, scarlet fever 27, measles 21.

The death-rates ranged from 11.3 in Nottingham to 27.5 in Preston, Birmingham 15.7, Bradford 15.4, Hull 17.4, Leeds 17.4, Leicester 17.9, Liverpool 21.2, London 16.0, Manchester 16.1, Newcastle-on-Tyne 30.5, Sheffield 17.2, Sunderland 20.3. In Edinburgh 16.3, Glasgow 19.5, Dublin 18.5.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM SEPTEMBER 12, 1891 TO SEPTEMBER 18, 1891.

A list of all officers granted Surgeon DAVID L. HASTINGTON, U. S. A., extended to include September 30, 1891.

The retirement from active service of Colonel EDWARD P. VORLES, chief medical purveyor, U. S. A., is announced. S. O. 211 A. G. O., September 11, 1891, Washington, D. C.

Major CHARLES E. HOLMANN, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at Fort Clark, Tex., and ordered to Fort Douglas, Utah,

relieving Surgeon WILLIAM D. WOLVERTON, U. S. A., who, upon being relieved, will proceed to Fort Schuyler, N. Y., and report for duty at that station.

Assistant Surgeon GEO. M. WELLS, U. S. A., relieved from duty at Columbus Barracks, O., and ordered to Fort Thomas, Ky., for temporary duty, relieving Assistant Surgeon Henry L. RAYMOND, U. S. A., Assistant Surgeon Raymond, on being relieved, will report to the commanding officer, Fort Robinson, Neb., for duty at that station.

Assistant Surgeon LOUIS W. CHAMPTON, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at Fort Sheridan, Ill., and ordered for duty at Fort Townsend, Wash., relieving Assistant Surgeon JAMES C. WORTHINGTON, U. S. A., Assistant Surgeon Worthington, on being relieved, is ordered to Fort Thomas, Ky., for duty at that station, relieving Assistant Surgeon GEO. M. WELLS, U. S. A., Assistant Surgeon Wells, on being relieved from temporary duty at Fort Thomas, Ky., is ordered to San Carlos, Ariz., for duty.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SEPTEMBER 19, 1891.

A. A. HOCHLING, medical inspector, ordered as member of Medical Examining Board.

G. E. H. HARMON, surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Yorktown," and granted leave.

JNO. C. BOYD, surgeon, detached from the U. S. S. "Yorktown," and granted leave.

F. L. DuBORS, medical director, detached from Navy Yard, Portsmouth, N. H., and wait orders.

J. G. AYRES, surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Wabash," and to Navy Yard, Portsmouth, N. H.

F. J. B. CORDEIRO, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Wabash."

O. D. NORTON, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Petrel."

E. H. MARSTELLER, passed assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Petrel," and granted leave.

JNO. H. HALL, surgeon, ordered to appear before Retiring Board.

## RECENT DEATHS.

HENRY DYER, M.D., M.M.S.S., died in New York, September 21st, aged eighty-seven. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1826, and from the Medical School in 1829. He practiced medicine in Boston for over thirty-five years. Twenty years ago he gave up active practice, and went to New York, where he has since lived.

JAMES WATT, M.D., of Brooklyn, died September 11th, aged forty-seven. For some years he was registrar of vital statistics of the Brooklyn Board of Health, and was one of the first in this country to publish a weekly bulletin of vital data for the use of the profession and sanitary officials.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Corability of Consumption. By Charles W. Dulles, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

The Annual Statistics of Manufacturers. 1890. Boston: Public Document No. 15.

Enucleation of the Eyeball. When and How to Operate? By J. Hober Egbert, A.M., M.D., Ph.D. 1891.

Evidence of Arsenical Poisoning in the Snook-Herr Wedding Guests. By J. W. Irwin, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Influence of Heredity in Producing Disease and Degeneracy. The Kennedy. By Gonzalva C. Smythe, A.M., M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Syllabus of the Obstetrical Lectures in the University of Pennsylvania. By Richard C. Norris, M.D. Second edition, Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1891.

Tables for Doctor and Druggist. Compiled by Eli H. Long, M.D., Professor of Materia Medica, Buffalo College of Pharmacy, etc. Detroit: George S. Davis. 1891.

Three Thousand Questions on Medical Subjects. Arranged for self-examination, with the proper references to standard works. Philadelphia: F. Mackintosh, Son & Co. 1891.

Pocket Medical Dictionary, for the use of Students of Medicine. By Ch. Gatehell, M.D., Professor in the University of Michigan. Chicago: Era Publishing Company. 1891.

Therapeutics, Its Principles and Practice. By H. C. Wood, M.D., F.R.C.S. The eighth edition of a Treatise on Therapeutics, rearranged, rewritten and enlarged. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Company. 1891.

## Addresses.

### THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS

AT THE OPENING OF THE TWELFTH ANNUAL MEETING OF THE AMERICAN SURGICAL ASSOCIATION, WASHINGTON, SEPTEMBER 22, 1891.

BY CLAUDIUS H. MASTIN, M.D., OF MOBILE, ALA.

**FELLOWS OF THE AMERICAN SURGICAL ASSOCIATION:**—At your last meeting in May, 1890, you selected me to be your presiding officer at this session: a session of especial interest, because it is the occasion when the several special associations conjointly assemble to constitute the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons.

Thoroughly appreciating the importance of the trust and acknowledging the very great honor you have done me, I embrace the first opportunity which has presented, to thank you for this generous manifestation of your confidence and esteem.

It now becomes my pleasing duty to welcome you, together with our distinguished confères from abroad who have honored us with their presence, to this, the beautiful Capital city of this great, growing and prosperous republic; a city surpassing in beauty and rivaling in grandeur the older and more favored capitals of the old world; noted both at home and abroad for its intellectual and scientific advances, it is to become in the not distant future the centre of the science, the literature and the arts of the Western hemisphere; as it is, even now, the political pivot around which revolves more than sixty millions of freemen! It is here that the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons holds its triennial sessions, and it is the home of this Association. It is to this and to these that I bid you a thrice hearty welcome!

Since the organization of this Association, a body having for its object the advancement of the science and the art of surgery, a decade has passed away, and with the opening of this session a new epoch in the history of the American Surgical Association begins. It, therefore, is a fitting time to take a retrospective view of our history, to congratulate ourselves upon the auspicious present, and linger for a moment in the contemplation of the future. This I conceive to be a more appropriate theme for the occasion, than for me to weary your patience with a scientific dissertation, especially so since the efficient Committee charged with the preparation of the programme has laid before you a feast rich in this particular.

It was in May, 1879, during the meeting of the American Medical Association, then in session at Atlanta, Georgia, that the founder of this Association called around him a few selected friends, and disclosed to them a plan—which for many years had been a cherished object of his ambition—that of organizing an association which should bear a national name, and embody in one harmonious whole the surgical talent, experience and wisdom of this great country. The question was pertinently asked, "What need is there of such an organization since the country is full of all kinds of medical societies?" It was argued that the surgical section of the American Medical Association offered all the requirements necessary, and that the organization of a special association having for its object the advancement of the science and art of surgery was not called for, and would be looked upon as hav-

ing for its purpose only the injury of the old Association. Striking, as it were, a direct blow at the surgical section.

With the far-seeing wisdom characteristic of the man, he thought differently, and believed the effect would be directly the opposite. He believed, and said, that the time had come in the history of medical and surgical affairs in America, when such an organization was a necessity, and should be created. He disclaimed then, as we do now, any opposition whatever to the old Association; and he asserted that it was impossible for any new organization to be in the least detrimental to it.

From the day on which the old Association was organized he had been an active and influential member,—once its president, often a contributor to its volume of transactions. Governed by its code of ethics, he remained true and loyal to all its requirements, as evidenced by the fact that when on his death-bed he was asked by a friend what message he desired to send to the American Medical Association, he replied, "Give them my love!" Also, the very last paper he ever wrote was being read in that Association during its session of 1884, on the same day that he died.

It is my honest conviction that neither our illustrious founder, nor any fellow of this Association, has ever entertained any sentiments of opposition to the old Association. On the contrary, as American physicians and surgeons, we feel an honest pride in the work that it has done; and we are the last who would obstruct the progress of an association which is so necessary to the professional interests of the country at large. We are free to admit, however, that we know the time has come in the history of medical affairs in this country when the special branches of the profession must be separately recognized: not that they should be divided into departments having no reliance one upon another, but as integral parts of a great and undivided profession. They should be so organized as to stand "distinct as the billows, yet one as the sea." The Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons is simply a development of this principle!

But he was building even better than he knew. And now, the ten years which have passed so rapidly away have answered the question—"What need is there of such an organization?" The first regular meeting of this Association, held for the transaction of scientific and practical work, took place at Coney Island, in the State of New York, in the September of 1881—a meeting which was attended by a very small number of its fellows, yet the character of the work which was done was useful, and laid the foundation of the triumphant success which has since been attained.

Nomadic in its beginning, the next meeting was in the city of Philadelphia, on the thirty-first of May, and the first and second days of June in the year 1882. At this session a fellowship of only twenty-five were present; but the work was practical, full of zeal, and showed that the Association was to become in the not distant future an altar upon which would annually be laid valuable contributions to surgical science; and the world said even at that time, its membership was destined soon to become earnest and zealous laborers in the interest of human progress and human suffering.

The third session was called together in the city of Cincinnati, on the thirty-first of May, 1883, and forty fellows all told constituted its full strength. Its first

volume of transactions, which was published after that meeting, attests the amount and the value of the work which was accomplished. Everything then seemed to foreshadow a bright future, and nothing transpired to dim the occasion save the absolute refusal of our beloved founder and president to accept a re-election to office.

That great man, the Nestor of modern American surgery, the founder of, and the cherished idol of this Association, Samuel David Gross, standing without fear and without reproach, held that he had no pre-emption right to office, and contended that he had occupied it long enough. He thought that his re-election would be at variance with the genius of our republican institutions and the habits of the American people. He believed that rotation in office should be the order of the day, not only among politicians but among scientists and professional men. He felt that his highest ambition, as respected this Association, had been accomplished. He appreciated clearly that the work which he began was exceeding his most sanguine expectations and was surely destined to pass into history. We knew that we were losing the guiding hand of a great pilot, and we were loath to permit him to leave the helm of office to serve in the ranks. In the language of a gifted fellow of this Association, "Had the constitution conferred upon us the power, we would have put on him the royal purple, and hailing him chief among all, have bid him wear it for life." But he was inflexible, and that meeting was the last he ever attended. Those of us who were present on the closing day of that session can never forget the trembling words and tearful eyes when he said: "Now that I am about to retire from the discharge of these duties, I feel sure that the interests of the Association will be perfectly safe in your hands, and in the hands of my distinguished successor. I have no greater ambition than to live in your affection and esteem, and to witness the ever-increasing prosperity of this Association; its success is closely associated with the remainder of my life. I believe that we have an association which is destined to become a power for good in the land; and when I am dead and gone, you will not, I am sure, relax in your efforts to make it what its founder intended it should be—a great and lasting institution. God bless you, gentlemen, in all the relations of life and may you ever be faithful to the interests of the profession and the code of ethics in connection with which we have carried on our work."

Gentlemen, these were the farewell words of an old patriarch to his children, and they should sink deep into your memories; for they were spoken by a truly great man, one of those who are "born beneath the aspect of a bright-eyed star, and whose triumphant adamant of soul is but the fixed persuasion of success." No less than one short year from that day he rounded up his great life, and rested.

The future was before us, when from Cincinnati the Association took a new departure; and under the leadership of that venerable and gifted surgeon, Edward Mott Moore, we next assembled here in the city of Washington on the thirtieth day of April, 1881. From that time it can truly be said, "we have had a local habitation and a name." Time does not permit me to enter into the details of our annual sessions which have been held in the city each spring, nor to mention the interest and enthusiasm of our fellows

which have made these reunions so pleasant and instructive as they have been. Suffice it to say, our successive and successful meetings from then till now, under the guiding hands of Moore and Briggs, and Gunn and McGuire, Agnew, Cheever and Yandell, have gradually passed from small beginnings to the present prosperous and renowned Association which has assembled here to-day.

When this Association was first organized, anaesthesia had but enlarged the domain of surgery; to-day antiseptics followed by asepsis have emboldened the surgeon to undertake and perform operations hitherto deemed impossible. Whilst anaesthesia had measurably lessened shock, antiseptics and asepsis have gone a step beyond, and done much toward the prevention of septic results, thus making the possibilities of surgery even greater.

In the last decade, the rapid and steady advances of the chirurgic art have far outstripped all other departments of the profession; and with the constant and seemingly never-ending improvements now going on in all the branches,—the discoveries in chemistry, with the consequent additions to our *materia medica*; the revelations by the microscope, leading to a proper understanding of pathological lesions, and the clearing up of doubtful points in physiology, together with many new precisions in the study of all the branches of medicine,—have enlarged the vista before us, so that no one can predict the limitations which may not be reached in the next ten years. It was but yesterday when the closed cavities of the body were held as sacred. The organs within the abdomen, the lungs and heart within the thorax, the brain and spinal cord cased by the skull and vertebral column, were each surrounded by a dead-line which none dared to cross. To-day, they have each become the legitimate field into which the surgeon has carried his knife.

The old world and the new world, shoulder to shoulder, have been busily engaged in blazing out the pathway from art to science. If our friends from abroad should ask what has been doing here in America, and what hand this Association has taken in the good work, I could tell them, if it would not be considered invidious for me to use names, what our fellows have been doing in abdominal surgery,—their operations upon all the organs contained in the abdomen, their improvements in the treatment of gunshot and other wounds of the intestines, their work done in the thorax,—and show them that the brilliant achievements of Horsley, Godlee, Macewen and others across the Atlantic, in brain surgery, have been reproduced here with equal success. Even were it proper to do so, time will not permit me to enter into the details of the brilliant work which has been successfully done by the fellows of this Association in all the regions of the body, both external and internal. Suffice it to say, American surgeons have not been idle nor non-progressive, and their work has been placed on record.

Whilst this Association has been advancing the cause of surgery, and doing much to alleviate the distress of suffering humanity, it is sad to have to relate that death has been busy in our ranks, and that some of our best and most eminent fellows, even in the midst of their labors and the height of their usefulness, have fallen in his harvest and been gathered to their fathers. Their loss has proved a serious and irreparable one to the Association no less than to the country.

Since our organization we have been called to mourn

the loss of twenty-one of our brothers, among whom we chronicle the death of two ex-presidents, four ex-vice-presidents, four members of the council and seven of our honorary fellows. Only a very small number have resigned; while, on the other hand, the applications for membership have vastly exceeded the number of admissions.

It is indeed gratifying to know that those who have fallen from our midst were earnest and zealous laborers in the cause of surgery, and enthusiastic in their efforts to advance the best interests of this Association.

Now, when we pause to drop a tear of sympathy and sorrow upon the green sward which covers them, we are solaced with the recollection of their many virtues and the assurance that, although they have passed to the great majority, they had reached eminence in their profession, and left behind them records of well-spent and useful lives. They live honored in our memories.

It is proper to mention that much of the success of this Association has been due to the indefatigable labors of our efficient secretary, who, from the date of our organization to the present time, has been distinguished for the unwearied and unselfish zeal which he has shown in the duties of his office; and he deserves the highest commendation for the work which he has accomplished. No less are we indebted to the recorder of the Association for his labors; for to him especially is due the editing and publication of the beautiful volumes of transactions which have followed our annual meetings. Lastly, though not least, all praise should be accorded to the fellows themselves, for their zealous co-operation in all the labors of our annual sessions, and their successful endeavors to make the Association what its founders intended it should be, a great and lasting institution.

During the ten years which have passed so rapidly away, it will be observed that the Association has steadily advanced in prosperity and usefulness, winning for itself an honorable station among the learned societies of the country, and claiming the admiration of those of the old world. Its volumes of yearly transactions are replete with valuable scientific productions worthy of their authors, and honorable alike to the Association and the nation. Its membership comprises the leading surgical talent of the land, and has fostered an *esprit du corps* such as is to be found only among refined and agreeable gentlemen.

Bound together as we have been for ten years, new acquaintances have been made, and they have ripened into friendships, old ones have been renewed and cemented, and to-day the American Surgical Association stands before the world a united brotherhood inspired with one sentiment, that of doing good to suffering humanity and advancing that department of the healing art to which they have consecrated their lives.

In this connection, a justifiable pride compels me thus publicly to say: From the day of our organization to the present hour, in all our public and private relations, in our intercourse with each other, in our scientific discussions and social reunions, there has not been one single occurrence, one harsh word, to mar the harmony of the occasion or disturb the friendship of its fellows. Verily, this is a record strange and unusual in the history of medical associations, and deserves more than a passing notice.

Such, in brief, is the outline of our past, and whilst we have every cause to congratulate ourselves upon

the successful termination of the decade we are leaving behind, it is still necessary that we should comprehend the importance of the trust which has been placed in our keeping by the founders of the Association. Holding in our hands its spotless record, it is a happy privilege to be able to feel that we desire its history hereafter to be but a just development of that which has gone before; so that the ever-opening pages of its future may continue to be lighted, as they now are, by a bright reflection from its past. Now let us here, to-day join hands around this family altar, and renew our vows to make her still greater than she is.

Before closing, I beg to be permitted to make a few suggestions, which I trust will not be taken in the light of criticism of the past management of the Association: First, I suggest that a business committee be provided, whose duty shall consist in the preparation for and arrangement of the scientific work of the meetings. Such a committee duly authorized would relieve the president and secretary of much labor and responsibility, and the work which they would accomplish would better serve the interests of the Association than if left to the will and pleasure of the presiding officer.

At the session of 1886, a resolution having this end in view was offered as an amendment to the By-laws and under the rule was laid over for one year; it, however, failed to secure the approval of the fellows at the session of 1887, and was finally tabled. I now recommend that proper action be had to the effect that the resolution of 1886 be taken from the table and passed; so that the By-laws will require a committee composed of the president of the Association, its secretary and the recorder, together with the two senior members of the council, to take charge of the preparation of the scientific work of the Association. Their duties should be to select such subjects for the regular essays as they deem best, and have the appointment of those fellows to lead in the discussions of these papers as in their judgment they believe will serve the best interests of the meetings. It should be fully understood, however, that all volunteer papers be left to the option of the fellows without the interference or control of the committee.

Although there has not been as yet any constitutional provision for such a committee, still we have had during the present session and the one immediately preceding it, the benefit of an unofficial committee which has been of vast service in the organization of the meetings, and I now take this opportunity to acknowledge my own indebtedness to them for the very valuable assistance which they have rendered to me in preparing the work of the present session.

Second, I suggest that our present limit of fellowship be increased from one hundred to one hundred and fifty. I am induced to make this suggestion entirely in view of the vast extent of our country, and the large number of young surgeons throughout its wide domain, who are rapidly rising to eminence in their chosen branch. When this Association was first organized, it was then the part of wisdom that our restrictions should be limited, and our membership confined to a small select body of workers. Now the situation is different, and having passed the stage of adolescence we are prepared to extend our field of operations, and in doing so it is but proper that we should remove the obstruction of exclusiveness. With our present limit of membership we are arrogating to

ourselves too much when we claim to be the representative body of American surgeons.

In this I do not desire to be misunderstood, because I would urge that all due vigilance be exercised in the admission of new fellows; the present high standing of the Association must be preserved. Age, scientific attainments, with surgical experience and general culture, should be the necessary prerequisites for admission.

We have set up for ourselves a high standard and we can maintain it only by guarding our portals against unworthy applicants. Besides protecting ourselves, we must remember that each one of the conjoint Association is in honor bound to stand sentinel at the doors of the Congress, and as membership in that body can only be had by virtue of fellowship in one or another of the special societies, it is a duty which each one owes to the other to protect the purity of the confederation.

It should be our aim and attainment to make the Association the representative body of surgical science in America, and to accomplish this most desirable end "genuine ability and solid work must be the indispensable qualifications for admission; and continued scientific activity, the recognized duty of membership." With such a standard before the world, it will soon become a high and coveted honor to be known as a fellow of the American Surgical Association.

Now leaving the larger views I have expressed, for a subject which should be nearer and dearer to us all, though not on that account a narrower sentiment, I ask your indulgence only a few moments longer.

It is well known to the world at large, no less than to the profession of which he was an honored member, that Dr. Samuel David Gross stood first in the foremost rank in his chosen branch of the profession, and that the high position to which American surgery has attained all over the world is largely due to his example and his teachings.

Since he has passed away and his life-work gone into history, we fully appreciate his real worth. And, therefore, it is his friends and admirers who have been inspired to erect a monument to his memory, such a monument as will bear testimony of their gratitude and be in the future an incentive to those who are to come after us to like noble deeds. To further this praiseworthy enterprise, I suggest that a committee from this Association be appointed to confer with the friends and admirers of Dr. Gross and with the medical profession of the whole country to determine the best method to be adopted to secure the requisite amount for the erection of a monument either of marble or of bronze.

Such tributes to the memory of distinguished men are common both in this country and abroad. And when in our own profession a man is found who has done so much to adorn it, it is meet that we should show to the world our appreciation of his work.

Dr. Gross was probably more widely known and appreciated than any American surgeon of recent years, and when we remember that thousands of his pupils scattered throughout the whole of America, men who sat under his teaching and who still retain of him the warmest memories, it is not expecting too much when we feel assured of their cooperation in raising speedily and without dilatory the requisite amount for the completion of such a monument.

I do not suggest that this work be done by the As-

sociation exclusively, nor would I advise it if it could be. I would prefer to see it done by the profession of the entire country, because Dr. Gross belonged to no exclusive faction, but was a member of the profession at large. It is proper, however, that this Association take the initiative in beginning the monument, and I feel assured that there will not be the least doubt as to the successful issue of the undertaking.

If any man in our profession has merited such a tribute, surely Dr. Gross was most eminently entitled to it, for he was a man "animated by fervent attachment to the science and practice of his profession, and it was the duty of his life to augment and exemplify the resources of surgery, and by most assiduous and successful application of his time and his talents, his name has become known and honored, not only in his own country, but in every land."

Appreciated and honored as he has been in life, let us now, since he is dead, build to his memory such a monument as will bear witness in after years to the estimate in which the profession of to-day holds its distinguished members.

If it were asked of me where such a statue should be erected, I would answer, not at Easton, in the State of Pennsylvania, the place of his birth; neither at Cincinnati nor Louisville, where he laid the foundations of his future greatness; nor even in the city of Philadelphia, where that greatness culminated in all its grandeur; but here in the city of Washington, the Capital of the country, which claims him as her own. His name and fame are a sacred heritage to the country at large and to the profession he loved so well. Then, here in this beautiful city, amid these verdant parks, and hard by these massive piles of classic architecture, let us place it. Place it among these statutes, emblems of a nation's gratitude to her illustrious dead, her statesmen, her warriors, her jurists, her philosophers. Build it here, so that in the ages to come, when the youth of the land make their pilgrimages hither, they will behold the monument which their forefathers reared to commemorate the life and character of her greatest surgeon. It will teach them to emulate his example.

Thanking you for your kind attention, we shall now proceed with the regular business of the Association.

#### THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS

AT THE OPENING OF THE FIFTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING OF THE AMERICAN ASSOCIATION OF DERMATOLOGY, WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22, 1891.

BY F. B. GREENOUGH, M.D., OF BOSTON.

GENTLEMEN AND FELLOW-MEMBERS OF THE AMERICAN DERMATOLOGICAL ASSOCIATION:—I have the honor to open this, the Fifteenth Annual Meeting of our Association and the second held here in Washington, conjointly with the Association of American Physicians and Surgeons; and it is with great pleasure that I am able to congratulate you on coming together under such auspicious circumstances. Inasmuch as we have a very full and important programme to listen to and discuss, this morning, and as it is, if I may be allowed the expression, our tin-wedding, I have thought it best to vary from the precedent of my predecessors in giving an elaborate address on the subject of the progress of dermatology during

the past year, and instead, give you a brief synopsis of what the Association has done since its start, fifteen years ago.

The American Dermatological Association was conceived in July, 1876, by the following call, which was sent to fifty, more or less, physicians who were known, or supposed, to take a special interest in this subject.

"DEAR SIR:—At an informal meeting of the undersigned, held in Philadelphia, at the rooms of the Section of Practical Medicine of the American Medical Association, on Wednesday, June 7, 1876, after the election of a chairman and secretary, *pro tem*, it was resolved to call upon such American physicians as had evinced a special interest in Dermatology, to unite in forming an American Dermatological Association."

It was also resolved that the meeting for organization should take place on September 6, 1876, at the University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, at 6 p. m., or immediately after the close of the meeting of the Section of Dermatology and Syphilology, of the International Congress held on that day. This call was signed by Drs. Bulkley (Secretary *pro tem*) and Fox, of New York; Wigglesworth (Chairman *pro tem*), of Boston; Atkinson, of Baltimore; Yandell, of Louisville; and Duhring, of Philadelphia.

At the meeting called for September 6, 1876, the following gentlemen were present: Drs. Atkinson and Brown, of Baltimore; Bulkley, Heitzman, Keyes, Piffard, Taylor and Weisse, of New York; Duhring and Van Harlingen, of Philadelphia; Bussey, of Washington; Oetelony, of Louisville; and White and Wigglesworth, of Boston; fourteen in all. A Constitution and By-laws were proposed and adopted, and the following officers were elected: President, Dr. White; Vice-Presidents, Drs. Duhring and Taylor; Secretary, Dr. Bulkley; Treasurer, Dr. Hyde. Twenty-three physicians having responded to the call, they, in addition to the six signers of it, in all twenty-nine, were declared to be members of the Association, and the meeting was adjourned to hold its first annual meeting at Niagara Falls, on the first Tuesday of September, 1877. On which date the Association met, with Dr. White in the chair. There were fourteen members present, and fourteen papers were read and discussed, as well as four by title. The President opened the meeting by an address, the title of which was, "A Review of the Progress of Dermatology in America for the past Twenty-five Years, and the Gradual Recognition of the Branch in the Colleges of the Country."

The second annual meeting was held at Saratoga, August 27-29, 1878, Dr. White presiding. Ten members were present, and eleven papers were read.

The third annual meeting was held in New York, in August, 1879, Dr. Duhring in the chair. Thirteen members attended, and the President opened the meeting with an address on "The Rise of American Dermatology." Fifteen papers were read. A feature of this meeting was that on the afternoon of the last day, the Association met at the New York Hospital for a clinical inspection of cases.

The fourth meeting was held at Newport, R. I., August 31 to September 2, 1880, under Dr. Duhring's presidency. Ten members were present, and eight papers were read.

The fifth meeting was held at the same place, August 30 to September 1st, 1881, Dr. Hyde being in the chair. Eight members were present. The President read an address on "Dermatology and its

Relations to Periodical Literature." Ten papers were read. This was the first meeting of the Association at which I had the pleasure of being present, and I never shall forget it. According to the records there were only eight of us present, and we met in a little room up-stairs in the Ocean House, a very different locale from what we have had since, but there was much that was interesting given to us. The subject of Leprosy was quite prominently brought up: Dr. Atkinson reading a paper on "Tubercular Leprosy," Dr. Hyde one on "Acute Tubercular Leprosy," and also one by Dr. H. D. Schmidt, of New Orleans, on the "Pathology of Leprosy." Dr. Atkinson also showed a microscopic specimen of the bacillus of leprosy, which was, I think, one of the first specimens demonstrated on this side of the water.

The sixth meeting was held also at Newport, Dr. Hyde, president, on August 30 to September 1, 1882. Eleven members were present, and four papers were read.

On August 29-31, 1883, the seventh annual meeting was held at Lake George, Dr. Taylor presiding. Thirteen members were present, and seventeen papers were read.

The eighth meeting was at Highland Villa, Highland Falls, near West Point, last of August, 1884, President, Dr. Taylor. Eleven members present, eight papers read.

On the 26th, 27th and 28th of August, 1885, the ninth annual meeting was held at the Indian Harbor Hotel, Greenwich, Conn., Dr. Hardaway, presiding. There were nineteen members present and twenty papers were read. This was a most successful meeting, not only as far as the scientific work went, but the situation was charming and the weather perfect and the members enjoyed their spare hours in rides and walks in the woods and along the shores of the sound.

The tenth annual meeting was held in August, 1886, at the same place, Dr. Wigglesworth as president, opening it with an address. Nine members were present and nineteen papers read. It was at this meeting that the first steps were taken towards the Association joining with other special organizations to form an American Congress of Physicians and Surgeons. The subject was brought up by a motion by Dr. Piffard to the effect that the Association issue a call for an International Dermatological Congress to be held the following year, that is, 1887. The President read a communication, received from Dr. Erving Means, Secretary of the American Surgical Association, with regard to the proposed formation of an association, to be entitled, Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons and to be composed of the various special societies. After discussion it was finally voted, that the incoming officers serve as a committee to carry out these suggestions and to report at the next meeting.

This next meeting, the eleventh, was held in Baltimore in 1887, in the hall of the State Medical and Chirurgical Society, Dr. Piffard in the chair. Seventeen members present, and thirteen papers read. A feature of this meeting was the presence of Dr. Unna, of Hamburg, who, besides taking an interest in the communications and discussions, gave a verbal report on his treatment of leprosy. The council having reported favorably on the suggestions contained in the circular received from the American Surgical Association, the President, Dr. Piffard and the Secretary, Dr. Tilden,

having been present at the meeting held in Washington, September 24, 1886, it was voted that the report be accepted and the incoming President, Dr. Atkinson and the Secretary, Dr. Tilden, were appointed delegate and alternate, respectively, to the executive committee of the Congress.

On September 18-20, 1888, the twelfth annual meeting and first conjoint one, was held at Willard's Hotel, Washington, Dr. Atkinson presiding. Eighteen members were present, and sixteen papers were read, besides the President's opening address.

The thirteenth meeting was held in Boston, in the hall of the Medical Library Association, in September, 1889, Dr. Graham, president, who read an address, after which seventeen papers were read and discussed. A case of prurigo was shown, and called forth a very interesting discussion.

Last year, in the early part of September, the fourteenth meeting took place under the presidency of Dr. Morrow, at the new Bath-House, Richfield Springs. Sixteen members attended, and, after the President's address, fourteen papers were read. The meeting was a very successful one, the members having enjoyed the natural advantages of the place, and been interested in the communication made by Dr. Ransom (director of baths) on the subject of the use of the water in skin diseases. The Association adjourned, to meet in Washington in September, 1891, in conjoint session with the American Association of Physicians and Surgeons.

Such, gentlemen, is the record of our meetings during the past fifteen years, condensed as much as I have been able to do it. In looking over these records, there are many points that are interesting and instructive, but I will only detain you to refer to one. The Association started with a nominal membership of twenty-nine. Some of these members never qualified, others have resigned and dropped out; but to-day, or rather at the time the Transactions for 1890 were published, our membership was thirty-four. This means that we have had the honor and pleasure of having new members join us, who are interested in the same subject that we are. A most superficial running over of our records cannot fail to draw one's attention to the fact, that during the past fifteen years certain names appear constantly as attending, reading papers, and in discussions, and certainly all honor should be given to them for the interest they have taken in our Association and the work they have done. But, gentlemen, fifteen years added on to the life of a man between the ages of thirty and forty is a long period of time, and I trust that our comparatively new members will follow in the footsteps of the older ones, and do all in their power to carry on our Association successfully.

It is not only in a scientific sense that we have accomplished something. The meeting of members interested in the same subject from all parts of the country has been productive of friendship, and pleasant personal relations between men who otherwise would know each other only by name. I think we can congratulate ourselves, on the whole, on our harmonious meetings, and absence of the rivalry and competition which even professional men are not exempt from. As a matter of course we differ in our ideas on many points; and it is this very fact that gives a great value to our meetings, where we can discuss our differences, and have our angles smoothed down by contact with

others. If everybody thought alike, this world would be a very stupid one to live in, and all progress and advancement in knowledge and science would cease.

### THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS

DELIVERED BEFORE THE AMERICAN PEDIATRIC SOCIETY, WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22, 1891.

BY T. M. ROTCH, M.D., OF BOSTON.

GENTLEMEN, FELLOW-MEMBERS OF THE AMERICAN PEDIATRIC SOCIETY:—Three years have passed by since in this very city we crystallized into being and became an entity. Again we gather together to emphasize our individuality as a recognized Society. Now, however, as a part of a national organization, ourselves national in every sense of the word, with our members enrolled from the shores of the Pacific, from the South, from what was formerly the West, now the great centre of our Commonwealth, from the Atlantic coast, and then stretching still farther to the North, from our sister country Canada.

I bid you welcome to our National Capital! I congratulate you on the progress which every year is being made in the study of a most interesting as well as important branch of Medical Science; in the branch which is to help make the people of the future in our great Republic worthy of the responsibilities which such a Republic brings with it; which is to make our American citizens both physically and mentally, year by year, decade by decade, superior to their forefathers, and thus enable them to develop their country and its vast resources; thus make her stand shoulder to shoulder, neck to neck, in the race for supremacy which is going on all the world over. A young country in comparison with our medical competitors in the old world, well fitting is it that our Society should devote itself to a subject essentially young not only in years, but young in the knowledge which up to the present time has been acquired concerning it. So much less has been done in the proper and scientific study of children than at other periods of life, that it is no wonder we have entered upon the especial investigation of and research in this branch of anthropology, with the keen interest of explorers in an almost unknown country. Of still further interest, also, when we discover not only that there is a vast expanse of unknown, but that much which was supposed to be known is, in reality, a poor subterfuge of unreal facts forming structures of misleading results, which in the scientific medicine of adults would not for a second be tolerated; in fact, would be laughed to scorn as relics of the dark ages of necromancy. This same misnamed medical knowledge, however, when representing the infant and child, has been accepted with but little question. What our Society was needed for, what it was formed for, what it intends to do, is to place the study of Pediatrics on the same elevated plane that has been established for the diseases of adult life.

To accomplish this, it must in the early years of its existence be iconoclastic. It must break down and sweep away these misleading structures; clear the ground of these undesirable remnants of the past; get down to the virgin soil, and then by original research build up our new fabric on a stable basis.

Wise Iconoclasm and Patient Originality must be the weapons by which we shall fight our way to the



front and place the standard of Pediatrics where it ought to be. Place it side by side with the already perfected anatomical and physiological investigations, which have become the true basis for the enlightened clinical study of human beings.

To intelligently understand the fully-developed man in health and disease, it seems self-evident that the anatomy and physiology not only of the final state of growth should be studied, but also that the various stages of development, from embryo to infant, and infant to child, and child to adult, should successively be dealt with. This in the past, however, has been but little done. On the contrary, the very opposite method has been adopted; the most careful attention being paid to adult anatomy and physiology, and then deductions made backward from adult to child; a retrograde means of acquiring knowledge which has proved eminently unsuccessful.

In the old world as well as in the new we find that these false methods have been pursued. What little has by more rational methods of study been accomplished in the investigation of infants and children, has as large a place in America as in Europe. Here, then, is our opportunity for original research, for we have a branch of medicine which universally is new.

We have the same advantages in clinical material, in well equipped laboratories, in special hospitals as are to be found anywhere. Let us be sure that we give as much if not more to the savants of Europe as we receive from them.

As I look upon the members of our Pediatric Society and see how well fitted they are to be leaders in the several communities wherein their lot is cast, it is impressed upon me that, when meeting as a whole, our Society should represent advanced and general ideas; should deal with living questions of the day; and, that the results of our deliberations should authoritatively be promulgated by our individual representatives far and wide throughout our whole country.

Thus only can the unenlightened influence of the profession at large on the laity be curbed in the harm which it is continually doing to scientific medicine; thus only can the self-sufficient ignorance regarding the most critical period of human existence be properly combated, and the general physician be forced to understand that he has but a limited knowledge of what he has been in the habit of considering simple questions; of what he has been accustomed to give off-hand opinions and advice on, to the credulous mother of the suffering child.

You probably all have met with the same experience as mine, not only among the poorer class of physicians, but, astonishing as it still seems to me, among the highly educated and distinguished members of our profession.

Among men who are recognized leaders; men who have done much for humanity in other branches of medicine, and yet with dignified authority continue to utter dead platitudes concerning children—platitudes which have been handed down from their forefathers or copied from the already cumbersome literature of Pediatrics and again enunciated by themselves in their own writings.

It is no exaggeration to state that a large number of sick infants and young children throughout the land are suffering from the vigorous treatment of their zealous medical attendants, rather than from the disease with which they started. This should be stopped.

This it is the mission of our own Society to put an end to.

I ask you to carefully consider this vital question. I ask you to attack it with Iconoclasm and Original Thought, for I assure you it will repay you, by opening up vast fields of intensely interesting brain work.

It is not difficult to pick out instance after instance of the truth of what I have just said. The therapeutics of infancy and childhood, as understood by thousands of practitioners in Germany and France, in England and in America, is a wonderful exhibition of what vagaries the human mind, sound on other subjects, can be induced to indulge in. A total disregard of natural processes; an over-exaggeration of symptoms, which in the adult mean danger and require active treatment, while in the child, they are but simple and harmless manifestations of an over-excited nervous system. Such is the "Ignis Fatuus," so misleading, not only to those who have not especially studied the early stages of life, but also to those who have seen much of it, but with eyes blinded by traditions of the past. It would seem as though in this age of rapid discovery, of quick change and interchange of ideas—in an age when the precision of our investigators in all branches of research has almost placed the much abused profession of medicine on a level with the exact sciences—it would seem, I say, that we, who are endeavoring to place our especial branch of study on firmer ground, should consider with unusual care the opinions which we express to the profession at large and to the laity; that our writings should be founded on principles as accurate as the science of the day can make them. This, however, in the past has been but little done, and consequently we have amassed volumes of most unreliable pediatric literature. I honestly believe that there is reason for saying this. I truly think that it is one of the vital living questions of the day which we should appreciate and grapple with.

What we need to aid us in this reform, for a reform it must be in every sense of the word, is a fitting humility as to the degree of our knowledge; a proper sense of how small has been the true working capital which we have had at our command in the study of Pediatrics.

We must confess, and by so doing we certainly add new strength to our writings, that the medical science of the present day is too vast for one mind to master as a whole; for one man to attempt to be an expert in.

We must make use of the experts in their several branches, whether it be chemistry or physiology, anatomy or bacteriology, to strengthen and make stable our general deductions as clinical investigators. In this way only can we, in an age essentially one of progress in details, prepare ourselves to produce work of true original thought, of real intrinsic value.

Work which, with its lustre of matured and well proved thought, spreading far into the future, will be deemed worthy to be placed with the other records of a lasting literature.

The literature of a society gives evidence of the work which has been done by its members long after their individual labors have ceased and their places have been filled by a younger generation. If that literature is well considered and shows evidence of representing not the hasty judgment of the day, but of being built on the broad foundation of exact science, it will be worthy of the study of our descendants. As a sound unquestioned nucleus, it will give encourage-

ment to broaden the field of inquiry and to add fresh knowledge year by year.

Let us then see that the circumference of our literary circle, small as it now is, shall spread wider and wider, honestly fitting itself for the far-outstretching eternal criticism which will judge our work long ages after we are dead and gone.

Let us leave to the coming ages a fitting centre for that scientific, human, eternal progress spoken of in the old hymn which says,

"Eternity, Eternity!  
How long art thou, Eternity!  
A ring whose orbit still extends,  
And ne'er beginning, never ends,  
Always thy centre, ring immense,  
And never thy circumference,  
Mark well, O man, Eternity!"

It should be our aim that a lasting literature of this kind, ever young and fresh in the truths which it enunciates, ever presenting a solid centre for more extended investigations, should emanate from members of our own Society.

Again then, let us see that what we write, that what we publish, not only in our transactions, but in our books and in the medical journals of the day, shall form volumes worthy of the admiration, and not of the derision of our successors. Let our books so teem with unquestioned truths, with pages recording facts and finding no place for theories, that on their face they will prove the truth, and not the fallacy of the lines, which in the present age of unbridled literature might well be questioned: lines which read:

"Give books: they live when you are dead;  
Light on the darkened mind they shed:  
Good seed they sow from age to age,  
Through all this mortal pilgrimage,  
They nurse the germ of holy trust;  
They wake untired when you are dust."

## Original Articles.

### THE CONDITION AND PROSPECTS OF THE LIBRARY OF THE SURGEON-GENERAL'S OFFICE, AND ITS INDEX CATALOGUE.

BY JOHN S. BILLINGS, M.D., *Surgeon United States Army.*

Of late years those physicians in this country who make use of medical literature in connection with their investigations or writings, have, for the most part, become acquainted with the resources of the "Library of the Surgeon-General's Office," as it is officially designated, and many of them are much interested in its progress and prospects. I am often asked how the collection is progressing, how near it is to completion, what it is most in need of, when the "Index Catalogue" will be done, whether it will be followed by an appendix, whether there is danger that the work of the library may be checked in the future through change in administration, and so on.

The eminent patrons of interest are, of course, very gratifying, and when the Chairman of your Programme Committee demanded a ten minute paper from me on this occasion, it occurred to me that I would try to answer some of the foregoing questions so far as I am able to do so.

The present condition of the library is fairly satis-

factory. It now contains 102,000 volumes and 152,000 pamphlets, counting as pamphlets all octavos and smaller sizes having less than 100 pages, and all quartos of less than 50 pages. During the last five years, that is, from July 1, 1886, to June 30, 1891, the additions to it have included 25,237 volumes and 55,900 pamphlets, or an average of 5,000 volumes and nearly 12,000 pamphlets yearly. Of this annual increase, about 2,000 volumes and 4,000 pamphlets have been of new or current literature, and the remainder have been publications of previous years or centuries. About one-fifth of these accessions, of both new and old literature, have been presented, the remainder have been purchased. So far as mere size goes, it is the largest collection of medical literature in the world, and for the last five years has been increasing more rapidly than any other similar library containing 25,000 volumes and upward. It is especially rich in medical periodicals and transactions of societies, of which classes it now contains about 34,350 volumes. The American, English, French and German literature in all branches of medicine which has appeared during the present century is very fully represented, and over 90 per cent. of all the medical literature of the world for the last ten years is in the library. The whole is conveniently arranged in a fireproof building, and is catalogued.

So much for the favorable side of the situation; now for a statement of some of the principal defects and deficiencies. Of medical incunabula, it contains 140 volumes, or about one-eighth of the medical works published prior to 1500. Of the published works of the ancient Greek, Roman, Arab and Hebrew medical authors, it has one or more editions of nearly all, but these editions are not in every instance the best. Of the early Spanish and Portuguese medical literature, it has almost nothing; of French medical works of the sixteenth century, but little; of French medical theses prior to 1800, very few. Of the English, French and German medical books of the sixteenth, seventeenth, and eighteenth centuries, which are of any importance historically or practically, it has about 75 per cent.; of the Italian, about 50 per cent.; and of Spanish, about 25 per cent. In its periodical literature it is especially deficient in the Spanish and Italian prior to about 1850, in the French prior to 1780, and in the Russian prior to 1860. If I could add to it about ten thousand volumes of my own selection, it would, I think, contain at least one edition of every medical work of any practical use or importance which has ever been published, although it would still not possess some 50,000 pamphlets and theses, each of which might be of some historical interest.

These deficiencies in the library are being gradually supplied, but the acquisition of the older books and pamphlets which are still wanted is becoming every year a slower, more difficult, and more costly process. This is due to the fact that the books still wanted are many of them rare, and only appear in the market at intervals of from five to fifty years; to the fact that the number of competitors for such books is increasing, and, above all, to the fact that the expenditure of time required for the examination of the numerous catalogues and lists received at the library in order to select those books which are still wanted is becoming very great in proportion to the results obtained. To check off a catalogue of a thousand medical books with the result of finding about four which are really

desirable, a dozen which may be accepted as filling gaps, and about twenty small theses which are not in the collection, involves an amount of clerical work which costs as much as, if not more than, the books thus obtained. In one sense, it is true that this is a satisfactory condition for a library to be in, but, nevertheless, the time spent in such checking is to be regretted.

With regard to current medical literature, the amount increases each year, but the rate of increase is becoming slower. Comparing the period of 1890 with that of 1880, we find that the number of medical writers increased from 11,600 to about 14,200, or a little over 22 per cent. There were published in 1890 about 2,000 volumes and 4,000 theses, pamphlets, and reports in medical literature. Of the volumes, about 930, or not quite half, were furnished by medical journals and transactions, as against 864 of the same kind in 1880—being an increase of about  $7\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. Excluding the journals, transactions, and theses, the number of medical books and pamphlets published in 1890 was about 1,850 as against 1,600 in 1880—being an increase of about  $15\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. This indicates that the increase in the number of medical writers, and in the quantity of medical literature which they have produced, has not been proportionally as great as the increase in population and in the number of physicians in civilized countries during the decade, which confirms the statement which I made ten years ago, that the rate of increase is becoming smaller.

In the United States the proportion of periodical literature to the whole is much greater than it is in other countries—for in 1890 it produced about 250 volumes of medical periodicals, 60 volumes of new medical books, 20 volumes of later editions, and 28 volumes of reprints of English books and transactions; while France produced about 160 volumes of medical periodicals, 250 volumes of new medical books, 20 volumes of later editions, and 15 volumes of transactions; Great Britain about 85 volumes of periodicals, 140 new books, 45 volumes of later editions, and 12 volumes of transactions; and Germany about 175 volumes of medical periodicals, 175 volumes of new books, 80 volumes of later editions, and a dozen volumes of transactions. All this is exclusive of pamphlets. Of course, quantity in medical literature has no definite relations with quality or value, but I am speaking now merely with reference to the number of separate pieces which are to be obtained, catalogued, and cared for, and you will see that including journals, transactions, reports, books, pamphlets, reprints, and theses, we shall have at least 6,000 new pieces to provide for this year. The indexing of articles in journals and transactions will involve the writing and classifying of about 25,000 titles in addition.

Of the "Index Catalogue" of the library, twelve volumes have now been printed—carrying the work to S. The thirteenth volume is nearly ready for the press, and the manuscript for the rest of the work—at least two volumes more—has been prepared, but has not yet been finally corrected and arranged. As we can print but one volume a year, it is evident that during the twelve years which have elapsed since the publication was commenced a large number of titles of books and articles received too late to be placed in their proper places must have accumulated, and this accumulation becomes more rapid every year as we get further down the alphabet in the course of print-

ing the work. At present the number of unprinted titles thus accumulated under authors and subjects down to S, probably amounts to about 70,000 author and 240,000 subject titles, the latter of course including the titles of indexed journal articles. If these were now printed they would make about four volumes of the size of the volumes of the "Index Catalogue," and three years hence, when this first series of the "Catalogue" is finished, there will probably be material on hand enough to form at least five volumes of a supplement or second series, which will no doubt expand into six volumes by the time the printing of this second series is finished—that is, if the library continues to increase as it has done for the last five years.

The twelve volumes of the "Index Catalogue" already printed contain 137,578 author-titles covering 66,855 volumes and 120,000 pamphlets, 522,092 subject-titles covering 129,284 titles of books and pamphlets, and 393,808 articles in journals and transactions. The titles of articles in journals and transactions are printed only under subject-headings, those of books and separately paged pamphlets and reprints are printed twice—once under the name of the author, and once under the name of the subject. All the cards for journal articles have been preserved, and when the printing of the catalogue is completed, it is proposed to assort these by authors so as to bring under each man's name the title of all the articles he has written which have been indexed. Whether this will ever be printed I do not know. The chief errors in the "Index Catalogue" are those of omission. About fifty serious errors in the first twelve volumes have thus far been detected, but the main defect is the failure to include under the proper subject-headings some books and journal articles which are in the collection. We have gained experience as the work has progressed, and the later volumes seem to be more full and accurate than the first.

Of main and subordinate subject-headings the "Index Catalogue," as a whole, contains about 20,000, and in placing the proper headings on the subject cards to indicate where each is to be placed, it is necessary, in order to secure good results, that the person doing this shall not only remember the general scheme of classification, but the details of between four and five thousand of the subject-headings used. If he makes an error, the card goes to the wrong place and is liable to be omitted in printing; but, in the long run, it is sure to be discovered and placed where it belongs.

In connection with the "Index Catalogue" a few words with regard to the "Index Medicus" may be of interest. This, as you know, is in the main a record of the titles of new books and articles in periodicals received at the library, to which are added the titles of a few books advertised as published but not yet received. It is not published by the Government, but by Mr. George S. Davis, of Detroit, who pays all expenses connected with it, and is entitled to the thanks of all who use it, for his public spirit and enterprise in maintaining its existence, since the amount received by him for subscriptions, barely meets the cost of its publication. At present 482 subscriptions are made for this periodical, of which 90 come from the United States Army Medical Department, 224 from the rest of the United States, and 168 from other countries. Of the subscriptions from foreign countries, Australia

sends 5; Belgium, 2; Brazil, 1; Canada, 2; England, 41; France, 26; Germany and Austro-Hungary, 63; India, 1; Ireland, 2; Italy, 1; Mexico, 1; Russia, 9; Scotland, 9; Sweden, 2; and Switzerland, 2. Of the home subscribers, California furnished 8; Colorado, 1; Connecticut, 3; District of Columbia, 13; Georgia, 2; Illinois, 9; Kentucky, 1; Louisiana, 3; Maine, 2; Maryland, 10; Massachusetts, 31; Michigan, 8; Missouri, 4; Nebraska, 1; New Jersey, 5; New York, 69; Ohio, 8; Pennsylvania, 33; Rhode Island, 4; South Carolina, 1; Tennessee, 1; Vermont, 1; Virginia, 1; Wisconsin, 4. For the large cities, the figures are, New York, 50; Philadelphia, 32; Boston, 24; Baltimore, 10; Cincinnati, 7; Chicago, 6; San Francisco, 4; Detroit, 4; and St. Louis, 3.

This is the last of the statistics of the library and matters connected with it, which will be inflicted on you at this time. The figures themselves may be dull, but some interesting, and even amusing, conclusions may be drawn from them, which I leave for you to do.

In conclusion, I may say that the future prospects of the library are excellent. It is not dependent on the skill, or energy, or good-will, of any one man; it is becoming more and more known to, and more and more used by, the members of the medical profession, and so long as they are interested in it, the necessary appropriations will be made and the skilled force employed to increase, preserve and catalogue it. The service rendered by a number of those employed in the library is not a mere matter of money—they are deeply interested in their work and proud of the results, and they can and will carry it on and instruct others who will come after them to do likewise. They have to handle much rubbish, for the proportion of what is both new and true is not much greater in medicine than it is in theology, but in a great national collection this is unavoidable, and the best they can do is to make a first rough assortment, and then make the whole accessible to those who wish to use it. There is no doubt that the publication of the "Index Catalogue" will be completed, nor that a supplement will speedily follow.

Just at present the most unsatisfactory thing about the library is the fact that many of its books and journals are not fully available for use, owing to the fact that we cannot get them bound. Under existing laws all the binding of the library must be done at the government printing office, which has not room nor men sufficient to do the work required for the different departments of the Government and for members of Congress. The result is that the library now has about 10,000 unbound volumes, and this number is increasing every year. When a journal is sent to be bound it may be six months or more before it is returned. With the erection of additional accommodations for the government printing office, it is to be hoped that this evil will in time be abated; but there will always be more or less delay in making recent books and periodicals available for use under the present system. The most effectual remedy would be a change in the law, whereby the library could have its own binding done in its own building, and under its own control.

BREAD FOR THE GERMAN ARMY.—Owing to the excessive price of rye, the German Government has decided to use wheat in making bread for the army.

## INTESTINAL PERFORATION IN TYPHOID FEVER; ITS PROGNOSIS AND TREATMENT.<sup>1</sup>

BY REGINALD H. FITZ, M.D.,

Shattuck Professor of Pathological Anatomy in Harvard University, and Physician to the Massachusetts General Hospital.

At the fifth Annual Meeting of the Association of American Physicians, Dr. Reeves,<sup>2</sup> in his paper on Typhoid Fever, says, "I have seen in five instances all the symptoms which announce and follow perforation of the bowels, yet the patients recovered." During the subsequent discussion, Dr. Loomis<sup>3</sup> stated, "I do not remember to have seen a single recovery after there were unmistakable evidences of intestinal perforation. Recovery from a local peritonitis complicating typhoid fever is not uncommon, but when the characteristic symptoms of intestinal perforation are present, in my experience, a fatal issue soon follows."

With such a divergence of opinion, so lately expressed, it seems desirable to reinvestigate the subject of intestinal perforation in typhoid fever, with the view of harmonizing conflicting opinions concerning its mortality, and, especially, with the hope of obtaining evidence which might aid in the treatment of this usually, if not invariably, fatal complication.

The frequency of its occurrence has been most recently considered by Schulz<sup>4</sup> who found that peritonitis from intestinal perforation took place in 1.2% of 3,686 cases of typhoid fever, treated in the Hamburg Hospitals during the years 1886 and 1887. He thus essentially confirms the statement of Liebermeister<sup>5</sup> who found intestinal perforation in 1.3% of rather more than 2,000 typhoid patients in the hospital at Bale between 1865 and 1872.

As a cause of death in fatal cases of typhoid fever it was found by Hölscher<sup>6</sup> to occur in 6% of 2,000 cases.

Murchison<sup>7</sup> found a much greater frequency, 11.38% in 1,721 cases collected from various sources. But in 4,680 cases of typhoid fever, as tabulated by various authors, I find a mortality of only 6.58% from this cause, thus practically agreeing with Hölscher.

It occurs much more often in man than in woman. In 441 cases, I find it among men in 71% and among women in 29%. Its occurrence among children is very rare. Wolberg<sup>8</sup> found no case of intestinal perforation among 277 cases of typhoid children in the Warsaw hospital. The following table, representing a collection of cases chiefly from periodical literature, shows the relative frequency of the occurrence of intestinal perforation in typhoid, at the different periods of life.

AGE AT WHICH PERFORATION OCCURS.			
Ages.	Cases.	Per cent.	
1 to 10 years . . . . .	7	3.6	
10 to 20 " . . . . .	46	23.8	
20 to 30 " . . . . .	77	39.8	
30 to 40 " . . . . .	15	23.3	
40 to 50 " . . . . .	14	7.2	
50 to 60 " . . . . .	2	1	
60 to 70 " . . . . .	1	.5	
	192		

The perforation may take place from the end of the first week to the sixteenth week, as shown by the

<sup>1</sup> Read at the sixth annual meeting of the Association of American Physicians in Washington, September 24, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Transactions of Association of American Physicians, 1890, v. 17.

<sup>3</sup> *Lancet*, cii, 21.

<sup>4</sup> *Chil. i. Allg. Path. u. Path. Anat.*, 1891, II, 289. *Jahrb. d. Hamb. Staats Krankenkassen*, 1889, I.

<sup>5</sup> *Ziemssen's Hdb. d. sp. Path. u. Therap.*, 1874, II, 1. 161.

<sup>6</sup> *Munch. Med. Wochn.*, 1891, xxxviii, 61.

<sup>7</sup> *Treatise on Continued Fever*, 2d edition, 1873, 766.

<sup>8</sup> *Jahrb. d. Kinderheilkunde*, 1888, xxxvii, 28.

comparison of symptoms and lesions in 193 cases. The following table illustrates this point:

DATE OF OCCURRENCE OF PERFORATION.		Cases.	Per cent.
Week.			
First . . . . .		4	
Second . . . . .		32	16.5
Third . . . . .		48	24.8
Fourth . . . . .		42	21.7
Fifth . . . . .		27	14.
Sixth . . . . .		21	13.4
Seventh . . . . .		5	
Eighth . . . . .		3	
Ninth . . . . .		2	
Tenth . . . . .		4	
Eleventh . . . . .		3	
Twelfth . . . . .		1	
Sixteenth . . . . .		1	
		193	

The seat of the perforation in 167 cases was: the ileum in 136 (81.4%), the large intestine in 20 (12.9%), the vermiform appendix in five, Meckel's diverticulum in four, and the jejunum in two. In 19 cases there were two perforations, in three there were five, in one there were four, and in four there were several. In one case<sup>9</sup> there were 25 to 30 holes, and in another<sup>10</sup> there were 30.

The duration of life after the symptoms of perforation arose was usually short. Of 134 cases, 37.3% died on the first day, 29.5% on the second day, and 83.4% during the first week following the onset of the symptoms. During the second week nine died, four during the third week, while one lived 30 days and another 38 days.

There is no definite relation between the severity of the individual attack and the occurrence of perforation. In about one-fourth of nearly 200 cases, the course of the disease was distinctly stated as mild. Cases of walking typhoid in which perforation took place were numerous, 14 in all. Sévestre<sup>11</sup> reports one under his observation as "of typhoid fever without marked signs till the outbreak of grave symptoms." The case is reported by Bennett<sup>12</sup> of a man who was admitted to St. Thomas's Hospital for cardiac disease, with general dropsy. He was purged and, in consequence of his voracious appetite, was allowed liberal diet, including meat. After a fortnight his bowels became loose for a couple of days. Complaint was then made of general distress. There was some abdominal tenderness, which was thought to be due to peritoneal inflammation from affection of the kidneys. Sudden death took place the next day from typhoid perforation of the ileum. Finucane<sup>13</sup> reports a case as apparently well till within two days of his death, when symptoms of perforation took place. Kleinwächter<sup>14</sup> records a similar case. The patient, a woman, was about her business till forty-eight hours before death, when the symptoms of perforation began.

As the cases of typhoid fever in which intestinal perforation occurs, may be mild or severe, so may the symptoms of perforation be absent or latent, gradual or sudden. Of 80 cases in which a record is made of these characteristics, it was found that in 56 the onset of the symptoms was sudden, in 15 cases the symptoms were gradual or latent, while in five there were no symptoms whatever of perforation.

Laboulbène<sup>15</sup> reports two cases of peritonitis in typhoid fever from perforation discovered after death, "not having during life the ordinary and characteristic symptoms . . . there was neither severe pain, vomiting nor tympany. The only signs which attracted my attention and which made me think of the possibility of intestinal hæmorrhage, was a lowering of the axillary temperature with considerable chilliness of the skin." Barth<sup>16</sup> had a somewhat similar experience. He says, "it was impossible, despite the closest watching, to determine, with certainty, the moment of perforation; the patient had neither violent abdominal pain, vomiting nor collapse, and only the somewhat sudden lowering of the temperature on the morning of the 9th of February, led us to suppose, afterwards, that the onset of the disturbance then took place."

Jenner<sup>17</sup> reports the case of a patient who, on the ninth day, left his bed unassisted but with some difficulty, and died some hours later, there being no complaint of pain during the day.

Differences of opinion concerning the fatality of intestinal perforation in typhoid fever have existed for many years. The earlier investigators, as Louis,<sup>18</sup> Chomel,<sup>19</sup> and Jenner<sup>20</sup> reported numerous cases of fatal perforation, but none of recovery. Tweedie<sup>21</sup> stated that, "Intestinal perforation is always fatal, generally within thirty-six hours." The possibility of recovery seems to have been first suggested in the case reported by Buhl,<sup>22</sup> who states that, "One of the cases of perforative peritonitis was interesting because death was not the immediate result of the perforation, since the hole was completely closed. Death occurred on the forty-fifth day of the disease and twenty-three days after the earliest symptom of perforation. It was the result of hæmorrhage from a small artery opening into the intestine near the piece of mesentery which covered the hole." Griesinger<sup>23</sup> after referring to the above case, and giving the history of one of his patients who died nine days after symptoms of perforation had taken place, admitted the possibility of the healing of a perforation and of recovery, "never in cases of general peritonitis, only when the inflammation is wholly circumscribed." "The rare exceptions are hardly worth considering in connection with the prognosis which is to be regarded as almost fatal when the symptoms of perforation are distinct and as absolutely fatal when gas is present over the liver." A somewhat more favorable opinion was held by Murchison,<sup>24</sup> who asserted that "rare cases are met with where recovery ensues after all the symptoms of peritonitis from perforation." Since the publication of Murchison's classical work the writers of medical text-books have generally held the same opinion, and medical literature contains occasional reports of cases of recovery. It is our task, therefore, to consider the evidence which warrants the view that recovery ever takes place.

The evidence of recovery from intestinal perforation in typhoid fever consists, almost exclusively, in the reports of cases of recovery from peritonitis in typhoid fever, following so-called symptoms of perforation of the intestine. These symptoms are, in brief, a sudden

<sup>9</sup> Hoffmann: *Untersuch. u. de path. anat. Verand. d. Organe beim Abd. typh.*, 1869.

<sup>10</sup> Lebert: *Ueber d. Typhus u. d. Typh. epid.*, d. J. 1857, Friedrich, *Die Paracutane d. Unterleibs*, h. Barmpfer, im *Abd. typh.*, 1867.

<sup>11</sup> Buhl, *Soc. Anat.*, 1871, xvi, 360.

<sup>12</sup> Trans. *Path. Soc.*, Lond., 1866, xvii, 121.

<sup>13</sup> *Zeitschr. f. Rat. Med.*, 1857, N. F., viii, 12.

<sup>14</sup> Lancet, 1889, ii, 793.

<sup>15</sup> Virchow's *Handb. d. sp. Path. u. Therap.*, 1864, ii, 1, 199.

<sup>16</sup> Wiener *Med. Presse*, 1880, xxi, 337.

<sup>17</sup> *Op. cit.*, 569.

<sup>18</sup> *Union Méd.*, 1877, xxiii, 389.

<sup>19</sup> *Bull. Soc. Anat.*, 1884, lix, 132.

<sup>20</sup> *Medical Times*, 1850, xxi, 298.

<sup>21</sup> *Recherches sur la Maladie connue sous le nom de Gastro-entérite*, etc., 1829.

<sup>22</sup> *Leçons de clin. Méd.*, 1831.

<sup>23</sup> *Monthly Journal of Medical Science*, 1849.

<sup>24</sup> *Cycl. of Pract. Med.*, art. *Fever*, 1850, ii, 162.

severe abdominal pain, often associated with collapse, at times with a lowered temperature, which is subsequently elevated. The abdomen is rigid and tender, and becomes swollen, tense and tympanitic. But little importance is to be attached to the disappearance of hepatic dulness and to the presence of a gurgling sound on respiration, as evidence of gas in the peritoneal cavity in consequence of a perforated intestine.

The former sign may be due to an abnormally small liver or to an overlying piece of intestine, and the dullness is usually found to persist when the intestine is actually shown to be perforated.

Traube,<sup>25</sup> in calling attention to this sign, stated the importance of the previous determination of the normal outlines of the liver dulness. Tschudnowsky's<sup>26</sup> observation of an abdominal murmur, louder and longer on inspiration, shorter and feebler on expiration, attributed to the passage of gas in and out of the hole in the bowel, has been confirmed by Lewaschow.<sup>27</sup> Botkin,<sup>28</sup> however, states that this sign may exist without perforation of the intestine. The rarity of the recognition of either of these signs in the literature of intestinal perforation, is sufficient evidence of their slight value, while the conditions of their occurrence, perforation with the considerable free discharge of intestinal gas, is comparatively infrequent.

The so-called symptoms of perforation merely indicate the beginning of a peritonitis, and may be present as the result of other local causes of peritonitis in typhoid fever than a perforative enteritis. Very rare, though possible, are the various causes of acute intestinal obstruction. Murchison<sup>29</sup> mentions softened infarctions of the spleen, softened mesenteric glands, abscesses in the wall of the urinary bladder, ovarian abscesses, "the bursting inwards of a pseudo-abscess in the sheath of the rectus-muscle," and, finally, perforating ulcers of the gall-bladder. Rupture of the spleen may be added, as in the case reported by Kiemann,<sup>30</sup> which gave rise to no symptoms suggesting rupture or peritonitis. Sorel<sup>31</sup> reports a case of sub-acute peritonitis the result of an abscess of the liver. A like cause gave rise to a rapidly fatal peritonitis in the case reported by Daly.<sup>32</sup>

Still another source of acute peritonitis in typhoid fever is to be found in the Fallopian tube, as in the case reported by Wilson.<sup>33</sup> His patient, a child of twelve years, died thirty-six hours after the sudden onset of abdominal pain, which was attributed to a salpingitis of the left Fallopian tube, found at the post-mortem examination. Beginning ulceration of Peyer's patches was present in the lower part of the ilium. Ranquo<sup>34</sup> credits Bourdon with a case which may have been of a like nature. The patient was nineteen years old. After several days of prolonged symptoms she was seized with abdominal pain, a violent chill and suppression of the catamenia. Death took place six days later. There were beginning typhoid ulcers, but no perforation. The same author refers to Jaccoud as reporting a case of peritonitis in typhoid fever from rupture of the urinary bladder.

Still another cause of peritonitis in typhoid fever is illustrated in the case reported by Hoffmann.<sup>35</sup> The patient gave birth to a child during the course of the fever, and died of diphtheritic endometritis and general peritonitis.

It is unnecessary to call attention to the numerous fatal cases of peritonitis in typhoid fever, in which no local cause for the peritonitis was found. Jenner<sup>36</sup> early published an article on the "Symptoms of Perforation of the Intestine without Existence of that Lesion." Of the case observed by him, he says: "All the symptoms said to denote the occurrence of perforation of the intestine were also present, but in her case, an examination of the body after death found those symptoms might be present without any traumatic lesion of the peritoneum." Wood,<sup>37</sup> a few years later, thus remarks: "I was compelled, therefore, to regard the case as one of peritonitis without perforation. No discoverable cause of the affection existed. . . . This case is calculated to throw great doubt upon the existence of intestinal perforation in those instances of peritonitis occurring in the advanced stage of typhoid fever, in which cures have been effected, of which I have been so fortunate as to witness two in my own experience. They may have been, as in the case just related, nothing more than simple peritonitis without any opening whatever through the coats of the bowel."

Since perforation of the intestine in typhoid fever may take place without any suggestive symptoms, and since suggestive, even so-called characteristic symptoms, may occur without any perforation having taken place, it must be admitted that recovery from such symptoms is no satisfactory evidence of recovery from perforation.

(To be continued.)

## HEREDITARY AND TRAUMATIC MOTOR TABES.<sup>1</sup>

BY PHILIP COOMBS KNAPP, A.M., M.D.,  
Clinical Instructor in Diseases of the Nervous System, Harvard Medical School.

THE myelopathic origin of that form of progressive muscular atrophy which begins in the small muscles of the hand is now almost universally conceded. Raymond,<sup>2</sup> in his recent monograph on muscular atrophies, regards the scapulo-humeral type of progressive atrophy, described by Vulpian, as a myelopathy, basing his decision on an autopsy by Pierret and Troisier. The myelopathic origin of progressive muscular atrophy beginning in the lower extremities is still in doubt, but the majority of writers are disposed to believe that the peroneal type, first described by Charcot, Marie and Tooth, is also due to an affection of the large motor cells of the anterior cornua.

In the revision of the forms of progressive muscular atrophy rendered necessary by the work of the last ten years, many ideas advanced by earlier writers have been abandoned. Progressive atrophies beginning elsewhere than in the three regions just mentioned are not recognized as of myelopathic origin, except the bulbar type of motor tabes. Heredity, once uni-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the New York Neurological Society, March 3, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Arch. Neurol. (Chicago), 1890, ii, 133.

<sup>3</sup> Arch. Neurol. (Chicago), 1890, ii, 270.

<sup>4</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>5</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>6</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>7</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>8</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>9</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>10</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>11</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>12</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>13</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>14</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>15</sup> Ibid., 1890, ii, 342.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the New York Neurological Society, March 3, 1891. Follow Schultze in using the term motor tabes as including progressive spinal muscular atrophy, amyotrophic lateral sclerosis and bulbar paralysis.

<sup>2</sup> Op. cit.

<sup>3</sup> Med. Times, 1886, xxi, 405.

<sup>4</sup> Trans. Col. Phys., Philadelphia, 1863, 56, ii, 351.

versally admitted as a cause of motor tabes, is now doubted by Raymond,<sup>3</sup> after a careful analysis of the most striking instances reported.

Only by careful autopsies can we distinguish absolutely between myelopathic and myopathic atrophies; but certain symptoms are held to be of some value in distinguishing between them. A case without heredity, beginning in middle life, with atrophy of the thumb muscles, with reaction of degeneration, and fibrillary twitchings, is in all probability myelopathic; if bulbar symptoms develop, this probability becomes greater. A case with pronounced heredity, beginning in childhood with atrophy of the legs, associated with pseudo-hypertrophy, and unattended by reaction of degeneration or fibrillary twitchings, is in all probability myopathic. Inferences drawn from the symptoms without the confirmation of autopsy have only a partial value; nevertheless, in spite of the striking heredity and the starting-point of the atrophy, I am disposed to regard the following case, from the age of onset and the existence of fibrillary twitchings and electrical changes, as a form of motor tabes rather than as a form of primary myopathy. Other affections giving rise to atrophy may safely be excluded.

F. L., thirty-four, married, a real-estate agent, was referred to me in July, 1889, by Dr. F. M. Johnson of Boston. He had previously consulted Dr. G. L. Walton, who made the diagnosis of progressive muscular atrophy, and gave an unfavorable prognosis.

On inquiring into the heredity, the patient told me that his mother was a D— of Wayland, and that in her family was a curious disease known as the "D— disease," akin to paralysis. I could get little information from him about it, or about any members of his family, and later he wrote that he thought his own trouble bore no relation to this disease, and asked me not to inquire of any of his relatives as they were very sensitive about it. A year later he told Dr. Walton that various relatives had had a form of muscular atrophy.

On inquiring into this "D— disease" I discovered much that was interesting. Dr. Oviatt of South Sudbury, very kindly wrote me: "There certainly is a disease known as the dreadful D— disease. It must be one of two—progressive muscular atrophy or progressive spinal paralysis. Five members of the D— family have died from its effects in the past seventy years. The symptoms are loss of sensation and motion, first in the hands or feet, gradually extending over the entire system. Two cases before death were unable to move any member save the head. One member of the family now living in town has had some trouble with his feet within the past few years, and is quite anxious about the future. The disease has in most instances been painless. I have not learned whether or not there was a loss of weight. The last-named person is not my patient, and I cannot tell you exactly what his symptoms are."

Further inquiry showed that my patient's mother had died of the disease. A few weeks before her death a lady who saw her told me that all her limbs were helpless; she was unable to move her hand in greeting; but she could talk perfectly well, and had no mental disturbance. She looked well; whether

there was any atrophy my informant could not say. The present generation are very nervous, and, if they have any slight illness, fear that it is the beginning of this disease. My patient's mother had four sisters and two brothers. Of the sisters I could learn nothing. One brother died of small-pox; the other is alive and well, and has a daughter, also well. The father (my patient's maternal grandfather) was drowned. He had a sister, of whom I could learn nothing, and four brothers, of whom three, if not four, had the disease. One of these brothers, having the disease himself, had a daughter who also had it. It was thought that the disease had occurred in a previous generation, but concerning this I could get no definite knowledge. The disease was said to come on gradually and to lead to paralysis of all the limbs. In two cases the limbs were much wasted; in a third case the patient was "swollen as big as a beer barrel."

My patient himself had used much tobacco, but little alcohol. A year before the present trouble began he was kicked by a horse in the front of the right thigh, about the junction of the middle and upper thirds. The injury caused no fracture, left no scar, and was not regarded as very serious. Six months before the present trouble he had gonorrhoea, but he denies syphilis. Otherwise he has been well and strong.

In October, 1888, he noticed one night, on going to bed, a twitching in the muscles of the right thigh, which has never ceased, has extended to the other leg, and has involved the muscles below the knee. Occasionally he thought he felt a very slight twitching in the arms and across the loins, in the deltoid, and the outer side of the upper arm more particularly. With this twitching there has been a loss of power in the right leg, confined for some time to the thigh, and associated with wasting and flabbiness of the muscles. Considerably later the lower leg was affected, the ankle turned under him very readily, and he could not move the toes well. There had been some soreness in the inner and lower part of the thigh, but never any pain, numbness, or tingling. He had occasional cramps in the foot and thigh, worse in the sole of the foot. He slept well, had no headache, diplopia, or mental disturbance. His sight and hearing were good. He accepted the prognosis given with much fortitude, but he naturally had the hope that the former decision of Dr. Walton might be reversed, and was somewhat discouraged to find it confirmed. He could talk and swallow as well as ever. With the exception of some palpitation, due, he thought, to tobacco, he had had no disturbance with any of the thoracic, digestive, or urinary organs.

The patient was a large, well-developed, muscular man. The pupils, eyes, face, jaws, and tongue moved normally. The ophthalmoscope revealed nothing. The voice was a trifle husky, but he ascribed it to catarrh, and the pharynx was somewhat reddened. He could take and hold a high note pretty well, but the pitch fell off a trifle. Examination of the chest was negative. The arms were not wasted; all movements could be performed with good strength and accuracy; no fibrillary twitchings were noted; the muscles reacted to a mild faradic current; and the triceps and radial reflexes were normal and alike on the two sides. The sensibility all over the body in its various forms was normal. He could rise from a stooping posture without difficulty.

<sup>3</sup> Raymond: *Atrophies Musculaires et Maladies Amyotrophiques*, p. 119.

<sup>4</sup> Raymond: *Op. cit.*, p. 131.





become rather easily tired, and he occasionally has cramps in them, but no stiffness. With the exception of a slight pain in the side and some cough he felt perfectly well. Tactile sensibility in the hands was good but touching the ring and little fingers caused a tingling sensation. Deep pressure over the median nerve was somewhat painful on the right side; but pressure over other nerves caused no pain. All movements of the right hand could be made, but abduction and adduction of the fingers was imperfectly performed. The right hand, he said, used to be the stronger, but the dynamometer registered 55, to 90 for the left. There was distinct atrophy of the interossei and thenar muscles of the right hand, but the electrical reactions were unchanged. Measurements of the arms gave the following results:

	Right.	Left.
Upper arm, down . . . . .	10 ins.	10½ ins.
"    up . . . . .	11½ "	11½ "
Forearm . . . . .	9½ "	9½ "
"    contracted . . . . .	9½ "	10½ "
Hand under knuckles . . . . .	8½ "	8½ "

There was no atrophy elsewhere, and no bulbar symptoms. The skin reflexes were normal, the knee-jerks slightly increased, the triceps and radial reflexes were more marked on the right, and the ulnar reflex was present only on the right. Further examination was negative, except that the patient had Riggs's disease, but there was no lead line. The patient failed to return to the clinique and subsequent efforts to find him have proved unavailing.

As the influence of trauma in producing chronic degenerative processes in the central nervous system is still somewhat in dispute, I have thought it of some interest to add the following case, probably of traumatic origin, and pretty clearly myelopathic. It seems somewhat doubtful what muscles were first involved, but the morbid process had involved the upper arm as much as the forearm.

Crowell B., fifty-five, married, employed in a rubber factory, but having more or less to do with metal work, castings, etc., using more or less lead, was referred to me in March, 1889, by Dr. C. M. Godding, of Providence, R. I. He had always been fairly well; his habits had been temperate; and he had never had lead colic. His gums were spongy, and there was a very questionable blue line. A year ago he fell, striking his right elbow with some force; but he paid little attention to it, was not laid up, and did not lose the use of the arm. After the fall, however, the present trouble gradually developed, and the right arm grew weak. In August, 1888, he noticed rather suddenly that he could not hold a pen. Before and since that time, with the weakness, there had been a constant ache in the arm, from the shoulder down; this aching was of variable intensity, and was worse in wet weather, but it increased in severity pretty steadily. There were no peculiar sensations in the arm except the pain and a throbbing from the shoulder to the hand. Cold made the pain worse. The arm had wasted considerably. The hand had swollen at times. In the last month, since an attack of influenza, he had been more easily fatigued on walking. In October, 1888, he began to notice twitchings of the muscles of the arm, which have persisted, and have extended to the other side. Within two weeks he had noticed a similar throbbing in the left shoulder, going down to the thumb, but there had been no pain or weakness in that arm. At times, usually on Sundays, after extra work on Satur-

day, he had a headache. His sight and hearing were good, and there never was diplopia. In the morning his mouth felt dry, so that at first it was a little difficult to swallow; but, with this exception, he had no difficulty in swallowing, and no increased flow of saliva was noticed. He had no pain in the back, and no respiratory, digestive or urinary symptoms.

The patient was well developed, fairly nourished, with pronounced atrophy of the right arm. The movements of the eyes and pupils were normal, and the ophthalmoscope showed no changes. Movements of the muscles of the jaws, face and tongue were natural; there was a slight fibrillary tremor of the tongue, but no tremor of the lips. His speech was not affected. There was weakness of all the muscles of the right arm, including the muscles of the shoulder. Most of the movements of the arm could be made, but all were feeble. He could not completely raise or supinate the arm, spread the fingers or oppose the thumb. The right upper arm was an inch smaller round than the left, and the forearm three-quarters of an inch smaller, all the muscles apparently being involved. There was some wasting of the shoulder muscles, and pronounced atrophy of the thenar muscles and the interossei. There was no marked wasting of the left arm.

There were constant and very pronounced twitchings in the muscles, affecting sometimes a very few fibres, and sometimes large bundles of fibres. These twitchings were very marked in both arms, and in the pectoral and scapular muscles of both sides: they were also present in a very slight degree in the legs.

These twitchings were so constant, so frequent, and so great as to render it impossible to test the electrical reactions with any accuracy. The deltoid, biceps, and triceps apparently reacted alike to faradism on the two sides. The reactions of the muscles of the right forearm could not be determined. The flexor brevis pollicis could be tested. It required a stronger faradic current to produce a reaction on the right, and the galvanic reactions were diminished, slow and altered.

Right.	Left.
Ka SZ 8 Ma.	Ka SZ 4.5 Ma.
An SZ 6 Ma.	An SZ 7 Ma. (Erb's 10 sq. cm. electrode, Edelmann galvanometer.)

The right hand was stiff, and passive extension of the fingers, and passive movements of the hand and shoulder were impaired. The right arm was colder, there was some stasis, and he stated that it was more sensitive to cold. The sensibility in the arms to touch, pain, pressure, location, temperature, form, position and motion was good. The tendon reflexes of the arms were very greatly increased. The knee-jerk was slightly more marked on the right, and a patella twitch could be obtained on that side through the trousers. There was no clonus. The right arm was somewhat tender to pressure, but the tenderness was not especially over the nerves. There was no special spinal tenderness. Examination elsewhere was negative.

I advised him to take iodide of potassium in full doses (thirty grains), and to try galvanism, in the hope that lead might have had something to do with the trouble, but the treatment proved unavailing, and the trouble made a steady progress.

In June, 1890, Dr. Godding informed me that he had well-marked symptoms of bulbar paralysis, and since then he writes as follows:

"Mr. B. is still alive, but he is in a most pitiable

condition. He is totally paralyzed, as far as voluntary motion is concerned, below the muscles of the neck, although when he is placed upright in a chair, he can stay in that position. He cannot change his position in the least without assistance. The bulbar symptoms are progressing very slowly. He can still swallow solid food as a rule fairly well, but liquids give the greatest trouble, and often cannot be taken at all. Speech is entirely gone. He can make inarticulate sounds, which to my ear are all alike, but his wife, from familiarity with his wants, can still at times catch his meaning. There is at times great difficulty in breathing from dryness of the throat and hypertrophic rhinitis. There are at times large accumulations of tenacious mucus in the throat, which he cannot expectorate, and which have to be removed with a swab. He has developed some hysterical symptoms, laughing and crying immoderately at times. The muscular atrophy has progressed to a considerable extent. The pain, which when you saw him was mostly in the right shoulder, has been of late confined to the left arm and shoulder, and it can be controlled only by opiates."

The onset of bulbar symptoms renders the diagnosis of motor tabes most probable.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN GYNECOLOGY.

By F. H. DAVENPORT, M.D.,  
Instructor in Gynecology, Harvard Medical School.

#### EFFECT OF VENTRO-FIXATION OF THE UTERUS ON SUBSEQUENT PREGNANCY.

DR. S. GOTTSCHALK<sup>1</sup> gives the history of a case which throws some light upon the question of the behavior of a uterus which has been the subject of ventro-fixation, in the event of a subsequent pregnancy. The patient was operated upon for an ovarian cyst, and at the same time the retro-flexed uterus was fastened to the lower angle of the abdominal wound. It remained in normal position for a year, when conception occurred. In the third month the patient aborted, and as it was necessary on the following day to remove the products of conception, the following state of things was observed: The body of the uterus, enlarged to the corresponding period of pregnancy, was anteverted and firmly adherent to the abdominal wall, the cervix high up, almost out of reach. On bimanual examination of the uterine cavity the anterior wall was found to be thicker than normal, the posterior, on the contrary, thinner. This condition Gottschalk explains on the supposition that as the anterior wall could not, on account of the adhesions, stretch as the ovum increased in size, the posterior wall became distended to its maximum, and in consequence the miscarriage resulted.

This case would justify the opinion of Kustner that pregnancy following this operation will usually end in abortion. On the contrary, Olshausen<sup>2</sup> cites a case operated on by Kaltenbach in 1887, where pregnancy went to full term, at which time there were no adhesions present. Gottschalk admits the possibility of the adhesions giving way as Olshausen says, "through the marked changes in the circulation of the genital organs during pregnancy," but also refers to the possi-

bility that they had become separated before conception occurred.

#### THIOL IN DISEASES OF WOMEN.

Gottschalk<sup>3</sup> recommends this new drug as a substitute for ichthyol, on account of its absolute freedom from odor. He employed it first for para- and peri-metric exudations, using tampons soaked in a ten to twenty per cent. solution of thiol in glycerine, which are changed every second day. At the same time a salve of thiol is rubbed into the abdomen. This in a few days causes an irritation similar to iodine. Under this treatment Gottschalk has seen large exudations disappear in a few weeks.

For erosions he uses the dry thiol powdered on the vaginal portion, and for endometritis the liquid preparation applied to the canal by means of cotton on a probe. In all these methods he finds the drug very satisfactory.

#### THE FAVORABLE TIME FOR IMPREGNATION, AND THE VITALITY OF THE SPERMATOZOEA.

Prof. Bosse<sup>4</sup> has made some interesting studies on these points, about which considerable differences of opinion have prevailed among authorities.

First, as to the most favorable time for impregnation. His first series of observations were with women who became pregnant for the first time immediately after marriage, and wives of sailors where the date of intercourse could be definitely established followed by periods of long absence.

There were twenty-seven such cases, in all of which except one the date of confinement made it probable that impregnation occurred during the four days immediately following menstruation. In the exceptional case, intercourse took place seven days before menstruation, and not again for a month. There are two alternatives, either that the confinement was tardy, as it did not occur until the 285th day, or that as the author has shown is possible, the spermatozoa retained their vitality in the vagina until after the menstruation, and impregnation occurred then.

His second series of observations is of cases of artificial impregnation. He reports eleven cases, of which nine were successful. In one the successful injection was made the day before the menstruation occurred. In the remaining eight, after several unsuccessful attempts at other periods, the successful injection was made in five cases in the twenty-four hours following the cessation of the catamenia; in two, on the second day; and in one, on the third day.

His third series of experiments was made to determine the length of time during which the spermatozoa retained their vitality in the vagina. His methods which should be studied in the original were apparently conducted with the most scrupulous care, and the results he arrived at were as follows:

(1) Of eight cases where the semen was deposited in the vagina before the menstruation and examined for afterwards, in four no spermatozoa were found; in three they were found alive; in one dead.

(2) Of twelve cases where the semen was deposited after the menstrual period, in four no spermatozoa were found; in eight they were found living at from three to seventeen days subsequently. These investigations justify the author in concluding that the favorable time for impregnation is immediately after the

<sup>1</sup> *Contributions to Gynecology*, No 8, 1891.  
<sup>2</sup> *Z. f. Geburtsh. u. Gyn.*, 1887, ix, p. 240.

<sup>3</sup> *Cent. für Gyn.*, No 12, 1891.

<sup>4</sup> *Nouvelles Arch. d'Obs. et de Gyn.*, April 25, 1891.

catamenia, that the spermatozoa may retain their vitality for at least seventeen days in the vagina and even through a menstrual period, and that cases of prolonged gestation may be explained by the fact that fecundation may have taken place a number of days after the last cohabitation.

While there is a great liability to error in investigating so delicate a subject as this, yet these observations seem to have been very carefully made, and are a valuable contribution to the subject.

#### TWO NEW METHODS FOR THE CLOSURE OF RECTO-VAGINAL FISTULÆ.

Le Dentu<sup>5</sup> proposes a new method for cases of recto-vaginal fistula. He prepares a flap in the shape of a half-moon, immediately below the vaginal opening into the vagina, then refreshes a corresponding surface above the fistula, and unites the flap to the refreshed surface. In this way there results a valve-like closure.

It is not applicable when the fistula is high up in the vagina, or when it opens into the vulva, or is very large.

Felizet<sup>6</sup> describes still another method. He splits the perineum transversely to a point above the fistula. In this way two fistulæ result, a vagino-perineal and a recto-perineal. The first is closed by sutures, and the latter is opened up through the sphincter and anterior rectal wall in the same manner as for the ordinary fistula in ano. The gases and fecal masses escape through the free opening, and allow the vaginal fistula to close.

#### GONORRHOEA OF THE TUBES AND PERITONEUM.

Martin<sup>7</sup> examined the contents of the tubes in twenty-six cases of pyo-salpinx, and in eight cases found bacteria of various kinds which in three cases were the characteristic gonococci of Neisser. Two of the patients recovered from the operation, one died thirty-six hours after laparotomy from septic purulent peritonitis, probably caused by the escape of pus into the peritoneal cavity at the time of the operation. A careful bacteriological investigation failed to find any gonococci in the contents of the peritoneum.

Martin says that the question whether the gonococcus Neisser which has an especial predilection for mucous membranes with cylinder epithelium, and under occasional conditions is found in pavement epithelium, if placed in an active state on the peritoneum can cause a true gonorrhoeal peritonitis, cannot be settled until a large number of well-proven cases are at hand.

#### MENSTRUATION AND OVULATION IN THEIR MUTUAL RELATIONS.

Steinhaus<sup>8</sup> in a prize essay published in Leipzig has very exhaustively treated this subject, and has advanced a new theory of menstruation and its relation to ovulation.

The first part is historical, and gives a critical account of what has been written from the first notice of the subject in Sanscrit 1,400 years before Christ to the present time.

The second part discusses the various theories of menstruation and ovulation under special heads: (1) ovulation; (2) menstruation; (3) ovulation and menstruation during pregnancy and lactation; (4) men-

struation after castration, and ovulation after hysterectomy; (5) ovulation and menstruation considered in their mutual relations.

The third part deals more in detail with the theory of menstruation in its relation to ovulation; and the author, by looking at the subject in a new light, seeks to reconcile some of the contradictions and to give a rational explanation. He does not find any ground in facts for supposing a dependence of menstruation as a function of a specially differentiated part of the excretory canal of a gland, upon the function of the gland itself, that is, upon ovulation. It is different when we consider, not the function of the ovary, but the organ itself. If the ovary atrophies or is removed, atrophy of the canal leading from it occurs; in consequence of this atrophy of the remaining genital organs, menstruation ceases. On this theory the difficulty between the facts, that, after castration menstruation stops, and that menstruation is independent of ovulation, is removed.

#### CONTRIBUTION TO THE STUDY OF OVULATION AND MENSTRUATION.

Cohustein<sup>9</sup> undertakes in this article to determine whether an artificial irritation of the ovaries is capable of producing the vaso-motor reflex necessary for menstruation, and also what rôle special conditions, as, for example, irritation of the external genitals, play in the causation of the menstrual flow. In his investigations he employed women whose ovaries could be easily palpated, the object of his investigations being to determine whether menstruation could be brought on by manual compression of the ovaries.

His results are as follows: (1) There exists a periodical and causal connection between the ovarian and the catamenial functions. The ovarian changes precede the uterine, and determine them. (2) If the ovarian activity is suspended, neither menstruation nor any of the accompanying changes in the uterus occur. (3) Ovarian activity may occur without menstruation, as, for instance, during lactation. The functional activity of an ovary can be inferred from its reaction to irritation. (4) Menstruation can be brought on before its regular time, but it is always preceded by changes in the ovary, induced, for example, by irritation from pressure. (5) The ovaries seem to alternate in the production of follicles ready to burst. (6) That Graafian follicles can ripen at any time is not proven, nor can menstrual bleeding or uterine changes occur at any given time in the intermenstrual period.

#### VENTRAL FIXATION.

Strelen<sup>10</sup> describes the method which P. Müller employs in his operations for the relief of prolapsus uteri by ventral fixation, and gives the details of eleven operations, six of which were complicated with abdominal tumors, and five were of simple prolapse. The results were by no means satisfactory, as in only two cases did a definite cure follow.

Delagenière<sup>11</sup> considers ventro-fixation indicated in prolapse of the uterus, in cases of extreme retro-deviation with adhesions, and in cases of backward displacement without adhesions as soon as serious symptoms arise. In cases of inversion of the uterus also, he would consider laparotomy and subsequent ventro-fixation less severe a measure than vaginal amputation.

<sup>5</sup> Ann. de Gynecol., November, 1890.

<sup>6</sup> Ann. de Gynecol., January, 1891.

<sup>7</sup> Zeit. für Geb. und Gyn., xxi, 1891.

<sup>8</sup> Schmidt's Jahrb. der Gesam. Med., 1891.

<sup>9</sup> Deutsche Med. Woch., No 31, 1890.

<sup>10</sup> Unang. Dias. Bern., 1890, ref. Schmidt's Jahrb., 1891.

<sup>11</sup> Ann. de Gyn., December, 1890.

Finally, he would recommend the operation in certain cases of prolapse of the ovaries.

He reckons the mortality of the operation at a little over one per cent.; and, as regards success, out of eleven cases of prolapse there was failure in two, and of seventy-eight cases of retro-displacements, eight were not successful.

Küster,<sup>12</sup> after giving the history of several cases of prolapse and retro-version and flexion treated in various ways, gives the principles in accordance with which he treats cases of retro-flexion with adhesions.

In case the reposition cannot be accomplished bi-manually or with the sound, or the uterus cannot be held by a suitable pessary the patient should be anesthetized, and the replacement tried bi-manually, the thumb of one hand in the vagina, one or two fingers of the same hand in the rectum, and the other hand on the abdomen. If strong adhesions are present, Schultze's method of forcibly separating them should be tried.

If the adhesions will not yield, massage may be tried for a month, or they may be separated through an abdominal incision. The best method for accomplishing this is with the Paquelin thermo-cautery, which prevents hemorrhage and the reforming of the adhesions. If the uterus is freed in this way, farther treatment should depend upon the age of the patient and the condition of the tubes and ovaries. If the patient is in the child-bearing age, ventro-fixation is to be avoided, for the reason that pregnancy would result in an abortion from the inability of the uterus to grow in the right direction on account of its adherence to the abdominal walls. In such cases a pessary should be fitted. Has she passed the menopause, or if she is near it, the uterus should be sutured to the abdominal wall.

Sperling<sup>13</sup> gives the details of ten cases of retro-flexion operated upon by Leopold in accordance with his simple method of suturing the freed body of the uterus to the lower angle of the wound with from one to three silk sutures, through the whole thickness of the abdominal wall and the muscles of the uterus, and allowing them to remain from fourteen to sixteen days.

Of nineteen cases of Leopold, sixteen did perfectly well, two were made decidedly better, and one was a failure. Three of Leopold's cases became pregnant again, and had no difficulty, showing, as have Kaltensbach and Sanger, that the possible occurrence of pregnancy is no contra-indication to the operation.

As regards the lasting effect of the operation, most of Leopold's cases have been under observation several years, and all have held. The best results have been in cases where the appendages were removed at the same time.

The elector of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha has approved a law fixing the father of a lad below the age of eighteen or a girl less than fifteen years old, who goes to a ball, 150 marks.

The daily press announces that it is a common practice in European cities, and even in New York, for ladies to inject different perfumes hypodermically, by which means a perfumed perspiration is produced, which is said to add greatly to their personal charms.

## Reports of Societies.

### CONGRESS OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS.

SECOND TRIENNIAL MEETING HELD IN WASHINGTON, SEPTEMBER 22, 23, 24 AND 25, 1891.

(Concluded from No. 13, page 330.)

GENERAL SESSION.—WEDNESDAY.—SECOND DAY.

#### THE LATE MANIFESTATIONS OF SYPHILIS,

by P. S. CONNER, M.D., Cincinnati, O. More than any other disease, not excepting tuberculosis or cancer, syphilis is the common meeting ground of us all, physicians, surgeons, obstetricians, specialists, pathologists, sanitarians. Modified by transmission through a dozen generations, it is still a dreadful and dreaded ill. Were there only the early lesions, syphilis would take place among the minor ills, and this is the history in the large proportion of cases. Probably in three or four out of five of the acquired cases, the disease is short lived and does but little damage. There is, however, no means of saying in any individual that in a few months or years the disease will be eliminated. Those syphilitic by inheritance suffer from late lesions in far greater ratios than the acquired cases.

There is no sharply defined line between the early and the late constitutional symptoms. Speaking generally, the late lesions are neo-formative, the early hardly ever so; so that the gumma is the sign and seal of the tertiaries. Farther they are not communicable. As a rule, they are quietly developed. No region or organ is exempt from invasion with resulting new growths. Of most frequent occurrence are the affections of the bones and of the nervous system. The lesion of the bone may be single or multiple. The symmetrical involvement of bones is exceptional. Liquefaction is rarely observed, and suppuration only an accident. As ordinarily seen at the present day, extensively destructive and deforming bone inflammations are almost confined to the head and the nasal regions. The reason of this is probably the exposed position of the bones, the thinness of some of them, the abundance of small vessels, and the intimate fusion of mucous membrane and periosteum. In the adult and acquired, there is seldom difficulty in recognizing the specific character of the lesion.

Though a large proportion of chronic bone and joint disease in the child, the adolescent and the young adult is tubercular, yet the cases in which it is syphilitic are by no means few. This may be recognized by the location of the disease, by recognition of traces on the cornea, the teeth and the skin, by application of the therapeutic test; and when practical, by inoculation.

The most frequent and the most dangerous lesions are those of the nervous system. Dr. Horsley, in speaking of cerebral gumma, declared that "medicinal treatment in nowise cures, and only very temporarily alleviates the trouble. . . . Excision offers the only chance for the patient." Is this the fact? Has not more than temporary alleviation followed the use of the iodides? However great the advance of brain surgery in the last few years, would not the outlook of the syphilitic be worse than it is, if only in the removal of the gumma could be found a chance of recovery? The affections of motion, sensation and intellect are frequent in the order given. The first at some time and in some degree is present in every case.

<sup>12</sup> A. J. Kuster's Manual, K.H.H. Ver., No. 9, 1890.  
<sup>13</sup> Deutsche Med. Woch., No. 5, 1891.

Hysteria may mimic syphilis. It is infrequent in men, while brain syphilis is rare in women. In brain syphilis, paralysis is more common than convulsions. Sensation frequently remains unaffected. Disturbances of intelligence are almost necessarily associated with any brain lesions.

In certain cases, although rare, marked motor, sensory and intellectual disturbances occur suddenly and together. Ordinarily after sleep the patient is found in a state of stupor, from which it is possible to rouse him partially. The muscles are relaxed. The pulse ratio is decidedly lessened, the breathing is slow, and the temperature is subnormal. Under mercurial treatment, promptly and persistently maintained for many months, relief, even permanent, may be expected and secured.

Spinal lesions are of infrequent occurrence. Exostoses of the spinal canal may occur and neoplasms develop. There may be pain and paralysis affecting different parts according to the location of the lesion. A question of much interest is the causative relation of syphilis to locomotor ataxia. That the majority of ataxias have had syphilis cannot be questioned. Tabes is certainly not of true gummatous origin, nor can the sclerosis be regarded as the result of the diffused formation so often found in the cerebro-spinal axis, as in other parts of the body. Syphilitic treatment generally fails to cure or even to retard the evolution of symptoms.

There are many things about late syphilis that deserve careful study. What is the explanation of the long years of intermission with the after-development of grave functional and organic disturbances? Where has the disease been lurking all these years?

What are the relations of syphilis to other diseases and to injuries? Preëxisting tubercular disease renders probable a more severe and often a more rapid syphilitic course. To the "strumous" individual the specific infection is more dangerous than it is to others. That specific lesions may become tubercularized has been proven, but only rarely does the tubercle bacillus find a nidus in and about a syphilitic new formation. Syphilis is not likely to be inoculated on a person suffering with cancer, and if it is there is no good reason why the two diseases should not each go on in its natural way. On the other hand, cancer may, and not so very rarely does, attack an area in which there had long been specific thickening and induration, as in the chronic leucomatosa of the tongue. Once in a while a gumma undergoes cancerous degeneration, more often when situated in the tongue than elsewhere. The local affection no longer amenable to specific treatment goes on steadily from bad to worse. In certain localities, especially in the breast, a gumma may readily be mistaken for a cancer. If syphilitic growths do not become sarcomatous, they often resemble sarcomata, and many a reported successful operation for the malignant affection, has been really one in which a gumma has been removed.

As a rule, the wounds of syphilis, when the disease is in a latent stage, heal as promptly as in other cases, although union may be delayed or even prevented until after the patient has been brought under the influence of the antisyphilitic remedies. This is less true of wounds of the soft parts than those of the hard parts, as fractures, where at times false joints will form in spite of the most judicious treatment. When the specific lesions are in the process of evolu-

tion, the chances of interference with proper repair are not few, and no operation should be done at this time which can be postponed. Indeed at any time before doing an operation the success of which depends on primary union, it is well to keep the patient for several weeks under the influence of the iodides and mercurials. Very rarely does any wound become actually syphilitic. In one who has had the disease although there have been no manifestations for years, any traumatism may be the starting-point of extensive specific lesions.

In very many cases of aneurism under forty years of age, the lesion may be consequent on syphilis.

The mortality-rate of acquired syphilis is rare. In its inherited form the disease is a very grave one. Four-fifths of the pregnancies terminate prematurely.

DR. ABNER POST, Boston: In speaking of syphilis, he spoke from the standpoint of the clinician and student, and not from that of the pathologist. He called especial attention to what is known as late hereditary syphilis. This relates to those who have inherited the disease and only after a lapse of years show symptoms corresponding to the tertiary symptoms of acquired syphilis. The later forms of acquired syphilis are not necessarily a part of the case. The so-called late lesions occur much earlier in the history of the disease than we are in the habit of thinking. After the third year the chances of a recurrence grow steadily less. As a preventive of late symptoms, early treatment by mercurials must be ranked high; but no methods will allow us to promise a cure, that is, absolute immunity from subsequent attacks.

The different symptoms were taken up in order. Induration and enlargement of the lymphatic glands is one of the common symptoms of early syphilis. In late hereditary syphilis the part played by lymphatics is great.

Cutaneous lesions are second in frequency to the lesion of the nervous system in late-acquired disease.

Diseases of bones were next referred to. A difference between tuberculosis and syphilis lies in the preference of syphilis for the long bones and their shafts, while tuberculosis attacks by preference such bones as those of the wrist and ankle. Diseases of the joints are at times undoubtedly the result of syphilis.

Reference was next made to intestinal and gastric symptoms in syphilis. It is fairly well established that very serious lesions of the gastro-intestinal tract may take place. As one of the possible causes of disease of the ileo-cæcal valve, syphilis must be given a certain amount of consideration.

In diseases of the nervous system there is a large field which lies practically unexplored in congenital syphilis. An interesting question is, How much influence should a negative history have in a doubtful case? There are many cases in which the existence of syphilis is not known by the patient.

Every prognosis must be a matter of special consideration. It is the persistence of the damage and not the specific lesions that cause the persistence of the symptoms. There is something to be deduced in the manner of treatment. Anti-syphilitic treatment has great power over the active process of late lesions, but it is powerless to restore the tissue already destroyed. The attempt to destroy a syphilitic tertiary sore is, in general, futile. The late lesions of inherited syphilis are as readily controlled as those of acquired disease. The amount of iodides that may be administered is

very large. In regard to the treatment as an aid in a retrospective disease, too much value must not be placed upon this element in doubtful cases, for mercurials and iodides do have some influence over tuberculosis.

The study of syphilitic phenomena is a necessity of medical progress. The possibility of syphilis renders uncertain the diagnosis of tuberculosis and cancer and other malignant forms of disease. We need the most careful clinical studies; we need hospitals specially devoted to syphilis; we need to make its study obligatory.

The subject was further discussed by DR. ROBERT T. EDGS of Washington, and DR. JAMES NEVINS HYDE of Chicago.

#### GENERAL SESSION. — THURSDAY. — THIRD DAY.

##### FIBROID PROCESSES (CHRONIC, INTERSTITIAL, INFLAMMATION SCLEROSSES), THEIR PATHOLOGY AND ETIOLOGY, WITH ESPECIAL REFERENCE TO THE INFLUENCE OF DIATHESIS AND HEREDITY.

The discussion was opened by DR. A. L. LOOMIS of New York.

Fibroid processes cannot be spoken of as degenerations, for they imply an active process productive in character. There is always a higher than normal grade of activity in those elements which develop connective tissue. The only way in which fibroid tissue can develop, is from growing cellular elements. He excluded from the list of true fibrosis all conditions of simple preponderance of fibroid tissue from the atrophy of other elements. Two forms of fibrosis were described at length, the hyperplastic and the inflammatory. The first is due to diminished nutritive supply, to parenchymatous atrophy, to nuclear proliferation, and to connective tissue hyperplasia. The inflammatory form is due to parenchymatous degeneration, to constitutional influences, and to local attraction by the products of tissue change, positive chemotaxis.

All those agencies which diminish the vital forces by which the cell appropriates to itself its proper elements, tends to the production of fibrosis. These agencies may be mechanical, chemical or mental. Among the causes of fibrosis may be mentioned direct stimulation of fibrous growth, all conditions including limited degrees of nutritive supply, all conditions and elements which induce perverted nutrition, either degeneration or necrosis including mechanical forces, perverted or defective nutritive supply, and all toxic and trophic influences.

The relation between diathesis and fibroid processes was next considered. A diathesis may manifest itself by any bodily function displaying an activity out of proportion to the stimulant applied. In the fibroid diathesis the growth of fibroid tissue is out of proportion to the amount of stimulation. Fibroid processes are not always injurious, as is seen in cases of cured tuberculosis. In seventy cases of cured tuberculosis under the observation of the writer, fifty-four presented well-marked evidences of fibrosis. Diathesis often determines the nature or prominent action which will follow any given irritant or stimulation, provided more than one is possible; it also modifies the ratio between the established process and its causes.

DR. WILLIAM OSLER, of Baltimore, considered the fibroid process under the heads of degenerative, inflammatory, and developmental. The degenerative were

subdivided into the atrophic, the secondary degenerations, the toxic forms (as from lead, ergot, syphilis), the sclerosis associated with similar changes in the smaller arteries and capillaries. The degenerative form includes the greatest number.

The inflammatory form was subdivided into the secondary forms in consequence of reactive inflammation following hæmorrhage, tumors, foreign bodies, abscess and trauma: the sclerosis which follow primary encephalitis or myelitis.

The following questions were suggested for consideration:

(1) What is the relation of vascular change to the degenerative sclerosis? How far histologically are they mesodermal or ectodermal, or are they mixed, containing both neuroglial and collagenous connective tissue?

(2) The lobar sclerosis of children. What is the nature of the primary affection? Is it inflammatory? An encephalitis or meningo-encephalitis? Or is the essential lesion in the vessels?

(3) Developmental. Can we recognize a purely ectodermal form?

DR. CHARES L. DANA, of New York, referred to the chronic fibroid processes of the spinal cord. He classified them into, (1) primary degenerative, (2) secondary degenerative, and (3) reparative and inflammatory. The first includes locomotor ataxia, lateral sclerosis, combined sclerosis, progressive muscular atrophy, and amyotrophic sclerosis. These sclerosis are not inflammatory, but due to the destruction primarily of cells and fibres. The causes of this degeneration were either toxic substances or disturbance of nutritive equilibrium by infectious vascular strain, or imperfect nutritive supply. They are not related to any special diathesis.

The secondary fibroid processes, so-called, have been shown by French pathologists to be probably, to a great extent, neuroglial proliferations or gliosis, not a fibrosis.

The inflammatory sclerosis, including chronic myelitis, diffused myelitis and transverse myelitis, are mixed processes composed of a simple necrotic process, inflammatory processes and secondary degenerations.

DR. WILLIAM T. COUNCILMAN, of Baltimore, referred to the fibroid process as found in the liver, giving the results of investigations made in the Johns Hopkins Hospital.

The General Session of the Congress then adjourned *sine die*.

#### AMERICAN SURGICAL ASSOCIATION.

TWELFTH ANNUAL MEETING HELD IN WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22-25, 1891.

##### TUESDAY. — FIRST DAY.

THE Association was called to order by the President, DR. CLAUDIUS H. MASTIN, of Mobile, who delivered the Presidential Address.<sup>1</sup>

The next paper was by DR. D. HAYES AGNEW, an abstract of which follows:

##### PRESENT STATUS OF BRAIN SURGERY, BASED ON THE PRACTICE OF PHILADELPHIA SURGEONS.

What is the present position of brain surgery and what practical lessons can be deduced from a review

<sup>1</sup> See page 337 of the Journal.

of the recorded results in this department of surgery? The object of the author was not to glean the entire field but to confine himself to the work done by Philadelphia surgeons in trephining for epilepsy (traumatic and Jacksonian), intracranial abscess, hæmorrhage, hydrocephalus, cephalalgia, microcephalus and neoplasms.

**Traumatic Epilepsy.**—Fifty-seven cases were recorded. Of this number forty-one recovered from the operation, four died and of twelve the result is not given. Thirty-two experienced temporary relief, nine obtained no benefit, four passed out of observation, four were operated on too recently to permit of the result being determined, and four are reported cured. In one of the cases reported cured the patient has been free from attacks for twenty-eight months, in two, for ten months, and in the fourth, a branch of the great occipital nerve was found imprisoned in the bone cicatrix. While the results in these cases have not been satisfactory, it by no means follows that surgery holds out no hope against epilepsy. It is not saying too much to assume that surgery is responsible for the great majority of traumatic epileptics, though this statement does not by any means criminate the surgeon on an early day. Whenever the profession can accept the doctrine that all depressed fractures, however slight the depression, and entirely irrespective of pressure symptoms, are proper subjects for trephining, then will traumatic epilepsy largely disappear from the list of surgical diseases. It is not improbable in view of the greatly diminished risk of trephining that the operation will be extended even to cases of simple fracture or fissure of the skull.

**Jacksonian Epilepsy.**—The table contains fourteen cases. In all, the discharging centre was removed. Nine recovered and four died. Of those recovering, three had less frequent and less violent attacks, one realized slight benefit, one disappeared shortly after operation, and in two no benefit was observed. One is reported as cured, and in that case the operation was done during the present year.

**Abscess.**—Eighteen cases of this nature have been collected. Six had had fracture of the skull, two had syphilitic necrosis. In one a foreign body had entered the brain; in nine the abscess was due to middle-ear disease, and in two there had been a severe blow without fracture of the skull. All the patients died in less than fourteen days.

Five cases of trephining for *Intracranial Traumatic Hemorrhage* are recorded. In each instance the symptoms necessitating operation developed within twelve hours after the reception of the injury. Four of the five cases recovered not only from the operation but with the restoration of the suspended functions.

Of trephining for *Acute and Chronic Hydrocephalus* five cases are reported. All the cases died, one living to the forty-fifth day. As hydrocephalus is usually due to tubercular disease or to morbid growth, it is difficult to understand on what ground such operations are undertaken.

**Cephalalgia.**—Five cases are given, in each of which the focus of pain was referred to the neighborhood of a scar on the scalp. In four of the cases complete relief was afforded.

**Trephining for Microcephalus.**—Seven cases are reported, of which four died and three recovered from the operation. One of the deaths, however, was due to scarlet fever occurring shortly after the operation.

The result in successful cases is reported as moderate improvement. From the results obtained from the education of idiots, the author thought it wiser to relegate these unfortunates to special training-schools rather than to the trephine and rongeur. The debatable cases would be those accompanied with athetosis, in which condition some improvement might be obtained.

**Brain Tumors.**—Only four operations for brain tumors have been done by Philadelphia surgeons. In one the growth was a fibroma weighing four ounces. The operation was done by Dr. Keen, December 15, 1887, since which time the patient has had only six epileptic seizures. In the second case done by the same operator the tumor was in the occipital lobe and not removable. The patient died the following day from shock and hæmorrhage. In the third case no tumor was found and in the fourth a cyst occupying the cuneus was found and emptied. The patient died in thirty-six hours and at the autopsy a large sarcoma was found occupying the tempora-sphenoidal lobe.

The deductions presented by the author are as follows:

(1) That all fractures of the skull attended with depression however slight and entirely irrespective of symptoms, should in view of the late after-effects be subjected to the trephine.

(2) That trephining for traumatic epilepsy promises only palliation at best.

(3) That trephining for Jacksonian epilepsy is to be regarded as only affording temporary benefit.

(4) That trephining for abscess in view of the fact that all such cases left alone almost invariably terminate fatally, is entirely proper and that the earlier such operation is done the better.

(5) That trephining for intracranial traumatic hæmorrhage is both an imperative and highly promising operation.

(6) That trephining for cephalalgia or traumatic epilepsy, medical measures having failed, should be undertaken with every prospect of success.

(7) That trephining for hydrocephalus is a useless operation.

(8) That trephining for microcephalus, independent of athetosis, confers no credit upon surgery.

(9) That it is more than probable that as our observations multiply, the sphere of the trephine as a preliminary for the removal of brain tumors will be lessened rather than be amplified.

DR. JOHN CHENE, of Edinburgh, did not take the same depressing view in regard to traumatic epilepsy. He referred to three cases in which decided benefit had followed operation. He agreed fully with what had been said in regard to operation in depressed fracture whether symptoms be present. As regards methods, he spoke of simple measures for locating the fissure of Rolando. The upper extremity may be located by means of a piece of string, being one-half inch behind the middle. The angle may be secured by folding a square piece of paper into four, around one of the angles. Three of these parts will give the proper angle. The purification of the scalp is a difficult matter, but may be accomplished by shaving and soaking with carbolic lotion for three days. For opening the skull he advised as safer than the trephine, the gouge and mallet. For enlarging the opening the gouge forceps fill a useful purpose. For puncturing the dura and the brain he uses a Graefe knife. Ham-

orrhage from the bone may be checked by plugging with a match; bleeding from the brain by hot water. Stress was laid upon the necessity of constant watching of brain cases and illustrative cases cited.

DR. W. W. KEEN, held that every case of depressed fracture should be operated upon, even in young children; a blow upon the head not sufficient to cause fracture may produce laceration of the dura or of the cortex. In regard to linear fracture, however, he was disposed not to accept the view that operation should be performed. In regard to tapping of the ventricles, he thought that further experience and an improved technique would lead to better results. In epilepsy, he suggested the use of the bromides after operation had been done.

DR. CHARLES B. NANCREDE, Ann Arbor, reported cases in which cure had followed operation for traumatic epilepsy, in one the cure was of ten years' duration. Often cases that are reported as failures soon after the operation, prove to be cures when followed for a longer time.

DR. ROSWELL PARK, Buffalo, differed from the author as regards the results of operations for epilepsy. He had himself had cases in which decided benefit was afforded. In order to determine the effect, time must elapse so that the epileptic habit may disappear. The operation removes the anatomical cause, but ordinary therapeutic measures are needed to counteract the secondary conditions. Reference was also made to the relief afforded in brain tumors even where the removal of the growth was not contemplated. He reported two cases of craniotomy for microcephalus in which benefit had followed.

DR. H. C. WOOD, Philadelphia, thought that we should wait before coming to any conclusions as to the result of treatment either medicinal or surgical. He referred to one case in which under medicinal treatment the attacks remained absent for seven years and then returned. He advised that in these cases before the contemplated operation was performed, a mock operation should be done and the effect noted.

DR. J. J. PUTNAM, Boston, thought that a simple, smooth, depressed fracture, would not be likely to cause any symptoms; the irritation from a sharp spicula of bone probably will cause inflammation. Probably the most important element in the causation of trouble is the results of the original injury to the cortex. The interstitial changes in the cortex take the form of sclerosis, and it seems *à priori* doubtful that removal of the bone would materially affect it. The operation may not prove indifferent for the cicatrization of the incised parts may lead to harm.

MR. THOMAS PRYANT, London, had been much struck with the emphasis with which Professor Agnew had insisted upon the treatment to be followed in depressed fractures. As a practical rule he was disposed to agree with him, but there are certain exceptions; he did not think it wise to encourage practitioners to trephine and elevate every case of depressed fracture. He could recall many cases of depressed fracture, followed for years, in which no symptoms followed. Depression of the lateral aspects of the skull are not so apt to be followed by symptoms as depression of the vault of the skull. From these remarks, he said, it would naturally follow that he disagreed with the observation that in every case of fissure of the skull, operation should be done. He wished Dr. Agnew had gone more thoroughly into the reason for this state-

ment. If there has been no brain symptoms, although the blow may have been sufficient to cause fracture, it would not be wise to insist that we should at once proceed to explore to see if there is fracture. It is better to wait and watch for symptoms, being ready to operate at the first suggestion of anything wrong.

DR. D. HAYES AGNEW: In traumatic epilepsy I did not condemn operation, but curative results should not be expected from it. Its result is only one of amelioration. He could not withdraw his statement made in the paper, for in many of the cases of traumatic epilepsy, there had been no history of unconsciousness or other symptoms. There has been a blow on the head, and, many years later, epilepsy has appeared. It is impossible to determine the condition of the internal table of the skull by inspection of the external table. He had seen a simple crack in the skull with the internal plate forced downwards some distance.

#### RESECTION OF THE WRIST,

a paper by RAFAEL LAVISTA, of Mexico City, Mexico, was presented, and read by title.

#### REPORT OF A COMMITTEE ON THE RESULTS OF TREATMENT OF SIMPLE FRACTURE OF THE SHAFT OF THE FEMUR,

read by STEPHEN SMITH, M.D., New York.

At the meeting of the American Surgical Association held May 15, 1890, the following preamble and resolution was adopted.

*Whereas*, in the treatment of fractures of the shaft of the femur, the question often arises as to what is a satisfactory result in a given case, therefore,

*Resolved*, that a committee be appointed by the President, to report at the next meeting of the Association, what is their judgment, under the methods of treatment, should be considered as satisfactory results.

The following committee were appointed: Dr. Stephen Smith, New York; Dr. D. Hayes Agnew, Philadelphia; Dr. David W. Cheever, Boston; Dr. D. W. Yandell, Louisville; Dr. Chas. T. Parkes, Chicago; Dr. P. S. Conner, Cincinnati; Dr. Charles B. Nancrede, of Ann Arbor, and Dr. Hunter McGuire, Richmond, Va.

The question referred to your committee has an important bearing upon the jurisprudence of surgical practice. One of the most frequent causes of prosecution of surgeons is the alleged maltreatment of fractures of the femur.

The following circular was sent by the committee to the members, "What should be considered as a satisfactory result (other than perfect union) in the treatment of a simple fracture of the shaft of the femur?" The committee has reviewed the several questions raised and endeavored to secure a common ground on which the Association can take its position, and on which members can individually stand before the courts.

(1) *Bony union*: The necessity of firm bony union does not admit of discussion. The amount of callus should not be taken as a criterion of the success of treatment.

(2) *Relation of long axis of the fragments*. While it is the aim of the surgeon to restore the normal relation of the long axis of the fragments, yet it is generally impossible to secure exact apposition of the fracture surfaces, nor can the normal long axial line be restored with mathematical precision.

(3) *Correspondence of the anterior surfaces of the*



fragments. On this depends the position of the foot. The result of treatment, to be satisfactory, requires that the anterior surfaces be in the same plane.

(4) Length of limb. This was formerly regarded as the test of success of treatment. The records of the past show that shortening was the universal rule. The discovery of the natural discrepancy in the length of the lower limbs has considerably modified our estimate of this test. Ninety per cent. of healthy, uninjured persons have lower limbs of unequal lengths. In 35.8 per cent. the right limb is the longer; in 54.3 per cent. the left is the longer. If the amount of shortening does not exceed the average natural difference in the length of the limbs, namely, about one-half an inch, the result will be in accordance with the laws of nature in the conformation of the lower extremities. If the shortening does not exceed the extreme limit of difference in the lengths of the natural limbs, namely, about one inch, the result should be considered as satisfactory. An unsatisfactory result, as regards shortening, exists only when the amount of shortening exceeds one inch.

(5) Lameness. This is a symptom of variable importance. Some will have a limp with one-fourth inch shortening, while others will not limp with one-half or one inch shortening. In many cases the limp disappears with time, or if it continues it is the result of careless habits of the patient.

(6) Restoration of function. Essential to the function of the femur is strength of the femur at the seat of fracture, free and unimpeded action of the muscles, and proper motion of the knee-joint. The determination of the degree of restoration of function cannot be made for at least one year after cessation of treatment.

(7) Conditional results. There is a class of cases in which our estimate of results must be based upon a careful study of the special circumstances connected with the treatment of each case. Results widely different from those already given, must be regarded as satisfactory when we consider the circumstances under which the treatment is necessarily pursued. The treatment may have been conducted under circumstances in which it was impossible to secure proper apparatus, or the injury may have involved other parts, so as to prevent the patient from taking the necessary position, or the patient may have suffered from delirium or other malady.

The following conclusions were presented. A satisfactory result has been obtained in the treatment of fracture of the shaft of the femur —

- (1) When firm bony union exists.
- (2) When the long axis of the lower fragment is either directly continuous with that of the upper fragment or the axes are on nearly parallel lines, thus preventing angular deformity.
- (3) When the anterior surface of the lower fragment maintains nearly its normal relation to the plane of the upper fragment, thus preventing undue deviation of the foot from its normal position.
- (4) When the length of the limb is either exactly equal to that of its fellow, or the degree of shortening falls within the limits found to exist in 90 per cent. of healthy limbs, namely, from one-eighth of an inch to one inch.
- (5) When lameness, if present, is not due to more than one inch of shortening.
- (6) When the conditions attending the treatment prevent other results than those obtained.

## THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, OCTOBER 1, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## RESEARCHES ON THE PARASITIC NATURE AND INFECTIOUSNESS OF CANCER.

At the recent International Congress of Hygiene and Demography, Drs. Shattock and Ballance announced the results of their researches on the infectiousness of cancer. For several years they have been trying to separate by cultures a specific organism from malignant tumors, and by inoculating animals with the product of the cultures to produce cancer. Thus far they have obtained only negative results. They have also transplanted fragments of living cancerous growths into the abdomen, subcutaneous tissue, and muscles of different animals (monkeys, dogs, rats, cats, sheep), but have always failed to communicate any malignant affection.

Concerning the well-known case of Langenbeck, who is said to have produced cancer in a dog from inoculation of juice from a cancer in a man, Virchow is quoted as saying: "I have myself examined the microscopical specimens of the case of lung tumor. They have more the appearances of that form of spontaneous cancer I have myself found in dogs than that of the cancer elements as found in man."

In the case of the animals that were the subjects of Shattock's and Ballance's experiments, it was invariably found that the bits of tumor, if small, were entirely absorbed. Large fragments were found entirely surrounded by an inflammatory capsule; the elements of the tumor presenting simply the lesions of coagulation necrosis. In two cases, an entire scirrhus of the breast had been introduced into the abdominal cavity of a dog, and had disappeared without leaving a trace; the wound had healed without suppuration.

Fragments of scirrhus, of epithelioma, of sarcoma, were grafted into the muscular tissue of monkeys, dogs and other animals, with positively negative results. Two white rats were fed for seven months with fragments of fresh cancerous substance (mammary scirrhus, etc.); during all this time the animals remained healthy, and a subsequent autopsy showed the digestive tube to be free from disease.

At the same meeting, Simon Duplay and Maurice Cazin, of Paris, communicated some researches on the parasitic nature of cancer. The last few years, much importance has been assigned to the presence in epithelial cancers of particular elements considered as of parasitic nature, and as belonging to the group of coccidia. These "characteristic" organisms were described by Dr. William Russell in a lecture read before the Pathological Society of London, December 3, 1890, and published in the *Lancet*, December 13th. It was especially to the study of these elements that the French pathologists devoted themselves in the examination of sixty cases of epithelioma and carcinoma. To verify the assertions of observers who claim to have noted the presence of coccidia in epithelial cancers, it seemed to them necessary to ascertain if the parasites described in these tumors really passed through the principal stages of the evolution of coccidia, an evolution which comprises two distinct periods: (1) A period of growth or of vegetation, during which the parasites present simply an amoeboid form; (2) A period of reproduction corresponding to the encysting of the amoeboid masses, followed by the formation in the interior of each cyst, of spores which themselves give rise to false bodies destined to take ultimately the amoeboid form.

In most of the pavement epitheliomas which they examined, and principally in the lobular pavement epitheliomas with epidermic "globes," they did indeed observe a whole series of figured elements evidently corresponding to the organism mentioned, and which looked much like the encysted parasites, and, in particular, the coccidia during the amoeboid period. But in no case after multiplied examinations, could they distinguish any formation which might be regarded as corresponding to the period of reproduction, and hence they could not feel themselves warranted in placing these organisms among the coccidia. They conclude that the figured elements which in their preparations bore so complete a resemblance to coccidia, were the results of a special cellular evolution, which, in the lobular pavement epithelioma is generally in relation with the formation of epidermic globes.

They have, moreover, examined from the same point of view, fifteen cases of carcinoma, and have never met among the different forms of cellular degeneration observed, any figured elements resembling coccidia. As for the *fuchsin bodies* described by Russell as parasites characteristic of cancer, they are to be regarded as simply products of hyaline degeneration, and are to be found, according to Duplay and Cazin, not only in epithelioma, but in various pathological formations that are not malignant.

THE APOTHECARY is the name of a new quarterly journal, published by the Illinois College of Pharmacy, to be devoted to pharmacy, chemistry, botany, materia medica, metrology, and to pharmaceutical education and progress. The first number is dated August, 1891.

## MEDICAL INSPECTORS IN THE PUBLIC SCHOOLS.

THE spread of contagious diseases, notably diphtheria and scarlet fever, by the congregation of children in the public schools, has been on several occasions forcibly pointed out by Dr. J. H. McCollom, physician to the Boston City Board of Health.<sup>1</sup> In the last annual report of this board it was recommended that a corps of physicians be appointed, so that each school might daily be visited, and any child, suspected of being in the least unwell, might be examined, and in case of suspicion of contagious disease, prompt isolation enforced. Acting on this recommendation, the City Council appropriated \$5,000 for this purpose. It was thought that fifty physicians would be required to do the work satisfactorily, and that probably among the younger men in the profession it would not be difficult to find that number who would do the necessary work for perhaps \$200 a year.

As the season was then nearly over, the question was laid over by the School Committee until the re-opening of the schools, and referred to the Committee on Hygiene. This committee reported adversely at the meeting of the School Committee last week, partly on the grounds that a similar question has arisen before, when the right of the committee to appoint a medical inspector was brought up, and an opinion in the negative given by the City Solicitor. This was in 1877, and again in 1880, on a question of appointing a medical instructor in hygiene. The report of the committee further says:

"Your committee are of the unanimous opinion that under the above-noted opinions of the City Solicitor, the School Committee has no right to appoint a medical inspector for the purposes set forth in the communication from the Board of Health. They feel if they have not the power of appointment, they have not the power to approve the appointments or the plan suggested. Beyond this, the committee feel that it is a serious question in their minds of the benefit really to be derived from this corps of medical inspectors. The natural antipathy of children to be examined by doctors; the strong feeling of parents of their faith in certain physicians; and other reasons which it might be easy to mention, but seem unnecessary, are strong arguments against the proposition made. It seems best to this committee to recommend that the School Board do not approve of the suggestions made by the Board of Health."

The question has been held over two weeks, and will next week come up again in the School Committee.

It surely seems desirable that any practical system which would prevent the schools from being disseminators of disease, should meet with acceptance and support. Possibly some less elaborate system than that suggested would be sufficient. In New York a somewhat similar work is undertaken by an Inspector of Schools and Institutions for Children. This inspector has in charge all sanitary matters relating to schools and institutions for children. He makes daily inspection of these, reporting the unsanitary conditions that are found. The contagious diseases occurring in them receive particular attention. Investigation of the causes of such outbreaks is carefully made, and the isolation of the sick children is supervised by him.

<sup>1</sup> See Journal of August 13, 1891, p. 161.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

**INFLUENZA.**—A severe epidemic of influenza is reported in the Spanish provinces of Caceres, Jaen and Cordova.

**THE GERMAN CONGRESS OF NATURALISTS AND PHYSICIANS** opened at Halle, September 21st. Prof. William His, Professor of Anatomy and Physiology at Leipzig, presided. There were 1,215 delegates present.

**HELMHOLTZ MEDAL.**—The contributions to the Helmholtz Testimonial Fund now amounts to 45,000 marks. The interest of this sum will be applied to the foundation of a Helmholtz Medal, to be awarded every two or three years to the young physicist who shall have published the most important work during the interval. Professor Helmholtz himself is to be the first recipient of the medal.

**THE STUDY OF CANCER.**—Professor Adamkiewicz, of Cracow, who has been making researches on the etiology and treatment of cancer, which he thinks likely to lead to important practical results, recently applied to the Austrian Minister of Education for permission to pursue his investigations in a larger clinical field than he can command at Cracow. The Minister has placed the material in the First Surgical Clinic of the Vienna General Hospital at his disposal for the purpose during the next winter semester.

**THE ILLINOIS ARMY AND NAVY MEDICAL ASSOCIATION** was organized at Springfield, on June 26, 1890, with Dr. Hosmer A. Johnson, of Chicago, as president, and Dr. John H. Rauch, of Springfield, as secretary. The objects of the Society are the consideration of social, historical and medical subjects connected with the late war. All reputable physicians now living in Illinois, whether in practice or not, who served in the army or navy during the late war, and all who were surgeons or acting assistant surgeons, who were with Illinois troops and are now non-residents of the State, are eligible to membership. At the second meeting of the Association, held in Springfield, on May 18 and 19, 1891, Dr. John H. Rauch was elected president, *vice* Dr. Johnson, deceased, and Dr. Edward P. Bartlett, of Springfield, was elected secretary.

**THE ASSOCIATION OF MILITARY SURGEONS OF THE NATIONAL GUARD OF THE UNITED STATES** was organized in Chicago, on September 18th, with a membership of about sixty. The object of the Association is to bring together surgeons of the militia of the different States, to meet at fixed intervals, for the consideration of methods of surgery and for mutual improvement. The Secretary of War detailed five surgeons of the regular army to coöperate in the organization. The Association is to meet annually. Thirty-five constitute a quorum. The officers consist of a president, first and second vice-presidents, secretary, corresponding secretary, treasurer and an executive committee of five. The initiation fee was fixed at \$5, and yearly dues at \$3. The election of officers

resulted as follows: President, Surgeon-General Senn; vice-presidents, Major Henry, New York, Colonel Chancellor, of St. Louis; secretary, Colonel Matthews, of Illinois; corresponding secretary, Colonel Chandler, of Wisconsin; treasurer, Colonel Crane, of Denver. The next meeting is to be held in St. Louis.

## BOSTON.

DR. SAMUEL A. GREEN has been appointed a member of two advisory councils of the World Congress auxiliary to the World's Columbian Exposition, the Council on Literary Congresses and the Council on a Congress of Librarians.

**MEAT INSPECTION.**—By an act passed during the last session of Congress, all meat exported from this country must undergo a government inspection at one of the five stations provided for by the Meat Inspection Bill. Four of these are situated in the West—South Omaha, Kansas City, Milwaukee and Chicago. It has been decided to establish the fifth station somewhere in the vicinity of Boston.

## NEW YORK.

**THE CROTON WATER-SUPPLY.**—Commissioner Gilroy, of the Department of Public Works, in a report just made on the Croton water-supply states that an act passed by the Legislature in June, 1890, practically and effectually renders any proceedings under the regulations of the State Board of Health nugatory. "It virtually provides," he says, "that until the city establishes at its own cost a complete sewerage system in the Croton water-shed, and removes or disposes of all sewage and other deleterious matter, and removes all objectionable buildings, nuisances, etc., after compensating the owners for interference with property rights and privileges of every description, no action for violation of the rules and regulations can hold." It being evident, in his opinion, that the powers now vested in the city authorities and the means at the disposal of his department are inadequate to preserve the purity of the water-supply, and, moreover, that no measures can be successfully carried out which do not provide a just and liberal regard for the rights and interests of the inhabitants of the Croton water-shed, he proposes, as the first step to be taken to accomplish the desired object, the acquisition in fee simple of a strip of land not less than 250 feet wide above high-water mark on each side of the principal streams, and around each lake, pond and reservoir tributary to the water-supply, at the points where nuisances now exist. The estimated cost of such a purchase is placed at \$1,092,000. He considers as beyond serious discussion the project mooted from time to time of purchasing the entire 360 square miles of water-shed, and driving 25,000 or more inhabitants from their homes.

**THE ESTIMATE OF THE COMMISSIONERS OF CHARITIES AND CORRECTION** for the year 1892 was filed at the Comptroller's office on September 23d. The appropriation asked for is \$2,877,245, as against \$2,166,237 for the present year; the increased amount being desired for the construction of new buildings

and other improvements, among which are additions to the insane asylums on Blackwell's, Ward's and Hart's Islands, and improvements at the city farm for the insane at Central Islip, Long Island.

**TYPHOID FEVER.**—During the week ending September 19th, there were reported 79 cases of typhoid fever, and 19 deaths from the disease. The average number of cases for the corresponding week for the past five years has been about 45.

### Miscellany.

#### A LEGAL DECISION CONCERNING SHIP'S SURGEONS.

In the case of *Mary O'Brien vs. The Cunard Steamship Company* the Supreme Court of Massachusetts has recently given a decision, which we give in full, as it contains, besides a question of an alleged assault, an opinion on the question of the responsibility of a corporation for the negligence of its medical officers. The plaintiff was one of the steerage passengers on the *Catalonia* in July, 1889. The decision is as follows:

This case presents two questions: First, whether there was any evidence to warrant the jury in finding that the defendant, by any of its servants or agents, committed an assault on the plaintiff; second, whether there was evidence on which the jury could have found that the defendant was guilty of negligence towards the plaintiff. To sustain the first count, which was an alleged assault, the plaintiff relied on the fact that the surgeon who was employed by the defendant vaccinated her on shipboard while she was on her passage from Queenstown to Boston. On this branch of the case the question is whether there was any evidence that the surgeon used force upon the plaintiff against her will. In determining whether the act was lawful or unlawful, the surgeon's conduct must be considered in connection with the surrounding circumstances. If the plaintiff's behavior was such as to indicate consent on her part, he was justified in his act, whatever her unexpressed feelings may have been. In determining whether she consented, he could be guided only by her overt acts and the manifestations of her feelings.

It is undisputed that at Boston there are strict quarantine regulations in regard to the examination of emigrants, to see that they are protected from small-pox by vaccination, and only those persons who hold a certificate from the medical officer of the steamship, stating that they are so protected, are permitted to land without detention in quarantine, or vaccination by the port physician. It appears that the defendant is accustomed to have its surgeons vaccinate all emigrants who desire it and who are not protected by previous vaccination, and give them a certificate, which is accepted at quarantine as evidence of their protection. Notices of the regulations at quarantine, and of the willingness of the ship's medical officer to vaccinate such as needed vaccination were posted about the ship in various languages, and on the day when the operation was performed, the surgeon had a right to presume that she and the other women who were vaccinated understood the importance and purpose of vaccination for those who bore no marks to show that they were protected. By the plaintiff's testimony, which in this particular is undisputed, it appears that about two hundred women passengers were assembled below, and she understood from conversation with them that they were to be vaccinated; that she stood about fifteen feet from the surgeon and saw them form in a line and pass in turn before him; that he examined their arms and passing some of them by, proceeded to vaccinate those that had no mark; that she did not hear him say anything to any of them; that upon being passed by, she each received a card and went on deck; that when her turn came, he showed him her arm; he looked at it, and said there was no mark, and then she should be vaccinated; that she told him she had been vaccinated before and it left no mark; that he then said nothing; that he should vaccinate her; that he then held up her arm to be vaccinated; that no one touched her; that she did not tell him she did not want to be vaccinated; and that he took the ticket which he gave her and then he had vaccinated her, and used it at quaran-

She was one of a large number of women who were vaccinated on that occasion without, so far as appeared, a word of objection from any of them. They all indicated by their conduct that

they desired to avail themselves of the provisions made for their benefit. There was nothing in the conduct of the plaintiff to indicate to the surgeon that she did not wish to obtain a card which would save her from detention at quarantine, and to be vaccinated, if necessary, for that purpose. Viewing his conduct in the light of the surrounding circumstances it was lawful; and there was no evidence tending to show that it was not. The ruling of the court on this part of the case was correct.

The plaintiff contends that, if it was lawful for the surgeon to vaccinate her, the vaccination was negligently performed. There was no evidence of want of care or precaution by the defendant in the selection of the surgeon, or in the procuring of the virus or vaccine matter. Unless there was evidence that the surgeon was negligent in performing the operation, and unless the defendant is liable for his negligence, the plaintiff must fail on the second count.

Whether there was any evidence of negligence of the surgeon we need not inquire, for we are of opinion that the defendant is not liable for his want of care in performing surgical operations. The only ground on which it is argued that the defendant is liable for his negligence is that he is a servant engaged in the defendant's business and subject to its control. We think this argument is founded on a mistaken construction of the duty imposed on the defendant by law.

By the fifth section of the Act of Congress of August 2, 1882 (22 U. S. Statutes at Large, 188), it is provided that, "Every steamship or other vessel carrying or bringing emigrant passengers, or passengers other than cabin passengers, exceeding fifty in number, shall carry a duly qualified and competent surgeon or medical practitioner, who shall be rated as such in the ship's articles, and who shall be provided with surgical instruments, medical comforts, and medicines proper and necessary for diseases and accidents incident to sea voyages, and for the proper medical treatment of such passengers during the voyage, and with such articles of food and nourishment as may be proper and necessary for preserving the health of infants and young children, and the services of such surgeon or medical practitioner shall be promptly given in any case of sickness or disease to any of the passengers, or to any infant or young child of any such passengers, who may need his services. For a violation of either of the provisions of this section, the master of the vessel shall be liable to a penalty not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars."

Under this statute it is the duty of ship-owners to provide a competent surgeon whom the passengers may employ, if they choose, in the business of healing their wounds and curing their diseases. The law does not put the business of treating sick passengers into the charge of common carriers and make them responsible for the proper management of the vessel, or the medical assistance or surgeon does in such cases is under the control of the passengers themselves. It is their business, not the business of the carrier. They may employ the ship's surgeon, or some other physician or surgeon who happens to be on board, or they may treat themselves if they are sick, or may go without treatment if they prefer, and if they employ the surgeon they may determine how far they will submit themselves to his directions, and what of his medicines they will take and what reject, and whether they will submit to a surgical operation or take the risk of going without it. The master or owners of the ship cannot interfere in the treatment of the medical officer when he attends a passenger. He is not their servant engaged in their business and subject to their control as to his mode of treatment. They do their whole duty if they employ a duly qualified and competent surgeon and medical practitioner, and supply him with all necessary and proper instruments, medicines and medical comforts, and have him in readiness for such emergencies as may happen to employ him. This is the whole requirement of the statute of the United States applicable to such cases; and if, by the nature of their undertaking to transport passengers by sea, they are under a liability at the common law to make provision for their passengers in this respect, that liability is no greater. It is quite reasonable that the owners of a steamship used in the transportation of passengers should be required by law to provide a competent person to whom sick passengers can apply for medical treatment, and when they have supplied such a person it would be unreasonable to hold them responsible for all the particulars of his treatment when he is engaged in the business of other persons in regard to which they are powerless to interfere.

The reasons on which it is held in the courts of the United States and of Massachusetts that the owners are liable for the negligence of a pilot in navigating the ship, even though he is appointed by public agencies, and the master has no right to supersede such a person do not apply to this case. The pilot is engaged in the navigation of the ship, for which, on grounds of public policy, the owners should be held responsible. The business is theirs, and they have certain rights of control in regard to it. They may determine when and how it shall be undertaken, and the master may displace the pilot for certain causes. But in England it has been held that even in such cases the owners are not liable.

The view which we have taken of this branch of the case is fully sustained by a unanimous judgment of the Court of Appeals of New York in *Lambheim vs. De Koninglyke Stoomboot*

Maatschappij 107 N. Y., 228. See also, *Secord vs. St. Paul Railway*, 18 Fed. Rep., 221; *McDonald vs. Massachusetts General Hospital*, 120 Mass., 432. We are of opinion that on both parts of the case the rulings at the trial were correct.

### SIBERIAN PENAL FLOGGING.

DR. BENJAMIN HOWARD<sup>1</sup> describes a case of legal flogging with the knout at a Russian penal colony on an island off the eastern coast of Siberia, and describes in detail the physical condition of the culprit. This man, who before had been several times a murderer, had recently killed for the sake of a few roubles another convict who, settled on a farm of his own, had become this culprit's benefactor. In the absence of capital punishment, and the impossibility of more distant exile, the only check upon many of the more hardened murderers is the fear of the lash, of which one hundred strokes at a time is the legal maximum.

The convict, aged thirty-two, was examined by the post surgeon in the usual punctilious manner in the presence of the court, the medical examination being imperative, in all cases of flogging, within the same day as that on which the punishment is to be administered. He was thin and anæmic, but there was no evidence of any organic disease or of his being other than in his usual health. Thereupon the sentence was ordered to be duly carried out, and one hundred lashes to be given that day. The culprit, heavily loaded with leg and wrist manacles, guarded by four soldiers was marched back to his cell, and the officials, none of whom seemed to relish the coming duty, took two dinners—one immediately, another two hours afterwards. Directly after the last dinner, the governor and officials in uniform being present, a long pine table about fourteen inches high, was placed in the centre of one of the prison courtyards, upon which, after another slight examination by the surgeon, the culprit placed himself face downwards. There were slits in the top of the table through which straps passed, buckling the culprit to it immovably, his entire back, buttocks, and thighs being bare. The knout, in general shape, was much like the whip used for dog-sledge driving: a short, thick handle of wood, with a thong about twelve feet long. The thong in this case was of stout raw-hide, which for the last four feet was in three tails, the terminal end of each being formed into a stout knot. The official flogger, at the word of command, with great skill brought the three tails with a sharp recoil just upon the buttocks, shouting "One."

This was responded to by a sub-officer on the opposite side of the culprit, who also shouted "One," entering the number at the same moment in a book. This form was continued with great care to the end. Until the fifth or sixth stroke the appearance of the parts struck was as if fifteen strips of white paper had been pasted across them, so completely was the blood expelled at the points of contact at each blow. From that time forward blood spattered until the whole surface of the buttocks was covered with it. At the fiftieth stroke the executioner changed sides, so that the two buttocks which alone were struck were made to share the violence equally. Before the fifty-first stroke was commenced the post surgeon felt the patient's pulse, when, had he thought it necessary, he could have had the remaining fifty strokes postponed. During the first twenty or thirty strokes, and until

the skin was pretty generally detached, the screams of the patient were all he could make them. They gradually diminished, but were reawakened on the flogger changing sides, until the sixtieth or seventieth stroke, when they subsided entirely into groans. On being unstrapped, the patient was in a cold, clammy sweat, deadly pale, and quivering, but by the help of two soldiers was able to take steps towards the hospital. In the hospital everything had been made ready for the patient's reception, where the wound and himself received as much care as if he had met with an accident for which he was not responsible.

On admission to hospital the pulse was 120 and very weak. The treatment was cold-water dressing and the internal use of stimulants. The appetite, which was naturally very small, was humored as far as the hospital resources would allow, until it grew to be all that could be desired. For about a week the temperature varied slightly, and the pulse was weak. By the third day all the loose shreds of remaining integument and cellular tissue had become gangrenous, for which antiseptic applications were kept applied. By the twelfth day the continuous use of antiseptic poultices had yielded a fairly clean wound. Its area was about fifteen by ten inches; and its depth, which invaded the muscular tissue, varied from half an inch to an inch. It looked much like a wound from an exploded shell. After this date, as the strength of the patient increased, cicatrization proceeded from the margins as fast as could have been hoped for.

The author says in conclusion, that in Russia indifference to death is no distinction; but the terror of the knout is universal, and in places 10,000 miles from the centre of administration this form of punishment is the most prompt, economical, and effective available. From a medical standpoint the physical results of flogging, as he saw it in its various forms in Siberia, disappointed him. In every case the primary shock and also the secondary shock have been less than was expected, and, bearing in mind the alleged former fatality of flogging in the English army, unless those reports were often exaggerations, some of the difference in the after-consequences may be attributed to the difference of position of the culprit during the flogging. In England the culprit was tied up to a post—in Russia, the culprit's head is always lower than the heart and than the part flogged.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending September 20, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter.	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	Wet't'r. *.	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	Daily mean. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Daily mean. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Daily mean. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	Daily mean. 8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	
S., 14	29.93	70 76 64	60 51 65	W.	N.W.	11 12	C. O.
M., 15	30.00	69 68 51	60 63 52	N.W.	N.W.	12 10	C. O.
T., 16	30.17	61 69 59	76 89 82	N.	E.	3 3	C. F.
W., 17	30.32	65 71 56	71 76 75	N.W.	S.W.	1 11	C. O. T.
T., 18	30.01	76 90 62	66 75 S.W.	N.W.	S.W.	9 21	C. F.
F., 19	29.97	68 71 64	70 65 68	S.E.	N.E.	11 6	C. F.
S., 20	30.29	65 75 51	73 63 68	N.W.	S.W.	1 12	C. F.

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threatening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, August 29th.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, SEPTEMBER 19, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for Feb.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York	1,515,291	728	339	25.69	13.87	13.18	2.61	4.39	
Chicago	1,069,859	472	246	31.99	5.93	13.98	11.02	3.69	
Philadelphia	1,046,964	389	154	22.11	12.85	8.74	4.37	6.17	
Brooklyn	806,343	374	211	28.87	10.42	16.31	1.87	5.08	
St. Louis	431,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	48,439	182	69	20.88	14.83	14.28	3.75	2.74	
Baltimore	434,439	167	76	23.35	9.58	10.18	4.19	4.19	
Cincinnati	296,908	98	30	12.24	11.22	2.06	2.04	5.10	
Cleveland	262,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
New Orleans	242,039	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg	210,000	91	40	29.67	8.79	8.59	8.79	7.69	
Milwaukee	240,000	83	46	34.91	13.25	18.07	2.41	6.02	
Washington	239,392	121	51	25.60	10.84	6.45	3.22	9.67	
Nashville	76,168	26	—	26.92	19.23	15.28	3.84	—	
Charleston	65,163	32	17	52.77	17.31	3.81	1.92	—	
Portland	36,425	8	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Worcester	81,675	28	14	56.74	7.11	32.14	—	—	
Lowell	77,696	30	20	40.00	6.66	36.66	—	—	
Fall River	74,236	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cambridge	70,028	27	12	7.40	—	7.40	—	—	
Lynn	55,727	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Lawrence	41,554	15	4	46.66	—	6.66	6.66	33.33	
Springfield	41,479	15	—	33.33	—	13.33	6.66	—	
New Bedford	40,733	33	18	24.24	12.12	18.18	3.03	—	
Salem	39,801	17	7	23.53	5.88	17.64	5.88	—	
Chelsea	27,269	12	7	16.66	25.00	16.66	—	—	
Haverhill	27,412	8	4	37.50	25.00	25.00	—	—	
Brookton	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Fauntleroy	25,445	16	9	31.25	18.75	25.00	—	6.25	
Glooucester	24,651	10	5	20.00	10.00	10.00	—	—	
Newton	24,379	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Malden	23,741	1	2	50.00	—	12.50	12.50	12.50	
Fitchburg	22,937	10	6	20.00	—	30.00	—	—	
Waltham	18,797	5	—	40.00	—	10.00	10.00	—	
Pittsfield	17,284	4	—	75.00	25.00	75.00	—	—	
Quincy	16,749	6	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport	13,947	9	1	11.11	22.22	—	—	—	
Merrid	11,079	3	2	—	33.33	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	10,193	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pembury	10,158	4	2	50.00	—	50.00	—	—	

Deaths reported 3,053; under five years of age 1,389; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 730, consumption 339, acute lung diseases 125, diarrhoeal diseases 361, diphtheria and croup 119, typhoid fever 133, scarlet fever 41, whooping-cough 27, cerebro-spinal meningitis 20, malarial fever 16, measles 9, erysipelas 5, puerperal diseases 5.

From scarlet fever New York 11, Chicago 8, Philadelphia 7, Brooklyn 9, Baltimore and Pittsburg 3 each, Cincinnati 2, Malden 1. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York 4, Chicago 5, Washington 3, Brooklyn 2, Philadelphia, Lowell, New Bedford, Gloucester, Malden and Newburyport 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 5, Milwaukee and Washington 4 each, Chicago, Philadelphia and Baltimore 3 each, Brooklyn and Pittsburg 2 each, Springfield 1. From malarial fever New York 8, Brooklyn 4, Baltimore and Nashville 2 each. From measles New York 4, Brooklyn 3, Pittsburg and Milwaukee 1 each. From erysipelas New York 3, Brooklyn and Milwaukee 1 each. From puerperal diseases New York 5.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,405,408, for the week ending September 12th, the death-rate was 17.3. Deaths reported 5,115; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 145, diarrhoea 273, whooping-cough 73, fever 32, measles 27, scarlet fever 27, diphtheria 24.

The death-rates ranged from 10.9 in Huddersfield to 26.2 in Sunderland, Birmingham 15.5, Bradford 19.2, Hull 16.9, Leeds 14.1, Leicester 17.2, Liverpool 22.0, London 15.0, Manchester 21.9, Newcastle-on-Tyne 24.7, Sheffield 19.6. In Edinburgh, Glasgow, and Dublin 22.1.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM SEPTEMBER 19, 1891 TO SEPTEMBER 25, 1891.

Assistant Surgeon THOMAS F. DEWITT, U. S. A., granted leave of absence for six months, on surgeon's certificate of disability.

Assistant Surgeon JEFFERSON R. KEAN, U. S. A., granted leave of absence for three months, on surgeon's certificate of disability.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING SEPTEMBER 26, 1891.

E. H. MARSTELLER, passed assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Petrel," and granted one month's leave.

O. D. NORTON, passed assistant surgeon, detached from special duty, Naval Academy, and to the U. S. S. "Petrel."

J. H. HALL, surgeon, detached from Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass., and placed on waiting orders.

G. P. BRADLEY, surgeon, ordered to Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass.

C. U. GRAY, surgeon, ordered to Naval Hospital, Brooklyn, N. Y.

J. F. GARDNER, passed assistant surgeon, detached from Naval Hospital, New York, and to the Naval Station, New London, Conn.

J. H. NORTH, assistant surgeon, detached from Navy Yard, New York, and wait orders.

GEORGE A. LUNG, assistant surgeon, detached from Naval Station, New London, Conn., and to the Navy Yard, New York.

M. H. SIMONS, surgeon, detached from the "Enterprise," and to hold himself in readiness for sea service.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MAINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE SIX WEEKS ENDING SEPTEMBER 19, 1891.

PURVILLE, GEORGE, surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. August 22, 1891.

LONG, W. H., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for twenty-two days. August 18, 1891.

AUSTIN, H. W., surgeon. To proceed to Delaware Breakwater Quarantine Station as inspector. August 28, 1891. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. September 3, 1891.

GASSAWAY, J. M., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for ten days. September 19, 1891.

STONER, G. W., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for ten days. August 15, 1891.

CARTER, H. R., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Cape Charles Quarantine for temporary duty. August 27, 1891.

WHEELER, W. A., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Cape Charles Quarantine for temporary duty. August 27, 1891.

BANKS, C. E., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for eleven days. September 3 and 9, 1891.

CARMICHAEL, D. A., passed assistant surgeon. Leave of absence extended thirty days, on account of sickness. September 10, 1891.

GLENNAN, A. H., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for seven days. August 29, 1891.

GUTERAS, G. M., assistant surgeon. Relieved from duty at San Francisco, Cal., to proceed to New Orleans, La., for special duty. September 14, 1891.

WEITENBAKER, C. B., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. September 10, 1891.

PRICK, J. C., assistant surgeon. To proceed to Evansville, Ind., for temporary duty. September 18, 1891.

YOUNG, G. B., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for eight days. August 29, 1891. To proceed to Cairo, Ill., for temporary duty. September 15, 1891.

HOUGHTON, E. R., assistant surgeon. To proceed to Vineyard Haven, Mass., for temporary duty. August 29, 1891. Granted leave of absence for sixty days and permission to go abroad. September 18, 1891.

## PROMOTION.

GOODWIN, H. T., assistant surgeon. Commissioned as passed assistant surgeon, to date from September 24, 1891. September 18, 1891.

## SOCIETY NOTICE.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION. — A regular meeting will be held at the Medical Library, 9 Boylston Place, on Monday, October 5, 1891, at 8 P. M.

Readers: Geo. T. Tuttle, M.D., "Kidney Disease and Insanity"; C. E. Vaughan, M.D., "A Case of General Peritonitis Caused by Chronic Abscess Originating in or near the Gall-Bladder." JOHN C. MUNRO, M.D., Secretary.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Transactions of the South Carolina Medical Association, Forty-first Annual Meeting, June 9 and 10, 1891.

Clinique Française (Hôpital International) Ecole de Pratique Médico-Chirurgicale. Programme des Cours. Paris. 1891.

## Original Articles.

INTESTINAL PERFORATION IN TYPHOID FEVER; ITS PROGNOSIS AND TREATMENT.<sup>1</sup>

BY REGINALD H. FITZ, M.D.,

Shattuck Professor of Pathological Anatomy in Harvard University, and Physician to the Massachusetts General Hospital.

(Concluded from No. 14, page 348.)

THERE remains for consideration another set of cases, several in number, of recovery from peritonitis of sudden onset in typhoid fever following the discharge of pus, offensive or not, by the rectum, vagina or abdominal wall. Food may be present in such pus. Such statements of fact do not necessarily show a primary perforation of the intestine, for the latter may have been caused by the peritonitis, which, in its turn, may have owed its origin to some cause apart from an intestinal lesion.

One of the most marked cases of this sort is that reported by Low.<sup>23</sup> The patient, five years old, during the course of his fever developed a hard, painful swelling at the right of the navel, which burst. Offensive pus was discharged, in which were several orange-colored masses as large as beans. The abscess healed ten days later. To accept this case as evidence of recovery from a typhoid perforation of the bowel, it is necessary to assume, first, that the case was one of typhoid fever, and then that there was a communication with the bowel. Of equal, if not of greater, importance in determining the possibility of recovery after typhoid perforation of the intestine, are the cases of prolonged life after the occurrence of symptoms suggesting a perforation, with the discovery of the latter after death. Buhl's<sup>24</sup> case has already been referred to. Hoffman<sup>25</sup> records the case of a man in whom a bilateral pleurisy arose during the course of typhoid fever, at a time when the abdomen was tense, hard, and occasionally painful. Death took place after an illness of some seven months. Towards the end of this time an abscess pointed in the ileo-caecal region, and was opened. Fæcal pus eventually escaped. At the post-mortem examination it was found that the ileum was perforated and adherent to the abdominal wall. It opened into an extra-peritoneal fistula, which was continued downwards into the groin, where it opened externally, and upwards through the diaphragm beneath the pleura. Intestinal contents were thus present in the thorax, but not in the pleural cavity.

The similarity of the symptoms of typhoid perforation of the bowel and those of inflammation of the vermiform appendix is striking. Cases of perforating appendicitis have repeatedly been regarded as of typhoid fever, and, as a rule, the symptoms in typhoid fever which suggest a perforation of the bowel are those which, in the absence of typhoid fever, would be regarded as diagnostic of an appendicitis. These symptoms are not merely similar, they are actually identical, even to the usual localization of the consequent peritonitis in the right iliac fossa. However familiar this resemblance may now appear, the only conspicuous mention it has received in medical literature is by Gourounee.<sup>21</sup> To be sure, he uses the terms

typhilitis and perityphilitis without appreciating the prominent part played by the appendix in etiology, and the cases he reports make no mention of the condition of this structure. He<sup>22</sup> "speaks only of ordinary typhilitis occurring in the course of typhoid fever." The tumor is regarded as faeces accumulated in the caecum in consequence of inflammation of the caecum. He<sup>23</sup> states that "in many cases the progress of the inflammation of the pericecal tissue is simultaneous with that of the caecum, but a pericecal abscess may sometimes be seen in the absence of an appreciable ulcer of the caecum."

Despite this extraordinary resemblance between the symptoms of so-called typhoid perforation of the intestine and those of perforating appendicitis, in a research made several years ago, I was enabled to find but three cases of this lesion attributable to typhoid fever. It is well known that the mucous membrane of the appendix contains numerous lymph-follicles, and that in typhoid fever these may become enlarged, necrotic and ulcerated. It is, therefore, noteworthy that but few cases of perforation of the vermiform appendix are recorded in the literature of typhoid fever. Morin<sup>24</sup> finds 12 cases in 64 (18.75%), which he collected from various sources, while Murchison<sup>25</sup> finds it but once in 39 cases. He suggests a doubt as to the nature of the disease in Morin's cases, in consequence of the large number of perforated appendices. Heschl,<sup>26</sup> among 56 cases, finds the appendix perforated in 8 (14.3%). But of 167 cases of perforated bowel in typhoid fever, collected for the purposes of this paper, I find but five cases, a fraction less than 3%, in which the appendix was reported as the seat of the perforation. Such differences may be explained, as suggested by Murchison, on the ground of an incorrect diagnosis during life. But they are quite as likely to be due to overlooking the appendix at the time of the autopsy. Even in the cases of fatal peritonitis in typhoid fever, in which it is stated that no perforation was found, there is no mention of the condition of the appendix.

Recent anatomical evidence is thus lacking of a relatively frequent perforation of the appendix in typhoid fever. Clinical evidence, on the contrary, though perhaps misunderstood, is abundant as to the probable frequency of perforative appendicitis in typhoid fever. The probability of its occurrence furnishes the best solution as to the prognosis of intestinal perforation in the latter disease. Most cases of recovery from symptoms of perforation of the bowel in typhoid fever, are those in which an attack of appendicitis is closest simulated, while the fatal cases of perforation of the bowel in typhoid fever are, in the great majority of instances, those in which other parts of the bowel than the appendix are the seat of the perforation. Hence the prognosis of apparent perforation of the bowel in typhoid fever is to be regarded as the more favorable the more closely the symptoms and course resemble those of an appendicitis.

Such a consideration at once indicates the appropriate treatment for perforation of the intestine in typhoid fever. All indubitable cases of this nature were those in which a post-mortem examination was

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Association of American Physicians, at its Sixth Annual Session, Washington, September 24, 1891.

<sup>23</sup> British Medical Journal, 1881, ii, 122.

<sup>24</sup> Zeitsehr. f. Kut. Arch., 1857, ii, l, viii, 12.

<sup>25</sup> Virchow's Arch., 1868, xiii, 227.

<sup>26</sup> De la Typhilité et Perityphilitis dans leurs Rapports avec la Fièvre Typhoïde. Thèse, Paris, 1881.

<sup>27</sup> Low, *cit.*, p. 2.

<sup>28</sup> Low, *cit.*, p. 12.

<sup>29</sup> These, Paris, 1859.

<sup>30</sup> Op. *cit.*, 625.

<sup>31</sup> Schmidt's Jahrb., 1853, lxxx, 42. Weiner Zeitschr., 1853, ix, 6.

necessary to make the diagnosis certain. The suggestion of a laparotomy for the relief of a perforated bowel was first made by Leyden<sup>47</sup> in 1884. In the same year Mickulicz<sup>48</sup> reports a successful case of laparotomy and intestinal suture in a patient with ichorous, purulent peritonitis, attributed to a typhoid, perforating ulcer of the small intestine. The patient had a small right inguinal hernia, but thought himself well. He was suddenly seized with a violent pain in the abdomen on leaping out of bed. Symptoms of peritonitis ensued, and at the end of the third day laparotomy was performed for the relief of a supposed intestinal obstruction. A median incision was made, offensive pus, in which were pieces of potato, was evacuated, and a hole was found in that part of the ileum lying above the ilium. The hole was opposite the mesenteric attachment, and was six millimetres long and four millimetres wide. Its edges were sharp, the mucous membrane not everted, and there was nothing abnormal in its vicinity except an increased redness of the intestine. The mesenteric glands were soft and about the size of hazel nuts. Mickulicz excluded the idea of a gangrenous, incarcerated hernia, because the outline of the hole was regular and oval; there were no phenomena of a reactive inflammation in its vicinity, and there was no positive evidence in favor of such a view. He claimed that the seat, size, and absence of other characteristic symptoms, excluded nearly all other than typhoid ulcers; while its position, edges, and the enlarged lymph-glands, were evidence in favor of a typhoid ulcer. Although admitting the force of his argument, there remains a question as to the existence of typhoid fever in this case. Its chief value lies rather in its being a successful case of laparotomy, where a perforation of the ileum away from the mesenteric attachment existed, than as illustrating the value of laparotomy in the treatment of intestinal perforation in typhoid fever.

The first operation for the relief of the symptoms caused by a perforating, typhoid ulcer of the intestine where there is no question as to the nature and seat of the lesion, was performed in 1887, by Lücke.<sup>49</sup> The symptoms suggestive of perforation took place on the eighteenth day of the disease and a laparotomy was performed twelve hours after their onset. The edges of the ulcer were cut out and the hole closed by sutures. The operation lasted some two hours and the patient died a few hours later. The hole in the ileum was about a foot and a half above the valve.

In the same year Bontecou<sup>50</sup> operated upon a case of typhoid perforation thirty-six hours after the onset of its symptoms. The patient died. Morton<sup>51</sup> states that Mr. Bartlett, of Birmingham, had performed a laparotomy in the case of a perforating, typhoid ulcer. Death took place two days after the operation. Although feces were found in the peritoneal cavity the hole in the intestine was not discovered, nor is the evidence furnished that the case was one of typhoid fever.

At the meeting of the German Surgical Congress in 1888, Frank<sup>52</sup> stated that Hahn had operated on two cases of peritonitis from perforation in typhoid fever, but both patients died. Furbringer<sup>53</sup> also refers to

the fact of Hahn's operations on some of his patients, all of whom quickly died after the operation. He alludes to the successful operation by Wagner. The fullest mention of this case I have been able to find is as follows:<sup>54</sup> "Wagner (Königshutte), in recent years has operated in three cases; first, on a woman convalescing from typhoid fever, for perforation of an intestinal ulcer; eventration of the intestines, irrigation, sutures of the wound without drainage. Recovery."

In 1889, Senn<sup>55</sup> operated upon a patient who was thought to have a volvulus. He had been treated for chronic bronchitis for three weeks during which time he made three visits to Dr. Senn's office. The temperature was never above 101° F. At the end of the third week there was an acute attack of pain in the left iliac region, followed by vomiting which became stercoraceous. Laparotomy was performed at the end of three days. "A number of loops of the upper portion of the ileum were found enlarged twice the size of the remaining portion of distended intestine, rotated on the mesenteric axis one complete turn from left to right." While the over-distended intestine below this point was being withdrawn about a pint of fluid feces gushed from the left iliac fossa. Perforation was discovered about six inches above the ileo-cæcal valve. The hole was closed by sutures. The operation lasted an hour and death took place in the course of a few hours. Three elliptical ulcers of the ileum were found below the point of perforation.

Bontecou<sup>56</sup> operated upon a patient who was in the sixth week of typhoid fever. Seventeen hours after the onset of symptoms of perforation, a circular hole about one-fifth of an inch in diameter was found in a patch some four or five inches from the ileo-cæcal valve. The hole was closed by sutures, but the patient died after a few hours.

In the *British Medical Journal*<sup>57</sup> is the following extract from a Japanese medical journal: "Kimura, a surgeon in the Japanese navy, records a case in which he performed laparotomy for perforating typhoid ulcer. The patient was a man aged thirty-four. The operation was done twenty-eight hours after the occurrence of perforation when the patient was collapsed and almost moribund. The perforation in the small intestine, about two inches above the cæcum, was of the size of a small pea. The perforated part of the intestine was turned inwards, and ten interrupted Lembert sutures applied. The abdominal cavity was washed out with a warm solution of dilute boracic acid, dried with a sponge; a large, gum-elastic tube was introduced and the wound stitched up and dressed antiseptically. The patient was 'cheerful' for a little time, but died about nine hours and a half after the operation."

Early laparotomy in typhoid perforation of the intestine (with a reasonable doubt as to the existence of typhoid fever in three of the cases) is thus recorded to have been performed ten times. The result was fatal in every case but one, that of Wagner, a complete record of which does not appear to have been published.

The inference is direct that this operation offers but slight hope in the early stages of typhoid perforation of the intestine. A like result occurs when the perforated spot is quickly found as when a couple of hours are demanded for the operation. The lack of

<sup>47</sup> Deutsche Med. Woch., 1884, xxi, 1.

<sup>48</sup> Volkmann's Samml. Klin. Vortr., No. 262.

<sup>49</sup> Deutsche Zeitsch. f. Chir., 1887, xvi, 1.

<sup>50</sup> Journal American Medical Association, 1890, vi, 455.

<sup>51</sup> The Lancet, Medical, Nov. 1, 1887, ii, 647.

<sup>52</sup> Deutsche Zeitsch. f. Chir., 1888, xvii, 4.

<sup>53</sup> Deutsche Wochenschr., 1888, xvi, 672.

<sup>54</sup> Bell, Zoon., Gbl. f. Chir., 1889, xxix, 66.

<sup>55</sup> Medical News, 1889, ix, 622.

<sup>56</sup> Loc. cit.

<sup>57</sup> British Medical Journal, 1890, ii, 777.



success is best attributed to the condition of the patient at the time, enfeebled as he usually is between the second and fourth weeks of the disease, when the perforation is most likely to take place.

Fatal as the results of this early operation have been in cases of peritonitis from typhoid perforation of the intestine, they have been more successful when a peritoneal abscess has been incised some time after symptoms of suspected perforation have taken place.

Barthélemy<sup>58</sup> records the case of a young soldier, who, at the end of typhoid fever, had a severe, deep-seated pain in the right buttock, extending to the kidney. An abscess was recognized in the iliac and lumbar regions. An opening was made a little above the iliac crest and three litres of pus escaped. The patient recovered.

Escher<sup>59</sup> reports as a case of recovery from supposed intestinal perforation in walking typhoid, one where an abdominal incision was made for the relief of a suspected incarcerated, right inguinal hernia after the third day of abdominal symptoms.

Taylor<sup>60</sup> states that a relapse took place in a patient thought to be convalescing from a severe attack of typhoid fever. The symptoms were more acute and dangerous than at first, and, at one time, there was so much collapse that a perforation was suspected. A tumor then formed between the sternum and navel and was incised four months after the disease began. Three pints of brown, slightly turbid fluid were evacuated. The patient recovered.

Although the reported instances of the successful result of an operation for the cure of circumscribed peritonitis in typhoid fever are comparatively few, I have been able to collect a considerable number in which recovery resulted from resolution or from the spontaneous evacuation of the inflammatory product. In seventeen cases of recovery by resolution, the peritonitic attack began in the second week in one, in the third week in eight, in the fourth week in one, in the fifth week in one, and in the sixth week in two. It began at the end of the fever in one, and during convalescence in three. Recovery took place in a week in one, in two weeks in three, in three weeks in two, in four weeks in one, and in two or three months in three. The length of time necessary for recovery in the remaining cases was not stated.

I find also seventeen cases of the spontaneous discharge of the pus in peritonitis in typhoid fever. Nine patients recovered, seven died, while in one case the result was not stated. The peritonitic symptoms began in the second week in two cases, in the third week in three, in the fourth week in two; in one walking case, in six convalescent cases, and in three during the course of the disease. Death is said to have taken place in six, fourteen and fifteen days, in three weeks, and in two and one-half months after the symptoms began. The pus was discharged into the intestines in thirteen cases; into the vagina in one, through the abdominal wall in two, and at the navel in one.

It appears from this statement that of twenty-seven cases of peritonitis in typhoid fever, whatever may have been the cause of the former, though often attributed to intestinal perforation, three recovered after operation, seventeen after resolution, and nine after the

spontaneous discharge of the pus. The comparison of this series of cases with those showing the results of early laparotomy for symptoms suggesting typhoid perforation, would indicate that the appropriate treatment for this complication would be delay until a probably encapsulated exudation proved unduly slow in absorption. An incision or early laparotomy for the relief of the peritonitis seems advisable only when the patient's condition is exceptionally good. Should the signs of the exudation persist a week or more, and the general condition of the patient permit an incision, surgical treatment would then be strongly advisable. That the patient may live for weeks after perforation has taken place is illustrated by the cases of Buhl and Hoffmann already mentioned.

In brief, immediate laparotomy for the relief of suspected intestinal perforation in typhoid fever is only to be advised in the milder cases of this disease. In all others, evidence of a circumscribed peritonitis should be awaited, and may be expected in the course of a few days. Surgical relief to this condition should then be urged as soon as the strength of the patient will warrant.

#### ASEPTIC AND ANTISEPTIC DETAILS IN OPERATIVE SURGERY.<sup>1</sup>

BY J. COLLINS WARREN, M.D., OF BOSTON.

In glancing over the abstract of Dr. Gerster's paper, it occurred to me that a presentation of the routine work of some of the hospitals in Boston would be the most useful contribution that I could make to this discussion. I have selected for this purpose the two larger hospitals—the Massachusetts General and the Boston City Hospitals, and a special hospital—the Children's Hospital—which, owing partly to its limited material and partly to the very excellent work done by its hospital staff, is able to produce most satisfactory results. The larger hospitals, which are general hospitals, have such an abundant material,—the City Hospital being supplied from the city of Boston and the Massachusetts Hospital receiving patients from all parts of New England and beyond,—that the surgeons have a much more difficult problem to deal with in endeavoring to maintain a high standard of work. At the Massachusetts General Hospital, particularly on public operating days, the number of operations under ether, performed by Dr. Porter and myself during the winter months, has occasionally been as high as eighteen, and has covered a period of from five to six hours. This requires a large force of assistants and complicated preparations to preserve an aseptic standard.

The new abdominal ward is the feature of the Massachusetts General Hospital where the aseptic system is seen to best advantage, as in the amphitheatre both septic as well as aseptic cases are necessarily operated upon. This ward is entirely separated from the hospital. The patient who is to be operated upon is prepared for the operation in the general ward. The day before the operation the abdomen is shaved, scrubbed with soap and water, then with ether, and finally with corrosive sublimate (1-1000) and a corrosive poultice (1-5000) is applied for the night, and renewed in the morning. A vaginal douche, of corrosive (1-10000) or carbolic acid (1-400) is given also. Some surgeons

<sup>1</sup> Discussion of the paper by A. G. Gerster, M.D., read before the American Surgical Association, Washington, September 23, 1891.

<sup>58</sup> Ann. d. chir. franc. et étrang., 1841, Gourroumer. Op. cit.

<sup>59</sup> Wiener Med. Woch., 1887, xxxviii, 607.

<sup>60</sup> Lancet, 1890, i, 961.

scrub the abdomen with chlorinated soda, ether, and peroxide of hydrogen successively, or with permanganate of potash and oxalic acid before using the corrosive wash. The scrubbing process occupies one hour, and is much complained of by the patients. The patient, at the time appointed for the operation, is carried across an open area to the abdominal ward, where there are separate rooms for each patient and an operating theatre. The latter deserves a word here. The room is lighted at the north end and above by plate-glass. The floor is of asphalt, the walls are of marble and polished brick, and the seats are of slate. A gallery on the sides and over the entrance is allotted to students and visitors. There is no plumbing in this building connected with the sewer. The patient, as soon as convalescent, is transferred to another ward.

Instruments are sterilized for fifteen minutes in the Arnold sterilizer, or boiled according to the desire of the surgeon; after use they are scrubbed with soap and brush to remove whatever may remain upon them. If the instruments are removed from the towel immediately on being taken out of the sterilizer, there is no rusting. At the Children's Hospital they are wrapped in a towel soaked in a solution of glycerine and water (two ounces to the pint) before being placed in the sterilizer, and this is found to prevent all rusting. The ligatures used are of silk or catgut; the silk is sterilized immediately before the operation. Large-eyed or self-threading needles are used, which have been passed through a flame. The catgut is soaked in ether for several days, and is then placed in a solution of corrosive sublimate (1-100) in strong alcohol (95 per cent.). In some cases it is afterwards boiled in alcohol in a closed jar for half an hour, and then preserved in absolute alcohol. Both silk and catgut at all the hospitals are kept upon glass reels or on the small glass spools used at the Johns Hopkins. Silk or silver-wire sutures, double needled, are used for the abdominal wound. They are wrapped in a towel and sterilized. Interrupted sutures are used about two to the inch, and include the peritoneum. Between most of these there are superficial stitches.

The sponges used are made of worsted and gauze, as suggested by Dr. J. W. Elliot, and are of all sizes and shapes. Large flat sea sponges are also used to keep back the intestines. They are sterilized by steam before the operation, and are kept in weak corrosive or boiled water, according to the wish of the operator.

White duck coats are worn by the operator and his assistants. They are usually sterilized, and preserved in bags until the operation. The towels which surround the abdomen and all other towels used are either sterilized or wrung out of corrosive (1-2000).

The dressings are prepared in the ward. Corrosive or plain gauze is cut in strips, and after being folded in a towel is sterilized for half an hour. The wound having been dusted with boracic powder or aristol, the dressing is carried, still in the towel, and adjusted without being touched by the hands. Absorbent cotton is placed outside, and held in place by adhesive plaster and swaths.

In suppurating cases in this hospital small cheap sponges with a large mesh are used. These are kept, one for each day in the week, in stone jars, which hold a carbolic solution (1-20). Each day the sponges are taken out and dried, and before operation are soaked

in hot corrosive (1-3000). When it is desired to perform a dry operation, as is frequently the case in amputation of the breast, for instance, absorbent gauze, from which the oil has been removed, is cut and folded in pieces of the desired size, and sterilized in a towel, which is opened at the time of operation.

There is a general tendency at all the hospitals to use as little drainage as possible. The wounds are made as dry as possible before suturing, and buried and quilted stitches are taken when needed to prevent the accumulation of fluids in pockets. In large wounds quill drainage-tubes introduced by Dr. H. H. A. Beach are used by many surgeons. Their thin walls give a large lumen, and their blunt points protect the wound.

They are washed, and kept in corrosive (1-1000). These are removed in thirty-six to sixty hours, and the sinus closes quickly where they have been inserted. Bone drainage-tubes are used when the dressing is left undisturbed for one to two weeks. Rubber drains are used in suppurating wounds. They are kept in solution of corrosive (1-1000) or carbolic acid (1-20).

The surgeon's hands are washed first in two sets of soap and water, sometimes dipped in ether, and are afterwards scrubbed in strong corrosive. They are then soaked in a hot solution of weak corrosive, and the nails are thoroughly cleansed with the orange dental-stick (as suggested by Dr. M. H. Richardson).

Brushes used in the abdominal ward are dried after each operation, and are put in corrosive sublimate (1-1000) one-half hour before being used. In the out-patient department a brush attached to a chain is kept constantly in a solution of strong corrosive.

The vagina is prepared for an operation by a douche of four quarts of hot water the day before the operation; and after careful washing on the day of the operation, a douche of corrosive sublimate (1-10000) is used. Sulpho-naphthol or carbolic acid, in a strength of 1-400, is also used. For disinfection of wounds the following solutions are used: Corrosive sublimate, from 1-1000 to 1-10000; carbolic acid, from 1-20 to 1-40; biniodide of mercury; sulpho-naphthol.

At the City Hospital the general arrangements do not differ essentially from those above described. The preparation of the patient's skin is delayed, however, until the day of the operation. In both hospitals the soap poultice is occasionally used the night before the operation. If green soap is used, it must be worked into a lather with charpie, and then applied; otherwise it will blister the skin. A special set of very fine sponges are used for laparotomy. These are washed in very hot corrosive, then in hot water, and are kept in a glass jar in a carbolic solution (1-30).

White linen coats or frocks are worn both at the City and Children's Hospitals, and over these rubber aprons, which are scrubbed in corrosive sublimate.

The sutures are kept in rubber-tubes, which are passed through a diaphragm of rubber placed about midway in a glass jar. Beneath the diaphragm is a corrosive solution, above it is alcohol, in which the needles lie. The needles can be drawn from the jar as the surgeon needs them.

The corrosive and iodoform gauze is prepared in the hospital, cut in small squares when sent to the ward, and kept in tin boxes, from which it is removed with instruments. Dry sterilized gauze is prepared as follows: The gauze is cut in squares, soaked in ten per cent. glycerine and water solution, and heated in the dry oven to 150° C. The presence of the glycerine

prevents the charring of the gauze. Gauze is also sterilized by steam heat, and dipped in strong corrosive before use.

The catgut is prepared in a special way by the apothecary, Mr. Tucker, who has tested his material thus prepared by culture, and found it to be absolutely sterile. The catgut is allowed to stand for twenty-four hours in aniline oil, and is then heated while still in this oil to 115° C. for fifteen minutes. It is then transferred to a ten per cent. solution of glycerine in alcohol until it is soft enough to use, and is transferred to a three to four per cent. solution of glycerine in alcohol so as to render it less slippery.

The results obtained at the Children's Hospital are said to be excellent. The class of operations performed here are for the different forms of surgical tuberculosis and deformities, and also the radical cure of hernia. The organization of the operation and the care of the room is under the personal supervision of a very able sister, who has the necessary scientific knowledge. The instrument tables have slate tops. The operating table has a porcelain dish with slightly raised edges, which drains through a central hole into a pail hung beneath the table. Everything that is used during the operation is sterilized in the Arnold sterilizer. The instruments, being protected by the glycerine from rusting, are left in the towel until it is opened by the surgeon. Sterilized water is used for sponges and hands during the operation.

The patient's skin is usually prepared during etherization. In case of hernia, this is done the night before, soap and ether being used. A corrosive poultice is then left on over night. Before the operation the child's legs are covered with sterilized towels, a rubber dam being placed over them, and held in place with elastic bands. The dam is also placed about the body if necessary. Over the rubber, sterilized towels are laid. Irrigation is used during the operation. The brushes are constantly kept in a solution of corrosive (1-5000). Soap, corrosive and alcohol are used for the hands. The dressings consist of pads of absorbent cotton wrapped in sterilized gauze. These are kept in tin boxes, and are removed with instruments when applied. If pus has been found during the operation, the pads are soaked in corrosive sublimate (1-5000) before being applied. The dressings are not changed for a week or ten days. First intention is expected in abscesses as well as in wounds.

The silk used is boiled fifteen minutes, and kept twenty-four hours in a fifty per cent. solution of corrosive, and is preserved in strong alcohol. The catgut is first scrubbed with yellow soap, allowed to stand in ether forty-eight hours, in corrosive (fifty per cent.) for forty-eight hours, and finally preserved in the following solution:

Corrosive sublimate . . . .	gr. xv.
Glycerine . . . . .	3 lbs.
Absolute alcohol . . . . .	3 AXXI.

This prevents the precipitation of the corrosive. Injection of iodoformized oil into joints and abscesses have not been used for some time at this hospital. They were first employed some ten years ago, but have been largely abandoned.

As will be seen, catgut is still used in all three hospitals, and is also largely employed in private practice, and the method used for preparing it is practically the same, with one or two exceptions.

The following experiment by Brunner, of Zurich,

seems to bear ample testimony to the efficiency of the method of preparation. Brunner manufactured gut from the intestine of an animal dead of anthrax. The raw gut thus prepared, when inoculated into animals caused fatal anthrax in all cases. He succeeded in making it aseptic in the following way: The raw catgut was scrubbed in strong soft-soap (Kalisife), then placed either directly in corrosive sublimate (1-1000) or after leaving it one half-hour in ether. It was preserved finally in the following solution:

Corrosive sublimate . . . .	1 part.
Absolute alcohol . . . . .	900 parts.
Glycerine . . . . .	100 parts.

As an example of what is done in private operations, I will mention some of the details of the organization of an operation performed in a private house this summer, at which our colleague, Dr. W. W. Keen, was present.

The case was trephining for epilepsy, over the centre for the right shoulder, in a boy eight years of age. The parlor, on the second floor, was selected for the operation. The carpet was taken up; the curtains were removed; the floor was thoroughly scrubbed; and the walls and ceiling were dusted. Three dozen towels, six sheets and five white duck operating coats were sterilized, wrapped in oiled paper, and brought to the house the morning of the operation. My instruments, including the cyrtometer, were sterilized the night before, and placed in a linen bag (devised by Dr. S. J. Mixer), or wrapped in clean sheet-lint taken fresh from the roll. The worsted sponges were also sterilized and wrapped in lint.

The child's head was shaved the afternoon before, washed in soap and water, poulticed a few hours in green soap, and kept over night in a corrosive poultice (about 1-1000). It was scrubbed the last moment before the operation again in corrosive. Cheap nail-brushes made of wood-fibre bristles were used for this purpose. They sell at retail at ten cents apiece, and can be discarded after each operation. The hands were prepared as already stated. The button of bone, removed by the one and one-quarter inch trephine, was kept in a solution of corrosive sublimate (1-10000) in a glass standing in a basin of water of temperature of over 100° F. There were about one dozen fragments removed by the rongeur forceps. Warm boiled-water was allowed to trickle over the exposed brain. The bone was replaced at the conclusion of the operation. No drain was used, but a shred of corrosive gauze was placed between two stitches on the second day, to allow the serum to ooze out. This was removed two days later. The wound healed by first intention.

The dressing used consisted of Linton moist gauze, applied loosely, and held on by pads of absorbent cotton wrapped in the same gauze, and retained by a roller bandage. The catgut which I use for ligatures is prepared by soaking in ether two days. It is then placed in absolute alcohol, and is changed twice. I prefer this to the catgut of commerce as the method of preparation is not disclosed.

It is not always necessary to use sterilized linen in private practice. The best results can be obtained by a free use of towels soaked in hot solutions of corrosive sublimate. On one occasion I happened to have the opportunity to count the wash, and found that I had used five dozen pieces. The case was an extensive dissection in cancer of the breast. The temperature rose to 99° F. on the second night, and after that was normal. Union by first intention.

In regard to the technique of operating, I would urge the importance of avoiding inoculating the freshly dissected surfaces with the products of disease which are removed during the operation. This we are all fully aware of when the case is one of suppuration, but few surgeons realize the necessity of avoiding infection with the products of tuberculosis. The recent experiments in Europe in the inoculation of cancer show clearly that fragments of the growth can be grafted upon the healthy human tissues, and I have little doubt in my mind that many a case of recurrence has been due to want of care in this respect on the part of the operator.

A good deal of bruising is done by the hæmorrhagic forceps, particularly if the skin is included. Small sloughs form, which, although they do not endanger the wound, delay union somewhat. More care should be employed in their application.

Sealing by collodion is common in Boston as early as the second or third day, even in operations of some magnitude. But this dressing is not used in the hospitals as a primary dressing in laparotomy, or in large wounds like excisions of the breast.

A well circumscribed collection of pus forms an abscess which heals easily after a moderate sized opening, if well washed out at the time of operation. Burrowing pus must, however, be followed relentlessly and without delay. It must be remembered that the exclusion of air favors the growth of anaerobic organisms, and that it is only by free cutting that this tendency can be overcome. Multiple incisions should be substituted, if possible, for the enormously long incisions which are coming into fashion. The question of stitch abscess seems to me an important one to settle. This does not appear to depend so much upon the aseptic quality of the thread used as is supposed. Deep stitches are liable to wound large vessels. A stitch hæmatoma increases tension and is liable to infection through the suture sinus from the septic layer of the epidermis above. Tight dressings are often a cause of septic infection. Experimental work in this direction would have a practical value.

## Clinical Department.

### GYNECOLOGICAL CASES AT THE ST. ELIZABETH'S HOSPITAL.

REPORTED BY DR. F. W. JOHNSON, M.D.

REPORTED BY DR. F. B. ROSS, House-Officer.

THE following cases are selected from among those operated on during Dr. Johnson's term of service, December, 1890, to March, 1891. Somewhat over a year ago an in-door department for gynecology was established at St. Elizabeth's Hospital, and put under the charge of four gynecological surgeons. Since then a similar department has been established at the Carney Hospital.

Through the kindness of the corporation and the staff a ward containing twelve beds was put at the disposal of this department, and in conjunction with the other members of the staff it was allowed the use of eight private rooms. The nursing in the gynecological department is first class, being under the direct supervision of one of the Sisters of St. Francis who has had extended experience in the care of this class of patients.

We have every facility in the way of operating-room, instruments, sterilizers, and assistance, for abdominal work.

Cœliotomy was done seven times; Alexander-Adams operation was done eleven times; carcinoma uteri was operated on twice; electrolysis for uterine fibroid was done twice; one case each of operation for malignant adenoma and laceration of the cervix; one case of imperforate hymen; one operation for complete rupture of the perineum.

All instruments, ligatures, sponges and towels are rendered aseptic by being kept for one-half hour in confined steam. The sterilizer is so made that only as many compartments as are necessary for a particular operation need be used. The greatest care is exercised in securing clean hands and clean finger-nails. After every cœliotomy an abdominal supporter of elastic silk is made for each patient. The supporter is worn every day for one year to diminish the liability to hernia.

CASE I. Cœliotomy: Removal of abscess of left ovary.

A. T., single, twenty-nine years of age, entered the out-patient department with a history of pain in right ovarian region for seven years, and occasional pain in left ovarian region. Unable to work. Menstruation began at fourteen. Flows one day every four weeks. Flows but little. Confined to bed during menstrual periods. Frequent headaches. A diagnosis was made of retroversion with adhesion, and right salpingitis. She was treated at intervals in the out-patient department until August 8th, when she entered the hospital.

August 16th. Evidence of quite extensive inflammation about the uterus was present. From this time until December 1st she was under constant treatment in the hospital; rest in bed, iodine, hot douches and packing having been faithfully tried.

December 1st. Examination found a retroflexed adherent uterus with a mass as large as a hen's egg to the right of the uterus and apparently adherent to it.

December 6th. Examined under ether by Drs. Johnson and Conant. A tumor as large as a small orange was found to the right of the uterus and seemed to be in the right broad ligament. The left ovary as large as an English walnut was prolapsed down beside the uterus.

December 13th. Cœliotomy was performed by Dr. Johnson, assisted by Drs. Conant and Burrage. Dr. Burrage, under whose care she had been in the out-patient department, felt quite sure an enlarged tube would be found on the right side. The right tube was found distended almost to bursting, and in separating the adhesions it ruptured, allowing something less than one-half pint of thin, clear fluid to escape into the abdominal cavity. On the left side the ovary had been converted into an abscess and was everywhere adherent. While freeing it from adhesions it ruptured, and about two ounces of very foul-smelling pus escaped into the peritoneal cavity. The abscess walls were ligated off, and the mass removed.

Dr. W. F. Whitney reported: "The specimen which I received from you on Saturday I am inclined to think is ovarian rather than tubal; but shall have to wait a day or so longer before sending the final report, until I can make some good sections from the hardened specimen. The examination of the hardened specimen received from you Saturday shows it to be a multilocular cystic tumor, the size of a large plum. The external surface in places is slightly corrugated, recalling

the appearance of the surface of an ovary. The inner lining of the cysts is quite smooth. Microscopic examination of the hardened specimen shows a fibrous wall rich in cells, with large and tortuous vessels, and with here and there fibrous centres similar in character to those following menstruation. The specimen, I think, is an ovary."

After thoroughly irrigating the abdominal cavity with hot boiled-water, and inserting a drainage-tube at lower angle of incision, the wound was closed. Drainage-tube removed on the fourth day. Within twenty-four hours after the operation it was evident that the skin and subjacent tissues over the lower part of the back would slough. The healing of the bed-sore kept her in the hospital until January 30th.

March 18th. Reported herself as perfectly well. Has menstruated regularly every four weeks. Duration and amount of flow same as before the operation.

**CASE II.** Cœliotomy: cystoma of ovary, chronic peritonitis.

B. G., single, thirty-four years of age, entered the hospital December 15th. Grandfather died of cancer. Five years ago had an attack of pelvic inflammation, which was followed by an abscess which discharged through the vagina. One year later had a severe attack of peritonitis. Six years ago was told she had an ovarian tumor on the left side. Constant, severe abdominal pain confining her to bed most of the time for the past few weeks. Since last May has been unwell every two to three weeks. Flows six to eight days, and saturates ten to twelve napkins. Severe dysmenorrhœa, confining her to bed and requiring morphine for its relief; frequent headache; poor appetite; constipation; painful micturition, with more or less tenesmus.

December 17th. Examined, under ether, by Drs. Johnson, Kingman and Conant. The uterus was found well to the left, and on the right there was a fluctuating tumor reaching above the umbilicus, and extending along the median line to the left. It bulged into Douglas's cul-de-sac, feeling like a so-called pelvic abscess.

December 20th. Cœliotomy. Dr. Conant assisted. Dr. John G. Blake was present. Abdominal walls very vascular. Dr. Conant, under such a condition of affairs, has observed that adhesions are usually present, and that there is increased vascularity within the abdominal cavity. The cyst was adherent to right parietal peritoneum, and in front and on the left side its wall was covered by adherent omentum and mesentery. An attempt was made to free these adhesions, but the hæmorrhage was so severe, after going a short way, that it was abandoned, and the cyst, having been emptied of two quarts of thick, chocolate-colored fluid, was sutured to the abdominal opening, and drainage-tube inserted. The wall of the cyst was at least one half-inch in thickness. The cyst was washed out twice each day.

December 27th. Discharge from sac sweet, but cavity contained only five drachms of water when filled. This showed that part of the cyst must have been shut off by adhesion of the walls, and the cavity that was closing up was only a small portion of the original cyst.

January 6th. An attack of peritonitis on left side of abdomen. Vomiting, with great pain, for several days.

January 7th. Bulging of abdomen on the left side, just below the umbilicus.

January 17th. Abdomen opened for exploration. Dr. Conant assisted. Incision opened directly into a cavity containing about a quart of bloody serum and pus. This was found to be a part of the old cyst that had been shut off from the first opening and pulled by adhesions over to the left. The cavity was washed out, and drainage-tube inserted. The cavity was washed out twice every day, and by March 1st it was entirely obliterated. Hydrogen peroxide was freely used in this case, and worked admirably. Although still in the hospital, she is up and about, makes her bed, and goes over the stairs. The abdomen is as soft as in the normal condition.

**CASE III.** Cœliotomy: chronic salpingitis and peritonitis.

S. H., single, twenty-four years of age, entered the hospital December 15th. Five years ago fell down stairs. The accident was followed by severe backache. A retroversion was found at that time. After packing for some weeks the uterus was replaced, and a pessary was worn for two years. Two years ago had an abortion performed. This was followed by an attack of peritonitis, and since then she has had more or less pelvic trouble. For ten days previous to entering the hospital she had been suffering from an attack of peritonitis on the right side of the pelvis.

On examination, under ether, by Drs. Conant and Johnson, a mass as large as a small coconut was found in the right side of the pelvis, and felt exactly like an intra-ligamentous cyst. There was no bulging into the vagina. Aspiration resulted in the withdrawal of a clear, serous fluid. In thirteen days the mass on the right side had entirely disappeared. Discharged.

February 26th. Entered the hospital for removal of tubes and ovaries. It was decided to leave the left ovary and tube if they were found healthy.

February 28th. Cœliotomy. Dr. Conant assisted. Abdominal walls were very vascular. Adhesions were found on entering the abdomen bridging over the pelvic cavity in every direction. On the right side the tube and ovary were so firmly imbedded that it seemed best to leave that side alone. On the left side the tube and ovary were removed after a great deal of trouble in separating adhesions from mesentery and omentum. Great difficulty was experienced in stopping bleeding from mesentery, which was of a dark angry-looking color.

Dr. W. F. Whitney reported as follows: "The specimen from the case of S. H. consisted of the ovary and a portion of the tube. The former was of normal size, surface whitish and opaque, and on section numerous small cysts with clear contents were found. The tube was of normal size, slightly tortuous, and covered with adhesions, which passed over on to the ovary. The interior of the tube showed no marked change. The diagnosis is chronic peritonitis and retention cysts of the ovary."

Drainage-tube was inserted and left in thirty-six hours. During the first six hours seven drachms of bloody serum were sucked from the tube, after that only clear serum was obtained. Within eight hours after removal of the tube both temperature and pulse went up, and it was feared that it had been removed too soon. Whiskey was immediately given by the rectum in large doses, and one drachm of sulphate of magnesia was given by the mouth every half-hour. In a few hours the bowels began to move, and in all moved seven times. At once temperature and pulse

dropped, and convalescence was uneventful. Wound healed perfectly.

March 25th. Menstruation has not returned.

CASE IV. Celiotomy: Intra-ligamentous cysto-adenoma.

J. G., married, twenty-nine years of age, entered the hospital January 9th. Amenorrhœa for two and a half years. For two weeks before entering the hospital she had severe pain in the right ovarian region.

January 15th. Operation. Dr. Burrage assisted. A cyst of the right ovary about the size of a large orange, was found growing between the layers of the broad ligament. After separating the layers of the broad ligament the cyst was found to be so adherent that it could not be removed. After emptying it the walls were sewed to the abdominal incision, and a drainage-tube inserted. Within thirty-six hours the pulse was 128 and the temperature 101.8°. No flatus had been passed. Abdomen distended, and patient very restless. I well knew what this meant, and no time was lost in giving twelve ounces of liquid citrate of magnesia, with repeated enemas of turpentine and water. The paralysis of the intestine once overcome, the septic peritonitis would disappear like smoke. Next day bowels had not moved; pulse 120, temperature 101°. Twelve ounces of liquid citrate of magnesia were given, and repeated in four hours. During the day, in addition to two ounces of sulphate of magnesia, sixteen grains of calomel were given. Stercoraceous vomiting was present. In the evening the bowels began to move, and kept moving most all night. Next morning the temperature was normal. For fifteen days the pulse was quite high, due to the presence of the tube as has repeatedly been seen in such cases. On the sixth day the sutures were removed. Union was perfect down to drainage-tube. Seven days after the operation salivation appeared. The gums became swollen and soft, the teeth loosened and the mouth was very sore. It was all of six weeks before the mouth was well. Eighteen days after the operation the cyst had closed so that the tube was pushed out. Excellent results were obtained from the use of peroxide of hydrogen. In five weeks after the operation she was up and about.

March 11th. Discharged at own request. A sinus one inch in depth and the size of a knitting needle still remained in the lower angle of the scar where the tube had been.

April 18th. Sinus almost closed.

September, 1891. Six silk sutures were discharged through this sinus, and then it closed.

CASE V. Celiotomy: Chronic peritonitis.

M. E. M., single, twenty-four years of age, entered the hospital January 12th. Phthisical family history. Four years ago had pleurisy with effusion. Has constant severe pain in lower abdomen, requiring several injections of morphine almost daily. Appetite poor. Bowels constipated. Between four and five years ago consulted a physician for menorrhagia, and an application was made inside the uterus at the first visit. From that she had leucorrhœa, never any before. Soon after consulted another physician for menorrhagia. Electricity was used, and one electrode was passed inside the uterus. Within forty-eight hours after the first application of electricity peritonitis ensued. In July, 1889, had another attack of peritonitis. In February, 1890, had another attack. During this

attack was seen by Dr. R. H. Fitz, and it was his opinion that the peritonitis was of tubal origin. The three attacks were severe. Since the last attack she has been confined to the bed most of the time.

Up to the attack of peritonitis in 1890, menstruated every two to three weeks with profuse flow. Since then has flowed every five to seven weeks, but the amount has been excessive. Has severe abdominal pain one to two days before, and first two days of the flow. She had seen seventeen physicians since the first attack of peritonitis. Ten had advised against, and seven for an operation. Dr. Johnson saw her in consultation with Dr. H. L. Smith, a few months after the third attack of peritonitis. Under ether, the left ovary and tube were found down behind the broad ligament and adherent.

January 14th. Operation. Dr. Conant assisted. Dr. H. L. Smith was present. Both ovaries and tubes were removed. The right ovary and tube, this was the side on which the attack of peritonitis began in February, 1890, were adherent to omentum, mesentery and broad ligament. The left ovary and tube were adherent to omentum and broad ligament. In four days the morphia was stopped and she has taken none since.

Report of Dr. W. F. Whitney, on both ovaries and Fallopian tubes: "Both presented similar appearances although one was rather more marked than the other. The surface was covered by relatively firm fibrous adhesions binding tubes and ovaries together, and completely obliterating the free end of the tubes. The tissue was in general injected with blood. Both tubes were dilated, one much more so than the other. There was a slight hemorrhage into the opening of the tubes with a thickening of the membrane and in places slight granulation tissue. The walls of the tubes were infiltrated with small, round cells. The ovaries contained numerous small retention cysts, but otherwise did not present any abnormal appearance. The diagnosis is chronic peritonitis and salpingitis."

Convalescence was without a drawback. Two months after the operation there had been no return of the abdominal pain. From March 15th she flowed nine days and soaked twenty-four napkins. She was told that the flowing was probably due to hyperplastic endometritis. This condition has been observed in a few cases after removal of tubes and ovaries for chronic peritonitis, coming on a few months after the abdominal operation. Curetting with the application of nitric acid cures the disease.

CASE VI. Celiotomy: chronic peritonitis.

L. T. W., single, thirty-four years of age, entered the hospital January 31st. For the last fifteen years has had poor health. Severe headache and backache. Backache has been the chief trouble. Dysmenorrhœa has been intense for the last four or five years. For the past four or five months the pain has been most marked two days before the flow, continuing with severity throughout. Menstruates regularly every four weeks; flows four to five days; saturates six to eight napkins. Has been able to get out but little during the past year, and has suffered an "immense amount of pain." Poor appetite. Bowels constipated.

February 2d. Operation. Dr. J. W. Elliot was present in consultation, Dr. Conant assisted, Dr. F. F. Whittier was present. After the abdominal cavity had been opened, Dr. Elliot examined the pelvic organs,

and agreed with Dr. Johnson that both ovaries and tubes should be removed. The right ovary was in a pocket formed by adhesions between the right tube and peritoneum covering the posterior surface of the right broad ligament. Left ovary and tube prolapsed into Douglas pouch and adherent.

Dr. W. F. Whitney's report: "Ovaries and tubes varied somewhat in size, the one being a third larger than the other. The surface was smooth, whitish opaque, and here and there were small cysts, with thin, clear, fluid contents to be seen shining through. Upon section, the outer fibrous layer was found to be slightly thickened, and in the cortical layer were relatively few Graafian follicles to be seen. The organ was filled in all directions by numerous white, convoluted cicatrices, and there were numerous smooth-walled cysts varying from the size of a pin's head to a large pea. There were evidences of chronic peritonitis in the form of slight adhesions. It has also suggested itself to me that the swelling of the ovary at the menstrual period may in some way cause pressure on the nerves in the centre, where there are numerous cysts and a thickening of the external fibrous coat."

Convalescence was without a drawback.

CASE VII. Cæliotomy: chronic peritonitis.

A. B. W., single, twenty-six years of age, entered the hospital February 23d. Pthisical family history. Menstruation began at fifteen. Regular up to one year ago, since then has been unwell every twenty-one to twenty-three days. Formerly flowed seven, now flows five days. Severe pain in the lower abdomen first three days of the flow. Unable to exert herself but little, or to do any work, on account of the severe abdominal pains. During the past eighteen months has had several quite severe uterine hemorrhages, brought on by over-exertion. Eighteen months ago had a severe attack of peritonitis. It was three months before she was out of the house. This evidently was the starting point of the severe pelvic troubles.

February 25th. Operation. Dr. Couant assisted, Dr. Bundy was present. On the left side, the ovary and tube were found adherent to the mesentery. On the right, the ovary was found in a cavity bridged over with adhesions, and it was necessary to dig it out with the index-finger. Both tubes and ovaries were removed.

Dr. W. F. Whitney's report: "Specimen from the case of A. B. W. consisted of ovaries and tubes. The former were of normal size, surface smooth, and in no way presented any marked deviation from the normal. The tubes were about normal size; one was slightly larger than the other and a little tortuous. The surfaces of both were covered with thin, highly vascularized adhesions; the fibrinated extremity of one was entirely closed by adhesions, and that of the other partially so. The mucous membrane was slightly thickened and folded, otherwise not abnormal. The changes seem all to be those of a chronic peritonitis."

Sutures removed on the seventh day. Union perfect. Eleven days after the operation a small superficial abscess appeared in the line of incision. With this exception convalescence was uninterrupted.

(To be continued.)

The Algerian Council of War has recently condemned a soldier to death for having struck on the face the surgeon of his regiment who had refused to place him on the sick list.

## A CASE OF DERMATITIS IODOFORMI.

BY ALBERT H. TUTTLE, M.D., CAMBRIDGE, MASS.

Mrs. R., sixty years of age, and a Bavarian by birth, while acting in the capacity of nurse, used iodoform very freely. Within twenty-four hours from the time of its use, a fine eruption consisting of macules, papules and vesicles took place over those parts of the body exposed to the air, namely, the face, neck, hands and wrists.

Soon a diffuse redness united all the lesions, and there was considerable oedema in the parts, more especially the eyelids and back of the hands. The conjunctiva was intensely congested.

The eruption appeared simultaneously in all the parts exposed, but was most severe on the hands and between the fingers, where the contact with the drug was greatest. There was no apparent abrasion of the skin anywhere, through which absorption could have taken place.

Between the fingers the vesicles, which for most part were about one-eighth of an inch in diameter, became more plentiful, in many places becoming confluent, after which the superficial epithelium came away as light colored masses, leaving a red oozing surface behind.

On the fifth day there was some headache, and the urine was tested with nitric acid for ioline, but the result was negative.

Itching was a prominent symptom, and exfoliation of the epidermis occurred over the back of the hands. By using a borax solution for the eyes and carbolized cosmoline on the skin, resolution was rapidly established, during the course of which several large red blotches appeared on the palm of the hands.

The course of the trouble, which was somewhat protracted by the continued exposure of the patient to iodoform during the beginning, was about ten days. The inflammation grew rapidly worse, until recognizing iodoform as the cause of the trouble, its use was discontinued.

On questioning the patient, I found that twice before she had suffered from similar attacks after exposure to iodoform in the treatment of her patients.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN SURGERY.

BY H. L. BURRELL, M.D., AND H. W. CUSHING, M.D.

ON THE EFFECT OF THE DIVISION OF CERTAIN CONSTITUENTS OF THE SPERMATIC CORD IN THE RADICAL CURE OF VARICOCELE AND OTHER OPERATIONS UPON THE VITALITY OF THE TESTICLE.

Dr. WM. H. BENNET has contributed an article of considerable interest regarding the cure of varicocele.<sup>1</sup> The principal points to which Dr. Bennet wishes to call attention may be summed up in the following conclusions, which, of course, are very different from what is commonly taught, but which he believes are perfectly sound:

(1) That the vas deferens having been displaced in the manner usually adopted in operations for varicocele, the spermatic artery does not accompany it, but remains with the spermatic veins. (2) That in cases

<sup>1</sup> Lancet, March 7, 1891, p. 532.

of varicocele the division of the main trunk of the spermatic artery, together with the veins, if the ordinary principles of surgical cleanliness be observed, is not only harmless to the testicle, but probably aids in the ultimate relief of the affection by diminishing the pressure of blood going to the testis at the time when almost all the returning veins are suddenly obliterated. (3) That the division of the vas deferens, spermatic artery, and spermatic veins, which entails a section of apparently the whole cord, is not necessarily followed by sloughing, or even subsequent wasting of the testicle, provided that a perfectly aseptic condition of the wound is maintained.

#### EXCISION OF THE GASSERIAN GANGLION.

William Rose,<sup>2</sup> records a case of removal of the Gasserian ganglion for acute neuralgia, first affecting the inferior division of the fifth nerve, for which he stretched the inferior dental nerve and divided its mental branches, giving temporary relief. The trouble continued, and later he trephined the lower jaw and cut away a piece of the nerve trunk. This produced only temporary relief. A year later the pain returned, and in addition there was severe pain in the right side of the tongue indicating the extension of the trouble to the lingual nerve. He then cut down upon the inferior dental and lingual nerves in the pterygoid region, but this was not satisfactory. Finally the pain returned and implicated the alveolar border of the right upper maxilla and extended to the vertex of the head, showing that the superior maxillary division of the fifth nerve was involved. In accordance with a suggestion of Dr. Ferrier he decided to remove the Gasserian ganglion. This operation he performed in the following manner:

He first removed the upper maxilla in the usual way, and then inserted the pin of a half-inch trephine into the foramen ovale and removed a ring of bone. He then caught sight of the Gasserian ganglion on the petrous bone, passed an aneurism needle gently beneath it without injuring the dura. The patient suffered somewhat from the shock, but on the following day her condition was satisfactory. She, however, complained of heat and pain at the back of the right eye-ball, which was very congested, this increased and resulted in panophthalmitis, necessitating the removal of the eye. Her progress in all other respects was very satisfactory. The neuralgia entirely ceased and had not since returned. He thought that in future, when it was necessary to remove the ganglion, this might perhaps be accomplished without removing the jaw. He extremely regretted the loss of the eye, and was disposed to regard it as accidental and not as a necessary result of the operation.<sup>3</sup>

#### TRANSPLANTATION OF MUCOUS MEMBRANE.

The experimental works of E. Djatschenko has contributed the following data to our knowledge in this subject.<sup>4</sup>

The superabundant fat-tissue from the under side of the transplanted piece must be removed with scissors; still all the submucous cellular tissue must not be cut away, or the conditions for the re-establishment of the blood-circulation in the transplanted piece are less favorable. The piece must be firmly and intimately against its new base; to this end hemorrhage

must be stopped, the clotted blood carefully removed, and the transplanted piece sufficiently pressed against the wound surface. Before transplantation, the piece must be washed off in a warm (37° to 38° C.) six per cent. salt solution. Soaking in this solution for not over one and a half hours will not act injuriously.

The operation should be aseptic, but neither the transplanted piece nor the wound surface should be exposed to the use of strong antiseptic solutions. The transplanted piece must be protected from dessication, and it should, if possible, cover the whole wound surface, as the uncovered portion becomes a scar.

#### THE FINAL RESULT OF LIGATION OF THE AFFERENT ARTERIES IN ENLARGED THYROID.

Professor Rydygier, in Krakau, has treated twenty-one patients suffering from thyroidal disease, by the above method, as introduced and advocated by Wölfler, and has from his personal experience published the following conclusions:<sup>5</sup>

Unilateral ligation of the thyroid arteries is uncertain and insufficient in a majority of cases. Still less successful is the ligation of both superior or of both inferior arteries. Kocher's proposition to ligate the vessels of the opposite side when unilateral ligation has been found unsuccessful, is also unsatisfactory, since the interval between the operations permits the development of collateral circulation to prevent the desired effect. The unilateral ligation is inefficient in fibrous and cystic thyroids. The best results were obtained with medium-sized recent parenchymatous thyroids where the gland tissue was not at all or only slightly degenerated. These were much diminished in size and sometimes returned to normal size. Especially successful were the cases of very vascular tumors. The sequelæ of total extirpation of the thyroid have not been seen after arterial ligation, for as much tissue remains after the diminution in size of the gland, as after bilateral resection.

The writer's report concludes with the histories of his twenty-one cases.

#### A NEW OPERATION FOR SPASMODIC WRY-NECK, NAMELY, DIVISION OR EXSECTION OF THE NERVES SUPPLYING THE POSTERIOR ROTATOR MUSCLES OF THE HEAD.

W. W. Keen, M.D., has devised and performed the following operation in view of the implication of the posterior muscles of the neck which rotate the head in cases of spasmodic torticollis.<sup>6</sup> The operation consists of the following steps:

*First Step.*—The field of operation having been shaved and disinfected, make a transverse incision about half an inch below the level of the lobule of the ear, from the middle line of the neck posteriorly, or even slightly overlapping the middle. This incision should be two and a half to three inches long.

*Second Step.*—Divide the trapezius transversely.

*Third Step.*—Dissect up to the trapezius and find the occipitalis major nerve as it emerges from the complexus and enters the trapezius. In the complexus is an intra-muscular aponeurosis. The nerve emerges from the complexus at a point between this aponeurosis and the middle line, usually about a half inch below the incision, but sometimes higher up, and then enters the trapezius. It is always a large nerve of the

<sup>1</sup> Boston Medical Journal, Nov. 1, 1890.  
<sup>2</sup> American Journal of Surgery, February, 1891, p. 132.  
<sup>3</sup> American Journal of Surgery, 1891, xiv, 1, 7.

<sup>4</sup> Arch. L. Klin. Chir., 1890, xl, 1, p. 806.

<sup>5</sup> Annals of Surgery, January, 1891, p. 44.



size of a stout piece of catgut, and it is easily found if sought for at the right place.

**Fourth Step.**—Divide the complexus transversely at the level of the nerve. This division should be made by repeated small cuts, so as not to cut the nerve which is our guide, after which dissect the nerve still further down from the anterior surface of the complexus, where it arises from the posterior division of the second cervical. Cut, or better, excise a portion of the posterior division before the occipitalis major arises from it, so as to catch the filament to the inferior oblique muscle. This divides the *second cervical*.

**Fifth Step.**—Recognize the inferior oblique muscle by following the sub-occipital nerve towards the spine. The nerve passes immediately below the border of the muscle.

**Sixth Step.**—Recognize the sub-occipital triangle formed by the two oblique muscles and the rectus capitis posticus major. In this triangle lies the sub-occipital close to the occiput. It should be traced down to the spine itself, and be divided, or better, excised. This divides the *first cervical*.

**Seventh Step.**—An inch lower down than the occipitalis major, and under the complexus, is the external branch of the posterior division of the third cervical to the splenius. When found it is to be divided or excised close to the bifurcation of the main trunk. This divides the *third cervical*.

A drainage-tube and horse hairs are to be inserted, and as the patient lies on the back, although the wound is very deep, the condition is most favorable for good drainage. If desired, the posterior muscles can be united by buried sutures, independently of those in the skin. The after-treatment is the same as for ordinary operations.

#### AN IDEAL CHOLECYSTOTOMY IN TWO STAGES.

In order to avoid the undesirable sequelae of the usual operation, namely, fistula, Wölfler has modified the operation with a satisfactory result, by opening the gall-bladder extra-peritoneally in the usual way; then the bladder is sutured, and when healed finally, is dissected from its attachments, dropped into the abdominal cavity, and the opening in the abdominal wall closed by suture, as in a laparotomy. Senger is reported as having operated in a similar manner in one case.<sup>7</sup>

#### CONTUSIONS OF THE ABDOMEN.

M. Moty<sup>8</sup> has made a careful study of contusions of the abdomen with special reference to injuries from horse-kicks.

He divides the cases into three classes: the light, the medium and the grave. In the first class he includes contusions in which the intestines and other important organs have escaped injury, and is diagnosed by the progressive disappearance of the symptoms of the shock, and the absence of signs of perforation and extravasation. The second class includes those cases which present some complication, as acute general peritonitis, rupture of a large vessel or of important viscera, and require treatment for from two to three weeks. The third class includes those where a rupture or extensive laceration of the intestines has taken place. The prognosis in all these cases should always be reserved for several weeks on account of the possibility of the development of peritonitis.

He arrives at the following conclusions:

(1) Horse-kicks of the abdomen in many cases produce grave lesions of the intestines.

(2) These lesions are perforations produced in three ways: by rupture, by crushing, and by laceration.

(3) The diagnosis of perforation can often be established by the acute pains resulting after the injection of fluid.

(4) Large perforations and ruptures demand laparotomy and intestinal suture.

(5) This operation may be successfully performed notwithstanding the presence of peritonitis.

(6) Exploratory laparotomy for diagnosis is not permissible. The expectant plan of treatment is always indicated in case of doubt.

(7) The prognosis of contusion of the abdomen should be reserved for a month, in view of the complications which may result.

#### THE TREATMENT OF PENETRATING GUNSHOT WOUNDS OF THE ABDOMEN.

This is a subject which is still open to discussion, and William B. Coley,<sup>9</sup> has contributed an extremely interesting and valuable article on this subject. In one sense it is an answer to an article by M. Reclus and M. Nogués in the *Revue de Chirurgie* of February, 1890, which makes a vigorous attack upon the so-called American method of treating gunshot wounds of the abdomen, and advocates their treatment by the old "laissez-faire" principle.

Dr. Coley has collected 165 cases treated by laparotomy, and has made a careful analysis of the cases. He considers the value of the so-called infallible hydrogen gas test, and notes the following objections to the test: (1) The test is not an "infallible" index of the condition of the alimentary canal. (2) The danger of producing infection of the peritoneal cavity. (3) It shows nothing as to the condition of other viscera, wounds of which "frequently" demand operative interference. (4) It prolongs the operation, interferes with respiration; adds to the shock. (5) It increases the liability of the sutured wounds to give way.

Of the total number, 165, there were 51 recoveries and 114 deaths, giving a mortality of 67.2 per cent. Of this number there were 81 cases of wounds of the "small" intestine, with 25 recoveries, or a mortality of 67.5 per cent; 24 cases of wounds of stomach, six recoveries, mortality 75 per cent; 36 cases of wounds of colon, 12 recoveries, mortality 66.6 per cent; 19 cases of wounds of liver, eight recoveries, mortality 58.7 per cent; 11 cases of wounds of kidney, one recovery, mortality 90.9 per cent; 50 cases, carefully analyzed, showed a mortality of 66½ per cent. for wounds of the small intestine uncomplicated with other visceral injuries, and 70 per cent. when other viscera were wounded.

Wounds of the stomach, liver, and colon all showed the same mortality in *uncomplicated* cases, 66½ per cent.

In the 81 cases of wounds of the small intestine there were 439 perforations, or an average of 5.4 for each case.

Laparotomy was performed in nine cases in which no viscera were wounded; of these nine cases, six made prompt recoveries, and in two of the fatal cases

<sup>7</sup> Schmidt's Jahrb., des gesammten Med., 1891, Bd. 229, p. 181.

<sup>8</sup> *Revue de Chirurgie*, No. 11, 1890, p. 878.

<sup>9</sup> *American Journal of the Medical Sciences*, vol. ci, No. 3, March, 1891, p. 215.

the operation was delayed until the fourth and sixth days, and then performed with the patient *in extremis* for septic peritonitis.

There were 25 cases in which the alimentary canal was found intact; of these, 12 recovered and 13 died; mortality 52 per cent. (this includes many of the fatal kidney cases); 16 cases of resection, three recovered.

Hydrogen-gas tests were used in 13 cases; of these, 11 died, two recovered; mortality 81 per cent. (The test was used in one other case in which operation was not resorted to, and patient recovered.)

Of the total 165 cases, in only nine instances did the operator fail to find all the perforations. In 48 cases, where the causes of death were given, 25 were assigned to septic peritonitis, 19 to shock, 4 to hæmorrhage. In 16 cases, where drainage was used, six recovered and 10 died; mortality 62.7, slightly below the average.

Dr. Coley draws the following conclusions from the above statistics.

Given a shot-wound of the abdomen, the indications are: (1) *Exploratory incision* in the region of the wound to ascertain whether or not it is penetrating. (2) If penetrating, *median laparotomy* as soon as possible after the injury has been received unless suffering from severe shock. (3) Signs of peritonitis, just beginning or well developed, while diminishing the chances of success, are by no means a contra-indication for operative interference.

#### PROLAPSE OF THE RECTUM.

Dr. Vernieuil proposes to overcome this condition by a new procedure which has for its object the elevation and attachment of the rectum to the region of the coccyx, rather than a narrowing of the lower portion of the bowel.<sup>10</sup> The operation is performed as follows:

After reposition of the prolapsed portion, with the patient in the lithotomy position, two incisions, from four to five centimetres in length, are made, at right angles to the long axis of the anus, from the opening of the latter in an outward direction. From the point where these incisions terminate, two other incisions pass to meet each other at the point of the coccyx, thus including an equilateral triangle with its base placed anteriorly. This triangular flap is loosened from behind forward, and left temporarily attached to the tissues surrounding the anus, comprehending in its thickness the skin, the subcutaneous cellular tissue, together with the fibres of the external sphincter. With this flap strongly retracted by means of blunt retractors, the posterior wall of the rectum is loosened for a breadth of from five to six centimetres, and to a height corresponding to the distance from the anus to the tip of the coccyx. Four threads are now passed transversely through the posterior rectal wall, parallel with each other, and not including the rectal mucous membrane. The upper one of these sutures is placed at a point in close relation to the point of the coccyx, while the lower one is removed about fifteen centimetres from the anus. By means of a needle with an eye at the point, which is passed through the skin from without, the threads are drawn through the points of emergence of their respective ends, being selected at about four centimetres from the median lines at either side. The upper suture should be on a level with the articulation between the first bone of the

coccyx and the sacrum, and the lower at about the point of the coccyx; the intervening sutures are placed about equi-distant between. These are now secured upon one side in such a manner that the first and second, and the third and fourth are tied together; rolls of iodoform gauze being placed beneath the loops to prevent the latter from being buried with the skin, strong traction upon these secures the rectum in its new position, and the other ends of the thread are similarly secured. The triangular-shaped flap is now removed, the muco-cutaneous anal margin being preserved, and after inserting a drainage-tube, the wound is closed by sutures.<sup>11</sup>

#### THE TREATMENT OF COMPLETE PROLAPSE OF THE RECTUM.

Harrison Cripps<sup>12</sup> believes that while it may be necessary for the cure of complete prolapse of the rectum, occasionally to resort to complete excision, that, as a rule, the use of lineal cautery is founded upon sound physiological principles attended with very slight risks.

"Since prolapse is due to the slipping of one coat of the bowel on the other, together with want of sufficient rigidity in its walls to prevent invagination, the binding the muscular and mucous coats together, and at the same time stiffening the walls by inflammatory deposit, would seem to be plainly indicated. An exudation artificially produced in the submucous tissue meets this indication by cementing the coats firmly together, thus effectually preventing slipping, and at the same time giving the bowel sufficient rigidity. The actual cautery is admirably fitted to produce an abundant inflammatory exudate. Before performing the operation the bowels should be thoroughly emptied. The patient should be anesthetized and placed in lithotomy position. If possible, the prolapse should be made to protrude; four lines of cautery are then drawn along the bowel in its long axis. These lines should begin well within the canal of the bowel at the apex of the protrusion and terminate at the anal margin; they should be about one-quarter of an inch in width, and deep enough to thoroughly sear but not actually destroy the mucous coat. Where the cautery lines cross large veins these should be tied on each side by passing a threaded needle beneath and knotting. If much time is spent in the operation swelling will take place and the reduction will be difficult.

"In case the prolapse cannot be made to protrude, the bowel may be cauterized *in situ* by using the duck, bill speculum, which may be shifted when necessary. The actual cautery is most satisfactory, since Paquelin's instrument is too hot when first applied and loses heat too readily. After operation a thick india-rubber tube one-third of an inch in calibre and seven inches in length is passed into the bowels for five inches. Strips of oiled lint are then packed around the tube, extending as far as possible into the bowel. Cotton-wool well dusted with iodoform is finally packed into the tube and in and about the anus; thus firm support is given and at the same time the escape of flatus is not prevented.

"Special care must be taken to prevent the descent of the bowel during the early stages of healing. In forty-eight hours the first dressing is removed, the parts are washed, and a clean dressing is applied.

<sup>10</sup> *Annals of Surgery*, March, 1891, p. 218.

<sup>11</sup> *Lancet*, vol. II, No. 15, 1890; *American Journal of the Medical Sciences*, vol. 61, No. 5, May, 1891, p. 616.

After the first few days the dressing can be dispensed with, but the tube is retained for ten days. During this time the bowels should be kept locked by small doses of opium. Evacuation is finally accomplished by means of castor oil and enemata. The patient must not be allowed to strain, and must empty the bowel while lying on his side with the anus drawn a little from the middle line. This should be enforced for at least six weeks, during which time the consolidation is taking place."

(To be continued.)

## Reports of Societies.

### AMERICAN SURGICAL ASSOCIATION.

TWELFTH ANNUAL MEETING HELD IN WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22-25, 1891.

(Continued from No. 14, page 359.)

#### WEDNESDAY. — SECOND DAY.

ASEPTIC AND ANTISEPTIC DETAILS IN SURGERY, by DR. A. G. GERSTER, New York.

Personal cleanliness and cleansing of the field of operation are to be accomplished by mechanical measures rather than by disinfectants. The dirt and oily matter of the skin is removed by emollient potash soap and stiff brush. This is followed by the germicidal lotion. The hands of the surgeon may be sterilized in the following manner: The nails are trimmed short, the hands scrubbed with soap and brush in hot water for one minute. The nails are then cleaned and the hands immersed in strong alcohol and then washed in 1:1000 corrosive sublimate solution. Brushes require careful attention. They may be sterilized by boiling in for five minutes in water containing one per cent. of washing soda. They should be kept in 1:1000 bichloride solution.

Instruments are sterilized by boiling for five minutes in soda solution, in a covered vessel. The addition of the soda prevents formation of rust.

Dressings are rendered absorbent and sterilized by steam. Strong antiseptic agents in dressings are objectionable from their action on the skin. Dressings may also be sterilized by boiling in soda or potash lye.

The use of Florida sponges was recommended as owing to their cheapness they can be used once and then thrown away. Boiling of sponges is to be condemned. Sponges are best prepared by heating followed by immersion in dilute muriatic acid, as it is removed by washing; then immersed in water for ten days to permit the spores to germinate. Each sponge is then kneaded in hot water for one minute with potash or soft soap. They are then placed in five per cent carbolic solution for twenty-four hours. As a substitute for the large flat sponges used in laparotomy he recommended the substitution of pads of absorbent gauze.

In operating, few instruments, sponges and assistants should be employed. The dissection should be clean, the tissues being cut rather than torn. Irrigation should not be employed except when special indications are present. In the abdominal cavity irrigation was condemned. When the peritoneal cavity is contaminated by pus, etc., simple wiping away of the matter is sufficient.

In perfectly aseptic operations, no drainage is re-

quired. Iodoform gauze can often be substituted for the use of tubes. Drainage by tubes is required where there is progressive suppuration.

In combating septic morbid processes, mechanical measures, such as incision, drainage and irrigation are of more importance than chemical measures.

DR. J. COLLINS WARREN, Boston, described the details of operative surgery as practised in the Boston City Hospital, the Massachusetts General Hospital, and the Children's Hospital.

DR. J. WILLIAM WHITE, Philadelphia, thought the time had not yet arrived when the use of antiseptics could be dispensed with. He preferred an antiseptic dressing in all cases except where the wound is absolutely sterile, and where no discharge is to be expected. While in a general way he agreed as to the value of mechanical measures in cleansing the skin he saw no good reason for throwing aside entirely the use of the weaker chemical solutions. There are so many cases in which we cannot be sure that the wound is aseptic, antiseptic dressings become of importance. He had tried the gauze substitute for sponges in abdominal work, but had found it objectionable from the fact that when the gauze remains long in contact with the intestines, threads of the gauze adhere to the intestines.

DR. JOSEPH RANSOHOFF, Cincinnati, said that in some cases it was absolutely impossible to render the part aseptic, and cited cases illustrating this point. In cases where it became clear that the wound is infected, he removes the dressings and soaks the part in hot water. He had discarded the use of sponges altogether. In the majority of cases he employs the aseptic dressing, but could see no harm in the use of antiseptic dressings. Dressings, etc., in private practice may well be sterilized by heating in the oven. He thought that tight closing of the wound should be practised oftener than it now is. Drainage is rarely used except in wounds already septic. He often uses catgut for drainage. In the septic cases he thought that probably the surgeon was often responsible for the infection of the wound. By clean incisions, cutting far away from the disease, and by not using the sharp spoon too freely, infection of the wound in suppurating cases can often be prevented.

DR. E. M. MOORE, Rochester, asked what objection was there to irrigation? In amputations for instance, irrigation with 1 to 1000 bichloride solution affords a ready means of removing clots, etc. The clots are removed and the wound can be left in a dry state. If this irrigation does no harm, why not use it? Dr. Gerster had condemned it, but he had not given his reasons for such condemnation. In certain cases of abdominal section, where there was oozing of blood, hot irrigations of aseptic water were of great service.

DR. GERSTER, in conclusion, said that he did not condemn antiseptic methods. He employed both methods. In its proper place asepticism is infinitely superior to antisepticism, but the cases must be properly selected. Teachers must be careful not to go too far in advance of the rest of the profession. Those who have not learned the detail should be warned to stick to the older methods and working up the higher methods.

#### THE SURGERY OF THE SPINE,

by J. WILLIAM WHITE, M.D., Philadelphia.

The conditions discussed were: congenital deformi-

<sup>1</sup> See page 367 of the Journal.

ties, tuberculosis of the spine, neoplasms and traumas. Under this first head, *spina bifida* is the only condition requiring consideration. In this, injection by an iodo-glycerine solution offers the greater prospect of ultimate recovery with the least immediate danger.

In tuberculosis of the spine the indications for interference are the evacuation of pus, removal of a sequestrum or of a focus of carious bone, and relief of the cord from pressure. There are records of 14 operations upon the bodies of vertebrae for abscess, with eight cures, five cases improved and one death, which had no relation to the operation. There have been 40 cases of operation on the spine for the relief of pressure. In 22 there was either improvement or cure. The effect of suspension in the treatment of Pott's paralysis has been so favorable that it should occupy a prominent position.

Conclusions in regard to operative treatment of spinal tuberculosis with symptoms of pressure on the cord, were:

(1) The paralysis in Pott's disease is not, as a rule, due to a transverse myelitis or hopeless degeneration, and is not usually due to the pressure of the carious or displaced vertebrae; but is in the majority of cases the result of an external pachymeningitis, which results in the formation of an extra-dural connective tissue tumor.

(2) Speaking generally, a favorable prognosis is to be given, especially in children, in cases of Pott's paralysis, in which the abscess, if any exists, can be evacuated; the treatment by extension and with plaster jacket can be employed, and the patient can be put under the most favorable hygienic conditions.

(3) In cases in which all this has been tried unsuccessfully, or in those in which disease is slowly but steadily progressing to an unfavorable termination; where with more or less complete loss of motion and sensation below the level of the lesion, there are incontinence of urine and feces and the development of bed-sores, and especially where acute symptoms threaten life, resection becomes justifiable.

(4) Operation having been decided upon for any or all of the above reasons, the prognosis will be favorable in direct proportion to the youth and strength of the patient, the absence of generalized tuberculosis and the nearness of the lesion to the base of the sign.

(5) When the tuberculous process affects the arches and there is paraplegia, we may sometimes operate, hoping not only to free the cord but at the same time remove the focus of disease. This double indication may also be fulfilled in those cases where without bony disease there is posterior pachymeningitis or a tuberculoma occupying the canal.

(6) If the lesion of the bodies of the vertebrae is in the lumbar region at a point where these bodies are accessible, it might be possible in certain cases to expose the cord from the back, by removal of the laminae, with the object not only of removing pressure but of reaching and taking away the diseased bone and tubercular granulation.

(7) In tuberculosis of the body of a vertebra and compression of the cord by anterior pachymeningitis we can fulfill only one indication—liberate the cord from pressure. We should operate only in grave cases where acute compression, the appearance of respiratory complications, the rapid development of degenerative processes force us to interfere, or where the course of a chronic case is steadily toward a fatal

termination although no advanced visceral tuberculous lesions are present.

In regard to neoplasms, it was said that every case of focal spinal lesion, thought to depend on a tumor and not distinctly a malignant and generalized disease, should be regarded as amenable to operative interference, no matter how marked the symptoms of pressure may be, nor how long continued.

**Traumatism.**—The indications and contra-indications for trephining in spinal fractures are based on the following points: (1) the nature of the vertebral lesion and the nature and extent of the medullary lesion; (2) the time which has elapsed since the traumatism; (3) the regional level of the medullary lesion.

The following conclusions were presented:

(1) Some objections urged against operative interference in spinal traumatism, that is, hemorrhage, frequency of absolute destruction of the cord, pressure from inaccessible fragments of bone, etc., have been shown to be unsupported by clinical facts; others were largely due to a well-founded dread of (a) the shock, in those cases operated on in pre-anæsthetic times, and (b) consecutive inflammation, suppuration and pyæmia in pre-antiseptic periods.

(2) Some results of recent operative interference in properly selected cases of fracture of the spine are encouraging, and should lead to the more frequent employment of resection of the posterior arches and laminae: (a) in all cases in which depression of those portions either from fracture or dislocation is obvious; (b) in some cases in which, after fracture, rapidly progressive degenerative changes manifest themselves; (c) in all cases in which there is compression of the cauda equina from any cause, whether from anterior or posterior fracture or from cicatricial tissue; (d) in the presence of characteristic symptoms of spinal hemorrhage, intra or extra medullary.

(3) Operation is contra-indicated by a history of such severe crushing force as would be likely to cause disorganization of the cord. The question which will remain in doubt previous to operation will usually be that of the extent of damage done to the cord and the possibility of its taking on a reparative action. As to this, the safest rule is that which has been formulated by Lauenstein, namely, that if after the lapse of six or ten weeks there is incontinence of urine or incontinence of feces, and especially if there is also the development and spreading of bed-sores, but little is to be hoped for from the unaided efforts of nature. If, however, these symptoms are absent, and if there be the least improvement it will be proper for the surgeon to wait operative interference still longer.

DR. H. H. MURPHY, of St. Louis, dwelt upon the importance of remembering the liability of severe shock in these spinal operations. He reported three cases of bullet wounds of the spinal column, one of which ended fatally.

DR. JOHN B. ROBERTS, Philadelphia, insisted that injuries and diseases of the spine of a surgical kind, should be treated as we treat injuries of the cranial cavity. Cases of Pott's disease with angular curvature have been referred to, but sufficient stress has not been laid upon the fact that many of these cases with motor paralysis improve under ordinary remedies, the inflammatory exudation being absorbed. In traumatism of the spine, we should explore the spine as we should the brain. In severe injuries with fracture spicules of bone are often driven down on the cord.

DR. J. J. PUTNAM, of Boston, thought that the dangers of inflammation had not been sufficiently dwelt upon. Some cases of spinal injury, after one to four years, show some improvement. In such cases an operation may add to the improvement.

DR. JAMES M'CANN reported two cases of spinal injury in which operation had been performed. In one, death followed. In the other, there was great improvement.

#### THE TREATMENT OF TUBERCULOSIS OF BONES AND JOINTS BY PARENCHYMATOUS AND INTRA-ARTICULAR INJECTIONS.

by DR. N. SENN, Chicago.

The following conclusions were presented:

(1) Parenchymatous and intra-articular injections of safe antibacillary substances are indicated in all subcutaneous tubercular lesions of bones and joints accessible to this treatment.

(2) Of all substances, so far employed in this method of treatment, iodoform has yielded the best results.

(3) The curative effect of iodoform in the treatment of local tuberculosis, is due to its antibacillary effect, and its stimulating action on the healthy tissue adjacent to the tubercular product.

(4) A ten per cent. emulsion in glycerine or pure olive oil is the best form in which this remedy should be administered subcutaneously.

(5) The ethereal solution should never be employed as it is liable to cause necrosis of the tissues overlying the abscess or iodoform intoxication.

(6) Tubercular abscesses and joints containing synovial fluid or tubercular pus should always be washed out thoroughly with a three to five per cent. solution of boracic acid before the injection is made.

(7) Injections should be made at intervals of one or two weeks, and their use persisted in until the indications point to the cessation of tubercular inflammation and the substitution for it of a satisfactory process of repair, or until the result of this treatment has shown its inefficacy and indications present themselves of the necessity of resorting to operative interference.

(8) If the treatment promises to be successful, symptoms pointing to improvement manifest themselves not later than after the second or third injection.

(9) In tubercular empyema of joints and tubercular abscess, gradual diminution of the contents of the joint or abscess at each successive tapping, and lessening of the solid contents of the fluid and increase of its viscosity, are the conditions which indicate unerringly that the injections are proving useful, and that in all probability a cure will result from their further use.

(10) Moderate use of the limb is compatible with this method of treatment, provided the disease has not resulted in deformities, which would be aggravated by further use of the limb. In such cases correction of the deformity should be postponed until the primary joint affection has been cured by the injections.

(11) Parachymatous and intra-articular medication with antibacillary material, has yielded the best results in tubercular spondylitis attended by abscess formation and tuberculous of the knee and wrist joints.

(12) This treatment may prove successful in primary osseous tuberculosis followed by involvement of the joint, provided the osseous foci are small.

(13) Extensive sequestrums of articular ends with secondary tubercular synovitis, always necessitates resection, but preliminary treatment by iodoform injection

into the affected joints constitutes a valuable preparatory treatment to the operation, and adds to the certainty of a favorable result.

(14) In open tubercular affections of joints, incision, scraping, disinfection, iodoformization, iodoform gauze tampon, suturing, and subsequent injections of iodoform emulsion is advised, and yields excellent results, and should be employed in all cases in which a more formidable operation can be avoided.

(15) Balsam of Peru ranks next to iodoform in the treatment of tubercular affection of bones and joints; and if the latter remedy for any reason cannot be employed, or has failed in effecting the desired result, it should be given a fair trial, if operative treatment is not urgently indicated.

#### THURSDAY. — THIRD DAY. — EXECUTIVE SESSION.

The officers for the ensuing year are as follows: President, Dr. Phineas S. Conner, Cincinnati; First Vice-President, Dr. L. McLane Tiffany, Baltimore; Second Vice-President, Dr. Levi C. Lane, San Francisco; Secretary, Dr. J. R. Weist, Richmond, Ind.; Recorder, Dr. J. Ewing Mears, Philadelphia; Treasurer, Dr. John B. Roberts, Philadelphia; Member of Council, Dr. Claudius H. Martin, Mobile.

The committee recommended the following resolution, which was adopted: "Resolved, that the Association hereafter hold each triennial meeting at Washington, and that other annual meetings be held at such time and place as the Association may name."

Next meeting will be held in Boston, in June, 1892.

The following were elected to membership: Drs. J. S. Wight, Brooklyn, George R. Fowler, Brooklyn, N. Y.; Dr. E. W. Walker, Cincinnati, O.

The following honorary members were elected: Mr. John Chiene, Edinburgh; Mr. Reginald Harrison, London; Mr. Thomas Bryant, London; Mr. Arthur Eduard Durham, London.

#### REGULAR SESSION.

##### RECURRENCE OF CANCER OF THE BREAST.

by FREDERIC S. DENNIS, M.D., New York.

Only those cases were included in which a microscopical examination of the tumor had been made. The necessity of an investigation of carcinoma of the breast is shown by the fact, that, in England alone, 7,000 deaths occur annually from carcinoma and a large proportion of these are cancer of the breast. It has been demonstrated that cancer is a disease which is slowly increasing in civilized nations. A study of the subject shows that there are seventy-five per cent. of recurrences. These include cases of incomplete operation, that is, where the axilla has not been opened. In the primary growth at the beginning, the neoplasm is of local origin. Early and complete removal of the growth relieves the local disease, but the operation does not relieve the predisposition or susceptibility or the capability for the recurrence of the disease. It is possible that the capability is limited to a certain extent.

The recurrence of carcinoma of the breast is influenced, first, by the period of time from the appearance of the growth to the date of the operation. In the cases of the author in which the cure had continued for three years or more, the tumors were removed on an average six months from the date of their first recognition in the breast. In all the cases of permanent cure, the axillary glands were not invaded.

Recurrence is influenced, second, by the extent to which infiltration has taken place by any one or all of the three well-recognized ways of dissemination. When the tumor has existed long enough to show extension in these directions, the growth has been of long duration.

Third, recurrence is influenced by the radical character of the operation itself. Complete removal of the breast is essential. The method of Mr. Stiles, of Edinburgh, by which the tumor after removal is treated with dilute nitric acid, in order to show whether or not the incision has been made in healthy structures and all the diseased structure has been removed, was described. The reported mortality of the operation is high, but, in the author's seventy-one cases, there had been but one death and that was from continued bleeding in hæmophilia. In operation, not only the breast, but the axillary glands were removed in most cases.

Fourth, recurrence is influenced by the histological character of the carcinoma itself. Where the structure differs slightly from the normal the clinical history is favorable. In none of these cases was there recurrence. Where there is great departure from the normal type, the clinical history is unfavorable. The more embryonic the structure the greater the chance of recurrence.

Fifth, the recurrence is influenced by the simultaneous occurrence in both breasts. This occurs in five per cent. of the cases. These patients are very liable to recurrence.

Sixth, recurrence is influenced by the personal factor of the individual, such as age, sex, marriage, fecundity, sterility, pregnancy, traumatism, heredity, menstruation, metastasis, mental condition, locality, etc.

Seventy-one cases of carcinoma of the breast which had been operated on, were referred to. In one there had been death from hæmophilia. In nearly all the axilla was opened. The operation consisted of excision of the entire breast, with all contiguous skin, the para and peri-mammary, fatty areolar tissue, the pectoral glands, the pectoral fascia and also removal of the axillary glands and fatty axillary tissue. In some cases the supra-clavicular glands were removed, and in one case excision of the ribs was done. The percentage of permanent cures amounted to thirty per cent. The author held that with early and radical operation, recurrence of carcinoma of the breast will be comparatively rare.

MR. THOMAS BRYANT, London, believed firmly in the local origin of carcinoma, although we must admit that there may be a predisposition on the part of the patient to the development of the disease. The disease should be treated at an early period and this brings us to the question of diagnosis. Many cases do not come under observation until the disease is well advanced, because the patient imagines that a disease unassociated with pain cannot be cancer. Where induration appears in a breast during the period of functional activity, there may be some hesitation in the diagnosis, but, in one-thirty cases of this kind, he had recommended immediate operation and in all the cases the disease was shown to be malignant. In none has recurrence taken place. When the disease has advanced somewhat but without dimpling and puckering of the skin and some immobility, we may get a good result by making a thorough operation. He had had some cases without recurrence for from five to twenty years. In the more advanced cases the surgeon should limit his operation to those in which there was a reasonable

prospect of removing all the diseased structure. He does not remove the axillary glands in every case. If the glands be enlarged or the disease extend upward in that direction, he removes the glands thoroughly. Where the disease is quite local and there is no evidence of axillary involvement, the axilla is not opened. In the atrophic form of cancer he thought it better not to interfere unless the tumor was giving rise to great inconvenience. Operation in these cases is often followed by a more rapid form of growth. Again, in this form of cancer where the lymphatics can be traced distinctly and the breast has a brawny feel — the lymphatic form of cancer — the surgeon does no good by interference.

SIR WILLIAM MACCORMAC, London, thought that the axilla should be opened in operations for carcinoma of the breast for two reasons, namely, an examination of 117 cases of cancer of the breast showed that in all but two there was axillary involvement, and second, in ninety per cent. of the recurrence, the disease appears in the axilla.

DR. LEWIS S. PILCHER, Brooklyn, thought that the term "recurrence" was not applicable to many of these cases, and that in many the disease was simply a continuance of the former growth. If the case goes one year without the appearance of a return of the disease, it may be considered that the disease has been removed, and if it appears later it can be regarded as a recurrent, a renewed or a new attack of cancer. In every case of cancer there is a predisposition to the disease and we should search for some agent to counteract this constitutional predisposition, which we can use in addition to operative measures. Arsenic has for many years been used for this purpose. Dr. Wight, of Brooklyn, has suggested the use of carbonate of lime for the same purpose.

DR. L. McLANE TIFFANY, Baltimore, did not think that we could set any limit to the time at which recurrence might take place. He had had the disease return eight years after operation. He was a firm believer in the local origin of cancer. The date at which the disease is recognized varies much. In some the disease came before the surgeon shortly after its commencement, while in others the tumor had reached considerable size. The time at which the disease is discovered by the patient bears no relation to the time of its commencement. Too much stress had not been laid in the necessity of thorough operation. In only two cases out of eighty operations for cancer of the breast had he found the axillary glands not enlarged. The pectoral fascia should be removed, and at times a portion of the muscle should be cut away.

DR. KINGSTON, Montreal, believed that cancer was essentially a local disease. If we believe this, operation should be done at as early a date as possible. The glands should be removed not only from the axilla, but from its neighborhood if they are enlarged; but this should not form a necessary part of the first operation. Such a procedure adds greatly to the discomfort and to the danger. Where there is the slightest suspicion of involvement of the glands, they should be removed. If there should be recurrence, the operation should be repeated as often as circumstances seem to warrant.

DR. JOSEPH RANSONOFF, Cincinnati, reported thirty cases of removal of the breast for cancer, without a death. He thought that the danger of the operation was not materially increased by opening the axilla.

DR. C. B. NANCREDE, Ann Arbor, said with reference to the three-year limit, that this had been proven to exclude 98 per cent of the recurrences. It is impossible to tell whether or not the axillary glands are involved without opening the axilla. Unless this is done the majority of the cases will be left unbenefited. He advised that the axilla be opened first, and if the glands could not be removed to close the wound and not remove the breast.

DR. J. R. WEIST, Richmond, Indiana, had operated fifty-five times for cancer of the breast, and makes it a rule to open the axilla in every case.

DR. GEORGE W. GAY, Boston, felt that there was no such thing as a local origin of cancer as we have the local origin of a fatty tumor. When it can be shown that a cancer taken out will not return, just as a fatty tumor when removed does not return, then we can prove the local origin of carcinoma.

DR. EDWARD M. MOORE, Rochester, always operates in as thorough a manner as possible. He always opened the axilla, and did not think that it added to the risks of the operation. He did not agree with Mr. Bryant in regard to the atrophic cases in old individuals. In these, he recommended operations, considering recurrence very improbable. He reported one case living seventeen years after operation, and now seventy-nine years of age.

#### A CASE OF DIFFUSE FIBROMA WITH A TENDENCY TO INTRA-CANALICULAR GROWTH OF BOTH BREASTS.<sup>1</sup>

by DR. C. B. PORTER, of Boston.

Mrs. M., thirty-seven years of age, resident of Nova Scotia, was admitted to the Massachusetts General Hospital. Has had two children, the youngest ten years old. Three years ago she discovered a hard lump in the right breast, which gradually increased in size. Three months later the right breast commenced to enlarge. The breasts continued to slowly enlarge until three months ago when a rapid increase took place, and the breasts soon became burdensome by their size and weight. On examination, she was found to be pale, emaciated and with ovarian facies. Right breast: largest circumference 38 inches, length from chest wall to nipple 17 inches, circumference of base 23 inches. Left breast: largest circumference 28 inches, length from chest wall to nipple 14 inches, circumference at base 23 inches. Throughout both breasts were felt movable barded masses of irregular outline, varying in size from an orange to a closed fist.

It was decided to remove the left breast first. The breast was transfixed at the base with two skewers, and constricted below this with a tightly drawn rubber tourniquet. The breast was then removed, and but little blood lost. Three weeks later the right breast was removed. Twenty days after the second operation the patient was permitted to leave the hospital to visit friends, but instead she went home, requiring a long sea journey. A week later she developed erysipelas. This had much improved in four days when she suddenly aborted a five months' fetus.

The weight of the right breast after removal was 43 pounds, and that of the left 17 pounds, a total of 60 pounds. A *résumé* of the reported cases was added.

DR. J. M. BARTON, of Philadelphia, reported a similar case, on which he had operated, and in which one breast was involved.

(To be continued.)

#### ASSOCIATION OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS.

THE SIXTH ANNUAL MEETING, HELD IN WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22-25, 1891.

TUESDAY. — FIRST DAY.

At the opening of the session, the President, Dr. WILLIAM PEPPER, of Philadelphia, delivered an

ADDRESS.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. Pepper spoke first of the members who had died during the past year. Hosmer Allen Johnson, a founder, trustee and professor of the Chicago Medical College, and one of the original members, died February 26, 1891, at the age of sixty-eight years. In the truest sense of the word, he was an ornament to our profession. Dignity and elevation of character, blended with rare charm of presence, conferred additional distinction upon his high scientific and literary attainments.

James Kingsley Thacher, professor of physiology in the Medical Department of Yale University, and an original member of the Association, died on April 20, 1891, at the age of forty-four years. Dr. Thacher early displayed rare powers as an investigator and thinker. It was not until the age of thirty-three and after he had won international distinction by his researches in comparative anatomy and physiology, that he began the practice of medicine. He rapidly attained the front rank of the profession. He well illustrated the highest type of the physician—the student of Nature as revealed in the functions and disorders of the human body.

Richard Lee MacDonnell, professor of clinical medicine in McGill University, had been a member of the Association but a short time when his death occurred on July 31, 1891, at the sadly early age of thirty-five years. He possessed gifts and ability of high order as a clinician, as a writer, and as a teacher.

Dr. Fordyce Barker, one of the Honorary Members, died May 30, 1891, at the age of seventy-three. His long life seemed all too short for the countless acts of courtesy and charity which he found place for in a career rich in professional and social success. The affectionate solicitude with which he lavished on his patients, rich and poor alike, the resources of his skill, made him one of the most successful and beloved of physicians.

In the death of Joseph Leidy, which occurred on April 30, 1891, at the age of sixty-eight years, the medical profession in America lost its most loved and honored member, and American science its most illustrious representative. Leidy never had a theory to support or a purpose to serve. The all-sufficing motive of his life was to learn the truth of Nature, and to help others to learn it also. He made great discoveries in various fields of scientific research; but he never seemed to feel any credit was due to him. If only the facts were discovered, it mattered not to him by whom the discovery was made; and windy battles over claims of priority or selfish struggles to pre-empt fields of investigation were alike impossible to him. The mere fact that his scientific contributions numbered fully eight hundred, conveys little idea of the range of subjects they covered; the epoch-making character many of them possessed; or the enormous amount of patient labor bestowed on the thousands of exquisite illustrations they contained.

<sup>1</sup> To be published in an early issue of the Journal.

<sup>1</sup> Printed in full on page 316 of the Journal.

Dr. Pepper congratulated the Association upon the interest taken in its meetings, and expressed great pleasure in the presence of the foreign guests.

#### REPORTS ON THE TREATMENT OF VISCERAL TUBERCULOSIS BY KOCH'S METHOD.

Report by DR. F. P. KINNICUTT, of New York. During the interval between December 10th and June 1st, forty-two patients suffering from various forms of tuberculous disease were inoculated with Koch's fluid, under Dr. Kinnicutt's personal supervision, in the wards of St. Luke's Hospital. Of these forty-two cases, but thirteen were of pulmonary tuberculosis. The results in these pulmonary cases were, that five were notably improved in both pulmonary and general condition, four showed no improvement or showed improvement in some respects but not in others, four showed distinct deterioration.

The impression which Dr. Kinnicutt received from an experience of nearly nine months in the treatment of various forms of tuberculosis with tuberculin, may be summarized as follows: Tuberculin possesses marked elective affinities for tuberculous tissues. Its value in deferential diagnosis is relative, rather than positive. Tuberculin not only does not produce immunity, but in certain cases apparently predisposes tissues contiguous to the seat of the original disease, as well as more distant structures, to infection. The fever and general constitutional disturbance produced by tuberculin are not only harmful, but are probably unessential to its remedial action. This clinical impression is strengthened by very recent chemical investigations, which indicate that tuberculin contains not one, but several, active principles, and that its activity in producing fever and constitutional disturbance is apparently dependent upon contained substances quite distinct from its remedial principles. Inoculations of minimum strength, gradually increased and given at longer intervals than was originally advised, constitute the safest and probably the most efficient method of its use.

As to the effects of tuberculin in the treatment of pulmonary tuberculosis; its remedial action is apparently restricted to pulmonary disease in its early stage. In such forms of tuberculosis, the most careful study of the individual, of the history and physical signs of the disease previous to inoculation, does not permit an opinion of the probable nature or degree of reactions or of the ultimate effect of treatment in any given case. The establishment of constitutional tolerance varies greatly in time in different individuals suffering from apparently similar lesions, and cannot be accepted as a basis for prognosis. Local reactions may continue to be developed under treatment, in the entire absence of constitutional effects, as indicated by the temperature curve. Tuberculin is apparently capable in exceptional cases, even of incipient disease, of exciting pneumonic processes (catarrhal and caseous hepatization) of varying degrees of intensity. Such processes are probably due to the conveyance into other parts of the lung of cheesy material and liberated bacilli. In cases of localized tuberculous pleurisy, the inflammatory action excited by tuberculin may lead to a general infection of the pleura. The production of hæmoptysis is comparatively rare. Its use necessitates the greatest watchfulness, and entails much anxiety on the part of the physician. The exceptional dangers and harmful action of tuberculin do

not preclude its employment, for it exercises a remedial action in a yet undetermined percentage of cases of pulmonary tuberculosis in its early stage, and an ameliorating effect upon many of the symptoms of more advanced disease. The complexity of the conditions often present, even in the early stage of the disease, and the idiosyncrasies of tissue reaction in different individuals, are suggested in explanation of the failure of a remedial action in cases apparently similar. The most recent observations give promise of an enlarged sphere of usefulness in modifications of the original preparation.

Report by DR. WM. OSLER, of Baltimore. In the medical wards of the Johns Hopkins Hospital inoculations were practised on twenty-eight patients. Twenty-two of these were cases of pulmonary tuberculosis, three were cases of pleurisy suspected to be tuberculous, two were for diagnostic purposes with negative results, and one case which was thought to be tuberculous adenitis proved to be cancerous. In giving the injections we began with small doses, and, as a rule, gradually increased if the patient had no reactions, in some instances going as high as thirty-five or forty milligrammes. Cases were selected which were, so far as physical examination could guide us, either in the early stage, or instances in which the disease was quiescent. The injections were not practised on any advanced case.

No case was cured. Five cases were decidedly benefited; the results being evident not so much in change in the physical signs as an improvement in the general condition and in weight: thus the cases which improved gained from nine to fourteen pounds. In not one did the bacilli entirely disappear from the expectoration. In all, the cough was reduced in frequency. Details of three of these patients could not be obtained; two of them were seen within a week. In one the improvement continues. Thus the second case on which it was used weighed on admission 114 pounds, and weighed on discharge 117½ pounds, and on the 13th of September weighed 126 pounds. In this case, too, there is an improvement in the physical signs, the râles having diminished in a marked manner. Another of the cases which had improved very much has lost ground through the summer, and on examination a few days ago the disease had evidently made progress. The five cases in which improvement was most marked were cases in which the disease was not very recent, having lasted from seven months to more than two years; but in all of them the trouble was more or less localized. Of the remaining seventeen cases, nine left the hospital distinctly rendered worse by the treatment. Of these, one died shortly after, and another a few weeks ago. Of the other seven nothing has been heard. In four the condition was not materially changed, and in four there was slight improvement, noted particularly, in the gain in weight.

No deaths occurred while the patients were directly under treatment. In one case not counted in this list, a patient had a single injection and in two days he developed signs of extensive pneumonia of the right base, which we were at first inclined to think might be a tuberculin pneumonia, but the persistent high fever and the progressive and rapid development of the consolidation, rather favored the view that it was an acute pneumonia. The autopsy made by Dr. Welch fully confirmed this. The bad results of the



treatment were evident in the increase in the consolidation, breaking down of the lung tissue, great increase in the fever, progressive weakness, and loss of weight. This was specially marked in several of the cases in which the disease was in an early stage. Of the three pleurisy cases, one gained 13½ pounds, a second 5½, and a third 10 pounds. These were instances of suspected tuberculous pleurisy, and there were reactions after the injections, but tubercle bacilli were not found in the expectoration.

On the whole we were, of course, disappointed with the results. We cannot reproach ourselves with a lack of care in the selection of the cases, as we exercised reasonable caution in choosing patients in a tolerably favorable condition, and in as early a stage as possible. The increase of dose which was carried out in many, but not in all, of the cases, may have been a mistake, but in this matter we followed, we believed, the best directions.

Report by DR. HAROLD C. ERNST, of Boston. My experience with tuberculin has apparently corresponded with that of most others. There is a marked and rapid improvement in certain cases, more especially those of external tuberculosis (including lupus), which goes on for a certain time and then stops, and the effect of the material is lost. The lesions even begin to retrograde. Seen at a certain time after the treatment has been going on, the results for the future are very apt to be gauged by what has been accomplished in the first of the treatment; and this is precisely what happened in my observations in Berlin. I saw there the same—only more marked—improvement in cases of lupus, pulmonary tuberculosis and surgical disease that has occasionally occurred here; but neither there nor here has the early promise been kept up.

My experience with tuberculin would lead me to take the following positions in regard to it:

(1) It has no diagnostic value that is at all applicable at present to clinical use.

(2) I have been entirely unable to demonstrate anything more than a possible temporary beneficial result (and this only in certain cases) in human beings, in any form of tuberculous disease.

(3) I have had no personal experience with its ill effects, but there can be no doubt that these occur.

(4) Its advantages, so far as I have seen them, would not induce me to use it again in practice.

There are, however, certain other points that should be well understood, before this material, or rather its source, should be given up for investigation. Some of these seem to me to be indicated as follows:

(1) Tuberculin itself is a very complex material, and its constituents must be separated and well-understood, before it can be definitely asserted that it does not contain something of value in compelling the healing process in tuberculous lesions; this is well shown by the results obtained by Hunter and Cheyne.

(2) The same thing is indicated even more strongly by the effects that seem to have shown themselves in the clinical experiments conducted with it; for while there has not been much actual healing to report, nevertheless, such effects have been demonstrated, that it is within the bounds of possibility to believe that by different methods of preparation a material may be obtained from pure cultures of the bacilli that may give more satisfactory results.

A preliminary paper on

# THE CLIMATE OF SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA FOR RESPIRATORY DISEASES,

by DR. NORMAN BRIDGE, of Los Angeles, was read by title.

J. WEST ROOSEVELT, of New York, read a paper on

# THE FREQUENCY OF THE LOCALIZATION OF PHTHISIS PULMONALIS IN THE UPPER LOBES.

It is well known that in a great majority of cases the earliest lesion of pulmonary phthisis is found in the apices of the lungs, and the writer reports certain work which he has done bearing upon the reasons for this localization.

The bacilli might be lodged by the air currents during inspiration in the places in which the tubercles are formed; or they might be first inhaled in the larger bronchi and there deposited during inspiration, and subsequently be forced into the upper lobes together with mucus, etc., during forced expiration, as in coughing, or during the normal quiet expiratory movement.

These explanations assume the existence of some mechanical disadvantages affecting the apical parts of the lungs, which cause either excessive inspiration power with relatively insufficient expiratory power, or possibly the later alone. It is often stated that the upper parts of the chest move less freely than the lower. This statement is, it seems to the writer, doubtful. Certainly in women the normal type of respiration is thoracic and the upper parts of the chest move freely, while in men the lower thorax and abdomen move most. If relative chest expansion determines the seat of the lesion, the marked difference between thoracic and abdominal breathing ought to affect its localization. It does not, however, for phthisis in the female has its earliest seat in the upper lobes, just as it does in the male.

It must be remembered that if the tubercle bacillus is actually lodged in the apices by respiratory movements, the same movements ought to produce the same result with the pneumococcus and with dust. Yet the pneumococcus in a large majority of cases is lodged in the lower lobes, and dust does not primarily and in any very marked degree affect the upper. Moreover, if, as has been suggested, during coughing the lower lobes pump their secretions into the upper, we should find the upper usually over-filled with such secretions at autopsies in cases of chronic or acute bronchitis, which is not the case.

The anatomical peculiarities of the pulmonary artery are such that it seems very probable that it is through this vessel that the bacilli pass and are thrown into the upper lobes, in the form of minute emboli, and that these are arrested at the places where the relatively large arteriole suddenly breaks up into capillaries in the lobules. The bacilli may enter the system through the systemic veins or the lymphatics. In the latter case they might be absorbed by any part of the lymphatic system, including the lymph vessels of the naso-pharynx, mouth, large bronchi and digestive tract, and enter the vena cava through the thoracic ducts. Having entered the right ventricle, they would be propelled with the blood through the pulmonary artery. In this vessel the momentum acquired by them would cause them to run along the upper walls of the main branches and to enter the branches which supply the apices.

In connection with the paper were presented illustrations of the anatomy of the pulmonary blood-vessels and of the bronchi, and also specimens showing the behavior of inhaled dust. There were also shown specimens of lungs which were so prepared as to maintain their normal elasticity. Demonstrations of the distribution of pigment in lungs, as shown in large, thick, transparent sections, were exhibited.

Dr. W. H. WELCH, of Baltimore, expressed his appreciation of the experimental and anatomical work relating to the lungs which has been performed by Dr. Roosevelt. The most important part of the paper, he thought, was that which gave the experimental proof that small particles, when inhaled, go only a comparatively short distance into the bronchi, and that the mechanical and other conditions usually assigned for the assumed frequency of penetration of tubercle bacilli along the air-passages into the apices of the lung are either not operative or do not exist at all. He not only criticised acutely the current theories on this subject, but has brought direct experimental evidence against them; and this is to be welcomed as a genuine and important contribution to our knowledge. Dr. Roosevelt's suggestion that we may perhaps better explain the common localization of tuberculosis at the apex, by assuming that the bacilli are conveyed there by the blood-current rather than by the air-passages, is open to serious objections. He has himself pointed out the manifest difficulties which this hypothesis meets in the known behavior of emboli carried to the lungs by the blood circulation. It matters not whether these emboli be large or small, heavy or light, portions of thrombi or tubercle bacilli detached from a tuberculous thrombus in the thoracic duct, there is evidence from post-mortem observations on human beings that they have no preference for lodgement in the apices of the lungs. Again, in order to explain the more frequent occurrence of pulmonary tuberculosis at the apex, is it necessary to demonstrate that tubercle bacilli are more frequently carried there than to any other part of the lung? May we not equally well assume that even if the bacilli are conveyed no more frequently, or possibly less frequently, to the apex, that they find there specially favorable conditions for their invasion and growth; whereas, under ordinary circumstances, they do not find similar conditions when they enter other parts of the lungs?

Dr. WILLIAM M. ORD, of London, endorsed Dr. Welch's criticisms. He has long thought that the localization of tuberculosis at the apex of the lung is chiefly determined by a selective power existing in that part of the lung which offers increased facility for the deposit or further development of the bacillus. The apices of the lung are much more prone to smaller localized inflammations, to that kind of process in which we know that the tubercular bacilli readily find a nidus for their development. Studies in comparative anatomy seem to show that the apical portions of the lung are not as highly organized as the basical.

Dr. JACON, of New York, expressed the opinion that in all probability those cases of tuberculosis which are the result of embolism (unless they are miliary) are rare compared with those that are the direct result of the location of the bacillus on and in the mucous membrane. That, just as in diphtheria, in order to have an invasion you must have a diseased mucous membrane, you must have an abnormal condition of the epithelium. In most cases of extensive

tuberculosis in the young, cavities are found at least just as many times, and probably in the great majority of cases, in the lower lobes. The reason for this is probably because the epithelium in these portions of the lungs was broken down in consequence of the lobular pneumonias and catarrhs, which take place more frequently in the lower lobes. Is it not true or probable that there is an abnormal condition of the epithelium in the apices of the lungs of the adult similar to what is so frequently found in the lower lobes in the very young?

Dr. V. C. VAUGHN, of Ann Arbor, agreed with Dr. Roosevelt's criticisms of other theories, but could not accept Dr. Roosevelt's own theory. It is exactly those cases which result from inoculation through the blood and lymph which are not localized in the apices. Experimentally introducing tuberculosis by way of the intestinal canal, the tuberculosis develops in the mesentery and in the intestines, or, if in the lungs, not specially localized in the apices. Clinically, tubercular disease of children is mostly of the intestines and mesentery, and when in the lungs, is not especially localized in the apices. When we inject cultures of the bacillus tuberculosis into the blood, we do not get special localization in the apices.

Dr. ROOSEVELT: The work of destruction is, of course, easier than that of construction, yet it is worth while to attack all theories, for if they are demolished they must be false and misleading. This theory was not advanced as proven, but it seems plausible in spite of the perfectly just objections advanced by Dr. Welch. The conditions referred to in the paper do not resemble those which obtain when an enormous number of bacilli are continually being poured into the blood from a tuberculous thoracic duct, or when a blood-clot large enough to occlude a large branch of the pulmonary artery is concerned.

The question of local vulnerability as determining a soil suitable for bacillary growth was not considered, because it is something so vague and intangible that I desired, if possible, to ascertain whether some physical explanation could not be discovered which would be more comprehensible.

The most important point in the paper is to establish the fact that inhalation does not account for the phenomenon. This is a matter of practical value, for it makes it the more important to appreciate the risk of tubercular infection in other ways than through the air.

(To be continued.)

## Recent Literature.

*On Painful Menstruation, the Harveian Lectures, 1890.*

By FRANCIS HENRY CHAMPNEYS, M.A., M.D. Oxon., F.R.C.P. London: H. K. Lewis. 1891.

The main interest in these lectures lies in the pathological interpretation which the author gives to the question of dysmenorrhœa. Briefly stated, his views are these: He narrows the variety of dysmenorrhœa to two, inflammatory and spasmodic, and the first he does not consider, strictly speaking, dysmenorrhœa, "for the pain in the majority of cases principally occupies the inter-menstrual period, and is relieved by the flow." That leaves only the spasmodic, to the most remarkable subdivision of which, membranous

dysmenorrhœa, he devotes the whole of the second lecture. He very thoroughly reviews the literature of the subject, and in discussing the cause of the pain, concludes that it is due to colic excited by the passage of a foreign body over a specially sensitive part.

In the third lecture he discusses spasmodic dysmenorrhœa. The mechanical obstructive theory is very sharply criticised, and in our opinion effectually controverted. His views are that spasmodic dysmenorrhœa is pre-eminently an affection of the immature uterus, that the pain is certainly colic, and that it is essentially a neurosis.

His views as to treatment we agree with, and we consider the book as on the whole a very thorough and important contribution to our knowledge of this subject. This short *résumé* has not done justice to the amount of work which is represented. There is incidentally a very interesting discussion of the phenomena of menstruation, especially of the changes which occur in the mucous membrane. It is a book which will well repay reading.

*Manual of the Domestic Hygiene of the Child; for the use of Students, Physicians, Sanitary Officials, Teachers and Mothers.* By JULIUS UFFELMANN, M.D., Professor of Internal Medicine at the University of Rostock. Translated, with the author's kind permission, by HARRIOT RANSON MILLINOWSKI, edited by MARY PUTNAM JACOBI, M.D. New York and London: G. P. Putnam's Sons. The Knickerbocker Press. 1891.

This treatise of some two hundred and twenty-five pages contains much valuable information for both the laity and physicians. It is more than ordinarily attractive in its type and in the size of its pages.

We do not, however, agree with the editor that a book like this can, as a whole, be made safe reading for American mothers. Parts of the work such as the chapters relating to "The Care of the Nervous System," and "The Intellectual Health of the Child," may well be appreciated by the average mother. Much of the earlier part of the book, however, contains statements, which not only the average mother would find difficult to understand, but many of these statements would indeed be questioned by physicians familiar with the advance which has of late years been made in infant feeding. The book in parts strikes the reader as being a little behind the times and as having been written some years before it was published. The discussion of proper methods of preparing an infant's food depends for its value on a correct basis of chemical analysis from which to start, and it is therefore unfortunate, to say the least, that the old analysis of Vernois and Becquerel should be introduced as authoritative. Professor Uffelmann does not seem to have a complete grasp of the subject of infant feeding as studied in the light of the latest investigations which have been made in America. Under these circumstances it seems to us that the translator is decidedly reversing the proper source from which "grateful acknowledgment" should come, when in her introduction she says, "The author has freely availed himself of American reports and statistics, with a liberality so rarely shown by European writers that it calls for grateful acknowledgment." Why the giver should be grateful to the receiver it is difficult to see, but perhaps we are wrong in doubting whether the best on all medical subjects must necessarily emanate from European sources.

THE BOSTON

**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, OCTOBER 8, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## IS IT POSSIBLE FOR CRIMES TO BE COMMITTED UNDER HYPNOTIC INFLUENCE?

THE question whether there is a likelihood that crimes will now and then be committed under hypnotic influence, has been answered differently by different authorities; some, as Charcot and the Salpêtrière School, maintaining that little danger is to be apprehended from this source, others, as Brouardel and Bernheim, answering the question in the affirmative.

The sentence not long ago of a hypnotizer to penal servitude, for procuring from a somnambulant a check for 10,000 francs, brings home to us, says the *New York Times*, as a practical matter, the possibilities for crime which the facts of hypnotism offer.

*Per contra*, in a famous murder case tried in Paris last year (the Eyrard-Bompard trial<sup>1</sup>) in which one of the defendants claimed irresponsibility on account of being under hypnotic influence, the jury did not allow the plea.

In a recent work "On Hypnotism and the Analogous States, from a Medico-Legal Point of View," Gilles-de-la-Tourette traces the history and development of hypnotism from the days of Mesmer, the charlatan, to the recent date when Charcot undertook the study, in 1878, as a purely scientific question. He is of opinion that as aids to crime by suggestion the abnormal states comprehended under that term are of extremely little account in real life, however startling some of the effects may be in the experimental laboratory. Rape is, according to this writer, the only crime which has thus far been accomplished with the aid of hypnotism under the form of lethargy.<sup>2</sup>

On the other hand, Brouardel's report to the French government presents striking facts to substantiate the view that hypnotism, in the hands of unscrupulous performers, may be made a powerful instrument of crime. Perfectly conscientious persons, under the influence of hypnotic suggestion, were made to take the initiative in deeds of revolting criminality.

<sup>1</sup> See page 73 of the Journal of January 15, 1891, quoted from Sajous's Annual.

In a lecture lately given in the amphitheatre of the Salpêtrière,<sup>3</sup> Dr. Auguste Voisin discusses what he calls "a crime of arson committed by a person while in the hypnotic sleep." His illustrations belong rather to the department of laboratory experiments than to real life. Should such a crime be committed, he says, there is a sure way of detecting the true culprit. Hypnotize the individual who has committed the criminal act; interrogate him while in this second state, "and his conscience, now become free, will compel him to tell the truth and criminate the man who instigated the deed." It was in this way, Voisin says, that he brought out the truth in regard to a female who had been sentenced to Saint Lazare for larceny, obtaining the discharge of the prisoner by proving that for several months she had been under hypnotic influence while committing repeated thefts which had been "suggested" to her in this irresponsible state.

Any discussion of this subject would be incomplete that did not allude to Kingsbury's article in a late number of the *Nineteenth Century*, also Croft's article in the *North American Review* for August, 1888.

Kingsbury's paper is entitled "Hypnotism, Crime and the Doctors." He begins by contradicting the assertion almost universally believed in, that hypnotism can make the subject believe, feel, or do anything that is suggested to him, regardless of his moral convictions or even his natural instincts. This he asserts to be absolutely erroneous, only about fifteen per cent. among patients being susceptible to the influence. He bases his figures on his own practice and on the experience of Continental physicians. He states that while this percentage may pass into a condition of somnambulism, only a very small number can be reduced to that state of utter irresponsibility which is popularly supposed to be the state of every hypnotized person.

Kingsbury demands that ignorant dabblers in hypnotism be restrained by law from trying experiments; that public exhibitions of hypnotism, being generally made with subjects hired for the occasion and adapted to the production of sensational effects, be prohibited; that all employment of hypnotism, although he would not confine it to medical practitioners exclusively, should be restricted in the same way as vivisection, to men who devote themselves to it scientifically, and should be practised by license only.

Croft's article is entitled, "The Open Gate of Dream Land." He professes to write from large experience. He devotes considerable space to the question whether crime can be committed by the aid of hypnotism. He thinks that instances must be very few where the mesmerized subject can be so dominated by the hypnotizer as to lose the natural moral sentiment. To quote his words: "A young lady, one of the brightest sensitives I have ever seen, steadfastly refuses to play cards. I tell her she is Buffalo Bill, and easily induce her to assume his character, but when card are suggested, 'No I never play cards. It

is wrong!' she says, and I cannot move her. I could make her jump out through the window, or put her hand in the fire, but play cards she will not. I was puzzled by it, till on inquiring I ascertained that her religious parents had brought her up very strictly, and taught her that it was wicked to play cards."

Other instances of a similar kind are adduced. "The conduct of hypnotized subjects," he says, "cannot be positively predicted. The mental impression may not in a given case be sufficiently vivid and dominating to induce action, or the intention may be counteracted by the trained moral sense asserting itself and overbalancing the confused hypnotic tendency."

As for the ability of the hypnotized person to accomplish at a distance and while in the somnambulist state acts suggested by the hypnotist, this writer speaks very doubtfully. "A mesmerized person sees nothing but his ideal realm, the world of transient hallucinations in which he dwells. He is in a state of somnambulist coma, and his fancies are insane delusions, bearing no relations to the actual things around. Mesmerized sensitives are bewildered and helpless when away from the mesmerizer, and I have seldom seen one who was sufficiently self-controlled to go even a hundred feet away from me and do anything he was told to do." This has been the experience of other experts, as Lollingwolf, who has sent out hypnotized subjects to execute some command, and has known them to wander blunderingly about the yards of private houses, thinking they were in the street, or fall down in the street in a state of lethargy. It would seem from this last writer's statements that such abolition of the moral instincts as would make the mesmeric subject (or "responsive," to use the technical language of certain of these authorities) a ready perpetrator of criminal acts can only accompany a profound somnambulist condition in which the individual is unconscious of his surroundings; he would, in fact, have a very low opinion of the moral status of any person who, however much in rapport with the hypnotist, could be influenced by suggestions to crime while in the waking state.

From what has been said, it will be seen that the hypnotic influence may, in some instances, be abused to the detriment of others by unscrupulous persons, though the danger from this source is easily exaggerated; the conclusion, at any rate, is legitimate, that hypnotism is a power which should be exercised cautiously, conscientiously, and under restrictions and conditions which should be clearly defined.

#### INDEX CATALOGUE OF THE LIBRARY OF THE SURGEON-GENERAL'S OFFICE. VOLUME TWELVE.

"Of late years those physicians in this country who make use of medical literature in connection with their investigations or writings, have, for the most part, become acquainted with the resources of the Library of the Surgeon-General's Office, as it is offi-

<sup>3</sup> *Lectures on Ther.*, Aug. 30, 1891.

cially designated, and many of them are much interested in its progress and prospects."<sup>1</sup>

Such is the opening sentence of an article on "The Condition and Prospects of the Library of the Surgeon-General's Office and its Index Catalogue," by its librarian.

If an additional stimulus to the general interest in our national medical library were needed, it could be found in the new volume of its "Index Catalogue," which carries the index to *Shuttleworth*, and adds to it 20,251 author titles, representing 8,022 volumes and 18,090 pamphlets. It also includes 6,603 subject-titles of separate books and pamphlets, and 18,956 titles of articles in periodicals.

The first twelve pages of the present volume are taken up with the "Fifth Addition to the Alphabetical list of Abbreviations of Titles of Medical Periodicals employed in the Index Catalogue, published in the Seventh Volume." These additions have been published annually for the last five years, and the present number represents one hundred and seventy-six hitherto unmentioned periodicals received by the library, which with few exceptions, are new periodicals which have sprung into existence within the year. Many of them are annuals, and reports of Congresses; but counting only such periodicals as from their titles may be called medical journals, and which are published at least as often as once in three months, there appear to be twenty medical journals which have sprung into existence in the United States during the past year, besides four journals which have either changed their titles or resumed publication after a temporary suspension. This is too large a number to represent actual additions to medical literature, but if the new journals are to be regarded as medical newspapers, they may be considered as representing an actual educational advance.

Veterinary surgery and comparative pathology are assuming an important place in the library, if we may judge by the additional veterinary journals, and the titles to be found in the text under the heads of "Sheep," "Sheep Pox," "Rumination," and "Ruminants."

It is not worth while to enumerate the different subjects indexed in this volume, but it is of interest to note that the present series of the Catalogue will be finished, if expectations are realized, in three years, when subjects will have accumulated sufficient for an additional five volumes.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**RUSH MEDICAL COLLEGE.**—At the opening of the session of the Rush Medical College in Chicago, on September 29th, a bronze bust of the late Dr. C. T. Parkes was unveiled, with appropriate ceremonies.

**THE INTERCONTINENTAL AMERICAN MEDICAL CONGRESS.**—The Committee on Permanent Organization of the Intercontinental American Medical Con-

gress will meet at the Lindell Hotel, St. Louis, on October 14th. It is intended at this meeting to (1) adopt a constitution; (2) elect permanent officers, domestic and foreign; (3) select the time and place of meeting. Members of the auxiliary committees of the different States are invited to be present.

**GACETA MEDICA QUEZALTECA.**—Under this title the first number of the first medical journal published in Guatemala appeared on September 1st. It is to be published in Quetzaltenango on the 1st and 15th of each month.

**THE AMERICAN ELECTRO-THERAPEUTIC ASSOCIATION,** which was organized last February in New York, held its first annual meeting in Philadelphia, September 24th to 26th, under the presidency of Dr. E. Betton Massey. A large number of papers were presented.

**CHANGES IN FOREIGN UNIVERSITIES.**—Dr. Carl Maydl, extraordinary professor of surgery in the University of Vienna, has been appointed ordinary professor of the same subject in the Czech Medical Faculty of the University of Prague. Professor du Bois-Reymond has been elected Dean of the Medical Faculty in Berlin. Professor Gartner, of Jena, has been appointed to the chair of hygiene at Marburg, vacant by Professor Rubner's appointment to succeed Koch in Berlin. Mosetig-Moorhof has been given charge of the second surgical department of the Vienna General Hospital, formerly under the charge of Salzer, deceased.

**REGULATIONS REGARDING POISONOUS DRUGS.**—The German Bundesrath has issued a series of regulations bearing on the sale of poisonous drugs. A long list of drugs is printed which are only to be sold in retail on the prescription of a medical man, a dentist, or a veterinary surgeon, and a fresh prescription, properly signed and dated, is to be required for every fresh supply furnished. All fluid medicines for internal use are to be dispensed in rounded vials, and the label is to be of a white ground, whilst medicaments for external use are to be dispensed in hexagonal bottles with three of their surfaces plain and three fluted, whilst the ground color of the labels is to be red. These regulations do not come at once into force, however, and as they are permissive, each State will enforce them or not as they think best.

**FAMINE IN RUSSIA.**—A despatch from St. Petersburg announces that in addition to the scarcity of food which has caused untold suffering, the distress has been intensified by the enormous number of unusually disastrous fires that have occurred throughout the famine-stricken districts. In many of the districts entire villages have been destroyed. What little food it is possible for the peasants to obtain is of the vilest description. In many cases their only food is the sweepings and refuse from the flour mills. In Saratoff the land-owners found this refuse so injurious to their cattle they would not feed it to them. But, though it was not fit for cattle to eat, the land-owners

<sup>1</sup> Journal, page 341.

made bread of it, and sold it to the peasants. Bread made of finely chopped straw and bran mixed with a very small quantity of rye, is considered a godsend. In many districts the starving peasantry are not able to procure even these miserable substitutes for nourishing food, and are reduced to dire straits to procure anything that will prolong life. A circular has been issued by the Minister of the Interior, which enumerates thirteen governments in which the people are completely famine-stricken, and eight in which a partial famine prevails.

**TRICHINOSIS ON BOARD SHIP.**—The German medical journals, as well as the daily press, have recently been saying harsh things about the American hog, basing their remarks on the report of the outbreak of trichinosis on board the Bremen barque *Nice* at Iquique, owing, as was at first believed, to the crew having eaten pickled pork of North American origin. The occurrence was pointed to as fully justifying the exclusion of American pork and bacon from Germany. It turns out, however, that the incupated pork was undoubtedly Chilean, and was purchased in the market at Iquique; furthermore, it was not pickled at all, but fresh, and it appears to have been eaten raw by the crew. Of the seventeen men who partook of the stuff, all suffered from trichinosis. The incident would seem to point the moral, not so much that American pork is unsafe to eat, as that the habit of eating pig's flesh uncooked is dangerous as well as disgusting.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL.**—The number of new matriculants this year thus far is 156.

**MEDICAL ATTENDANCE IN THE JURY-ROOM.**—The sanctity of a jury-room appears to be so well guarded, that even in case of sudden sickness, a physician may not enter except after due process of law. In the Foss Will case, tried recently in Boston, the jury were deliberating, when, late in the evening, one of them was suddenly attacked, with what proved to be a stroke of apoplexy. The officer in charge notified the deputy-sheriff, who, not having authority to let any one into the jury-room, drove across the city and informed the sheriff, but even this official was not high enough to act, and another expedition started in search of the judge. As the latter happened to be at home, the requisite order was obtained to summon a doctor.

**CITY HOSPITAL IN MALDEN.**—The corner-stone of a new city hospital was laid in Malden, Mass., last week.

**DIPHTHERIA IN MELROSE.**—A large number of cases of diphtheria have recently occurred in Melrose, Mass. It is reported that an investigation has disclosed the fact that the disease can be traced to the milk-supply.

#### NEW YORK.

**THE DEATH-RATE.**—During the week ending September 26th, there were reported 811 deaths, an increase of 83 over the number reported in the week

previous. This increase was no doubt due in great measure to the unusually warm weather that prevailed, and of the 116 cases of deaths from diarrhoeal diseases reported, 104 were in children under five years of age. There were 24 deaths from typhoid fever, as against 19 the week previous.

**POLICE MATRONS.**—At last the cause of decency and humanity in the matter of police matrons, has triumphed in New York. Three were appointed on September 29th, and thirteen more are to be selected as soon as provision can be made for them at the station-houses.

**SMALL-POX AND QUARANTINE.**—When the steamer *Waesland*, from Antwerp, reached quarantine on September 9th, her captain reported that during the voyage a steerage passenger had died of small-pox and been buried at sea. Health Officer Smith at once had the vessel fumigated, and transferred the 800 steerage passengers on board to Hoffman Island, where they were vaccinated and detained under supervision until September 23d. During this time one case of small-pox developed, and the patient was at once taken to the hospital on North Brothers Island. It was then deemed safe to allow the rest of the passengers to come to the city; but, unfortunately, it proved a little too soon. Since then no less than eleven cases have been detected among these immigrants, and it is possible that others may have developed among those who have already started for the West. This has put the officials of the Bureau of Contagious Diseases on the alert, and every precaution has been taken to prevent a further spread of the disease. Since the discovery of these cases the Bureau has vaccinated over two hundred and fifty persons living in or near the premises where the patients were found.

**AN EPIDEMIC OF DIPHTHERIA**, the origin of which has apparently not yet been determined, prevails at Coegman's, on the Hudson, and Dr. J. G. Mosher, the local health officer, has ordered the public school closed. One of the teachers is reported at the point of death. All social entertainments have been abandoned, and some families with small children have left the village to remain until the danger is past.

#### Miscellany.

#### AN EXPERIMENT IN HUMAN STIRPICULTURE.

At the meeting of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, held in Washington in August, a paper was read by Mrs. A. N. McGee, describing an extensive and systematic experiment in human stirpiculture, carried on during the years 1868 to 1879 in Central New York. The originator of the experiment was a zealous but logical enthusiast, the late John Humphrey Noyes; the purpose was the promotion of sanctity; the place and the means were the Oneida Community. In early life Noyes founded the peculiar sect called perfectionists, which in 1848 gathered disciples to the number of eighty-seven at

Oneida. Here the community of goods and also of persons were practised.

Until 1868 the birth-rate in the community was carefully limited, but at this date, financial success being assured and the members having increased to 250, the experiment in stirpiculture was begun. Its object was the increase of sanctity in succeeding generations, in order that sin, disease and finally death might be abolished. Physique, intellect, hereditary qualities, mutual attraction, etc., were secondarily considered.

The first principle of this stirpiculture was continued in-and-in breeding with a judicious mixture of foreign blood from time to time. Its second principle was the careful selection of individuals. From 1869 to 1880 many children were born in pursuit of this plan. Of these five died at birth from unforeseen causes and one child was acknowledged a failure physically. Otherwise the experiment was progressing admirably, the children were given the best of care, when an unexpected result caused the failure of all Noyes's plans. The spirit of monogamy, ruthlessly kept in check before, became so strong in consequence of the mating of one-quarter of the community for stirpicultural purposes that the complex marriage system was given up in 1879. The dissolution of the Oneida Community by mutual consent followed a year later.

Of the stirpicultural children only one has since died. The others, now aged from eleven to twenty-two years, are, on the whole, somewhat above the outside average in physique and intellect. The blood of the children came largely from farmers and mechanics, with a strong infusion from the intellectual Noyes family. It is therefore noteworthy that of the oldest sixteen boys ten are in business as clerks, foremen, etc.; one is a musician of repute, two are students of law and medicine, two at college and only one following a manual occupation, being a mechanic. Of the oldest six girls, two are at college and one is a student of the kindergarten system.

In conclusion, Mrs. McGee said that the main object of the experiment has not yet been attained. Only one of the children is a perfectionist, and he was born of an uncle and niece. Of the rest, but few are regular church members. This experiment would therefore seem to show that while the race could doubtless be improved by more attention to stirpiculture, yet when directed to the perpetuation of a belief, success cannot confidently be expected.

#### SHORTENING OF BIEDERT'S METHOD FOR FINDING TUBERCULAR BACILLI IN THE SPUTUM.

DR. KRONIG<sup>1</sup> has applied the centrifuge to the examination of the sputum, with the result that a considerable number of tubercular bacilli were found in a case where the ordinary method had failed to reveal them. The sputum was diluted with a solution of caustic soda, and on the application of centrifugal force for five minutes, a somewhat compact sediment was separated, which gave the above result on examination. By Biedert's method the sputum so diluted has to stand for two or three days to allow of the precipitation of the bacilli. Professor Litten has explained the application of Steubeck's centrifuge to purposes of clinical medicine.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Berlin, klin. Woch., July 20.

<sup>2</sup> See page 121 of the Journal.

#### TWO RECENT CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE SUBJECT OF PRE-HISTORIC SYPHILIS.<sup>1</sup>

IN an exhaustive discussion of the question of the existence of syphilis among the inhabitants of America before the discovery by Columbus, Hyde,<sup>2</sup> after an elaborate historical review, revealing an epidemic in Spain, just about the time of Columbus's sailing, describes many instances of the discovery of bones bearing what has been supposed to be unmistakable evidence of syphilitic lesions. One element, however, he says, he has been wholly unable to establish beyond a peradventure, namely, that the bones, which he has examined either directly or from photographs, were genuinely pre-historic; and, moreover, he does not think that any means exist of proving that the lesions found on the bones were produced by syphilis and nothing else but syphilis. Dr. Hyde says that until we are able to prove beyond a doubt that the burial places of these bones have never been interfered with since pre-Columbian times, we cannot be absolutely sure that syphilis existed among the Indians of those early days.

Contemporaneous with this article in this country, Proksch,<sup>3</sup> writes about the probable existence of syphilis among the old Egyptians. In studying a papyrus containing instructions for the management of different manifestations of a disease known to the old Egyptians as *uxedu* (so spelt in the original article), Proksch traces out syphilis. The papyrus gives the treatment for *uxedu* in the anus, in suppurating wounds, in the mouth, in the eyes, in the bones, in tumors of the head, in the body, in pustules, etc., herein giving an almost complete history of the various situations in which syphilis may manifest itself. The author concludes that *uxedu* of the old Egyptians is our syphilis.

#### TETANUS NEONATORUM OF ST. KILDA.<sup>4</sup>

ST. KILDA is a small island of the Hebrides group on the West coast of Scotland. It lies far out at sea, and the population consists of but eighteen families. From time to time the prevalence of tetanus neonatorum on the island has been noticed. A description of the disease has recently been published by a nurse who has spent a year on the island. Not more than one out of every four or five children born survives, the vast majority succumbing to this terrible malady. The trismus generally appears at about the fifth or sixth day, and coincides in its commencement with the separation of the umbilical cord. At birth the children look plump and healthy, and, so far as can be seen, no abnormality is present at the umbilicus either before or after separation of the cord. The illness begins with a low, whining cry, and usually terminates in death within twenty-four hours. The child is seized with a series of opisthotonic convulsions, in which the fists are clinched, the jaws tightly closed, and the spine curved. The fits recur every quarter of an hour until death from exhaustion takes place.

The natives are not robust. They live in small, dirty, ill-ventilated houses, with every condition favorable to the development of the disease.

<sup>1</sup> University Medical Magazine, October.

<sup>2</sup> American Journal of Medical Sciences, August, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> Archiv für Derm. und Syph., June 28.

<sup>4</sup> Glasgow Medical Journal, August, 1891.

## RUPTURE OF THE STOMACH.

DR. KEY-ABERG publishes in a Scandinavian medical journal an account of a case in which the stomach of a patient seemed to have been ruptured from the use of a stomach-pump.<sup>1</sup> The patient was a man who had taken fifteen grains of opium with the object of committing suicide, and who had not been brought to the hospital until three hours had elapsed. Under these circumstances the stomach was washed out somewhat hastily several times; each time it was remarked that only a portion of the water that had been injected returned. The patient died three hours after admission. At the necropsy it was found that the small curvature of the stomach had sustained several longitudinal ruptures, which, however, were confined to the mucous coat. The author was induced by this observation to make some experiments on dead bodies, which showed that an injection of three or four quarts of water into the stomach under a pressure of about ten inches of water produced similar injuries, and that these gradually increased, and ultimately became complete ruptures through the whole of the coats of the organ.

## THE INFLUENCE OF BITTER AND AROMATIC SUBSTANCES ON GASTRIC SECRETION AND ON DIGESTION.

THE action of bitter and aromatic substances on gastric digestion has been a subject of much controversy, although their use in therapeutics has been long established.<sup>2</sup> Some believe that bitters stimulate the stomach to greater secretion of mucus, and interfere with the digestion of albuminoids; these consider that any increase in the secretion of gastric juice resulting from their use is a pure supposition. Others, again, consider that bitters excite the function not only of the gastric glands, but also of the muscular walls of the stomach. Professor G. Marcone (*Riforma Medica*, June 8, 1891) has endeavored to settle the question on a sound physiological basis. He has studied the action of sixteen drugs belonging to the various groups of bitters, aromatics, and stimulants, and finds that all, without exception, cause increase of the secretion of gastric juice. Mixing the drug with food, prepared always in the same manner: the period of digestion is shortened; the quantity of gastric juice is increased; the movements of the stomach are more active and more efficient, and the gastric juice, increased in amount, retains its full digestive power. Introducing the drug into the empty stomach: the quantity of gastric juice is increased, and the juice retains undoubted digestive power. These results were verified by control observations made with distilled water in place of drugs. In order to ascertain, if possible, whether the action above observed was of local or reflex origin, the vagi were divided in the neck previous to the introduction of the bitter substances. Under these circumstances the contents of the stomach did not increase, and, notwithstanding an increase of acidity, the digestive power of the juice was much diminished. Marcone therefore concludes that the greater part of the effect of bitters is due to stimulation of the vagus endings in the stomach, whence by a reflex action both the secretion and the peristalsis are increased.

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, September 10th.  
<sup>2</sup> *British Medical Journal*, July 4th.

## THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

BRANDY WITH EGG. — To administer brandy to infants, Eloy<sup>1</sup> recommends the following:

R Brandy . . . . .	3 i.
Cherry-laurel water . . . . .	gitt. v.
Yolk of egg . . . . .	No. ij.
Powdered sugar . . . . .	3 vi. M.

To be given in the course of a day, a small spoonful at a time.

EUPHORINE.<sup>2</sup> — Euphorine, or phenylurethan, which was discovered by Sansoni, is a white crystalline powder with a slight aromatic smell, and readily soluble in wine, which forms a convenient medium for its administration. Sansoni prescribed it in cases where antipyretic, antiseptic, antirheumatic, or analgesic action was required, and stated that it was free from any objectionable action, such as occasionally follows antipyrin, antifebrin, phenacetin, salicylate of soda, and other drugs of a similar class. A number of recent observations have been made, especially on rheumatic cases, in Professor Süller's wards in the Jewish hospital in Pesth. In three cases of supra-orbital neuralgia, and in three cases of sciatica, a cure was rapidly effected, a case of chronic nervous headache was decidedly improved, two cases of rheumatic fever were cured, but in another which was complicated with endocarditis no improvement was obtained, though here salicylate of soda was more successful; in nine cases of chronic articular rheumatism good results of a more or less permanent character were obtained; in three cases of muscular rheumatism a rapid cure resulted; and, lastly, in six cases of habitual hemicrania seen in private practice, the remedy produced an almost magical effect. The doses employed were from three to six grains, and were repeated from three to five times a day.

THE IODIDES IN SCROFULOUS CHILDREN.<sup>3</sup> — Iodine and iodoform give better results than the alkaline iodides. To young children tincture of iodine may be given, one drop daily in a little thin porridge made of farina and milk. Besnier<sup>4</sup> prefers the use of iodoform, which may be given continuously for a long time. He prescribes it after the following formula:

R Iodoform . . . . .	gr. iss.
Meliss . . . . .	3 iv. M.

KEROSENE AS A DISINFECTANT FOR INSTRUMENTS. — Lavrentieff<sup>5</sup> finds that by keeping surgical instruments immersed in kerosene perfect asepsis is secured, and that the instruments do not become corroded.

## Correspondence.

## ROME AND HER HOSPITALS.

Rome, August, 1891.

MR. EDITOR: — The time is not far off when the next International Congress meets, and as the "City of the Seven Hills" has been selected as the place for this important assembly, it may be of some interest for those who may contemplate making the journey but who are unacquainted with the climate and surroundings of this ancient and yet famous city, to learn something regarding them.

To begin with, an impression commonly prevails that the

<sup>1</sup> *Rev. de Clin. et de Ther.*

<sup>2</sup> *Lancet*, July 1.

<sup>3</sup> *Ann. Jour. de Med. Sci.*, September.

<sup>4</sup> *Le Bulletin Médical*, 1890, p. 595.

<sup>5</sup> *Saratovsky Sanitarny Obozr.*, No. 9, 1891.



summer season in Rome is unhealthy, that the atmosphere is malarial, and that the heat is unbearable; besides, that it is an old, antiquated centre, out of the range of ordinary travel, and of little interest to any one, other than the theologian and historian. These, however, are all positive fallacies. The sanitary condition of the city is not only excellent, but I believe is unrivalled in every other city in Europe or America.

In its water-supply Rome leads the world,—with its thousands of fountains in every conceivable form and situation through which issue jets and streams of pure, limpid water, so cool at all times that no ice is needed to reduce its temperature. Indeed, a small ocean must be delivered from the Apennines, through the ancient and modern aqueducts, which lie deeply buried, and course under the earth's surface in every direction.

The early founders of Rome, too, were well versed in physics, in hydrostatics; for its system of drainage and sewerage seem to be ideal.

I am credibly informed, that there has been no malaria of a severe type in Rome for many years, but that, in its out-lying, adjacent districts, there are yet seasons when its most serious manifestations are encountered.

The dwellings, churches, and public buildings are all well ventilated. And one will scarcely walk a hundred yards in any one direction without coming into an open space—a piazza. Many of these are sheltered by the leafy olive and are delightfully cool and quiet places, where, while resting the body, one can occupy his mind in the contemplation of what Rome, in past centuries, has accomplished in the arts and sciences. That the early founders of this city were hygienists of the first order, centuries of time have inevitably demonstrated.

Rome is not behind in hotels, either in quality or number. The accommodations are excellent and the rates moderate, generally less than in Paris or London. For vehicles, there is an abundance of victorias and of one- or two-horse street-cars and busses, running early and late, with the rate for travel, in all, about half the American.

In a general way, one can conceive of no city in the world of greater interest to physicians.

With regard to the weather, I must say that there is no such oppressive heat here, as we have in New York, in all our southern cities, and, in the greater part of those in New England.

The city is clean, orderly, and well policed.

Until quite recently, it is said, Rome was not well provided with hospital accommodations; but since "75" several monasteries have been appropriated by the medical brethren, and utilized as hospitals. They are not all that one could desire, yet, they are large, commodious and well lighted.

St. James's Hospital (on the Via Corsa) is the principal surgical hospital. There is a large and active service here. In one ward I saw twelve women who had been laparotomized in one month. In this hospital their results are marvellous, as I was informed by Professor Leoni and Dr. Bastianelli, that in their last two hundred cases of laparotomy they had but one per cent. mortality.

The Consolation Hospital (*Ospedale Consolazione, Piazza del Forum*), is the principal hospital in the city for traumatic surgery. Here, Professor Postempski has, within a month, performed his fourteenth abdominal section for penetrating wounds of the peritoneum, all inflicted with a blade, mostly the stiletto. Every one of his patients recovered.

The Hospital of the Lateran (*Ospedale del Laterano*), contains four hundred females, forty beds being exclusively employed for gynecological cases. This is a very fine building with two, long, airy, high stretches of the walls of Cæsar's time coming to an angle and enclosing the yards.

There is one institution here for consumptives, almost exclusively. It contains nearly three hundred patients, and was well known for being the principal Italian hospital in which Koch's lymph was tried. It has been wholly rejected.

Chloroform is the only anæsthetic employed. In fact, from the specimens of sulphuric ether which I saw in different places, it would seem that they do not know how to make the pure article in Europe. Many surgeons have informed me that this is why they do not more often employ it. Antiseptic solution they employ on the surface, never in the serous cavities, unless in the presence of decomposing matter. As in most of the Vienna clinics, they use nothing but silk, both for ligature and suture; and, as with the Austrian Germans, they have no trained nurses, the sisters doing the nursing, but the hospital control is under government management. Their operations are comparatively dry, as they use no irrigation, so that after the scalpel is taken in hand, they wipe away whatever may rise into the incision with pieces of gauze, which, by the way, I see has wholly supplanted sponges over here.

Altogether, Rome has hospital facilities for more than a thousand patients. This is an important item to those who, in going to Europe to attend the Congress, would like to blend business with pleasure, and see what the latest improvements are. The medical college is commodious, and their laboratory facilities are unsurpassed.

It may be said, in conclusion, that in the matter of language, every physician should have no trouble, at least in interpreting the many paragraphs and phrases chiselled in to marble and granite in this city at every turn, for they are all in Latin. And if one knows a little French there will be no difficulty as very many Italians speak it, besides the affinity of the Italian to the French is so great, that, with a knowledge of one, there will be but little difficulty with the other.

It has been alleged, that Rome has not accommodation for the section meetings. Those who labor under this impression are not familiar with the facilities of Rome in this respect. As a matter of fact, for a summer or spring meeting, she could, by simply roofing over the old Coliseum, provide space for forty international congresses, to hold their sessions simultaneously.

Let us hope, then, that when the time comes, America will send a full delegation to Rome. America is indebted to Italy for very much—nay, for its very name. For to-day one can go to Florence, and there see the house still standing in which Amerigo Vespucci was born. Ocean travel is rapid and swift, and railroad trains have almost annihilated space. Travel is not so very expensive. Hence, at a small outlay one will be able to take a vacation, increase his stock of knowledge, and visit one of the most beautiful countries in the world; so that, let us hope, when the hour for opening the first session of the next International Congress has arrived America will be largely represented by a delegation of physicians worthy of her.

Yours truly

THOMAS H. MANLEY, A.M., M.D.

It seems almost incredible that a half-century ago, on the occasion of the opening of the first railway in Germany, the Bavarian Medical Faculty denounced the innovation as follows: "Conveyance by means of carriages propelled by steam ought to be prohibited in the interest of public health. For the rapid motion cannot fail to create a disease of the brain among the passengers, which may be classed as a species of *delirium furiosum*. Even if travellers are prepared to run the risk, the onlookers ought by all means to be protected. The mere sight of a passing train suffices to cause the same cerebral disorder. Wherefore the authorities should insist on having a palisading of thick boards, at least five feet high, placed on each side of the permanent way."—*Bull. of Pharm.*

A HEAVY DOSE.—This is the order which a little girl brought into a Lewiston druggist's store the other day. It was written on a dirty piece of note paper, as follows: "Mister druggist: Please send speeac enough to throw up a four-year-old girl."

**OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM SEPTEMBER 26, 1891 TO OCTOBER 2, 1891.**

JAMES P. KIMEALL, surgeon, U. S. A., relieved from duty at Fort Supply, I. T., and ordered to Fort Clark, Tex.

JULIUS PATZKI, U. S. A., relieved from duty at Fort Huachuca, A. T., on expiration of present sick leave, and ordered to Fort Supply, I. T.

CHARLES B. EWING, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., will continue on duty as attending surgeon and examiner of recruits, St. Louis, Mo.

WILLIAM D. CROSEY, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., relieved from duty at Fort Pembina, N. D., and ordered to Fort Missoula, Mont., for duty.

WALTER REED, captain and assistant surgeon, U. S. A., relieved from duty as attending surgeon and examiner of recruits at Baltimore, Md., and ordered to Fort Snelling, Minn., upon completion of his duties as member Army Medical Board.

**OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING OCTOBER 3, 1891.**

THOS. J. TURNER, medical director, placed on the retired list September 21, 1891.

J. H. HALL, surgeon, placed on the retired list September 23, 1891.

J. C. BOYD, surgeon, ordered to duty on Naval Medical Examining Board.

**SOCIETY NOTICE.**

**BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.**—A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, October 12, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Dr. E. G. CUTLER, "Some Cases of Gastric Dilatation"; Dr. E. H. BRADFORD, "Aneurism of the External Iliac Artery."

G. G. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

**APPOINTMENTS.**

LIEUT.-COL. CHARLES T. ALEXANDER, M.D., has been appointed by the President chief medical purveyor of the army, to succeed Col. Edward P. Volkmann, retired.

ROBERT T. EDES, M.D., has been appointed superintendent of the Adams Nervine Asylum.

C. IRVING FISLER, M.D., superintendent of the State Almshouse, Tewksbury, has been appointed superintendent of the Presbyterian Hospital, New York.

**RECENT DEATHS.**

PRINCE W. PAUL, M.D., M.M.S., of Boston, died suddenly in Brockton, Cal., September 29th, aged fifty.

S. S. SCHLITZ, M.D., Superintendent of the Pennsylvania State Hospital for the Insane, Danville, died September 28th, aged sixty.

WILLIAM C. ASHLER, M.D., of Atlanta, Ga., died September 30th, aged fifty-four.

PATRICIA J. MURPHY, M.D., Surgeon of the Columbia Hospital for Women, Washington, D. C., died October 3d, aged forty-seven.

**BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED**

Letter on Ship Sanitation. No. 13. By C. H. Leet, F.R.C.S., Liverpool. 1891.

Forty-fourth Annual Report of the Board of Health of the City of New Haven, 1890.

French Honorary Decorations. By W. B. Clarke, M.D., Indianapolis. Reprint. 1891.

Revue de la Société Médico-Pharmaceutica de Occident. 1890.

On the General Cause of Labor, and their Lessons. By G. W. H. Empson, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Contribution to the Knowledge of Sarcoma. By William B. Coley, M.D., New York. Reprint. 1891.

Transactions of the Medical Society of the State of West Virginia, Twenty-fourth Annual Session, 1891.

The Rapid Multiplication of the Unfit. By Victoria C. Woodhull Martin. London and New York. 1891.

Thirty-sixth Annual Report upon the Births, Marriages, and Deaths, in the City of Providence, for the Year 1890.

Twenty-first Annual Report of the Bureau of Statistics of Labor, March, 1891. Boston: Public Document No. 15.

Eighth Annual Report of the Superintendent of Health, of the City of Providence, for the Year ending December 31, 1890.

Charaka-Sambhita. Translated into English. Published by Abinash Chandra Kaviratna. Calcutta: D. C. Dass & Co. 1890.

Opinions of the Press and Eminent Men on the Hindu Medical Publications of Pandit Avinash Chandra Kaviratna. Calcutta. 1891.

Atlas of Clinical Medicine. By Byrom Brainwell, M.D., F.R.C.P., F.R.S. Volume I, Part II. Edinburgh: T. and A. Constable. 1891.

The Scientific Rationale of Modern Wound Treatment. By Henry O. Marey, A.M., M.D., LL.D., of Boston, Mass. Reprint. 1891.

Observations on Rational Therapeutics. The Treatment of Croupous Pneumonia in Children. By S. Henry Dessau, M.D. Reprints. 1891.

Essentials of Physiology. By H. A. Hare, B.Sc., M.D. Third edition. Saunders's Question Compend. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1891.

Ministering Women. The Story of the Royal Pension Fund for Nurses. By George William Potter, M.D. London: "The Hospital" Limited. 1891.

Diphtheria, Its Natural History and Prevention. Being the Milroy Lectures. By R. Thorne Thorne, M.B., F.R.C.P., F.R.S. London: McMillan and Co. 1891.

Heat-Stroke (Thermic Fever) in Infants. By H. Uloway, M.D., Lecturer on Diseases of Children, Cincinnati College of Medicine and Surgery. Reprint. 1891.

Studies in Pathological Anatomy. By Francis Delafield, M.D., LL.D. Volume II, Part 4. "Chronic Bright's Disease, September, 1891. Wm. Wood & Co. 1891.

The Relation of Concussion of the Brain and Spinal Cord to Inflammation and Other Morbid Conditions of these Organs. By E. A. Watson, A.M., M.D. Reprint. 1891.

The Medical and Surgical Uses of Electricity. By Geo. M. Beard, A.M., M.D., and A. D. Rockwell, A.M., M.D. Eighth edition. New York: Wm. Wood & Co. 1891.

The Practice of Hypnotic Suggestion: Being an Elementary Handbook for the Use of the Medical Profession. By George C. Kingsbury, M.A., M.D. Bristol: John Wright & Co. 1891.

Pulmonary Consumption a Nervous Disease, Considered as Such from a Practical, a Clinical and a Therapeutic Standpoint. By Thomas J. Mays, M.D. Detroit: George S. Davis. 1891.

A Case of Disseminated Sclerosis, Presenting the Clinical Aspect of Primary Spastic Paraplegia, with Atrophy of Both Optic Nerves. By Dr. Charles Zimmermann, Milwaukee, Wis. Reprint. 1891.

The Pathology and Treatment of Glaucoma. Being a revised publication of the Erasmus Wilson Lectures, 1889. By Priestley Smith, Ophthalmic Surgeon, Queen's Hospital, Birmingham. London: J. and A. Churchill. 1891.

Essentials of Anatomy and Manual of Practical Dissection, together with the Anatomy of the Viscera. By Charles B. Nancrede, M.D., Professor of Surgery in the University of Michigan. Fourth edition. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1891.

A Short Manual of Analytical Chemistry, Qualitative and Quantitative, Inorganic and Organic. By John Muter, Ph.D., F.R.S.E., F.C.S., etc. First American from Fourth English Edition. Edited by Claude C. Hamilton, M.D., Ph.D. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

On the Necessary Precautions to be Taken to Obtain the most Benefit from the Climate of Nice and the Riviera. Including some Hygienic Rules for Invalids, with notes on the Advantages of Wintering Abroad, and the Climate of the Midi. By Dr. Thomas Linn, Doctor of Medicine, Faculty of Paris; Doctor of Medicine and Surgery, University of New York; Physician, Surgeon, and Accoucheur, at Nice, France.

## Original Articles.

SOME CONSIDERATIONS UPON LATE SYPHILIS—AND ESPECIALLY LATE HEREDITARY SYPHILIS—MORE PARTICULARLY IN ITS SURGICAL ASPECTS.<sup>1</sup>

BY ABNER POST, M.D., OF BOSTON.

In speaking of syphilis I must speak from the standpoint of the clinician and student, and not from that of the pathologist or experimentalist; nor can I hope to bring forward new discoveries or new facts. The utmost I can hope for is, that by a new presentation of facts already known, I may help to systematize our present knowledge, and to incite to new observations on a subject which can best be advanced at present by clinical study.

The help which we can expect from the pathologist is limited so long as the pathognomonic entity of syphilis is unknown to us. Help from the experimentalist is wanting, since the lower animals are practically exempt from the disease, and experiment on human beings is not justified. I shall confine my remarks to such portions of the general subject as have been of special interest to myself, and it may be possible to designate certain points where study is specially desirable.

I wish particularly to draw attention to that class of cases known as late hereditary syphilis. By this term it is intended to designate syphilitics who have inherited the disease from their parents, and who have survived the early years of life in a state of more or less good health, only to show, after a lapse of years, symptoms which correspond to the late, or tertiary, symptoms of acquired syphilis. The interval after which late symptoms show themselves in congenital cases may be longer or shorter, exactly as in acquired disease. The disease may be entirely latent during the interval between the early and late symptoms, or it may have shown itself more or less distinctly. The late forms of hereditary disease are especially worthy of study, because they are not thoroughly known; the boundary lines between hereditary syphilis, rickets and tuberculosis are clinically ill-defined.

On the whole, it cannot be far from the truth to say that we have been, and I fear we are still, too slow to accept the diagnosis of syphilis in children after the age of infancy. Children with lesions that in adults would be recognized as syphilitic, or at least as suspicious, are too often classed as scrofulous, without a thought apparently of other diagnosis. There are certain children of this class who are so distinctly marked that mistake seems impossible; the sunken nose, the destroyed palate, the triad of Hutchinson, notched upper incisors, opaque cornea with defective hearing, present a clinical total that cannot be mistaken. But all subjects of inherited syphilis are not thus marked. Other cases there are in comparative abundance, which we too easily overlook.

These late hereditary cases may be considered with advantage at the same time with the acquired cases.

All authors agree that the later forms of acquired syphilis are not, of necessity, a part of every case. Every physician whose life has been long enough to give him a perspective, must have cases in mind in which the later lesions have been wanting through

long lives. Men of seventy-five and eighty rise to my mind, who must have had syphilis in their youth, who have had no other reminder of the disease than that dread of the consequences which renders miserable so many lives. Yet every doctor of experience must also have been disappointed at seeing late symptoms appear in patients who had been under his own treatment for a long time. The comparative number of cases in which the tertiary symptoms appear it is impossible to estimate. As regards the future of the youth who acquire syphilis, the greatest difference of opinion exists. On the one side, for example, is the opinion of Hutchinson<sup>2</sup> as given in a recent article, in which occurs the following statement: "I do not think that an insurance office would do a bad business if it were to undertake at ordinary rates young men in the early stages of syphilis. Judging from my own experience, they appear quite as likely to live long as others, and [as I have already said] the effect of treatment seems to be, in not a few instances, to improve the health rather than otherwise."

In the same article he refers to the great number of medical men he has treated for chancres acquired in the practice of our profession. In many of these cases the patient has remained under his observation for a great number of years. Of these men he says, "Several are of course dead, but I can scarcely call to mind a single one in which death, or, indeed, any material damage to the general health resulted from syphilis. In a large majority of cases these patients have, so far as I am aware, suffered nothing since getting rid of their early symptoms, and are at present in excellent health."

As an extreme contrast, one may quote on the other hand the opinion of Dr. W. R. Gowers, Lettsonian Lectures, *Lancet*, February 16, 1889: "A general survey of the treatment of syphilis, as well as the observation of individual cases, can scarcely fail to impress one important conclusion on an impartial observer. It is not easy to state this conclusion in language not open to misconstruction. In its broadest form the conclusion is, that syphilis is an incurable disease. In the form least liable to misinterpretation, and free from inexactness, it is this: There is no real evidence that the disease ever is or has been cured [the word disease being here used to designate that which causes various manifestations of the malady]."

But even the holders of the extremest views of the incurability of the disease do not regard its appearance in tertiary form as an integral part of the disease.

The relative frequency of tertiary syphilis was discussed at the Congress of Dermatology and Syphilography held in Paris in 1889, and naturally approximate opinions only were expressed.

Drysdale considered that about eight per cent. of syphilitics show late lesions when untreated.

Mauriac would put it somewhere between five and twenty per cent.

Haslund, of Copenhagen, gave the comparative numbers of the cases of secondary and late, or tertiary disease, that he had treated in hospital service, and the cases which he classed as tertiary amounted to ten per cent. (9.9) of the whole number.

Vajda, of Vienna, quoted some very interesting figures from the statistics of the Vienna General Hospital for the period of ten years, from 1868 to 1877.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons, Washington, September 23, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> The Modern Treatment of Syphilis. The Practitioner, June, 1891, p. 411.

Of the total number of cases (198,718) admitted to the hospital during that decennial period, 4.7 per cent. (9,739) were syphilites. Of the syphilites, 6.8 per cent. (632) were the victims of tertiary lesions, or three per cent. of the general admissions, a percentage which the author, Vajta, believes to be 20 per cent. below the truth. Certainly, the term late lesions as used in the first part of that decade, would not include certain diseases of the nervous system, which, at that time, were not fully recognized as syphilitic.

Valuable as are the figures that attempt to give some sort of an answer to the question of the frequency of late syphilis, and to calculate the percentage of cases of syphilis that show late symptoms, the most valuable contribution from that Congress to our knowledge on the subject lies in the figures of Fournier, which show that in point of time by far the largest number of cases of late syphilis occur in the third year after inoculation, that from the third year on the number diminishes, and that after the tenth year it may be considered rare.

Taken in periods of five years Fournier's late cases run as follows:

First five years	. . . . .	1,023 cases
Second "	. . . . .	700 "
Third "	. . . . .	322 "
Fourth "	. . . . .	211 "
Fifth "	. . . . .	68 "
Sixth "	. . . . .	31 "
Seventh "	. . . . .	13 "
Eighth "	. . . . .	12 "

Single cases occurred in the 41st, 43d, 52d, 54th, and 55th years, making the total of 2,395 cases tabulated.

Of course, an enumeration that makes many late symptoms occur during the first five years is based upon the character of the lesion rather than upon the time of its occurrence.

It seems unnecessary to enumerate the lesions generally included under the head of late lesions, but these figures indicate that the so-called late lesions occur much earlier in the history of the disease than we are in the habit of thinking. So far as the figures go, the French Congress affords us ground for a more definite prognosis than we have hitherto possessed. We seem to be justified in saying that, after the third year, the chances of a recurrence grow steadily less, and that probably only one case in five, or 20 per cent., shows the dreaded late troubles.

These figures embolden me to say that it is my impression that outbreaks of late symptoms in congenital syphilis are of earlier occurrence than is usually supposed. The age of puberty is the time at which such outbreaks are expected. I have no figures to confirm my opinion, but I have learned to think that it is very common for hereditary disease to show its late features as early as the 1th, 5th, or 6th years. But it must also be said of these cases that their life histories are seldom complete with the story of a single outbreak.

There is one other matter in connection with these figures to which it seems proper to refer. Syphilographers are sometimes accused of so extending the field of syphilis as practically to include all pathology.

In the General Hospital of Vienna where syphilis holds a prominent place, according to the official report for ten years from 1868 to 1877 inclusive, but 4.7 per cent. of the whole number were syphilitic, and but three tenths of one per cent. of the whole were cases of late syphilis. Even increased by 20 per cent. a *Verdick* proper, the number still remains smaller

than would have been supposed. Incidentally, I may say here, that the Autopsy Records of the Boston City Hospital which contain accounts of approximately 1,700 post-mortem examinations, contain but nineteen cases which permit a student of these records to affirm from the words of the pathologist a pathological diagnosis of syphilis.

It is interesting to inquire if we are able to prevent the outbreak of late symptoms. As a preventive of late symptoms, early treatment by mercurials is ranked high—deservedly so far as we can see—and still it must have fallen to all of us to see cases which have been treated with care show late and grave symptoms. Most of the cases with late symptoms of which I have known the earlier history, have been late in coming under treatment, or there has been some fault in the therapeutic measures, as, to take a single instance, in a case of syphilitic hemiplegia which comes forcibly before me, the disease had existed for a year before it was recognized and treatment begun. It may be said of such cases that the disease has been allowed to get the upper-hand before the check was applied, or that they are like the early malignant cases that occasionally show themselves and defy treatment; but, still pride ourselves as we may on the effect of our interference, no method of treatment is free from relapses so far as I can discover. Syphilographers who come in contact with syphilites who have been faithfully treated by different methods in other countries, as well as in our own, see occasional relapses after all methods. No method exists that will allow us to promise a cure, that is, an absolute immunity from the danger of subsequent attacks. It is in the nature of the disease to show relapses and late symptoms. When I speak thus despondently as to the uncertainty of treatment, I refer only to the late symptoms. But I mean to say that our present attitude towards mercurial medication is a matter of opinion simply. We believe that mercurial treatment acts as a preventive of later symptoms: a belief held I know not how long. Benjamin Bell expressed it in strong terms, but it cannot as yet be proved. The efficacy of treatment by mercurials has been established clinically since before the days of Paracelsus; the efficacy of mercurials in destroying microbes seems a sufficient explanation of its clinical action. We are then justified in supposing that more accurate pathological knowledge will allow us in the future to apply more effectively the drug we use so efficiently it somewhat empirically, now.

In thinking of late syphilis there are certain questions that almost of necessity arise in the mind. Of these the first regards its contagiousness. Are the late lesions of syphilis inoculable? Certainly the contagiousness of late symptoms must be slight, if it exists at all. I have among my own acquaintance two cases in which the disease was communicated to the wife two and one-half years after the reception of the disease by the husband. That is the latest infection which I can vouch for of my own personal knowledge, but Fournier mentions a case of infection in the sixth year. But here we meet with practical difficulty in reconciling our various statements that late lesions are not inoculable. The inoculability does extend to two and a half years, and may [exceptionally] still exist at the great length of six years; the greatest frequency of late lesions, so called, is found in the first five years. When we say that late lesions are not inoculable the proper meaning of the word late must be preserved.

The power of transmitting the disease to offspring remains long after the power of direct inoculation seems lost; but here, as in other manifestations, the disease shows its singular habit of fixing particularly upon special organs or systems. The general law of syphilitic heredity is a diminution in the activity of the virus, so that successive children show less emphatically the effects of the disease. Occasionally, however, we see a whole series of children follow one another, each with little or no apparent diminution of the virus. Almost at the moment of writing this sentence I was asked to see a syphilitic child which presented characteristic snuffles, loss of eyebrows, enlarged glands, fissures and ulcerations of the lips and anus, with sarcocele of both testes. The first child of the mother was born twelve years ago at seven months, and quickly died. Miscarriages and still-births have followed at various intervals, but no child that has survived. This child is the first by a second husband, but seems only another of the series. No questions elicit any certain proof of disease in mother or either husband.

These series of children born so markedly syphilitic are exceptional, and illustrate one of the marked peculiarities of syphilis, namely, its habit of fixing upon some system or systems in each of its victims, and expending its force chiefly upon that system. Thus in one patient the skin will show the deepest lesions, and for years the disease will repeat its cutaneous outbreaks. In another, the bones will form the chief object of attack.

I propose to say a few words in regard to several of the different systems.

Induration and enlargement of the lymphatic glands is one of the most common and characteristic symptoms of early syphilis. Beginning in the immediate vicinity of the original point of inoculation, at the time of the first outbreak of constitutional symptoms it becomes general, until in well-marked cases all the superficial lymphatics are found to be engorged. At the end of the acute stage these glands have resumed their normal condition. The relation of the lymphatic glandular system to the later outbreaks of the disease is entirely different. Engorgement of the subcutaneous glands is invaluable as a diagnostic sign in early syphilis; in late syphilis it is exceptional and almost without diagnostic value, but, according to Lancereaux, the affections of the visceral glands must be reckoned among the most constant alterations of tertiary syphilis. They bear the same relation to visceral syphilis that swelling of the subcutaneous glands bears to syphilis of the skin, that is, they are a necessary concomitant. Of subcutaneous glands late syphilis is said to occur most frequently in the inguinal, and next in frequency in the glands of the neck, especially the submaxillary and supraclavicular. In other glands its occurrence is much more rare. At first the glands are in general enlarged, indolent, movable upon each other; after a time firm cicatricial tissue fixes them to one another, and binds them to the parts beneath. If the glands soften and break down, the skin is usually involved. If the glandular gummata are concomitant with characteristic signs of syphilis they will readily be understood, but when they occur alone diagnosis is difficult and even impossible. I suppose every large surgical service presents several cases annually of enlarged glands of the neck, demanding treatment at the hands of the surgeon by the knife. The majority of the cases are evidently tubercular, and show suppuration, sometimes caseation. It has been

my custom where anything in the history of the patient, or any cicatrix on the body allowed the least suspicion of a syphilis, to administer the iodides before proceeding to operation. In rare cases resolution has followed, and disappearance of the tumor. I have allowed myself to feel that in some of these cases there was a syphilitic taint. The cases are rare, but they certainly exist.

In late hereditary syphilis the part played by lymphatic glands is greater, though hardly more diagnostic. It is exceedingly common to find cervical glands enlarged in congenital cases, but not always in a form that by analogy with acquired cases would be called characteristic, and by no means so generally as so give them the diagnostic value of the enlarged glands of the early stages. Glands are often enlarged especially in the anterior cervical region, and remain indolent and painless for several years. In this form they do not assume the large size of tubercular forms, but they are generally large enough to rise above the normal level of the skin, and be evident to the sight.

In some cases suppuration takes place, and the most troublesome cases of all are those in which syphilis and tuberculosis coexist upon the same individual. This glandular engorgement renders the distinction between the serofulous cases, so common in New England, and hereditary syphilis exceedingly difficult, and clinically in many cases absolutely impossible; but it is a fatal error to accept every case of enlarged glands of the neck in children without question as tuberculous.

Probably one reason, why in certain cases it is impossible to distinguish between late hereditary syphilis and tubercular disease of the glands of the neck, is because the two diseases coexist in the same individual. These are the cases in which the glands reach large size, suppurate, and perhaps coexist with bony disease, etc.

The syphilitic glandular tumors of inherited syphilis improve very greatly under appropriate antisymphilitic treatment, but very little under cod liver oil.

Cutaneous lesions are second in frequency to the lesions of the nervous system in late acquired disease. Of their ordinary occurrence there is little to say. There is a class of cases, the cutaneous and subcutaneous gummata, which may perhaps be particularly mentioned because of their resemblance in certain situations to other lesions. The ulcerating gumma is by no means infrequent in positions usually occupied by the primary sore, nor is it infrequent to mistake it for the primary sore, so nearly does its induration counterfeit the primary.

I remember distinctly a sore which I mistook for a primary inoculation until I learned that the patient was under treatment for syphilis by one of my most respected colleagues, and that the sore in question had come on without exposure. These cases are fairly well known at present, but so closely do they counterfeit the primary as to throw a shadow of doubt over some at least of the reported cases of reinfection.

On the lips such cases give rise to some difficulty of diagnosis, a difficulty which is aggravated rather than lessened by the too frequent application of caustics. It is here that the gumma resembles epithelioma, and is more likely to be mistaken for malignant disease than for a primary sore, but it is fortunately amenable to treatment by iodides.

Fournier speaks of a late roseola which has attracted his attention, in which the macula has a rosy aspect, and a circular contour with an unaltered centre. "For twenty years," he says, "I have seen from time to time manifestations of this character, and I have resisted the idea of calling them syphilitic; but as like cases continued to produce themselves in syphilis I finished by thinking that we have to do with a manifestation really syphilitic; with a sort of late, if not tertiary roseola."

Such a phenomena I have observed a few times. The efflorescence is interesting as an observation, and particularly because so superficial a lesion is not usual among late manifestations. It helps to break down the boundary line already so difficult to define between secondary and so-called late symptoms.

The skin lesions of late hereditary syphilis must be less frequent than those of adult acquired disease, or at least less characteristic. The round ulcers on the legs, or the smaller circular ulcerations about the head of the tibia, or generally in the vicinity of the knee-joint do occur in children, and so-called syphilitic lupus has been recorded several times.

Most of the supposed late hereditary cases that have shown skin lesions under my observation have had tubercular ulcerations of rather irregular character which may possibly have been tuberculous. The boundary line between the ulceration of tubercle and of late hereditary syphilis is yet to be established.

In speaking of the bones, I wish to ask how trustworthy is nocturnal osteoscopic pain as a symptom of syphilis? Its extreme value is undisputed, but I believe it ought not to be considered alone as *absolutely reliable*, especially if it is referred to spots which are only exceptionally attacked by syphilis, or in other words, it is *not impossible* that pain from other causes may be nocturnal in character. As a working diagnosis the conclusion of syphilis from nocturnal pain alone may be proper, but as a positive diagnosis which shall follow the patient through life it is insufficient; and yet I think men are allowed to suffer in reputation and in purse for a diagnosis made on such slender ground.

But if too great weight is sometimes given to nocturnal pain, on other occasions it is shunned even as a working hypothesis, when it ought to be made. The syphilitic pains of children are not sufficiently known, and may be the occasion of grave errors of diagnosis. Rheumatism and "growing pains" are called on to account for them. Many children have been treated in vain for a long time, who have rapidly recovered by the administration of the iodides.

In those cases of bone disease, especially among children, which come to operation, it is rare to find the surgeon supplement the use of his knife and gouge with internal medication. It occasionally happens that disease of the bones spreads after the removal of the diseased portion, to the surprise of the surgeon, and the discredit of his art, because he has failed to see the necessity of medication in cases of syphilitic origin, or, because if he desires to use internal remedies, he is satisfied with cod liver oil.

Disease that attacks several of the long bones simultaneously, or nearly simultaneously, should arouse the suspicion of syphilis, and particularly if one or both tibiae are among the bones attacked. To say that it should arouse suspicion is putting it very mildly, at the same time, it would be going further than circum-

stances warrant to say that such a case was of necessity syphilitic.

A marked difference between tuberculosis and syphilis lies in the preference for syphilis for the long bones and their shafts, while tuberculosis attacks by preference such bones as those of the wrist and ankle.

As to diseases of the joints, they are indisputably at times the result of syphilis; but I must confess that, so far as the joint alone is concerned, in the few cases I have seen, the symptoms are hardly characteristic. Whereas, lesions of the bones themselves in their continuity in children are likely to be syphilitic, lesions of the joints are more apt to be tuberculous. In a long list of cases of hereditary syphilis Fournier reports but five cases of joint disease to eighty-two of bone disease.

Of course, no reference is here made to the cases of separation of the epiphysis known as Parrot's disease; nor to the peri-articular nodes and gummatas which simulate disease of the joint itself.

Syphilitic disease which involves the breast has recently attracted some attention. Its usual time of appearance is quite late, but like other late forms of disease it may occur quite early, as in a case of Ambrosoli,<sup>1</sup> in which one breast was smaller and hard very soon after the first appearance of secondary symptoms. Swelling of the second breast followed, and both returned to normal size under the use of iodides. Apparently syphilitic disease may either manifest itself as a diffuse enlargement of the gland or as a separate gumma; in the latter case it conducts itself as do gummatas in other situations. The disease occurs in men as well as in women and in hereditary as well as in congenital cases. This form of syphilis is unusual, but it has occurred in the practice of two of my friends.

(To be continued.)

## A CONTRIBUTION TO THE TREATMENT OF RUPTURE OF THE BLADDER.<sup>1</sup>

BY A. T. CABOT, A.M., M.D., OF BOSTON,  
Surgeon to the Massachusetts General Hospital.

SINCE the appearance of Mr. Rivington's monograph upon "Rupture of the Bladder," in 1884, a number of cases of intra-peritoneal rupture of the bladder have been treated by laparotomy and suture of the rent. The success which has attended these cases, and also the many instances of repair of bladders wounded during laparotomy, have gone far to establish the rule laid down by Mr. Rivington that when an intra-peritoneal rupture is made out, an immediate laparotomy should be done. The importance of early interference in these intra-peritoneal cases is so evident, that a surgeon procrastinating an operation even for a few hours cannot easily find justification for his delay.

It not infrequently happens, however, that the first symptoms of bladder rupture do not clearly show whether the rent is intra- or extra-peritoneal, and the delay necessary to settle this point allows time for an inflammation to gather headway, which operative measures are afterwards powerless to check. It is the purpose of this paper to consider the conditions of extra-peritoneal ruptures of the bladder, and to formulate,

<sup>1</sup> Read before the American Association of Andrology and Syphilology, Washington, September 23, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Gazzetta med. e. Ital., Lombardia, 1881. Quoted by Newman.

if possible, rules for operative procedure, which can be applied early, without waiting for an exact diagnosis.

Usually the symptoms of rupture of the bladder are tolerably distinct, and it is not intended here to go into a consideration of them, for they have been thoroughly described in many treatises and articles on the subject. As, however, it is important, before undertaking any operative procedure to demonstrate beyond doubt, if possible, the existence of the lesion for which the operation is done, I wish to speak of the only physical test that seems to me to offer confirmatory evidence at all conclusive of bladder rupture. I refer to the injection of fluid which afterwards does not return through the catheter. This method, suggested by Dr. Weir, has served the writer well on two occasions in establishing the diagnosis of rupture of the bladder, and twice in excluding the bladder in a general injury of the abdomen, which caused a profuse hamaturia.

In order that the evidence obtained by this method shall be reliable, the injection should be repeated several times, and care must be taken that the catheter lies well in the bladder, and that it is not occluded by clots. With attention to these particulars, if the boric solution injected does not all return, it is conclusive evidence of rupture of the bladder. Sometimes, especially in intra-peritoneal rupture, more fluid returns than is injected, and at the next injection the amount returned may be less than that thrown in. Such variations are very conclusive of rupture.

The only conditions under which this test might fail to demonstrate a rupture that existed would be when the rent was so small that no considerable extravasation of the bladder contents could take place, and in case of a valvular closure of the bladder wound, as occurred in one case through the prolapse of a coil of intestine into it.

Dr. Keen has suggested the substitution of air for water in this test, and says that if no rupture has occurred, the bladder will appear in the hypogastrium as a rounded tympanitic tumor, while, if there be a rupture, the air will fill the general peritoneal cavity. In this he only takes into account intra-peritoneal ruptures, and might altogether miss the detection of an extra-peritoneal rent. Also the gas does not admit of such exact measurement as a fluid.

Suppose now that the evidence of rupture of the bladder is distinct, and that the injection of fluid has confirmed this diagnosis, but there is still doubt whether the rupture is into the peritoneal cavity or not. The practice hitherto has been to endeavor to proceed in such a way that if the rupture is extra-peritoneal, that fact shall be found out before the peritoneal cavity is opened. This plan was adopted when the peritoneal cavity was viewed with an awe that has gradually disappeared as we have become more familiar with its tolerance of manipulation, and the fear of unnecessarily injuring the peritoneum, with the desire for an accurate diagnosis before proceeding to operation, has often led to delays which have been fatal, by allowing time for a serious inflammation to be set up.

It would seem, therefore, worth while to open the subject anew, and see whether with our modern views we find any reason for changing the older practice.

The object which the surgeon has in view in approaching an extra-peritoneal rupture is to provide adequate drainage for the urine which escapes from the bladder, and not to close the opening. Ordinarily, these extra-peritoneal rents are inaccessible to the ap-

plication of sutures, and even in those cases of anterior ruptures where sutures could be placed, the tissues, infiltrated with urine, are not in a condition favorable for healing, and the danger of secondary extravasation of urine would be great.

Some writers advise that cases of extra-peritoneal rupture shall be treated by simple drainage of the bladder, either through a perineal wound, or by a retained catheter (*sonde à demeure*). While this plan may be sufficient to prevent any further extravasation of urine, it evidently affords very insufficient drainage for the urine which has already escaped into the tissues, and affords no adequate outlet for the pus and masses of sloughing tissue, which are certain to follow from the contact of the urine. It is therefore a very uncertain method, leaves the result mainly to chance, and has not been followed by a measure of success sufficient to recommend it. It is generally accepted, therefore, that drainage of the urine that has escaped from the bladder is a prime necessity.

In order then to treat an extra-peritoneal rupture in the best way, it is important that the operator should know where the rent is, and in what direction the urine is forcing its way through the loose peri-vesical connective tissue. If he has this knowledge, he can make an opening into the extravasation from the nearest available point on the surface, and can establish the most direct drainage possible. Without this knowledge he has to make his operation gropingly, and even if he reaches the extravasated urine, he may so place his tubes that the drainage is only partial and ineffectual.

A study of the reported cases of extra-peritoneal ruptures shows that the urine may be effused in several directions. It may infiltrate up beneath the peritoneum on the anterior wall of the abdomen; it may fill the tissues about the neck of the bladder; or it may escape beneath the peritoneum on one side or the other of the pelvis, and run up in the loose connective tissue towards the kidney. It is usually impossible to tell from the early symptoms, in which of these directions the effusion is to be looked for, and, indeed, it may extend in two or three directions at once.

Mr. Rivington has suggested that in cases where a doubt exists whether the rent is intra-peritoneal or extra-peritoneal, an incision shall be made into the prevesical space, and if no rupture is found in that quarter, that the peritoneum shall then be opened. The disadvantage of this plan is that if any effusion of urine is found in the prevesical space, it is impossible to tell without a good deal of separation of the tissues whether it extends down on one side or the other towards the back of the pelvis, or whether, as has happened in many of the reported cases, there has been more than one rupture, or yet, on the correct appreciation of these points depends the intelligent placing of the drainage-tubes, upon which success or failure depends. It seems, therefore, as if this incision would often leave us uninformed on important points even when the effusion is found.

Moreover, if an effusion is opened in the prevesical space, and it then becomes necessary to open the abdomen to treat an intra-peritoneal rupture, or to get a fuller understanding of the case, the operator is placed in the unpleasant position of having to open a urinary extravasation directly into the peritoneal cavity, and it will afterwards be difficult to so closely suture the peritoneal wound that no infection shall take place through it.

The cases in which the prevesical incision is applicable are those in which the rupture is in the front wall of the bladder, just above the prostate, and in which the effusion is small or circumscribed. Unfortunately, it is not often possible to diagnose these cases before operation, though this condition may be suspected when there is fracture of the pubes with pain and tenderness confined to the hypogastric region.

In Dr. Weir's case, which was of this sort, the symptoms were of moderate severity, and for forty-eight hours the injury was "considered as a slight urethral laceration." On the fourth day, when the operation was done, the circumscribed effusion above the pubes could be made out by percussion, and the incision was made directly into it.

Another plan proposed is to make a median cystotomy, and with the finger in the bladder to search for the rents. Harrison and Weir advocate this measure, but in a case in which Mr. Harrison applied it, a second rupture in the trigone went undetected; and it is plain that an intra-vesical exploration, even if the rents are found, will not tell us in what direction the urine is forcing its way through the tissues, and consequently leaves us in doubt as to where the drainage should be placed. So that unless we mean to rely on the simple perineal drainage of the bladder in all extra-peritoneal ruptures, we shall often be left in doubt as to the further treatment of the case even after exploration of the bladder.

How can we then best obtain a knowledge of the condition of things in a doubtful case of extra-peritoneal rupture, and so put ourselves in a position to act understandingly and efficiently? I think that this knowledge can best be gained by opening the abdominal cavity, and so getting an opportunity to thoroughly inspect and palpate the parts about the bladder.

A simple exploratory incision into the abdomen carries with it a mortality risk of from one to three per cent., while the information gained by such an inspection enables us to treat the case with so much more directness and thoroughness that we increase the patient's chances of recovery vastly more than we jeopardize them by the abdominal opening.

The following case is reported to illustrate this point: D. P. W., a strong man of about fifty-five, was seen by me in June, 1890. He had been suffering through the winter from frequent and painful micturition, and up to the time I saw him had been passing water almost continuously, the intervals being but a few minutes in length.

Upon examination a stone was to be felt in the membranous urethra, both with the sound and with the finger in the rectum.

June 6th, he was etherized for operation. A large sound was passed, and with it the stone was easily pushed back into the bladder. A boric solution was then injected preparatory to doing a litholapaxy. The injection was strongly resisted by the bladder, which was closely contracted, and the water escaped around the catheter as fast as it was thrown in. After the ether narcosis was more profound, a rubber band was tied lightly around the penis to keep the water from escaping. An ounce and one-half of boric solution by means of a syringe was then injected, and the lithotrite was introduced. The stone was caught at the first attempt. It was very small, and required but one crushing to entirely remove it to fragments. While the lithotrite was in, it was noticed that the bladder contracted

strongly, forcing some drops of water out along the groove of the instrument. The lithotrite was then withdrawn, and the tube for washing out the bladder was introduced.

It was quickly found that while the water could be easily injected into the bladder, none of it returned, so that it presently became evident that there must be a rupture of the bladder allowing the solution to escape from it. It was at once decided to do a laparotomy in order to discover if possible where the rent was, and to repair it if it was found to be intra-peritoneal. An opening was made in the middle line, midway between the umbilicus and the pubes. There was no fluid in the peritoneal cavity, and upon examining the region about the bladder it was found that the sub-peritoneal cellular tissue lying behind the bladder and running up towards the left side of the pelvis was distended with fluid. A small bit of gravel could be detected in the loose tissue behind the bladder.

It was evident that this collection of fluid ought to be drained behind the peritoneum, and after its extent and distribution had been accurately made out, the abdominal wound was closed with sutures, and sealed with iodoform gauze and collodion. An opening was then made in the left inguinal region, such as would be used for tying the common iliac artery. Through this the peritoneum was pushed up with the finger until the space behind the bladder was reached. Fluid, colored with blood, began at once to escape in considerable quantities through this wound. A drainage-tube was introduced into the pelvis behind the bladder, with a bend in it where it passed over the iliac vessels, which were so exposed to the pressure of the tube that fears were entertained of their sloughing under it.

The patient was then put into the lithotomy position, an opening was made into the membranous urethra, and through this a tube was introduced into the bladder for perineal drainage. The finger introduced into the bladder felt a trabeculated, closely contracted cavity, but the exact locality of the rent could not be detected. A few fragments of gravel were removed. The tube in the perineal wound was attached to a longer tube which ran over the side of the bed into a bottle, and through this the urine drained very satisfactorily.

The cavity in the pelvis soon began to suppurate profusely, and to discharge many large shreds of sloughing, connective tissue. The tube was taken out after a few days, and the wound was irrigated two or three times a day. During the first few weeks injections made into the bladder escaped through the opening in the side. When the sloughs ceased coming, and the cavity dwindled down to a deep fistulous track, a small tube was inserted, and this was gradually shortened as the parts healed behind it.

It was not until March, 1891, that the opening in the groin finally closed, and the perineal tube was taken out for good. This change might probably have been made sooner, but was delayed on account of the timidity of the patient. The bladder was naturally small after such long drainage, but no smaller than it had been before the operation. He was able to hold his water only half an hour. He himself was in better condition than he had been for years, and during the spring of 1891 weighed more than he ever did in his life.

In June a little gravel was discharged through the



perineal opening, relieving some discomfort from which he had been suffering for about a month.

The rupture in this case was probably caused by the violent contractions of the bladder when the exit of the urine through the urethra was obstructed, and was undoubtedly due to the giving away of some thin-walled diverticulum, or hernial pouch of mucous membranes, projecting between the bundles of the hypertrophied muscular coat. The manipulation of the lithotrite was perfectly easy, I felt sure that the wall of the bladder was not caught in it, and although the rupture may have occurred at the first compression of the litholapaxy bulb, yet the water entered the bladder so easily as to occasion surprise, and to make me think that the rupture had already taken place. The case is a warning against the use of force in injecting even a small quantity of water into a diseased bladder.

In this case the necessity for prompt action, and the impossibility of making, upon an etherized patient, a diagnosis between an intra- and an extra-peritoneal rupture compelled us to resort to an incision into the abdomen in order to find out what we had to deal with.

The moment we had made this inspection the case was clear, and we were able to proceed intelligently to remedy the unfortunate condition.

The certainty with which we could proceed after the abdominal incision, was in such marked contrast to the condition of uncertainty before, that the question at once arose: Is not an exploratory laparotomy often a necessary first step to the intelligent treatment of extra- as well as of intra-peritoneal ruptures of the bladder?

A study of the literature of extra-peritoneal rupture of the bladder has led to the feeling that this question should be answered in the affirmative, and I believe that in many such cases a preliminary exploration of this sort will furnish information that will greatly better the chances of recovery.

I would suggest then, for your consideration, the following rules:

(1) When an intra-peritoneal rupture is made out, an immediate laparotomy, with suture of the bladder wound and subsequent drainage of the bladder should be done.

(2) When a reasonable doubt exists as to whether the rupture is intra-peritoneal or not, an immediate laparotomy should be done.

(3) If an extra-peritoneal rupture is made out, and uncertainty exists as to the direction in which the urine is extravasated, a laparotomy should be done for exploration to ascertain how the drainage may best be placed.

(4) In the case of fracture of the pubes with evidence that urine is extravasated in the prevesical space, an incision should be made in the suprapubic region, a tube should be carried to the bottom of the effusion, and a median or lateral lithotomy should be done for drainage of the bladder.

Exception. Occasionally, in cases of severe injury with much shock, when a long operation could not be borne, a median lithotomy may be hastily done for drainage, and the opportunity may be taken for exploration of the position of the rent, to serve as a guide for further interference in case the patient rallies sufficiently.

In short, a laparotomy should be done in all cases

of bladder rupture except those that come under Rule 4, or those of such severity that they cannot bear more than the median operation.

These rules designed for the furtherance of early operations are only intended to apply to cases seen in the early stages. After the first few days, if the patient survives, other indications may arise to guide the operator. The urine effused may be seeking the surface at some point, and the surgeon's duty is then to open the urinary abscess, and to provide drainage for it and for the bladder.

Rule 1 embodies the already established practice. If Rules 2 and 3 are accepted, they will encourage early operations in cases where, if exact indications were waited for, the operation would probably be done too late.

Lastly, comes the question of where to make the incision, and how to place the tubes for the best drainage of effusions in different parts of the pelvis. If the effusion is in front of the neck of the bladder, and the opening has been made into it by the suprapubic incision without opening the peritoneum, the bottom of the effusion should be sought with the finger, and a drainage-tube carried down to it.

In opening the bladder for drainage in such a case it may be worth while, if there is evidence that the effusion is making its way backward, to make the lateral perineal cystostomy rather than the median, because in the lateral incision the parts about the neck of the bladder are more freely opened, and if the urine finds its way in that direction, it is afforded a sufficient outlet. By the median operation, unless the incision is carried back into the prostate, there is danger that the parts behind the triangular ligament will not be thoroughly laid open, and that any urine which found its way in that direction might not freely escape.

When, as so often happens, the effusion finds its way along the loose tissue on the side of the pelvis, and as in the case reported in this paper, up along the iliac vessels towards the renal region, perhaps no better incision can be chosen than that which is used for tying the common iliac vessels. In order to give the most direct drainage, and at the same time not to have any more pressure from the tube upon the iliac vessels than can be helped, the incision had better be made rather more towards the median line of the abdomen than is usually done for tying the iliac artery. In this way the tube goes down more directly, and does not make so sharp a bend where it dips into the pelvis over the vessels. If, however, the effusion has already reached up behind the peritoneum, above the brim of the pelvis, the incision must be made further out near the anterior superior spine of the ilium in order to give the best drainage. The finger introduced from this region can penetrate quite readily over the brim of the pelvis, and well down behind the bladder, while the peritoneum separates so easily that a considerable channel can be made, through which the sloughing connective tissue can afterwards discharge itself. Ordinarily, these anterior openings afford tolerably satisfactory drainage for pelvic abscesses, as the intra-abdominal pressure is sufficient to force out the pus even through an unfavorably placed opening.

In any case in which a suppurating cavity has formed in the bottom of the pelvis, which does not drain satisfactorily through an anterior opening, it is perfectly possible to reach it, and give it good drainage, by adopting the incision usually employed for

excision of the rectum, and removing the coecyx and one side of the lower segment of the sacrum. Such a wound as this, which bears the name of Kraske, who uses it for excision of the rectum, gives thorough access to the lower part of the pelvis, and would give excellent dependent drainage in case of an abscess which was burrowing in that region, and which did not sufficiently discharge itself through the more anterior openings.

## PENETRATING PISTOL-SHOT WOUNDS OF THE SKULL<sup>1</sup>

BY E. H. GRADFORD, M.D., AND H. L. SMITH, M.D., BOSTON.

PENETRATING pistol-shot wounds of the skull constitute surgical lesions, which need for their treatment strict rules of procedure, as the cases are exceedingly grave, not very frequent in the experience of many surgeons, and involve great responsibilities. Against surgical interference may be urged the fact that the chances of benefit are very slight; in favor, the general surgical instinct which prompts attempting whatever offers a possibility of success in cases where death seems certain. The number of instances where surgical interference has resulted successfully are comparatively few, and the fact that many cases have recovered without operation suggests that the improvement in these instances may have been due to accidental causes and not surgical intervention. The question, therefore, is a pertinent one, whether from the point of view of recent surgery operative interference offers better chances of recovery than non-intervention.

In drawing conclusions from the recorded facts, it is necessary to distinguish between gun-shot wounds of war and pistol-shot wounds of civil life. For, although there are no statistics to prove the fact, it is reasonable to imagine that injury from a rifle ball will be greater than that from a ball of smaller calibre. The exact mortality from rifle-shot wounds of the skull cannot be determined, as by far the greater number of them in the war died on the field without record. This is also true, to a certain extent, in civil life, as those who are killed instantly are not brought to the hospitals, but cases of instantaneous death from pistol-shot wounds must be rare, and in the majority of cases surgical treatment of some sort is solicited; and for this reason the hospital statistics for pistol-shot wounds may be considered as of accuracy in representing the mortality of this class of wounds. If, therefore, there is a possibility of recovery from gun-shot wounds or penetrating and perforating gun-shot wounds of the skull, as is well established, it is probable that the prospect of such recovery is greater in pistol-shot wounds of the skull.

The most historic case of this class of injury is one which brought such calamity to the nation that the surgical details were overlooked, and are not generally known. The surgical facts may be found in the "Medical History of the War of the Rebellion," Part I, Surgical Volume, page 305, classed among the gun-shot wounds of the skull. They are of surgical interest, and deserve careful perusal. The following is extracted from the report of the case:

A. L., aged fifty-six years, was shot in the head at Washington, on the evening of April 14, 1865, by a large, round ball from a Derringer pistol in the hands

of an assassin. The wounded man was found "in a profoundly comatose condition," the breathing "exceeding stertorous."

Dr. Leale writes: "No pulsation was perceptible at the right wrist. When the head was examined, I passed my fingers over a large, firm clot of blood, situated about one inch below the superior curved line of the occipital bone and an inch and a half to the left of the median line of the same bone. The coagulum I easily removed, and passed the little finger of my left hand through the perfectly smooth opening made by the ball, and found that it had entered the encephalon. As soon as I removed my finger, a slight oozing of blood followed, and his breathing became more regular and less stertorous. After the administration of a small quantity of brandy and water, of which a mouthful appeared to have passed into the stomach, the patient was removed to a neighboring house. The pulse was very feeble and vacillating, from 40 to 48; the respiration was oppressed and labored; the surface was cold. Over the left eyelid there was slight ecchymosis. The pupil of that eye was slightly dilated, the right pupil was contracted; both were irresponsive to light. Sinapisms were applied to the surface. A few drops of brandy and water placed into the fauces were not swallowed, and the attempt to administer internal stimulants was not insisted on. It was observed that when blood and cerebral matter oozed unimpededly from the wound, the condition of the pulse and respiration improved. The Surgeon-General accordingly kept the external wound open by means of a silver probe, until a Nelaton's probe being brought, he made an exploration of the course of the ball. A splinter obstructed the track at the depth of about two and a half inches. An inch and a half further on, the bulb came in contact with a foreign body, which proved to be the disk from the occipital forced out by the ball; passing beyond this, the ball was detected, at a distance of over six inches from the entrance wound. Drs. Stone and Crane, having also distinctly felt the ball at this depth in contact with the bulb of the probe, it was decided that no attempt should be made to remove it or the foreign bodies, further than to keep the opening free from coagula, which, when allowed to form and remain for a very short time, would produce signs of increased compression, the breathing becoming profoundly stertorous and intermittent, and the pulse more feeble and irregular. Notwithstanding the free oozing from the external orifice, there was evidently much internal bleeding going on, as was indicated by the excessive extravasation into the orbits, accompanied by great ecchymosis of the eyelids. The protracted death struggle ceased at twenty minutes past seven o'clock on the morning of April 15, 1865. The eyelids and surrounding parts of the face were greatly ecchymosed, and the eyes somewhat protuberant from effusion of blood into the orbits."

At the autopsy it was found there was a pistol-shot wound of the head, around which the scalp was greatly thickened by hemorrhage into its tissues. The ball entered through the occipital bone about an inch to the left of the median line and just above the left lateral sinus, which it opened. It then penetrated the dura mater, passed through the left posterior lobe of the cerebrum, entered the left lateral ventricle, and lodged in the white matter of the cerebrum just above the anterior portion of the left corpus striatum, where

<sup>1</sup> Read before the American Surgical Association, Washington, September 1, 1891.

<p>it was found. The wound in the occipital bone was quite smooth, circular in shape, with bevelled edges, the opening through the internal table being larger than that through the external table. The track of the ball was full of clotted blood and contained</p>	<p>cases. Moreover, the loss will probably be in those cases which die within a few hours, from shock, and since it is in this class that little or no operative interference is ever possible, as a working basis for treatment the results in the cases here given can hardly be</p>
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

<p>guidance in treatment; and the relative results of the various modes of procedure in the cases here recorded will hardly be affected by the absence of unreported</p>	<p>it is 54%. Out of the five cases where the bullet perforated by its own momentum there were two deaths, while in six cases where the bullet was extracted by the trephine there were no deaths; and in</p>
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

\* The table contains no cases later than 1890.



it was found. The wound in the occipital bone was quite smooth, circular in shape, with bevelled edges, the opening through the internal table being larger than that through the external table. The track of the ball was full of clotted blood and contained several little fragments of bone, with a small piece of the ball near its external orifice. The brain around the track was pulsatous and livid from capillary hæmorrhage into its substance. The ventricles of the brain were full of clotted blood. A thick clot beneath the dura mater coated the right cerebral lobe. There was a smaller clot under the dura mater of the left side. But little blood was found at the base of the brain. Both the orbital plates of the frontal bone were fractured, and the fragments pushed up towards the brain. The dura mater over these fractures were uninjured. The orbits were gorged with blood.

There is certainly no possible criticism of the treatment in this noted case; but, as a matter of scientific investigation, it may be queried whether, if the shock in this instance had not been so profound, active surgical intervention for the removal of the fragment would have been advisable or not, and, if not, what advantage was gained by the use of a probe?

In a large number of instances the surgeon has to meet such cases where the patients are not moribund, and may well consider the following questions: Whether active interference, involving the use of the trephine, is demanded as a rule in severe cases of this class; whether the removal of the bullet or of fragments should be attempted in penetrating wounds of the skull; whether to probe without the use of the trephine is advisable?

In order to add to the statistics on the subject, the accompanying table has been prepared by Dr. Herbert Smith, of Boston:

An analysis of these cases is worthy of attention. Ninety-one cases of penetrating pistol-shot wounds of the brain have been collected. Of these, 22 were found in the records of the Boston City Hospital, all the cases that entered during the last twelve years being taken according to date of entry. The remaining 69 cases were found recorded in current literature, most of them within the last fifteen years.<sup>2</sup> None of the cases antedated the period during which modern antiseptic treatment, in some form or other, has been employed, and no case has been included unless the bullet had penetrated the skull, or at least rested on the dura mater. As was to be expected, the percentage of recoveries in the hospital cases has been considerably smaller than in those extracted from the journals, since it may be presumed that the majority of the latter class had some special features, oftentimes an unexpected recovery, which seemed to warrant their being put on record.

Of the 22 City Hospital cases, five recovered, and 17 died, a percentage of recoveries of 22.7; of the whole 91 cases, 40 recovered and 51 died, a recovery percentage of 43.9. It is probable, therefore, that the ratios given in the following computations will in each case seem to show a better result than would be true of the whole number of such injuries, were it possible to collect them. The present investigation, however, is made for the purpose of obtaining *principles* for guidance in treatment; and the relative results of the various modes of procedure in the cases here recorded will hardly be affected by the absence of unreported

cases. Moreover, the loss will probably be in those cases which die within a few hours, from shock, and since it is in this class that little or no operative interference is ever possible, as a working basis for treatment the results in the cases here given can hardly be fallacious.

In classifying the injuries in relation to the part of the brain penetrated, it was found impossible, from the descriptions given, to make anything like a complete table of the portions of the brain traversed by the ball. The cases were therefore grouped according to the point of entry into the skull, thus giving the following table:

	Recovered.	Died.
Under chin . . . . .	0	1
Mouth . . . . .	2	0
Nose . . . . .	0	2
Orbit . . . . .	4	2
Eye-brow . . . . .	2	4
Forehead . . . . .	8	5
Temple . . . . .	9	16
Auditory meatus . . . . .	0	5
About ear . . . . .	7	7
Crown of head . . . . .	1	2
Parietal . . . . .	6	0
Occipital . . . . .	1	2
Not stated . . . . .	0	1
Total . . . . .	40	51
Hospital cases . . . . .	5	17

This may be summarized to show that, when the ball enters the skull at some point anterior to the plane passing through the external auditory meati, 25 have recovered and 34 died, out of 59 cases, a percentage of recoveries of 42.3. In 32 cases where the bullet entered in this vertical plane, or posterior to it, 15 recovered and 17 died, the percentage then being 40.6. If we except the five cases in which the ball entered directly into the auditory meatus, of which all died, the recoveries are 53.5% of the whole number. If we assume that those missiles which entered the anterior half of the skull injured the anterior portions of the brain, then these statistics will not bear out entirely the idea generally held, that lesions of the anterior lobes of the brain are less fatal than those of the posterior portions. Perhaps the greater fatality in these cases may be accounted for by the fact that in the majority the wounds were inflicted for suicidal purposes, the pistol being held close to the skull, where the bone is thinnest, and that therefore the direct injury to the brain is greater in the first series of cases than in the second. Again, most suicidal attempts are done in seclusion, and there is a considerable interval of delay before treatment is applied, so that the danger from shock is far greater, proportionally, than in gun-shot wounds received in battle, for example, since there all classes of wounds would be subject to a proportionate delay. This may explain the difference between the statistics of civil and military surgery. It is to be noted that next to the auditory meatus the most dangerous point of entry was in the temple, where, out of 25 cases 16, or 64%, were fatal.

Another series of tables (see page 402) illustrates the fatality of those cases where the bullet remained in the cranial cavity, as compared with that of the instances where the bullet perforated or was removed.

From these tables it will be seen that the mortality in the latter class is but 33.3%, while in the former it is 54%. Out of the five cases where the bullet perforated by its own momentum there were two deaths, while in six cases where the bullet was extracted by the trephine there were no deaths; and in

<sup>2</sup> The table contains no cases later than 1890.

five other cases, where the bullet had passed through the bone, but had not perforated the soft parts beyond, requiring an incision before it was dislodged, there were three deaths. These results are what would be expected, since, generally speaking, those bullets are removed by means of the trephine which have passed but a little way into the brain, the damage to the cerebral substance being slight, and the ease and thoroughness of drainage far greater. Though the numbers are too few to warrant conclusions as to operating, yet it is very significant that 100% of the cases of removal of the bullet by the trephine were successful, while 50% of those where the bullet passed completely through the brain proved fatal. We may yet, perhaps, come to believe that the damage which the careful surgeon will do in attempts to extract a ball which has penetrated the cerebral tissues will not be greater than the injury already done by the missile. If this should prove to be the truth, very decided views may properly be taken as to the advisability of thorough search for the ball in every instance.

BULLETS LODGED.		Recor'd.	Died.
Chin . . . . .	.	0	1
Mouth . . . . .	.	2	0
Nose . . . . .	.	0	2
Orbit . . . . .	.	1	0
Brow . . . . .	.	3	3
Forehead . . . . .	.	10	7
Temple . . . . .	.	5	14
Meatus . . . . .	.	0	5
About ear . . . . .	.	6	4
Parietal . . . . .	.	3	0
Crown . . . . .	.	0	2
Occipital . . . . .	.	1	2
Total . . . . .	.	34	40
BULLETS OUT.		Recor'd.	Died.
Perforated . . . . .	.	3	2
By trephine . . . . .	.	6	0
Incision . . . . .	.	2	3
Total . . . . .	.	10	5

Analyzing the cases where the ball remained in the cavity of the skull with reference to the point of entry, we find that 51, or 63% penetrated at a point anterior to the vertical plane passing the auditory meati, and of these 47% recovered, while 23, or 31% entered posterior to the same plane, in whom 10, or 43% recovered.

The following table was compiled for the purpose of showing the results of the various forms of treatment. Many of the records were incomplete in this respect, and it is probable that many more of the cases were at least probed than the table shows, though the records of trephining are probably quite correct, as so formal an operation would hardly be omitted in the account.

	Recor'd.	Died.
Trephined, ball removed . . . . .	5	1
Trephined, fragments removed . . . . .	1	2
Trephined, ball not removed . . . . .	1	3
Fragments removed . . . . .	3	5
Incision . . . . .	2	1
Incision, ball removed . . . . .	5	4
Probed . . . . .	12	13
Nothing recorded . . . . .	8	21
Trephined secondarily . . . . .	3	0
Died under operation . . . . .	0	1
Total . . . . .	40	51
SUMMARY.		
Ball removed . . . . .	10	5
Operation, ball not removed . . . . .	10	12
Probed only . . . . .	12	13
Nothing recorded . . . . .	8	21
	10	51

It would seem to show that operative interference, whether resulting in successful extraction of the missile or not, is not in itself so serious as some writers have supposed. Five out of six cases where the bullet was removed by the trephine, recovered. Out of 15 cases where the bullet was removed by various operations 10, or 66% recovered. In 37 instances of operative interference 20, or 54% recovered. Of 25 cases where the expectant plan was followed, except that the probe was passed, only 12, or 48% recovered, while in the remaining 29 cases, in which no record is made on the point under discussion, only eight, or 27.5% got well. To be classed among the latter cases, however, were those who were moribund when first seen, and where no treatment would have availed.

Turning to those cases where the bullet remained in the brain substance, the following table shows the mortality after various forms of treatment:

	Recor'd.	Died.
Trephined . . . . .	6	2
Fragments removed . . . . .	3	8
Probed . . . . .	12	10
Nothing recorded . . . . .	13	20
Total . . . . .	34	40

Here again the operation of trephining has shown better results than simple expectancy. Six cases out of eight that were trephined, that is, 75% recovered. Of 11 cases where fragments were removed all but three died, while in the 55 cases that were either probed, or in which no mention is made of treatment, there were 25 recoveries and 30 deaths, showing that, taking all the cases into consideration, the results with operation, and without operation, where the bullet remains lodged in the brain, are not markedly different.

Of very considerable interest is the large proportion of cases, 34 out of 91, or 37.4%, who lived for a longer or shorter time, carrying about with them a bullet in the brain. The following table was made to show what proportion of these cases suffered afterward with symptoms referable to the bullet:

LATER SYMPTOMS OF BULLET IN BRAIN.		<i>Recor'd.</i>	<i>Died.</i>
Dizziness . . . . .	1	0	
Epilepsy . . . . .	2	2	
Pain . . . . .	1	0	
Stiff and weak . . . . .	3	0	
Meningitis . . . . .	0	3	
Softening from fragments . . . . .	0	4	
Total . . . . .	7	9	

It is to be noted that many of these cases, that is, where bullets had lodged, were regarded as well within a few months after the injury, because up to that time no symptoms had supervened, so that the proportion of 16 out of 34 cannot properly represent the likelihood of after symptoms in these cases. In fact, in every case where the patient has been followed for several years after the accident there were noted more or less intense cerebral symptoms, and probably if the ultimate history of all these cases could be known, many more than the table shows would be found to have died from the injury done by the foreign body.

Of the 16 cases which were noted as having later symptoms, nine, or 56.2% died. If from the 34 cases of recovery with bullets in the skull we subtract the 16 who afterward had symptoms, there remain but 18, or 27% of the whole number injured who recovered without recorded symptoms.

The relatively large number of patients who are reported as having died later on from injury done by

fragments of bone imbedded in the brain, naturally raised the query as to how often such fragments were found and removed at operations, or were discovered later at the autopsy.

Out of 30 cases where record is made, in 15, or 50%, it is recorded that fragments of bone were found in the brain substance. In 10 cases the final unfavorable issue seems to be wholly or in part due to the presence of these spiculas of bone. In some of these cases the bits of bone were small and were in close apposition to the projectile when found; but in several instances there were large irregular fragments, splintered from the inner table, which had been carried a greater or less distance and various directions into the cerebral substance. This fact emphasizes the view that in all gun-shot wounds of the brain the problem is not a simple one of a single projectile of known size, but it must be remembered that there may be multiple projectiles, of jagged outlines, driven in various directions, causing laceration and pressure. In this connection, also, may be mentioned the fact that other foreign bodies, such as hair, bits of clothing, etc., may be carried in as well: under such circumstances it is hardly to be hoped that the wound is in an aseptic condition.

**Cause of Death.**—In not all of the 51 cases could the absolute cause be obtained. The following is approximately correct, and will serve as a working basis:

Shock	15	29.4%
Meningitis	9	17.6
Exhaustion	8	15.6
Abscess	8	15.6
Hæmorrhage	8	15.6
Œdema of lung	1	1.9
Septicæmia	2	3.9

Roughly speaking, 30% died within a few hours from shock; 18% died from meningitis; 16% from hæmorrhage; 16% later from cerebral softening or breaking down of bruised tissue; while the remaining 20% sank and died from the constitutional effects or from exhaustion. Of these causes of death the most frequent, namely, shock, can be but imperfectly controlled. The other classes are more under the control of surgery, and it is in these directions that we must look for future advances in this branch of cerebral surgery. The prevention of hæmorrhage by early operation, and of meningitis, abscess and death from exhaustion by the timely removal of foreign bodies and septic material will do much to better our present statistics.

With a view of determining the cause of death after the various methods of treatment, the following table was prepared:

	Shock.	Hæmorrhage.	Abscess.	Exhaustion.	Meningitis.	Septicæmia.	Œdema of lung.	Total.
Trophine and ball,	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Incision and ball,	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	2
Incision late,	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	2
Probe,	1	3	5	2	2	0	0	13
Operation, no ball,	2	3	8	3	1	0	1	18
Nothing recorded,	8	7	1	2	5	1	0	24
	12	13	16	7	9	1	1	59*

\* This table includes cases who died later, after apparent recovery.

It will be seen that hæmorrhage caused death in ten cases where no operation was performed, and in but three cases where an attempt was made to extract the bullet. The deaths from meningitis give a similar showing, seven cases resulting fatally when no operation was performed, and but two when a preliminary operation was attempted. On the other hand cases of cerebral softening were met with eight times after operation when the missile was not extracted, but five times after probing, and but once when no operation was performed. This is perhaps explained by the fact that these cases were the protracted ones, giving time for late consideration and operative attempt.

The following table shows roughly the duration of life after injury in the various parts of the skull:

Duration of Life after Injury.	Face.	Forehead.	Temple.	Parietal.	Crown.	Occiput.	Total.
Few hours,	1	4	8	3	2	1	19
Few days,	0	7	6	7	0	0	20
Weeks,	1	5	2	3	0	0	11
Years,	0	4	0	0	0	0	4
Not given,	0	0	0	1	0	1	2
	2	20	16	14	2	2	56

It is to be noted that in the case of wounds in the temporal region, on the crown of the head and on the occiput, the larger number died of shock. The secondary results, namely, meningitis, cerebral abscess and exhaustion from constant suppuration, are most often found when the injury has been in the forehead or about the ear.

From a study of the preceding cases the following statements have been formulated:

Penetrating gun-shot injuries of the head differ from penetrating wounds of the other cavities of the body in that it is known that the foreign body has done damage to the contents of the cavity.

The consideration of these cases is not a simple problem of the localization of a single body, because not only may the projectile be split up into a number of fragments, but there are very likely to be larger or smaller fragments of bone carried in with it.

The bullet which plows its way through the soft cerebral substance always makes a track much larger than itself, necessarily bruising the surrounding brain substance a great deal. If this broken-down tissue becomes septic, the injury needs an unusually free opening for drainage, owing to the density of the surrounding wall, and the comparative softness of the contents.

If fragments of bone are not carried into the brain tissue, and if the disorganized brain substance does not become infected, and if cicatrization or encapsulation of the bullet does take place, it is to be considered a piece of good fortune, and not due to efficacy of treatment.

Even if the bullet lodges safely in the brain, and recovery appears to have taken place, a goodly number of these patients may be expected to have more or less disabling symptoms afterward, and a considerable proportion of them succumb ultimately to the missile which they carry.

A certain number of cases must necessarily die of primary shock. Many die of hæmorrhage, but hæmorrhage is best treated when its source can be reached.

Operations for the removal of projectiles, as far as can be determined by statistics, do not seem in themselves to be especially dangerous. It is likely that the injury already done to the cerebral tissues will not be added to by the manipulations of any competent surgeon, even if he be very thorough in his search for the missile; and this is particularly true from the fact that the surgeon has still a fear of manipulating inside the cranial cavity, and violence is rarely used.

The Nelaton probe, or one of similar construction should be dropped into the canal. The telephone probe has occasionally located the ball, but has many times failed. If a hard substance is felt the latter probe will determine whether or not it is metal.

In pistol-shot wounds of the skull the dangers are not the same as in similar wounds in the abdominal cavity. In the latter there is danger of immediate death from hæmorrhage, and also from the injury caused by faecal extravasation. In the cranial cavity the chief cause of death is the irremediable one, shock; and although septic inflammation is of almost equal importance, there is certainly nothing comparable to the danger from faecal extravasation that is to be dreaded in abdominal wounds. Furthermore, the danger of death from hæmorrhage is not an imminent one, as, owing to the nature of the contents of the cranial cavity, and also to the unyielding character of its walls, hæmorrhage is held within the fatal limit by the resistance of skull. There is, however, a danger, which is peculiar to the cranial cavity; namely, that the increasing pressure of the hæmorrhage taking place within the unyielding walls of the skull, may increase the shock, cause death or degeneration of nerve substances, with the resulting impairment of mental condition. Under these circumstances it may be said that a delay of a few hours is not of as great injury in cases of injury to the skull as of injuries to the abdominal cavities; but that treatment should be undertaken without unusual loss of time, yet its urgency is not as paramount as in cases of the abdominal injuries.

On referring to the table it will be seen that of 51 cases, 15 deaths occurred from shock; while in 19 cases death followed some suppurative process; and in eight there was death from hæmorrhage. Death from hæmorrhage can be prevented, if the diagnosis is certain, and time is given, by ligation of the carotid or of the meningeal arteries in a small number of cases. In the majority of cases, however, this operative treatment will be of little avail. It is, however, fair to suppose, that in the suppurative cases, a certain number can be saved by thorough aseptic and antiseptic irrigation, and careful surgical treatment in the way of promotion of asepsis and of drainage.

The following generalization seems justified:

It should be considered as a surgical rule, where the patient was not moribund, that the scalp should be dissected up, the wound thoroughly exposed; as a rule, the trephine should be applied. This will provide for thorough examination, and for drainage, as well as for a thorough exploration of the injury of the inside of the cranial cavity, and for the removal of splinters.

The treatment of the dura will require the exercise of some judgment. The wound of the dura is usually smaller than the calibre of the bullet. This wound

occasionally becomes clogged with clotted blood, and the proper egress of fluid is not granted. There may be an accumulation of blood behind it and of clot, which will prevent proper drainage, and cause abnormal pressure upon the cerebral substance. If this is the case, or if there is probability of this being the case, the wound in the dura should be enlarged to allow the escape of clot.

The use of the probe without a free dissection of the scalp is not likely to give much information of value. The introduction of a Nelaton probe carefully, after trephining into the pistol-shot wound of the cerebellar substance, is not attended with danger; a soft catheter can also be employed. Irrigation, by a gentle current of aseptic fluid, is also non-injurious, and may be of advantage in cleansing a cavity. The introduction of a large instrument or of the fingers will depend upon the size of the wound. The danger of such introduction, if done with skill, is not great; but the possibility of successfully removing the bullet hid in the cerebral substance is slight. It is desirable to localize the bullet as far as possible, but the means for doing so successfully are as yet imperfect.

Where the bullet can be traced directly to the opposite side of the skull, the counter-trephining should be done at that point; not necessarily with the expectation of finding the missile, since the angle of rebound is very variable and cannot be calculated, but in order to give better drainage, and to determine the presence of a fracture on the opposite side of the skull. The introduction of drainage-tubes into disorganized cerebral substance is perfectly justifiable, and has been used to advantage; in fact, there are cases where tubes have been passed completely through with excellent results.

In short, it may be said that the treatment of pistol-shot wounds of the skull should be conducted on the same principles as the treatment of perforating fractures of the skull by a sharp instrument. That is, the wound should be thoroughly explored and thoroughly cleaned; all loose fragments should be removed, including the bullet, if readily accessible. Drainage and strict asepsis are essential.

## Clinical Department.

### GYNECOLOGICAL CASES AT THE ST. ELIZABETH'S HOSPITAL.

SERVICE OF F. W. JOHNSON, M.D.

REPORTED BY DR. E. H. ROSS, House-Officer.

(Continued from No. 15, page 373.)

#### ELEVEN ALEXANDER-ADAMS OPERATIONS.

##### CASE I. Dilatation of the cervix.

N. W., single, twenty-three years of age, entered the Out-patient Department July 15, 1890, with the following history. Pain in the left ovarian region, running down the left thigh. Backache for one year. Slight leucorrhœa. Micturition at times painful. Bearing and dragging down feeling on standing. Menstruation began at fifteen; unwell every two months; flows two weeks; confined to bed first day.

Entered the hospital September 30th. Dr. Kingman used the packing faithfully to overcome the retroflexion until December 1st, when the same treatment



was continued by Dr. Johnson. No headway being made, the patient was examined under ether, and the uterus, with the prolapsed left ovary and tube, were found firmly fastened backwards towards the left, by adhesions. Dilatation of the cervix to secure drainage, breaking up of adhesions, and fastening the uterus forward by shortening the round ligaments, was advised.

December 22d. Operation. Dr. Conant assisted. The cervix was well dilated, and an Alexander-Adams operation done.

January 29th. Discharged. Uterus in excellent position.

#### CASE II. Straightening uterine canal.

B. C., single, forty years of age, entered the hospital November 25th. Menstruates regularly every four weeks. Flows four to five days. Pelvic pain just before and during menstruation. Frequent backache. Unable to work.

December 5th. Examination under ether showed cervix and body of uterus undeveloped; anteversion of body and neck, with retroversion. Advised straightening the canal and an Alexander-Adams operation.

December 29th. Cervix and body straightened, canal dilated, and the round ligaments shortened. It was necessary to use the catheter for ten days.

January 13th. Discharged. Anteversion overcome, and uterus in perfect position.

#### CASE III. Emmet's operation on the cervix.

J. C., single, twenty-five years of age, entered the hospital December 2d. She complained of constant backache and sagging down. Phtisical family history. Diagnosis: Bilateral laceration of the cervix with ectropion and retroversion. Patient had been wearing a pessary for about a year, and although it corrected the retroversion and relieved the backache and sagging down, she was anxious to get rid of it, and asked for an Alexander operation.

December 5th. Operation on the cervix and shortening of the round ligaments. Dr. Conant assisted. Small abscesses formed on both sides where the cut was made for the Alexander.

January 25th. Discharged. Uterus in perfect position. Operation on cervix a success.

#### CASE IV. Uterus curetted. Emmet's operation on the cervix.

F. B., widow, twenty-eight years of age, entered the hospital December 8th. Has had two children. Last one born five years ago. First delivery was instrumental, and second was a breech presentation. Perineum was ruptured at the first confinement, and the cervix was lacerated at the second. Menstruates regularly every four weeks; flows one week; saturates fifteen to sixteen napkins; severe pain in ovarian regions and thighs during menstruation. Frequent sick headaches. Constipation, painful, and, at times, bloody defecation. Dragging in back and groins. Diagnosis: Ruptured perineum, bilateral laceration of cervix with erosion, chronic endometritis with mucopurulent discharge and retroflexion.

January 9th. The uterus having been got into proper position by packing, the cervix was operated on, the uterus which contained considerable hyperplastic tissue was thoroughly curetted, and the round ligaments were shortened.

Convalescence was without a drawback, and she was discharged February 1st. The uterus was in perfect position and the operation on the cervix was a success.

March 14th. Evidences of a return of the hyperplastic condition of the endometrium being present, she was advised to enter the hospital for a second curetting.

#### CASE V. Uterus curetted. Emmet's operation on the cervix.

F. B., widow, thirty-four years of age, entered the hospital December 8th. Phtisical family history. Has had five children. For five years has menstruated every three weeks; flows four to seven days; saturates twelve to eighteen napkins. Severe dysmenorrhœa. Profuse leucorrhœa. Constipation. Severe backache. Pain in the rectum. Diagnosis: Bilateral laceration of the cervix, most extensive on the left, with erosion and enormous hypertrophy of both anterior and posterior lips. Retroflexion and chronic endometritis.

Packing having been successfully used for a month and a half, the cervix was operated on, the uterus, containing a small amount of hyperplastic tissue, was curetted, and the round ligaments shortened. The ligaments were found very friable, but were of good size when pulled up.

#### CASE VI. Uterus curetted.

F. D., single, twenty-three years of age, entered the hospital December 17th. Family history phtisical. Menstruation began at eleven; regular every four weeks; flows quite profusely four or five days. No pelvic pain, but severe headache during menstrual flow. Sagging and dragging down with burning in left ovarian region. Leucorrhœa for years, necessitating the constant use of a napkin. Diagnosis: Chronic endometritis, salpingitis on the left side, retroversion.

December 19th. Operation. Dr. Conant assisted. After thoroughly dilating the cervix for the purpose of drainage, the endometrium was curetted. Finally the round ligaments were shortened.

January 7th. Discharged. Uterus in normal position.

Reported the first of March. Entire relief of sagging and dragging down and burning feeling in left ovarian region. Scarcely any leucorrhœa.

#### CASE VII. Cervix dilated.

T. R., single, twenty-one years of age, entered the hospital January 8th. Menstruation began at fourteen; regular every four weeks; flows five to six days; uses twelve to fourteen napkins. Confined to bed first two days of the flow on account of severe pain in the back and lower abdomen. Considerable leucorrhœa. Bowels constipated. Diagnosis: Retroversion with adhesions, chronic endometritis.

January 20th. Operation. Dr. Conant assisted. Cervical canal dilated to secure free drainage for the endometritis, and then the round ligaments were shortened.

February 10th. Discharged. Uterus in perfect position. No return of dysmenorrhœa since the operation.

#### CASE VIII. Retroversion, with adhesions.

M. M. G., married, twenty-seven years of age, entered the hospital January 16th. Symptoms began eighteen months ago, soon after marriage. Complained of constant pain in small of back and left ovarian region. For one year, just midway between menstrual periods, has suffered from nausea and vomiting. Leucorrhœa since puberty. Menstruation began at sixteen; regular every four weeks; flows two days; uses nine napkins; severe pain in lower abdomen first two days of the flow. Never pregnant. Diagnosis: Chronic

endometritis, uterus retroverted and fastened by adhesions involving left ovary and tube.

January 21st. Operation. After thoroughly dilating the cervical canal to secure free drainage the adhesions were broken up, and the uterus secured in its proper place, forwards, by shortening the round ligaments. Dr. Conant assisted. Packing was firmly placed in the vagina after the operation and allowed to remain four days.

February 21st. Discharged. Uterus in excellent position.

CASE IX. Retroversion, with antelexion of cervix and body.

E. L., single, twenty-six years of age, entered the hospital January 19th. Phthisical family history. Has had several attacks of melancholia with delusions during the past few years. During one attack was sent away, but returned in a few months apparently perfectly well. Complained of sagging and dragging down in lower abdomen. Frequent headaches. Menstruation began at fourteen; regular every four weeks; flows three days; soaks six to seven napkins; sometimes severe pain during the first day of the flow. Diagnosis: Cervix small and conical, antelexion of neck and body with retroversion.

January 28th. Operation. Cervical canal dilated and the round ligament shortened. Dr. Conant assisted.

February 26th. Patient thinks devils come out of her mouth when she speaks. Thinks the other patients are laughing at and talking about her.

March 16th. Discharged. Uterus found in excellent position by Drs. Johnson and Conant.

CASE X. Retroversion, with adhesions. Both ovaries prolapsed.

A. C., single, twenty-five years of age, entered the hospital January 23d. She was sent in from the Out-patient Department by Dr. Conant. Phthisical family history. Had pneumonia ten years ago. Dates her pelvic troubles from a severe attack of dysentery which occurred five years ago. Not been able to work since that time. Complained of pain in left ovarian region and dragging in the back. Menstruation began at fourteen; unwell every six to seven weeks; flows four to eight days; flows but little. Confined to bed for three days on account of dysmenorrhoea. Constant leucorrhoea. Bowels constipated. At times painful micturition.

January 21th. Examined under ether by Drs. Johnson, Kingman, and Conant. Diagnosis: conical cervix, retroversion with adhesions, prolapse of both ovaries. Advised dilatation of cervical canal, breaking up of adhesions, and shortening the round ligaments.

February 11th. Operation, as advised January 24th. Dr. Conant assisted. On the left side the ligament was adherent, and it was necessary to open up the canal as far as the internal ring. The peritoneal cavity was opened, but was quickly closed with small catgut sutures. Convalescence was uninterrupted. Her stay in the hospital was prolonged by a non-inflammatory swelling of the left knee, leg and ankle, which appeared as soon as she began to get about. At first, pain was complained of in knee and ankle, but this soon subsided and left only the swelling. There was gradual improvement under the use of Fowler's solution, iodide of potassium, and cod liver oil. Uterus was well forward, but was drawn a little to the right of the median line.

CASE XI. Emmet's operation on the cervix.

K. C., married, twenty-six years of age, entered the hospital February 15th. Has had four children. First labor was instrumental. Five months ago had cervix and perineum operated on, but both operations were a failure. Menstruation began at seventeen; regular every four weeks; flows three days; uses three to four napkins; severe pain in lower abdomen during the first day of the flow. Has constant pain in the right groin with dragging and sagging down.

February 10th. Operation. Dr. Twombly, assisted by Dr. Breck, operated on the cervix; then Dr. Johnson, assisted by Dr. Twombly, shortened the round ligaments. Both operations were a perfect success, especially the one on the cervix. She was discharged, all symptoms having been relieved.

(To be continued.)

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN SURGERY.

BY H. L. BURRELL, M.D., AND H. W. CUSHING, M.D.

(Concluded from No. 15, page 377.)

#### SOME OF THE DANGERS OF IMMEDIATE SUTURING IN CERTAIN CASES OF FRACTURE OF THE PATELLA.

AFTER an experience of 13 cases of fracture of the patella treated by immediate suturing, Fowler has somewhat modified his views regarding the treatment of this injury.<sup>13</sup>

"In a number of cases he observed persistent and widespread suppurative which occurred primarily outside the joint. He explains this by the fact that in certain cases the upper recess of the joint cavity is ruptured. As a result there necessarily occurs an extravasation of the fluids effused on receipt of the injury and immediately afterward into the space between the vastus internus and the bone. The opening of the knee-joint in such cases is almost certain to produce suppurative, since it is impossible to reach this effusion by antiseptic lotions. Application of pressure would tend to further extension of the infection by forcing the effused fluids through the rent in the upper recess of the synovial sac, instead of permitting them to escape through the drainage-tubes placed in the joint.

"This view was confirmed by the observations of Riedel, who, through a death on the table during an attempt to suture a fractured patella as a primary operation, was enabled to make an immediate examination of the parts. This showed that there were two points of perforation of the upper recess of the joint, and that there was an extensive hemorrhage between the vastus medialis and the bone.

"Rupture of the upper recess of the knee-joint need not necessarily be attended by appreciable swelling of the thigh, nor are there any pathognomonic signs which would denote that this injury had taken place. If a very severe injury inflicted on the knee is followed by very slight distension of the joint-capsule, or if such swelling has taken place but has suddenly and causelessly disappeared, a suspicion as to the nature of the injury may be entertained.

<sup>13</sup> Brooklyn Medical Journal, vol. v, No. 3. American Journal of the Medical Sciences, vol. cl, No. 6, June, 1891, p. 625.

"If, on applying a tight bandage to the swollen knee, pain and distension are increased, this might be considered as a proof that the joint-cavity was still intact, and when this condition is present Fowler believes that the primary operation of suture may be resorted to without delay and with almost positive safety, except when in addition to the break in the patella there are extensive and severe contusions in the neighborhood of the joint. If a case is thus complicated the lessened vitality of the part renders its resistance to infection so slight as to constitute a very positive contra-indication to exposing the tissues to infection.

"Even though the operation is not advisable immediately after the injury, the surgeon need not reject entirely the idea of operation. After one or two weeks, when the inflammatory exudate has been absorbed, and the injured tissues have regained their vitality, the knife may be used with safety."

#### THE PATHOGENESIS OF POPLITEAL CYSTS.

Poirier, after post-mortem observations of over a thousand knee-joints, and after clinical observations on upward of a hundred patients suffering from cysts about the knee,<sup>14</sup> states that popliteal cysts, even those which occupy the portion of the bursa, are nearly always of articular origin. Of a hundred cases subjected to most rigid examination, not one was found which had not a distinct articular origin. The commonest and best-recognized popliteal cyst is that which is found external to the tendon of the semi-membranous in the popliteal flexure. It is very prominent when the leg is extended, but seems to disappear on flexion. It evidently involves the bursa placed between the tendon of this muscle and the internal condyle. This bursa is, however, in closer relation to the cavity of the joint than any of the other bursa, and often communicates with it directly. Another form of cyst, not so frequently recognized, is that due to the outgrowth of the synovia of the joint. It involves the bursa beneath the popliteus, and appears as a deep-seated swelling in the upper portion of the calf.

A third variety of popliteal cysts is that which appears in the upper portion of the condyloid region. The bursa placed above the internal condyle is usually a prolongation of the synovia of the joint. Finally, cysts may appear in any part of the joint presenting the features of ganglion but really due to the development of subsynovial cysts or to synovial hernia.

#### RESECTION OF THE SACRUM IN INTRA-PELVIC OPERATIONS.

This is becoming an interesting subject, and A. Broca<sup>15</sup> has contributed an interesting article upon the preliminary resection of the sacrum. These operations are of two kinds: in one the resection is final, the bone being removed; in the other, the resection is temporary, and the bone is restored after the operation. In the first operation, that of Kraskie, a longitudinal incision is made in the median line from the middle of the sacrum to the anus. The tissues are divided to the bone. The gluteal muscle and the sacro-sciatic ligaments are divided; and then with the chisel and mallet the lower left half of the sacrum is

removed as far up as the third sacral foramen. The canal is not opened if the division of the bone is made somewhat to the left of the median line. This, however, is not a matter of much importance.

The temporary resection, with an osteo-cutaneous flap, was proposed by Heinecke, for cancer of the rectum, and has been performed by Hégar for a gynecological operation. A Y-shaped incision is made over the sacrum, commencing an inch and a quarter below and within the posterior inferior spine of the ilium, and ending at the tip of the coccyx. The upper flap is left adherent to the posterior surface of the sacrum. The muscles and ligaments are separated from the bone, and the rectum is removed from the anterior surface. Then the sacrum is divided with a chain-saw along an oblique line, the right extremity of which is between the third and fourth sacral foramina, the left extremity at the sacral cornu. When the bone has been divided the flap with the skin is raised and replaced at the end of the operation.

MM. Lévy and Delbet have modified the form of the operation by making the bone-flap from the lower part of the sacrum cut transversely across. This has the advantage of preserving the insertions and the strength of the pelvic floor.

By resection of the sacrum free access is obtained to the pelvic contents. The operation is indicated in cancer of the rectum, for hysterectomy, and for some cases of pelvic abscess; especially those which are separated from the general peritoneal cavity, and are not accessible for extirpation.

The operative treatment of rectal cancer, with especial reference to Kraskie's sacral method, has been elaborately placed before the profession, with especial reference to all the operative detail and technique, by Paul Thorndike.<sup>16</sup>

#### THE PRESENT LIMITATIONS OF SPINAL SURGERY.

Abbe has contributed a valuable paper<sup>17</sup> on the subject of spinal surgery. He believes that the Morton injection for spina bifida should be no longer employed, but that the sac of this tumor should be excised by the method of Mayo Robson.

In spinal caries the operation should be undertaken when sinus drainage is exhausting the patient. Then the curetting may extend even to the bodies of the vertebrae. Tubercular sinuses should be cleansed with peroxide of hydrogen and iodoform injections. Cold abscesses should be treated at first by Bruns's method.

In paraplegia from fracture, operation should not be undertaken until the hemorrhage has been absorbed and the bones have united. A subjective sense of tingling and pain in the paralyzed and anesthetized limbs is an indication rather of irritation of a divided cord by the cicatrix or by bone spicula than of conduction along the cord. Observation of absence of tendon reflexes is the only satisfactory proof of probable transverse lesion. Involuntary twitching and jumping is a reflex action having its nervous origin in the distal part of the divided cord. It may exist years after the injury and must not be regarded as probably indicating ultimate recovery. Operation offers little hope in total transverse section.

Pain in the hyperesthetic part may be relieved by breaking up adhesions, nothing more can be expected.

<sup>14</sup> *Le Progrès Médical*, t. xlii, No. 43, 1891. *American Journal of the Medical Sciences*, vol. cv, No. 6, June, 1891, p. 629.

<sup>15</sup> *Gazette Heb. de Méd. et de Chir.*, No. 10, t. xxvii, p. 167. *Journal of American Medical Sciences*, April, 1891.

<sup>16</sup> *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, May 7, 1891.

<sup>17</sup> *Canadian Practitioner*, vol. xvi, No. 5. *American Journal of the Medical Sciences*, vol. cv, No. 6, June, 1891, p. 627.

Paresis and limited anæsthesia of the lumbar-root supplies call for operation. This will probably be followed by recovery. Paraplegia and persistent acute pain warrant a diagnosis of myelitis and local meningitis. For this condition a chance for relief should be given, as White's case shows the benefit which may follow operation under such circumstances.

#### THE TREATMENT OF ARTERIO-VENOUS ANEURISM.

The treatment of arterio-venous aneurisms has long been peculiarly interesting and difficult. B. Farquhar Curtis, M.D.,<sup>18</sup> has contributed an extremely valuable article, and relates two cases which were treated by excision of the arterio-venous aneurism. Besides this he has collated a large number of arterio-venous aneurisms which have been treated by different surgeons. He arrives at the following conclusions:

"We have seen that compression is only suitable for cases which are seen early, and in which the affected vessels lie superficially; and if it is not successful at once, or if its employment is difficult or painful, the risks of operation are not sufficiently great to warrant delay. It is my conviction that all these cases should be treated by operation, with the single exception of the cases involving the internal jugular, or requiring ligation of the common femoral artery and vein. It does not appear necessary to distinguish between aneurismal varix and varicose aneurism as to treatment. The choice of methods depends upon the size and situation of the aneurism. In a general way, it may be said that all small aneurisms not involving the larger vessels of a limb should be extirpated unless important nerves are jeopardized by the dissection, or, as on the face, it is important not to leave a scar. The treatment selected for larger aneurisms depends upon their situation. Those of the neck which involve the external jugular vein will rarely require treatment, but should it be necessary, such cases are best treated by double ligation of both vessels. In other situations the simple ligation of the vessels should not be chosen, for it will, in most cases, require as much dissection as will incision or extirpation, while not giving the same immunity from relapse. The surgeon should make an incision down upon the sac in its entire length, and attempt to dissect it from its bed. If this prove difficult or impossible because of inflammatory thickening or intimate connection with important parts, the sac should be incised, for it is often easier to secure the vessels when the sac is freely opened. The sac could then be left entirely in place, or it could be partly removed, and it may be as well to say that suture and simple drainage of the sac have been found sufficient, and that it is unnecessary to resort to packing. In closing, we must not forget that the recently-introduced suture of veins, and the successful experimental suture of arteries, may alter our methods of treatment in some of these cases; in fact, Bassini<sup>19</sup> has already cured a case by double ligation of the artery and suture of the opening in the vein."

A very complete literature of cases is appended.

#### BONE AND JOINT DISEASE, A SEQUEL OF CERTAIN SPECIFIC FEVERS, ESPECIALLY SMALL-POX.

The attention of the profession has been called from time to time to this subject by many writers, and

<sup>18</sup> American Journal of the Medical Sciences, vol. cl, No. 2, February, 1891.

<sup>19</sup> L'Éclair Méd., April 15, 1890, p. 16.

Earnest J. Neve, M.D.,<sup>20</sup> has contributed a valuable article on this subject, and comes to the following conclusions:

**Diagnosis.**—The history and period of onset of these diseases is characteristic. A bone or joint lesion occurring in an infant or young child three or four weeks after small-pox and running a subacute course with suppuration, leaves little doubt as to its nature. The patients are usually profoundly pock-marked with recent scars. Cases seen for the first time as late as two or three months after small-pox show from the advanced state of their lesions that the condition must have arisen soon after, if not during, convalescence.

**Treatment.**—In many cases the treatment required is extremely simple. Incision and drainage of subperiosteal collections is sufficient. Sequestra become separated with great rapidity [in spite of the otherwise subacute course of these diseases] and can be readily removed. In the joints simple incision and drainage are sometimes productive of good results, but they are more frequently followed by prolonged suppuration and final ankylosis. So the choice really lies between modified excision and arthrectomy. I think that the joint should be freely laid open and the synovial membrane removed as far as possible. The amount of articular cartilage removed must depend upon the extent of the disease. But generally the surgeon should aim at removing sufficient to diminish the risks of ankylosis and yet avoid interference with epiphyseal growth.

Owing to the age of the patients recovery is usually rapid. Indeed, even if left untreated, there is a strong tendency to natural cure, whether by spontaneous extrusion of sequestra or by suppuration and ankylosis of joints.

(a) *Periostitis, epiphysitis, necrosis, and arthritis* may occur after and on account of exanthematous fevers, especially small-pox.

(b) They usually, but not invariably, appear during late convalescence.

(c) In typhoid fever the most frequent of these sequels is periostitis. And this attacks long bones by preference, especially the tibia, but seldom results in necrosis. Arthritis, if it ever occurs, must be extremely rare.

(d) *Alveolar necrosis* is of not infrequent occurrence. It is a commoner sequel of scarlatina and measles than of the other exanthemata.

(e) *After small-pox:* (1) *Arthritis*, the most characteristic lesion, occurs with greatest frequency in the elbow, and less often in the knee, shoulder, hip, and wrist. Sometimes it is primary. Occasionally it is secondary to epiphysitis. (2) *Next in frequency* is partial or entire necrosis of long bones, especially the ulna. (3) *Suppurative epiphysitis* with or without necrosis is not uncommon. The acromion is frequently attacked, as are also the long bones. (4) These post-variolous diseases occur chiefly, if not entirely, in infants and young children, and are often multiple. They are subacute and a fatal termination is rare.

(f) The various conditions enumerated above have a tendency to spontaneous recovery by suppuration, extrusion of sequestra, and ankylosis of joints.

(g) As treatment, incision and drainage are, with removal of sequestra, usually sufficient. But in cases of arthritis, prolonged suppuration and ankylosis may

<sup>20</sup> American Journal of Medical Sciences, May, 1891, p. 469.

be avoided by arthrectomy or partial resection of the joint.

#### LOCATION OF FOREIGN BODIES BY ELECTRO-MAGNETISM.

Kummer located a sewing-needle imbedded in the right knee by means of a magnet.<sup>21</sup>

"A needle was driven into the knee by a blow. Eight days later the movements of the joints were painful, and synovitis developed. It was impossible by palpation to locate the foreign body. The knee was placed upon an electro-magnet charged with a current of about ten amperes; on carrying a galvanometer over the surface after removal of the magnet, a deviation was evident. By repeated searching with the galvanometer the position of the foreign body was accurately determined and the direction of its long axis also became apparent. The surface was marked with nitrate of silver and the following day the operation was performed. Incision was carried down to the capsule of the joint without finding the needle. On placing a galvanometer needle in the wound, such an action was manifest that the operator felt no hesitation in opening the joint. A considerable quantity of sanguinolent synovia escaped, and the needle was found in the upper angle of the incision, lying between the synovia and the fibrous capsule, and corresponding closely in position with that marked on the surface by the aid of the galvanometer."

Kocher had a patient in whom, after anomalous nervous symptoms, lasting many months, a needle was discovered by means of the galvanometer; and Dumont records a case in which a primary operation was unsuccessful in removing the foreign body; but a second operation, aided by the galvanometer, enabled the operator to reach the seat of trouble. In addition several cases are cited by Graeser, Lauenstein, and Kalin.

#### BIBLIOGRAPHY.

- Brown, Dillon. Three hundred cases of intubation of the larynx for diphtheritic croup. *American Journal of Medical Science*, April, 1891, vol. ci, No. 4.  
 Hutchison, J., Jr. On lumbar hernia (cases to date). *British Medical Journal*, July 13, 1889, p. 71.  
 Karewski, F. Zur Diagnose und Therapie der Pankreaszysten. *Deutsch. med. Woch.* 1880, xvi, 464-7.  
 Mixer, S. J. Malignant stricture of the œsophagus, its treatment by Symonds's method of permanent tubage, with cases. *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, 1890, vol. cxxiii, 326, 385.  
 Recent contributions to the surgery of the larynx. *Annals of Surgery*, 1891, vol. xiii, p. 63.  
 Robinson, F. B. Gastro-enterostomy with rawhide and segmented rubber plates. *Medical News*, March 14, 1891, p. 285.  
 Rose, Wm. Excision of the gasserian ganglion. *British Medical Journal*, November 1, 1890.  
 Shimwell, B. T. Open division in strangulated hernia. *Medical News*, March 14, 1891, p. 223.  
 Wölfler, A. Zur Chirurgischen Anatomie und Pathologie des Kropfes und Neben Kropfes. *Arch. f. Klin. Chir.*, 1890, xi, (1) p. 163, (2) p. 346.

**THE HOLY COAT AT TREVES.**—Among the miracles announced as resulting from the exhibition of the Holy Coat at Treves are the curing of the withered arm of an abbé, the restoring of the sight of blind persons, and the curing of cripples. Each case is declared to be supported by medical testimony, but the details will not be published until the exhibition of the relic is finished.

## Reports of Societies.

### ASSOCIATION OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS.

THE SIXTH ANNUAL MEETING, HELD IN WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22-25, 1891.

(Continued from No. 15, page 384.)

WEDNESDAY. — SECOND DAY.

#### THE REMOTE RESULTS OF THE REMOVAL OF THE OVARIES AND TUBES.

DR. WILLIAM T. LUSK, Referee, of New York, opened the discussion on this subject:

It must be admitted, in fairness, that the removal of diseased ovaries and tubes is followed in many cases by the relief of local pain; that the removal of pus collections, whether in the tubes or ovaries, eliminates a source of danger to life; that when properly performed the dangers of the operation, *quoad vitam*, are small, not to be weighed for a moment against the terrors of chronic invalidism.

What is the usual later history of cases of double oöphorectomy, where the operation has been skillfully performed, and the recovery from the same has been speedy and complete? The central event is the cessation of the menses. By calling this the central event I mean to indicate that the woman has lost, in the disappearance of the menses, the most distinctive sign of sexual activity. At the same time, the uterus diminishes in size, the vagina becomes narrow and shrunken and its transverse ridges are effaced. In many instances the vaso-motor disturbances, such as the hot flashes, and profuse perspirations serve as efficient reminders that the climacteric due at fifty has been reached, let us say, at twenty-six.

The result of removal of healthy organs for a variety of nervous derangements, as was to have been expected, has proved a failure. In a few instances, contrary to my better judgment, I have operated in accordance with this indication, but I have never seen the slightest benefit accrue. The same wearisome experience has fallen to the lot of many of my colleagues. I am therefore tempted to assert that the performance of normal ovariectomy for epilepsy and insanity is to be regarded as hardly better than malpractice.

The extent and frequency of serious mental changes as a consequence of the removal of the uterine appendages is a question which calls for very careful investigation. One of my patients operated upon five years ago is now insane. I know nothing of her family history, but can state that she was not "queer" at the time of the operation. The recovery from the latter was uncomplicated and she left the hospital "cured." There is no trace now of pelvic trouble, but the pains have returned, and she now sits all day brooding upon the change that has taken place as regards her physical state. The reports of operations as to the connection of castration with mental changes differ widely. Some deny any connection between the two events, while Glaevecke noted melancholia in eleven out of thirty-three patients. In the table furnished by Dr. C. C. Lee, which was compiled from carefully-kept records, it is seen that depression is noted in nine cases out of twenty-six. In one instance, at the end of a year, and in three at the end of two years, the patients recovered their wonted spirits. Two of the unimproved patients were epileptic. Dr. Lee's report does not tell a very encouraging story.

<sup>21</sup> *Revue Méd. de la Suisse Romande*, No. 10, 1890; *American Journal of the Medical Sciences*, vol. ci, No. 6, June, 1891, p. 628.

A review of the results of Mr. Tait's operation shows that as a rule the change of life is effected without unusual disturbances, without loss of womanly graces, and that the sexual appetite in many cases persists. On the other hand, in certain cases, fistulae, hernia, adhesions, local inflammations, and a variety of physical changes complicate the issue. In some instances the relief is immediate, in many it is long delayed; in a few it never comes at all.

The more the question is studied, the more clear it becomes that the loss of her ovaries does make a difference to a woman. It is time to echo in this country Dolérís's cry in France: "Too many useless mutilations; not enough conservative gynecology."

There will always be a field for the beneficial employment of Mr. Tait's operation, but its author never intended it as a panacea for every feminine ailment.

At the risk of having the finger of scorn pointed at me, I do not hesitate to confess that in cases of enlarged and tender tubes I re-sort to rest, the vaginal tampon, donches, massage, faradism and a tonic regimen. If the tubal swelling is intermittent, and is associated with a narrow cervical canal, I am not afraid to use Goodell's dilator to secure free drainage of the uterine cavity. If the damming up of secretions in the tubes is the result of adhesions, I try to break them up by combined manipulations, according to Schultz's method, provided the tubes do not contain pus. If I am in doubt, as regards this point, I employ an exploring needle passed upward through the vagina. I am in accord with Landau, Munde, Grandid and others, who maintain that one can often effect a cure by the withdrawal of the fluid through the vagina, and in a pyosalpinx which is near the vagina, I do not hesitate to open and drain from below. If, owing to the presence of a pus-tube, or of well defined ovarian disease, or where owing to uncertainty of diagnosis or failure of treatment, it is decided to open the abdomen, it will be well in future to consider the recommendations of Martin and of Polk, not in all cases to remove the entire organs, but to study in each case with care, whether by removing simply the portion affected with disease it may not be possible at the same time to relieve pain, and preserve the feminine function.

It cannot be too often repeated that the successful removal of an organ is not a triumph of art, but a confession of defeat.

DR. WHARTON SINKLER, Co-referee, of Philadelphia, spoke as follows:

In considering the results of the removal of the uterine appendages, two questions are to be considered: first, if the removal of the ovaries was resorted to for disease of these organs; and, secondly, if the operation was done for disorders of the nervous system which were aggravated at the menstrual period, and which it was hoped could be cured by causing cessation of menstruation.

I have known many most satisfactory results to follow the removal of the ovaries and tubes for pyosalpinxitis, ovaritis, and other inflammatory conditions of the reproductive organs; and the general testimony is, that it is in these conditions that the operation is followed by the best permanent results.

The physiological effects appear to be the same, whether the organs removed have been diseased or healthy. The age at which the operation was done has some bearing on the symptoms which follow. Young subjects present more marked phenomena than

older persons. When the uterine appendages have been removed before puberty, or near the beginning of the menstrual function, the development of sexual characteristics is arrested. If, however, these organs are removed after full womanhood, no change takes place in the peculiar feminine characteristics. These are universally admitted facts. The phenomena which follow the removal of the ovaries, as Tait expresses it, "match in all other respects the process of the climacteric change." This is about the gist of the matter, We find in almost all cases as soon as the patient has recovered surgically, that the various symptoms belonging to the change of life are present. The most prominent of these are the flushings and sweats so commonly seen at the menopause. These occur most frequently during the first few months after the operation, sometimes annoying the patient intensely. These symptoms reach a climax in from three to six months, gradually disappearing in a year, or a year and a half.

Disturbances of the heart's action are common, and rapid pulse (tachycardia) is a not infrequent symptom.

There is a wide-spread impression that women upon whom this operation has been done gain in flesh rapidly, and become coarse and masculine in appearance. This is entirely erroneous. It has never been my experience to see, or hear of, a woman who has become unfeminine in the contour of the bust or limbs in consequence of removal of the ovaries.

The growth of hair on the lip and chin does not occur any more frequently than it does in women whose ovaries have never been tampered with.

Patients often suffer from various nervous troubles after removal of the uterine appendages; they are often restless and irritable, or depressed mentally. In some cases there is merely mental depression or mild melancholia; in others, there is either acute mania immediately following the operation, or a mild form of insanity gradually deepens and becomes a chronic mania. It is only fair to call attention to the fact that acute mania may follow other surgical operations. The number of cases following oophorectomy is large. Dr. T. Gaillard Thomas has reported six cases of mental disturbance following gynecological operations. Mairer has collected twenty-five cases of insanity following operations from his personal experience. Dr. William Goodell states that two of his patients became insane a few months after the operation. Dr. Graeme M. Hammond reports a case of acute insanity following ovariectomy in four or five days. Dr. E. E. Montgomery records two cases, out of twenty-five to thirty, who became insane after the operation. I have under my own observation several cases of insanity after removal of the ovaries.

The consensus of opinion respecting the sexual appetite after castration in women, is that it is but little affected. The effects of the removal of the ovaries upon sexual appetite proves what has long been believed to be the case; namely, that the sexual desire does not depend upon the ovaries but upon the centres in the spinal cord. I have seen two cases in which onanism persisted after the operation the same as before.

As to the benefit derived by patients who have undergone oophorectomy for insanity, epilepsy, hysteria, and the different forms of neuralgia and nerve troubles, there are a large number of cases who do make a good recovery after the removal of the offending organs. In cases of extreme dysmenorrhea this is con-

spicuously true. On the other hand, a vast number of patients, who are temporarily relieved by the operation, in a few months are in as bad a condition as ever.

DR. S. WEIR MITCHELL had seen many cases of ovariectomy where the ovaries ought never to have been touched. Judging from his experience of the past, he feared that among the most reckless operators will be the women operators of the future. He thought that greater thoughtfulness and more general medical conscience was needed in this matter. Every new medicine and every new operation is apt to induce excesses either in medicine or surgery. After a while these cure themselves, often after heavy cost. As an example of this, the introduction of the bromides was recalled. These ovarian cases have not gone on long enough to give really remote histories. We want to know what becomes of women, operated on at eighteen to twenty, ten or fifteen years afterwards. The histories of such cases as thigh amputations ten or fifteen years later, show remarkable changes in the nervous systems of the patients. In a long professional experience, he had only in fifteen cases been forced to call upon the surgeon for removal of the ovaries. The practical abolition of the death penalty in surgery has produced an amount of temptation in the surgical mind which is responsible for a good deal of the mischief under consideration, and has made men too ready to operate without medical consultations. This operation should never be done by a surgeon without consultation with a physician. Dr. Mitchell related four cases, all young married women, and all from California, who had been condemned at home to lose their ovaries. In one case Dr. Goodell believed that no other cure was possible. Under Dr. Mitchell's care they were all cured. All are happy women to-day, and it is three years since the last one was cured. All have had children since, and are able to do everything that a woman should do. Had their ovaries been removed they would have doubtless gotten well, and have had reasonably happy lives; if preferred to get them well without crippling them in any way.

DR. JAMES J. PUTNAM reported that he had sent a circular to most of the gynecologists and surgeons in Boston, in order to report their experience and opinions in so far as they had not hitherto been published. The great majority of them had answered that they had not used oöphorectomy in the treatment of nervous symptoms. Twenty-four hitherto unpublished cases had, however, been given by Drs. F. W. Johnson (11), John Homaus (8), J. W. Elliot (5).

Eight of these had apparently been benefited by the operation, the good result not appearing sometimes for a number of months. In one case the patient did not improve for three years, and for that reason this case was not included among those reported as benefited. The remaining cases had not been benefited. In several cases maniacal symptoms had followed the operation, but these symptoms had only been of temporary duration, except in two or three cases where it was subsequently found there had been previous indications of insanity. Dr. A. T. Cabot was also referred to as having had two cases of ovariectomy in which serious mental disorder had followed, which in one case lasted for many months.

In summing up and stating his own opinion, which he believed to be also that of the surgeons quoted, Dr. Putnam said that the recent advances in our knowl-

edge of neurasthenia and its treatment, had made most of the neurologists distrustful of those modes of treatment which were not based upon a recognition of the fact that serious nervous symptoms are rarely due to local irritations alone. The physician is bound, therefore, to leave no stone unturned before resorting to a measure which the patient may afterwards deeply regret. It is also true that if we determine not to resort to such measures except in the last extremity, we shall often find it possible to get on without them. At the same time, while the physician should conscientiously weigh the objections to the operation, he is equally bound not to forget that it has, in many individual cases, proved of priceless benefit.

Each case should be judged on its own merits, and a physician should take care that his own temperament and bias do not stand in the way of the patient's welfare.

DR. W. T. GAIRDNER, of Glasgow, thought that in Scotland there was not the same reckless surgery which had been alluded to, although the necessity for caution doubtless exists. He could heartily endorse almost everything in Dr. Lusk's paper. He related a case which came under his notice many years ago, of a young lady who suffered positive agony at every menstrual period, and had this occurred in recent years the question of removal of the ovaries would undoubtedly have been raised. She married, and afterwards had only one of these terrible attacks. She became pregnant, and from that time her whole life has been entirely free from any of the former trouble. She has borne nine children, and is an excellent mother. A case of this kind, before the mind of everybody who is placed in contact with the question of excising the ovaries of an unmarried woman, will be of service.

DR. C. C. LEE said that for the past ten years he has kept careful records of the cases which he had operated upon for removal of ovaries, either for local disease or diseases of the nervous system. He had yet to see a single case of benefit after a lapse of five years where the removal of the appendages was done for neurotic conditions, and he knew of no case that was not benefited where there was distinctly ascertained structural disease of the appendages. The removal of the uterine appendages is not only legitimate, but is a necessity in all cases where a permanent structural lesion has been made out, and these lesions he thinks can be accurately diagnosed. When this operation is done within proper limitations, it is one of the most beneficent of modern surgical resources.

DR. WATHEN thought the Association deserved thanks for having brought this subject before the profession of this country; the utterances made by its members will tend to control the excesses that have been committed in abdominal and pelvic surgery. He could not conceive of any instance in which ovaries and tubes, considered in a physical examination as normal, should be removed, no matter what the neurotic condition of the patient. He strongly urged the practice of conservative surgery of the pelvis.

DR. LUSK said that his position at present was this: That there are a certain number of cases that he did not know how to treat any better than by taking out the ovaries and tubes. But there are so many cases that he now cures without operation, which five years ago he would have considered it impossible so to cure, that he is in hopes that as time goes on he will still

further reduce the number of cases in which operation is called for. It is necessary that we should spread abroad the idea that the performance of a laparotomy and the removal of ovaries and tubes is not a stupendous form of surgery. He and Dr. Lee were general practitioners, but the cases upon whom they had operated have produced as good results as have been achieved by the most distinguished of the pelvic surgeons.

#### NERVE-STRETCHING IN INVETERATE TRIGEMINAL NEURALGIA.

by DR. JAMES STEWART.

Dr. Stewart confined himself entirely to the consideration of those inveterate cases of trigeminal neuralgia, which are usually described under the name of epileptiform neuralgia. This term includes not only those cases attended by spasm of the facial muscles, but also that class of cases where the neuralgic paroxysm comes on with great suddenness and lasts a few seconds, and which persists for years in spite of all the ordinarily employed external and internal remedies. Of three cases which came under his observation, one was a woman, aged fifty, whom he first saw in November, 1889, who complained of severe neuralgic pains in the left infra-orbital region. The first paroxysm came on twelve years previously, and was attended by profuse flow of saliva. For a period of about two years she had no recurrence of the attacks, but during the past ten years she had many attacks daily during the winter months of these years. She was entirely free during the summer months. She had been perseveringly treated by many different physicians, but with very little relief. Dr. Stewart advised stretching the nerve, and Dr. Shepherd of Montreal performed the operation in December, 1889. She remained entirely free from pain for thirteen months after the operation. In January, 1891, the pain returned in the same spot, with much of its old-time severity, but only lasted a few weeks. For the past six months she has remained entirely free. A second case was a woman, aged sixty-five, who was never affected with neuralgia until after her sixty-first year. For a period of four years she had been troubled with severe darting pains in the region of the right infra-orbital nerve, and for several months before the operation the paroxysms had assumed an extremely severe form. For hours, and even for a day or two at a time, she was not infrequently compelled to remain perfectly quiet in the endeavor to lessen the number of attacks. Dr. Shepherd stretched the right infra-orbital nerve in February, 1890, and with the exception of one severe paroxysm a few hours after the operation, the patient remained entirely free from pain for a period of fourteen months. After this she had on several occasions slight recurring attacks at considerable intervals, but the intensity of the pain never reached what it did in the period previous to the operation. This patient died in August of the present year, from enteritis.

The third patient was a woman eighty years of age. Fifteen years ago she received a severe injury to the right shoulder, involving the brachial plexus; she dates her facial neuralgia from this period. All the teeth in the right upper jaw had been removed, but with little or no beneficial result. Dr. Buller, on January 1<sup>st</sup> of the present year, stretched the infra-orbital very thoroughly, but without any solution of its

continuity, as far as could be judged. All pain ceased from the date of the operation. There was complete loss of sensation and reflexes on the right side of the tonsil, uvula, and soft palate. Four months after the operation there was a return of the old neuralgic pain. Six months after the operation the paroxysms of pain were less frequent and less severe and she spoke of them as being quite bearable then in comparison to what she formerly suffered.

In the three cases reported there was complete relief, lasting in one for fourteen months, in another about twelve months, and the third for four months. These results, although not of a very enduring character, still are sufficiently pronounced to much more than counterbalance the slight danger and distress attending the operation performed.

Dr. Stewart, in looking up the literature of this subject, found but few cases where the patient was kept under observation for a period of nine months after the operation. He believes that the percentage where permanent relief is obtained is very small, probably not more than five per cent.

From study of cases of neurectomy, some 250 cases in all, Dr. Stewart believes that fully twenty per cent. have relief extending from one to three years, and probably ten per cent. are completely cured. The showing from neurectomy is considerably better than from nerve-stretching, but it must be remembered that neurectomy is an operation not devoid of danger. Nerve-stretching is a mild operation and should always be preferred to an extensive neurectomy.

Dr. Stewart has come to the following conclusions: (1) Nerve-stretching gives either complete or great relief in the majority of cases. (2) Relief is not permanent in more than five per cent. of cases. (3) If the pain should return, the operation should be repeated even several times before resorting to a neurectomy or ligature of the common carotid. (4) If the pain is not strictly and always limited to one branch of the nerve, several branches should be stretched. (5) As relief does not always immediately follow the stretching, a second operation should not be undertaken until some time has elapsed.

#### ON THE DISEASES OF THE KIDNEY POPULARLY CALLED BRIGHT'S DISEASE,

by DR. FRANCIS DELAFIELD.

The time has come to abandon the idea that there is such a disease as Bright's disease, and to cease from the attempt to describe varieties of a disease that does not exist. In classifying kidney diseases, we may do so according to their causation, according to the character of the morbid process, or according to the portion of the kidney involved. At the present time a working classification is made most easily according to the character of the morbid process. Such a classification would be as follows: Acute congestion of the kidney; chronic congestion of the kidney; acute degeneration of the kidney; chronic degeneration of the kidney; acute exudative nephritis; acute productive, or diffuse nephritis; chronic productive, or diffuse nephritis, with exudation; chronic productive, or diffuse nephritis, without exudation.

*Congestion*, whether acute or chronic, produces an accumulation of blood in the veins and capillaries of the part affected, causes local symptoms and disturbances of function, and is to be relieved by means addressed to the circulation of the blood. *Degenera-*



tion, whether acute or chronic, produces changes more or less profound in the parts affected; is regularly caused by poisons, by disturbances of circulation, and by other diseases; produces disturbances of function according to its severity; may be itself a cause of inflammation, and can be but little affected by any treatment. *Inflammation* is attended with three essential features, which may occur separately, or together; an escape of the elements of the blood from the vessels, formation of new tissue, and a death of tissue. So we speak of exudative, productive and necrotic inflammations. Exudative inflammation is of short duration, leaves behind it no permanent changes in the parts affected, and can be favorably affected by treatment. Productive inflammation runs an acute, subacute or chronic course. It affects permanent changes in the inflamed parts. Its acute forms are very apt to become chronic. There is much variety as to the relative quantity of exudation and of new tissue. Treatment is not very satisfactory.

DR. W. T. GAIRDNER, of Glasgow, speaking of the term "Bright's disease," said that on the face of it, he did not like it — a disease called after a man. He did not think Bright would have wished or sanctioned the use of his name in connection with this disease. If he (Dr. Gairdner) went down to posterity at all, he hoped that it would not be either in connection with a disease or a pill or a powder. But there must have been something of practical expediency or necessity, felt as such at the time, in connecting Bright's name with this disease. Bright's own position in regard to this disease is a very remarkable one. He does not attempt to theorize about it at all. He stated facts, and carefully guarded himself at all points in the statement of these facts. What Bright said was, that there are some organic diseases of the kidney, that is, diseases attended by permanent changes of structure, which are associated with dropsy and with albumin in the urine, and that the association of these facts was an important clinical indication which should be kept in view in diagnosis. Subsequently, in Guy's Hospital Records, he developed almost all of what we now know: for example, the association of enlargement of the heart, and certain alterations in the arterial system. All this can be found foreshadowed, at least, in his work. He did not approach a generalizing theory of its pathology. He said that some of these different conditions *may* begin in inflammation; he did not say it was so. All who have accepted these doctrines and followed on Bright's lines came to see that Bright's disease was a term which could not be dispensed with at that time. Then came the book of Rayer, which at once took hold of the French school in the same way that Bright's took hold of the English school. Rayer had no difficulty about generalizing and putting forth a theory, and he tried to cover the whole field of Bright's disease under the term "nephritis." This had an unwholesome influence on the French school because, by bringing in so broadly the idea of an inflammation as the elementary pathology of Bright's disease, it led to bad practice; that is, the undue use of the so-called antiphlogistic remedies. They had the fear of inflammation of the kidney before their eyes, and in the case of a dropsy were afraid to make use of diuretics. Then came the three-fold division of Virchow: the intra-tubular or parenchymatous nephritis, the intra-tubular or interstitial form, and the amyloid. This three-fold division, with the great au-

thority of Virchow behind it, has taken hold of the medical mind, and has led my friend and colleague, Dr. Grainger Stewart, to speak of Bright's diseases. The tendency has been too much to make these three forms absolutely distinct from each other, and to overlook what is probably the fact that there must be an underlying unity when they all lead to permanent disorganization of the kidney. Dr. Gairdner believes that the amyloid form is not, properly speaking, a form of Bright's disease, for the amyloid change is not necessarily a disorganizing change. As an illustration of this, he cited the case of a patient who had reached the last degree of exhaustion connected with amyloid disease supervening upon disease of his bones, who recovered completely after the performance of an operation. Of the two other classes (the intra-tubular and the extra-tubular) there is a fairly broad clinical distinction between the extremes, but when the subject is investigated further, I think we shall find something pathologically in common, which really forms the essential change in a case of Bright's disease.

DR. W. T. COUNCILMAN considered Dr. Delafield's proposition to classify the kidney diseases, not according to the appearance of the kidney but according to the nature of the pathological process in the kidney, as an exceedingly great advance. Dr. Councilman, in his investigations of renal disease at the Johns Hopkins Hospital, had attacked the subject from another point of view, — from an etiological standpoint. Lesions of the kidney can be divided into two classes: focal lesions and diffuse lesions. He had endeavored to trace, in a general way, how these lesions took place. We might assume that the kidney, so long as it receives its blood-supply in normal amount, so long as that blood-supply is of a normal nature, so long as there is no change in the blood itself, and so long as the products of excretion of the kidney are not interfered with, the tubes remain normal in the kidney for all time. In order to have change, there must be some alteration in the character of the blood, in the amount of blood going to the kidneys, in the pressure of blood, or some interference with the removal of the excretion of the kidney. The focal lesions are produced by substances which reach the kidney in an insoluble form; these are essentially the bacterial lesions of the kidney, the tubercles, abscesses, and so on. The other great class of cases, the diffused lesions, are due to soluble substances brought to the kidney. These substances being in solution in the blood are distributed all over the kidney, and the lesions, in consequence, will be diffused. These are the lesions which come on in consequence of the infectious diseases, and in consequence of chemical substances whose nature we do not very well know, and constitute a number of the varieties of chronic diffused Bright's disease. These injurious substances can also reach the kidneys by way of the ureters. Congestion of the kidney, either acute or chronic passive congestion, produce certain degenerations in the epithelium of the kidney. And further, there are certain lesions produced in the kidney by the result of the interference in the circulation by changes in the kidney alone; and here come in the very important changes in the kidney which always accompany the amyloid process. Amyloid changes are almost essentially confined to the glomeruli, and we know that all the blood of the circulation of the kidney passes through the glomeruli first, and these being diseased we have certain degenerative lesions in the epithelium of

the kidney elsewhere directly in consequence. We can have, as a result of all these lesions, conditions which will be very similar indeed. It is possible that we can have almost the same macroscopic appearance of the kidney in a case where circulation is interfered with, as in general endarteritis, and from the long-continued action of some soluble morbid agent. In consequence of both of these processes, changes are produced in the kidneys, consisting essentially of degenerations followed by increase of connective tissue. We can have a granular contracted kidney in any of these conditions.

DR. V. C. VAUGHN thought Dr. Delafield was certainly working in the right direction. It has been very unfortunate that we have been so long hampered with the term Bright's disease. We all recognize that there are diseases different in their origin and etiology and demanding different treatment, all coming under the head of Bright's disease. The quicker we can get away from the idea of unity in these diseases the more rapid progress we shall make.

#### HOW MUCH SHALL BE INCLUDED IN THE TERM "ALBUMIN?"

by DR. ANDREW H. SMITH.

With the discussion of Bright's disease the question of the significance of albuminuria is inseparably connected. But as preliminary to determining whether we have albumin in the urine, we must decide as to what, or rather how much, shall be included in the term albumin. Some studies which I have recently made seem to show that albumin, or, to be more precise, serum albumin, is a very indefinite term, in fact that it does not represent any definite chemical substance. Thus I find that a solution of Merck's pure serum albumin in water will give when boiled a precipitate. This being filtered out and the filtrate treated with nitric acid, a second precipitate is formed. Filtering again, and adding a strong solution of mercuric bichloride, we get a third precipitate. Filtering once more, and agitating the filtrate with ether, a precipitate is formed which rises slowly to the surface. Finally, after filtering this out, agitation with chloroform throws down a dense white fifth precipitate. Here then we have five distinct precipitates formed successively from the same portion of a solution of pure serum albumin, and I have no reason to suppose that I have exhausted the possibilities in this direction. From these observations, coupled with the fact that chemists have never been able to fix upon a definite formula for albumin, no two specimens giving the same result on analysis, I think we are justified in the inference that there is no body having a definite chemical composition to which the name albumin can be affixed, but rather that albumin like the contents of a brewer's vat, is a transition substance, the exact composition of which changes by insensible gradation as the transition advances, and that any given specimen is simply a mixture of different gradations, some of which respond to one test and some to another.

Finally, what sort of a precipitate shall be considered to decide whether a patient has or has not albuminuria? Shall it be the one obtained by heat, or the one by nitric acid, or the one by picric acid, or the one by Fehling's test, or the one by Millard's test, or the one by bichloride, or the one by ether, or the one by chloroform, or the one by some other "more

delicate" test yet to be discovered? It is very important that this should be settled before we pass sentence upon a patient, particularly as at least two of the precipitates which I have obtained from serum albumin can be obtained from the urine of every person in this hall. Normal urine agitated with ether will give a more or less abundant precipitate precisely similar to that from serum albumin. Filtering this out, and agitating the filtrate with chloroform, we get a precipitate which again is precisely similar to that from serum albumin! Filtering this out, and agitating the filtrate with chloroform, we get a precipitate which again is precisely similar to that from serum albumin. The inference which I draw from this, is that under normal conditions there is an excess of nutritive material in the blood, and that a considerable share of the albuminous portion of this excess passes out through the kidneys, without having become at any time a part of the tissue. This overflow contains albuminoid material in various stages of elaboration, any stage of which may cause a response to some one test but not to others. There is no definite line of demarcation between those albuminoid substances which are normally present in the urine and those which are abnormal. The most we can say is that urine which responds to the coarser tests, such as heat and nitric acid, is more likely to be abnormal, while the more "delicate" tests may show normal as well as abnormal constituents of the urine. Certainly ether and chloroform are tests so "delicate" that if their evidence were admitted, all the world would have albuminuria.

DR. W. T. GAIRDNER: With respect to the substances which Dr. Smith obtains from normal urine, he did not believe it had any pathological analogy with the albumin which is found in Bright's disease. He would never pronounce the fate of a man upon any other test than those of nitric acid and heat.

DR. VAUGHN thought that all of these so-called "delicate" tests for albumin were fallacious. It is better to overlook a case of Bright's disease that actually exists than to pronounce a man in perfect health as having Bright's disease.

DR. J. P. C. GRIFFITH, after examining the specimen exhibited by Dr. Smith, containing the precipitate obtained by the chloroform, thought that it was not a precipitate but an emulsion.

DR. SMITH said that he had taken the precipitate with chloroform, dried it at a temperature of 150° and obtained a solid residuum. We are constantly liable, he thought, in our "delicate" tests to confound albumin with something that is normally in the urine.

#### BRADYCARDIA IN ACUTE ARTICULAR RHEUMATISM, by DR. I. E. ATKINSON, of Baltimore.

Bradycardia, or abnormal infrequency of the pulsations of the heart, is present, according to several recent writers, whenever the heart-beats fall below sixty in a minute. It is undoubtedly a very rare symptom during the course of acute articular rheumatism, and nearly all writers upon this disorder do not refer to it. Statistics show that it is usually during convalescence from, and not in the course of rheumatic fever that bradycardia has been encountered, and that when thus occurring it usually has its origin in a cause common to convalescence from a number of acute febrile disorders. But it is not the object of the paper to discuss bradycardia as an epiphenomenon of convalescence;

the rare phenomenon of bradycardia during the course of and not after acute rheumatism is more especially considered, first in its clinical and then in its etiological relations.

Dr. Atkinson here gave in detail two cases which had come under his own observation, and one case each from Blachez, Peacock, Bouillaud and MacDonnell. In his first case pericarditis was present, and a systolic basic murmur developed and persisted. In his second case there was pericarditis with slight effusion. Pericarditis was also present in the cases of Blanchez and Bouillaud. In Peacock's case there was sharp precordial pain and a systolic basic murmur developed; and in MacDonnell's case a soft blowing systolic murmur appeared and disappeared. Blanchez thought the bradycardia in his case was intimately related with the inflammation of the serous membrane, probably to the more or less profound modification which the superficial muscular layers from the heart experience from the pericarditis present. Most writers upon diseases of the heart refer to the occasional slowing of heart action in pericarditis, though, since the phenomenon is quite rare, specific examples of such occurrence are quite uncommon. Graves has known the pulse to be less frequent than in health during the first stage of pericarditis. Ozanam notes that a rare pulse at the beginning of an acute cardiac affection ordinarily indicates the invasion of pericarditis or of endocarditis. Here the phenomenon of slowness, as contrasted with the ordinary pulse of inflammation, is accounted for by an excitation of the vagus nerve. Similar observations are made by a number of writers. There are a number of recorded observations of bradycardia developing during the period of serous effusion into the pericardial sac. Dr. D. W. Prentiss, in 1889, in a paper read before the Association, presented abstracts of ninety-one cases of slow pulse which he had found recorded in medical literature. In two of these cases the bradycardia was associated with pericardial effusion.

In view of the various factors that it is possible to imagine as provocative of bradycardia it would be unwise to deny the power of rheumatic principles circulating in the blood to slow the action of the heart, working upon the muscle itself or upon its nerves, as is assumed by Grob; and it would be equally unwise to assert that when bradycardia develops during acute rheumatism, it may not depend upon rheumatic myocarditis, with or without endo- or peri-cardial inflammation. It would seem, also, that not only may bradycardia arising during the height of the rheumatic fever but, not infrequently, that developing during the decline and even after the subsidence of this affection be attributable to conditions in which the inhibitory nerve of the heart may be involved in irritation and that therefore, Traube's theory of "heart-tire" may not answer for all, even post-rheumatic bradycardia.

The following conclusions were presented: (1) Bradycardia is observed rarely during the active stage of acute inflammatory rheumatism. It occurs with greater frequency during convalescence from this disease. (2) When it occurs during convalescence, in most cases, probably, it is identical with bradycardia following acute febrile diseases of widely different nature and directly the result of the febrile action itself upon the innervation or musculature of the heart. (3) When it occurs during the active stage of rheumatic fever, it probably depends upon endocarditis or pericarditis or myocarditis (primary or secondary, by

extension) whereby the inhibitory nerves of the heart are implicated and consequently stimulated. Even where the physical signs of cardiac inflammation are absent, bradycardia occurring during the acute stage of rheumatism may be secondary to undetected myocarditis stimulating the vagus nerve. (4) It is possible, but exceedingly improbable, that this symptom may follow the action of the rheumatic *noxa* upon the cardiac muscle or nervous system directly.

Dr. PEPPER related a very interesting case which he had recently seen, where, without any apparent cause, a middle-aged man became the subject of "diaphragmatic palpitation" with bradycardia. He has attacks with respiration about 110, and pulse 50; he pants like a hunting dog after a chase for hours and days, while able to go about and take food and sleep. Another peculiar case of bradycardia under his observation was that of a child with erysipelas of the face. There was a sudden recession of the erysipelas with development of acute local peritonitis in the epigastric region, with high temperature and bradycardia. Gradually the peritoneal symptoms subsided and the pulse, respiration and temperature became normal. Dr. Pepper had seen a number of cases in his practice, of acute pericarditis with bradycardia.

Dr. ORD, of London, was much interested in Dr. Atkinson's paper, because it called attention to the occurrence of slow pulse where the temperature is still raised. For many years he has thought it probable that the pneumo-gastric nerve itself plays an important part in the phenomena of acute rheumatism. We see structures, the myocardium, the peri- and endo-cardium, with which it has important relations, taking on active inflammation quite out of all proportion, in many cases, to the intensity of the joint inflammation, but having a very considerable relation with the temperature. Then there is the remarkable phenomenon of the skin perspiring profusely when the fever is running high. And there is a great tendency to hyperpyrexia. All these seem to indicate that the system of the pneumo-gastric exercises an important part in the phenomena of acute rheumatism.

For years he has had the idea that acute rheumatism is to be regarded as the work of nerves excited in various ways—by strain, by reflex irritation. This would most probably explain the acute rheumatism which is apt to follow parturition, and the acute rheumatism which occurs in lactation, and that following in acute quinsy.

During the past six or seven years he has been examining carefully a large number of cases of gastric ulcer in which anaemia was well marked, and has found physical signs which seem to indicate the process of pericarditis with effusion; in some cases endocarditis with affection of the mitral valve; and in some cases myocarditis. If in these cases, without fever, without prostration, there is a setting up of inflammation about the heart, how can we account for the inflammatory process coming about? It is probably through reflex irritation conveyed up and down the fibres of the pneumo-gastric. Of course, both the gastric ulcer and the cardiac mischief may be the result of the pneumo-gastric becoming irritated in an anemic person.

Referring to Dr. Atkinson's cases, he thought the bradycardia in them would fit in with his idea of the pneumo-gastric exercising some function in acute rheumatism.

(To be continued.)

## AMERICAN SURGICAL ASSOCIATION.

TWELFTH ANNUAL MEETING HELD IN WASHINGTON,  
SEPT. 22-25, 1891.

(Concluded from No. 15, page 381.)

## FRIDAY.—THIRD DAY.

THE committee to which was referred the suggestions in the President's address, offered the following resolution, which was adopted:

"Resolved, That the President appoint a committee with authority to confer with the friends and admirers of Professor S. D. Gross, and with the profession at large, for the initiation of a movement on the part of the Association, having for its object the erection of a monument to Dr. Gross, in the city of Washington."

As the matter is an important one, the President stated that he would announce the committee in a few days.

## TREATMENT OF FRACTURES INVOLVING THE ELBOW-JOINT.

by DR. LEWIS A. STIMSON, of New York.

The special interest of the subject arises from the frequency with which fractures of the lower end of the humerus are followed by more or less diminution of the functions of the elbow-joint, and by deformity of the region or of the limb. The paper was devoted mainly to a consideration of the causes of these unfavorable results.

*Causes of Limitation of Motion.*—Permanent stiffness after simple fracture is commonly due to change in the shape of the articular surfaces or in their relations to one another, that destroys the coincidence of the axis of curvature with that of motion; or to an overgrowth of bone upon the surface of the humerus, arresting the movement of the olecranon or coronoid process; or to more or less extensive ossification of the ligaments and capsule.

Overgrowth of bone from traumatism is more frequent in the young than in the adult. As limitation of motion may be caused by bony outgrowth from the humerus, itself the result of a persistent displacement of a fragment or of separation of the periosteum, the most efficient way to prevent it lies in an exact diagnosis and reduction of displacement and in the avoidance of any subsequent irritation of the periosteum.

Limitation of motion from thickening of the capsule and peri-articular tissues by the products of inflammation, is, as a rule, a temporary condition. In the more permanent form the lesions are more extensive; the soft tissues are torn and a true cicatrix results. The thickened tissue may become ossified in whole or in part. This cause of limitation has been attributed, but improperly so, to prolonged immobilization, and has led to the practice of passive motion in the early stage, with the object of preventing its occurrence. Observation and experiment has, however, shown that immobilization is not itself a cause of ankylosis, but that it is an efficient agent against inflammation, and that passive motion is powerless to prevent ankylosis when conditions contributory thereto are present. Passive motion, therefore, is either harmful or useless. The primary cause of the exudation and of the proliferation of connective tissue that are the anatomical detachments to motion is, of course, the original traumatism, the secondary cause is the following reaction. The only factor that can be increased or diminished by treatment is the second, that is, the inflammatory

reaction. Rest is universally admitted to be the best antiphlogistic measure that can be applied to an inflamed joint. An important disadvantage of rest at once suggests itself, namely, that the torn tissues may unite with shortening. Both clinical observation and theoretical considerations indicate that passive motion in the early stage does not avoid this disadvantage, but actually increases it. In the present state of our knowledge it seems that a certain amount of limitation is unavoidable. Massage, however, hastens the absorption of exudation and the restoration of mobility, as does also permanent elevation or suspension of the limb. Reunion with shortening may be opposed by change in the attitude of the limb every few days. At a later period passive motion has its value, but in the early stages it is to be avoided.

In regard to deformity, reference was made to only one, that commonly known as the "gun-stock" deformity, due to unreduced displacement of the internal or external condyle. In order to avoid this deformity, the displacement should be reduced by pressure upon the fragment or by abduction of the extended forearm until its outward deviation is equal to that of its fellow, and immobilization by dressings that will not reproduce the displacement.

*Treatment.*—The first element in the treatment is the reduction of the displacement; if necessary, an anæsthetic should be employed. In supra-condyloid fractures permanent traction is usually necessary to overcome the displacing action of the flexors and extensors. This can be effected by vertical suspension of the limb, the patient being kept in bed, or by a weight suspended from the upper part of the flexed forearm while the patient is erect. The former method was recommended for the first fortnight of treatment, especially in compound fractures. Suspension is made by strips of adhesive plaster placed along the front and back of the forearm, and attached to the support by india-rubber cords or a weight and pulley. In simple fractures the other method may be employed. The limb is encased in plaster-of-Paris, with the elbow at a right angle, the wrist being placed in a sling and a weight not exceeding five pounds suspended from the elbow.

In inter-condyloid fractures with marked separation, there is no practicable means of surely maintaining reduction, and considerable limitation is to be expected. In these cases a broader, heavy posterior splint, covering about two-thirds of the circumference of the limb, the elbow being at a right angle, was recommended.

In fracture of either condyle the treatment is by a posterior rectangular splint either of metal or plaster. The forearm has been supported across the chest by a sling at the wrist. In some cases treatment in full extension has been employed. After this method has been used for the first ten days or fortnight, recourse is had to the position with the elbow at a right angle.

Gentle massage will hasten convalescence. It may be advisable to change the position of the limb during treatment; and if great limitation is to be expected, that attitude should be given to the joint in which, if still, the usefulness of the limb will be greatest. In supra-condyloid and inter-condyloid fractures, the splint should be worn six weeks, and in fractures of the condyles for about four weeks. After removal of the splint, the arm should for a few days be supported in a sling. If necessary, passive motion may at this time be resorted to, to increase the range of motion.

DR. N. P. DANDRIDGE, of Cincinnati, agreed with what had been said by the reader of the paper, and referred to two cases occurring under his observation. In one case of simple fracture from great violence, in which non-union had occurred, the arm was treated in a position of almost complete extension. The second case was one in which, after fracture at the elbow-joint a projection of bone pressed upon the median nerve, causing severe pain and atrophy of the muscles in the distribution of the nerve. The case was seen three months after the accident. Removal of the bone was followed by relief of the pain and a gradual restoration of the function of the muscles.

DR. R. A. KINLOCH, of Charleston, thought that in simple fractures about the elbow, if seen early, and the ordinary principles in regard to the treatment of fractures be applied, the result would be good. Probably in a large number of cases we must expect some restriction of movement. The most important element in the treatment is the proper reduction of the fragments. This should be done at once, an anæsthetic being employed if necessary. The proper reduction of the fragments is determined by testing the functions of the joint. The second indication is to retain the fragments in the proper position. If the case is treated with intelligence, it makes little difference what way the splint is applied, or whether it is treated in flexion. The position is to be determined largely by the peculiarities of the individual case. He was himself inclined to favor the extended position. In regard to passive motion used early, he thought that it did more harm than good. If the parts have been properly reduced and held in position, and there is no danger of subsequent trouble, passive motion may begin in three or four weeks.

DR. E. M. MOORE, of Rochester: In a fracture of the internal condyle the cause of the displacement is the flexor muscles, and to relax these muscles the arm is to be placed in the flexed position. In fractures of the external condyle, he had also found this position the preferable one, for when the forearm is flexed, the dense fascia on the front of the arm is rendered tense and acts as an efficient splint. He objected to the extended position entirely. He treats all fractures about the elbow-joint, with the exception of fractures of the olecranon, in the rectangular position for the first ten days or two weeks. Lateral splints are used with the object of pressing the fragments together. After the tenth day the fracture is dressed every other day, the angle of the splint being changed a little each time so that the arm passes from almost complete flexion to almost complete extension. He had never had the slightest difficulty in any case since adopting this mode of treatment.

DR. JAMES M. CANN, Pittsburgh, said that it was not always easy to determine the exact nature of these fractures about the elbow-joint, even with the patient under the influence of an anæsthetic. While the patient is under the anæsthetic the preliminary dressing should be applied. He recommended the use of the internal angular splint, preferably that suggested by Dr. Packard. He did not favor the use of passive motion at an early stage. Passive motion should not be resorted to prior to the twentieth day.

DR. JOHN B. ROBERTS, Philadelphia, thought that the teaching advocated by some of the speakers was to a large extent dangerous and incorrect, that is, that injuries about the elbow-joint should be treated in the

flexed position. He believed that except in unusual cases these fractures should be treated in the extended position, according to the doctrine advocated by Dr. Allis. In this way the gun-stock deformity is avoided. He now approached fractures of the elbow with the same certainty of getting a good result as he did fractures of the lower end of the radius.

DR. S. H. WEEKS, Portland, dwelt upon the fact that all authorities, with few exceptions, advised the flexed position in the treatment of fractures about the elbow-joint. Until there was more positive evidence of the value of the extended position, he thought it better to continue to treat these fractures in the flexed position. He employed passive motion in a modified way. After two weeks' treatment the splints are removed, and the joint moved gently, but not sufficiently to cause pain. This simply alters the relations of the parts without doing any damage.

DR. L. McLANE TIFFANY, Baltimore, thought that, as good results were reported from various dissimilar methods of treatment, we must conclude that the prognosis of elbow injuries depended more upon the patient than upon the surgeon. Fracture of the elbow is rare in adults and common in children; and in children, with reasonably good treatment, there should be a good result, and by the time adult age was reached, the motion would be almost perfect. In the adult the prognosis is more grave. He had had good results both with the flexed and with the extended position. In compound fractures, the secret lies in the relief of tension, irrespective of the apparatus employed. Incision up and down the arm, through the strong fascia, should be made as freely as may be required.

#### RETRO-PERITONEAL TUMORS: THEIR ANATOMICAL RELATIONS, PATHOLOGY, DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT, WITH REPORT OF CASES,

by DR. ALBERT VAN DER VEER, of Albany.

As our experience in abdominal surgery increases, we find that there are yet many problems that confront us; and of these problems there are none which require more careful research and are capable of greater improvement, both in operative management and in prognosis, than new growths arising from the retro-peritoneal space. In order to bring this subject more fully to the attention of the Association, the following cases are reported:

CASE I. Miss S., age forty-two years, consulted the author in March, 1882, on account of a tumor located in the back. This was first noticed fifteen years previously. Examination showed a large tumor attached to the right side of the spine at the level of the first lumbar vertebra. It seemed attached to surrounding tissues, of a smooth contour, and hard to the touch. Operation was advised, but declined. The tumor continued to increase in size until November, 1888, when she died from other causes. The autopsy showed the origin of the growth to be the connective tissue about the right kidney. It was encapsulated, and could have been easily removed. It weighed eight pounds. The microscope revealed the presence of fat and myxomatous tissue, with an abundant small, round-cell infiltration.

CASE II. Mr. V., age forty-one years, married, was first seen May 28, 1889. Five years ago strained his back. The pain following this has not been relieved by any treatment. Three months ago he became worse. The abdomen began to enlarge. The

pain was more severe. He lost appetite and flesh. The ankles became oedematous, and a distressing cough developed. The urine was scanty and high-colored, but free from albumin and casts. The abdomen was more prominent on the right side. Fluctuation could not be elicited, but palpation gave an impression similar to that of a lipomatous tumor. On the right side there was flatness from the nipple to the crest of the ileum, with the exception of a narrow space along the border of the ribs, where there was a zone of resonance. The probability of the growth arising from the kidney was strong, and an exploratory abdominal section advised.

This was done June 1, 1889, an incision five inches long being made over the external border of the right rectus muscle. The growth was reached and the capsule divided, but from its attachments it seemed futile to attempt its removal. The patient recovered from the operation, and for a considerable period was relieved of pain. The growth continued to increase in size, and the patient died October 21, 1889. The tumor, which weighed fifty-six pounds, originated behind the peritoneum, and was attached to the right kidney. The microscope showed it to be an adipose tumor, presenting a condition of myxo-sarcoma with sarcomatous infiltration.

CASE III. Mr. N., age thirty-nine, a brass-worker by occupation, began to have vague abdominal symptoms late in the year 1888, with failure of flesh and strength. In June, 1889, he developed jaundice, and a tumor was found in the left hypochochriac and lumbar region. This was as large as a child's head. An exploratory operation was advised, but refused. It was believed that the growth was connected with the left kidney. The tumor continued to grow; and in November, 1889, the patient died. The tumor was found to have sprung from the region of the left suprarenal capsule, and involved it; it also surrounded the kidney. It weighed six and one-eighth pounds. The microscope showed an appearance similar to that in Case II, but with a greater preponderance of sarcomatous and myxomatous elements.

A careful study of the reported cases and of the literature of the subject impresses one with the belief that the most frequent origin of these growths is in the connective tissue of the capsule of the kidney, and that the next most frequent seat is the supra-renal capsule. None of these tumors can be said to be absolutely benign, even those which are made up entirely of histological elements, such as lipoma-fibroma or myxoma. While they show no great tendency to recurrence after complete removal, yet from the great size to which they develop and their tendency to undergo degenerative changes, they cannot be classed as innocent growths.

In many of the reported cases the origin is not stated; and indeed it would, from the subsequent changes in anatomical relations, seem quite impossible to determine the exact origin of many of the large retro-peritoneal growths. They almost always present themselves in the line of least resistance, that is, anteriorly. A careful study of these tumors shows them to be of a mixed variety, containing both the elements of the lipoma and myxoma tissues, which are histologically very closely associated. Fat is developed from embryonal mucin, and in post-fetal life occupies those spaces in the economy which later in the fetus is of myxomatous elements. Doubtless many of these growths arise, under suitable conditions, from congenital neoplasms. The growths often become cystic,

and reach immense proportions. They often present a numerous, round-cell infiltration, pointing to a sarcomatous element. Sarcoma, either in its typical form or in combination with other tissues, often occurs.

**Diagnosis.**—There is not a single symptom that is pathogenic, and the diagnosis is more dependent upon the process of exclusion. Tumors of the other abdominal and pelvic organs, as well as aneurisms and tumors of the abdominal wall, must be excluded. As already stated, many of these tumors have their origin in the capsule of the kidney or the connective tissue surrounding it. These present, in their earlier stages at least, physical signs differing in no respect from tumors of the nephritic parenchyma. In none of the cases reported has renal hæmorrhage or albuminuria with or without casts occurred—conditions which are the rule with tumors of the parenchyma of the kidney. A valuable adjunct in the diagnosis consists in noting the relation of the tumor to the intestinal tube, as shown by the insufflation of hydrogen gas.

**Prognosis.**—Without operative interference there is but one termination, the rapidity with which the fatal result is reached varies with the character of the growth. The mean duration of life after the discovery of the tumor is about nine months. Operative treatment offers much promise. The immediate mortality of the operation is great, yet from the hopelessness of the condition, it is to be urged with great earnestness.

In operations for the removal of retro-peritoneal growths, the choice of incision will usually fall in the line of the linea semilunaris. By the separation of the peritoneum from the internal border of the tumor, it may be attached to the internal border of the abdominal wound, making the whole field of operation extra-peritoneal. The incision of the posterior fold of the peritoneum should be external to the attachment of the mesentery of the colon, although not absolutely necessary. In the removal of the growth by enucleation, care should be taken to determine the source of the blood-supply and the relation of the great vessels. There are likely to be large, thin-walled veins deep in the wound, requiring ligature. At times it will be found necessary to remove the kidney with the tumor. As in all abdominal work, the operator should be prepared for any and every complication. After enucleation, the cavity must be thoroughly drained. The after-treatment is the same as after other severe abdominal sections.

Like all other conditions in surgery, there is certainly a better understanding of these cases going on.

A more correct and early diagnosis, as is the case in all that pertains to medicine and surgery, will surely bring a larger percentage of recoveries.

These are purely surgical cases, no medicines, no mineral waters or baths, electricity or other lines of therapeutics having, as yet, been of any service.

To the paper was appended a complete bibliography of retro-peritoneal new growths.

#### INTRA-THORACIC SURGERY: BRONCHOTOMY THROUGH THE CHEST WALLS FOR FOREIGN BODIES IMPACTED IN THE BRONCHUS,

by DR. DEFORREST WILLARD, Philadelphia.

Dr. Willard gave the results of a number of experiments on dogs, in which an opening was made in the chest walls, one or more ribs excised, and the bronchus thus reached either anteriorly or posteriorly. The operations were all fatal.

The following conclusions were presented:

(1) In dogs, the bronchus can be reached, either anteriorly or posteriorly, through the chest walls; but the anatomical position is in such close proximity to large and important structures, that safe incision is a matter of extreme difficulty and danger.

(2) Bronchotomy through the walls of the thorax is an operation attended with great shock from collapse of the lungs, and until the technique is farther advanced, is liable to result in immediate death.

(3) Collapse of the lung is more serious in a healthy organ than in one previously crippled by disease.

(4) The serious inherent difficulties are shock, suffocation from lung collapse, enormous risks of hæmorrhage from pulmonary vessels, injury of or interference with the pneumogastric nerve, great and fatal delays owing to the exaggerated movements of the root of the lung caused by the excessive dyspnea.

(5) Closure of the bronchial slit is slow and dangerous. To leave it open causes increasing pneumothorax by its valve action, and also permits the entrance of septic air into the pleural cavity.

(6) Although a foreign body can be reached by this route, yet removal is hazardous. To secure a subsequent complete cure seems, in the present state of knowledge, very problematical.

(7) When the presence of a foreign body in the bronchus is definitely determined, and primary voluntary expulsion has not been accomplished, there is great danger in permitting it to remain, even though it may but partially obstruct the tube. The risks, both of immediate and of subsequent inflammation, are serious.

(8) Low tracheotomy is then advisable when the presence of a foreign body is certain. It adds but little to the risks, and affords easier escape for the object, even when extraction is not feasible.

(9) *Subsequent dangers arise from severe and prolonged instrumentation, not from tracheotomy.*

(10) Voluntary expulsion is more probable after than before tracheotomy.

(11) Tracheotomy is permissible even after an object has been long in position, unless serious lung changes have resulted.

(12) The question of tracheotomy will depend largely upon the form, size and character of the foreign body.

(13) The term bronchotomy should be limited to an opening of the bronchus, and should not be employed to designate higher operations.

(14) The risks from thoracotomy and bronchotomy following unsuccessful tracheotomy are much greater than the dangers incurred by permitting the foreign body to remain.

DR. J. R. WEIST, of Richmond, said that from a study of one thousand cases in which a foreign body was impacted in a bronchus, he had reached the conclusion that the chances of the patient were better if left alone than if an operation of what was formerly called bronchotomy was done.

DR. S. H. WEEKS, of Portland, thought that in these cases tracheotomy should be performed, as this affords a chance of reaching the foreign body, and also offers a chance for the spontaneous expulsion of the body. It occasionally happens that the body is forced up against the vocal cords and then falls back, or else suffocates the patient before relief could be afforded. He reported the case of a child ten years old, who had gotten into the trachea a screw-cap that was used to close

a pocket flask. It had been there several days before the patient came under observation. It was decided to open the trachea. This was done, and the patient suspended; but the foreign body did not escape. The patient was then placed in the horizontal position, and the attempt was made to remove the cap with forceps. It could be felt, but not grasped. After working unsuccessfully for some time, the patient was again suspended, and the attempt with the forceps renewed, and at once the body was grasped and removed. The patient made a perfect recovery.

DR. KINGSTON, of Montreal, reported a case in which he had removed an artificial incisor tooth with its attachments from the trachea, where it had remained for three months. The operation necessitated prolonged manipulation, but was followed by no bad results.

DR. HOWARD MARSH, England, thought that on account of the danger of leaving the foreign body in the bronchus, the uncertainty in regard to the possibility of removal until the attempt is made, and the safety of tracheotomy, the operation should be performed. The operation should be performed in all these cases, as it gives the patient a chance where otherwise he perhaps has none.

MR. ARTHUR EDWARD DURNHAM, of London, agreed with the author of the paper that the operation through the chest wall was a dangerous and doubtful procedure. The more he saw of these cases the more satisfied was he that the proper thing to do where there is clear evidence that a foreign body is impacted in the bronchus, is to open the trachea low down, and endeavor to remove the foreign body or to facilitate its spontaneous expulsion. This opinion was the result of considerable experience.

DR. LOUIS A. STIMSON read a paper on  
OLD UNREDUCED DISLOCATIONS OF THE ELBOW.

The following papers were read by title:

FRACTURES INVOLVING THE UPPER THIRD OF THE FEMUR, EXCLUSIVE OF THE NECK,

by DR. O. H. ALLIS, Philadelphia.

FRACTURES OF THE BONES WHICH FORM THE ELBOW-JOINT, AND THEIR TREATMENT,

by DR. LEVI C. LANE, San Francisco.

HEMIPLEGIA WITH APHASIA, FOLLOWING LIGATURE OF THE COMMON CAROTID ARTERY,

by DR. J. EWING MEARS, Philadelphia.

INVESTIGATION OF PISTOL-SHOT WOUNDS OF THE SKULL, AND THEIR TREATMENT,<sup>1</sup>

by DR. E. H. BRADFORD, Boston.

THE RESULTS OF EXPERIMENTS IN THE FILLING OF BONES FOLLOWING OPERATIONS FOR CARIES,

by DR. E. H. BRADFORD, Boston.

After extending a vote of thanks to the retiring President, the Association adjourned, to meet in Boston, Mass., in June, 1892.

CONSIDERING the present condition of the streets of Boston, notices like the following, to be seen at the ends of open street-cars, are especially timely:

AVOID—1776—ACCIDENTS.

DO NOT GET OFF THIS CAR WHILE IT IS IN MOTION.

<sup>1</sup> See page 100 of the Journal.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, OCTOBER 15, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

*SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.*

*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.*

*All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.*

*Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## ADVICE TO THE MEDICAL STUDENT.

WITH the opening of the medical schools the British medical journals come to us laden, as usual at this period of the year, with introductory addresses. Some of these are of more than usual interest, contain less than usual of the banal and commonplace, and offer less than usual material for those who argue in favor of the abolition of such addresses. One of these lectures reviews the work and life of Pasteur, with which it adorns the tale of progress in scientific medicine, and points the appropriate moral. And, by the way, it is a little curious that, although Pasteur's name and discoveries are referred to in several addresses, those of Koch are hardly mentioned. Another lecturer, Sir J. Crichton-Browne, discourses eloquently and sagaciously upon "Old Age," and, notwithstanding the strangeness of the subject for the ears of the young and its previous treatment by the pen of Cicero, has found much to say, and a way to say it that makes it good hearing or reading for any period of life. "Depend upon it, the best antiseptic against senile decay is an active interest in human affairs, and that those keep young longest who love most"—this is a good apothegm, which cannot be offered too soon by those having experience of active life to those about to fit themselves for entering upon it.

Mr. Victor Horsley, addressing the medical students of University College, London, chose the practical subject of: "What are the factors which shall enable us to succeed in the practice of our profession, — not merely to succeed in gaining a livelihood, but in properly fulfilling the other part of our duty, the furtherance of general medical science by the accumulation of fresh facts, and the invention of fresh procedures for the relief of suffering humanity?" In opening his address, Mr. Horsley says:

"I had considerable hesitation in accepting the responsibility of addressing you to-day, from the feeling that it would be impossible for me to say anything to you which had not been vigorously and eloquently discussed by one or other of my predecessors. On inquiry, however, I found that, almost without exception, these addresses were devoted either to the considera-

tion of medical politics or of recent changes in medical education, or, finally, to the panegyric of medicine as a splendid and noble profession. On this last point it is, I believe, quite unnecessary for me to further dilate. In the first place, you would not, I am sure, have selected it as your means of gaining a livelihood had you not been fully convinced of its merits; and, secondly, so striking an object-lesson in disinterestedness is being daily afforded by the members of the profession already engaged in it that no words of mine are needed to emphasize its virtues more clearly. I do not myself know of any other profession, the constant aim of whose members is to deprive themselves of their own sources of income for the good of the public, yet this Quixotic act is that which is exemplified by all those who are striving to forward sanitary work and to strike at the roots of disease. I may perhaps add that the public are not apparently conscious of this view of the case, or organized attacks on such individuals as Pasteur, Lister, and others and their followers, would not be permitted, and the rewards which would be assigned to such benefactors of society would more adequately represent their services. As, however, I have been saying, disinterestedness is a distinguishing mark of the profession, and both the public and the State seem determined that it shall continue to be so."

Leaving, therefore, at one side questions of medical politics and medical education, Mr. Horsley proceeds to consider how one is to make his way in the profession. Looking at our work, from the point of view of practice as a commercial process, it seems to him that the problem to be considered resolves itself into, What do our patients ask for from us? If a patient or his friends come to you, there are three things which he or they wish to know: (1) What is the matter with him? (2) How will it end? (3) How can he be relieved or cured? Now, the first of these is diagnosis; the second, prognosis; and the third, treatment. Of these, to his mind the second — namely, prognosis — is unquestionably the most important to the patient and his friends, and it is plain why this should be so. For in the large majority of cases, even if their nature be explained in the easiest possible and most popular manner, the public learn little or nothing from the statement that they have such and such a disease; and even if, as appears to be the developing fashion, they buy a dictionary of medicine, and read up the article which treats of their particular complaint, they are very little wiser. They come, therefore, for special or expert knowledge of what the disease will do, how it will end, and what will be their future, and this is the most difficult part of our work as well as the most important. In attempting to equip themselves for this purpose students will be fulfilling not only the dictates of a logical analysis of scientific education, but will, at the same time, accomplish much for the advancement of the highest interests of our profession.

There are, it seems to Mr. Horsley, always two phases of any education, whether technical or primary: the first is that wherein, consciously or unconsciously, we are training ourselves how to learn — that is, how to observe, and how to form accurate deductions; and the second is that wherein we are accumulating facts. To us, both are of vital importance, and it is an extraordinary thing to his mind that there are persons, — he is sorry to say, actually in the profession itself — who, very ignorant themselves, do not understand the absolute necessity of our acquiring, for the purposes of



diagnosis, a precise knowledge of the minutest points in anatomy and physiology. It is not merely not a waste of time for students to devote themselves as much as possible to this work, but it is an absolute necessity if they are to fulfil one of the first requirements of success — namely, the power of forming an accurate diagnosis.

That the modern student, if completely educated, is, both as a diagnostician and as deviser of treatment, infinitely superior to the rule-of-thumb production of the old apprenticeship system, Mr. Horsley is quite convinced. He should, however, secure for himself in the hospitals opportunities, not merely for practical experience, but also for taking responsibility. As a coping-stone to the educational edifice, the student should add, if possible, the great advantage of foreign travel and experience, for in no other profession — except the law — is there necessary such a profound and varied knowledge of human nature, and in no other way can it be so profitably acquired.

The dangers and impediments which tend to block a medical man's progress and mar his success, after he has made a start, Mr. Horsley divides under two headings, professional and social. As far as lies in his power, the young practitioner should try to keep himself abreast of the progress in medical science, by a post-graduate course and the regular reading of medical journals. One should always do one's best, and then not be too much cast down by the miscarriage of one's hopes in a given case. Questions of mere ethics should be easily settled, but questions involving honor admit of no compromise; and blackmail should never be submitted to.

One should remember, that, while he himself is a unit in a large profession, that profession is but one among various communities of men, and should, therefore, think both of what he owes to his profession and science as well as to the community at large.

Finally, the medical profession is one in which honest work is sure to succeed, and in which the actual work is always interesting and always advancing.

The apparatus which he uses for the irrigation is simply a fountain syringe with the "recipient" or "fountain" of tin; this fountain is hung on the wall over the patient; the rubber tubing which is connected with the lower extremity of the fountain ends in a small glass tube tapering at the point like a dropping-tube. A spring "catch" on some part of the tubing interrupts the current of liquid at will. When the fountain is charged with the solution and ready for action, the head of the child is held by an assistant, the tongue depressed, and the jet directed into the mouth and posterior pharynx with sufficient force to detach and remove the false membranes if they happen to be loose.

Pariset likes best the position in which the child is held with the head forward and a little downward. Where the child is very feeble, it may be supported upon the arm of the assistant with the face turned toward the floor. In this position it may be more difficult to perform the irrigations, but there is more certainty that the liquid will flow back again, and not be swallowed in any quantity.

As for the quantity of the liquid to be used in each irrigation, this must be left to the judgment of the physician; it may not amount to more than three or four ounces each time, but in grave cases the oftener the irrigation is practised the better. The use of the irrigations does not make unnecessary other remedial measures, such as the frequent administration of stimulants.

Pariset makes some remarks as to the action of salicylic acid on false membranes which, if true, are of great practical importance. He believes he ascertained by experiment that this acid is destructive to diphtheritic formations; in distilled water, the false membrane was simply disaggregated, and this disaggregation took place slowly, while in solutions of different strengths of salicylic acid, the exudate disappeared rapidly; at the end of a few minutes, nothing was found but the meshes of the net-work serving for support to the cells of the exudation. The stronger the solution of salicylic acid the more prompt and complete was the disappearance of the exudate.

Pariset has, moreover, noticed that in diphtheritic throats that have been irrigated with the salicylic solutions, false membranes, when once detached, are reproduced more slowly and imperfectly than when the throat is cleared by any other process; he hence concludes that the mucous membrane is favorably modified by the salicylic acid, and rendered unfit for the reproduction of the diphtheritic patches, and hence, for the culture of *Loëffer's bacillus*.

Salicylic acid in weak solutions has been often employed locally in cases of diphtheritic angina. Berthold, of Dresden, derived benefit from such applications in stomatitis, thrush, and diphtheritic sore throat. Moizard and Bergeron claimed success from the use of this remedy, and Gouthuin, out of thirty-one cases treated by swabbings with salicylic solutions, did not lose a patient. D'Espine and Picot have also treated

#### TREATMENT OF DIPHTHERIA BY IRRIGATIONS OF SALICYLIC ACID.

PARISOT, of Thillot in Vosges, has published in the *Bulletin Général de Thérapeutique*, for September 15, 1891, an article in which he highly commends in diphtheria the employment of irrigations of salicylic acid (1-1000), and affirms that whereas before resorting to this method of treatment, the mortality from that disease as occurring in his practice was large — ten cases out of every fourteen — in a recent epidemic in which he has relied on the irrigations, there were only five fatal cases out of every twenty-four.

The formula which this writer employs is as follows:

R	Acid salicylic . . . . .	1 gm.
	Water . . . . .	500 gms.
	Alcohol (90%) . . . . .	20 " M.

Dissolve the salicylic acid in the alcohol, and add the water.

several cases by irrigations with solutions of varying strength, and have been pleased with the results.

Weise was one of the first to advocate the topical use of this acid in diphtheria. His method is to begin treatment by painting the throat with a tolerably strong solution, then he causes a weaker solution to be inhaled; half an hour afterwards he gives the patient a swallow of wine; in another half-hour, a spoonful of a strong solution of benzoate of soda, then a little more wine, and when two hours come around, the series begins again with swabbing or gargling with the salicylic solution. The result of his success, according to Guelpa, from whose paper we quote,<sup>1</sup> is, that he does not let half an hour during the day elapse (the interval is a little longer during the night) without irrigating or otherwise cleansing the throat of the patient with some efficient antiseptic substance, wine, solution of salicylic acid or benzoate of soda. To many the profit of so much meddling, either locally or constitutionally, will seem doubtful.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**PROFESSOR VIRCHOW'S BIRTHDAY.**—A meeting was held at the library of the Johns Hopkins Hospital last Tuesday, in honor of Professor Virchow's seventieth birthday.

**INFLUENZA IN PORTUGAL.**—During the month of August the northern parts of Portugal were visited by a severe epidemic of influenza, which in a large proportion of cases assumed a form resembling typhoid fever. A good many cases also occurred in Lisbon, and in one week of August the mortality from pneumonia, and in another that from intestinal catarrh, was exceptionally large.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**HARVARD UNIVERSITY.**—The Medical Department of Harvard University has an entering class of 170, and in the Law School 185 new students have entered, of whom 115 are in the first-year class.

**DR. ALBERT DAY,** the President of the Association for the Study and Cure of Inebriety, celebrates his seventieth birthday to-day. The Association will hold a public meeting in the Chapel of the Washingtonian Home at eight o'clock, to be preceded by a reception in the parlor of the Home.

**THE FIRING OF CANNON ON BOSTON COMMON.**—The fortunate existence of an open space in the very centre of a large city is surely no excuse for discharging cannon in it, causing a far distinctly felt for a mile in all directions. To say nothing of the unwelcome surprise with which a healthy person is greeted when one of our artillery companies are practising or celebrating, the number of sick persons and nervous invalids within a short distance of the Common is not small, and of the many may be more or less seriously affected by such bombardments as we from time to time receive.

<sup>1</sup> See Medical Practice, German, Dec., March, 1889.

**THE MARGARET PILLSBURY HOSPITAL AT CONCORD, N. H.**—Early in the year 1890, Hon. George A. Pillsbury, of Minneapolis, Minn., announced his purpose to build for the hospital association in Concord, a hospital as a memorial to his wife, to be known as the Margaret Pillsbury General Hospital. The building has been completed, and was last week formally turned over by Mr. Pillsbury to the association, with appropriate ceremonies. It is 124 by 70 feet, cost about \$100,000, and will accommodate fifty patients.

#### Miscellany.

##### BOSTON DISPENSARY.

The statistics of this institution for the year ending September 30, 1891, are as follows:

The number of new patients treated at the Central Office is 25,859, classified as follows:

Medical Department.—Men, 3,276; women, 5,267; children, 3,071; total, 11,614.

Surgical Department.—Men, 2,445; women, 1,167; children, 818; total, 4,430.

Skin Department.—Men, 665; women, 462; children, 261; total, 1,388.

Department for Diseases of the Nervous System.—Men, 700; women, 499; children, 82; total, 1,281.

Department for Diseases of the Throat and Nose.—Men, 915; women, 866; children, 507; total, 2,288.

Department for Diseases of Women.—Women, 803; total, 803.

Department for Diseases of the Eye.—Men, 287; women, 345; children, 282; total, 914.

Department for Diseases of the Ear.—Men, 177; women, 168; children, 230; total, 575.

Department for Diseases of the Genito-Urinary System.—Men, 1,236; women, 31; children, 1; total, 1,268.

Department for Diseases of the Rectum.—Men, 129; women, 68; children, 12; total, 209.

Orthopedic Department.—Men, 37; women, 26; children, 33; total, 96.

Dental Department.—Men, 232; women, 319; children, 442; total, 993.

The number of visits made by patients, old and new, at the Central Office is 59,892, classified as follows: Medical, 21,382; surgical, 38,510; total, 59,892. The number of patients treated in the Districts is 16,257 (including 438 cases of midwifery), classified as follows: Men, 2,996; women, 6,276; children, 6,985; total, 16,257. The results of treatment in the Districts are as follows:

Discharged, cured or relieved . . . . .	15,019
Removed to hospitals . . . . .	879
Died . . . . .	341
Remaining under treatment . . . . .	83
	16,322
Under treatment at last annual report . . . . .	65
	16,257

The number of patients treated at the Central Office and in the Districts is 42,116.

The number of cases of midwifery attended during the year . . . . . 438

The number of cases since July, 1856 . . . . . 6,604

Whole number of patients treated since October, 1798, 1,115,109

Whole number of patients treated since July, 1856 . . . . . 996,306

Average daily attendance at Central Office during the year . . . . . 196

Largest number present any one day, May 11th . . . . . 317

Smallest number present any one day, March 4th . . . . . 102

Number of recipes put up at the Central Office during the year . . . . . 62,716

Number of house recipes . . . . . 50,116

Number of district recipes . . . . . 12,600

Largest number of recipes put up in one day, April 27th, 1881 . . . . . 361

Smallest number of recipes put up in one day, August 28th . . . . . 97

Number of paid recipes . . . . . 66,601

Number of free recipes . . . . .	6,055
Number of paid dental patients . . . . .	925
Number of free dental patients . . . . .	68

The list of medical officers for the ensuing year is as follows:

**Surgeons:** Drs. Edward O. Otis, Frederic M. Briggs, Arthur K. Stone, Paul Thorndike. **Physicians:** Drs. Robert Disbrow, John Dixwell, Thomas M. Roteh, Claudius M. Jones, Harold Williams, George M. Garland, Edward M. Buckingham, William C. Emerson, Robert B. Dixon, Russell Sturgis, Thomas F. Sherman, James S. Howe, William F. Temple, Henry Jackson, Henry C. Baldwin, Robert W. Greenleaf, William S. Boardman, Samuel Breck.

**Department for Diseases of the Skin.**—Drs. Francis B. Greenough, Abner Post.

**Department for Diseases of the Nervous System.**—Drs. William S. Bullard, John A. Jeffries, Elliott G. Brackett.

**Department for Diseases of the Throat and Nose.**—Drs. John W. Farlow, J. Payson Clark, Algernon Coolidge, Jr., Frederic C. Cobb.

**Department for Diseases of Women.**—Drs. Francis H. Davenport, John B. Swift, Rufus A. Kingman, George Haven.

**Department for Diseases of the Eye.**—Drs. William D. Hall, Edwin E. Jack.

**Department for Diseases of the Ear.**—Drs. William S. Bryant, Wallace Preble, Ernest E. Doble.

**Department for Diseases of the Genito-Urinary System.**—Drs. George H. Tilden, Francis S. Watson, Hayward W. Cushing, Gardner W. Allen.

**Department for Diseases of the Rectum.**—Drs. Walter J. Otis, William D. Hodges.

**Obstetric Department.**—Dr. Charles M. Green. **Assistants,** Drs. Edward Reynolds, Charles W. Townsend.

**Orthopedic Department.**—Dr. Augustus Thorndike.

**Pathologist.**—Dr. Edward M. Greene.

**Dentist.**—Dr. Alexander H. Fisher.

**District Physicians.**—Drs. Willis B. McMichael, George A. Sargent, George A. Craig, Richard Sprague, Joel E. Goldthwait, Chauncey R. Burr, George H. Washburn, William H. Prescott, Edward L. Twombly, James R. Draper, Charles D. Fillebrown.

**Apothecary.**—Frederick H. Dudley. **Assistant Apothecary,** Joseph S. Lang.

WM. H. H. HASTINGS, M.D., *Supt.*

## SUBMEMBRANEOUS LOCAL TREATMENT OF DIPHThERIA.

At the last meeting of the American Medical Association, Dr. A. Seibert, of New York, reported thirty-five cases of pharyngeal diphtheria treated by submembranous injections, with a demonstration of the methods employed. He pointed out that the various antiseptics applied to the throat do not reach and destroy the bacilli underlying the false membrane. In order to effect this object, he injects by means of hypodermic needle-points, an antiseptic into the inflamed mucous membrane under the affected part. He uses a hypodermic syringe, to which can be attached a long tube terminating in a flat, hollow extremity, from which projects a number of short hypodermic needles. A variety of shapes enable these needle points to be pressed into any part of the affected pharyngeal mucous membrane. After placing the syringe in position he presses the needles into the submucous tissue and then injects about twenty millimetres of chlorine water. This liquid he finds to be the most suitable, the safest, and the strongest antiseptic for this purpose. Of the cases reported he had only lost two, and then from complications. The general treatment is at the same time carried out with careful attention to detail.

## THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**EUCROPHEN, A NEW SUBSTITUTE FOR IODOFORM.**—By the action of iodine on members of the phenol series in alkaline solution a number of antiseptic substances have been formed, of which aristol (dithymol-di-iodide) has already been largely used. Goldmann<sup>1</sup> describes another to which the name eucrophen has been given. Chemically it is isobutyl-ortho-kresol iodide, and is formed by the action of iodine on isobutyl-ortho-kresol. It is an amorphous yellow powder with a peculiar aromatic smell, which disappears almost entirely when it is dissolved in or mixed with some menstruum; it is insoluble in water and glycerine, but very soluble in alcohol, ether, chloroform, and collodion. In fatty oil it dissolves to the extent of twenty-five per cent. Its solution in all these menstrua is apt to decompose, and deposits an iodine compound which is soluble in water. In contact with water or with secretions iodine is slowly given off, and on this depends no doubt its antiseptic action. Mixed with fat, lanolin, or vaseline it keeps well, but it cannot be prescribed along with starch, or with most metals, as the free iodine causes discoloration. It can be used in all cases where iodoform is useful, and has the advantages over it of being non-poisonous, of having comparatively little odor, and of being so light that a small weight can be dusted over a large area.

**RAISING CHILDREN IN BRAN.**<sup>2</sup>—This method was proposed by M. Puc at the *Société Normande d'Hygiène Pratique*. It consists of a cradle which has the wooden bottom taken out, and is then lined with a strong cloth. In this is placed sterilized bran to nearly half a yard in depth. A hair pillow is used. The baby has only a short flannel shirt on and is naked from the navel downward. It is covered with a woollen blanket, and a wool-lined dress is kept to put it in when taken up for nursing. It has thus full liberty of movement in all its limbs, while its dejections pass at once into the pure bran, keeping the child dry and clean, even if there is diarrhoea. This method is a cheap one, the bran not costing as much as diapers.

<sup>1</sup> Pharmaceut, Zeitung, July 17th.

<sup>2</sup> Archives of Pediatrics, September.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending September 27, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		We'th'r.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	
M., 21	30.69	68	78	59	77	79	78	S.W.	S.	7	5	C. O.
T., 22	30.15	63	61	61	95	90	93	N.	S.E.	8	2	O. O.
W., 23	30.19	69	75	62	88	80	89	N.W.	N.	7	9	F. O.
T., 24	30.25	69	76	62	82	80	81	S.W.	S.E.	7	10	O. C.
F., 25	30.07	70	86	65	86	82	84	S.W.	S.W.	12	16	C. C.
S., 26	30.16	72	79	65	88	82	76	N.W.	S.E.	11	6	C. O.
S., 27	30.27	61	68	60	100	69	85	S.E.	S.	3	8	O. O.
<b>Wk.</b>	<b>30.16</b>		<b>75</b>	<b>62</b>		<b>84</b>						

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., thristening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. **Wk.** Mean for week.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, SEPTEMBER 26, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York	1,515,301	811	384	24.68	13.19	14.30	2.96	3.70	
Chicago	1,069,850	645	262	31.17	6.87	13.20	9.72	3.48	
Philadelphia	1,046,964	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Brooklyn	866,343	416	205	25.48	10.57	14.90	2.88	4.08	
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	118,439	205	81	13.06	14.63	9.26	3.41	4.49	
Baltimore	434,439	178	77	23.03	11.80	11.23	2.25	4.50	
Cincinnati	296,908	103	37	13.59	7.76	4.85	2.91	3.88	
Cleveland	292,000	141	41	18.00	3.00	6.00	6.00	3.00	
New Orleans	212,039	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg	240,000	110	56	34.45	10.09	5.88	8.40	15.12	
St. Paul	210,000	92	58	32.61	7.61	19.56	1.08	2.16	
Washington	250,392	107	44	28.97	7.48	10.28	5.60	6.60	
Nashville	76,168	28	10	35.71	7.15	21.45	7.15	—	
Charleston	65,165	44	18	22.72	18.18	11.36	2.27	—	
Portland	36,425	12	3	8.33	25.00	8.33	—	—	
Worcester	81,635	25	12	30.77	15.39	7.69	7.69	7.69	
Lyons	77,696	52	31	32.69	7.69	28.84	3.84	—	
East River	74,398	43	25	46.51	—	30.23	16.28	—	
Cambridge	70,028	20	7	15.00	10.00	5.00	10.00	—	
Lynn	55,727	15	10	40.00	—	6.66	6.66	6.66	
Lawrence	44,054	22	10	18.18	—	9.09	4.54	4.54	
Springfield	44,178	8	—	—	25.00	—	—	—	
N. W. Bedford	40,733	22	13	18.18	13.54	13.54	4.54	—	
Salem	30,801	12	3	8.33	—	—	8.33	—	
Chelsea	27,909	16	7	12.50	6.25	12.50	—	—	
Haverhill	27,412	8	2	25.00	25.00	12.50	—	12.50	
Brockton	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Framingham	25,445	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Gloucester	24,651	6	2	40.00	40.00	—	—	—	
Newton	24,579	6	1	—	40.00	—	—	—	
Malden	23,031	6	3	16.66	33.33	—	—	16.66	
Hingham	22,037	9	4	—	—	—	—	—	
Waltham	18,707	5	1	20.00	—	20.00	—	—	
Providence	17,418	9	1	33.33	33.33	33.33	—	—	
Quincy	16,723	5	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport	13,947	5	3	33.33	—	33.33	—	—	
Methuen	11,079	5	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	10,193	6	3	33.33	—	—	16.66	—	
Peabody	10,158	4	2	50.00	25.00	60.00	—	—	

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM OCTOBER 3, 1891, TO OCTOBER 9, 1891.

WILLIAM H. FORWOOD, surgeon, U. S. A., granted leave of absence for one month, on account of sickness.

CORNELIUS T. ALEXANDER, chief medical purveyor, U. S. A., relieved from duties of attending surgeon and examiner of recruits in New York City, and assigned to the charge of the medical purveying depot in that city.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING OCTOBER 10, 1891.

S. H. DICKSON, surgeon, ordered to Marine Barracks, Washington, D. C.

A. F. MORTIMER, surgeon, detached from Marine Barracks, Washington, D. C.

M. P. FERRER, surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Atlanta."

M. L. DRESSER, surgeon, detached from the U. S. S. "Atlanta."

J. R. TAYLOR, surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Chicago."

J. C. WARDEN, medical inspector, detached from the U. S. S. "Chicago," and granted six months' leave.

J. F. KELLEY, passed assistant surgeon, from the U. S. S. "Minnesota," to the Naval Hospital, New York.

R. P. CAY DALL, passed assistant surgeon, from the Naval Hospital, New York, to the Naval Laboratory.

ROBERT BOYD, assistant surgeon, from the Marine Rendezvous, Boston, and to the U. S. S. "Chicago."

A. R. ALFRED, assistant surgeon, from the U. S. S. "Fenn," and to the U. S. S. "Keokuk."

M. L. GATES, assistant surgeon, from the U. S. S. "Keokuk," and to the U. S. S. "Fenn."

HENRY D. AMES, surgeon, ordered as delegate to the Public Health Association, Kansas City, Mo., October 20, 1891.

JAMES H. NORTH, assistant surgeon, resignation accepted September 8, 1891.

## SOCIETY NOTICES.

MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY, SUFFOLK DISTRICT. — The Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene will meet at Huntington Hall, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, on Wednesday, October 21st, at 7.45 o'clock.

Dr. L. W. Baker, of Baldwinville, Mass., will read a paper upon "The Care of Epileptics." The subject will be discussed by F. B. Sanborn, Esq., of the Massachusetts State Board of Lunacy and Charity; Mrs. Mary A. Livermore; Dr. C. Irving Fisher, of the State Almshouse at Tewksbury; Dr. S. Fernald, Superintendent of Massachusetts Idiote School; Dr. W. N. Bullard; Dr. T. W. Fisher, Boston Lunatic Asylum; Dr. S. G. Webber; Dr. J. J. Putnam; Dr. Morton Prince; Dr. F. W. Page; and others.

ALBERT N. BLODGETT, M.D., Sec'y, 390 Boylston St.

THE NEW YORK STATE MEDICAL ASSOCIATION will hold its eighth annual meeting Wednesday, Thursday and Friday, October 28, 29 and 30, 1891, at the Mott Memorial Hall, 64 Madison Avenue, near 27th Street, New York City.

E. D. FERGUSON, M.D., Troy, N. Y., Secretary.

THE AMERICAN PUBLIC HEALTH ASSOCIATION will meet at Kansas City, October 20th-23d.

THE SOUTHERN SURGICAL AND GYNECOLOGICAL ASSOCIATION. — A session will be held in Richmond, Va., November 10-12, 1891.

LOUIS S. MCMURTRY, M.D., President.

W. E. B. DAVIS, M.D., Birmingham, Ala., Secretary.

VERMONT STATE MEDICAL SOCIETY. — The seventy-eighth annual meeting will be held in Burlington, October 15 and 16, 1891.

D. C. HAWLEY, M.D., Burlington, Secretary.

## APPOINTMENTS.

FRANK W. REILLY, M.D., of Chicago, formerly a Surgeon in the Marine-Hospital Service, has been appointed Secretary of the Illinois State Board of Health.

JAMES C. WILSON, M.D., has been appointed Professor of the Practice of Medicine and Clinical Medicine in the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia.

ALFRED KING, M.D., has been elected Attending Surgeon of the Maine General Hospital vice F. H. Gerrish, M.D., resigned.

## RECENT DEATHS.

CHRISTOPHER JOHNSTON, M.D., of Baltimore, Md., died October 11th, aged sixty-nine. He graduated from the University of Maryland School of Medicine in 1814. In 1835 he was Lecturer at the University on Physiology, and in 1864 he became Professor of Anatomy and Physiology. In 1869 he became Professor of Surgery, as the successor of Professor N. H. Smith, and in 1881 he resigned his seat, and was appointed Professor Emeritus. He was also Consulting Surgeon to the Johns Hopkins Hospital. He was one of the founders of the pathological and clinical societies, President of the Maryland Academy of Sciences, and President of the Medical and Chirurgical Faculty of Maryland. He was a frequent contributor to scientific and medical literature, and was the author of an article on plastic surgery and skin-grafting in Ashhurst's "Encyclopedia of Surgery."

WILLIAM C. EMERSON, M.D., M.M.S.S., Assistant in Chemistry at the Harvard Medical School, died October 8th, aged thirty-eight. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1875, and from the Medical School in 1880. Soon after graduation he was appointed Assistant in Chemistry, which position he has since held.

DR. G. HAIN, a well-known German military surgeon, died September 7th, aged fifty-seven.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Weight of the Brain in the Feeble-Minded. By A. W. Wilmshurst, M.D. Reprint.

The Proposal. A Dialogue by Zula Maud Woodhull. London: Norgate & Company.

Synopsis of the Lives of Victoria C. Woodhull and Tennessee Claflin. By G. S. Darwin.

Chart of the Metric System. By John K. Rees, Secretary American Metrological Society. New York, 1891.

The Snook-Herr Poisoning. The Official Investigation, Preliminary Examination. By H. M. Goodman, M.D. Reprint, 1891.

Transactions of the State Medical Society of Wisconsin for the Year 1891, Constitution and By-Laws, and List of Members. Charles S. Sheldon, M.D., Madison, Secretary.

## Address.

RUDOLF VIRCHOW, THE MAN AND THE STUDENT.<sup>1</sup>

BY WILLIAM OSLER, M.D.,

Physician and Professor of Medicine in the Johns Hopkins University.

By his commission the physician is sent to the sick, and knowing in his calling neither Jew nor Gentile, bond or free, perhaps he alone rises superior to those differences which separate and make us dwell apart, too often oblivious to the common hopes and common frailties which should bind us together as a race. In his professional relations, though divided by national lines, there remains the feeling that he belongs to a Guild which owes no local allegiance, which has neither king nor country, but whose work is in the world. The Æsculapian temple has given place to the hospital, and the priestly character of the physician has vanished with the ages; still there is left with us a strong feeling of brotherhood, a sense of unity, which the limitations of language, race, and country have not been able to efface. So it has seemed meet and right to gather here this evening to do honor to a man — not of this country, not of our blood — whose life has been spent in the highest interests of humanity, whose special work has revolutionized the science of medicine, whose genius has shed lustre upon our craft.

The century now drawing to a close has seen the realization of much that the wise of old longed for, much of which the earnest spirits of the past had dreamt. It has been a century of release — a time of the loosening of bands and bonds; and medicine, too, after a long enslavement, ecclesiastical and philosophical, received its emancipation. Forsaking the traditions of the elders, and scouting the Shibboleth of schools and sects, she has at last put off the garments of her pride, and with the reed of humility in her hand sits at the feet of her mistress, the new science. Not to any one man can this revolution be ascribed: the *Zeit-geist* was potent, and like a leaven worked even in unwilling minds; but no physician of our time has done more to promote the change, or by his individual efforts to win his generation to accept it, than Rudolf Virchow.

And now, as the shadows lengthen, and ere the twilight deepens, it has seemed right to his many pupils and friends, the world over, to show their love by a gathering in his honor, on this his seventieth birthday. To-day, in Berlin, a *Fest* has been held, in which several hundred members of the profession in this and other countries have been participants, as subscribers to the fund which was organized for the occasion. It seemed well, also, to his pupils who are teachers in this university, and to others, that the event should be marked by a reunion at which we could tell over the story of his life, rejoice in his career, and express the gratitude which we on this side of the Atlantic feel to the great German physician.

Let me first lay before you a brief outline of his life: Rudolf Virchow was born October 13, 1821, at Schivelbein, a small town in Pomerania. Details of his family and of his childhood, which would be so interesting to us, are not available. Educated at the Gymnasium in Berlin, he left it at Easter, 1839, to begin his medical studies, and graduated from the University

of that City in 1843. The following year he became assistant in pathological anatomy to Froriep; and in 1846 he was made prosector, and in 1847 a lecturer at the university. In 1849, on account of his active participation in the political events of the previous year he was dismissed from his university positions, and, as he mentions was only *mit grossen Beschränkungen* reinstated, largely in fact by the efforts of the profession of Berlin, and particularly of the medical societies. In August, 1849, he received a call to the chair of pathological anatomy at Würzburg, a position which he held until 1856, when, by the unanimous vote of the faculty, he was recommended for, and received the appointment which he still holds, namely, professor of pathological anatomy at Berlin. Prior to leaving Berlin he founded, in 1847, his celebrated *Archiv*, which now in its one hundred and twenty-eighth volume, is the greatest storehouse of facts in scientific medicine possessed by us to-day.

Externally, at least, an uneventful, quiet, peaceable life with few changes.

As an illustration of the successful pursuit of various callings, Virchow's career is without parallel in our profession, and this many-sidedness adds greatly to the interest of his life. Dr. Welch will speak of his special labors in the science of pathology; and other aspects will be considered by Dr. Chew and Dr. Friedenwald. I propose to indicate briefly a few traits in his life as a man of science and as a citizen.

From the days of the great Stageirite, who, if he never practised medicine, was at least an asclepiad and an anatomist, the intimate relation of medicine with science, has in no way been better shown than in the long array of physicians who have become distinguished in biological studies. Until the gradual differentiation of subjects, necessitated by the rapid growth of knowledge, the physician, as a matter of course, was a naturalist; and in the present era, from Galen to Huxley, the brightest minds of the profession in all countries, have turned towards science as a recreation or as a pursuit. Alas! that in the present generation, with its strong bent toward specialism, this combination seems more and more impossible. We miss now the quickening spirit and the wiser insight that come with work in a wide field; and in the great cities of this country we look in vain among practising physicians for the successors of Jacob Bigelow of Boston, Holmes of Montreal, Barton of Philadelphia, and others — men who maintained in this matter an honorable tradition, whose names live in natural history societies and academies of natural science, in the founding of which they were mainly instrumental.

In anthropology and archaeology the name of Rudolf Virchow is almost as well known as it is in medicine. Very early in his work we find evidences of this bent in the memorable studies, now forty years ago, on Cretins and on the development of the skull. Not a year has passed since that time without some notable contribution from him on these subjects; and those of us who know only his professional side may well marvel at the industry of the man whose name is quoted as often as in our technical works. In recognition of his remarkable labors in this department, a special anthropological institute was organized in 1881, on the occasion of the twenty-fifth year of his professoriate. In 1881, on returning to Berlin for the first time since

<sup>1</sup> Remarks made at the Virchow celebration, Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, October 13, 1891.

my student days, I took with me four choice examples of skulls of British Columbian Indians, knowing well how acceptable they would be. In his room at the Pathological Institute, surrounded by crania and skeletons, and directing his celebrated *diener*, who was mending Trojan pottery, I found the professor noting the peculiarities of a set of bones which he had just received from Madeira. Not the warm thanks, nor the cheerful, friendly greeting which he always had for an old student, pleased me half so much as the prompt and decisive identification of the skulls which I had brought, and his rapid sketch of the cranial characters of the North American Indian. The profound expert, not the dilettante student, has characterized all of his work in this line. Even an enumeration with a brief report of his published writings in anthropological and archaeological subjects would take more time than has been allotted to me. Of his relations with Schliemann I must say something, which I could not do so well as in the words used by his friend, Dr. Jacobi, ten years ago: "Schliemann, by whose modern witchcraft holy old Troy is just leaving its tomb, invited Virchow to aid him in his work of discovery of the buried city. He went — partly to aid, partly, as he says, to escape from overwhelming labors at home — only to be engrossed in just as hard work, though of a different nature. In regard to the latter, Schliemann's recent book on 'Ilios' contains some very interesting material. But what has engaged my attention and interest most has been to observe the humanity and indefatigability displayed by the great man in the service of the poor and sick. To read of his constant, practical exertions in behalf of the miserable population of Hissarlik; how he taught the aborigines the efficacy of chamomile and juniper, which grow about them, unnoticed and unused, in rare abundance; how a spring he laid open for archaeological purposes has been called by them 'the physician's' and is believed to have beneficial effects; how he was, on leaving the neighborhood, loaded with flowers, the only thing they had and knew would please him, has charmed me intensely. To admire a great man for his professional labors, eagerly undertaken and successfully carried out, is a great satisfaction to the scientific observer; to be able to love him, in addition, for his philanthropy and warm-heartedness, is a feast of the soul."

Virchow's life-work has been the study of the processes of disease, and in the profession we revere him as the greatest master that has appeared among us since John Hunter. There is another aspect of his work which has been memorable for good to his native city. From the day when, as a young man of twenty-seven, he was sent by the Prussian government to Upper Silesia to study the typhus epidemic, then raging among the half-starved population, he has been one of the most powerful advocates in Germany for sanitary reform; and it is not too much to say that it is largely to his efforts that the city of Berlin owes its magnificent system of drainage. His work in this department has been simply monumental, and characterized by the thoroughness which marks the specialist.

To his exhaustive monographs on camp-diseases, cholera, military medicine, and other cognate subjects, I cannot even refer.

It will be generally acknowledged that in this country doctors are, as a rule, bad citizens, taking little or no interest in civic, state or national politics.

Let me detain you a moment or two longer to tell of one of us, at least, who, in the midst of absorbing pursuits, has found time to serve his city and his country. For more than twenty years Virchow has sat in the Berlin City Council as an alderman, and to no feature in his extraordinary life does the Berliner point with more justifiable pride. It is a combination of qualities only too rare, when the learned professor can leave his laboratory and take his share in practical, municipal work. How much his colleagues have appreciated his efforts has been shown by his election as Vice-president of the Board; and on the occasion of the celebration in 1881, the *Rathhaus* was not only placed at the disposal of the committee, but the expenses of the decorations, etc., were met by the council; and to-day comes word by cable that he has been presented with the freedom of the city.

The years succeeding to Virchow's student days were full of strong political feeling, and with the French Revolution, in 1848, came a general awakening. In Germany the struggle for representative government attracted many of the ardent spirits of our profession, and it was then that Virchow began his political career. The revolution was a failure, and brought nothing to the young prosecutor but dismissal from his public positions. His participation might have been condoned had he not issued a medico-political journal, *Die Medicinische Reform*, the numbers of which are even now very interesting reading, and contain ideas which to-day would be called liberal, but were then revolutionary. It is a striking evidence of the deep impression which even at that time Virchow had made upon his colleagues and the profession, that he was reinstated in his office at the urgent solicitation of the medical societies of the city. He relates in his "*Gedächtnissrede auf Schöntein*," who was the Court physician and not at all in harmony with the views of his prosecutor, that on one occasion in 1848, at a post-mortem, in which the diagnosis of hemorrhage into the brain had been made by the professor, Virchow demonstrated an obstructing embolus in the artery. Schöntein turned to him in a half-vexed, half-joking manner and said, "Sie sehen auch ueberall Barrikaden." His active political life dates from 1862, when he was elected to the lower house from one of the Berlin districts, and has, I believe, sat as member almost continuously from that date. The conditions in Germany have not been favorable to a man of advanced liberal views, and Virchow has been attached to a party which has not been conspicuously successful; but he has been an honest and industrious worker, a supporter of all measures for the relief of the people, a strenuous opponent of all class and repressive legislation, and above all an implacable enemy of absolutism as personified in Bismarck. A man of such strong individuality would make his presence felt in any assembly; and he always commanded the attention of his colleagues, and oftentimes his speeches have been reported fully both in England and in America.

As an illustration of his capacity for varied work, I recall one day in 1884, in which he gave the morning demonstration and lecture at the Pathological Institute, addressed the Town Council at great length on the extension of the canalization scheme, and made a Budget speech in the House, both of which were reported at great length in the papers of the next day.

Naturally, amid such diverse occupations, it has been impossible for him to enter with his old vigor

into the minutiae of pathological anatomy, and his attitude of late years has been critical rather than productive; but his interest in all that pertains to our profession is unabated, and is a feature of his character to which I must allude. Too often with us, in our gatherings and society meetings, the "men of rather and riper years" are conspicuous by their absence. In this respect our great master has set a notable example. Amid cares and worries, social and political, with a thousand and one ties and duties, he has never held aloof from his brethren; but as the weekly medical journals testify, no man in Berlin has been more active, and for years he has held the Presidency of the *Berliner Medicinische Gesellschaft*, one of the most important medical societies of Europe.

Surely the contemplation of a life so noble in its aims, so notable in its achievements, so varied in its pursuits, may well fill us with admiration for the man and with pride that he is a member of our profession. The influence of his work has been deep and far-reaching, and in one way or another has been felt by each one of us. It is well to acknowledge the debt which we every-day practitioners owe to the great leaders and workers in the scientific branches of our art. We dwell too much in corners, and, consumed with the petty cares of a bread-and-butter struggle, forget that outside our routine lie Elysian fields into which we may never have wandered, the tillage of which is not done by our hands, but the fruits of which we of the profession (and you of the public) fully and freely enjoy. The lesson which should sink deepest into our hearts is the answer which a life, such as Virchow's, gives to those who to-day, as in past generations, see only pills and potions in the profession of medicine, and who, utilizing the gains of science, fail to appreciate the dignity and the worth of the methods by which they are attained. As Pausanias pestered Empedocles, even to the end, for the details of the cure of Pantheia, so there are with us still those who, "asking not wisdom, but drugs to charm with," are impatient at the slow progress of science, forgetting that the chaos from which order is now appearing has been in great part dispelled by the work of one still living — by the man whom to-night we delight to honor.

## Original Articles.

### SOME CONSIDERATIONS UPON LATE SYPHILIS—AND ESPECIALLY LATE HEREDITARY SYPHILIS—MORE PARTICULARLY IN ITS SURGICAL ASPECTS.<sup>1</sup>

BY AUBURN POST, M.D., OF BOSTON.

(Continued from No. 16, page 296.)

ONE of the marked features of modern medicine is the study of intestinal disorders, and the Congress, at its last meeting, gave an impetus to the study, which marks an epoch in American medical history. Has the syphilographer any contribution to make to that study? Is there any syphilitic lesion of the bowel which may confront the surgeon in his search by abdominal section for the cause of intestinal inflammation or obstruction? To show that the question is one liable to arise, let me say that I have recently been called

upon to express an opinion whether in a case of peritonitis occurring in a man who had had syphilis several years ago, there was any reason to suppose his former syphilis had any possible connection with the peritoneal inflammation. In that case, another hypothesis offered a more probable explanation than the previous syphilis, which had lain dormant for several years. But the question as to the possible relationship was raised, which may not be unprofitable to discuss here.

Of course, the processes taking place about the spleen and liver must be taken account of as possible causes of peritonitis. The inflammation resulting in adhesions about these viscera must seldom give rise to symptoms that are recognized, but these are by no means the only possible causes of abdominal inflammation due more or less directly to syphilis.

A case of intestinal dyspepsia of aggravated type has occurred to me, which proves to my mind the existence of syphilitic intestinal difficulties that take the clinical form of severe dyspepsia. This man gave a history of urethritis simply, as antecedent. The extreme difficulty of digestion continued until a periostitis appeared on both tibia, which yielded to iodide of potash. The dyspepsia practically disappeared also. Syphilitic erosions have since destroyed a portion of his pharynx. That is not a unique experience. Similar cases have been reported in varying forms many times. At the present moment I have under my care a young man whose syphilis is scarcely two years old. It has been characterized by occasional symptoms of great severity and tertiary form. The original sore was accompanied by an enormous induration. Headaches have been of marked intensity. There has been an ulceration with a rupia crust on one arm, and a sarcocele. Lately, he has had an attack of severe indigestion, his stomach refused to hold anything more solid than milk and lime-water, and he has been so reduced as to be obliged to give up all occupation for a time. These symptoms do not prove actual lesions of the stomach or intestines, but, if the cutaneous lesions are an index, something more than a mere hyperæmia may be suspected. Our actual knowledge only permits us to call this man one of a class of cases with marked gastric symptoms occurring in syphilis, and amenable to anti-syphilitic treatment.

But such cases as these two occur often enough to establish the fact, that syphilis invades the intestinal tract in some manner with more or less frequency. Some of the intestinal symptoms are doubtless the result of nervous influence of syphilitic origin. Some are possibly caused by disease of the mucous coats, similar in character to cutaneous symptoms, or the lesions of the mucous membranes. It is also fairly well established that very serious lesions of the gastrointestinal tract may take place.

The two extremities of the digestive canal which come within our observation are the subject of syphilitic disease, of ulceration, cicatrization and the formation of fibrous tissue which result in serious strictures. Though attempts have been made to explain the existence of stricture of the rectum as simply an extension of the external ulcerations of primary syphilis, or pseudo syphilis, it is to-day fully established as one of the results of the constitutional infection.

Stricture of the œsophagus is equally well recognized as an occasional result of syphilis.

Post-mortem examinations of cases of stricture of

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons, Washington, September 23, 1901.

the rectum have occasionally established the fact of ulcers higher up in the bowels.

Mr. Holmes Coote<sup>4</sup> described a stricture of the rectum and the cicatrix of an ulcer above it resembling the cicatrix of a phagedenic ulcer as seen upon the external integuments, and he quotes a similar case of M. Gosselin.

In *The Medical Times and Gazette*, of March, 18, 1865, vol. I, p. 280, is found a clinical lecture of Mr. Paget's in which he describes a case of syphilitic disease of the rectum and colon. This occurred in a patient who, for seven years, had been afflicted with syphilis, and had been a patient at various hospitals. At her death was found a stricture of the rectum. Above the stricture, and continuous with it, were a series of ulcerations irregularly circular, which Mr. Paget believed to be syphilitic.

Dr. Samuel Wilks, in an article on "The Syphilitic Affections of the Internal Organs,"<sup>5</sup> speaks of "patients, the subjects of syphilis, who had ulceration of the bowels, but whether dependent on the virus must be received with hesitation." He gives three cases of ulceration and stricture of the rectum as the only cases which he can positively connect with syphilis. In the third case cicatrices of old ulcers were found in the sigmoid flexure, and at its lower part it was much constricted.

As one of the possible causes of disease at the ileo-cæcal valve, syphilis must be given a certain amount of consideration in the diagnosis of troubles at that quarter, one of the spots of the human frame demanding a large amount of consideration at the surgeon's hands at the present time.

A case is given by Fenwick<sup>6</sup> of stricture at the ileo-cæcal valve due, in his belief, to syphilis, and he quotes another case from Bartels. In Fenwick's case, the patient suffered with the ordinary symptoms of intestinal obstruction. Colotomy was done, and the opening extended to the small bowel with great temporary relief. In this case there was thickening and ulceration of the mucous membrane at the lower part of the ilium in addition to the stricture of the valve. This man had suffered from syphilis, and had an ulcer of the leg, apparently syphilitic, at the time of his admission.

In the case recorded by Bartels, there was found after death, contraction of the ileo-cæcal valve, and extensive ulcerations of the cæcum and small intestines, and also indurations in the lungs, which were considered as decidedly syphilitic.

In regard to these cases, Dr. Fenwick says: "I am fully convinced that syphilis frequently attacks the mucous membrane of the digestive tract, for I have seen most obstinate cases of gastric ulceration and of dyspepsia following syphilis, which have quickly yielded to the use of iodide of potash, and other remedies of a similar character."

I should hardly have dared to detain you with this recitation of facts known to most or all of you, had not I found a striking confirmation of my suspicions that syphilitic disease of the gastro-intestinal tract is more frequent than recorded diagnosis would lead us to suppose. In looking over the autopsy records of the Boston City Hospital for a purpose to be mentioned later I have found nineteen cases in which the pathologist made the diagnosis of syphilis with more or

less certainty. It was a surprise to find that of that number, there was one case of ulceration of the pharynx, two cases of stricture of the rectum, and in addition — and these are the cases that particularly claim attention — one case in which the mucous membrane of the stomach over the cardiac region was completely eroded; one case in which there were in the duodenum several irregular losses of substance, with elevated edges and hæmorrhagic bases; one case in which there were syphilitic ulcerations and stricture of the large intestine.

These cases are too few to prove anything, but it certainly is worthy of remark that so large a proportion of cases, six out of nineteen, showed signs of trouble with the gastro-intestinal tract. I do not wish to emphasize too much these cases. The only inference I care to draw is to the effect that gastro-intestinal syphilis presents a field for study.

In 1861, in the first edition of that admirable book which has done so much to teach American physicians something about syphilis, Bumstead wrote of the manifestations of syphilis in the brain as follows: "Syphilitic affections of the nervous system present no pathognomonic symptoms by which their specific character may be recognized; and, except in those instances in which manifest lesions of the bones of the skull, face or spine clearly indicate the etiology of the disease, the diagnosis can only be established by the history of the case, the concomitant symptoms and the effect of treatment." The development of our knowledge of nervous syphilis during the thirty years succeeding is one of the very encouraging facts in the outlook for the future. I believe the next thirty years will add an equal amount to our knowledge of syphilis in other directions.

Of disease of the nervous system there is little I can say, save that a large field lies practically unexplored in congenital syphilis. To be sure, we know that nerve degenerations, such as succeed acquired syphilis in the adult, are met with in the subjects of inherited disease, but the recorded cases are few and the diagnosis is obscure.

I must confess that I have felt some hesitation in accepting the general opinion that our idiots and congenital epileptics are seldom syphilitic, but such investigations as I have made tend to confirm the existing opinion. I have been permitted to examine many cases of nervous disease of unknown or doubtful origin, and have seldom found in the child itself conclusive evidence of syphilitic taint, though I have found several children that awakened suspicion. The opportunity for clinical investigation is here very great, but it will require the most painstaking study of a long series of patients in connection with their family history.

A question of interest that arises in connection with the diagnosis of late lesions is as to the amount of influence a negative history should have in a doubtful case. In other words, how far should the failure to elicit a history of previous syphilis influence the diagnosis of a present lesion which may possibly be a late manifestation? Of course, there are cases where the invalid prefers to die rather than admit a previously immoral life, although the position of the physician makes a very great difference in the frankness of the patient. Patients who deliberately lie about their antecedents, are comparatively seldom seen by physi-

<sup>4</sup> *Medical Times and Gazette*, March 18, 1865, p. 280.

<sup>5</sup> *Medical Times and Gazette*, 1865, p. 280.

<sup>6</sup> *Medical Times and Gazette*, 1865, p. 280.

<sup>7</sup> Bumstead, first edition, 1861, p. 617.



cians who devote special attention to syphilis. The following incident will illustrate the discrimination occasionally exercised by patients. A woman who had had syphilis called on her old doctor whom she had not seen for some time, with a story of certain ailments and the question whether they could be syphilitic. She had already consulted the doctor whom she considered her family adviser, and he had asked her a series of questions intended to draw out a history of syphilis. The woman said "I have had all the symptoms he asked about, and I saw what he was after, so I promptly said no to all his questions and came straight to you." But the amount of concealed syphilis, the syphilis which is unknown as such to its victim, must be very large. Fournier has published some figures from his private practice, which show that among his female syphilitic patients five and one-half per cent. are cases of non-venereal syphilis, and the non-venereal cases and the women infected by their husbands, together make a total of nearly twenty per cent.

During the years 1888 and 1889 the percentage of syphilis insomium reported in Denmark was 4.7 per cent. of the total number of cases. With so much syphilis innocently acquired, it does not require a great stretch of the imagination to picture other cases which have been so slightly marked as not to attract attention at all.

Dr. Gowers, in his Lettsomian lectures on syphilis and the nervous system, quotes from Dr. Radcliffe Crocker. Dr. Crocker ascertained from his records at the University College Hospital the proportion of cases of tertiary skin eruptions in which there was no history of a chancre. He reported 56 cases of undoubted late syphilitic eruptions, cases that are consecutive and are unselected, and in no less than eleven of these the occurrence of any chancre was unknown. This is a proportion of 20 per cent. "It cannot be doubted, moreover, that besides such cases there must be many more who have no late symptoms whatever to reveal the disease." If 20 per cent. of undoubted syphilodermata of late character deny all knowledge of infection, it does not seem so strange that a large proportion of other late cases should be ignorant of the origin of the disease, and especially is this true of hereditary cases where the 20 per cent. of ignorance of the parents must be augmented by the total ignorance of the child in regard to his antecedents. The value of the antecedent history as an aid to diagnosis seemed worthy of further study, and to test its value I have compared the clinical history with post-mortem records in such cases as I could find of a post-mortem diagnosis of syphilis. For this purpose I have searched the autopsy records of the Boston City Hospital for cases in which the pathologist has committed himself to a diagnosis of syphilis.

The first fact apparent from the search is that the various gentlemen who have served as pathologists have been exceedingly conservative in positively expressing an opinion as to the existence of syphilis. It is the habit of the pathologist to complete his record by a pathological diagnosis, in which he enumerates the various lesions or points of interest in the different organs. In carefully looking over these records, I find but nineteen cases in which the diagnosis of syphilis has been made. Other cases there are in which, from reading the records, the diagnosis might have been made with great probability, but my studies have been confined to the cases in which the pathologist

has used the words syphilis or gumma. Even in these nineteen cases the diagnosis has not always been unreserved. In only nine cases is the diagnosis absolute, including two cases in which the disease was recent and its manifestations evident on the skin. Examinations of the cases of probable diagnosis showed that the probability was so great that it was much nearer the truth to use them than to discard them, as the word "probable," or the interrogation point which modified the diagnosis, often expressed a doubt as to whether the *particular lesion* was syphilitic, rather than a doubt as to the syphilis of the *subject*.

Of the whole nineteen cases, two were recent cases, and ought not to be considered here, leaving seventeen cases in which old syphilis was recognized. In two of these cases the clinical history shows that the patients were unconscious at the time of their admission to the hospital, and, consequently, unable to give any history. This leaves us fifteen cases for consideration. But out of these fifteen cases, in three the clinical record is defective in that syphilis is not mentioned, so that there are only twelve cases in which we have an antecedent history as regards syphilis. Of these twelve cases three absolutely denied syphilis, one denied syphilis, but after questioning said he had a sore on his genitals at the age of six, but nothing since. Four admit chancre, or chancre and bubo. Four only admit syphilis as such. Of course, these cases are few in number, but the fact of a *post mortem* diagnosis gives them a greater value than would belong to the same number of cases without autopsy.

It is possible that the indiscriminate administration of mercury does something to confuse the early history. Whether the early administration of mercury will entirely suppress the earliest appearances of syphilis or not, few would dare to say definitely, but certainly it may have a marked effect in that direction.

To take an example of the class of cases to which I refer, a young man applied for an opinion on the following case:

Six months previous after repeated exposures he had several little sores. They were pronounced to be soft chancres by the physician whom he consulted, and were destroyed with caustic, but internal medication was given and continued, which consisted for part of the time of mercury and potassic iodide. Later, the patient discovered a little blister on the spot of one of the supposed soft sores, which came without exposure, and which he has burned. There is a gland or two in each groin, but none elsewhere. There are a few acneiform lesions on the forehead, which may be syphilitic, but they are not characteristic, and as the patient has always had more or less acne, and has now on the back several scars, and some active papules, it is equally probable that they are the result of the iodide. The spot of the recurrent sore is somewhat hardened, but perhaps no more than the caustic might explain. In that case it was impossible to give a dogmatic opinion. The syphilitic infection is doubtful.

What sort of a history can that man give when the question of tertiaries is discussed? And how easy it would have been for him to overlook the whole affair.

Every prognosis must be a matter of special consideration, just as diagnosis must be. The scars upon the skin, and the cicatrices in the liver tell us not only of the existence of syphilis, but they also tell us that the proper elements of a part have been destroyed, and their place supplied by cicatricial tissue.

Prognosis must always take into account that fact, which is already emphasized by the neurologists, but ignored, to a certain extent at least, by the rest of us.

There is something to be deduced in the matter of treatment, from what has been said in the matter of prognosis. Distinction must be made between the syphilitic lesions themselves and their effects. Antisyphilitic treatment has great power over the active processes of late lesions, but it is powerless to restore the tissue already destroyed, or to diminish the cicatrix already formed. The function of mercury and the iodides ceases with their control over the active process, and the resorption of the specific elements. Surgical operations may occasionally be called in to rectify, or to compensate for the injury caused by loss of tissue and consequent contractions. Strictures of the œsophagus and of the rectum, fully formed by cicatrization, or the formation of fibrous tissue, as well as advanced aneurism, are among the surgical lesions of syphilis that we cannot expect to cure by medication.

Syphilitic cicatrices are no more curable than other cicatrices, whatever may be their origin. If the disease is recognized at its first period, before the active syphilitic process is terminated, or possibly before the cicatrix itself is solid, one may hope for a recovery from antisyphilitic remedies, but it is extremely important to recognize this necessary limitation.

The attempt to destroy syphilitic growths, or to heal syphilitic ulcerations by the application of caustics is, I believe, not uncommon; but in general it may be said that to attempt to destroy by caustics without internal medication, a syphilitic tertiary lesion, is as futile as common. Valuable as caustics are in some cases as adjuncts to proper treatment, used alone they seem to me to stimulate the destructive process rather than control it.

Even when the late forms of syphilis are recognized as such in children, the value of antisyphilitic treatment is not fully appreciated. The late lesions of inherited syphilis are as readily controlled by the antisyphilitics as those of acquired disease. The amount of the iodides that may be administered is very large in most cases.

What is the value of treatment in establishing a retrospective diagnosis? We have seen that certain limits must be set to the powers of medicine. It must also be admitted that mercury and the iodides have certain power over tuberculosis, and perhaps new growths. *A priori*, it seems just as proper to expect mercurials to act favorably on tuberculous lesions as on syphilis, and I believe some of our closest students of external tuberculosis consider that mercury does act favorably on tuberculous lesions, but still recovery of a doubtful lesion under mercury and iodide mercears very decidedly the presumption of its syphilitic origin.

As between external tuberculosis and external syphilis, the therapeutic test is of less value in my opinion than between syphilis and other diseases. It seems to me improper in a doubtful case to hang the diagnosis absolutely on the therapeutic test.

I recognize that what precedes is fragmentary, and I fear most of all, it is true. It is difficult for a man who occupies himself with a subject for a long time to know whether any part of his knowledge may be novel to his neighbors, or how far he may consider that his own experience is the common experience of

all. In what I have said I have tried to distinguish my individual opinion by using the personal pronoun, that no one might imagine that I was enunciating established laws when I was only giving the inference drawn from my own limited experience. I am painfully aware that the subject has only been touched in a few only of its important features.

In conclusion I wish to say, that the study of syphilitic phenomena is a necessity of medical progress. The possibility of syphilis renders uncertain the diagnosis of tuberculosis and cancer, and other malignant forms of disease, and thus renders negative therapeutic and pathological investigations. We need the most careful clinical studies; we need hospitals specially devoted to syphilis; we need to make its study obligatory.

#### A CONTRIBUTION FROM BRAIN SURGERY TO THE STUDY OF THE LOCALIZATION OF THE SENSORY CENTRES IN THE CEREBRAL CORTEX.<sup>1</sup>

BY PHILIP COOMES KNAPP, A.M., M.D.,

Clinical Instructor in Diseases of the Nervous System, Harvard Medical School; Physician for Diseases of the Nervous System to Out-Patients, Boston City Hospital.

THE question of the localization of the sensory centres in the cerebral cortex is still an open one. One set of observers place them in the central region about the fissure of Rolando, another in the limbic lobe. It is not my purpose in the present paper to discuss the question either from the standpoint of physiological experiment or from a summing up of clinical observations. The case I have to report seems, however, to be the most exact observation yet made upon the human subject, and to afford strong evidence in behalf of the hypothesis that the sensory centres are in the Rolando region.

Jeremiah O'Brien, forty-eight, single, a native of New Jersey, a laborer, presented himself at the Boston City Hospital, on March 24, 1890, with the following history: He was formerly well and vigorous. He had indulged somewhat in alcohol, but he denies any venereal disease. At the battle of Chantilly, September 1, 1862, he received a bullet-wound in the head. He was carried to a hospital in Alexandria, where he remained six months. When he left his wound was not healed, and it constantly discharged. Before his injury he was mentally sound, since then his friends say that he has been peculiar and irresponsible. In July, 1863, in New York he got drunk, and, on becoming sober, found that he had enlisted in the navy. He served on the Mississippi as store-keeper on a gun-boat, then joined a fleet preparing for Mexico, and finally took service on a Peruvian iron-clad, where he did some sort of clerical work, keeping records for two years. He wandered about the world, as sailor or stowaway, and finally, in 1872, returned to Boston. For some time about this period he was very dull and did little. Since 1862 there has been a progressive decline in his mental powers, and he was for a time at the Westborough Asylum. His memory has grown very poor, and he admits that he cannot give very accurate statements as to his condition. After his wound he had severe pains in the head occasionally, perhaps once in three or four years, usually starting from the site of the wound. For eight or nine months, or, as he said later, for two years, he has had attacks, in

<sup>1</sup> Read before the American Neurological Association, June, 1890.

which he fell down, his limbs worked, and he became unconscious, remaining unconscious or ignorant of his surroundings for four weeks. He has had four or five of these attacks, but little could be learned in regard to them. His chief complaint now is of these attacks and of headache; he also thinks his mind is weak, and his memory poor, and he has much trouble in talking; the memory at times is wholly gone. He can think of what he wants to say, but cannot say it. His appetite is poor, and he is somewhat costive. He complains also of some soreness of the scalp and growths on the scalp, which have lasted for about four months.

tion of the eyes reveals well-marked myopia in the left eye, but no other anomalies. There is much fibrillary tremor of the lips, face and tongue, and some tremor of the hands. The grasps are of fair strength, and alike on the two sides. All movements are performed a little clumsily, but with good strength and tolerable co-ordination. The sensibility was tested by myself and by Dr. J. A. Jeffries, to whom I am indebted for various observations during the progress of the case, and was found to be unimpaired. His responses, like all other mental processes, were a little slow, but they were accurate. Tests were made of the sensibility to touch, position, motion, location, pain, weight, pressure, heat and cold. The knee-jerks were somewhat exaggerated. The gait was rather slow and shuffling. The chest and abdomen showed nothing remarkable. The urine contained a trace of albumen and an occasional hyaline cast.

The diagnosis was made of a slowly progressive cortical degeneration of traumatic origin. Considering the history of headache starting from the seat of the wound, it seemed possible to obtain some relief for that by trephining. In the early stages of general paralysis, Claye Shaw<sup>2</sup> has trephined, and claims that there is an arrest of symptoms. Since then the operation has been done once or twice by others, but without much benefit. Considering how common remissions are in this disease, it seems at least to be too soon to claim that such trephining can be of any real benefit. In a case, however, of nearly thirty years' standing no improvement was to be thought of; the only hope was that the headache and perhaps the convulsive attacks might be relieved. He was accordingly admitted to the service of Dr. Post, at the City Hospital, who has kindly placed the further records of the case at my disposal, and permitted me to observe the patient.

"Etherized April 11th. The head was shaved, scrubbed with ether and corrosive sublimate solution (1 to 3000). An elastic tourniquet was put about the head from the brow to the occiput. One of the local swellings was incised and proved to be a wen. A semi-circular cut with a radius of an inch and a quarter was made over the left parietal region with the concavity downwards. An old cicatrix was found in the flap. The skin was incised to the bone and reflected with the periosteum. There was considerable bleeding from the vessels of the scalp, which were tied before proceeding. The bone was smooth with a slight grooved depression under the cicatrix. A one-inch trephine was applied at a point corresponding to the most prominent part of the superficial cicatrix, and a button removed. There was considerable hemorrhage from the diploë, and still more on removing the button, the blood coming from a superficial vessel in the cortex wounded by the trephine, which went through the dura. The dura was divided through the centre, and reflected back, and the bleeding point was tied. The dura was slightly thickened, and on turning it back the cortex beneath was found congested and slightly yellower than normal, one point, the size of a pea, being decidedly yellow. This was excised, and a piece of the bone removed. The excised portion showed some increase in the number of blood-vessels, and a thickening of the vessel walls. The nerve fibres and ganglion cells are not materially affected. It being thought advisable to explore the dura further forwards, the incision was enlarged. Rongeur forceps having failed,

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal, November 16, 1889.

1. Writing from dictation, March 26, 1890.

2. Writing from copy, March 26, 1890.

3. Attempt to write name, April 18, 1890.

4. Attempt to write name, May 20, 1890.

Present condition, well developed and nourished. He has a dull, rather demented look, resembling that of a general paralytic. His comprehension seems dull, and his mental processes are all slow. His speech is thick and slurred, and he often hesitates for a word, becoming somewhat irritated and thinking it strange that he cannot say what he wants to. The words he hesitates on are usually nouns. He says this hesitancy for a word occurs also on writing. He can read aloud, repeat what is said, write independently from copy or from dictation, but all the processes are slow, clumsy and inaccurate. The writing seems poor for a man who has kept records for two years. The first example, written March 26th, represents an attempt to write his name and "Boston City Hospital"; the second, to copy from a printed list "Do not give tea or coffee, cake or candy." There is a scar running longitudinally over the left parietal eminence, about two inches from the median line, and crossing the supposed position of the fissure of Rolando. Beneath this the bone seems depressed; and the scar seems in part adherent. The right pupil is larger than the left, both reacting to light and accommodation. Examina-

the bone being hard, a second button was removed just anterior to the first. The dura appeared healthy below this, and the brain seemed normal. The sharp edges of the bone were removed, the wound was irrigated with hot boracic acid solution (1 to 25), and partially closed with interrupted silk sutures. The other wens were removed by trans-fixion and enucleation. A baked dressing was applied. The operation lasted an hour and a half, and at its close the patient's condition was good, the pulse 60 and of good strength, and the respiration regular."



The circle represents the trephine opening; the line crossing it, the line of the fissure of Rolando, as determined by the cyrtometer; the dot, the situation of the lesion of the cortex.

The point of the cortex from which the hemorrhage came seemed to be on the border of a fissure which ran in the general direction of the fissure of Rolando. Measurements made afterwards with a cyrtometer showed that this was a little back of the position of the fissure of Rolando as thus determined. The effort to secure the bleeding point caused some laceration of the cortex just at the posterior edge of this fissure, and the yellow spot removed was just back of the lacerated portion. The whole portion of cortex injured was not over a centimetre and a half in diameter, and the injury did not extend deeper than three millimetres. Even if the fissure was not the fissure of Rolando, the injured portion could not have been more than half an inch behind it, which ought still to involve the ascending parietal convolution. The injured point, furthermore, was about two inches from the median line, a little below the superior frontal sulcus, as marked out by Reid's method, and opposite the second frontal convolution.

"Afternoon. Patient recovered well from ether. Complaints of considerable pain at the seat of operation. Irregular, involuntary movements of right arm, and queer sensations in it. It took some arguing to make him understand it was his hand. If told to move his arm he can do so, but involuntary working of the fingers persists. Sensation in arm impaired. Tongue protruded to left. Right pupil larger than left.

"April 12th. Quite delirious last night. Condition in morning very good. Arm feels better, but involuntary movements continue.

"April 14th. Feels better. General condition good. Pulse regular and strong. More control of arm, but twitching of the fingers is still present, although less marked. This morning localized edema of right upper lid without apparent cause. Dressing loosened."

On the 13th and 14th I visited him and made examinations. There was a loss of power to perform highly purposive actions with the right hand. A command to open the hand would be met with, "I can't do it"; and as he watched the hand and tried to execute the command it would not open. When his attention was directed to something else, however, he would move the arm and open the hand. Similar commands were executed promptly with the left hand. The movements of the right hand were not co-ordinated, and he repeatedly complained that the arm would not go where he wanted it to, and that it would move about involuntarily when he was not looking at it. "When I'm talking to that fellow (on his left), or when I'm asleep, that arm will come up and hit me a devil of a whack on my nose," he would say. The tactile sensibility was very much diminished in the hand and forearm, and somewhat diminished in the upper arm up to the shoulder. The sense of position of the hand and arm, and the sense of motion, were also lost.

April 16th. A more elaborate test of sensibility was made to-day by Dr. Jeffries, who reports: "Loss of contact below elbow to simple touch, diminished as high as shoulder. Sense of pressure and weight diminished, sense of position of arm and joint-motion absent, sense of pain and temperature normal. Constant light rubbing for fifteen seconds perceived as 'something.' Motions not well co-ordinated or adjusted in rate: one minute the arm is strong, the next weak, the next crampy. Grasp of nouns poor, partly due to being flustered. Said he could not read, but did read the address of a letter; said it was curious that he could not do it, and seemed pleased to know that he had. Wrote 'Boston' well, then had difficulty, chiefly muscular. When asked what four and five made, said at once 'nine,' then asked 'does it?' The records add 'Seems better; can talk better. Says pain he now has in head, at seat of operation, is different from what he has been having, and is not so uncomfortable. Can control hand better, but still has some involuntary motion.'

April 18th. He is able to talk fairly well, without hesitating for a word, and seems brighter. Before the operation he had a dull pain across the forehead, but "all the things he used to have, it seems as if he didn't have now." Tactile sensibility is still diminished, but it is better than on the 14th. Sensibility to pain, and temperature good. Can tell that elbow and wrist are moved, but he is still doubtful about movements of the fingers. Sense of position much better. He can move the arm quite well, and the involuntary movements have largely ceased. He tries to write, but has difficulty in keeping the pencil on the paper; it slides up through his fingers. (See Nos. 3 and 4.)

"April 20th. Wound dressed; perfect first intention. Gauze red and dry, no discharge. Stitches removed. Some swelling where one of the wens was removed, but no pus. Irrigation with corrosive sublimate (1 to 3000) and corrosive dressing applied.

"April 23d. Better. Better control of arm." Drs. Jeffries and Prince saw true athetosis of the arm, which I have not seen.

"April 30th. General condition better. Can control arm better. Wound healed. He still has trouble in speech, which he gets around in this way: 'Last night my hand was cold two or three times. It got cold at 11, and then at—you see, I can't say what I want to—7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 1, 2, yes, 2 o'clock, that was when it got warm again.' Strength of arm much improved."

May 28th. For the last four weeks the patient has been in bed most of the time, and has been growing more inert. He is easily flustered and can be laughed out of any statement. He will often answer correctly, and then be uncertain whether his answer is correct or not. He has regained much power in his hand, and constantly practices to see what he can do. A further test of sensibility was made by Dr. Jeffries. "Sense of contact diminished, most marked in the hand, especially on its ulnar border, but it becomes normal or nearly so, before reaching the elbow. Sense of pain and temperature normal. Sense of pressure and joint motion and position diminished. Some trace of ataxia. Sense of weight probably impaired, but it could not be tested accurately. Fibrillary twitching of muscles of ulnar side of right hand."

May 30th. To-day I made a more extensive observation. He has been in bed, not from his own desire, but from a misunderstanding, and he is anxious to be up and about. Mentally his condition seems about the same, but it is very variable. He talks with less hesitation. Simple calculations, the addition of two figures, are not well performed. He professes himself unable to read, but spells out some letters, and occasionally will read a whole word, for example, "Massachusetts." An attempt to write proves a failure; when asked to write his name he puts down B, when told to make a J, he asks "how do you spell it?" Much of the trouble seems muscular. When asked to add 5 and 6 he says 8, then hesitates, thinks, counts, and says 11; when asked to add 3 and 4 he gives it up. He complains of pain about the seat of the wens. His motor power varies from time to time. His grasp is good, but there is a good deal of inco-ordination, tremor of both arms, and an occasional twitch in the right arm. When he tries to write there is a tonic spasm of the hand, the fingers flexed at the metacarpophalangeal joint and extended at the other joints, the thumbs strongly adducted and extended. The elbow jerks are alike. There is also at times some tonic spasm of the arm. The sensibility to touch, position and joint-motion are much impaired, as on the 28th. The temperature chart shows no rise since the operation.

To sum up the case, therefore, we have a man with normal sensibility, and slightly impaired motor power, who has a lesion of the middle third of the left ascending parietal convolution. This is almost immediately followed by a slight and temporary impairment of strictly purposive movement, by a loss of sensibility to touch, pressure, motion and position, and by motor inco-ordination. Sensibility to pain and temperature remain unaffected throughout. The sensory disturbances and inco-ordination persist seven weeks after the operation.

This seems to prove as conclusively as one case can that the sensory centres are in the central convolutions. It is, of course the most utter begging of the

question to assume that there is a coexistent lesion of the limbic lobe, either from a lesion induced by the operation or from an extension of an inflammatory process from the wound—no signs of inflammation being present there. While I do not accept fully Munk's hypothesis that the functions of the central region are purely sensory, nevertheless the symptom-complex presented in this case is in singular accord with the results of Munk's experiments in this region.

The symptom-complex observed in many cases of syringomyelia points to the belief that the tracts for the sensations of pain and temperature are separate from the other sensory tracts. The fact that these sensations were unimpaired in his case, leads us to ascribe to them also independent centres in the cortex. As a therapeutic measure the operation must be regarded as a failure.

On the 11th of May, 1891, I saw him again in consultation with Dr. Alfred Worcester, of Waltham. During the summer he had been fairly well, and he was able to go about and to walk quite a distance. In the autumn he had another convulsive seizure, and since then there had been a marked mental deterioration, and a return of the convulsions. I found him sitting up in bed, but it was impossible to get him to answer questions intelligently. The speech was very slow. He remembered the hospital and my name, but he entirely failed to recognize me. He could still remember certain events of his life, and he retained a fondness for tobacco. He kept saying "I would like to see Dr. Knapp," but he could not comprehend when told that I was present. Sensibility to pain was evidently present in the right arm, but his mental dulness was so great that it was impossible to test the tactile sensibility.

## Clinical Department.

### GYNECOLOGICAL CASES AT THE ST. ELIZABETH'S HOSPITAL.

SERVICE OF F. W. JOHNSON, M.D.

REPORTED BY DR. E. H. ROSS, House-Officer.

(Concluded from No. 16, page 406.)

#### TWO CASES OF CARCINOMA UTERI.

CASE I. M. A., married, thirty-five years of age, entered the hospital December 1st. Has had four children. Two years ago she was examined in the Out-patient Department, and there was no evidence of cancer at that time, but extensive bilateral laceration of the cervix, with hypertrophy of both lips was found. Last fall she was seen at the Carney Hospital Out-patient Department, and the vagina was found filled with an epitheliomatous mass. She had had several severe hemorrhages, and entered St. Elizabeth's Hospital December 1st, anemic and weak from loss of blood.

December 6th. As much of the disease as possible was scraped and cut away, the bleeding controlled by the cauterizer, and the cavity made by the operation was packed with iron cotton.

December 16th. The cavity was packed with cotton wet with a solution of zinc chloride (equal parts by weight of zinc and water). Severe pain followed the application of the zinc, requiring morphine and papine for its relief. An ugly looking hole was left after separation of the slough.

January 24th. Discharged at own request. As far as could be seen, the disease had not returned.

CASE 11. M. B. W., married, fifty-nine years of age, entered the hospital January 11th. A sister, brother, and one nephew died of cancer. Mother of five children; last one born at the age of thirty-nine. Menopause at fifty. Four years ago had a slight hæmorrhage from the vagina, also two or three months later, and occasionally since. Has been growing fleshy during the past two years. Is excessively nervous. Appetite poor. When seen by Dr. Johnson, January, 1890, the disease had already invaded the vaginal walls, and there was reason to suspect that it had extended into the base of the broad ligament on the left side.

In January, 1890, curetting was thoroughly done, and the cautery applied. Again, in September, 1890, the same operation was done. From this she gained in every way, but in December it was found that the disease had returned, at least in one spot.

January 12th. Operation. Curette and cautery were used. Return of disease found to be slight. In seven days the cavity was packed with cotton wrung out of a solution (equal parts by weight) of zinc chloride and water. The caustic caused intense pain, morphia controlling it only in part. A large and deep slough separated.

February 5th. Discharged. Upper part of vagina was almost obliterated by the contraction of cicatricial tissue.

#### FIBROID TUMOR: MENORRHAGIA AND DYSMENORRHEA: ELECTROLYSIS.

M. A. S., single, thirty-six, entered hospital December 22d. Good family history. Menstruates regularly every four weeks; flows six to seven days; saturates fifteen to twenty napkins. Perfectly well during intra-menstrual periods, but when unwell is obliged to give up her occupation as schoolteacher for three days, on account of severe dysmenorrhœa and weakness from loss of blood. Examined under ether by Drs. Johnson and Conant. A symmetrical, non-fluctuating, hard tumor was found in the abdomen, extending as high as the umbilicus, and bulging into the anterior fornix of the vagina. The sound passed seven inches into the cavity of the uterus without causing any hæmorrhage. A diagnosis of fibroid was made.

December 29th. Dr. Conant assisting, the uterus was thoroughly curetted.

January 12th. Discharged.

The first menstrual period was passed without any pain and with the loss of but little blood, but the second menstrual period was by far the worst she had had for years. The flowing was excessive and the pain unusually severe. After the next menstrual period, which was accompanied with the usual amount of pain and loss of blood, she entered the hospital and electrolysis was done. One needle was passed into the tumor just below the umbilicus and to the left of the median line, and the other was passed through the cervical canal and then into the tumor. The full strength of an eight-cell McIntosh galvanic battery with fresh fluid was allowed to pass through the tumor for fifteen minutes. There was no reaction, and in twelve days electrolysis was repeated. The result will be reported when sufficient time has elapsed to show what effect, if any, the electricity exerts on the tumor. Menstruation returned at the regular time. Flowed three

days. Little pain for one hour during the first day. Lost about one-third the usual amount of blood.

#### ONE CASE OF MALIGNANT ADENOMA.

E. J. H., married, no children, thirty-nine years of age, entered the hospital December 31st. Phthisical family history. Grandfather died of cancer. Grandmother died of "bone tumor of the face." Four years ago began to suffer from menorrhagia, which has been steadily increasing. Between menstrual periods has had for months an almost constant vaginal discharge of a clear, watery fluid resembling serum. Menstruation began at thirteen. For the last three years has been unwell every three weeks. Flows two to three weeks; saturates thirty to forty napkins; severe pain in right ovarian region first three to four days. Very anæmic from loss of blood and serum. Appetite and digestion good. Last November uterus was curetted without ether, and a small amount of tissue removed. This was sent to Dr. W. F. Whitney, who made a diagnosis of probable malignant adenoma.

January 1st. Under ether, a thorough examination was made. Extending from the uterus on the right and reaching to the ilium, a mass as large as the fist was discovered. This was apparently an outgrowth of the uterus. It, with the uterus, which was right laterally retroverted, was immovable. This put vaginal hysterectomy out of the question. The uterus was curetted with sharp curettes and pure nitric acid applied inside the body, care being taken to avoid the cervical canal.

January 10th. Discharged.

In March she again entered the hospital. There had been no return of the serous discharge except for a day or two before and one day after menstruation. Menstruation occurred four weeks after the operation; flowed four days; used thirteen napkins; had more than the usual pain in right side. Menstruation again occurred in four weeks; flowed five days; soaked twenty napkins. Had but little pain. Under ether the uterus was again curetted with sharp curettes, and nitric acid applied to endometrium and cervical canal.

Dr. W. F. Whitney reported as follows: "Examination of the scrapings showed numerous velvety scrapings, not very thick and with no very large or polypoid looking masses. Microscopic examination showed large tubular glands with a relatively large amount of intertubular tissue composed of large, somewhat spindle-shaped cells. This looks like simple hyperplastic endometritis."

#### BILATERAL LACERATION OF THE CERVIX: MALIGNANT ADENOMA. OPERATION ON THE CERVIX: UTERUS CURETTED.

M. A. M., married, thirty-eight years of age, entered the hospital January 27th. Has had ten children and one miscarriage. First labor was instrumental. Long, tedious getting up after last confinement, which occurred in December, 1889. Menstruation began at twelve. Since marriage has been unwell every twenty-one to thirty-one days; flows four to five days; soaks ten to fifteen napkins. Constipation. Painful micturition. Constant leucorrhœa. Examination showed ruptured perineum, bilateral laceration of the cervix, with ectropion and erosion, chronic endometritis, and retroversion. Packing was used until the uterus was in good position.

February 9th. The uterus was curetted and an

operation done to overcome the rolling out of the cervical mucous membrane. Dr. Couant assisted. When etherized an examination revealed a small cyst of the left ovary.

Dr. Whitney's report shows the nature of the disease existing inside the uterus. "The specimen from the case of Mrs. M. consisted of numerous relatively thin velvety pieces with a smooth surface. Microscopic examination showed the thickness of these to be made up of large tubular glands with but very little interglandular substance. From the structure it is rather to be classed with the malignant adenomas than with simple hyperplasias, while on the other hand the general look of the fragments is more suggestive of hyperplasia. My own feeling is that it will have a relatively rapid recurrence."

February 12th. Discharged. Operation on cervix a success.

May, 1891. Examination showed that she was pregnant.

#### IMPERFORATE HYMEN WITH RETAINED MENSTRUAL FLUID.

M. K., single, sixteen years of age, entered the hospital January 29th. This patient was kindly sent to me by Dr. G. E. Thompson, and it was the first one of the kind that I had seen. She had had more or less headache every day for two years. Two weeks ago first had difficulty in emptying the bladder and for a few days before entering the hospital it was necessary to use a catheter. Two weeks ago first noticed a swelling at the vulva.

January 30th. Drs. Thompson, Kingman, and Conant present, an examination showed a bulging of a purplish color extending from the meatus urinarius to the anus. The hymen, thick and tense, was imperforate. An opening was made directly through the hymen with the small tip of the Paquin cautery. A pint of thick chocolate-colored fluid having the odor of caramel slowly escaped. The opening was then enlarged upwards and downwards and to the right and left by the cautery. The vagina was thoroughly douched with a 1 to 5000 solution of bichloride and the finger passed in. The vagina was much dilated and the mucous membrane was in large patches devoid of epithelium. Cervix and uterus were pushed backwards and upwards. Os patulous, easily admitting index finger. Cavity of uterus dilated to the size of a hen's egg. Uterus and vagina were then washed out with a 1 to 1000 solution of bichloride. For one week the vagina was douched twice a day with a 1 to 1000 solution of bichloride as it was found that the vagina tended to close up at various points by adhesion of its walls. There was no sepsis owing to antiseptic precautions.

February 10th. Discharged.

March 16th. Examined by Drs. Johnson and Thompson. The vagina was free from adhesions and the hymen admitted without pain the index finger.

#### COMPLETE RUPTURE OF THE PERINEUM. PERFECT RESULT WITH LAWSON TAIT'S OPERATION.

C. K., married, forty-nine years of age, entered the hospital February 16th. Has had twelve children and three abortions. Was torn into the rectum twelve years ago during labor. Has had three children since, the last one seven years ago. No control over rectum for twelve years. Menstruates every three to four

months. Diagnosis: Complete rupture of the perineum extending three-quarters of an inch up the rectum.

February 23d. Tait's flap operation. Drs. Conant and Twombly assisted. Silkworm gut was used for sutures. Union was perfect when the sutures were removed on the ninth day.

March 17th. Discharged, having perfect control over sphincter ani.

## Medical Progress.

### REPORT ON LARYNGOLOGY AND RHINOLOGY.

BY FRANKLIN H. ROOPER, M.D., BOSTON.

#### THE RELATION OF BACTERIOLOGY TO NOSE AND THROAT DISEASES.<sup>1</sup>

At a meeting of the British Laryngological and Rhinological Society, held on Friday evening, March 20th, Dr. John Macintyre, of Glasgow, gave an interesting lecture, introductory to the discussion on the relation of bacteriology to the diseases of the throat and nose. In the course of his lecture Dr. Macintyre discussed the general facts concerning bacteriology, such as classification, vital phenomena, etc., and stated the arguments for and against the vitalistic theory of disease. He demonstrated a large number of specimens of well-known forms of micro-organisms under the microscope, as well as numerous micro-photographs on the screen, and made special reference to those of interest in throat and nose work. He showed several found in the mouth and nose of healthy people, which are apparently harmless, and others found in diseases where there is decomposing material such as in ozana. He referred to the specific forms found in diseases of the lower part of the respiratory tract, as tubercle, lupus, diphtheria, pneumonia, and suppurative diseases. Lastly, he discussed the question, how protection was to be got from the diseases associated with micro-organisms, noting the result of inoculation, and criticised the theory of phagocytosis. He explained some interesting experiments now being made in Glasgow, with reference to the hypodermic injection of chemically pure carbolic acid, which bid fair to demonstrate the possibility of rendering the effects of certain pathogenic micro-organisms inoperative within the body. In considering the possibility of rendering the tissues unsuitable for the growth of organisms after their entrance into the system, he cautioned his audience not to be carried away too hastily by Koch's or Liebreich's methods of treatment for tuberculosis.

#### CYST AND ABSCESS OF THE MIDDLE TURBINATED BONE.

Dr. Grenville Macdonald,<sup>2</sup> of London, has observed five cases of this infrequent affection. The pathological etiology of these cysts, he thinks, is simple enough. The process in all probability begins in an osteophytic periostitis, resulting in a general increase in the size of the bone in every diameter. The free margin of the bone being incurved upon itself, the extension inwards of this border, from the pathological process just mentioned, will bring it in contact, and ultimately in union, with the body of the bone. Thus a cavity may become enclosed and sealed at all points by a similar

<sup>1</sup> Lancet, March 28, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Lancet, June 20, 1891.

process occurring at the two extremities. Adhesions in various localities are by no means uncommon in the nose, and are fully exemplified in the further history of these cysts. To express it in other words, this bone hypertrophy may result in the production of a cavity, lined with mucous membrane, and generating mucus, which from the lack of outlet gradually distends the cavity into which it is secreted. Thus are acquired the extreme thinness of the cyst walls, and the enormous size sometimes attained, with adhesions to, and distortion of, neighboring structures.

Dr. Macdonald gives the result of the microscopical examination of the cyst wall, which proves that his explanation of the origin of these neoplasms is correct; and he then describes their gross appearances, symptoms, and treatment as follows: "The cysts are found of varying size. When very large they may form adhesions to the septum, inferior turbinated body, and even the floor of the nasal fossa. They invariably produce deviation more or less pronounced of the septum to the opposite side, and sometimes induce a certain amount of flattening of the bridge of the nose from separation of the nasal bones and nasal processes of the superior maxilla. The contents of the cysts are usually mucus, with more or less polypus growth attached to the inner wall.

The symptoms differ in no way from those due to other forms of obstruction, pressure, or irritation within the nose. Thus we find the not uncommon consequence of stenosis in the form of chronic inflammation of the pharynx and larynx, and the further respiratory passages; besides which there may be various auditory troubles due to Eustachian obstruction. External disfigurements, adhesions to neighboring structures, and trigeminal neuralgia may result from pressure, and sneezing and rhinorrhoea from the irritation. In case of abscess there will be a purulent discharge. The diagnosis presents no difficulty. Whenever an osseous tumor presents itself in the middle meatus of such a size that it is obviously something further than a simple osteopytic periostitis, whether presenting an osseous surface covered only by mucous membrane, or whether it is concealed partially or entirely by polypoid growths, the probability is strongly in favor of cyst. When, moreover, these appearances are accompanied by a purulent or fetid discharge, one may safely surmise that he is dealing with a suppurating cyst or abscess of the middle turbinated.

The treatment is simple enough in cases where the tumor has not attained enormous dimensions. The simplest way of effecting removal is to throw a strong snare round the mass and remove as large a portion as possible. The remaining portion of the walls may afterwards be broken away with forceps. When the cyst is very large, and adhesions have formed to neighboring structures, the adhesion must be severed in the manner most easy of accomplishment, that is to say, with the knife or electric cautery. In some cases a saw might be necessary. Then, a sufficiently large hole having been made, a pair of strong forceps is introduced, and the walls torn away piecemeal.

#### RETRO-PHARYNGEAL ABSCESSES OF CHILDREN.

An exhaustive and interesting paper by Dr. Alexander A. Sokoloff, of Moscow,<sup>2</sup> is based mainly on forty cases of typical retro-pharyngeal abscess, and

<sup>2</sup> A. 1. 1. in the *Journal of Laryngology and Rhinology*, May, 1891, by Dr. Victorius Eichen, of Berlin.

sixteen of retro-pharyngeal lymphadenitis, which have come under his observation in St. Olga's and St. Vladimir's Hospitals for Children, in the course of the last four years.

According to his classification, purulent inflammations in the retro-pharyngeal space, may be divided into the following groups: (1) *Single congestive purulent gatherings* in the retro-visceral cervical space, which arise in connection with various inflammatory processes in its vicinity (cervical phlegmon, inflammation of cervical lymphatic glands, periostitis of adjacent bones, etc.). (2) *Tubercular congestive purulent accumulations*, developing in connection with cervical spondylitis. (3) *Proper retro-pharyngeal abscesses*, due to inflammatory processes in the space itself. The latter category may be subdivided into three groups: (a) *Traumatic phlegmon* of the retro-pharyngeal cellular tissue, which is caused by a direct inroad thereinto of pathogenic microbes. (b) *Metastatic Inflammation* of the tissue, produced by the microbes penetrating through the circulation (in cases of small-pox, typhoid fever, scarlatina, etc.). (c) *Suppurative retro-pharyngeal lymphadenitis*, which is induced by the microbes travelling along lymphatic vessels (and arrested in the glands), and constitutes the so-called "idiopathic" retro-pharyngeal abscess of children.

It is seen, therefore, that the author, in common with Verneuil (1842), believes that the "idiopathic" abscess forms, in reality, nothing else than an acute purulent inflammation of the lower retro-pharyngeal lymphatic glands, which are situated at the level of the second and third cervical vertebrae. In support of the pathogenetic theory, he brings forward the following facts: (1) The abscess is almost invariably accompanied by enlargement of deep lymphatic glands on the same side, or on both sides, of the neck. (2) In some cases the retro-pharyngeal suppuration is preceded by a similar process in, or at least a swelling of, the cervical glands. (3) In other cases suppuration of the retro-pharyngeal is followed or accompanied by enlargement of an analogous gland lying symmetrically on the other side of the space. (4) Occasionally, a direct observation allows us to trace an actual metamorphosis of a swollen retro-pharyngeal gland into a suppurating one. (5) The lymphadenitis invariably arises secondarily to pharyngitis of one or other variety (in other words, Dr. Sokoloff denies the existence of an "idiopathic" retro-pharyngeal abscess). (6) The disease in question occurs mainly (in seventy-five per cent. of cases) in children under one year of age, and never attacks those above four; to put it otherwise, it is observed only in patients of an age during which the glands still exist, and never affects older children in whom the organs have already undergone atrophy and disappeared.

As to the peculiar liability of early life to retro-pharyngeal abscess, it is thought to be connected with acute cervical lymphadenitis in general, which, in its turn, may be explained by "a relatively great frequency in little children of primary peripheral inflammation or traumatic lesions about the head and its cavities."

With regard to the symptomatology of retro-pharyngeal abscesses in general, and retro-pharyngeal lymphadenitis in particular, the author draws attention to the fact that disturbances of swallowing and breathing may be sometimes absent altogether, the affection running a latent course; hence a frequent digital ex-



amination of the pharynx in infants is advised, more especially in those cases where there is present enlargement of deep cervical glands.

Passing to an operative treatment, Dr. Sokoloff lays down the following general rules: (1) Typical retro-pharyngeal abscesses, situated entirely in the retro-pharyngeal space, should be opened by a sufficiently large incision through the mouth. (2) Such abscesses as cannot be reached from the fauces, on account of their deep situation, should be cut into externally, through the lateral aspect of the neck, as practised by St. Germain, Bokai, Burkhardt, etc. (3) The same procedure should be also employed in cases where the abscess is spreading towards the lateral surface of the neck, having passed under the external cervical aponeurosis outwards from the vascular bundle. (4) Traumatic phlegmon of the retro-pharyngeal cellular tissue and tubercular congestive abscesses must be always opened after the external method. (5) The latter prevents wounding the tongue, as well as the penetration of pus into the respiratory tracts. Having found ordinary pharyngotomies and scalpels inconvenient for emptying retro-pharyngeal abscesses, the author has invented an instrument of his own which represents a small-sized knife with a protecting sheath. The main disadvantage of an ordinary scalpel is said to consist in the impossibility of making a sufficiently free incision, the consequences being retention of pus and the disagreeable necessity of repeating the operation, and inflicting multiple wounds of the posterior pharyngeal wall.

#### NASO-PHARYNGEAL CATARRH A CAUSATIVE FACTOR IN GASTRIC CATARRH.

Dr. Louis Fischer<sup>4</sup> is of the opinion that gastritis in adults and children, is caused very frequently by the constant swallowing of catarrhal exudations of an acute pharyngitis. In speaking of the anatomical relationship he says that when we consider the anatomical position of the pharynx, situated above and the stomach below, it is easy to understand how all exudations from the pharynx, be they mucous, muco-purulent, muco-sanguinolent, or otherwise combined, can and usually do, gravitate toward the stomach, either by involuntary or voluntary deglutition, especially at night, in the same manner as the insensible swallowing of saliva is continually carried on.

Children show the picture remarkably. They cannot hawk and spit as adults, consequently all catarrhal exudations forming or lying in the pharynx, and interfering with the natural comforts of the child, tend to produce, through irritation, swallowing movements, and thus it is that large quantities of septic material are forced directly into the stomach, in this way causing an infection. In several children where stomach washing was resorted to, large quantities of catarrhal (usually muco-purulent) exudation was found, corresponding with the increase or decrease of existing catarrhal pharyngitis.

Dr. Fischer has observed numerous cases in which by attending and curing the pharyngitis the gastritis ceased.

#### LARYNGEAL COMPLICATIONS IN TYPHOID FEVER.<sup>5</sup>

In severe cases of enteric fever various throat complications have been described, but their connection

with the original disease has not been satisfactorily established. In *L'Union Médicale* of March 10, 1891, Professor Peter describes the case of a man who died of typhoid fever, and in whom the throat complications were well marked. In commenting on the case, he remarks that hyperæmia of the larynx is a common symptom of typhoid fever, being most marked on the aryteno-epiglottidean folds. Ulceration following this condition was first noticed by Louis, in 1828, who stated that if at a necropsy extensive ulceration of the larynx was found, and if tuberculosis could be excluded, typhoid-fever lesions should be sought for. Occasionally, when the laryngitis is intense, Eberth's bacilli are found in the glands around the larynx. An oedematous swelling often appears, and the inflammation may lead to suppuration, extensive ulceration, and even destruction of the cartilages.

Laryngitis, in connection with enteric fever, assumes two chief forms: the acute and the chronic. The first mentioned develops from the fifteenth to the twentieth day, at the time when the disease ought to be subsiding. Its onset is marked by local pain, difficulty in swallowing, and dyspnoea, chiefly affecting inspiration, expiration being perfectly easy. The difficulty of breathing gradually increases, generally requiring tracheotomy to be performed in order to prevent death by suffocation. Post-mortem, there is found sero-fibrinous, or purulent infiltration, with commencing destruction of the epiglottis and the arytenoid and cricoid cartilages. The more chronic form does not commence until convalescence has been well established, at least two months after the termination of the attack, and when the patient is apparently cured. The voice becomes hoarse, there is evident difficulty in speaking, and finally symptoms of oedema of the glottis appear. The prognosis is then very grave; according to Lestier, of ten cases which required tracheotomy, all proved fatal. Some German statistics show that of nineteen cases that required operation, seven only recovered. Even if a cure is effected, the condition is a very unsatisfactory one, as the canula has to remain in position for an indefinite period, and the cicatrices which form in the larynx often producing such constriction as to cause almost total obstruction.

In short, in all the parts affected by enteric fever, there is a tendency to ulceration, and this is particularly liable to occur in the larynx, and if such happens, the submucous tissue becomes infiltrated, and perichondritis follows in its turn. Finally, there is erosion of the cartilage; and, if the patient survives, there are premature ossification of the cartilages and necrosis of the epiglottis and of the arytenoid and cricoid cartilages. Sometimes a small portion of cartilage may be detached—a very dangerous occurrence, as it is very apt to fall into the trachea and cause alarming symptoms, and even death from suffocation. At other times the whole cricoid cartilage may become detached, and be ejected in the form of a sequestrum. The only treatment likely to be effectual is to apply counter-irritants, such as blisters, to the front of the neck.

#### INTUBATION OF THE LARYNX.<sup>6</sup>

A paper, by Dr. Dillon Brown, of New York, on the construction of O'Dwyer's tubes, read at the meeting of the American Pediatric Society, is published in

<sup>4</sup> Medical Record, June 13, 1891.

<sup>5</sup> Lancet, April 1, 1891.

<sup>6</sup> Supplement to the British Medical Journal, February 21, 1891.

the *Archives for Pediatrics* (January, 1891). The author stated that many of the tubes in use were badly constructed, and that the failure of the operation was often due to such defects. Minute instructions for the guidance of the surgical instrument maker were contained in the paper, but the desirability of having a good pattern to work by was also mentioned. Three sets of tubes were described — for children (six tubes), for adults (ten tubes, of which three only are required for acute stenosis), and for the treatment of foreign bodies or loose membrane (seven tubes). The first two sets are of the same pattern, and are made of brass heavily plated with gold. The tubes for foreign bodies or membrane are made of very thin German silver. These tubes are short (one and one-eighth inch), cylindrical, but tapering a little towards the lower end, and the head is smaller than in the ordinary tubes. The tube, it was stated, was intended to fill the larynx to its full subglottic capacity, and was held in position by the pressure. It was believed that any foreign body which could enter the larynx, provided it was not of a nature to swell by imbibition, might be expelled through such a tube. In the ordinary tubes an artificial epiglottis introduced fresh sources of danger, and was not necessary since experience showed that swallowing was not difficult if, during the act, the head were placed in such a position that the pharynx was lower than the larynx.

Dr. Brown added a table increasing the total number of cases treated by him to 350; he reported altogether 100 recoveries, or 28.5 per cent. It appears from the table that in his last 50 cases Dr. Brown had 13 recoveries, or 26 per cent., and that four of these cases were not suffering from diphtheria. Of the 37 cases that died, five only were not suffering from diphtheria. As to the danger of sudden asphyxia from pushing the membrane down in front of the tube, Dr. Brown stated that in over 600 cases in which intubation had been performed by himself or Dr. O'Dwyer, this accident had not occurred once.

## Reports of Societies.

### ASSOCIATION OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS.

THE SIXTH ANNUAL MEETING, HELD IN WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22-25, 1891.

(Continued from No. 16, page 415.)

THIRD DAY. — THURSDAY.

### THE RELATIONS BETWEEN ARTERIAL DISEASE AND VISCERAL CHANGES.

DR. GEORGE L. PEARBODY, of New York, Referee:

The causes of arterio-sclerosis are varied, whether due to syphilis or not, we cannot always say. We look for the lesion in the blood-vessels, and in particular in the arteries. From an examination of the intima of the artery it cannot be said what is the cause, just as in phthisis we find well-marked sclerosis, not tubercular in nature. In the thickening of the walls of the arteries in Bright's disease, the cause of the fibrous growth has hitherto escaped detection. It is hard to find out which the cause and which the effect of the change in the kidneys and in the blood-vessels.

Dr. P. C. D. 's paper will appear in full in the next issue of the Journal.

After partial study, Thomas came to conclusions which we may in part accept. The interstitial inflammation in the kidney is the cause, not the effect, of the change in the arteries. The changes in the artery begin after birth. This change extends gradually. First, there is a slowing of the blood-current in the aorta; the circulation in the two umbilical arteries ceases at birth; the arteries become disproportionately large. The result is that the blood-current passes through it more slowly. The new growth in the intima tends to reduce the size of the artery, and this is due to the cessation of the circulation in the placenta. The same changes occur in arteries whose size is suddenly diminished by surgical procedure, ligature, etc. There is a lesion in the intima, the endothelium of the blood-vessel becomes affected, a dilatation takes place, a slowing of the blood-current, changes in the vasa vasorum, a thickening; the sensitive nerve-filaments in the arterial walls appreciate the change in the vasa vasorum. The tension of the arterial walls is the cause of the form taken by the growth under different circumstances. As soon as the blood current is settled, the changes stop. The change is a purely mechanical one. Diseased arteries give less blood to the organs than they require to have, and this goes on causing more and more change. We may have senile changes, changes in the arteries, veins, or capillaries, and these may occur in a great variety of conditions. It is seen with corresponding changes in the kidney, testicles, and other parts. Heredity, gout, rheumatism, functional arterial strain, and many other causes may be at hand.

The effects of these changes in the arteries may lead to an aneurism. The walls, being weakened, dilate, they are less elastic than normal. There is increased pressure, and the lumen of the vessel is increased too. At first, the intima of the artery is able to withstand the pressure, but later it cannot. This dilatation can be produced artificially in other vessels, but it cannot be done in healthy arteries. The time within which an aneurism can be produced while this change is going on, is supposed to be one year, and after that time the intima becomes so reinforced that the aneurism cannot be formed. This is the rule for each vessel, so that as changes occur, first in one vessel, and then in another, the danger of the formation of an aneurism in any one vessel would exist during one year after the vessel was affected; but as all the changes do not go on in all the vessels at the same time, the period of danger would be between thirty-five and forty-five years. The diagnosis of this trouble can also be made from an ophthalmoscopic examination. The carotid vessels are generally early affected. It is a common cause of the left ventricular hypertrophy, which is caused by the overtaxation of the muscular fibres of the heart, with a diminution of the elasticity of the arterial walls.

DR. W. T. COUNCILMAN, of Baltimore, Co-referee:

When we neglect the earlier publications which have appeared on this subject and which have chiefly referred to the histological details of the processes in the organs, the two most important publications are those of Gull and Sutton and of Thoma. Gull and Sutton describe, under the name of arterio-capillary fibrosis, a general disease, the chief lesions of which consist in the formation of hyaline or slightly striated connective tissue in the adventitia of the small arteries and capillaries. In the kidneys the process extends

from the adventitia of the vessels into the interstitial tissue, causing the parenchymatous elements to atrophy. There is also some formation of the same tissue in the intima of the vessels. Thoma, in a remarkable series of publications in Virchow's *Archiv*, in the last few years discusses the entire question of endarteritis and arterio-sclerosis, and endeavors to trace in the process the action of a common law. He starts out with the study of the lesions which take place in the aorta of the child after the closure of the umbilical arteries and the ductus Botalli. He finds that there is an endarteritis of the aorta limited to the portion between the ductus Botalli and the umbilical arteries. He has also studied the changes which take place in the arteries of an amputated stump, and he finds that whenever the vascular bed is too wide for the territory to be supplied, that there is an endarteritis set up which restores the calibre of the vessel to a normal relation. He divides arterio-sclerosis into three varieties, one the nodular endarteritis, another the diffused primary arterio-sclerosis, and the other the secondary arterio-sclerosis. In the first two of these there is a lesion of the media causing a dilatation, with a following formation of connective tissue which fills up the dilated portion and restores the artery to a normal calibre. In the nodular, only small areas of the vessel are affected, and in the diffused primary the entire aorta and larger arteries may be affected. The secondary arterio-sclerosis is due to dilatation of the aorta, which arises from an increase of blood-pressure due to peripheral resistance caused by changes in the minute arteries. It is this third variety of arterio-sclerosis in which we are most interested.

In the last two and a half years at the Johns Hopkins Hospital there have been forty-one cases of general arterio-sclerosis. These can be divided into two forms, the senile endarteritis and the diffused arterio-sclerosis. In the senile endarteritis there are changes in the aorta, which are chiefly degenerative and which are part and parcel of the senile changes in the body generally. The arteries are frequently converted into rigid calcareous tubes. There is no heart hypertrophy unless there are changes other than those in the arteries to account for it. In the fourteen cases of senile endarteritis which we have examined there was heart hypertrophy in seven cases. Of these, two cases were complicated with disease of the aortic valves and in five, the senile endarteritis was complicated with other changes to be described. The subjects of this are mostly men of advanced life. In the diffused arterio-sclerosis we have not been able to make the two divisions which Thoma has made into primary and secondary. The subjects of this are usually men in the prime of life, well nourished, muscular individuals. As a rule, there is no oedema; and when there is, it comes on in the last days of life and is due to chronic passive congestion arising from the dilated heart. The heart in many cases is enormously hypertrophied. In one case the heart weighed 850, and in another case 820 grammes. With the heart hypertrophy in the advanced cases there is also a great deal of dilatation leading to incompetence of the valves. The aorta and large arteries are thickened not only homogeneously, but there are scattered elevations over the surface and fissures in it. The arteries are also elongated, this being seen not only in the accentuation of normal curves but in the formation of curves where none exist. The kidneys and liver were more intimately studied

than any other organs, not only on account of the importance of the lesions in these, but on account of the facility which their tissues offer for the study of the smaller vessels. The kidneys were of normal size or slightly reduced. Frequently the changes were so slight that they would scarcely be noticed on a superficial macroscopic examination. The capsule in some cases stripped off easily, in others it adhered slightly and when stripped, small losses of substance were seen. In other cases there were deep depressions on the surface of the kidney, corresponding to more extensive losses of substance. On microscopic examination various degenerative changes were seen in the renal epithelium and there was a formation of fibrous tissue both in bands going down from the cortex and more diffusely over the entire organ. All of the small arteries were affected. The disease here consists chiefly in an enormous thickening of the intima, the thickening being due to the formation of a hyaline or slightly striated tissue containing relatively few cells, and various degenerative changes in the media and elastica. The muscular fibres of the media were atrophic, fatty, and frequently the entire media as such was gone, its place being supplied by a rather dense connective tissue. The glomeruli were also affected, the chief lesions being thickening and obliteration of the capillaries with the formation of connective tissue between them, and, coincident with the atrophy, an increase in the thickness of the capsule. The macroscopic appearance of the kidney may present little change but there is increased resistance of the tissue on cutting or tearing the organs.

The changes in the liver are but little marked to the naked eye. Here also there is an increased density and resistance to the tissue. The finger can be thrust into it with difficulty, and it is more difficult to break or tear the tissue. On microscopic examination the capillaries are little if at all dilated, the liver-cells are small and atrophic, and the capillary walls are greatly thickened. One of the most marked features is fatty degeneration of the stellate cells of Kupfer. The changes in the larger arteries and in the aorta are very similar to those in the smaller arteries. Here, also there are various degenerative lesions of the media and elastica with a thickening of the intima. In the brain and elsewhere there is evidence of diffused connective tissue formation leading to increased density. We do not think that it is necessary to assume, as Thoma has done, that this new formation of tissue in the intima is due entirely to a dilatation, but is due rather to the connective tissue formation which always follows a degeneration. The dilatation, it is probable, will also act in assisting this. As for the second variety of Thoma, it is not at all sure that increase of blood pressure in itself will lead to any dilatation and endarteritis of the arteries; on the contrary, we have examples enough in which, with an enormously hypertrophied heart, we have normal arteries. We would regard arterio-sclerosis as a general disease in which the primary lesions consist in fatty and various other degenerations of the media of all the arteries of the body, the changes in the tissue depending upon lack of nutrition, resulting from these arterial lesions and followed by diffused formation of connective tissue.

DR. WILLIAM M. ORD, of London, did not criticise the papers of Drs. Peabody and Councilman, which he characterized as most able and comprehensive; but he gave some of his own experience with certain forms of

arterial disease. . . . There is a question whether the changes in the arteries and capillaries are the result of renal disease or part of the cause of it, or are a part of a disease affecting the whole system, perhaps most characteristically seen in the kidneys on the one hand, and in the arteries on the other. For his part, long observation inclined him to think that it is not merely a disease of the arteries or kidneys, but a general disease affecting the whole system, and very closely associated with gout,—gout depending on injudicious feeding, to a large extent, in the way of both food and drink. He could recall at least twenty men, whom he had known in one of the suburbs of London, who ate heartily of meats, and washed them down with liberal libations of alcoholic beverages, but who never became drunk, who fell away in middle age with symptoms which began in more or less of a gouty fashion, and ended with distinct contracting granular kidney. Some years ago Dr. Ord asked the demonstrator of pathology at St. Thomas's Hospital, London, to examine the great-toe joints in a series of people, aged between forty and sixty, with regard to the presence in them of a deposit of urate of soda. In about 130 cases taken hap-hazard, deposit was found in seventeen cases. Of these seventeen, twelve had unmistakable contracting granular kidney, often very pronounced; and in the remaining five there were in all changes in the kidney of an allied nature. Not always was there only contracting granular kidney, but composite changes in which it was clear that arterial degeneration took a considerable part.

Referring to a case cited by Dr. Peabody, of a boy dying of cerebral hemorrhage, Dr. Ord said that as far as he was aware we do not get cerebral hemorrhage of large bulk in the young without aneurism, either milinary or larger. A case had come under his observation of a boy dying from cerebral hemorrhage. His brain was twice examined by others for aneurism, with negative results. Dr. Ord was satisfied that an aneurism must exist, and a third search revealed an aneurism, about the size of a pea, communicating by a slit-shaped orifice with the cyst containing the blood clot. Both with regard to a great deal of cerebral and pulmonary hemorrhage, we must refer still more and more to aneurism as a source of the bleeding.

Dr. W. T. GAIRDNER, of Glasgow, speaking on the subject of the relation of arterio-sclerosis to aneurism, thought that forces of a mechanical kind, acting upon the arterial coats from within, give the first impulse to local dilations and thus tend to the production of aneurism. Dissecting aneurism has in all probability some relation to strain of the inner coat of the artery; the peculiarity of dissecting aneurism being that the inner coat becomes severed and the blood is admitted to free communication with the middle coat, and instead of forming a pouching aneurism it dissects the fibres of the middle coat. A case was described of a young and athletic negro, who leaped down a distance of fifteen feet, receiving a shock which soon brought his life to a close. Examination showed a tear of half an inch or so in the inner coat of the aorta from which the blood had started a separation of the fibres of the middle coat to an inch or two, then there was a new rupture of the outer coat opening into the pericardium at a point two or three inches from the point of the internal rupture. This case illustrates a dissecting aneurism in the very act of its production in an artery not visibly diseased. If a strictly healthy ar-

tery torn in this way under strain may lead to dissecting aneurism, it seems likely that in arteries which have not undergone much degenerative disease, but in which the inner coat is brittle or gets accidentally ruptured, the result of strain may be, in certain cases, a dissecting aneurism; and if there is much softening of the middle coat and the strain is not such as to lead to a positive rent, the same kind of strain, which produced in the first instance rupture of the vessel, might probably result in a bulging of the middle and inner coats, and that bulging once produced might lead to agglutination of these coats so as to protect them against the dissecting process, but, on the other hand, to expose them still more to irregular dilatation, and that, gradually, by the force of the blood, such dilatation would become sacculated and enlarge into an aneurism.

Dr. Gairdner's pathological experience had not prepared him for the apparently precise statement of Dr. Peabody, that the period of degeneration, during which the liability to aneurismal protrusion is likely to be established for the first time, extends over about a year. But it may well be so, for it is a matter of daily experience that in the very advanced stages of arterio-sclerosis, when the greater arteries are not only degenerated throughout, but infiltrated with calcareous matter, aneurisms are relatively rare. It may therefore be taken as probable that atheromatous infiltrations pass in this way toward a kind of healing,—a healing which is not only incomplete but is fraught with new kinds of dangers to life.

To the statement of Dr. Peabody, that, in attacks of angina pectoris, there is a difference in the radial pulses, Dr. Gairdner took exception; for, as far as his reading and personal knowledge of the subject went, there was no such difference, unless the angina-like symptoms depend, as they may do, upon aneurism.

Referring to Dr. Ord's experience with gout, Dr. Gairdner said that the experience of London is like the experience of no other place in the world in regard to gout. In Scotland, there is not the same form of gout as in London, although gout is doubtless increasing there at the present time, due to the development of habits of self-indulgence in connection with indolence.

#### INTESTINAL PERFORATION IN TYPHOID FEVER,

by Dr. REGINALD H. FITZ, of Boston.<sup>2</sup>

This complication is found in about one per cent. of all cases of typhoid fever, and is the cause of death in something more than six per cent. of the fatal cases. It rarely occurs in children, and is twice as frequent in man as in woman. It is present in the small intestine in more than four-fifths of the cases, and usually proves fatal during the first week after its occurrence. It takes place in mild or severe cases, and its symptoms may be absent or latent, gradual or severe.

Differences of opinion concerning its prognosis have existed for many years, and are based upon a lack of agreement as to the value of the symptoms. Though these are often called characteristic they give evidence only of a peritonitis general or circumscribed. This may, in typhoid fever, result from a variety of causes, and fatal perforation may occur without any symptoms suggesting its presence.

Most cases of recovery from symptoms of perforation of the bowel in typhoid fever, are those in which an attack of appendicitis is closest simulated, while

<sup>2</sup> See page 336 of the Journal.

the great majority of the fatal cases are those in which other parts of the bowel than the appendix are perforated. It is probable that the appendix is more often inflamed and perforated in typhoid fever than has, hitherto, been suspected.

The prognosis of apparent perforation of the bowel, in typhoid fever, is to be regarded as the more favorable the more closely the symptoms and their course resemble those of an appendicitis.

In the treatment of this complication early laparotomy is reported to have been tried in ten cases, with but one successful result; while of twenty-seven cases of circumscribed peritonitis in typhoid fever, largely attributed to intestinal perforation, three recovered after incision, seventeen after resolution, and nine after the spontaneous discharge of pus.

It is recommended that immediate laparotomy be employed for the relief of suspected intestinal perforations in typhoid fever only in the milder cases of this disease. In all others evidence of a circumscribed peritonitis should be awaited, and may be expected in the course of a few days. Surgical relief of this condition should then be urged as soon as the patient's strength will warrant.

DR. DaCOSTA thought the paper of Dr. Fitz was of the thorough and lucid character which we always associate with the name of its author. With reference to the point made of early perforation and an operation for its relief, Dr. DaCOSTA related his own experience. One case was extremely valuable because it was operated upon within four or five hours after the perforation. The patient, a young man of nineteen, had typhoid of rather severe type. The fever terminated in the fourth week, and everything was supposed to be in complete convalescence. Ten days after this the patient was seized with violent pain in the right iliac fossa, and soon signs of collapse came on. The family physician sent for Dr. DaCOSTA, but even before his arrival an operation had been determined upon. An eminent surgeon, Dr. Martin, performed the operation. The result was worse than negative. He seemed to rally for a little time, did well apparently thirty-six hours, and then died. In a second case the operation was performed about thirty-six hours after the perforation, with like results. The intestinal lesions were found to be several inches above the ileo-cæcal valve. Dr. DaCOSTA would never sanction an operation in perforation unless a causal appendicitis could clearly be made out, or for the relief of a patient from a peritonitis.

ON THE RELATION OF DRINKING-WATER TO DISEASE,  
by DR. HENRY P. WALCOTT, of Cambridge, Mass.

The vast literature upon the subject of drinking-water and its influence upon human health contains but little that is of real value to the physician, in helping him to cure or prevent disease.

Chemical analysis has failed to distinctly indicate the waters which may produce disease; for of two waters, one capable of producing serious disease and the other not, the first may be found to contain less of suspicious substances than the second. Chemical examinations made when epidemics prevailed revealed undoubted pollutions; but, so far as chemistry was relied upon as a proof, the pollutions were often no greater during an epidemic of infectious diseases than they had been before it, and no less than they would be when the epidemic was past.

Improvements in the methods of determining both the kinds and the number of the minutest forms of organic life, and the proved connection of some of these forms with infectious diseases, have given to us more satisfactory means for the proof of the harmfulness of certain waters than chemical analysis has hitherto afforded.

There are many ways in which a water may produce disturbances in the human system. The human parasites which are known to occur in surface waters are numerous, and may enter the body fully developed or in the form of ova. They are easily found in the water by the use of the microscope, and can be readily removed by filtration or destroyed by the application of sufficient heat. Again, waters may contain substances which, either by quality, or by mere quantity only, disturb the system. The well-known action of some of the mineral contents of natural water may be cited. Bacteria found in water are for the most part harmless when taken into the human stomach, but there are a limited number of disease-producing bacteria associated with the harmless varieties, which have come from the excreta of the sick, which have gained access to bodies of water used as sources of supply. In our present lack of accurate knowledge, we may also assume that certain bacteria, which are not in the line of descent from those which have ever been present in the diseased human body, may, upon gaining entrance to it, become a cause of disease. As the senses of sight, smell, and taste offer us no protection against the waters that contain any of the now-known disease-producing bacteria, we must seek for safety the waters which are known to be unpolluted by sewage, or, if this be impracticable, waters which, though sometimes polluted, have been rendered harmless. Methods for the biological examination of waters have not yet been devised that are practically available for the purpose of protection.

As an instance which goes to show the connection of an infectious disease with the domestic use of river-water, the experience of Lowell and Lawrence, Mass., with typhoid fever was cited. Lawrence and Lowell are both situated upon, and derive their water-supply from the Merrimac River. The in-take of the Lawrence water-works is nine miles below Lowell. The Merrimac has always been regarded as a marked instance of the capacity of a large body of water moving rapidly to purify itself. There is nothing in the appearance and taste of the water to deter a community from its use, nor does the chemical analysis indicate a water too polluted for drinking. The average death-rate from typhoid fever, of all the cities of Massachusetts, for twelve years, from 1878-89, was 4.62 per 10,000; for the same period in Lowell, the rate was 7.63, and in Lawrence 8.33 per 10,000. The death-rates of Lowell and Lawrence from typhoid do not vary essentially from those of the State, as a whole, up to the month of September. From this month on, a condition of things exists in the two cities distinct from what is observed elsewhere in the State; that is to say, the deaths from typhoid fever continue to increase in number in Lowell until December, and in Lawrence till a still later date, whereas in the rest of the State the disease begins to decline in November. We find such a condition of things to exist as we should expect to find if a disease capable of being transmitted by the infected excreta of those sick with it had prevailed during the late summer and early

autumn, at some point on the river above Lowell. The infected discharges of the sick in Lowell would, with the sewage of the city, enter the river nine miles lower down, and would be taken into the water-supply of Lawrence, causing there a later outbreak of the same disease that had prevailed in Lowell. It is suggestive that the city of Haverhill, situated on the Merrimac nine miles below Lawrence, but not deriving its water-supply from this river, had a typhoid fever death-rate, in 1889, of only 3.33 per 10,000.

In the past year Lowell and Lawrence experienced an epidemic of typhoid fever of great severity. An apparently successful attempt was made to prove the existence of cases of typhoid fever at points on the river above Lowell, and to show that the discharges from the bowels of the sick had found immediate entrance to the river. In the months of August and September, several well-defined cases of the disease had occurred in people living along the course of Stony Brook, an affluent of the Merrimac, entering the river at a point about two and one half miles above the in-take of the Lowell water-works. Some of the sick, in the early stages of the disease, had made use of the privies which overhang the brook.

The temporal connection of these cases was such that, with the allowance of two weeks for the time occupied by the incubation and early stages of the disease up to the time of taking to bed, we find an apparently direct relation to the serious increase of the disease in Lowell in the latter part of October, 1890. The amount of infective matter did not at this time appear to be sufficient to pollute the river, to the same serious extent, at the in-take of the Lawrence water-works nine miles below Lowell. With the increase of the disease in Lowell there came the growing serious pollution of the river, and the people of Lawrence began, in turn, to suffer.

Dr. Walcott quoted many interesting facts about the water-supplies of the State of Massachusetts which have been ascertained as the results of the thorough physical, chemical and biological examinations being conducted under the supervision of the Massachusetts State Board of Health, and which will appear in the reports of the board.

#### PATHOLOGY OF PERNICIOUS ANEMIA,

by Drs. J. P. Crozer Griffith, and Charles W. Burr, of Philadelphia, Pa.

The subject of the various affections constituting forms of anemia is very obscure, but some system of classification is necessary for purposes of study. We offer a tabular scheme, according to which anemia is divided into the non cytogenic and the cytogenic forms. The second division contains such forms of anemia as chlorosis, leukemia and lymphatic anemia. The first division contains, among other subdivisions, the hemolytic varieties; and first among these stands pernicious anemia.

A number of cases have been published which would seem to show that no sharp lines of demarcation exist between many of the various forms of anemia. Among these are instances of apparent change of lymphatic anemia into leukemia, chlorosis and leukemia into pernicious anemia, etc. Yet there is, we think, good reason to believe that at least many varieties of anemia are totally distinct — certainly that chlorosis is to be sharply separated from pernicious anemia.

Various theories have been held regarding the pa-

thology of pernicious anemia. Apart from some which have found no general acceptance, the belief that it is a cytogenic disorder has been by far the most widely accepted theory. This was based on the hyperplastic alteration in the marrow of the long bones seen in this disorder. Later, however, doubts began to arise regarding the truth of this view, inasmuch as the same alteration was at times found in anemias of other forms, and could be produced in animals by bleeding them. Authorities began to regard the marrow-change in pernicious anemia as secondary simply. The same remark applies to the alteration in the shape of the red blood corpuscles. A second view, held by several, is that excessive hemolysis occurs in pernicious anemia, but that this is due to an imperfect cytogenesis, which causes the corpuscles to break down very readily. A third view is that brought into prominence by Hunter: that pernicious anemia is a hemolytic disorder, entirely independent of any defect in cytogenesis. This latter theory has been corroborated by later observers, and is, moreover, in accord with the earlier researches of Quincke, Peters and others. Hunter based his conclusions on the great increase and characteristic arrangement of an iron-holding pigment in the liver in pernicious anemia; on the character of the urine, indicating excessive blood-destruction; and on the fact that by the administration to animals of a certain hemolytic agent (toluyldiamine), the deposition of iron in the liver could be produced.

We have examined the liver in three cases of pernicious anemia. The sections were treated with a solution of potassium ferrocyanide, and then with a dilute solution of hydrochloric acid. The Prussian blue reaction was produced in the granular matter in the liver, the remains of the degenerated blood-cells. A very great increase in the amount of this iron pigment was visible in all these cases. The dark-blue granular matter was deposited abundantly in the hepatic cells of the outer and middle zones; the cells of the inner zone of the lobules containing but little or none. A yellowish pigment, unaffected by the reagents, was present to some extent in the cells in the neighborhood of the central vein.

As check observations, we have examined a large number of livers from different disorders. In none of these was there iron present in an amount at all comparable with that seen in pernicious anemia. In most instances iron was entirely or nearly absent. To a few of these cases some brief remarks must be devoted.

A case of fibrous cancer of the liver, stained with carmine, exhibited large yellowish patches irregularly situated, partly in the cells and partly in the fibrous tissue. Treated with the ferrocyanide, these patches became blue. On the other hand, a case of emphysema and dilated heart exhibited considerable yellow pigment in the liver, which did not react to the ferrie test. Still another case, one of pernicious malaria, exhibited much black pigment in the liver, and this did not react with the ferrocyanide.

These cases, as well as those of pernicious anemia, prove that there are various sorts of pigment in the liver, some of which give the reactions of iron and others not.

A case of infectious hemoglobinemia in the newly-born exhibited no iron in the liver, and only a slight blue tingeing of the tubules of the kidney, but no actual deposit of pigment there. In one of the cases

of pernicious anæmia a decided deposit of granular blue pigment was present in the cells of the convoluted tubules. It therefore appears, that in systemic hæmoglobinæmia, as illustrated by pernicious malaria and infectious hæmoglobinæmia, iron is not deposited in the hepatic or renal cells, while in portal hæmoglobinæmia this deposition does take place. The reason for the difference does not appear clear.

The liver from a case of leukaemia and that from one of lymphatic anæmia exhibited no noteworthy increase of iron. There was, therefore, no analogy in this respect between these two cytogenic anæmias and pernicious anæmia.

The liver was examined in several cases of Bright's disease and of phthisis, and no iron found. It was also examined with a similar result in a case of cancer that exhibited great anæmia and cachexia during life.

In conclusion, we feel justified in accepting the theory, that in pernicious anæmia there occurs a deposition of iron in the liver unlike that seen in any other disease; and that, as a deduction from this and other facts, pernicious anæmia is a form of hæmolytic, a non-cytogenic anæmia. In a broad sense, the disease may be said not to be a unity, since different poisons might produce the same destruction of blood. Toluylendiamine, given by Hunter to animals, produced the same alteration in the liver. Pyrodine has rapidly brought about excessive anæmia in man through its hæmolytic action. The instances of what seemed to be pernicious anæmia due to bothriocéphalus latus, to atrophy of the gastric mucous membrane, and to decomposition of food in the stomach (case of Meyer), were probably the result of absorption of some hæmolytic poison. There is, however, no reason on account of this to consider pernicious anæmia as not an entity but as simply a symptomatic condition, because these affections may exist without the symptoms of the blood disorder. It is rather a distinct and superadded disease, which may arise whenever some certain poison is present and is absorbed, and which may rarely complicate any other affection.

As already stated, no absolute objection can be made against refusing to pernicious anæmia the title of an independent disease on the ground that more than one toxic agent may cause symptoms very similar to it. Besides certain ptomaines, it is probable that pyrodin and certain other antipyretics and other drugs capable of destroying blood may produce the characteristic symptoms. It seems better, however, to regard all these cases, including the anæmia seen in atrophy of the gastric mucous membrane and accompanying bothriocéphalus latus, as other and different forms of hæmolytic anæmia. It would then be a just conclusion to regard pernicious anæmia, in the ordinary sense of the term, as a truly independent affection, which may be defined as an extreme and increasing anæmia, without marked loss of flesh, not directly secondary to any anatomical lesion or the presence of any parasite, but due, as Hunter suggests, to the entrance into the portal circulation from the intestines of some certain hæmolytic agent whose origin is unknown, but which is probably of the nature of a ptomaine, perhaps produced by a micro-organism.

ON CHANGES IN THE RED BLOOD CORPUSCLES IN THE PERNICIOUS ANÆMIA OF TEXAS CATTLE FEVER,

by DR. THEOBALD SMITH, of Washington.

When a series of preparations of blood from cases

of progressive anæmia in this disease are fixed according to Ehrlich's method, stained in alkaline methylene blue, and decolorized for one or two seconds in a three-tenths to five-tenths per cent. solution of acetic acid, certain peculiar conditions of the corpuscles may be noted. When the number has fallen slightly below three million, a small percentage appear with a variable number of stained particles disseminated uniformly through the corpuscle. In some cells these particles are relatively large, many attain a diameter of 0.5  $\mu$ . and then appear strikingly like micrococci, if it were not for a certain variability in size. Each corpuscle may contain from five to twenty or more of these bodies. To those who for the first time examine a stained film of such blood, they are quite puzzling. In the more crowded areas of the film, groups of coccus like bodies appear everywhere, each group representing the disc of some enlarged corpuscle, the outlines of which are, as a rule, not distinct in such situations. As the number of cells continues to fall, corpuscles appear which are beset with an increasing number of stained particles, diminishing in size until forms appear, the disc of which seems covered with a precipitate of exceedingly minute stained points. Not all the particles with recognizable form are round, coccus-like, but some are angular and some appear like very short rods. As a rule, the smallest particles are associated with the more advanced stages of anæmia, although cells with the granules of various sizes are found together. When the number of corpuscles has descended to between one and a half and two millions, a still farther modification appears. Many of the large corpuscles now retain a uniform and pronounced bluish color after staining. Such corpuscles are usually somewhat folded owing to their thinness. The edges are not sharply defined, and within the disc is usually a paler circular or elongated spot from 2.5 to 3  $\mu$ . in diameter. The stain is not resolved into points by high powers (1,500). Curiously enough, corpuscles containing stained granules have not been detected in preparations from the parenchyma of spleen, liver and kidneys. They are evidently confined to the circulating blood. Diffusely stained cells are not so restricted, but may be observed in the organs as well.

In the blood containing from one to two million corpuscles, nucleated red corpuscles or hæmatoblasts are present. They increase in number as the whole number of corpuscles diminish. Thus in blood containing two millions, they are detected with some difficulty. When the number has fallen to one million, about five per cent. are present. In several instances opportunity was afforded of observing the distribution of hæmatoblasts. In such cases they are equally abundant in the circulating blood, in the spleen, the liver and the kidneys. The spleen thus did not appear to have undertaken any blood-forming functions.

The order in which these different kinds of corpuscles appear in the circulation, as well as the particular stage during which each kind makes its appearance, is, as might be expected, not always as described above, although the description given applies to the great majority of cases examined. In those animals in which the destruction goes on very rapidly, fully two thirds of all corpuscles may have been destroyed before any of the modifications appear, and in most acute fatal cases death ensues before they are observed at all. It is only in the more chronic milder cases that these modifications are best studied. Their disap-

pearance when recovery begins is in the inverse order of their appearance and goes on quite rapidly.

That these morphological variations are due to the anæmia and not to any other cause, may be demonstrated by practising venesection on healthy animals. They were called forth both in a cow and in a lamb, by artificially reducing the number of red corpuscles by blood-letting.

The paper further discusses the nature of these modified corpuscles, and Dr. Smith adopts the theory of their embryonic or transitional character. The observations of Erb, Lowit, Howell, Ehrlich, and Gabritschewsky are briefly referred to. The two last mentioned authors seem to have observed the same modifications in human-blood corpuscles. While Ehrlich regarded them as undergoing a coagulation-necrosis, Gabritschewsky interpreted them as corpuscles whose development had been arrested.

In conclusion, attention is called to the clinical value of recognizing immature corpuscles in the circulation.

Dr. WELCH: Dr. Smith's paper illustrates the unity of medicine. As Virchow many years ago said, the diseases of animals and those of man are of equal scientific interest, the only difference being in the dignity of the subject of the disease.

Dr. Smith's descriptions of changes in the red-blood corpuscles in Texas cattle fever are of especial interest, as similar changes occur in certain forms of anæmia in human beings. His interpretation of these changes as all phases in one process, is possibly open to question, at least it is well to consider whether there may not be another interpretation. I have been in the habit of regarding the red corpuscles which stain diffusely—the forms first described by Ehrlich—as representing one form, not of degenerating but of developing corpuscles; the form with a small number of deeply stained, often irregular particles as a red corpuscle containing nuclear fragments; and the small regular granulations, scattered uniformly in large number through the corpuscle, as specific granulations in Altmann's sense. Dr. Smith's view that all of these forms belong together, and are transitional one to another, is interesting. He may have found in the blood of cattle affected with Texas fever, an object which will solve several important problems in the physiology and pathology of the blood.

(To be continued.)

#### AMERICAN LARYNGOLOGICAL ASSOCIATION.

The Thirtieth Annual Meeting of this Association was held at Washington, D. C., as a part of the Second Triennial Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons, September 22d to 24th inclusive.

##### THE ANNUAL ADDRESS,

delivered by the President, Dr. WM. C. GLASGOW, briefly reviewed the development of laryngology since the Association had been organized, and congratulated the members upon the many valuable contributions to be found in its proceedings, and upon the growing interest in the progress of this special department of medical science now shown in the general profession. The death of Dr. Egbert Carroll Morgan, of Washington, ex-President of this Association, and also of Homer A. Johnson, of Chicago, were noted, and appropriate action taken.

The Association increased its limit of membership from fifty to seventy-five, and elected Dr. J. H. Bryan, of Washington, a fellow.

The library of the Association was, on recommendation of the Council, directed to be deposited in the National Medical Library of the Surgeon-General's office, Washington.

The officers for the year 1891-92 were chosen as follows: President, Dr. S. W. Langmaid, of Boston; first Vice-president, Dr. Morris J. Asch, of New York; second Vice-president, Dr. S. Johnston, of Baltimore; Secretary and Treasurer, Dr. Chas. H. Knight, of New York; Librarian, Dr. Thos. H. French, of Brooklyn; Member of Council, Dr. Wm. C. Glasgow, of St. Louis.

Boston was selected as the next place of meeting. The date is to be named by the Council.

The annual dinner of the Association at the Hotel Arno, September 23d in the evening, was a social feature which was much enjoyed by the fellows and invited guests, although the unusual warmth of the weather was not conducive to extensive gastronomic effort.

##### A CASE OF FOREIGN BODY IN THE TRACHEA,

was reported by the President, Dr. GLASGOW.

A toy balloon had been inhaled by a colored child, about eight years of age, two hours before she was brought to the polyclinic; nothing was revealed by laryngoscopic examination, but attacks of aphonia and dyspnoea required the performance of tracheotomy. On the fifth day, the rubber balloon was found at the bottom of the tube and withdrawn, and subsequently the wooden whistle was pushed through the larynx and removed by the mouth. The child recovered. The inability to detect the foreign body by laryngoscopy was attributed to the wooden portion being enveloped in the rubber, which was so nearly the color of the mucous membrane that it could not be distinguished from it. There was only partial obstruction to respiration, except when the air got under the balloon and lifted it up into the trachea, when the attack subsided it fell back into the left bronchus, and the attack ceased.

##### A CASE OF THYROTOMY IN A CHILD EIGHTEEN MONTHS OLD,

was reported by Dr. CLINTON WAGNER, of New York.

The patient, from exposure and neglect, had suffered for several months with chronic laryngitis with persistent hoarseness. It subsequently developed spasmodic attacks of dyspnoea for which Dr. Wagner performed tracheotomy. Two weeks later he did a thyrotomy and removed a small papilloma from the left vocal band, near its posterior extremity. The patient immediately was relieved of its symptoms and made a good recovery after the operation, but perished several months later from the gripe, which was then prevailing. The reporter considered the case a success and wished to add it to three cases he had previously published. He had performed the operation ten times; six were fatal, though death was not caused directly by the operation. He said that he approved of thyrotomy for the removal of laryngeal obstruction from foreign body or benign growth, but considered it of doubtful propriety in malignant disease, except as a palliative where the obstruction is too great, or in



those cases where it is possible to entirely remove the diseased portion. In tuberculosis of the larynx, he pronounced it unjustifiable except as a palliative in great emergency.

Dr. MULLALL advocated the removal of papillomata from the vocal chords by the use of the index finger-nail, and referred to several cases treated in this way.

The use of anesthetics was discussed, and generally discontinued in laryngeal obstruction.

Dr. WAGNER declared that, in children under three years of age, removal of papillomata by the mouth is impracticable and thyrotony the only resource.

#### THE TONSIL IN HEALTH AND DISEASE,

was the subject of Dr. HARRISON ALLEN's communication.

He reviewed the structure of the tonsils, and showed that the openings usually called follicles are channels or crypts from which diverticula extend; these are lined with mucous membrane, in which are closed follicles, analogous to the agminated glands of the small intestine. In treating tonsil abscess, he preferred a small incision with subsequent antiseptic applications and free drainage. In obstruction of the crypts, he advocated careful opening and expression of contents followed by astringent injections. He strongly objected to amputation, or transverse section of the tonsils, on account of their complex structure. Experience had shown him that cases of enlarged tonsils are usually accompanied by disease in the nasopharynx, and, if the hypertrophied adenoid tissue in this situation be removed or properly treated, the enlargement of the tonsils disappears.

Dr. WRIGHT had found the reverse to be true, that if the enlarged tonsils are reduced in size, the adenoid growths in the nasopharynx get well. He thought that the enlarged tonsils dam up the secretions and thus lead to pharyngeal disease.

#### THE TROUBLESOME SYMPTOMS CAUSED BY ENLARGEMENT OF THE EPIGLOTTIS AND THE ADVISABILITY OF REDUCING THE SIZE OF THE CARTILAGE BY OPERATIVE MEASURES,

was the title of a paper by Dr. C. C. RICE, of New York.

He recognized an actual and permanent increase of size in the cartilage of the epiglottis, it might be congenital or the result of disease, or abuse of tobacco, alcohol, or from local injuries. Enlargement of the lingual tonsil is an active cause. The symptoms are constant tickling or fulness in the throat, pain, cough, etc. He advocated the removal of the excess of tissue by scissors or cutting forceps. In doing the operation, he makes a preliminary application of cocaine to the throat and epiglottis before administering chloroform. He claims special advantages in this operation, for this combination of local and general anesthesia.

The appointed discussion on

#### THE RESULT OF TREATMENT OF THE UPPER AIR-PASSAGES IN PRODUCING PERMANENT RELIEF IN ASTHMA

was opened by Dr. F. H. BOSWORTH, of New York, and generally participated in. The opinion was expressed by the respondent that, while all cases of nasal disorder do not have asthma, in a certain proportion of such cases this relation exists and most of these are

benefited or even cured of asthma by restoring the integrity of the air-passages. He recognized three factors in every case of asthma: (1) a peculiar, nervous state or susceptibility; (2) an external, exciting cause; and (3) a local point of exalted sensitiveness, which is frequently found in the nose. Since his last communication he had seen 85 cases, of which 42 were cured and remained free from the attacks for a year after receiving local treatment, 32 were improved, two were not benefited, and in the remainder no report could be obtained.

#### NASAL PAPILLOMATA,

was the title of a communication by JONATHAN WRIGHT, of Brooklyn, in which a review was given of the literature of the subject and of the microscopic examinations made. It was shown that Hoffmann and others who consider the disorder a common one had based their writings upon inexact diagnosis. The lecturer had found the condition very rare, and occurring, as a rule, on the septum at the muco-cutaneous junction. He advocated the abandonment of the term papilloma and suggested "papillomatous fibroma" as a better designation. It should not be mistaken for masses of glandular hyperplasia occurring in the course of chronic rhinitis, and appearing especially upon the lower turbinated bone.

#### THE STUDY OF A CASE OF NASAL TUBERCULOSIS,

was the title of a very interesting report of a monkey with catarrhal discharge from the nasal passages, in which numerous tubercle bacilli were found. Under treatment, chlorine-water locally, and good care, the patient improved, the discharge was reduced, and the bacilli became very few. The monkey was subsequently killed and no tubercular lesions found in the lungs or other viscera, and no local signs in the upper air-tracts could be discovered. It was regarded as a case of local tuberculosis, the seat of bacterial growth being in some fold of mucous membrane, which furnished a suitable culture-ground.

#### CYST OF THE MIDDLE TURBINATED BONE.

A case of this kind was reported by Dr. C. H. KNIGHT, with diagrams and specimen. The cyst has a thin bony wall, and is only seen at the end of the middle turbinated bone, and may occlude the nostril. These cases are not very rare; none of those he had seen were under twenty years of age. The theory of formation of these cysts that the lecturer preferred, was not that which attributes them to rarefying osteitis, but that which regards them as originally a projection of the edge of the turbinated bone, that grows and curls over upon itself until it meets the base where it unites with the bone, thus forming a cyst lined with epithelium. It subsequently grows in bulk, and the secretions may be mucoid or muco-purulent.

#### VARIOUS FORMS OF DISEASE OF THE ETHMOID CELLS,

was the subject of a systematic paper by F. H. BOSWORTH of New York. During last year he had seen 27 cases of disease affecting the ethmoid cells. He proposed a clinical division of these cases, into five varieties, as follows: (1) Extra cellular myxomatous degeneration, without purulent discharge; (2) extra-cellular myxomatous degeneration, with purulent discharge; (3) purulent ethmoiditis, with nasal polypi (often with antral disease); (4) intra-cellular, myx-

omatous degeneration, without purulent discharge; (5) intra-cellular, myxomatous degeneration, with polyp and purulent discharge.

The lecturer did not like the term of necrosing ethmoiditis, as used by Woakes, and considered it a hobby. In treatment he advised careful search for the site of disease and removal of the affected area with the curette or probe. In the general discussion which followed, the points made by the lecturer were appreciated and approved.

#### THE SYMPTOMS AND PATHOLOGICAL CHANGES IN THE UPPER AIR-PASSAGES IN INFLUENZA.

The appointed discussion on this subject was opened in masterly style by DR. J. SOLIS COHEN. The principal changes noted were a lymphoid infiltration of the soft tissues, with its consequences, such as edema, etc. The disease affects both the lymph-tracts and blood-vessels. He noted one interesting case of an old gentleman with epithelioma of the palate, in which the malignant disease sloughed out and a perfect cure resulted, after an attack of grippé; and another case in which improvement resulted in tuberculosis of the larynx, occurring in an old lady. The influence of an intercurrent acute infection like influenza or erysipelas upon the course of malignant disease or tuberculosis is worthy of study.

#### USEFUL DEDUCTIONS DERIVED FROM THE STUDY OF A CASE OF CICATRICIAL CONTRACTION OF THE LARYNX POSSESSING UNUSUAL CLINICAL FEATURES, WITH EXHIBITION OF SPECIMEN,

was the title of a paper read by DR. W. C. JARVIS, of New York. It was the result of extensive syphilitic ulceration, and nearly occluded the upper portion of the larynx. The patient had frequent attacks of dyspnoea, but refused tracheotomy, and perished of suffocation.

DR. MORRIS J. ASCH, of New York, read a report of a

#### CASE OF INTRINSIC EPITHELIOMA OF THE LARYNX,

in which, after a preliminary tracheotomy, the diseased portion was extirpated. The patient subsequently died with la grippé.

#### THE LARYNGO-TRACHEAL NEOPLASMS OF TUBERCULOSIS,

was the subject of a communication by DR. JOHN N. MACKENZIE, of Baltimore.

THE RADICAL TREATMENT OF NASAL MYXOMATA, was advocated in a paper by W. E. CASSELBERRY, of Chicago. He advised removal of the base of the growth, including bone, and the use of the galvanocautery to prevent recurrence. Too great interference was deprecated.

#### THE SURGICAL TREATMENT OF TUBERCULAR LARYNGITIS,

by DR. BRYSON DELAVAN, of New York, was read by title.

#### THE RELATION OF DISTURBANCES OF THE MUCOUS MEMBRANE OF THE UPPER AIR-PASSAGES TO CONSTITUTIONAL CONDITIONS.

The concluding discussion on this subject was opened by DR. BARTLEY ROBINSON; and a spirited and interesting debate followed.

## THE BOSTON Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, OCTOBER 22, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.*

*All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.*

*Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

#### VIRCHOW'S SEVENTIETH BIRTHDAY.

PERHAPS in no profession or occupation at the present day, except in medicine, does there exist any one man so pre-eminent that its followers, each and all, would delight in recognizing him as the Master. The physicians throughout the civilized world universally acknowledge that to Rudolf Virchow belongs this title. During the past week two hemispheres have joined in thought, word and deed in celebrating his praise. There seems to have been scarcely any limit to the honors which have been showered upon him in grateful recognition of his efforts for the benefit of humanity. It is especially fitting that the President and medical professors of the Johns Hopkins University, the centre of scientific medicine in this country, should have held a memorial meeting in his honor, and it is with pleasure and thorough sympathy that we place Professor Osler's address before our readers.

Twenty years ago Virchow seemed to us as old as to-day, and to-day he seems as young as twenty years ago. He is certainly one of those exceptionally gifted mortals who, like the gods of old, is always in his prime. We forget, for the moment, that his greatest and most incisive contributions to medical progress were made before he was fifty years old. What he then accomplished was so thorough and so suggestive that it seems almost as if nothing had since been done except to confirm and extend what he then discovered.

Thirty years ago he gave us the cellular pathology, and although bacteriology has since budded and blossomed and became fruitful without his direct aid, its further progress is becoming more and more dependent upon the study of the cells whose importance he so thoroughly realized and whose changes he so keenly followed. He has been, and is, the director and controller of medical progress. Then, by his untiring industry and genius for generalization; now, by his example, incitement and critical wisdom.

How many sided is this great man, appears in Professor Osler's remarks. He has undertaken nothing which has not profited from his labors. A citizen

of whom Berlin is proud, a patriot to whom Germany is much indebted, a physician and man of science whose country is an appreciative world.

What more striking illustration of the fickleness of fortune and the irony of fate than Virchow and Bismarck on the 13th of October, 1891. The former laden, almost overwhelmed, with the gratitude of the world, the latter deprived of honors, his existence barely recognized by the country he unified. The memory of the one will live without blot or blemish, that of the other, though perhaps equally lasting, may be found seamed and scarred by the wounds and blows he inflicted, which posterity may find to have been largely unnecessary.

#### THE INCREASING IMPORTANCE OF BACTERIOLOGY IN ITS RELATION TO INTERNAL PATHOLOGY.

A PERSON ignorant of the progress which is being made in medicine might obtain a fairly good idea of the growing importance of bacteriology in internal pathology by contrasting standard works published twenty years ago with treatises of to-day. We have, for instance, before us editions of the following textbooks bearing date 1871: Niemeyer's "Text-Book of Practical Medicine," Wagner's "General Pathology," Jaccoud's "Traité de Pathologie Interne." In these works one might look in vain for any special chapter devoted to bacteriology, or for any adequate recognition of the relation thereof to etiology. Bacteriology was then only in its embryonic stage. Contrast this with the importance now assigned to this subject in standard treatises. The last edition of Hallepeau's "General Pathology," a book of 840 pages, published in 1890, devotes 200 pages under the head of Etiology, to "Animal and Vegetable Parasites," of which the larger part is concerned with "Infectious Bacteria." And now comes the first volume of the very latest "Treatise on Medicine," published under the direction of Charcot, Bouchard and Bressand.<sup>1</sup> This large book of a thousand pages begins with a long introduction by Charcot (Part I). "On General Infectious Pathology"; two hundred and forty pages are devoted to this one etiological subject, and may be regarded as quite a complete treatise on microbiology, in which the principal acquisitions of the last decade or two are grouped in a striking manner. We cannot forbear calling particular attention to the masterly manner in which the following topics are treated in successive chapters: "Microbial Associations—Mixed, Secondary Infections"; "The Microbial Secretions from the Point of View of their Physiological Actions"; "On Immunity"; "On Vaccines."

The advances of the past seventeen years will be recognized when this introduction is contrasted with that of Liebermeister, in the first volume of Zeimssen's Cyclopædia. The latter introduction comprises only thirty-two pages; and while containing much that time

has sanctioned and confirmed, the general classification of Liebermeister has proved to be inadequate, and has been abandoned. The word *miasm*, for example, has been found to comprehend the most diverse morbid agents: the hæmatozoa of marsh-poison, the deleterious gases engendered by saprophyte bacteria in cesspools and privies, and the poison contained in the expired air. Hence it has been seriously proposed to expunge this word from medical nomenclature.<sup>2</sup> Nor does the term *miasmatic contagions*, as applied to typhoid fever and cholera, find much justification in fact; the typhoid bacillus and the comma bacillus are the same contagion in the organism and out of it, only, if we may believe Wood, Pettenkofer and Hueppe, these bacteria may in some circumstances develop in certain external media, an extraordinary vitality and virulence.<sup>3</sup> With regard to the typhoid bacillus, it is true that drinking-water is generally the vehicle by which it obtains entrance into the human organism; it is equally true that water is but an indifferent medium of culture (though the bacillus may long preserve its vitality in water and even in ice), and that there are observations which indicate the communication of the disease (in ten per cent. of the cases, according to Professor Brouardel) by the air of respiration; and the presence of the specific bacilli in the dust of rooms which have been occupied by typhoid patients has been affirmed by Tryde and Salmøsen, by Utpadel and Birsch-Hirscheid.

Among the recent additions to medical bacteriology may be mentioned: (1) The relationship of angiocholitis to bacilli—the researches of Bouchard, Charrin, Roger, Dupré and others, have shown that angiocholitis with the resulting biliary abscess or hypertrophic cirrhosis is an infectious disease. (2) The determination of the infectious nature of certain acute enterites—the *bacterium coli commune*, the *bacterium lactis aerogenes*, the *bacterium aceti*, the *bacillus of Lesage*, are those to which the principal morbid agency has been assigned. (3) The identification of surgical septicæmia with puerperal septicæmia, and, as far as causation is concerned, with erysipelas, lymphangitis, acute abscess, etc., certain round micrococci being common to them all, and being capable, under proper conditions, of engendering any or all of these affections. (4) The wide range of morbidity attributable to the pneumococcus of Fräukel, which has been held to have not merely a primary part in croupous pneumonia, but also to be mainly responsible for much of the pleurisy, endocarditis, meningitis, otitis, etc., witnessed in connection with pneumonia and influenza. (5) It seems to be agreed among the microbiologists that most of the microbes which cause broncho-pneumonia, bronchitis, infectious laryngitis, etc., are, when we rule out the agents of syphilis, diphtheria, tuberculosis and glanders, such as are met with in ordinary pleurisy *à frigore*, that is, parasites of little specificity, which inhabit normally our cavities in communication with the outer air. It has, for instance, been stated that purulent pleurisy is

<sup>1</sup> Traité de Médecine, Tome I, par MM. Charrin, Legendre, Roger, Chantemesse, Feraud Vidal. Paris: G. Masson, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Vide Hallepeau: Pathologie Generale, third edition, p. 173.

<sup>3</sup> Vidal: Asiatic Cholera, art., Bacteriology.

dependent on various bacteria, pneumococci, staphylococci, streptococci, etc.

It is needless to dwell again on the work which has recently been undertaken relative to the mechanism of immunity, to the bacterial secretions and their rôle in the symptomatology of the disease, and to that important rôle in morbid processes now assigned to associations of microbes. Nor need one more than allude to the increasing list of harmless microbes which are supposed to become virulent only under certain pathological conditions. Enough has been said to indicate the extent of the investigations in bacterial pathology. The basic facts are now indisputable, and nothing can stay progress in this department; so rapid, in fact, are the changes that text-books and treatises on medicine which three or four years ago were considered "up with the times" already begin to have the mould of age upon them, and need revision and supplementing.

The authors of the new French "Treatise on Medicine" realize this fact, and while demurring a little to the statement sometimes made in the way of reproach, that "pathology undergoes renewal every twenty years," they yet point with pride to the fact that during the last twenty years there has been a renaissance of surprising richness, "which has transformed not only the methods, but the very matter of medical teaching."

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**INFLUENZA.**— Outbreaks of influenza are reported from Russia, from England and from Paris.

**A BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF PROFESSOR VIRCHOW,** by Dr. W. Becher, is soon to be published in Berlin.

**FAMINE IN RUSSIA.**— It is estimated that fourteen million persons in Russia are in need of help on account of the famine. Scoury and typhus fever are raging in the afflicted districts.

**A PRIZE FOR AN ESSAY ON DEMOGRAPHY.**— At the recent Congress of Hygiene and Demography it was announced that Dr. Körösi had offered a prize of 1,500 francs for the best work on the subject of demography and its progress in the chief countries of Europe and the United States. Essays, which must be written in English, German, French or Italian, must be sent by January 1, 1894, to the Permanent Committee of the Congress. The name of the author is to be sent with the essay, but in a sealed envelope. The paper will be examined by an international committee of five, elected by the permanent committee. The prize will be awarded at the next meeting of the Congress at Budapest.

**PAN-AMERICAN MEDICAL CONGRESS.**— The Committee on Permanent Organization, appointed at the last meeting of the American Medical Association, met last week in St. Louis, Dr. C. A. L. Reed presiding. The Congress is to meet in Washington on the first

Tuesday in October, 1893. Officers were elected as follows: President, William Pepper, M.D., of Philadelphia; Secretary-General, Charles A. L. Reed, M.D., of Cincinnati; Member of International Committee, A. Van der Veer, M.D., of Albany; Treasurer, A. M. Owen, M.D., of Indiana. Trustees and Chairmen of Medical Sections were also elected. The selection of the Vice-presidents, one from each State and Territory, was left for the entire Committee in Detroit, next June, in connection with the meeting of the American Medical Association. The selection of Secretaries for the Medical Sections was left to a sub-committee. The name "Intercontinental American Medical Congress" was dropped, and the name "Pan-American Medical Congress" substituted. It was decided that the regulations governing the Congress be printed in the English, Spanish and French languages. Each section is to have an English-speaking, and a Spanish-speaking secretary. A number of communications were read from physicians of Rio Janeiro, Havana, City of Mexico and from the States of Venezuela, Porto Rico and San Salvador, assuring the committee of the hearty co-operation of the medical fraternity in those countries.

**REPORT OF THE SURGEON-GENERAL OF THE ARMY.**— In his annual report Surgeon-General Sutherland shows that while the number of sick reports was larger than during the previous year, the number of men constantly sick — 42.71 per 1,000 — compares favorably with 44.12 in the previous year. The cases of treatment of alcoholism numbered 40.73 per 1,000 for the army as against 41.43 in 1889, and 56.68 the average during the previous decade, and in this connection the surgeon-general notes with satisfaction that so many of the larger posts are at the lower end of the list. A great improvement in the diet of the men has been made within the past year. The complaints concerning clothing were not so numerous as heretofore. Treating in detail the subjects of alcoholism the report says, that drunkenness is on the decrease. The colored soldier is seldom on the sick-list from this cause. Every medical officer who refers to the canteen system approves of it, with the exception of one. From Fort Niagara, N. Y., the report comes: "A remarkable change has taken place in the habits of the men as to sobriety since the establishment of the canteens. Signs of intoxication are rarely seen, and the guard-house is without occupants. Nearly all of the other reports are to the same effect; and, on the other hand, the commandant at Fort Leavenworth notes an increase in the number of cases of alcoholism since the sale of beer in the canteen was stopped." The canteen has relieved our military posts of one-third of the cases of alcoholism that formerly tended to the demoralization of the individual, infraction of discipline, assaults, injuries and deaths. In conclusion it is recommended that at each post there be established a systematic course of athletic exercises to improve the physique of the men, as this does not follow from military drills.

**THE METRIC SYSTEM.**—At the quinquennial session of the Geographical International Congress held in Berne, August 10-17, there were about 280 delegates and representatives from all countries. At this Congress was passed the following resolution on August 14th: "The Geographical Congress entreats Englishmen of science to desist in future from the use of their ancient units of weight and measure in scientific and technical publications, and to employ those of the metric system only." This resolution was passed with immense enthusiasm; the applause and cheering lasted for nearly five minutes, and the vote was unanimous. The American Metrological Society has prepared a petition asking Congress to pass the following act: "That on and after July 1, 1893, the metric system of weights and measures authorized by the act of Congress approved July 28, 1866, shall be used exclusively in the customs service in the United States." Such petition the Association desires to circulate widely among those desiring to sign it, and asks each signer to mail it to his representative in Congress. It has also prepared a simple and excellent chart of the metric system which, for educational purposes, it will mail to any one asking for it for the cost price, 10 cents in stamps, to be addressed to the Secretary of the American Metrological Society, No. 41 East 49th Street, New York City. Copies of the petition can be had at the same address.

**THE GUILD OF ST. CECILIA.**—The value of music as a therapeutic process, says the *Lancet*, is about to be tested in London by practical proof. An association has been founded under the title of the Guild of St. Cecilia, which proposes to maintain a staff of skilled musicians who shall exercise their art in the neighborhood of the sick under certain regulations. The instruments to be employed, besides vocal harmony, are the pianette, harp and violin. Hospital patients are to be treated, if required, individually, by telephonic communication. The society will set itself to obtain professional opinions as to the maladies to be thus treated, and to tabulate cases in which benefit has resulted from this novel remedy.

#### BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

**BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL.**—The Mayor and the members of the City Council will, by invitation of the trustees, visit the Boston City Hospital on Thursday afternoon, October 22d.

**BOSTON PUBLIC BATHS.**—During the past summer the total attendance at the public baths in Boston, which are under the supervision of the Board of Health, was 1,014,788, against 988,078 in 1890. The increase was entirely among the men and boys, the number of women and girls having fallen off. The number of the former to the latter was as 83 to 18.

**THE FIRING OF CANNON ON BOSTON COMMON.**—In commenting on our note of last week on the discharging of cannon on the Common, a daily paper remarks that something should be excused on the score of patriotism. The whole point of our note appears

to have been missed. We have no desire to limit patriotism or the use of gunpowder, but it surely is not essential that the Common should be used. There are plenty of places within a short distance of the city proper where no objection could be raised to as much noise as is necessary to insure the dignity of the State and the preservation of the Union.

**THE YALE MEDICAL SCHOOL** opened October 14th, with forty men in the entering class. The following appointments have been made: Thomas H. Russell, M.D., professor of clinical surgery and surgical anatomy, Lewis DeForrest, M.D., instructor in clinical medicine, O. T. Osborne, M.D., lecturer on materia medica and therapeutics, Graham Lusk, M.D., instructor in physiology, Charles G. Foote, M.D., demonstrator in bacteriology, Harry B. Ferris, M.D., instructor in anatomy, Joseph Townsend, M.D., assistant in the medical clinic and Robert O. Moody, lecturer on histology.

#### NEW YORK.

**CROTON WATER.**—According to a report just made by Dr. Martin, chemist to the Health Department, the Croton water, as tested by samples taken in the city, now shows a marked improvement in its condition. For the first time in a number of weeks the analysis presents a total absence of any trace of nitrites.

**THE RESULTS OF THE RECENT GALE.**—In consequence of the unusually heavy gales and high seas experienced by the incoming steamers of late, a number of the passengers have been more or less severely injured. On board the *Augusta Victoria* a curious accident happened to a mother and daughter, who were standing together when the ship gave a violent lurch. Each put out her arms to protect herself, and their elbows came together. When they were picked up it was found that the mother's left elbow-joint and the daughter's right elbow-joint were both dislocated.

**THE DEATH-RATE.**—During the week ending October 3d there was a gratifying decrease in the number of deaths reported from typhoid fever; the number being 11, while the week previous there were 24. In diarrheal diseases there was a decrease of 26 in the number of deaths, in phthisis a decrease of 30, and in pneumonia a decrease of 14. The total number of deaths reported was 737, or 74 less than the previous week. This represents an annual death-rate of 22.70 per thousand of the estimated population of the city; but the mortality was larger by 31 than the average mortality for the corresponding week during the last five years. The number of births reported during the week was 1,052.

**A CASE OF HYDROPHOBIA** is reported from Elizabeth, N. J., in a boy eight years of age, who was bitten by a large Collie dog nearly three months ago. He was so severely lacerated about the head that more than a hundred sutures were required, and he was obliged to remain for nine weeks in the hospital; from which he was only discharged September 27th.



double; the salol in the inferior stratum decomposes and renders the cause of suppuration powerless; while, in the superior, salol being like iodoform insoluble, it protects the wound from external agents, remains unaltered in the secretions of the wound while those secretions which contain micro-organisms are disinfectured.

THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

TO PREVENT COCAINE INTOXICATION. — Parker<sup>1</sup> has discovered that the unpleasant or even poisonous symptoms which occasionally follow the local application of strong solutions of cocaine in the nasal and buccal cavities may be entirely prevented by combining the drug with resorcin. This combination is also of advantage in utilizing the antiseptic, astringent and hæmostatic properties of the latter drug.

WICKERSHEIMER PRESERVATIVE FLUID. — This preparation is made as follows: <sup>2</sup>

R	Alum . . . . .	100 parts.
	Salt . . . . .	25 parts.
	Sa. p. tre . . . . .	12 parts.
	Potash . . . . .	60 parts.
	Arsenious acid . . . . .	30 parts.
	Boiling water . . . . .	3.0 0 parts. M.

After dissolving, cool and filter.

To ten parts of this solution are added four parts of glycerine and one of methyl alcohol. If preparations are to be preserved dry, they should be soaked in the fluid for from six to twelve days, according to their size, and dried without heat.

POTATO TREATMENT. — Dr. J. Solis-Cohen <sup>3</sup> reports a case in which a dental clasp, a body of very irregular shape, was swallowed. The patient was ordered to feed exclusively upon buttered mashed and roasted potatoes, and to examine his stools carefully for the foreign body. Within forty-eight hours the patient voided it, thoroughly coated with potato, to free it from which several washings were required. The author remarks that—had this very irregular body been found impacted in the œsophagus, the same treatment would have been pursued in preference to the infliction of injury upon the œsophagus in efforts at forcible extraction.

PICNI (*Fabiana imbricata*) is a plant from Chili, and was brought to the notice of the profession by M. L. Boyer, in France, in 1886, for the treatment of cystitis and urinary affections. M. de Laval <sup>4</sup> advises the use of a fluid extract made from the young twigs of the plant, and not, as used by the natives, an infusion of the woody portions, which is much less active. For cystitis the following formula is recommended (in cases of Bright's disease it is contra-indicated):

R	Ext. picni thiid . . . . .	3 i.
	Potassii muratis . . . . .	3 i.
	Syr. simplici . . . . .	3 inj. M.
	Sig. A teaspoonful every three hours.	

ANTIPIRYN IN THE INCONTINENCE OF URINE IN CHILDREN.<sup>5</sup>—Antipyrin is put forward by M. Gunde, who claims for it a place amongst the best of remedies in the therapeutics of this troublesome and common affection. He administers it in wafers containing from seven to fifteen grains, or in a mixture. This latter may have from twenty to sixty grains,

according to the age of the child, to be taken in divided doses with two hours' interval. He found that a child who took the last dose at 8 p. m. would not micturate before 5 a. m.; while if taken later, between 9 and 11 p. m., the incontinence was often entirely suppressed, even in the second half of the night. In cases where the antipyrin treatment was successful, the improvement was manifest early; but it is advisable that it be kept up for at least fifteen days. The sensibility of children to the action of antipyrin is variable. Some who are not affected by twenty or thirty grains are cured by sixty grains. Sometimes the incontinence will return, in which case the dose should be increased and the drug continued. Antipyrin is well borne by children, as a rule.

CHLORIDE OF METHYL AS A LOCAL ANÆSTHETIC. — Berezovsky <sup>6</sup> describes experiments made with a spray of this substance, and concludes that the chloride of methyl spray can be employed in all cases where an ether spray is used as a local anæsthetic; and that the former should be preferred to the latter, since it induces anæsthesia much more quickly than ether spray, it is unflammable, and hence can be safely employed in cases of cauterization, etc.; it does not undergo any change from exposure to light or air; it does not irritate mucous membranes even in children; and it is cheaper than ether, since only very small quantities are required.

<sup>1</sup> Lotopis Khirurgicheskaho Obshchestva V Moskve, December, 1890.

RECORD OF MORTALITY  
FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, OCTOBER 3, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York . .	1,515,301	137	366	25.24	10.18	12.60	1.74	5.46	
Chicago . .	1,039,854	418	205	30.28	7.50	13.12	12.48	3.74	
Philadelphia .	1,046,364	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Brooklyn . .	806,343	382	203	25.65	9.48	14.58	2.43	5.13	
St. Louis . .	443,750	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston . . .	418,439	201	83	15.68	10.29	9.80	2.94	.58	
Baltimore . .	434,459	169	74	8.75	13.39	2.26	5.90	—	
Cincinnati . .	296,908	88	36	22.90	13.68	7.98	1.11	9.12	
Cleveland . .	252,000	99	32	14.28	6.12	6.12	4.08	2.44	
New Orleans .	242,900	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg . .	240,000	111	54	36.90	2.70	10.0	9.60	9.90	
Milwaukee . .	210,000	82	45	28.29	9.24	19.98	2.46	6.15	
Washington .	230,292	96	35	14.56	13.62	5.20	2.68	4.16	
Nashville . .	76,168	29	9	15.00	26.00	10.35	—	—	
Charleston . .	69,465	6	8	11.55	7.50	8.85	3.85	—	
Portland . .	36,355	12	7	23.00	8.33	10.66	—	—	
Worcester . .	81,655	40	13	23.23	13.33	13.53	3.23	3.23	
Detroit . . .	75,036	31	19	25.84	12.92	15.84	—	—	
Fall River . .	71,208	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cambridge . .	70,028	21	7	9.52	28.56	9.52	—	—	
Lynn . . . .	55,727	13	13	26.10	26.10	—	—	—	
Lawrence . .	44,554	13	8	31.56	10.52	10.52	5.26	15.78	
Springfield .	44,179	23	12	31.80	—	17.40	—	17.40	
New Bedford .	44,253	16	8	31.25	6.25	20.00	—	—	
Salem . . . .	36,801	10	2	10.00	—	10.00	—	—	
Chelsea . . .	27,989	10	6	36.00	10.00	20.00	—	—	
Haverhill . .	27,412	8	2	15.50	12.50	—	—	12.50	
Lowell . . . .	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Fauntleroy . .	25,415	15	5	26.66	6.66	26.66	—	—	
Gloucester . .	24,524	6	2	12.50	—	—	—	—	
Newton . . .	24,529	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Walden . . .	23,641	5	2	16.66	—	—	—	16.66	
Fitchburg . .	22,007	—	—	—	—	20.00	—	—	
Waltham . .	18,707	1	2	5.00	25.00	50.00	—	—	
Pittsfield . .	17,514	4	2	25.00	—	25.00	—	—	
Quincy . . . .	16,527	6	—	—	33.33	—	—	—	
Newburyport .	15,917	4	1	25.00	—	—	25.00	—	
Melrose . . .	11,679	4	0	35.00	—	—	25.00	—	
Hyde Park . .	10,193	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Peabody . . .	10,158	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal.  
<sup>2</sup> Deutsche Med. Woch., July 23d.  
<sup>3</sup> Medical News, August 8th.  
<sup>4</sup> La Semaine Medicale, July 1.  
<sup>5</sup> Lancet, August 8.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending October 4, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter			Thermom- eter.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		We'th'r *		Rainfall in inches.	
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.		
M., 28	30.27	73	81	64	88	85	S.W.	S.W.	6	1	O	C			
T., 29	30.09	73	80	66	84	91	88	S.W.	S.W.	15	12	C	F.	.01	
W., 30	30.35	65	65	55	65	69	N.W.	E.	16	3	C	C.		.01	
F., 31	30.71	55	62	48	68	69	N.E.	S.E.	7	6	C	C.			
T., 1	30.31	61	73	49	80	87	81	W.	S.W.	12	11	C	C.		
S., 2	31.03	67	84	56	81	88	84	W.	S.W.	11	8	C	C.		
S., 3	30.92	67	75	59	83	100	92	W.	E.	4	7	C	C.		
Mean															

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fog; H, hazy; S, smoky; R, rain; T, thunder; N, snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM OCTOBER 10, 1891, TO OCTOBER 16, 1891.

CAPT. JOHN M. BANISTER, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., granted leave of absence for four months.

FIRST LIEUT. WILLIAM N. SUTER, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., granted leave of absence for one month, to take effect on or about October 15, 1891.

FIRST LIEUT. WILLIAM N. SUTER, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at Fort McKinney, Wyo., and ordered to Fort Grant, Ariz., for duty.

FIRST LIEUT. HARLAN E. MC VAY, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at Fort Mackinac, Mich., and ordered to Fort Wingate, New Mexico.

FIRST LIEUT. JAMES D. GLENNAN, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at Fort Riley, Kan., and ordered to Camp Oklahoma, Oklahoma Territory.

FIRST LIEUT. MERITT W. IRELAND, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., and ordered to Fort Riley, Kan.

CAPT. ROBERT E. BENHAM, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at Fort Hamilton, N. Y., and ordered to Mount Vernon Barracks, Ala., for duty.

CAPT. CHARLES M. GANDY, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from duty with Army Medical Board, to take effect on its final adjournment, and ordered to Fort Yellowstone, Wyo.

CAPT. GEORGE T. BEALL, medical storekeeper, U. S. A., granted leave of absence for one month; during absence of Captain Beall, CHAS. B. EWING, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., attending surgeon, St. Louis, Mo., will take charge of the Medical Purveying Depot in that city.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE THREE WEEKS ENDING OCTOBER 10, 1891.

VASSANT, JOHN, surgeon. Granted leave of absence for twenty-three days. October 8, 1891.

LEON, W. H., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. October 7, 1891.

HAMILTON, J. B., surgeon. To represent the Service at the meeting of the Mississippi Valley Medical Association. October 2, 1891.

GRANWELL, J. M., surgeon. Leave of absence extended five days. September 28, 1891.

WHEELER, W. A., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. October 7, 1891.

FOURMAY, J. T., passed assistant surgeon. To represent the Service at the meeting of the Mississippi Valley Medical Association. October 2, 1891.

BRAYTON, W. D., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. October 7, 1891.

FRYER, W. J., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Norfolk, Va., for temporary duty. October 2, 1891.

MAYNARD, G. M., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for twenty days. October 7, 1891.

WOLFEVER, E. M., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. October 6, 1891.

VAUGHAN, G. T., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. October 6, 1891.

COBB, J. O., assistant surgeon. To proceed to Buffalo, N. Y., for temporary duty. October 7, 1891.

GUTERAS, G. M., assistant surgeon. To proceed to Mobile, Ala., Pensacola and Mullet Key, Fla., on special duty. October 10, 1891.

BROWN, B. W., assistant surgeon. To report to the Medical Officer in Command, San Francisco, Cal., for duty. October 3, 1891.

# OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING OCTOBER 17, 1891.

A. F. MAGRUDER, surgeon, ordered to the "Boston."

W. S. DIXON, surgeon, detached from the "Boston," and granted leave for two months.

E. H. MARSTELLER, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to special duty, Baltimore, Md.

N. H. DRAKE, passed assistant surgeon, detached from "Albatross," and granted leave for two months.

F. W. F. WIEBER, passed assistant surgeon, detached from the "Pensacola," and ordered to the "Albatross."

GEORGE P. BRADLEY, surgeon, detached from Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass., and ordered to the Receiving Ship "Wabash."

F. G. BRAITHWATT, assistant surgeon, detached from "Wabash," and ordered to Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass.

H. G. DEYER, passed assistant surgeon, ordered to Naval Academy, Annapolis, Md.

# SOCIETY NOTICES.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.—A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, October 26, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Dr. A. T. Cabot, "Surgery and Anatomy of the Ureters"; Dr. F. S. Watson, "Stricture of the Ureters." Dr. Watson will also report a case illustrating the advantage of repeated suprapubic puncture as compared with catheterization for the relief of chronic retention of urine due to hypertrophy of the prostate.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL BENEVOLENT SOCIETY.—This Society will hold its annual meeting on Thursday, October 29th, at half-past eight P. M., at the house of Dr. H. W. Williams, 15 Arlington Street.

Any nominations for membership should be sent to Dr. R. Amory, Secretary, 279 Beacon St., before the day of the meeting.

# THE BULLARD FELLOWSHIPS IN THE HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL.

We called attention in our issue of June 4, 1891 (p. 567), to the establishment, by Mr. W. S. Bullard, of Boston, of three fellowships of \$5,000 each in the Harvard Medical School. The income derived from one or all of these fellowships may be paid to any student or member of the medical profession who shall be selected by the Faculty of the Medical School, to make such original investigations in medical science as in their opinion will be most useful to the profession and the community.

A committee of the Faculty having the matter in charge is now ready to receive applications from persons desiring to become candidates for these fellowships. Applicants should address Dr. C. P. Worcester, Secretary, Harvard Medical School, and should state the nature of the investigation which they intend to undertake, and their qualifications for carrying it on.

# APPOINTMENTS.

F. E. CREEVEY, M.D., has been appointed clinical instructor in ophthalmology in the Harvard Medical School.

J. C. CARROLL, M.D., has been appointed instructor in physiology in the Harvard Medical School.

# BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Versuche über das Diuretin "Knoll." Von Dr. Sigmund Pfeiffer. Wien. Reprint 1891.

Evidences of the Communicability of Consumption. By G. A. Heron, M.D., F.R.C.P., Physician to the City of London Hospital. London: Longmans, Green & Co. 1890.

A Text-Book of Physiology. By M. Foster, M.A., M.D., LL.D., F.R.S., Professor of Physiology in the University of Cambridge. Fourth American, from the fifth English edition. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.



philosophical systems and to set to work in collecting facts. Permit me to quote the last paragraph of this remarkable article:

"Let us not deceive ourselves about the condition of medicine. Minds are unmistakably exhausted by the many hypothetical systems again and again cast aside only to be replaced by new ones. A few more invasions perhaps and this time of unrest will have passed by and it will be recognized that only quiet, industrious and persevering work, the true work of observation or experiment, possesses enduring value. Pathological physiology will then gradually be developed, not as the production of a few heated brains, but as the work of many patient investigators; that pathological physiology, which is the citadel of scientific medicine, of which pathological anatomy and the clinic are only out-works."

Brave words and true are these uttered by a young physician only three years after receiving his doctor's degree, words significant now, but many times more significant when they were spoken. But they were not the words of a dreamer or an idle talker. He who wrote them had already begun that "quiet, industrious and persevering work, the true work of observation and experiment," which was destined to introduce a new epoch in the history of medicine.

By a fortunate chance Robert Froriep assigned to his young assistant as a theme for independent investigation, the study of phlebitis. It would lead too far into historical detail for me to attempt to explain the position which phlebitis then occupied in pathology. Some idea may be gathered from Cruveilhier's sentence, *La phlébite domine toute la pathologie*. So firmly established at that time was Cruveilhier's doctrine that the essence of inflammation is coagulation of the blood in the veins and capillaries, that it seemed necessary to work out only certain details, such as, whether or not in suppurative phlebitis the pus is secreted by the wall of the vein. But it at once became clear to Virchow that the general doctrine rested upon no sure foundations and it was upon the foundations of the doctrine that he began to work. His preliminary studies were upon the morphology and chemistry of fibrin and the conditions for its coagulation both within and outside of the body. At the same time his attention was turned to the morphological elements of the blood, more particularly the white blood corpuscles, and here his observations on leukemia opened new points of view on the nature and origin of the white corpuscles, so that in 1846, he could say, "Herewith I vindicate for the colorless corpuscles of the blood a place in pathology." His powers of critical analysis and correct interpretation of pathological facts were at this time brilliantly exhibited in the view which he took as to the nature of leukemia, the same view essentially which is still held, in contrast to Bennett's conception of the disease as an hamiditis, a supuration of the blood. But it was in the epoch-making articles on "Plugging of the Pulmonary Artery and its Results" (1846 and 1847) and on "Acute Inflammation of the Arteries" (1847), that the best fruits of Virchow's studies of subjects suggested by phlebitis appeared. Here, for the first time, was there a clear insight into an important group of pathological facts which had been the favorite study of John Hunter and which had exercised the minds of the succeeding generation of pathologists. The doctrine of thrombosis and embolism as it was here and

subsequently elaborated by Virchow formed virtually a new chapter in pathology, well rounded as it left the hands of its founder, a monument of brilliant scientific investigation in pathological anatomy and experimental pathology. The important articles on "Pathological Pigments," and "The Pathological Physiology of the Blood" belong also to the same period and the same line of investigation. The fundamental part of these researches, together with investigations in many other directions in pathology, belong to the first Berlin period of Virchow's activity (1844-1849).

The Würzburg period, extending to 1856, was one of great and fruitful scientific work. Already in Berlin, by his investigation of degenerative cellular changes in Bright's disease and of inflammation of muscle, Virchow had reached new views as to the nutritive alterations of cells in inflammation; but it was in Würzburg especially that his doctrine of inflammation, which has exerted such a reformatory influence upon pathology, was worked out by himself and his pupils. In the article on "Parenchymatous Inflammation" (1852), and in that of the same year on "Units of Nutrition and Localizations of Disease," he has already conquered a large tract of cellular pathology. He has a firm grasp upon the nutritive and functional disturbances of cells. Further researches were necessary to reveal clearly their formative activities. In the light of the most recent views concerning inflammation, it is significant to note that in the first of these articles Virchow clearly recognizes suppuration as secondary to necrosis of tissue, and in this connection says, "Here there is certainly an inner, parenchymatous process, and if the subsequent suppuration be regarded as the outcome of inflammation, one need not hesitate to regard the degeneration of the parenchyma as an integral, neither consecutive nor accidental, part of the inflammatory process." And again at the close of the article, "not hyperemia and not exudation, nor redness, nor swelling, nor pain, do I put first, although I recognize their importance, but degeneration—I vindicate, therefore, before all for inflammation the character of degeneration."

But the brightest lustre of this period of Virchow's scientific work comes from those investigations which laid the foundations of cellular pathology. Like all of his contemporaries, Virchow at the beginning was under the dominion of Schwann's theory as to the spontaneous origin of cells from blastema. His researches upon the origin and structure of the connective-tissue group of substances, published in 1850, were reformatory for both pathological and normal histology. There followed a series of investigations which laid broad and firm the foundations of cellular pathology. Already in 1854 Virchow cast aside definitely the blastema theory of cell formation.

To describe further in detail these and the other investigations of Virchow in pathology up to the present time is impossible within the limits of an address. To do this would require a book covering nearly the whole ground of pathology. Into what corner of special pathological anatomy and of general pathology should we not be led if we attempted to follow the many hundred articles which he has written on these subjects? We cannot include here the consideration even of such a monumental work as that which he has written upon tumors.

I must content myself in the limited time remaining by directing your attention to a few salient points in-

tended especially to show the reformatory character of Virchow's work in pathology.

In his beautiful oration on Johannes Müller, Virchow says, "There is no school of Müller in the sense of dogmas, for he taught none, but only in the sense of methods." The same may be said of Virchow's school. His school means not the propaganda of certain dogmas as meant the schools of the great leaders in medicine of olden times. It is the method and not dogma which characterizes it, and the method is that of the natural and physical sciences. In 1849, in the article on "The Scientific Method and Points of View in Therapeutics," Virchow wrote: "In fact, that is true which Asclepiades of Bithynia, the father of that old school of methodistic physicians, emphasized; the method of investigation is that which is essential and determining. It is the method which distinguishes the Harveys, the Hallers, the Bells, the Magendies, and the Müllers from their smaller contemporaries. This is the soul of the natural sciences."

Observe; experiment; seek the aid of allied sciences, chemistry, physics, general biology; collect by systematic and purposeful investigation, in which the "Frage-Stellung" is correct and clear, a body of facts, and from them deduce general pathological principles and laws. It is along these lines that Virchow has worked and taught. The proper uses of hypotheses in scientific investigation he has always recognized; but important as are these uses, hypotheses are not to serve as the foundation of pathological doctrines. His early opponents, the adherents of the philosophy of nature and the so-called rationalists, accused him of leading medical science into the barren collection of facts, of letting the broad river of science waste itself in countless little streams. But both by precept and example no one has demonstrated more clearly than Virchow that the scientific mind, in the investigation of details, should not lose sight of the higher aims, the orderly classification of the facts, the search after new and loftier points of view, the establishment of general principles and laws.

This method of investigation is none other than the Baconian. Virchow did not originate it. Many before him had recognized its importance, and had applied it to medicine. Before Virchow it had already become the powerful lever of comparative anatomy, embryology and physiology. But one purpose of the historical remarks with which I began this address was to show that in pathology this method had not gained full sway when Virchow's work began, and that speculation and the construction of philosophical systems of medicine based upon speculation, were still in vogue. The application of the scientific method to pathology could not have been long delayed, but to Virchow more than to any other man belongs the credit of introducing into pathology the scientific method of investigation by the employment of which this department of knowledge has gained its rank as one of the natural sciences.

It is another great merit of Virchow to have made clear the kind of knowledge to be gained by the study of pathological anatomy. In the enthusiasm of the rapid development of pathological anatomy in the early part of this century, false and exaggerated ideas were entertained as to the relations between this subject and practical medicine and as to the kind of information to be derived from the examination of diseased organs after death. The attempt was made to construct out

of pathological anatomy alone, systems of pathological physiology. This led in France to such exclusive systems as Broussaism and in Vienna to the crasological system of Rokitansky and to the nihilistic school of therapeutics, less dangerous than Broussaism but equally unfounded. Rokitansky expressed and enforced upon his followers "the conviction," to quote his own words, "that pathological anatomy must be the foundation not only of medical knowledge but also of medical treatment, yes, that it contains everything that there is in medicine of positive knowledge and of foundations for such knowledge." Against this view Virchow pointed out that each department of medicine has its own field and must be investigated by itself and cannot be constructed entirely out of another. As he said, "Pathology cannot be constructed by physiologists, therapeutics not by pathological anatomists, medicine not by rationalists."

Pathological anatomy shows us simply the morbid changes in the organs, tissues and cells as they exist in one phase or in a series of phases. It does not show us the morbid process as it goes on in time. It does not reveal the alterations in function. Pathological anatomy is essential to pathological physiology, but the relations which these branches of knowledge bear to each other are similar to those between normal anatomy and physiology. General pathology or pathological physiology, as Virchow likes to call it, rests also upon experiment and clinical observations. It never has been and never can be successfully built up from pathological anatomy alone. Its methods are those of normal physiology. In one of his earliest publications in 1846, Virchow said: "It would be sad indeed if anatomical investigation were compelled to confine itself to the dead material, to the recognition of the completed conditions of isolated and determined products, if the entire outcome were only the description and classification of certain objects in nature. Pathological experiment remains ever the sure control for the pathological anatomical conclusion, and it will seldom be employed without disclosing to us new and valuable sources of knowledge." These words appropriately introduced the description of Virchow's admirable anatomical and experimental work on "Plugging of the Pulmonary Artery and its Results." All this needed to be said when Virchow said it, and it has not lost its force to-day.

John Hunter and Magendie were the pioneers in experimental pathology, and Virchow and Traube established pathological experiment in its inpregnable position as the most powerful aid in the development of pathological physiology.

The establishment of cellular pathology is one of the greatest events in the history of medicine. That Virchow's share in this was decisive and controlling cannot be successfully contested. The historical points pertaining to the development of the principles of cellular pathology have been often and much discussed. Virchow's investigations leading to the development of this great thought in his mind are briefly referred to in chronological sequence in the article at the beginning of the one hundredth volume of his *Archiv*. On this occasion I cannot enter into the history of the question, save to emphasize one point which is lost sight of by some of those who have written on the matter. The discoverer of a scientific fact is not he who has divined it, but he who has proved it. The opportunities for the study of the development of ani-

mal cells are furnished chiefly by embryology and by pathology. The demonstration that all cells are derived from pre-existing cells was easier to bring by the embryologist, starting with the ovum, a single cell, than by the pathologist. Hence it is not strange that embryologists, such as Reichert, Kölliker and later Remak, had discarded the blastema theory, so far as the development of the embryo is concerned, at a period when the same theory prevailed in pathology. But so long as it was not proven that in pathological formations the new cells also come from pre-existing cells, this general principle of cell development could not be considered proven. It was not until Virchow had brought this part of the evidence, more difficult to obtain than the embryological and equally important, that the truth, which he was the first to frame in the words, *omnis cellula e cellula*, was fully established. The nutritive, the functional and the formative disturbances of cells became in his hands the ground-work of cellular pathology; and although this ground-work was laid before the publication of his "Lectures on Cellular Pathology," in 1858, nevertheless these came as a revelation to most physicians throughout the world.

The principles of cellular pathology have become to such an extent an integral part of medical thought that we can hardly estimate to-day all that this discovery meant a generation ago. To do this we must put ourselves back in thought to a time when all organized pathological products, pus, tubercle, cancer and all tumors were supposed to be formed out of a primitive blastema, an exudation of some kind. Think of trying to come, under the influence of such ideas, to any coherent or intelligent opinions as to the nature and development of morbid processes.

The never-ending strife between humoralism and solidism would probably be going on to-day had it not received its death-blow from cellular pathology. The termination of this strife does not mean that we are not the heirs of great truths which came out of it, or that there is any contradiction between cellular pathology and humoral or nerve pathology in the proper sense of the terms. In 1855 Virchow said, with a cast of thought perhaps derived from his political opinions: "While we contend for the *Tiers-état* of the many little elements, it may seem as if the aristocracy and the hierarchy of blood and nerve were to be destroyed to their very roots. But it is here only usurpation which we attack, monopoly which we wish to overthrow; and once again we emphasize it that we fully recognize blood and nerve as equally authorized factors together with the other parts; yes, that we do not in the least question their predominant importance, but that we concede their influence upon other parts to be only a stimulating and moderating, not an absolute, one."

With the recognition of cellular pathology, it became clearer than ever before that the laws working in disease are not different from those in operation in health, but that they are subject to different conditions. The ontological conception of disease passed out of the horizon of scientific medicine.

Cellular pathology is not a system, a doctrine; it is a biological principle, as has been said by its founder. Its foundations have been attacked, but never have been shaken. The discoveries of karyokinesis, of wandering cells, of the migration of leucocytes from the vessels, and of the specific cellular germs of dis-

ease have only widened our views of cell pathology. Cellular pathology is one of those great principles in science which, when established, disclose new points of view, open up limitless fields for investigation, and receive the new results without a tremor in the foundations. How different this from the era of speculative systems and schools of medical doctrine, when every new discovery threatened the overthrow of the dominant system!

With Virchow's return to Berlin, in 1856, he had secured from the government the concession of a new pathological institute, to be constructed according to his own ideas and plans. In any estimate of the reformatory influence of Virchow upon pathology, his share in bringing about the general recognition of the importance of establishing pathological institutes should not be overlooked. In 1858 he wrote: "As in the seventeenth century anatomical theatres, in the eighteenth clinics, in the first half of the nineteenth physiological institutes, so now the time has come to call into existence pathological institutes, and to make them as accessible as possible for all." His ideas as to the general organization of such institutes have been the controlling ones for most of those since constructed in Germany, and for many in other countries. The importance of such institutes for the instruction of students and physicians and for the progress of pathology cannot easily be overestimated. A pathological institute, constructed and conducted like the one in Berlin, requires a very considerable outlay of money, which Virchow said must come in general from the government. In this country, however, we must look in general to private beneficence to endow hospitals and medical schools with such pathological institutes as have made Germany for many years the Mecca of those from other countries who wish to study pathological anatomy.

Virchow, like his teacher, Müller, and like one of his great predecessors in Würzburg, Döllinger, has been one of those teachers who have attracted pupils in large numbers, and have exercised a powerful influence upon their thought and development. The professorships of pathological anatomy in Germany are occupied to a very large extent by those who have been under the inspiration of his personal teachings, and many in other lands are proud to call him master.

Nearly forty years ago, Virchow wrote: "There are also those who, if they do not create the current, still give to it its direction and force. These men are not always the happiest. Many go down in the movement, or by it. Many grow weary after they have given to it their best forces. Much power and great tenacity are necessary if the individual shall not only live to see his triumph, but also to enjoy it."

He who wrote these words has lived to see and to-day enjoys his triumph. May health and happiness be his for many years to come!

SZIGETHY reports the case of a woman, aged seventy-five years, who, thirty years before, in order to support a prolapsed uterus, introduced into the vagina a ball of string previously dipped in wax. This entirely relieved her, and was worn without discomfort, so that she forgot its existence, when it was forced out of place by a violent effort. When extracted, with some difficulty, it measured seven inches in circumference, and was covered with mucus, but otherwise unchanged.

## Original Articles.

RELATIONS BETWEEN ARTERIAL DISEASE AND VISCERAL CHANGES.<sup>1</sup>

BY GEORGE L. PEABODY, M.D., OF NEW YORK.

THE subject upon which I have been designated to open a discussion this year by the committee is so very comprehensive as to necessitate some limitation of an arbitrary character. As announced upon the programme it might be held to include the results of atrophic changes in arteries, amyloid degeneration, hyaline degeneration, the various stages of atheroma, suppurating arteritis, embolism, thrombosis, and numerous other conditions besides the one of chief importance, namely, *arterio sclerosis*. It is to some few of the many important relations of the latter condition that I shall ask your attention.

Its nomenclature is still in a somewhat confused state, and about the more important circumstances of its etiological relations until recently there seemed no possibility of accord. At present, although a definite agreement has not been arrived at, there seems to be a tendency in such a direction.

An excellent and brief review of its early history is given by Orth in his "Handbuch d. spec. path." (Berlin, 1887, p. 229), where a good bibliography of the subject is also to be found.

The most generally accepted designation to-day, *arterio-sclerosis*, is the name given to it by Lobstein many years ago, and quoted by Virchow<sup>2</sup> in 1856. Rokitansky<sup>3</sup> called it simply an "auflagerungs process," and regarded the thickening in the arterial wall as caused by a deposit from the arterial blood in consequence of some dyscrasia affecting that fluid. This position he subsequently surrendered, and accepted in its stead the theory that it was an inflammatory hypertrophy, in the formation of which some exudation from the adventitia might be concerned. This change of view was partly caused by proof<sup>4</sup> which Kisse adduced, that the thickening in the vessel wall was covered by endothelium, which could not have been the case had it been due to a deposit.

The name given to it by Virchow in his classical writings upon the subject was *endarteritis deformans, s. nodosa*,—writings all of which have still the ring of science and of truth, although improved methods and microscopes have tended to modify many of the views enunciated in them. He himself enumerates many of his contributions to this subject in a short controversial article in his own *Archives* for 1879, (Vol. XXVIII, p. 380).

Virchow held that the young cells which were found in recent growths of inflammatory tissue in the vessel wall were to be traced to an inflammatory proliferation of the normal intima-cells. Traube, Köster, Talma, Cornil and Ravier, and others differed with him. Some were inclined to regard them as wandering leucocytes from the lumen of the affected artery itself, others as leucocytes from the vasa vasorum.

Köster and his pupil Trompeter not only deny the cell-proliferation of the intima maintained by Virchow,

but claim that every endarteritis is dependent on a pre-existing meso- and peri-arteritis, and that the existence of all of these forms of vessel degeneration is wholly dependent upon the presence of vasa vasorum at the site of their formation.

Heubner (1874) regarded the process as studied by him in the arteries of the brain as being due to syphilis.

Friedländer (1876) showed that this view was erroneous, that similar changes occurred in a great variety of conditions, that they were very widespread in the body and of great importance. He gave to the condition the name *arteritis obliterans*.

Baumgarten,<sup>5</sup> three years later, also showed that from the appearances of the growth in the intima alone it was impossible to say whether the disease was due to syphilis or to one of many indifferent causes. He lays great stress upon the fact that in the appearances of the adjacent tissues may often be found characteristic evidence of syphilis. It is not likely to be limited to arteries of brain, according to him, except in syphilis; but if you wish to be sure of this etiological factor in a given case, you must look carefully for other evidences of it. Thus, it may occur in close proximity to a gumma: there may be masses of granulation-tissue with caseous foci in the adjacent adventitia, and these may be in close relation to old diffused areas of fibrous peri-arteritis.

All of these conditions would assist one in ascertaining the origin of a given arterio-sclerosis: but from the structure of the growth in the intima alone, it must be borne in mind that differential diagnosis is not possible.

Practically the same is true of tuberculosis as a cause. If we find other evidences of tuberculosis, such as bacilli in the adventitia, a generalized process of tuberculosis, etc., the etiology of the case becomes simple: but from the location or appearance of the growth in the intima, no such information can be obtained. In fact, it is common enough to find in chronic phthisis near the pulmonary lesion, well-marked arterio-sclerosis which is not of tubercular origin, but is to be regarded as a part of the cicatricial process which is induced by the tuberculosis.

Somewhat earlier than this, in England, Dr. George Johnson<sup>6</sup> showed that the walls of small arteries in various parts of the body were often greatly thickened in Bright's disease, and he ascribed the thickening chiefly to hypertrophy of the muscular fibres in their walls.

In 1872 Gull and Sutton read their famous paper before the Royal Medical and Chirurgical Society, in which they took the ground that the thickening in the arterial walls in Bright's disease was due to a hyaline fibroid formation, partly in the adventitia, partly in the intima. They found similar changes in the walls of the capillaries. They found generally an atrophic condition of the muscular layer of the arteries, while the inner and outer coats were thickened. It soon developed that the hyaline appearance was an accident, due to the action of the acidulated glycerine in which they had placed their preparations.

Since the appearance of their paper in the *Med. Chir. Transactions*, 1872, numerous other writers have described a hyaline degeneration of vessels. It seems likely that several different forms of degeneration have been described under this name, a change of this de-

<sup>1</sup> Read at the meeting of the Association of American Physicians, Washington, October, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> *Opusc. Med.*, I, c. p. 10.

<sup>3</sup> *Lehrb. d. Anat. u. d. Physiol. d. Menschen*, 1854, vol. 84, p. 606.

<sup>4</sup> *Archiv. f. klin. u. exp. Med.*, 1854, vol. 84, p. 606.

<sup>5</sup> *Archiv. f. klin. u. exp. Med.*, 1857, vol. 84, p. 606.

<sup>6</sup> *Med. Chir. Transactions*, 1872, p. 238.

<sup>5</sup> Virchow's *Archiv*, XXVIII, p. 380.

<sup>6</sup> *Med. Chir. Transactions*, 1868.

scription occurring in different parts of the arterial walls under different circumstances. It is to be considered as rather an obscure and ill-defined condition in special pathology to-day,<sup>7</sup> whose causes and consequences need further investigation.

During the past fifteen years, since the writing of Friedländer just referred to, much attention has been devoted to this subject in different countries, and many papers have been published upon it, to some of the most important of which I shall ask your attention.

Probably the most important work upon this subject that has been done since Virchow's, is that by Thoma, formerly of Heidelberg, now of Dorpat, published in Virchow's Archives, vols. xciii, xcv, civ, cv, cvi, cxi, cxii, cxiii, and elsewhere. The latest publication from him with which I am familiar is a very brief review of his work on arterio-sclerosis in the *St. Petersburger Med. Wochenschrift*, 1890, p. 360. It would be hardly feasible to present to you his arguments for the position that he maintains. His work impresses one as serious, painstaking, and ingenious, and his conclusions are of the utmost importance. We may not be able to accept them all, but in the main they seem to me to be entitled to very careful consideration. He tells us that while observers have long been agreed as to the extent to which this process is developed in the arteries, the cause of this fibrous growth in the intima has hitherto escaped detection.

It had been observed as a common occurrence in arteries whose capillary system had been previously destroyed by ulceration, or by caseous or by fibroid change. This had been so often seen that the conclusion had been reached that there must be some etiological relation between the disease in the artery and the change in its capillary system; but it was very doubtful which of the two conditions was the cause and which the effect of the other.

After carefully working over a kidney in which the process of interstitial inflammation was far advanced, one whose renal artery showed extensive new growth of the kind that we are studying, he concluded that *some change in the blood-current in an artery must result from an extensive destruction of its capillaries*; and, finally, by a very careful study of the aortic systems of nineteen bodies of fetuses and young children, he reached further conclusions which are of great interest. Even though it may seem to you, as it does to me, not quite safe as yet to accept all of the conclusions to which he thinks his work has led, still a brief consideration of them will certainly repay us; and it may be well to begin with the kidney, and to say that he concludes that the interstitial inflammation in it is the cause and not the effect, of the sclerotic process in the artery.

He finds that uniformly there develops a growth of connective tissue in the intima of the human aorta just after birth. This spreads throughout the entire arterial system which formed the direct communication between the ductus arteriosus and the umbilical arteries, at the same time that the intima of all the rest of the aortic system remains unchanged. What should cause this peculiar distribution of this growth? Is this arterial area subjected at the moment of birth to changed conditions which do not apply to the rest of the aortic system? It would seem so, and it would appear as if this newly-formed connective-tissue must be dependent upon some disturbance of the circulation

consequent upon birth, and this, he thinks, can only be a *slowing of the blood-current in the aorta* which is brought about by the closure of the two large arteries that cease to perform their function at birth, namely, the two umbilical arteries.

The physiological obliteration of these two large arteries and the loss of them as channels through which blood must be sent, causes the descending aorta to become disproportionately large, that is, too large for the due performance of its diminished function. The result must be, we are told, that the blood-current passes through it more slowly than it did in intra-uterine life. A careful review of the changed physiological conditions which occur in the aorta at birth and soon thereafter, would seem to justify this *a priori* conclusion, although it is not susceptible of demonstration. If this be so, then this part of the aorta must be diminished in size proportionately, if the circulation through it is to go on as before. The new growth of connective tissue in the intima, whose existence under these conditions is proved by the most elaborate and painstaking microscopic studies, tends to reduce the lumen of the aorta to the extent called for by the changed conditions. Not alone the existence of this new growth, which appears soon after birth, but its limitation to a definite region serves to prove that it is due to the cessation of the circulation in the placenta. The fact of its restriction to that arterial trunk which leads from the ductus arteriosus to the umbilical arteries would seem to justify the conclusion that it is due to the disturbance of the relation in point of size between the descending aorta and its branches.

In another paper<sup>8</sup> he shows that similar results follow in arteries whose capillary systems are suddenly diminished by surgical procedures, such as amputation, ligature, etc.

The so-called organization of the thrombus in arteries after ligature, had been already shown by Baumgarten<sup>10</sup> and others to be really not an organization of the thrombus. The closure of the vessel after ligature had been shown to be due in part to a proliferation of connective tissue cells from the endothelium of the intima, or from its deeper layers, in vessels whose intima is thick enough to have "deeper layers"; and in part to a mass of granulation-tissue which comes from the adventitia, having found its way into the lumen of the vessel through the rent in the media which always occurs at the site of application of the ligature. It is therefore a substitution of an organized tissue for the thrombus, rather than an organization of the thrombus which takes place, when the current of blood in an artery is suddenly checked by the application of a ligature; and the closure is partly effected by a process which is quite similar anatomically to that which we are studying.

To revert to Thoma's work. In all, Thoma has published eight papers on this subject, and numerous others on aneurism-formation and other allied topics. In the eighth paper<sup>11</sup> he gives a brief review of the most important points of his theory, and again designates this process "compensatory endarteritis," a name which he had previously given to it. He believes that the changes in the vessels come about in obedience to the following law: Every slowing of the blood-current in the arteries and veins of man which

<sup>7</sup> Fortschritte, d. Med., 1884, p. 713.

<sup>8</sup> Leipzig, 1877.

<sup>10</sup> Virchow's Archiv, 1888, 112, p. 10.

<sup>11</sup> Vide Ziegler Path. Anal. 1890, vol. II, p. 56.

is not completely and at once remedied by a proportionate contraction of the media, leads to a new growth of connective-tissue in the intima which narrows the lumen of the affected vessel and thus restores the normal swiftness of blood-current more or less completely.

The empirical explanation of the changes in the vessel-wall advanced by Thoma is this: the lesion originates in the media, which has lost its tone in some undescribed way. The defective elasticity of the media which results, allows a dilatation of the artery to take place, in consequence of which the blood-current flows more slowly than normal. This slowing of the blood-current produces a hyperemia of the vasa vasorum and a new growth of connective-tissue in the intima, with which there is associated later a similar formation in media and adventitia.

To go a little further back, the hypothesis would be that the sensitive nerve filaments in the arterial walls appreciate the change in the condition which surrounds them when the blood-current becomes slow, and in consequence they produce a reflex hyperemia of the vasa vasorum. This functional disturbance of the vasa vasorum is the direct cause of the new growth of connective tissue, first, in the intima, and then in the other two arterial coats. The tension of the arterial walls is the cause of the form taken by this growth in the intima.

As soon as the growth reaches such dimensions in any situation that normal rapidity of blood-current returns, the sensitive nerves are restored to their normal condition, the hyperemia of the vasa vasorum ceases, and no more new tissue forms in the intima, until the blood-current again undergoes changes of speed and again sets in operation the various factors in what might be called the causal nexus.

Thus, for Thoma, the explanation is purely a mechanical one; and though it has been more or less attacked, it seems to me to offer the best explanation of the cause and sequence of the phenomena that has yet been put forward. The distinction<sup>12</sup> which he draws between *primary* and *secondary* diffuse arterio-sclerosis is of importance. We have already noticed the importance which he attaches to the diminution in the resistance or resisting elasticity of the media as a factor in the etiology of the condition.

In some cases the first recognizable departure from the normal consists in the stretching of this media (whose elasticity is less than it should be) by the blood-pressure, which need not be abnormally great. This is the cause of the diffuse primary arterio-sclerosis.

This is characterized by a dilation and tortuosity of the arteries, by an eccentric hypertrophy of the media and by a diffuse, compensatory, fibrous thickening of the intima. Thus to the dilated and somewhat misshapen lumen of the vessel a size suitable to the blood-current is supplied.

From all of this there results a farther diminution of the elasticity of the walls of the affected vessels which opposes an increased resistance to the blood-current, and thus becomes the cause of a secondary hypertrophy of the left ventricle, with the development of the *pulsus celer* as a symptom.

In other cases the diffuse arterio-sclerosis seems to depend upon more remote causes, which bring about disturbances of circulation in certain localized areas. Such,<sup>13</sup> for instance, would be a destruction or narrow-

ing of smaller vessels derived from certain arterial trunks, by any pathological process.

Thus, it may be due, not merely to a weakening of the contractile power of the elements that compose the media, but to an increased resistance in the periphery. In all such cases the rapidity of the blood-current is diminished in certain arteries. This is not regulated or removed by the contraction of the media, because this tunic has lost its elasticity. Thus all the conditions are present for the development of a compensatory fibrous thickening of the intima, which will cause a diminution of the lumen and thus give to it the size and shape which the new conditions call for. To these changes the name, diffuse secondary arterio-sclerosis, has been given. This also causes the same change in the heart and quality of the pulse as the other form. The increase in blood-pressure thus caused is sometimes followed by a slight degree of hypertrophy of the media.

Both the primary and secondary forms of this affection are dependent for their origin upon a common factor, namely, a loss of mechanical contractile power or elasticity on the part of the media. Thus, the two forms of this affection are often associated in the same person and become really only two sub-divisions of a single disease, diffuse arterio-sclerosis.

Where the masses in the intima are circumscribed,<sup>14</sup> forming the arterio-sclerosis nodosa, the cause is the same as in the primary form just described, that is, a slowly developing loss of elasticity and consequent yielding of the media. This causes a slowing of the blood-current, with the consequences so often dwelt upon. The stretching of the arterial wall takes place gradually, and *pari passu* the growth of connective-tissue occurs in the intima. This being the case, the deeper layers of the *newly formed* connective-tissue must also be subjected to the stretching process as other layers are formed upon them. A consequence of this stretching is the development of degenerative changes in these outer layers of newly formed connective-tissue, those lying next to the media. Among the forms of degeneration to which this tissue is liable are calcification, fatty, hyaline and atheromatous changes. These degenerative changes seem to be characteristic of arterio-sclerosis nodosa. In some cases serious changes like these are negated by a further compensatory formation of connective-tissue in the intima over them.

The points of origin of arterial branches<sup>15</sup> seem to be favorite sites for the development of the nodose form. Thus, there develop at these sites, various circumscribed deformities of the lumina of vessels.

The hyaline and atheromatous degenerations in the new tissue are marked by a more or less distinct swelling which often causes the compensatory thickenings of the intima to project somewhat into the lumen of the vessel, and thus to interfere with the blood-current and also to narrow the lumen of arterial branches at their sites of origin in the mother vessel. Various and grave disturbances of nutrition may, of course, result in the organ to which these branches go, and it is conceivable that often a vicious circle is thus established.

Thus the diseased arteries supply less blood to a given organ than its proper nutrition requires. Local

<sup>12</sup> Virchow's Archiv. Bd. 105, I, II; also, Fortschritte d. Med., B. IV, 1886, p. 563.

<sup>13</sup> Virchow's Archiv. Bd. 106, III; also, Fortschritte d. Med., Bd. V, 1887, p. 59.

<sup>14</sup> Virchow's Archiv. Bd. 105, I, II; also, Fortschritte d. Med., B. IV, 1886, p. 563.

<sup>15</sup> Virchow's Archiv. Bd. 106, III; also, Fortschritte d. Med., Bd. V, 1887, p. 59.

degenerations ensue in the organ. These changed conditions call for still less blood, and there results a further disturbance in the rapidity of the current in the nutrient artery. This causes further changes in the vessel's intima.

I have purposely omitted histological details, inasmuch as I felt sure that they would be so much more ably dealt with by my colleague.

Pekelharig,<sup>16</sup> in a recent paper, accepts Thoma's main conclusions, but he endeavors to explain the cause of the proliferation of the endothelial cells from the inner surface of the intima by supposing an alteration in blood-pressure in the interior of the diseased vessels. By some carefully devised experiments he seems to show that if the blood-pressure be diminished the intima grows. His idea is that under ordinary circumstances the pressure exerted on the intima by the blood is sufficient to prevent any growth except such as may be needed for repair, but, that if the pressure be diminished, then the endothelium can grow in excess of the needs of the system until a normal pressure be again exerted upon it.

How are we to account for the alteration in the rapidity of the blood-current, if that be the initial local factor in the series of events which leads to the development of the arterial changes under consideration? To this question the answer is vague and unsatisfactory. The change in rapidity of current is not susceptible of proof. We are to infer its existence from the facts which have been already adduced.

When we endeavor to explain its cause we begin to deal in generalities which are unsatisfactory to the seeker after the exact.

Its cause<sup>17</sup> is to be regarded as a general disturbance of nutrition, which may be due to infectious of various kinds, or to different kinds of pathological processes or to senile changes. These general disturbances of nutrition cause disease not only of the arteries, but of the veins and capillaries as well.

Arterio-sclerosis can occur in a great variety of conditions. Unless we accept Thoma's conclusions, it is still often difficult to determine whether it is the cause or the effect of the morbid process by which it is accompanied. It is a common occurrence in inflammations in which the formation of connective tissue is at all a prominent factor. Thus it is often seen in connection with cirrhotic changes in the kidney, in the testicle, in chronic inflammatory processes of lungs, of Fallopian tubes, in many neoplasms, especially those accompanied by abundant connective-tissue formation, such as elephantiasis, fibroma, carcinoma, epithelioma. Heredity, syphilis, gout, rheumatism, old age, chronic alcoholism, all seem to be important etiological factors in the development of this arterial change, and, to these, Thoma has added functional arterial strain.

Sack<sup>18</sup> has studied the topographical distribution of the disease throughout the arterial system.

He finds that physiologically there exists in the common carotid a sub-endothelial layer of connective-tissue which increases steadily in thickness, and never becomes very thick. If diffuse arterio-sclerosis be present, this growth in the carotid increases very materially in thickness.

The explanation of this condition of things in the carotid is this: This artery has attained almost its com-

plete development by the tenth or twelfth year; as the rest of the arterial system grows after that and accommodates more blood, the carotid is subjected to frequent or even constant stretching. After a time this overstretching causes it to lose much of its elasticity; it becomes unable to return to its proper size, and becomes too large for the amount of blood that it has to transmit. Under these circumstances it is easy to account for a compensatory sclerosis. Sack's results in the matter of topographical distribution of this disease show a difference between the diffuse and the nodose form. The former selects the arteries of the extremities, the latter, the aorta and carotid.

The arteries of the extremities are subjected to more hydrostatic pressure than those of the interior of the body, by reason of their remoteness from the heart, and hence they are more likely to be diffusely dilated, and to need the compensatory sclerosis in consequence.

The nodose form depends, however, upon local weakness or disease of the media; and it is in the aorta and carotid that the force of the heart's action is likely to cause such localized stretching, especially by reason of the branching and change of direction to be found in them.

Sack gives a scale showing frequency of occurrence of sclerosis of all forms and grades in different arteries, with 100 as a maximum. The following is the order of frequency: tibialis anticus, 94, ulnar, 92, radial, 79, popliteal, 54, ascending aorta, 58, common carotid, 58, external iliac, 53, abdominal aorta, 52, brachial, 51. When it occurs as a degeneration of old age, it has a great variety of locations. Its development may be very slow, and it may chiefly affect the aorta; it may be confined to the arteries of a single organ or it may extend to those of several organs, or it may be found in many or in most of the organs.

If none of the recognized causes exist and still the lesion occurs, then we are inclined to ascribe it to tobacco or lead, or to some of the exigencies of life (not more nearly defined) to which the patient has been exposed. Of late, too, endocarditis, typhoid fever and scarlet fever have been included among the remote causes of the lesion.

It it occur in the vasa vasorum, it may be the cause of a localized atheroma, this degenerative process following upon the interference with the blood-supply to vessel's wall.

Let us consider, now, some of the more important effects of these changes in the arteries. Of late years, much has been written upon the subject of the relation of arterio-sclerosis to aneurism;<sup>19</sup> and although all agree that the two conditions often occur together there seems to be no little discrepancy with regard to their relations from an etiological point of view.

It may be interesting to devote a few moments to this matter, with the premise that it is not claimed by any one that arterio-sclerosis is the sole cause of aneurism.

It is susceptible of experimental proof<sup>20</sup> that in the early stages of the affection the arterial walls are weakened and dilatable. The walls are still elastic, but less elastic than normal, so that if the pressure within be gradually increased the lumen is increased to a much greater extent than is the case with a normal artery.

<sup>16</sup> Beiträge z. Path. Anat. u. z. All. Path., Jena, 1890, vii, p. 245.

<sup>17</sup> St. Petersburg Med. Wochenschrift, 1890, No. 10, p. 330.

<sup>18</sup> Sack: Virchow's Archiv, cxvi, 1888, p. 403.

<sup>19</sup> Thoma: Untersuchungen über Aneurisma. Vierzehn papers, Virchow's Archiv, lxi, lli, lli; Deutsche med. Wochenschrift, 1889, xv, pp. 340, 341.

<sup>20</sup> Deutsche med. Wochenschrift, 1889, p. 341. Also Virchow's Archiv, cxvi, 1889, i.

under similar circumstances. In the next stage the thick layer of connective tissue in the intima renders the vessel fully able to withstand momentary increments of pressure from within.

It seems probable, therefore, that the arterio-sclerotic aneurism develops during the first stage of arterio-sclerosis. Thoma tells us that at this time the wall of the artery is so far weakened that it is perfectly easy to produce artificial aneurisms in the vessel removed from the body during life or after death by a pressure of from twelve to twenty-four centimetres of mercury. This cannot be done either with normal arteries or with such as present an advanced degree of arterio-sclerosis.

It is of interest to know that the early stage of this lesion, the time when the arteries are easily dilatable, is supposed to last only a year. As a result of experiment and calculation, the inference has been drawn that a year after the beginning of the disease in a vessel, the intima is to such an extent re-enforced by newly formed connective-tissue that liability to formation of aneurism may be excluded.

It should be remarked that this period of time applies, not to the whole arterial system (in Thoma's calculations), but to each diseased vessel. That is to say, the various arteries may become diseased in succession throughout the body; and from the beginning of the development of weakness in the muscular coat in the case of each vessel, a year must be allowed to elapse before liability to aneurism in that particular artery has passed.

"Every individual who is the subject of arterio-sclerosis is thus for a year exposed to the danger of aneurism in all parts of his arterial system. This period occurs chiefly between the ages of thirty-five and forty-five years." We should probably want stronger evidence of the truth of such exact inferences than seems to be forthcoming before we accepted them.

It is of great clinical interest that this weakness of the arterial wall which marks the early stages of arterio-sclerosis can be diagnosed by ophthalmoscopic examination. The evidences of its presence are said to be tortuosity of the arteries, pulsation and locomotion visible in them (without other explanation, such as chlorosis, anaemia, neurasthenia), opacities in their walls, often a diminished lumen, hyaline degeneration of some vessels of papilla, occasionally aneurism of the central artery, and oftener varicose veins. Complete obliteration of an artery has been seen, and thickening of the walls of veins with partial obliteration of their lumina.

It is altogether likely that changes like these in the central artery of the retina, and in the ophthalmic artery, are associated with changes in the internal carotid. It is believed that the rest of the arterial system may be intact and yet serious changes show themselves in the carotid and its branches.

(To be continued.)

QUARANTINE IN THE SUEZ CANAL.—An international conference is to assemble shortly at Venice, in order to deliberate, at the instigation of Austria-Hungary, on the subject of the passage of the Suez Canal by vessels in so-called "quarantine."

<sup>1</sup> Thoma. *Deutsche med. Wochenschrift*, 1889, No. 48, p. 362, and *Archiv für ophthalmologie*, xvi, 1890, Ruchmann: *Zeitsch. f. kl. med.*, xvi, 1890, 106.

## LEAD PARALYSIS.

BY S. G. WEBBER, M.D., BOSTON,  
Superintendent of the Adams Nervine Asylum.

IN 1882,<sup>1</sup> I published several cases of lead-poisoning in which the paralysis was limited to or most marked in the legs, the symptoms being due probably to a peripheral neuritis. During the last few years several other similar cases have come under my notice. In that article I reviewed at length the results of autopsies and the views of observers in regard to the seat of the lesion in such cases, as published up to that time.

The view that the muscles are chiefly affected has found but little support, Friedländer being the principal advocate of this localization.

Erb, E. Remak, Eulenberg, Monakow, Bernhardt, de Watteville, Birdsall, favor the view that the spinal cord or brain are the parts primarily affected. Westphal, Leyden, Zunker, Gombault, Charcot favor the view that the lesion is primarily a neuritis. Not all these authors have been able to examine the nerves and nerve-centres in cases of lead paralysis.

Since the publication of the previous paper on this subject there have been several autopsies published.

Wynter<sup>2</sup> found lead in the brain, in case of lead-poisoning.

Oppenheim<sup>3</sup> found the ganglion cells of the spinal cord diseased. While the white substance was normal the gray substance of the anterior columns (only in a doubtful degree of the posterior column) was diseased throughout nearly the entire cord. The chief centre of the diseased changes was the cervical and lumbar enlargements, while above and below these the intensity of the changes diminished. He draws the inference that these cells must have been disturbed in their function long before they showed any material changes which could be recognized.

Schultze<sup>4</sup> found the cord normal. He found, on the other hand, an atrophy and destruction of most of the nerve fibres in the trunk of the radial, below where the branch for the supinator longus is given off. Above, the change was less, so that just below the plexus there were no clearly abnormal fibres.

Schultze thinks that the pathological changes are to be found in the nerves primarily, that in generalized lead paralysis a central lesion in the anterior cornua may be added to this.

Osw. Viorid<sup>5</sup> found in one case no change in the spinal cord nor nerve roots; especially was there no change in the cervical portion of the cord.

"An undoubted pathological change is nowhere found in the spinal cord and its roots."

There was extensive degeneration of the right radial and median nerves, less marked of the ulnar nerve.

He considers that there is no analogy between the pathological changes found in lead paralysis and those found in infantile paralysis.

Alexander Westphal<sup>6</sup> reports thirteen cases of saturnine encephalopathy with two autopsies. His conclusions are:

(1) That there is a direct influence of lead upon the brain. This toxic influence is manifested by general cerebral symptoms, as well as by focal symptoms. Especially are to be counted among these that peculiar neurosis, which is accompanied with hemianæsthesia

<sup>1</sup> *Archives of Medicine*, vol. viii, August, 1882.

<sup>2</sup> *Journal of Mental Science*, January 1888, p. 483.

<sup>3</sup> *Arch. f. Psych. und Nervenk.*, xvi, 1885, p. 456.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, xvi, 1885, p. 791.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, xviii, 1887, p. 48.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, xix, 1888, p. 620.



and psychic disturbances. At the same time single cerebral nerves (especially the optic) may be subject to anatomical changes from the poison.

(2) There is an influence of lead upon the cerebral vessels, and thereby is produced arteritis and its consequences (hæmorrhage, encephalomalacia).

(3) Influences of lead upon the kidneys with uræmic cerebral symptoms.

(4) Finally these causes may be combined together.

It would seem from the results found in the majority of autopsies that neuritis is the most common lesion in these cases, but it is not the only change due to lead. Yet it is not in accordance with what we know of neuritis to have in it exaggerated deep reflexes and ankle clonus. The cases in which the symptoms of lateral sclerosis were prominent could not have been cases of neuritis. Thus:

Cases I and III were clinically typical cases of sclerosis of the lateral columns except the anæsthesia in Case I.

Case II had some of the symptoms of lateral sclerosis, but was less simple, and with these there were cerebral symptoms.

Case IV had the exaggerated deep reflexes, but otherwise did not resemble lateral sclerosis.

Cases V and VII were typical neuritis.

Case VI had some spasmodic action of the legs, which is less commonly seen in neuritis, and the cerebral symptoms are rare in neuritis. Otherwise the symptoms pointed to the nerves as the seat of the lesion.

Clinically, then, the symptoms, in some of these cases, would indicate that the lesion was in the nerves; in other cases, that the lateral columns of the cord were chiefly affected. In others it would seem as though the nerves or cord and the brain were both affected together. These might be considered mixed cases.

As might be expected, judging from the differences of opinion as formed from the results of post-mortem examinations, the analysis of the clinical features of these few cases would lead to the conclusion that no one nervous tissue is exclusively affected, but that all may be subject to changes due to the poison of lead.

*Case I. Anæsthesia, partial analgesia of legs, exaggerated reflexes, loss of motion, contracting of legs, lead in urine, cerebral symptoms, — recovery, relapse.*

Miss A. G., age nineteen, student, was admitted to the Adams Nervine Asylum, October, 1885; for nearly a year she had had a tired feeling, after that a numbness in her limbs and a feeling of weakness, no headache nor pain. She was obliged to leave school in April on account of this general loss of strength and feebleness in her legs. There were no other symptoms at that time.

There was found marked anæsthesia on both sides as high as the umbilicus; partial analgesia to the same height; muscular sense or the sense of position much diminished, especially on the right. Plantar reflex more marked on left; patellar tendon reflex strong on both sides; ankle clonus strongly marked on both sides; a light patellar clonus on the left, not on the right.

The legs were stiff; it was not easy to move them passively. During the night the knees were drawn up, and in the morning the patient had considerable difficulty in straightening the limbs on account of the stiffness, worse on the right. The knees and ankles had been swollen; the hands and fingers had not been. There was a slight uncertainty in the motion of the

hands with the eyes shut. The patient was unable to stand; she could sit in a chair if well supported; she could not move her toes, but could slowly extend the legs or draw them up.

There had been no colic, no lead line on the gums. Except the above mentioned slight inco-ordination of the hands, there were no symptoms above the waist. After she had taken iodide of potassium for a week, lead was found in the urine.

She gained somewhat before leaving, had more sensation in her limbs; after about two months could tell whether her feet were hot or cold, and sensation was more natural half-way up to the knees. In March she wrote that she could sometimes move her toes, but the legs moved when they got ready, not when she wished to have them.

Later she was taken to a "Christian Scientist," and was much injured by excitement. She became so bad that there was a question, whether she had not lost her reason; but she subsequently went West, where she had more judicious treatment, slowly recovered the use of her limbs, and could walk well without difficulty. Four or five years later she again was partially disabled; whether she was again exposed to lead I have not learned.

When first seen she was not especially nervous, but the hysterical condition was developed during the excitement caused by visiting the "Christian Scientist," showing that the nervous system was in a condition to be easily upset.

*Case II. Cerebral symptoms, anæsthesia, severe pain, exaggerated reflexes, loss of motion, lead in urine, — great improvement.*

Mrs. II. entered the asylum early in 1888, age twenty-five. She had been sick at times for three years since a miscarriage. She gradually lost strength, and was finally obliged to give up her housework. She felt tired out, the left side ached and was numb and cold, sometimes with a sinking feeling. The right leg gave some trouble, but less than the left. For about three weeks she had been dizzy; she had twice fallen at least partially unconscious; then her head felt badly; she was numb and unable to move for a while. She said she had a nervous attack the previous summer, in which it took several persons to hold her. She had a poor appetite, but nutrition seemed to be fairly good; the least exertion, however, tired her and exhausted her strength.

The pupils were rather large and reacted well; co-ordination of hands was good and sensation normal in hands; she lay with her feet crossed and extended; the great toes were strongly flexed; sensation to a light touch and to pressure was absent below the knees on the left, diminished on the right, diminished on the thighs in some areas.

On striking the ligamentum patellæ on the right to test for reflex, a continuous tremor of the leg and foot was excited. Ankle clonus of short duration was present on both sides. Pressing the left foot up to excite this caused severe pain in the left knee, followed by spasm and rigidity of the legs, especially of the left. The back was sore and tender to the touch. She could not walk; was confined to the bed; she slept poorly; the catamenial flow was profuse, attended with much pain and nausea. Her manner of talking and acting was decidedly hysterical; but she seemed really to suffer much in her back and the ovarian region. Lead was found in the urine.

The galvanic current was used to the spine, the legs and over the ovaries with relief to the pain. After several days she slept better, and finally she slept all night when the electricity was used. She ate more, and sat up.

May 1, it is recorded: "No ankle clonus; patella tendon reflex apparent, but obscured by muscular rigidity: sensation about both knees acute and painful."

She gained, and the last of October could walk about her room without assistance except such as she got from leaning on the furniture. All the muscles reacted naturally to the electric current. After leaving the asylum she relapsed, and did not do as well as I hoped she would.

*Case III. Loss of motion, contraction in legs, exaggerated reflexes, lead in urine, — no gain.*

Mrs. B., age forty-four, admitted June, 1888, was quite well till four years previously, then she first noticed numbness in the right leg, and that leg felt heavy; the gait was unsteady. Three years before entrance she had a child, and was somewhat better afterwards, so that she could walk about and do some housework. For about three months her legs felt strong, then they began to drag as before. She fell, striking her back, without loss of consciousness; since then has had pain in the small of the back and between the shoulders; otherwise she has had no abnormal sensations.

There was a swelling of the feet. After staying in bed a few days this improved, but she could not walk. The bowels were constipated. The legs drew up, flexing at the knees, and then in a short time extended again. On waking in the morning she found the legs flexed at the knees, especially if she was constipated. Sometimes the legs got crossed. Appetite and digestion were fair, and she got a fair amount of broken sleep. The skin was dry; there was oedema of the legs below the knees; sensation was about normal in the legs. The motion was much impaired in the legs; she could not rise without assistance. On moving the legs passively, they were found to be stiff; patellar tendon reflex was exaggerated; there was marked ankle clonus; plantar reflex was stronger on the right; the abdomen was full and tympanitic; the hands and arms were all right. A large amount of lead was found in the urine after she had taken iodide of potassium.

She made no material gain, and the last that was heard from her she could not walk, and was in essentially the same condition as when she left the asylum.

There was less nervousness and instability than in the two preceding cases.

*Case IV. Loss of motion, anæsthesia in legs, exaggerated reflexes, lead in urine, herpes zoster, cerebral symptoms, — improvement, relapse, recovery.*

Mrs. C., age sixteen, was seen in October, 1881; aching since March; gave up school then. Going to school she walked rather over a mile, going that distance four times a day. She walked it easily in twenty-five minutes. Two years before she rode much of the time. At Christmas she was tired, but it seemed to be only natural fatigue. There seems to have been no serious trouble before March. She stayed at home from school three days on account of being tired and feeling poorly; was on the bed most of the time, slept much, was not feverish, had no sore-throat, had a dull headache. She then went to school

for half a day, and on coming home could not walk, was very nervous, burst into tears; said that she could not get home, her limbs were numb and weighty. After that she lay down most of the time, slept much during the day all summer, could not walk much, was easily tired, going up stairs made her limbs ache and caused short breath. She cried much and easily.

During the summer she was at the seashore, and after her return her back ached when she rode. When tired her legs felt heavy, and sometimes ached as high as the knees, also she had a sleepy feeling in them. She had a dull headache most of the time.

When first sick there was twitching of the legs in sleep, but this had ceased when first seen. Patellar tendon reflex was strong; a slight ankle clonus was present.

Lead was found in the urine after she had taken iodide of potassium; lead was also found in the drinking-water.

About June she had a very painful attack of herpes zoster. She gained much after this, and was in a fair way to get about. The family moved into another house, and soon after she was less well. The symptoms took a more hysterical character: she was nervous, tremulous, easily moved to tears, and her general nervous condition was much worse. She was more easily tired and upset by company or by little vexations. It was found that the drinking-water was again liable to be contaminated by lead; this was corrected, and there was a slow but constant improvement until she fully regained her health.

*Case V. Cerebral symptoms, loss of motion in arms and legs, pain, reflexes absent, lead in urine — great improvement.*

Mrs. L., age forty-five, had been ill six or seven months, at first having strange, disagreeable feelings and general malaise, with dyspepsia. She had severe nausea and was fed by the rectum, was delirious, and mind was impaired afterwards for four or five weeks. She had had considerable discomfort in legs and hands, and was unable to grasp objects well. At times she had pain in her joints, her legs were weak, and she could not stand without support. The left leg could not be fully extended, the right could be. There was diminished muscular sense in the left leg; a light pressure on the calves caused pain. Rubbing hands and toes caused a feeling like electrical shocks. A light touch was not painful. There was diminished sensation on both sides.

The pupils reacted and the eyes moved naturally; tongue was protruded straight; motions of the face were good. There was a slight loss of coordination in the hands; no tremor of hands. Sensation of hands, feet and legs was natural. Patellar tendon reflex was absent on both sides; there was no ankle clonus. The left leg was somewhat contracted at the knee, and extension caused pain at the hip. To the faradic current the vastus internus on both sides almost failed to respond. Action of the peronei and the interossei of the fingers reacted very poorly. The flexors in the forearms did not react readily; the other muscles of arms and legs responded very well. An unusually large amount of lead was found in the urine.

There was a peculiar childishness in the patient's mental condition; it seemed as though the brain's action was enfeebled as the muscular power had been. She could not read, could listen to reading only for a

short time. There was, however, a firm determination to get well, and an unusual perseverance in the use of exercises to strengthen the muscles. She steadily gained, and finally was able to walk with only a cane for support, and could use her hands fairly well.

*Case VI. Spasmodic action and loss of power in legs, deep reflexes absent, cerebral symptoms, lead in urine, — improvement.*

Mr. B., age fifty-one, called to see me in 1890. He had been ailing for a year or more. He had exercised much in rowing and in other sports. He first began to grow weak in his legs and lost control of his rectum. He felt as if he had an iron on his back tied around tight. There had been hæmorrhoids seven years before and at that time he had a mucus discharge from the rectum. He grew weaker in his legs, there was numbness of rectum and back, a girdle sensation about the abdomen. His legs had a sleepy, prickly feeling. Once in a while there was pain in the back during the previous two months, sometimes pain in the legs, no lancinating pain. Once, while riding, he had a peculiar sensation in his rectum, and had to get out and walk. With his eyes shut he walked poorly. Patellar tendon reflex was absent.

He lived for four years where the drinking-water came through a quarter of a mile of lead pipe from a spring. After taking iodide of potassium, lead was found in his urine.

I did not see him again until February, 1891. He had had hæmorrhoids and these had been operated upon in the interval. He was no better, rather worse. There was the same girdle sensation about the body at the level of the ensiform cartilage extending nearly the width of the abdomen.

The legs twitch when he goes up stairs, so that it is sometimes easier to take two steps at a time. When sitting the legs are strongly adducted. He sometimes staggers in walking, legs twitch when he lies down. There is little or no pain. Numbness about rectum and genitals. Patellar tendon reflex gone. There was no inco-ordination of hands, no disturbance of eyes, tongue was protruded straight.

There was a very marked hypochondriacal or hysterical element noticeable in the patient. He was extremely anxious about himself and inclined to dwell upon his disability. When he went out to his business he was better than when he staid at home. He would declare in the morning that he was worse, could not walk, could not go down town. With a little encouragement he would start off walking with difficulty with the aid of a cane, after getting a short distance from the house the cane would be put under his arm, and he would walk without it; or he would meet a friend and stand talking with him, forgetting all about his infirmity.

When I gave him a prescription for iodide of potassium, five grains to a dose, I cautioned him that it might be too much; he had unpleasant sensations from it but not such as are caused by the iodide. On reducing the dose he went on quite well. One Saturday he did not go in town to business. Sunday morning, after a very good night's rest, he had a very nervous spell, said he was in terrible agony, but after a little while he did not mention this again but said his family did not understand that he was continually losing the use of his limbs; he tottered and made terrible work in walking. In a short time a friend came whom he was pleased to see. Nothing more was

heard about the walking and on Monday morning he went to town as usual.

When last seen he was better, having less of the girdle sensation, less bad feeling in his fingers and less numbness in the rectum and genitals, and was looking better in the face.

*Case VII. Numbness, loss of power in legs, lead in urine, cerebral symptoms, — rapid recovery.*

Mr. M. had been ailing two months previous to my seeing him. He had a pricking feeling in his fingertips and toes. He had had syphilis for which he had been treated for two years. He had had no skin affection, but four months after the first lesion he had a sore throat. He had formerly used spirits and tobacco.

About a month before he came under my notice he had had a fissure of the rectum for which he had used a large amount of lead as an injection. He had used canned food, his drinking-water had come from many sources; so it could not be learned how much lead he may have obtained from that.

Two months before the visit the numbness began, then his legs got heavy and he could hardly walk, then he was in bed two weeks with pneumonia. It was necessary for him to travel after this attack of pneumonia and the nervous symptoms were aggravated; the numbness was worse, the heaviness of the legs became worse, his knees and ankles became weak and it was difficult for him to walk. There was no numbness above the middle of the legs nor above the wrists, the arms were weak as well as the legs. There was no pain except twice in the middle of the forearms. He dragged both legs, the left the more. The pupils reacted to light, the left was slightly the larger; the tongue and the facial muscles acted naturally, there was a slight inco-ordination in the left hand, less in the right; patellar tendon reflex was absent. Sensation was blunted in the legs, higher it seemed normal, it was perceptibly delayed in the tips of the fingers, slightly delayed in the palm and much so on the palmar surface of the fingers, both hands alike.

After taking iodide of potassium, lead was found in his urine. He was given the iodide and made an unusually rapid recovery.

He was very nervous, almost hysterical, and anxious about himself, and probably appeared worse than he really was.

In April I saw him again: he said he was perfectly well and seemed so to be. The patellar tendon reflex was normal, he walked naturally, sensation was normal.

Syphilis might be suspected, but the dose of iodide was not more than seven grains, and it would be quite as unusual to have syphilitic neuritis recover so speedily with so small a dose as to have lead neuritis recover so in so short a time. Though he seemed very badly off when first seen, much of the unfavorable appearance was probably due to his extreme nervousness.

Dr. Minot reports a case of lead paralysis with rapid recovery.<sup>7</sup>

The prognosis in these cases of lead paralysis even when they seem very severe, is generally favorable to judge by these and similar cases. By a persistent use of iodide of potassium, with massage and electricity, even seemingly hopeless cases have improved or recovered. In a few cases, especially if not seen early enough, the termination is unfavorable. Serious cerebral symptoms are probably more unfavorable than the spinal and peripheral symptoms.

<sup>7</sup> Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, August 16, 1882, p. 155.

# THE QUESTION OF A MIXED INFECTION FROM SYPHILIS AND TUBERCULOSIS.

BY JOHN T. BOWEN, M.D., BOSTON.

[THE following formed part of a paper read before the American Dermatological Association at Richfield Springs, N. Y., in September, 1890. It was not published at the time, partly because some further investigations in the same line were contemplated, and partly because the coming of tuberculin promised an easy and definite solution of the question at issue. Tuberculin, however, has proved disappointing, not only from a therapeutic, but also from a diagnostic standpoint, for although it has been shown to have a relative diagnostic value, it cannot be relied upon as an absolute test. It has been thought proper, therefore, to put upon record the experimental studies embodied in this paper, which, although few in number, may serve a purpose in connection with others of a similar nature. Since the paper was written a short *résumé* of a dissertation on this subject by Leppenheim, Würzburg, has come to my notice. The material was offered by a case of lichen syphiliticus, in which signs of tuberculous infection also were present. No tubercle bacilli were found in the tissue excised. A papule of the lichenoid eruption was inserted in the eye of a rabbit, but failed to produce tuberculosis.]

The histological characters of tubercle were, as is well known, considered for some time to be pathognomonic of this affection. The Langhans giant cell with its peripherally arranged nuclei, necrotic centre and protruding processes, was considered when taken in connection with the other characteristics of the so-called Wagner-Schuppel tubercle to make up a picture found only in true tuberculosis. Later, doubt was thrown on this view by the discovery of typical Langhans cells in other conditions.

Baumgarten, who has interested himself especially in this subject, published a series of papers, showing that he had found Langhans cells in gummatous nodules of the liver, in gummatous lesions of the dura, and in the tissue about vessel ligatures. Of six cases of gummatous orchitis, three were found to contain Langhans cells in large numbers. Hence, he concludes that Langhans giant cells can no longer be considered typical of tuberculosis. In 1884, however, in a paper published in Virchow's *Archiv*, Bd. 97, Baumgarten declares that he has modified his previous view somewhat, and that he regards those cases of syphilis where Langhans cells and the Wagner-Schuppel tubercle structure are present, as mixed forms of syphilis and tuberculosis. For the support of this view he adduces the following reasons:

(1) It appears improbable, from his own observations and those of others, that any other process besides tuberculosis is that is developed spontaneously in the human body, possesses the power of producing Langhans giant cells or the structure of the Wagner-Schuppel tubercle.

(2) The subjects who present gummata in which the Langhans cells and the type of the Wagner-Schuppel tubercle are found, almost always shows unmistakable signs of a present or past tubercular infection.

(3) The gummata of syphilitic subjects who can be positively demonstrated to be free from tubercular contamination, are never found to contain Langhans cells or the tubercle structure.

(4) The initial lesion of syphilis, as it is caused by the direct action of the syphilitic virus, and must be looked upon as the type of the specific affection of the tissues, never contains Langhans cells or a typical tubercular structure, but accords histologically with the pure gummata of skin, periosteum and internal organs.

In 1889, the subject was taken up anew by Michelson, who published an interesting article in Virchow's *Archiv*, entitled, "Is lichen syphiliticus the product of a mixed infection of syphilis and tuberculosis?" He publishes a sequence of three cases of small papular, lichenoid eruption in members of the same family, which proved to be examples of syphilitic lichen. Papules excised from two of these cases showed in the corium a typical Wagner-Schuppel tubercle structure, with Langhans giant cells. This accords with the anatomical researches of Grifflini, who in 1875 described the papule of lichen syphiliticus as made up of nodules of tubercular structure immediately below the papillary layer, containing giant cells more or less branched and with peripheral nuclei, surrounded by a mass of epithelioid and lymphoid cells.

Neumann also has described and pictured giant cells in these papules of lichen syphiliticus that accord pretty well with the Langhans type.

Michelson, therefore, considers that there are grounds for questioning whether the syphilitic lichen be not a complication of syphilis and tuberculosis, as Baumgarten had suggested for those gummatous lesions where Langhans cells are found. This view he finds supported by the fact that the lichenoid syphilide is found in cachectic or tubercular subjects, and that it is especially obstinate and often relapses. His attempts to find tubercle bacilli in the excised papules, were, however, totally unsuccessful.

My attention having been called to the structure of the lichenoid syphilide by this article of Michelson's, an opportunity to study it was offered by what was to all clinical appearances, a typical instance of this form of specific eruption, which I will briefly describe.

CASE A. T. D., male, nineteen, May, 1890.

Of good family history, had been well, with the exception of an abscess in the axilla a year and a half ago. Date of infection uncertain. Six weeks ago the eruption appeared on the back of the neck extending downward. Now presents a grouped, lichenoid eruption of trunk, arms and legs with a few large papules interspersed. The glands behind the ear are enlarged, and a long chain of epitrochlear glands can be felt. Glands in groin not especially altered. No alopecia. Nothing abnormal found on physical examination of the chest.

The patient was treated with mercury by inunction and appeared ten days later with an iritis, whereas the cutaneous lesions had diminished.

July 8th. Eruption had practically disappeared, leaving only a few spots of pigment. Iritis much improved.

No possible doubt can be entertained, from the clinical appearances, and from the result of treatment, that this was a typical instance of lichen syphiliticus. No symptoms of tuberculosis could be found. The patient's appearance was, as is so customary in this form of syphilis, somewhat cachectic, but his general health improved rapidly as the eruption disappeared.

*Histological Examination.*—Several papules were removed from the back. The horny layer somewhat

thickened. In the centre of each papule examined, could be seen the follicular opening, enlarged and filled more or less completely with horny matter. The papule is seen to be caused by an infiltration of cells around the follicle in the upper part of the corium. The papillæ over this cell infiltration are effaced. The infiltration is made up of epithelioid and round cells with very numerous Langhans giant cells. There was no cheesy degeneration or suppurative change.

Sections from two different papules were examined for the tubercle bacillus by Ehrlich's method with much care. Forty-four sections from one papule and twenty-nine from another were searched with an absolutely negative result.

*Inoculation Experiment.*—May 21, 1890, two more papules were removed antiseptically and after being crushed and mixed with sterilized water, were injected into the abdominal cavities of two rabbits.

July 9th. The two rabbits, who had remained apparently healthy, were killed. Examination showed nothing abnormal, with the exception of some foci with a necrotic centre in the liver of one of the rabbits. The amount of fibrous growth at the periphery suggested a not very recent process, and there was nothing in their histological appearances to warrant the diagnosis of a tubercular process, nor could the bacillus of tuberculosis be detected.

This case, while it accords with the descriptions of Grifflin, Neumann and Michelson as to the histological structure of the lichenoid syphilide—showing it to be made up of a cell structure that cannot be differentiated from that of tubercle—brings no support to the theory that this form is a combination of syphilis and tuberculosis. There were no tubercular symptoms, no bacilli were found, and inoculation experiments failed in two instances to produce tuberculosis.

Another instance of the presence of Langhans giant cells in a presumably syphilitic tissue was found in the following case:

CASE B. E. H., male, age thirty-five, May, 1890. No history of previous troubles. For three years has had an affection of the scrotum which has repeatedly broken down into ulcerations. Was operated on in March, 1888, when he says a part of the right testicle was removed, and that the wound never healed entirely. He now presents an ulceration of nearly the whole scrotum, without apparent implication of the testicles, with somewhat indurated edges. In places are islets of firm, cicatricial tissue.

Patient was treated with iodide of potash in tea-grain doses three times a day, and the ulcers dressed with boracic acid ointment. In a week a great improvement had taken place, and at the end of three weeks the ulceration had entirely healed.

*Histological Examination.*—Pieces of tissue excised showed beneath the ulcerated surface, in the lower layers of the corium, a granulation tissue, and in almost every section one or more typical Langhans giant cells. No arrangement of the cell growth in clusters, such as is seen in the typical Wagner-Schüppel tubercle, was found in this case. Examination by Ehrlich's method of a small number of sections failed to detect a single tubercle bacillus.

*Inoculation Experiment.*—May 21, 1890, secretion and pieces of tissue were taken from the ulcer of the scrotum, were mixed with sterilized water, and injected into the peritoneal cavity of two rabbits. July 9th, the rabbits, who had appeared healthy, were killed,

and post-mortem examination revealed nothing abnormal.

The diagnosis of syphilis, which could not be positively made from the clinical appearances, was rendered pretty clear by the result of treatment with the iodide of potash. The histological examination on the other hand was able to throw little light, as appearances were found that have been by some considered characteristic of tuberculosis. The failure to find the tubercle bacillus, and the result of the inoculation experiments, while they offer no conclusive proof that the affection was not of a tuberculous nature, may be accepted as negative evidence of considerable weight. There can be little doubt that the ulcer was a syphilitic gumma, and the presence of the Langhans cells accord with the reports of those who have observed these cells before in lesions of this nature. The negative result of the bacteriological search and of the inoculation experiments, brings no support to the view that there was a complication of syphilis and tuberculosis.

It may, then, be positively asserted, that, in certain syphilitic lesions, namely, in gummata and in the lichenoid syphilide, the histological appearances are not to be differentiated from those of true tubercle. Moreover, Neumann asserts that giant cells are to be found in disseminated papules, in the pustular and lichenoid forms, in tubercula cutanea, and in subcutaneous gummata. He is not, however, always careful to show that he means cells of the Langhans type, a point of the utmost importance, inasmuch as the term giant has been applied to large cells with several nuclei, which are found in a variety of conditions, and which bear little or no resemblance to the Langhans type. He speaks, however, in his paragraph on giant cells in such a way as to lead us to infer that he always has in mind the Langhans type, and this is besides shown in some of his illustrations.

In pathological conditions other than syphilis, however, there is as yet,<sup>1</sup> so far as I am aware, no record of the discovery of Langhans cells or of the Wagner-Schüppel tubercle structure, with the exception of a case of Baumgarten, where these appearances were found in a sarcoma of the tibia, the subject of which finally died with generalized abdominal tumors, so that the case was regarded as unique.

The theory that in these cases we have to do with a mixed infection of syphilis and tuberculosis has not as yet received other support than that offered by the histological appearances. No tubercle bacillus has been found, and, so far as I am aware, there are no records of inoculation experiments besides those above mentioned, which proved negative. Still it must be admitted that this is merely negative evidence, and of value only if repeatedly verified.

It may be asked, of what significance in a doubtful cutaneous lesion, is the demonstration of Langhans cells and of the tubercular structure? With our present data we may say that we know of but two affections, syphilis and tuberculosis, where the cutaneous lesions may offer these appearances, but that in cases where the search for tubercle bacilli is not made, or proves negative, we are seldom justified in making a differential diagnosis from the histological structure alone.

<sup>1</sup> Since the above was written an article has appeared in the *Annales de Derm. et de Syph.*, by Bartholin, describing a peculiar affection termed *carcin.*, in which giant cells of the Langhans type were found by M. Durier.

## Clinical Department.

### A CASE OF PULMONARY ŒDEMA SECONDARY TO NEPHRITIS, COMPLICATING PREGNANCY.

BY FRANCIS W. ANTHONY, M.D., BRADFORD, MASS.

On May 29th, 1891, I first saw Mrs. A. P. W., pregnant for the third time, a period of thirteen years having intervened since a miscarriage had followed soon after the birth of her first child. During the present pregnancy she had been troubled with shortness of breath, and of late had suffered from several attacks of what she supposed to be asthma; her hands, feet and legs had been swollen, her hands so much so that she had been unable to close the fingers.

I found the patient cyanotic, with great dyspnoea, breathing sixty-five times a minute. Coarse râles could be heard across the room, and a hasty examination of the chest showed an alarming œdema of both lungs. The pulse was 150 and weak. Cardiac examination was negative—a decision that was subsequently confirmed. Legs, feet, hands and face were swollen and œdematous.

Dr. M. D. Clarke, and later Dr. William Cogswell, saw her in consultation. They agreed with me that the trouble was in all probability nephritic in origin, and that the prognosis was bad. I remained all night, using counter-irritation over the chest and to the lower extremities, alcoholic stimulation and hypodermic injections of sulphate of atropia and of nitro-glycerine. Twice in the course of the night, the patient appeared moribund, becoming semi-comatose, and the pulse very rapid and irregular; but at five in the morning she became easier and obtained a little natural sleep.

At ten, my previous consultants, with Dr. L. S. Smith, endorsed the treatment I had determined upon as soon as the condition improved—manual dilatation and delivery. I had in the course of the night obtained a small specimen of urine, and found that it was opaque with albumen, and that the sediment contained finely granular casts.

With the valued assistance of Drs. Clarke and Smith I began dilatation at 10.20, the patient being placed across the bed in an almost upright position, the orthopnea preventing any other. The os was unusually firm and resistant. I learned afterwards that her first labor extended from Thursday morning to Saturday night, and also that the os had been subjected to the cauterizer for some time within a few years. The patient had good pluck, and dilatation without anaesthesia was continued until, at 11.45, the tips of three fingers could be introduced. Anaesthesia was now necessary, and a more unpromising subject is rarely seen. Both the patient and her husband being fully informed of the circumstances of the case, chloroform was administered and the dilatation advanced as rapidly as possible, hypodermic injections of nitro-glycerine and of ether being administered meanwhile. At 12.10, after version, the child was delivered, some delay being caused in getting the arms as they went up above the head. The child, a female weighing four pounds, breathed after a little encouragement. Hot bottles were placed around the mother and hypodermic stimulation continued. She rallied well from the anæsthetic; and was left two hours later in the hands of a trained nurse.

The subsequent history of the case is uneventful. Several attacks of slight œdema rendered anxious the

first few days, and cardiac failure threatened twice. Inhalations of oxygen improved the color when cyanosis became marked, but the hypodermic injections of nitro-glycerine proved all the way to give the quickest and most lasting aid. Elaterium and saline cathartics, as well as diuretics, were brought into service, and the respirations decreased in frequency and became of better quality while the amount of albumen in the urine gradually diminished. The child, while weak, still lives and takes Rotch's mixture with increasing strength.

On June 19th, no albumen could be detected, and a careful examination of several slides June 21st failed to bring into view any casts. The patient is about the house, and calls herself well.

NOTE.—The child lived twenty-nine days, and died of exhaustion. The mother is to-day (October 1st) still in excellent health.

## Reports of Societies.

### AMERICAN ORTHOPEDIC ASSOCIATION.

The Fifth Annual Meeting of the American Orthopedic Association was held at the Arlington Hotel, September 22-25, 1891. Dr. A. B. JUDSON, President; Dr. JOHN RIDLON, Secretary.

#### FIRST DAY.

##### THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS.<sup>1</sup>

The President in his opening address, in referring to the limitation of the specialty, placed this as entirely voluntary, with an almost inexhaustible amount of work within these limits. He considered it well to recognize the lack of popular qualities of this department, not embracing brilliant and capital operations, and in a way, uninviting, inasmuch as the patients do not, as a rule, make perfect recoveries, but leave a residuum of disability.

It has its attractive features in dealing with realities, that is, with objective signs rather than in subjective symptoms, and in the following and aiding nature in her attempt to repair disease and give useful results.

He alluded to the death of Mr. Thomas, of Liverpool, and introduced Dr. A. J. STEELE, of St. Louis, who spoke of the

##### ORTHOPEDIC WORK OF THE LATE MR. THOMAS.

Dr. W. R. TOWNSEND, of New York, presented a paper on

##### UNIFORM NOMENCLATURE IN ORTHOPEDIC SURGERY,

in which he stated that in view of the success of the American Orthopedic Association, and the lead taken by America in this department, it seemed fitting for this Association to take the lead in defining what is Orthopedic Surgery, and establishing a uniform nomenclature. The aim of the latter is particularly to promote accuracy in properly classifying cases, which cannot be done by calling cases of synovitis, arthritis, or osteitis simply knee-joint disease, and this uniform division should be adopted by all hospitals. The pathology and symptoms of these various diseases are well enough understood, and there is no reason why, if these symptoms confuse, that some terms should not be agreed upon and adopted. We must all recognize one fault in not thoroughly recording our cases, and

<sup>1</sup> See page 318 of the *Journal*.

realize this in looking up hospital records. A uniform system would be greatly appreciated in such work.

It was moved by Dr. Vance and carried, that a committee be appointed to adopt some uniform nomenclature.

#### TWO CASES OF A PECULIAR TYPE OF PRIMARY CRURAL ASYMMETRY.

were presented by DR. H. L. TAYLOR, of New York.

The first, a woman twenty-three years of age, showed a difference of two inches in favor of the left side, measuring from the anterior inferior spine of the ilium to the internal malleolus. Measuring from the head of the tibia, the difference was one and one-eighth inches. In the second, a girl of fifteen, there was over an inch of shortening of the left leg, and in this one as well, over one-half was in the tibia. These cases present the peculiarity of a greater size and strength of the shorter side. In neither was there any evidence of affection of the nervous muscular or osseous system, beyond the unequal development. In neither did true lateral curvature exist.

#### A CASE OF SPINA BIFIDA WITH PARTIAL MOTOR AND SENSORY PARALYSIS. DOUBLE EQUINO-VARUS AND PURULENT BURSTITIS,

by DR. H. A. WILSON, of Philadelphia.

At the age of four years the conditions were shown by a photograph, to be that of a colored girl of robust appearance, an only child of healthy parents and was born at full term. There was no hereditary tendency.

The spina bifida was in the lumbosacral region, and the pedicle measured nine and one-half inches in circumference. The tumor was hard and dense except in one spot about a half of an inch in diameter, where the covering was extremely thin, and the contents oozed on pressure and when the child sobbed. There was incontinence of urine and involuntary evacuation from the bowels, owing to the paralysis of the sphincters of bowel and rectum.

All the flexor and extensor muscles of both legs below the knees were paralyzed, and electro-muscular contractility could scarcely be perceived. There was complete anesthesia of the right foot, ankle and calf, on the right side, which was present, although less marked, on the left. There was extreme double equino-varus, which firmly resisted manipulative correction. On both feet there were suppurating bursae under the distal extremities of the malleoli upon which the child stood in her attempts to assume the erect posture. At intervals of three and four weeks abscesses developed in the labia majora. Attempts made to arrest the suppurating bursitis by incision and application of chemical antiseptics, was followed by a persistent refusal of the incised parts to cicatrize, and with no perceptible cessation of the suppuration. This failure of incised wounds to heal, contraindicated surgical attempts at correction of the equino-varus, and mechanical efforts were followed by tumefaction and threatened suppuration at the points where pressure was necessary, and therefore also abandoned.

Preliminary puncture of the spina bifida, as recommended by James Morton, prior to injection, was followed by convulsions. The child is still living, in a hopeless condition.

#### CONGENITAL CLUB-FOOT, WITH ABSENCE OF GREAT TOE AND CONTIGUOUS BONES OF THE INSTEP,

by DR. T. M. L. CHRISTIE, of New York.

The description of the foot, and the result of the treatment, were presented by the writer. The case was one of congenital equino-varus, with absence, from arrest of growth, of first row of phalanges, shaft of first metatarsal and internal cuneiform bones, and of the two tibial and other three muscles attached here. The scaphoid was not fully formed. The treatment resulted in cure of the talipes, with acquisition of symmetrical gait in six months. Figures from photographs were used to illustrate the paper.

DR. WM. E. WIRT reported a

#### CASE OF DOUBLE CLUB-FOOT, DOUBLE CLUB-HAND, AND MULTIPLE DEFORMITIES,

which he stated was similar to the one recently reported by Dr. Gibney, but of a severer grade. There was double club foot and hand, rudimentary joints at the hips, knees, shoulders, elbows and wrists, and contraction of the plantar fascia. The motion at these joints was slight, and seemed limited by ligamentous and bony structures. There was the history of fright of the mother at the fourth month, and difficult labor with breech presentation.

In the paper

#### THE AFTER-TREATMENT OF EXCISION OF THE KNEE-JOINT,

DR. JOHN C. SCHAPPS, of Brooklyn, reported two cases cured without fracture by means of the osteoclast and brace. In operating, it is important to bring the vertical axis of the two bones in a vertical line, so that the weight is transmitted vertically. In operating by excision, if all the diseased bone is removed, the limb usually soon becomes firm. Mechanical treatment should be continued at least two years.

#### GONORRHEAL RHEUMATISM AND ITS TREATMENT, PRIMARY AND SECONDARY,

by MR. B. E. BRODHURST, of Loudon, was read by the secretary.

In this, the varieties and pathology of the affection was considered. While effusion is rapid, and pain severe, suppuration never occurs. Several joints are often attacked simultaneously, and one frequently remains impaired. The treatment in fresh cases consists of external applications, and the inunction of mercury was advised. In old cases there are adhesions and usually some flexion. The treatment is to break up these adhesions by force, used in the direction of extension, which will not cause injury. The writer stated that he had operated in over a thousand cases of this affection, and with no bad results.

DR. E. G. BRACKETT, of Boston, read a paper on

#### ATROPHY IN JOINT-DISEASE<sup>2</sup>

in which the different theories regarding the causation of this, were considered. That having had the most general acceptance is the reflex theory of Vulpian, which supposed it to be the direct result of the irritation of the diseased joint, on the nutrition through the nervous system. The theory is inadequate as it does not explain the large number of cases. There is no constant relation between the severity or duration of the disease, and the degree of the atrophy, and this instead of being confined to the part affected, is distributed over the whole limb. The lack of development, which appears later, is subject to the same distribution and influence. The amount of both wasting

<sup>2</sup> To appear in full in an early issue of the Journal.

and the late atrophy is more dependent on the amount of use, and bears a relation to this. The results of a series of observations to illustrate this were given.

DR. A. M. PHELPS, of New York, in a paper entitled,

SOME LATERAL TRACTION FIXATION HIP SPLINTS, advocated the following principles: that extension and fixation are necessary; that spasm is always present, and this involves the adductors and glutei. To overcome the spasm of these, lateral traction is necessary. That ankylosis is the result of pathological causes, not of prolonged fixation. The patient should never be allowed to step on a splint, but should have rest in bed until deformity and symptoms have disappeared, then use crutches and high sole. The joint should remain fixed, and passive motion prohibited until cured. In children under three and a half years of age, the plaster-of-Paris portable bed should be employed.

The following papers were read by title:

ON THE BEST MEANS OF PREVENTING A LOOSE JOINT OR DANGLING LIMB, AFTER RESECTION AT THE SHOULDER-JOINT, WITH AN ILLUSTRATIVE CASE,

by DR. W. R. WHITEHEAD, of Denver.

ON THE USE OF THE WRENCH IN THE TREATMENT OF CLUB-FOOT,

by MR. ROBERT JONES, of Liverpool.

OPERATION ON THE CONCAVE SURFACE IN TALIPES EQUINO-VARUS,

by DR. R. E. MCKENZIE.

THE DIAGNOSTIC AND PROGNOSTIC VALUE OF HIGH TEMPERATURE IN CHRONIC JOINT DISEASE,

by DR. ROBERT W. LOVETT.

ON THE TESTS FOR RECOVERY FROM JOINT DISEASE,

by MR. ROBERT JONES.

APPARATUS FOR MAKING TRACTION,

by DR. WM. E. WIRT.

#### SECOND DAY.

The first paper was presented by DR. JOHN RIDLON, of New York, on

SYPHILITIC POTT'S DISEASE IN CHILDREN.

The writer referred to the reluctance, which, a few years ago, he found among medical men to accept this affection as an independent disease. Since that time he has had opportunity to further observe the subject, and is convinced of the existence of this disease. It is usually hereditary, but its presence does not necessarily communicate either to the parents, as it may have been transmitted from the grandparents. The onset and development is very slow, except in the spine, where, from its location, its existence is not manifested until considerable progress has been made, and thus its onset here may apparently be rapid. The abscesses usually disappears when the mercurial treatment is pushed. Spondylitis under three and a half years of age, and existing with other joint affection, he considers to be very probably specific. The most common accompaniment is other joint affections; the least common specific manifestation is skin lesion. The

treatment is mechanical and medicinal, the latter, mercury and iodide of potash.

DR. ROSWELL PARK presented a paper entitled

A STUDY OF ATROPHIES,

which was in the main historical, the principal monographs, on which it was based, extending back to the early part of the present century, among the authors quoted being Curling, Bennet, Verneuil, and Ollier and his pupils. Great importance was given to the work of the latter. He established that the common cause of hypertrophy of bone is irritation. The causes of atrophy he divided into those by which there was produced destruction of tissue which concerns or favors their growth; and gradual failure in the evolution of such tissue; mutilations of bone almost always produce arrest of development, not alone in the bone injured, but in the parallel bones. Ollier laid particular stress on the effect of functional inaction or atrophic elongation. Growth is of two kinds, laterally and longitudinally, and when the one is interfered with, there is an apparent elongation, seen sometimes in the long bones. The occurrence is important, rather pathologically, than clinically. The writer spoke in high praise of this work of Ollier, with the views of whom, the paper had particular reference.

DR. T. HALSTED MYERS, of New York, read a paper on

POTT'S DISEASE AND PREGNANCY,

in which he referred to the diminished size of the abdominal cavity in vertebral disease, also to the local hyperemic condition during this state, and the necessary detrimental influence of this on a vertebral disease. An examination of the records of Maternity Hospital showed a relatively high mortality when this disease existed. In seven cases, in which the disease developed during pregnancy, three died and three were left paraplegic. The practical question is the effect of the pregnant state on this disease. The conclusions are, that in cured cases no harm is done, and the disease is not rekindled; but in uncured cases, the danger is considerable, and the writer would advocate an early termination of the pregnancy.

A paper on

PARAPLEGIA IN POTT'S DISEASE,

was read by DR. E. G. BRACKETT, of Boston.

One method of double extension with fixation was considered, and the results, with cases, given. The conclusions were: That recovery may be looked for even after its persistence for many months, and when sensation and the spinetters are involved, that the treatment of extension and fixation is often attended by decided improvement and should be given a thorough trial; that the most careful attention is necessary to the details in securing a well-adapted support to the back and the continuous and even extension; that the rest should be persisted in, not only until all evidence of disease has disappeared, but until the return of the use of the limb is well established.

DR. ALBERT HOFFA, of Würzburg, presented a paper entitled

PRESSURE-MYELITIS IN POTT'S DISEASE.

The affection is the result of the tubercular process in the vertebrae, and is for a long time confined to the epidural space, and is essentially a pachymeningitis. Finally the process may pass through the dura, and



the cord itself then becomes involved. At one stage there may be an oedema, later the membranes become thickened. The first symptoms are of functional disturbance of the cord, and are due to the pressure and from an anæmia from this pressure interfering with the natural flow of lymph. When the pathological process has extended through the membranes and involved the cord, the condition is a true sclerosis, and may result in the degeneration of the nerves.

The object of treatment should be to confine the exudation to the smallest area possible. This is best accomplished by rest and extension. It is difficult to reach the epidural space by operation, and the results are not encouraging. The writer doubted if the operation had a brilliant future, and thought it should be confined to those cases in which the disease involves the articular processes as well as the bodies of the vertebrae.

#### ABSCESSSES IN POTT'S DISEASE.

DR. W. R. TOWNSEND, of New York, read a paper in which he considered the method of treating these abscesses, and a valuable series of statistics were given in connection. If all those cases treated by the expectant method did well, the wisest course would be evident; but while some of these improve under this method, in others the general health fails, and the result is not satisfactory. If, on the other hand, we could be sure that by operation the evacuation would be complete, and all residuum cleared away the best method would be equally evident, but in a certain number of cases, infection takes place.

In 19 cases of abscess treated expectantly, 11 disappeared, three opened, four increased, one remained *in statu quo*. In 14 operation cases, 11 became infected later, and three did well. In 21 cases allowed to open spontaneously, 15 did well, and six badly. The writer advocated the expectant treatment so long as the patient was doing well. Resorption takes place more often than is usually considered, and can be helped by use of the aspirator, and the injection of iodoform. When the health fails under this plan, evacuation should be resorted to. Fixation in all cases is essential.

#### BILATERAL LUMBAR ABSCESS, WITH CASE,

by DR. JAMES K. YOUNG, of Philadelphia.

Dr. Young presented the history and photographs of a case which illustrated the results of bilateral lumbar abscess accompanying Pott's disease in a child aged four years. One abscess was aspirated twice, the other was allowed to break spontaneously; and with strict antiseptic dressings the child has now recovered.

He referred to the influence of the seat of the lesion and the importance of the fascias in determining the course and exit of spinal abscesses generally, and particularly of the psoas fascia and the lumbar fascia in lumbar abscess. If the abscesses find exit upon the surface of the vertebra anterior to the attachment of the psoas fascia, it will terminate by burrowing along the great vessels or become an iliac abscess; if it open posterior to the psoas sheath, it will burrow backward and laterally along the middle layer of the lumbar fascia, separating the quadratus lumborum from the internal oblique, through the internal oblique and between the external oblique and latissimus dorsi to appear at the outer border of the erector spinal muscles. This was the course in the case presented; and he suggested the division of lumbar abscesses into external

and internal, their relation to the sheath of the psoas fascia and the anterior layer of the lumbar fascia determining their position.

#### THE BENIGN COURSE OF ABSCESSSES IN POTT'S DISEASE UNDER EFFICIENT MECHANICAL TREATMENT.

DR. NEWTON M. SHAFFER gave by abstract his views of this treatment. It presupposes the most careful mechanical treatment, and his remarks applied only to the large spinal abscesses, where the health had already suffered, and where the endurance of an operation is in question. His largest record of deaths in spinal abscess has been after incision in such cases, and as these often do so well if true mechanical support is given, that he would advocate this course. Cases were cited illustrating favorable results with this method.

DR. AP MORGAN VANCE, in his paper on

#### THE ASPIRATOR IN ORTHOPEDIC PRACTICE,

advocated the withdrawal of the fluid by the needle, and the application of firm pressure. Under this method the fluid soon becomes serous, and the cavity finally ceases to refill. Occasionally it becomes caseous and will not pass the needle.

In the discussion of these papers Mr. Howard Marsh stated that in England, the feeling was steadily and strongly becoming in favor of operating on these abscesses early and freely. He had tried the various methods, of letting them alone, of aspirating, and of freely incising, and prefers the latter. By attention to asepsis, and the use of pressure, the danger is not great, and he would say that about four or five per cent. only, of the cases thus treated did not do well.

He also stated that he felt that the presence of the abscess tends to continue the disease, and for this reason, it is good practice to evacuate early.

DR. HENRY LING TAYLOR read a paper on

#### THE VALUE OF MECHANICAL TREATMENT IN OLD AND NEGLECTED CASES OF POTT'S DISEASE.

There is a ten-fold object in the mechanical treatment of Pott's disease, to provide rest and fixation to the spine, and to promote the hygienic conditions, and to as far as possible, prevent or rectify the deformity. The course of the disease is often extremely slow, and in many old and deformed cases, the knuckle keeps on slowly increasing, or after many years of immunity, the disease is lighted up by a strain and fall. Even these old and desperate cases, both in children and adults, often respond kindly to mechanical treatment. The figure and carriage may often be improved, and when this is possible, increase may often be prevented, and health restored by careful mechanical treatment.

The following communications were read by title:

#### RACHITIS IN ADOLESCENCE,

by DR. BERNARD BARTOW, of Buffalo.

#### CONGENITAL DISPLACEMENT OF THE HIP, WITH NEW APPARATUS FOR ITS TREATMENT,

by DR. A. M. PHELPS, of New York.

#### THE DIAGNOSIS OF POTT'S DISEASE,

by DR. ROBERT W. LOVETT, of Boston.

#### THE DIFFERENTIAL DIAGNOSIS IN POTT'S DISEASE,

by DR. GEORGE W. RYAN, of Cincinnati.

## ABSCESSSES IN POTT'S DISEASE,

by DR. HERBERT L. BURRELL, of Boston.

## THE EVACUATION OF SPINAL ABSCESSSES WITHOUT DRAINAGE,

by MR. GEORGE A. WRIGHT, of Manchester, Eng.

## THE MECHANICAL TREATMENT OF POTT'S DISEASE, WITH AN EXHIBITION OF APPARATUS,

by DR. A. M. PHELPS, of New York.

(To be continued.)

## ASSOCIATION OF AMERICAN PHYSICIANS.

THE SIXTH ANNUAL MEETING, HELD IN WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22-25, 1891.

(Concluded from No. 17, page 444.)

## FOURTH DAY.

THE CONDITIONS AND PROSPECTS OF THE LIBRARY OF THE SURGEON-GENERAL'S OFFICE, AND ITS INDEX-CATALOGUE.<sup>1</sup>

DR. JOHN S. BILLINGS, of Washington, presented a paper on the above subject.

## SEQUEL TO A CASE OF SLOW PULSE,

by DR. D. W. PRENTISS, of Washington.

This report completed a case of slow pulse previously reported to the Association. The patient was brought before the Association for examination both last year and the year before. The man, aged fifty-three years, had a pulse ranging from 11 per minute to 40 per minute for two years and was the subject of frequent attacks of syncope. No disease of heart or other organs could be discovered. The last reports of the case was made in May, 1890. From May 24 to July 2, 1890, the symptoms continued as mentioned, the pulse ranging from 13 to 21 per minute, with frequent spells of syncope; towards the last almost constant delirium, and for the last few days he wandered restlessly about the house in constant fear of being shot.

July 4, 1890. More delirious and restless than usual; thought several parties were trying to kill him. Screamed with terror "murder," "fire," until the neighborhood was alarmed. Was induced to lie down on the bed. His wife left him for a few minutes and on returning found him dead.

**Autopsy**—Autopsy was made by DR. R. T. Edes, seventeen hours after death. Heart rather large and firm, lungs being well dilated, it is probable that no more than the normal surface of the heart came in contact with the thoracic wall. Neither the aorta nor the coronary arteries were atheromatous. Brain and upper portion of spinal cord healthy to gross appearance. On the right side, the upper cervical ganglion of the sympathetic, the lower cervical ganglion, a portion of the thoracic sympathetic, a portion of the splanchnic at semi-lunar ganglion were removed. On the left side the same portions, except the upper ganglion and the thoracic sympathetic. All were normal to the naked eye. On dissection of the heart, the left pneumogastric appeared normal until the region was reached where it bends under the arch of the aorta to give off the recurrent laryngeal. Here several of the strands appeared somewhat less clearly defined through the surrounding connective tissue, which, at this point,

was more strongly adherent. There were fusiform enlargements of the several cords. One of these was on a cord going downward to form the œsophageal plexus; others were on the bend of the recurrent laryngeal just below the artery. At this point the recurrent laryngeal gives off branches which connect with the cardiac plexus. The muscular substance of the heart was firm and not fatty, walls of both ventricles thickened, those of the right perhaps more in proportion to its usual thickness. The fusiform enlargements at the point of separation of the cardiac branches from the recurrent laryngeal were so much injured in the process of dissection that the microscopic examination disclosed nothing. The other cords and ganglia were normal. The intrinsic cardiac ganglia were not found. The pneumogastric nucleus in the medulla showed no lesion. The medulla as a whole appeared congested.

DR. PEPPER thought the report of Dr. Edes might be considered a negative one.

DR. EDES thought that the finding of the enlargements rendered the report not entirely negative.

DR. PEPPER alluded to the fact that nearly all the members who commented upon the case last year thought the patient was the subject of arterio-sclerosis, the radials being hard and of increased tension, yet the autopsy revealed no material changes in the coats of the vessels.

DR. WELCH stated that similar fusiform enlargements are present normally on the cardiac nerves, and they are inconstant in their distribution, and it is possible that the conditions described by Dr. Edes might correspond to some normal arrangement of the enlargements on the cardiac nerves.

## EXHIBITION OF SPECIMENS OF HAIR, SHOWING CHANGE OF COLOR FROM INTERNAL USE OF PILOCARPINE AND JABORANDI,

by DR. D. W. PRENTISS, of Washington.

The first case was that of a young lady who up to twenty-five years of age had light blonde hair. She was treated with hypodermic injections of pilocarpine, one-sixth of a grain two or three times a week, for uræmia from suppression of urine. In two weeks time her hair was distinctly brown, and in six weeks it was black. This was ten years ago. The color of the hair at this time is still black. Another case was an old lady suffering from interstitial nephritis; her hair was quite white. The principal symptom that gave her distress was itching of the skin from dryness. For relief of this, fluid extract of jaborandi was given. This gave relief for nearly a year. In the course of eight or nine months her eyebrows were black, and after that her hair in patches over her head became black, and new hair was growing all over the scalp. Before this new growth became of any length she died.

## GRAVE FORMS OF PURPURA HÆMORRHAGICA,

by DR. J. H. MUSSER, of Philadelphia.

Dr. Musser referred to the classification in use at the present time of idiopathic and symptomatic purpura; the former including simple rheumatic and malignant forms, or peliosis rheumatica and morbus maculosus verrillioii; the symptomatic varieties including scurvy were also detailed. Reference was also made to the monograph of William Koch, recently published, who claims that scurvy and various forms of purpura are identical and of infectious origin. Dr. Musser was not able to see, viewing the cases from a

<sup>1</sup> See page 341 of the Journal.

clinical standpoint, any justification of the infectious nature of these diseases or even their affinity. Koch himself, did not prove absolutely the bacterial origin, nor define the micro-organism that was the cause of the disease. The observations quoted from Fagge, were referred to as the bacterial origin.

Reference was made to the relation of purpura symptomatically to affections like urticaria and its relations to rheumatism. Five cases were reported by Dr. Musser, illustrating grave forms of this disease. The first case reported was that of a woman who suffered from hæmatemesis for several months. Its origin was obscure, and, in fact, could not be determined until further development of the case. After a period of some failing health, suddenly purpura developed. Subcutaneous hæmorrhages first were seen, and then hæmorrhages of the mucous membrane. The patient died suddenly with symptoms of internal hæmorrhage: and at the autopsy the death was found to be due to large hæmorrhage behind the retro-peritoneal space, and in the œsophagus a small pin-point communication with the enlarged veins was found, which showed the source of hæmorrhage. The second case was also one of excessive gastric and intestinal hæmorrhage, and general subcutaneous hæmorrhages with grave symptoms. The boy recovered. The third and fourth cases presented many symptoms in common. With the development of purpura, with severe joint complications, in each case, excessive œdema in different portions of the body, particularly the extremities and eyelids, was observed. In the first case was also œdema of the uvula, which led subsequently to sloughing and complete destruction of it. The patient had some fever, and there was a question whether this uvula inflammation was not of deep origin. He recovered after a tardy convalescence, although, at the time, recovery was rendered doubtful by the presence of large murmurs in both valve areas of the left heart, which appeared to indicate the possibility of an ulcerative endocarditis. No doubt these murmurs were due to old valve lesions. In addition to the symptoms purpura and œdema in the second case, with severe joint symptoms, there was also œdema of the uvula, with gangrene and sloughing, as well as large sloughs of the skin of the scrotum and penis. This patient recovered. In both the blood was examined carefully. At no time was there much reduction in the red cells. In one there was a notable reduction in the hæmoglobin, falling as low as twenty-seven per cent. at the height of the disease. As convalescence became established the hæmoglobin gradually increased. Bacteriological studies were made of the blood, but without results of any value. The fifth case was most acute in its course. The patient, a girl of twenty-three years of age, was suddenly seized with severe hæmorrhage from the stomach followed by intestinal hæmorrhage. One day, after the onset of the gastric hæmorrhage, subcutaneous hæmorrhages took place and joint symptoms arose. The symptoms were attended with severe headache and marked hysteria. On the fifth day a severe conjunctivitis and iritis developed. The temperature on this day, which had previously been about  $104^{\circ}$ , increased, and with the increase in temperature, delirium, followed by coma, ensued. The hyperpyrexia became more and more pronounced, and death ensued at the end of twenty-four hours with a temperature of  $108^{\circ}$ .

Dr. PEPPER related two grave cases seen by him

last spring in school-children of about eleven and thirteen years. There were extensive hæmorrhages in both cases, with sloughing. In both cases complete destruction of vision in the left eye occurred on filling of the globe of the eye with blood. Another case was in the person of a lady of about thirty. There was the characteristic eruption, then sudden hyperpyrexia, ( $105^{\circ}$  to  $106^{\circ}$ ), extensive outbreaks of petichiae, and the largest cutaneous hæmorrhages ever seen by Dr. Pepper. There was immediate subsidence of fever with absorption and cure without sequelæ.

Dr. D. W. PRENTISS spoke of an exceptionally grave case which he had presented to the Association last year. The case was marked with periodic exacerbations. The patient had violent symptoms of purpura with joint affections and with intense suffering. He would recover from an attack in ten to fourteen days, and in about six weeks the symptoms would recur with great violence. He had hæmorrhages in different portions of the body, — from the bowels, from the bladder, under the skin, although never from the lungs. Sloughing occurred subsequent to hæmorrhage in the skin of the abdomen and that of the prepuce. He had symptoms simulating peritonitis and enteritis. Two members of this Association suggested phosphorus as the best treatment. Up to that time arsenic had been used. He was put upon phosphorus. The relapses occurred with lengthening intervals until they stopped altogether and the boy entirely recovered.

Dr. GRAHAM, of Toronto, said that Dr. Jacobi and himself had suggested the phosphorus. He uses it in the form of phosphide of zinc. The only fatal case under his observation was one in which death took place as the result of an enormous clot that formed in the bladder, distending it so that the fundus reached the umbilicus. In this case phosphorus was not used.

The following officers were elected: President, Dr. Henry M. Lyman, of Chicago; Vice-President, Dr. George Ross, of Montreal; Secretary, Dr. Henry Hun, of Albany; Treasurer, Dr. W. W. Johnston, of Washington, D. C.; Recorder, Dr. I. Minis Hays, of Philadelphia.

#### NEW YORK COUNTY MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.

At a meeting held October 19th, Dr. FREDERIC S. DENNIS exhibited a remarkable case of

#### NON-TRAUMATIC ACUTE SUPPURATION — OSTEOMYELITIS.

The disease was located in the tibia, and a favorable result, saving both the life of the patient and the limb, was achieved by making an incision four inches long, cutting down into the medullary cavity of the bone, and removing all the pus and diseased tissue. In this case, the presence of the cause of the septic intoxication, the microbe designated *staphylococcus pyrogenes aureus*, was demonstrated by Dr. E. K. Dunham at the Carnegie Laboratory, and pure cultures of the microbe were obtained from the pus taken from the diseased limb. Specimens of both the microbes and the cultures were shown.

Dr. Dennis also presented several other interesting surgical cases, among which was a case of

#### NON-TRAUMATIC ACUTE SUPPURATIVE ARTHRITIS OF THE KNEE-JOINT,

which was found to be of gonorrhœal origin. Gono-

c cci having been demonstrated in pus taken from the joint, it was decided not to open the latter widely, but to evacuate the pus, and keep the parts fixed by Buck's extension apparatus. Internally, large doses of iodide of potassium were given, and the result was very satisfactory. At the time the case was shown there was still considerable enlargement of the knee, but there was good motion in the joint.

Another case was that of a patient who, four years ago, had an

#### ANEURISM OF THE RIGHT POPLITEAL ARTERY.

which was cured by Dr. Dennis by means of compression with an Esmarch bandage, for an hour and a half under ether. Some two years afterwards an aneurism of the left iliac artery developed, and more recently the sac seemed to have burst, producing enormous distention of the limb, the swelling extending down to below the knee. The existing condition of affairs called for some active measure, and Dr. Dennis said he had not yet decided whether to amputate at the hip-joint or perform laparotomy and ligate the iliac artery.

### Recent Literature.

*A Text-Book of Physiology.* By M. FOSTER. Fifth Edition. Revised. Part IV. London and New York: Macmillan & Co. 1891.

This part completes the new edition of "Foster," the appearance of which was noted in this journal at the time. The previous parts have shown a most painstaking care in bringing the subject fully up to date. The number of pages has grown from 770 to 1356 and of this increase nearly one-half may be credited to the discussion of the central nervous system. The same admirable spirit that has hitherto characterized this text-book is manifested in this last edition which is still easily the leading English book on the subject.

The part before us discusses the special senses, reproduction, and "the chemical basis of the animal body." It is practically a reprint of the corresponding portions of the previous edition although coming out eight months after the preceding part. As to the special senses and reproduction this reprinting does little harm since comparatively slight progress has been made in these subjects. It is, however, a serious defect to have the "appendix" a literal reproduction of the physiological chemistry of the edition of 1883. This defect is lessened for the teacher and pupil by the recent appearance of Halliburton's book on this subject and the regret of the reader is modified by the hope of the author that a new edition may begin to appear this autumn. It would be a great advantage if some arrangement could be made to insure the appearance of the parts with more promptness than has been shown in getting out the present edition.

We would also urge that references should be made to the more important investigations. The author gave up this practice because he felt that many students derived no benefit from the presentation of authorities which they either neglected or learned by heart. On the other hand, students seem to fall into the error of attributing everything to Foster which is not only too great a burden for that genial author but also unfair to the patient investigator who often gets no other recognition.

## THE BOSTON Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, OCTOBER 29, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

### THE VISION OF RAILWAY AND NAVAL EMPLOYEES.

In the Section of Ophthalmology at the annual meeting of the British Medical Association, held in Bournemouth last July, a discussion took place on the vision of railway employees. The papers read and remarks made were so eminently practical that we quote the following from the reports.

Mr. Beaumont, surgeon to the Bath Eye Infirmary, said: "The method of testing the vision of railway officials appears to be insufficient and inaccurate. This opinion is founded on a knowledge of the method adopted by the railway companies, and confirmed by practical experience gained by attending many railway servants suffering from refractive and pathological anomalies of vision." He gives several cases of extreme defective vision passed by officials, which would very properly frighten the passengers on a train if they knew these men were driving their engine. He says very forcibly, "It appears to be useless to attempt to get any voluntary reform from the railway companies"; and insisted that the tests should always be applied by qualified medical men, laying down the standards which should govern their decision.

Mr. McHardy, professor of ophthalmology and ophthalmic surgeon at King's College, London, gave a very practical paper. He said: "Before this audience I may be excused for merely stating as a truism that Holmgren's test for the detection of subnormal color perception, conducted by means of specially selected skeins of variously colored wool, practised in precise accordance with the directions clearly laid down by its author, discourages deceit, and may expose wilful imposture. . . .

"Practical tests (so called) to detect subnormal color perception, etc., by questioning men as to the color or significance of signal lamps or signals, are absolutely impracticable, and must prove misleading and ruinously costly in application, besides inviting and encouraging deception and discontent." After very clearly showing the practical results from defective vision, he

adds: "I hope that with a minimum use of technicalities I have stated sufficient to show that the efficient control of railway men's eyesight can alone be conducted by ophthalmic experts. . . . This was recognized by our revered master, Professor Donders, who in December, 1879, wrote: 'I most willingly testify that it is my full conviction that only medical experts—ophthalmic surgeons—should be employed in testing color perception and acuteness of vision.' From a long letter from Professor Holmgren, dated December, 1879, to Dr. Joy Jeffries, who has so usefully identified himself with this subject in the United States, I deem the following especially worthy of record: 'In Sweden, railway surgeons have been practically and specially instructed *de visu* by me, and we have every reason to be satisfied with this. There are many cases which no railroad official can detect or decide, and not even the ordinary railway surgeon can be sure of. . . . The time has long passed for knowing everything; division of labor is a law of our times, proving its advance.'"

Mr. McHardy goes on to say: "I have been led to supplement my knowledge and experience as an oculist by personal, practical observation from the foot-plate of ordinary express, passenger and goods locomotives, in all kinds of weather and all states of atmosphere. . . . I have gained experience also, from direct experiment in the most practical way, as to the differential visibility of railway signals to eyes with normal focus, with varying degrees of longsightedness, shortsightedness, and astigmatism; for, having become well acquainted with the signals, etc., on some eighty miles of railroad, I never travel with my eyes handicapped to known degrees by glasses. A comparison of the diaries of my foot-plate experiences shows that as nearly as possible the recognizability of railway semaphore signals is in distinct accord with the observer's degree of acuteness of vision as measured by Snellen's standard. . . . I am mindful of the extremely imperfect and dangerous manner in which government departments here attempt to control eyesight while professing to be strict. I refer, of course, to the authorities responsible for the eyesight of the *personnel* of the Royal and Mercantile Navies of this country."

Mr. George Mackay, assistant ophthalmic surgeon to the Eye Dispensary of Edinburgh, reports in detail with reference to examinations of employees on four separate railroads. His summary is this: "I have given here, as briefly as possible, the method at present in use for the determination of the visual acuteness of 4,160 firemen and engine-drivers, more than 2,000 guards, and over 2,600 signalmen employed in 3,056 miles of railway. It will be admitted that the visual power of the greater portion of these men is very inadequately tested, and I hope that the outcome of our meeting to-day may be the appointment of a committee to consider the best recommendations which ophthalmic surgeons can make to the railway managers with a view to a reformation."

Dr. W. A. Brailley, ophthalmic surgeon to Guy's

Hospital, being called upon by the chair, said, that a Committee appointed by the International Medical Congress of London, 1881, "having the great advantage of the services of the distinguished Professor Donders as President" reported proposed standards of requirement which the Congress voted on in approval. The Ophthalmological Society of the United Kingdom subsequently appointed a committee, on which was Dr. Brailley, who interviewed the Secretary to the Board of Trade. He adds: "True, we met with no active opposition to our proposal, but official immobility was too much for us, and no practical good resulted."

The following resolution proposed by the President was adopted, "That a committee, with power to add to its number, be appointed to promote the efficient control of railway servants' eyesight in the United Kingdom, and to report thereon from time to time to the British Medical Association; that such committee be designated the 'Committee on the Control of Railway Servants' Eyesight.'" Ten well-known ophthalmic surgeons were appointed, who had identified themselves with this movement. Some doubt was expressed in the Section as to whether their committee should await the report of the special committee of the Royal Society asked for by the Government more than a year ago.

An editorial in the *British Medical Journal* of August 29th, advocates most strongly the results and action of the Section of the general Society, and shows the absurdity of the present tests as used on the railroads, etc. One sentence we quote, as it is applicable here as in Great Britain: "Unfortunately, when this subject is broached, there are certain medical men who, instead of advancing their views where they can be adequately discussed, take the opportunity of writing a signed letter to the lay press. Railway directors are thus led to believe that there is a real difference of opinion among authorities as to the proper tests to be employed, and not unnaturally delay to take any action; at the present time, moreover, they have a further excuse for delay in the fact that a committee of the Royal Society has the whole question under consideration."

Our readers may not know or recall the fact that from silly articles in the press a considerable stir on the subject was made last year in London, resulting in Mr. R. Burdenell Carter, a distinguished ophthalmic surgeon, being called upon as an expert to address the Society of Arts in London, in consequence of which he was asked to lecture at the Royal Institution on "Color-Vision and Color-Blindness," which he did May 9th, before a very distinguished audience. It finally came before the Royal Society, where the practical experts were most fully sustained. The Government followed this up with a request for a report on defective vision and color sense, on which their action would be based. That report is still awaited from the committee, which consists of the President, Sir G. G. Stokes, Lord Rayleigh, Professor Michael Foster, Captain Abney, Francis Galtier, Professor Church,

Dr. Wm. Pole, and Mr. R. Burdenell Carter, whose names guarantee practical and scientific investigation, and recommendations independent of "ignorance, prejudice and pecuniary considerations," that seem to constantly block all attempts to control defective vision on land and sea for the saving of life and protection of property.

#### ON THE TREATMENT OF PERITYPHLITIS.

JUMON in *Médecine Moderne* somewhat exhaustively reviews the treatment of perityphlitis. The management of this disease, he says, has been greatly modified of late years; it has become chiefly surgical. But it is no less true that at the onset it should be purely medical. Antiphlogistics, refrigerants and opiates should be employed; everything which excites intestinal action should be avoided—even the saline laxatives and lavements so much vaunted by certain authorities. On this point we remark there is anything but agreement, though all admit that active catharsis is to be deprecated.

At Nothnagel's clinic, in recent cases and during the first two or three days, much reliance is placed on leeches and bladders of ice. As many as eight or ten leeches are applied over the seat of pain and swelling, and the oozing of blood is encouraged by warm fomentations after the leeches drop off. The result of this treatment appears to be encouraging. After the bleeding ceases, the ice-bladder is applied. If this is not well borne, warm poultices or fomentations are substituted. Later on, the abdomen is painted with a mixture of iodoform-collodion, tincture of iodine, and tincture of galls, of each equal parts, and frictions with green soap are resorted to, if absorption of the exudation is slow. Quinine and suitable nourishment is given; opium is prescribed in some, though not in all cases. If the pain is intense, hypodermic injections of morphine are employed. When the inflammation is subdued, and during the period of amelioration, laxative lavements are employed in cases where the bowels are confined. If there still remains sensibility to pressure and a slight resistance, an occasional massage with green soap is ordered.

Vollert cites a case occurring in Nothnagel's clinic where, despite symptoms of the greatest gravity, the patient recovered under purely medical treatment. It was a case of perityphlitis with diffuse peritonitis complicated with pyæmia. The temperature went up on several occasions to 15.5° C. (114° F.); the patient had frequent chills, and the spleen was tumefied. Quinine, salicylate of soda, and antipyrine were given to combat the fever. The patient got completely well at the end of five months.

Out of thirty-four cases, three were fatal. Death in the first patient was due to perforation of the appendix; in the second, to ulcerated medullary cancer of the cæcum; in the third, to intestinal concretions with perforation of the appendix, diffuse peritonitis, followed by perforation of the diaphragm, ulceration

of the pleura, and hyperpneumothorax of the right side.

What are the indications for operating in perityphlitis? Jumon, in the article aforesaid, replies that there should be no hesitation as soon as there is certainty of the existence of an abscess. An operation ought not to be thought of during the first few days. He has, in fact, known cases in which the most acute symptoms—high fever and violent pain in the ileo-cæcal region—have accompanied the development of a voluminous tumor, and yet all these inflammatory phenomena have disappeared in a few days under an "antiphlogistic" treatment, and even expectancy. Vollert, chief of Nothnagel's clinic, also agrees with Jumon that an early operation is seldom called for.

On the other hand, if the exudation tends to become chronic, and if there is suppuration with fever, a surgical operation is demanded. An early operation, moreover, is not contraindicated if there is certainty of the existence of an abscess; also, if there exists an acute peritonitis by perforation, even before the formation of adhesions, as here a laparotomy would be the last chance of life for the patient.

To these indications, J. Israël adds another: A laparotomy is indicated in recent cases of perityphlitis when there are grave symptoms, such as: frequency of the pulse with normal or sub-normal temperature, pallor or cyanosis, vomitings, in short, when there is aggravation of the general and local state, although there may be no adhesions, and the presence of an abscess may not be demonstrated.

The most favorable cases for operation, according to Jumon, are those in which the exudation is circumscribed, encapsulated. But it will not do to forget that purulent collections of considerable size have disappeared under the influence of medical treatment alone. If there exists already a general peritonitis, the prognosis will be always unfavorable whether an operation be performed or not.

In cases of perforation of the appendix, there should be complete resection of the latter if there are no obstacles in the way, due to adhesions to the cæcum, mesentery, or neighboring intestinal coils. It is certain that many cases get well promptly after resection of the appendix, and that the danger of relapses is prevented by the operation. This fact has led many surgeons in this country to prefer an early laparotomy which, if successful, is followed by removal of the cause and prompt recovery, with no possibility of a return, to the doubt, anxiety and risk attending a purely medical treatment. But this subject was so fully discussed in all its bearings at the last meeting of the Massachusetts Medical Society<sup>1</sup> that we need only advise a careful reading of the report of that meeting. Twenty or thirty years ago the frequency of appendicitis with subsequent fatal peritonitis, was pointed out by Dr. J. B. S. Jackson. Operative interference was not then thought of, and treatment halted between first, leeching and mercury; second, opium.

<sup>1</sup> See JOURNAL, vol. cxxv, p. 36.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

**THE VIRCHOW MEDAL.**—It is said that the medal presented to Professor Virchow, at his recent jubilee, measures 118 millimetres in diameter, and is made from eighteen-carat gold. The front of the medal bears a bust representation of Virchow in relief. The back is adorned with an heraldic design, the allegorical figures of medicine and pathology; microscopes, books, skulls, and an Egyptian mummy.

**MEDICAL CASES AT AN EXHIBITION.**—The medical committee of the World's Fair may know what to expect from the experience of the last Paris Exhibition, where, according to *Figaro*, 732 female visitors had attacks of hysterics, whilst only 197 fainted. There were no less than 11 deaths in the Exhibition, and, strange to say, three births. Only 243 thefts were reported; but the police restored no less than 305 lost children to their friends.

**NEW JERSEY MEDICAL EXAMINERS.**—The first annual report of the New Jersey State Board of Medical Examiners shows that the Board organized on September 2, 1890, and subsequently the first examination was made. Ten of eleven candidates passed successfully. Afterward the repeal of the charter of the Medical and Surgical Eclectic College, in Jersey City, was received. In January, 1891, the Board licensed six candidates, and in April last, 25 out of 32 applicants passed. In July, seven out of 15 candidates passed. Up to date 101 candidates have been examined, and 82 were licensed to practise in New Jersey and three in preliminary branches.

**A PRIZE FOR AN ESSAY ON CENTRAL AFRICA.**—The King of the Belgians has offered a prize of twenty-five thousand francs for an essay, embodying the following subjects: The meteorological, hydrological and geological conditions of the districts of equatorial Africa from a sanitary point of view. The principles of hygiene necessary in these districts, with facts showing the best mode of living, forms of diet, and occupation, and the most expedient methods of clothing. The symptomatology, etiology, and pathology of the diseases common to these districts and the principles both of prophylactic and therapeutic treatment thereof, and suggestions to be followed in the choice and dose of drugs as well as in the establishment of hospitals and sanatoria. The competitors for this prize are reminded that in their scientific researches, as in their practical conclusions, they will have to make them apply to Europeans in the various localities of the Congo basin. The competition is open to all. The works of those competing must be transmitted to the Minister of the Interior and Public Instruction at Brussels, before the 1st of January, 1897.

**VIRCHOW'S OBSERVATIONS ON OLD ATHENIAN SKULLS.**—At a recent sitting of the Royal Academy of Science in Berlin, says the *Lancet*, Professor Virchow made interesting communications regarding his measurements of old Athenian skulls dug out by the

late Dr. Schliemann, from his own grounds in Athens. He found eleven graves there, ten of which, judging by their contents, were of the fourth, and one of the sixth century before Christ. All the graves contained human bones, but only four skulls could be taken out in a tolerably unimpaired condition, and these Virchow has measured. All four must have belonged to adults, probably of advanced age. The most remarkable thing about them is the smallness of their capacity. Virchow made a similar observation in 1871 on two skulls dug out in Piræus Street in Athens. One, which belonged to an old woman named Glykera, was of the Macedonian time; in the other grave, that of a powerful man, numerous clay vessels of the most ancient style were found. On that occasion also, Virchow remarked that the small capacity of those skulls was surprising, being so much below the average of other civilized peoples that one was inclined to suppose them to have belonged to members of a savage race. This singular fact should make one pause before accepting capacity of skull as a measure of the civilization of a race, as some anthropologists have done.

## NEW ENGLAND.

**THE ANNUAL REPORT OF THE MASSACHUSETTS STATE BOARD OF HEALTH**, for the year 1890 has recently appeared. The State was unusually free from severe outbreaks of contagious disease. The only noteworthy epidemic was that of influenza, which began in December, 1889, and ended in February, 1890. The total number of cases of small-pox which were reported to the Board during the year was six, and only one was fatal. Several cases of typhoid fever occurred in Newton in the fall, in a limited locality. The Board renews its recommendations, that the present law allowing a town to impose the duties of the local Board of Health upon the selectmen should be made permissive only in the smaller towns. It is also recommended that the weekly returns of mortality which are now sent to the State Board by the local Boards of Health be required by legal enactment, as applied to all cities and large towns. It recommends the continuance of experiments upon intermittent filtration of surface waters and of sewage; the continuance of the work already commenced upon wells used by the public; and the investigation of some of the spring waters that are sold in many of the cities. For these purposes, and to make the necessary investigations in order to advise towns, cities, corporations and individuals in regard to the best method of assuring the purity of intended or existing water-supplies, and the best method of disposing of sewage, and to carry out the other provisions of the statute, the Board estimates that the sum of \$27,000 will be required.

## NEW YORK.

**HOSPITAL SATURDAY AND SUNDAY ASSOCIATION.**—On October 19th the first meeting this season of the Hospital Saturday and Sunday Association was held, and the preliminary arrangements made for the annual collection in December.

ST. LUKE'S HOSPITAL. — The annual meeting of the Society of St. Luke's Hospital was held on October 19th, when the usual reports were read. The chief business coming before the session was the subject of the proposed removal of the hospital from its present site at Fifth Avenue and 55th Street, and the matter was referred to a special committee for consideration. The demands upon the resources of the institution have become so great that more ample accommodations are required.

### Miscellany.

#### VIRCHOW'S SEVENTIETH BIRTHDAY.

VIRCHOW'S seventieth birthday, on October 13th, was celebrated with much pomp and circumstance. According to the *British Medical Journal*, so many congratulatory deputations had been announced that the professor's house did not afford room for all, and the large banqueting hall of the Kaiserhof was therefore chosen for their reception. The first deputation to offer their congratulations was one from the Ministry of Public Instruction, headed by Dr. Bartsch, one of the chief officials of the Ministry. The next deputation consisted of the professors of the medical faculty, headed by the Dean, Professor August Hirsch. This deputation was followed by one from the Academy of Science, headed by Professor von Helmholtz. The deputation bearing an address from the Municipality of Berlin, presenting Professor Virchow with the freedom of the city, was headed by Dr. von Forckenbeck, the burgomaster, who referred in grateful terms to what Virchow had done to improve the health of the city. The address and the accompanying medal, sent by the scientific bodies of Great Britain, were presented by Dr. Semon and Mr. Horsley. Congratulatory addresses were also presented by the medical faculties of Amsterdam, Pavia, Kazan, Warsaw, Brussels, Stockholm, Moscow, St. Petersburg, Berne, Tokio, Upsala, Tomsk, and other places. The military surgeons, represented by Surgeon-General von Coler, and the naval surgeons, represented by Dr. Wenzel, also tendered their congratulations. After an interval of rest, Professor Waldeyer presented the gold medal, which has been subscribed for by Virchow's admirers, in and out of Germany. A silver replica was presented to his wife, and bronze copies to each member of the family and to the scientific bodies which had contributed towards it.

After the ceremony in the Kaiserhof Hotel, a second meeting was held in the large hall of the Pathological Institute. Here an almost endless procession of learned bodies and other corporations, presenting gifts and addresses, defiled before Professor Virchow. The Berlin Medical Society, of which Professor Virchow is president, presented him with his portrait, painted by Professor Lenbach, the presentation being made by Professor von Bergmann. Next came deputations from the Berlin Society of Anthropology and Ethnology, the students of the University, the physicians, the public hospitals, the medical journals, and various other bodies. Dr. Adolph Meyer presented a plant recently discovered by Baron Muller, of Melbourne, in the heights of the tropical mountains of

Australia, which the discoverer had named the "Virchow plant."

The proceedings, which had been commenced at 10 A. M., came to an end at 4.30 P. M. In the evening a *commemorative*, or reunion, of the friends of Professor Virchow, was held in Kroll's Theatre, at which speeches were delivered by Herr Eugen Richter, leader of the Radical party, and others.

#### COMPULSORY MEDICAL EXAMINATIONS.

THE last volume of United States reports contains an opinion of the United States Supreme Court on the question of the right of a court to compel a plaintiff in a suit for damages to submit to a personal examination, in order that his physical condition may be determined.

The question arose in an action brought by a woman against the Union Pacific Railway Company for injuries to her head and spine, caused by the falling of a berth in a sleeping car in which she was travelling. A few days before the trial the counsel for the company moved the Court for an order requiring her to submit to a medical examination in the presence of her own physician and attorneys, if she desired their presence. The Court refused to grant the order, on the ground that it had no legal right to do so. An appeal was taken by the company to the United States Supreme Court. This tribunal sustains the ruling of the lower court. In the opinion of the Supreme Court Justice Gray says:

"No right is held more sacred or is more carefully guarded by the common law than the right of every individual to the possession and control of his own person, free from all restraint or interference of others, unless by clear and unquestionable authority of law. As well said by Judge Cooley: 'The right to one's person may be said to be a right of complete immunity—to be let alone.'"

"The inviolability of the person is as much invaded by a compulsory stripping and exposure as by a blow. To compel any one, and especially a woman, to lay bare the body or to submit it to the touch of a stranger without lawful authority is an indignity, an assault and a trespass, and no order or process commanding such an exposure or submission was ever known to the common law in the administration of justice between individuals, except in a very small number of cases based upon special reasons and upon ancient practice."

Within a few years past the courts in several of the Western and Southern States, following the lead of the Supreme Court of Iowa in a case decided in 1877, have granted orders for the medical examination of persons. Referring to these cases, Justice Gray says: "Upon mature advisement we retain our original opinion that such an order has no warrant of law."

#### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

A PROLONGED CONDITION OF ACUTE COCAINE POISONING. — Hallopeau<sup>1</sup> describes a condition following acute cocaine intoxication, in which the usual symptoms persist, sometimes for weeks. Several cases are mentioned, and the following conclusions drawn: A single injection of hydrochlorate of cocaine may give rise, not only to accidents, severe and alarming at the time, but also to serious prolonged disturbances. These disturbances are similar to those observed in acute poisoning, especially characteristic symptoms being a persistent headache, with malaise,

<sup>1</sup> Bul. Gén. de Thérap., June 15th.



insomnia, numbness of the extremities, vertigo and prostration combined with cerebral excitement, shown by talkativeness and agitation. This result may be produced by small doses of the drug, and may last several months. It is especially liable to occur in patients of a nervous and excitable disposition, and in intellectual and educated persons.

**CHLOROFORM IN THE TREATMENT OF TUBERCULOSIS.**—At the Congress of Tuberculosis recently held in Paris, M. Desprez,<sup>2</sup> spoke strongly in favor of chloroform as a remedy possessing "truly marvellous antibacillary properties." He has given from one to two grammes of chloroform (by the mouth) daily to a patient for two months without any bad effect; on the contrary, remarkable improvement took place under the treatment. M. Desprez says that washing out tuberculous abscesses with chloroform water yields very satisfactory results.

## Correspondence.

### PLAIN TALKS ON MEDICAL ELECTRICITY AND BATTERIES.

WAYNE, DELAWARE CO., PA., October 19, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—I have only just now seen your critic's review of "Plain Talks on Medical Electricity and Batteries" (Vol. CXXV, p. 41). Of his estimate of the value or merit of my little book it does not become me to speak.

His remarks upon the current of the coarse wire coil and of the fine wire coil of the Faradic battery are, I think, incorrect.

I wrote, on page 60: "I, some time ago, made the assertion that I quite agreed with Tripin, Apostoli and others in regarding the current of the 'primary' or thick wire as differing in its effects from that produced by the 'secondary' or fine wire." These facts of clinical difference are accepted by almost every competent authority in this country and in France, and can be demonstrated by tapping a long wire—say from one-half to one mile in length—at various distances, and then testing it. The feel of the current is quite different as different lengths are tapped, and is entirely different from the current generated by the coarse wire. Dr. Goelet's thoughtful paper, read at the first meeting of the American Electro-Therapeutic Association, is devoted to this question, and will bear reading. Your critic is right in his estimate of my knowledge of physics. I am a student, and shall possibly remain so until I put by my books forever. But, though he himself may be distinguished as a physicist, he will pardon me for questioning his acumen as an electrical therapist. I may also be wrong in my belief that a profound knowledge of physics is not necessary to a recognition of the differences in the feel of currents. I do it with diffidence, but will your critic allow me to offer the least suggestion possible. Will he test this himself, and also will he adopt the method of Mons. d'Arsonval, and obtain for himself the results of the "characteristic" curve, together with the muscular reaction. These can be traced on the same revolving cylinder, the one above the other. I hope that he will then be brought into the fold, for he certainly has companions in his present homestead. Yours truly,

HORATIO R. BIGELOW, M.D.

[We regret that the author of the above letter should have misunderstood our position, by overlooking the "qualitative" in the review of his book. We will admit freely that a short coil of coarse wire will give a current differing in strength from a long coil of fine wire, owing to the difference in resistance in the coils. To regard the

difference as a difference of quality, or to argue that the size of the wire is an essential factor, is another matter. A Grenet cell will give a current of a different strength from that of a Leclanche, but not of a different quality, and the sole distinction that can be made in practice must be as to the number of cells employed to obtain a given electromotive force. The author will find the reviewer's point sustained by von Ziemssen, Edelmann, and in the excellent little work of Wellington Adams, who may safely be regarded as "competent authorities."—Ed.]

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending October 11, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Wet'h'r. *		Rainfall in inches.	
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.		8.00 P. M.
		Daily mean.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.		8.00 P. M.
M., 5	29.69	62 68 57	98	76	87	N.	W.	11	16	R.	F.	.12
T., 6	30.13	56 62 49	57	50	54	N.W.	N.W.	16	6	C.	O.	—
W., 7	30.19	54 57 50	61	97	72	N.E.	N.E.	13	18	O.	R.	.08
T., 8	29.75	58 65 51	100	74	87	N.W.	N.W.	9	12	R.	C.	2.00
F., 9	30.06	50 55 45	73	69	71	N.	S.E.	8	7	O.	—	—
S., 10	30.10	51 58 44	70	73	72	W.	S.E.	2	2	F.	C.	—
S., 11	30.26	51 58 43	72	71	72	N.W.	N.	10	20	O.	O.	.01

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., hazy; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat-ening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

### RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, OCTOBER 10, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated popu- lation for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consump- tion.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York	1,515,391	722	325	22.82	10.45	12.94	2.52	3.22	
Chicago	1,069,859	413	187	32.66	8.64	11.96	10.12	6.44	
Philadelphia	1,046,964	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Brooklyn	806,343	396	219	19.21	10.56	11.04	3.08	3.36	
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	448,439	170	82	17.11	15.34	13.57	—	2.36	
Baltimore	434,429	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cincinnati	296,908	100	28	15.00	13.00	4.00	2.00	6.00	
Cleveland	262,000	90	33	22.22	5.05	8.08	6.06	8.08	
New Orleans	242,039	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg	240,000	88	40	43.32	7.28	11.40	5.70	15.96	
Milwaukee	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Washington	239,392	103	35	22.21	9.50	8.73	3.88	5.82	
Nashville	76,168	25	5	24.00	12.00	16.00	4.00	—	
Charleston	68,165	41	17	14.64	9.76	12.29	2.46	—	
Portland	36,425	16	6	12.50	18.75	12.50	—	—	
Worcester	84,475	32	13	23.91	6.25	12.52	—	3.13	
Lowell	77,696	39	17	20.50	18.92	15.36	7.68	—	
Fall River	74,308	44	23	31.78	11.35	22.70	4.54	—	
Cambridge	70,028	18	6	5.55	16.66	—	—	—	
Lynn	55,727	22	10	18.22	4.55	13.65	—	4.55	
Lawrence	44,654	19	9	15.78	5.26	5.26	5.26	—	
Springfield	41,179	17	8	17.64	11.76	5.88	—	—	
New Bedford	40,733	20	10	30.00	10.00	20.00	—	5.00	
Salem	30,891	16	8	18.75	—	18.75	—	—	
Chelsea	27,960	16	8	—	32.25	—	—	—	
Haverhill	27,412	10	3	10.00	—	—	—	10.00	
Brockton	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Fauntleroy	25,445	7	4	28.56	—	—	—	14.28	
Gloucester	24,651	7	3	14.28	—	14.28	—	—	
Newton	24,379	7	4	—	14.28	—	—	—	
Malden	23,031	12	4	—	—	—	—	—	
Fitchburg	22,035	15	5	13.33	26.66	13.33	—	—	
Waltham	18,757	11	5	27.27	9.09	27.27	—	5.45	
Fitchburg	17,281	3	2	33.33	33.33	33.33	—	—	
Quincy	16,723	3	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport	13,617	9	4	11.11	22.22	11.11	—	—	
Medford	11,679	1	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	10,493	4	2	25.00	25.00	—	—	—	
Peabody	10,158	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,535; under five years of age 4,116; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup,

diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers)—, consumption 269, acute lung diseases 183, diarrhoeal diseases 289, diphtheria and croup 110, typhoid fever 94, scarlet fever 31, cerebro-spinal meningitis 19, whooping-cough 19, malarial fever 10, measles 8, erysipelas 7, puerperal fever 2.

From scarlet fever New York 11, Chicago 9, Pittsburgh 5, Brooklyn 4, Cincinnati 2. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York 5, Chicago, Brooklyn and Washington 3 each, Boston, Worcester, Fall River, Lynn and Taunton 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 7, Chicago and Pittsburgh 3 each, Brooklyn, Washington, Lowell, Cambridge and New Bedford, 1 each. From measles New York 4, Brooklyn 2, Cincinnati and Fall River 1 each. From malarial fever New York 6, Brooklyn 3, Nashville 1. From erysipelas New York and Chicago 3 each, Pittsburgh 1.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,405,108, for the week ending October 31, the death-rate was 18.4. Deaths reported 3,315: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 171, diarrhoea 308, whooping-cough 53, fever 45, diphtheria 39, scarlet fever 31, measles 26.

The death-rates ranged from 12.4 in Portsmouth to 32.4 in Preston, Birmingham 19.4, Bolton 17.6, Hull 24.9, Leeds 16.0, Leicester 19.0, Liverpool 20.7, London 15.7, Manchester 22.8, Newcastle-on-Tyne 25.3, Nottingham 16.7, Sheffield 21.8, Sunderland 24.4.

In Edinburgh 16.7, Glasgow 17.4, Dublin 26.6.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM OCTOBER 17, 1891, TO OCTOBER 23, 1891.

MAJOR RICHARD S. VICKERY, surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at the Army and Navy General Hospital, Hot Springs, Ark., and ordered to duty at Fort Monroe, Va.

MAJOR CURTIS E. MCNN, surgeon, U. S. A., upon being relieved from duty at Fort Monroe, Va., is ordered to duty at Mount Vernon Barracks, Ala.

MAJOR PETER J. A. CLEARY, surgeon, U. S. A., upon being relieved from duty at Mount Vernon Barracks, Ala., is ordered to duty at Fort McPherson, Ga.

MAJOR JOHN C. G. HAPPESETT, surgeon, U. S. A., upon being relieved from duty at Fort McPherson, Ga., is ordered for duty at Fort Custer, Mont.

CAPTAIN EDWIN F. GARDNER, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., will proceed from Fort Porter, N. Y., to New York City, N. Y., for temporary duty as attending surgeon and examiner of recruits in that city.

MAJOR WILLIAM E. WATERS, surgeon, U. S. A., upon being relieved from duty at Fort Custer, Mont., is ordered for duty at Columbus Barracks, O.

FIRST LIEUTENANT NATHAN S. JARVIS, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Bayard, N. Mex., and ordered for duty at San Carlos, Ariz.

CAPTAIN RICHARD W. JOHNSON, assistant surgeon, upon being relieved from duty at San Carlos, Ariz., is ordered for duty at Fort Bayard, N. Mex.

FIRST LIEUTENANT BENJAMIN BROOKE, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Riley, Kan., and ordered for duty at Fort Leavenworth, Kan.

FIRST LIEUTENANT FRANK R. KEEFER, assistant surgeon, upon being relieved from duty at Fort Leavenworth, Kan., is ordered for duty at Fort Riley, Kan.

By direction of the President, MAJOR PASSMORE MIDDLETON, surgeon, U. S. A., will report in person to COLONEL MELVILLE A. COCHRAN, Sixth Infantry, President of the Army Retiring Board at Newport Barracks, Ky., for examination by the Board.

Leave of absence for one month is granted CAPTAIN DANIEL M. APPEL, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., to take effect about 6th proximo.

CAPTAIN CHARLES M. GANDY, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., granted leave of absence for fifteen days, to take effect on final adjournment of Army Medical Board, now in session in New York City, N. Y.

By direction of the President, CAPTAIN ARTHUR W. TAYLOR, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., will report in person to COLONEL JOHN MINOR MALL, Second Artillery, President of the Army Retiring Board at Fort Adams, R. I., for examination by the Board.

#### SOCIETY NOTICES.

SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY. — There will be a stated meeting at 19 Boylston Place, on Saturday, October 31, 1891, at 8 P. M.

Papers. Dr. E. M. Buckingham, "Some Uses of the Stomach Tube." Dr. W. M. Conant, "Alexander-Adams Operation."

The paper will be discussed by Drs. Elliot, Harrington and Johnson.

Incidental business: Choice of a committee of five to prepare a list of candidates for officers of the Society.

Supper after the meeting. JAMES J. MINOT, Secretary.

NORFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY. — The Censors have adjourned till November 3d, 7 P. M. The examination of candidates will take place November 3d, at the office of Dr. J. C. D. Pigeon, 130 Warren Street, Roxbury. The written examination will begin at 7 P. M., the oral at 8 P. M.

Candidates are requested to be prompt, and to bring their medical diplomas, and fee of five dollars.

J. C. D. PIGEON, M.D., Secretary.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION. — A regular meeting will be held at 19 Boylston Place, on November 2, 1891, at 8 o'clock.

Drs. H. F. Vickery and G. L. Walton will read a joint paper entitled, "A Contribution to the Study of Chorea, with Especial Reference to its Connection with Heart Disease and Rheumatism." Discussion by Drs. S. G. Webber, C. F. Folsom, F. C. Shattuck, Morton Prince, P. C. Knapp, W. N. Bullard and others.

JOHN C. MUNRO, M.D., Secretary.

SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY. — There will be a meeting of this Section at 19 Boylston Place, on Wednesday evening, November 4th, at 8 o'clock.

Dr. W. M. Conant will present a Case showing Satisfactory Results of Tendon and Nerve Suture after Injury. Dr. J. C. Munro will show a Case of Gastrostomy for Malignant Disease of the Esophagus. Dr. S. J. Mixer will report Two Cases of Appendicitis, the one complicated by uterine fibroid, and the other occurring during pregnancy. Drs. W. H. Prescott and Joel E. Goldthwait will report results obtained in 531 Cases of Intubation and Tracheotomy.

GEORGE H. MONKS, M.D., Secretary.

#### RECENT DEATHS.

EDWARD RUSSELL, M.D., died in Wollaston, Mass., October 23d, aged fifty. He graduated from the Harvard Medical School in 1862, and immediately enlisted as assistant surgeon, and served in the Twenty-sixth Massachusetts Infantry and Fourth Massachusetts Cavalry until the close of the war. He had not practised medicine for several years.

E. A. OSBORNE, M.D., of Newark, N. J., died October 24th, aged sixty-eight.

M. C. WEST, M.D., of Rome, N. Y., died October 20th, aged fifty-seven.

DR. JACOB POLAK died in Vienna, early in October, aged seventy-one. He was for some time court physician to the Shah of Persia, and the author of several medical works written in Persian, and of a standard work on the flora, geology and archaeology of Persia.

DR. CARL WEDL, Professor of Histology in the University of Vienna, died September 23d, aged seventy-six. He had been Professor since 1872, and was Rector of the University in 1883. He has contributed largely to medical literature.

#### THE UNITED STATES MEDICAL PRACTITIONERS' PROTECTIVE ALLIANCE.

The transactions of the first annual meeting of the United States Medical Practitioners' Protective Alliance have been published and are now ready for distribution to the profession. The volume contains the addresses in full delivered at the Baltimore meeting, together with the Constitution and By-Laws and other information. A copy will be mailed to any physician interested who will send stamp to the Secretary, Dr. J. F. Davidson, Glendora, N. J.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Tumors of the Naso-Pharynx, Pharynx, Larynx and Esophagus. By W. Cheatham, M.D., Louisville, Ky. New York: D. Appleton & Co. Reprint. 1891.

Weight of the Brain in the Feeble-Minded. By A. W. Willmarth, M.D., Assistant Superintendent Pennsylvania Institute for Feeble-Minded Children. Reprint. 1891.

Essentials of Bacteriology, being a Concise and Systematic Introduction to the Study of Micro-Organisms. By M. V. Ball, M.D. Saunders's Question Compend No. 20. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1891.

Hand-book of Materia Medica, Pharmacy and Therapeutics. By Samuel O. L. Potter, A.M., M.D., M.R.C.P., Professor of the Theory and Practice of Medicine in the Cooper Medical College of San Francisco. Third edition. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

## Original Articles.

RELATIONS BETWEEN ARTERIAL DISEASE AND VISCERAL CHANGES.<sup>1</sup>

BY GEORGE L. FEARODY, M.D., OF NEW YORK.

(Concluded from No. 18, page 462.)

OF ninety cases of arterio-sclerosis examined by Raelhmann, forty-four showed lesions in the fundus of the eye. The same writer elsewhere<sup>21</sup> records a case of sudden total blindness in a puerperal woman after severe bleeding whose death occurred eight weeks later from a second uterine hemorrhage. Autopsy showed the cause of the blindness to be a condition of arterio-sclerosis with local narrowing of lumen in many places and consecutive retinal oedema.

Much of Raelhmann's work is confirmed by Goldzieher<sup>22</sup> in a recent paper.

These observations have more recently been confirmed and added to by a French writer.<sup>23</sup> He has seen hemorrhages in retina, in choroid, in optic nerve and its enveloping membranes, as well as miliary aneurisms — besides the arterial changes just mentioned. These are regarded as important diagnostic signs of the initial stage of arterio-sclerosis. Inasmuch as liability to aneurism and laceration of arteries is greatest at this time, it would seem logical to warn patients who manifested these symptoms from exposing themselves to exciting causes which are known temporarily to increase arterial tension. It is calculated that the critical period is about the fortieth year as we have seen, and that if, with these early signs of arterial change, men will lead circumspect lives for a few years at this time they may escape the danger of arterio-sclerotic aneurism until the liability is passed, or until the compensatory sclerosis has taken place.

There seems to be experimental proof of much of this. In dogs arterio-sclerosis rarely occurs spontaneously. If the aortic valve is lacerated, the sphygmograph at once shows in the femoral artery all the usual indications of aortic insufficiency. In the next few days no changes are observable in the arterial system. A few days later tortuosity and pulsation of the retinal arteries become visible, and at this time examination of pieces of arterial trunks removed from the body shows that they have become defective in point of elasticity and that they can be dilated more easily than normal arteries. After the lapse of two or three years, the tortuosity of the retinal arteries persists and a diffuse arterio-sclerosis can be distinctly made out by microscopic examination.

The use of the sphygmograph and the importance of an accentuated second aortic sound in diagnosing the increased arterial tension which is often characteristic of the early stages of these changes are both well recognized.

The relation of the sclerotic process to the formation of aneurism is thus conservative, although the antecedent stage of weakness of the media would seem to be a predisposing cause of that grave disease.

We have seen that arterio-sclerosis is a common cause of left ventricular hypertrophy; and yet it is a common experience for every pathological anatomist

to find a small atrophic, pigmented heart when this arterial lesion is combined with aneurism.

This has recently been explained by Högerstedt<sup>24</sup> after the narration of such a case. The way in which arterio-sclerosis causes hypertrophy is by overtaxing the muscular force of the heart by increasing the resistance to be overcome; this occurs in consequence of a diminution of the elasticity of the arterial system. If now an aneurism exist early in the process (and it is not likely to occur late) this lack of elasticity is in part thus compensated and the aneurism aids somewhat in the propulsion of the blood through the diseased arteries. The inference is that the aneurism acts to replace the partially lost elasticity of the arteries, much in the same way that the rubber bulb contributes by its elasticity to the generation of a continuous current in the ordinary hand-atomizer.

If the vascular lesion be once well pronounced it becomes capable of causing grave secondary changes in the region supplied by the affected vessels, as has been already stated.

The combination of a syphilitic eudarteritis with a periarteritis has often been the direct cause of cerebral softening; and in other cases has caused a thrombus to form at its site with the same result so far as the nutrition of the brain is concerned. Cases of this kind have repeatedly come under my observation and been followed to the post-mortem table.

Softening of the brain from diffused arterio-sclerosis has often occurred without the causative influence of syphilis. Such a cause was reported by Ball and Seguin<sup>25</sup> several years ago.

It has occurred very early in life as a lesion of syphilis. In a syphilitic child of twenty months it proved fatal after characteristic disturbances of cerebral function. No autopsy was permitted in this case which is published by Seibert,<sup>26</sup> but the diagnosis seems to have been carefully made.

Leudet<sup>27</sup> records an interesting case of recovery from what he considers to have been syphilitic arteritis. His patient was a man, fifty-three years old. He had the usual "head symptoms," with which we are all familiar, syphilitic infection having occurred four years previously. But in addition to these symptoms he manifested others of unusual occurrence, that is, he suffered from lancinating pains in the scalp in the neighborhood of branches of the temporal arteries. These vessels gradually became stiff, hard and swollen. All symptoms gradually disappeared after four months of specific treatment.

Here the lesion occurred in superficial arteries coincidently with its occurrence in those of the brain; and its cure was brought about in both sets of vessels by ordinary specific treatment.

It seems occasionally to cause death in early life by cerebral hemorrhage. It is probable that aneurism-formation is the immediate cause of the rupture of arteries, in young subjects as in old, when it occurs early in arterio-sclerosis.

Some years ago a boy, nineteen years of age, died of cerebral hemorrhage in the New York Hospital in whose arteries this lesion was very distinct. (Fig. 1.) I have the pleasure of showing you a few sections of one of his internal carotid arteries in which the sclero-

<sup>1</sup> Read at the meeting of the Association of American Physicians, Washington, September, 1891.

<sup>21</sup> Fortschritt d. Med., vii, p. 928, 1889.

<sup>22</sup> Contribut. für pract. angewandte, Leipzig, 1889, xlii, p. 361.

<sup>23</sup> Kersig: De l'arterio-sclérose et des affections oculaires que en dependent. Thèse, Paris, 1890.

<sup>24</sup> Petersburger Med. Wochenschrift, xiv, 18-19, 1889.

<sup>25</sup> Archives of Medicine, N. Y., vol. v, 1881, p. 136.

<sup>26</sup> New York Jahrb. d. Kinderheilk., xvi, 4, p. 333, 1885, quoted in Schmidt's Jahrb., vol. 297, p. 205.

<sup>27</sup> Union, 116, 1884, quoted in Schmidt's Jahrb., vol. 267, p. 265.

tic process is well seen. W. J. F., was a canvasser by occupation. He was said to have been in good health prior to this illness. Unfortunately his history is meagre. He was known to be well at 1.30 A. M. on



FIG. 1. Internal carotid artery of boy nineteen years of age, who died of cerebral hemorrhage. It shows lesion of arterio-sclerosis. Numerous other arteries showed same lesion.

December 4, 1884. Two hours later he was found comatose and was brought immediately into the hospital. Fifty minutes after he was found in this condition he died, having remained absolutely comatose all the time.

cases of congenitally small aorta, like this one, there seems to be a tendency towards the development of degenerative changes in the intima, such as sclerosis and atheroma; and occasionally also fatty changes in the media and myocardium. He also speaks of hypertrophy of the left ventricle as occurring in this condition.

I regret that at that time I was not specially interested in this subject, hence my investigation of this case, both clinically and anatomically, must appear to you very unsatisfactory.

It would be easy to adduce many cases of death from this disease in the cerebral vessels, occurring in middle life; but it would, perhaps, not be profitable to do so. It is sufficient to say that it is common; that it is often of syphilitic origin; that it is then usually accompanied by definite symptoms, of which pain is a marked one; that it is likely to be associated with periarteritis; that it disturbs brain function by depriving specific areas of their blood-supply; that it may do this with or without an accompanying process

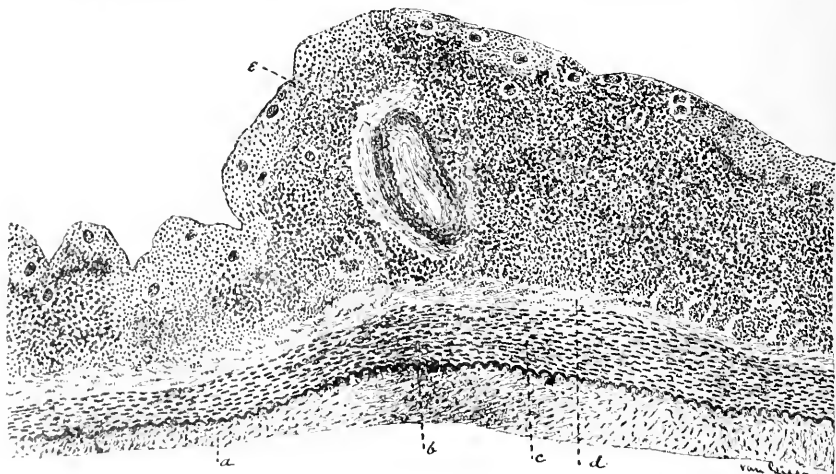


FIG. 2. Longitudinal section of left vertebral artery, showing arterio-sclerosis, with syphilitic periarteritis. The other arteries at base of brain showed similar lesion, and there was thrombosis of the basilar, which caused death. Patient was forty years of age, and had suffered from intermittent severe headache for a year. He died untreated.

a, Thickened intima. b, Lamina elastica. c, Media. d, Adventitia. e, Small artery of adventitia showing same lesion.

The autopsy which I made several hours later, showed very extensive cerebral hemorrhage with great laceration of brain; and besides this it showed arterio-sclerosis very generally throughout the body. I have records of the presence of this lesion in both internal carotids, one common carotid, both renal arteries and the small arteries in the substance of both kidneys. The aorta was very small, measuring in diameter at the beginning of the transverse portion of the arch 16 cm.; at its bifurcation, 1 cm.

There was distinct hypertrophy of the left ventricle, and the kidneys were atrophied and showed by microscopic examination the lesions of chronic diffuse nephritis.

Virchow<sup>28</sup> has called attention to the fact that in

of thrombosis; that it is, when due to syphilis, very amenable to treatment, if the treatment be sufficiently early and sufficiently energetic; that if it be not properly treated it is likely to lead to death by cerebral softening. (Fig. 2.)

All of this is commonplace. Less so is the question as to whether death can be caused by this lesion, preceded by symptoms of disturbance of brain-function, such as hemiplegia, aphasia, etc., *without lesion* of the brain. I believe that it can, that it has occurred in my own practice. The following case<sup>29</sup> published elsewhere some years ago, seems to illustrate this possibility:

J. M., aged fifty-six, a native of Ireland, widower, a tailor by occupation, was admitted to my service in the New York Hospital, April 22, 1886. He gave

<sup>28</sup> Ueber Chlorose u. die damit Zusammenhängenden Anomalien im Gefäßapparate. n. w. v. Berlin. A. Hirschwald, 1872; also Schmidt's Jahrb., 1872, vol. 156, p. 309.

<sup>29</sup> New York Medical Record, 1886, p. 65.

the following history: his mother was rheumatic; of his father he knew but little. He said that he (the patient) had had rheumatism in his hips for six years. He denied malarial history. He had a soft chancre years ago, and suppurating bubo, but he denied symptoms of syphilis. He had partaken immoderately of spirits for the past twelve years. During the entire past winter he had suffered from a continuous headache, and from ringing in the ears. He had not been dizzy. About ten days ago he suddenly fell to the floor, and was unable to move either of his right extremities, and was unable to talk. He did not lose consciousness. In half an hour he was able to talk, and power had returned in great measure to his leg, but less completely to his arm. Recovery, however, was ultimately complete. Four or five times since then he has had slighter attacks of a similar character, when he could not speak or move, but recovered always in a few minutes. There was never any loss of consciousness. He never had an attack before ten days ago. His appetite was fair, his bowels regular, his temperature 100.6°, respiration 24, and pulse 82. On his admission to the hospital at 11 A. M., he was senile; his superficial arteries were stiffened and tortuous. He was poorly nourished; there was no oedema. There was incomplete right facial paralysis. The tongue, on being protruded, deviated to the right. There was well-marked right hemiparesis; there was no disturbance of sensation.

There was lateral curvature of the spine; the chest was barrel-shaped; the heart-sounds were normal.

His urine gave the following results on examination: Reddish-yellow, acid, 1,024, no albumen, negative microscopically.

*Treatment.*—Iodide of potassium, twenty grains every three hours.

April 23d, at 3 A. M., he had a seizure, characterized by loud, gasping, stertorous breathing, and complete inability to speak or protrude his tongue. His pupils were normal. He could move both arms and legs, but there was marked diminution in the power of both of his right extremities. Consciousness was complete. In about half an hour he recovered from this attack, was able to speak perfectly, and told accurately all that had happened. He could protrude his tongue readily. It deviated somewhat to the right. His temperature and pulse were normal; his respiration somewhat accelerated. The iodide of potassium was increased to thirty grains at a dose. He felt well, and was allowed solid food at his own request. In the absence of the attendant he tried to get into bed from the night stool this morning, but fell and was unable to get up without assistance. At 5.30 P. M., he had an attack similar to the previous one. It lasted forty minutes. Recovery from it was slower and less complete. He could soon protrude his tongue, but with difficulty. He could talk so as to be understood, but talking was difficult, and his speech was indistinct.

April 24th. During the early part of the night he again got out of bed and fell, and was quite restless. He said that after both attacks his head ached very severely, and he was unable to eat. Very early this morning he had a similar attack, but much more severe than any of the previous ones. At 4.30 A. M., he was still suffering from it, was conscious, but now was entirely unable to move the right side. At 9 A. M., he was unconscious, in a profuse perspiration,

and breathing with marked stertor. His temperature was 104° F., respirations 52, pulse 129. He continued in this state, rapidly growing weaker, till 1.45 P. M., when he died. The temperature after death was 105.8° F.

The autopsy was made about an hour after death. The weather was warm, and therefore, to prevent the occurrence of post-mortem changes, the body was taken directly from the ward to the autopsy-room. It was fairly nourished. Rigor mortis was absent. There was no oedema. The organs generally were normal. The cortices of the kidneys was a trifle thin, but the surfaces were smooth, and the markings distinct. There was slight hypertrophy of the left cardiac ventricle. There was a mass of grayish-yellow material in the liver, measuring two by three centimetres. It contained caseous material, and proved on examination to be surrounded by a layer of connective tissue, and to be an old gumma.

With the exception of the brain, now to be described, the other organs were substantially normal.

The arteries in the circle of Willis showed several small, insignificant patches of atheroma. In most of them, notably the basilar and left middle cerebral, there was a well-marked growth of connective tissue in the wall of the intima. The calibre of the vessels was thus distinctly encroached upon, but by no means completely obliterated. In many of these regions was found the small-celled growth of periarteritis as well. There was no alteration in the color or consistency of any part of the brain, and no other change was found. A microscopic examination of the affected arteries showed the lesion to be arterio sclerosis, which involved to a varying degree almost the entire circumference of the vessel. The lumen was thus not obliterated, but very materially encroached upon.

The possibility of the occurrence of death under such circumstances with brain-symptoms, but without brain-lesion, is alluded to by Delafield and Prudden;<sup>80</sup> but I have not found any recorded cases. The explanation of the cause of death here is not entirely clear. It seemed to me that there might perhaps have been a spasmodic contraction of the muscular coat of the middle cerebral artery, or of several of its branches, which, in addition to the encroachment upon its lumen produced by the new growth, was sufficient to cut off blood-supply to the parts to which it is distributed; that this had occurred several times, each time causing temporary ischemia of important brain centres; and that in the final attack it had lasted long enough to produce death, but that it was not complete enough, or of long enough duration, to cause softening.

That similar arterial spasm takes place in the retina<sup>81</sup> and can be seen with the ophthalmoscope, there seems to be abundant evidence; that it occurs in the coronary arteries seems extremely likely, from the occurrence of sudden death from cessation of heart-action without embolic or other permanent closure of a sclerosed coronary artery. I have myself diligently sought to find other cause of sudden death in a subject of angina pectoris, whose heart muscle was not degenerate, and believe that arterial spasm alone will account for it under these circumstances.

The effect of this disease occurring in the coronary arteries has been very carefully studied, and many

<sup>80</sup> Handbook of Pathology, Anatomy and History, New York, 3d edition, 1889, p. 290.

<sup>81</sup> E. G. Loring: New York Medical Record, 1886, pp. 79 and 80.

contributions have been made to the literature of this part of the subject. Independently of the serious effects produced in this way, there seems to be good ground to believe that valve-lesions, especially of the aortic valve,<sup>82</sup> are often caused by changes in the small arteries which supply them.

That angina pectoris should be produced by this lesion in the coronary arteries needs only to be mentioned. In passing, it may be proper to say, however, that this is not the only cause of that serious and painful disease. That arterial spasm, localized and general, seems to be brought about by this lesion, as already remarked, seems again proved by the fact that attacks of angina often are accompanied by differences in radial pulses,<sup>83</sup> by localized areas of anaemia, and by increased arterial tension in general. Sudden transitory blindness is known to occur in one or both eyes in conditions of aortic stenosis, and the explanation offered for it is spasm of the cerebral arteries.<sup>84</sup> It is known that in generalized arterio-sclerosis sudden complete blindness can occur with no lesion of the eye visible with the ophthalmoscope. The most plausible explanation seems to be supposed vascular changes in the occipital lobes.

Fibrous myocarditis is a common lesion following the occurrence of this change in the coronary arteries. It is not long since a sudden death came under my notice in the person of a prominent surgeon from the supposition of thrombosis upon the existence of those two lesions in the structure of the heart. Thrombosis is exceedingly common in consequence of the roughening of the arterial wall which is frequent in advanced conditions of this lesion.

The various consequences of fibrous myocarditis, from the functional disturbances which it causes to the development of cardiac aneurism, need not occupy our time.

Much interesting material upon this subject has been collected by Lüttich, of Hanover, in Schmidt's *Jahrbucher*, vol. cvii, p. 22. The most important paper there quoted is by Leyden.

It is not at all necessary for the muscular structure of the heart to have become degenerate as a consequence of sclerosis in order to account for sudden death occurring from the sudden stoppage of a coronary artery.<sup>85</sup> The heart-muscle may be healthy or even hypertrophied under these circumstances.

In slowly developing conditions of fibrous myocarditis the heart may become very extensively diseased before serious symptoms result, and death may occur only after protracted feebleness and suffering.

Acute thrombotic softening, or hæmorrhagic infarction in the myocardium can occur in consequence of sclerotic thrombosis of a coronary artery. This lesion occurs most frequently in the wall of the left ventricle, and is the commonest cause of rupture of the heart.

When the heart-muscle is degenerate in association with lesion of the coronary arteries, we are apt to find the fibrous change in it to which reference has just been made. Fibrous masses may be diffused through the muscle or there may be only a circumscribed area of such tissue. In this latter case it is usually situated in the left ventricle, near the apex, and is not seldom the origin of a cardiac aneurism.

The symptomatology of fibrous myocarditis is of extreme interest, but would take us a little too far from our subject.

Demange<sup>86</sup> has published four cases of disseminated spinal sclerosis associated with general arterio-sclerosis. In some of these the arterial lesion is most pronounced in the cord. Miliary aneurisms are common, and hæmorrhages into perivascular spaces.

In one case a copious hæmorrhage occurred in cervical cord. A perusal of his cases would lead to the belief that the disease which he describes differs in its symptoms, as it does in its etiology, from the ordinary disseminated sclerosis.

Mendel<sup>87</sup> claims to have found arterio-sclerosis in several small branches of the middle cerebral in a case of progressive paralysis of the insane. He believes that it may be the indirect cause of hydrops of the pericellular spaces, causing congestion of lymphatics, in consequence of its disturbing influence over arterial and venous circulation. He thinks, apparently, that it may be a frequent (possibly essential) lesion in progressive paresis.

Numerous instances are recorded of serious disturbances of nutrition of extremities associated with this lesion of the arteries.

Will<sup>88</sup> narrates a case in which gangrene occurred in both upper extremities, from finger-tips to middle of forearms. The patient was fifty-two years old, not syphilitic, and no other causative influence could be found. This is said to be the third carefully examined case of this kind.

Hutchinson<sup>89</sup> and Klotz<sup>40</sup> ascribe gangrene of lower extremities to this lesion, and record cases in point.

It seems not unlikely that this condition may have more to do with senile gangrene than has been supposed.

D'Ornellas<sup>41</sup> describes a case of gangrene of the fingers in a syphilitic, necessitating amputation. The patient was forty-five years old, and had been infected by syphilis twenty years previously. Pulse was absent in radial, ulnar and palmar arch, as well as in lower third of brachial. The arteries felt like tough cords. Under specific treatment the patient made a good recovery, except so far as the loss of his fingers. He was seen by Fournier, Verneuil, Duplay and others, who concurred in the diagnosis.

Hutchinson<sup>42</sup> describes a case of senile obliteration of temporal arteries in a man eighty years of age, apparently due to sclerosis. The vessels felt like hard cords. While the process was going on, there were much pain and tenderness in them, both of which disappeared when it became complete.

There was no gangrene nor any other symptom than those mentioned.

Thoma's<sup>43</sup> discovery of the presence of pacinian bodies in arteries explains the occurrence of pain as a symptom of arterial disease. He believes that many of the rheumatoid pains, which occur in the chest in people from thirty-five to forty-five years of age, are to be thus explained. Thus, also, he explains the pain

<sup>82</sup> *Revue de Méd.*, 1885, Nos. 1 and 7. Quoted in *Fortschritte d. Med.*, 1885, p. 186, and 1886, p. 64.

<sup>83</sup> *Berliner Klin. Woch.*, 1883, 17. Quoted in *Fortschritte d. Med.*, 1883, p. 330.

<sup>84</sup> *Berliner Klin. Woch.*, xxii, 17, 1886. Quoted in *Schmidt's Jahrb.*, 219, p. 167.

<sup>85</sup> *Archives of Surgery*, London, 1889-90, i, 223.

<sup>86</sup> *New York Medical Journal*, October 8, 1887.

<sup>87</sup> *Ann. de Derm. et de Syph.*, ix, p. 35.

<sup>88</sup> *Archives of Surgery*, London, 1890-91, ii, p. 51.

<sup>89</sup> *Centil. f. Klin. Med.*, 1889, p. 29.

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, Jan. 1, Schmidt's *Jahrb.*, vol. 298, p. 137.

<sup>2</sup> *Mémoires de l'Académie de Médecine*, Huchard, Paris, 1889, pp. 350-351.

<sup>3</sup> *Le Progrès*, op. cit., Paris, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> *Leiden. Zeehr.*, f. *Klin. Med.*, vii, 5, u. 6, 1884.

produced by a beginning aneurismal dilatation, before it is large enough to press upon surrounding parts. By their involvement one would explain the acute pain produced by the lodgement of an embolus in a peripheral artery.

## PHLEBO-SCLEROSIS.

Of late years evidence has accumulated which goes to show that a similar lesion exists in the veins. A paper, by Sack<sup>45</sup> is instructive as showing its relation to the lesion in the arteries. It is shown that the two sets of vessels are likely to be simultaneously affected in the same individual, and the lesion in the veins probably does not differ in etiology from the arterio-sclerosis.

According to Sack, phlebo-sclerosis occurs most commonly in the lower extremities, a fact which is also true of the arterial lesion. He ascribes its frequency in this location to the sluggishness of the circulation here and to variations in blood-pressure. Not only in general, from their dependent position, is the circulation less active in the lower extremities than elsewhere, but there are likely to occur local causes of congestion in them, such as ascites, pregnancy, heart disease, etc.

The nodose form does not exist in the veins. When disseminated patches are found in them, it is likely that they represent the beginning of the diffuse form.

Pokrovsky<sup>46</sup> has also published an elaborate paper on phlebo-sclerosis. He claims that there is a nodose form of the affection, and that many consecutive changes and degenerative processes follow and accompany it. Spillmann,<sup>46</sup> of Nancy, has written lately on the same subject. He quotes extensively from a thesis by Henry Thiebaut,<sup>47</sup> who seems to have devoted much time and attention to this subject.

Although numerous writers concur as to its existence and distribution, no one seems yet to have been able to trace to it any grave consequences. Similar lesion has been also found in the capillaries. Here the disturbance of function produced manifests itself by an increased permeability of their walls, in consequence of which oedema of the tissues result.

The process seems to be so widely spread throughout the vascular system as to justify the name angio-sclerosis which several observers have applied to it.

## ON THE ETIOLOGY OF EPILEPSY, WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THE CONNECTION BETWEEN EPILEPSY AND INFANTILE CONVULSIONS.<sup>1</sup>

BY G. L. WALTON, M.D.,

Physician to the Neurological Department of the Massachusetts General Hospital,

AND C. F. CARTER, M.D.,

Assistant Physician to the Neurological Department of the Massachusetts General Hospital.

BEFORE considering the relation between infantile convulsions and epilepsy, it will be well to fix in our minds the true meaning of the various expressions which denote increased muscular action, as even the fundamental matter of definition furnishes confusing inconsistencies in the works of the most recent author-

ities, in which we not infrequently find the terms contraction and contracture, spasm and convulsion, used almost interchangeably.

*Contraction*, or drawing together, implies in itself nothing pathological, but is a general term applied to the shortening of any tissue, though most commonly used regarding muscles; this process may be either physiological or pathological.

*Contracture* is a more or less permanent contraction.

*Spasm* is an involuntary contraction of muscular tissue, and may be tonic or clonic.

*Convulsion* is a generalized spasm, either tonic, clonic, or both, and is likely to be accompanied by loss of consciousness and other manifestations, though not necessarily so.

All these terms are used to describe symptoms, whereas *epilepsy* is an idiopathic disease, that is, "a disease conceived by itself, which is distinguished from eccentric convulsion, from the spasms of poison, from the convulsions that result from organic changes in the cerebro-spinal centres, and from every other form of known and recognized disturbance. It is certainly true, that an irritation of the foot, in the digestive tract, or in the convolutions of the brain, may cause, not only simple convulsions but also epilepsy proper, still, the difference should be recognized. Convulsions imply a condition of increased irritability; in epilepsy this irritability has an existence of its own, depending upon a faulty nourishment which exists after the eccentric irritation has been removed." (Reynolds.)

The distinction so clearly enunciated many years ago seems to have been curiously overlooked by some of the most recent writers, whose efforts at classification lead the reader into numberless contradictions, and retard, rather than advance, our knowledge of the subject.

In illustration we will only quote Hamilton, who, in Wood's "Hand Book," after defining epilepsy as a disease in which sudden losses of consciousness are attended by more or less convulsive muscular action, proceeds to describe a case of defective mental development with malformation of the skull, as an epileptic, and to include under the causes of epilepsy meningeal or osseous thickening, exostoses, vascular dilatation and sclerosis-atrophy or hypertrophy, and the existence of tumors, all varieties of fracture and depression, and subdural cysts, also protracted hemorrhage and metallic poison; the convulsions following sunstroke, however, with curious inconsistency, he regards as hardly true epilepsy. This author even gives the reader to understand (page 706) that the convulsive seizures of general paralysis should be classed under epilepsy, with accompanying dementia. Thus, under the morbid anatomy and pathology of *epilepsy*, he states that "in cases where dementia or other mental troubles are found, and especially in those in which the mental disturbance takes the form of general paresis, we may expect to find a well-diffused cortical sclerosis."

Again, while he states that uræmic and alcoholic convulsions should be differentiated from epilepsy, he includes metallic poison under its etiology — a distinction hard to understand.

In clear-cut contradiction to these confusing statements, Westphal has said, "Not every patient with mental or nervous trouble, who has epileptoid or epileptiform attacks, should be classed as an epileptic."

In epilepsy it may fairly be assumed that an exalted

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, May 25, 1894.

<sup>45</sup> Virchow's Archiv, cxli, 1888, p. 103.

<sup>46</sup> St. Petersburg Inaugural Dissertation, 1890; and London Medical Recorder, 1890, p. 202.

<sup>47</sup> Gazette de Med, et de Chir., 1890, p. 480.

<sup>48</sup> These do Nancy, 1890.

degree of irritability exists in certain motor centres. Whether those of a special convulsive area in the pons or medulla, as held for example by Küssmaul and Tennen, Brown-Sequard, Schiff and Nothnagel, or in the cerebral cortex, as held by Ferrier, Luciani, Bartholow, Unverricht, Munk, Bubnow, Heidenheim and Horsley,<sup>2</sup> the writers will not at present commit themselves to an opinion. This irritability renders liable a general convulsive discharge on slight provocation, or even, at intervals, spontaneously. It is this underlying condition which constitutes the *disease*, the *convulsion* being only a symptom, nor is the convulsion even an essential symptom—as is evidenced by petit mal—the loss of consciousness being far more constant.

Writers are practically unanimous in ascribing to heredity the chief place in the etiology of epilepsy, mentioning not only the neuroses and allied neurotic temperament, as well as epilepsy proper in the ancestry, but also apoplexy and other organic affections of the central nervous system, which depend in no degree on a neuropathic taint. It is hard to see how the latter can play a very conspicuous part in the causation of epilepsy, in the progeny of the sufferer, however liable they may be to produce convulsions in his own case; and even regarding the neuroses, the investigations of the writers would lead them to the belief that even this connection has been overestimated. Migraine, for example, has been somewhat extensively regarded as analogous to epilepsy, while in point of fact their only similarity lies in a spasmodic recurrence with intervals of freedom. That one can pass into the other, or beget a tendency to the other in the progeny, is a matter of great doubt.

Wilks,<sup>3</sup> dissenting from the prevailing view on this point, states that he has only known of one case where the two affections co-existed, and has never known the one disease to pass or develop into the other. He alludes to the remarkable exemption of epileptics from headache, and dwells on the fact that remedies act far differently on the two, for example, antipyrine and the bromides.

Again, Lamoine<sup>4</sup> in discussing the etiology of epilepsy, is inclined even to deny the inheritance of the disease, and allows a secondary part to hereditary neurotic predisposition.

The discussion of this point may be left to a future investigation, and it is only mentioned here in passing, to show that the long-established views on the simple question of heredity are not universally accepted.

Coming to the question with which we are chiefly concerned in this paper, namely, the connection between infantile convulsions and epilepsy, a study of the authorities shows an almost unanimous expression of opinion that the former predisposes to the latter, a position which the writers consider untenable.

In infancy we have physiologically to do with an irritability analogous, perhaps, to that already mentioned as characteristic of epilepsy, so that convulsions are brought about by sources of irritation either inactive in the adult, or producing a different train of nervous symptoms less explosive in character. This irritability is, however, during the period of early development, physiological in the majority of cases, not pathological, and we should be chary of pronouncing

the resulting convulsions epileptic. This does not, of course, preclude the possibility that we have to do with one of the exceptional cases where convulsions mean epilepsy, beginning in childhood, a question which can only be determined by their continuance and nature. We have no more right to associate with epilepsy infantile convulsions arising upon intestinal or other irritation, through the agency of this physiological irritability, than we have to regard the regurgitation of food at this age as due to a pathological state of the vomiting centre. Indeed, the feverish condition which usually precedes the convulsions of infancy is in marked contrast to the condition preceding a true epileptic attack.

Such a course of reasoning as this will lead us to view the cases, as they present themselves, free from bias, and should prevent our acceptance of isolated cases of coincidence as proofs of an underlying principle, an error into which we are liable to fall if we accept blindly the dictum of tradition.

This subject should not be regarded as one of simply scientific interest, for we are forced in practice to express definite views upon it, and the realization that our answer may remove or deepen, as the case may be, a warrantable anxiety on the part of parents and friends, will lead us to consider carefully all evidence bearing upon the point at issue.

Let us consider, first, the age of commencement of true epilepsy. Statistics will naturally vary somewhat, but our observations agree in a general way with those previously published, at least to the extent of showing that true epilepsy *may begin* in infancy, and become continuous, a fact which will prevent our going to the opposite extreme and assuring the parent that there is *no* liability that the convulsions will continue.

Starr<sup>5</sup> has formulated the following table.

AGE OF ONSET.	
Birth to 5 years	29 cases.
5 to 10 years	22 "
10 to 15 "	30 "
15 to 20 "	16 "
20 to 30 "	30 "
30 to 40 "	9 "
40 to 50 "	8 "
50 to 60 "	3 "
Age unknown	18 "
Total	165

Moreau's tabulation,<sup>6</sup> of 995 cases is as follows:

At birth	87 cases.
Infancy	25 "
2 to 10 years	284 "
10 to 20 "	364 "
20 to 30 "	111 "
30 to 40 "	59 "
40 to 50 "	51 "
50 to 60 "	13 "
60 to 70 "	4 "
Total	995

According to Starr, therefore, 59 per cent. began before the age of 20 and according to Moreau 76 per cent.

Our own tabulation of 133 cases, treated during the last three years at the Massachusetts General Hospital, is given in the next column.

Percentage up to the age of 20=58. A comparison of our percentages with those of Starr shows a marked similarity.

The 133 cases mentioned by the writers, occurred

<sup>1</sup> For theories regarding pathology, with bibliography, see Prize Essay, *Am. J. Hyg.*, F. A. Davis, 1901.  
Lancet, August 11, 1898. <sup>2</sup> *Le Progrès Medical*, April 23, 1888.

<sup>3</sup> *Familial Forms of Nervous Disease*, New York, 1890, p. 226.

<sup>4</sup> *Mém. de l'Académie de Méd.*, Paris, 1853.



amongst 2,539 cases of all varieties applying for treatment at the Neurological Department of the hospital, making a percentage of  $5\frac{1}{2}$ , a proportion slightly lower than the estimate of Reynolds (about 7 per cent of all cases of nervous diseases), also than that of Putzel (a little over  $6\frac{1}{2}$  per cent).

The lower percentages found by the writers, unless possibly accidental, are probably due to care in limiting the diagnosis.

AGE OF ONSET.		
Birth to 5 years	20 cases.	
5 to 10 years	18 "	
10 to 15 "	20 "	
15 to 20 "	19 "	
20 to 30 "	35 "	
30 to 40 "	12 "	
40 to 50 "	3 "	
50 to 65 "	4 "	
Unknown	2 "	
Total	133	

	Starr's.	Writers'.
Birth to 5 years	17.67%	15.00%
5 to 10 years	13.33	13.50
10 to 15 "	18.17	15.00
15 to 20 "	9.75	14.33
20 to 30 "	18.17	26.33
30 to 40 "	5.33	9.00
40 to 50 "	4.83	2.25
50 to 65 "	1.83	3.00
Unknown	10.92	1.50

On reviewing the literature concerning infantile convulsions as a predisposing factor in epilepsy, one finds a prevailing, though not unanimous, affirmative opinion.

Neimeyer says: "It (epilepsy) begins not rarely, in the first years or months of life; one finds, also, sometimes, that patients in whom the disease first declared itself later, suffered already in early childhood from convulsions."

Webber:<sup>7</sup> "Severe and prolonged convulsions in infancy are very frequently followed by epilepsy later in life."

Starr<sup>8</sup> states that "infantile convulsions are the most common of all predisposing causes of this disease."

Nothnagel:<sup>9</sup> "In hereditary epilepsy the attacks are apt to begin before the twentieth year. Such patients suffered from eclampsia often in first dentition and remain apparently healthy until the outbreak of epilepsy."

Althaus:<sup>10</sup> "Where epilepsy is hereditary, the infant is liable to attacks of eclampsia, and true epilepsy is developed about, or at any time previous to puberty."

Among other authors expressing the same opinion, may be mentioned Rosenthal,<sup>11</sup> Hamilton,<sup>12</sup> Bastian,<sup>13</sup> Brown-Séquard,<sup>14</sup> Seguin and Ranney.<sup>15</sup>

A certain degree of dissent from the prevailing view on this point has been already expressed.

Putzel<sup>16</sup> says, for example: "We not infrequently notice that epileptics have suffered from eclamptic attacks during the period of dentition, and some authors believe that frequently recurring eclamptic convulsions may produce an epileptic habit in the brain, and thus give rise to the independent existence of epilepsy. But the eclampsia of childhood is so overwhelmingly more frequent than epilepsy that we are very sceptical

with regard to its efficiency as a cause of the latter affection."

Hammond:<sup>17</sup> "They (infantile convulsions) may pass into epilepsy; but if they do not, I have never been able to find a single instance in my experience in which epilepsy ensuing in adult life has been preceded by the ordinary infantile convulsions." This experience would point to the fact that infantile convulsions once discontinued, no fear need be expressed that epilepsy will ensue later, a view which coincides with our own, though our experience is not identical with that of Dr. Hammond, that no case of infantile convulsions has been found to precede epilepsy, our observations showing, however, no more such cases than can be explained by coincidence, as our tables will show.

Eustace Smith<sup>18</sup> says: "As a rule, single fits, or convulsions occurring without other signs of nervous lesion in a healthy child, are purely reflex, and have no gravity whatever."

Flint:<sup>19</sup> "A paroxysm of convulsions in an infant or child often, with good reason, occasions anxiety lest it may prove the beginning of epilepsy. It is not always practicable to determine the point at once. There is more reason to apprehend epilepsy in proportion as the convulsions are not otherwise to be accounted for. Their non-recurrence affords the only positive proof that they are not epileptic."

From an *a priori* point of view it might be assumed that the children most liable to have convulsions on a given irritation, possessed a greater convulsive tendency than others, and might therefore be expected to offer a somewhat more probable basis than others, for future attacks. When we come to consider, however, the vast and vital step from simple reflex convulsions to true epilepsy, this argument will not weigh very heavily, against facts. It is to these facts, as far as come under our experience, to which your attention is called.

We have carefully analyzed 70 successive cases of pure epilepsy in hospital and private practice with reference to the question of previous infantile convulsions, the opportunity being also taken to find out whether the brothers and sisters have been subject to them. The first point was to discover the relative tendency for the two affections to fall together or separately in the same family. The number could have been made much larger, but care has been taken to exclude cases in which trauma or organic brain disease was likely to have played a part, as well as those in which uncertainty existed regarding the early history. We are almost of necessity restricted in this investigation to those cases whose parents we are able to question, as few persons, well or otherwise, can be depended upon to state whether they themselves or their brothers and sisters had convulsions in infancy. Of these 70 cases, nine commenced in infancy and became continuous; 56 had no history of convulsions in childhood, five only had a history of infantile convulsions followed by a period of immunity.

Of these five cases the history was as follows:

CASE I. Typical epileptic. An infantile convulsion occurred at the age of one year, nothing further appearing until the age of sixteen, when true epilepsy began.

<sup>7</sup> Nervous Diseases, New York, 1885, p. 348.

<sup>8</sup> Loc. cit., p. 256.

<sup>9</sup> Zionsen.

<sup>10</sup> Dictionary of Nervous System, New York, 1878, p. 247.

<sup>11</sup> Loc. cit., 1879, Trans., New York, p. 339.

<sup>12</sup> Wood's Hand-book of the Medical Sciences.

<sup>13</sup> Quain's Dictionary of Medicine, p. 303.

<sup>14</sup> Loc. cit., p. 430.

<sup>15</sup> Lecture on Nervous Disease, 1888, p. 473.

<sup>16</sup> Functional Nervous Disease, New York, 1880, p. 68.

<sup>17</sup> Diseases of the Nervous System, 1881, p. 702.

<sup>18</sup> Quain's Dictionary of Medicine, p. 695.

<sup>19</sup> Practice of Medicine, Philadelphia, 1873, p. 754.

CASE II. Typical epileptic. Had a single convulsion at the age of two. Epilepsy commenced at the age of twelve.

CASE III. Petit mal. Had four infantile convulsions between the ages of one and four. Present trouble began at eleven.

CASE IV. Typical epileptic. Had infantile convulsions. Epilepsy appeared at twenty-seven.

CASE V. Typical epileptic. Had three infantile convulsions in one year. Epilepsy began at fourteen.

Apart from these five cases there were none among the seventy cases investigated, in which infantile convulsions had occurred, to disappear and be replaced by epilepsy, though, as stated, in nine the epilepsy came on in infancy and remained constant. These nine cases alone would show the possibility of epilepsy beginning at an early age, a fact already established, and should put us on our guard against assuring the parent of a child with its first infantile convulsion, that epilepsy is not to be considered at all. Such convulsions having, however, once disappeared, it would seem that we may reassure them with confidence, for the proportion of five in seventy (one in fourteen), is too small to be regarded as any more than a coincidence.

Curiously enough, the investigation of the *other children* (grown-up) in the families of epileptics has shown a much larger proportion of infantile convulsions among them than among the epileptics themselves, a fact which may possibly show an abnormal convulsive tendency in such families, but illustrates in a striking manner the absence of interdependence between the two affections. J. Lewis Smith, in support of the same view, even states that he has been struck by the *immunity* from infantile convulsions among epileptics, though we hardly imagine that the word immunity was meant to be taken too literally.

Various estimates of the percentage of epileptics in a community range around six in one thousand, no estimate being much higher than this. No statistics previously existing as to how many cases of infantile convulsions occur in a community, the writers have collected data on this point with the following result: Out of one thousand children taken consecutively at random from all classes of society, 111 have been found to have a history of infantile convulsions. Now, taking the percentage we find of infantile convulsions among epileptics (one in fourteen), we have the two affections occurring coincidentally once in two thousand individuals. When we consider how many cases, therefore, of infantile convulsions occur in every two thousand individuals by our statistics, (approximately 220,) it is at once evident how rarely the one condition is followed by the other. This would reduce the chances of a given child with infantile convulsions becoming an epileptic later in life, to something like one in 220, certainly hardly sufficient to warrant alarm, even allowing a balance for difference in statistics, for one in 220 is certainly no more than the average chance of ordinary individuals if six in one thousand is the usual rate. It would certainly seem that the proportion of one in fourteen as compared to one in ten, would place us on the safe side in saying that epileptics are at least no more liable than others to have had infantile convulsions, and conversely, that a child suffering from infantile convulsions is no more likely than any other to suffer from epilepsy later in life, after a period of immunity has removed the case from the

class of epileptics beginning in infancy and becoming continuous.<sup>20</sup>

#### CONCLUSIONS.

(1) Epilepsy may begin in infancy and become continuous.

(2) Where infantile convulsions have ceased for a sufficient time to remove the case from the class mentioned under Conclusion I, the child is no more likely to become an epileptic than any other individual.

#### A CASE OF INTESTINAL ANASTOMOSIS, BY MEANS OF SENN'S PLATES, FOR THE RELIEF OF COMPLETE CHRONIC OBSTRUCTION CAUSED BY INVAGINATION AND SLOUGHING OF THE UPPER PART OF THE ILEUM. RECOVERY.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOHN HOMANS, M.D.,

Surgeon to the Massachusetts General Hospital, Boston, Mass.

ABOUT the first of December, 1890, Dr. F. W. Chapin, of Springfield, Mass., wrote me in regard to operating on a case of intestinal obstruction. A day or two later he wrote that consultation had decided that the child was too weak to bear any manipulation. On December 21st, he wrote the accompanying letter:

SPRINGFIELD, MASS., December 21, 1890.

MY DEAR DOCTOR:—The patient, a girl ten years old, about whom I sent you a note the other day is alive and perhaps in as good condition as when I wrote. The history of the case is somewhat peculiar. Last July she was suddenly taken with severe vomiting and symptoms of collapse. A sausage-like swelling appeared in the left iliac region, which could not be felt by the rectum. The vomiting was not fecal nor of fecal odor. I finally concluded that there was impaction, gave a dose of calomel, and she immediately recovered. At times during the summer, however, she would have pain in the bowels, and on one occasion vomited a good deal. In September, or early in October, she was taken down again in about the same way as in July; a dose of calomel was given and partial relief was obtained, but the next day excruciating pain came in the bowels, a tumor appeared lying across the epigastric region, or a little below, and complete obstruction followed. About the first of November she passed a piece of intestine, and was better for a few days, one or two small fecal discharges taking place. Obstruction returned, however; and finally, about three weeks ago, a movement (small and flattened) was obtained by means of calomel. We have not been able to get anything through her since then. She has not vomited much, has taken a little nourishment by the mouth, but has been chiefly fed by the rectum. She is greatly emaciated, and her pulse is small and feeble generally, though sometimes of considerable volume under the influence of morphine, of which she takes about one-eighth of a grain every four to six hours hypodermically. She has always been a rather delicate child, and has had several attacks of bronchitis. I have thought that there may be tubercular trouble of the intestines in addition to the purely mechanical trouble. I had three local physicians see her with me about the time I wrote you, and they all

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, May 25, 1891.

<sup>20</sup> It may be objected to our statistics, that the parents' word was taken regarding infantile convulsions. This is, however, the ground upon which the statement in the text book has been based, in which epileptics are said to have had infantile convulsions; in fact such statements are the only data upon which we can proceed. These statements may err, it is true, but the errors will tend to counteract each other after all, for whereas some parents may mistake something else for a convulsion, others will overlook or conceal them. We have taken the greatest care to exclude as far as possible convulsions arising from organic disease, and in one family where each of six children is stated to have had convulsions during scarlet fever, the entire family was excluded.

felt confident that the patient was too feeble to endure an operation. We told the parents that there was perhaps a ghost of a chance that an operation would relieve her, but that there was no reasonable chance. They then said that they preferred not to have the operation undertaken. When the movement from the bowels was obtained three weeks ago (small and flattened, as I have said), I felt that, although there was evidently a stricture at the point where the intestine sloughed off, still we might get the bowels to act for some time, and thus be able to nourish her and get her strength up to a point where an operation might be reasonably safe. She has grown thinner and weaker, however, and I do not suppose there is any chance now. I do hate, though, to go and see a patient day after day and do nothing. How successful has been the operation for anastomosis of the intestine? If any thoughts occur to you about this case, I should be glad of them.

Sincerely yours.

F. W. CHAPIN.

On receiving my answer volunteering to go to Springfield, he requested me to come. On arriving at Springfield, I received the following account of the case from Dr. Chapin, and subsequently from him an account of the convalescence which he carefully watched.

Florence B., aged ten years. The patient has never been a very strong child. During the past five years, previously to the present illness, she has had several severe attacks of bronchitis; and, during the same period, she has had, once in two or three months, sudden attacks of severe pain in the bowels, lasting from ten to thirty minutes.

The present illness began July 22, 1890. On that day I was called in great haste, and found her in a state almost of collapse, suffering intense pain in the bowels, and vomiting. A sausage-like tumor was discovered in the left iliac region, and intussusception was suspected. Rectal injections of sweet oil and glycerine were used for two days without effect. On the third day, July 24th, six half-grain calomel tablet triturates were given by the mouth, and they were followed, in the course of a few hours, by a large defecation. The sausage-shaped tumor disappeared, and the patient was soon about the house and out of doors. She did not fully recover her strength, however.

On August 10th, during my absence from the city, she was again taken with pain in the bowels, and also suffered for a few days with acute bronchitis. She was attended by Dr. Stebbins. After this attack she went along pretty well until October 4th, when the pain in the bowels came on again severely for an hour.

On the 6th of October the pain returned, with vomiting. I gave calomel and castor oil and injections of glycerine and water. The bowels moved, but not very freely.

On the 14th of October she was taken with pain and vomiting, more intense than ever. The intestines, knotted up hard, were plainly discernible through the abdominal walls. Morphine was, of course, given as usual, hypodermically. The next day, October 15th, a somewhat irregular-shaped swelling was observed, lying, not in the left iliac region, as in July, but across the abdomen above the navel. Between this time and November 1st I held several consultations with Drs. S. F. and W. H. Pomeroy and G. S. Stebbins. The pain and vomiting continued, the swelling persisted, and the bowels failed to move in spite of large injections of sweet oil, castor oil and glycerine. Calomel, sweet oil and castor oil were also attempted by the mouth, but were rejected. The patient was fed almost entirely by the rectum.

On October 20th there were two small discharges of feces. On November 4th I was again called in great haste to the little sufferer and found her in great agony, on her face and knees in the bed, and straining as if at stool. Examination revealed a piece of sloughing intestine protruding from the anus. I took hold of it and gently pulled it out. The mass had the characteristic odor of sloughing tissue and measured, when laid out, about three feet. Portions of it were mere shreds, however, and probably the actual length of intestine discharged was not more than eighteen inches.

After the discharge of the portion of the intestine, the patient was much better for a period of four days, during which time she took and retained solid food by the stomach, and the morphine was omitted. On the second day after passing the intestine the bowels moved freely.

On November 6th, four days after the sloughing mass was discharged, she began to vomit again, the abdominal pain returned, and the intestine was again knotted, as could be plainly detected through the abdominal wall. Morphine hypodermically and rectal feeding were again resorted to. Enemata of glycerine and oil, and calomel by the stomach produced no effect until December 1st when, following a dose of six half-grain calomel tablet triturates, the patient had a peculiar, flat, tape-like movement.

After this there was no discharge from the bowels, the patient retained very little by the stomach, was fed almost wholly by rectal injections, took from one-eighth to one-fourth of a grain of morphia every three or four hours, emaciated steadily and to the last degree.

The diagnosis of stricture following the sloughing of an invaginated portion of intestine had been promptly made upon the return of the symptoms of obstruction, four days after the discharge of the sloughing mass, and the question of the possibility of relief through surgical interference had been many times considered and had been presented to the family. Only feeble hopes of success by means of an operation could be held out, however, and so the case was allowed to drift on until the eleventh hour, when I became so impressed with the feeling that relief might still be had that I prevailed upon the parents to allow me to send for Dr. Romans.

#### OPERATION BY INTESTINAL ANASTOMOSIS.

On December 27, 1890, with the assistance of Drs. Mixer and Chapin, and in the presence of Drs. S. F. and W. H. Pomeroy and Dr. George S. Stebbins, intestinal anastomosis was done. Patient extremely emaciated. Abdomen at first opened between umbilicus and pubes, narrowly escaping cutting open the bladder, which was distended and drawn up. Later the opening was extended upwards. A little ascitic fluid ran out. The cecum and ascending colon and a portion of the transverse colon, filled and stuffed with feces or with rectal alimentation, presented. The cecum was about the size of the muscular part of a man's forearm. It was turned out of the abdomen to make more room, and the distended small intestine was run over until the duodenum was reached, and then, from the same point, was run over downwards to the cecum; and the obstruction was found at a point in the upper part of the ileum. Here the intestine seemed cut off down to the mesentery; there was no continuity of the bowel, but only of its mesenteric attachment. All the calibre of the bowel for a space about a line

long had disappeared, and only the mesentery and a little cord, like that between two sausages, remained. The loops of the intestine in the vicinity were somewhat adherent. With Dr. Mixer's assistance, the intestine was compressed between the thumb and forefinger above and below the points chosen for the insertion of the plates. After the anastomosis had been made according to Senn's method, the peritoneal surfaces were united around the rings by additional sutures. The abdomen was then washed out with warm water and the incision closed. During the operation much offensive gas and considerable whitish, pulaceous, offensive substance had passed per anum. The wound was sewed up and covered with iodoform gauze, absorbent cotton and a bandage.

At the close of the operation the patient was almost pulseless, and she reacted slowly, abdominal pain returning in about two hours, and free urination taking place at the end of eight hours.

On January 1st, the fifth day after the operation, the patient passed gas several times per rectum, and, on the same day, the bowels moved slightly. The swathe was changed on this day also, and the abdomen was found soft and not distended.

On January 2d, the bowels were moved by Rochelle salts.

On January 3d, the bowels moved three times freely. From that time on, the bowels moved every day or two freely, large clay-colored masses being discharged, until, by the 20th of January, the stools became normal in size and color. Meantime the abdominal pain had persisted, and the patient had vomited occasionally. Rectal injections of peptonized milk and brandy, which had been used for some days after the operation, in connection with milk punch, Kumyss and Mellin's food by the stomach, were gradually discontinued. By the middle of January the patient was taking solid food.

The pain and vomiting were very persistent, however, especially the former, and it was fully six weeks before the hypodermic injections of morphia could be discontinued. In spite of the amount of nourishment taken, the patient continued to emaciate and grow weak. At one time, early in February, she was for a few days delirious from sheer exhaustion, and for several days suffered extreme pain in her extremities. Her appetite became voracious, but the food seemed to do her no good. Her emaciation was extreme. Finally, in the latter part of February, under the use chiefly of predigested foods, she began to gain flesh, and the improvement soon became rapid.

During her long illness the legs had become so firmly flexed upon the thighs that it required several weeks of persevering effort on the part of her mother to extend them. The bony plates used in the operation were probably thoroughly digested, as nothing was seen of them in the discharges.

The little girl now weighs sixty pounds, has no intestinal symptoms, and is the picture of health.

A PHYSICIAN in this vicinity was recently called to a family, which he found in such destitute circumstances that he gave, in addition to his prescription, a five-dollar bill. Happening in the next day, he discovered that his gift had been thus spent: three dollars had gone to the priest, and two dollars to get another doctor.

## ON THE DETECTION OF A RUPTURED BLADDER.

BY ROBERT F. WEIR, M.D., NEW YORK.

IN Dr. A. T. Cabot's interesting paper on the proper treatment of a ruptured bladder, which appeared in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, October 15, 1891, he has kindly mentioned with commendation a method for detecting this injury which I reported to the profession in 1887.<sup>1</sup> But the test may be considered by many as an incomplete one, as given by Dr. Cabot.

Reference to my original article<sup>1</sup> will show that although corroborative weight is obtained by determining that the quantity of fluid thrown in the previously emptied bladder is the same in an undamaged viscus as that which flows out again through the catheter, yet this test alone is not considered by me sufficient. To be of positive service, such a test should be applied several times, and with a decided amount of distention of the bladder—this latter is not always carried out.

In sundry cases previous to 1887 I had employed this method alone, and not always with satisfaction. In one case where the total amount, five ounces, thrown in, was returned, the autopsy showed a valvular rent postero-inferiorly with moderate urinary infiltration. From this fact, together with the experience that came with the use of suprapubic cystotomy, I was led to employ in the detection of vesical ruptures the combined rectal and vesical distention, with a known quantity of water for the latter viscus. The bladder, outlined in this way above the pubis, is only to be confounded with an extravasation augmented by the test, and this is controlled by the measurement of the fluid finally emptied from the bladder. If dulness on percussion above the pubis occurs, and the fluid withdrawn from the bladder is lessened, a rupture extra-peritoneally can be inferred. If no dulness nor recognized vesical distention above the pubis takes place, but with diminution of the injected fluid, a rupture either intra-peritoneal or sub-peritoneal postero-inferiorly can be assumed. If the latter exists, a rectal examination, made before, during and subsequent to the test, will show, as it did in one case with me, the increase in the extravasation in that region.

In any case, however, where the site of the rupture cannot be determined with accuracy, it seems to me to be preferable to make an incision suprapubically, where any slight infiltration exterior to the bladder will be revealed; if this has not been torn in front or if nothing is thereby disclosed, the bladder, held up if necessary by a sound introduced per urethram, should be opened sufficiently for digital and ocular inspection. The rectal water-bag is here especially of importance to readily examine the inferior parts of the bladder.

My judgment leans, it will be seen, more to this method of procedure than to the one suggested by Dr. Cabot, of primarily opening the peritoneal cavity and exploring for the rent. I cannot think this latter plan as certain or as free from additional risk as that I have above suggested.

MEDICAL JOURNALS IN PARIS.—A report recently presented to the French Minister of the Interior states that 145 medical journals are published in Paris, whereas there are only 161 non-medical newspapers.

<sup>1</sup> On a Satisfactory Method of Early Diagnosing an Intra-Peritoneal Rupture of the Bladder. *Medical Record*, January 22, 1887.

## Clinical Department.

### PERICARDITIS WITH LARGE HÆMORRHAGIC EFFUSION IN A PATIENT WITH GRAVES DISEASE; REPEATED PUNCTURE; DOUBLE DRY PLEURISY; RECOVERY.<sup>1</sup>

BY FREDERICK C. SHATTUCK,  
*Professor of Clinical Medicine in Harvard University, etc.*

M. P., twenty-four years old, of unimportant family and previous history, entered the Massachusetts General Hospital, January 19, 1891. About Christmas she was laid up four days with tonsillitis, at that time very prevalent in town. January 5th she began to suffer from pain and swelling in several joints, feverishness, pain in the cardiac region, and dry cough; though lame, she kept about till the 16th, when she took to bed.

On entrance to hospital the pulse was 120, respiration, 26, temperature, 103.2°. The joint symptoms were slight. The cardiac impulse was not distinct to either sight or touch; the area of dullness was moderately increased; pericardial friction was heard about the apex and also in the aortic area; the pulmonic second sound was somewhat accentuated. The first few days she seemed to improve; the temperature soon, however, began to rise steadily and reached 104° on the 27th, with a pulse of 130, regular. During the access of fever the pericardial effusion increased rapidly, the area of dullness extending from well outside the left, nearly to the right, nipple, and up to the second rib; the motion of the heart could be seen and felt, probably transmitted through the fluid, over the whole of the lower portion of this area.

January 28th. The condition seemed so critical that, after consultation with my colleague, Dr. Tarbell, it was decided to try to withdraw the fluid. A trocar and canula, attached to an aspirating pump, was plunged into the fifth left interspace, three inches from the median line, and about an ounce of bloody serous fluid was removed. No more could be got, though the canula was freely movable and unobstructed; on moving the canula adhesions could apparently be felt to break, and the action of the heart was communicated to the instrument with great distinctness. The trocar was then inserted in the fourth right space, two and one-half inches from the median line, where percussion was flat, in the hope that, in accordance with the experiments of Dr. Rotch, this might prove a more productive spot. The instrument was pretty freely movable, but no fluid was obtained. An ice bag was applied to the cardiac area.

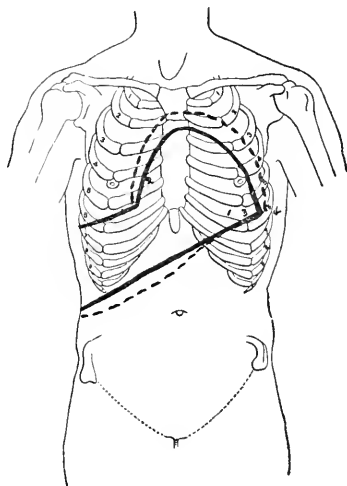
January 29th. She was fairly comfortable with the aid of morphia. There was some return of articular symptoms. The action of the heart was irregular and intermittent. Friction was distinct over a considerable area; the extent of the dullness remained about the same.

January 31st. The urine was still intensely acid in spite of large doses of potassic citrate. Cold sponging was ordered on account of the nervous symptoms and the pyrexia, the temperature reaching 105° the evening of the 30th. That day I made her a special visit at 9.30 p. m. The area of dullness was still greater, and the impulse was distinct in the anterior axillary line and fifth space. She was dusky, and the pulsus paradoxus was marked. The trocar was inserted in the fifth left space, four and one-half inches

from the median line; only half an ounce of bloody serum could be withdrawn. An hypodermic of morphia was given.

February 1st. Condition about the same. Thinking that perhaps the heart was held above the chief part of the fluid by adhesions, and that I could possibly get in behind the organ, a trocar was again inserted, this time in the fifth space and anterior axillary line, six and a quarter inches from the median line; percussion was flat over this spot and the impulse could be felt. No fluid was obtained though the end of the instrument moved with freedom.

February 4th. The pulsus paradoxus continues; the heart is still irregular; there is no abatement of the effusion. Pleural friction is heard over much of the right chest front and back. In the afternoon sudden delirium.



Solid line, January 19th.  
Broken line, January 27th.  
Seat of puncture: No. 1, 3 inches from median line; No. 2, 24 inches; No. 3, 4 1/2 inches; No. 4, 6 1/2 inches.

February 5th. Delirium continued through night, and persists. At three in the morning the pulse was very poor and the respiration choking; the patient was in a dusky pallor and cold sweat. Nitroglycerine was given with apparent good effect. This seemed the turning point in the disease. The delirium disappeared this afternoon. The pulsus paradoxus continued for some days. A systolic murmur developed at the apex. Though very ill and weak for some time, she gradually improved, and steady absorption of the fluid took place. Pleural friction developed over the left side.

February 28th. She sat up with a bed-rest.

March 5th. She sat in a chair for an hour.

The action of the heart continued rapid, and was easily excited, but regular. About this time a slight enlargement of the thyroid gland, which had probably escaped notice during her critical illness, was observed. There was no prominence of the eyeballs, but tremor was well marked.

April 2d to 5th. Convalescence was interrupted by marked swelling of tonsils and uvula without patches.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, May 25, 1891.

April 12th. She was discharged, practically well, though weak. The area of cardiac dullness was but little increased; the systolic scuffle was still distinct, and will doubtless persist; all evidences of pleurisy were absent; the cardinal symptoms of Graves disease, save exophthalmos, were evident.

*Remarks.* The general treatment of the case demands no special consideration. She was at first put on my routine treatment for acute rheumatism, a combination of the alkaline and salicyl. The amount of potassic citrate which was required to make and keep the urine alkaline, was, in my experience, unusual. The salicyl was not well borne. During the period of notable cardiac weakness digitalis was used, for a time freely.

Puncture of the pericardium for serous effusion, is, I think, rarely called for; most effusions, even those of large size, generally undergoing spontaneous absorption. This seemed to be a case in which puncture was urgently demanded, and yet I cannot think that the result was much, if at all, influenced thereby. Twice fluid was withdrawn; but the amount (one ounce and half an ounce) was trifling. Why I did not get more I do not quite understand. That fluid was present in large quantity seems to me beyond reasonable doubt. Twice it was reached by a fair sized and unobstructed canula which moved freely, as if in a cavity; though once adhesions could apparently be felt to break down, the other time this was not the case.

Next, a few words as to the dry taps. This seemed a very suitable case for tapping in Rotch's spot, the fifth right space, as the pericarditis was at the time uncomplicated by either pleurisy or pneumonia. Through an error, I went into the fourth instead of the fifth space, and got absolutely nothing, although the flatness extended well beyond the point of puncture, and the experimentally distended pericardium underlies this space as well as the fifth. The puncture in the left anterior axillary line was equally fruitless. Where the trocar went on these two occasions I do not know. If it had penetrated the lung, I should have expected the suction to bring out a little frothy blood — which it did not. I certainly did not penetrate the heart itself; I am sure that I did more than penetrate the thin chest wall. The cardiac movements could be seen and felt at all the points of puncture, a fact which makes one a little nervous at first. In two cases of encapsulated and pulsating empyema this winter, I have tapped the pulsating area, both times successfully.

The paradoxical pulse did not reach its highest development in this case: that is, the slowing and weakening of the pulse were distinct to the finger during inspiration, but the pulse did not disappear during this act. This peculiar pulse rhythm is not confined to cases in which tough fibrous adhesions drag upon the aorta during inspiration; it has been observed in cases of pericarditis as well as in other and varied conditions. I have myself seen it this winter during the last hours of life in a patient who had suffered for years with asthma, and in whom the autopsy showed the heart and lungs to be free from serious organic disease.

A PHILADELPHIA man is enthusiastic over the efficacy of advertising. The day after he had inserted in a paper a notice saying that he wanted a boy, his wife presented him with twins, both boys.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, May 25, 1891, the President, DR. FREDERICK I. KNIGHT, in the chair.

DR. JOHN HOMANS presented a paper on

A CASE OF INTESTINAL ANASTOMOSIS BY MEANS OF SENN'S PLATES FOR THE RELIEF OF COMPLETE CHRONIC OBSTRUCTION CAUSED BY INVAGINATION AND SLOUGHING OF THE UPPER PART OF THE ILEUM.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. Homans stated that this method was devised by Dr. Senn, by whom the plates (samples of which were shown) were invented. Various other kinds of the same sort of thing have since been contrived. Abbe's rings of catgut, and India rubber rings have been successfully used. McBurney, Bull and other New York surgeons have done a number of cases of anastomosis between the stomach and duodenum, for cancer. I do not remember that this operation of anastomosis by bony plates is described as having been done in New England. A practical point is to make the openings in the bowel just long enough and no longer than to admit the rings, and I think it well to sew the peritoneal surfaces of the bowel together outside and around the rings. I should say that most of the anastomoses that have been done have been between the stomach and upper part of the small intestine.

DR. MIXTER: There has been a considerable number of resections done, the bone plates being used. Several cases have recently been reported by English surgeons, where the pylorus has been resected in this way. Whatever the part of the intestinal tract excised, the ends are turned in and closed by continuous or interrupted sutures, and an anastomosis is made between the two lapped ends of the intestine by means of the plates in the usual manner.

DR. HOMANS: Dr. Halstead does the anastomosis without plates. The advantage of the plates is that a person who is not accustomed to doing these operations frequently, and has not the requisite manual skill to do Halstead's operation, could do one of these operations by Senn's method without any trouble. It is a good operation in cases of malignant annular stricture of the large intestine, which are very easy to find and are apt to be simple and uncomplicated. In other cases of malignant disease of the bowel perhaps resection ought to be done in preference to anastomosis, since the latter leaves the cancer *in situ* and the former removes it. An opening can be made above and below the stricture, and a person who is expert could do it in a few minutes. The trouble with intestinal obstruction as I have seen it, is that where the coils of intestine are greatly distended, and you have hauled them over enough to find the obstruction, you have given the patient a blow almost sufficient to kill him. The sudden cases of obstruction to which I have been called have been, with one exception, cancer, and without previous symptoms, in stout people. Upon opening the abdomen and carefully searching for some time I have found a malignant stricture either at the splenic angle of the descending colon, or in the cecum, or down behind the uterus in the sigmoid flexure, and I have never be-

<sup>1</sup> See page 488 of the Journal.

fore met with so good a case as this, where the patient had no peritonitis, was healthy, and very thin, so that investigation is easy and harmless. The manner of making intestinal anastomosis varies. This is an example of Seenn's method, and is one of the most valuable inventions that we owe to this indefatigable surgeon.

DRS. G. L. WALTON and C. F. CARTER presented a paper on

THE ETIOLOGY OF EPILEPSY WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO INFANTILE CONVULSIONS.<sup>2</sup>

DR. WEBBER: Dr. Walton in his paper has spoken of infantile convulsions without specifying the kind and variety. A child may have a convulsion lasting a few minutes, and recover from it by treatment or without, and that be the end of it. A convulsion like that, or several of them occurring at different times, would not necessarily predispose that child to epilepsy. There is, however, a form of convulsions which are severe, the child being unconscious and convulsed for perhaps a half-hour, sometime three or four hours. In such cases I have formed the opinion—I have not seen autopsies—that the nutrition of the brain is affected, and it is such convulsions as that which I have found are followed by epilepsy, that is, epileptics who have had convulsions in infancy have had those severe forms of convulsion. I have not looked up my records; I do not know what proportion of cases I have seen with such a history, but it is larger, I think, than what Dr. Walton has found. I have noticed a good many cases of epileptics with such a history, and it is that kind of convulsion, the severe convulsion lasting a long time, frequently one or two hours, or one half-hour, and then repeated in a very short time, which affects the development of the child. I have seen quite a number of cases where the growth of one side of the child was apparently retarded in consequence of these convulsions. In one very marked case the difference in size could be measured in the head, in the arms, in the body, and in the legs, the whole of one side having been retarded in growth. In such cases there are undoubtedly changes in the brain, which give rise later to the epilepsy. I do not agree with Dr. Walton in the idea that such convulsions are not the cause of epilepsy. I think they are, and I think that it is our duty to caution parents where there are such convulsions as that, to be on the look-out for attacks afterwards. Now, in some of those children the epileptic attacks will commence very soon afterwards and continue during the rest of infancy and childhood. In other cases the epileptic attacks do not appear until perhaps the second dentition or puberty. Very often the parents have overlooked the epileptic attacks, the first form of attack being *petit mal*, and if you crossquestion them you find the child has had these attacks of *petit mal* sometime, beginning perhaps two or three years after the severe convulsions in infancy, but the *grand mal* later.

Incidentally, Dr. Walton spoke of hemierania as not running into epilepsy. Perhaps it does not run into epilepsy, but I remember one case where hemierania occurred in early life, and epilepsy seemed to take its place. I only remember one such case.

DR. PRINCE: I have very little to say. It seems to me that Dr. Walton's paper is a very valuable contribution to this subject, and goes a good way toward

refuting this popular fallacy regarding the origin of epilepsy. I confess that I myself have always accepted on faith rather than the text-books said, and assumed that convulsions in infancy did lead to epilepsy. Now looking back upon my cases, I am struck with the fact that I can recall scarcely one case in which there was a history of the convulsions dating back to childhood. I do not know that I have ever made any systematic attempt to discover whether they had convulsions in infancy followed by a period of freedom, which is one of the important points raised by Dr. Walton. It seems to me it would be very desirable for all of us in the next year or two to make a collective investigation on this subject, note our cases and see where we come out. I should really question whether very many writers have really taken the trouble to inquire into this subject deeply, and I fancy many of them have taken it on faith, as I have.

DR. KNAPP: I am disposed to agree with Dr. Walton theoretically, that epilepsy is a disease *per se*, and that it should not be confounded with convulsions which arise from hysterical causes or from organic brain disease, but unfortunately there are very many cases where we can distinguish only when we have the brain under the microscope. I am sorry that I have not been able, partly from lack of time and partly from the fact that my records are scattered, to tabulate my own cases, so that I am unable to speak from anything more than general impressions, which are altogether misleading, but I do not think, however, that my cases, or the cases in the experience of any one man, are enough to give us conclusive data upon this point. Dr. Walton mentions the physiological irritability of the infant, an irritability making him more prone to convulsions than the adult. This, of course, is to be admitted, but he speaks in a way which seems almost to compare the convulsion of the child with the perfectly normal process of regurgitation. Now I think we should draw a very sharp and distinct line between the two. The convulsion is necessarily and essentially something pathological, as of course Dr. Walton will admit, but I am disposed to lay much more importance than Dr. Walton has done upon the rather sinister significance of convulsions in the child. The latest and perhaps best treatise on epilepsy which I have seen for some time, the recent essay by Hare, admits, as do most of the writers whom Dr. Walton has quoted, the rather grave significance of infantile convulsions. I think we get a rather instructive comparison from the traumatic cases. If, for instance, the patient receives a blow upon the head—an adult with a perfectly vigorous and healthy brain—there is a fracture driving spiculae of bone into the meninges. Matters go on quietly for a good many years, in some cases twelve or fifteen years, but finally there is a motor discharge. The brain has at last succumbed to the irritation, and the discharges are repeated; the patient has convulsion after convulsion. If that case be taken sufficiently early, and the irritation be removed, the convulsions cease. But in many cases, as Hughlings Jackson has so clearly pointed out, the epileptic habit has been set up, and you may trephine and remove the irritation, but the convulsions do not cease. The same is true in some of the cases, at any rate, of convulsions in children. I believe that the ordinary infantile convulsion is a pathological thing; it is an affair of distinctly sinister significance. The common alleged causes of convul-

<sup>2</sup> See page 485 of the Journal.

sions, indigestion, teething, etc., are of course universal, but only a small percentage of the children have convulsions. That, to my mind, is distinctly significant of a more unstable brain, a more irritable brain. Now the history of these cases is often this: the child has had an attack of indigestion or a trouble with its teeth, and has a convulsion. The mother is alarmed, sends for a physician, and for the next two or three years takes distinct precautions against a repetition of the convulsion. I do not mean necessarily giving bromides, but avoiding the causes. The convulsions are not repeated. The epileptic habit is not set up. But in other cases we have different results, one case I bear in mind now, where the mother said: "O, it is nothing but a spasm. He ate something that disagreed with him"; and continued to let the child fill himself with indigestible food, and the child has had many spasms with indigestion. Such a child, I think, is liable to develop epilepsy. Although I regard convulsions as of sinister significance, I do not believe that they always mean epilepsy. They may be the indication of other affections, the early symptom of some organic brain disease. Dr. Fernald, the other night at the Medico-Psychological Society, reported that in twenty per cent. of all idiots the history began with a convulsion as an infant. I think we make a mistake; I think we do wrong to the mother to say that it may not amount to anything. I think a convulsion in a child is a serious thing. It means a more unstable and irritable brain. Such a child should be guarded against the repetition of the convulsions, against the development of epilepsy or other severe nervous diseases; we must regard that child as unstable, as irritable, and as a subject to be guarded. We must not say: "O, it is of no consequence." If we do, I fear many of these cases will go on developing either epilepsy or serious nervous disease, or, as a physician suggested to me a little while ago, in many of these cases insanity may develop later; a fact he had noted in quite a number of cases.

DR. WILLIAMS: If what Dr. Walton has said is true, I think it is a very important matter. I think where children have symptomatic convulsions it has been the practice among general practitioners to fear epilepsy may possibly result, and put them on a preventive treatment, and I have seen harm where that treatment has been applied. In some cases the children have been kept back from school, and kept on a vegetable diet, no meat given them. I have seen one or two cases treated with that idea by specialists, having been treated with the bromide mixture a long time. I know one little girl who was treated by a specialist in Boston over ten years with bromides off and on, and never had but one convulsion, and I thought when I saw her that her mind was undoubtedly somewhat weakened, whether due to the bromides or possible nervous disease, I cannot say. She seemed to improve after the bromides were given up. It seems to me Dr. Walton's suggestion to disregard this preventive treatment awhile and try the result, is a thing well worth considering.

DR. WEBBER: I would like to ask Dr. Knapp whether Dr. Fernald stated how many of these idiots from convulsions had epileptic attacks.

DR. KNAPP: I don't remember that. I understood that in a part of them the idiocy began with convulsions. Many of the idiots were not epileptic. Of

course there is a large percentage of epileptic idiots besides.

DR. WALTON: It is a very curious fact that out of seventy cases the five which had infantile convulsions did not have those severe convulsions which Dr. Webber associates with future epilepsy, but were merely spoken of as having ordinary infantile convulsions. It seems to me in Dr. Webber's remarks that he was perhaps a little inclined to consider organic brain disease with convulsions, as epilepsy. He speaks, for example, of unilateral lack of nutrition resulting. Now we know that in cases of hemiplegia resulting from hemorrhage in infancy, or thrombosis of the veins emptying into the longitudinal sinus, we may expect convulsions. In that case it is an organic disease that produces the convulsions, and I should not class them under true epilepsy.

In regard to the connection between migraine and epilepsy, it is true that there is some analogy between them. The two diseases are both spasmodic, and both produced sometimes by similar causes. I am convinced, for example, that errors of refraction are the most common causes of migraine, and occasionally I think a case of epilepsy is relieved by putting on astigmatic glasses.

In regard to the importance of distinguishing true epilepsy from the convulsions resulting from organic disease, I think it is important to distinguish them as accurately as possible in order that our ideas may be accurate for just such investigations as the present one, which have a practical value. The exact pathology of epilepsy and migraine is less important for practical purposes than the question should a person who suffers from migraine be told he is in danger of having epilepsy. This is a vital question for all of us, just so in the case of these children with infantile convulsions: Are they liable to produce epilepsy later in life? It seems to me Dr. Williams has touched the practical side of the question in asking if a child should be put on preventive treatment (bromides) because he has had a convulsion.

DR. KNAPP says truly the experience of any one man is not enough to absolutely establish the facts, but it seems to me the results of our investigations have been printed enough to make us chary of accepting the traditional views, and I am very much in hopes, as Dr. Prince has suggested, that collective investigations may be made on this point. When Dr. Knapp speaks of the sinister significance of convulsions, he alludes to the small percentage of children who have infantile convulsions. I have been surprised, on the other hand, at the large percentage in our investigations, about one in ten, certainly not as many as regurgitate their food in infancy, but sufficient to make the process seem rather analogous.

We have endeavored to remove from the statistics all cases where I could find any organic disease, any fever, or anything of that sort in the general condition, and have tried to consider only those convulsions that were so-called infantile convulsions, pure and simple.

DR. F. C. SHATTUCK reported

A CASE OF GRAVES DISEASE WITH ACUTE PERICARDITIS, PARACENTESIS OF THE PERICARDIUM. RECOVERY.<sup>3</sup>

DR. MASON: I should like to ask Dr. Shattuck if

<sup>3</sup> See page 491 of the Journal.



other cases have come to his observation where the pericardium had been tapped successfully.

DR. SHATTUCK: I think one, and there we wanted to go in on the right side, but there was pneumonia, solidification of the lower portion of the right lung, so that we could not. I have seen one other case where tapping was not practised, but thought of. There was a complication of a similar kind in that case.

DR. MASON: Since Dr. Rotch's monograph was published the physicians at the City Hospital have been looking out for cases in which that method might be applied, tapping in one of the right spaces, fourth or fifth. No such case has yet been found, I think; and indeed I am not aware of any case of tapping of the pericardium which has been practised. I have never seen it done myself with the exception of one case of doubtful diagnosis, in which I tapped the left side of the chest in the mid-axillary line. It appeared at the post-mortem that the pericardium had been punctured. The puncture, however, did not produce any special result on the progress of the case. The patient died of fibroid phthisis with pericardial effusion which was not diagnosed with certainty. In that case the puncture did no harm and no good, and was mainly accidental; so that I have no experience in the matter at all. It must be a rare condition that involves the necessity of puncturing the pericardium. The cases of hydropicardium from Bright's disease probably occur so late that it would not be of much service.

DR. WILLIAMS: I once punctured the pericardium in Bright's disease in a moribund patient, and got quite a quantity of fluid, but it did no good and I hope it did no harm. I punctured in the left side. I argued that if you punctured the right side that quite a quantity of fluid of the pericardium would retreat before the trocar, and you would not get so much fluid as on the left side.

DR. KNIGHT: I never have seen a case where I felt any operation was demanded. I have never seen the operation done.

DR. SHATTUCK: I recall a case tapped by Dr. Tarbell. The diagnosis was made of probable purulent pericarditis. It was in a case of phthisis. The man's lungs were riddled. Dr. Tarbell tapped on the left side and got plenty of pus.

DR. KNIGHT: I think that point of tapping on the right side being likely to be followed by retraction of the pericardium, is a very good one. I do not see why that is not a very proper objection to make to it.

DR. SHATTUCK: I did not go in in Rotch's spot at first, because I did not want to run any risks, and I thought I stood the best chance on the left side. When tapping on the left side was so unproductive, I then tapped on the other side, and it was practically Rotch's spot which was selected. If the effusion is large the fourth space is underlain by the liquid as well as the fifth.

POLITICAL ACCIDENTS IN IRELAND. — During the campaign enthusiasm in Cork last week among the Parnellites and McCartys there were ninety-two surgical cases admitted to the wards of the hospital, besides a much larger number of minor injuries treated in the out-patient department. The principal causes of the accidents were brick-bats, stones and blackthorn sticks.

## AMERICAN ORTHOPEDIC ASSOCIATION.

(Concluded from No. 18, page 472.)

THE Fifth Annual Meeting of the American Orthopedic Association was held at the Arlington Hotel, September 22-25, 1891. Dr. A. B. JUDSON, President; Dr. JOHN RIDLON, Secretary.

### THIRD DAY.

#### MALIGNANT DISEASE OF THE VERTEBRÆ.

The President, DR. JUDSON, reported three cases, simulating Pott's disease so closely that the wrong diagnosis had been made in all but one of them. The patients were four-and-a-half, thirty-five, and forty-two years of age respectively. The chief points for differential diagnosis are: (1) deformity present in Pott's disease, absent in malignant disease; (2) local disability; (3) local pain, both absent in caries and present in malignancy.

DR. WILLARD, DR. GIBNEY, and MR. HOWARD MARSH all spoke of malignant cases.

#### THE PROGNOSIS IN POTT'S DISEASE.

DR. KETCH, of New York, had learned from seventy-five cured cases, that in length of treatment and degree of deformity, the upper region of the spine is most favorable, and the middle least of all, that paraplegia more frequently accompanies disease in the upper than in the lower region, and that cases of traumatic recover sooner than those of tubercular origin. Sudden deaths will sometimes occur from interference with respiration.

DR. MADRA, of Galveston, Texas, proposed

#### THE TREATMENT OF POTT'S DISEASE BY WIRING THE SPINOUS PROCESSES.

He had successfully tried this procedure on a case of broken back, and was anxious to use it for caries of the spine. His method consists in laying the processes bare and winding several turns of silver wire around them, to immobilize them and prevent trauma from friction. The patient should be kept in bed for a short period of weeks, after which he can go about with a support.

#### THE OPERATIVE TREATMENT OF SPINAL CARIES,

by DR. DEFORREST WILLARD, of Philadelphia.

He divides the indications for operating into three classes: (1) to evacuate pus; (2) for the removal of dead bone; and (3) to relieve paraplegia. In speaking of the evacuation of pus, he said that the old fear of sepsis had been removed by the aseptic surgery of to-day. The situations of abscesses vary, and consequently our treatment must; aspirating is of use chiefly for diagnosis, the unusual cases of cure being cases of liquefied caseous material in a tolerably pure state. He injects an emulsion of iodoform into the cavity after aspirating; great care must be used not to needlessly lacerate the lining wall of the abscess. A free incision is preferable, and the evacuation should be thorough so as to be rid of all the pus; afterwards, the incision may be sewed up tight, leaving twenty to sixty grains of iodoform in the cavity. When within easy reach of the knife, it is well to dissect out all the abscess wall, or get rid of it by curetting, using for this purpose an irrigating nozzle with a sharp spoon attached. He has used hydic peroxide with success in some spinal abscesses.

In regard to operations for the removal of dead bone, with our present limited knowledge it must be regarded as unfeasible, except for a few selected cases of caries of the processes and arches of the vertebrae. In these the advantage of dependent drainage is also secured, and the removal of the dead bone shortens the period of suppuration.

Operating to relieve paraplegia should be considered unjustifiable in most cases, because the condition is a true pressure-paralysis from inflammatory or caseous deposits in the tissues surrounding the cord, and as these deposits undergo absorption the patient recovers the use of his limbs; hence laminectomy to relieve paralytic symptoms is restricted to a very few cases. In performing the operation it is better to divide the first lamina with a small Hay's saw, after which the others may be easily detached with bone-cutting forceps. Laminectomy is best done in the upper dorsal region; in the lumbar operation the incision is necessarily very deep, and it is hard to secure a dry wound.

Dr. KETCH referred to the careless way in which some cases were reported as cured of spondylitis, when in reality all that the writer meant was that the abscess had closed. He is anxious to have some more positive indications and contra-indications for doing laminectomy.

Mr. HOWARD MARSH, of London, made some remarks on

#### PARALYSIS IN POTT'S DISEASE.

After alluding to the occurrence of this symptom, most commonly in dorsal caries, he said that it might be due to: (1) abscess within the spinal canal; (2) softening of the spinal marrow; (3) pressure of the arches on the cord at the kyphosis, and (4) to inflammatory products and thickening of the spinal meninges. Of these, abscess is very rare, and it would be usually impossible to make a diagnosis of it, while the last-mentioned cause was certainly present in almost all cases. He, however, thought that a laminectomy done simply for exploration was only justifiable in some few instances: that, if a child with spinal caries had paralysis, it was not at all unusual for it to have recurrent attacks; but that permanent paraplegia resulting from this cause was rare; and he concluded by referring to a boy with spondylitis and paralysis of both arms and legs, who recovered the use of his limbs after laminectomy had been advised but not performed; and from this patient he had learned not to operate unless he had well tested that the condition would not improve under milder measures.

Dr. W. N. BULLARD, of Boston, read a paper on

#### SPASTIC PARALYSIS IN CHILDREN,

written jointly by Dr. C. L. SCUDDER and himself. After briefly defining the condition as one of cerebral origin, Dr. Scudder called attention to the uselessness of attempting to treat these cases by drugs, forcible correction under anesthesia, and mechanical appliances; while, so far as he is aware, uniform success has attended all the cases on which a tenotomy or a myotomy has been performed. He reports one case complicated by hydrocephalus, spina bifida, and lateral curvature of the spine, which illustrates the good effect of open division of all shortened tissues, fascia, tendons and muscles (the latter divided close to their tendinous insertions).

Dr. Bullard, in his portion of the paper, tells us that in anterior poliomyelitis there are frequently muscular

"contractures," that is, simple permanent shortening of a set of muscles whose opponents are paralyzed; while in true spinal spastic-paralysis due to degeneration of the lateral columns of the cord (and generally to a transverse myelitis as well), there is more paresis associated with the spastic rigidity than in those cases which are of cerebral origin (commonly due to intracranial hemorrhages), which class alone includes about all the spastic paralyses seen in children. The question of the possible causative agency of the spina bifida in the case reported by Dr. Scudder is interesting; it is certainly very rare to find the spastic condition associated with this deformity, while on the other hand true paralyses frequently occur. If the spina bifida be disregarded, the spastic condition is probably due to the hydrocephalus, although it is said to occur less frequently in the idiopathic variety, which was present in this case, than in other forms of the affection. Dr. Bullard has the notes of another case in which these two conditions were associated; the spastic symptoms did not appear until the child was nine years old.

Dr. BARTOW, of Buffalo, read a paper on

#### THE TREATMENT OF POTT'S DISEASE, WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THE EARLY STAGE.

The early treatment should attempt to stay the spread of the process by giving rest to the affected parts. Delays are dangerous, and it is sometimes very hard to make an early diagnosis because the practitioner is looking for symptoms which should appear later on. Muscular fixation of the spine is at first apparent only when certain positions are assumed, or at certain times of the day.

Lateral distortion is the expression of ositic pain and tenderness; there is a reflex spasm of the dorsal muscles of one side, and frequently a distinct lateral curvature. For the treatment of early cases immobilization is to be aimed at by several different methods; in cases below the fifth or sixth dorsal vertebrae by recumbency or the plaster jacket; the former is often inefficient among the poor on account of their unwillingness to confine the child's movements, and Dr. Bartow applies a plaster jacket in such cases more often than he used to do. It also corrects the lateral distortion. He often uses a leather jacket made from a plaster jacket cast; these should always be removed and applied with the child recumbent; they must be watched to see if they fit, and should be worn at least one or two years, leaving the support off gradually.

Mr. HOWARD MARSH, of London, read a paper on

#### POTT'S DISEASE IN MIDDLE AND ADVANCED LIFE.

He began by a few remarks on the relative frequency of surgical tuberculous at different ages. By far the greatest number of spinal cases fall between the ages of three and ten; but he knew of a few cases in infants under one year, and two cases under eight months. It is relatively infrequent between thirty and sixty, although he had noticed its occurrence in three pregnant women aged thirty-two, thirty-eight and forty, and in two unmarried women, one forty-two, the other forty-eight; and also in an unmarried man of forty-two. He quotes from "Studies from Old Case-books," by Sir James Paget, referring to what he calls "Old People's Struma," that is, surgical tuberculous occurring after sixty; and mentions a number of cases in the hand, foot, knee and hip, in patients of this age. Pott's disease is, however, rather uncommon

mon among the old people, and he only knows of four undoubted cases: First, seen by him in consultation at St. Bartholomew's Hospital; second, seen in private practice; third, a case recorded in Sir James Paget's work previously referred to, and fourth, a pathological specimen in the Museum of the Royal College of Surgeons.

DR. L. A. WEIGEL, of Rochester, delivered a paper on

#### CERVICAL SPONDYLITIS.

He reports an interesting case of this affection, complicated by prolonged paralysis and a deep cervical and retro-pharyngeal abscess, and calls attention to the fact that in this case extension by weights in bed had immediately made the patient comfortable, and had speedily relieved the paralytic symptoms which recumbency alone had failed to benefit. Although paralysis and abscess are commonly developed in cervical cases, it is unusual to find them occurring together in the same patient, and it is an interesting question whether the abscess would have occurred if traction had not been employed.

After a half-hour's recess, the Section listened to

#### RECUMBENCY IN POTT'S DISEASE,

by DR. AP MORGAN VANCE, of Louisville.

Dr. Vance called attention to the good obtained by temporary recumbency. Surgeons often overlook this, but benefit is frequently seen where mechanical treatment has failed to relieve the symptoms, or when the circumstances prevent the proper application of protective apparatus. The usual objections are made on the plea that the general health will suffer, but he has yet to see bad results from it. The children usually improve in this respect, particularly with attention to proper feeding and with massage to the extremities, when this has been necessary on account of paralysis or other intercurrent disease. There is often rapid improvement of the bone lesion. He believes that the turning point in the disease often followed this temporary recumbency.

DR. CHARLES C. FOSTER, of Cambridge, then read a paper on

#### EXTENSION IN BED.

After alluding to the necessity for rest and for avoiding traumatic influences affecting the diseased vertebrae, he speaks at some length of the injury done by forcible and violent movements recklessly inflicted by ignorant friends or by a quack, with the view of "curing a stiff neck or a stiff back," and illustrates his remarks by the exhibition of a pathological specimen from the Warren Museum, and the report of a case of a boy who had been under his care at the Cambridge Hospital. In both instances the neck had been twisted to remove the stiffness, and trouble had followed.

In regard to the method of applying extension, the child is first secured on his back in bed on a frame, and weights are attached by means of cords running over pulleys to a waist-belt or a chest-belt, while another weight is connected by means of a cord and pulley at the head of the bed to a "hat-band extension strap" similar to the one used by Dr. Sayre. To obtain good results this treatment should be begun early in the course of the disease, and should be persevered in for a long time.

Dr. Foster has found the following method of pal-

pation of the spine of service in locating the seat of the curious process before a kyphosis appears. The child lies on its face, and the physician places the thumb of one hand firmly on the spinous process of a vertebra, while the tip of the index-finger resting lightly over the next spine notes any movement between the two which he may impart with his other hand; this process is repeated all the way down the back, and the amount of motion between each pair of vertebrae may be determined with tolerable accuracy after some practice. Disease of one vertebra may affect only one or both intervertebral joints; in the earliest stage the mobility is increased, later it is much diminished by the inflammatory infiltration of the joint and surrounding tissues, and is finally lost when ankylosis takes place. The value of the treatment by prolonged extension and recumbency depends largely upon constant medical care and good nursing; and if these cannot be had, it is wise to resort to another method.

DR. REGINALD H. SAYRE, of New York, then followed with a paper on

#### TRACTION AND FIXATION IN POTT'S DISEASE.

He said, briefly, that all that rational treatment in spinal caries could expect to do was to avoid traumatism from movements of the spine, from the crushing weight of the superposed parts of the body, and from the reflex spasm of the muscles. That traction relieves pain in all joint-disease is well illustrated by the ordinary effect of the application of a jury-mast, namely, that it very quickly stops the pain. Dr. Sayre believes that for most spinal cases all indications are fulfilled by the continued use of the plaster jacket properly applied and watched. If paraplegic symptoms come on, they should be treated by traction, and operative interference should be restricted to a very few cases.

#### THE COMPARATIVE VALUE OF PRESENT MODES OF TREATMENT OF CARIES OF THE SPINE,

by DR. E. H. BRADFORD, of Boston.

The treatment of caries of the spine necessarily must be based on the pathological conditions, and as these vary the treatment must necessarily vary. The methods should also be adapted to the portion of the spinal column affected, for caries of the spine differs somewhat in its course in different portions of the spinal column.

The methods of treatment may be grouped as follows: treatment by recumbency, treatment by mechanical appliances, and treatment by plaster bandages and corsets.

Of the treatment by recumbency, it may be said that it is of great value in the acute stages, and is indicated wherever the patients find great disability in going about, and are disinclined to walk or run, and are more contented when lying or sitting down. Recumbency should, however, be thorough; the patient should be kept upon the back, with proper arrangements of pads, so that sloughing should be prevented; and the patient should be fixed by means of a frame or straps, so that no sitting up or turning in bed should be possible. It should also be arranged so that the patient can be carried about freely, so as to be given the benefit of fresh air. Traction by weight and pulley, applied to the limbs or to the neck, is sometimes of great assistance. The necessary limits to the benefit

to be derived from recumbency are determined by the patient's general condition. It is manifestly impossible that the patient should remain in the recumbent state until the cicatrization has taken place, as this process involves years. For this reason the treatment by recumbency is only the treatment of a stage. Where patients begin to appear apathetic, listless; where general nutrition seems to fail after they have been kept recumbent for a long time, this treatment should be discontinued. Recumbency, by which is meant fixation, will be found to be the most efficient way of preventing increase of the curvature.

Mechanical appliances are an essential part of the treatment of caries of the spine; for whether recumbency is used or not, at some stage some form of mechanical appliances, either a corset or a brace, must be used in order to enable the patient to go about without danger to his back.

The form of mechanical appliance will necessarily vary according to the region of the spine affected; but a mechanical appliance based upon the principle of the antero-posterior supports is what the writer has found most serviceable. Where head-supports are necessary, the writer uses both the jury-mast, the wire chin-support, the Thomas collar, or the Taylor oval ring; the latter being, on the whole, preferred in a majority of cases where care can be given in adjusting it. The jury-mast is equally efficient, but has the disadvantage of unsightliness.

Treatment by mechanical appliances has the disadvantage of requiring skill and experience on the part of the surgeon, and attention on the part of the parents. It can, however (given these conditions), furnish the most efficient of means of treatment with portable apparatus; and patients can be thoroughly treated in this way, in many instances, without recumbency at all.

The value of plaster jackets is very great, and for the ordinary treatment of hospital cases, where great care cannot be given by the parents, the plaster jacket alone may be considered the most ready means of treatment. The writer, however, thinks that plaster jackets require skill and care to apply them properly, and they have the disadvantage of uncleanness and discomfort. The split corset, leather corset, wood corset, or cloth corset stiffened by wire, is of value in the stage of convalescence, the latter being of the least value; but in the acute stages the permanent corset is preferable.

In conclusion, it may be said that caries of the spine is the most curable of affections, but requires treatment for a long time to insure a perfect cure, the disease running its course in from three to five years. In its treatment recumbency, mechanical appliances, and the use of corsets (including plaster jacket) are all of value, and may be needed severally in the treatment of any case.

#### FOURTH DAY.

DR. GIBNEY, of New York, read

#### A FURTHER CONTRIBUTION TO THE TYPHOID SPINE,

reporting the details of another case of this unusual affection in a man now forty five years old, who, unlike the cases previously reported by the writer, exhibits a marked deformity in the cervical region dating back to typhoid fever at the age of twenty-two. Two years of pain and disability had immediately succeeded the typhoid attack.

DR. B. E. HADRA asked if the backache so constantly seen in the course of the fever was in any way due to this affection, and alluded to an epidemic of typhoid characterized by great pain and tenderness over the vertebrae.

DR. R. H. SAYRE suggested that the condition Dr. Gibney described might be analogous to the arthritis of typhoid in other joints.

DR. BENJAMIN LEE, of Philadelphia, gave in a few words

#### A BRIEF HISTORY OF THE USE OF SUSPENSION IN POTT'S DISEASE.

After referring to the very mixed state of our knowledge of scoliosis and spondylitis thirty years ago, and the frequency with which they were confounded with each other, he said that he had applied suspension to a case of Pott's disease as early as 1865, and in the following year had exhibited his apparatus (a jury-mast attached to a chair) for which he had obtained a prize. Dr. Lee claims to be the originator of self-suspension in the treatment of lateral curvature and also for the purpose of correcting the lateral deformity of spinal caries. The remainder of the paper is devoted to ancient machines for suspension, and is interesting from a historical point of view.

#### THE TREATMENT OF CONGENITAL DISLOCATION OF THE HIP,

by DR. E. H. BRADFORD, of Boston.

Dr. Bradford showed photographs of appliances for the treatment of a case of double congenital dislocation of the hip-joint, which for the last three years has been treated according to the method of Dr. Buckminster Brown. The modifications from Brown's method were such as to allow the patient to be carried about, though not allowed to stand. At the present time the patient is allowed to walk about, wearing protective appliances such as are used in convalescent stage of hip disease by Dr. Taylor. These appliances are made of aluminum, and for this reason are light. The result so far has been that the trochanter has been brought down from its position upon the ilium three quarters of an inch, and has remained in this position. The patient is beginning to walk about. There is at present some lordosis, but the lateral gait has entirely disappeared. Treatment so far has been indicative that success could be attained by this method, if care is given as in the case reported by Dr. Brown.

DR. NEWTON M. SHAFFER, of New York, read a paper entitled,

#### ELONGATION OF THE LIGAMENTUM PATELLÆ AS A FACTOR IN THE PRODUCTION OF CERTAIN KNEE-TROUBLES AND DIFFICULTIES IN LOCOMOTION,

giving the details of six cases.

The average length of this ligament in the adult was a little less than three inches, although anatomists appear to vary a good deal in their measurements. Dr. Shaffer measures from the summit of the tubercle of the tibia to the lower border of the patella with the knee flexed at a right angle. The symptoms of these patients varied from a simple weakness which prevented playing lawn-tennis, but gave no trouble in any other way, to a permanent, irreducible, outward dislocation of the patella together with a growth of osteophytes in the intercondylar notch, and this causing so much disability and atrophy of the muscles that

the case had been treated for one of "paralysis." As to treatment in the milder forms, Dr. Shaffer had applied a pad to prevent outward displacement of the knee-cap and some apparatus to slightly restrict the motion of the joint; in the severer ones fixation was tried, and an operation advised to shorten the ligament (it had not been performed in any of these cases). Where there was a large mass of osteophytes in the intercondyloid notch, it was useless to attempt to reduce the displaced patella unless these were first removed.

In discussing the paper, Dr. VANCE said that he thought joint fixation was indicated in the hope that nature would shorten the ligament just as it sometimes did in a flail-like joint, if a good splint was perseveringly worn.

Dr. GIBNEY said that he had tried this method unavailingly in one case at least, and that he was now trying to effect a shortening by injecting alcohol into the ligament in order to set up a sub-acute inflammation.

Dr. BEELY asked if these patients could voluntarily dislocate their patellæ.

Dr. SHAFFER said they could not; that the lengthened ligament allowed some rotation and a little lateral motion in the knee.

Dr. Wm. E. WIRT, of Cleveland, exhibited

#### A NEW APPLIANCE FOR OBTAINING EXTENSION,

in which the to-and-fro motion of a lever is changed into a rectilinear lengthening of the splint without any key or screw-driver.

Dr. SAYRE said that the device gave accurate and easy adjustment in the direction of traction, and would probably work very well on hip splints; the only drawback to its use was that you could not diminish the amount of pull gradually, and he hoped that it might be modified so as to overcome this mechanical defect.

Dr. ROYAL WHITMAN, of New York, made some

#### OBSERVATIONS ON TORTICOLLIS, WITH PARTICULAR REFERENCE TO THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE SO-CALLED HÆMATOMA OF THE STERNO-MASTOID MUSCLE.

In order to investigate the influence of this affection as a factor in producing torticollis, the writer had searched the record-books of the Hospital for Ruptured and Crippled in New York, and of eighteen cases of hæmatoma there recorded he was able to ascertain the present condition of nine, none of whom had wry-neck. Another observer had similarly investigated six other cases, making a total of thirteen, all with the same negative result; hence he infers that the lesion is a possible, but certainly an unusual cause of this deformity. On the other hand, a perusal of the histories obtained from 264 patients treated at the same hospital for torticollis, shows that the mother's statement is frequently insufficient to decide whether the case was congenital or acquired. The fact remains that many cases of congenital wry-neck are still of cause unknown, although the writer believes that most of them are of intra-uterine origin—arrest of development of a muscle, etc. An analysis of all the 264 cases shows that the deformity is rather more common in girls, and that the two sides of the neck are equally liable to be affected. In more than one-half of the patients it was due to cervical adenitis, or some painful condition of the neck. Early cases should be

treated mechanically to secure rest and prevent deformity, and symptomatically to relieve the adenitis, etc.; later, free and complete division of all contracted parts should be done by open section, and the after-treatment should be carefully looked to.

In discussing the paper, Dr. HOFFA, of Würzburg, said that, in order to be sure that the deformity was of foetal origin, we should know that the accoucheur had found that the baby not only had wry-neck, but that it also exhibited an asymmetry of the face and head. He believes this asymmetry to be of greater diagnostic value than the position of the head, because, if present, it is fair to assume that the deformity has existed for some length of time. Hæmatoma of the sterno-mastoid is caused during childbirth by excessive forced flexion of the head, the chin impinging on the muscle and injuring it, and probably damaging branches of the spinal accessory nerve at the same time.

Dr. HADRA, of Galveston, said that he had removed by open section from two children, one of whom was six weeks old, masses of fibrous tissue in the bellies of the affected sterno-mastoids, which under the microscope proved to be composed of very dense cicatricial tissue, so that they must have been there before birth; he regarded it as the scar resulting from an intrauterine rupture of the muscle. This is a rare cause of torticollis.

Dr. SHAFFER said that perhaps two-thirds of all cases were congenital; most of them due to arrested development, as was shown in a patient where he had measured the sterno-mastoid at the age of six, and again at sixteen, and there had been no growth.

Dr. RYAN, of Cincinnati, reading on

#### RHEUMATIC SPONDYLITIS,

commented on the scarcity of articles relating to this affection in English and American medical journals, and hoped that the reports of more cases would be published. French writers regard it as a form of gonorrhoeal rheumatism. The symptoms are very like the early stage of Pott's disease, but the kyphosis, when it appears, is like the stooping of old age. The gait is peculiar, as if carrying a heavy burden on the back. The prognosis is not good for recovering a supple spine, and most cases suffer considerable pain for many months. It should not be confounded with rheumatoid arthritis of the spine. The treatment should first be directed to relieve pain by a support, cantharids, and medication; later, mobility should be aimed at by passive motion and suspension. Dr. Ryan reports one case.

Dr. KETCH thinks a well-fitting brace necessary, on the ground that reflex rigidity is nature's call for a splint.

Dr. HODLEY called attention to the fact that several different affections are classed under the head of rheumatism.

DRS. VANCE, BARTOW, and GILLETTE had all seen similar cases, and Dr. LEE spoke of the gouty spine, an infrequent affection resembling the rheumatic form.

Dr. GIBNEY attempted to give

#### THE DEFINITION AND SCOPE OF ORTHOPEDIC SURGERY,

as follows: "Orthopedic surgery is that department of general surgery which includes the prevention, the mechanical treatment and the operative treatment of chronic or progressive deformities."

DR. SHAFFER defined it as "that department of general surgery which includes the prevention, the mechanical treatment, and the operative treatment of chronic or progressive deformities, for the proper treatment of which special forms of apparatus or special mechanical dressings are required."

DRS. WHITMAN, FOSTER, KETCH, RYAN, STEELE and SAYRE took part in the discussion.

#### MEANS OF RECORDING ROTATION IN LATERAL CURVATURE.

by DR. E. H. BRADFORD, of Boston.

Dr. Bradford showed photographs of the method of recording rotation in lateral curvature. After describing the different methods in use, he illustrated by photographs, a method by which the cases could be recorded rapidly and with simplicity.

#### MODIFICATIONS IN THE TREATMENT OF LATERAL CURVATURE.

Dr. Bradford also showed photographs of appliances to increase the flexibility of the spinal column in lateral curvature as a preliminary exercise to the use of plaster-of-Paris bandages or other corsets.

Both of these papers were much curtailed to give time for Dr. F. BEELY, of Berlin, to read his article on the

#### PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY OF LATERAL CURVATURE OF THE SPINE.

Dr. Beely said that the spinal column was essentially made up of an anterior column of vertebral bodies and a posterior one consisting of the arches; that the bodies connected by the compressed and elastic intervertebral discs, are always trying to expand and make the spine longer, while the stretched and elastic ligamenta subflava tend to shorten the posterior column, so that if the two halves were divided by a saw there would be almost six inches difference in length between them. This difference is greatest in the dorsal spine, less in the lumbar, and least of all in the cervical; only the lumbar spine is affected by the body weight in health. Changes in the form of healthy vertebrae occur from weight and from other causes slowly by changes in the ossification, not from rapid moulding like clay; where there is traction, other things being equal, the bone will grow, and conversely with pressure it will dwindle. Arguing on this principle, he showed, on models made of soft rubber, how the various deformities of the bones were produced, and why we should always find deformities of the same sort in definite parts of the altered column. Rotation, he thinks, is chiefly due to the different character of the anterior and posterior halves of the column; he also shows how certain deformities are produced in the transverse and spinous processes, which, together with rotation, bring about the broad and shallow paraspinous groove on the concave side of a dorsal curve, and the very narrow and deep groove on the convex one, while in lumbar curves the condition is reversed owing to the absence of ribs.

The following papers were read by title on the last two days of the meeting: "Pott's Disease in Adults," by Dr. A. J. Steele, of St. Louis; "The Prevention of Unnecessary Deformity in Pott's Disease," by Dr. Royal Whitman, of New York; "Extension in Pott's Disease," by Dr. C. E. McKenzie, of Toronto; "The Treatment of Pott's Disease," by Dr. V. P. Gilney,

of New York; "The Relations of Lateral Curvature of the Spine to Flat-Foot," by Dr. Paul Redard, of Paris; "A Contribution to the Etiology of Lateral Spinal Curvature," by Dr. C. L. Scudder, of Boston; "Spastic and Infantile Paralysis," by Dr. DeForrest Willard, of Philadelphia; "The Operative Treatment of Spastic Paralysis," by Dr. L. A. Weigel, of Rochester; "Additional Notes on Sacro-Iliac Disease," by Dr. Benjamin Lee, of Philadelphia.

### Recent Literature.

*Diseases of the Digestive Organs in Infancy and Childhood.* With Chapters on the Investigation of Disease; the Diet and General Management of Children, and Massage in Pædiatrics. By LOUIS STARR, M.D., late Clinical Professor of Diseases of Children in the Hospital of the University of Pennsylvania; Physician to the Children's Hospital, Philadelphia; Consulting Pædiatrist to the Maternity Hospital, Philadelphia; etc. Second Edition, illustrated. Philadelphia: P. Blackiston, Son & Co. 1891.

This second edition of Dr. Starr's book is like the first, most attractive in appearance, and has been much improved by being cut down in size. Many changes have been made in the text to keep it abreast of the times; and, with few exceptions, mostly points already spoken of in the previous review, the author has presented to us a most readable and in the main reliable book. The old ideas regarding the action of alkalies and cereals on the albuminoids of milk are still accepted by the author, notwithstanding that the latest investigations have proved them to be of ureal value.

We are not ready to agree with the author that wet nurses should be discarded, but congratulate him on his success in bottle-feeding. We are glad to see that the analyses of Vernois and Becquerel have been replaced by others which are more nearly correct, and it would be well for advance in infant feeding if other writers would follow Dr. Starr's example.

Excellent and instructive chapters have been introduced on "The Second Dentition" and on "Massage."

It would seem as though the surgical treatment of chronic tubercular peritonitis by laparotomy should find a place in the last chapter of the book; but it is not even mentioned.

*Studies in Pathological Anatomy.* By FRANCIS DELAFIELD, M.D., LL.D. Vol. II, Part 4. Chronic Bright's Disease, Plates LXXIII—CXXXIII. Wm. Wood & Co.

This completes the record volume of these studies, and takes up the subject of chronic Bright's disease, the difficulties of which are fully realized by the author. He divides the kidneys included in this group under four heads, from a combination of the clinical features with the anatomical appearances. But he appreciates the difficulty of drawing hard and fast lines, and realizes that very different clinical pictures may be presented at different times in a case where the anatomical conditions must be the same or but very slightly different.

This division is into chronic congestion of the kidneys,

chronic degeneration, chronic diffuse nephritis, with or without exudation of serum into the tubules. Under these he thinks all the chronic cases can be classed, and gives examples from his private and hospital practice.

The illustrations are of the same general character as in the preceding numbers, and are of a high degree of excellence. They are clearer than those of the first part and show remarkably well the points which he intends to bring out.

As completed the work is certainly a remarkable one, and a monument to the zeal and perseverance of its author.

*Practical Pathology and Morbid Histology.* By HENEAGE GIBBES, M.D. Lea Brothers. 1891.

In the first part, on practical pathology, are given the various ways of hardening, staining and mounting specimens for microscopic examination. In the second, an account of the methods employed in the culture, separation, staining and inoculation of bacteria; while the part on morbid histology is devoted to a description of the appearances that are seen on microscopic examination in diseased tissues and organs. The chief value of the book is as a guide to a laboratory course, and for this it is well adapted as it bears the stamp of the author's experience in teaching and embodies the results of his own research. There is a great deal of real worth in this, especially the result of his experiments in staining with aniline colors, to which he has devoted much time and attention.

The closing chapter deals with practical photography, especially in connection with the microscope. We cannot agree with him, however, in thinking that the illustrations, which are reproductions of microphotographs, convey as good an idea of the picture seen through the microscope, as a faithfully executed drawing. For the camera can reproduce but one plane, and cannot give the impression of superimposed images that comes from the rapid use of the fine adjustment.

*Ministering Women. The Story of the Royal National Pension Fund for Nurses.* By GEORGE WILLIAM POTTER, M.D. (The author's profits on this book will be devoted to the Junius S. Morgau Benevolent Fund.) London: "The Hospital," Limited, 145 Strand, W. C., 1891. All rights reserved. Pages 131.

This is the history of the National Pension Fund for Nurses, as its second title denotes. The fund may be said to have had its origin in the misfortunes of a nurse of the Seaman's Hospital at Greenwich, who had a severe attack of typhoid fever after attending a typhoid patient. She became a permanent invalid in consequence, but the hospital authorities had no funds available for her continued support, and she had no resource but the work-house. Her case produced a deep impression upon Mr. Henry C. Burdett, who was at the time Secretary-Superintendent to the hospital and he determined to inaugurate some sort of a mutual assurance association which should provide a weekly sick benefit and a disability pension for trained nurses. He finally, after several years, and with the assistance of various philanthropic individuals, was enabled to see his pet scheme realized. The object of the history is to popularize and extend the benefits of the fund, and to increase its capital by donations and bequests. The history is interesting and the fund is

worthy of imitation in other countries, but the obstacles in the way of success are evidently such as would make failure easy for most men.

*Pocket Medical Dictionary, for the Use of Students of Medicine.* By CHARLES GATCHELL, M.D., Professor in the University of Michigan. Chicago: The Era Publishing Company. 1891.

This book contains ten thousand words, with a short definition of each. In no case is the meaning of a word described at length, which accounts for the possibility of including the large number of words in three hundred small pages. No attempt is made to go into the derivation of words, and where a word may be spelled in two ways, generally but one is given. In some cases the double vowel is retained, especially æ, and in others abandoned, especially e for æ. As a ready reference book for students or the practitioner it will be found useful, as it is compact and concise.

*Progressive Exercises in Practical Chemistry.* By HENRY LEFFMANN, M.D., Ph.D., and WILLIAM BEAM, M.A. Illustrated. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1890.

This book includes the methods of laboratory instruction in inorganic chemistry given in the Woman's Medical College and in the Pennsylvania College of Dental Surgery. It is good enough of its kind, and we find nothing in it to criticise. Books of this kind are unquestionably useful to the authors and their students; but we do not believe they are of any value outside the schools in which they originate.

*A Guide to the Practical Examination of Urine.* By JAMES TYSON, M.D., Professor of Clinical Medicine in the University of Pennsylvania. Seventh Edition. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

This book is too well and favorably known to require any extended notice of this edition, which does not differ essentially from the one which preceded it. We believe the author would add somewhat to the value of his work by enlarging the chapter on diagnosis. Otherwise we have no suggestion or criticisms to make. The book is a reliable one, and should find a place in the library of every practitioner and student of medicine.

*Practical Notes on Urinary Analysis.* By WILLIAM B. CANFIELD, A.M., M.D., Lecturer on Clinical Medicine, University of Maryland, etc. Detroit: George S. Davis. 1891.

This is an addition to an already too long list of small works on the urine, and is fair specimen of a class which is rapidly becoming larger. It is in some respects tolerably good; but there are two or three works in urinary analysis which are very much better, and we do not believe there is any demand for this one.

*Post-Mortems: What to Look for, and How to Make them.* NEWTH and OWEN. Detroit, Michigan: Illustrated Medical Journal Comp.

A small compendium of information on pathological anatomy, intended, as the preface states, to serve as a "reminder to the busy practitioner."

It is little more than a catalogue of the changes found in the organs, with a short account of the method of performing an autopsy. It is not full enough to be of aid to any but a skilled pathologist, and he would have no need for such a book.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, NOVEMBER 5, 1891.

A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.

SCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANIEL L. UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## PSEUDO-TUBERCULOSIS.

IMMEDIATELY after Villemin's announcement, somewhat more than twenty years ago, of the specificity of tubercle, experiments were made (by Lebert and Wyss, by Cohnheim and Fränkel) which seemed to overthrow Villemin's conclusion as to the essentially infectious nature of tubercle. Morbid productions closely resembling tubercle were engendered in certain tissues by the implantation of foreign materials (cayenne pepper, cantharides, lycopodium, oyster shells, bits of putrid muscle) and even by the injection of pus (Roger). These experimental pseudo-tuberculosis products were afterwards studied by H. Martin, and by Cohnheim and other of the physiologists who were first deceived by their striking similarity to true tubercle.

Martin describes three varieties: with cantharides there are produced nodules formed by embryonal cells; with lycopodium the lesion is characterized by giant cells surrounded by round elements, while capsicum gives rise to true follicles constituted by the three classic zones which are observed in tuberculosis. Histology was incapable of differentiating these diverse granulations, but experimentation solved the problem by showing the absence of infectious properties in the tubercles engendered by the foreign substances; when inoculated in animals they failed to produce any tuberculous lesions, while true tubercle is inoculable in series and transmissible indefinitely from one animal to another.

Pseudo-tubercle by animal parasites have also been noted — little, yellowish, pale granules in the centre of which were found microscopic stronglyli, isolated or grouped in balls. These verminous tubercles have not as yet been seen in man, though frequently observed in the cat and in other animals. Koch has described a verminous pneumonia peculiar to the sheep, and due to the *pseudolius ovis pulmonalis*. These neoplasms are packed with round cells, and often contain one or more giant cells in their interior.

In 1883, after the announcement of Koch's discovery, and when the unity of tuberculosis seemed established,

Malassez and Vignal described a kind of tuberculosis proceeding from another parasite. On inoculating a cutaneous tubercle, they brought about a disease which was transmissible in series, and seemed to be produced by masses of zoogloea. Later on, in continuing their researches, they saw these animals succumb to bacillary lesions. They conclude (and their conclusion is supported by other observers as Charrin and Roger) that there exists a tuberculosis without Koch's bacillus, characterized by the presence of micrococci and short rods grouped in zoogloëic masses, and that the latter play in the organism which they infect, the rôle of irritant foreign bodies; the resulting tuberculosis they call *zoogloëic tuberculosis*. The appearance of Koch's bacillus late in the series of inoculations, they regard as accidental, that is, the bacillus tuberculosis was accidentally introduced.

Lastly, certain vegetal productions of an organization relatively high may cause the development of granulations more or less like those of tuberculosis, as has been shown in the recent treatise of Roger.<sup>1</sup> Thus, Pflüg has described in the cow, a tuberculous disease produced by the *actinomyces*; Nocard has shown that the disease improperly called *ox-farcy* is a pseudo-tuberculosis due to a parasite akin to *cladotrix*. Eppinger has observed in a man, granulations produced by a *cladotrix*, the *cladotrix asteroides*; the parasite has been cultivated, and its inoculation has reproduced in animals a milary tuberculosis.

Roger states that different varieties of *aspergillus*, and in particular the *aspergillus glaucus* and *fumigatus* may produce in animals, granulations with giant cells, in the centre of which is found the parasite, whose radiatory aspect resembles that of actinomyces.

Chaumesse and Vidal have observed in pigeons a milary pseudo-tuberculosis which was due to the *aspergillus fumigatus*, and which they have been able to reproduce by inoculating cultures of this vegetal. In individuals who exercise the profession of pigeon-feeders there are often observed respiratory troubles which seem to be due to the same parasite, as is inferred from the presence of the *aspergillus* in their sputa. Potain has published a case of like kind, and thinks that the *aspergillus* was acquired from the raw grain which the pigeon stuffers were in the habit of moistening in their mouths before feeding the pigeons with it. The affection seems to have a more favorable course than true tuberculosis.

## A STUDY OF THE TOXIC PRODUCTS IN THE URINE OF TYPHOID FEVER PATIENTS.

The elimination by the urine of the toxic products during typhoid fever, under different forms of treatment, has been investigated by two hospital physicians of Lyons, Drs. Roque and Weill, and is the theme of a contribution to the September issue of the *Revue de Médecine*, where their methods and conclusions are detailed. Weary of the advocacy of different treatments by the repetition of statistics, these investiga-

<sup>1</sup> Traité de Médecine, t. I, p. 668.



tors sought, by a study of the toxic products in the urine, to bring a more scientific element to bear upon the solution of the problems at issue.

They first endeavored to establish the "urotoxic coefficient" of typhoid fever without treatment, then that of typhoid under the cold bath treatment, and that of typhoid under an antipyretic treatment with antipyrine. Without reproducing their methods of analyzing the toxic products in the urine, or the details of the results of their estimates, we pass at once to the summing up of their conclusions, which are to the following effect:

In typhoid fever left to itself, the toxic products of the bacillus and of the organism are eliminated in part during the course of the disease; the "urotoxic coefficient" is double that of the "normal coefficient"; but the elimination is incomplete during the disease, and is prolonged into the convalescence, during five or six weeks of which it persists after the cessation of the febrile process.

In typhoid fever treated by cold baths, the elimination of the toxic products is enormous during the progress of the disease, the "urotoxic coefficient" being five or six times greater than normal. This hypertoxicity, however, diminishes as the general symptoms abate and as the temperature declines, to such an extent that, with the arrival of apyrexia and the beginning of convalescence, the exaggerated elimination of toxics is finished and the coefficient becomes normal again.

In typhoid fever treated by antipyrine, the elimination of toxic products is diminished during the disease to such an extent that the coefficient falls even below the normal. But with the arrival of convalescence the discharge of toxics suddenly begins in large amounts and lasts from five to seven days.

By a subsequent study, of the same kind, of typhoid under treatment by naphthol, Teissier finds that this drug acts as an antiseptic and prevents the formation of toxics, either during the disease or the convalescence.

Roque and Weill conclude that the cold bath is an eliminative treatment, it is in no sense specific, does not check the production of toxics, but secures their expulsion as fast as produced. Antipyrine (and the same should be true of the other coal-tar products) is not an antiseptic, it does not prevent the formation of toxic substances but prevents their elimination by the urine.

According to the conclusions of these authors the ideal treatment of typhoid fever with our present resources should be by naphthol internally and by cold baths externally. If these conclusions are correct, the practice of this combined treatment should result in some surprisingly favorable "statistics."

THE EMPRESS Frederick has recently opened a small model hospital at Cronburg, in the Taunus. It is to be maintained entirely at her own expense.

## MEDICAL NOTES.

NEW YORK PASTEUR INSTITUTE. — Dr. Paul Gibier, Director of the New York Pasteur Institute, gives the following results of the preventive inoculations against hydrophobia performed at this Institute during the first six months of the second year of its existence, February 18, 1891, to August 18, 1891. During this time 415 persons having been bitten by dogs, cats and other animals, applied for treatment. These patients may be divided in two categories: (1) In the case of 345 of these persons it was demonstrated that the animals attacking them were not mad. Consequently, the patients were sent back after having had their wounds attended to during the proper length of time. (2) In 70 cases the anti-hydrophobic treatment was applied, hydrophobia of the animals inflicting bites having been evidenced clinically, or by inoculation at the laboratory, and in many cases by the death of some other persons or animals bitten by the same dogs. Indigents have been treated free of charge. One death only, by hydrophobia, out of the 255 cases treated at this Institute is recorded, that of Miram Adams, five years old, of South Framingham, Mass. She was badly bitten July 14th last, in nineteen places by a dog, recognized to be mad. Treated from July 15th to August 1st. Symptoms of hydrophobia appeared six days later (August 6th). Died August 9th. Three other persons (two, sisters of the patient, and a man) bitten by the same dog, and who received the same course of treatment, are now enjoying good health.

SIRUPUS.—The last German Pharmacopœia changed the spelling of the work *syrupus* to *sirupus*, thus putting an official stamp upon the latter spelling, which had been recommended or used previously by various writers.

THE EMPEROR AND PROFESSOR HELMHOLTZ. — On the anniversary of the birthday of his father, Emperor William sent a congratulatory telegram to Professor von Helmholtz, at the same time conferring upon him the title "Wirklicher Geheimer Rath" and "Excellency." In the telegram the emperor says, "Your whole life has been given to the service of humanity, for whose benefit you have made a great number of glorious discoveries. Your mind, always directed to the purest and highest ideals, in its high flight left politics and party strife far behind. I and my people are proud to call so distinguished a man ours. I have chosen the birthday of my dearly-beloved and never-forgotten father for this mark of appreciation, knowing well how highly he valued you, and how devoted a friend and subject you were to him. May God long preserve your life for the good of Germany and the entire world." The sentence in which the emperor praises Helmholtz for having kept aloof from politics is being much commented on, and is certainly not without a meaning of its own, coming as it does just after the Virchow festivities, and considering the fact that no title was bestowed upon Virchow on the

occasion of his seventieth birthday, as had been expected by many of his friends.

#### NEW ENGLAND.

**MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL BENEVOLENT SOCIETY.** — At the annual meeting held October 29th, the following officers were elected for the ensuing year: President, Dr. Henry W. Williams; Vice-President, Dr. R. M. Hodges; Treasurer, Dr. William L. Richardson; Secretary, Dr. Robert Amory; Trustees, Drs. D. W. Cheever, C. M. Green, C. H. Cook, G. E. Francis, R. C. Greenleaf, W. S. Bigelow, B. E. Cotting, Francis Minot, A. H. Johnson.

The treasurer reported that the invested funds of the Society now amount to about \$32,000; and that the income of the Society's funds and the annual assessments of the members of the Society had been distributed among thirteen beneficiaries, either physicians or members of deceased physicians' families. Dr. Francis Minot, who has been treasurer of the Society since 1857, declined re-election.

**MASSACHUSETTS CHARITABLE EYE AND EAR INFIRMARY.** — At the annual meeting last week, the secretary reported that the whole number of new patients during the year was 16,504, of which number 11,926 were eye patients and 4,517 ear patients. The whole number of house patients was 864. Of these, 742 were eye patients and 122 ear patients. Clement K. Fay was elected to the Board of Managers, in place of Dr. C. G. Weld, and the other members of the Board were re-elected as follows: Augustus Lowell, Edward I. Browne, Roger Wolcott, Augustus Hemenway, Arthur Rotch, Charles P. Curtis, Nathaniel Thayer, Percival Lowell, Harcourt Amory, Dr. J. Collins Warren, and George P. Gardner. Augustus Hemenway was re-elected treasurer, and Edward I. Browne, secretary.

#### NEW YORK.

**NEW YORK STATE MEDICAL ASSOCIATION.** — The eighth annual meeting of the Association was held at Mott Memorial Hall, on October 28, 29 and 30. The address of the President, Dr. Stephen Smith, was on "The Art of Teaching Medicine," and in it he deprecated to some extent the methods at present in vogue. "Questioning," he said, "is the basis of true teaching, and in every line of teaching this is followed except in teaching medicine. Clinical lectures do not meet the requirements. Medicine has reached the rank of a practical science, and should be taught under the immediate supervision of a competent instructor; and as the student advances in knowledge he should be advanced until graduation. The teacher should not be a morose preceptor, but a friend and companion of the student." Dr. Abram Dubois, who died during the past summer, left his valuable medical library to the State Medical Association.

**ST. JOHN'S GUILD.** — The twenty-sixth annual meeting of the Directors of the Guild was held October 27th, and the President, Mr. Wm. H. Wiley, in his address stated that in the twenty-five years' existence of the Guild, 156,135 sick children and their

mothers had been cared for on the floating hospital and at the seaside hospital on Staten Island.

**ROYAL PENSION FUND FOR NURSES.** — In the Chapel of St. Luke's Hospital, Mr. Henry C. Burdett, of London, recently explained the workings of the Royal National Pension Fund for Nurses, and a committee, among whose members are J. Pierpont Morgan, Cornelius Vanderbilt, and Dr. John S. Billings, of Washington, was appointed to devise a plan for organizing a similar fund in this country.

**DEATH FROM HYDROPHOBIA AFTER PREVENTIVE INOCULATION.** — Robert Morton, of Columbia, South Carolina, who was very severely bitten about the arms and hands by a rabid dog in August, and who was afterwards given a course of treatment at the New York Pasteur Institute, died of hydrophobia in October.

**SMALL-POX ON THE CANADIAN BORDER.** — The State Board of Health has notified all the health officers in the State along the Canadian border to exercise the utmost vigilance to prevent the spread of small-pox, as recent reports show that the disease is quite prevalent in Montreal and the province of Quebec. Up to the present time no cases has been reported in the State of New York.

### Miscellany.

#### THE GEORGIA BILL TO PREVENT DRUNKENNESS AMONG PHYSICIANS.

This bill, which has recently been extensively commented upon, has been vetoed by the governor, who gives the following reasons:

"I regret very much not to be able to give my sanction to any measure that might be considered as a protection to any part of the people against the evil effects of intemperance. I am unable, however, to approve this bill, for the following reasons: The bill provides that no physician or prescription clerk shall be allowed to practice medicine or fill a prescription who may become drunk from the use of either intoxicating liquor or opiates, while he or they are offering his or their professional services to the public, or in actual service. So much of the act has my hearty concurrence, and had it made provision for preventing such persons from practising medicine and filling prescriptions of medicine, which might have been accomplished through the medium of requirements of registration to practice medicine or license to fill prescriptions or some other appropriate method, I should have promptly given it my approval. But this bill in the second section provides that for a violation of the first section, that is, a physician who may become drunk while offering his professional services to the public, or in actual service, or a prescription clerk in a drug establishment who may become drunk while offering his services to the public, or in actual service as such prescription clerk, shall be guilty of a misdemeanor, and, on conviction, be fined. In this policy of legislation I cannot concur. Drunkenness on the part of practising physicians and prescription clerks is reprehensible, and

ought to be suppressed; but if it is a crime for them to be intoxicated, it ought to be a crime for others who get in like condition; and if it is no crime for others, it ought not to be a crime for them. It is the fact of drunkenness that would be punished if this act were a law, and not the acts arising from that condition; and if drunkenness is the gravamen of the offense all persons should come under the same law. If not all, then none."

#### A FURTHER COMMUNICATION CONCERNING TUBERCULIN.

IN a paper under this title Koch describes a method for separating a precipitate from tuberculin, which possesses the therapeutical properties of the cruder product, and which may, the author says, be the actual active principle.<sup>1</sup> After experimenting with several reagents he at last found that tuberculin containing sixty per cent. alcohol threw down a white flocculent precipitate, which could be washed and dried. This precipitate represents about one per cent. of the original tuberculin. Stronger solutions of alcohol throw down more, but at the same time bring down impurities which cannot be separated. As the therapeutic dose of the precipitate obtained by sixty per cent. alcohol is about one-fiftieth that of tuberculin, it may be considered as representing about one-half of the active principle of the crude product from which it was obtained.

The precipitate is moderately soluble in water, but deteriorates in aqueous solution, but in a fifty per cent. glycerine solution keeps perfectly well. Chemically, it shows all albumin reactions.

Both in animals and man the diagnostic and therapeutic action of the purified tuberculin is exactly the same as the original crude product, except that the dose, which for guinea-pigs is one-fiftieth, appears for man to be only one-fortieth. In conclusion, Koch says that although the purification of tuberculin has thrown no new light on its therapeutic value, he has not yet abandoned the study of its practical application.

At the end of his paper the author describes more in detail than he has formerly done, the process of preparing pure cultures of the tubercle bacillus, for the manufacture of tuberculin.

#### THE AREA AND POPULATION OF THE GLOBE.

THE recent publication of the *Bevölkerung der Erde*, of Drs. Wagner and Supan, by Perthes, of Gotha, gives us the most reliable information as to the area and population of the earth now obtainable.<sup>2</sup> The estimate for the total population of the earth in this present year is 1,480 millions, or an increase of 46 millions over the estimate for 1882, when the last edition of these statistics was published. The exact enumeration of 836 millions (about 56 per cent. of the whole population of the globe) has now been accomplished by census or registration. The population of the chief divisions of the globe is, in round numbers: in Europe, 357 millions, giving 94 inhabitants to each square mile of area; Asia, 825 millions, or 47 to the square mile; Africa, 163 millions, or 14 to the mile;

America, 121 millions, or 8 to the mile; Australia, 3 millions, or 1 to the mile; and in the Oceanic Islands, 7 millions, or 10 to the mile. In Europe, Belgium exceeds all other countries in density of population, with 530 persons to a square mile; next follows Holland, with 365; and the United Kingdom, with 312; but whereas in England the density is 480, in Scotland it is only about one-fourth, and in Ireland about one-third that of England. In Norway and Finland, the most thinly populated countries of Europe, there are only about 16 persons to the square mile. Of China the estimate is 361 millions, giving a density of about 77 to the square mile. It is in respect of Africa that the greatest doubt necessarily exists. The statistics make it manifest that there are still vast areas of the habitable surface of the earth almost, if not quite, unpeopled; and which will for many a long year to come receive the surplus millions of Europe and other parts of the globe in which the density of population is most keenly felt.

#### GONORRHOEA IN THE FEMALE.

BURN<sup>1</sup> from a long study of this subject concludes that gonorrhoea in women is a process limited to the superficial layer of the mucosa; the cocci invade the epithelial layer, but are always arrested when they reach the submucosa. The epithelium is originally cast off by reason of the active supuration, but is quickly renewed, assuming the pavement form; after this change has occurred the active invasion of gonococci is usually arrested, but they continue to grow in the secretion, in which they may persist for months and years. The gonococci have no connection with septic processes; they do indeed cause supuration of the mucosa, but are destroyed when they reach the subjacent connective tissue. If sepsis develops it must be in consequence of mixed infection; septic germs are frequently present in gonorrhoeal pus, and a favorable nidus for the reception of external germs is offered by the purulent genital secretion. The urethra and cervical canal are the favorite seats of gonorrhoeal infection; acute gonorrhoea of the cervix gives rise to symptoms only at the outset, but after it has become chronic it may exist for years without causing disturbances, unless it extends to the corpus uteri and thence to the tubes.

The cocci possess no power of spontaneous movement and extend only short distances by proliferation. Extension over larger surfaces must be through the agency of the secretion. Normally the cervical secretion cannot pass the os internum, which also serves as a barrier to the entrance of the specific infection. Menstruation favors the admission of cocci into the uterine cavity, also certain mechanical causes, such as coitus, the introduction of sounds and intra-uterine medication; lastly, this is liable to occur during the puerperium. After they have reached the cavity they again remain stationary, and probably are only carried into the tubes from the causes already mentioned, the puerperium being the most favorable time, as the proximal openings of the tubes are then more patent. In fifty-three patients with gonorrhoea, who were kept under observation for at least five months after the initial symptoms developed, the cervix was infected in 75 per cent., the corpus uteri in 15 per cent., and the tubes in only 3.5 per cent.

<sup>1</sup> Deutsche Medicinische Wochenschrift, October 22d.

<sup>2</sup> British Medical Journal, October 10th.

<sup>1</sup> Centralblatt für Gynäkologie, 1891, No. 22.

## THE POISON OF THE TOAD.

IN two letters which appeared in the *Lancet* of August 29th, a large amount of evidence is brought forward to show that Shakespeare's description of a toad "sweating venom," instead of being an expression of a mistaken popular idea, is really a truthful description of fact.<sup>1</sup> The toad secretes a venom of a tolerably powerful character: and instead of this secretion taking place, as in the case of snakes, entirely through glands in the mouth it is secreted by the skin. In his interesting letter, Dr. Leonard Guthrie mentions that the secretion also occurs in the toad through the parotid glands, and that the venom is a thick milky fluid like the juice of dandelion stalks in taste and appearance. When inoculated subcutaneously it kills small birds in six minutes, and dogs and guinea-pigs in half an hour to an hour and a half; the symptoms in birds being loss of coördination followed by death, in guinea-pigs convulsions, and in the dog depression, vomiting, and intoxication. Dr. Guthrie kept a small toad in a cage with some common lizards, and one day a lizard, having bitten the toad, immediately afterwards rushed wildly round the cage, burrowing its head in the sand, became convulsed, and died in less than two minutes. His dog having seized a toad, was attacked by instantaneous and profuse salivation, violent vomiting, and collapse. He also noticed that the venom has a most powerful local action on the skin, so that after carrying a toad in his hand he got numbness and tingling in it, with slight swelling and dryness of the skin lasting for several hours. In another letter Dr. Lauder Brunton mentions that the active principle of the toad venom is probably of an alkaloidal nature. It has been called phrynin or bufidin. It appears to be a cardiac poison, acting in somewhat the same way as digitalis; but its effects appear to resemble still more those of erythrophileum, for the uncertain gait, convulsions, and paralysis which it produces are precisely the symptoms produced by the erythrophileum when used as an ordeal poison. Dr. Guthrie's observation of the local action of toad's venom in causing numbness and tingling is interesting, as showing that in its local anæsthetic action phrynin resembles erythrophileum and digitalis, adds evidence to the generalization made by Dr. Lauder Brunton that all the drugs belonging to the group of so called cardiac poisons may have a local anæsthetic action.

## THE RESULTS OF VEGETARIAN DIET.

A RECENT number of the *Medical and Surgical Reporter* contains a translation of a letter by Dr. Alauus, giving his reasons for abandoning vegetarianism. He says,

"Having lived for a long time as a vegetarian without feeling any better or worse than formerly with mixed food, I made one day the disagreeable discovery that my arteries began to show signs of atheromatous degeneration. Particularly in the temporal and radial arteries this morbid process was unmistakable. Being still under forty, I could not interpret this symptom as a manifestation of old age, and being, furthermore, not addicted to drink, I was utterly unable to explain the matter. I turned it over and over in my mind without finding a solution of the enigma. I, however,

found the explanation quite accidentally in a work of that excellent physician, Dr. E. Mouin, of Paris. The following is the verbal translation of the passage in question: 'In order to continue the criticism of vegetarianism we must not ignore the work of the late lamented Gubler on the influence of a vegetable diet on the chalky degeneration of the arteries. Vegetable food, richer in mineral salts than that of animal origin, introduces more mineral salts into the blood. Raymond has observed numerous cases of atheroma in a monastery of vegetarian friars, amongst others that of the prior, a man scarcely thirty-two years old, whose arteries were already considerably indurated. The naval surgeon, Treille, has seen numerous cases of atheromatous degeneration in Bombay and Calcutta, where many people live exclusively on rice. A vegetable diet, therefore, ruins the blood-vessels and makes prematurely old, if it is true that man is as old as his arteries. It must produce at the same time tartar, the senile arch of the cornea, and phosphaturia.' Having unfortunately seen these newest results of medical investigation confirmed by my own case, I have, as a matter of course, returned to a mixed diet. I can no longer consider purely vegetable food as the normal diet of man, but only as a curative method, which is of the greatest service in various morbid states. Some patients may follow this diet for weeks and months, but it is not adapted for everybody's continued use. It is the same as with the starvation cure, which cures some patients, but is not fit to be used continually by the healthy. I have become richer by one experience, which has shown me that a single brutal fact can knock down the most beautiful theoretical structure."

THE DEPOPULATION OF FRANCE.<sup>1</sup>

THE discussions in the Académie de Médecine upon the causes and remedies for the stationary or diminishing character of the French population, as well as upon the leading questions of public sanitation, disease-prevention, and the loss of life due to the peculiar methods of infant farming, recently ended in the adoption of the following resolutions. This body rarely makes recommendations to the law-making power unsuccessfully, and it may be confidently expected that these measures will shortly take effect.

(1) That in each department there be established an asylum or refuge for the reception and care of women in the later months of pregnancy and in their accouchement. That, if so desired, absolute secrecy be observed. That there be an office to give succor and aid to persons unable to procure proper care for themselves and infants.

(2) That the law of December 23, 1874, for the protection of infants, be revised in some of its provisions, and notably that relating to "l'élevage mercenaire," in order that infants may not henceforth be left without the supervision and care of the parents.

(3) That vaccination and revaccination be made obligatory.

(4) As this law is of national importance (it has been recently adopted), the Academy recommends that vaccination and revaccination be encouraged and facilitated by all possible means at all times, and notably so when departments are advised of the appearance of

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, September 19th.

<sup>2</sup> C. A. Slegfried, in the *Nation*, October 15th.

indications of variola by the State Council of Hygiene, because, contrary to popular prejudice, vaccination and revaccination are the surest means of arresting the spread of small-pox and stamping it out of existence.

(5) That all school-children be vaccinated and revaccinated, as all soldiers and sailors are.

(6) That a vaccination service be organized throughout the country, without charge to the people, a day being fixed upon for the operation, which is to be performed as seems necessary.

(7) That small pox cases be isolated in all instances, in hospitals and elsewhere.

(8) That municipalities, prefects, and the powers that exist in communes be given sufficient authority by law to correct at once all insanitary conditions, and particularly to procure the supply of pure water without the admixture of sewage and surface contaminations.

The Academy has three times in the last ten years voted in favor of obligatory vaccination and revaccination. Many other public-health questions were under discussion, particularly measures looking to the prevention of typhoid and the commonly prevalent infectious diseases, the number of lives that could thus be saved annually aggregating, it is estimated, upwards of 150,000; but the above measures were the principal ones formulated and urgently pressed upon the attention of the French Parliament.

### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**THE EFFECT OF SALICYLIC ACID UPON THE VIRILE POWER.**—Corput<sup>1</sup> has noticed a diminution in the virile power of patients to whom he has given different antiseptics, such as quinine, menthol, carbolic acid, but especially salicylic acid. The spermatozoa lose their activity. Salicylic acid has a similar effect on the ovary, and prolongs the menstrual period.

**NEW METHOD FOR THE PRODUCTION OF PURE CHLOROFORM.**<sup>2</sup>—Dr. Raoul Pictet, who in the year 1877 converted oxygen and hydrogen into liquids by means of extreme cold and great pressure, has patented a new process invented by him, "for the purification of chloroform in cold." This process is based on the fact that on the reduction of temperature, the purest commercial chloroform at  $-70^{\circ}$  deposits a crystalline substance which is separated from the portion remaining liquid. The latter is then subjected to a temperature below  $-100^{\circ}$ , whereupon the chloroform itself separates in the form of crystals, and may be removed from the contaminating portion which remains liquid. The chloroform thus purified possesses at  $15^{\circ}$  a specific gravity of 1.51, and is not modified by the influence of daylight. By virtue of this purification, the chloroform becomes capable of indefinite storing without the addition of alcohol. On shaking with concentrated sulphuric acid, coloration of the latter does not occur, even after a considerable time. Solution of dichromate of potash and sulphuric acid, on shaking with this chloroform remains yellow, whilst heretofore the purest commercial brands of chloroform exercised a reducing action on the mixture—noticeable by the appearance of a greenish coloration. Hopes have been expressed by several operators that chloroform thus pre-

pared will be safer as an anæsthetic than the less pure drug.

**IODOFORM IN TUBERCULOSIS.**—Flick regards its curative powers as being limited to those cases in which the circulation has not yet been cut off from the deposit.<sup>3</sup> It is dissolved in cod liver or olive oil, and is given by injection; the preparation should last for several weeks.

**ANTIPYRIN ON THE SECRETION OF MILK.**—Ginbert<sup>4</sup> has found antipyrin of use in arresting the secretion of milk. It should not be given unless the kidneys are normal. He gives four grains every two hours, and generally obtains the desired result in two days.

**ERGOTIN.**—For subcutaneous use Biedert recommends the following solution.<sup>5</sup> The preparation keeps well, and is not irritating.

R Ergotin . . . . . gr. xv.  
Aque destil . . . . . gr. lxxv.  
Acidi carbolici . . . . . gr. ʒ.

FOR ECZEMA, not of a chronic nature.<sup>6</sup>

R Thymol . . . . . 2 grammes.  
Oxide of zinc } . . . . . ʒi 25 grammes.  
Starch . . . . . ʒi 25 grammes.  
Lano in . . . . . 50 grammes.  
M. Bat unguentum. Sig., salve, to be applied to the affected parts.

**ACETANILID IN THE TREATMENT OF ACUTE AND CHRONIC BRONCHITIS.**—In an account of some original observations, Grün describes what he believes to be the specific bacillus of acute bronchitis.<sup>7</sup> This bacillus is about twice as long as it is broad, and appears to give off spores. It stains with gentian violet and methyl blue, and occurs in the pus cells, free, and on the particles of epithelium. It can be grown on agar-agar and nutritive gelatine. The addition of iodoform, creasote and several other well-known antiseptics did not prevent its growth in the cultures. Acetanilid added to the cultures invariably prevented its growth. He then cites twenty-five cases of acute bronchitis and one of chronic bronchitis, in which the administration of five grains of acetanilid every other hour caused disappearance of all symptoms in about twenty-four hours. He asks a trial of the remedy in such cases.

<sup>1</sup> Univ. Med. Mag., August.

<sup>2</sup> Lyon Medical, August 9th.

<sup>3</sup> Deutsche med. Woch.

<sup>4</sup> Med. and Surg. Reporter.

<sup>5</sup> Univ. Med. Mag., from Lancet, June 27th.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending October 18, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Wet'th'r. °.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean. Maximum. Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 P. M.	
M., 12	30.62	41 46 36	69	71	70	S.E.	N.W.	2	10	0	0
T., 13	30.26	47 52 43	74	36	55	N.E.	N.E.	29	26	0	0
W., 14	29.89	51 61 40	100	82	91	N.W.	S.W.	12	12	0	1.40
T., 15	29.91	59 63 53	91	91	91	S.	S.W.	12	7	0	0
F., 16	30.08	51 59 43	73	74	74	W.	W.	10	12	0	0
S., 17	30.26	49 55 42	69	80	74	W.	S.E.	10	8	0	0
S., 18	30.32	48 54 42	73	75	75	N.W.	E.	4	9	0	0

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat-  
ening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

<sup>1</sup> Rev. de Thérap. Méd. et Chir.

<sup>2</sup> Bul. of Pharm., August.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, OCTOBER 17, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Percentage of deaths from					
			Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diphtheria and diphtheria.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and diphtheria.
New York	1,515,301	747	336	18.98	12.31	9.49	1.56	4.94
Chicago	1,099,859	417	182	26.16	7.44	7.44	1.24	1.24
Philadelphia	1,046,364	398	150	35.25	15.50	5.50	2.00	15.50
Brooklyn	806,341	392	180	19.50	14.01	8.81	1.56	5.98
St. Louis	511,779	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	448,439	214	73	10.35	7.20	4.50	3.60	1.35
Baltimore	334,439	188	75	18.02	7.42	6.36	4.24	3.71
Cincinnati	296,308	97	37	20.00	4.32	9.27	4.12	4.12
Cleveland	282,000	65	45	28.28	3.08	6.16	3.08	3.08
New Orleans	242,039	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburg	240,000	92	40	29.43	7.63	7.63	2.18	16.35
Milwaukee	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington	230,242	112	36	24.03	13.35	3.56	6.23	8.50
Nashville	76,168	28	16	35.70	7.14	17.85	—	3.57
Charleston	65,165	28	11	21.42	10.71	—	17.85	—
Portland	36,425	12	4	25.00	16.66	25.00	—	—
Worcester	24,655	30	11	33.33	3.33	20.66	3.33	—
Lowell	17,406	34	18	14.70	11.76	8.82	2.94	—
Fall River	74,398	40	19	20.00	10.00	7.50	2.50	—
Cambridge	70,028	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Lynn	55,727	10	6	50.00	—	10.00	—	30.00
Lawrence	42,484	17	6	33.33	5.88	5.88	—	11.76
Springfield	44,179	11	3	—	27.27	—	—	—
New Bedford	40,733	29	11	20.70	17.25	10.35	3.45	3.45
Salent	30,801	13	—	—	13.68	13.68	6.79	—
Cleves	27,291	4	2	50.00	5.00	5.00	—	4.55
Haverhill	25,412	4	1	—	25.00	—	—	—
Brookton	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Fauntun	25,415	6	0	16.66	33.33	—	16.66	—
Glooucester	24,651	7	5	—	—	—	—	—
Newton	24,379	9	4	22.22	11.11	11.11	—	11.11
Malden	23,031	8	4	12.50	—	12.50	—	—
Fitchburg	22,037	10	6	10.00	—	30.00	—	—
Waltham	18,707	9	1	—	33.33	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,291	4	0	—	25.00	—	25.00	—
Quincy	16,723	5	2	—	20.00	—	—	—
Newburyport	13,917	5	0	—	20.00	—	—	—
Melford	11,079	4	0	—	50.00	—	—	—
Hyde Park	10,193	4	1	25.00	—	25.00	—	—
Peabody	10,158	1	0	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3,072: under five years of age 1,296; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 603, consumption 333, acute lung diseases 257, diarrhoeal diseases 241, diphtheria and croup 171, typhoid fever 103, whooping-cough 29, scarlet fever 23, cerebro-spinal meningitis 14, malarial fever 13, measles 10, erysipelas 2.

From whooping-cough Chicago 6, New York, Baltimore, Pittsburgh and Washington 3 each, Philadelphia and Nashville 2 each, Cincinnati, Charleston, Fall River and Fitchburg 1 each. From scarlet fever Chicago 11, New York 5, Philadelphia 7, Brooklyn and Baltimore 4 each, Cincinnati 2. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 4, Washington 3, Brooklyn 2, Boston, Worcester, Lynn and New Bedford 1 each. From malarial fever Brooklyn 6, New York 4, Nashville 2. From measles New York 10.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,105,108, for the week ending October 10th, the death-rate was 18.4. Deaths reported 3,312: diarrhoea 233, whooping-cough 73, fever 54, measles 39, diphtheria 55, scarlet fever 25, small-pox (Birmingham) 4.

The death-rates ranged from 12.2 in Brighton to 25.8 in Sunderland, Birmingham 17.8, Bradford 15.9, Hull 24.3, Leeds 18.5, Leicester 15.1, Liverpool 23.0, London 17.2, Manchester 23.3, Newcastle-on-Tyne 24.2, Preston 23.7, Sheffield 16.5.

In Edinburgh 15.7, Glasgow 23.3, Dublin 23.0.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM OCTOBER 24, 1891, TO OCTOBER 31, 1891.

FIRST LIEUTENANT ROBERT R. BALL, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., granted leave of absence for one month, with permission to apply for an extension of one month.

CAPTAIN LOUIS M. MAIR, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., relieved from duty at Whipple Baracks, Ariz., and ordered to Fort Apache, Ariz., for duty.

CAPTAIN CHARLES F. HARRIS, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at Fort Logan, Col., and will report in person to the commandant of the Military Prison, Fort Leavenworth, Kan., for duty.

CAPTAIN VICTOR BIART, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., having been found incapacitated for active service, on account of disability incident to the service, is, by direction of the President, retired from active service, to date October 21, 1891.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING OCTOBER 31, 1891.

HENRY P. HARVEY, surgeon, ordered to Receiving-ship "St. Louis."

JAMES M. FLINT, surgeon, detached from Smithsonian Institution, and to the U. S. S. "Miantonomah."

T. C. HEYL, surgeon, detached from Receiving-ship "St. Louis," and wait orders.

## OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE TWO WEEKS ENDING OCTOBER 24, 1891.

PURVIANCE, GEORGE, surgeon. Upon completion of duties as chairman of Examining Board to inspect marine hospitals at St. Louis, Mo., Cairo, Ill., and Cincinnati, O. October 16, 1891.

GODFREY, JOHN, surgeon. To represent the Service at the meeting of the American Public Health Association. October 14, 1891. To inspect Marine Hospital at Louisville, Ky. October 14, 1891.

CARTER, H. R., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. October 17, 1891.

PETTUS, W. J., passed assistant surgeon. Orders to Norfolk, Va., revoked, to proceed to Cape Charles Quarantine for temporary duty. October 14, 1891.

KINYOUN, J. J., passed assistant surgeon. To represent the Service at the meeting of the American Public Health Association. October 17, 1891.

PERRY, T. B., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Norfolk, Va., for temporary duty. October 14, 1891.

GUTTERAS, G. M., assistant surgeon. To proceed to Gulf Quarantine for duty. October 20, 1891.

ROSENAU, M. J., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for thirty days. October 24, 1891.

## SOCIETY NOTICE.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.—A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, November 9, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock p. m.

Drs. Philip C. Knapp and Abner Post, "Two Cases of Trephining for Traumatic Epilepsy." Dr. James J. Putnam, "The Nature and Causes of Traumatic Epilepsy, with Special Reference to Treatment." G. G. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

## BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Transactions of the United States Medical Practitioners' Protective Alliance. New York, 1891.

Mechanical Massage. By E. D. Eastman, M.D., Superintendent of State Insane Asylum, Topeka, Kan. 1891.

The Physicians Ready Reference Account Book. Arranged by Gideon C. Segur, M.D. Hartford, Conn.: The Plimpton Manufacturing Co.

Epidemic Influenza, Notes on its Origin and Method of Spread. By Richard Sisley, M.D., M.R.C.P., Lond. London and New York: Longmans, Green & Co. 1891.

Thirteen Cases of Sub-Peritoneal Section of a Rib in Empyema, most of them being Acute, Occurring in Children. By Albert B. Strong, A.M., M.D. Reprint. 1891.

A Plea for the Extra-Peritoneal Treatment of the Stump in Abdominal Hysterectomy for Fibroids. By A. Laphorn Smith, B.A., M.D., M.R.C.S., F.R.S.E. Reprint. 1891.

Annual Announcement, with List of Matriculates and Graduates for 1891, of the Hospital College of Medicine, Medical Department of the Central University of Kentucky. Session of 1892.

New and Improved Galvanic and Faradic Batteries, with New and Original Electrodes, in the Treatment of Narcotic Habitués. Chloralism. By J. B. Mattison, M.D., Medical Director, Brooklyn Home for Habitués. Reprints. 1891.

A Manual of Hypodermic Medication. The Treatment of Diseases by the Subcutaneous Method. By Roberts Bartholow, A.M., M.D., LL.D., Emeritus Professor of Materia Medica, etc., Jefferson Medical College. Fifth edition. Philadelphia: J. P. Lippincott Company. 1891.

## Original Articles.

CLINICAL ASPECTS AND ETIOLOGICAL RELATIONS OF CUTANEOUS TUBERCULOSIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY JAMES C. WHITE, M.D.,

Professor of Dermatology in Harvard University.

THERE is no disease within the special province of this Association which so much demands its earnest consideration as this, which has been selected for formal discussion to-day; for not only is tuberculosis of the vital tissues one of the most fatal and widespread destroyers of man, and in its cutaneous forms the source of frightful disfigurement, but great confusion exists with regard to the nature and mutual relations of some of its manifestations. The diversity of opinion which exists in the profession throughout the civilized world upon this point, has been made prominently manifest in the innumerable discussions and reports upon the action of Koch's remedy, which have been published during the past year. Such a universal and synchronous census of prevalent professional views upon any subject in medical pathology is unparalleled in history. If this cyclonic experimentation in therapeutics, fanned into a popular craze by the public press, and conducted to a lamentable and almost ridiculous end by the over-enthusiasm of its medical supporters, who in many instances knew as little of the external phases of the disease they were treating as they did of the remedy they were employing, shall result in no more immediate good than the creation of a proper interest in the study of the manifold manifestations of cutaneous tuberculosis, it will not have vexed the world in vain.

It is my function, as I interpret the instructions of the Council, to place the subject in its clinical and etiological relations before you in as simple a form as possible for discussion. Before this body it will be unnecessary more than briefly to indicate those well-recognized conditions of the skin, which have been hitherto assigned a more or less individual or independent position in cutaneous pathology among dermatologists, and which, with certain other less clearly defined conditions, it will be my object to show, are only progressive phases or clinical forms of a single affection.

## I. — LUPUS VULGARIS.

I may be pardoned if I attempt to define before you the meaning of this term, as ordinarily used, by the briefest sketch of the lesions which characterize its course. The vast and needless number of specific terms which have been invented to express each particular phase of development or involution and every clinical form, shows the great diversity of these manifestations. Several distinct types of its primary stages are recognized. The formation of apparent macules varying in size from a point to a pea, or larger areas of irregular outline, neither of which are elevated above the general surface, but are felt to represent infiltrations of the cutaneous tissues of varying depths — *L. maculosus, planus*. Papules, tubercles, nodules, or much larger areas elevated above the surrounding skin to the extent of a line to a half-inch. Like the former lesions these are found to extend more or less deeply into the skin, and exhibit the same boggy, yielding consistence when pressed upon with any blunt pointed

instrument. These constitute *L. tuberculosis, nodosus, elevatus, tumidus, non-exedens, non-ulcerosus*. A more minute description of these ordinary early lesions, included under the common term lupoma, would be wholly superfluous.

Some modifications of these forms occur through progressive changes in the surrounding cutaneous tissues. Thus we may have an accompanying lymphangitis, persistent oedema, teleangiectasis, great general thickening or pachydermia, with papillary hypertrophy of the affected regions, *L. adenomatosus, hypertrophicus, papillosus, elephaniticus*, etc.

All these cutaneous changes constitute the various manifestations in its periods of progressive development or evolution.

Lupus undergoes involution or retrogression by interstitial resorption, fibrous degeneration, and ulceration. The earliest indication of the first named process is a change in the epidermal covering of the primary lesions in the form of scales in varying amount, *L. exfoliatus, psoriasis*. Then follow a shrinking and depression of the elevations, and the slow formation of a smooth scar, an atrophic process. The fibrous forms of metamorphosis are divided by Vidal and Leloir into a so-called *L. sclereux*, which is never total, and is regarded by them as a slowly progressive form of development which remains virulent, containing bacilli and yielding positive results on inoculation, and *L. sclerosus, fibrosus*, a retrogressive change, no longer virulent, and not to be confounded with the scar formation which follows ulcerative forms.

Ulceration takes place in lupus tissue in a variety of forms, *L. exedens, ulcerosus*, which, according to the rapidity or penetration of the process, has received other designations — *superficialis, serpiginosus, profundus, vorax, phagadenicus*. The determining causes of this secondary process are not clearly understood. It is most probably not the result of the action of the tubercle bacillus, but of the accidental introduction into tissues already impressed by the former of suppuration-producing cocci.

The outcome of this destructive process is the eventual formation of true cicatricial tissue, and the development during its course of a variety of transitory conditions: crusting stages are *L. crustosus, rupoides*; excessive or exuberant granulation is *L. fungoides, vegetans*. Finally, the cicatrix is established, capable itself further of hypertrophy, *L. keloides*, and of presenting every possible appearance in its permanent state, according to the seat, treatment, etc.

These are the cutaneous changes which constitute the conditions ordinarily comprised under the term lupus. With so many elements of expression at command, it is evident that with its chronic course and associated dermatoses of occasional occurrence, dermatitis, erysipelas, etc., it is capable of exhibiting very great variety of appearances in individual cases.

II. — TUBERCULOSIS VERRUCOSA,  
VERRUCA NECROGENICA.

*Verruca necrogenica*, or anatomical tubercle, had long been recognized as a chronic, inflammatory, wart-like tubercle, affecting primarily the fingers of persons working in dissecting and autopsy rooms, ward-tenders, and butchers. In the last revision of our system of classification, in 1884, it was placed under "hypertrophies of the epidermal and papillary layers," next to

<sup>1</sup> Read at the meeting of the American Dermatological Association at Washington, September 23, 1891, introductory to the discussion upon Cutaneous Tuberculosis.

ordinary verruca. Besnier and Vidal were the first to call attention to its occurrence upon persons making autopsies of subjects dying of consumption, and its resemblance to some forms of lupus. In 1884, bacilli were discovered in its tissues. In 1885 they were also found in several instances in the tubercles which had probably been produced by tuberculous inoculation, and in the inflamed axillary glands connected therewith. Early in 1886, Riehl and Paltauf published their article on "*Tuberculosis Verrucosa Cutis*," in which the clinical and anatomical features of this now well-recognized form were described, and its probable identity with the more restricted anatomical tubercle established. The presence of the tubercle bacillus in the lesions of all clinical varieties was also demonstrated. Since then its peculiar and multiform features have become familiar to dermatologists everywhere, as its occurrence is found to be by no means rare, and but few fail to regard it as a phase of cutaneous tuberculosis. It may fairly, I think, be accepted as the ordinary form of manifestation in the cutaneous tissues of the inoculation of the same with tuberculous matter, whether derived from the cadaver of man or other animal, or by contact with infective material from living subjects. There is a considerable variation in the character of the lesions, from the primary and small nodule of more or less inflammatory type with its subsequent wart-like papillary hypertrophy, to the more extensive areas of deeper infiltration and greater prominence, characterized by well-marked verrucous transformations of some parts of its surface, by isolated or grouped, dull or purplish-red tubercles or nodules in others, and by depressed cicatricial changes in the central or other portions. Areas thus affected may be an inch, or even several inches in diameter, and may present various combinations of the above lesions. The papillomatous features may be wholly absent. When the plaques are multiple, and this condition is by no means infrequent upon the hands, we have opportunity of seeing how varied may be the expression of the disease even upon the same individual. The amount of inflammation incident to the developmental stages is variable also, manifesting itself in zones of surrounding dermatitis, or in the formation of superficial or deeper foci of suppuration within the diseased tissues. It rarely undergoes ulceration. But I need not more particularly describe a condition with which you are all familiar, and concerning which several members of this Association have recently published communications. Among them Dr. Morrow's case is especially noteworthy, as occurring upon the face and presenting so exceptional a form of papillomatous lesion.

### III. — TUBERCULOSIS CUTIS.

This title was applied, before its true and more comprehensive significance had become so generally accepted by dermatologists, to certain rare forms of disease, which must be here mentioned. In nearly all text-books and general treatises on skin diseases, even those most recently published, one finds the same definition, a brief transcript in fact of the description of certain ulcers observed by Jarsch, Chiari, Kaposi, and others, occurring about the orifices of patients in advanced stages of consumption, upon the lips, about the anus and vulva, and extending to the adjoining mucous membrane. These ulcers were discreet and shallow, had eroded, slightly infiltrated, irregular edges, and presented a reddish-yellow, granulating

surface. Miliary tubercles were found associated with their extension within the buccal cavity, and in one instance within the true cutaneous tissues surrounding the ulcer. There is no apparent reason for regarding these classic cases as otherwise than exceptional forms of local auto-inoculation, assuming a rapidly ulcerative state from the generally depraved condition of the patients' tissues. There is certainly nothing in them to warrant the establishment of a special class on their account.

Under the title *dermatitis tuberculosa acuta*, or general miliary tuberculosis, Heller has described the case of a child in which there was an outbreak of macules, papules, vesicles, and bullæ over the whole surface, subsequent to the development of caseous glands adherent to the right innominate vein. Bacilli were found in the contents of the vesicles, and in sections of the affected tissues.

Under the term *tuberculosis pustulo-ulcerose* Dr. Gaucher, of Paris, described at the last meeting of the International Congress of Dermatology an affection occurring in young children, characterized by impetiginous pustules, superficial in their early stage, but terminating in deep ulcerations, circular in shape, and covered with crusts. Inoculation of the pus from these lesions upon animals produced mild peritoneal tuberculosis. He regarded it as identical with some of the cases described by older writers as *impetigo rodens*. The process was of benignant type.

### IV. — SCROFULODERMA.

This is a term most commonly applied to the progressive changes which take place in the skin covering so-called scrofulous glands in the neck. The primary seat of the process is generally either in the subcutaneous fibrous tissue, in the lymph glands themselves, or in the periglandular structures. Briefly described there is first noticed a firm, circumscribed infiltration beneath the skin, which slowly becomes larger and more prominent, and finally is felt to soften. The overlying skin is sooner or later implicated, becomes hyperemic, thinner, and finally breaks down at one or several points, allowing the escape of the fluid matters beneath. Thus is established an ulcer. These ulcers vary greatly in appearance, size, numbers and duration, and heal after months or years, by the formation of variable scars. The process in its various phases has received the following names: scrofulous glands, scrofulous sores, white swelling, cold abscess, *gommes scrofuluses*, *gommes scrofulo-tuberculeuses*. Similar chronic changes resulting in destruction often take place in the skin overlying tuberculous disease of joints and bones.

Here, too, must be placed tuberculous dactylitis, a condition of the fingers and toes, principally the former, in young children, characterized by bottle-shaped enlargement and chronic inflammation of the overlying integument, and terminating often in destructive ulceration of the same. This affection is of much more common occurrence than the syphilitic process, which it so closely resembles, and is, in my opinion, often mistaken for the latter. The ulceration resulting from all these forms, but especially that connected with scrofulous glands in the cervical region, sometimes extends far beyond the original underlying disease into the surrounding integument, and may continue to progress indefinitely, destroying large areas of skin, or new foci of ulceration may establish them-



selves in the neighborhood of the primary ulcer by the process of auto-inoculation without doubt.

Closely allied to these ordinary forms of glandular tuberculosis is a rare affection described by Hallopeau and Goupil under the title *Lymphangiectasie suppurative tuberculeuse*. Swellings form along the course of the lymphatics, varying in size from a filbert to a small egg. The overlying skin softens and ulcerates, and gives issue to a discharge of lymph containing bacilli. The process upon the lower legs is accompanied by much swelling.

Certain dermatoses have been regarded by writers as forms of scrofuloderma, as the so-called lichen scrofulosum. They are disorders of the skin occurring at times in patients who are affected by tuberculosis, but they are in no way tuberculous processes.

Perhaps some reference should here be made to Unna's "tuberculous eczema," so-called. That the skin immediately surrounding tuberculous lesions in an active state may be stimulated into a sympathetic dermatitis of eczematous type is well known, and that an eczema in a person affected with tuberculosis of any tissue of sufficient gravity to impair general vitality may be somewhat modified by such an impression is not improbable, but I have seen no reason advanced for recognizing a specific tuberculous eczema. Such an appellation without proof is as objectionable to me as the expression "syphilitic eczema."

Finally, in connection with such pseudo-tuberculosis, I desire to state that in my opinion there is not sufficient evidence for regarding lupus erythematosus as an affection to be considered in this paper.

There are some other forms of disease of the integument, tuberculous in character, which are occasionally met with, closely allied to some of the clinical forms above described, which, I have reason to believe, are not ordinarily recognized as such, and which I have been in the habit of designating as unclassified tuberculosis. With the simple statement that they are mostly deep-seated, chronic processes of restricted area and often associated with evidences of tuberculosis elsewhere, I will not attempt to define them more particularly now. This is equivalent to the statement of my opinion that we are not yet thoroughly familiar with all possible manifestations of cutaneous tuberculosis.

Such then are the tissue changes by which tuberculosis manifests itself in the cutaneous structures. The mere enumeration of the processes shows how varied are the methods by which the skin expresses its resentment of the irritating presence of the virus. We find that we may have erythema, followed by deep infiltrations of corresponding size and hyperæmic elevations, ranging from small papules to tubercles of large size, which may gradually undergo absorption and leave atrophied scars, or soften and remain in conditions of discharge and open ulceration indefinitely, destroying by serpiginous progress large extents of integument, and terminating in depressed or hypertrophied scars. Firm and densely sclerous infiltrations without marked tumidity and verrucous outgrowth, not tending to secondary changes. Forms of flattened papilloma-like hypertrophy of extremely slow development. Ulceration and destruction of the skin overlying glands primarily affected; deep and prominent, circumscribed nodular infiltrations often of considerable size (gummata), leading to destructive softening and ulcers of indolent type. Tumidity and breaking down of the integument

covering phalanges, and primary affections of the larger bones and joints as well. In the surrounding areas of skin not immediately affected we may have dermatitis of various grades and kinds, as well as the implication of subcutaneous structures in the process, the glands, lymph vessels, fibrous tissues, cartilage and bones.

The particular nature of the minute anatomical changes which give rise to these varied appearances, it is not my province to speak of; this will be presented to your consideration by our more competent colleague, Dr. Bowen.

By the concurrence of certain of these lesions in various arrangements and combinations, differing somewhat in sequence, course and duration, in the locality affected and clinical history, more or less well-marked groups have come to be recognized as forming independent affections. It would be needless to look backwards and endeavor to discover a satisfactory reason as to why these ever varying types of one disease have been so long kept apart and regarded as distinct affections. Loose observation, narrow views of pathology, respect for the dicta of the older teachers, antagonism of schools have prevented us from recognizing and properly interpreting the identity of the anatomical and clinical features common to all these pseudo-independent phases. We see the same disposition to unduly magnify the importance and individuality of distinct clinical forms in the two great kindred diseases, syphilis and leprosy, until recently. Sharply marked dividing lines have been supposed to separate the former into well defined stages to the confusion of the student and practitioner, and the equally artificial division between the so called anaesthetic and tubercular forms of the latter has largely delayed the recognition of its essential etiological nature. The true method of determining the mutual relations of the various diseased conditions we are discussing is by close observation of the features common to them all, and their points of approach and convergence (to coin a word) in individual cases, and not by confining our efforts to demonstrating how far apart certain selected clinical types apparently stand. Let us consider, then, what evidence we possess to-day, unbiased by previously formed opinions, so far as possible, of their clinical and etiological unity.

I. The concurrence of various clinical forms in the same individual.

Since my attention has been especially directed with in the last few years to the question of the probable tuberculous character of various obscure conditions of the skin, which I had previously and hastily regarded as chronic inflammatory processes, warty hypertrophies, ulcers of uncertain origin, scrofulous sores, bone disease, questionable syphilitic lesions, or other undetermined cutaneous changes, which make up that too large residuum in the classification of cases in hospital clinics, often bunched under the title, "uncertain diagnosis," and my understanding of their real nature has been made clear to me, I have been surprised to note the frequency of association of various clinical forms in the same person. Perhaps I cannot better illustrate such concurrence than by placing together the notes of cases bearing upon this point, which have fallen under my observation in the past three years.

(1) Girl, aged seventeen. Enlarged glands in neck in state of ulceration; extensive ulceration of surrounding skin; patch of serpiginous lupus on upper right thigh.

(2) Girl, aged eighteen. Chronic ulcerating glands in neck; chronic tubercles on leg in state of ulceration; ulcer on palate; lately, tubercular lupus of nose.

(3) Man, aged thirty. Serpiginous lupus of face, of varied type, said to have begun after a cut upon its site. Fifteen years' duration. Lately, a patch of deep tubercular infiltration upon arm.

(4) Girl, aged sixteen. Swollen glands in neck for eight years. Lately, active ulceration extending in broad belt from ear to ear.

(5) Girl, aged twenty. Scrofulous glands in neck, some of them in state of ulceration. Tubercular and ulcerative lupus on front neck. Sclerous lupus of face. Solitary and large tubercle on back.

(6) Child, aged eight. Verrucous tuberculosis of wrist. Lupus-like tubercles on knee and arm.

(7) Child, eighteen months old. Tuberculous dactylitis of fingers. Chronic scattered tubercles on same arm.

(8) Child, aged nine months. Dactylitis of one hand. Scattered nodules and tubercles on arms and legs.

(9) Child, aged six. Swollen glands in neck, surrounded by large areas of cutaneous ulceration; exuberant ulcerative lupus of nose.

(10) Man, aged sixty-three. Multiple tuberculosis verrucosa of fingers of left hand. On same forearm tubercular, ulcerative and fibrous lupus occupying a large area.

Some of these cases offer striking illustrations as well of the concurrence of such cutaneous forms with pulmonary or deep joint tuberculosis, but I shall ask your attention to such association later. They will recall, I doubt not, many similar cases within the recent observation of all of you, and are numerous enough to establish the fact of the frequency of such mixed manifestations in the same person. The very frequent connection of lupus proper with the so-called scrofulous state, is well known. I need only refer to the familiar statistics of Raudnitz and Pontoppidan, recently collected. The former found evidence of scrofulosis in thirty per cent. of 209 cases of lupus, and the latter determined a scrofulous basis in a still larger percentage in lupus.

Several objections would be raised, I am aware, by the opponents of these modern views of unification to evidence drawn from facts as these just presented. First, that the simultaneous or consecutive occurrence of such forms is mere coincidence, or that lupus is associated with scrofuloderma, because they are both indications of a depraved vitality, although independent affections. This is, of course, simply a restatement of the old dictum, the very proofless assumption which so long remained unquestioned. Second, that the cutaneous lesions exhibited in my cases, with the exception of the "scrofulous" glandular disease, disposed of as above stated, were merely the protean manifestations of lupus alone. But this would be extending the definition of lupus to an extent so comprehensive as to include every form of cutaneous tuberculosis, or, in other words, to admit the unity we are contending for. Third, it may be asked, How do you know that the extraordinary lesions described by you as associated with your lupus and scrofuloderma cases are tuberculous in their nature, admitting for the moment that the latter changes are so? Because in many examples of all these forms this fact has been established by careful examination of their anatomical and

bacterial elements, and by inoculation experiments conducted by many competent observers. It may be also legitimately replied, How does one know that unusual forms of cutaneous lesions occurring in an analogous affection are positively syphilodermata? Does one challenge the syphilographer to establish such diagnosis by microscope and inoculation? No, one must trust the skilled observation of the accomplished dermatologist to recognize the nature and position of many changes in the cutaneous tissues by shades of difference in appearances so minute that they cannot be expressed in words.

II. The presence of the *bacillus tuberculosis* in all clinical forms.

The data on which this all-important proof of the essential identity of these conditions rests are now so numerous, have been gathered by so reliable observers in all parts of the world, and are on record in so many well-known publications, that it will only be necessary for my purpose to present them in as succinct a shape as possible.

(1) *Lupus*. In the active and developmental stages of every lesion recognized as characteristic of lupus vulgaris bacilli occur. They are found inside and outside of cells, often in the tissues surrounding the lesion, are always sparsely distributed, and are of low vitality compared with the activity they manifest in other forms of tuberculosis. In the retrogressive phases they are still less abundant, or cannot with our present tests be discovered at all.

(2) *Tuberculosis verrucosa*. The bacillus has been found in every active stage of every clinical variety of this form also.

(3) *Tuberculosis cutis*. In the various forms of disease above described under this head, including the general acute military affection and a variety of ulcerative processes, bacilli have been found, in the fluids of vesicular and pustular lesions, and in the secretions of ulcers.

(4) *Scrofuloderma*. In every form of cutaneous scrofulosis the bacilli also occur. In the glands in their active and caseous stages of inflammation, in the discharges from the overlying skin, when implicated in the process, and in the ulceration of the integument spreading from such foci or excited in surrounding areas through probable auto-inoculation. They were discovered also by Hallopeau in the suppurative lymphangiectasis described by him.

There are few dermatologists now, I presume, who doubt the occurrence of this bacillus in every form of cutaneous tuberculosis, or who misjudge the negative significance of its relative sparseness and inactive qualities in these various clinical phases. That this bacillus is the direct exciting cause of all the lesions we have been considering, there can be, I think, as little remaining doubt. The gross character of these cutaneous manifestations, their course, and their very diversity of type is in close analogy with that of other great bacillus disease, leprosy, as with syphilis, whose kindred nature, I doubt not, will ere long be as positively demonstrated. It is of little moment to discuss whether the bacillus produces this manifold impression upon the cutaneous tissues containing it by its mere mechanical presence, or by the irritative action of ptomaines or other chemical agents produced by it, the responsibility rests upon the tangible bacterium. That this bacillus in all these forms is the same, and that it is identical with that of pulmonary tuberculosis is proved by the results of

### III. Inoculation Experiments.

Here, too, it would be wholly a waste of time for me to present to you the details of the experimentation so extensively conducted in all parts of the world since the introduction of this test by Professor Koch. It has established the following facts:

The bacilli of pulmonary tuberculosis when inoculated upon guinea-pigs produces tuberculosis. Pure and prolonged cultures of the same produce like results.

The cutaneous tissues of scrofuloderma, lupus, anatomical tubercle, tuberculosis verrucosa, and miliary tuberculosis have all repeatedly produced more or less general tuberculosis when inoculated upon this animal.

According to Lingard the intensity or virulence of the effects of such inoculation varies in accordance with the activity of the bacillus growth in these respective forms. Thus guinea-pigs inoculated with the tubercular matter found in sputa or verrucous tuberculosis, die of tuberculosis on an average in 80 days, inoculated with material from scrofulous glands in 206 days, and with lupus tissue in 331 days. These results are confirmed by Leloir's investigations. He regards the difference between lupus and other forms of tuberculosis, so far as their comparative virulence is concerned, to be one of quantity rather than of quality.

Now the natural conclusion from these experiments is that these materials, derived from such various clinical forms of disease, produce one and the same form of tuberculosis in animals, because they are all merely varying expressions of the same disease. An objection has been raised, as you know, to the soundness of such conclusions on the ground that these inoculations should reproduce the respective local forms from which the material employed was derived; that is, that lupus inoculated should produce lupus. Setting aside the reports of the few cases in which such local lesions have resulted as might be thus interpreted as too exceptional to establish such a possibility, it seems to me a perfectly satisfactory explanation, that the cutaneous tissues of the animals experimented upon are simply an unfavorable soil for the development of the bacillus tuberculosis. Is it not as difficult to inoculate leprosy upon animals (or syphilis) and does not the bacillus of leprosy show a strong selective affinity for certain human tissues over others? The inoculation of material from syphilitic lesions upon human tissues does not reproduce the form of lesion or stage of the disease from which it was derived. Why then should this be expected of the lesion or stage of tuberculosis hitherto called lupus? We know too little of the conditions which influence the biology of bacilli to permit such arguments to control legitimate deduction from the positive data furnished by these experiments.

IV. Auto-inoculation. Transference of infection from one host to another.

But opportunities are not wanting of studying the effects of the inoculation of many or all these forms of tuberculosis upon the human skin, although this has not been conducted by design or studied in the initial stages. Instances of the transference of the disease from one part of the cutaneous surface to another, or from one host to another, are so numerous that this origin of skin tuberculosis cannot be denied. The history of the sequence of development of many a case of multiple forms, of which examples from my clinic have been already cited, warrant this conclusion.

The details need not be repeated. Cronier reports cases in which lupus was developed after spontaneous openings of caseous lymph glands, collections of pus in bones, and deep fistulas. Five were cases of gland origin, three of osteomyelitis. Achard cites numerous cases of lupus verrucosus occurring on the seats of former subcutaneous gummata. Such secondary forms can immediately follow the evacuation of matter, or after long periods, if the discharge become chronic.

When we consider how exceptionally restricted is the seat of lupus generally, how extremely slow in its ordinary course to invade even its peripheral tissues, confining itself to a small and single area for twenty, fifty or even more years, it seems to me that the consecutive invasions of new territory, often widely separated from each other, can be most reasonably explained in the majority of cases on the theory of re- or auto-inoculation. We find in accordance with this view that multiple seats of lupus forms occur most frequently in children, in whom the disease is more active and open than in adults, whose cutaneous tissues are no doubt more susceptible of infection than those of the latter, and with whom transference of infectious materials from one part of the surface to another is so likely to occur from habits of picking sores, from the more frequent nudity of portions of the integument, and from the more restless contact of the hands with all parts of the body. Cases have been frequently reported where lupus has developed primarily upon the seat of wounds. We shall see below, other evidence of successful direct inoculation of tuberculous matter.

A study of the clinical history of cases shows, too, that cutaneous tuberculosis may be transferred from one person to another, without necessarily repeating the form from which it was derived. The following are cases observed by myself:

Child, aged eight. Verrucous tuberculosis of wrist. Scattered tubercles on knee and arm. A younger sister has similar tubercles on one arm of later development.

Girl, aged seventeen. Verrucous lesions and open ulcerating forms upon both feet. Serpiginous crusting lupus on one thigh. Duration of process three years. Has lived in closest intimacy with a sister who presents extensive areas of multiform tuberculosis of the skin of many years' duration.

I might refer to other instances of lupus occurring in more than one member of the same family within my experience, but these are under present observation. They are not of so frequent occurrence as to indicate that cutaneous tuberculosis is readily or often transferred from one host to another, and this is in accordance with our knowledge of the comparative inactivity or low vitality, and sparse development of the bacillus in these forms.

On the other hand, there is an extensive collection of observations, which demonstrate how readily the skin may become infected by bacilli in the more active condition and greater abundance in which they occur in the sputa of pulmonary tuberculosis. Jadassohn reports a case of the development of lupus upon the site of a tattoo mark, coinciding with the lines of the design. The operator had pthiasis, and mixed his pigments with his own saliva. Dubreuilh has collected seventeen cases of tuberculosis of the penis after circumcision, in which the ritual operator was in consumption. The peculiar nature of this operation

is well known to you all. In several of these bacilli were found in the lesions. Behrend gives an account of a patient with laryngeal and pulmonary phthisis, who was bitten by a guat on the finger, produced an excoriation of the part by scratching, and wetted it repeatedly with saliva. This terminated in a sore, which did not heal, and presented every appearance of cutaneous tuberculosis. In Dubreuilh's case a young woman washed the handkerchiefs containing the sputa of a phthisical patient. Nodules developed upon her fingers, followed by swelling and suppuration of the axillary glands. In the next few weeks small nodules appeared along the course of the arm, which broke down and discharged. The original lesions upon the hands became verrucous. Bacilli were found in all the lesions and in the discharge from the axilla. Inoculation in guinea-pigs gave positive results.

Here follow the cases of cutaneous tuberculosis which have occurred under my own observation within the last three years, in which favorable conditions for such infection through sputa existed:

Woman, aged thirty-two. Chronic tubercular mass on thumb of two years' duration. For a long time previous to its appearance she had been nursing her husband in consumption.

Child, aged eighteen months. Scattered tubercular lesions on arm, with dactylitis of hand. Mother died of consumption after nursing it six months.

Child, aged nine months. Dactylitis and many scattered tubercles on limbs. Mother had phthisis.

Woman, aged sixty-five. Diffused infiltrated patch on back of hand, and verrucous lesion on finger of same. Was nursing daughter in consumption when it appeared.

Woman, aged sixty-six. Multiform lesions on back of left hand and forearm of six years' duration. It appeared while nursing daughter in consumption.

Child, aged twelve. Open ulcerative lupus of nose. Sclerous lupus on neck. Sister has ulcerative tuberculosis of palate.

Woman, aged fifty-eight. Verrucous tuberculosis of finger. It appeared two years ago, just after nursing daughter, who died of consumption.

Woman, aged forty-eight. Open ulcerative tuberculosis of left wrist of eighteen months' duration. Her husband and daughter have died of consumption within the last two years. The latter had "open sores."

Girl, aged six. Swollen glands in neck, surrounded by extensive ulceration for three years. Exuberant ulcerative lupus of nose of six months' duration. Father died of consumption when she was fourteen months old.

Man, aged sixty-three. Numerous tubercular and ulcerative lesions covering large areas upon the left forearm. Several deeply infiltrated verrucous forms on fingers of left hand. The disease began on finger seven years ago, about the time of the death of wife from consumption.

Woman, aged twenty-four. Tuberculosis verrucosa of left forefinger of five years' duration. Mother died of chronic consumption two years ago, and was nursed by her.

Woman, aged forty-eight. Verrucous tuberculosis of two fingers of nine months' duration. Had previously attended a patient in consumption, who had also died for four months an "open sore" on neck.

The cases of probable inoculation might be corroborated by great numbers of others taken from re-

cent reports. Dubreuilh, who has collected sixty of them, presents the following account of the usual course of the process: The earliest lesions after inoculation in an adult are generally either a panaris or an ulcer with a livid erythematous border, becoming later verrucous in portions or over its whole area. In the vicinity of the primary sore nodules, either within or beneath the cutaneous tissues, often appear along the course of the lymphatics, presenting at times the aspect of scrofulous gummata, and followed by adenitis. In infants tuberculous meningitis has often supervened, and in adults these local manifestations have frequently terminated in pulmonary tuberculosis. He concludes farther, that infective matter derived from surgical tubercle, which is poor in bacilli, produces a cutaneous tuberculosis of slow progress, lupus forms, which is also poor in bacilli, whereas the inoculation of tuberculous sputa gives rise to painful ulcerations and carious lesions rich in bacilli.

Now it may be claimed that all such cases as these by no means prove the fact of inoculation, but that they may be explained on the old theory of diathesis, which has hitherto given such complete and easy satisfaction. Everybody must admit that diathesis, so-called, is only an inferential condition, and rests on no scientific or tangible basis whatever, whereas inoculation with infective matter and consecutive tissue changes, both local and universal, is a fact capable of the clearest demonstration. If, then, we can explain a series of observed facts, which closely resemble in their successive details the undoubted phenomena produced, artificially or otherwise, by inoculation, why should we ever think of interpreting their occurrence on a purely imaginative basis of causation? Why should we resort to pure assumption or supposition until natural and physical methods of accounting for their occurrence are first shown to be of impossible application? The days of diathesis are numbered, I believe, and their figmentary existence will vanish when it is shown that they are no longer necessary to explain the occurrence of diseases which closer observation is demonstrating to be capable of interpretation under laws which come within the scope of scientific reasoning and experimentation. A diathesis will, in my opinion, ere long be shown to be as unnecessary for the explanation of all the phenomena of tuberculosis, as it is to-day for leprosy, and always has been for syphilis.

In every one of the cases I have reported from my own observation, the undoubted opportunity for inoculation was present. It is, of course, impossible to fix the precise date of this event in studying the history of a case at a period so remote from its inception, nor have we yet positive knowledge of the period of incubation, or sufficient data as to the appearances of the earliest local manifestations after inoculation. Such evidence as these family cases present would be accepted without the slightest hesitation as a satisfactory explanation of the source of syphilitic infection developing in wife, child, or nurse of a patient affected with this disease. Why then should we regard with more scepticism the lessons as to the contagiousness of tuberculosis which these cases teach? When we consider the possible opportunities of contact with the infectious sputa of consumption, which occur in families under the existing carelessness and ignorance concerning their dangerous character which everywhere prevails, it is only surprising that such cases are not more frequent. It can only be explained on the ground

that the cutaneous tissues of man are but slightly susceptible to the reception, and afford an infertile soil for the development of the bacillus tuberculosis. Leloir, in his recent communication to the *Congrès de la Tuberculose*, gave the results of his inoculation of lupus tissue upon animals in two hundred cases. He found that it never produced tuberculosis in the guinea-pig when inoculated into the hypoderm, but that it almost infallibly produced the disease when inoculated into the peritoneum of the same animal. It may be considered probable, indeed, that a sound epidermis is a complete shield of safety against the dangers of inoculation by surface contact. Would that the mucous membranes possessed the same immunity!

#### V. Association with pulmonary tuberculosis.

Another proof of the identity of these various forms of cutaneous disease with tuberculosis, is their by no means infrequent connection with the pulmonary form in the same person. I need only quote from well-known statistics to establish this significant concurrence: Besnier has reported that twenty-one per cent. of his lupus patients died of phthisis; Leloir states that of nineteen lupus cases ten were in consumption; Sachs reports that of 166 cases of lupus thirty-four per cent. had tuberculosis in some form before the cutaneous manifestations, and sixty-two per cent. subsequent to the development of the latter. Such ratios might be largely extended by quoting the figures of other observers. The following three cases from my clinic within the last year will serve as an illustration of such association of forms in America, an experience which would be corroborated by the observation of all who are present, I have no doubt.

Girl, aged sixteen. Lupus of nose of six years' duration. Unmistakable signs of tuberculosis of right upper lung.

Woman, aged forty. Tuberculosis of left thumb, and palm and back of right hand. In advanced chronic consumption.

Mau, aged thirty-five. Sclerous and ulcerative lupus of upper thorax. Apex of lung affected.

The secondary infection of the skin in pulmonary tuberculosis admits of ready explanation, for sputa rich in active bacilli must be constantly coming in contact with the fingers in the use of the handkerchief, and the hands are often used to wipe the mouth after expectoration or coughing among the poorer classes, as is well known. The prevalence of such uncleanly habits and the infrequency of such transfers, strongly illustrates, as just mentioned, the immunity of the skin to such chances.

The development of pulmonary tuberculosis subsequent to the existence of cutaneous forms upon an individual, may be explained, of course, by the direct transfer of infective matter from open lesions upon the surface to the air-passages, and such extension to internal organs in any way is in accordance with the clinical record of kindred diseases. The manifestations of syphilis may be confined wholly, or for a considerable period of its course, to the skin, whilst in leprosy it may long be the only field of exhibition before other tissues are affected.

I should not neglect in this connection to mention the opinion which prevails among French dermatologists, that pulmonary tuberculosis is often developed as a result of the operation of scarification, as used by them in the treatment of lupus, in consequence of thus setting free the bacilli to enter the general circulation.

In connection with this question of self-infection, it may be of interest to note that at the meeting of the *Congrès de la Tuberculose* just referred to, M. Lespinne described certain manifestations observed at times in cases of lupus, chiefly in ulcerative forms, which indicated a general intoxication of the system. They consisted of rapid elevation of temperature, catarrhal symptoms of the mucus and serous tissues, and a typhoidal condition, simulating a diphtheritis, or acute miliary granulation. As soon as the elimination of these infectious products has been accomplished, these phenomena disappear, or they may be the precursor of a more general tuberculosis. He has seen them terminate in this disease of the peritoneum and lungs. In his opinion this state of general infection could be caused either by the bacilli or the agents of suppuration in the lupus tissue.

With all this accumulation of varied evidence bearing upon the question, the concurrence of various forms upon the skin of the same person, the demonstration of one bacillus in all these clinical forms, the uniform results of the inoculation of such tissues and the bacterium itself upon animals, the clinical proofs of re- or auto-inoculations of these forms upon the original patient and of their transference to others, the established association with pulmonary forms of the disease, with all this evidence, I say, I do not see how any reasonable doubt can be entertained with regard to the essential identity of every form of tuberculosis with which we are acquainted.

#### RELATIVE FREQUENCY OF CUTANEOUS FORMS.

It has been common belief amongst us that lupus is far less prevalent in this country than in Europe, whilst pulmonary tuberculosis is of more frequent occurrence here than there. Of the correctness of the former opinion I have presented statistical proof to this Association in former communications.<sup>2</sup> Such unequal prevalence among nations may well be explained by the differences in habits of personal cleanliness which characterize them. But with the enlargement of our definition of lupus we have been considering, these figures need revision, and the inquiry should comprehend all forms of cutaneous tuberculosis. With regard to the comparative prevalence of these various clinical forms amongst ourselves, I can only present the following brief statistics gathered from my own observations during the last two years in my clinic at the Massachusetts General Hospital. In this period sixty-nine new cases of cutaneous tuberculosis were recorded, representing the following clinical varieties: Scrofuloderma, thirty-four; lupus vulgaris, five; other forms, thirty. This subdivision is not intended, of course, to represent sharply differentiated processes in all cases, but it loosely expresses with sufficient accuracy, the relative prevalence of the clinical varieties as they occur here. The ratio of their combined number to all cases of skin disease observed at my clinic during the same period is 69 to 4,644.

#### AGE.

It was the tenet of Professor Hebra that lupus rarely, if ever, developed after the age of twenty, and usually showed its first manifestations in childhood. This rule was often used to determine diagnosis in doubtful cases. It may be that typical lupus does

<sup>2</sup> Variations in Prevalence, etc., 1876. Immigrant Dermatoses, 1890.

present itself in the majority of instances at this early period of life, and, if so, it must be accounted for by the greater susceptibility of the skin in youth to the reception of the specific germ. We see confirmation of this in the character of the lesions and the greater activity of the process which lupus always exhibits at this age, and its not infrequent spontaneous and complete extinction after middle life. So far, however, as the history of the other clinical forms we have been considering, teaches, it is apparent from the case above cited within my observation, that no such limitation to the dangers of inoculation exists, and that the skin exhibits such susceptibility both in middle life and at advanced age.

#### HEREDITY.

Upon this important etiological question, I beg to reproduce here, the opinion I expressed in a paper on "Hereditary Dermatoses" communicated to the International Congress of Dermatology and Syphilology held at Paris, in 1889, and I do this with less hesitation because it has not been published in a form generally accessible to members of this Association.

That general or pulmonary tuberculosis is hereditary and transmissible has been commonly accepted as a perfectly settled fact, as it seemed to furnish the only plausible ground for its marked occurrence in families. It has never been denied, however, that it might develop independently of inheritance. When its bacillus nature was recognized, it furnished a satisfactory explanation of the occurrence of the latter class of cases. But it also raises the question, if it will not likewise account for cases hitherto regarded as hereditary, that is, for every case. Admitting the infectious character of tuberculosis in any form at all, and the capability of transference from person to person by direct contagion or inoculation, is the theory of hereditary longer necessary? *A priori* we cannot deny the possibility of intra-uterine infection, even if the connection between mother and fetus is so little directly intimate, nor of the preceding bacillous inoculation of ovulum or the male germ. Such cases of congenital infection are extremely rare. The burden of proof in this question should, it seems to me, as was said of leprosy, be transferred to the advocates of the hypothesis of heredity. As to the transmission of a predisposition which shall render a person more liable to the disease after birth, but which is not the disease and requires a fresh infection to make such peculiar fertility available, that is a nicety in the problem of heredity which I cannot appreciate, considering that the bacillus of every form of tuberculosis is readily received and developed in the normal tissues of perfectly healthy animals. So, too, with regard to some tissue changes of childhood regarded as the indirect result of tuberculosis and not tuberculosis itself.

Mr. Francis Galton, in his recent interesting work on "Natural Inheritance" gives the history of 66 marriages in which one of the parents had "consumption." There resulted from these unions 113 children, of which number 107 had, or were suspected to have, consumption, equal to twenty-six per cent. Inasmuch as its prevalence in the general population is sixteen per cent, his inference is that this increase in rate may be fairly attributed to the greater chances of infection in such families. He found, too, that when the mother was the consumptive parent, the proportion of consumptive children was larger than when

the father was the affected parent, which he explained by the fact that during infancy the child "lies for hours daily in its mother's arms, and afterwards lies much by her side, breathing the tainted air of her sheltered rooms." If the infant may acquire the disease from the milk of tuberculous cows, why not also from that of its diseased mother? We may not claim then that any case of cutaneous tuberculosis in any form is inherited until every possible source of extraterine infection has been eliminated.

#### CONCLUSIONS.

In conclusion, it seems to me, that on the evidence in our possession, collected within the last few years, under a more enlightened and unbiassed judgment as to its pathology, and presented in a necessarily brief and incomplete form in this paper, we are warranted to regard the various clinical conditions of the skin we have been considering, as simply cutaneous phases of one comprehensive affection, which, with its pulmonary and other tissue manifestations, constitute that most important of all diseases, tuberculosis; as much a unit as the equally multiform cutaneous lesions and other tissue changes which characterize syphilis and leprosy. In my opinion it would greatly conduce to the quicker adoption of this consistent view of the true relations of all its forms, if we should entirely cease to make use of such independent terms as lupus and scrofuloderma, and hereafter designate such clinical or local varieties by no more distinctive titles than we employ in the description of the manifestations of leprosy or syphilis. The sooner and clearer we make it apparent to the public and the profession that all lesions of tuberculosis are dangerous and contagious, and mutually convertible, the more easily shall we gain control over the future course of the greatest scourge of mankind.

#### THE PATHOLOGY OF CUTANEOUS TUBERCULOSIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOHN T. BOWEN, M.D.,

Physician for Diseases of the Skin, Carney Hospital; Assistant for Diseases of the Skin, Massachusetts General Hospital.

In this paper, that I have the honor to contribute to the discussion upon the subject of cutaneous tuberculosis, I shall confine myself as closely as possible to the anatomy of the various forms of this disease, considering that allied questions often discussed under the head of pathology, will be presented more properly by the other participants.

Under the head of cutaneous tuberculosis, we must include, in the present state of our knowledge, scrofuloderma, lupus, and two other clinical forms that were not until recently admitted to a place in this class. These two forms, the only ones, with the exception of lupus and scrofuloderma, that have offered substantial claim to be considered as distinct varieties, are the military tuberculosis and tuberculosis verrucosa cutis. We have thus four forms of cutaneous tuberculosis to consider, scrofuloderma, lupus, military tuberculosis and tuberculosis verrucosa cutis. The claims of tuberculosis verrucosa cutis to be regarded as a distinct variety have sometimes been questioned, and will be considered in their proper place.

No one doubts to-day that in tuberculosis we have

<sup>1</sup> Read at the meeting of the American Dermatological Association, in Washington, September 23, 1891, introductory to the discussion upon Cutaneous Tuberculosis.

to do with a chronic infectious disease caused by the action of a specific bacillus. The work of Koch and Baumgarten, together with the valuable contributions of other investigators, has demonstrated this truth so brilliantly and positively, that no other belief in the domain of pathology can be regarded as more securely established. Furthermore, the same investigators have cleared up the mystery surrounding the term *scrofula*, by demonstrating that the larger part at all events, of the affection formerly termed *scrofulous*, are in reality tuberculous troubles, caused by the tubercle bacillus. In proof of this, they have shown that this bacillus is constantly present and capable of culture in generations, and that these cultures when inoculated upon other organisms produce a true tuberculosis. The subject of lupus has also been vastly illuminated by the pathological studies that have followed in the wake of the discoveries of Koch. For a long time searched for in vain, it was finally proved by Koch, Doutelepout and others, that the bacillus of tuberculosis, although very sparingly represented, could be demonstrated by a prolonged search in sections of lupus tissue, and further experiment showed that it could be cultivated in generations, and produce tuberculosis by inoculation upon animals. The sole pathological proof that to the most skeptical could now be wanting, was the production of lupus itself by inoculation, and although the clinical evidence that lupus may sometimes at least be caused by a direct inoculation of sputum or other material rich in tuberculous virus, is increasing, it must be admitted that experiment has not as yet succeeded in producing this disease in animals. In consideration of the insusceptibility of the lower animals to many forms of human disease, it seems probable that the last doubt will have to be dispelled by an overwhelming accumulation of clinical facts. The anatomist may fairly demand the aid of the clinician, and an intelligent judgment can only be formed by a consideration of all the evidence.

The tubercle, the product of the tubercle bacillus, is a nodule of so-called granulation tissue, composed histologically of small, round cells deeply stained by coloring agents, together with larger cells possessing a clear nucleus, that have been called epithelioid cells, and large cellular elements, with peripherally arranged nuclei and homogeneous centre, the Langhans giant cells. These cells are enclosed between the meshes of connective tissue, and are characterized, in distinction from normal cells, by their instability. Sooner or later a modification begins in the nodule. Its centre becomes necrotic, that is, the cell protoplasm is coagulated, the nuclei lose their power of responding to staining agents, the intercellular substance also takes part in the degeneration, and there results a coagulation necrosis in the Weigert sense, a condition that has been usually termed a cheesy degeneration. This term, cheesy degeneration, has given rise to much confusion. Virchow long ago pointed out that it was in no sense a condition peculiar to tuberculosis. Its use should be restricted to the macroscopical appearance and consistency of certain products of degeneration, dropping the term entirely from the nomenclature of microscopy.

It has been claimed, at various periods in the history of tuberculosis, that both the cheesy degeneration and the Langhans giant cell were pathognomonic of the affection. Neither of them can now be considered as a specific attribute, inasmuch as cheesy degeneration

is found, as has been said, in numerous other conditions, and as the Langhans giant cell, while still retaining an especial association with tuberculosis, can frequently be seen in its typical form in the tissue about vessel ligatures, and in several forms of syphilis— notably in gummata and in the small papular or lichenoid variety. Baumgarten's view that those cases of syphilis in which the Langhans giant cell is found, are a complication of syphilis with tuberculosis, has not been supported by microscopical study nor by experiment. No one has claimed to have found the bacillus of tuberculosis in a gumma, or in a papule of lichen syphiliticus, and experiments upon animals have failed to produce tuberculosis by the inoculation of these syphilitic products. Still, while the Langhans giant cell has lost its claim to be regarded as specific, a certain amount of diagnostic value must be allowed to it, when seen, as there is as yet, so far as I am aware, no record of its discovery in pathological processes other than those of tuberculosis and syphilis.

While it may be said that the course and life history of the tubercle, together with its tendency to progress in the adjacent tissue are to some extent specific, the sole feature that we have practically to regard as pathognomonic, is the presence of the tubercle bacillus. The doctrine of to-day reads, every neoplasm that contains the bacillus of tuberculosis is tubercle, and in every tubercle the bacillus must be present, however, sparingly.

Great progress has of late been made in the histogenesis of tuberculosis, by the aid offered by the tubercle bacillus, and by the discovery of new methods of hardening and staining. These methods were inaugurated by Flemming in his search for the evidences of nuclear division, and have been constantly extended and improved. The belief that had existed for some time, under the influence of Cohnheim's exudation theory, that the epithelioid and giant cells of tubercle are produced from the emigrated white blood cells, has been essentially shattered by the experiments of Baumgarten.

Baumgarten introduced bits of tuberculous tissue into the anterior chamber of the eye of guinea-pigs, and allowed the infection to progress for varying lengths of time, when the animals were killed, and the tissue subjected to the modern methods for the detection of karyokinesis. On the second day there begins to be an increase in the number of bacilli, which spread into the neighboring tissue. The first signs of the new tubercle are epithelioid cells, which are seen to be produced from the fixed tissue cells by karyokinesis, and not from the leucocytes or small, round cells. Indeed, the leucocytes are not observed until a later period in the development of the tubercle, and no karyokinesis has been seen in them at any stage. Hence Baumgarten regards the epithelioid cells as derived from a proliferation of the fixed tissue cells, and not, as had been supposed, from the leucocytes. It has been doubted whether we are yet justified in regarding the epithelioid cells as in all instances derived from the fixed cells alone, and the history of tuberculosis, with its ever changing beliefs, may properly urge upon us caution in our positive assertions. Nevertheless, the experiments of Baumgarten have proved conclusively that the emigrated white blood cells bear a subordinate part in the development of the tubercle, and that the normal cells of the affected part are the first to be impressed by the virus, which

causes them to assume the epithelioid shape. Next occurs the infiltration of the tissue with leucocytes, which may be present in greater or lesser numbers. When the infiltration with leucocytes has reached its acme, there begins to be a degeneration and death of the cells forming the tubercle. The leucocytes are probably the first to degenerate, they refuse to become stained, and a molecular detritus results. The epithelioid cells are the next victims to the degeneration, their protoplasm begins to shrivel up, and a coagulation necrosis is produced. A further step in the degeneration is a softening of the necrotic mass, and the appearances of a suppuration are falsely produced. But there is no suppuration in tubercle strictly speaking. No pus cells are found with the microscope in pure tubercle, and there can only be a real suppuration when the tuberculosis is complicated with a septic process.

The histogenesis of the Langhans giant cells has been the subject of much controversy. The best belief of to-day is that they are formed not by confluence of several cells, but by nuclear proliferation of a single cell, with failure of the protoplasm to divide. According to Weigert's view, the Langhans cell represents a tubercle in miniature. The centre of the cell undergoes a partial coagulation necrosis, while a proliferation of the nuclei occurs faster than the cell body can divide, thus giving us the picture of a single cell with nuclei arranged along its edge, and a homogeneous centre of necrosis. The failure of the protoplasm to divide so fast as do the nuclei, is probably caused by the irritant not being powerful enough to carry the process of cell proliferation beyond its first stage, that of a division of the nucleus. The irritant in the case of tuberculosis is the tubercle bacillus, and if the bacilli are present in great numbers, the Langhans cell is not found, as the cell proliferation occurs so quickly that the cell division keeps pace with the nuclear division. This theory is strikingly supported by the case of lupus, where the bacilli are very sparingly present, and where for this reason the number of Langhans cells is very large—much larger than in acute military tuberculosis, for example, where the whole process is accelerated, and the bacilli are found in great numbers. Furthermore, the Langhans cells often contain bacilli, situated along the periphery, the part that still lives, and to which they turn for nourishment when the centre has become necrotic.

The theory of Metschnikoff with regard to the Langhans cells of tubercle should be mentioned, on account of the attention that it has excited, and of the ingenuity with which its originator has argued its claims. His theory is that the protection of the organism against many species of bacteria lies in the white blood corpuscles, which seek out the bacilli for their nutriment. The cells that thus receive and feed upon the bacteria, he has called phagocytes, and to this class the Langhans giant cells of tubercle belong. A struggle for existence is constantly taking place between the cells and the micro-organisms, and the bacilli when overwhelmed by their antagonists, are subjected to an intra-cellular digestion by which they are annihilated. Able supporters have rallied to Metschnikoff's aid in his phagocyte theory; but without entering further into the controversy that has arisen, it must be said that the active characteristics that the Langhans cell must possess in order to carry on its warfare with the tubercle bacilli, have not been satisfactorily proved,

and that the weight of authority is not in favor of this theory.

Turning now to the special features presented by cutaneous tuberculosis, the first form to consider is:

#### MILITARY TUBERCULOSIS OF THE SKIN,

as this is the form that represents almost exactly the tubercle of internal organs. It has been called by the French "*tuberculose ulcéreuse*," but as the property of ulceration is common to many forms of cutaneous tuberculosis, the better title is that of military tuberculosis, on account of the almost constant presence of military nodules in process of rapid necrobiosis. Clinically this form consists of painful ulcers situated at the juncture of the mucous membrane with the skin at the entrance to the mouth, nose, anus and vagina, and also upon the ear, in patients suffering from pronounced tuberculosis of internal organs. This form is also met with on the mucous membrane alone, and rarely attacks the skin except by extension outward from mucous surfaces. The edges of the ulcer are characteristic, being made up of a series of small indentations, looking as if punched out. Military tubercles in the form of yellowish-white transparent nodules can usually be seen in parts of the ulcer. The lesions are rapidly progressive, from a degeneration of the military tubercles, and from the confluence of the small ulcers. To Chiari and Jarisch are due the first accurate descriptions of this form, at a time when the tubercle bacillus had not been discovered. Chiari's observations prove the rarity of these ulcers for they were found in only five cases out of a total of 7,000 autopsies, sixty per cent. of the subjects of which were tuberculous.

These lesions have not, so far as my knowledge extends, been studied in the light of the modern histological methods. But all the pathological examinations that have been made, tend to prove the similarity of their structure to that of the military tuberculosis of internal organs. The cutis is found to be filled to a considerable depth with foci of small, round cells, with occasional epithelioid and Langhans giant cells. In the centre of these foci the necrosis has progressed rapidly, so that upon macroscopical examination the appearances of softening and cheesy degeneration are apparent. The tubercles often by their condition form masses of softened and necrotic tissue, in which the evidences of unaltered granulation tissue can only be found in the outlying parts.

In the number of bacilli found in this military form there is, I am convinced, a further analogy with the military tubercle of the internal organs. In the cases that I have examined they were present in large numbers, in one every field contained enormous masses, and this accords with the experience of Riehl, Doutrelepon and others.

This form has often been classed as a true tuberculosis of the skin, and offered as a powerful argument against the tuberculous nature of lupus, on the ground that the bacteriological and histological features of lupus differ in many respects from this military form. That this form presents characteristics not seen, as a rule, in lupus, is freely admitted, but the differences are just those that distinguish an acute from a more slowly progressive tuberculosis of other parts. The process in the military form runs a more rapid course. The cells are speedily transformed into masses of necrosis of a cheesy consistency, and the cause of this



accelerated degeneration lies in the great numbers of tubercle bacilli, — phenomena that have been shown to be the rule in acute military tuberculosis.

#### SCROFULODERMA.

The term scrofuloderma is used to describe those cases of tuberculosis where the subcutaneous tissue and the lower portions of the corium, are the seat of the morbid process. Very commonly the starting point is a lymph gland, in which the tuberculous material is formed under the influence of the bacilli, becomes necrotic, and finally breaks into the overlying tissues. Where several lymph glands are involved, deep ulcers with fistulæ of various lengths are often produced. The anatomical character of scrofuloderma differs in no essential way from the tuberculosis of internal organs. A granulation tissue of small round and epithelioid cells, with a moderate quantity of Langhans giant cells, has its seat in the subcutaneous tissue, becomes degenerated, and may break through the thinned and tense layers of the epidermis above, giving rise to the well-known ulcer with soft undermined edges. The degeneration is usually much farther advanced than in lupus, large areas of necrotic, softened tissue being usually visible under the microscope. Experiment by inoculation has, as has been said, proved beyond a doubt that these scrofulous glands and ulcers are a tuberculosis of the subcutaneous tissues. The specific tubercle bacilli are always present. Their detection may, in some instances, be a matter of considerable difficulty; in others they are very abundant, and in general they are much more numerous than is the case in lupus, but not so thickly sown as in the military form just considered.

#### LUPUS.

In lupus we have a tuberculous affection, having its starting point in the corium, affecting primarily the lower portions, progressing upward by extension of the foci of disease, and causing in most instances secondary and non-specific alterations of the epithelial elements. Before the discovery of the tubercle bacillus, histological investigation had already pointed out with much clearness the resemblance existing between the anatomical features of lupus and tuberculosis. Friedländer contributed more than all others to a correct appreciation of this similarity, and argued that the points of difference were not distinctly defined enough to separate the two affections. A considerable controversy then arose between the advocates and opponents of the identity of the two affections on anatomical grounds. Baumgarten pointed out that the cheesy degeneration, so constant in tubercle, was wanting in lupus; that lupus tissue presented less epithelioid and more giant cells; that lupus was more vascular, gave rise to a greater formation of connective tissue, did not present so sharply defined military nodules, and was capable of direct suppuration. For these anatomical reasons he considered that lupus should be separated distinctly from tuberculosis. These points of difference, that are true in the main, are now cited to prove the identity rather than the dissimilarity of the affections. Suppuration, however, cannot be claimed as an attribute of lupus, any more than of tuberculosis, as Neisser has pointed out, and as is now generally acknowledged. What we have been accustomed to call suppuration is in reality a breaking down and softening of the granulation tissue. A true suppuration often

occurs, but only when a septic process is engrafted on the tuberculous tissue. With regard to the other objections of Baumgarten, they are precisely the points of difference between a rapidly progressive and a more chronic and less virulent process. "Cheesy degeneration," the synonym for an advanced necrobiosis, is not seen in lupus, on account of its slow progress and the small number of bacilli that are present. Whether or not the soil is here unfavorable to their existence, as has been often suggested, they are found in much smaller numbers in cutaneous than in most other forms of tuberculosis. Military cutaneous tuberculosis offers the sole exception to this rule, as here the bacilli are usually found in great numbers, and therefore, as would be expected, the tissue presents anatomically a more advanced necrosis.

The larger representation of giant cells and the smaller number of epithelioid cells as seen in lupus, are also characteristics of the more slowly developing forms of tuberculosis, as has been shown by experimentation upon animals, by feeding them with attenuated cultures of tubercle bacilli. In these experiments a very slow and sparse proliferation of the bacilli takes place, and the neoplasm does not progress beyond the stage of the primary epithelioid cell tubercle, or to one verging upon the lymphoid cell tubercle — much the same appearances that we meet with in lupus.

The histogenesis of the Langhans cell has already been referred to in speaking of tuberculosis generally, and the increased numbers of these cells in lupus was evidenced in support of the belief that they are produced when the specific irritant is not powerful enough to effect a division of the cell protoplasm so fast as the nuclei are divided, — the specific irritant being the tubercle bacillus, and sparingly represented in lupus tissue.

Thus, it should be emphasized, that from a purely anatomical standpoint, lupus cannot be separated from tuberculosis. Baumgarten himself, who, as has been seen, was one of the chief opponents of the tuberculous theory from anatomical reasons, declares in his textbook that not the shadow of a doubt can now exist of its true tuberculous nature.

From the experiments that have been alluded to as proving that the epithelioid and giant cells of tubercle are in the main derived from a proliferation of the fixed tissue cells, and not from the emigrated white blood corpuscles, we may confidently assume that the newly-formed cells of lupus are produced in the same way. The first appearance of the lupus tissue is found to be an accumulation of cells, situated about the capillaries and lymph channels, in many cases representing a growth of the adventitia of these vessels. But all connective tissue cells that are affected by the virus of tuberculosis are capable of this metamorphosis, and in view of Baumgarten's experiments, the possibility that the epithelial glandular elements may also take part in the process cannot be excluded. Few studies of the histogenesis of lupus cells have been made in the light of the newer methods of staining and of the conclusions derived from experiments upon the iris. Unna in a recent paper has published the results of his investigations in this direction. He regards the epithelioid cells of lupus as identical with the "plasma zellen" of Waldeyer, and as distinct from Ehrlich's "mast zellen." These plasma cells, he says, represent the first stage of the cutaneous tubercle, and are not derived exclusively from the endothelium of the

capillaries, but from any of the fixed connective tissue cells. He finds nowhere any evidence of the transformation of wandering cells into epithelioid cells, as has been heretofore assumed; the few wandering cells found in the vicinity of the process are sharply distinguished by their small size and by their deeply-stained nuclei, from the epithelioid or plasma cells.

A point of considerable interest in Unna's investigations is his claim that the agglomerations of small, round cells found at the periphery of the lupus nodule are not leucocytes, as is even now assumed, but early derivatives of the epithelioid cells, as is shown by methods of protoplasmic staining. So much, at all events, seems to be settled—that the rôle of the leucocytes in lupus, as well as in other chronic inflammatory processes, has been greatly exaggerated, and that the fixed tissue cells are, at least in the main, the parents of the epithelioid and giant cell formations.

The next stage in the history of the lupus tubercle is the degeneration of the newly-formed cells and of the fibrillary tissue. The cells lying in the centre of the nodule are the first to be affected, their protoplasm becomes homogeneous, while the nuclei lose to a certain extent their susceptibility to staining. Following Weigert, the cells in lupus, as in internal tuberculosis, are regarded as undergoing a coagulation necrosis. Unna opposes this view, on the ground that no coagulation of the protoplasm can be determined, and that there is no death, as yet, of the cell. However, this question may be decided, the process is a degeneration of the tuberculous elements under the toxic influence of the bacteria, and represents the first stages of a necrosis, that is, on account of the small numbers of the bacilli, of slow progression—a stage that we never see in the acute forms.

Together with this degeneration taking place in the epithelioid cells, there is also a regenerative process. The cells are capable of proliferation, when not affected by the virus to the extent of advanced degeneration, and may finally become converted into connective tissue. In this manner is produced the lupoid scar-tissue, that takes the place of the lupus nodule, in the process of healing. Unna, in his work just referred to, regards the scar-tissue in cases of spontaneous healing of lupus infiltrations as different from that following an ordinary loss of tissue, in the fact that there is never a reproduction of elastic fibres, that the connective tissue is never arranged in intersecting bundles, but is placed horizontally to the surface, and that it contains numerous large "cell spindles," rich in protoplasm, which upon section give the skin a striped appearance. Hence he regards this cicatricial tissue as a true lupoid tissue, and not an indifferent substitute for the absorbed tuberculous elements.

An advanced stage of the regenerative process is seen in the elephantiasis that occurs in lupus. Here the tendency to the formation of new connective tissue is so great, and dominates the degeneration to such a degree, that large portions of the body are converted into dense masses of hypertrophied fibrous tissue, containing foci of degeneration to a greater or lesser extent, and presenting clinical appearances quite similar to those of advanced elephantiasis. This formation of new connective tissue in greater or lesser degree as compared with the necrobiosis is one of the causes of the multiplicity of clinical forms exhibited by the affection.

Another complication of lupus is the proliferation of epithelial elements that may take place. So far as our knowledge of the process extends, we must regard these phenomena as secondary and non-specific, caused by the irritation produced by the new formation, and analogous to the epithelial activity in syphilis and other chronic inflammatory processes. The rete may extend its interpapillary prolongations deep into the corium, and with the outgrowth of the papillae, that is so constantly allied to the epithelial proliferation in all papillomata, the clinical forms of lupus papillaris, verrucosus are produced. A proliferation of the glandular elements may also take place, as was emphasized long since by the studies of Lang.

When the tuberculous infiltration of the corium has reached a certain grade of intensity and the overlying epidermis has become stretched and thinned by the pressure from below, there frequently results a fracture of the epidermis, and the tuberculous foci are laid bare, giving rise to the forms of lupus ulcers. In these instances there frequently, if not usually, exists a complication with a septic process. To the presence of the pus micrococci we must refer all true supuration that attends a lupus lesion. The pus micro-organisms are very readily engrafted upon cutaneous lesions of any nature, and the tuberculous lesion shares with others the liability to this complication.

#### TUBERCULOSIS VERRUcosa CUTIS.

The last form of cutaneous tuberculosis, the anatomy of which we have to consider, is that affection first accurately described by Riehl and Paltauf, under the name of tuberculosis verrucosa cutis, a form nearly or quite identical with the anatomical wart so often found on the hands of those engaged in dissecting rooms and at the autopsy table. As described by Riehl and Paltauf the anatomical characteristics consist of greatly elongated and enlarged papillae, covered with a thickened, lamellated horny layer, which also fills up the depressions between the papillae. Between the cornified epidermal layers are found dried masses of exudation, with nuclei that are partially stained, and heaps of granular detritus. The interpapillary prolongations are hypertrophied and extend deeply into the corium in many places. The principal pathological changes are found in the upper layers of the corium, in the papillae and adjoining layers, which are filled with foci of closely aggregated cells. These foci consist of a granulation tissue made up of round cells at the periphery, large epithelioid and Langhans cells toward the centre, while the centre itself in the majority of cases is formed of a necrotic mass, indistinctly defined at its border. In a word, the histological appearances of tubercle are well defined. Besides these tubercles, foci of supuration are also found at the points where the epidermis has penetrated most deeply, which finally break through the overlying tissue and form small crypts filled with horny masses from the continued growth of the epidermis. The tubercle bacillus was constantly found in the nodules of granulation tissue. On the average, more bacilli were found than in lupus, but less than in the milium cutaneous form. Micrococci were found in all the parts where there was an acute inflammation and supuration.

These observations of Riehl and Paltauf have been verified by the most competent observers. The limits of their original description have been enlarged, in that these wart-like patches have been shown to occur

not only in adults who have had to do with animals and animal products, but in children and in people who have been exposed to direct infection from tuberculous excretions. The only question that can arise is as to the propriety of separating these cases from lupus verrucosus, a form which they often resemble very much both clinically and anatomically.

My interest in this form was excited some years ago and my conclusions are drawn from a considerable number of examinations of lesions, or portions of lesions, removed by the cutaneous punch and hardened and stained in various ways.

The occurrence of foci of acute inflammation immediately below the rete, and the formation of miliary abscesses was emphasized by Riehl and Paltanuf as one of the characteristics of this as distinguished from other forms of cutaneous tuberculosis, but was regarded as a secondary phenomenon and due to an invasion of the tissues by colonies of micrococci. In the more typical lesions, those first described by these authors as occurring upon the hands of adult butchers, cooks, etc., as well as in the anatomical wart, these inflammatory complications are indeed most marked. In many papillary growths, however, that undoubtedly belong to this class, this secondary inflammation is very slight or totally wanting, as was verified in a number of lesions that exhibited microscopically the histological appearances of tuberculosis and contained the tubercle bacillus. It may be fairly said, I think, that these inflammatory appearances are frequently found engrafted upon a tuberculosis verrucosa cutis, but their occurrence, in my experience, is not sufficiently constant to render their absence a point of consequence, and in any case they are secondary phenomena. They have not been present to any extent in the cases that I have examined occurring in children upon the hands, elbows, knees, etc., in the form described many years ago by Dr. McCall Anderson, under the title of lupus or scrofuloderma verrucosum. The histological appearances here give us a picture of nests of epithelioid and Langhans giant cells in the upper layers of the corium, with a papillary hypertrophy and an increase of cornified epithelium. Nor were these inflammatory appearances present in several cases of verrucous tuberculosis upon the bodies of people suffering from lesions of scrofuloderma or lupus of other parts. They seem to occur most frequently in the cases that present clinically the features of a typical verruca necrogenica.

With regard to the numbers of bacilli found, I have not been so fortunate as the writers quoted. While the detection of the specific micro-organism has been a comparatively easy matter in some instances, in others it has required a long and laborious search, equal to that demanded for their detection in lupus; and so far as my own researches go, I have not been able to demonstrate a striking divergence from lupus in this regard.

The chief anatomical characteristic that tuberculosis verrucosa affords in distinction from the papillary growths of lupus, is the *situation* of the tuberculous neoplasm. While the foci of granulation tissue lie in the lower and middle portions of the corium in lupus, in tuberculosis verrucosa, they are quite constantly found in the upper papillary layers, usually in the papilla themselves, and in this respect my experience accords quite exactly with that of Riehl and Paltanuf. It must also be admitted that in the form under con-

sideration, the papillary outgrowth occurs at a very early period, perhaps at the very beginning of the affection, while in lupus it is met with most frequently at a later period, when the tissues have become broken down and ulceration has taken place.

Anatomically, therefore, this affection differs from lupus papillaris chiefly in the superficial seat of the process. Many transitional forms may occur, and it may often be difficult to say, from a microscopical examination alone, which of the two varieties we have before us. Riehl and Paltanuf have undoubtedly brought into the limits of tuberculosis certain affections that were regarded before as doubtful or classed under other headings, and their work must be regarded as a distinct addition to our knowledge of the disease. For the present, at least, tuberculosis verrucosa cutis should be accorded a separate place among the varieties of this disease. Granting that the anatomical distinctions from a verrucous lupus are often slight, we have still the fact that these lesions were not, until the microscope taught us their histology, commonly classed with tuberculosis or lupus. A further argument in my mind for separating them from lupus, lies in the fact that the clinical evidence in these cases points to their being produced by *direct inoculation*.—a mode of infection that cannot as yet be demonstrated in a large number of lupus cases.

#### THE THERAPEUTICS OF CUTANEOUS TUBERCULOSIS.<sup>1</sup>

BY GEORGE HENRY FOX, A.M., M.D.,  
*Clinical Professor of Diseases of the Skin, College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York.*

In discussing the treatment of tuberculous affections of the skin, it will be convenient to consider first the local measures which may be employed, and then the constitutional remedies which may prove of service in facilitating a cure. In other words, we may regard the subject first from a surgical and then from a medical point of view. I will state at the outset, that I do not propose to even enumerate the various remedies and plans of treatment which have from time to time been recommended, but will confine myself to a discussion of those which have the sanction of high authority, and those which I have personally found to be of value.

As lupus vulgaris stands foremost among tuberculous affections of the skin, and as other forms of cutaneous tuberculosis are amenable to a like treatment, we will begin with the local therapy of this disease.

All are agreed, I think, that three objects are to be aimed at in the local treatment of lupus. These are (1) the removal of the morbid tissue, (2) with as little pain as possible, (3) with the least resulting disfigurement. A brief consideration of various methods in vogue will perhaps show how they fulfil these respective indications.

The oldest remedy in the treatment of lupus and one still recommended by some surgeons, is the knife. This will certainly remove the disease when limited in extent, and with the modern improvements in skin-grafting, a patch of lupus of almost any size might be excised and the wound healed. But this cannot be accomplished without much dread and discomfort on the part of the patient, and where a plastic operation

<sup>1</sup> Read at the Annual Meeting of the American Dermatological Association in Washington, September, 1901, introductory to the discussion upon the treatment of Cutaneous Tuberculosis.

on the face is involved, the result is seldom satisfactory from a cosmetic point of view. The prevalent fear of the surgeon's knife may be irrational, but it exists, nevertheless, and, in spite of the favorable results reported by Hahn, Seuger and others, in no case of lupus, large or small, in my opinion, preferable to other methods of treatment at our command.

The cautery, as commonly employed, is another agent, which I would unhesitatingly condemn. Acting equally upon healthy and diseased tissue, it must either produce an unnecessarily deep ulcer, or else the smooth, superficial and delusive cicatrix will soon appear studded with isolated nodules. Whether a Paquelin or galvano-cautery be used the operation is generally painful and the result either uncertain or disfiguring.

Doubtless the best method of employing heat in the treatment of lupus is that advocated by Besnier, and one which I must frankly confess, I have never fairly tested. This method consists in making punctate and linear scarifications by means of variously shaped needles, knives and buttons of platinum, connected with a galvano-caustic battery. Being sceptical as to the danger of general tuberculous infection resulting from blood-letting operations, such as scraping and scarification, I have failed to appreciate the advantages claimed by Besnier for his method of treatment.

The use of the flat electrode for the destruction of lupus tissue, as endorsed by Dr. G. T. Jackson, at the last meeting of our Association, I have tried repeatedly. There is no doubt as to the good result that can be obtained by this method, but the time required to effect the result is so great as to render the method of comparatively little value.

The curette is an instrument well deserving the high reputation it has acquired in the treatment of lupus. When used alone it is apt to prove insufficient to effect a cure. It usually removes the greater portion of the diseased tissue with ease, and when cocaine is injected or even applied on pledgets of cotton to the new surface, a large patch may be scraped with but little pain or discomfort to the patient. The healthy tissue remains uninjured, and a wound is left, which properly dressed, will heal speedily and leave a smooth cicatrix. The size and shape of the curette is largely a matter of taste, but the form of the Volkman spoon can hardly be improved. For recurrent isolated nodules appearing in the cicatrix after a previous unsuccessful operation, and for the minute points of diseased tissue noted after multiple scarification, even the smallest curette is apt to prove too large.

Here a dental burr or a dental excavator can be used to great advantage. Indeed, whenever lupus appears in the form of disseminated nodules, burrs of varying size will be found greatly superior to a small curette. With such an instrument many small and deeply-seated nodules of lupus can be bored out which would escape the action of any scraping process. Since recommending the use of the dental burr six years ago in the *Journal of Cutaneous and Venereal Diseases*, I have used it many times and with the greatest satisfaction. Until quite recently I was unaware that Mr. Morris, of London, had previously devised a similar instrument for this purpose. This is a double-screw excavator in which the lacerating edges are arranged around a cone in the form of two parallel spirals. It is claimed that as the pitch of each

spiral considered separately is double that of the single threaded screw, the cone can be inserted to its full depth with fewer turns of the instrument, thus reducing the duration of the operation and the suffering of the patient by fully one-half. It seems to me that this advantage is wholly theoretical and that the ordinary burr obtainable from any dentist or dental instrument dealer will fully answer the purpose.

As regards scarification in the treatment of lupus, too much, I think, has been said in its favor, while the objection raised against it, that it promotes the absorption of bacilli and leads to pulmonary tuberculosis is largely hypothetical. Linear scarification, as advocated by Squire and Vidal, is certainly an improvement upon the punctiform scarification employed by Dubini, Volkman and Veiel. There is no doubt but that it will cure lupus in most cases, and leave the most satisfactory cicatrix, but this method of treatment involves usually an amount of time and patience which greatly lessens its value as a therapeutic measure. The only cases in which it is superior to other plans of treatment are those of ulcerating lupus of the nose. Here the curette and various applications which tend to remove the diseased tissue are liable to cause considerable deformity, and cause the patient to go through life with a misshapen or stumpy nose. Scarification, however, in such cases, while it gradually destroys the lupus, permits a new growth of connective tissue to take its place, which tends to preserve the size and form of this important feature. As Vidal has shown by microscopic observation, the lupus cells gradually alter their configuration and assume the shape of fibres of connective tissue, and, as Squire has claimed, the nose may often be actually rebuilt.

Of caustics and various applications which tend to destroy lupus tissue by virtue of their chemical effect, a long list might be given. All have proved of service in certain cases; few have manifested any remarkable and distinctive therapeutic value, while none have as yet found their way into general favor. I will merely mention nitrate of silver, caustic potash, chloride of zinc, lactic acid, ethylate of sodium, iodoform and aristol, and remark that in spite of time-honored usage or eminent recommendation, they possess no special value in the treatment of lupus, and in many respects are greatly inferior to remedies of which I shall presently speak.

The use of bichloride of mercury, on account of its bacillicide properties, has been advocated by Doutrelepon, Tansini, White and others. My own experience with this method of treatment has proved unsatisfactory, and the slight improvement which took place in a few cases appears to be due rather to a stimulating effect such as would follow its application to the nodules of acne or rosacea, rather than to any parasiticide action. The reported experience of others has been similar to mine.

Of the various substances applied to ulcerating lupus and to the curetted surface, with a view to the complete destruction of the lupus tissue, no one has perhaps met with greater favor than pyrogallol. This was introduced by Jarisch, who recommended a ten per cent. ointment to be applied twice daily, after thorough curetting of the patch. At the end of three to five days, or when the surface appears swollen and of a dirty grayish hue, iodoform is to be plentifully applied, which tends to check the pain produced by

the ointment. This is covered with linen smeared with boric acid ointment, and bandaged for several weeks, until the suppuration lessens and healing begins. Mercurial plaster is now applied, and after four or five weeks the same cyclus of curetting, pyrogallol, iodoform with boric acid dressing is repeated in order to prevent the return of the lupus in the form of milary infiltration. Finally, the wound can be healed rapidly by skin transplantation.

For many years I have had more satisfactory results from a somewhat similar plan of treatment than from any other method which I have employed. I have, however, used a much stronger ointment of pyrogallol, varying from twenty-five to fifty per cent., which greatly shortens the duration and adds to the efficacy of the treatment. The application is sometimes quite painful for the first twenty-four or forty-eight hours, and may give rise to considerable inflammation of the part. But the continued use of the strong ointment soon produces a numbing sensation in the locality to which it is applied, and no further complaint of pain is made until the ointment is discontinued and a simple dressing is substituted. This application, coinciding with the separation of the sloughing tissue, will often be regarded by the patient as more painful than the pyrogallol. When the dirty, brownish, putrescent slough has separated and left a clean, raw surface, mercurial plaster may be applied, beneath which the ulcer will become converted into a smooth, pliable cicatrix. Or, if the raw surface be considerable in extent, Thiersch's method of skin transplantation may be employed with benefit. I have no hesitation in recommending this use of (1) the curette, (2) the strong pyrogallol ointment, and (3) the mercurial plaster as a most admirable method in the treatment not only of lupus but of rodent ulcer. It is a method which has many advantages and few objectionable features.

Salicylic acid is a remedy which experience has proved to be of service in the treatment of lupus and other forms of cutaneous tuberculosis as well as in many other affections of the skin. In a letter to the *British Medical Journal* in 1884, it is recommended in the treatment of lupus vulgaris, by Dr. J. G. Marshall. In a paper published in the London *Lancet* in 1886, Unna advocates its use in most enthusiastic terms. He recommends the application of varying strength, but all containing two parts of beech tar creosote to one part of salicylic acid. The pain caused by the acid alone is very severe, and constitutes a serious objection to its use, but it is greatly mitigated by the anæsthetic action of the creosote, which Unna speaks of as the "morphine of the skin." The creosote has an antiseptic and bacillicide effect, and is therefore both corrugent and adjuvant to the salicylic acid. A strong plaster is at first applied to destroy the epidermic covering of the lupus tissue. Before the second plaster is applied to the raw surface, a solution of cocaine may be employed, which will temporarily deaden the pain, which in a short time yields to the more lasting anæsthetic effect of the creosote. The remedy leaves a smooth cicatrix, but according to Unna, redness of the scar is apt to persist for some time, owing to a paresis of the capillaries or destruction of the stratum granulosum.

I have used this combination of salicylic acid and creosote in an Irish-moss plasma, and so far, with satisfactory results, but my experience with it has not

been sufficient to say whether or not it is equal in value to pyrogallol.

I will mention but one more local remedy which, in the case of one of my lupus patients at the New York Skin and Cancer Hospital, has produced a remarkably beneficial effect. The remedy is fuchsine. The patient, a man of about thirty-five years of age, had suffered from lupus of the right ear and neck for eight years. Surgical measures had been employed by one or two dermatologists with no marked results. Injections of Koch's lymph were employed for two months or more at St. Luke's Hospital, and although the reaction was characteristic, the patient was finally discharged with no apparent improvement. He now entered my service at the Fordham branch of the Skin and Cancer Hospital, where for the past three months the fuchsine treatment has been faithfully carried out by Dr. A. C. Lewis. The surface of the affected skin or a portion of it has been very superficially scarified with a scalpel twice a week, and a one per cent. alcoholic solution of fuchsine painted over the part. The treatment has been almost painless, but nevertheless the elevated lupus tissue has completely flattened, and now only dull red patches are to be seen. The prospect of an absolute and speedy cure in this case seems quite encouraging.

The constitutional treatment of cutaneous tuberculosis may be conveniently divided into the specific and non-specific, the former aiming at a direct action upon the morbid growth, the latter merely improving the general condition of the patient and thereby modifying the soil upon which the tuberculosis is implanted.

Despite the vagueness of the term there is certainly such a thing as scrofula. It is an inherited or acquired condition of certain tissues, which leads to the development of definite and characteristic symptoms. It doubtless renders the subject of this diathesis especially liable to the engrafting of tuberculosis in the strict sense of this term. Although no one can assert that cod liver oil or iodine or the hypophosphites have ever produced the slightest direct effect upon lupus or other tuberculous lesions, there is no question as to the value of these remedies in combating the scrofulous diathesis. In the therapy of cutaneous tuberculosis, these remedies may therefore be justly considered as prophylactic, and clinical observation has repeatedly shown that in certain cases they are a valuable and often indispensable adjuvant to local measures. Without discussing this subject at length, I would merely take this opportunity of expressing my firm belief in the value of iodide of starch as a reconstructive agent in all cases of struma, whether tuberculosis be present or not. In 1880, McCall Anderson advocated the use of this remedy in erythematous lupus, and strangely enough implied that it was of no value in lupus vulgaris. His formula consisted of twenty-four grains of iodine to an ounce of starch, the iodine to be triturated with a little water, and the starch to be added slowly, the mass to be dried by a gentle heat, and kept in a close-stoppered bottle. By use of this remedy, he claimed that the largest amount of iodine could be most easily introduced into the system. I have used this remedy freshly prepared, with great satisfaction, and I think with great benefit, not only in cases of lupus vulgaris, but in many cases of acne occurring in lymphatic subjects, and also in cases where chronic syphilis is combined with struma.

We come now to the specific treatment of cutaneous tuberculosis, and the method promulgated a year ago by Robert Koch, is the only one which seems worthy of discussion. As to the precise action of tuberculin in tuberculous and healthy subjects, there are many questions of greater or less scientific importance which as yet remain unsettled, but sufficient time has elapsed and sufficient experience has been acquired to enable an unprejudiced student of therapeutics to form at least an opinion, if not a definite judgment, upon this novel method of treatment.

In Europe, according to the various published reports, a most remarkable diversity of results has followed the employment of lymph injections in the treatment of tuberculosis. As geographical locality can certainly exert no influence upon the therapeutic method in question, and as men of science profess to acknowledge but one brotherhood and one Fatherland, it is simply astounding that such conflicting observations should have been made upon different sides of the Rhine. While some will explain this diversity of opinion by reference to national pride and national enmity, others may perhaps conclude from a study of the published reports, that Koch's lymph is a divine remedy for the tuberculous German, but sure death to the tuberculous Frenchman.

In this country the introduction of Koch's method has been followed by a most decided reaction. The public press, which went fairly wild over the startling novelty, would now scarcely devote a paragraph to a dispassionate statement of its value. The numerous members of the profession who thronged our public hospitals and gazed in awe at a simple hypodermic injection, or offered fabulous prices for a few drops of the lymph, are now busied with newer remedies, and would not buy the lymph if it were offered at ten cents a gallon. But this does not in the least affect the question as to whether tuberculin is or is not a remedy of practical value in the treatment of tuberculosis.

The experience of physicians in this country, where national feeling plays little or no part in determining the final judgment in the matter, ought to prove of exceptional value, and the expressed opinion of members of this Association, however various it may be, will doubtless serve to mould medical opinion on this side of the Atlantic.

My own experience in the use of tuberculin has been limited to a few cases in my service at the New York Skin and Cancer Hospital, including lupus vulgaris, lupus erythematosus, sarcoma and leprosy, while a few more of my patients were kindly treated for me by Dr. Kinnicutt, at St. Luke's, and Dr. Bailey, at the Post-Graduate Hospital. These include cases not only of both forms of lupus, but also of eczema, epithelioma, and syphilis. I need not give detailed histories of any of these cases, but will simply speak briefly of the general results attained and conclusions formed. None of the alarming effects reported by many others occurred among my cases, probably from the fact that I limited myself to the use of small doses, injecting one milligramme, or even less, at the outset, and rarely increasing the dose above ten or fifteen milligrammes. In one very nervous patient with erythematosus lupus of the cheeks, the first injection was followed by an attack of hysterical epilepsy, the patient having a series of rather severe opisthotonic convulsions during the succeeding twelve hours. That the lymph, however, was not the direct cause of these unexpected symp-

toms, was proven later by a series of milder convulsions which followed the injection of pure water. A somewhat remarkable subnormal temperature followed the second or third injection in a case of leprosy of the tubercular type, the house-physician asserting that the careful use of a reliable thermometer showed the figure to be 94°.

In my lupus cases, to which I shall restrict my remarks, the local and general reaction occurred in a characteristic but mild form, but with the exception of two cases, no decided curative effect was produced. In one of these, vigorous curetting had been employed a short time before, and the cheek presented a group of pinkish nodules which were largely cicatricial in character. Reaction occurred after the first injections and then ceased. In this case, though the patient was discharged as cured, but little if any credit could justly be awarded to the action of the lymph.

In another case, of a young woman whom I had treated for lupus of the nose, simply with the dental burr and without affecting a complete cure, a steady and decided improvement occurred from injections made at the Post-Graduate Hospital. The small nodules flattened and disappeared, leaving only a congested cicatrix, and a few suspicious points. During the past few months, however, in which I have done nothing but watch the case with interest, these suspicious points have faded, and the lupus now appears to be permanently cured. This patient might have been more speedily cured by curetting and the use of pyrogallol or salicylic acid, but a more noticeable scar would doubtless have been left.

In other cases of lupus under my care or observation, no approach to a cure occurred in spite of numerous repetitions of both local and general reaction. When reaction ceased altogether, and the lesions appeared as prominent or even more so than at the outset, it was natural to conclude that no good had been accomplished and that Koch's method, in these cases at least, had proved a failure. I wish to condemn such a hasty conclusion, for I believe that good results have been accomplished in some cases, although they were not apparent upon the surface. The first case of lupus injected in New York was a young woman with a patch involving the ear and a portion of the cheek. She had been treated for several months at the Skin and Cancer Hospital, with but slight improvement, and was placed in Dr. Kinnicutt's care at St. Luke's, for lymph treatment. For a month the prospects of a speedy cure were brilliant, as the reactions were typical and decided, and improvement began to manifest itself. Reaction then ceased, no further improvement occurred, hope gave way to discouragement, and after about three months the patient was sent back to me. I now resumed the previous surgical treatment with the burr, and found that the lupus tissue beneath the surface had been softened to such a degree that it could be much more readily destroyed. The patient is now about well, and although the treatment may have been a trifle more energetic than before the lymph was used, I am convinced that the present successful result is largely due to its beneficial effect.

Another case of long-standing lupus treated at St. Luke's, was finally discharged and sent to me with a note from Dr. Kinnicutt, saying that there was no reason for pursuing the treatment by injections of lymph. This is the case to which I have already referred as being nearly well under the fuchsine treat-

ment. As fuchsine has been used in lupus without success, I am inclined to believe that the notable effect produced in this case may be due in some measure to a change in the lupus tissue produced by the injections.

In the great hospitals of Paris, Vienna and Berlin, Koch's remedy has been tested upon a more extensive scale than in this country, and observations have been made with the greatest care. In this great trial involving the question of life or death, to a large proportion of suffering humanity, it may be said that the jury has disagreed. A commission of eminent physicians of the Hôpital St. Louis, after an experience based upon the treatment of fifty cases, has reported in terms of unqualified condemnation. Kaposi, in Vienna, after an experience in fifty cases (thirty-five of which were lupus vulgaris), reports that many unpleasant general effects were produced by the injections. Though reaction occurred in non-tuberculous cases, it was not as prompt, intensive and constant as in lupus vulgaris. In this disease the lymph worked promptly in producing a superficial, temporary inflammation, followed by a notable flattening, loss of color, and improvement within a few weeks. But no cure was effected. He asserts that the lymph will not take the place of other remedies, upon which reliance must still be placed, and adds that it remains yet to be determined in what manner and to what degree a methodic alternation and combination of Koch's method with those previously employed, may prove advantageous in the therapy of lupus. Neumann states that in the majority of cases repeated injections exert a specific action upon lupus tissue, obtained by no other method of treatment heretofore employed, and the use of the lymph in certain cases of lupus produces an improvement, and in many localities effects a cure. He adds that from henceforth no specialist will fail to test tuberculin before resorting to the old methods of cauterizing and scraping, and claims that with no other method has he succeeded in four months in effecting such an improvement in certain cases as has resulted from the lymph injections. In the official report of the Prussian Universities on the action of Koch's remedy for tuberculosis, favorable reports are received from the dermatological clinics. Doutrelepoint, of Bonn, says: "Our observations fully confirm the statements of Koch. . . . Our lupus cases all heal under the use of Koch's remedy. . . . The treatment of tuberculosis by Koch's lymph is to be considered as one surpassing all previous methods, both as to the length of treatment and the beauty of the resulting scars."

When doctors disagree, who shall decide? In default of a unanimous verdict from such authoritative sources as have been mentioned, it remains for each to test Koch's remedy for himself, and to arrive at an independent conclusion.

A NEW terror of courtship has been developed in the case of an Indiana brunette. For some days she had suffered from a supposed attack of pleurisy, but when Dr. S. F. Bordman was called in he found that one of the young lady's ribs was fractured. After much questioning, the girl blushing admitted that her best beau had inflicted the injury while giving her his usual tender embrace before parting on his last visit. The occurrence of the accident was marked by a sharp pain in the side, a "catch in her breath," and a sudden relaxation of her hold.

## Reports of Societies.

### AMERICAN DERMATOLOGICAL ASSOCIATION.

THE Fifteenth Annual Meeting was held at Washington, September 22-25, 1891, in conjunction with the Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons.

#### FIRST DAY.

The meeting was called to order by Dr. F. B. GREENOUGH, of Boston, who made the

#### OPENING ADDRESS.<sup>1</sup>

The Report of the Committee on Nomenclature was made, and after discussion was accepted.

The first paper read was by Dr. H. G. KLOTZ, of New York, entitled

#### DERMATITIS HEMOSTATICA.

It was discussed by Drs. Piffard and Bronson.

Dr. L. A. DUHRING, of Philadelphia, followed with a paper

#### REPORT OF A CASE OF UNIVERSAL ERYTHEMA MULTIFORME.

It was accompanied by a colored portrait of the case and specimens of large plates of exfoliated epidermis shed by the patient during the latter part of the course of the disease. It was discussed by Drs. Hyde, Duhring, Sherwell, Shepherd, Fox, Allen and Bronson. Dr. Shepherd asked if any drug had been administered for the rheumatism that was a marked feature in the case, to which Dr. Duhring replied, "No! The treatment had been entirely negative." Dr. Fox had seen a case somewhat resembling that of Dr. Duhring, in which there was a question if the eruption had been caused by some drug that had been taken for a co-existing gonorrhœa. He thought that it was a purely accidental occurrence. We often see cases of dermatitis exfoliation following other diseases such as psoriasis.

Dr. SHEPHERD, of Montreal, then read a paper upon

#### AN UNUSUAL CASE OF SARCOMA, INVOLVING THE SKIN OF THE ARM, REQUIRING AMPUTATION.

This was followed by a paper by Dr. S. SHERWELL, of Brooklyn, upon

#### MULTIPLE SARCOMATA. HISTORY OF A CASE SHOWING MODIFICATION AND AMELIORATION OF SYMPTOMS WITH LARGE DOSES OF ARSENIC.

The author after pointing out numerically several interesting points, chief among which were, largeness of therapeutic dosage, tolerance of them by patient, complete and rapid subsidence of tumors under such dosage, rapid recurrence under suspension of same, originality of treatment instituted, etc., goes on to give a history of the patient with sarcomata, supplemented with a further history by Dr. John B. Wheeler, of Burlington, Va.

Dr. Sherwell removed in all from this patient thirty growths, some of which were quite large, one three and a quarter inches in diameter; Dr. Wheeler, about a year later, in a series of operations, removed the immense number of one hundred and seventy, large and small. In the interval between his leaving Dr. Sherwell's care and coming under that of Dr. Wheeler,

<sup>1</sup> See page 340 of the Journal.

he had interrupted or almost suspended treatment spoken of above, which had at the time of his leaving Dr. Sherwell caused the complete or almost complete disappearance of all growths. They recurred too rapidly for Dr. Wheeler to operate, when he adopted the same internal treatment as that which Dr. Sherwell had instituted, with the most decided and gratifying results, namely, the same rapid disappearance of the growths. The case ended by his leaving Dr. Wheeler's care in good condition, and doing exceedingly well, irregularly or total interruption of treatment, and, as before, recurrence of growths, followed in a few months by death.

In the discussion, Dr. Zeisler mentioned brilliant results in a case of lupus sarcoma, for the administration of arsenic. In a case of pigmentary sarcoma, he had given the drug without effect. Dr. J. C. White, of Boston, had seen good effects from use of the drug in one case of sarcoma. Dr. Robinson, of New York, had not had much success with arsenic. He believed that many cases of multiple sarcoma were in reality microbean in origin and not true tumors.

The next paper read was by DR. R. B. MORISON, of Baltimore, on

#### THE HYPODERMIC USE OF HYDRARGYRUM FORMIDATUM IN SYPHILIS,

which he recommended as a treatment of great usefulness, especially as a means to fall back upon in some cases in which older forms of treatment did not succeed, or in which such a plan as that of inunction was not practicable. He always used Merck's preparation and found that it did not cause much pain nor prove objectionable. He had never used any of the insoluble salts. In the discussion, Dr. Corlett said that he had found hypodermic injections of mercury of great use in some cases, such as in those cases in which the stomach has given out. Dr. Klotz had employed hypodermic injections in syphilis. While it was doubtless of value in some cases, for most cases older methods of treatment are quite as good. Dr. Greenough said that while greatly interested in the subject of hypodermic medication in syphilis, he had found it impossible to get his patients to submit to it. He thought it was useful only in exceptional cases in which other plans could not be used. Its ultimate result was no better than that of other plans.

DR. J. GRINDON, of St. Louis, read a paper upon

#### LICHEN SCROFULOSORUM,

which gave rise to a long discussion. Drs. Robinson, Piffard, Sherwell, Shepherd, Corlett, Bronson, and Greenough, all had seen cases of this rare disease.

#### SECOND DAY.

The Committee on Statistics made its report through its chairman, DR. J. N. HYDE, of Chicago.

This was followed by a discussion on

#### TUBERCULOSIS OF THE SKIN,

which was opened by DR. J. C. WHITE,<sup>2</sup> of Boston, who presented "Its Clinical Aspects and Relations"; by DR. J. T. BOWEN,<sup>3</sup> of Boston, who presented "Its Pathology"; and by DR. G. H. FOX,<sup>4</sup> of New York, who presented "Its Treatment." In the discussion, Dr. H. G. Piffard drew attention to the fact that

French and other competent observers had surmised the connection between what was then called pulmonary consumption and lupus and the so-called scrofuloderma. He himself had done so in 1876. Recent invention of the Abbe condenser and Zeiss lenses had enabled us to discover the tubercle bacillus, and to establish the relationship on pathological grounds. He himself believes that lupus erythematosus is fully entitled to the name "lupus," as he thinks that it, too, is of bacillary origin. Nor is he alone in his opinion. Cold abscess of the skin is probably due to the same cause, as is also rodent ulcer. He would agree with Dr. White in believing that we should have some collective term for all the various tubercular diseases. In treatment he would advocate cutting out the whole diseased patch, unless it was very extensive. Next to the knife he would place the actual cautery, after removal of as much as possible of the growth with the curette. Arsenic and chloride of zinc are also to be depended on.

Dr. C. W. Allen commended multiple scarification; and combined pyrogallol and mercurial plasters; he thought that there might yet be a future for Koch's tuberculin.

Dr. J. Zeisler was in thorough accord with Dr. White. By his experience at the Hôpital St. Louis, he had become converted to the use of the galvanocautery. He would also testify to the efficacy of the solid nitrate of silver stick, which, bored into the skin, would act both as a knife and caustic. He was not enthusiastic as to tuberculin.

Dr. E. B. Bronson believed that it was best to retain for some time our present terminology for the different tubercular diseases. In regard to tuberculin, he had seen improvement in some cases treated with it, but on the whole his experience had made him regard the remedy unfavorably. He had had good success with the dental burr, as first advocated by Dr. G. H. Fox. The nitrate of silver stick was also good.

Dr. J. N. Hyde was glad that Dr. White had come to accept local contagion as the cause of lupus, a view that he himself was among the first to advocate. He thought that in this country there were but few cases of lupus with a history of pulmonary tuberculosis in the family, or with tubercular diseases elsewhere. He did not believe in the treatment by scarification. Both the curette and nitrate of silver were serviceable in proper cases. In regard to tuberculin, he thought it possible that in time we might find something of value in it, but it was not so now.

Dr. L. A. Duhring would retain the old names for some time to come. He had not found lupus associated with general tuberculosis in private practice. He would recommend pyrogallol most highly, using it in the form of a plaster with resin and soap plaster, three of the resin plaster and one of the soap plaster. This is to be worn continuously. Local use of bichloride of mercury he had not found beneficial. Tuberculin he had found helpful, though he did not report any case of cure.

Dr. P. A. Morrow would agree with Dr. White that as lupus and some other diseases had a common etiological factor, we should place them together under a common heading. He advocated the use of multiple scarifications followed by mercurial plaster. For destruction of the small lupus nodules he recommended punctate cauterization with a white-hot instrument. Chloride of zinc was superior to pyrogallol as a caus-

<sup>2</sup> See page 509 of the Journal.

<sup>3</sup> See page 510 of the Journal.

<sup>4</sup> See page 521 of the Journal.



tic. Excision will probably increase in favor as the means of treating lupus.

Dr. A. R. Robinson would not include lupus under a common heading with tuberculosis on account of its different clinical aspect.

Dr. H. G. Klotz was not yet satisfied with our present knowledge of the infection of the skin with bacillus tuberculosis.

Dr. L. D. Bulkley is not satisfied with any of the plans for the external treatment of lupus. Internally, he has great faith in phosphorus as a curative agent, the nodules softening up and disappearing under its continuous use. He would corroborate Dr. Fox's advocacy of fuchsine. As to pyrogallol, that, too, was admirable. He applies it in powder form, pure, after scraping. Salicylic acid combined with pyrogallol, is also useful.

Dr. S. Sherwell was doubtful of the relationship of tuberculosis to lupus.

### THIRD DAY.

Dr. DUHRING read a paper upon

#### NOTES OF A VISIT TO THE LEPROS HOSPITAL OF SAN REMO, ITALY.

In reply to a question by Dr. White, after the paper was read, he replied that no attempt at segregation was made in San Remo. There were but few cases in the Hospital, and they were in an ordinary ward of a general hospital. They were not permitted to leave the confines of the hospital.

Dr. P. A. MORROW, of New York, then followed with a paper on

#### SKIN GRAFTING,

and showed a case in which the operation had been done by the method described by him, and with admirable results.

In the discussion of the case Dr. Duhring spoke in high praise of the operation of skin grafting as practised by Dr. Jas. E. Garretson. Dr. Clarke asked if Dr. Morrow thought that the inclusion in the graft of the deeper structures of the skin, as recommended by him, would give any better results than more superficial ones. To this Dr. Morrow replied that he thought they would be more certain to take, and he had not had a single failure. He had made more than fifty grafts of hairy skin upon a cicatricially bald scalp, and all of them had taken, and from many of them the hair was growing nicely. Dr. Sherwell had had good results also, by deep grafts.

Dr. P. A. MORROW, of New York, then read a paper on

#### THE TREATMENT OF ALOPECIA AREATA,

and was followed by Dr. L. D. BULKLEY, of New York, with a paper on

#### A THERAPEUTIC NOTE ON ALOPECIA AREATA.

The two papers were discussed together. Dr. J. Zeisler believed alopecia areata was due to a parasite, though there were some cases due to a neurosis. The latter were the very obstinate ones. He was in favor of treating all cases by epilation about the patches. With pilocarpine he had had no success. He regarded the use of a concentrated solution of common salt as a good remedy for stimulating hair growth.

Dr. W. T. Corlett spoke in favor of acetic acid as a remedy in alopecia areata. Cases, however, recovered spontaneously.

Dr. G. H. Fox was always pleased to hear any one speak with confidence of any treatment of alopecia areata, as Dr. Bulkley had done of carbolic acid. He was rather sceptical of any remedy. A strong solution of ammonia had proved as effective as any in his hands. He thought that general treatment of the patient was quite as important as any local application. Dr. J. E. Graham had never seen any cases that would lead him to believe that alopecia areata was contagious. He did not think that because antiparasitic remedies were useful, that this was a proof of the parasitic nature of the disease. Dr. P. A. Morrow thought that there had been a sufficient number of cases of contagion reported to satisfy any reasonable doubt of the contagiousness of the disease. He quoted Eichhoff's report, in which a number of cases were traced to one barber. He had had one case of probable contagion.

Dr. L. A. Duhring said that, in spite of a great deal of study of alopecia areata, he had never been able to find any parasite in the disease, nor to be convinced that the disease was contagious. He believed that there was a disease simulating alopecia areata, and often reported as such, that sometimes occurred epidemically, but was not alopecia areata. He regarded arsenic taken internally as very valuable in the treatment of the disease. He could see no reason for depilating the healthy hair about the patches.

Dr. J. C. White said that we were still wanting positive evidence of both the parasitic and the neurotic element in the etiology of the disease. Clinical evidence points both ways. He had seen cases of apparent contagion. He had seen thirty cases of a disease simulating alopecia areata, and that were not cases of ringworm, occurring in an asylum which probably were instances of the so-called contagious alopecia areata. He did not think that they were true alopecia areata. His favorite remedy was half a drachm of croton oil to eight ounces of turpentine used daily. Of course it failed in some cases, as do all remedies. If it failed, he used many other remedies that had been commended, but they did not do any better. He did not believe that there was any specific remedy.

Dr. H. W. Stelwagon had never been able to trace a case to a contagious origin. Local stimulation is more to be relied on in treatment. He was fond of equal parts of turpentine, cantharides and tincture of capsicum, with arsenic internally.

Dr. J. N. Hyde believed that the time would come when alopecia areata would be regarded as simply a symptom. Some cases were doubtless parasitic and some neurotic in origin. In bad cases he used creosote locally. After, say the forty-fifth to the forty-eighth year of life the chances of recovery were greatly decreased.

Dr. H. G. Klotz had had one case in which hereditary syphilis was probably the underlying cause, the boy getting better when under specific treatment.

Dr. C. W. Allen believed that the disease was parasitic, and thought that he had in his own practice observed a case of contagion. He thought that internal treatment was valuable. Naphthol and pyrogallol had both proved useful in his hands.

Dr. S. Sherwell believed the disease to be of neurotic origin alone. Stimulation was most to be depended on.

Dr. J. Grindon had never met with a case that suggested either a parasitic or contagious origin of the disease. He believed in its trophoneurotic origin.

Dr. F. B. Greenough used in practice a half-drachm of carbolic acid in an ounce of water.

Dr. L. D. Bulkley in reply to a question of Dr. Morrow, said that he used the ninety-five per cent. solution of carbolic acid only to a small portion of the scalp at a time. It should be brushed over lightly at first so as to benumb sensibility, and then rubbed in more thoroughly. He had not used it elsewhere than on the scalp. The skin is red for a few weeks; this disappears and the hair grows. He also administers strychnia and phosphoric acid, and keeps up the nutrition of the patient.

Dr. R. W. TAYLOR, of New York, read an account of a case of

#### ANGIOMA PIGMENTOSUM ET ATROPHICUM,

by Dr. A. W. BRAYTON, of Indianapolis. It was accompanied by an excellent portrait.

Dr. J. C. White stated that his investigations showed that the disease was not limited to Russian Jews, but was met with also in persons of English and French descent.

Dr. BRONSON then read his paper upon

#### THE ETIOLOGY OF PRURITUS.

The afternoon session began with a short discussion of Dr. Bronson's paper on pruritus, in which Drs. Zeisler and Morrow took part, the discussion being closed by Dr. Bronson.

Dr. W. T. CORLETT, of Cleveland, then read a paper upon

#### DISEASES OF THE SKIN, ASSOCIATED WITH DERANGEMENT OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.

It was discussed by Drs. Bronson, White, Fox, Duhring, Zeisler, Allen and Sherwell, who took various views of the cases reported, all agreeing that it was very difficult to diagnose what the cases were without having seen them.

Dr. L. A. DUHRING read his paper entitled,

#### EXPERIENCES IN THE TREATMENT OF CHRONIC RINGWORM IN AN INSTITUTION FOR BOYS.

He recited the many remedies he had used. In the discussion Dr. G. H. Fox said that Dr. Duhring's experience was both interesting and valuable. He had had considerable experience in the New York Skin and Cancer Hospital. He had found chrysarobin useful, as had Dr. Duhring. He began the treatment by clipping the hair short, and shaving, either only over the patches or over the whole scalp and applying chrysarobin in traumatism. He was tired of greasy applications. Hydronaphthol plaster, as recommended by an European physician, had proved more satisfactory than chrysarobin. He advocated epilation where practicable.

Dr. J. Zeisler advocated pyrogallol as a parasiticide. Dr. Duhring, in reply to a question, said that some of the cases recovered in six weeks, and some not for a year. Dr. White thought that white chrysarobin was a good remedy; it was not a safe one to use outside of an asylum or hospital. He recommended a combination of sulphur, carbolic acid and naphthol in ointment form. Dr. Stelwagon recommended an ointment composed of tar, sulphur and citrine ointment. Dr. Sherwell advised keeping the scalp saturated with a mild oil, and covered by a skull cap. Dr. E. Wigglesworth believed that it is necessary for us to have regard to the nutrition of our patients. Dr. C. W. Allen

bore testimony to the value of chrysarobin. Dr. L. A. Duhring, in concluding, said that the cases were all well when he left off treatment and that they remained well for at least one year. Epilation he found did not repay the vast amount of labor it cost. He regarded ointments as most useful remedies.

#### Dr. J. ZEISLER, of Chicago, then read his paper on EPILATION; ITS RANGE OF USEFULNESS AS A DERMATO-THERAPEUTIC MEASURE.

In the discussion, Dr. G. H. Fox said that he was glad to hear any one advocate epilation in sycosis, as he had found it a most useful remedy. A sulphur paste after epilation is valuable. He had not found epilation so promptly curative as had Dr. Zeisler, while he laid more stress on diathetic management than did the latter. He was sure that epilation was useful in some cases of chronic ringworm of the scalp. Dr. H. G. Klotz spoke also in favor of epilation in sycosis, though he had cured many cases without it, notably with mild naphthol ointments. He thought epilation to be valuable in syphilitic lesions about the hairs, as well as in all the pustular affections implicating the hair. Dr. L. A. Duhring had not been able to practice epilations on his patients on account of the pain it caused, specially on the upper lip. He could not see much use in depilating in alopecia areata when the hairs were firm about the patch. Dr. P. A. Morrow said that he did not think that it was necessary to pull out all the hairs about the bald patches, but it was a good thing to make traction on all of them and to remove all that were loose. Epilation was a requisite in all rebellious cases of trichophytoses. If the hair is removed by a quick sudden movement, the operation is nearly painless. Dr. H. W. Stelwagon believed that many cases of sycosis could be cured without epilation. He would speak in special praise of Fleming's solution in trichophytosis, diluting it at first one part to five or six of water, and gradually increasing the strength, to just short of marked irritation. Dr. S. Sherwell spoke of the connection between catarrhal conditions of the nose and sycosis of the upper lip. Dr. J. N. Hyde said that the last time he was in London and Paris he had observed that epilation was quite generally practised about the patches of alopecia areata. In closing, Dr. Zeisler said that when epilation was properly performed it was almost painless, as he regards alopecia as a parasitic disease spreading at the periphery he epilated about the patches to stop their spreading.

#### FOURTH DAY.

The first paper was by Dr. J. E. GRAHAM, of Toronto, upon

#### MOLLUSCUM CONTAGIOSUM.

Dr. Bowen said that there was little question but that the disease was contagious. It is still unproven whether certain bodies found in molluscum are or are not coccidiae. Dr. Allen had no doubt about the contagiousness of the disease and related cases of the disease spreading in an asylum from one case. Excision is never necessary. They can readily be squeezed out, and then lightly touched with a caustic. He believed in their parasitic origin. Dr. E. Wigglesworth likewise cited a case of contagion. Dr. J. C. White, while believing that molluscum was contagious, was not prepared to accept the psorosperm as its cause. Dr. J. N. Hyde pointed out that in the statistics for the year just closed, seventeen cases of molluscum contagiosum

were reported, namely, nine from Boston, five from New York, two from Chicago, and one from St. Louis. Dr. F. B. Greenough believed them to be contagious. In treatment, he simply bores them out with nitrate of silver stick. Dr. S. Sherwell concurred in the belief of their contagion. Dr. J. E. Graham thought from evidence so far brought forward that the so-called psorosperms were simply degenerated epithelial cells.

Dr. J. N. HYDE, of Chicago, then read an interesting paper,

#### NOTE RELATIVE TO PEMPHIGUS VEGETANS.

In the discussion, Dr. L. A. Duhring said that he had had the opportunity of seeing the case described, and would corroborate what Dr. Hyde had said of it. It certainly was more of the nature of pemphigus than anything else. Dr. Bowen had seen a case of Neumann's in Vienna, and this one brought that one back very vividly to his mind. He regarded the term "pemphigus" as a most indefinite one, and thought that it gave very little idea of the pathology of the case under discussion. Dr. S. Sherwell had seen a case with analogous symptoms in a woman, which was cured by ovariectomy. Dr. J. E. Graham related the history of a similar case of his own. It became much better under arsenic, but suffered a relapse. Dr. J. N. Hyde, in closing, said that in his case there was no disease of the ovaries. He regarded the prognosis in his case as not good.

Dr. H. W. STELWAGON, of Philadelphia, then read his paper on

#### A STUDY OF MYCOSIS FUNGOIDES.

It was discussed by Drs. Hyde, White, Hartzell, Bowen, Duhring, and Fox. Dr. Hartzell emphasized the infectious nature of the tumors, and thought that we must look to inoculation experiments for its proof. Dr. Bowen spoke of the disagreement among pathologists in regard to the exact nature of the tumors. Dr. Duhring said that the disease was a general one of the skin, and did not seem to affect other organs to any extent. He believed it to be an infectious disease. It may be regarded as on the border line between an inflammatory new growth and a tumor. Dr. Fox related a case of apparent infection of the disease in the New York Skin and Cancer Hospital. He also spoke of the early diagnosis of the disease, and reported a case that at first looked like an exzema marginatum, but afterwards developed the characteristic tumors. Dr. Stelwagon, in closing, said that he found, in looking up the literature of the disease, some fifty or a hundred reported cases. It was exceptional for the disease to begin as tumors.

Dr. M. B. HARTZELL, of Philadelphia, then read a paper on

#### LYMPHANGIOMA CIRCUMSCRIPTUM, WITH REPORT OF A PECULIAR CASE.

This paper was discussed by Drs. Stelwagon and Bowen.

Dr. H. G. KLOTZ, of New York, followed with a paper:

#### REMARKS ON CARBUNCLE, WITH REPORT OF A PECULIAR CASE.

It was discussed by Dr. Bowen, who spoke of the remarkable paper by Dr. Warren, of Boston, describing the pathological anatomy of the disease.

Dr. C. W. ALLEN, of New York, then made some remarks on

#### ERYTHEMA ET NÆVUS NUCHÆ.

Dr. Zeisler thought it probable that erythema nuchæ was often due to pressure and rubbing. Drs. Fox, Duhring, Grindon and White also took part in the discussion.

Dr. M. GRINDON, of St. Louis, read a paper on

#### A CASE OF LICHEN RUBER.

Dr. Zeisler would be inclined to view the case as one of lichen planus. In this disease plantar and palmar thickenings are apt to form. Arsenic often cures these patients. Dr. S. Sherwell agreed with Dr. Zeisler in his diagnosis, though the case presented many exceptional features: one especially being the involvement of the nails. Dr. White believed the case to be one of lichen planus, and spoke of the uncertainty surrounding the whole question of the lichen group. Dr. Hyde said that he always found the polygonal outline of the papules to be well marked, something that does not seem to be familiar to the Germans and Freuch. Dr. Duhring agreed with the previous speakers in this diagnosis. The polygonal shape and umbilication are often wanting.

### Recent Literature.

#### *An Illustrated Encyclopædic Medical Dictionary.*

Being a dictionary of the technical terms used by writers on medicine and the collateral sciences, in the Latin, English, French and German Languages. By FRANK P. FOSTER, M.D., Editor of the New York Medical Journal, with eleven collaborators. Vols. I and II. With illustrations. New York: D. Appleton & Co. 1888 and 1890.

The title-page gives some idea of the scope of this work, and the promise of the title-page falls short of rather than exaggerates the performance of the pages between the covers. The publishers announce four volumes, and, if the other volumes are carried out with the fulness and thoroughness of the first two, it will be indeed a monumental work. Certainly there is no medical dictionary in the English language which can be compared to it. The paper and type are excellent. The size of the page is a quarto. There are 752 pages in the first volume and 1544 pages in the second. The number of subheadings under some of the long articles is almost bewildering. Under *abscess* there are 31 subheadings, under *abscess* 101, under *acid* 119, under *agaricus* 315, under *alcohol* 242, under *ammonium* 499, under *aqua* 565, under *artery* 1770, *bacillus* 259, *bath* 254, *bone* 411, *bursa* 321.

It is claimed, and its use indicates that the claim is just, that this dictionary is not a mere compilation from other medical dictionaries, but is founded on independent reading; the sources of information are given, and constant references to recent medical literature show an effort to keep pace with advances in medical science.

The full pronunciation of words is given. The illustrations are numerous, and, as a rule, excellent.

A review of such a work in a weekly journal is out of the question. A mere perfunctory notice is of little value. Our observations are the result of a good deal

of use of both volumes. We allow ourselves to express the hope that the work may be finished before long and within the proposed limits of four volumes, and that without lowering the standard of excellence reached in the volumes before us.

*A Guide to the Clinical Examination of the Urine.* By FARRINGTON H. WHIPPLE, A.B. (Harv.). Boston: Danrell & Upham. 1891.

Guides of this character have multiplied of late with great rapidity. This new addition to the list does not, in our opinion, fill any important gap in this branch of medical literature. In certain respects, it compares favorably with other works of the same class, and would be deserving of some praise were it not for the numerous inaccurate and inexact statements which it contains. It is stated for example, that when tyrosine is ingested by the healthy individual, his urea is increased by just so much nitrogen as was contained in the amount of tyrosine taken into the system; that the skilled observer is enabled, by the microscopic examination of blood, to determine from what animal the blood in question was derived; that the only means of distinguishing ordinary lactic acid and sarcocollactic acid lies in the fact that the latter forms salts with zinc and calcium; that calcic oxalate occurs only in acid urine, etc. Other examples might be given. Mr. Whipple has, we believe, made the mistake of rushing into print before acquiring that exact knowledge and experience which one should possess before attempting a work of this kind.

We presume that books of this character will be written as long as there is a demand for them; and this is likely to exist as long as there are students who desire to pass their examinations without possessing any real knowledge of the subject. We believe that examiners can most effectually check this demand by refusing to pass students whose books present evidences of this method of preparation.

W. B. H.

*Syllabus of the Obstetrical Lectures in the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania.*

By RICHARD C. NORRIS, A.M., M.D. Second Edition. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1891.

"The design of the book is to secure for the student a logical and consecutive outline of his work, and to aid him in classifying the knowledge he acquires in the lecture-room."

The syllabus first appeared in 1890; and the call for a second edition, eighteen months later, is a sufficient evidence of its usefulness. Some new material has been added, particularly in the chapters on Infant Feeding, Pathology of the Puerperium, Obstetrical Operation, and Dystocia. An index has also been prepared, and blank pages have been interleaved for additional notes. The book will doubtless find a continued usefulness in the student's hands.

*Essentials of Pathology and Morbid Anatomy.* By C. E. ARMAND SEMPLE, M.D. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1889.

"This is one of a series of question compends which are specially intended to assist students to put together the knowledge they have already acquired by attending lectures." If this is the case, the students who have to listen to lectures of which this book gives the essentials, have our pity. For it is simply a rehash of Green and other old English works on pathology, by a man who is a book-maker and not a pathologist.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, NOVEMBER 12, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

RECENT EXPERIMENTS WITH THE PNEUMOCOCCUS OF PNEUMONIA AND ITS TOXINE AND ANTITOXINE. THE POSSIBILITY OF CONFERRING IMMUNITY IN ANIMALS AND EVEN IN MAN.

G. AND F. KLEMPERER<sup>1</sup> have published a memoir in which are detailed some important recent experiments the practical outcome of which may possibly be of some real therapeutic importance.

The directing idea which guided these German investigators in their experiments was the following: It is known that in most cases pneumonia after having, during from five to seven days, caused grave general symptoms, terminates abruptly by crisis. In the space of a few hours, the temperature falls to its normal level and even below it, the pulse becomes slower and firmer, and the patient experiences a striking amendment. Now at this moment there has been little or no change in the state of the lungs which still remain infiltrated with fibrinous exudation, nor in the properties of the pneumococci which are found in great numbers in the sputa and retain all their virulence, as can easily be proved by inoculations of animals.

The pneumonic crisis, then, does not depend on any change in the state of the lungs or in the microbes which have caused the infection. To what, then, are we to attribute it? Only one explanation is possible; the crisis is due to the products of secretion of the pneumococcus, which, by their accumulation, modify at a given moment the soil on which the microbes develop.

In their experiments made on hares, the Klemperers early observed that any nutritive substance which had served as a culture medium for the pneumococci, even if it had been separated from the microbes by filtration, might confer on the animal immunity against the pneumonic infection. The power of this vaccine may be augmented, both in rapidity and intensity of action, by subjecting the liquid for two or three days to a

<sup>1</sup> Berlin klin. Wochens., August 21, 31, 1891.

temperature of 41° C., or during two or three hours to a temperature of 60° C.

They then obtained experimental proof that the blood-serum of a hare "vaccinated" against the pneumococcus, may cure the pneumonic infection; it suffices to inject this serum under the skin or into the veins of the infected animal. An intravenous injection of eight cubic centimetres of serum of an animal rendered refractory, practised twenty-four hours after the infection produces a gradual fall in the febrile temperature, and hastens the cure of the animal.

As will be seen, these experiments strikingly resemble those of Behring and Kitasato, who lately announced that the blood-serum of animals rendered refractory to tetanus and diphtheria is capable of curing other animals of these diseases.<sup>2</sup>

In another series of researches devoted to the study of the cause of the curative action of the serum of vaccinated animals, the German pathologists found that the pneumococcus when introduced into the body of an animal gives rise to the production of a *pneumotoxine* which may be isolated. This pneumotoxine produces a febrile reaction of several days' duration, after which they have noted in the fluids of the animal another substance, *anti-pneumotoxine*, which has the property of neutralizing pneumotoxine.

The blood-serum of an animal on which immunity has been conferred contains anti-pneumotoxine, and it is this which seems to forward the cure of the pneumonic infection. In the blood-serum of patients affected with fibrinous pneumonia, they have also found pneumotoxine and anti-pneumotoxine, the first, chiefly during the febrile period of the disease, the second, after the crisis. They claim to have cured the pneumonic infection in hares by injecting in these animals blood-serum taken from a pneumonic patient after the crisis.

After being assured by experiments made on themselves, that man may support with impunity and without any local and general reaction injections of the serum of animals rendered refractory to Fraenkel's diplococcus, the pathologists above mentioned ventured to experiment clinically, with therapeutic intent, on some patients affected with pneumonia. Although these trials covered only six patients, the result has been very encouraging. In fact, in all these patients, a hypodermic injection of four to six cubic centimetres of serum was followed at the end of from six to twelve hours by a considerable fall in the temperature with slowing of the pulse and respiration.

These experiments are especially noteworthy in that they so strikingly confirm the almost simultaneous and independent experiments of Emmerich and Fowitzky, who claim that they have conferred immunity on the hare by means of hypodermic injections of attenuated cultures of the pneumococcus; but this immunity, they say, is incomplete, and the extract of the organs of the animal has but an incomplete curative action. On hares infected by pneumococci, *per contra*, full im-

munity is obtained by intravenous injections of a culture having its entire virulence, but largely diluted. The liquid obtained by crushing and expression of the organs of an animal thus rendered refractory exercises on the pneumonic infection a sure curative action when it is injected under the skin into the abdominal cavity, and especially into the veins of the infected animal.

Large expectations are being entertained by many enthusiastic workers, that researches akin to those above noticed, now going on in many parts of the world — researches the inspiration to which came from Selmi, Gautier, Bouchard, and especially Koch — are destined to be very fruitful in therapeutic results, and that possibly the physician of the future, armed with his hypodermic syringe and his vial of "antitoxine" will find himself master of any and every infection. However, the disappointment experienced thus far in regard to tuberculin should cause us to entertain such expectations with a certain degree of caution and moderation.

#### DIURETIN IN GENITO-URINARY SURGERY.

"OUTSIDE of the usual complications liable to attend any cutting operation, the surgeon who deals with the genito-urinary tract has to contemplate, and, if possible, guard against, that other mysterious concomitant of operations upon the urethra and bladder, known under various names, and often called 'urinary fever.'"

All sorts of things have been done to prevent urinary fever, and most surgeons have some particular method or drug in which they have at least a slight confidence. But no method has met with perfect success; perhaps because the cause is not always the same, and the method needs to be varied with the cause; perhaps because the fever in question is the result of physical change which renders the individual incapable of enduring even a slight additional strain. While the pathology is imperfectly understood, it is still necessary to attempt, somewhat blindly, perhaps, to avert this unhappy occasional result of operations on the urinary tract.

In a paper read before the American Association of Andrology and Syphilology, at Washington, last September, and published in the *Medical News* of October 31st, last, Dr. Keyes suggests the use of diuretin as possibly likely to be available for this purpose. Diuretin is one of the new drugs which, as manufactured by E. Merck, of Darmstadt, is believed to contain fifty per cent. of theobromine, the other ingredient being salicylate of soda. It is said to be a free diuretic, pretty constant in its action, and its use at the Boston City Hospital has seemed to confirm that claim. According to Dr. Keyes, it does not irritate the stomach, bowels or kidneys, and does not depress a weak heart.

Dr. Keyes would probably be the first to point out the fact, that during the past year he has lost but one

<sup>2</sup> See vol. cxviii, No. 21.

urethral case, and that since using diuretin he has lost none, and could hardly expect to, if his former percentage is to be maintained. He expressly states that he does not assert that the drug has great value, or any value, but that it does no harm, and that since using it he has had no urinary fever proper—that is, there has never been a chill nor a suppression.

The operations done since he has begun to use diuretin have been mostly done on old men with damaged kidneys, all of whom recovered without chill or any tendency to suppression; and it is fair to imagine that the means used had something to do with it, and diuretin is the only new drug used.

"If it will prevent or even moderate urinary fever, it is a valuable drug." Dr. Keyes hopes to report a more extended experience with it next year, and his commendation will undoubtedly lead others to carry on control researches.

### TUBERCULOSIS OF THE SKIN.

THE three able papers on tuberculosis of the skin which appear in this issue of the JOURNAL form together a most complete study of this interesting subject. These papers were prepared at the request of the Council of the American Dermatological Association, for the purpose of introducing the subject for formal discussion at the recent meeting in Washington. Coming as it does after the interest aroused in the subject during the widespread trial of tuberculin, such a set of papers is of particular scientific and practical interest to the profession in general.

### MEDICAL NOTES.

THE EARTHQUAKE IN JAPAN. — It is estimated that the recent earthquake in Japan killed between six and seven thousand persons, and injured nine thousand more. Seventy-five thousand houses were totally destroyed.

JACK THE RIPPER. — The publicity given to the murders in the White Chapel district in London seem to have initiated similar murders in different parts of the world. The last one recorded is from Berlin during the last month.

THE CHOLERA AT DAMASCUS. — The ravages of cholera in Damascus show an alarming increase. The record for the last week in October shows 180 cases and 99 deaths. Owing to the prevalence of cholera, Hodeida is in nearly as bad a condition as Damascus, but at Aleppo the disease has subsided.

A VENEREAL CONGRESS. — A project is now under discussion by different boards of the Paris municipal government to establish an international congress to consider questions connected with prostitution and the limitation of venereal diseases. It is proposed to hold the congress in Paris, in 1893, and to invite medical men, lawyers, sanitary officials and political economists.

THE KEELEY CURE FOR DRUNKENNESS. — Mr. John F. Mines, known as "Felix Oldboy," who recently wrote an article which appeared in the *North American Review* for October, endorsing from personal experience the Keeley bichloride-of-gold cure for drunkenness, which article has been extensively noticed in the daily press, was arrested last week for being drunk, and taken to Blackwell's Island, where he died from the effects of alcohol.

DETECTION BY FINGER-MARKS. — M. Fargeot has made a communication to the Medical Society of Lyons relating to a discovery by means of which he can obtain an imprint of any hand that has touched a piece of paper, or of a foot that has trodden the floor of a room. The basis of his method consists in making visible by chemical means slight traces of perspiration or sebaceous deposit.

THE YANKEE MEDICAL STUDENT. — The *London Hospital Gazette* thinks that the Yankee medical student has not very much to be thankful for. First of all, the medical "diploma mills" turn out their thousands of ill-trained and indifferently educated youths to take part in the professional struggle for existence, and then no kind legislation has interfered for the purposes of restricting the practice of medicine to native graduates. And now Mr. McKinley has got passed a tariff, in virtue of which the tax on microscopes has been raised sixty per cent., so that an instrument which costs ninety dollars in Germany will at wholesale cost one hundred and fifty dollars in the States. This will hardly have the effect of stimulating microscopical work, and the cost will, of course, increase *pari passu* with the minuteness of the object to be magnified, seeing that the higher the power the greater the initial cost, and therefore the more crushing the protective duty.

COLOR COAST LIGHTS. — It would appear from the testimony in the Court of Inquiry on the stranding of the steamer *Dispatch*, that a lighthouse showing a fixed red light is objectionable on more grounds than the possibility of color-blindness of pilots. Apparently, the pilot mistook the fixed white light of Assateague for a fixed red light, and as the Winter-Quarter Shoal lightship was fixed red, he supposed that he saw the latter light. Everybody on board the steamer who saw the light, testified that the light appeared red to them.

A BELATED INSCRIPTION. — Dom Pedro, ex-emperor of Brazil, has recently presented three medals to Doctors Simmola, Charcot and Count de Mott-Maica. They have on one side the portrait of Dom Pedro, while on the other is the inscription: Presented to Dr. — by the Brazilian people out of gratitude for saving the precious life of their paternal emperor." While the medals were being prepared, his grateful subjects drove their "paternal emperor" from the country. They were finished a few weeks ago, and were forwarded to the ex-emperor who had ordered them.

## BOSTON.

**BEQUESTS TO PUBLIC INSTITUTIONS.**—By the will of the late Mrs. John F. Andrew, the following institutions will ultimately receive legacies: Massachusetts and Children's Hospitals, Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children, Kindergarten for the Blind, \$5,000 each; North End and South End Diet Kitchens, \$2,500 each.

## NEW YORK.

**MORTALITY OF THE CITY.**—There was a slight increase in the mortality of the city during the week ending October 31st, when 737 deaths were reported. This is an increase of 49 over the mortality of the preceding week, which was unusually small (688), and of 40 over the average of the corresponding week during the past five years. The deaths represent an annual death-rate of 22.65 to every 1,000 of the estimated population, against 21.15 for the preceding week, and 21.42 for the average of the corresponding week for the past five years. The principal increase was in the number of deaths from pneumonia, which amounted to 98, against 61 for the preceding week, and 81 for the average of the corresponding week for five years. Scarlet fever showed an increase of five, (the deaths numbering 15), and diphtheria an increase of 12 (32 deaths); although the mortality by the latter disease was six below the average of the past five years. There was also an increase of 12 in the deaths from diseases of the heart, which numbered 48.

**THE WATER-SUPPLY.**—Public-Works Commissioner Gilroy having become alarmed by the rapid decrease in the amount of water in the reserve storage reservoirs, has issued a warning to the public to prevent all possible waste. For three months the rainfall in the Croton water-shed has been less than was ever known during a like period, and there is danger that the water-supply will be exhausted within three weeks unless the greatest economy is observed in its use. Should heavy rains not occur very shortly, all sprinkling of the streets and other similar uses of Croton will be prohibited.

## Miscellany.

### SURGICAL TREATMENT OF PULMONARY CAVITIES.<sup>1</sup>

At the recent Congress of Tuberculosis, M. Poirier<sup>2</sup> read a paper on the surgical treatment of pulmonary cavities. He said the first case on record was accidental. In a duel fought in 1679, the sword of one of the combatants passed through his antagonist's lung and opened a pulmonary cavity. The surgeon utilized the wound for the direct treatment of the cavity, and the patient recovered. In conjunction with M. Jonnesco, M. Poirier has collected all the available statistics, of which the following is a summary:—Of 29 cases of incision of tuberculous cavities with resection of ribs, improvement took place in 15, cure resulted in four

(these cases must, according to M. Poirier, be taken "with every possible reserve"), in nine the result was negative, in one it was unknown. In 19 of the cases the disease was situated in the apex. M. Poirier, still with the co-operation of M. Jonnesco, has endeavored to simplify the method of operation so as to minimize the amount of traumatism. The following, according to them, is the best way of reaching the upper part of the lung. An incision is made with the thermo-cautery four centimetres below the sterno-costal notch from the middle line of the sternum outwards for nine centimetres in a direction parallel to the first intercostal space; in this way the pectoralis major, which is usually much thinned, is reached, and by enlarging one of the spaces between the fasciuli, the plane of the intercostal muscles is reached. This is divided and the pleura exposed. If there are no adhesions it is better to establish them before proceeding further, but if there is a cavity adhesions are always present. It is easy to "strike" the cavity through these adhesions, though a certain thickness of pulmonary tissue has often to be traversed for the purpose. As cavities are generally situated quite in the upper part of the lung, the first intercostal space is at a distinctly lower level than the cavity; the point of the instrument must therefore be carried from below upwards and from before backwards. When the cavity lies towards the back, the spinous process of the seventh cervical vertebra should be sought for; an incision is made outwards from this point towards the scapula; the trapezius and rhomboideus are divided, and the first intercostal space, which is much less wide than it is in front, is reached. Resection of rib may be necessary, but M. Poirier does not advise this. From experiments made on twenty dead bodies, he holds that in front resection of ribs is never called for.

### FLOATING HOSPITALS.

The Italian Society of the Red Cross has recently been conducting some elaborate experiments to test the working of floating hospitals. In countries where water communication is complete, well equipped hospitals on barges might be of very great service, especially in time of war.

The presidents of the Red Cross and Italian Rowing Club, with Captain Olivari of the Italian Navy, set themselves to the task, first by forming a floating hospital out of the barges employed on the main waterways for the transport of combustibles; then, having got their flotilla in working order, they launched it on the Lago Maggiore.<sup>1</sup> Passing thence by canal to Milan, it anchored at the Porta Ticinese, and was there visited by a large number of citizens. It is composed of three barges, two of them fitted up for the accommodation of the wounded, and the third for a pharmacy, a kitchen, and the necessary stores. Of the two hospital barges, one is set apart for wounded officers, the other for wounded soldiers of the line—the two containing each twenty-four beds at present, but capable of including comfortably thirty-six each. These beds are partly on the fracture-board system, partly supported on network of metal, and are all furnished with mattresses and pillows stuffed with *zostera marina* (dried seaweed), which has the twofold advantage of being non-combustible and antiseptic.

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal.

<sup>2</sup> Semaine Médicale, August 1st.

<sup>1</sup> Lancet, September 19th.

Every night requisite is conveniently at hand, and ventilation is secured by an ingenious canvas awning which gives passage to a continuous circulation of air while protecting the patient from draughts. The flotilla is lighted with oil lamps, and the barge reserved for the wounded officers has accommodation at the prow for the *personnel*, superior and inferior. The store barge consists of a dispensary, an *armamentarium-chirurgicum*, a provision magazine, with ice machines, and a spacious kitchen, capable of supplying 250 mouths. There is also a complete system for storing and keeping cool and pure a perennial water-supply—a system due to the Cavaliere Borroni, secretary to the Milanese Committee of the Red Cross. The flotilla is composed of nine barges in all: the three above described having been sent down to Milan for exhibition from the Lago Maggiore, while the remaining six are in dock at Arona, on the southern extremity of the lake. These barges are moved on the lakes by tugs, on the rivers by the current, on the canals by towing horses. From Milan the flotilla proceeded by canal to Pavia, and from Pavia down stream to Piacenza, at every station commanding the highest admiration. The experiment—the first of its kind ever made—is a worthy complement to the mountain ambulances of the Italian Red Cross Association.

#### HYGIENIC TREATMENT OF BRIGHT'S DISEASE.

CHIRON in *L'Union Médical*, June 23, gives a review of the different dietetic treatments of Bright's disease, and says, as a general rule, dark meats, such as wild fowls, and extracts of meat, such as Liebig's, should be avoided.<sup>1</sup> The chief danger in such foods is the toxic properties of the ptomaines they contain. In the periods when the disease is not active, white meats can be used, all condiments to be avoided. Some patients bear fish badly, but shell-fish can be used in moderation. Some patients bear milk and vegetable diet badly, and, in such, meats can be cautiously used, the urine being frequently examined to see that the albumen does not increase. Eggs are a disputed article; sometimes they agree well and sometimes badly. When, however, the digestive tract is in good condition they usually are well borne. Milk diet is, as a rule, the one best borne; it acts as a diuretic, diminishes the albumen, and increases the urea. Three and a half to four litres a day may be used. Certain patients cannot use an absolute milk diet, however, and in them a mixed diet is useful. A grape diet, skimmed milk or koumyss may be used with advantage. Most authors allow beer and a slight amount of light wines. In acute Bright's disease physical effort often increases the albuminuria. In this condition, and in the acute exacerbations of chronic nephritis, a patient should be in bed. In the chronic condition slight exercises are admissible, but where there is much polyuria or hypertrophy of the heart it is not to be permitted. Patient should avoid being chilled, and in winter should remain in a temperature as near as possible 75° to 80° and should wear flannel underclothing. The functions of the skin should be carefully looked after; baths, tepid and hot, followed by frictions and massage, are recommended by most authors, though Lecuclé and Talamon recommend the cold baths.

<sup>1</sup> University Medical Magazine, October.

#### MEMORIAL OF THE LATE DR. GEORGE H. LYMAN, FROM THE VISITING STAFF OF THE BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL.

At the regular meeting of the visiting staff of the Boston City Hospital, November 5, 1891, the following memorial was offered and adopted; and it was voted to send a copy to the family of Dr. Lyman, and also to the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, for publication.

"Dr. Lyman became a member of the City Hospital Staff twenty years ago. To professional attainments of a high order he united a cheery brightness of disposition which made him a most welcome visitor to the sick-room, and nowhere was this more perceptible than in the hospital wards. No one who accompanied him on his rounds could fail to observe the gloom-dispelling power of his presence, and the smiling hopefulness of the patients who came under his influence. Kind-hearted by nature, the helpless suffering poor appealed to the strongest feelings of head and heart. He carried sunshine into the sick-room, and left it behind him.

It was not alone as the successful hospital physician, that Dr. Lyman deserves to be remembered. In the trying days of the Civil War he did brave and efficient work for his country, sacrificing very flattering professional prospects to enter the medical service of the United States Army. As Medical Inspector, he served throughout the entire period, and made a notable record in a field which allowed full scope to his active mind and tireless energy.

Dr. Lyman had been honored with the highest positions in the gift of the Massachusetts Medical Society. As President and Councillor he manifested the same lively interest in its affairs which he carried into every other duty of life, and with which we, his comrades, were so familiar.

A thoughtful writer, the treatment of his subject was always clear and interesting. His work on Ovariectomy should be especially noted, for the care and completeness of its preparation, and for the fulness of its statistics. His Boylston Prize Essay on "Non-Malignant Diseases of the Uterus" was also of a superior order. Other papers from his pen, such as his record of Army Experiences delivered before the Massachusetts Military Historical Society, excited much interest, and will be recalled with pleasure for their bright and entertaining style. His more serious historical papers have a high value for graphic style as well as for the information they contain.

A man of positive views and decided opinions, there was no mistaking his position when once his mind was made up. His side of the subject was advocated always with the energy and fearlessness of perfect conviction.

His life of usefulness was prolonged beyond the average. In another year he would have completed fifty years of professional life. His memory will remain dear to us as that of a faithful associate and true-hearted friend, whose influence will long stay with those who loved him.

JOHN G. BLAKE, M.D., *Committee*.

EDWARD J. FORSTER, M.D.,

*Secretary of the Visiting Staff.*

#### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

TREATMENT OF DIPHTHERIA BY CYANIDE OF MERCURY.<sup>1</sup>—M. de Ruelle has obtained good results from the use of cyanide internally, recommended by Werner and Laëller, and as follows:—

R	Cyanide of mercury	gr. i.
	Alcohol	3 ij.
	Water	3 viij.
	A teaspoonful every hour.	

TONQUINOL, the new artificial musk, occurs as a snow-white crystalline powder with which needle-

<sup>1</sup> Medical Press, September 30th.



shaped crystals are interspersed.<sup>2</sup> The odor appears to be due to the presence of a nitro-terpene and nitro-sulpho-xytol. It is soluble in alcohol, water, fats, oils, ether, and chloroform. The alcoholic solution (1 in 50), on considerable dilution with water, is very agreeable in odor, and the perfume is not precipitated. At present tonquinol is sold by the manufacturers at the rate of one and one half pence per grain.

**DERMATITIS CAUSED BY RESORCIN.**—Dr. A. Ravogli<sup>3</sup> reports a series of cases in which the local application of resorcin was followed by dermatitis. The resorcin had been given as a salve, half a drachm to one ounce of vaseline, or as a wash of one and one half per cent.

**IODIDE OF POTASSIUM IN DIPHTHERIA.**—Zenkenko,<sup>4</sup> speaks highly of the treatment of diphtheria by iodide of potassium. In adults the drug should be given from five to eight grains every two to four hours, up to one-half to one drachm a day. In children, from one to fourteen years of age, single doses should range from a half to three grains. The administration should be continued until the appearance of iodism and an incipient separation of false membranes, which usually occurs on the second, third, or fourth day. As adjuvant means, he employed hourly gargling with a two or three per cent. boracic or salicylic acid lotion with glycerine and tincture of geranium or camphorated spirit; further inunctions of gray mercurial ointment (from one scruple to one drachm twice a day) were used for enlarged cervical and submaxillary glands, while stimulants, quinine, etc., were freely given.

## Correspondence.

A. D. 2000.

LIKE Bellamy's hero, I overdosed

With some seductive drug,  
And snoozed for more than a century  
Buried in cellar dug;  
Till an *ex post facto* Doctor man  
Into my quarters dug,  
And injected some hypnotic germs  
From a medical bungus.

He brushed off the dust of an hundred years,  
And gave me a cordial strong;  
"From all your surroundings it appears  
That you must have laid here long:  
You're clad in XIXth Century gear  
If my judgment is not wrong;  
'Tis well I found you; for my compeers  
Would have roasted you ere long.

"You see, we're working an arsenic mine.  
In the graveyards of Boston town;  
The corpses are solid with metal fine,  
And we reduce it down.

So solid it is that they often shine  
With crystals red, green and brown—  
Arsenic from sternum through to spine,  
From ossa calces to crown.

"Our histories tell, that, in days of yore,  
The populace all fell sick  
With illnesses which the doctors swore,  
Were due to arsenic.

Their glands, in a fashion unknown before,

Absorbed the poison quick;

From papered wall and carpeted floor,

They got it 'fast and thick.'

"From fabrics yellow, red, green or blue;

From clothing and furniture plush;

From whatever possessed a brilliant hue,

Not excepting a maiden's blush;

From the soot and smoke of the chimney flue;

From plain old Puritan mush;

From legumes, roots, tubers and canned goods, too;

From the fruit of vine and bush.

"For all of the neighboring country through

The farmers could be seen

Besprinkling whatever open they grew

With deadly Paris green;

It would kill the potato-bug, they knew,

Far better than kerosene,—

Gipsy-moths and flies and rose-bugs, too:

It killed them all off clean.

"The dust which was stirred by wind and sun

Bore to town a fresh supply,

And marketmen brought it in by the ton

For their customers to buy.

No wonder the mischief by arsenic done

Caused a great mortality!"

Here he paused and winked: "You know, my son,

There's arsenic in every *dye*."

C. F. C.

OCTOBER 26, 1891.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, OCTOBER 24, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated popu- lation for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Consump- tion.	Diarrhœal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York	1,515,391	688	276	14.98	14.56	5.64	1.26	4.76
Chicago	1,099,850	397	162	22.22	9.75	2.75	8.00	7.50
Philadelphia	1,046,264	407	123	20.16	9.26	4.80	.96	11.52
Brooklyn	806,245	359	160	15.66	9.26	4.80	1.89	6.21
St. Louis	421,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	418,439	187	40	13.50	15.46	3.78	4.86	3.78
Baltimore	424,439	156	72	19.38	10.83	6.27	3.99	6.27
Cincinnati	236,908	110	36	13.65	9.10	4.55	4.55	2.73
Cleveland	262,000	87	31	16.28	11.20	4.76	3.57	5.35
New Orleans	242,039	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburg	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee	240,000	77	42	31.20	9.10	9.10	5.20	13.00
Washington	229,262	113	41	18.26	10.08	4.45	6.23	8.01
Nashville	167,458	22	10	22.75	18.20	4.55	9.10	—
Charleston	65,165	28	8	7.14	17.85	7.14	—	—
Portland	36,425	16	3	—	18.75	—	—	—
Worcester	84,635	28	5	7.14	32.13	—	—	—
Lowell	77,626	30	10	19.00	16.66	—	—	—
Fall River	74,398	32	17	15.66	9.29	3.23	3.13	3.13
Cambridge	70,628	26	11	19.25	15.10	11.51	3.85	3.85
Lynn	55,727	28	10	17.85	3.57	19.71	3.57	3.57
Lawrence	47,454	16	2	25.00	12.50	—	6.25	18.75
Springfield	41,170	9	4	55.55	11.11	22.22	—	22.22
New Bedford	40,733	43	6	38.45	15.08	23.67	—	7.69
Salem	36,801	13	4	15.38	—	15.38	—	—
Chelsea	27,969	14	5	—	28.57	—	—	—
Haverhill	27,412	8	—	—	37.50	—	—	—
Brookton	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Fauntun	25,415	4	1	—	—	—	—	—
Gloucester	24,651	9	0	—	11.11	—	—	—
Newton	24,579	3	2	66.66	—	—	33.33	—
Malden	23,031	3	1	—	—	—	—	—
Fitchburg	22,037	8	2	12.50	12.50	—	12.50	—
Waltham	18,707	5	2	—	40.00	—	—	—
Fitchburg	17,281	3	1	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy	16,723	10	1	—	10.00	—	—	—
Newburyport	13,917	2	1	—	—	—	—	—
Medford	11,079	0	0	—	—	—	—	—
Hyde Park	10,193	1	—	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody	10,175	1	2	—	25.00	—	—	—

Deaths reported 2,035; under five years of age 1,104; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhœal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and typhoid) 417,

<sup>2</sup> Medical and Surgical Reporter.

<sup>3</sup> Vrach, No. 42, 1890.

<sup>4</sup> Cincinnati Lancet Clinic, September 5th.

consumption 373, acute lung diseases 289, diphtheria and croup 139, diarrheal diseases 145, typhoid fever 101, scarlet fever 38, malarial fever 15, cerebro-spinal meningitis 11, whooping-cough 7, measles 6, erysipelas 5.

From scarlet fever New York and Chicago 10 each, Philadelphia 5, Brooklyn and Baltimore 3 each, Boston and Milwaukee 2 each, Springfield, New Bedford and Newton 1 each. From malarial fever New York and Brooklyn 5 each, Philadelphia 3, Baltimore 2. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York 4, Chicago 3, Brooklyn and Cincinnati 2 each. From whooping-cough New York 3, Chicago, Philadelphia, Milwaukee and Nashville 1 each. From measles New York 4, Chicago and Philadelphia 1 each. From erysipelas New York and Philadelphia 2 each, Chicago 1.

#### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending October 25, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		We'thr. *		Rainfall in inches.	
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.		
M., 19	30.67	52	48	55	83	73	78	N.	N. E.	12	4	O.	O.
T., 20	28.56	53	57	50	91	87	92	E.	S. W.	25	12	R.	C.
W., 21	29.79	51	56	46	73	64	72	S. W.	W.	16	12	O.	C.
T., 22	29.86	50	55	45	73	61	67	W.	N.	12	16	C.	O.
F., 23	29.61	40	47	33	95	69	82	N.	N. W.	19	18	S.	C.
S., 24	29.83	41	47	35	60	57	59	N. W.	W.	17	12	O.	C.
S., 25	29.96	41	51	31	63	38	50	W.	W.	16	5	C.	C.

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., hazy; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat-  
ening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING NOV- EMBER 7, 1891.

MANLY H. SIMONS, surgeon, ordered to U. S. S. "Mohican."  
FRANK DELBOIS, medical inspector, ordered to U. S. S. "Philadelphia."

T. WOOLVERTON, medical inspector, detached from U. S. S. "Philadelphia," and ordered before Retiring Board.

N. J. BLACKWOOD, assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Newark," and ordered to Navy Yard, League Island, Pa.

C. DEW. BROWNELL, assistant surgeon, detached from Navy Yard, League Island, and ordered to U. S. S. "Newark."

PHILIP LEACH, passed assistant surgeon, detached from the Naval Academy, and ordered to U. S. S. "Monocacy."

JOHN E. PAGE, assistant surgeon, detached from the U. S. R. S. "Independence," and to the U. S. S. "Iroquois."

JAMES G. FIELD, assistant surgeon, detached from Bureau of Medicine and Surgery, and placed on waiting orders.

#### THE AMERICAN PHARMACEUTICAL ASSOCIATION.

Membership is obtained only by election at the annual meeting. "Every pharmacist and druggist of good, moral and professional standing, whether in business on his own account, retired from business, or employed by another, and those teachers of pharmacy, chemistry and botany who may be especially interested in pharmacy and materia medica" are eligible for membership. For blank application and further information, address Dr. H. M. Whippley, 2729 Washington Avenue, St. Louis, Mo., Chairman of the Committee on Membership.

#### MIDWIFERY DEPARTMENT OF THE NEW YORK POST- GRADUATE MEDICAL SCHOOL.

Mrs. C. F. Huntington has given the Directors of the Post-Graduate Medical School, a sum sufficient to defray the expenses of the Midwifery Department for one year. Professor von Kandelohr will have charge of this Department, at No. 543 1st 13th Street, where instruction in obstetrics will be given to graduates in medicine only.

#### EXAMINATION FOR INTERNES, CARNEY HOSPITAL.

The regular examinations for the position of house-officer at the Carney Hospital for next year will be held at 188 Marlborough St., on Tuesday, December 1st, at 3.30 P. M. Application must be made before November 28th to the secretary, Dr. J. J. Minot.

#### SOCIETY NOTICES.

MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY, SUFFOLK DISTRICT.—The Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene will meet at 19 Boylston Place, on Wednesday, November 18th, at 7.45 o'clock.

Reports of Committees: On "The Condition of the Streets of Boston," and on "The Need of an Emergency Hospital in the Business District."

Papers: Dr. H. F. Vickery, "Unsuspected Heart Disease" (Drs. E. N. Whittier and F. C. Shattuck will open the discussion); Dr. Malcolm Storer, "A Successful Case of Double Ovariotomy."

ALBERT N. BLODGETT, M.D., Sec'y., 390 Boylston St.  
E. G. CUTLER, M.D., Chairman.

MEDICAL SOCIETY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK.—The next meeting of this Society will be held at Albany, February 2, 3 and 4, 1892. Drs. Seneca D. Powell, No. 12 West 40th Street, New York, James D. Spencer, of Watertown, and Franklin Townsend, No. 2 Park Place, Albany, have been appointed the Business Committee. Any communications regarding papers or any matter pertaining to the business of the Society which should properly come before the Business Committee should be addressed to Dr. Seneca D. Powell, 12 West 40th Street, New York City. F. C. CURTIS, Secretary.

A. WALTER SUITER, President.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Twenty-second Annual Report of the State Board of Health of Massachusetts. 1891.

The Post-Partum Douche (Showing New Instrument). By Edwin Lynchon, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

The Treatment of Erysipelas, a Personal Experience in Fifty Cases. By Charles W. Allen, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

Clinical Comments on Cutaneous Cases. Pemphigus Circinatus. By Charles W. Allen, M.D., New York. Reprints. 1891.

The Statistics and Lessons of Fifteen Hundred Cases of Rectification. By George M. Gould, M.D., Philadelphia. Reprint. 1891.

Annual Announcement of the Louisville College of Dentistry, Dental Department of the Central University of Kentucky. Session of 1892.

Fractures at the Elbow-Joint. Resection as a Substitute for Primary Amputation. By Thomas H. Mauley, M.D., New York. Reprints. 1891.

Addresses, Papers and Discussions in the Section of State Medicine at the Forty-second Annual Meeting of the American Medical Association. 1891.

The Newspaper Manual for 1891, Fifth Year. A Catalogue of the Newspapers of the United States and Canada. Pittsburgh, Pa., and New York: Remington Brothers.

Artificial Anaesthesia and Anesthetics. By De Forest Willard, M.D., and Dr. Lewis H. Adler, Jr., Physicians Leisure Library. Detroit: George S. Davis. 1891.

Memoir of Joseph Leidy, M.D., LL.D. From the Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia. By Henry C. Chapman, M.D., etc. June 30th, 1891.

Which is Scientific Medicine? A Comparison of Allopathy and Homoeopathy Based on the Study of Arsenic. By M. W. Van Denburg, A.M., M.D., Fort Edward, N. Y. Reprint. 1891.

The Prevention of Morphism. A Therapeutic Revolution: Codeine and Narceine, *versus* Morphine. By J. B. Mattison, M.D., Medical Director, Brooklyn Home for Habitués. Reprint. 1891.

Surgery, Its Theory and Practice. By William Johnson Washburn, F.R.C.S., Assistant Surgeon, St. Bartholomew's Hospital. Third edition. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

Higher Education in Indiana. By James Albert Woodburn, Ph.D., Professor of American History in the Indiana University. Bureau of Education, Circular of Information, No. 1. 1891.

The Comparative Anatomy of the Domesticated Animals. By A. Chauveau, M.D., LL.D., Inspector General of Veterinary Schools in France, with the Cooperation of S. Arloing, Professor at the Lyons Faculty of Medicine. Second English edition. Translated by George Fleming, C.B., LL.D., F.R.C.V.S. New York: D. Appleton & Co. 1891.

## Original Articles.

THREE CASES OF COMPOUND FRACTURE OF THE PATELLA, IN WHICH THE BONES WERE WIRED WITH GOOD RESULTS.<sup>1</sup>

BY A. T. CABOT, A.M., M.D., BOSTON.

THESE cases are reported as a contribution to the statistics of this operation.

It is the writer's feeling that in simple fractures of the patella the added risks of an opening into the joint are so great that the best treatment is by apparatus, with bandaging so applied as to bring the fragments as close together as possible. In such cases an operation may be required after the leg has recovered if the fragments are so far apart that the limb is practically useless. Ordinarily, however, the ligamentous union gives a strong and useful leg even when the fragments are separated by a considerable interval.

In compound fractures of the patella where we already have an opening into the joint the question is quite a different one, and the operation of wiring seems to be demanded in every case, for not only is the chance of a useful joint increased by wiring the bone, but we have also the opportunity of clearing the joint of blood and fragments of bone, and with dependent drainage provided for, the chance of a healing by first intention without suppuration is greatly increased.

In all of the cases reported silver wire was used, and this wire was cut off short and buried by being pressed down firmly against the surface of the bone. In none of the cases did the wire give any trouble.

CASE I. John B., a large, vigorous man of twenty-nine, entered the Massachusetts General Hospital, July 15, 1887, with a compound comminuted fracture of the right patella.

Under ether, the opening was enlarged by a transverse incision over the joint. The middle portion of the bone was shattered into small pieces which lay about loose in the joint, and were thoroughly removed.

The fragments remaining attached to the quadriceps tendon and the ligamentum patellæ were evened off with a saw, so that smooth surfaces could be approximated, and then attached to each other by two wires.

Dependent drainage was provided by tubes low down on the sides of the joint, and the leg was placed on a posterior wire splint.

Healing took place by first intention, and he left the hospital on September 13th, with a stiff bandage on the leg.

In November he was going about with no bandage and with good motion in the knee, and in December his knee was so well and strong that he could go upstairs two steps at a time. In the latter part of December he made a misstep coming down, and refractured the patella, the separation occurring, as nearly as could be made out, along the line of union of the old fracture.

He re-entered the hospital on December 26th, in Dr. Porter's service, and the case was treated as a simple fracture by apparatus.

He left the hospital on January 28th, with a stiff bandage. When this was taken off two months later, the patella was found firmly united by what appeared to be bony union. One of the wires could be felt, but had caused no trouble, and the vertical diameter of the

patella was one-half an inch greater than on the well side.

The leg gradually became strong, and the motion in the joint was restored until in May, 1891, the patient could bend the knee considerably past a right angle, and ordinary walking was not interfered with. The patella was perfectly movable.

CASE II. J. B., a heavy man of fifty-one, fell from a roof on October 22, 1888, sustaining a simple comminuted fracture of the left patella, while in the right leg he suffered a compound comminuted fracture of the patella, and a compound fracture of the thigh about four inches above the knee-joint.

The opening into the right knee-joint was enlarged by a transverse incision.

The bone was so thoroughly comminuted that after the loose pieces had been removed, there were left two small fragments attached above to the quadriceps tendon, and one still smaller wedge-shaped piece on the ligament below.

A wire was passed from side to side through the two fragments above, and the lower fragments being too small to give holding-ground, the wire was passed through the ligament just below it.

When this wire was tightened, it drew the little wedge of bone below up between the two upper fragments and held it firmly.

Dependent drainage was provided by tubes on the sides of the joint and the leg was treated on a posterior wire splint as in the former case, with the addition of extension to the thigh by a modified Buck's apparatus.

The wounds in the legs healed by first intention, in spite of the fact that a severe facial erysipelas developed about a fortnight after the injury.

At the end of two months the patella was firmly united, and the knee had a good degree of mobility. Unfortunately, the thigh did not unite, and in consequence of this fact the whole leg was encased in plaster.

In the summer of 1890, hearing that this patient's leg was useless on account of the ununited fracture of the thigh, I sent for him, and he re-entered the hospital; under ether I cut down upon the ends of the bone, and dovetailed them so that they fitted together and were held in position by the tension of the muscles.

This operation was followed tardily by union of the femur, but the long confinement of the leg in apparatus and stiff bandages had led to a stiff knee.

Now on May 5, 1891, the right patella which was wired is fixed to the front of the femur. There is very slight motion between the femur and tibia.

On the left leg the patella is so closely united that no interval can be felt between the fragments, and there would seem to be bony union were it not that by grasping the upper and lower portions of the bone firmly a little lateral motion can be detected. This knee has good motion and is strong.

The good motion that was found in the right knee at the end of two months when the patella was firmly united, shows beyond a doubt that this knee would have been at least as good as the other if passive motion could have been begun at that time.

Unfortunately, the long subsequent confinement of the leg (two years) finally caused a fixation of the patella, and stiffness of the joint.

CASE III. James M., a strong man of twenty-seven, entered the Massachusetts General Hospital

<sup>1</sup> Reported at the meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, May 6, 1891.

August 3, 1890. He had just fallen from a freight car, striking the ground upon his knees, and had sustained a compound comminuted fracture of the left patella.

He was at once etherized. The opening over the patella was enlarged by a long incision transverse to the joint. The blood and loose fragments were removed from the joint, and there then remained one large fragment attached to the quadriceps above, and two small fragments attached to the ligamentum patellæ below. Two wires were introduced, each of them attached one of the lower fragments to the large upper fragment. Drainage-tubes were introduced low down on the sides of the joint, and the wound was stitched together. Recovery was uninterrupted. The stitches were all taken out on the eighth day, and the wound was perfectly healed by first intention.

At the end of three weeks the patient left the hospital on crutches, with the left leg encased in plaster. This plaster bandage was removed about two months later, at which time the bone was found to be firmly united, and the patient was allowed to begin passive motions for the restoration of the functions of the joint.

May 6, 1891, the following condition existed. The wired patella seemed to be firmly united by bony union, and equalled the patella on the well knee in size. It was freely movable. The leg was strong, and the knee would bend almost to a right angle. Steady improvement was still going on in the usefulness of the joint.

In all of these cases the result as far as apposition of the fragments and restoration of the bone was concerned, was better than can ordinarily be obtained in simple fractures of the patella which are treated without operation. As far as can be judged at this time the fragments have united in all three of these cases by bony union, and what is more, the patella which has resulted in each case is three or four times as large as the fragments of which it was composed. In each instance the middle part of the patella was broken into a number of loose fragments that had to be removed from the joint cavity, leaving comparatively small fragments to be attached together, yet the patella in each case has been restored to its full size.

In the first and third cases the fragments of bone were sufficiently large to allow of putting the wire through from the anterior surface of the upper fragment to the surface of the fracture, then entering by the fractured surface of the lower fragment to bring it out on the anterior surface of that. Thus the wire did not enter or encroach on the joint cavity. The important point being to have the wire come out on corresponding points on the broken surfaces; it is well to drill the holes from these surfaces to the anterior surface of the bone, and in this way a very exact adjustment can be made.

In Case II, the small size of the pieces of bone made some other method of wiring necessary, and the circular wire running through the different fragments and gathering them together as by a purse-string, answered admirably. By this method, too, the wire can be tried, as was done in this case, through the ligament below a fragment that is too small to hold it.

The method of wiring by carrying a circular wire around the fragments was first practised in 1865 by Dr. Samuel Cabot in one of the earliest cases on record in which a wire was used for uniting the frag-

ments of a patella. There was much suppuration in this case, done before the days of aseptic surgery, and the patient died five months after the operation. No autopsy could be obtained, but there was every evidence of a bony union between the fragments.

The second accident that happened to Case I shows that care in the avoidance of unusual strain is important even for some time after the joint appears to have recovered full strength and usefulness.

Passive motion may be begun much earlier with a wired patella than with one that is treated as a simple fracture. In the latter case the ligamentous union must have time to become firm or it will be stretched when a strain is brought upon it; when the patella is wired, however, we may expect bony union at the end of seven or eight weeks, and after this passive motion may be begun. It will be safer for some time, even after this, to wear a splint or stiff bandage when going about in order to avoid the chance of a sudden strain.

## TWO CASES OF AMPUTATION AT THE HIP-JOINT.<sup>1</sup>

BY J. COLLINS WARREN, M.D.

THESE cases are reported for the purpose of illustrating the success which may attend an operation of this severity in advanced tubercular disease of the bone with many of the complications which attend it. In one case primary, in the other secondary amputation was performed.

CASE I. D. L., eighteen years old, had had disease of the right hip for ten years. He had been able to get about on crutches until two months before entrance into hospital, when the knee-joint, which had troubled him for some time, suppurated, and he had since been confined to his bed. The abscess discharged through a sinus in the popliteal space; and at the time of entrance to the hospital (November 4, 1890), the joint was completely disorganized, and moved freely in all directions, causing great pain on the slightest motion. The inner condyle was protruding through the popliteal space.

When I first saw the patient he was on a stretcher in the accident-room, having just arrived and appeared to be suffering greatly and in a state of great delirium. Emaciation was extreme. I found no difficulty in making the forefinger and thumb of my hand meet around the thigh of the healthy limb. A more careful examination later disclosed numerous sinuses discharging from the neighborhood of the hip-joint. The lungs were in a healthy condition. There was increased dulness in the regions of the liver and the spleen. An examination of the urine showed the presence of one-quarter per cent. of albumen and hyaline and fatty casts. The pulse was fairly strong, and the patient showed great pluck and determination to go through any operation that would relieve him of his sufferings. On consultation it was decided that amputation should be performed below the trochanters, and, if the shock was not too great, that the head of the bone should be removed also.

The operation was performed November 8th. A strong rubber tubing was passed around the thigh at the groin and held above the trochanter by means of a retractor. Amputation was done by the circular

<sup>1</sup> Reported at the Meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, May 6, 1891.

method as high up as possible, and the vessels having been secured, a vertical incision was made over the trochanter, and the head of the bone with a portion of the shaft was dissected from its socket. A small portion of the periosteum of the shaft was saved. The joint proved to be healthy, but a sequestrum occupied the region of the trochanters. The shock from the operation was comparatively slight; and before the patient left the amphitheatre he exclaimed, in answer to a question, that he felt "good." The wound healed partly by first intention and partly by granulation.

On December 10th the record states that the patient was about on crutches, and that the urine had cleared up and the liver dulness had greatly decreased.

On December 31st the patient was discharged with a small sinus about one-inch deep on the outer surface of the stump. He had gained greatly in weight and was in excellent condition.

CASE II. E. T. F., a tall and emaciated young man about nineteen years old, entered the hospital October 23, 1890, with hip-disease of the right limb, of fourteen years' duration. The femur was dislocated backwards and strongly adducted. The right leg was very much shorter, greatly atrophied and nearly useless, although formerly he had been able to touch the tips of the toes to the ground. There was an abundant discharge of pus from several sinuses on the thigh and hip, and a marked evening rise of temperature. His general condition was otherwise good, and the urine was normal. On November 15th an examination under ether showed that the head and greater portion of the trochanter had disappeared. The end of the bone was exposed and about three inches of the shaft was excised. A temporary improvement followed the operation, but the discharge of pus soon became as abundant as ever, and the "pus temperature" re-established itself. The limb was accordingly removed on December 20th, and an attempt made to lay open the sinuses about the acetabulum; but the shock of the operation rendered any prolonged dissection inadvisable. The patient rallied well from the operation, but the flow of pus continued.

On February 5th an examination was made under ether, and a large pus cavity in the buttock was laid open, and an attempt was made to drain the acetabulum.

Shortly after this I was able to pass a probe through the acetabulum into the pelvis, and it was then found that pressure on the right iliac fossa was followed by an abundant discharge of pus. By straining, the patient could force a jet of pus through this sinus.

On February 23d the whole stump was laid open by a long incision; and the acetabulum being freely exposed, a sinus was seen communicating with the interior of the pelvis. This was enlarged with the chisel so that two fingers would be passed easily through the opening, and the probe was felt presenting in the right iliac fossa. The cavity was thoroughly washed out with a weak solution of corrosive sublimate, and two large-sized drainage-tubes were inserted, a third being placed beside them to drain the external wound. From this time on the patient gained strength rapidly, and the discharge of pus diminished.

On March 19th he used crutches for the first time, and left the hospital March 25th.

May 6th. At an interview with the boy's father to-day, I learn that after leaving the hospital there

was a rise of temperature with increased discharge from the wound, but that the temperature is now nearly normal, and only about a tablespoonful of pus comes from the four tubes that are at present in the wound. He is able to walk on crutches and to make his way about the house. He has gained greatly in strength and flesh, and the prospects of complete recovery are now good.

Case I. I am able to show you this evening. You observe that the patient is in perfect health, and no sinus of any kind is to be found in the stump. My thumb and fore-finger extend only half way around his thigh. The disappearance of all symptoms of amyloid degeneration of the liver, kidneys and spleen, which seemed to be well marked before the operation, is, perhaps, the most interesting feature of this case.

## PROGNOSIS IN POTT'S DISEASE OF THE SPINE.<sup>1</sup>

BY SAMUEL KETCH, M.D., NEW YORK,  
*Chairman Orthopedic Section of the New York Academy of Medicine;  
Clinical Professor of Orthopedic Surgery, Woman's Medical College, New York, etc.*

In making a prognosis regarding the result in a case of Pott's disease, the surgeon has many different factors to take into consideration. We will succinctly treat of these from the following standpoints: (1) location, (2) age of the patient, (3) etiology, (4) complications, (5) thoroughness of treatment.

Clinically the vertebra, the seat of an osteitis, regarded from the standpoint of prognosis, may be considered as follows: the superior region, from the first cervical to the third dorsal vertebra, inclusive; the middle, from the fourth dorsal to the tenth; and the inferior region, from the eleventh dorsal to the fifth lumbar vertebra, inclusive.

As a matter of clinical experience it is commonly asserted that of these regions, more cures are affected in the superior and inferior regions and in a shorter space of time, than in the middle portion of the spine.

In order to have some definite statistics concerning regional prognosis, I have taken 75 cured cases, through the kindness of Dr. Newton M. Shaffer, from the case-books of the New York Orthopedic Dispensary and Hospital, and divided them equally amongst the different regions. These cases, I would state, were not selected ones, but taken as they presented in the regular order of admission. I have analyzed them from the following standpoints: (1) sex; (2) age at which they presented for treatment; (3) etiology; (4) duration from time of beginning of treatment, until the patient was discharged cured; (5) complications arising in the different regions during treatment.

We shall first consider the superior region.

Of the 25 cases, 10 occurred in males, 15 in females; a proportion on which no argument can be based to show that either sex is peculiarly liable to disease in this region.

As to the age at which the patients presented with disease in this area, I found that the youngest was one and a half years, the oldest seventeen years of age; five were from one to five years of age; thirteen were from five to ten years, and seven over ten years old.

Regarding as we do that spondylitis is essentially a

<sup>1</sup> Read before the American Orthopedic Association at Washington, September 24, 1891.

disease of childhood, although not absolutely so, this would show that during this period, that is, from one to ten years, 18 cases presented, or about 72 per cent. of the total number. From clinical observation I should be of the opinion that disease in the superior region occurs at an earlier age than in the middle or inferior areas. It is worthy of note also, that with these cases we are not always in the position to discover how long the disease existed before presenting for treatment, questions as to this point eliciting the most vague and oftentimes unreasonable replies. Thus, I have seen large kyphoses, which the parents stated had only existed for a short time. Again, in attempting to arrive at some conclusions regarding the etiology of spondylitis in the superior area, the answer given to the question as to causation, "as stated by patients or parents," was almost invariably, "I do not know." This was also true of the other areas, where no leading questions were asked concerning falls or injuries; the peculiarity in the latter respect being that most all the patients could furnish a history of a fall at one period or another.

In attempting to give the relation of etiology to prognosis, I shall consider the total number of cases; and of the 75 cases included in this paper, no definite cause was assigned in 68. Seven cases, three in the superior region, two in the middle, and two in the inferior region, give unmistakable histories of traumatism. In all of these seven cases, the time occupied in the treatment was much less than in the others, bearing out the fact, that simple traumatic cases are, as a rule, more favorable from the standpoint of prognosis. I found that in 45 of the 68 cases, or about 60 per cent., some evidence of hereditary tubercular predisposition could be found, either on the side of the father or mother, phthisis being the most frequent disease. This bears out researches of Jaffé, Gibney and Taylor, regarding the tubercular origin of the majority of cases of Pott's disease. The influence of etiology on prognosis, is therefore most important in estimating the outcome in any given case.

The duration of time from the beginning of treatment until the patient was discharged cured, showed that in the superior or cervical area  $26\frac{2}{3}$  months as the average time occupied in gaining this result. The shortest time taken in any given case was three months, the longest eight years. This also included the time of observation after the apparatus was removed, and while the patient was still regarded as liable to relapse. It must also be remembered that these cases were treated in a public institution, that they did not receive the best home care, and that in many the treatment could not be carried out as regularly and as faithfully as in private practice; all factors which would materially influence the prognosis. Of the complications most liable to happen in the course of Pott's disease, namely, abscesses and paraplegia, of the total number analyzed, this region gave but one case with abscess and one with paraplegia.

In the middle region fifteen cases occurred in males and ten in females. The time at which the patients presented for treatment, showed the youngest recorded age as twelve months, the oldest thirty two years. Ten were from one to five years of age; nine from five to ten; and six from ten to thirty-two years. The average time occupied in obtaining a cure in this area, shows an average of  $61\frac{1}{2}$  months. The shortest time in any case being one year, the longest eighteen

years. Eight cases in this region were complicated with abscesses and but two with paraplegia.

The occurrence of but three cases of paraplegia in the superior and middle regions, is, I hardly think, a fair estimate of the liability of the superior and middle areas of the spine to the occurrence of this complication, as clinically the proportion is much larger than appears from these cases, and these regions may be truly called the "paraplegic regions of the spine." Two of the cases in the middle area were also complicated by a coexisting hip-joint disease.

In the inferior region twelve cases occurred in males, and thirteen in females. The youngest case recorded as presenting for treatment was one year old, the oldest twenty-six years. Thirteen were from one to five years of age; nine from five to ten; and three above ten years. The average time occupied in obtaining a cure in this region was  $47\frac{1}{2}$  months. The shortest time in any individual case was six months, the longest nine years and four months. Ten cases had abscesses and but one paraplegia in this region. Other complications recorded were two cases of morbus coxarius, one of these cases being a double hip-joint disease.

It would hardly be commensurate with a paper on the prognosis of such a chronic, painful and deforming disease as the one under discussion, to dismiss the subject without a brief allusion to the questions of deformity and mortality.

It is an unfortunate fact that the majority of cases brought to the orthopedic surgeon have already advanced to the stage of deformity; and one of the first questions asked, is, as to the disappearance of the lump. Regarding its absolute disappearance, I am convinced that very few cases have this fortunate conclusion. We are certainly in the position to prognosticate a smaller amount of deformity in the cervical and lumbar regions, but our art is hardly yet advanced to that point where we can promise a complete recession.

That this does occur at times there can be no doubt, and in rare instances we all witness it, but as stated before this Association, in a paper read at the last annual meeting, "Some of the marvellous cases of supposed organic kyphoses the result of caries, were, in reality, puzzling cases of posterior rachitic curvature." I am convinced, however, that the prognosis of deformity will be much better in proportion to the time at which we are enabled to begin treatment, and that in this, as in other deforming diseases, much is still to be done in the way of prophylaxis, by rendering the diagnosis so clear that patients with incipient disease will be placed under treatment at the earliest opportunity.

In regard to mortality it is my belief, that, with improved methods of treatment and better facilities for carrying these out, both in public and private practice, the percentage of deaths from Pott's disease *per se* has been materially decreased. Indeed, it is rather with the complications or sequelae of the disease that mortality occurs.

The influence of thorough mechanical treatment on the prevention of abscess and paraplegia, will be brought before the Association by another member. I am convinced, however, that the carrying out of mechanical treatment in every detail exercises a very decided influence in preventing these serious complications of Pott's disease, not only reducing the mortal-

ity but rendering the eventual prognosis more favorable.

As to the statistics regarding mortality, we are already in possession of sufficient bearing on this point: Jaffé, 22 deaths in 82 cases; Mohr, seven deaths in 72 cases; and Billroth and Menzel, 23 deaths in 61 cases.

A point of some importance in prognosis is the known fact of the tendency of some cases to spontaneous recovery. If this were to apply to any particular class of cases, it would pertain to those of traumatic origin, in cases without hereditary tubercular taint. We are, however, in possession of no other means of differentiating these at the beginning from cases which pursue the ordinary chronic course.

Another fact largely influencing ultimate prognosis, is the opportunity to be able to carry out treatment over a long period. The statistics here compiled show that in no portion of the spine can we produce uniformly rapid cures, and I should urgently protest against the strong tendency towards the early removal of apparatus, as the relapsed cases only frequently show the folly of this step.

A résumé of the more important points evolved by this analysis would show that in 75 cases 37 were males, 38 females; that 28 cases presented from one to five years of age, 3 cases from five to ten years, 16 above ten years old; that the average time of treatment in obtaining a cure was  $26\frac{1}{2}$  months in the superior region,  $64\frac{1}{2}$  months in the middle region,  $47\frac{1}{2}$  in the inferior region; that, as a complication, abscess was most frequent in the middle and inferior areas, nearly fifty per cent., developing there in the course of the disease; that paraplegia may be looked for more frequently in the superior and middle areas, rarely in the inferior.

#### TORSION; WITH DESCRIPTION OF AN AUTOMATIC FORCEPS FOR RAPID TORSION.<sup>1</sup>

BY F. M. BRIGGS, M.D.,  
Surgeon to the Boston Dispensary.

ALTHOUGH torsion has several distinct advantages over any other method of treating hæmorrhage, and although with certain limitations it is both safe and practicable, it has never found general favor as a hæmostatic measure and is rarely made use of.

The method is a very ancient one, having been recognized and practiced in the first and second centuries. In the early part of the present century it came into use in France, but after having been tried for a while, was finally abandoned, as being unsafe when applied to large arteries.

Warren<sup>2</sup> states that torsion was brought to the notice of and was used by Velpéau in 1826; that it was also practiced by Amussat, who, in 1829, presented a paper on the subject to the Academy of France.

Ashhurst<sup>3</sup> says that in this year (1829) it was successfully used in Germany; but was followed by several failures in France, and it was referred to Duyppuyten for thorough investigation. His report was unfavorable to torsion except in the case of small arteries. After this the method went out of use, but was revived and practiced by Syme.

Bryant<sup>4</sup> speaks of it very highly. In an experience of nine years, upon vessels of all sizes, he has never had a mishap, and he believes it to be the most perfect physiological method at command for the treatment of hæmorrhage.

Warren,<sup>5</sup> speaking of its physiological value, refers to the experiments of Kocher, who concludes that: "Torsion enjoys with acutorsion and acupressure the great advantage of favoring a rapid coagulation, and also has its own special advantage of producing a much more intimate union between the thrombus and the vessel wall . . . these advantages are especially true of illimited torsion; when properly done, it is the ideal for small arteries."

Holmes,<sup>6</sup> although believing it safe, prefers the carbolized ligature, and thinks, that "even the most experienced operator will find that it takes a long time to close all the vessels in a large stump by torsion . . . and that much more handling of the parts is required."

Gross<sup>7</sup> is doubtful as to its safety upon large arteries, and Ashhurst<sup>8</sup> is strongly opposed to it, being of the opinion that "the only truly efficacious means of arresting the hæmorrhage from large arteries are compression and ligation."

No method of treatment is justifiable which does not offer the greatest possible security against the occurrence of secondary hæmorrhage. Such an accident is too serious to admit of taking any chances, and, with opinion thus divided, it would certainly seem better to use the ligature upon such vessels as the femoral, carotid and axillary, and to confine the use of torsion to the smaller vessels, where the question of safety can be disregarded. But, with this limitation, there is still a very wide field for its use; for, where the femoral is tied once, numbers of ligatures are being put upon vessels small enough to come strictly within the limits of safe torsion.

Twisting is done in one of two ways. In limited torsion the artery is seized with one pair of forceps, drawn out of its bed, grasped at its deepest point by a second pair, and the portion between the two forceps is then twisted four to six times.

In illimited torsion the artery is seized and twisted with one pair of forceps, without the aid of the second pair—the fixed point against which the twisting is done being found in the tissues in which the vessel is embedded.

After having tried illimited torsion upon small vessels, some time ago, it seemed to me, that probably one reason why it is not in more common use, is because, with our present forceps and method of performing it, torsion is a slow and clumsy proceeding; and it occurred to me, that if an instrument could be made which would twist quickly and effectively, and which, at the same time could be easily handled, that such an instrument might be found useful as a general hæmostatic for the smaller vessels.

My first models had a box of gearing wheels connected with a rod, to which the forceps were attached; by turning a small handle the wheels were set in motion, and the forceps made to revolve rapidly. I abandoned this model for its use required both hands, and it needed too much manipulation. These difficul-

<sup>1</sup> Read at the meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, May 6, 1901.

<sup>2</sup> The Healing of Arteries after Ligation in Man and Animals.

<sup>3</sup> International Encyclopedia of Surgery.

<sup>4</sup> Practice of Surgery.

<sup>5</sup> The Healing of Arteries after Ligation in Man and Animals.

<sup>6</sup> System of Surgery.

<sup>7</sup> System of Surgery.

<sup>8</sup> International Encyclopedia of Surgery.

ties have been overcome in the model as shown in the accompanying cut. This instrument has the very great advantage of being wholly under the control of one hand, and its mechanism is such, that by a simple up-and-down motion of the box (*g*) over the spiral rod (*e*) the vessel is seized, twisted and released.

Inspection of the cut will show the principle upon which it works, and this can be made clear by a few words of explanation. The instrument is taken with the thumb in the ring at the top, and the first and second fingers in the rings on the box (*g*). The hand is opened and the box pushed firmly down. The arms (*f*) drop over and grasp the ring (*c*), carry it down, and the forceps spring open (as is shown in the smaller drawing).

It is then ready for use. The forceps are placed over the vessel and the box (*g*) is drawn up. The arms (*f*) pull up the ring (*c*) which presses against the upper ends of the forceps and closes them over the vessel. The arms then strike the projection at (*d*), spread open, and leave the ring (*c*) *in situ*, holding the forceps firmly locked. The forceps cannot be again opened until this ring has been pushed down. Torsion is performed by pulling up the box (*g*) three or four times, over the whole length of the spiral rod, that is to say, by closing and opening the hand three or four times. Drawing it up three times gives six full twists, which ought to be sufficient. When the torsion is completed, the vessel is released by again pushing the box firmly down. The arms (*f*) push down the ring (*c*) and the forceps spring open.

This whole performance, namely, seizing the vessel, twisting and releasing it, is perfectly simple and very rapid, as it takes only three to four seconds.

This instrument checks the bleeding, not only from those vessels which have a distinct vessel wall and can be easily isolated, but also from small bleeding points, provided they are seated in tissue which will allow them to be twisted. But in old cicatricial tissue, in the skin, etc., they are bound down, and tend to break off instead of twisting.

Regarding the instrument, it is to be noted that there is no backward rotation. When the box (*g*) is drawn up, the forceps revolve. When it is pushed down, the forceps are stationary. Of course, if the motion were reversed, the vessel would be untwisted, and the torsion of no value. A small ratchet in the thumb piece allows the spiral rod to turn in one direction, but acts as a brake to prevent it from turning in the opposite direction. The box (*g*) contains a brass cylinder, fitting closely upon the grooves of the spiral rod, and toothed at its lower end. When the box is drawn up the teeth engage, making a solid body of the box and cylinder, and the spiral rod revolves; but when the box is pushed down the teeth

disengage, and the brass cylinder revolves around the rod which is then stationary.

It is also to be noted that the opening and closing of the forceps is wholly automatic. This mechanism is plainly shown in the cut and needs no explanation.

The forceps (*a*) are the ordinary hæmostatics with short upper ends. They are pivoted on a pin at (*b*) and are held open by a small spring, which cannot be seen in the drawing but which is just below this pivot.

The instrument is cleaned as follows: The pin at (*b*) which pivots the forceps is fastened to a plate. By turning this plate half round, the pin can be pulled out and the whole instrument taken apart. There is no point which cannot be easily reached and thoroughly cleaned. The forceps pull out of the shaft, the ring (*c*) slides off, the shaft is taken off the spiral rod, the box (*g*) removed, and by unscrewing the cap from its upper end, the brass cylinder can be taken out. The arms (*f*) can be taken off, and, if desired, the thumb ring can be unscrewed. To allow of thorough cleanliness the number of different parts has been purposely made large. Some difficulty may be found in putting it together again. To do this: First, put the brass cylinder, with the toothed end *down*, into the box (*g*) screw the cap on, and slide the box upon the spiral rod; second, put the shaft on the rod; third, put the ring (*c*) on the shaft; fourth, push the forceps into place; fifth, re-insert the pin (*b*) and turn the plate to which it is attached back into position.

When taken apart it is complicated. When put together and ready for use, it is not complicated. It is simple, compact and strong.

The instrument has been made for me by Tiemann & Co., of New York. Mr. L. G. Pfarre, of this firm, has taken great pains in the details of its construction, which was very difficult on account of the tendency to friction between the various parts.

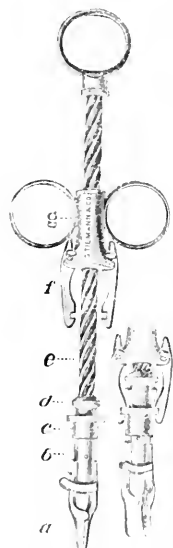
It is intended for illimited torsion, and can be safely used upon all vessels cut in any operation:

- (1) Upon the forearm and hand.
- (2) Upon the leg below the upper third and the foot.
- (3) About the head and face.
- (4) Upon the surface of the body generally, as for the removal of tumors, for the radical cure of hernia, for plastics, etc.; and this class includes a very large proportion of all operations performed.

In comparing torsion with the ligature, it can be stated that every ligature is a foreign body in the wound at the time it is applied. Until recently, ligatures were treated as foreign bodies, and were removed at a later period of the case. We now know that this is not necessary; that an aseptic ligature can be left in the wound, and that it ought to be taken care of in the healing process, being either absorbed or becoming encysted.

Notwithstanding this great advance in surgical detail, it would certainly be better if all wounds could be closed without containing any knots of foreign material; there is always the possibility that ligatures apparently aseptic, are not so; and, if aseptic, the wound has an extra amount of work in disposing of them. Where only one or two ligatures are applied, this work may be insignificant, but where any number are necessary, it must become an appreciable factor.

In torsion, however, no foreign substance is left in the wound. After torsion by this rapid method, the twisted ends are seen as small, compact knots, and



Three-fifths of actual size.



these are apparently no greater hindrance to healing than are the ends of the vessels which project beyond the ligatures after tying.

Asepsis is more certain than with any form of ligature. The only object which comes in contact with the wound is the forceps; while in tying, in addition to the forceps, we have the ligature itself and the hands of the operator or assistant in tightening the knot.

Primary union ought to be facilitated, for it is obvious that where ligatures are aseptic and therefore innocuous, still, there can be no union of the cut surfaces at the points where they are applied until the foreign element has been removed by absorption or by encapsulation; and this must take a longer time than is needed in disposing of the small knots left by this instrument.

The writer wishes to express his indebtedness to Dr. J. C. Warren, to whom he is under very great obligations for his kindness in giving an opportunity to use the instrument, and to test the method at a number of his operations at the Massachusetts General Hospital, last March. At these trials, which were upon cases where no large trunks were involved, bleeding was successfully and permanently checked.

Several defects in the instrument, which prevented it from working smoothly, were made apparent, and the experience obtained through this courtesy on the part of Dr. Warren, has been of the greatest assistance in perfecting these defects.

### Clinical Department.

#### FRAGMENTS OF GLASS REMOVED FROM THE POPLITEAL SPACE WHERE THEY HAD LODGED FOR OVER THREE YEARS.<sup>1</sup>

BY G. H. MONKS, M.D., BOSTON.

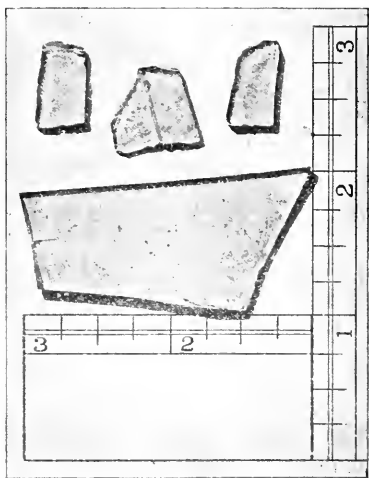
IN February, 1888, F. M., a laborer thirty years old, met with an accident in which his left leg was thrust forcibly through a window-pane, the fragments of broken glass causing a long lacerated wound in the upper part of his calf. He put himself under medical care, and eventually the wound healed. He was not obliged to stop working for any length of time, though he always had an "uncomfortable feeling" at the seat of the wound. Even after the wound healed the uncomfortable feeling persisted, and he was not able to fully straighten his knee or to get his heel squarely to the ground when walking. This left knee being always slightly bent was much in his way when he worked, and it was also especially exposed, on account of its prominence, to injury. While the man was at work one day, about a year and a half after the original injury, a barrel of ashes fell upon this knee. A synovitis followed, but under treatment this soon disappeared.

For the last three weeks the patient has been more troubled than ever by stiffness and pain in the knee-joint, and by the uncomfortable feeling at the seat of the old wound, as well as by his not being able to put his heel to the ground.

Finally, in the Out-Patient Department of the Carney Hospital he was carefully examined by Dr. W. M. Conant, who made the diagnosis of foreign body

in the popliteal space and sent the patient for operation into the hospital, where he came under my care in the surgical wards.

At the lowest portion of the popliteal space there was a long scar in the median line. Above this and slightly to the outside of the median line a large, firm, resistant body could be felt. A long and deep incision made in the axis of the limb over the centre of this body revealed a mass of cicatricial tissue in the popliteal space. On incising this a large fragment of glass was found. It was lodged so firmly in position that many incisions through the hardened tissue were necessary to free it. Three smaller fragments also were found deep down in the tissues just behind the head of the tibia. A sharp corner of the large fragment projected through the joint-capsule posteriorly and lay within the joint-cavity just below the external condyle of the femur. The figure shows the pieces of glass in their actual size.



The thickness of the glass was one-eighth inch. The large piece was two inches long and one inch broad at its broadest part. There was no sign whatever of pus in the wound, but an abundance of fibrous tissue. The wound was sewed up, and at the end of the fifth day the stitches were removed. The wound had united firmly by first intention, and on the ninth day after the operation the patient walked home, being able to get his heel squarely on the ground.

He was seen on the street some weeks later and he declared that his left leg was then as sound as his right one.

*Remarks.* The interest in this case centres principally in the fact that such large fragments of glass can be carried for so long a time within the body and cause so little trouble in the way of inflammation, pain, etc. The inability to straighten the knee and to get the heel to the ground was the principal source of annoyance to the patient, but this was a purely mechanical matter.

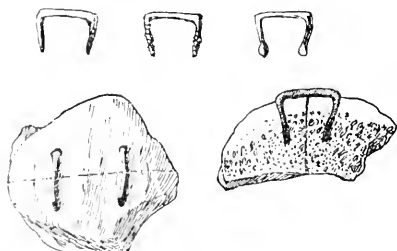
It is said that the domestic pets of the world carry at least thirty per cent. of the common contagious diseases from house to house.

<sup>1</sup> Reported at the meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, May 6, 1891.

# A CASE OF FRACTURE OF THE PATELLA, WITH A NEW METHOD OF WIRING.

BY THOMAS KITTREDGE, M.D., SALEM, MASS.

B. U., fifty-four years of age, fell on a slippery sidewalk on the 17th of January, 1891, landing upon his back without, as far as he knows, striking his knee. He was much surprised to find that he could not stand upon his right leg, and to feel a sharp projection above the knee. He was taken to the Salem Hospital, where a transverse fracture of the patella was found. The fragments were easily brought together, and held by a figure-of-eight bandage, the leg being put upon a ham splint. At the end of eight weeks, union seeming firm, with very slight separation of the fragments, he was discharged, at his own request, with the admonition that he should use the greatest care. One month later, having returned to his post as janitor of a building, while going down stairs, he felt his knee giving way, and was precipitated to the landing below. He was put to bed for two weeks, the joint being swollen and painful. At the end of that time thinking, as he says, that it was all well, he got up and was in the act of pulling on his trousers (standing upon his right leg), when he was suddenly thrown to the floor by his knee giving way.



He was brought to the hospital, where I found a separation of the fragments of nearly four inches. I told him that any attempt at repair without an operation, was out of the question, and advised wiring the fragments, to which he consented. The operation was done on the 18th of May, under irrigation with an aqueous solution of bichloride of mercury 1-6000. The knee was but little swollen, and free from heat and pain.

An incision was made transversely across the joint from one condyle to the other, passing through the fibrous capsule between the fragments of the bone and into the joint-cavity, which was found full of fluid and old blood-clots. There was no connection between the fragments, the broken ligamentous band lying between. The joint, including the upper synovial pouch, was carefully washed out, and all debris removed. The fractured surface of each fragment was sawed off with a fine saw, and the ragged edges of the capsule trimmed with scissors. The joint was quickly washed out again, and the sawed surfaces brought into close apposition, and held there while two holes, on each side of the fracture, were drilled to the depth of half an inch. These holes converged a little towards the opposite ones, and were about three-eighths of an inch from the sawed edge. Into these holes two stout wire rivets, a little less than an inch long, with prongs bent at right angles, three-eighths

of an inch long, were placed. My object in beveling the holes being to have the wires more securely held in place, and less likely to slip out, but as it was necessary to elevate the outer edges of the patella to do this, and as it proved to be somewhat difficult, another time I should bore the holes perpendicularly and make the rivets bulb-pointed or serrated, and a little smaller than the drill, so that callous would be thrown out about them and hold them securely in place. After the rivets were driven in, the periosteum, which had previously been carefully turned up and pushed back, was brought down and stitched together with fine catgut. A continuous catgut suture was put in the fibrous capsule, and the skin united with silver wire. Rubber drainage-tubes were placed in the angles of the wound, the leg was put upon a ham splint, and the usual antiseptic dressing applied to the knee. The dressing was removed at the end of six days, and the wound, with the exception of the openings for the drainage-tubes, found to have healed by first intention. The tubes were removed and these openings speedily closed by granulation. The leg was kept upon a ham splint for eight weeks, when a silicate of soda bandage was applied, and the patient allowed to go about on crutches.

The present condition, nearly six months after the operation, is as follows: The joint is in nearly a normal condition, there is but little swelling or enlargement, the surface of the patella is smooth, the line of fracture cannot be felt, there is no movement of the fragments, and the movements of the joint are unimpaired. If not a bony union, there is a very close ligamentous one, and the rivets are still in place.

The wire used was of galvanized iron, but another time I should use copper or platinized silver, as less likely to corrode. The advantages of this method over the ordinary way of wiring the patella, it seems to me are: closer apposition of the fragments, thereby assuring a stronger union, with less danger of the wires tearing out, greater expedition in doing the operation, a smaller external wound, less disturbance of the joint, while the wires on the upper surface lie flatter than wires that have been twisted together and then bent down.

The chief danger from the operation of wiring the patella lies in the suppuration that is likely to follow opening of the joint. By this method, provided there is not great laceration about the joint, the deeper parts need not be disturbed, and consequently the danger of suppuration will be less. In cases where the periosteum or the fibrous capsule is not wholly torn through, the fragments of the bone might be pressed together and the rivets applied *through* the capsule or periosteum.

I believe that if the proper antiseptic precautions are faithfully observed, wiring of the patella is not only justifiable, but is the only treatment that offers a satisfactory result in cases where the fragments have been long separated, cannot be approximated, or a ligamentous union having formed, separation again takes place.

THE AMERICAN HOG. — Another instance is reported in which the American hog has been unjustly maligned by jealous German officials. A more complete investigation in the case of a hog filled with trichinae showed that he was of German birth, and that his flesh had been eaten raw.

## New Instruments.

### A NEW FORM OF SPLINT FOR THE THUMB.<sup>1</sup>

BY JOEL E. GOLDTHWAIT, M.D., BOSTON.

This splint will be found useful in securing fixation of the thumb, and possesses the special advantage of not restricting the motions of the wrist or fingers, and hence can be worn without serious inconvenience to one's business. It can be used in any conditions where fixation is demanded, and is especially useful in the lesser injuries, such as "base-ball thumb," where the more bulky outside splints would not be tolerated.



FIG. 1.

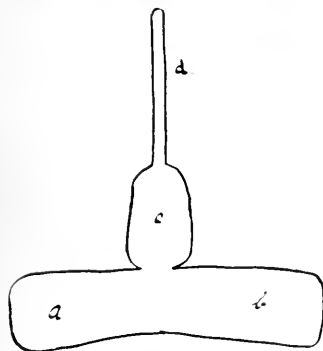


FIG. 2.

It is made of tin, and can be cut out by any one in a very few minutes. The pattern of the splint is

shown in Figure 2, and the following dimensions may be found convenient; they are the measurements for a splint for the average adult hand.

The base (*a b*) should be seven inches long and one and one-half inches wide. The thumb-piece (*c*) should be two inches long, and one and three-quarter inches wide in the widest part. The tongue (*d*) is a narrow strip one-quarter of an inch wide and four inches long.

The thumb-piece and base are bent, at their point of juncture, to an acute angle, while the tongue is bent around the base piece and holds the two parts rigid. The wings (*a* and *b*) are bent to clasp the hand while the sides of the thumb-piece are rolled up to form a trough for the thumb to rest in. It is held in place by two strips of adhesive plaster, one around the thumb and the other around the hand. No padding is necessary, but to prevent chafing the edges of the splint should be bound with adhesive plaster.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN ANATOMY.

BY THOMAS DWIGHT, M.D.

#### OSSIFICATION IN THE HEAD OF THE HUMERUS AT BIRTH.<sup>1</sup>

DR. HERBERT R. SPENCER has examined the head of the humerus on both sides in 180 fetuses, many of which, however, were immature. He suggests that we may assume that those weighing six pounds or more were mature, of course, however, without a view to statistics. He found a bony nucleus in 14 cases, usually of the size of a "No. 6" shot. Of the fetuses 40 weighed seven pounds or more, and nine of these had the epiphysis. Dr. Spencer states that all the 14 in which bone was found were probably mature, and all of them had a bony centre at the lower end of the femur. The conclusions which he draws are necessarily guarded. They are:

"First, that a centre of ossification is not rarely met with in the head of the humerus of mature fetuses at the time of birth.

"Second, that in large fetuses (that is, weighing seven pounds or more) the centre is commonly observed—in my own cases, in at least 22.5 per cent. This frequent occurrence in large still-born children would seem to have some medico-legal importance."

Investigations of this kind deserve great encouragement. The statements concerning ossification seem to be to a great extent copied from one book to another. Some of them are utterly wrong, and pretty nearly the whole subject needs revision.

#### THE DIFFERENCE OF THE HEIGHT STANDING AND SITTING.<sup>2</sup>

Professor Riccardi, of Modena, reports observations on 1,185 persons of all ages, of whom 584 were males and 601 females. The sitting height is almost always greater than half the total height. Thus it exceeds it in 95.4 per cent., equals it in 2.7 per cent., and falls below it in 1.9 per cent. In adult males the sitting height is 52 per cent., and in females 53.2 per cent. of the standing height, showing that in women the trunk

<sup>1</sup> Journal of Anatomy and Physiology, xsv, July, 1901.

<sup>2</sup> We are indebted for this to an abstract by Dr. Collignon in l'Anthropologie, 1891, tome II, No. 1.

<sup>1</sup> Shown at the meeting of the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, May 6, 1891.

with the head is relatively longer than in man. In children the proportion is still greater. There is at first no difference in the sexes. The adult proportions appear at the age of thirteen or fourteen. It is shown that of two persons of the same age (and presumably of the same sex) the taller one has relatively the shorter body; which is simply saying that tall persons have relatively longer legs.

#### THE DIFFERENCE OF HEIGHT IN THE UPRIGHT AND RECLUMBENT POSITIONS.<sup>3</sup>

This is an old question which M. Ch. Fére has studied again. He examined 165 persons (the sex is not mentioned), dividing them into groups. The mean difference seems to be rather less than one centimetre. We are surprised to find that neither the height nor the age seems to have much influence. The greatest difference observed was three centimetres.

#### THE SHAPE AND SIZE OF THE TRACHEA.<sup>4</sup>

Dr. Lejars has published a very suggestive paper, which deserves serious consideration. While it may be questioned whether his method is sufficiently accurate to permit his results to be accepted, it is hard to doubt that he has called attention to an important fact generally overlooked. Indeed, the fact itself was pointed out by Dr. Nicaise (in the *Revue de Médecine*, November, 1889), from whose work Dr. Lejars quotes. Nicaise found that if the front of the trachea of a dog had a window made in it, the mucous membrane of the posterior wall projected forwards as a longitudinal fold, and that the ends of the (so-called) rings were in contact. This, at least, was the condition of the animal when calm, but if it cried out the trachea dilated and the membranous fold disappeared. Speaking, apparently, of man, Dr. Nicaise continues: "In the normal condition when the breathing is calm, the windpipe is in contraction during both stages of respiration. The ends of the rings are in contact and the borders of the rings touch. The membranous portion is drawn together, and the mucous membrane over it makes a slight projection into the interior of the tube. In forced respiration, in crying, sighing, singing, etc., the trachea dilates and lengthens during expiration,<sup>5</sup> the larynx rising; the trachea contracts and shortens during inspiration,<sup>6</sup> and the larynx descends." It is needless to say that this contraction is the work of the involuntary muscular fibres of the windpipe and of its elastic tissue. The fact which Lejars insists upon is that the dead windpipe, which has been measured and described, is a very different thing from the living one. So far, good. Now, how are we to measure the living one, or, at least, estimate its measurements? Dr. Lejars's plan is to put the ends of the rings in contact, allow the posterior mucous membrane to fall forward in a fold, and then trace the outline and measure the diameters. We do not know any better method, except perhaps in cases when it might be possible to freeze the body during the *rigor mortis*, but we feel that this one is hardly satisfactory. In spite of Nicaise's statements one is inclined to ask, Is it certain that the ends of the rings are actually touching? Lejars seems to think it is so; we will follow him. We do so the more readily that though we question the accuracy of the method we do not doubt the general correctness of

his views. The following table shows the averages of his measurements of 11 windpipes taken both in the dead and the living position.

	Dead.	Living.
First ring . . . .	16.7 mm.	12. mm.
Third ring . . . .	16.8 mm.	11.7 mm.
Sixth ring . . . .	17.5 mm.	11.6 mm.
Ninth ring . . . .	18. mm.	11.8 mm.

A glance shows that the difference is considerable. There are two types of windpipes, those with a large and broad and those with a narrow posterior membranous portion. It is evident that the former will show the greatest differences. Moreover, this membranous portion grows broader from above downwards, and this accounts for a peculiar difference between the dead and the living trachea. The former grows larger from above downwards; the latter has its greatest size above. It is to be expected that in older persons the difference will be less, as with advancing age the cartilages lose their elasticity and the muscles their power.

In further support of his views Lejars refers to the experience of surgeons who have found the introduction of the tube after tracheotomy impeded by the prominence of the posterior mucous membrane.

#### THE SUSPENSORY APPARATUS OF THE PLEURA.<sup>6</sup>

The closure of the top of the chest has been variously described; some authorities finding a fibrous septum which has even been compared to the diaphragm, others denying any such structure. Dr. Sébilleau denies it entirely. He finds, however, several structures, of which there are many varieties, muscular or fibrous, passing from the spine and ribs to the top of the pleura, which together constitute the suspensory apparatus. He describes it as formed by two bundles, more or less mixed below, but quite distinct above. One is superficial, superior and internal; the other deep, inferior and external. The superficial one is usually muscular, but sometimes fibrous. About as thick as one of the *lumbricales* of the hand, but varying a good deal, it arises from the transverse process of the seventh cervical vertebra, and sometimes from the sixth also, descends and spreads out on the top of the pleura, is attached to it, and then goes to the first rib. Sometimes the muscle is very small, sometimes it is replaced by fibrous tissue.

The deeper part seems to be always fibrous. It arises externally to the one described from the first rib and divides into an outer and an inner branch. The inner branch runs under the superficial one, mixing with it, and going to the pleura, sometimes also to the first rib. The outer division is weaker than the inner, its outer fibres run to the inner border of the first rib, but all are attached to the top of the pleura. He describes also an occasional band passing from the bodies of the lower cervical or the upper dorsal vertebra to the top of the pleura.

He very properly considers the former more important structures as belonging to the system of the *scaleni*. It is not necessary to consider various details brought out by Sébilleau, whose careful dissections deserve high praise. The structure, however, is not as new as he supposes. The writer begs to present an extract from his book entitled, "Frozen Sections of a Child," published ten years ago.

"According to Zuckerkandl<sup>7</sup> the (subclavian) artery

<sup>3</sup> Bull. Acad. de la Société de Biologie, 1891, No. 27.

<sup>4</sup> Revue de Médecine, Paris, April, 1891, No. 1.

<sup>5</sup> That these two facts have been inadvertently transposed.—T. D.

<sup>6</sup> Bull. Soc. Anat., Paris, 5th Série, tome VI, July, 1891.

<sup>7</sup> Zeitschrift für Anatomie und Entwicklungsgeologie, Bd. II.

and the plexus are generally separated by the scalenus minimus (long known as an anomaly), which arises from the transverse processes of the sixth and seventh cervical vertebrae, or the latter only, and from the upper border of the first rib. It runs to be inserted into the same rib between the structures just mentioned, but it is attached also to the top of the pleura. Its chief purpose apparently is to strengthen and tighten the latter. Sometimes the place of the muscle is taken by fibrous bands, which, indeed, had been observed by Sibson."

#### AN ALLEGED NEW LIGAMENT OF THE HIP.<sup>8</sup>

Dr. Bellini, dissecting at Clamart, thinks he has discovered an undescribed ligament of the hip-joint. He begins by pointing out that, as a rule, those which have received names are after all only thickenings of the capsule. His new ligament is more distinct, being sometimes more or less detached from the capsule. He finds it constantly, and states that his researches have been verified by Dr. Scibileau. We give his account in his own words: "This new ligament of the hip is a strong one. In most cases, as I have said, it is free in its course from the fibrous capsule; but in some subjects it is seen to mingle with it in a part of its extent, near its lower third. Its place is then marked by a strong thickening of the capsule.

"It arises above the cotyloid border, from the lower edge of the reflected tendon of the *rectus femoris*, runs from above downwards, and from behind forwards towards the anterior inner border of the great trochanter, below and a little in front of the tendon of the *gluteus minimus*, with which it tends to fuse. In dissecting the joint one often destroys it in removing this tendon of the *gluteus minimus*, which is, no doubt, the reason why it has remained unknown to anatomists till now.

"It is triangular and broad in its upper portion, then it becomes round as far as its insertion to the great trochanter." He goes on to say that this ligament is sometimes so strong that it cannot be pulled out. He proposes to call it *ligament tendino trochantericum*.

In Morris's excellent "Anatomy of the Joints," we find the following passage in which we incline to think the same structure is referred to, though the descriptions do not quite agree. "Between the ilio- and the ischio-femoral bands, the capsule is stout and strong, and with it here, near the acetabulum, is incorporated the long tendon of the rectus; while at the femoral end the longitudinal fibres composing it are concentrated to a narrow insertion into the ridge on the front border of the trochanter, close to the *gluteus minimus*. It is this portion of the capsule which is greatly strengthened by a strong fasciculus of fibres passing from the under surface of the *gluteus minimus* to the capsule half-way between the iliac and femoral attachments; while further forwards, and near to the outer edge of the ilio-femoral ligament, a tendinous band, closely blended with the surface of the capsule, stretches between the upper extremity of the tendon of origin of the vastus externus, and the long tendon of the rectus." This is a point of anatomy to which the writer of this Report gave particular attention a few years ago. Though he has seen the arrangement described by Morris he was not able to believe it constant. He finds it very difficult to accept Bellini's views.

<sup>8</sup> Bull. Société Anatomique, Paris, 1891.

#### NEW SUBDIVISIONS OF THE ABDOMINAL CAVITY.<sup>9</sup>

Henke remarks that we are used to think of the abdomen as distended, but that we get more correct ideas of its topography and of its natural subdivisions by considering it as flat; by taking as normal the condition it presents in a thin, young subject. He would divide its cavity into four parts, distinguished from each other by three narrow spaces through which they communicate. The highest chamber is in the concavity of the diaphragm separated by a narrow transverse cleft at the level of the umbilicus, from the other three. It contains the liver, spleen, pancreas, duodenum, and the whole of the stomach when not abnormally distended. It contains also the transverse colon, though its middle portion is pretty close to the boundary. The remainder of the abdomen is divided into a middle portion, continuous with the cavity of the pelvis, and two lateral ones which are separated from it by narrowings opposite the psoas muscles. These lateral portions correspond therefore to the iliac regions, and the lower portions of what is commonly called the lumbar regions. The transverse narrowing between the three lower and the one upper chamber is, indeed, very narrow when the abdomen is flat. The most interesting part of the paper treats of the position taken by the folds of small intestines. He believes that its upper portion lies in the left lower space with the folds arranged in the main transversely, and the lower portion in the middle space with the folds disposed more vertically. He states that often (referring, we suppose, to thin subjects), on opening the abdomen one needs only to feel a little about the left psoas between the folds that cover it, to be able to separate them naturally into two masses, one to the left, the other to the right, which join only at the lower part. The left mass is the upper part in transverse folds, and the right the lower in vertical ones.

While we incline to believe that there is some foundation for these views, it must be remembered that the question is not an easy one to settle. One or two irregular folds may confuse a plan that is, in the main, simple; and again, any one with a "view" is in danger of letting his imagination delude him. It is to be hoped that further studies will be made.

#### THE RELATION OF THE INTERNAL EPIGASTRIC ARTERY TO THE ABDOMINAL WALL.

Dr. Rudolf Trzebiecky,<sup>10</sup> the author of this paper, had the misfortune to puncture either this artery, or a considerable branch of it, in tapping the abdomen. He chose the spot advised by Monro, the middle of a line from the navel to the anterior superior spine of the ilium. This induced him to investigate the question of the fitness of this spot. He examined in all 36 bodies. In a series of 23 bodies in which the abdomen was flat, that is, not distended, he found the artery running over the point in question in five, in one of them on both sides. In three cases the artery was less than one centimetre distant. In seven cases (in two on both sides) a muscular branch would have been in the way. The next series comprised 10 cases, the abdomen was prominent from ascites or fat. In two of these the artery crossed the point of election (once on both sides), and once was only one-half centi-

<sup>9</sup> Archiv. für Anat. et Physiol.; Anat. Abtheil., 1891, heft. 2 and 3.

<sup>10</sup> Zur Wahl der Einstichstelle bei der Paracentese der Bauchhöhle, Arch. für Klin. Chirurgie, Bd. XII.

metre away from it. Moreover, in six a large branch crossed the spot.

The author experimented on three subjects, to find out what effect the distention of the abdomen would have on the position of Mourou's point. This was done by first marking the point, and then injecting water through the navel. He found that the point was displaced a little downwards and more or less outwards. He does not, however, attach much importance to this. He concludes that in most cases this point is a safe one, but still that in a considerable number either the main vessel or a branch is endangered. As a rule, the artery crosses the line from the umbilicus to the spine at the junction of its middle and inner third. The position of the artery is rarely the same on both sides. As the artery runs in the sheath of the *rectus*, its course, to a great degree, depends on that muscle. Still the relation is not a constant one, for in some cases the artery lays nearer the middle line on the side on which the artery was most displaced outwards. The place of origin of the epigastric from the iliac seems to have no influence on its subsequent course.

Dr. Trzebicki is inclined, on anatomical grounds, to advise the *linea alba* for paracentesis. He points out, however, that it is important to keep strictly to the median line, as a strong anomalous branch may be found close beside it, which has been wounded with a fatal result. It is, however, very uncommon. If the *linea alba* be not chosen, he advised the outer half of the line from the navel to the iliac spine.

#### THE BRANCHES OF THE THYROID AXIS.<sup>11</sup>

Among the questions sent out a year ago by the committee of Collective Investigation of the British Anatomical Society, the first was as to the "mode of origin of the following vessels, usually described as branches of the thyroid axis, namely, inferior thyroid, suprascapular, ascending cervical and transverse cervical arteries." We do not see why the posterior scapular was not included in the question, for, as the answers show, it could not be kept out of it, and, moreover, from its tendency to spring from the third part of the subclavian, its origin is of practical interest to the surgeon. No less than 541 answers were received. They are tabulated by an ingenious system of diagrams. We can mention only the types which occurred most frequently.

(1) In 160 cases (29 per cent.) the thyroid axis gave off at once the suprascapular, then the transverse cervical, which divided into the superficial cervical and the posterior scapular, and finally the inferior thyroid giving off the little ascending cervical. This is the arrangement given as normal in Quain and Gray.

(2) In 121 cases (22 per cent.) there is no transverse cervical, but the superficial cervical which represents it arises at almost the same point as the suprascapular. The posterior scapula arises from the third of the subclavian.

(3) This type is almost the same as the first. It occurred 18 times (8 per cent.). The difference is that the axis divides almost at once into its three branches, instead of giving off the suprascapular and the transverse cervical successively.

(4) This was found 39 times (7.1 per cent.). There is no transverse cervical. The suprascapular gives off the superficial cervical. The posterior scapular springs from the third part of the subclavian. We have in-

terpreted these diagrams so as to call the little ascending cervical a branch of the inferior thyroid. It would be possible, as is sometimes done, to describe the continuation of the axis as dividing into the inferior thyroid and the ascending cervical. There are 32 other diagrams, but as none of them represent as many as five per cent. of the cases, we pass over them. These diagrams are very clear, and bear witness to the great industry of the committee.

## Reports of Societies.

### AMERICAN PUBLIC HEALTH ASSOCIATION.

NINETEENTH ANNUAL MEETING, held in Kansas City, Mo., October 20-23, 1891.

#### FIRST DAY—MORNING SESSION.

The Association convened in the auditorium of the Warder Grand Opera House, and was called to order at 10 A. M. by the President, FREDERICK MONTIZAMBERT, M.D. F.R.C.S., D.C.L., Quebec.

Prayer was offered by the Rev. SAMUEL N. NEEL.

After considerable preliminary work, the reading of papers was proceeded with.

Dr. D. McDONALD, of Kansas City, read a paper on

#### THE CAUSE AND PREVENTION OF INFANT MORTALITY,

in which he gave statistics showing that infant mortality soon after birth was twenty per cent. One of the principal causes was exposure to a low temperature—a chilly room soon after birth. He had been present when it was necessary to wear an overcoat in a room where a newly-born child was exposed to bathing. Forcing sleep by soothing syrups to overcome the effects of this exposure was another evil. Another trouble was the forcing of food, such as crackers, water and whiskey into the young, inert stomach of the newly-born child. The mother who refused to nurse her child from selfish reasons deserved the censure of the community. Statistics show that in the first year the infant mortality, when the child is fed by artificial food, is fifty per cent. With natural food the mortality was but ten per cent. The best artificial food was pure cow's milk. Sterilization by chemical process was not thoroughly a success because vital principles cannot be supplied by chemical process, but sterilization was preferable to impure milk.

No starchy substance could be digested in the infant stomach. Starchy infant food is converted by the chemical processes of the stomach first into sugar, then alcohol, and then acetic acid. No sensible farmer would attempt to feed a calf hay. Hay is the natural food for a cow as much as solid food is for man. Improper dressing, such as thin clothes, was also a prolific source of infant disease.

Prof. W. W. DANIELS, of Madison, Wis., thought that no one should be allowed to sell milk in cities unless he put his dairy establishment under the control of the sanitary authorities.

#### GLANDERS IN MAN

was the subject of a paper by Dr. JOSEPH SHARP, of Kansas City, Mo.

He classed glanders with acute infectious diseases, such as tuberculosis. The especial feature of the pa-

per was a report of a case which occurred in his practice, and in which he pointed out the difficulty of diagnosis in this obscure disease, and gave an outline of the methods for microscopic examination together with the best methods of cultivating the bacillus of glanders. The paper recommended that, for preventing glanders, persons who came in contact with horses having open sores or discharges from the nose, should disinfect the hand with a solution containing a tablespoonful of equal parts of glycerine and carbolic acid in a quart of hot water, or ten grains of corrosive sublimate in a quart of water. In his report of the fatal case which he had treated, that of a painter, who became inoculated through a sore on the hand while handling an afflicted horse, the speaker aroused much interest.

DR. PAUL PAQUIN, of Battle Creek, Mich., in the discussion, reported a collection of seventeen cases of glanders in man, which he had collected in the State of Missouri while living there. As an instance of the virulence of the poison, Dr. Paquin spoke of one man who, driving behind an affected horse, was struck in the eye by a spray from the beast's nostrils, a case of glanders developing rapidly and terminating in the man's death.

CHIEF JUSTICE HORTON, of Kansas, read a paper on

#### THE NECESSITY FOR MORE STRINGENT LEGISLATION TO REPRESS EMPIRICISM.

He said that the mountebank of the nineteenth century, with brazen face and clarion voice, travels the length and breadth of the land proclaiming himself as "Diamond Dick," "Indian Bill," or by some other equally euphous and ambiguous title, as he asserts his skill and disposes of his wares. It might not be justifiable homicide to compel him to swallow his own darksome nostrums, but the present laws are insufficient for his repression and, however beside himself he may become, we can hardly hope that he will so far forget his villainy as to administer unto himself that which he so recklessly deals out to others.

To protect the public, the American Public Health Association should recommend the enactment of statutes excluding from the medical profession those who are not competent by learning, skill and experience to practice, and punishing by imprisonment any who violate the provisions. No one should be permitted to practice medicine or engage in surgery unless authorized to do so by a competent board of Government or State examiners.

DR. R. HARVEY REED, of Mansfield, O., said it was no easy matter for the medical profession to eradicate quacks or pretended medical men. Whenever the subject of quackery was brought before the legislature, the profession had to contend with two prominent factors, namely, the quack themselves, who furnished large quantities of money, and, second, the general press of the country. Why the press? Because the quacks paid the newspapers more money for advertising than the regular medical profession, consequently the press aided the quacks in trying to down the law.

The next paper read was on

#### WATER-SUPPLY AND PUBLIC HEALTH.

by MR. ALLEN HAZEN, of Lawrence, Mass., in which the author dwelt principally upon the typhoid fever and cholera germs which infect impure water. Typhoid fever and cholera bacteria are taken into the

system through food and drink. Pure water is therefore a necessity. If water is absolutely free from sewage it can be depended upon as being comparatively pure, although many waters not polluted by sewage have been known to breed disease. Flowing streams will partially purify themselves. Reservoirs and long channels, where water flows and becomes aerated, will not always purify it. Some system of filtration is therefore imperative, and the question to be decided is the best means of filtration. Several systems were described, but all were said to be more or less defective.

At the close of this paper, DR. HENRY B. HORNBELK, of Charleston, S. C., presented some vital statistics from the Southern States, showing the death-rate among the colored population to be much greater than that of the whites, and offered a resolution asking the governmental statisticians in preparing their reports to arrange them so that this fact may be shown. No action was taken on the resolution.

#### EVENING SESSION.

At this session appropriate addresses were delivered by GOV. DAVID R. FRANCIS, of Missouri; GOV. L. U. HUMPHREY, of Kansas, and the HON. JOHN T. PEAK, of Kansas City, Mo. Following these came the

#### PRESIDENTIAL ADDRESS

by DR. FREDERICK MONTIZAMBERT.

Dr. Montizambert said, to the medical men of Kansas City and vicinity the meeting was meant in part as an appeal to quicken interest in the more purely preventive work of the profession, to increase interest in the organization and working of the coast quarantines and health boards by which people are affected; the sewerage of cities; the disposal of garbage and refuse; the purity of water-supply; the infectious diseases of animals now known to be closely related to those of man, as well as other much broader questions of modern sanitation.

To the non-medical of all ages, sexes and conditions it is an appeal to take a lively and an active part in the great crusade against dirt and disease. In the words of Sir Spencer Wells, "Instruct your mayor and corporation, your clergy, and your own household, that every case of typhoid fever or scarlatina, of diphtheria or small-pox, of measles or whooping-cough, can no longer be looked upon as natural and providential; but that the existence of such preventable diseases is a proof of ignorance and negligence, and a disgrace to the country, to the town and the family."

Every one can do a little to make one home or one room bright, more cleanly and more wholesome. Sunlight, pure air and thorough cleanliness are natural enemies to disease germs. These cannot live where they have not their proper food, which is found in dampness, darkness, mould and dirt. There is no sounder philosophy than the old saying that, "There is more health in a sunbeam than in drugs, more life in pure air than in a physician's skill, and that sunlight may fade your carpets, but better that than have its absence fade your cheeks."

The President then paid a tribute to the memory of such members as had died since the last annual meeting. He then passed in review the various contagious diseases as battled with by the health authorities of the country, together with the experiments entered into to overcome them. Asiatic cholera, influenza,

cancer, and diphtheria were all touched upon, as well as disinfection and immunity.

#### SECOND DAY.—MORNING SESSION.

DR. PAUL PAQUIN, of Battle Creek, Mich., read a paper on

#### VACCINE AND VACCINATION.

Dr. Paquin touched first upon the necessity for absolutely pure vaccine, and told of some of the diseases that accrue from impure vaccine. The doctor had tested on rabbits, guinea-pigs and fowls over one hundred vaccine specimens. In these tests he said he had found such forms of bacteria as the bacillus pyogenes foetidus, the staphylococcus pyogenes aureus, the bacillus septicus, and gangrene micrococci. These, he said, produced abscesses, gangrenous lesions, septicæmia and pyæmia.

DR. CHARLES N. HEWITT, of Red Wing, Minn., spoke of unfavorable results from using bad vaccine in his State and of the difficulty in obtaining good vaccine, and gave his personal experience.

DR. YESI, of Mexico, spoke of compulsory vaccination of Mexico. Human vaccine alone was used. Lower animal vaccine is not cultivated. Better results from human than animal vaccine are obtained. A serious small-pox epidemic has not visited that country in about twenty-five years.

DR. L. F. SOLOMON, of New Orleans, La., replied that in Louisiana each child must show a vaccination certificate before being allowed to attend school. About fifty per cent. of the primary vaccinations were successful. He favored the use of bovine virus.

DR. DELOS FALL, of Albion, Mich., read a paper on

#### THE DISPOSAL OF GARBAGE AND REFUSE.

He spoke of the intimate relation between typhoid fever and the accumulation of waste organic matter. The method used in New York is taking the waste out to sea and dumping it. Philadelphia recommended cremation. Chicago objected to the use of waste in filling vacant lots and then building houses on them. San Francisco recommends cremation. Baltimore has dumps, which are objectionable, and which will be removed as soon as a better method can be found. Cincinnati gives its waste to a desiccating company, which is under contract to remove the same. In Charleston the city removes its own garbage; carts it out in the morning, and generally gets through about noon. This waste is dumped into a salt-water marsh. The cost is about \$19,000 a year. Milwaukee pays \$23,316 a year for collecting garbage by hand, and \$15,000 a year for disposing of the same. The Merz system of disposal of the garbage is used. Garbage is at present disposed of by dumping it into Lake Michigan, much to the disgust of the citizens, because the Merz system contract has expired. In Washington the removal is carried on by the contract system.

DR. EDWARD CLARK, of Buffalo, New York, made a report on the collection and transportation of garbage and refuse in cities. He advised full police power for the sanitary officer of large cities. A galvanized-iron tank holding about two or three bushels is the best receptacle for holding household garbage. The refuse tank must not be placed on the street or sidewalk, but the collector should be compelled to go in and get it, remove the contents and replace the cover. For transporting, garbage carts are preferable for

short, and wagons for long hauls. The beds should be made water-tight and should be flushed after each dumping. Any driver who failed should be instantly discharged. The bed should be covered with iron.

#### EVENING SESSION.

The first paper was upon

#### RABIES,

by DR. J. J. KINYON, of the United States Marine Hospital Corps. He said the disease was transmitted almost wholly by the canine and feline species. The disease prevails all over the world, except in Australia, where it is not known. He regretted that so little was known of its prevalence. He opposed the idea that the disease is confined to warm weather, the statistics showing that the greater number of cases occur in December and May. He discussed Pasteur's system and its success. Recognition of the disease is not easy in any animal in the early stages. He advocated the establishment and enforcement of strict quarantine regulations in order to eradicate the disease.

DR. P. C. REMONDINO, of San Diego, Cal., read a paper on

#### AMERICAN CLIMATES AND THEIR PHYSICAL EFFECTS.

He said that it is well known that European immigrants soon lose their ruddy cheeks and bright eyes, with a certain loss of spirits, when they come to this country. They live in happy disregard of all hygiene or science. In changing climate they followed no national rule whatever for the really necessary change of diet. He then extolled Southern California and compared it to the Garden of Eden.

A paper on the subject of

#### ANIMAL DISEASES,

was read by MR. ERNEST L. DUNDAS, United States veterinary inspector at the Kansas City packing-houses. He spoke strongly against the evil of diseased cattle being shipped to market. As soon as a farmer discovers that tuberculosis is about to ravage his cows, he immediately ships them off to market to get rid of them before they die on his hands. He recommended the police supervision of all milk dairies.

DR. WALTER D. GREEN, of Buffalo, said that, while it might not be incorrect that the disease was quite common and deserved close watching, still the fact should only urge the physician to more earnestly fight against the spread of disease among his patients.

DR. PETER BRYCE, of Toronto, limited his remarks to tuberculosis in milk, and the manner in which the disease is most commonly transmitted to consumers. In Canada, he said they never breed their milk cows, and in one city they never use a milk cow after she once goes dry; she is immediately sent to the butcher.

The great question is how to tell a cow when she is so afflicted. It seemed to him that in view of the startling figures that there are 15,000,000 cows daily supplying the country with milk, and the fact that in certain abattoirs it has been shown that five to ten per cent. of the cattle killed are tuberculous, there should be a most rigid and regular inspection of all milk cows, as is due the public.

#### NEW ORGANIZATION OF THE SUPREME BOARD OF HEALTH OF MEXICO,

formed the theme of a paper submitted by DR. DOMINGO ORVANANOS, of the City of Mexico. In this



paper the outline of work covered by the Mexican Supreme Board of Health was given, showing a most complete system of supervision, a system which on its face would tend to make it one of the most thorough in operation in any country. One exceedingly good feature is the sending of a surgeon-physician with every ship leaving Mexican ports, who shall be held responsible for the sanitary condition of the vessel, and who shall be obliged to report to the Mexican consul at every port where the vessel may touch, and obtain from him a clean bill of health. This move was done in view of the fact that Mexico is preparing to meet the reciprocal treaties of all countries, thus calling for the service of an extensive maritime navy.

The session was brought to a close by a paper entitled,

LAND HABITATION AS A PUBLIC HEALTH MEASURE, read by DR. GEORGE HOMAN, of St. Louis, Mo.

The paper showed the benefits which would arise by the individual ownership of homes, as that would render less likely any communicable disease as well as render easier the fight against disease by admitting of isolation, a most desirable feature in combating disease.

#### THIRD DAY.—MORNING SESSION.

DR. PETER H. BRYCE, of Toronto, read a paper entitled,

THE PRESENT POSITION OF THE MILK-SUPPLY PROBLEM FROM THE PUBLIC HEALTH STANDPOINT, AND SOME PRACTICAL METHODS FOR SECURING SAFE PUBLIC SUPPLIES.

Briefly, the summing up of the precautions necessary to healthy milk were:

(1) It is especially desirable that a system of periodic veterinary inspection be exercised in addition to the dairyman's inspection.

(2) Strong views should be held and exercised regarding the nature and quality of food for cows. All decomposed foods, as those which are liable to undergo fermentation, should be wholly avoided. The best foods are well ripened grains and grasses.

(3) The stables of the cows are a point of great importance. Too often dark, damp, ill-ventilated and crowded pens have been the home of this chief of our food supplies. It is quite possible to keep, even on a large scale, a dairy stable free from the ordinary disagreeable stable odors. The water-supply to the cows is of equal importance.

(4) The care of the milk at the time of taking and subsequently is of all points at once the most difficult and the most necessary to supplying a wholesome milk. De Claux has said, "Cleanliness is everywhere the *sine qua non*." This means almost a revolution amongst farmers and dairymen. The sterilizing of all cans and bottles by steam or dry heat and the boiling of all strainers will be necessary.

(5) The delivery of milk is of prime importance.

(6) When milk has reached the consumer, it must be placed in a refrigerator or promptly consumed.

#### FOURTH DAY.—MORNING SESSION.

DR. J. RAMON YCAZA, of the City of Mexico, read a paper entitled,

A FEW CONSIDERATIONS UPON THE PROGRESS OF PUBLIC HYGIENE.

DR. NAZARIO LOMAS, of Morelos, Mexico, followed with a paper entitled,

#### NOTES ON THE HYGIENE OF RICE CULTURE.

Morelos is the great rice-producing State of Mexico, and the paper touched upon the sanitary effects of this culture. The vast rice swamps were declared by the author to be most unsalubrious.

The report of the Committee on

#### CAR SANITATION,

was read by PROF. W. W. DANIELLS, Chairman.

He said the great difficulty in the heating arrangements of cars was that all systems thus devised are for heating alone, and that ventilation is not particularly sought.

DR. R. HARVEY REED, of Mansfield, O., said that if the public asked for these things, as it demanded fast trains and elegant upholstered cars, it would get them.

PROF. DANIELLS thought that cars should be made differently. Instead of covering Pullman cars with expensive tapestry they should be furnished with rattan or leather, as, for instance, the cars on some of the suburban trains.

DR. JOSEPH SHARP recommended comfortable air cushions that could be taken out and cleaned.

DR. CHARLES N. HEWITT, of Minnesota, read a paper on

THE EXISTING METHODS OF DEALING WITH IMMIGRANTS AS RESPECTS INFECTIOUS DISEASES IN ENGLAND AND ON ENGLISH SHIPS.

The notification of infectious diseases among immigrants to the United States was the duty of the national sanitary authorities to the sanitary service of the State, and an example of such an arrangement between the United States authorities and the State Board of Health of Minnesota, was cited.

DR. A. N. BELL, of Brooklyn, followed with a paper on

#### THE BATH AND ITS ADOPTION.

The Executive Committee reported to the Association two resolutions which were passed. One was by Dr. Homan, of St. Louis, declaring it the sense of the Association that State and Provincial inspection of the production of vaccine virus be established. The other resolution asks the establishment of a Federal Department of Health, to have at its head a Secretary of Public Health—a cabinet officer at Washington.

DR. HENRY B. BARKER, of Lansing, Mich., introduced a resolution to the effect that the Association hold its meeting in 1893 in the City of Chicago, and that, so far as possible, the occasion be made an international congress of hygiene and public health; which was adopted.

The following officers were elected for 1892: President, Dr. Felix Formento, New Orleans, La.; Vice-Presidents, Drs. Walter Wyman, Washington, D. C., and Domingo Orvaquero, of Mexico; Secretary, Dr. Irving A. Watson, Concord, N. H.

Place of meeting, City of Mexico; date to be fixed by the Executive Committee.

ST. MARK'S HOSPITAL, NEW YORK.—The reading given by Sir Edwin Arnold in aid of this hospital realized the sum of \$1,203.73.

# SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.

G. H. MONKS, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING Wednesday, May 6, 1891. DR. A. T. CABOT in the Chair.

DR. CABOT reported

THREE CASES OF COMPOUND FRACTURE OF THE PATELLA, IN WHICH THE BONES WERE WIRED WITH GOOD RESULTS.<sup>1</sup>

DR. J. C. WARREN said: I have been somewhat interested in this operation myself. I am inclined to agree with Dr. Cabot that one is not justified in opening the knee-joint in a case of simple fracture, for I think that it is not necessary. I have had a little experience with Malgaigne's hooks and needles, which can be passed through the tendon on either side of the patella above and below. Wyeth's modifications of Malgaigne's hooks are a great improvement over the instrument with which we are familiar in the text-books. With antiseptic precautions the instrument can be adjusted without ether, with a little cocaine above and below the bone, and then drawn together with a screw, and if an antiseptic dressing is applied to protect the points they do not cause suppuration. The cases in which I had the opportunity of trying the treatment were not suitable cases. They were cases of old fracture. The fragments came together perfectly well but did not hold together well afterwards. The one case I followed up afterwards came to wiring. It was done by Dr. Richardson a year afterwards, and the result was very satisfactory although the wires did not remain in. The silver needles also worked very well, and brought the fragments nicely together. The cases in which those needles were used I have not followed up since they left the hospital. I did not think at the time that bony union would be obtained because the fractures were somewhat old at the time the needles were used, but the interesting part in those cases was the fact that apparatus of that kind could be used to approximate the fractures without bringing on any disagreeable complications, and in a fresh fracture I should think they would be almost as efficient as wiring, therefore they would be suited to cases of simple fracture if it were desired to use them for that purpose.

The other day I was called to the hospital to see a case of compound fracture of the patella into the joint. There was a very small opening not much larger than would admit the forefinger, but on laying open the skin, and enlarging the wound through the skin a somewhat larger subcutaneous wound was found, and below that was about a quarter of the patella on the right-hand upper corner which was separated, and when the joint was pressed blood oozed up through the wound in the bone. I washed out the joint with a weak solution of corrosive sublimate, and wired it pretty much after the method Dr. Cabot described first, and hammered the wire down and cut it off. The patient had a slight aseptic fever lasting about two or three days, and is making an uninterrupted recovery. It is now about two weeks since the operation.

OPERATION FOR THE RELIEF OF A VERY SEVERE FACIAL NEURALGIA.

DR. S. J. MIXTER showed a patient sixty-three years of age, on whom he had operated twelve days before,

removing both the second and the third divisions of the fifth nerve through the same external incision, at the foramen rotundum and foramen ovale respectively. There had been no pain and the wound had healed without suppuration. This is the second case operated on by Dr. Mixter in this manner.

DR. MONKS showed some

FRAGMENTS OF GLASS REMOVED FROM THE POPLITEAL SPACE WHERE THEY HAD LODGED FOR OVER THREE YEARS.<sup>2</sup>

DR. J. C. WARREN reported

TWO CASES OF AMPUTATION AT THE HIP JOINT,<sup>3</sup> and showed one of the patients operated upon.

DR. NEWELL: I would like to ask if in this case there was any apparent cause.

DR. WARREN: I don't remember. It dates back some ten years.

DR. NEWELL: It was not necessarily of tuberculous origin?

DR. WARREN: My impression is that it was of tuberculous origin, although I find that no microscopic examination was made of the bone at the time to identify tuberculous condition. It was a disorganized knee-joint. I assumed it was tuberculous.

DR. NEWELL: I think this case is a very important one, as showing that a surgeon should never lose his courage in the most desperate sort of case that is not malignant. I remember seeing this boy at the time Dr. Warren operated, and it seemed to me the case represented a forlorn hope.

I remember one other case that taught the same lesson, that a surgeon should never fail to do an operation that might do some good. This case came to the hospital while I was house-officer. A boy had a barrel of cider roll on his outstretched arm, and the arm was black and gangrenous. That was in the days of septic cases. The boy seemed almost moribund, and gas had so developed in his sides and under the pectoral muscles that there was perfect crepitation. In that case Dr. Warren thought he could save the boy by making free incisions. The incisions were made and inside of two weeks that boy was walking about the yard.

In reply to a question as to the desirability of leaving behind as much periosteum as possible, in order to cause new bone to form and thus enable the patient to wear an artificial limb, DR. WARREN said that he left considerable periosteum, but he could not say how much. In one of his cases there was considerable new bone formation.

DR. CABOT said that his experience with the operation had been that there was more difficulty in taking away the periosteum than in leaving it; and that the bone in such cases shells out easily and leaves the periosteum behind.

MR. G. R. TRUCKER (by invitation) demonstrated a method of his own for the

STERILIZATION OF CATGUT.<sup>4</sup>

DR. F. M. BRIGGS read a paper on

TORSION,<sup>5</sup>

and showed an automatic forceps, of his own invention, for rapid torsion.

<sup>1</sup> See page 543 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 538 of the Journal.

<sup>3</sup> Publication postponed.

<sup>4</sup> See page 541 of the Journal.

DR. WARREN: I can testify to the usefulness of this instrument, having seen Dr. Briggs use it in several operations, the most important of which was in an amputation of the breast, and dissection of the axilla. The disease was very extensive. A large ulcerated mass the size of a fist, was showing on the inner hemisphere of the breast, involving the entire breast besides, therefore a complete amputation of the whole organ had to be performed leaving a large open wound. Then there was a long incision through the axilla with dissection of the axilla, and any surgeon knows how many vessels are wounded during such an operation. There were two arteries only that were tied, and they were down in between the ribs, and could not be got at very well except by a pair of hæmostatic forceps with a sharp nose. There was one large vein I thought more prudent to tie. The little defects in the instrument brought out by the operation seemed to me to be minor ones, and when it is perfected it ought to be quite a useful instrument.

DR. NEWELL introduced the subject of

#### A KIND OF OEDEMA SOMETIMES FOLLOWING THE INJECTION OF COCAINE.

He said: I would like to speak of an experience I had to-day in the use of cocaine. We have been using one per cent. solution of cocaine for small operations, and to-day I removed a small fatty tumor from the forehead. The parts got a little painful during the operation, and I put in a little more of the solution. After the wound, which was about an inch long, had been closed all but one stitch, there developed what I supposed was a hæmatoma, from my needle going through and cutting a small vessel. I put in the scissors and supposed I would squeeze out a clot of blood. Nothing came out, but I saw oozing from the edges of the wound some serum. This was, I suppose, due to vasomotor paralysis after the use of cocaine. It was very striking and very rapidly developed.

DR. MIXTER: A friend of mine, a physician, told me that in using cocaine he has seen an enormous œdema caused almost immediately from vasomotor paralysis. I have never seen a case myself.

DR. J. E. GOLDTHWAIT showed

#### A NEW FORM OF SPLINT FOR THE THUMB.<sup>6</sup>

By means of this splint the thumb could be fixed but motion at the wrist could be allowed.

DR. H. L. PERRELL said that he had used the splint in practice and had found it one of the most satisfactory devices that had been brought to his notice.

### Recent Literature.

*The Science and Art of Obstetrics.* By THEOPHILUS PARVIN, M.D., LL.D. Second Edition. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1890.

This standard work, which may well be called a classic, first appeared in 1886. The second edition, which was issued late in 1890, has received numerous additions and alterations, but without material increase in size. Fifteen new wood-cuts have been added. From the scientific stand-point the work is sound in its teachings, and the parts on practice are replete with wisdom and common-sense. Altogether, it is a book of which its accomplished author may well be proud.

*A Text-Book of Chemical Physiology and Pathology.* By W. D. HALLIBURTON, M.D., B.S.C., M.R.C.P., Professor of Physiology at King's College, London, etc. With 104 Illustrations. London and New York: Longmans, Green & Co. 1891.

It is now six or seven years since a complete text-book of physiological chemistry has appeared in the English language. During this time great advances have been made in this department, and chemistry at the present day occupies so prominent a place in investigations connected with the causation and treatment of disease, that the importance to the medical student of a knowledge of this subject, and particularly of physiological and pathological chemistry, is unquestioned. Dr. Halliburton's book, which is one of unusual excellence, comes to us therefore at a very opportune time.

Part I, which is devoted to Methods of Research and Analysis, contains a short sketch of the chief operations performed in chemical investigation, those specially available for physiological work being dwelt on rather more fully.

In Part II, the Chemical Constituents of the Organism are described. This division of the book contains a short chapter on inorganic compounds, one on the simpler organic principles, and chapters on the carbohydrates, proteids, albuminoids, ferments and fermentations, pigments, ptomaines and leucomaines.

In Part III, which is devoted to the Tissues and Organs of the Body, the author discusses, in order, the cell, the blood in health and disease, the blood of invertebrate animals, the lymph and allied fluids, respiration, muscle, epithelium, the connective tissues in health and disease, the nervous system, and the organs of the body.

In Part IV, Foods, and the Chemical Processes concerned in Digestion, Absorption, Assimilation, and Nutrition are described; and in Part V, the Urine, and the Secretions of the Skin and Allied Structures. Under the head of General Metabolism, in Part VI, the chemical exchanges which occur in living tissues are considered in their relation to one another.

The book contains 852 pages full of information, 104 illustrations, several hundred references to original sources of information, and, what is by no means a trifling matter, a good index. It supplies a want long recognized, and will be highly valued by all who are interested in this department of science.

*The Medical Student's Manual of Chemistry.* By R. A. WITTHAUS, A.M., M.D. Third edition. New York: William Wood & Co. 1890.

The principal changes in this edition are to be found in that portion of the work which treats of the principles of chemistry and chemical physics, which has been somewhat extended; and in the chapters on the chemistry of the carbon compounds, which have been in great part rewritten. The orthography of certain words has been modified in accordance with the views expressed in the report of the committee of the Chemical Section of the American Association for the Advancement of Science. The report of this committee is printed in full in an appendix. The present edition is a distinct improvement over the preceding one. The book has been prepared solely for the use of medical students, and we consider it, after several years experience with it in the class-room, the best one to recommend to such.

\* See page 515 of the Journal.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, NOVEMBER 19, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## THE SURGERY OF THE LIVER.

THE surgery of the liver has made signal progress of late years under antiseptic methods, and now operations which a generation ago were not thought of, are daily performed. Abscesses are freely opened, and hydatid cysts punctured, and resection of considerable portions has in some instances been done; the gall-bladder has been now hundreds of times opened for the removal of calculi, and impacted stones have been removed from the cystic and choledochus ducts by crushing or by cutting. Cholecystectomy, or extirpation of the gall-bladder, though not a very feasible operation, has in several cases been done successfully.

We are indebted to Lawson Tait and Langenbeck for the earliest operations on the gall-bladder. Up to October, 1884, cholecystotomy, or incision of the gall-bladder for obstructive diseases of that vesicle and its ducts, had been performed thirty-five times with a mortality of ten (see paper by Musser and Keen in the *American Journal of Medical Sciences* for October, 1884). In discussing the various methods of operating, Dr. Keen, in the article above mentioned, expresses a preference for the oblique-transverse incision parallel to the right costal margin, and this is also the method advocated by Terrillon, who gives notes of five successful cases in the *Bulletin Général de Thérapeutique*, February 15, 1891. It is needless to say that the vertical incision over the site of the gall-bladder, as advised by Jamnaway, is preferred by some surgeons. In the *Edinburgh Medical Journal*, October, 1889, Lawson Tait reports fifty-five operations of the kind; in fifty-two the patients recovered, but the three deaths were from other causes than the operation. At the Clinical Society of London for the same year, Mayo Robson communicated a paper on fourteen cases of cholecystotomy which he had performed, eleven being for gall-stones, one for empyema of the gall-bladder, and two for distended gall-bladder, due to cancer. All the patients recovered. In the *Lancet*, January 10, 1891, Robson reports nine more cases without a death, and strongly recommends the operation whenever

there are repeated attacks of biliary colic apparently due to gall-stones which do not yield to a definite course, not necessarily very prolonged, of medical treatment. The testimony from German and French surgeons is equally favorable to the operation, which, in the estimation of Langenbeck, should always be performed, and that *early*, rather than *late*, when the ordinary medical means fail to cure.

Instead of the usual way of treating the gall-bladder after its incision and the removal of the obstructing calculus, namely, the formation of a biliary fistula by attaching the opening in the bladder to the lips of the wound in the abdominal wall, cholecystenterostomy, first proposed by Nussbaum, is sometimes practised. The small intestine is opened at the highest point below the duodenum, and the margins of the opening in the gall-bladder are attached to the edge of the opening in the bowel. This operation was first successfully performed by Kappeler, afterwards by Wiuiwater, and has lately succeeded in the hands of Socin. It was a case of obstruction to the ductus communis choledochus. A free incision was made along the border of the rectus. The peritoneal cavity was opened, the gall-bladder drawn forward, opened, and a pint of gall evacuated. A cholecystenterostomy was then determined upon. The jejunum was drawn out, an incision an inch and a quarter long made in it, and this opening sewed to that in the gall-bladder. The result was most gratifying.<sup>1</sup> Mayo Robson also successfully operated in the same way for biliary fistula in March, 1879.

There has been considerable discussion as to when cholecystectomy should be preferred to the simple incision of the gall-bladder and the creation of a fistula (which is generally only temporary), and it may be said that no general rule can yet be laid down. The surgeon, as Terrillon says, should be guided by the nature of the lesion. Lawson Tait declares cholecystectomy preferable in the great majority of cases, and with this most authorities agree. Cholecystectomy demands a certain number of conditions rarely realized; in fact, if the gall-bladder and cystic duct are inflamed and adherent to the hepatic tissue, if this duct, dilated by calculi, is, so to speak, incrustated in the liver, the sac can neither be safely extirpated, nor made to terminate in the intestine. The case is the same when an antecedent inflammation has glued the surface of the gall-bladder to the neighboring parts (Terrillon). Mayo Robson would limit cholecystectomy to cases of contracted gall-bladder which cannot be sutured to the parietes, or where perforation from ulceration has occurred, or in empyema where the tissues are thin and unable to bear suture; also where, after a cholecystotomy, a mucous fistula persists, owing to stricture of the cystic duct.<sup>2</sup> This writer finds cholecystectomy ordinarily so simple and safe an operation, that he would have little patience with a physician who, in a case of repeated attacks of biliary colic did not resort to it.

<sup>1</sup> *American Journal of Medical Sciences*, October, 1888, p. 418.  
<sup>2</sup> *International Clinician*, April, 1891.

With regard to lithotripsy, this is sometimes feasible where during an operation, the cystic duct or choledochus is found occluded by a stone; if this be soft it may be crushed between the thumb and finger, or if rather hard, the crushing may be performed with guarded forceps, and the fragments by digital manipulation are made to pass into the gall-bladder where they are readily removed.

The liver has been often opened for abscesses. A sufficiently deep, free incision is made under antiseptics to evacuate the pus, and the abscess sac is washed out every day by antiseptic lotions.

Exploratory punctures into the substance of the liver by means of the aseptic aspirator needle are made with safety, and the presence of hydatid cysts may be thereby determined. Terrillon cites the case of a man who had several hydatid cysts in the liver and in whom he practised successively, at varied intervals, more than sixty exploratory punctures with the Dieulafoy needle. The patient got well after the opening and antiseptic lavage of three large pouches occupying divers regions of the liver.<sup>2</sup> Exploratory incisions, after a laparotomy made for this purpose have also been effected, and deep abscesses have thus been reached and drained.

As for that rare and formidable operation known as resection of the liver, or rather, of portions of the liver, there are a few instances on record where such ablation has been performed with varying success.

Naturally the surgeon would be deterred from excision of part of so vascular an organ by the difficulty of controlling hæmorrhage. Langenbeck, in fact who was one of the first to attempt so hazardous an operation, came near losing his patient by secondary hæmorrhage, though the lobe which he removed was distinctly pediculated, and Wauger (Nineteenth Congress of the German Society of Surgery, 1890), had a similar case which proved fatal. The operation was the section and firm ligature of a pediculated lobe of the liver which had undergone alterations due to syphilis. At the end of twenty-four hours, the patient died from hæmorrhage by giving way of the friable tissue of the pedicle.

Lawson Tait, on the other hand, reports several cases where he has successfully removed parts of the liver; he always takes the precaution to touch the surface of section with a solution of perchloride of iron.

Terrillon cites from the *Bulletin Médical*, December 10, 1890, a case of ablation of a gummy of the liver. The operation was performed by Hochenegg, a Hungarian surgeon. The tumor, which was as large as an apple, was seated beneath the false ribs and was very painful; it was removed by laparotomy. Hochenegg divided the hepatic tissue by the thermo-cautery. Despite this precaution, there was considerable oozing of blood, necessitating tamponading with iodoform gauze. The tampon was fixed to the anterior part of the abdomen by means of a steel rod.

Terrillon reports a successful case of his own, which he describes as "ablation of a portion of the liver full of hydatid cysts." It was a cystic tumor of the liver, hard, painful, fluctuating, and projecting seven centimetres below the costal margin. The abdomen was opened by a transverse incision, fifteen centimetres in length, parallel with the lower border of the false ribs; a tongue of liver projected into the opening; the most prominent portion, which corresponded to the hydatid tumor, was seized with a Nelaton forceps, and a strong rubber band two centimetres in diameter was passed around the base and knotted as tightly as possible, the knot being secured by a stout silk ligature. This elastic band was seen to produce by its constricting power a veritable furrow in the hepatic tissue, completely isolating the diseased segment. This was now brought out of the abdominal wound and fastened outside, very much like the pedicle in ovariectomy; the lobe thus ligated was about as large as the closed fist. The abdominal wound was now closed by deep sutures, the margins of the flaps being brought tightly around the furrow made by the rubber band so as to shut off the abdominal cavity. The usual antiseptic dressings were now applied. The result was entirely satisfactory.

All the substance external to the elastic ligature soon became sphacelated and shrunken. On the fifth day, the rubber band was cut and the necrosed mass dissected out. The peritoneal adhesions proved to be firm; there remained at the site of the wound only a little cup-shaped depression, at the bottom of which appeared the remains of the sphacelated pedicle. The parts were kept disinfected with chloride of zinc and iodoform gauze. In ten days the patient was well.

#### THE NEW YORK WATER-SUPPLY.

THE few hours' rain on the 11th did not have much effect in increasing the Croton water-supply, and unless the rain of Tuesday has made some impression, most serious consequences are likely to ensue in New York, notwithstanding all the efforts that are being made to prevent waste on the part of the public. Already it has been found necessary to greatly reduce the pressure in the pipes, and in consequence the water does not run at all on the upper floors, except where the houses are provided with tanks and pumps, in many parts of the city. The whole trouble arises from the fact that while ample facilities have been provided, by means of the two aqueducts now in operation, for conveying water to the city, no adequate provision has, as yet, been made for permanent storage of the water-supply. The supply of the Croton water-shed is entirely sufficient for the needs of New York for many years to come, being equivalent to about 300,000,000 gallons a day for the entire year. Since the new aqueduct was opened the amount delivered has been at no time over 165,000,000 gallons, and it has been calculated that the present requirement of the city under full pressure and with no stint upon the supply would be at most 200,000,000 gallons daily.

<sup>2</sup> *International Clinics*, April, 1891.

While, however, the aggregate annual flow of the Croton water-shed is equivalent to 360,000,000 gallons a day, it is very fluctuating, and what is needed is simply a system of storage reservoirs adequate to receive the surplus of wet times and hold it against periods of light rainfall; so that the supply may be equalized throughout the year and delivered through the aqueduct without diminution of the daily flow. This should certainly have been carried out before this, as it is now eight years since the legislature passed the act providing for an increased supply of water for the city, and this included not only a new aqueduct to convey the water, but also for the construction of one or more dams and reservoirs to retain such water. While several storage reservoirs have been planned and are either completed or in course of construction, the engineers have shown that no adequate provision can be made under the circumstances without the erection of a high masonry dam, above the old Croton dam, and it seems probable that the present threatened water famine will stimulate the authorities to commence the work at once.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

**THE NEW YORK PRACTICE LAW.**—The Attorney-general of New York, has decided that by the law which has recently gone into effect, all physicians having foreign diplomas only, and desiring to practice in the State, must undergo an examination by the State Medical Board before a license can be issued.

**THE DUTY ON OPIUM.**—The present duty of twelve dollars a pound on opium, is such an inducement to smugglers that they are taking every sort of risk on the Canadian frontier, and are spreading demoralization among the United States agents by the big bribes which they are able to offer to get it through. It is believed that an attempt will be made as soon as Congress meets to reduce the duty to perhaps two dollars.

**COLORIED FEMALE PHYSICIANS.**—The *Medical Record* of November 7th contains a remarkable letter from Dr. Reyburn, of Washington, in which he offers documentary evidence that the Medical Department of Harvard University is in the habit of graduating colored female physicians. We are authorized to state that no woman, of any color, has ever graduated from this school. Another error appears in the statement that the three years' graded course was established in 1879; whereas it went into effect in 1871-72.

**WASHINGTON WATER.**—Dr. Weir Mitchell, in a letter to the *Medical News*, says that as he considers Washington the best place for meetings of the Congress, he wishes to defend the water: "The water was not to blame. I drank no drop of it, except as it was used boiled in coffee. I know of others who suffered despite this and every other precaution; also, manifestly was too general to have been due to food, for it affected people living in hotels and in private houses.

Finally, it existed over a large part of the country—in Newport, R. I., for instance, whither I went after a week in the Maryland hills, where also it was sharply felt. The cause, therefore, was not the product of Washington, nor should it be allowed to influence us when again we come to summon, for a like purpose, the remarkable body of men which constituted the Congress."

**THE NEW YORK JOURNAL OF GYNECOLOGY AND OBSTETRICS.**—Under this title a new monthly journal appears this month for the first time. It is edited by Drs. A. H. Buckmaster and J. D. Emmet, with the collaboration of Drs. T. A. Emmet, T. G. Thomas, A. J. C. Skeue, C. Jewett, W. H. Baker, E. C. Dudley H. A. Kelly and J. C. Reeve. The object is to give the profession a journal of the highest grade, treating of the title-subjects or allied matter, to contain original articles, society reports and reviews. The opening number contains a very good likeness of the late Dr. Barker, with an obituary notice.

**THE TEXAS SANITARIAN**, a monthly journal of preventive medicine and hygiene, appears for the first time with the November issue. It is published at Austin, Texas, under the editorship of T. J. Bennett, M.D., and contains seventy-two pages of interesting reading matter.

**AN INFIRMARY FOR PRINCETON COLLEGE.**—President Patton and a committee of the faculty of Princeton College have sent circulars to the alumni and friends of the college showing the needs of an infirmary for the university and soliciting subscriptions. A site on the college grounds has been set apart, and the plans of the building, drawn by Surgeon J. S. Billings, have been adopted by the committee. The building will be constructed of brick, containing accommodations in wards and single rooms for twenty patients, with all modern hospital arrangements. It will cost \$30,000, in addition to which an endowment of \$20,000 is proposed to pay running expenses, and that poor students may receive its benefits free of charge.

**THE PROSPECTS OF A MEDICAL MAN IN AUSTRALIA.**—The editor of the *Australasian Medical Gazette* warns medical practitioners in the older countries that Australia is over-supplied with medical men, and that the proportion in relation to the population is probably greater than in England. Certain disappointment, perhaps great poverty and distress, inevitably await a medical stranger who goes to those colonies without intimate connection with influential residents, unless he has ample means. It should also be remembered that the prizes there for the best men are nothing like equal to those in capital cities of the United Kingdom. Any vacancies in the junior ranks are at once filled by graduates of the local schools.

#### NEW YORK.

**THE STEAMER "ALLIANCA"** which arrived from Brazil on November 12th, had a somewhat eventful passage. On October 14th she sailed from Santos, where yellow fever was epidemic at the time, and two

days after leaving Bahia, the ship's surgeon, Dr. H. R. Rosenthal, died of the fever and was buried at sea. Dr. Rosenthal was a young New York physician, and was making his first voyage in the capacity of ship's surgeon. Although ill himself, he had been most assiduous in his attentions to several of the crew who developed yellow fever before reaching Bahia, and who were transferred to the hospital at that place. After Dr. Rosenthal's death three others of the crew were taken with the fever, and two of them died before the vessel reached Barbadoes. Here a new surgeon was obtained, Dr. Homer Clark, and soon after the *Alliance* left that port, which was on the 5th of November, the third man died and was buried at sea. Every precaution to prevent the spread of the disease was taken, and none of the passengers were taken with it. When the ship reached the New York Quarantine there was apparently no yellow fever on board, and she was allowed to proceed to her dock in Brooklyn. Shortly after landing, however, it was discovered that the ship's barber was suffering either from malarial or yellow fever, and he was sent to the hospital for contagious diseases at Flatbush. According to the latest accounts, the diagnosis was still somewhat uncertain, and the case did not seem to be a very severe one; but the ship was again thoroughly fumigated before the unloading of her cargo was permitted.

**BATHS FOR THE POOR.**—During the past week some cheap baths have been opened to the public by the managers of the Hirsch Fund in New York. As in the People's Baths recently established by the Association for Improving the Condition of the Poor, the rain or shower bath is employed, and the prices for a bath are three and five cents.

**THE CHARITIES REVIEW.**—The first number of the *Charities Review*, which is to be the organ of the Charity Organization Society, has just been issued in handsome form by the *Critic* Company, and contains a number of valuable articles. Among these are papers by Dr. Alfred Shaw on Municipal Lodging Houses; by Myer S. Isaacs, President of the Trustees of the Hirsch Fund, on the work that has been accomplished during the past year through the liberality of Baron Hirsch; by Dr. Edward Everett Hale, on the Prevention of Pauperism; and by Warren Spalding, Secretary of the Massachusetts Prison Association, on the Massachusetts Drunkenness Law. The *Review* is to be published monthly from November to May.

**THE NATIONAL ACADEMY OF SCIENCES** held its annual meeting at Columbia College, on November 10th, 11th and 12th. On the evening of the 10th President Low, of Columbia, gave a reception to the members, and the second evening, Mrs. Draper, widow of the late Prof. Henry Draper, entertained them at her house, where Professor Pickering, of Harvard, gave an account, illustrated by stereopticon views, of the work in astronomical photography, which is being done under the Henry Draper Memorial Fund.

## Miscellany.

### THE NEXT INTERNATIONAL MEDICAL CONGRESS.

At the recent meeting of the Italian Congress of Internal Medicine initial arrangements were made for the next International Medical Congress, which is to meet in Rome, in 1893.<sup>1</sup> In what month of the year it will be held is an important question not yet decided. At midsummer, or in the early autumn, Rome is not likely to be found attractive to those who dread subtropical heat in a malarious vicinity. If held in the spring, or the late autumn, many teachers of medicine will not be able to attend. The last fortnight of September is what the majority of Italian practitioners would suggest as the most convenient time for all parties, and this will most probably be the decision of the Organizing Committee. Meanwhile, that committee has just been formed. Dr. Baccelli, at a meeting of the heads of the profession, was nominated President by acclamation. On his declining the honor, the question was put to the vote, when, out of a ballot of twenty-six, he obtained twenty-five "si," as against one "no," which was himself. He had, therefore, to bow to the overwhelming importunity of his colleagues. The post of General Secretary fell, almost unanimously, to Professor Maragliano, of Genoa. Presidents of the various Sections were next elected. These Sections are twelve in number; and, as the results of the various ballots, the following gentlemen were appointed: Anatomy, Professor Antonelli; Physiology, Professors Albini and Albertoni; Pathology, Professors Bizzozero and Foà; Pharmacology, Professor Cervello; Clinical Medicine, Professors Baccelli, Maragliano, Murri and Bozzolo; Surgery, Professor Bottini; Obstetrics, Professor Morisani; Psychiatry, Professors Morselli and Tamburini; Ophthalmology, Professors Devincenti and Secondi; Dermo-Syphilopathy, Professors Campana and Barduzzi; Forensic Medicine, Professor Tamapia; Hygiene, Professors Pagliani, Celli, and Canalis. The importance attached to this great medical parliament is already apparent in the number of physicians and surgeons who have intimated their intention to assist.

### ENGLISH DEGREES.

The various degrees which carry with them a license to practise medicine in the United Kingdom, are a bewildering to many Americans. The title "Doctor" is supposed to indicate the degree of M.D., given by the universities; but this title is often used by courtesy to men holding the lesser university degree of M.B. The Society of Apothecaries grants the degree of L.S.A., and this is generally considered the lowest degree allowing the holder to practise. The most puzzling degree-conferring bodies to the foreigner are the royal colleges. These are in London, Edinburgh and Dublin. The colleges in London are described by Dr. Winslow Warren,<sup>2</sup> of San Francisco, who has taken the degrees M.R.C.P., M.R.C.S. L.R.C.P. and L.S.A.

The colleges are not teaching institutions, their charters being to grant diplomas. The medical schools

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, Oct. 10th 1891.

<sup>2</sup> *Pacific Medical Journal*, September.

in connection with the different London hospitals, on the other hand, do not grant diplomas.

The Royal College of Physicians of London grants three distinct degrees. Two of these are obtainable by examination, namely, L.R.C.P. and M.R.C.P.; one, the Fellowship (F.R.C.P.), is an honorary degree bestowed on members of at least four years standing who have distinguished themselves in their profession in original research.

An English medical student must pass a matriculation examination in arts and sciences and be registered by the General Medical Council of Great Britain four years, after this year five years, before taking his degree. He must then enter the colleges and hospitals and be "signed up" for the various examinations. For the degree of L.R.C.P., he must pass three sets of examinations, the last four years after matriculation. An American physician holding the requisite requirements, may go up for the examinations without previous matriculation.

The same conditions apply to the royal colleges in Scotland and Ireland, excepting that women are admitted to the examinations in Scotland and Ireland, but not to those in London.

The examination for the M.R.C.P., of London, is one of the highest and most difficult in Europe. The candidate must have attained the age of twenty-five years. He must first pass the L.R.C.P. examination or possess an equivalent qualification. He must possess an arts degree or pass an additional examination. He then must go through the ordeal of a two days' written and a third day practical examination in a hospital, and then a fourth and fifth day of oral examinations. It would seem that this degree (M.R.C.P., Lond.) is difficult to obtain, as there are only three American gentlemen who have received it on American diplomas.

The Royal College of Surgeons grants two qualifications: the membership (M.R.C.S., Eng.), and the fellowship (F.R.C.S., Eng.). Two examinations are held for the M.R.C.S. The first one in twenty-four months after matriculation, and the second in four years (five years after 1891). The fellowship examination is very difficult. A candidate must first be an M.R.C.S., and pass examinations in higher branches of physiology, anatomy, and different branches of surgery. An M.R.C.S. may also be made an honorary F.R.C.S. after twenty years.

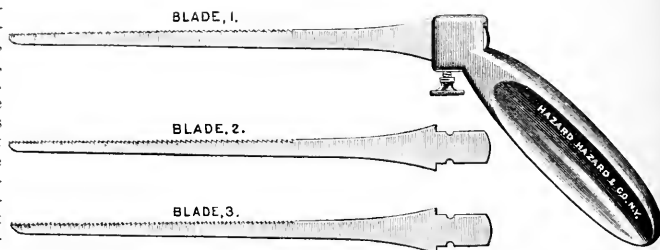
The Conjoint Board of the Royal College of Physicians of London and the Royal College of Surgeons of England grants the L.R.C.P. of London and the M.R.C.S. of England. The board is composed of members of both colleges. The "examination hall" is a spacious building overlooking the Thames. Its interior is divided into immense halls, where the examinations are held. The laboratories and museums are replete with all the latest appliances and specimens, macroscopic and microscopic, chemical and analytical, etc. This double qualification is the one taken by nine-tenths of the medical men in England. It comprises three examinations. Prior to 1891 the first examination was taken after twelve months, the second

after twenty-four months and the final or pass, after four years from registration. Now the time is five years. The examinations are partly written, partly *viva voce*, partly clinical and partly microscopic and chemical. They are held four times yearly, January, April, July and October. At each of the examinations there are from 250 to 500 candidates presenting themselves.

#### A NASAL SAW.

DR. C. A. BUCKLIN<sup>1</sup> describes this saw as the result of his experience since first introducing this instrument for removing obstructions in the nasal cavity.

The handle is of sufficient size to give one a firm grasp, which is important when the bony deformity is large. Being of aluminium, it is aseptic and light, notwithstanding its size.



This instrument has three reversible blades, six inches long, containing three and one-half inches of cutting teeth. Each blade is designed to overcome special difficulties.

Blade No. 1, or the Bosworth saw, consists of perfectly cone-shaped teeth, thirty to the inch. It is made thin, and binding is avoided by dividing the cutting-power equally between both sides of the teeth.

Blade No. 2, is designed for conditions where it is desirable to cut only as the saw advances. This blade would bind were it not for the fact that the teeth are thirty-two to the inch. They rake sufficiently forward to enable the finger to determine the "rake," as the teeth are drawn over it, while on the return stroke the release is complete.

This blade is very satisfactory for the following reasons: With the head firmly placed against a head-rest, the most natural way to cut with a saw is toward the support. In attempting to remove the inferior turbinated bone entire, the spring of its posterior end frequently causes other saws to bind sufficiently to defeat the operation, which difficulty is not experienced with Blade No. 2. Deformities of the septum which terminate at their posterior end in a delicate ridge will readily catch on teeth which cut on the return, thus springing the septum toward the saw. When this accident occurs a single stroke may cut directly through the septum. These dangers are also obviated by Blade No. 2.

Exceptional conditions may arise where it is desirable to use a saw blade which cuts on the return stroke, this is provided for by Blade No. 3. This blade is

<sup>1</sup> Medical Record, October 24th.



less frequently useful than either of the others. It can only be used on the turbinated bones in rare cases where Blade No. 2, from some accidental peculiarity in the formation of the bone, cannot be used. Peculiarities in the deformities of the septum may present exceptional cases where this blade will work better than the others. It is, however, liable to spring the septum in an undesirable direction, producing accidents already described. Still the instrument would not be universal without this blade.

Operators should not trust the disinfection of a saw to any means less perfect than boiling water.

### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**ECZEMA IN CHILDREN.**<sup>1</sup>—In treating the eczema of the face and hairy scalp of fat children Saalfeld recommends that the quantity of nourishment be diminished, and especially that all fatty articles of diet be avoided, constipation being avoided by means of suitable rectal enemata. The crusts which accumulate should be softened with olive oil, and after they have been removed the surface should be anointed with

R Acidul borici . . . . . gr. xx.  
Zinci ox. . . . . 3 l.  
Vaselin. . . . .  
Amyli pulv. } . . . . . aa 3 vi. M.

**THE ABSORPTION OF DRUGS IN THE FORM OF OINTMENTS.**—In the *Répertoire de Pharmacie*, Dr. Luff has published some experiments which tend to show that lanolin is the best ointment basis when a local action only is required, as this substance prevents absorption; whilst vaseline favors absorption, and so should be employed when it is desired to obtain the general action of a drug applied in the form of an ointment to the skin. The experiments were made with iodide of potassium, carbolic acid, and resorcin mixed with vaseline, lard and lanolin.

**QUININE.**—To prevent disagreeable effects from large doses of quinine, Dr. Levi,<sup>2</sup> of Central America, recommends that it be given in the following mixture.

R Quinine sulph. } . . . . . aa 3 l.  
Peppine pore. } . . . . .  
Pulv. capsici . . . . . gr. vi.  
Pulv. zingib. . . . . gr. xij.  
Sodii bicarb. . . . . 3 l. M.

**MASSAGE OF THE STOMACH IN GASTRIC DYSPEPSIA.**—Cseri<sup>3</sup> employs massage in the treatment of gastric dyspepsia. Two or three hours after a full meal, the patient is placed on his back, with thighs flexed and the mouth open. The gastric region is first very lightly stroked, the force then being gradually increased to a kneading, always in a direction toward the pylorus. The whole process should last about ten minutes. A short massage of the large intestine should end the séance. The only contraindication is the existence of complications, such as ulcer or other conditions which may cause hemorrhage. This treatment is said to be followed by a pleasant sense of relief and often by refreshing sleep.

**TO PREVENT RABIES,** Gautier recommends that wounds caused by the bites of animals be immediately and energetically washed out with oil of turpentine.

**TREATMENT OF TYPHOID FEVER.**<sup>4</sup>—M. Hayem gives lactic acid, with or without baths, according to the indications. He prescribes the acid in the form of a lemonade:

R Acidul lactici . . . . . 3 iv-vi.  
Syrup simplicis . . . . . 3  
Aque . . . . . 3 xxvij. M.  
Sig. To be taken in the course of twenty-four hours.

If there is gastric intolerance, the lemonade may be diluted with seltzer-water.

Dr. Tordeus<sup>5</sup> has been applying with considerable success a treatment for typhoid fever in the St. Pierre Hospital, Brussels, which consists essentially of moderate doses of an antipyretic, combined with an antiseptic. Thus, ten grains of acetanilid and an equal quantity of resorcin, or about half that amount of thymic acid, are made up into a five-ounce mixture, with decoction of aloes, and tablespoonful doses administered every three hours. This was found to exert a remarkably beneficial effect not only on the temperature, but also on the general condition of the patients. From trials made with acetanilid alone, it was evident that the antipyretic effect was almost entirely due to the combination with it of resorcin or the thymic acid.

<sup>4</sup> *Satellite*.

<sup>5</sup> *Lancet*, August 1st.

### RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, OCTOBER 31, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Consumption.	Diarrheal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York . . .	1,515,391	757	275	17.39	14.14	4.90	1.68	7.14	
Chicago . . .	1,049,859	457	168	24.40	9.02	3.74	9.24	7.04	
Philadelphia . .	1,046,364	434	132	18.10	10.12	1.61	1.61	13.34	
Brooklyn . . .	806,333	357	138	13.34	12.76	.87	1.74	16.44	
St. Louis . . .	454,750	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston . . .	418,439	181	50	14.30	13.75	1.65	4.35	6.60	
Baltimore . . .	434,439	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cincinnati . . .	286,508	137	44	22.63	8.03	4.38	5.84	7.30	
Cleveland . . .	262,000	103	35	16.49	6.79	1.94	2.91	9.70	
New Orleans . .	242,639	118	31	11.30	18.70	7.65	.85	—	
Pittsburg . . .	240,000	100	48	45.00	7.00	7.00	10.00	22.00	
Milwaukee . . .	240,000	75	38	39.59	3.99	5.32	1.33	22.61	
Washington . .	239,392	121	38	28.22	7.47	9.13	11.62	4.98	
Nashville . . .	76,308	25	3	32.00	20.00	12.50	8.00	—	
Charlotte . . .	65,165	43	12	11.63	2.53	6.89	—	—	
Portland . . .	26,425	13	3	23.07	—	7.69	15.38	—	
Worcester . . .	81,635	24	19	24.36	8.32	4.16	4.16	4.16	
Lowell . . .	77,636	40	12	16.00	15.00	5.00	—	2.50	
Fall River . . .	74,236	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cambridge . . .	70,028	22	4	—	4.55	—	—	—	
Lynn . . .	55,727	11	4	18.18	—	9.09	—	—	
Lawrence . . .	44,651	16	7	18.75	6.25	12.50	—	12.50	
Springfield . .	44,419	15	5	24.60	29.00	13.33	—	13.33	
New Bedford . .	46,733	15	8	6.44	6.66	—	—	—	
Salem . . .	20,801	9	2	11.11	11.11	11.11	—	—	
Chelsea . . .	27,009	7	6	28.56	84.42	—	—	28.56	
Haverhill . . .	27,412	3	0	33.33	—	33.33	—	—	
Andover . . .	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Frampton . . .	25,415	7	0	—	11.28	—	—	—	
Gloucester . . .	24,654	6	4	—	33.33	—	—	—	
Newton . . .	24,579	8	3	38.50	25.00	12.50	—	25.00	
Malden . . .	23,693	5	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Fitchburg . . .	22,097	5	1	—	20.00	—	—	—	
Waltham . . .	18,707	6	3	33.33	—	—	—	16.66	
Pittsfield . . .	17,281	4	1	50.00	50.00	—	50.00	—	
Orange . . .	16,723	6	1	—	33.33	—	—	—	
Newburyport . .	13,947	2	2	75.00	—	—	—	75.00	
Medford . . .	11,079	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park . . .	10,193	8	3	25.00	25.00	12.50	12.50	—	
Peabody . . .	10,158	6	0	—	16.66	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 3,114; under five years of age 1,120; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrheal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 611, acute lung diseases 374, consumption 350, diphtheria and croup 270, typhoid fever 124, diarrheal diseases 121, scarlet fever 51, cerebro-spinal meningitis 12, whooping-cough 10, measles 8, erysipelas 8, malarial fever 7.

<sup>1</sup> *Journ. de Méd.*, April 12th.

<sup>2</sup> *Satellite*, No. 6.

<sup>3</sup> *Rev. de Thérap.*, April 15th.



## Original Articles.

THE DISTRIBUTION OF DIPHTHERIA IN MASSACHUSETTS.<sup>1</sup>

BY SAMUEL W. ABBOTT, M.D.,  
Secretary to the State Board of Health.

THE following paper is intended to present the principal facts which relate to the prevalence of diphtheria in Massachusetts, for the period of eighteen years from 1871 to 1888 inclusive, the chief point being its geographical distribution.

A brief general statement is presented as an introduction to the special topic.

The sources of information are, mainly, the annual registration reports, the voluntary returns of local health officers, and such personal inspections as have been made by the writer and others, under the direction of the State Board of Health.

## I. GENERAL DESCRIPTION OF THE STATE.

*Topographical and Climatic Features.*

The State of Massachusetts is one of the older and smaller States of the North American Union. In area it has a surface of about 8,000 square miles (21,000 sq. kilo.) or about two-thirds the size of Belgium.

As compared with the other States of the Union it is one of the least in area. There are but four smaller States. Texas has an area about thirty-three times as large. It extends over an average breadth of one degree in latitude, and three or more in longitude, the extremes of latitude being 41° 15' and 42° 53' N., and those of longitude being 70° and 73° 31' W.

The land of the south-east and the island portions is low and sandy, and rises gradually toward the western border, where the northerly portion of the Appalachian range of mountains traverses the State from north-east to south-west. The average elevation of the western county is not far from 1,000 feet, with occasional elevations of 2,000 and one of 3,500 feet.

The climate presents extremes which are trying to persons of delicate constitutions. Occasional temperatures of 20° below zero and 100° above are recorded. The mean average temperature at Boston is about 48°, and one or more degrees lower in the western counties. Sudden changes are common, and the passage from winter to summer is often rapid. The climate of the south-eastern portion and the two islands is much more equable than that of the interior. The ground often freezes to a depth of three feet or more in winter, and snow covers the ground to a depth of two feet or more, especially in the western counties. The average rainfall is from 42 to 44 inches.

The State has an irregular sea-coast line of about 250 miles.

## II. POPULATION.

The State was settled in 1620 by the English, and for nearly two centuries the English constituted by far the predominant nationality represented. Since 1840 immigration from various other sources has been rapid.

Massachusetts has also contributed more than one and one-half millions of its population to the Western States.

<sup>1</sup> Read at the Seventh Meeting of the International Congress of Hygiene and Demography, London, August, 1891.

In this paper it is to be understood that the data given includes fatal croup, since it is generally conceded by the physicians of Massachusetts that fatal croup, so far as the registration returns are concerned, cannot well be separated from diphtheria.

No census was taken until 1765, in which year the State had 238,195 inhabitants. The following table presents the number of inhabitants at each succeeding census:—

TABLE I.

POPULATION OF MASSACHUSETTS.	
Year.	Population.
1765 . . . . .	238,195
1790 . . . . .	378,787
1800 . . . . .	422,845
1810 . . . . .	472,040
1820 . . . . .	523,287
1830 . . . . .	619,408
1840 . . . . .	737,700
1850 . . . . .	994,514
1860 . . . . .	1,231,066
1870 . . . . .	1,457,351
1880 . . . . .	1,783,085
1890 . . . . .	2,238,943

By the State census of 1885 there was an excess of 76,373 females, so that the ratio of males to females was 100 to 109. The age periods 20–40 contributed more than one-half of this excess, a fact which is doubtless due to the emigration of the vigorous males of these ages to the Western States.

The population of the State at the census of 1880 consisted of 72.9 per cent. of persons of native birth, and 27.1 per cent. of foreign birth. Turning back to the previous generation, however, we find that of the parents 48.1 per cent. only were of native birth, and 51.9 per cent. were of foreign birth.

The accessions to the population by immigration during the past fifty years have been mainly from Ireland, the British North American Provinces, Scotland, Germany, France, Italy, and Sweden. For the past twenty years a large part of the accession from the British Provinces was of French Canadian origin.

The term *native* must be taken in a comparative sense, since the entire population is made up either of people of foreign origin, or their descendants of such class, to the number of nine or ten generations.

No allusion is here made to the aboriginal inhabitants, of whom there are less than 500 now living in the State, and of these but few are of unmixed Indian origin. They occupy two small sea-shore towns.

*Density.*

The State is more densely settled than any other State of the Union except Rhode Island. The average density of the population is 278.5 per square mile (by census of 1880). The population is very unevenly distributed, as is shown in Table V.

Massachusetts has followed the example of most civilized countries in the rapid increase of its urban as compared with its rural districts. Some of the cities and towns have doubled their population within a period of ten or fifteen years. On the other hand, in very many of the small towns, which occupy districts remote from railway travel, the population has for many years been stationary, and, in not a few, diminishing. Some towns have a smaller population than they had in 1790.

About thirty-eight per cent. of the population live within a radius of ten miles of Boston.

## III. VITAL STATISTICS.

The marriage, birth, and death-rates of the State for the past forty years are shown in Table II.

The birth-rates and death-rates of the urban and the rural population for the census years are shown in Table III.

TABLE II.

Periods.	Marriage rates (persons married).	Birth-rates.	Death-rates.	Excess of births over deaths.
1851-55 . . .	23.4	28.9	18.7	10.2
1856-60 . . .	19.6	29.5	17.9	11.6
Civil War — 1861-65 . . .	18.7	25.3	20.7	4.6
1866-70 . . .	21.0	26.1	18.2	7.9
1871-75 . . .	19.8	27.6	20.8	6.8
Financial Depression } 1876-80 . . .	16.0	24.7	19.2	5.5
1881-85 . . .	18.5	25.1	19.8	5.3
1886-90 . . .	18.6	25.9	19.4	6.5

TABLE III.  
BIRTH-RATES PER 1,000.

Locality.	1865.	1870.	1875.	1880.	1885.
Cities . . . . .	25.7	27.2	29.7	28.2	27.7
Remainder of the State . .	22.6	25.6	23.8	27.5	21.7

DEATH-RATES.

Locality.	1865.	1870.	1875.	1880.	1885.
Cities . . . . .	22.1	21.6	23.9	22.1	21.2
Remainder of the State . .	19.8	16.6	18.7	18.6	17.6

TABLE IV.

MORTALITY FROM CERTAIN INFECTIOUS DISEASES, 1869-88, EXPRESSED AS AN ANNUAL RATIO PER 10,000 OF THE LIVING POPULATION.

Year.	Small-pox.	Measles.	Scarlet Fever.	Typhoid Fever.	Diphtheria and Croup.	Phthisis.	Cholera Morbus.
1869	0.4	1.6	9.9	8.5	5.4	32.8	13.1
1870	0.9	1.8	1.7	9.1	4.6	34.3	13.1
1871	1.9	.9	5.8	7.5	5.0	33.9	11.5
1872	6.7	2.8	8.9	11.1	4.9	36.2	21.2
1873	4.3	1.1	6.4	8.9	4.7	35.3	16.2
1874	.2	1.0	8.6	7.1	5.6	32.8	11.4
1875	.2	1.4	10.2	6.4	11.4	34.7	15.8
1876	.2	.3	7.4	6.3	19.9	32.2	12.6
1877	.15	.8	2.8	1.9	19.1	32.9	11.6
1878	.01	1.8	2.4	1.1	15.0	32.0	9.4
1879	.04	.1	4.9	3.7	13.4	30.1	7.9
1880	.2	1.3	3.2	4.9	13.5	30.8	11.3
1881	.2	1.3	2.2	5.9	12.6	32.4	10.2
1882	.2	.1	1.7	5.6	9.5	31.7	11.7
1883	.03	1.7	3.5	4.5	8.6	31.5	10.3
1884	.01	.4	3.3	4.5	8.5	30.3	10.9
1885	.1	1.6	3.0	3.9	7.8	30.7	9.5
1886	. .	.6	1.7	4.1	7.9	29.5	9.8
1887	.01	2.3	2.9	4.5	8.1	28.5	10.6
1888	.01	1.1	2.5	4.0	9.0	27.1	10.7

Table IV shows the mortality-rates from the principal infectious diseases for the twenty years ending with 1888:

## IV. THE COUNTIES.

We come now to the special topic which forms the title of this paper, the geographical distribution of diphtheria and croup in Massachusetts.

The term diphtheria does not appear in the registration reports of the State until 1858, a fact which has but little bearing upon the question of its prevalence at an earlier period.

From 1858 the annual number of deaths assigned to this cause rapidly increased until 1863, when 1,420 deaths were reported from this cause, and 1,231 in 1864. There was then a rapid decline till 1867, when there were but 251 deaths registered from this cause, and the annual number continued at quite a uniform rate of about 275 deaths for the next seven years, when it rose again to 2,610 in 1876 and 2,734 in 1877.

The diphtheria death-rate bears no relation to the general death-rate, except in the period 1862 to 1867; but in 1872, when the general mortality-rate was at its highest point and infectious diseases were generally very prevalent, the diphtheria death-rate was far below the mean, and in 1876 and 1877, when the general death-rate was quite near the mean, the diphtheria death-rate was at its highest point.

For the purposes of this paper the city and township will be considered chiefly as the unit of population for comparison, but, in the first place, the counties should be considered in a general way, although the county lines have but little sanitary significance.

The areas, the population, and density (census of 1890), and the diphtheria death-rates of the fourteen counties are presented in the following table:

TABLE V.

DEATH-RATES FROM DIPHTHERIA AND CROUP PER 10,000 OF THE POPULATION.

Counties.	Area in square miles.	Population, 1890.	No. to square mile.	Deaths, Diphtheria and Croup.	Total Population.	Child's under 5 years.
Barnstable .	373	29,172	78.2	332	5.8	69.0
Berkshire .	959	81,108	84.6	1,450	11.7	108.7
Bristol . .	557	186,465	334.8	2,366	9.4	90.0
Dukes . . .	124	4,369	35.2	10	1.3	20.0
Essex . . .	593	298,985	506.0	4,627	10.5	110.0
Franklin .	665	38,610	56.5	305	6.2	65.0
Hampden .	634	135,713	214.0	2,120	11.3	108.8
Hampshire .	572	51,859	90.6	617	7.3	79.0
Middlesex .	827	431,167	521.0	5,801	10.1	98.7
Nantucket .	65	3,268	50.3	110	16.4	253.6
Norfolk . .	494	118,950	240.8	1,485	8.5	86.0
Plymouth .	671	92,700	138.1	1,008	7.6	86.3
Suffolk . .	45	484,780	10,772.9	8,897	12.7	124.6
Worcester .	1,551	280,787	181.1	3,463	8.4	79.6
The State .	8,010	2,238,913	278.5	32,715	10.2	101.3

\* Death-rates per 10,000.

Some general features of the counties may be outlined, beginning with the western border of the State. Berkshire County consists mainly of high land, its

average level being nearly 1,000 feet above the sea. There are many mountains and hills of 1,500 to 3,500 feet, with deep valleys and swift watercourses. There is an abundance of forest land. There are a few thriving manufacturing towns. The manufacture of paper is largely carried on upon the pure, clear watercourses of this county. The population of the county slowly increases, but in many of the small towns remote from railway travel it has retrograded. The average density of the population is 85 per square mile.

The winters are long and severe, the snow often lying upon the ground in the forests, especially in the northern portion, until late in April.

The next three counties may be considered together. Franklin, Hampshire, and Hampden Counties lie upon the east and west sides of the Connecticut River, in the order named from north to south. The land in the two first named is generally higher than that in Hampshire, the southern county of the group. The Connecticut River divides them all nearly in twain, while four tributaries drain the areas upon each side, entering the Connecticut at nearly opposite points upon each side of the river.

The population of Franklin and Hampshire Counties is chiefly agricultural, while that of Hampden has a much greater manufacturing population, distributed in several rapidly increasing cities and towns.

The density of population in these counties is as follows: Franklin, 56.5 per square mile; Hampshire, 90.6 per square mile; and Hampden, 214 per square mile.

Worcester is the central county of the State, and the largest in area. It is mainly occupied by an agricultural population. It has one large and one small city, and several enterprising manufacturing towns. The land is generally high in the northern portions and lower in the southern.

Suffolk is the metropolitan county, and includes the seaport and city of Boston. The county contains about half a million of inhabitants, which gives, with its limited area, a density of about 10,000 per square mile.

Middlesex and Norfolk join Suffolk upon the north and south, and are quite densely settled in the suburban portions. The former has a large manufacturing population in some of its towns, and has many towns of extremely rapid growth. Some of them have doubled within the past decade.

Essex, the north-eastern county, has a bold, rugged sea-coast, several manufacturing cities of moderate size and healthy growth, one or two large fishing ports. The land, especially near the coast, presents but few elevations. The Merrimack River passes through its northern portion to the sea.

Bristol and Plymouth occupy the south-eastern part of the State (exclusive of Cape Cod). They include four thriving manufacturing cities. The growth of Bristol is more rapid than that of Plymouth. The climate is generally milder than that of the counties already named.

Barnstable County is Cape Cod, a long, flat, sandy peninsula, stretching east and northward seventy miles or more. It has no cities or large towns, and its population is diminishing by emigration. The principal occupations are fishing and the culture of cranberries. The climate is insular. Many of the towns are becoming places of summer resort, on account of the equable temperature and facilities for sea-bathing.

The two island counties have similar characteristics to Barnstable. They are sandy islands.

The average density of population of these three counties is about 70 per square mile.

#### V. CLASSIFICATION BY CITIES AND TOWNS.

The mortality-rates in the list of cities and towns have been compiled from the annual registration reports of the State for the period of 1871-1888.<sup>2</sup>

The number of municipalities having a city government at the beginning of this period was 14, and the number having such form of government at the close of the period was 28. Those having town governments at the beginning of the period were 322, and at the close 318.

A few changes have been made in the dividing lines of towns, for which due allowance has been made, where the changes included territory containing a considerable number of inhabitants, and a few new towns have been incorporated.

A table of mortality-rates from diphtheria is presented for the counties, but for the purposes of the present paper the town is taken as the unit of comparison.

Arbitrary methods must necessarily be taken for expressing the ratios of mortality, and in many instances, towns occupying an area of 50 or even 100 square miles of surface may have a rural population of one, two, or three thousand inhabitants, occupying but a small portion of this area. The population of 1880 is given as the basis of the ratio, since it is assumed as an average or mean for the period of eighteen years. The writer recognizes the fact that conclusions made from the statistics of small populations cannot be regarded as trustworthy, even for considerable periods of time. Hence the principal conclusions in this paper will be taken from large groupings, and not from the extremely small populations of the towns in rural districts.

There are some points which are worthy of notice in connection with the extremes at the top and bottom of the list.<sup>2</sup>

Of the fifteen towns which stand at the head of the list as having excessive mortality-rates from diphtheria and croup, in the period under consideration, five are small, or comparatively small, and contiguous towns in the north-west corner of the State.

These towns are mainly inhabited by a sparsely settled farming population, and their average level above the sea is much higher than that of the State in general. The lowest land in this district is at least 500 feet above the sea, and the average level of the district is not far from 1,200 feet above the sea-level. The district is very thickly wooded with forests of oak, pine, maple, and other woods, except in the valleys, which have a comparatively small area of cultivated meadows and low land. One small river flows through it in a general north-westerly direction, receiving many rapid mountain brooks as tributaries. There is one manufacturing town, a railroad centre, of 15,000 inhabitants.

Florida, which had the highest death-rate from these causes for the period, is a hill town of small population (159 in 1880). The Fitchburg Railroad passes under the town, from its eastern to its western border,

<sup>2</sup> It is impracticable to publish the complete list of cities and towns included in this table, on account of its length. It will appear in full in the Transactions of the Congress. A table (Table IX) of extremes is given at the close of this paper.

a distance of five miles, by means of the Hoosac Tunnel. The second town upon the list in point of prevalence is Spencer, an interior town of Worcester County, situated mainly upon a high hill, and having a comparatively dense population (7,466 in 1880), engaged mostly in shoe manufacture.

The third town, Freetown, is a town of comparatively small population (1,329 in 1880), in Bristol County, adjoining the manufacturing city, Fall River. The land is low and sandy.

Adams, Williamstown, and Hancock are all in north-western Berkshire, upon high land. Adams has a considerable manufacturing population upon the bank of the Hoosac River.

Webster is a manufacturing town in Worcester County, on comparatively low land. Ayer is a railroad centre in northern Middlesex. The land is quite level in the settled portion of the town.

Nantucket is both town and county; the population is a peculiar one, being the remnant of a once populous whaling and fishing port of nearly 10,000 inhabitants, now reduced to about 3,000 by emigration. Its birth-rate is very low, and its death-rate high, these exceptional conditions being produced by the emigration of the young and vigorous portion of the population, leaving the older portion, in whom the mortality-rate is high. The crowding together of the population into a densely compacted town upon a land-locked harbor undoubtedly contributes to the same result.

Turning now to the other extreme, four towns had no deaths from diphtheria during the period under consideration. All of these are small towns. Their chief characteristic is *inaccessibility*. Neither of them is upon or near a railway line, and public travel through them is very limited. Mt. Washington is cut off from the rest of the State and from the Housatonic Railway by a range of high hills. Chilmark is a remote town upon the island of Martha's Vineyard, at a distance from the points of summer resort.

Dividing the State by a more general classification into rural and manufacturing towns, there are 254 of the former class, and 92 of the latter. The general characteristics of these two classes are as follows:

*Rural Towns.*—These are mainly towns of small population, distributed over an average area of nearly thirty square miles for each township. The principal occupation of the population of these towns consists of dairy-farming, market-gardening, and other branches of agriculture.

The entire population of this class of towns in 1880 was 110,664, giving an average for each of the 254 towns of 1,755 inhabitants. Five only, out of this number, had more than 5,000 inhabitants in each by the census of 1880. A few of these towns are summer resorts, either upon the sea-coast or in the inland region. Some of the towns of this general class have increased slightly in population in the past twenty-five years, many have remained stationary, and a considerable number have slowly decreased. The younger and more vigorous producing part of the population has emigrated either to the cities or to the Western States.

(To be continued.)

The Canadian government has warned steamship companies that it cannot undertake to provide for destitute immigrants at the public expense, and that the companies may be ordered to return them.

## LAPAROTOMY, WITH REMOVAL OF CANCER OF THE OVARY.<sup>1</sup>

BY CHARLES F. STRONG, M.D.

THE specimen with which I accompany these notes, was removed to-day from a girl of twenty-one, whom I first saw in February, 1891. The history given at that time was that about the last of the preceding November, while dressing, she noticed a sensation of hardness on the right side of the abdomen, but without any pain or discomfort whatever; nor had the increase in her size, which to my eye was very marked, been observed by any member of her family. She had always led an active outdoor life, and was, so far as she knew, thoroughly healthy, with the exception of this hard lump. Menstruation was regular every four weeks, lasting five days, there being no change in that respect since November. The pain which she had when unwell never sent her to bed or interfered with whatever employment she might have at hand. She was entirely free from backache, abdominal pain or discomfort. Bladder and rectal symptoms were also wanting.

The abdomen presented an irregular, lobulated enlargement, from the navel to the public bone. Abdominal palpation, with the patient under ether, showed two large lobes, the right much the larger, and several small and more or less movable lobules above and to the left of these two larger lobes. These lobules were about the size of a kidney. The whole size of the tumor, as apparent under the examination, was about that of an adult head. On vaginal examination, a multi-lobular tumor, with close connection to the uterus, but movable in a limited degree, could be felt filling up Douglas's fossa and encroaching upon the vagina from all sides, extending deep in the abdomen, and also high above the navel. The uterus was crowded down nearly to the vulva and to the right. It was not movable as a distinct organ from the tumor. The mass seemed to spring, without a pedicle from the uterus on the left side, at or near the junction of the cervix and body. The cavity of the uterus measured three and one-half inches. The growth pressed slightly upon the rectum.

Taking into consideration the girl's age, there was a certain element of doubt thrown upon the diagnosis, which otherwise would have been almost unhesitatingly pronounced multiple uterine fibroids, and which I subsequently learned had been so considered by every physician under whose hands she had previously come. Being quite confident that this was the condition, and, having in view the freedom from any symptoms, I felt that temporizing measures would be the best here, rather than the removal either of the tubes and ovaries or of the growth itself, which seemed to present all the difficulties that would render the operation one of danger. In this conclusion I had the concurrence of the patient and her family, and prescribed ergot. There were no untoward symptoms until the latter part of March. One menstrual period had been passed with absolutely no pain and with normal flow. With the second period there was some pain, and the patient localized a good deal of discomfort, at times absolute suffering, upon the left side, about midway between the navel and the anterior superior spine of the ilium. I could not discover any change in the size or relations of the growth to account for this, and attributed it

<sup>1</sup> Read at the meeting of the Obstetrical Society of Boston, May 9, 1891.

rather to over-exertion at the time she was unwell, which had possibly caused a slight peritonitis, as her temperature was a little elevated. Contrary to my expectations, this pain did not improve with rapidity. There were remissions of it, but the returns were more severe. The patient eventually began to lose flesh rapidly, and, at the same time, appetite and courage. I had her go to her home in the country, but the change did not prove beneficial, and was really disadvantageous, because it removed her from my immediate care, so that a longer time than I should have otherwise have allowed to elapse passed by before I saw the patient again, which was in the latter part of April. She was then having a temperature of  $100^{\circ}$  to  $101^{\circ}$ , had become strikingly emaciated, the growth had increased very materially, and in parts felt elastic, as though fluids were present.

On May 9th I operated. The incision went through a very much thickened peritoneum; and came upon a large, irregular, semi-solid tumor, which was aspirated with no result. The tumor extended down behind the uterus, filling both sides of the pelvis, up to the liver on the right side and the stomach on the left, and pressed up the diaphragm, causing compression of the lungs. The incision was extended one and one-half inches above the umbilicus, and the tumor rapidly dissected out. Several large adhesions to the intestines, omentum and abdominal walls were clamped and tied. The pedicle, which was found on the left and included all the vessels of the broad ligament, was as thick as the wrist. It was tied with a shoemaker's stitch, cauterized and dropped back. The pedicle, upon its cut surfaces, was very fibrous, and as much as possible of this tissue was cut away. There was some hemorrhage complicating the operation, from the adhesions, and from the vessels of the broad ligament retracting. The ovary of the right side contained one retention cyst, which was not disturbed. The weight of the tumor, twelve hours after removal, was fifteen and one-half pounds.

The report of Dr. Whitney, to whom the specimen was submitted, was that the tumor was cancer of the ovary, and that the pedicle showed no evidence of disease.

The condition of the patient was extremely bad after the operation for some hours. Then she rallied, and made a convalescence which was interrupted only once by a slight attack of peritonitis, induced by morphia being given, contrary to orders.

The interest of this case lies in the possibility of having made a differential diagnosis ten weeks earlier than I did, that is before I operated. The sensation imparted by the tumor to the examining hands, both abdominally and vaginally, was that of a firm, fibrous, elastic mass. The girl's age was against it being a fibroid. The youngest I have seen before of pure fibroid tumor has been twenty-three years. But the freedom from pain; the comparatively slow growth of upon her own part or her mother's, that there was the tumor which did not arouse suspicion before, either any abnormal enlargement; the increased depth of the uterus; the inability to differentiate the uterus from the tumor as having a separate degree of mobility, — all pointed, to my mind, very conclusively to the existence of fibroids only. The question of making an exploratory incision I did not feel to be worthy of consideration, because if it were a fibroid and were giving no trouble, and were of this excessively slow

growth, it was, to my mind, far better to leave matters as they were. On the other hand, were it a tumor of unknown origin, an exploratory incision would, of necessity, have been followed by this operation; and, while it would have been proper, yet it would have been one for which neither the patient nor her family were at that time prepared. The occurrence of cancer of the ovary, and especially of cancer of the ovary at this early age, and a cancer of this variety, is rare. I have been able to find but very few recorded cases in which the diagnosis has been substantiated by microscopical examination. The growth was of such a marked degree of malignancy that, of course, its return is to be greatly feared. The point of interest is that the pedicle, although thick and large, was absolutely free from disease, showing that that was all removed, so that the one point of infection possible is along the adhesions to the other pelvic organs. One cyst was torn slightly and a very small portion of its contents escaped into the abdominal cavity. This was immediately thoroughly washed out, so that I feel that the chance of infection in this way was entirely removed.

NOTE. — June 22d. The patient has steadily improved, and, upon vaginal examination to-day (six weeks after the operation), no evidence of thickening could be discovered upon either side of the pelvis. There is no pain, and she is enjoying her usual routine of life.

September 1, 1891. The patient has gained nineteen pounds in weight during the past month, and is perfectly well.

## THE APOSTOLI METHOD OF TREATMENT: ITS TECHNIQUE.<sup>1</sup>

BY WALTER L. BURRAGE, M.D.

ALTHOUGH the Apostoli method of treatment, as ordinarily spoken of, refers to the treatment of fibroid tumors of the uterus with electricity, strictly speaking it should have reference to the treatment of uterine disease with electricity by the most recent and approved methods. For to Apostoli in chief are due the accurate measurement of electrical doses; the application of the electricity most nearly at the seat of disease; the possibility of the use of high intensities by means of the abdominal clay plate at the inactive pole; and, above all, the elimination of danger by the employment of strict antiseptic precautions. He has elaborated the details of the treatment, and has carried it out with painstaking attention and an enthusiasm that has gained for him and his methods a wide notoriety and a host of eager fellow-investigators the world over.

It is my purpose in this paper to treat in a practical way the methods of applying galvanic and faradic electricity in uterine disease.

At some future time I hope to report results with this treatment, to add my testimony to its merits as a therapeutic agent. It has been a good deal slighted in the past, principally from faulty methods and a lack of knowledge of electricity on the part of those who applied it, and is only now taking the place it deserves as a routine means of treatment in gynecology.

Before speaking of the necessary apparatus, I should like to say a word or two about electricity itself, for it is very essential to have a proper understanding of your medicine and its dosage before prescribing.

I must take it for granted that the theory of the

<sup>1</sup> Read by invitation before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, May 9, 1891.

voltaic cell is known to you all. The cell consists of a plate of zinc and a plate of carbon in a jar of acidulated water, and separated one from the other by some non-conducting material. The zinc plate is the positive element, the carbon the negative. Positive electricity flows down the positive element, which is the same thing as negative electricity flowing up it, whence it happens that the negative pole of the battery is at the zinc plate. So the carbon is the negative element and the source of the positive pole. The electricity passes through the water from the positive to the negative element, decomposing it into its constituents, hydrogen and oxygen. The hydrogen gathers in bubbles on the negative element, and the oxygen on the positive element.

Suppose the current starts from the positive element. In flowing through the water to the negative element it meets a certain amount of resistance, and this is the internal resistance of the cell; then passing up the negative element it emerges from the cell as positive electricity, and in its course back to the cell — back to the negative pole — it encounters further resistance in the conducting media. If a copper wire, the resistance — called now the external resistance — is very slight because copper is a good conductor; if, on the other hand, it is a portion of the human body the resistance may be considerable.

The elements of a number of cells may be coupled, so that the electricity obtained from the battery will be a current of quantity or a current of tension. By coupling all the zincs together and all the carbons together we get a current of quantity. But if the elements are coupled in pairs, a zinc with a carbon and so on, we get a current of tension. What we want in gynecological electricity is a current of high tension and of moderate quantity.

Now there are certain electrical terms that is necessary to understand in order to get a definite idea of the subject. These are the ohm, the volt and the ampère.

The *ohm* is the unit of measure of resistance; it is the amount of resistance that would be offered to the passage of a current of electricity by a column of mercury one square millimetre in diameter, and one metre and a fraction long, at 16° Centigrade.

The *volt* is the unit of measure of electro-motive force — of the pushing power of the electricity; it corresponds to "pounds-pressure" in speaking of a steam-boiler. The electro-motive force may be likened to the pressure in a pipe emptying a cistern of water. The pressure would be the same, no matter what the size of the cistern, provided that the water was maintained at the same height and the pipe of a constant diameter. The volt is the amount of electro-motive force necessary to drive a current through an ohm of resistance.

The *ampère* is the unit of measure of current. It is the amount of current that results from a volt of electro-motive force passing through an ohm of resistance. In medicine we use the thousandth of an ampère, the millampère, as a unit, our currents being comparatively weak.

There is a simple rule by which we can determine the current strength, knowing the electro-motive force and the internal and external resistance of the battery; it is that the electro-motive force divided by the sum of the internal and the external resistance is equal to the current, and it is called Ohm's Law. In the human body the resistance is very high, the skin offering

the greatest opposition to the passage of the current; a dry skin is more resistant than a wet one. In passing a current through a fibroid tumor from the interior of the uterus to the surface of the abdomen there may be all the way from 100 to 200 ohms of resistance. The current pursues the path of the least resistance; generally that is the most direct path also, but not necessarily, as may be the case with a fibroid of great density and high resistance. A current from a vaginal electrode placed near it may pass to one side and not enter the tumor at all; hence the advantage of intra-uterine treatment and treatment by puncture.

There is an active and an inactive pole in gynecological electricity. The active pole is applied in the vagina or uterus, the inactive to the surface of the body. We expect no effect from the inactive pole beyond a mild counter-irritation; it simply serves to close the circuit. We may make either the positive or the negative pole the active one, as we choose.

As to the therapeutic action of the two poles: at the negative, hydrogen gas and alkalies are attracted from the tissues; at the positive, oxygen gas and acids gather. The negative is the liquefying, and the positive the coagulating pole. Besides the action at the poles there is the interpolar action, the action on all the tissues through which the current passes, most marked near the active pole.

According to Apostoli, the negative pole in its interpolar action is stimulating and congestive and favors absorption by increasing the blood-supply; in its polar action it is markedly electrolytic, producing chemical decomposition and cauterizing with lower intensities than the other pole.

The positive pole in its interpolar action is sedative, anticongestive, hemostatic. It is used to allay inflammation and drive out pain. In its polar or local action it is styptic with moderate intensities, and caustic and hemostatic with high intensities. It is used to check hemorrhage when applied to the interior of the uterus. Apostoli and Laquerrière have determined that the positive pole has a marked germicidal action, much more so than the negative. Its polar action is the important one; the interpolar action secondary.

Apostoli does not apply the active pole in the vagina any longer, considering the intra-uterine method superior. It seems to me that, in certain cases, as, for instance, when we wish to place the active pole as near as possible to a mass of exudation, that the vaginal method is preferable. By using a clay-covered vaginal electrode, high intensities (100° or over) may be employed without danger to the vagina. With the old-fashioned brass ball covered with chamois skin or absorbent cotton, it was possible to make a deep ulcer with a current of 30°. When using the positive pole in the vagina, it is well to dip the electrode in a solution of bicarbonate of soda before using, to neutralize the acids that are attracted to this pole.

*Gadonism.* — For apparatus, it is better to have a battery of from thirty to fifty cells. I consider a battery of forty Leclanché or Law cells as the best. Each cell should have a capacity of about a quart. Such a battery gives an even and reliable current, and is the least trouble to take care of. For portable batteries, that made by Gaiffe, of Paris, with zinc and carbon elements in a solution of bisulphate of mercury, and having a convenient collector, seems to me the best. Waite & Bartlett, of New York, make a good plug and socket battery.



As a current measure it is important to have a trustworthy instrument. Who would think of giving a powerful drug without carefully measuring the dose? It will be apparent, by bearing in mind Ohm's Law, that the number of cells of a battery used in a treatment is no accurate measure of the current, for the resistance is never twice alike. What we do with the milliamperè meter is to measure the actual current that is passing in the circuit in which the body or a part of the body is included.

The meters made by Gaiffe, Engelman, McIntosh, and Waite & Bartlett are all to be relied on. The instrument should be calibrated to measure up to 250° or 300°. To regulate the current either a collector, a current controller, or a water rheostat may be used. Waite & Bartlett make a good collector, and the water rheostats of Keith or Bailey are simple and cheap. I have had no experience with current controllers. There is one made by Fleming, of Philadelphia, that is well recommended.

**Electrodes.**—For the inert pole the clay plate of Apostoli is best. This should be large where high intensities are to be used, eight inches by ten inches is a convenient size. I prefer the modification of Dr. Goelet, of New York, who has placed the clay in a rubber covering, making it much easier to handle.

For internal electrodes the most useful of all is the non-corrodible platinum. Just now platinum is about as costly as gold, and difficult to procure at that. A convenient substitute is iron treated by hydrogen by a special process. The tips of this electrode may be renewed often if they become corroded by the positive pole; they cost a matter of twenty-five cents each. A two and one-half inch tip is most generally useful. Tips are also made from block tin. They are cheap, flexible, and stand the positive pole well. For the negative pole alone a tip of copper, nickel-plated, is very serviceable. A vaginal electrode should form part of an electrical outfit. That devised by Goelet is the best. It consists of a ball of carbon covered with clay and absorbent cotton.

For galvanic puncture of fibroids and pelvic exudation the best electrode is that made for Apostoli by Gaiffe. It consists of a long steel needle, a millimetre and a half in diameter, and tipped by a sharp gold point one millimetre in diameter and half a centimetre in length, this point being insulated from the main shaft of the needle by a hard-rubber collar one centimetre long and of the same diameter as the point. The insulation insures to the vagina and peritoneum at the point of puncture immunity from caustic action. The needle is held in a universal handle—the shaft being insulated from the vagina by a sheath of hard rubber. This needle, I have found, causes less pain than does a needle not provided with insulation at the place where it passes through the vaginal and peritoneal coats.

**Faradism.**—The faradic or induced current differs much from the galvanic, though it has many similar effects. When an insulated copper wire, its ends connected with the poles of one or two voltaic cells, is wound round a bunch of soft-iron wires, forming the primary coil, the current passing through the wire will render the soft iron a magnet. Now, if another coil of copper wire is slipped over the first coil, it will be found that at the time of making the circuit, a current is flowing in the wire of the second coil in an opposite direction to that in the first. This current

lasts but an instant. At the moment of breaking the circuit another current is induced.

Taking advantage of these facts, it is customary to interrupt the current more or less rapidly by means of the rheotome, or vibrator, a simple mechanical device depending for its action on the magnetizing and demagnetizing of the soft iron. When the secondary coil is made of large coarse wire and comparatively short, we get a current useful in contracting a uterus or where stimulation is needed. When the secondary coil is made of fine wire and very long,—Engelman uses a coil made of 600 metres of wire,—we get a current very useful in relieving pain. The choice of poles of the faradic battery is of little consequence—no especial difference in their action has been determined.

The secondary current cannot be measured like the primary, and the only means we have of determining whether at one time we are giving the electricity stronger or weaker than at another is by noting how much we move the secondary over or off the primary coil.

For the application of faradism it is necessary to have a battery constructed on the Dubois-Reymond plan, that is, with a stationary primary coil over which the secondary coil is slipped to increase the current. It is best to have two or three coils. If two, one should be wound with a long and fine wire, the other with a short and coarse wire. The Engelman battery has three coils, the third being of medium-sized wire, and of medium length. I use a battery made for me by Waite & Bartlett, and having two coils.

For electrodes, two are necessary, both bipolar, that is, with both poles on one staff and insulated one from the other; one electrode is large for the vagina, the other smaller for intra-uterine applications. The advantages of the bipolar method of applying faradism are to my mind considerable. The entire current is concentrated where you wish to use it, and it is less trouble to administer.

The approximate cost of an electrical outfit is from \$75 to \$100, though it is possible to spend twice or three times this sum.

**Operative Detail.**—The important points are, strict attention to asepsis, a careful choice of the active pole, and graduating the dose according to the susceptibility of the patient.

Let us follow the steps of the treatment in a case of fibroid treated in the office. The patient is placed on the table on her back, with her hips at the edge. The vulva and vagina are thoroughly irrigated with a solution of corrosive (1-5000) from a douche-pail hanging conveniently near. The water from the vagina is caught in a basin or small bed-pail or allowed to run down over a Kelley apron to a pail on the floor. When for any reason it is inconvenient to give the douche, I am in the habit of swabbing the vagina and vulva freely several times with large pieces of absorbent cotton soaked in corrosive and held firmly in a pair of Bozeman's forceps. The perineum is hooked back with the left forefinger while the cotton is carried over the entire surface of the vagina. Next, the clay plate is placed on the abdomen by the nurse, it having been previously warmed over the register or treated with hot water in a shallow pan. A photographer's developing pan is useful for this purpose, and serves to hold the plate when not in use.

The operator now tests his battery. If it is one where cell after cell is taken into the circuit sepa-

rately, either by means of a collector or by the plug and socket arrangement, it is better to test each cell. To do this, put a feeble resistance in the circuit from zero to cell No. 1, and note the deflection of the galvanometer needle. Repeat the operation with cells 1 and 2, and so on through the series. When the entire series of cells is used at once it is sufficient, as far as safety against shock goes, to make a high resistance in the rheostat, and note whether the needle is deflected when the circuit is closed. It is to be said that it makes no difference whether the rheostat and galvanometer are connected with the negative or the positive pole, so long as they are in the circuit; the former is used to graduate the current and the latter to register its strength. It is especially important that the ends of all the conducting wires should be free from grease or other non-conducting material, and that they should fit tightly into their sockets so that the circuit may not be broken during the treatment.

After washing his hands the operator is ready to introduce the internal electrode. This may be done with the patient on the back, either by touch or with a Goëlet depressor speculum by sight; or with the patient on the side and the Sims speculum. In the majority of cases I prefer to pass the electrode by touch.

*Cleansing the Electrode.*—Wash it after each application. Just before using, plunge it in boiling water, to which a little washing soda has been added, for a few minutes. For this purpose an ordinary quart tin can over a kerosene stove answers very well. Then it is cooled off in a corrosive solution (1-2000), and introduced. Great care should be exercised not to hurry or to do any violence to the uterus while passing the electrode.

The same antiseptic precautions are to be observed with the needle and its sheath used in puncture. In cases of hæmorrhage from the uterus an electrode of gas carbon is often used to advantage, because this substance may be made into tips of various sizes to fit different uterine canals, and it is not affected by the positive pole. On account of the porous nature of the carbon, it is well to dip it in iodoform and ether before its introduction.

In cases where there is severe flowing it is important to make the application to as much of the internal surface of the uterus as possible. For this purpose the handle of the carbon electrode is provided with notches an inch apart, the length of the carbon tip. The operator makes an application of five minutes with the tip at the fundus, then withdraws the electrode till his finger at the cervix feels the next notch, and repeats the application, and so on until the whole length has been treated.

Next make the connections between the clay plate, galvanometer, battery and internal electrode, and turn on the current gradually. At the end of the treatment decrease the current in the same way, taking a minute of the five minutes of treatment for increasing and decreasing. With high intensities, when possible, I like to have the active pole entirely in the cavity of the uterus, and thus avoid cauterizing the cervical canal, because of danger of subsequent stenosis, and also from the fact that the cervix is so much more sensitive to electricity than the fundus. The electrode should be held steadily in the same place during the entire treatment except in cases where it is desirable to cauterize the entire cavity, as for hæmorrhage, just alluded to.

The operator should watch the galvanometer and the face of his patient closely while the current is passing. Oscillation of the needle means changes in the resistance, or breaks in the circuit. The treatment should not cause much pain.

After the clay has been removed and the abdomen rubbed dry, the patient is directed to lie down for from half an hour to two hours, more or less, depending on the amount of reaction. In out-patient work this rule is often difficult if not impossible to carry out, yet in my experience no harm has come from disregarding it. At the first treatment it is well to insist on its observance.

The galvanopuncture is made as follows: the patient is directed to take a corrosive douche (1-5000) twice a day for a day before the treatment. She is given the preliminary douche as in other cases. Select a point in the cul-de-sac where there is no arterial pulsation to be felt, taking care not to puncture in the neighborhood of the rectum. It is not well to puncture anteriorly, because of danger of wounding the bladder. The needle is fixed in its handle so that half an inch projects beyond the sheath. The sheath is then drawn forward so as to protect the point, and is passed along the left forefinger to the spot selected. Make the puncture quickly. The current should be turned on very slowly, and the treatment should last from five to seven minutes. If there is much pain the patient may hold a handkerchief with ether to her face. If there is oozing afterwards apply Churchill's iodine to the spot. Place a piece of iodoform gauze, with a thread attached, in the vagina, having first swabbed out with corrosive. The gauze should be removed by the patient at the end of forty-eight hours, and a corrosive douche taken.

I have repeatedly made the puncture in my office and at the clinic, and sent the patient home after a rest of an hour or two, without bad results. This plan will answer in selected cases. Where possible, I should advise rest in bed for twenty-four hours. Another puncture should not be made sooner than a week or ten days.

As to the dosage of electricity, it is important to remember that different patients tolerate the current in a very different manner. A stolid, phlegmatic Russian Jew, with a large tumor, will bear a current of 150° or over without flinching, whereas a neurotic, hysterical lady, with a small tumor, may have considerable pain with a current of 10°. From what I have seen of Dr. Apostoli's work, and his writings bear me out in the statement, he applies very high intensities only in cases of large tumors, and intensities of over 200° rather exceptionally. A majority of cases—cases of subinvolution, endometritis, small tumors and pelvic exudations—are treated with a current of from 60° to 100°, depending on the individual patient.

It is not sufficient to introduce an electrode and turn on a current hap-hazard, any more than it would be considered good treatment to give all patients suffering with secondary syphilis a uniform dose of mercury. You have to be guided by the tolerance in the individual patient.

So with regard to the frequency of the applications, there is no cast-iron rule to follow. Some patients can be treated twice or three times a week to advantage; others, only once a week; and still others not as often.

The operative technique is not especially tedious.

Using high intensities — by that I mean currents of over 50° — the treatments average five minutes each actual time of current passing. At my clinic at the Free Hospital for Women, I treat about five patients an hour.

The requisites for successful electrical treatment are, besides a working knowledge of gynecology, suitable apparatus and an acquaintance with electricity.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN THERAPEUTICS.

BY FRANCIS H. WILLIAMS, M.D.

#### ON THE PREPARATION AND USE OF OINTMENTS IN DISEASES OF THE SKIN.<sup>1</sup>

DR. L. DUNCAN BULKLEY has published a practical and suggestive article on the above subject, and gives many hints of value to practitioners. The application of ointments constitutes such a large element in the treatment of diseases of the skin, by the profession at large, that it seems desirable to present a few words of caution concerning their preparation and employment, for want of success often results from the improper compounding or application of one or another of this class of remedies.

It is better not to trust to any artificial means for preserving the freshness of ointments, but to secure sweet and good material and always to reject that which is at all old, or ointments which have been long prepared. It is important to avoid the slightest rancidity in ointments, and it is better to order ointments to be freshly compounded of the strength desired, rather than to take those officially prepared and kept in stock.

Among cerates, which are in some respects more valuable for ointments for most skin affections than lard, we have two: *ceratum simplex*, consisting of white wax 30 parts, lard 70 parts; *ceratum cetacei*, which is composed of spermaceti 10 parts, white wax 35 parts, and olive oil 55 parts. To these should be added *unguentum cetacei*, which is very like the latter, only somewhat softer. These all have considerable body, and when spread on the skin form a protective coating, more suitable for many conditions than lard alone; but the first mentioned or simple cerate is far too hard for easy application in most diseases of the skin. The *glyceritum amyli*, composed of starch 10 parts and glycerine 90 parts, is a good basis for ointments when fatty substances are not well borne, or when it is desirable to remove the application frequently with water. Combined with oil of cade 25 parts, sapo viridis 15 parts, and glycerite of starch 60 parts, it makes a most valuable application in psoriasis, which can be well rubbed in at night and washed off completely in the morning.

The *oleum theobromæ* is ordinarily but little used in compounding ointments. It is particularly useful when added, in about a quarter part, to ointments for use on the hairy scalp to give them a low melting-point and to aid in forming a protective coating over the skin. When employed in too large proportion it will prove irritating to many skins.

Under the head of "ointments" we find but two

preparations in the pharmacopœia: the *unguentum simplex*, composed of lard 80 parts and yellow wax 20 parts, and *unguentum aque rosæ*, of expressed almond oil 50 parts, spermaceti 10, white wax 10, rose-water 30 parts. The *unguentum simplex* is a good combination — much better for general use than simple lard; but, on the other hand, it is often found to be too hard, and ointments made with it will often be difficult of application, and when made up for some time with other ingredients, it will become too stiff for ready use; as ordinarily kept in drug stores it has not infrequently been found quite rancid.

The best ointment of all, when fresh and properly made, is the *unguentum aque rosæ*, the cold-cream of the pharmacopœia. But some judgment and skill is necessary in its preparation, for unless very perfectly compounded, with prolonged rubbing together of the ingredients, the ointment will not be perfect; in summer, also, it will require rather a larger proportion of the spermaceti and white wax in order to have the proper consistency for a perfect application. Very frequently, when the skin tends to be too dry, a portion of the water may be replaced with glycerine. Occasionally the odor of rose-water is not agreeable to the patient, and simple distilled water may be used in its place. The water held in this ointment is undoubtedly an important element in its remarkable effects upon the skin, for the *ceratum cetacei* and *unguentum cetacei* have quite a similar composition, but are by no means agreeable to most skins.

When the various products of petroleum known in the pharmacopœia by the general name of *petrolatum*, were introduced, it was thought they would furnish the best possible bases for ointments, and that they would rapidly supersede all other excipients; in Dr. Bulkley's opinion they will never supplant those already mentioned and others of recognized value. They are by no means always agreeable and non-irritating to the skin; indeed, many individuals are found who cannot bear them on the skin at all. Most of them have not body enough to form good ointments, although for simple innunction, as a lubricant, or for the application of carbolic acid to the skin as an antipruritic, vaseline serves the purpose very well.

Recently when lanoline and subsequently agurine were presented to the profession, it was expected that this substance would replace others as an excipient for ointments. But again we have been disappointed, and lanoline forms but a very small portion of a base of ointments used by those especially occupied with diseases of the skin. It is too sticky and not easy of application, and, moreover, it will often prove irritating to a delicate skin. While it was thought to afford a means for the more ready absorption of medicaments, more experience has shown this to be questionable. Indeed, in some experiments by Brooke, it was shown that the substances incorporated with lanoline were the slowest in entering the system. Lanoline is, however, useful as an addition to certain ointments, in the proportion of about twenty per cent., to give an adhesive quality to them, thus securing a firmer and more adherent coating for affected parts.

Of some forty official ointments, very few can be prescribed, as they are, in diseases of the skin. Thus the carbolic ointment is made of a strength of ten per cent., which is far too strong for most skins, whereas the tannin ointment of the same strength is too weak to be of real service. Belladonna ointment is also of

<sup>1</sup> Therapeutic Gazette, August 15, 1891.

the same strength, and is capable, if used at all freely, of producing serious constitutional effects. Also, the official ointment of chrysarobin should be diluted for most skins. Eight ointments are official containing preparations of mercury. Of these, the blue ointment, containing fifty per cent. of metallic mercury, is well known and of great value; but for inunction on most skins it requires dilution by one-half, in order not to excite too much irritation. White precipitate ointment has commonly to be diluted two or three times, even in psoriasis and seborrhœic eczema. The red iodide ointment is of fair strength, but to be effective in lupus, or where its corrosive power is required, it should be employed much stronger. Citrine ointment, one of the best known of the mercurial applications, is far too strong to be freely used. When diluted two to four times, it often serves a good purpose in reducing infiltrations in the skin. The yellow and the red oxide of mercury require to be very greatly diluted for use about the eyes. The single ointment of iodine is a good preparation, containing a trifle of iodide of potassium. A prescription which is of great service in reducing glandular enlargements in syphilis, is a mixture of iodine ointment with the ordinary mercurial ointment in equal parts. When well rubbed together, an ointment of the green iodide of mercury is made, which acts much more quickly than either of the ointments alone. For delicate skins it may require some dilution, but generally it is well borne. It is useful as a parasiticide in ring-worm and favus of the scalp.

The *unguentum picis liquidæ* is an excellent remedy, composed of equal parts of tar and suet; but it is far too strong for general use undiluted. When combined with oxide of zinc and rose ointment it forms one of the most perfect applications known for a large share of cases of subacute eczema, both in children and in adults:

R	Ung. picis	.....	3 ij.
	Ung. zincæ oxidæ	.....	3 ss.
	Ung. aquæ rosæ	.....	3 iv. M.

The ointments of the carbonate lead and iodide of lead, each ten per cent., are also good combinations. The latter is certainly an excellent means for causing absorption of enlarged strumous glands. The stramonium ointment, containing ten per cent. of the extract of stramonium, is likewise a good application, and forms a most valuable base for combination with acetate of lead and opium in the treatment of hamorrhoids. There are four ointments containing sulphur, only one of which, the *unguentum sulphuris*, containing thirty per cent. of sublimed sulphur, is well known or much used. This is also too strong for direct application to most skins; diluted two or three times with a little stearin, and perhaps a little tar ointment, it forms an excellent treatment for scabies, but the more agreeable applications of naphthol and resorcin have largely taken its place in dermatological practice. The oxide of zinc ointment of our pharmacopœia is a fairly good preparation. It is made of benzoated lead, which is not agreeable to all skins; it is sometimes rancid and therefore irritating, where a freshly prepared zinc ointment and cold cream is grateful and healing.

Dachylon ointment, when freshly and properly made, is one of the most valuable means of local therapy known for many diseases of the skin. The preparation made according to the original preparation of

Hebra, and given in the German Pharmacopœia, is a soft, buttery ointment, easily spread, and of a delightfully soothing character to most skins, and is decidedly superior to the ointment made according to the United States Pharmacopœia.

A few words may now be added in regard to the actual preparation or compounding of ointments, a feature which continually requires the attention of the physician, if he would have success in the treatment of skin diseases. It is desirable for the physician to frequently inspect the ointments or other preparations which are being employed, and to test them by smelling, feeling, rubbing on the skin, etc.

More harm is commonly done by too strong ointments than is usually supposed. The skin is a sensitive and irritable organ, and more often wants to be treated considerably and soothed into good action, than it does to be stimulated and irritated. It is well to begin with a mild preparation, increasing the strength as the circumstances seem to demand. It is also well to remember that the average patient, who has not heretofore been instructed, or who has not had special experience, knows nothing in regard to the best mode of the application of an ointment, and if the highest degree of success is to attend the use of any particular remedy, it must be only by its proper employment. Careful directions should, therefore, always be given to patients exactly how to apply ointments. Where it is desired to keep a part continually under the effect of an ointment, it should be soaked in it, if it were possible, as completely as though the part were immersed in a very large mass of the same; but as this is not possible, we have recourse to lint, and the ointment, which should always have considerable body, is spread in a very thick layer on the woolly side of the lint, and then firmly bound on the part.

An excellent illustration of the necessity for minute directions in regard to all these data, is found in connection with eczema of the scrotum. When treated carelessly, or when the patient merely smears on an ointment, the disease will prove most distressing and rebellious; but when, on the other hand, very minute directions are given in regard to the sudden and brief application of hot water once daily, at bedtime, and when the part is quickly dried and enclosed with a piece of lint spread with the tar and zinc ointment previously alluded to, and covered by a suspensory bandage, the patient has complete relief, and with proper accompanying treatment can surely be cured, and that with reasonable speed.

The demand in dermatology is not so much for new drugs, applications, or methods of treatment, as it is for the diffused knowledge of what is already known to be of service, and the faithful carrying out of methods which experience and observation have proved to be useful.

#### ANTISEPTIC TREATMENT OF TYPHOID FEVER.<sup>2</sup>

In a lecture on this subject at King's College Hospital, Dr. Yeo has called attention to the progress that the idea of an antiseptic treatment of typhoid fever is making amongst physicians in all parts of the world. He is unwilling, in the present stage of our knowledge, to put too much stress upon any particular manner of carrying out this idea, as we have probably not yet arrived at the very best means for doing so. What he says about the idea of the application of anti-

<sup>2</sup> Lancet, No. 3529, 1891.

sepsis in typhoid fever by various practitioners, is of interest.

Professor Petresco, of Bucharest, has borne valuable testimony to the efficacy of naphthol; he had previously experimented with carbolic acid, salicylic acid, turpentine, benzoic acid, kairin, calomet, corrosive sublimate, and boric acid, without any very favorable results. He then tried a saturated solution of sulphide of carbon, with which he was much better pleased, and lastly he tried naphthol, fifteen grains three times a day, and had results more favorable than with any other remedy; the rate of mortality was reduced, and the course of the disease favorably modified. Many physicians have recorded their approval of an initial laxative, and no doubt it is well, if there be no diarrhoea, to begin with one; there is then less hesitation in keeping the bowels quiet afterward. Indeed, it has been said that "purgation and antiseptics are, to some extent, interchangeable terms."

An aperient expels the poisonous ptomaines and other decomposing substances from the intestinal canal, and, if given in the early stages, may actually prevent subsequent serious diarrhoea. But the use of aperients, to be perfectly safe, must be limited to the first ten or twelve days of the fever, the great risk attending their use in the later stages is the possibility of deep ulceration in the ileum, and in that case an aperient may mean the difference between life and death to the patient. At that period of the disease intestinal antiseptics can only be safely secured by the use of intestinal antiseptics.

#### HYDROCHLORATE OF PHENOCOLL, A NEW ANTIPYRETIC AND ANTIRHEUMATIC.<sup>3</sup>

This substance appears in the form of a white powder, soluble in water. It is a compound of phenetidine, and seems to be similar in action to antipyrin. Fifteen grains of phenocoll reduces the temperature about as much as would be accomplished by twenty-two to thirty grains of antipyrin or about fifteen of phenacetin. It has analgesic properties in doses of seven to fifteen grains.

#### PIPERAZIN.<sup>4</sup>

This substance has the property of dissolving a large proportion of uric acid. One part of the urate of this substance is soluble in about fifty parts of water. Urates of lithia requires 368 parts of water to dissolve it; the piperazin salt is, therefore, seven times more soluble than the lithia salt. Piperazin is not toxic, and appears to have advantages over other substances which may be used to act as solvents for uric acid. It seems to be worthy of trial in suitable cases.

#### METHODS FOR THE ADMINISTRATION OF AMYLHYDRATE.<sup>5</sup>

A teaspoonful of amylhydrate may be taken at night in a small glass of beer. It should be stirred for seven minutes to be sure of solution, or, of the following, one-half may be taken at night:

R Hydrate of amyl . . . . .	3 ℥.
Water . . . . .	3 ℥.
Orange flower water . . . . .	3 ℥.
Syrup of bitter orange . . . . .	3 ℥. M.

It is necessary to remember that amylhydrate dissolves slowly in water.

#### OXYGEN AS A DISTINCT REMEDY FOR DISEASE, AND A LIFE-SAVING AGENT IN EXTREME CASES.<sup>6</sup>

On this subject Dr. A. W. Catlin contributes an article to the *Medical Record*, 1891, No. 1086, and cites cases where oxygen has been used with advantage. Primarily, and for a long time exclusively, this agent has been recommended in lung difficulties—more especially to relieve dyspnoea and cyanotic conditions following in the train of pneumonia, where a large amount of lung structure is involved; another way of stating the fact that its use was deferred until the disease was far advanced, the strength exhausted, and the recuperative powers in abeyance—in other words, a last resort, as a palliative, but not as a curative. Fortunately, however, for our patients, another view is now taken of this life-saving agent, and to-day we recognize the fact that if we can, with a limited lung capacity in acute disease, pass more or less continuously the same quantum of oxygen into the blood that is normally required when no disease is present, we practically lift our patients to the plane of health, so far as functional activity is concerned, and give them a hundredfold more strength to battle with than before.

Dr. Catlin desires to show that oxygen is the most sure and satisfactory stimulant we have; that by being exhibited through the lungs and not by the stomach, its entrance into the circulation is much more certain and immediate; that its effect, felt primarily upon the heart, is almost as quickly seen at the nerve centres and in the digestive organs; that it is pre-eminently the remedy for profound shock, either from hemorrhage or nervous drain, where vitality is at too low an ebb to take up the intricate history of assimilation and repair.

To get the best results the remedy must be administered at first freely and continuously, especially in those cases of profound shock where the depleted centres of life must have this true stimulation offered unremittently. The only indications for a suspension of its use is a condition at once recognized by the patient, namely, super-excitation and dizziness, and this limitation is rarely reached in these extreme cases where the inhalations are not as deep or prolonged as they are when the strength returns and the demand for the stimulant naturally begins to limit itself. In other words, the patient, once instructed in its use and conscious of its helpfulness, is the best guide in its administration and can be safely allowed to breathe it *ad libitum*. The fear is they will not get enough, not that they will get too much. This, of course, implies that the pure gas mixed with nitrogen, two parts of the former to one of the latter, is being used.

There are many conditions under which oxygen can be exhibited always with relief, even if the nature of the case is necessarily fatal. It is no small thing to say that it relieves needless suffering.

The objection so often raised to it as a cumbersome remedy, not easily obtained on short notice, no longer holds, for depots are established in all our large cities.

#### DEATH AFTER SALOL.<sup>7</sup>

Salol is usually considered a tolerably innocuous drug, but there are not wanting clinical observations which tend to show that, under certain circumstances at least, it may be followed by dire results. Thus a

<sup>3</sup> Deutsche, med. Wochenschr., No. 15, 1891.

<sup>4</sup> Berlin Klinische, Wochenschr., No. 11, 1891.

<sup>5</sup> Nouveau Remède, No. 2, 1891.

<sup>6</sup> Medical Record, No. 1086, 1891.

<sup>7</sup> Lancet, May 23, 1891.

case was some time ago reported by Aufrecht and Behm, in which death followed its use in acute endocarditis, and more recently Dr. Chlapowski has published in a Bohemian medical journal an account of a case in which a similar fatal result followed a fifteen-grain dose ordered for a patient who was suffering from severe gastric symptoms, and who was being examined by Ewald's method. After taking the salol the patient became restless and unconscious, the pupils dilated, the pulse became irregular, there was constant vomiting, the urine became dark and contained salicylic acid. Death occurred twelve days later. At the autopsy there were found gastritis and hemorrhagic enteritis, a gastric ulcer cicatrized at the cardiac end, chronic endometritis and cyst of the ovary. No doubt was entertained that the salol had caused the symptoms of poisoning.

[In such cases the early use of the soluble sulphates such as Glauber's salt should not be omitted. — REP.]

(To be continued.)

## Reports of Societies.

### THE OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY OF BOSTON.

CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING May 9, 1891.

DR. WALTER L. BERRAGE read, by invitation, a paper on

#### THE APOSTOLI METHOD OF TREATMENT, ITS TECHNIQUE.<sup>1</sup>

DR. BLAKE was interested to know that the electrical outfit could be obtained at such a reasonable price. He had supposed the cost was many times as great.

DR. BERRAGE replied that the low price was due to the fact that all the apparatus is now made in this country.

DR. WORCESTER asked as to the possibility of tapping the electric lines which now abound everywhere.

DR. BERRAGE said that experiments have been made in this direction, but thus far no rheostat had been made which could with safety control the powerful currents used for the arc light.

DR. HAVEN suggested that the Edison incandescent light wires with a lower power had been used.

DR. O. K. NEWELL, present by invitation, then made some very interesting remarks on

#### CYSTOSCOPY AND LITHOLOPAXY IN THE FEMALE,

and showed the various instruments used for these purposes, many of them being his own invention, and described in papers recently published by him.

In answer to questions, he said that only two cases of stone in the bladder in very young children had been reported in this country, one by Dr. Beach, in a child of three years, the other, a case of his own, in a child of eighteen months. The largest number of these cases was reported from India. In women, stone is very rare, and is often due to the presence of some foreign body introduced through the urethra.

DR. HAVEN spoke of a girl he had treated for incontinence of urine at the City Hospital, where the bladder was much contracted, holding at first only one and a half ounces. After several months' treatment

by dilatation with water, the capacity of the bladder increased to sixteen ounces, and the patient was then able to hold her urine all night. She then unfortunately stopped coming, and he does not know the subsequent history.

DR. STRONG said he had used the Skene endoscope after dilating the urethra with vulcanized rubber dilators. The view is unsatisfactory, and must be much inferior to that obtained by Dr. Newell's cystoscope. He has had several cases of contracted bladder, some of which he reported before this Society last year, and he has always found the treatment to be a long one, and that the patient would often become tired and stop coming as soon as she began to improve.

DR. BAKER said that in the chronic cases in the male where the bladder is much thickened and contracted, treatment is needed for a very long time, but in the ordinary cases seen in the female, he thought that the bladder could be gradually distended to its normal capacity within three months. After the closure of vesico-vaginal fistulas the bladder is very small, but he has been surprised with the readiness with which it can be dilated, and he has found that the cure was permanent and satisfactory. This condition of contracted bladder is, he believes, often found in cases of onanism due to frequent micturition, cases where it is best to avoid local treatment.

DR. BLAKE said he had seen a large number of cases of incontinence of urine in the unmarried about twenty-five years of age, where various forms of treatment — mental, moral and drug — he had often found to be unsuccessful.

Cases due to cystitis he thought were much less resistant to treatment, and he has recently found that the application once or twice daily of a two per cent. nitrate of silver solution gives the most relief.

DR. HAVEN had found a retroverted uterus in nearly all cases of onanism referred to by Dr. Baker.

DR. HAVEN reported

#### A CASE OF PRIMARY CARCINOMA OF THE VAGINA.

DR. BAKER remembered three cases of this form of disease: one reported by Dr. Bumstead, of New York, another case where the disease appeared on the posterior vaginal wall directly opposite a laceration of the cervix from which came a discharge, and a third case where the disease began lower down in the vagina. He thought that surfaces abraded by maceration from a decomposing discharge might very well, in old anemic women, be the starting-point for malignant disease. Hence the great importance in these cases of local cleanliness and tonics. With Dr. Forster he had seen a case of sarcoma of the vagina.

DR. A. WORCESTER had recently under his charge a woman, twenty years of age, who suffered from antiversión of the uterus. On the posterior vaginal wall two-thirds of the way from the vulva he discovered a small, bluish mass, which grew irregular and quadrupled in size in the course of a year. A snipping showed it to be sarcoma. The patient was operated on, but did not survive.

DR. BLAKE said that the case reported by Dr. Haven was sent into his service at the City Hospital. Examined under ether, the uterus was found to be small and rudimentary, wholly free from the disease. Within a few days another case had entered his service with undoubted carcinoma of the vagina, which contained spongy masses the size of a silver dollar,

showing great tendency to hæmorrhage; neither vulva nor uterus were involved.

DR. STRONG reported

A CASE OF CANCER OF THE OVARY,<sup>2</sup>

and showed the specimen.

DR. BAKER showed the new needle-holder of Dr. Burrage, which has been described and figured by the inventor in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*. He considered it without qualification the best needle-holder he had ever used.

DR. NEWELL said that Billroth sews with a needle-holder very much of the same pattern.

DR. HAVEN said that the objection to aluminium for instruments was that this metal is easily dented and scratched.

DR. STRONG then spoke of the modification of Alexander's operation by Dr. Kellog, of Battle Creek. With Dr. Blake he had recently had the pleasure of seeing Dr. Kellog operate. He cuts down onto the inguinal canal instead of onto the ring, hooks in two blunt strabismus hooks, and pulls up the ligament, which is the more easily done at this point as there is more substance to it than at the ring. With a blunt aneurism needle a suture tied to a loop of the ligament is passed around outside of the conjoined tendon, thus shortening it by a double loop. In one case the operation was easily done under cocaine.

The criticism Dr. Strong would make is that he should feel doubtful of the efficacy of the single catgut stitch to keep the ligament in a new place so unnatural to it.

DR. BLAKE said that Dr. Kellog claimed for his modification, that it made the operation a trivial one and did not interfere with the blood-supply, and there was hence less danger of failure. Moreover the ligament was acted on where it is large and round, and where it would therefore be less liable to break.

DR. HAVEN said that he believed that a slight inflammation in the canal, stirred up by the operation, was a good thing, as it served to hold the ligament in place.

DR. STRONG agreed with this, and said that he had had only two cases where the operation failed to accomplish the purpose. In one of these, at a subsequent ovariectomy, he had found the ligament broken off at the uterine end, and in a second case the uterine ends were stretched, but at the ring the ligament held firmly. He emphasized the importance of pulling out considerable ligament.

DR. HARRINGTON said that he now made but one incision through which to find both ligaments. The advantage of this was a saving of time, a diminution in the amount of bleeding, more room and less wounded surface to heal. The incision made extends from the spine of the pubes on one side, with a downward curve, to the other spine. He believed in using the greatest possible aseptic precaution and in sewing up the wound without drainage.

At the annual meeting of the New York State Medical Association, held in New York on October 28th to 30th, the J. G. Orton Prize of \$100 for the best short, popular essay on some subject connected with practical sanitation was awarded to Dr. Howard Van Rensselaer, of Albany, for an essay on "Impure Air, and the Ventilation of Private Dwellings."

AMERICAN GYNECOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

SIXTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING HELD AT WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22-24, 1891.

THE PRESIDENT, DR. A. REEVES JACKSON, of Chicago, called the meeting to order, and introduced DR. JOSEPH TABER JOHNSON, of Washington, who delivered the

ADDRESS OF WELCOME.

The first scientific paper was read by DR. J. C. REEVE, of Dayton, O., entitled,

ADVANTAGES OF MIXED NARCOSIS IN GYNECOLOGICAL SURGERY.

The author classified the peculiar features attached to gynecological operations in general, which demand a profound abolition of sensation and maintenance of this condition, as follows: (1) The length of time required for many operations. (2) The necessity for absolute quiet of the patient. (3) The great sensitiveness of the parts involved in certain plastic operations. (4) A profound impression upon the sympathetic nervous system, as when the hand is passed into the abdominal cavity, or a large tumor suddenly raised from it. (5) The dependence of the success of the operation, and even the safety of the patient, upon the absence of vomiting.

He claimed that by the combination of narcotics with anesthetics the ordinary anæsthetic condition could be made more profound and be more steadily maintained. The method consisted in the administration of a hypodermic injection of morphia and atropia some little time before the anæsthetic. The process originated with Nussbaum in 1863, followed by Bernard in 1864, and Harley in 1869, who taught the value of atropia as a cardiac stimulant, especially where chloroform or any other cardiac paralyzing agent was used. The author has used the "mixed narcosis" in all major operations for the past twenty years, in the following proportions: sulphate of morphia,  $\frac{1}{16}$  to  $\frac{1}{4}$  gr.; sulphate of atropia,  $\frac{1}{16}$  to  $\frac{1}{32}$  gr.; dose six to eight minims of solution of sixteen grains of morphia and half a grain of atropia to the fluid ounce; the anæsthetic used was the A. C. E. mixture (alcohol one part, chloroform two parts, ether three parts).

By this method the emotional excitement of the patient is allayed, the anæsthesia is effected with great rapidity, the sense of suffocation attending the inhalation of ether is absent, the anæsthesia is steadily maintained, and the patient is absolutely quiet. A period of quiet rest and freedom from pain succeeds the operation; vomiting, sometimes so dangerous after operations, is lessened.

In regard to the safety of this method, he could find reports of but three deaths under it, in none of which was death typical of that from anæsthetics, that is, by sudden failure of cardiac action or of respiration, or of both simultaneously. In one, a grain of acetate of morphia was given subcutaneously before chloroform, (an amount of narcotic hazardous in itself), and death was by narcotism. In his own experience, he had never had an accident of any kind having used it for all kinds of operations, on patients of all conditions and ages except young children. The contrast in the same patient between the simple and mixed narcosis is strikingly in favor of the latter.

He believed this method less dangerous than the

<sup>2</sup> See page 564 of the Journal.

ordinary anaesthesia for the following reasons: (1) Absence of emotion, the presence of which was often the cause of fatal accident. (2) The smaller quantity of anaesthetic required, especially advantageous in prolonged operations. (3) The shortened and diminished violence of the struggling stage. (4) The stimulating influence of atropia upon cardiac action and respiration. (5) The effect of morphia in lessening the liability to reflex inhibition of the heart. (6) Experiments on animals.

DR. J. M. BALDY, of Philadelphia, had used the mixed narcosis with ether as the anaesthetic; but where he could have full personal control of the preparation of the patient for operation, he had not found any essential difference between the two methods. He believed that most of the struggling of the patient during the anaesthesia was due to gastro-intestinal irritation, and where he had cleared out the gastro-intestinal tract prior to the operation by freely purging the patient, the patient had remained just as passive as in the cases where he had used the mixed narcosis. He had seldom seen vomiting after ether narcosis.

DR. JOHN BYRNE, of Brooklyn, had used the mixed narcosis for many years with ether as the anaesthetic, and believed that all the good effects claimed by the author of the paper could be obtained as well when ether was used as the anaesthetic as when the A. C. E. mixture was used.

DR. HENRY C. COE, of New York, read a paper on ACCIDENTAL HÆMORRHAGE OCCURRING DURING THE FIRST STAGE OF LABOR AT TERM.

Since Dr. Goodell's paper on this subject, some twenty years ago, there has been very little added to our information concerning it. It was not the writer's purpose to discuss the entire subject of accidental hæmorrhage in the gravid womb, but simply that form which occurs during labor, which is not only the more infrequent but the more fatal form, being rarely of traumatic origin. Five-sixths of the cases have been due to injury and have occurred before term. The writer recited a fatal case in his practice.

He considered the etiology of these cases obscure, traumatism being the most frequent factor before labor. The predisposing causes were hæmorrhagic diathesis, general febrile affections, renal troubles, death of fetus, hydramnios, diseases of the placenta. In twenty per cent. of the cases, irregular uterine contractions have been noticed. In a certain number of cases the cause was undoubtedly due to abnormal shortness or twisting of the cord. The accident could not be ascribed to a single etiological factor in the non-traumatic case; there being usually a combination of several, as irregular and imperfect uterine contractions, with extensive fatty degeneration of the placenta. What combination may lead to hæmorrhage it is difficult to state.

The symptoms are divided into two sets, initial and final, the majority of writers believing that only the latter are reliable, and are recognized too late to remedy. The writer considers accidental hæmorrhage diagnosable at its inception by watching the initial symptoms, such as irregular and feeble labor pains.

Continuous pain in the lower part of the abdomen gradually growing worse and assuming a bursting character, is one of the symptoms. Nothing abnormal may be found on external palpation, but auscultation of the fetal heart shows it is feeble and irregular, an

important symptom, indicating some serious disturbing influence to the fetus, not accounted for by ordinary prolonged labor. The case may be mistaken for one of a simple uterine inertia, the patient being able to sit up and walk about, her pulse not being affected. All these symptoms should lead the attendant to suspect a possible commencing hæmorrhage. External bleeding would confirm the diagnosis: this symptom has been absent in three-fourths of the cases reported. The signs of internal hæmorrhage now appear, and with the arrest of the labor the patient grows weaker and may die at any moment, or the membranes may rupture, and she may be delivered and afterwards die from post-partum hæmorrhage, or shock. The writer believed that death was not unfrequently due to hyperdistention of the uterus rather than to actual loss of blood.

Accidental hæmorrhage may be mistaken for a severe attack of colic, but this error could hardly be made during the labor, if the condition of the uterus was carefully observed. It is distinguished from rupture of the uterus by the fact that the latter accident occurs during the progress of active pains usually before the rupture of the membranes, and is followed by a diminution in the size of the uterus, recession of the presenting part, and the sudden onset of symptoms of internal hæmorrhage.

In order to save the mother and child, or even the mother alone, there must be a combination of favorable circumstances — skilled and prompt attendant, unusual resistance to shock in the patient, and after delivery proper uterine contractions.

The writer's plan of treatment was, as soon as the accident was recognized to vigorously stimulate the patient by mouth, rectum, and hypodermically, while sending for aid. Under complete anaesthesia the os should be carefully dilated manually, Barnes's bags only being employed when the os was rigid and the patient's condition was such that a certain amount of delay could be safely practiced; the membranes should be preserved intact; then version should be performed with unusual care to avoid rough manipulation. At this stage ergot should be freely administered hypodermically. There should be a short delay before extraction in order to give the uterus time to recover its tone. If the head is arrested by the poorly dilated os, it should be perforated, instead of wasting time in trying to drag it out. The most important step is the prevention of post-partum hæmorrhage. Without delay the hand should be introduced into the uterus, the placenta and clots removed and the cavity tamponed with iodoform gauze.

DR. CHARLES JEWETT referred to the friability of the vessels and the conditions which favor easy separation of the placenta, also undue uterine contractions, as factors in the etiology of these cases of severe hæmorrhage. He related a case in which hæmorrhage was due to undue uterine contractions, in a malarial patient, due to twenty-grain doses of quinine three times a day. Fatal damage is often done before the symptoms are sufficiently developed to make a positive diagnosis, but there are certain premonitory signs, such as persistent pain in the abdomen during the early labor, which should keep the obstetrician on the alert, and suggest the possibility of this form of hæmorrhage. He agreed with the writer that the membranes should not be ruptured until the cervix was fully dilated. Hæmorrhage may be controlled by



the abdominal bandage before the membranes are ruptured. Delivery may be accelerated after the first stage of labor is completed, but too precipitate interference at a time when the patient is in profound condition of shock from hæmorrhage, should be avoided. He had had good results with the intra-uterine tampon of sterilized gauze.

DR. R. A. MURRAY emphasized the difference in treatment before and after the os was dilated. In one case, where enlargement of the abdomen, doughy feeling of the uterine tumor, and very severe pain indicated hæmorrhage, he tamponed the uterus, compressed the arteries of the lower and upper extremities, and elevated the feet, thus keeping the brain alive, and let the uterine tumor alone; at the same time giving hypodermic injection of stimulants. Shortly afterward the os dilated, pains came on, uterus contracted, waters ruptured, child delivered, and he turned out nearly a kitchen basin full of clots. In another case where the os was dilated, he ruptured the membranes, kept the brain alive in the same manner, and delivered with forceps. In both cases the shock was most profound, fatty and calcareous placenta was the cause of hæmorrhage; external hæmorrhage was not more than a cupful when the shock was most profound. He believed that keeping the brain alive in the above manner was the determining element in his success in saving both patients. He believed in tamponing the uterus, or if the membranes had not ruptured, he would tampon the vagina, which would cause the cervix to dilate, prevent hæmorrhage and give a barrier to press against if compression of the uterus has to be made.

DR. HENRY D. FRY thought Porro's operation would be a justifiable procedure in cases of violent hæmorrhage where the cervix was not dilated. He referred to a successful case by this method which was narrated by Dr. William Smiley, in the opening address before the Obstetric Section of the British Medical Association last July.

DR. T. A. REAMY, out of a series of 3,000 obstetric cases seen before and during labor, had only seen one case of accidental concealed ante-partum hæmorrhage sufficiently severe to be worthy of report. This case he saw in consultation, and found the patient in collapse. He delivered immediately with forceps, the head being on the perineum, and turned out two very large clots, one nearly as large as the fetal head. The most peculiar features were extreme thinness of the uterine walls, and the immense amount of coagulated blood. The woman died before the digital examination was finished.

DR. EDWARD REYNOLDS referred to Dr. Goodell's cases, many of which were marked early by a tumor formed of effused blood behind the placenta, indicated by the circle-shaped edge and peculiar doughy feeling. While this diagnostic sign cannot be depended on in all cases, it is so important when it does occur that it should be emphasized. If the accident is detected early he would check the hæmorrhage by manual dilatation of the os and complete evacuation of the uterus, which reduces the distension, and tends to lessen the shock from this source. In two cases where the patient was in labor and almost moribund from hæmorrhage, he had introduced a strong styptic, such as Monsel's solution, into the uterus, with instant arrest of hæmorrhage and no bad after-effects.

DR. A. J. C. SKENE considered it rather dangerous teaching to recommend Porro's operation in these

cases. The mortality of this operation under much more favorable conditions would not commend it to his judgment.

DR. T. ADAMS EMMET suggested inversion of the uterus and control of the hæmorrhage by ligatures.

DR. COE in closing the discussion, said he thought on general principles the tampon should be banished from gynecological and obstetric surgery. It was very apt to shut up discharges which should come away. An important point in diagnosis which he omitted to mention, was the introducing of the hand into the vagina, and pushing up the head of the fœtus, and if there was a concealed hæmorrhage it would escape, and the diagnosis would be cleared up at once.

DR. JOS. E. JANVRIEN, of New York, read a paper entitled,

#### A CLINICAL STUDY OF PRIMARY CARCINOMATOUS AND SARCOMATOUS NEOPLASMS BETWEEN THE FOLDS OF THE BROAD LIGAMENTS, WITH A REPORT OF CASES.

Malignant neoplasm other than those of the ovaries sometimes do occur *primarily* between the folds of the broad ligaments.

The author gave the history of three cases, one a sarcoma of the Fallopian tube, the second a primary carcinoma of the parovarium, and the third, cystic angio-sarcoma of the left broad ligament, and lipoma of the right, with dilated tubes.

The history of all three of the cases pointed plainly to the primary development of malignant growths.—two sarcomatous, and one carcinomatous, within the folds of the broad ligament.

To the author's knowledge, Case No. 2 is the only recorded case of an adenoid hypertrophy in the parovarium undergoing degeneration and transition to a carcinoma; he also believes that there is no other recorded case of a primary carcinomatous development within the folds of the broad ligament, aside from those which develop in the ovary proper. Improper treatment may act as determining cause in giving rise to malignant growths. The first case had a clear history of trauma. The patient was treated by a homeopathic physician, who gave her repeated injections of ergotine par-vaginum into a supposed uterine fibroid. The second case had been treated by galvanism, for a sub-peritoneal fibroid.

DR. A. W. JOHNSTONE believed that cancers in the parovarium extending into the broad ligament were more common than was generally supposed. This organ is a remnant of fetal life whose functional activity is at an end, having very little nerve or vascular supply. He had found true cancer in the ovary only twice, but in each case there was beginning carcinoma in both broad ligaments. Schirrus cancer was most marked in the hilum of the ovary. He believed in many cases of so-called simple ovaritis there was cancer present at the time of operation, for in six months or a year afterwards some of these cases develop cancer and death follows. If operators would examine their pedicles more carefully cancer nodules might be found at the time of operation.

DR. A. P. DUDLEY agreed with the author that where there is existing pelvic disease the use of electricity or violent injections into the pelvis will cause malignant disease to spring up in the broad ligaments. He had seen one such case treated by Dr. Apostoli, and several others in New York.

DR. A. F. KING agreed, with Dr. Johnstone, that

these cancers were the result of defective nerve-supply and consequent defective government of nutrition of the tissues—a growth of cells without government. Excessive doses of electricity no doubt paralyze or destroy the governing nerves, and the tissues are cut off from their natural nutrition. Uterine cancer after the menopause might be accounted for on the same grounds, the functional activity of the uterus has ceased, and if the cells go on growing they have no nerve government.

DR. JANVRIK, in closing the discussion, said if laparotomists would examine their specimens more carefully under the microscope they might in many cases find the beginning of cancer. He believes from a long experience that nearly all cases of cancer of the uterus and its adnexa are the result of injuries. He was not a believer in the hereditary tendency to cancer to any extent.

DR. ROBERT P. HARRIS, of Philadelphia, presented a paper on

#### THE PRESENT AND IMPROVING STATUS OF CÆSAREAN SURGERY,

which was read by DR. WM. H. PARISH, of Philadelphia.

The author compared the Porro-Cæsarean operation and the new or improved Cæsarean operation (sometimes spoken of as Sanger's operation), the latter of which he believed was more frequently performed and with a greater degree of general success.

He regards the new Cæsarean operation as one, *per se*, of a moderate degree of risk, in the hands of a skilful operator, and with the woman in good condition. His personal experience covers thirteen cases, with only two deaths.

The greatest obstacle to the success of Cæsarean surgery, more especially in this country, is due to the fact that cases are not brought to the obstetric surgeon until the risk of using the knife has been greatly increased by the effects of labor and attempts at delivery. Out of the eighteen true Porro cases in the United States, in eight the fœtuses were already dead, and some of them commencing to decompose before the knife was resorted to. If we look over the records of the most successful work in Europe, we shall find how intimate has been the connection between the living fœtus and the subsequently saved mother. This being the case, the saving of the woman must begin with the management under the obstetrician first consulted upon her condition.

If he should happen to know the requirements for Cæsarean success the case will probably be so managed as to attain it, but if, on the contrary, he should prove to be one of the large number of half-trained obstetricians, that are the curse of poor parturient women in our large cities, the result may be decidedly adverse before he is fully aware of the necessities of the case. Perhaps the requirements of a medical education in Austria and Germany may be one of the reasons for the better results in Cæsarean surgery in their maternity hospitals, to which cases are directed by young obstetricians practising in the homes of the poor.

By a careful observance of the following, the results would be much improved: make the operation one of election; perform it either before labor, or early in its progress; urge antiseptic treatment of cases; cease experimenting; use Es-march's elastic tubing, or strong manual compression, to control uterine hemorrhage;

when the uterus contains a dead fœtus evacuate it without the abdomen, especially if there is septic fluid and gas present.

Wash out the abdomen with distilled water (105° to 110° F.) where blood has entered or in case of threatened collapse; collar the stump, by sewing the cervical to the abdominal peritoneum so as to shut the peritoneal cavity against the entrance of septic fluid around the stump; isolate the stump from the abdominal skin by prepared packing; employment of cul-de-sac for abdominal drainage.

DR. H. MARION SIMS, of New York, related a

#### UNIQUE CASE OF MULTIPLE NEURO-LIPOMATA FOLLOWING LAPAROTOMY.

The patient, a strong girl of eighteen years of age, was married in 1884. She returned from her wedding trip a week later, a complete wreck. Vaginismus was the cause of this sudden change. I excised the hymen, and in a short time her nervous symptoms disappeared, and she was discharged as cured. About eight months after that I was hastily summoned to her to find her in violent convulsions, and in about the seventh month of pregnancy. Patient complained of violent pain in region of left ovary. Examination revealed an enlarged cystic ovary jammed tightly between the uterus and abdominal wall on the left side. Pressure against the ovary caused excruciating pain. By the use of nitrite of amyl, by inhalation, the patient was made tolerably comfortable up to the time of labor, when I thought she would be free from her hystero-epileptic attacks, when the pressure of the gravid uterus was removed from the ovary. Such was not the case, however, and shortly after her delivery, which was uneventful, the attacks came on with renewed violence, the other ovary also now showing signs of cystic degeneration. Her condition had now become so distressing that laparotomy was decided upon and performed, removing two very much diseased ovaries and tubes. The convulsions entirely disappeared, and she made a good recovery; and I supposed that was the last I should ever see of her.

About six months after this I was again hurriedly summoned, to find my patient in bed suffering intense pain in the abdominal wall about an inch below and to the right of the umbilicus, over an area not larger than a five-cent piece; the lightest touch with the fingertip caused the most acute pain. After considerable difficulty I succeeded in freezing the spot, made an incision, and removed from the surrounding fat a little tumor which felt like a large duck-shot embedded under the skin. After removing it, the finger could be pushed into every corner of the wound without causing any pain whatever. On the second day I removed a nest of these growths from the abdominal wall to the left of the umbilicus. The incision was packed with antiseptic gauze. Microscopical examination showed them to consist of hardened fat and connective tissue, with a tiny nerve filament running through the whole and seemingly tightly in the grasp of the tumor itself.

This condition of recurrence continued for more than two years, and I removed these growths from every part of the abdomen, as high up as the seventh rib, there being a cessation of pain after each removal. All kinds of medication were tried, electricity and constitutional treatment, with absolutely no effect.

At the end of the second year the growths showed evidence of disappearing, and in the thirtieth month

from the first appearance of the growths, I made my last incision removing a group of them from the upper part of the left thigh. There were twenty-eight incisions in all, two on the thigh and two on the forearm, the remaining twenty-four on the abdomen.

She has now enjoyed good health for three years, which I think is sufficient time to justify me in pronouncing the case as cured. Many gynecologists and neurologists saw the case; and all agreed that it was the only case of the kind they had ever seen, nor can I find any literature on the subject whatever.

DR. GARRIGUES asked if closing the incisions with sutures was contra-indicated.

DR. SIMS replied that the first incision had been closed with sutures, but there was so much fatty exudation, that all the subsequent ones had been packed with gauze and allowed to granulate.

(To be continued.)

## Recent Literature.

*Mental Suggestion.* By DR. J. OCHOROWICZ. With a Preface by CHARLES RICHET. Translated by J. FITZGERALD, M.A. 8vo. pp. 369. The Humboldt Library of Science, Nos. 151-158. New York: The Humboldt Publishing Co. 1891.

For a long time men have believed that ideas may be conveyed from one mind to another independently of any communication through the senses. To a student of the new physiological psychology such a notion presents, *a priori*, many difficulties. The careful scientific study of the nervous system, based on certain well-established facts, cannot admit that cortical cells can be stimulated without some centripetal irritation,—that is, an irritation conveyed from the outer world, a true sensory impression, or irritation from some other group of cells in activity, an associated impression. If, now, it be established that these cortical cells can be stimulated by the action of a similar group of cells in another brain, every communication through the five senses being excluded, one of two things must follow: either there is another centripetal path excitable by unknown agencies, a sixth sense, or the whole scheme of the functions of the nervous system must be abandoned. The scientific man will, therefore, be sceptical as to thought transference until a mass of indisputable evidence has been brought forward. Such a presentation of facts will require years of the most accurate observation.

The doctrine of thought transference was brought forward and given a certain cachet of respectability by the Society for Psychical Research. To many their conclusions seemed hasty and their experiments indecisive; the patient research that does not publish until its conclusions are established was lacking, and when, later, the investigators were proved in one case to be the dupes of clever children, confidence in their subsequent discoveries received a severe blow. Independently of their researches others have investigated the problem, and one of the results of such investigations is before us.

The author admits that he has been a convert to the theory of thought transference, or "mental suggestion," for only one year. In his first chapters he gives a very full account of the sources of error which may arise in such investigations, which render the experi-

ments remarkable merely as showing unwonted activity in certain well-recognized mental processes of perception and association. Then he goes on to give certain remarkable experiments which apparently cannot be explained by any known mental processes, unless we admit thought transference, that is, unless we admit that one mind can act upon another, apart from any mutual processes of association excited by external causes, and apart from any communication through the five senses. Here scepticism becomes the safest ground. "When there is question of an experiment in mental suggestion, I put no trust in anybody but myself," he writes. In one case "I was myself deceived." If in one case, why not in others? If he trusts no one but himself, why should we trust him? His belief that there is a process of magnetization distinct from hypnotism is certainly doubted by the majority of the best students of hypnotism; his hypnoscope has met with little acceptance; and his experiments, remarkable as they are in the telling, must be received with doubt, until thought transference has won a surer footing than it now holds. It takes a longer period of gestation to bring forth a dogma that can successfully overturn existing beliefs.

The study of these phenomena seems in some way provocative of credulity. At any rate, in the second part, where the consideration of the views of other writers is undertaken, the apparent scientific scepticism with which the author begins his work is thrown to the winds. All manner of marvels are cited with an apparent acceptance. Clairvoyance, the transfer of disease from A to B, and then a further transfer from B to C, the production of intoxication in B from wine drunk by A, the suggestion that by thought transference we may communicate with one another at a distance as we do now by telephone (a great saving!), are all reckoned among the possibilities. If these things be true, then Bulwer's "Strange Story" and "House and the Brain" will be matters of daily experience, and the "Arabian Nights" will become realistic enough to please Mr. Howells himself.

The third part is devoted to the theories which explain thought transference. The hypothesis that the writer suggests is most complex, but he implies that in some way the physical, chemical and thermal changes in the transmitting brain may set up similar actions in the brain of the transmittée, which have some analogy with the current induced in a piece of iron by the passage of a current through another piece of iron at a distance,—a hypothesis, it is needless to say, which still demands the first substantiation of proof.

*The Neuroses of Development.* Being the Morison Lectures for 1890. By T. S. CLouston, M.D., F.R.C.P.E. With nine illustrations. 8vo. pp. viii, 138. Edinburgh: Oliver & Boyd. 1891.

"In the course of the growth and development of the brain there are liable to occur certain failures in the attainment of a working standard of nervous and nutritional health, and the resulting defects or diseases may properly be called 'Neuroses of Development.' They have a natural relationship to each other in that they are thus developmental; and for the ultimate aetiology of them all we have to look to heredity." Such is the introduction to a work necessarily from our present lack of knowledge "imperfect and fragmentary," but full of suggestions and of the utmost importance to the general practitioner. The period of

development, that is the period which the brain requires to reach maturity, is regarded by the author as twenty-five years, and in this period the great factors are age, onset of function, and heredity. The developmental defects are therefore classified as those of the formative and embryonic stage, those of the period of most rapid brain growth (from birth to seven years), those of the period of co-ordination of motion and emotion (from seven to thirteen), and those of puberty and adolescence. The functions of the nervous system vary in the period of their development so that we may see early functions perfectly developed while later functions are absent. These variations are demonstrated in cases of idiocy and imbecility. With a bad neurotic heredity, morphological defects are very common, and physical ugliness is a characteristic trait of the majority of the degenerate, idiots, insane, neurotic, criminals, and the "submerged tenth." One of the striking morphological defects is an alteration in the shape of the hard palate, the percentage of "typical" palates in the degenerate being only one-half that of the general population. The various developmental diseases are next considered in their relations to one another and to defective heredity — infantile paralysis, Friedreich's ataxia, rickets, chorea, hysteria, adolescent insanity, epilepsy, etc. The neuroses are regarded as more or less interchangeable in heredity, but the same departure tends to return. There are two tendencies in heredity, one to revert to the normal healthy type, the other for the variation to become accentuated, leading to extinction. "The possible factors in the heredity of neuroses are so complex and multiform that it must be one of the last branches of medicine to be fully elucidated." Heredity is regarded as the predisposing cause of all these neuroses and the sole cause of many. The writer, however, uses neuroses in rather a vague way; thus, he speaks of cerebral infantile paralysis being attended by other neuroses, — squint, talipes, aphasia, etc., — disturbances often due to the location of the lesion or to purely mechanical causes secondary to the nervous lesion that causes the paralysis. The lectures close with all-too-brief hints as to treatment, which might well be expanded into another chapter. "Fatness, self-control, orderliness, are the three most important qualities for them to aim at." We recommend every physician in general or family practice to study this work carefully. By so doing he can aid the great class of the degenerate whom he sees at the outset of their career, and do something toward the prevention of the neuroses.

*On the Medical and Surgical Uses of Electricity.* By GEORGE M. BEARD, A.M., M.D., and A. D. ROCKWELL, A.M., M.D. Eighth edition, with 213 illustrations. 8vo, pp. xxvii, 788. New York: Wm. Wood & Co. 1891.

In the present eighth edition of this well-known work many changes and additions have been made, and two new chapters, one on the dosage of electricity, the other on the physical and physiological activities of the induced current, have been added.

ISLEUSZA, of an epidemic type, appears to have re-kindled in different parts of the world, especially in Europe. It has recently been reported from several towns in England, France and Germany, and is very extensive in Russia.

## THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, NOVEMBER 26, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

### THE STUDY OF THE CRIMINAL.

MANY years ago there was published in America one of the most elaborate studies in the heredity of crime and pauperism that has ever been made, but, perhaps because it was premature, perhaps because the science of criminal anthropology was then in its infancy, it led to no further researches, and, since then, with the exception of a few admirable studies of the convolutions of the criminal brain, this country has made no important contributions to the study of the criminal. In 1884, in the preface to the third edition of "L'Uomo Delinquente," names from South America are cited, but none from the United States. Yet the work done in other countries had already reached enormous proportions. Italy, of course, continues to lead the world in both the quality and the quantity of her contributions; but international congresses have been held, new journals of criminal anthropology have been started. France, Germany and Russia have done much, and England, Spain, Portugal and South America are falling into line.

It is to Italy, however, that the student must first look for aid in the study. Lombroso, "il maestro di color ehe sanno," with a band of zealous pupils under him, is still working at Turin with unflagging zeal, weighing and measuring the criminal in the minutest detail. His *Archivio* is in its twelfth year, and the fourth edition of his epoch-making and monumental work, "L'Uomo Delinquente," is now appearing, and French, German and Russian translations of it have also been published. It is, perhaps, still a question how far all of Lombroso's hypotheses are to be accepted, but the enormous amount of material which he has collected renders one fact reasonably clear — a fact in which almost all workers agree, whatever be their lesser differences — that criminality is as much a form of nervous degeneracy as alcoholism, insanity, epilepsy, or other nervous affections. Lombroso claims that he found but one man with the physical stigmata of the born criminal who was not a criminal. This may not be an invariable rule. Giacomini has doubted Bene-

dikt's hypotheses that there was a peculiar arrangement of the convolutions in the criminal brain. We may hesitate in spite of Lombroso's name, before accepting his hypotheses as to the identity of criminality and moral insanity, the close relations between criminality, genius and masked epilepsy, or the atavistic character of crime. Nevertheless the man who attempts to deny this main thesis, that crime is a form of degeneration, can find few men who know aught of criminal anthropology to support him.

To the October number of the *Alienist and Neurologist*, Drs. Lydston and Talbot contribute an article which is noteworthy, not only on account of its intrinsic merit, but because it is one of the first contributions to the scientific study of the criminal to be made in this country. The paper is a condensation of a more elaborate study which is promised later. The histories of eighteen picked habitual criminals are given, presenting many marked types of physical degeneracy, and a study of nine crania, chiefly of criminals, is added. These skulls show most remarkable aberrant types, they have been carefully studied; and they show marked asymmetry and irregularity. The writers are of the opinion that the more pronounced criminal types in this country are to be seen in the imported criminals, that the results of evolution and atavistic tendencies are more marked in older countries. The striking features in criminal crania which they find are the tendency to brachycephalism, submicrocephaly, and the great frequency of cranial asymmetry.

It may be objected that Drs. Lydston and Talbot have studied extreme cases and have not examined large numbers of criminals for the purpose of getting average measurements. This is in part true, yet Amadei, De Paoli, Cougnet, Bono, Lombroso, Benedikt and many others have found these cranial anomalies, perhaps less marked, in examining large numbers of criminal crania. They are certainly a departure from the normal, much commoner in the criminal than in the healthy man. Dr. Lydston argues, with justice, that a distorted skull probably means a change in the capacity of the cranium, and that it undoubtedly has an effect upon the brain. A single anomaly is not, perhaps, pathological, but when we get many anomalies, in skull, jaw, eyes, nose, ears, teeth, limbs and trunk combined, it is a strong indication of physical degeneracy, and physical degeneracy is now known to go hand-in-hand with mental and moral degeneracy.

If the objection just given be urged, although unjustly, against Dr. Lydston's work, it cannot be urged against the study of the jaws and teeth in criminals made by Dr. Talbot. He has studied the jaws of 177 criminals. Of these nearly 64 per cent. (314 criminals) presented anomalies, large or small jaws, protruding jaws, high vaults, or V-shaped or saddle-shaped arches. Dr. Talbot does not agree with Lombroso in ascribing an exaggerated development pre-ninently to homicides, nor with Ferri in ascribing small jaws to pickpockets. Nevertheless the great amount of ab-

normality affords further proof of physical degeneracy.

It is to be hoped that further investigations may be undertaken on the criminal in this country. The new science of criminal anthropology is likely to meet with opposition in many quarters, especially among those who cling to the old dogmas of free will and human responsibility. Even in Italy, where jurists, like Garofalo, as well as physicians, are studying crime under its new aspects, the modern views are not recognized in the new penal code. Their object is still the same as the Mikado's, "to make the punishment fit the crime." The new science changes all that, and shows that we should make the punishment fit the criminal. The born criminal is a degenerate, with a "will" impaired by bad heredity and defective brain development; he is often no more responsible for his crime than the epileptic for his fits, the paranoiac for his acts, or the drunkard for his inebriety. If taken early, he may be educated into being a tolerably useful member of society. Ordinarily, as we find him in the prisons, he is chronic, and often incurable. Our prisons do nothing to cure him, but much may be done in proper institutions, like Elmira. In default of a cure detention is requisite, as with the insane, as a protection to society; but, as with the insane, the detention must be until he is cured, or, if his case be incurable, it must be for life, whether his "crime" be petty larceny or murder.

#### LAPAROTOMY FOR INTESTINAL PERFORATION IN TYPHOID FEVER.

DR. WELLER VAN HOOK, of Chicago, reports a successful case of laparotomy for intestinal perforation in typhoid fever with recovery, two cases followed by death, and then discusses the reasons and the indications for operating.<sup>1</sup> In the successful case, according to the report, the history pointed indubitably to the existence of typhoid fever; the mechanical explanation of a perforation was supplied by the fact that active peristalsis had been excited by an enema; the symptoms of anxiety, pain, and shock were typical; the objective symptoms noted were supplemented four hours after the accident by a rising temperature (106°) and an increasing pulse-rate (132), plus the typical signs of peritonitis, namely, tympanites, tension of the abdominal muscles, and tenderness upon pressure over the ileo-cæcal region.

The patient was supposed to be suffering from a relapse after three weeks of a first attack. The perforation occurred on the eighth day of this so-called relapse, and the operation was performed nine hours and a half after the occurrence of the accident. One ulcer, irregularly circular in form and about two millimetres in diameter, was found in the small intestine, and the opening closed with three longitudinal rows of interrupted Lembert sutures. The patient recovered perfectly; the symptoms of typhoid, running a

<sup>1</sup> Medical News, November 24, 1891, p. 591.

normal course by a typical defervescence, ended in two and one-half weeks.

After a general consideration of the diagnosis and treatment of perforation in typhoid fever, Dr. Van Hook reaches the following conclusions: (1) There is no rational treatment for perforation in the course of typhoid fever, except laparotomy. (2) The indication for laparotomy when perforation occurs in typhoid fever is imperative. (3) The only contra-indication is a moribund condition of the patient. (4) Collapse is often at least temporarily relieved by hot peritoneal flushing. (5) The stage of the fever is not to be considered as an indication or as a contra-indication for laparotomy. (6) The severity of the typhoid fever is alone not a contra-indication. (7) Early laparotomy offers the most hope. (8) The symptoms of peritonitis should not be awaited before operating. (9) In taking charge of all typhoid fever patients, it is the physician's duty to be ready, in case of perforation, to perform laparotomy. (10) The published statistics of laparotomy for this condition are strongly in favor of operation. (11) The technique, though not complicated, demands much thoughtfulness, acquired dexterity, great rapidity and thoroughness.

Dr. Van Hook himself acknowledges in this paper, that the diagnosis of intestinal perforation in typhoid fever may be very easy or very difficult, but it seems to us that in drawing up his conclusions he forgets part of what he had previously admitted. The difficulty of the diagnosis in some cases detracts from the force of the conclusions.

These conclusions differ somewhat from those reached by Fitz in a very thorough *résumé* of the whole literature of the subject, read before the Association of American Physicians at its last meeting, and published in full in this JOURNAL, October 1st and 8th,—a paper to which Dr. Van Hook makes no reference.

Dr. Fitz draws the following conclusions as the result of his study of the subject:

This complication is found in about one per cent. of all cases of typhoid fever, and is the cause of death in something more than six per cent. of the fatal cases. It rarely occurs in children, and is twice as frequent in man as in woman. It is present in the small intestine in more than four-fifths of the cases, and usually proves fatal during the first week after its occurrence. It takes place in mild or severe cases, and its symptoms may be absent or latent, gradual or severe.

Differences of opinion concerning its prognosis have existed for many years, and are based upon a lack of agreement as to the value of the symptoms. Though these are often called characteristic, they give evidence only of a peritonitis, general or circumscribed. This may, in typhoid fever, result from a variety of causes, and fatal perforation may occur without any symptoms suggesting its presence.

Most cases of recovery from symptoms of perforation of the bowel in typhoid fever, are those in which an attack of appendicitis is closest simulated, while the great majority of the fatal cases are those in which

other parts of the bowel than the appendix are perforated. It is probable that the appendix is more often inflamed and perforated in typhoid fever than has hitherto been suspected.

The prognosis of apparent perforation of the bowel, in typhoid fever, is to be regarded as the more favorable the more closely the symptoms and their course resemble those of an appendicitis.

In the treatment of this complication early laparotomy is reported to have been tried in ten cases, with but one successful result; while of twenty-seven cases of circumscribed peritonitis in typhoid fever, largely attributed to intestinal perforation, three recovered after incision, seventeen after resolution, and nine after the spontaneous discharge of pus.

It is recommended that immediate laparotomy be employed for the relief of suspected intestinal perforations in typhoid fever only in the milder cases of this disease. In all others evidence of a circumscribed peritonitis should be awaited, and may be expected in the course of a few days. Surgical relief of this condition should then be urged as soon as the patient's strength will warrant.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

LEPROSY IN PARIS.—A ripple of excitement has arisen in Paris from a recently published report that there are a hundred cases of leprosy in the city, some of them in natives of the city, who have never been in infected countries. There will probably be an official investigation of the subject.

THE GERMAN PHARMACOPEIA, appears now under the title *Artzneibuch*. This seems to have been done under the influence of a widespread desire in Germany to perpetuate things essentially German, and to resist foreign innovations, especially in language. The standing committee of the *Artzneibuch* at its last session considered 1,603 new preparations, of which all but 42 were discarded.

WOUNDS FROM MODERN BULLETS.—In an Austrian periodical, says the *Lancet*, a regimental surgeon named Thurnwald makes an interesting comparison between the wounds caused by the new small-calibre bullets and those caused by less recent forms of projectiles. His verdict is favorable. The soft parts are less bruised, and the bones less shattered. At fighting distances the bullets hardly ever remain in the body, and the wounds are smooth, clean, and of small diameter—conditions giving fair chances of recovery.

A LETTER OF PROFESSOR VIRCHOW.—Professor Virchow has published the following circular letter under date of October 25, 1891: "The completion of my seventieth year has been a cause of rejoicing to my friends more than to myself. Age, even when it does not make its full burden felt, hints at the need of resignation. My friends, however, resolved that I should once more enjoy on my birthday, a general survey of my past life, my endeavors, my labors, my successes. And they have had their way. From almost all parts of

the world the heartiest congratulations, many splendid gifts, not a few high, even the highest honors have come to me. A series of festal days elapsed and I have not even read all the letters and documents, nor estimated the measure of the recognition and attachment dedicated to me. Playmates of my early youth, schoolfellows, fellow-laborers from all directions and countries, down to my youngest pupils in the laboratory, have appeared to congratulate me. It is impossible for me to thank each individual and each body as I should like, and to tell them how happy and honored I feel that so much friendship, so much love, so much good will, still is felt for me, and how much I wish that none of it may be lost during the remainder of my life. I trust I may be permitted to express my feelings in this general letter. Only one thing I will add. My friends may rest assured that their recognition will not corrupt my heart, and that I cherish no dearer hope than that I may be permitted to consecrate my powers yet awhile, as before, to the cause of science and mankind. — **REDOLF VIRCHOW.**

**A QUESTION OF SATISFACTORY RESULT OF FRACTURED PATELLA.**—A case of interest to Surgeons came before the Supreme Court of the State of New York during a recent session in Plattsburgh. In May, 1888, a man, by a kick of a horse, supposed rupture of his left ligamentum patellæ. A surgeon attended him for two months or more, during a portion of which time the patient did some of his farm work. The union proved to be ligamentous, and was perhaps two and one-half inches long. The patient brought suit to recover \$10,000, for malpractice. At the close of the prosecution, counsel for defence moved a nonsuit on the ground that the evidence had failed to show that the present condition of patient's patella was in any manner due to neglect or non-skillful treatment on the part of defendant. After some argument, the Court decided to hear the defence and then give an opportunity for renewal of the motion. Much valuable expert evidence was given, to the effect that the result was a fair average, and that the defendant had properly treated plaintiff's fracture. As the evidence of both plaintiff and his expert was substantially the same as that of the defendant and his experts, the Court directed the jury to bring in a verdict of no cause of action.

BOSTON.

**OPPOSED TO VACCINATION.**—An intermediate passenger on the *Catalonia*, which arrived in Boston last week, having refused to allow himself to be vaccinated, has been detained at quarantine for two weeks.

**BOSTON STREETS.**—At the last meeting of the Suffolk District Medical Society, Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, the improved condition of the streets of Boston was commented upon. A full report of the meeting will be published in an early issue of the *JOURNAL*.

**REQUESTS TO PUBLIC INSTITUTIONS.**—By the will of the late Mr. T. O. H. P. Burnham the follow-

ing institutions among others are given legacies: Boston Dispensary, \$2,000; Children's Hospital in Boston, \$5,000; Children's Home on Tyler Street, \$5,000; Boston Lying-in Hospital, \$5,000; Consumptives' Home in Boston, \$2,000; New England Hospital for Women and Children in Boston, \$2,000; Perkins Institution and Massachusetts Asylum for the Blind, \$5,000; Massachusetts Society for Aiding Discharged Convicts, \$2,000; Massachusetts School for Idiotic and Feeble-Minded Children, \$5,000; Asylum and Farm School for Indigent Boys, \$5,000; Washingtonian Home in Boston, \$5,000; Massachusetts Institute of Technology, \$20,000; Tufts College, \$10,000; Massachusetts Agricultural College at Amherst, \$5,000. The Massachusetts General Hospital is the residuary legatee, and as the estate is large, it is hoped that the hospital may ultimately receive a large bequest.

NEW YORK.

**ACADEMY OF MEDICINE.**—On Thursday evening, November 19th, at the Academy of Medicine, the Anniversary Discourse was delivered before the Fellows of the Academy and a large number of invited guests by Prof. Charles I. Chandler, who took for his subject, "Arsenic in Common Life." Afterwards a collation was served.

At a meeting of the Section on Public Health of the Academy of Medicine, held November 18th, Dr. Stephen Smith read a paper on "The Office of Coroner, with Suggestions of Reform in the City of New York." In it he advocated the abolition of the coroner's office; believing that the work now entrusted to the coroners could be more efficiently done by the Health Department and the District Attorney's office. In the discussion on the paper, Dr. Doulin, who at present holds the position of Deputy Coroner, spoke in favor of retaining the office of coroner, but made the following suggestions for improving the efficiency of the latter: increase the number of coroner's physicians; provide the morgue with more suitable appliances for making autopsies and for pathological research; provide the coroner's office with scientific apparatus and secure from it the publication of reports which would command the attention of the medical world.

**DEATH OF A FASTER.**—George Stratton, a man who attempted to fast for forty-five days, at one of the dime museums, has died from the results of fasting. After going for thirty-seven days and one hour on water alone, his physicians ordered him two teaspoonfuls of champagne a day. At the end of forty-one days and eighteen and one-half hours, however, symptoms of heart failure became so marked that it became necessary to stop the fast at once. The champagne which was given him while in the extremely debilitated condition that he was, appeared to bring on alcoholism, and the next day he was transferred to Bellevue Hospital. Here he was treated with stimulants and peptonized food, but was unable to rally, and died two days after admission, November 19th. The au-

topsy showed death resulted from cerebral congestion caused by alcohol, with fatty degeneration of the heart as a contributory cause. Stratton was a man thirty years old, and of immense physique. At the commencement of his fast he weighed 270½ pounds, and at the end of it 211 pounds, 8½ ounces, a loss of nearly 60 pounds. Five other contestants commenced the fast with him on October 5th, but these all dropped out after abstaining from food for various periods varying from six to twenty days.

**VERDICT AGAINST A DRUGGIST.**—In a suit for \$10,000 damages brought against a Brooklyn druggist in consequence of the substitution of corrosive sublimate for chloral hydrate in a prescription compounded by a clerk in his shop, the jury has awarded the plaintiff \$4,000 damages. The clerk actually put up four drachms of bichloride of mercury (twenty grains to the dose), in place of the chloral ordered by the prescription. Fortunately, the patient vomited nearly all of the dose he took, but he made a narrow escape with his life, and still continues to suffer from the effects of the poison.

**THE UNION FOR CONCERTED MORAL EFFORT.**—The first of a series of public meetings under the auspices of "The Union for Concerted Moral Effort," which is designed to enlist the sympathy and good offices of citizens of all shades of religious belief, was held on November 19th. It is stated that the first object of the movement is to secure more parks and playgrounds for the children in the crowded tenement-house districts.

**THE WOMAN'S HOSPITAL.**—The thirty-sixth anniversary of the Woman's Hospital was celebrated at the hospital buildings on November 19th. The report of the work for the year, which was presented by Dr. Clement Cleveland, showed that 689 in-door and 1,481 out-door patients had been treated.

## Miscellaneu.

### FASHIONS IN DOOR-PLATES.

The custom in different cities as to door-plates and signs of physicians is described in the *Post-Graduate*.

In London a large door-plate of brass or silver is the thing. In the West End of that city, doctors seem to live together, and one may see two or three in the old-fashioned, very neat English-basement houses, that are to be found in such great number in Harley Street, Brooke Street, George Street, Grosvenor Square, and so on. In Brussels, the outside of the house is sometimes decorated *à la* New York, but generally with more taste. There, professional men do not hesitate to announce their specialty. In Berlin, where a celebrated man may be one or more flights up, a porcelain plate neatly inscribed with black letters, sometimes with the specialty, and always with the office hours, is in good form.

In Paris, there is such an absence of signs or door-plates that it is in many instances difficult to know that you are at the right house, so modest or negative are

the indications. In Paris, too, distinguished specialists, sometimes live very high up, in great apartment houses without elevators. But some of the great Paris physicians live magnificently in town, and have fine country places as well.

Philadelphia and Boston, outdo New York, in the magnitude and splendor of door-plates and office-signs. It is doubtful if they are ever of any particular use, except for those who are looking for a doctor in an emergency.

### A METHOD OF REMOVING AN ACUTE PNEUMOTHORAX.

The pneumothorax is a dangerous complication of penetrating wounds of the chest, partly interfering with respiration, partly with the circulation by pressure on the heart and large vessels. Dr. Witzel<sup>1</sup> recommends a method, which was tried in a case in Trendelenburg's clinic. His idea is to change the pneumothorax into an artificial hydrothorax and then to empty this by aspiration.

The bleeding having been arrested, a male catheter of metal is introduced into the pleural cavity through the highest points of the wound, its beak being parallel with the chest wall. The wound is thereafter closed by sutures, both air- and water-tight, with the exception of a little opening at the highest point. The pleural cavity is now generally filled with a solution of boracic acid, of the temperature of the blood, till all the air is expelled through the catheter, and all the fluid is then removed by depressing the irrigator, which then acts as a syphon. The case treated in this way progressed very favorably. The respiration was quiet and regular after the operation, the percussion and auscultation normal.

### STERILIZATION OF MEDICINES FOR HYPODERMIC USE.

On making gelatine plate cultures from the more commonly-used hypodermic solutions, Dr. Marinucci reports in *Riforma Medica*, October 25th, that some, especially those of eserine and morphine, were teeming with bacteria.<sup>2</sup> He next proceeded to test the effects of sterilization on the above solutions, the method employed being either to boil them or to expose them for a time to a temperature of 100° C. in a Koch's steam sterilizer. He then tested the activity of the solutions thus treated as compared with the same before sterilization, and came to the following conclusions: In all the preparations studied there may develop microbes, of which, however, probably not all are harmful. Sterilization by heat does not alter solutions of strychnine, curare, bi-hydrochlorate of quinine, or borate of eserine; encephalins, but does not alter the character of the action of morphine and atropine, so that the sterilized liquids must be used in larger doses than the non-sterilized ones; it seriously alters sulphate of eserine, rendering the solutions in great measure inert. The solutions unaffected by heat may be sterilized simply by boiling for a time in a *bain-marie*. It is recommended also to sterilize the hypodermic syringes in the same manner. For those solutions which are found to be altered by heat, an

<sup>1</sup> Annals of Surgery, November.

<sup>2</sup> British Medical Journal.



excellent method of keeping them sterile is to add corrosive sublimate in the proportion of 1 to 10,000. This is perfectly efficient, and is in no way harmful to the active drug.

### TRANSFORMATION OF THE SMALL-POX VIRUS.

At the Académie de Médecine M. Chaveau read a long paper on the relations existing between small-pox and vaccine as regards the transformation of the virus.<sup>1</sup> He said that the idea that vaccine was only a transformation of small-pox continued to obtain a large number of partisans. He, on the contrary, believed that the virus in both cases proceeded from the same origin. It was true the absolute proof was not yet established, but that they were distinct affections he did not doubt. Attempts were made by a Lyons committee to transform human small-pox into vaccine by inoculating cows, but the virus remained the same as to its nature even after several cultivations, consequently it must be accepted that the simple passage of pox virus in the organism of the cow or horse is entirely incapable of changing this virus into vaccine. Vaccine never produced small-pox in man, nor did human small-pox ever become vaccine when inoculated into animals. Vaccine is not, consequently, an attenuated small-pox.

### A CHINESE PATENT MEDICINE.

CHINA is said to be fully as far along as the United States in the number of secret medicines advertised for sale. The following advertisement, from a Chinese newspaper, has recently appeared in the *Cornhill Magazine*, and goes to show that the American proprietary medicine advertiser has still something to learn from his oriental representative:

"This receipt has come down to us from a physician of the Ming Dynasty. A certain official was journeying in the hill country when he saw a woman passing southward over the mountains as if flying. In her hand she held a stick, and she was pursuing an old fellow of a hundred years. The mandarin asked the woman, saying, 'Why do you beat that old man?' 'He is my grandson,' she answered; 'for I am 500 years old, and he 111; he will not purify himself or take his medicine, and so I am beating him.' The mandarin alighted from his horse, and knelt down and did obeisance to her, saying, 'Give me, I pray you, this drug, that I may hand it down to posterity for the salvation of mankind.' Hence it got its name, the 'Faïr Recipe for Lengthening Life.'

"It will cure all affections of the five intestines and derangement of the seven emotions, constitutional debility, feebleness of limb, dimness of vision, rheumatic pains in the loins and knees, and cramp in the feet. A dose is one-quarter ounce. Take it for five days, and the body will feel light; take it for ten days, and your spirits will become brisk; for twenty days, and the voice will be strong and clear, and the hands and feet supple; for one year, and white hairs become black again, and you move as though flying. Take it constantly, and all troubles will vanish, and you will pass a long life without growing old. Price per bottle, 3s. 3d."

### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

EXPECTORANT. — Rossbach<sup>1</sup> recommends the following:

R Morphine hydrochlor. . . gr. ½.  
Apomorphine hydrochlor. . . gr. ½ to gr. i.  
Acidi hydrochlorici dil. . . gtt. x.  
Aque . . . 3 ss. M.  
Sig. Descriptioful every two hours.

A NEW BORON PREPARATION. — Jaenicke<sup>2</sup> states that a substance, which is readily made by heating equal parts of boric acid, borax and water to the boiling-point, has proved of great service to him as an antiseptic in a number of cases, especially in the treatment of suppurative affections of the ear, employing sixteen per cent. solution of the crystals which deposit from the above mixture when allowed to cool.

AMMONIUM CHLORIDE IN EPIDEMIC INFLUENZA.<sup>3</sup> — In a paper recently read before the Academy of Medicine in Paris, M. Marrotte advocates the use of ammonium chloride in the treatment of epidemic influenza, more especially in those forms of the disease which are complicated with pulmonary congestion or inflammation. From 48 to 80 grains (three to five grammes) are given in twenty-four hours in the form of eight-grain powders, which may be conveniently concealed in wafers.

<sup>1</sup> Zeitsch. für Therap.

<sup>2</sup> Therap. Monatsheft, September.

<sup>3</sup> Merck's Bulletin, September.

### RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, NOVEMBER 7, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in early.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from					
				Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.	
New York . . .	1,515,301	743	267	17.22	19.32	2.94	1.96	8.96	
Chicago . . .	1,069,850	428	164	33.69	13.57	2.67	12.19	4.83	
Philadelphia . . .	1,046,964	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Brooklyn . . .	866,343	337	144	15.08	18.56	1.16	1.74	9.57	
St. Louis . . .	451,710	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston . . .	418,439	185	46	10.80	16.20	1.08	2.16	6.48	
Baltimore . . .	434,439	195	74	22.44	9.18	2.55	3.57	9.18	
Cincinnati . . .	296,908	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Cleveland . . .	262,000	90	29	24.42	14.43	4.44	3.33	15.54	
New Orleans . . .	242,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg . . .	240,000	90	32	25.53	11.43	4.44	3.33	15.54	
Milwaukee . . .	240,000	80	35	27.50	8.75	2.50	2.50	18.75	
Washington . . .	230,302	125	33	24.00	12.80	8.0	13.60	6.40	
Nashville . . .	76,468	20	11	15.32	10.00	10.00	3.50	—	
Charleston . . .	65,165	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Portland . . .	36,425	8	1	—	25.00	—	—	—	
Worcester . . .	84,485	31	9	10.38	6.46	9.69	3.23	6.36	
Lowell . . .	77,696	38	10	24.68	32.16	—	—	2.60	
Pall Mall . . .	74,298	38	14	18.75	—	2.68	10.72	2.68	
Cambridge . . .	70,028	26	3	20.00	—	5.00	10.00	—	
Lynn . . .	55,721	11	4	18.18	18.18	9.09	—	—	
Lawrence . . .	44,751	15	7	20.00	—	6.66	—	13.33	
Springfield . . .	44,119	17	5	35.28	11.76	—	—	25.52	
New Bedford . . .	40,733	13	6	7.69	—	—	—	7.69	
Salem . . .	30,861	10	5	30.00	10.00	20.00	—	10.00	
Chelsea . . .	27,960	11	2	27.27	—	—	9.09	18.18	
Beverly . . .	25,412	8	1	12.50	—	—	—	12.50	
Brookton . . .	25,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Faunt . . .	25,415	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Gloucester . . .	24,651	9	2	—	22.22	—	—	—	
Newton . . .	24,379	6	1	16.66	—	—	16.66	—	
Malden . . .	23,921	7	1	—	11.28	—	—	—	
Fitchburg . . .	22,037	1	1	25.00	—	—	—	—	
Waltham . . .	18,705	1	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Fitchburg . . .	17,281	5	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Quincy . . .	16,733	2	2	20.00	—	—	—	20.00	
Newburyport . . .	15,947	7	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Medford . . .	11,659	2	1	50.00	—	—	—	50.00	
Hyde Park . . .	10,193	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Pembury . . .	10,158	1	0	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 2,566; under five years of age 906; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup,

<sup>1</sup> Medical Press, November 1th.

diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 478, acute lung diseases 376, consumption 275, diphtheria and croup 213, typhoid fever 125, diarrhoeal diseases 60, scarlet fever 39, cerebro-spinal meningitis 12, malarial fever 12, measles 5, erysipelas 5.

From scarlet fever New York and Chicago 11 each, Brooklyn 6, Baltimore 5, Pittsburgh and Springfield 2 each, Milwaukee and Cambridge 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 6, New York 2, Boston, Cleveland, Fall River and Lynn 1 each. From malarial fever Baltimore 7, New York 5. From measles New York 3, Brooklyn and Baltimore 1 each. From erysipelas Brooklyn 2, New York, Chicago and Milwaukee 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,465,108, for the week ending October 24th, the death-rate was 16. Deaths reported 3,592; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 236, diarrhoea 136, whooping-cough 72, fever 66, measles 47, diphtheria 43, scarlet fever 26.

The death-rates ranged from 13.5 in Hull to 25.1 in Blackburn; Birmingham 18.2, Bradford 16.3, Leeds 18.9, Leicester 15.4, Liverpool 23.2, London 17.7, Manchester 22.3, Newcastle-on-Tyne 20.3, Nottingham 14.2, Sheffield 18.6.

In Edinburgh 17.5, Glasgow 19.8, Dublin 23.0.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending November 7, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	We'th'r.	Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum. Minimum.				
			8,000 A. M. 8,000 P. M.				
S... 1	29.86	59	55 46	51 49	W.	W.	16 25
M... 2	30.02	58	44 32	47 48	N.W.	W.	12 6
T... 3	30.52	35	42 28	31 49	S.W.	N.W.	12 8
W... 4	30.25	33	44 26	58 67	62 N.W.	E.	7 6
T... 5	30.14	37	43 31	72 66	69 N.W.	N.	5 16
F... 6	30.11	40	45 35	62 51	56 N.	N.	16 12
S... 7	30.06	49	47 33	56 58	57 N.	N.	16 9

☉, cloudy; ☼, clear; ☂, fair; ☁, fog; ☁, hazy; ☁, smoky; ☁, rain; ☁, throat; ☁, snow. \* Indicates trace of rainfall. ☁ Mean for week.

### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM NOVEMBER 14, 1891, TO NOVEMBER 20, 1891.

CAPT. EDWIN F. GARDNER, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from further duty as attending surgeon and examiner of recruits in New York City.

Leave of absence for one month is granted CAPT. CHARLES RICHARD, assistant surgeon, U. S. A.

Leave of absence for one month, to take effect about the 15th inst., is granted BENJAMIN L. TEN EYCK, assistant surgeon.

FIRST LIEUT. HENRY C. FISHER, assistant surgeon (recently appointed), ordered to Fort Riley, Kan., for duty.

FIRST LIEUT. HENRY A. SHAW, assistant surgeon (recently appointed), ordered to Fort McKinney, Wyo., for duty.

FIRST LIEUT. SAMUEL R. DENNIS, assistant surgeon (recently appointed), ordered to Fort Sill, Oklahoma Territory, for duty.

FIRST LIEUT. CHARLES F. KILFEE, assistant surgeon (recently appointed), is assigned to duty at Fort Sheridan, Ill.

FIRST LIEUT. FRANK P. MEINERTHEIM, assistant surgeon (recently appointed), is assigned to duty at Fort Adams, R. I.

CAPT. EDGAR A. MILLERS, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Snelling, Minn., and assigned to duty at Fort MacPherson, Mich.

FIRST LIEUT. CHARLES WILLCOX, assistant surgeon, is relieved from duty at Fort Bowie, Ariz. Terr., and assigned to duty at Fort Gaiton, Cal.

### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING NOVEMBER 14, 1891.

THOMAS WOODVERLOW, medical inspector, placed on the retired list, November 13, 1891.

P. H. BRYANT, assistant surgeon, detached from Coast-Survey Steamer "Gedney," and wait orders.

W. H. JONES, surgeon, ordered to examination preliminary to promotion.

### SOCIETY NOTICE.

**SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.**—This Section will hold its regular monthly meeting at 19 Boylston Place, Wednesday evening, December 2, 1891, at 8 o'clock.

Dr. George Haven will read a paper on "Rupture of the Uterus," and will report a case treated by abdominal section; Dr. Edward Reynolds will report two cases of ruptured uterus treated expectantly; Dr. M. H. Richardson and Dr. J. G. Mumford will report a case of cyst of the pancreas; Dr. E. W. Cushing will make a report and show specimen of uterine tumor removed by abdominal and vaginal section.

CHARLES L. SCUDDER, M.D., Secretary.

### SUFFOLK DISTRICT CENSORS' EXAMINATION.

The Censors of the Suffolk District Medical Society, officiating for the Society at large, will meet for examination of candidates for admission to the Massachusetts Medical Society, at 19 Boylston Place, on Thursday, December 17, 1891, at 2.30 P. M.

Candidates should make personal application to the Secretary, and bring their medical diploma, or its equivalent, at least three days before the examination.

For further particulars, apply from 2 to 3 P. M. to J. J. MIXOT, M.D., Sec'y, 188 Marlborough St., Boston.

### APPOINTMENTS.

HAROLD C. ERNST, M.D., has been appointed Assistant Professor of Bacteriology in the Harvard Medical School.

HENRY F. LEONARD, M.D., M.D.V., has been appointed Clinical Lecturer in the Harvard School of Veterinary Medicine.

EUGENE G. HOITT, M.D., has been reappointed Medical Examiner in Middlesex County.

CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D., has been appointed Physician to Out-patients at the Massachusetts General Hospital.

### RECENT DEATH.

NATHANIEL C. HUSTED, M.D., of New York, died in Tarrytown, November 10th, aged sixty-five. He graduated from the Medical Department of the University of the City of New York in 1850. During the war he served with distinction as surgeon. He has been for some time well-known among the medical men of the country. He was a frequent contributor to medical literature, and has held many positions of honor and trust.

### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Local Boards of Health in the State of New York. Issued by the State Board of Health. Albany. 1891.

The Climate of Southern California in Relation to Disease. By William A. Edwards, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

A Treatise on Practical Anatomy. By Henry C. Boenning, M.D., Lecturer on Anatomy and Surgery in the Philadelphia School of Anatomy. Philadelphia: F. A. Davis. 1891.

The Neuroses of Development, being the Morrison Lectures for 1890. By T. S. Clouston, M.D., F.R.C.P.E., Superintendent of Royal Edinburgh Asylum for the Insane. Edinburgh: Oliver & Boyd. 1891.

Records of the Association of Acting Assistant Surgeons of the United States Army, A.D. 1891. Edited by W. Thornton Parker, M.D. Salem, Mass.: Salem Press Publishing and Printing Co. 1891.

A Practical Treatise on the Diseases of Women. By T. Galland Thomas, M.D., LL.D. Sixth edition. Enlarged and thoroughly revised by P. P. Munde, M.D. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

Twenty-second Annual Report of the President of the Inebriates' Home, Fort Hamilton, N. Y., for the Year 1889. Twenty-third Annual Report of the President of the Inebriates' Home, Fort Hamilton, N. Y., for the Year 1890.

A Manual of Practical Obstetrics. By Edward P. Davis, A.M., M.D., Clinical Lecturer on Obstetrics in the Jefferson Medical College, etc. With one hundred and forty illustrations. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

History of Circumcision from the Earliest Times to the Present. Moral and Physical Reasons for its Performance, with a History of Eunuchism, Hermaphroditism, etc. By P. C. Remondino, M.D. Philadelphia: F. A. Davis. 1891.

## Original Articles.

SOME CASES OF DILATED STOMACH.<sup>1</sup>

BY ELBRIDGE G. CUTLER, M.D.

CASE I. M. F., thirty-five, married, housewife, born in Nova Scotia, living in Natick, had a good family history. Measles and scarlet fever in childhood. General health good till one year ago. Catamenia at seventeen, regular, painless; married at nineteen, had two children, no miscarriages. No catamenia for the past three months.

For past five years has suffered occasional dyspeptic disturbances, having distress after eating, occasional vomiting, constipation. For intervals of weeks free from symptoms. One year ago attacks became more frequent, with severe epigastric pain coming on soon after eating or independently of food, and frequent vomiting. Ten months ago vomiting of a considerable quantity of brownish material which she was told by her physician was blood. Past six months marked loss of flesh and strength (one hundred and fourteen to seventy-eight pounds), frequent attacks of pain in the epigastrium, sharp, cutting, coming on especially at night, lasting several hours, often requiring opiates for relief. Frequent vomiting of food, sometimes of dark, brownish material. Has been confined to bed for four months, and on a careful diet has been almost free from vomiting for three weeks past. No jaundice. Bowels usually constipated, at times diarrhoea. No blood observed in stools. Patient much emaciated, anæmic, cachectic. Tongue pale, clean. Pulse small, compressible. Heart: soft, systolic murmur over pulmonary area. Lungs negative. Abdomen: slight epigastric tenderness most marked at tip of sternum and over upper division of the right rectus muscle; no tumor felt in any position of patient. Right rectus muscle held firmly contracted. Urine pale, acid, 1,013, no albumen, slight sediment.

Was given four ounces of milk every two hours, and four ounces of beef juice daily. No pain, distress or vomiting from food. The stomach was washed out and distended with air when the right border was found in the right mammary line, the upper border at the level of the fifth rib, the greater curvature a hand's breadth below the umbilicus, and all the intervening space gave the same tympanic resonance (see Fig. 4).

Next day gave a test-breakfast of meat, tea, toast, at six A. M.; washing at ten A. M., using cubic centimetres warm water; about three pints of thin, watery material obtained, containing fragments of undigested food and some mucus. Slight butyric odor. Hydrochloric acid in large amount found in the washing. Iodide of potash, five grains in a gelatine capsule given when the stomach was empty, showed the reaction faintly in eleven minutes. Salol gave no reaction up to four and a half hours, and given later, not in six. Undigested food was found in the stomach repeatedly at the end of eight hours. The stomach was washed out at frequent intervals, and hydrochloric acid was always found. She began to pick up in flesh and strength immediately, and lost her pain and vomiting. Very soon the residual, if I may use the term, was reduced to two instead of three pints. Full inflation after emptying the stomach showed that it

nearly filled the abdomen, and three quarts of water were easily introduced without any discomfort. The patient having improved so much as to be quite comfortable, passed out of observation.

CASE II. T. J. T., referred to me by Dr. M. H. Richardson, July 22, 1890, a plumber by trade, aged forty-six, married, born and living in Boston. Had suffered from dyspepsia for some time, together with constipation; of late there had been an exacerbation of the trouble. Vomiting had been a symptom of some duration. The vomitus was frothy and smelt like yeast. There had been constipation, pain in the upper right portion of the epigastrium after food, and a sour stomach for the past four months. Vomiting occurred daily after meals a little, and every three or four days was in large quantity. When first seen he was very thin, weighing one hundred and five pounds, usual weight being about one hundred and seventy. There had been much loss of strength, so that he was unable to work and could not ride on his cart. The skin was very dry and wrinkled, the urine was scanty, he had an ashy countenance, the mouth tasted bad, and he looked very ill and miserable. The stomach, when blown up, was found to fill the abdomen except in the right hypochondriac and epigastric regions, and it reached nearly to the pubes. When washed out it readily held three quarts. The tests showed the motor activity to be almost nil. The first washing brought up seeds of a preserve taken nearly three weeks before. He was regularly washed out, a diet was prescribed, Carlsbad salts, an antiseptic and nutrient enemata were used, and later, a bitter, malt and iron prescribed. He went on unintermittently well, the vomiting, pain and general discomfort disappearing very soon. The treatment has been pursued through the year and after the first few weeks he was able to resume his usual occupation without trouble. When seen recently he looked nearly as well as ever.

CASE III. H. F., plumber, aged thirty-nine, born in Cambridge, living in Brookline. Was seen October 27, 1890, and the following history obtained: Habits: moderate use of tobacco, very little alcohol, beer occasionally; family history, good; previous history, not very robust, but no serious illness. Bronchitis several years ago. Twelve years ago trouble with stomach similar in many respects to present attack, but he seldom vomited then, and distress came on immediately after eating.

Present illness began in August, with vomiting once a day, not very much at a time. Vomitus consisted of food and slimy stuff, sometimes yellow, sometimes color of milk. Much gas was passed by the mouth and also by the rectum, from the bowels. Seldom any sour fluid in the mouth. Very constipated, but bowels moved by drugs in small doses. Distress in stomach now is two or three hours after eating, and is frequently relieved by food. Has no feeling of distension or weight, but more an "empty feeling." Thinks he never had any sensitive point over stomach, or pain sharply localized, or pain in the back. Thinks he never vomited anything resembling blood or coffee grounds. Considerable loss of strength and has lost twenty pounds in weight in last two months. Has done some work right along, though the vomiting has persisted for past two months. He is a medium-sized, well-developed, rather thin man. Chest negative. Abdomen, when in the erect position, sunken in at epigastrium, and balloon-like below the umbilicus; left

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, October 12, 1891.

hypochondriac region more prominent than right. Tympanitic on percussion over epigastric, left hypochondriac, umbilical, and both lumbar regions, flat over rest of abdomen. Stomach-tube introduced, the organ washed out, and blown up with air, gave a tympanitic area of uniform note, on percussion, as shown in figure. Urine pale, neutral reaction, 1,005 specific gravity, no albumen.

Salol given in five-grain capsules after a test-meal, and the urine tested every half-hour with liquor ferri chloride, failed to show the presence of salicylic acid up to the fifth hour. Iodide of potash given in three-grain capsules and the saliva tested with nitric acid and starch, showed the first faint blue color in seventeen minutes, not deep till twenty-two minutes. A test-meal given, the stomach-tube passed, and some of the contents expressed gave a very strong acid reaction, which was found to be due to an abundance of hydrochloric acid. The stomach was washed out daily for several days, and hydrochloric acid always found. He was taught to wash himself with the aid of his wife, and after regulation of the diet, was dismissed to report in a month, the patient saying he already felt some relief after only five washings, his appetite was better, and the bowels were beginning to act naturally. He has been seen a number of times since, and has been able to do full work, but has to be washed out every third or fourth day. Has taken malt, iron, and other tonics with benefit.

CASE IV. J. G., married, aged twenty-eight, born in New York, living in Fitchburg, a cotton-weaver, has the following history, July, 1891. His father died of a paralytic shock, three brothers and sisters died of consumption, one of brain fever, his mother, one brother and one sister are living and well. Personal habits are moderately alcoholic, excessive use of tobacco. Had gonorrhoea eleven years ago, and a sore at the same time, was followed by sore throat, sores in mouth, eruption over body, and falling of the hair.

Personal history: Never sick till four years ago. First trouble was with the stomach. For the first two years he worked part of the time, but for the past two years has not worked at all. At first had sharp pain in the epigastrium less than half an hour after eating, vomiting of food and various colored stuff followed. Relief always came from the vomiting. Stomach much distended at times. Gaseous eructations, much gas also passed with the stools. Pain in the back very severe at times. Bowels usually move without medicine, though infrequently. Four years ago weighed one hundred and thirty-nine and one-half pounds, now during past year has lost from one hundred and sixteen at the beginning of the year to one hundred and seven now. Is very nervous, but sleeps tolerably well.

Urine pale, acid, 1,007 specific gravity, albumen a very faint trace, sediment considerable, and consists of flat epithelium cells, leucocytes, mucus, and urethral gonorrhoeal strings, with a few uric acid crystals.

Examination: Rather tall, poorly developed, emaciated, marked pallor. Heart and lungs negative. Abdomen has a loose, relaxed wall, sinks in at epigastrium, protrudes below in the erect position, sense of fluctuation marked over protuberant portion with a wave on percussion, succussion on palpation. Stomach evidently much enlarged. Washed out with tube, contents very foul smelling. Abundance of free hydrochloric acid in washings. Stomach held five

quarts of water without discomfort, and when filled with air took up the entire abdomen (see figure). Motor activity proved to be much diminished. Peptonized milk six ounces every two hours, beef juice eight ounces daily, scraped beef at noon. Next day washed out again and a slice of dry toast added to diet-list daily. The washings of the next two days gave great relief from discomfort each time. Patient less nervous, sleeping better, complains less of all symptoms, no vomiting since the treatment began. Complexion less muddy. Toast had to be omitted. Salicylate of sodium five grains three times a day, and Carlsbad salts, a teaspoonful once a day in eight ounces of hot water. He went on very well for a few days, when he surreptitiously took some boiled rice, which produced disturbance, and was not all removed for two days. After ten days of treatment he had become so much better that he was allowed to go home, feeling much stronger, with a better color and complexion, and feeling much elated. He was advised to continue the lavage once a day, and to use bicarbonate of soda with it, to take salicylate of sodium two grains three times a day, the diet was carefully prescribed, and he was to continue the Carlsbad and report in a month.

September 11th he was found to be immensely improved in every way, and thinking he could work a little, he was allowed to do so.

October 9th he had increased in flesh and strength markedly, and had been able to work for three weeks without much trouble.

CASE V. S. G. J., aged forty-two, farmer, born and living in Raynham, single, weighs one hundred and twenty and a half pounds, July 2, 1891. Family history negative. Personal history, always well. Present illness began February 7, 1889, when he was taken with what his physician called "dumb ague," that is, he had slight fever, chilly sensations but no marked chill, vomited everything. This continued for three months. Since then has had attacks of nausea and vomiting at irregular intervals. Vomitus contains considerable mucus, but no blood. Took an ocean trip of three weeks in June, 1891, and was much relieved thereby. Complaints of considerable gas on the stomach and palpitation of the heart. Has lived on milk and Mellin's food chiefly of late. Bowels constipated. Has lost twenty-five pounds in two years. He is short, well-built and fairly nourished. Tongue coated, face pale, but not otherwise remarkable. Lungs and heart negative. Abdomen a little distended below umbilicus. Urine normally acid, 1,011, no albumen. Given milk with broths, and beef juice, three ounces, twice daily. Salicylate of sodium, five grains, thrice daily and sulphate of magnesium in the morning. Two days later vomited soup. Had chilly sensations all day. Quinine, two grains, three times a day. Next day much better, sat up and went out doors. A few days later occasional vomiting after a meal, and complained of considerable gas in the stomach. Diet increased by two raw beef sandwiches daily, and the sulphate of magnesium was increased. Next day suide bread was added to diet. Two days later complained of many curious sensations in various parts of the body, especially in the stomach and pharynx. He then had a test-breakfast given, and was washed out with the stomach-tube. Washing showed abundant hydrochloric acid. The capacity of the stomach was found to be moderately increased over the normal, holding two quarts readily. The motor activity was

found to be diminished. The patient perceived that the washing was beneficial, and asked to have it more frequently. He soon said he did "not know that he had a stomach" in the afternoon; in the morning, however, has eructations of gas, and occasionally a little fluid, some distension and nausea. He was then taught how to use the tube himself, and was advised to wash out twice a week, to take Karlsbad salts daily or every second day, to take quinine thrice a day one grain, and was sent home to report in a month.

September 29th. Weight one hundred and thirty-five pounds. No vomiting since discharge, no pain, no eructations. Bowels have moved daily with the salts taken every second day. The treatment was continued, the patient being jubilant over his condition.

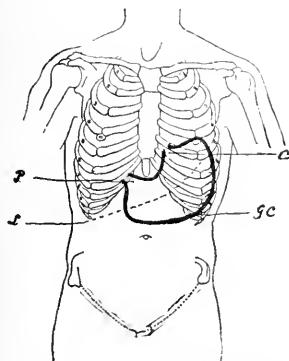


FIG. 1. Position of normal stomach when distended with air. *c*, Cardiac end. *p*, Pyloric end. *g.c.*, Greater curvature. *l*, Liver, lower border.

CASE VI. A. M. W., seen in consultation with Dr. E. S. Boland, of South Boston, June 12, 1891. His history had been one of gastric distension, pain, uneasiness, discomfort, gaseous eructations, vomiting, loss of flesh and strength, inability to pursue his usual occupation of a business man. His appearance was quite characteristic, the countenance was sallow, he was very emaciated, weighing but one hundred and nineteen pounds, the epigastric sinking in and bulging out lower down in the abdomen was marked. The usual methods of examination were pursued, and the stomach was found to be markedly dilated, filling the greater part of abdomen. Regular washing was done by Dr. Boland, the diet and regimen was carefully marked out, certain necessary medicaments were given, and the patient began to improve at once. All his troubles were very much lessened, and on July 8th the weight was one hundred and twenty-five and one-half pounds. Hardly any gas or wind complained of.

July 24th, he had increased to one hundred and thirty and one-half pounds and had hardly any symptoms.

August 3d, had gained two pounds more.

September 14th, the weight was one hundred and thirty-six pounds. Had vomited three times since last visit, due to some errors of diet. Had gone in to his business, and borne it well. Liberal additions to his diet were made, and he was to report again in six weeks,—treatment meantime being continued.

A cursory glance even, at the Figures 1, 2, 3, which

I pass round, drawn from subjects by Rosenheim, will show that the position of the greater curvature taken alone, as is usually done, gives no full information as to the true size of the stomach. It is perfectly evident from them that the mere passage of a sound to any given point, as to a hand's breadth below the umbilicus, will not necessarily indicate an enlarged stomach. For in both the vertical stomach, and in the one with downward displacement of the whole organ, this greater curvature reaches several finger breadths below the umbilicus. We can only consider the organ to be enlarged when the tympanitic resonance begins at the fifth rib in the anterior axillary line, and the right border of it reaches the right mammary line, and the lower border extends below the

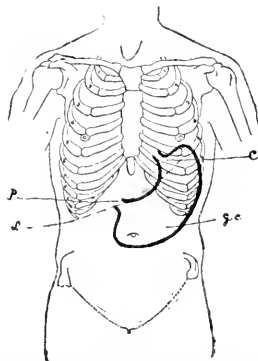


FIG. 2. The vertical position of the stomach of normal size, blown up. *c*, Cardiac end. *p*, pyloric end. *g.c.*, Greater curvature. *l*, Lower border of liver.

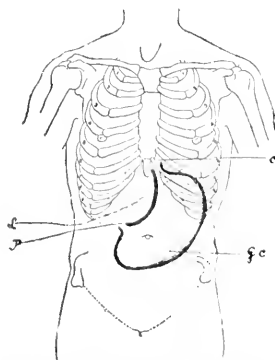


FIG. 3. Displacement downward of the normal stomach, blown up. *c*, Cardiac end. *p*, Pyloric end. *g.c.*, Greater curvature. *l*, Lower border of liver.

umbilicus, and all the intervening space has the same tympanitic note on percussion. Such a stomach will readily hold more than a quart and a half of fluid or more than seventeen hundred cubic centimetres. Furthermore, there must be an interference with the motor function of the stomach if the organ be dilated and secondarily delayed absorption.

The symptoms which would lead one to consider the

possibility of dilated stomach are disturbed nutrition, constipation, dyspepsia, pressure, sense of fulness, foul eructations, pain, and lastly, vomiting. Examination of the abdomen shows a relaxed wall with sinking in of the epigastrium and distension at or below the umbilicus. The skin is dry, wrinkled, and furfuraceous, the subcutaneous fat is diminished, there may or may not be tenderness in the epigastrium, the face is ash-colored, the appetite is apt to be perverted, thirst is slight, constipation is the rule, rarely occasional diarrhoea, the tongue is frequently coated. The general discomfort is apt to be increased by taking food, so that pressure, sense of fulness, distension of the body, perhaps headache, bad taste in the mouth, acid, foul eructations and pain usually follow, which latter may be colicky, and increase till vomiting relieves it somewhat. The vomiting is apt to be frothy, yeasty in odor, occurs after each meal, and every few days is frequently very large in quantity, consisting of more or less altered food. If no contraindication exists, examination with the stomach-tube will usually enable one to establish the diagnosis.

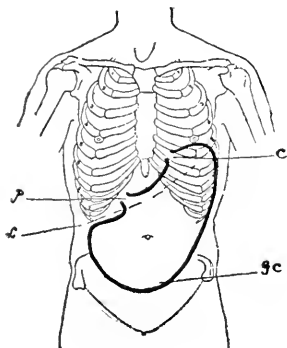


FIG. 4. Position of dilated stomach when blown up. *c*, Cardiac end. *p*, Pyloric end. *g*, *g*, Greater curvature. *l*, Lower border of liver.

The treatment is dietetic and mechanical. The following points in reference to the diet are to be observed:

(1) The taking of fluid is to be reduced as far as possible, as absorption from the stomach is impaired. Fluid forms the chief part of the stagnating contents, and helps increase the dilatation by its bulk and weight. Large quantities of liquid retained, help dilute the hydrochloric acid which is secreted, and thereby in many cases render peptonization difficult and facilitate the occurrence of decomposition and fermentation. How much fluid is permissible depends on the habits and characteristics of the patient. In general we may consider that about one quart *per diem* should be the maximum taken by the mouth.

(2) Solid food in small quantities should be taken about six times a day. Regard should be paid in the selection of this food to the general condition of nutrition and to the cause which underlies the dilatation.

(3) As a rule the food and drink should be cold.

(4) The kind of food should depend on the gastric secretion. If this be normal or over-abundant, a moderate quantity of carbohydrates, rather more abundant

fat, and a generous supply of albuminous substances is to be allowed. If there is diminished production of hydrochloric acid and fermentation exists, we must diminish and carefully select the carbohydrates and fat, and give a moderate quantity of albuminous food with glutenous substances and wine. In enfeebled conditions a little tea and coffee may be added. Certain of the coarser articles of food must be denied, as brown bread, potatoes, cabbage, green vegetables, pickles, salads, peas, beans, etc. Frequently nutrient enemata are advisable at regular times twice a day, or rectal injections of water to supply the fluid needed by the body.

The mechanical treatment, namely, washing out the stomach, is the most important proceeding, as it removes in great part the troubles about which the patient complains. It stops the vomiting, discomfort, and all the dyspeptic symptoms, the headache and the feeling of weakness. It rouses the appetite and restores the movements of the bowels. At first it should be done once a day only, later as the condition becomes better, every second or third day may suffice. It is immaterial so far as the diseased condition of the stomach is concerned, what part of the day be selected for the washing out, whether morning or night, provided it be six or seven hours after a meal. It is only to be borne in mind that when done at night the patient is more apt to sleep better for it. The lavage should be made with lukewarm water till the stomach is thoroughly cleansed, when different solutions may be added to advantage. With much fermentation, antiseptics claim the first attention. When there is little or no fermentation, alkalies are substituted. Massage and electricity are frequently added to help restore the lost motor activity in suitable cases. Medicaments to control or counteract different symptoms are constantly demanded. Relatively few cases are benefited by surgical interference.

## THE DISTRIBUTION OF DIPHTHERIA IN MASSACHUSETTS.<sup>1</sup>

BY SAMUEL W. ARDOTT, M.D.,  
Secretary to the State Board of Health.

(Concluded from No. 22, page 561.)

The other class, embracing the cities and manufacturing towns, 92 in number, had a population of 1,342,421 in 1880, an average of 14,591 to each city or town. These towns are much more densely populated than the former class. Most of them have a steadily increasing population, a large portion of which consists of immigrants, either of European nativity or from the British North American provinces. Five only of the towns of this class had less than 3,000 inhabitants. In many of the towns of this class there is a rural population of considerable size living in those portions outside the more densely settled villages. The actual increase in population in the rural towns, for the period of twenty years, between the census of 1870 and that of 1890, a period nearly coincident with that under consideration, was 11½ per cent., while that of the larger or manufacturing and urban districts was 70 per cent. Certain exceptional cities and towns

<sup>1</sup> Read at the Seventh Meeting of the International Congress of Hygiene and Demography, London, August, 1891.

In this paper it is to be understood that the data given includes *fatal* or *non-fatal*, since it is generally conceded by the physicians of Massachusetts that fatal cases, so far as the registration returns are concerned, cannot well be separated from diphtheria.

in this group are worthy of notice. Newton is neither a manufacturing nor a densely settled municipality, but a suburban residential city, with a population consisting mainly of wealthy or comparatively well-to-do inhabitants. Its general death-rate, as well as that from croup and diphtheria, has usually been low. I have placed Provincetown and Nantucket in the same group, each of which has a considerable area of nearly unoccupied sandy territory lying outside the densely settled seaport. The former had an average general death-rate, and a low diphtheria death-rate, while the latter had a very high death-rate from all causes as well as from diphtheria. Both towns are exposed to sea-breezes throughout the year.

The average annual death-rate from diphtheria and croup in the 92 densely settled towns and cities was 11.39 per 10,000 of the population, while that of the 234 rural or sparsely settled towns was 6.53 per 10,000 for the same period.

The relation of certain railway lines to the diphtheria death-rate is worthy of note. There were, during the period in question, about 2,000 miles of railway in operation in the State. Many of the towns of small size are at a considerable distance from these railways or are of so little importance that very few stations are located in such towns.

The Boston and Albany Railroad, the principal line from the seaport of Boston through the State to the West (a distance of 150 miles), carries a very large number of passengers each year, and has one or more stations in nearly every town through which it passes. The greater number of cities and towns through which this railway passes had comparatively high diphtheria death-rates. Those upon the line of the Fitchburg Railroad, another line of similar length, but having much less traffic, had lower diphtheria death-rates, while those upon the Massachusetts Central, a line of about 100 miles in length, also running east and west, but of comparatively recent construction, had, in general, still lower death-rates from the same cause.

It is also worthy of note that, out of the 28 cities, 20, including all of the most populous, except Fall River, had a death-rate from diphtheria and croup higher than the average of the State, and of these 20 were in the second group (these having from 0 to 50 per cent. higher rates than the average of the State). The remaining city, Holyoke, which had a diphtheria death-rate of 15.38 per 10,000 per year for the (1850, 3,245) period, is a thriving city of rapid growth (pop. 1890, 35,528), the principal industry of which is the manufacture of paper. It has a population in which the Canadian French form a very considerable fraction.

The metropolitan district, comprised in the city of Boston and the contiguous cities and towns of Cambridge, Somerville, Malden, Chelsea, Everett, Quincy, Lynn and Brookline, constituting a comparatively densely populated and rapidly increasing district, had a mortality-rate from diphtheria and croup which was quite uniform, and considerably above the average of the State, being very nearly 12.5 per 10,000 annually, the exception being Brookline, with a mortality-rate from these causes of 8.9 per 10,000. That of Newton, a little further out, was 7.2; and that of Woburn, 10 miles, was 6.1. Brookline and Newton are not densely populated, and the social character of their population is much better than the average of the metropolitan district.

In this connection, the effect of age distribution in

the different districts of the State should be considered, since the greatest mortality from diphtheria and croup is at the younger ages of 0 to 5 and from 5 to 10 years.

The following table shows the average annual mortality at each age-period expressed as a ratio per 10,000 of the population living at those ages, for the period of 27 years, ending with 1889:

TABLE VI.  
DEATH-RATES FROM DIPHTHERIA AND CROUP AT DIFFERENT AGES.

Ages.	Diphtheria.	Croup.
Under 5 years . . . . .	36.87	27.86
5 to 10 " . . . . .	19.89	4.63
10 to 15 " . . . . .	5.38	.29
15 to 20 " . . . . .	1.66	.05
20 to 30 " . . . . .	.80	.02
30 to 40 " . . . . .	.53	.03
40 to 50 " . . . . .	.36	.02
50 to 60 " . . . . .	.31	.02
60 to 70 " . . . . .	.54	.01
70 to 80 " . . . . .	.53	.02
Over 80 " . . . . .	.41	.06

The number of deaths from which the above table is computed are 29,422 of diphtheria and 14,590 of croup.

The range of age-distribution in the different districts is very considerable, the ratio of children under five in the smallest district under consideration, and also that which has the lowest ratio, being 6.1 per cent. in Nantucket, and the highest ratio being 10.2 per cent. in Suffolk County.

The relation of the mortality from diphtheria and croup, to the population living under five years of age, may be seen in the third column of figures in Table VII, by which it appears that the rank of some of the districts is slightly changed as compared with their position in the preceding column, in those counties that have a nearly identical rank in the second column.

TABLE VII.  
COUNTIES OF MASSACHUSETTS ARRANGED ACCORDING TO THEIR DEATH-RATES FROM DIPHTHERIA AND CROUP 1871-88, THE STATE BEING TAKEN AN 100, WITH DENSITY OF POPULATION EXPRESSED IN ACRES TO EACH PERSON.

Counties.	Density of Population, Acres to One Person.	Death-rates from Diphtheria and Croup. The State = 100.	
		Total Population.	To Children under Five.
Dukes . . . . .	18.2	13	20
Barnstable . . . . .	8.2	57	68
Franklin . . . . .	11.3	61	64
Hamphshire . . . . .	7.1	72	78
Plymouth . . . . .	4.6	75	85
Worcester . . . . .	3.5	82	78
Norfolk . . . . .	2.6	83	85
Bristol . . . . .	1.8	92	90
Middlesex . . . . .	1.2	99	97
The State . . . . .	2.3	100	100
Essex . . . . .	1.1	103	109
Hamden . . . . .	3.0	111	107
Berkshire . . . . .	7.6	115	107
Suffolk . . . . .	0.08	124	123
Nantucket . . . . .	12.7	161	251

For the sake of comparison with the excellent tables of Dr. Longstaff, presented in the Report of the Local Government Board of England of 1887, I have introduced another table intended to conform to Dr. Longstaff's classification. I have, in this table, divided the fourteen counties into three groups, to which the terms dense, medium, and sparse districts are applied, the first applying to those in which there is less than one acre to each person living. This includes only the metropolitan district of Suffolk County. The second (medium) applies to those in which there is one acre, but less than two acres, to each person. This comprises the counties of Essex, Middlesex and Bristol. The sparse districts, those in which there are more than two acres to each person, comprise the remaining counties. In this grouping, the small island counties of Dukes and Nantucket are reckoned with Barnstable County, their general characteristics, both of population and of climate, being quite similar.

TABLE VIII.

Counties arranged according to Density.	Counties.	Density, Acres to One Person.	Death-rate, Diphtheria and Croup.
Districts in which there is less than one acre to each person living.	Suffolk . . .	0.06	124
Districts in which there is more than one acre to each person but less than two acres . . .	Essex . . . . .	1.1	103
	Middlesex . . . .	1.2 av. 1.4	99 av. 100
	Bristol . . . . .	1.8	92
	Norfolk . . . . .	2.6	83
	Hampden . . . . .	3.0	111
	Worcester . . . .	3.5	82
	Plymouth . . . .	4.6	75
Districts in which there are more than two acres to each person . .	Hampshire . . .	7.1 av. 4.8	72 av. 87
	Berkshire . . . .	7.6	115
	Barnstable, Dukes, and Nantucket . .	10.1	62
	Franklin . . . . .	11.3	61

In the densely settled district, having but  $\frac{1}{10}$  of an acre to each person, the average annual mortality-rate from diphtheria and croup was 12.7 per 10,000 of the population.

In the medium districts, in which the average density was 1.4 acres to each person, the mortality-rate was 10.2 per 10,000.

In the sparsely settled districts, in which the average density was 4.8 acres to each person, the mortality-rate was 8.8 per 10,000 annually.

Assuming the mortality of the dense districts as 1,000, we have the following results:

Mortality from diphtheria in dense districts . . . .	1,000
Mortality from diphtheria in medium districts . . .	893
Mortality from diphtheria in sparse districts . . . .	609

While these figures present a result which differs from the statistics of England and Wales, it should be remembered that they are compiled from a population less than one-tenth as large, and are, therefore, less trustworthy as sources from which conclusions are to be drawn.

In another point, however, the conclusions agree with those of Dr. Longstaff, and that is, that in the

second half of the period the towns suffered, relatively, more than in the first half.

In 18 out of the 28 cities, their mortality-rate from diphtheria and croup had materially increased from the first to the second half of the period of eighteen years under consideration, and these 18 included the six largest cities in the State.

The districts which suffered most severely, taking the whole period of eighteen years, were the northern half of Berkshire County, that portion of the valley of the Connecticut River within the State, which lies in Hampshire and Hampden Counties, and the valleys of the Westfield and Chicopee Rivers, with the tributary valleys of the latter, the southern half of Worcester County, the metropolitan district about Boston, the Merrimac River valley, the southern sea-coast region of Essex County, the eastern part of Norfolk County, the eastern border of Bristol County, the north-west corner of Plymouth County, and the town of Nantucket.

Those regions which had the greatest immunity were the southern half of Berkshire County, the whole of Franklin County, the east and west parts of Hampshire County, the west part of Hampden County, the northern half of Worcester County, the north and west part of Middlesex, the north-east sea-coast district of Essex, the west half of Norfolk, the western border of Bristol, nearly all of Plymouth, and the whole of Barnstable and Dukes Counties.

In comparing the distribution of fatal diphtheria and croup in the State with that of other diseases, certain other similar inquiries relating to the other principal infectious diseases tend to show that diphtheria is "not regulated by the same causes as influence the general mortality," except that, so far as the density of population is concerned, the results of observations in Massachusetts lead us to an opposite conclusion from that which is derived from the statistics of England and Wales.

In the course of personal inspections made in many parts of the State, in city, town and country districts, my observations tend to support the following statement found in the report already quoted, with reference to the increasing severity of prevalence in towns as compared with country districts.

"If we grant for a moment the exciting cause of the disease to have its origin in the country, it is just possible that the constantly increasing communication between town and country, by affording additional opportunities of importing the disease, might account for its increased prevalence in towns.

"Although the greater proximity of people in towns would, at first sight, seem to increase greatly the chances of infection, it is by no means certain that the individuals of a town community come so much into personal contact as the dwellers in a lonely hamlet. There may be but few opportunities for the introduction of the poison into an isolated village, but once introduced there are great facilities for its spread. In a village every one knows his neighbors, whereas in a large town, dwellers in the same street are often complete strangers to each other."

In the same line of investigation, and in harmony with the foregoing quotation, the following extract from a paper presented at the eighteenth annual meeting of the American Public Health Association, held at Charleston, S. C., is herewith quoted:

"The following inquiry was directed to be made by



the State Board of Health of Massachusetts, in 1889. In a city in which diphtheria was epidemic, 100 houses were selected for examination and inspection. A recent, and quite severe, epidemic had prevailed, in which there had been 174 deaths from diphtheria in the course of the year (1889). Fifty houses were selected in which cases of diphtheria were known to have occurred within twelve months prior to the time of inspection; 50 other houses were selected in which it was known that no cases of diphtheria had occurred during the previous five years. In general terms the houses of the latter class were as nearly identical with the former in their location, construction, and the social condition of their inmates as possible. On inspection, the actual sanitary condition of these houses was found to differ but little in the two classes. Defects of plumbing, want of proper traps, leaks in drain pipes, and other similar defects, were found about equally in the two. Not one of the 100 houses had special provision for ventilation. In one point only did there appear to be a marked difference in the two classes, and that was in the ratio of damp cellars. In the houses in which diphtheria had existed, the ratio of damp cellars was as eight to five when compared to the houses of the other class. I believe this is in accord with the observations of others to the effect that where diphtheria has once been introduced from without, it finds in dampness a congenial soil for its propagation.

"If it is desired to trace the course of an epidemic of diphtheria amid the mazes of a densely crowded city, there can be no more difficult task imagined. The daily influx and efflux of population to and from the suburbs, the thronging of people in shops, markets, factories, steam-cars, horse-cars, and electric cars, the crowding together at lectures, church services, entertainments, theatres, and, finally, in the public and private schools, give the best facilities for the spread of epidemic disease. On the other hand, isolated communities occasionally present excellent opportunities for the careful study of the methods of spread of such an epidemic disease as diphtheria. Such a case presented itself to my notice during the past year. A quiet, old town in Berkshire County, near the source of the Farmington River, has comparatively little connection with the outside world. It is eighteen miles from the nearest railroad, has no hotel, and has but little regular traffic with neighboring towns. In the spring of 1888, a school-teacher, a native of this town, was employed as teacher of a school twenty-five miles distant. At the close of her term in teaching, in June, 1888, she went home ill, her illness proving, on her arrival home, to be diphtheria. Within the next six months, cases occurred in the immediate family of this young woman and those of her relatives, no quarantine having been enforced. It spread across the street to the house of the family physician. Several deaths occurred in these two families. The family of the physician was shattered, and he left the town, his house being abandoned and vacant for several months. The postmaster of the village was also the village grocer. People went to and from the post-office from the first infected house, and the grocer also made frequent visits to the house with his groceries. His family was next attacked, and so severely as to be broken up. After the house of the village physician had remained vacant several months, and some inefficient attempts at disinfection had been practised, a new

physician moved into and occupied the vacant house. Soon after moving in his children were attacked. A lying-in woman whom he attended, together with her seven-year-old boy, were both attacked. A neighbor who called upon this woman was next attacked; and so the history of this epidemic could be traced from house to house, and from one individual to another, for a period of eighteen months or more. The houses of these people, which were visited, did not appear to be especially filthy, but in two or three instances excessive dampness of the neighboring soil was noticed. In the case of the physician, whose family was attacked after moving into the house which was formerly infected, the permanence of the diphtheritic germ appears to be illustrated. This history of successive outbreaks occurring in one house after the lapse of a long interval is not uncommon.

"The history of the disease in the small town to which I have referred was that of introduction from without, and then of continuous infection from one person to another through the public schools, the unwise visits of inquiring friends, the usual household visits of the grocer, the want of care on the part of the attending physician, and many other similar avenues of communicability."

The foregoing observations are submitted merely as a small contribution to the history of diphtheria. So far as the writer's observations are concerned, they lend weight to the following conclusions:

- (1) That diphtheria is an eminently contagious disease.
- (2) That it is infectious, not only by direct exposure of the sick to the well, but also through indirect media, such as clothing, and other articles that have come in contact with the sick.
- (3) That the certainty of infection is not so great as in the case of some of the other infectious diseases, notably small-pox and scarlet-fever.
- (4) That overcrowding, faulty ventilation, and filthy condition of tenements favors its spread.
- (5) That the influence of defective plumbing is not proven.
- (6) That its transmission through public and private water-supplies is not proven.
- (7) That its propagation is favored by soil-moisture, damp cellars, and general dampness of houses.
- (8) That the poison may remain dormant in houses for a long period.

TABLE 1X.  
CITIES AND TOWNS OF MASSACHUSETTS ARRANGED IN THE ORDER  
OF THEIR DEATH-RATES FROM DIPHTHERIA (1871-1888),  
THE RANK OF THE STATE BEING TAKEN AS 100,  
Extremes at Each End of the List.

No.	Rank.	No.	Rank.
1 Mt. Washington . . . . .	0	372 Holyoke . . . . .	151
2 Cantonment . . . . .	0	373 Hopkinton . . . . .	152
3 Chatham . . . . .	0	374 Tyngham . . . . .	156
4 Tolland . . . . .	0	375 Clarksburg . . . . .	156
5 Lincoln . . . . .	6	376 Northbridge . . . . .	157
6 Gil . . . . .	7	377 Marlborough . . . . .	158
7 Phillipston . . . . .	8	378 Nantucket . . . . .	160
8 Hampton . . . . .	10	379 Hameock . . . . .	160
9 Tisbury . . . . .	10	380 Ayer . . . . .	161
10 Littleton . . . . .	11	341 Webster . . . . .	164
11 Berlin . . . . .	11	342 Williamstown . . . . .	165
12 Charlton . . . . .	11	343 Adams . . . . .	166
13 Plainfield . . . . .	12	344 Freetown . . . . .	167
14 Bolton . . . . .	12	345 Spencer . . . . .	185
15 Wenham . . . . .	12	346 Florida . . . . .	332

THE STATE = 100.

"What constitutes a Fifth-Disease," a paper read by S. W. Abbott, M.D., at the meeting of the American Public Health Association, at Charleston, S. C., December 18, 1890.

## A CASE OF AMEBIC DYSENTERY.

BY E. PEABODY GERRY, M.D., AND REGINALD H. FITZ, M.D., OF BOSTON.

THE medical profession of this country is greatly indebted to Professor Osler, of Baltimore,<sup>1</sup> for calling its attention to the presence of the amœba coli in the intestine in dysentery and in dysenteric abscesses of the liver. Although Lösch<sup>2</sup> first found, described and named this parasite, Kartulis deserves especial credit for his prolonged study and numerous publications concerning its relation to dysentery.

The frequency of this disease in the tropics and the numerous instances of hepatic abscess there occurring were suggestive that the amœba might be of greater significance in the dysentery of the tropics than in that of the temperate zones. The investigations of Kartulis were made in Egypt. Koch found the amœba in the intestinal wall both in Egypt and India. Dr. Osler's first patient acquired the disease in Panama. A second case reported by Lafleur<sup>3</sup> had been in the tropics, and a third, reported by Simon<sup>4</sup> had also been in the tropics, although in the latter cases a number of years had elapsed between the sojourn of the patients in the tropics and the outbreak of the dysentery. In the fourth of Osler's series of cases, reported by Lafleur,<sup>5</sup> there is no mention of any residence in the tropics.

Apart from the series of cases published in the *Bulletin* of the Johns Hopkins Hospital, there have, thus far, been reported in this country, three cases in Philadelphia, by Stengel,<sup>6</sup> in which amœba coli were found in the stools; one in Cincinnati, by Eichberg;<sup>7</sup> amœba being found in the stools and in pus from the liver, and one in Texas, by Dock,<sup>8</sup> who also found amœba in the intestinal mucus and in pus from the associated hepatic abscess.

The following is added to the series of cases occurring in this country since it represents one wholly confined to a more northern latitude and one in which symptoms of a paracolitis suggested the invasion by the amœba of the tissues outside the intestine, but in its immediate neighborhood.

Miss —, twenty-five years old, had been strong and well till two years ago. She then became pale, somewhat thin and weak, while caring for a sick mother who died with bronchial disease. She recovered her flesh and strength but remained pale. During this time she was in the habit of drinking water accumulated in a cistern which was supplied from rain falling on the roof of the house in which she lived in a neighboring city.

In August, 1890, some two months after leaving this house and after her return from a short visit to the White Mountains, she noticed a whitish, solid discharge from the rectum, resembling a clot. Her bowels, at this time, were constipated, but in the course of a month, occasional discharges of small quantities of bloody mucus were observed in which were numerous white specks and streaks. Discharges of similar character, mixed with more or less semi-solid or liquid, brown feces, and of an offensive odor have since continued, three or four times daily, despite

the use of various remedies, although at one time an interval of eleven days existed without any movement of the bowels. They were painless, unaffected by food or drink and were not accompanied by loss of weight or strength. There was neither nausea, jaundice, tenderness nor tenesmus. There was considerable flatulence, and pallor of the skin was conspicuous. In the summer of 1891 the number of dejections became diminished, especially during a stay at the sea-shore.

In the last week of September, 1891, without any obvious cause, the stools became more frequent, ten to fifteen daily, and were more bloody. At the end of a week the previous character and frequency of the dejections were resumed although the latter became conspicuously more offensive. Tenderness in the right iliac fossa has persisted since this time. A slight loss of flesh now became obvious. She slept well, but lay on her back with the knees drawn up, as a lateral position produced an inclination to empty the bowels. She was then seen by Dr. George W. Gay, in consultation, who agreed in considering her case as one of ulcerative dysentery.

In the last week of October, 1891, the abdomen rapidly became swollen, the tenderness extended upwards from the right iliac fossa towards the liver, just below which it became most marked and was associated with resistance. The temperature rose from the normal to 101° F. and the pulse became 120. There was loss of appetite, drowsiness, slight sweating and frequent micturition. At this time Dr. M. H. Richardson and Dr. Fitz saw the patient in consultation.

The abdomen was then slightly and symmetrically distended, tympanitic everywhere except over a space as large as the palm of the hand at the right of the navel, between the costal cartilages and the anterior superior iliac spine, extending nearly to the median line. The dull region was tense and tender, the resistance gradually lessening towards the edge. There was neither elasticity nor a sense of fluctuation. There was slight tenderness in the hypogastrium just above the symphysis. The liver dulness was slightly increased; there was no tenderness in the hepatic region. The splenic dulness was somewhat increased, the edge of the spleen not palpable. The rectal examination was negative. There was a systolic souffle at the heart's apex and in the second left intercostal space near the sternum. The examination of the lungs showed nothing abnormal. Two stools, seen at this time, were homogeneous, soft, pap-like in consistency. They were of a brown color mixed with red from the presence of blood, and in one were clumps of reddish mucus, translucent, like sago grains.

A diagnosis was made of chronic ulcerative colitis, acute paracolitis and probable amœba coli in the intestine. High rectal enemata of dilute solutions of quinine (1 to 5000) were recommended in consequence of the experience of Kartulis and Osler.

The feces were examined microscopically, at intervals, during a period of several days and amœba coli were always found. They appeared as round, or slightly oval bodies, varying somewhat in size, but, in general, with a diameter six or seven times that of a leucocyte. The periphery often appeared like a homogeneous, hyaline membrane, while the body of the amœba was composed of coarse, gray granules. Within the body a nucleus was often to be seen, also vacuoles, and, occasionally, one or more red blood corpuscles.

The feces were brought from a distance of several

<sup>1</sup> Johns Hopkins Hospital Bulletin, 1890, I, 53.<sup>2</sup> Virchow's Arch., 1875, LXX, 196.<sup>3</sup> Johns Hopkins Hospital Bulletin, 1890, I, 91.<sup>4</sup> Loc. cit., 1890, I, 91.<sup>5</sup> Loc. cit., 1891, II, 83.<sup>6</sup> Medical News, 1890, LVII, 560.<sup>7</sup> Loc. cit., 1891, II, 201.<sup>8</sup> New York Medical Record, 1891, XI, 7.

miles during a period of cold weather, and the amœbæ were invariably motionless, even on the hot stage. In only one instance were pseudopods present, but they remained quiescent during a period of several minutes.

The diagnosis of a paracolis in this case of dysentery was suggested by the acute, febrile attack connected with the limitation of the sudden and sensitive induration to the course of the ascending colon, the absence of a sharply-defined edge, and the failure to appreciate the fluctuation or elasticity which usually accompany an encysted fluid near the abdominal wall. An anatomical basis for this diagnosis is furnished by the evidence given by Dr. Councilman<sup>9</sup> of amœbæ coli in the fat tissue of the meso-colon.

At present, ten days after the onset of the acute attack of fever and abdominal pain, the induration is very much softened and the temperature is normal.

Water which the patient was accustomed to drink was examined microscopically and found to contain small amœbæ in active motion, also a larger, quiescent variety. The latter corresponded in size with those found in the dysenteric stools. Their contents were alike coarsely granular, but were of a markedly green color.

Whatever may be said of the etiological significance of amœbæ coli in dysentery, marked diagnostic value must be attached to their presence. Although the case above reported is one which would be classified under the term dysentery, there were neither painful stools nor painful bowels during the greater part of the time. An ulcerative cæcitis or colitis of malignant or tubercular nature was suggested by both positive and negative evidence. The discovery of the amœbæ coli, in the light of our present knowledge, was almost conclusive evidence in opposition. Kartulis<sup>10</sup> has sought for them, in vain, in hundreds of intestinal cases other than dysentery and has found them in every case of undoubted dysentery and in all hepatic abscesses in dysentery. Osler<sup>11</sup> found them in pus from a hepatic abscess removed during life from a case of dysentery, and he has recently<sup>12</sup> found them in the sputum of a case of suspected pleurisy where there was no diarrhœa, only a little bloody mucus in consistent stools. In this last case the positive diagnosis rested upon the presence of the amœbæ in the sputum.

The accumulating evidence of the constant occurrence of the amœbæ coli in the stools, the intestinal wall and in hepatic abscesses in certain cases of dysentery, renders it highly probable that these amœbæ are of decided importance in the causation of dysentery, especially of the ulcerative variety.

Lösch<sup>13</sup> experimented with the amœbic stools and found that they violently irritated the mucous membrane which became ulcerated and amœbæ were found in the base of the ulcers. Kartulis<sup>14</sup> claims that he has successfully cultivated the amœbæ and by injection-experiments on cats, has proven that the cause of dysentery is to be found exclusively in these amœbæ. These observations require confirmation, but it may be expected in the early future that the etiological importance of amœbæ coli in certain forms of dysentery may be as definitely settled as the diagnostic value of their presence must be admitted.

## Clinical Department.

### INCISION OF A FALSE ILIAC ANEURISM.<sup>1</sup>

BY E. H. BRADFORD, M.D.

A STOUT man, with a history of previous good health, was brought to the hospital with the statement that two weeks before he had strained himself, and experienced considerable pain in the right groin. This pain had increased, and two days before entrance into the hospital he was obliged to lie in bed. He was examined by his physician, and referred to the hospital with the diagnosis of appendicitis. This appeared to be probable from the locality of the pain, and of the resistance felt in the groin. The thigh was flexed, and the patient unable to move, but the patient was not feverish, through restless, anxious and distressed, requiring opiates. The right thigh was somewhat swollen and congested. On palpation a large, indurated mass was felt in the groin, but no fluctuation was discovered, and no pulsation; though palpation was not thoroughly carried out, because of the patient's sensitiveness, which was marked. Under an anæsthetic the condition was very much the same. A large mass of induration was felt in the iliac region, and this was cut down upon in a line an inch above Poupart's ligament. The muscles were found congested, and when the peritoneum was reached, it seemed darker than normal. The incision into the peritoneum allowed a certain amount of clotted blood to escape; and as the wound was enlarged a large clot was pressed out, followed by fresh blood. The nature of the injury was then apparent. The wound was enlarged, the clots were turned out, and a jet of fresh blood about the size of the radial could be discovered issuing from the depth of the wound. Sponges were introduced into the wound to stop the bleeding; abdominal compression was applied, which controlled the bleeding; large abdominal retractors were placed in the wound; and by the use of these the bleeding-point was found at a great depth. This was finally secured by long-pressure forceps, and the bleeding stopped. Attempts, however, were made to tie the bleeding-point, but this was found impossible as the ligature invariably slipped.

Attempts were then made to dissect up the artery, and tie above and below, but this was found impossible. The cause of this was not determined until after death. The bleeding was stopped by means of pressure forceps, the forceps left in the wound and salt transfusion employed. The patient was removed from the table, but died four hours later. On examination the following condition was found: A true aneurism was discovered, arising a short distance below the bifurcation of the aorta (three-fourths of an inch), extending down to a short distance above the femoral, the internal iliac issuing from the aneurismal sac. This had ruptured, forming a large false aneurism, with the existence of clot, which had presented in the inguinal region, giving the appearance of inflammatory product. The bleeding-point was from the rupture of the sac; this was comparatively small and at the upper part of the sac. It was, of course, impossible to tie the artery; for the artery was not a simple vessel, but the sac of an aneurism, extending nearly to the aorta — beyond surgical reach.

The case is of interest, and needs to be recorded

<sup>9</sup> Johns Hopkins Hospital Bulletin, 1891, II, 84.

<sup>10</sup> Chitt. I. Bakt. u. Parasitenkunde, 1891, IX, 365.

<sup>11</sup> Johns Hopkins Hospital Bulletin, 1890, I, 97.

<sup>12</sup> Virchow's Arch., 1875, LXV, 196.

<sup>13</sup> Chitt. I. Bakt. u. Parasitenkunde, 1880, IX, 365.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, October 12, 1894.

not only because all serious errors in surgery, as well as successes, should be reported, but also because the case demonstrated the feasibility and ease with which the upper part of the common iliac could be reached by surgical intervention. It also illustrated with what ease the hemorrhage was controlled by manual compression of the aorta, through the abdominal wall.

### BULLET WOUND OF THE SKULL.

BY E. H. BRADFORD, M.D.

AN unusual course of a bullet is illustrated by the following case:

The patient was a man twenty-two years of age, who entered the hospital January 17, 1890, with a small pistol-shot wound in the right fronto-parietal region. There was a slight amount of swelling of three quarters of an inch in front of the punctured wound. The pistol had been discharged with suicidal intent, and the hair was singed. On probing the wound, the opening into the skull could not be found, and the bone only was touched. The patient was conscious, and all motions were good; but the right pupil appeared to dilate more rapidly than the left. The pulse was ninety, and there was no shock. The patient had some headache, but otherwise was in good condition. Two days after entrance the patient was etherized, and a curved incision was made over the wound and the flap reflected. A small fragment of a bullet was found under the skin, corresponding to the swelling that was felt; and a fragment of the outer table, of the size of a five-cent piece was removed, with the bullet-hole in the centre. Under this was found, lying in the fragment of the inner table, a misshapen bullet, which was lying with the butt-end close to the dura. The bullet had struck the skull, had fractured the outer table, had fractured the inner table, and penetrated the inner table. It had turned a half-revolution, so that its butt-end lay on the dura. The bullet was removed, and a complete perforation of the bone down to the dura discovered, but without wound of the dura. The patient made a rapid recovery.

The case illustrates the lack of reliability of the probe as a means of exploration, without preliminary trephining, as the position was not discovered until after dissection of the flap of the skin covering the wound. It also shows the remarkable fact that a pistol of good size, placed against the parietal region, may penetrate the skull without penetrating the dura, and leaving the bullet in contact with the dura with — what is still more remarkable — a complete revolution of the bullet in nearly its own axis from the point of impact to the point of rest.

### A CASE OF SEVERE VOMITING OF PREGNANCY.

BY EDWARD G. OTIS, M.D., BOSTON.

On September 27th of the present year I was summoned out of town to see Mrs. S., in consultation. I found her in bed constantly vomiting and retching, with accompanying nausea and pyalism. Her suffering and distress were painful to witness, and I was vividly reminded of a terrific day of sea-sickness.

I had recently experienced on the German Ocean. This was her second experience with severe vomiting of pregnancy, and before giving the details of this case I will narrate the previous one as she told it to me.

About three years ago she was married for the first time, being about eighteen or twenty years of age. Not long after her marriage, while in Southern California she received a severe nervous shock, having at that time passed a catamenial period by three weeks. Immediately upon this she journeyed to San Francisco, her home, and in a couple of days after her arrival began to feel indisposed. After three or four days' confinement in bed, nausea and vomiting began, and continued, with ever-increasing violence for a week. At the end of that time a consultation was held and an examination made. The urine was found to be highly charged with albumen, and the uterus retroflected; in the words of the patient, "It had fallen back upon the kidneys." The temperature was said to have ranged from 101° to 104° F. From this time forward she was nourished by nutrient enemata of milk and brandy. The vomiting and nausea continued, violent and distressing; and three weeks after it first began a sponge tent was introduced into the os with the intention of producing abortion. This was repeated on the following day, and several hours afterwards, on assuming the upright position, the abortion occurred. The nausea ceased at once, and she was able to take nourishment by the mouth. The albumen in the urine rapidly decreased. The convalescence was slow, and it was not until about five months after the beginning of the catastrophe that she was well enough to be placed upon a steamer and sent down the Pacific coast on a cruise. She weighed at the time but seventy pounds. She gained rapidly, and a few days out was able to walk, and in a month's time, at the expiration of the voyage, she was nearly well.

Her husband died soon afterwards, and she remained a widow until the winter of 1890-91, when she married again, not deterred by this painful experience of the former matrimonial venture. All went well until the seventh of last September, when the catamenia, which was then due, remained absent. She was in the country at the time, and in the best of health. A little later she went to New York, and after considerable exertion and fatigue she first began to have nausea. This was on the seventeenth of the month. She returned to her home at once, the nausea increasing and the vomiting beginning. She kept about, however, until the twenty-second of September, when she took to her bed, the nausea, vomiting and retching being then almost continuous and very distressing. Her physician tried many remedies, cocaine, menthol, pepsine, bismuth, oxalate of cerium, chloroform, water, etc., but of no avail. When I saw her for the first time, on the twenty-seventh of the month, she presented a pitiful picture, vomiting or retching continually, and constantly harassed with pyalism and thirst. On vaginal examination I found the os far back in the left posterior corner of the vagina, and the uterus, so far as I could make out, laterally ante-flexed. The os was small and firm. There was no rise of temperature at this or any time during her illness; on the contrary, it was a good deal of the time slightly below normal. The daily amount of urine was much reduced, ranging from 5v + to 5xxviii +. There was no albumen. The pulse was fair and between 80 and 90. She was having enemata of peptonized milk and brandy every four

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, October 12, 1891.

hours, and from time to time subcutaneous injections of morphia and atropia. She would sleep or doze occasionally an hour or two at a time. The experience of her previous pregnancy was vividly before her mind, and she was convinced that nothing would relieve her except the production of an abortion which she was eager to have consummated, and in which desire her husband concurred.

Our first attempt was to paint the os with tincture of iodine which was without result, as was also the application of belladonna. I then essayed to dilate the os by means of improvised dilators—none others being at hand—digital dilatation being impossible on account of the depth of the cervix uteri in the vagina. In this attempt I was, however, not very successful, on account of the rigidity of the os. I applied a tampon, and advised warm bichloride douches daily, which were given. At this time and subsequently considerable mucus, occasionally tinged with blood, was found exuding from the os. No amelioration of the symptoms following, and the condition seeming alarming, the next attempt was to produce an abortion by the passage of a sound, and then of a catheter, which was allowed to remain *in situ*, but with no success; probably neither was passed fully into the uterus. She was by this time weak and exceedingly nervous, and any manipulation was difficult.

On the following Sunday, October 4th, about two weeks from the beginning of the attack, a large Tupelo tent was passed well through the outer os, and allowed to remain there a greater part of the day. This effected a thorough dilatation. Nausea ceased almost at once, and she felt as if she could eat something; but the vomiting still continued, and it was not until three or four days later that she was able to retain some nourishment.

On Tuesday, October 6th, she was given along with the nutrient enemata, forty grains of bromide of potash and fifteen of chloral hydrate, twice or three times in the twenty-four hours for a day or two, and after that once at bed-time. The subcutaneous injections of morphia and atropia were also continued. On Friday night, October 9th, she vomited for the last time, and in a day or two was eating with relish a variety of food.

Four weeks after she first went to bed, she sat up for the first time. For seventeen days she had vomited almost continually. So far as could be estimated, she had lost from fifteen to twenty pounds of flesh. At the present time, some seven weeks from the beginning of her sickness, she is entirely free from nausea and vomiting, and eats well. Everything seems to indicate a comfortable pregnancy; and both the physicians, patient and husband are congratulating themselves that the attempt to produce an abortion was not successful.

I have reported this case because I believe the experience with every severe case of pregnancy vomiting is valuable enough to be recorded. Surely, but few cases occurring in general practice give the physician so much anxiety as these. What was the cause of the vomiting in this case, and what produced the cure? The cause, in my opinion, was the reflex excitement from the irritation of an ante-flexed pregnant uterus, with more or less rigidity of the tissues of the cervix. That the full dilatation of the cervix had much to do with the cure is undoubted, for the nausea ceased at once, although the vomiting continued several days longer. When we consider the success Copeman had

with this procedure, perhaps it was the sole cause. Whether or not the bromide and chloral given the last few days of the vomiting exercised any favorable influence I cannot say; it seems to me, however, that they helped on a good work already begun by the dilatation. In such severe cases all attempts at medication by the mouth seems to me to be worse than useless. Copeman's dilatation treatment, replacement and elevation of an ante-flexed or retroflected uterus are what must be depended upon, it seems to me, if a cure is to be obtained at a less cost than the induction of abortion.

## PTYALISM IN FIVE SUCCESSIVE PREGNANCIES.

BY BARTON COOKE HIRST, M.D.

Mrs. F. has been married four years, and is pregnant for the fifth time. The previous pregnancies have all been artificially interrupted for ptyalism and vomiting, the first at the fifth month, the others before the third month. The patient states that these symptoms have appeared within a few days after impregnation, and that they reduce her strength to the last degree. She is firmly convinced from past experience that she could not survive a pregnancy protracted beyond the first two or three months, and her husband shares her belief. The saliva is poured out from the glands profusely, and must be swallowed in large amounts or else expectorated constantly. The nausea and vomiting seem to be secondary to the ptyalism. They are exaggerated, but not to a degree that could be called pernicious or uncontrollable.

The woman has an idea, suggested by her husband, that the excessive secretion of saliva can be to some extent controlled by chewing gum candies, which she does day and night, going to bed with a box full by her side. She is, of course, highly hysterical.

On examination, the uterus was found normal in size, consistency and position for the second month of pregnancy; it was freely movable, and there was no trace of inflammatory action, old or recent, in the broad ligaments. I was called in consultation to the case, with the expectation on the part of the family, that I would at once induce abortion. This I refused to do, as the woman's life was in no danger whatever. I expressed the opinion that a rigid discipline and a modified "rest cure" would very likely get the better of the hysterical symptoms and possibly of the ptyalism, and that pregnancy could be continued to term without special danger. This opinion was evidently unacceptable to the wife and the husband, and I have no doubt that by this time other medical advice has been sought and that the embryo has been sacrificed.

It is generally conceded that marked salivation in pregnancy is an infrequent occurrence. Its recurrence in a number of successive pregnancies seems to be very rare indeed. Baudelocque described a case which is referred to by Winkel, who does not appear to have encountered a similar instance in his large experience. Other modern obstetrical works are silent on the subject.

In a recent lecture Professor Billroth spoke on the effect of the new rifle in war, and declared that the ambulance department in Austria would be absolutely inadequate to deal with the vast number of the wounded.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN THERAPEUTICS.

BY FRANCIS H. WILLIAMS, M.D.

(Concluded from No. 22, page 572.)

#### SUBCUTANEOUS INJECTIONS OF CARBOLIC ACID IN ACUTE ARTICULAR RHEUMATISM.<sup>8</sup>

In 1875 Senator published a paper in which he pointed out that marked alleviation of the local and some amelioration of the general symptoms quickly followed the subcutaneous injection of a strong solution of carbolic acid into the neighborhood of the affected joints. This was accomplished without any appreciable ill effects to the patients.

Dr. A. L. Gillespie has tried this treatment in twenty-four cases and publishes notes of five of them. He injected from four to ten minims of a ten per cent. solution (?) of carbolic acid. [As carbolic acid is not sufficiently soluble in water to make a ten per cent. solution, some other solvent must have been added to the water.—*REL.*] A grain of the pure acid can be given at a dose.

In some cases relief is speedily afforded and the patients often begged for a repetition of the injection when another joint became painful.

It is said to be of special value in cases of gonorrheal rheumatism in which no relief has followed the use of salicylates, but does not seem to act so well when many of the joints are affected.

It is best to pass the point of the hypodermic needle through the skin obliquely and judging where the synovial membrane is to inject the fluid as close outside the sac as possible.

Injected into the sac itself a ten per cent. solution of carbolic acid precipitates the albumen present in its serous contents.

The rationale of the rapid disappearance is, first, that it is due to the powerful, local anesthetic action of the acid; secondly, to some slight specific action against the rheumatic poison exerted by it.

#### WHOOPIING-COUGH TREATED BY ATOMIZATION.<sup>9</sup>

Dr. H. Ernest Schmid states that he now relies entirely upon atomization for the treatment of whooping cough in all stages of the disease. The spray which he uses is made up as follows:

R Carbolic acid . . . . .	grs. vi.
Menthol, 1% solution . . . . .	3 iv.
Cocaine, 3% solution . . . . .	3 ij.
Glycerine . . . . .	3 i.
Cherry laurel water, q. s., ad.	3 i. M.

This solution should be thoroughly used, brutally, if necessary, by an atomizer every three hours; force may be employed if necessary, and disregarding any apparent strangling upon the part of the little one during vigorous atomization, the nozzle of the instrument should be directed as far into the mouth of the little one as possible. During the struggling and sputtering and strangling some deep respirations will before long be made, and the object is accomplished. At first, in most cases, a violent paroxysm of coughing may result from the spraying, especially if much force has to be used with the child, but these soon cease and palpably good effect is soon noticed by the parents. The point is to be able to impress the importance of

perseverance on them. Dr. Schmid has seen whooping-cough arrested by this means after one thorough spraying, the cough continuing without the whoop for a while, and perfect recovery has followed in one or two weeks. From his success he feels justified in claiming that the method promises to be more efficient than other methods of treating the disease.

#### USE OF PURE BENZOLE IN WHOOPING-COUGH.<sup>10</sup>

Dr. W. Robertson, after some years' experience with the use of benzole in whooping cough, is satisfied that it effects better results than all the other remedies recognized as useful in this affection. In adult and child it is of equal benefit. In an infant just now under treatment the attacks had been reduced from twenty or thirty in the night to two or three, and whereas when the treatment was begun evidences of bronchitis were present, now the chest is clear, and the child able to be taken out of doors daily. All this improvement was brought about in less than ten days. In cases where convulsions and other complications were fast reducing all chance of recovery, its use was attended with perfect success within a few days. In adults, where pertussis assumes often serious aspects, benzole has proved equally efficacious. Two minims in mucilage are sufficient for a child six months old, and five minims in mucilage, on sugar, or in capsule, for adults. Whenever the benzole odor is observed in the breath of the patient, then all anxiety as to the result may be allayed.

#### COMMON THYME IN WHOOPING-COUGH.

Common thyme, which was recommended in whooping-cough three or four years ago by Dr. S. B. Johnson, is regarded by Dr. Neovius, who writes a paper on the subject in a Finnish medical journal as almost worthy of the title of a specific. During an epidemic of whooping-cough he had ample opportunities for observing its effects, and he came to the conclusion that if it is given early and constantly, it invariably cuts short the disease in a fortnight, the symptoms generally vanishing in two or three days. They are liable to return if the thyme is not taken regularly for at least two or three weeks. He gives from one ounce and a half to six ounces per diem, combined with a little marshmallow syrup. It may produce a slight diarrhoea; it is important that the drug should be used quite fresh.

#### SUBCUTANEOUS INJECTIONS OF STRYCHNINE IN TEN CASES OF CHRONIC ALCOHOLISM.<sup>11</sup>

Dr. Ergloski has published an account of ten cases of chronic alcoholism among his patients. They had the habit of taking brandy. They were given subcutaneous injections of nitrate of strychnine, one sixtieth to one twentieth of a grain at each injection. After a dozen injections the results were remarkable as they all acquired a distaste for brandy. In such cases as are desirous of being cured this treatment may prove to be of assistance.

#### IN ACUTE BRONCHITIS.<sup>12</sup>

A simple expectorant mixture in acute bronchitis is:

R Ammon. murat. . . . .	3 ss.
Mist glycyrrhiz comp. . . . .	3 iv.

Sig. Take a teaspoonful every four hours. The dose is smaller in the extreme of life, and in severe cough it is given every three hours.

<sup>8</sup> *Lancet*, vol. vi, 1891.

<sup>9</sup> *Bu. Jett. Général de Thérapeutique*, No. 20, 1891.

<sup>10</sup> *Thérapeutique Gazette*, July, 1891.

<sup>11</sup> *Medical Press*, 1891, No. 129.

<sup>12</sup> *Medical Record*, June 13, 1891.

Tablets of the muriate of ammonium and the compound liquorice mixture are very efficient. When the secretions are brought up with difficulty, the use of senega is advised. When the secretions are abundant and not easily coughed up, turpentine in emulsion is an excellent remedy, not so pleasant, perhaps, as terebene or terpine hydrate, but rarely failing to do good in properly selected cases. The formula, with occasional modifications to suit particular cases, is:

R. Ole. terebinthin . . . . . 3 ij. to 5 ij.  
Mucil. acetos . . . . . q. s.  
Ag. c. manonini . . . . . q. s.  
Aqua, q. s., ad . . . . . 3 iv M.  
Sig. A tablespoonful in a little water every four hours.

Oftentimes the cough is of such an irritating character that these ordinary expectorant mixtures avail little; then recourse must be had to a narcotic in some form. Codeine, a very useful alkaloid of opium, has the advantage of not constipating as much as morphine.

A good combination is:

R. Codeinæ sulphat. . . . . grs. viij.  
Syr. prun. virginian. . . . . 3 ij. M.  
Sig. A teaspoonful in a little water three or four times a day, and at bed-time if necessary.

#### ALOIN.

Prof. Hans Meyer, of Marbury, has examined chemically and physiologically the aloin obtained from various kinds of aloes. From the Barbadoes and Curaçoa he obtained the same crystalline substance. Natal aloes yielded a somewhat different aloin. In experiments on animals and on man the aloin was given *per os*, and also subcutaneously. The aloin can be detected in the faces and urine by tests, which are given at length and which are extremely delicate. Experiments showed that aloin acted with certainty as a purgative, whether given by the mouth or subcutaneously. The dose in both cases is about the same, which is explained by the fact that aloin, when given subcutaneously, is excreted from the blood chiefly into the bowel, only a mere trace, or none, being found in the urine. In man, dogs and cats there is no albuminuria after subcutaneous injection; but in rabbits, in which animal aloes does not cause purgation, subcutaneous administration is always followed by inflammation of the kidneys, albuminuria and death. Its purgative action is as slow when it is given hypodermically as it is *per os*. Natal aloin by subcutaneous injection is always active. In man, on an ordinary mixed diet, it had but little effect, but in man fed exclusively upon an animal diet, it was much more active. The reason probably is that in the latter case the putrefactive processes in the intestine are much more marked, and the aloin is decomposed into a more active substance. All the experiments seem to point to the conclusion that aloin itself is not an active purgative, but that it becomes gradually decomposed in the intestine into a more active body, and hence the slowness of its action.

#### OPiates IN ACUTE PERITONITIS.<sup>13</sup>

Dr. Stephen Smith directs attention again to the importance of large doses of opium in treating acute peritonitis.

Under Prof. Alonzo Clark's direction, he treated six cases in 1810. The patients were seen every hour, the pulse and respiration closely watched. The quantity of opium was to be determined by the effects produced, not at all by the amount administered. The

condition to be secured was that of semi-narcotism; this was to be determined by the degree of stupor and the respiration; the patient must require to be shaken to be aroused to consciousness; and the respiration might fall to twelve per minute, but not below that figure.

At the outset each patient received one grain every hour for three doses. No effect being perceptible, the dose was increased to two grains every hour, and continued for three doses. Failing with this dosage, the opium was increased to three grains every hour. In four cases this amount of opium had the desired effect, and it was continued in that amount. In the remaining cases it had to be increased to four grains every hour. One of these remaining cases yielded to this amount, and the opiate was continued at that rate.

The sixth case was much more obstinate, and the opium was steadily increased until the dose reached was twelve grains every hour. This amount simply secured a light, but continuous, sleep, from which she readily awoke on placing the hand upon her wrist to examine her pulse.

The first four cases continued to receive three grains of opium every hour for three or four days, when the pulse fell to its normal standard, the tympanites subsided, the tenderness of the abdomen disappeared, and the patients were evidently convalescent. The opium was discontinued; they rapidly recovered and remained well.

In the fifth case, on the fourth night the patient was given so much opium, four-grain doses, that she was too deeply narcotized; she was without pulse, pale, and with only four respirations per minute. Active measures were taken to recover the patient from her profound narcotism. After several hours of continuous effort she was regarded as securely restored. All symptoms of peritonitis now rapidly subsided; the pulse had fallen from 112 to 92 per minute, the tympanites and tenderness had disappeared, and she expressed herself as feeling well. Within twenty-four hours all evidences of peritonitis recurred, and the treatment was renewed, three grains of opium being given instead of four. Semi-narcotism was readily produced, and after a brief period the symptoms again subsided; the treatment was suspended, and she was perfectly cured.

The sixth case proved an anomaly in tolerance of opiates. During twelve days the treatment was persevered in, the pulse remaining at about 120, the respirations 34-36, the abdomen greatly distended and tender to the touch, lancinating pains, the features pinched, perspiration at intervals, etc. During these twelve days the patient took the equivalent of 1,350 grains of opium, and she neither vomited during that time nor had an evacuation from her bowels. At no time was she so narcotized that she would not awaken when a hand was placed upon her wrist. She remained in the hospital as an assistant in the laundry for six months after her recovery, and during that time was an excellent help.

Professor Clark thus describes the method of medication: the plan is to begin with a dose that is safe, say two or three grains of opium, or its equivalent of sulphate of morphine, and in two hours notice its effect. If any of the opium symptoms have appeared, repeat the dose; if not, increase by one grain, and so on, at intervals of two hours, till the degree of tolerance in the patient is ascertained. After that the case

<sup>13</sup> Medical Record, vol. xxxix, No. 22, 1891.

can be treated by a diminished occupation of the physician's time—two or three visits a day. The dose is to be increased if the opium symptoms diminish, or discontinued if narcotism is approaching. The duration of the treatment will be sometimes no more than two or three days; it may be a week, or even a fortnight; and in one case the symptoms persisted mildly for forty days, and then yielded.

In this case the medicine used was sulphate of morphine, and the enormous dose reached, by steady and gradual increase, was one grain and a quarter every forty minutes, in a boy ten years old.

Of the several signs of opiumism, there is none more valuable than the frequency of the respiration; and while the physician aims to reduce it to twelve in a minute, there are chances that he will see it fall to something below that. Professor Clark does not explain the curative action of opium in peritonitis, but Prof. Fordyce Barker, who had a large and varied experience in puerperal peritonitis in Bellevue Hospital, considered opium the most important of all agents in arresting and controlling this disease. By it the peristaltic movements are retarded or arrested, and thus the inflamed tissues have absolute rest, pain is annulled, emotional excitement is allayed, the nervous system is tranquilized, sleep is secured, and thus the depression of the vital forces resulting from the shock of the attack is lessened.

#### CORROSIVE SUBLIMATE AS A DISINFECTANT.<sup>14</sup>

Experiments published by Dr. A. C. Abbott, made in the Pathological Laboratory of the Johns Hopkins Hospital, have a very practical bearing upon the value of corrosive sublimate as a germicide, and the results of these experiments lessen the high estimation in which this agent has been held by the majority of investigators.

Dr. Abbott selected the staphylococcus pyogenes aureus for a series of experiments as to germicide power in consequence of the importance of the subject to the surgeon.

The tests hitherto made upon corrosive sublimate as a disinfectant have agreed in giving to it the first place in the list of these agents.

One method commonly employed in testing the value of any chemical substance as a disinfectant is to expose organisms dried upon bits of silk thread to its action for different lengths of time, and then, after removing and carefully washing the threads in alcohol, to place them in nutrient media at a favorable temperature and notice if any growths result from them. If no growth appears, the disinfection was presumably successful. Another common method is to mix fluid cultures of organisms with the disinfectant, and after different intervals of time, a portion is taken from the mixture and placed in nutrient media just as in the other method.

Now, in both of these methods it is easy to see that unless special precautions are taken, a minute portion of sublimate may be carried along with the thread or drop into the medium which is to determine whether or not the organisms on the thread or in the drop, still possess the power of growth. For organisms in their normal condition, that is, those which have never been exposed to the action of a disinfectant—the amount necessary to restrain growth of certain disinfecting agents, is very small indeed; and for those

organisms which have previously been exposed for a time to such agents, Geppert shows is very much less. In case of the organism we are considering, Dr. Abbott finds the amount of sublimate necessary to prevent the growth of perfectly normal staphylococci, to be one part of sublimate in 75,000 of the ordinary peptone bouillon, or 200,000 parts of bouillon without peptones. So that, if organisms which have been once exposed to stronger solutions of this salt (1-1000) require less than these amounts to inhibit their growth, it is plain that special precautions must be taken to prevent transportation of a minute trace into the nutrient medium which is to demonstrate whether or not the organisms are capable of development.

The author gives in detail the series of experiments, and draws the following conclusions:

That, under the most favorable conditions, a given amount of sublimate has the property of rendering inert only a certain number of individual organisms—that is to say, the process is a definite chemical one taking place between the protoplasm of the bacteria and the sublimate in the solution.

The disinfecting activity of the sublimate against organisms is profoundly influenced by the proportion of albuminous material contained in the medium in which the bacteria are present. It was found that the relation between the golden pyogenic staphylococci and sublimate is not a constant one. Organisms from different sources and of different ages behaving differently when exposed to the same amount of the disinfectant for the same length of time.

Many of the results of previous experimenters, who have assigned to corrosive sublimate more powerful disinfecting properties against the staphylococcus pyogenes aureus in cultures, than the observations reported in this paper indicate, are attributable to the neglect of certain precautions now recognized as essential to the proper conduct of such experiments.

At the present stage of our knowledge in this direction, it is plain that for use in surgical practice, the solutions of corrosive sublimate do not possess all the advantages hitherto attributed to them.

In regard to the employment of sublimate solutions upon wound surfaces, it is plain that there exist at least two serious objections; first, the albumen of the tissues and fluids of the body tends to diminish the strength of, or, indeed, renders entirely inert the solution employed; and, second, the integrity of the tissues is materially injured by the application of this salt. The first objection cannot be met with certainty, for the surgeon possesses no means by which he can determine the amount of albuminous material with which his solutions are to come in contact, and in any case this large amount of albuminous material is an almost inseparable obstacle to complete disinfection with sublimate. He is, therefore, never in a position to say, *à priori*, that his efforts at disinfection of the wound are, or are not, successful.

During the past two years we have had sufficient evidence to lead us to believe that the normal tissues and fluids of the body possess the power of rendering inert many kinds of organisms which may have gained access to them. This function is therefore diminished, or, indeed, may be quite destroyed, by any agent which brings about alterations in the constitution of these tissues. We know that just such changes as those to which we refer are known to follow the application of sublimate solutions. It is plain, then, if we bring

<sup>14</sup> Johns Hopkins Bulletin, No. 12, 1901.



about in these tissues a condition of superficial necrosis—the condition following upon the application of sublimate—they are much less able to resist the inroads of infectious organisms than they would have been had they been left in their natural condition.

As a disinfectant, in the strict sense of the word, there are, perhaps, few substances which possess the property in a higher degree than does corrosive sublimate, but, at the same time, there is nothing which is employed for this purpose that requires greater care in its manipulation, in order to obtain its best results, than does this salt. In practice, its action is influenced by a number of conditions which it is difficult, if not quite impossible, to control.

For these reasons we seem hardly justified in continuing to give to it the first place in the list of substances which may be employed practically for the purpose of rendering harmless, materials containing the germs of infectious maladies.

#### METHODICAL EMPLOYMENT OF SULPHONAL IN MENTAL DISEASES.<sup>15</sup>

Dr. Forster publishes his medical experience with fifty-six patients of the Königsmutter Institution and he was much pleased with the result. The drug acted principally as a motor depressant, noisy, obstreperous patients were quieted; many who were given to soiling themselves ceased to do so. This condition of restfulness was induced in excitement stages of acute and chronic insanity, periodical and chronic mania, senile dementia, progressive paralysis, idiocy, epilepsy. Thirty grains were generally sufficient, but as much as sixty were sometimes given. A single dose was from seven and a half to fifteen grains; in periodical excitement, given continuously, it shortened and ameliorated the period of excitement; and it was of special value in cases of acute melancholia and insanity. Epileptic attacks were not so violent; a cure of epilepsy was not achieved.

He observed two forms of by-effects, called by him sulphonalismus, the first was a motor and sensory depressive form, but appeared as parietic weakness, at first, of the lower extremities, then of the tongue and upper extremities. The other form was a persistent somnolency and a diminution of sensation, weakening, or extinction of the cutaneous sensibility. The first stage of this was not dangerous, but the second required careful observation. The symptoms disappeared quickly on reduction of the dose of sulphonal. The pulse was generally regular and strong. Neither respiration nor the uro-genital system was injuriously affected. Disturbances of the digestive tract were, however, observed twice with an exanthem. Tolerance of the drug was never observed, so that, unlike morphine, it can be discontinued at any time.

#### TOXIC DOSE OF OIL OF TURPENTINE.<sup>16</sup>

The daughter of a former Hawaiian missionary states that the natives of the Islands are so fond of drink that the native house-painters will drink oil of turpentine for its intoxicating effect when they are unable to obtain any other stimulant. They have been known to drink as much as a pint at a time. From this statement it would appear that the toxic dose of this substance is far beyond any dose dreamed of by therapeutists.

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, October 12, 1891, the President, DR. FREDERICK J. KNIGHT, in the chair.

DR. E. G. CUTLER reported

#### SOME CASES OF GASTRIC DILATATION.<sup>1</sup>

DR. F. C. SHATTUCK: The interesting cases so well reported by Dr. Cutler certainly justify his statement that gastric dilatation is not recognized as often in these parts and as early as it should be. The important fact is also brought into prominence, that extreme dilatation very frequently does exist without the copious vomitings supposed to be more or less characteristic of the condition before the stomach-tube came into general use, even without vomiting at all. One of the cases, that seen with Dr. Boland, was seen by me a year before he consulted Dr. Cutler. His stomach must have been dilated at that time but I did not detect it for some reason or other. The soft stomach-tube renders a diagnosis possible in many cases in which, without its use, an accurate diagnosis could not be made; and, for treatment, the tube is indispensable. There is much that is disappointing in the results of a vast deal of work devoted to the stomach and its diseases of late years and the chemical examination of the gastric contents has not yet borne the fruit which was hoped for. But the diagnosis and treatment of dilatation has been enormously furthered.

In one of the cases reported, a long interval elapsed between the ingestion and the expulsion of a certain article of diet. In one of the first cases of this condition which came under my observation, the dilatation was very marked and gastric peristalsis was visible through the abdominal wall; the presumable cause was hypertrophic stenosis of the pylorus. She would never consent to the use of the tube and by very careful diet and rest alone great improvement was gradually seen. She became so comfortable that she indulged in canned corn, a considerable quantity of which was vomited a fortnight later quite unchanged.

In another case of great dilatation with visible peristalsis a much longer interval elapsed. She was under my care two years ago at the Massachusetts Hospital and my attention was called to some peculiar looking masses in the washings of the stomach the first time the treatment was instituted. Careful examination showed these fragments to be pear-kernels and it was found that nothing of the kind had been swallowed for upwards of four weeks, when she did eat one pear. Pieces continued to come away with almost every washing until the forty-sixth day after the pear was eaten when the last was obtained. This case was of great interest etiologically. She had suffered from attacks of bilious colic for many years and during 1887 and 1888 was laid up for many months by a succession of abscesses discharging outward over the site of the gall-bladder, but finally healing completely. Her stomach symptoms dated from this time and there can be but little question that pyloric or duodenal stenosis was caused by the cicatrix of the ulceration set up by gall-stones. The usual gain in comfort and strength followed lavage and diet and has been maintained up to the present time.

<sup>1</sup> See page 585 of the Journal.

<sup>15</sup> Medical Press, 1891, No. 2730.

<sup>16</sup> New York Medical Journal, 1891, 28.

In these cases of dilatation following stenosis the dilatation may be notably diminished by appropriate treatment, although the essential cause persists. Lavage enables us to prevent the distending forces of large fluid accumulation and gaseous decomposition; and the wall of the living stomach is not quite like a rubber band which, when once overstretched, is incapable of repair. I have encountered one or two cases in which it was impossible to satisfactorily inflate the stomach, presumably because the pylorus failed to contract and the air could thus pass freely into the intestines. I should be glad to hear whether Dr. Cutler has also seen such cases, and, finally, should like to endorse to the full all that he has said in his important paper.

Dr. A. L. MASON: I have little to add to what has been already said. I have been much interested in Dr. Cutler's cases, and think he is to be congratulated on the successful result of treatment. At the City Hospital I have seen a few cases of dilated stomach, less in extent than those Dr. Cutler has reported, and the treatment by washing out has been brief. The patients have disappeared, and I have been at a loss to know how far it was remedial. It seems to me that where such enormous dilatation exists, due to an atonic state of the muscle, the condition must probably recur soon after the patients escape notice or stop treatment, and I would like to ask Dr. Cutler whether his patients have been able to continue the treatment at home.

Dr. CUTLER: One of these cases passed the tube the second time, remained at the hospital a few days, went home and has been using it ever since. Another patient, the plumber, has been using it every three or four days for over a year himself. When he feels pretty well he leaves it off, taking it up again when the symptoms get rather bad. I have one patient who has been following up the treatment more or less regularly for four or five years.

Dr. MASON: That seems to be a sufficient length of time in that particular case, but the treatment is rather recent, and I suppose the dilatation occurs as a rule in rather feeble persons, debilitated more or less, at middle age perhaps, and, of course, curative results cannot be altogether expected, especially as in many instances there may be some form of organic stenosis. However, that does not make the condition any the less interesting, or the result of treatment less satisfactory.

I would ask Dr. Cutler also, whether he has seen any dangerous symptoms or any great difficulty in passing the tube, because I was present in one instance where suffocation seemed imminent from the regurgitation of fluid around the tube into the trachea, so that the tube had to be withdrawn. It was in a feeble person who may have had malignant disease, but the condition seemed dangerous.

Dr. J. C. WHITE: Will Dr. Cutler explain the significance of his remarks, in connection with two or three cases, with regard to the quantity of hydrochloric acid present. To one ignorant of the subject it did not convey anything. I would like to ask whether it was normal or abnormal.

Dr. AMBOTT said, he would like to ask whether the process of washing out the stomach, in all its details, is entirely free from danger. Recent severe accidents from the injection of water into the intestines for the purpose of overcoming intussusception, — such as rupt-

ure of the bowel, and in some instances cracking of the mucous membrane without complete perforation, — suggest the importance of extreme caution in washing out the stomach to avoid the occurrence of similar accidents. It would seem that the quantity of water employed, as well as the height from which it is poured, should be points carefully to be considered in these cases.

Dr. BROUGHTON: I think Dr. Cutler did not allude to the etiology of the cases.

Dr. FIRZ: I remember seeing one of Dr. Cutler's cases, a case of distension visible to the naked eye, and the muscular contractions excited by tapping on the stomach could be seen. In reference to the subject in general, I have nothing to say.

Dr. F. C. SUATTUCK: I would like to ask Dr. Cutler whether he has encountered any cases in which it was impossible to inflate the stomach, owing to insufficiency of the pylorus, the gas passing directly outward into the intestine; and if so, how common they are.

Dr. E. G. CUTLER: I recall that once. I do not remember ever seeing it at any other time.

In reference to Dr. Mason's remark in regard to the age of these people, it so happens that almost all my cases were young. One, I believe, was forty-six years of age.

With regard to the prognosis, I take it for granted that it depends upon the underlying cause. If this be a cicatricial stenosis, it is not going to be removed by washing out the stomach. The condition will persist until the patient dies, or until either the Loretto operation is performed and the patient dies from that, or until some other operative interference, as an anastomosis between the stomach and intestine or some such thing, is performed. The mortality from such operations is so great at the present time that it seems inadvisable to do anything of that sort unless forced to; and the person usually is very comfortable, gets along very well with the washing treatment, and there are cases on record where washing has been done for a large number of years with the greatest success. It is a nuisance, of course, to put a stomach-tube down the throat occasionally and wash out the stomach, but that is about all.

With reference to the dangers or difficulties in passing the tube, I have read of them, but never saw anything of the kind whatsoever. It has always been my habit to select a tube suitable to the patient, just as I would not undertake to put a number-six shoe on a number-twelve foot. Usually I have taken rather a smallish tube. I have had the patients vomit now and again, not very frequently, but I never saw any difficulty whatever. Occasionally the patient does vomit several times (two or three); but if you instruct him, — at least it has been my experience, that if you hold the rod of authority over him, and tell him how to breathe and act and hold his head, and put the tube not too far down so as to irritate the stomach, it has been my good fortune thus far to be rather free from attacks of vomiting. When you first start off, the patient is very apt to vomit once if there is a very considerable amount of dilatation, because he has got too large a quantity of stuff in him and the slightest irritation is apt to set it a-going. But I have seen no danger from it. I have, however, seen a great deal of discomfort arising from the irritating character of the vomitus on the tongue, mouth, lips and the oesoph-

phagus, from the long continuance of the œsophageal or the stomach-tube in its place, so that this nasty stuff has been enabled to act some little time on the parts. It is rather more frequently the case, if you are too long at the first washing, to have a good deal of soreness as the result. That is the only discomfort I have ever seen.

With regard to the presence of hydrochloric acid in the gastric juice, in the healthy stomach after digestion has been fairly established it is a normal thing to have a certain amount of free hydrochloric acid. There are certain conditions in which it is not found, and those are cases where the pyloric end is diseased to such an extent that many of the peptic glands have undergone degeneration or there has been loss of substance from ulceration or new growth of new tissue in that place. Then, too, in certain cases of catarrh where the condition is very marked, there is also at the same time a diminution in the secretion from several causes, and there is like to be in cases of chronic catarrh a great deal of interstitial inflammation, that is to say, connective tissue formation between the groups of tubules so that many of them are squeezed and distorted and have not the power to produce the proper secretion—a condition analogous to that which occurs in interstitial disease of the kidney.

So far as danger is concerned, I have never seen any at all from the passage of the stomach-tube. Recently hæmorrhage is regarded as a contraindication for the use of any such local means as this, chiefly for the reason that rest of course is the thing always desirable in the case of a recent ulceration or one which is deeper.

As far as the hydrostatic pressure is concerned, the only thing to do is to let the water run in, and if you hold the tube just above the level of the stomach, as is usually done, it runs in very readily and there is no more lateral expansive force than there is from the secretion which is already there. It is ordinarily the custom to pass the tube down into the stomach and pour in the water from a height so that it will just run in and no more, and there is no danger of getting too much pressure if you do not get too much water. If you fill the patient up too full, he simply nods his head and regurgitates and up it comes. I do not think it is a wise thing to see how much fluid one can get into the stomach; it is useless. If there is evidence that the stomach is not able to pass on the food as it should, it is of no sort of use whether you can get in one quart of water or a dozen. You simply want to wash the stomach clean, and having done that, that is all you care for.

As far as the distension of the stomach with air is concerned, the best way is to follow out the method which has been used in some of the foreign clinics for a number of years; that is, to blow up with air by means of a Davidson syringe through the tube. In that way you put in at each squeezing of the bulb, the bulk of two ounces of air and can control it instantly. If the patient suffers pain, you simply withdraw the nozzle of the syringe and let some air out, so that it is not under pressure. It is found that a relatively small amount of air is necessary to start up the process of contraction and bring the folds of the stomach in relief so that you can see them. You can pump in a considerable amount, but that is not a wise thing any more than you would wish to over-distend a man's bladder with water to see how much it will possibly contain. There

is no likelihood for this to happen except in demonstration before classes of students where sometimes inadvertently one might get in more than one desires.

As far as the etiology of the diseased condition is concerned, that is manifold. There are quite a number of different conditions which bring it about, but it was not within the province of this paper to speak of them. It was only the condition of dilatation after it existed that I wished to discuss. It does not make any difference whether the dilatation is the result of cicatricial stenosis or cancerous stenosis or pressure of tumor outside or what not, the treatment at first is the same, and the conditions which enable you to make out the diagnosis is the same. You can make the patient comfortable; you can fix him so that he can do his work; and you can make his life endurable. It was not so before, and he was removed from a great many of the pleasures of life which this simple method of procedure—and it always seemed to me a harmless one—will give him.

DR. E. H. BRADFORD reported a case of

#### ANEURISM OF THE EXTERNAL ILIAC ARTERY.<sup>2</sup>

DR. G. W. GAY: Those who have had much to do with aneurisms will agree with me when I say the diagnosis is not always easy to make out. I have made my share of mistakes in this department as I suppose every surgeon has who has had much to do with a large number of persons in the hospital. It was once my ill fortune to explore a trouble in the anterior mediastinum, which some of our best clinicians thought was not an aneurism. The exploring needle was first used, and the evidence not being conclusive a small incision was made just above the clavicle, and that on being dilated proved that it was an aneurism. The exploration was made after several paroxysms of dyspnoea which seemed to threaten his life, and it was a question whether it was an abscess there or something else. It proved to be an aneurism without any of the ordinary signs or symptoms of aneurism.

Again, a man came under my care with a large tumor in the axilla. The arm had been amputated several years before for a gunshot wound. There was no pulsation whatever. It was a lobulated tumor, elastic, painless, and had been in existence about two years. It was thought to be sarcoma. An incision into it gave exit to a little brownish, coffee-colored fluid. On exploring the interior of this sac a little more thoroughly, a stringy mass of lymph was found at the bottom. On examining that a little more carefully red blood came, and the diagnosis was made. The subclavian artery was tied and the man got well, and is well to-day. With the arm missing, I do not see how it would have been possible to determine the diagnosis in that case without an exploratory incision.

I once saw one of the best surgeons this city has ever produced amputate a thigh for an aneurism of the popliteal space, which was only discovered after the operation. There were absolutely no symptoms pointing to that disease.

A darky once came to the hospital with a swelling of the popliteal space, which was precisely like that which was described, and which existed in Dr. Bradford's patient, a large, hard, brawny, non-pulsating tumor which had been there for a long time. Whether the vessels pulsed below I do not remember. That tumor was aspirated and found to contain blood. Noth-

<sup>2</sup> See page 593 of the Journal.

ing more was done for two weeks, when pulsation appeared, owing to the patient being put to bed, kept quiet, his limb elevated and the congestion and diffusion around the aneurism being allowed to subside. Then the diagnosis was clear. The femoral was tied, the patient got well, went out, and returned after three months with gangrene of half of the leg to the knee. The leg was amputated, and the man got well.

All these cases show that the diagnosis of aneurism is not so simple as we have been led to suppose.

DR. F. B. HARRINGTON: I would like to ask Dr. Bradford whether in a case similar to his, with the knowledge that he was dealing with an aneurism, it would not be justifiable to make an effort to tie the common iliac, not knowing the obstacles you are going to meet.

DR. BRADFORD: It would anatomically have been feasible I think, but clinically the possibility in this individual case seems questionable.

DR. HARRINGTON: Whether one ought to leave such a case without making an attempt, not knowing how short a space one had to tie, is the point I wish to settle in my mind.

DR. GAY: I think one important point in these cases is the pulsation of the arteries below. I do not know what the condition of the arteries was in Dr. Bradford's case. I think in one of my cases that fact was overlooked, and that fact is forcibly brought to mind by a case I recently saw. A man was kicked in the leg, his leg hitting against a spike striking over the femoral artery. The story given to me was that the man had fainted away after the kick, had several attacks of sharp acute pain sufficient to make him faint and had a distinct enlargement after each attack. I thought that the femoral was ruptured, and that the reappearance of the hemorrhage accounted for the pain. The only thing against that was the fact that the arteries below this bunch were intact. The anterior and posterior tibial could be felt distinctly. The tumor was opened, the blood turned out and it was found to be simply rupture of the small vessels not the large ones. If I had found the arteries below were not pulsating I should have expected to find rupture of the femoral artery. I think that is an important point in the diagnosis of these cases.

DR. M. H. RICHARDSON: I think the subject is very important, and I am very glad to hear Dr. Bradford's paper and Dr. Gay's remarks on the subject. I never have been so placed, but dare say I shall be. I have had a very slight experience with aneurism. I have been in the habit of exploring tumors in regions which are commonly the seat of aneurism with a very fine needle even in the absence of any signs of aneurismal dilatation, but I think even in the preliminary exploration that we cannot be sure that an aneurism is not present. I think that the case is very valuable, and I think we are indebted to Dr. Bradford for bringing it out. We certainly learn very much more by such cases than we do by successful ones.

DR. HARRINGTON: I should like to ask Dr. Bradford, given the knowledge he has, what he would do in a similar case.

DR. BRADFORD: I certainly should not have operated, it it was one of those where a more thorough examination would have perhaps made the diagnosis more clear and would have contraindicated the operation.

DR. GAY: One other case that resembles somewhat

Dr. Bradford's. Dr. Edson asked me to see a woman suffering from septicæmia, who had a tumor in the pelvis of some weeks' duration. The patient was in an extreme condition of blood-poisoning. The aspirator gave exit to some bloody, stinking matter, which we supposed came from an abscess. She was etherized. This bunch was opened and found to be a suppurating hæmatocele. The external iliac was leaking and the abscess was packed with iodoform gauze. She was immediately removed to the hospital, re-etherized, the packing removed, everything cleared out, a large incision made running up above the tumor to give control of the common iliac artery if possible. On getting into the peritoneal cavity and down on the abdominal vessel it was found that the effusion extended so high that the abdominal aorta was the only possible way to get at vessels above the tumor and stop the bleeding. Then our attention was attracted to the interior of the sac, that having been thoroughly cleared out the bleeding point was readily seen, but it could not be secured. The vessel was so thoroughly surrounded and matted into this inflammatory material it was impossible to dissect it out. The forceps was applied, the abscess packed and the patient made as comfortable as possible. She died in the course of two days. I fully sympathize with Dr. Bradford that this is one of the most difficult positions a surgeon can find himself in, but he has the consolation of knowing that he is not the only one who has been in these places.

DR. BRADFORD: The ease with which the bifurcation of the aorta can be reached by stripping up the peritoneum was quite noticeable in this case.

Dr. Bradford also reported a case of

#### BULLET-WOUND OF THE SKULL.\*

He had been quite interested in wondering how the bullet could have acted as it did. The butt end lay on the dura, and of course it is not possible that the bullet was in the cartridge with the butt end foremost, and it was evidently flattened out at the point of impact, that is, at the point. It is evident, though it hardly seems credible, that it could have turned so completely from the point of impact to the point in which it lay.

DR. BURRELL: It has not been my fortune to see a bullet revolve in that fashion in the skull, but I have seen that sequence of events where a bullet was fired through two boards, first through one board and impacted on the second board, here there was a direct revolution of the bullet. In the bullet-firing that I have seen, I have come to the conclusion that no one can tell where a bullet is going to bring up. It is received on a plane surface of board, and may glance in any direction, may revolve on its own axis, as in Dr. Bradford's case, or pursue a straight course.

#### TREPAPHING FOR EPILEPSY,

by DR. E. H. BRADFORD.

Two cases of trephining for epilepsy were mentioned, and the trephine buttons were shown. In both these instances there had been a history of a fall and an injury to the head sometime before the epileptic symptoms. The exact site of the injury was not known. In one case the patient was of adult age; in the other a child of six. In the second instance the child was somewhat deficient mentally. In one instance the pain attending it was referred to a certain portion of the skull. On palpation a slight depression was

\* See page 513 of the Journal.

felt. In the other instance, the depression was felt, but there was no pain in that region. The depression could be readily recognized on careful palpation, and was sufficiently well marked to attract a degree of attention of the surgeon searching for injury following a fall. In both these instances trephining was done with some amelioration of the patient's symptoms. But although the depression was felt before the operation, and to be seen to a marked degree on the outer table of the trephine button, on the inner table there was no evidence whatever of any depression; demonstrating that there may be a depression of the skull noticeable on palpation externally, without a corresponding depression internally, and with no evidence in the bone of the existence of any previous injury to the bone, in other words, the specimens indicate non-traumatic dents in the outer table of the skull.

DR. M. H. RICHARDSON showed two specimens of

#### GALL-STONES REMOVED FROM THE CYSTIC DUCT.

The first specimen is a very small stone. The diagnosis was made by Drs. F. C. Shattuck and Cutler, and an operation for relief was advised. The gall-stone was impacted where these gentlemen said it was, in the cystic duct, and this stone was situated in the cystic duct of a very much contracted gall-bladder. This is the third operation on the gall-bladder I have had for gall-stones, and this illustrated the great contraction and thickening of the wall and its friable condition. If any of you have to operate on the gall-bladder, and have not had experience, you will find the gall-bladder so friable as to interfere with the success of the operation and jeopardize the patient's life.

The next case was a gentleman of sixty-four, who had been troubled eight years with biliary colic, and his life had been miserable that time. He has been abroad every year to get relief from the medicinal properties of the waters of the chief springs. He came home from Carlsbad the other day, and has required morphine injections to make him comfortable. He decided to have an operation done. In this case we found eight large gall-stones in a row in the cystic duct, and extending out into the contracted gall-bladder with its thickened, friable and bleeding walls. All that was necessary was to open the gall-bladder and remove these stones.

Both these cases have done remarkably well. The boy now, at the end of a week, is in very good condition. The second case was done Saturday morning, and the temperature is normal.

I would like to mention a case I had a year ago. A woman who had suffered many years with symptoms of biliary colic, marked jaundice and profound choleraemia: I opened the gall bladder and found it contracted, and in that case I was confronted after the removal of the stones with a formidable condition of vast quantities of bile escaping down by the foramen of Winslow.

I have two specimens of vermiform appendix in both of which cases I removed the appendix. I treated all the cases in the same way, that is, in the question of sepsis or where septic fluid had escaped into the abdominal cavity, I packed them all deeply with gauze, and in all the cases the results were most gratifying. This is nothing new, but I never had so much experience in packing deep the abdominal cavity with gauze, separating the intestines for forty-eight hours,

and forming a perfectly safe exit for any septic fluid which has been forming.

In the cases of operation upon the gall-bladder, the gall-bladder had thick walls, and was very friable indeed. In this case the gall-bladder tore all to pieces, and we had the cystic duct open and the common duct, and enormous quantities of bile coming out way down in the liver. In that case I simply put a glass tube in here, placed it in position, and packed all around on both sides with gauze. I don't think it would make any difference with iodoform or any kind of gauze. A fistula immediately formed. The woman did well for six or seven weeks, although there was no diminution of the amount of bile or jaundice. At the end of that time she had septic temperature, and died from the results of a sponge which was left in at the time of the operation in spite of the usual precautions to prevent, namely, counting all the sponges before and after the operation.

In the case of the boy I tried to sew the gall-bladder to the abdominal parietes. The thing tore all to pieces in spite of all the care I could use, and finally I had no recourse except to put in a glass tube and tie around here. That did not work, so that finally I had nothing to do except to tie this gall-bladder entirely off, and pack all around with gauze, but the gall-stones which had been so impacted there, produced such a thinning of the wall that after ligation was applied, the bile escaped with great profusion, and that was provided for by the sponge and the gauze. It pleased me very much indeed that the gauze should have acted in that way.

DR. FITZ: In these operations of Dr. Richardson, I would like to ask whether he considered the expediency of tying the cystic duct and removing the gall-bladder.

DR. RICHARDSON: In this case that was done.

DR. FITZ: Still leakage took place in the case of the young man. In the other case where a fistula was made into the gall-bladder, whether such an operation commends itself to the surgeon?

DR. RICHARDSON: Yes, if the gall-bladder is contracted so that you cannot make a fistula easily.

DR. FITZ: In these cases of biliary calculi it is not so much perhaps the presence of calculi in the gall-bladder at any time, but the tendency of the individual to form calculi.

DR. RICHARDSON: I think the difficulty is in closing the gall-bladder or in closing the duct. I think you are apt to get a fistula unless you sew something over the duct to close it.

DR. FITZ: I have the impression that Sir Spencer Wells considered in these operations for gall-stones the thing to aim at was the removal of the gall-bladder and attempt to close the cystic duct. I do not know whether that in practice resulted favorably.

DR. RICHARDSON: It seems to me a more difficult and dangerous operation. If gall-stones form again, nothing is easier than to get them out. All you have to do is to make an incision through the other cut.

DR. FITZ: I suppose surgeons have the hope of closing the fistula later?

DR. RICHARDSON: The fistula closes, takes care of itself.

DR. FITZ showed a specimen of

#### ANEURISM OF THE AORTA.

interesting from the extent of the disease, the com-

parative freedom from inconvenience and the absence of characteristic symptoms of an aneurism. It came from a man who walked into the hospital a few days ago, suffering from a certain amount of annoyance in swallowing, especially when large mouthfuls were taken. He was not obliged to abstain from solid food. This was the only symptom of which he complained; and he appeared for a man of his years, sixty-two, in excellent condition. The difficulty in swallowing led to the suggestion of an ulcer of, or pressure upon, the œsophagus. On physical examination, there was nothing abnormal found in the circulatory apparatus. The pulsations in both radials and temporals were normal, and the arteries were not rigid. The position and sounds of the heart were normal. The resonance in both chests was also normal, perhaps a little hyper-resonant. At the base of the sternum, however, there was a circumscribed dulness extending nearly to the notch, its borders defined by the edges of the sternum. No pulsations to be observed, and on palpation nothing like a thrill. No abnormal signs on auscultation of the heart or lungs nor was there any interference with respiration. With these conditions there was also a very slight degree of hoarseness, hardly sufficient to attract attention, yet, in connection with a certain amount of discomfort in swallowing, an important sign. Dr. Hooper examined the larynx and reported a paralysis of the left vocal cord. The clinical picture suggested a tumor which was interfering with the function of the left recurrent laryngeal and which also was pressing to slight degree on the œsophagus. Aneurism of the a-ascending portion of the arch was the most satisfactory explanation, and yet he had no severe symptoms. He walked about, ate food without especial difficulty, had no disturbance of respiration or circulation, and, during three or four days at the hospital, expressed himself as comfortable. He went out daily, and, while sitting under a tree, suddenly a gush of blood took place from the nostrils. The immediate cause of death proved to be the rupture of an aneurism into the left primary bronchus. The specimen illustrates the fact of their being no sharply-defined tumor, but a more or less uniform dilatation of the arch and of the entire thoracic aorta, also just above the diaphragm, a larger circumscribed dilatation, the wall of which was formed by two eroded dorsal vertebrae. This erosion had taken place without pain. The rupture is a little sac projecting from the generally dilated surface of the aorta. It was filled with a thrombus, but the tissues beneath that and the bronchial cavity had suddenly given way.

#### AMERICAN GYNECOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

SIXTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING HELD AT WASHINGTON, SEPTEMBER 22-23, 1891.

(Continued from No. 22, page 577.)

DR. A. RILEY JACKSON, President, of Chicago, presented the

#### ANNUAL ADDRESS.

He reviewed the work of the Society in the past, and referred with much feeling to the recent death of Dr. Fordey Barker, one of its founders and its first presiding officer. He had occasion also to mourn the death of Dr. David Humphrey Storer, of Boston, an

honorary member, and Dr. George H. Lyman, one of the founders.

Reviewing the field of gynecology during the fifteen years since the Society was founded, he pointed out the manner in which the advocates of this or that operative procedure had become extremists. The total extirpation of the uterine appendages was a most striking instance of this tendency. He considered it a crime when simpler treatment could be adopted. He protested against the too frequent examinations of the pelvic organs of young girls and unmarried women, and condemned the practice of publishing hasty and immature reports of surgical work, which had not undergone the test of time.

#### DR. WM. H. BAKER, of Boston, read a paper entitled, CANCER OF THE CERVIX UTERI—RESULTS IN ITS TREATMENT BY HIGH AMPUTATION.

The writer referred to the great importance of tracing the future history of these cases. After much labor, he was able to report the complete histories of the first series of ten cases reported in 1882. The specialist sees comparatively few cases sufficiently early to accomplish much by a radical operation because the early symptoms are not marked, and the hemorrhage and leucorrhœa are supposed by the patient to be incident to the menopause, and also because the physician fails to recognize in many cases the importance of the condition, or else, if he does recognize the diseased condition, lacks faith in the possibility of its removal. Of the ten cases reported in 1882 as having been operated on without a death, eight were then living and well. In 1886, six of these were then living and well, or about sixty per cent. after a period of from four to eight years. At the present time, fifty per cent. of the original cases are living and well after a period of from ten to twelve years.

In a second series of cases, from 1882 to 1889, there was no recurrence of the disease in 62½ per cent. of the cases operated upon.

The writer emphasized the great necessity of thoroughly cauterizing the raw surfaces after the removal of the growth by the knife. He claims for the high amputation, as compared with hysterectomy, greater safety to the life of the patient, and longer respite from any recurrence of the disease.

His conclusions were: (1) That a thorough removal of all the disease should first be made with the scissors or scalpel, keeping well outside the infiltration, and apparently in healthy tissue. (2) That the wound should not be immediately closed, but that every portion of it should be kept under observation until entirely healed. (3) That the thorough application of the cautery is an all important factor in the success of the operation. (4) That it is often necessary to do some slight secondary operation to insure success. (5) That the cases must be under close observation for years.

In all cases of cancer of the cervix, which have not become fixed by an extension of the disease, high amputation with the application of the cautery immediately following, is the safest and best method of treatment. Vaginal hysterectomy should be reserved for cases of cancer primarily affecting the corpus uteri, or where the disease has extended to the corpus uteri without fixing the uterus.

DR. JOHN BYRKE, of Brooklyn, believed that high amputation could be as completely done with a delicate

galvano-cantery knife as with the scalpel or the scissors.

DR. HENRY J. GARRIGUES, of New York, read a paper on

#### THE BEST POSTURE IN THE DIFFERENT STAGES OF NORMAL LABOR.

A change has taken place in the customary position in which women are delivered in the United States. Now some speak of an American (dorsal) position as opposed to the English (left lateral), while until thirty years ago nearly all American obstetric authors recommended the English position.

In deciding the posture a woman should occupy during labor, we must take into consideration her comfort and safety, the child's safety, and the accoucheur's comfort, which again contributes to the mother's safety. While the child is passing through the bony part of the parturient canal the semi-recumbent position on the back is best. The contraction of voluntary muscles and gravity co-operate with the contraction of the womb; the entrance of the head into the superior strait is favored; the stethoscope can easily be applied to the abdomen; manual pressure may be exercised on the womb. Sometimes a change of position is useful.

When the vulva begins to open, the patient should be turned on the left side, and lie horizontally, her thighs at right angles with the trunk, and the legs and the lumbar region stretched. All support should be taken away from hands and feet, and chloroform should be given. In this position the os coccygis has free scope to recede backward; the genitals become visible and easily accessible, while the rest of the body remains covered, whereby exposure to cold is avoided; the patient does not see the accoucheur and has a feeling of being hidden. Abdominal pressure is limited; the fundus sinks down, so that gravitation works in a direction opposite to that of uterine contraction. The left lateral position affords a safe-guard to the perineum and prevents the head from emerging too suddenly. During and after the expulsion of the placenta, the woman should be on her back, with the head low, a position better adapted to Crede's method than the English.

The kneeling, squatting posture is fatiguing, predisposes to fainting and hemorrhage, makes the use of the stethoscope difficult, nearly excludes any kind of protection of the perineum, and renders the use of chloroform impossible, though in cases of lingering labor it may be tried.

DR. W. GILL WYLIE read a paper on the

#### INFLUENCE OF IMPERFECT DEVELOPMENT AS A CAUSE OF UTERINE DISEASE.

The most important influence at work in causing uterine disease is the tendency to restrict the physical development of our females just at the time when they are changing from girls to women. The generative organs are practically dormant until about the tenth year, when they begin to develop and make a large demand on the system up to about the sixteenth year. To ensure full development during this period a girl must have a surplus of physical and nerve force. If the girl is pushed at school, or her force is used up by constant contact with older intellectual people during this period of development, she is almost certain to have a leucorrhœal discharge and dysmenorrhœa, and an imperfectly developed uterus, with disease of the

glands and follicles, which predisposes her to catarrhal endometritis, the development of new growths, such as cancer or fibromata, and if marriage and pregnancy follow the labor is apt to result in laceration of the cervix, or if unmarried the catarrhal condition is pretty certain to result in sterility.

As preventatives of this condition of imperfect development the author recommended that during the period of active development the general health should be maintained, the bowels kept regular, and healthful play out of doors, and pleasing mental occupation should take the place of an in-door life, forced cramming, and stimulating contact with older people.

The imperfect development of the generative organs with their attendant conditions should not be lost sight of in treating the various diseases to which women are subject.

DR. A. W. JOHNSTONE, of Cincinnati, believed that if there were no infantile uteri there would be no lacerated cervixes, and that quite a large per cent. of cystic ovaries and diseased tubes were due to an infantile body.

DR. HORACE T. HANKS, of New York, read a paper entitled,

#### SUGGESTIONS OF CERTAIN RULES TO BE FOLLOWED IN THE EFFORT TO PREVENT MURAL ABSCESES, ABDOMINAL SINUSES, AND VENTRAL HERNIA, AFTER LAPAROTOMY.

Abscesses in the line of the abdominal incision after laparotomy tend to make a track for a later ventral hernia. In trying to avoid mural abscess we should make a clean-cut wound, separating the different layers carefully; do not retract the lips with too much force or too long pressure; do not use too hot water or too strong a germicide on the lips; have the abdomen aseptic by means of a germicide dressing some hours before the operation. Do an aseptic operation. Remove the dressing every second day. Before cutting the sutures have the patient wear a moist bichloride dressing two or more hours, and be sure no sepsis in any way whatever is taken into the wound when the sutures are withdrawn. Make no unnecessary punctures with needles; do not strangulate the wound with too tight tying of the deep sutures.

To avoid sinuses: Never use a drainage-tube when not necessary; never allow a tube to remain *in situ* more than twenty hours; keep the tube sweet and clean.

Ventral hernia is much more frequent than is generally supposed. The author believed it could be prevented by a more careful apposition of the different layers of peritoneum muscles and fascia, taking care not to strangulate the deeper tissues by suturing too tightly. He used silk worm gut sutures.

DR. EMER believed the silver-wire suture should be used in preference to all others because it enabled a more perfect coaptation of the edges of the wound. If the silk suture was used it was likely to have the effect of doubling the abdominal wall on itself, and producing a union between the peritoneum and the skin, which he believed was a frequent cause of hernia in these cases.

DR. BYFORD believed two important causes to be sepsis and dead material in the wound. In operating for half an hour there is apt to be a certain amount of lacerating of the fatty tissue around the edges of the wound, and in order to get perfect union a certain

amount of this wounded fat must be cut away, otherwise it is dead tissue. The worst abscesses he had met with were in cases where he had used buried sutures. He preferred the silk-worm-gut suture, introducing it with a curved needle, the suture describing a circle and preventing the peritoneum from pushing up into the wound.

DR. W. GILL WYLIE recognized the fact that below the umbilicus the peritoneum is a loose tissue with little strength, which must be cleanly cut without tearing it. The recti muscles are longitudinal muscles, and their transverse strength, excluding their fascial covering, amounts to little. In opening the abdomen, he would avoid that point and open in the linea alba. It was of vital importance to get perfect union of the deep fascia.

DR. ANDREW F. CURRIER, of New York, read a paper entitled,

A STUDY RELATIVE TO THE FUNCTIONS OF THE REPRODUCTIVE APPARATUS IN AMERICAN AND INDIAN WOMEN.

The facts contained in the paper were obtained through the Indian Bureau, to the officers of which the author acknowledged his obligation. Among most tribes puberty was reached at an average age of about fifteen years. Savage life *per se*, neither hastens nor retards puberty, but climate, occupation, and hereditary tendency are the important factors. The hardships of savage life do not usually interfere with the regular recurrence of menstruation. Excessive menstruation is practically unknown. There are, however, occasional instances of dysmenorrhea or amenorrhea in connection with disease or deformity of the pelvic organs. The nervous and vascular disturbances which so commonly accompany the menopause in civilized women are notably absent. The duration of the menopause varies as greatly as it does in civilized life; the exposure and physical suffering incidental to a savage life does not tend to shorten the menstrual and child-bearing periods. Marriage is mainly a matter of convenience or inclination with nothing especially binding about it. It is consummated in many cases almost as soon as puberty is reached. Conception and gestation are favored by an ardent sexual appetite and out-of-door life. Abortion seldom occurs as the result of severe labor, but is common enough as the result of syphilis and criminal interference, the latter of which is fearfully prevalent.

Parturition is usually a natural and easy process, it having been described as being about as easy as for a cow to have a calf. The favorite position during labor is the kneeling one, the arms, chest and head resting upon a support of some kind. The accidents of parturition are few, occurring perhaps as frequently as in the lower animals. Puerperal disease is almost unknown; malignant disease of the generative organs is likewise seldom met with. Both local and constitutional forms of venereal disease abound. The frequency of syphilis coupled with the great mortality among infants, and the great prevalence of glandular and pulmonary disease among many of those who survive infancy, are evidences of the inroads which venereal disease has made upon Indian vitality.

Conclusions: Indian women in the savage state undergo less physical suffering in connection with the reproductive apparatus than do civilized women for three reasons: (1) natural or racial insensitiveness,

compared with the far more sensitive Caucasian; (2) abundance of exercise; (3) life in the open air.

Civilized life with its complex conditions will always present obstacles to the performance of the functions peculiar to women with the same ease with which they are experienced by savages; and when Indian women exchange the savage for the civilized state, it is found they also become subject to some of the ills which are inseparable from the latter.

PROF. F. WINCKEL, of Munich, presented a paper (read by Dr. J. C. Reeve) entitled,

THE TREATMENT OF EXTRA-UTERINE PREGNANCY.

Most publications of the present day upon the treatment of extra-uterine pregnancy are either on the electrical destruction of the fœtus, or laparotomy for the removal of the amniotic sac and its contents.

The method of injecting morphine into the amniotic sac, which the writer has taught for over a decade, has been lost sight of in the overstrained estimate of laparotomy, which continues to be the favorite method. He, however, believes it to be good practice in many cases, and has recently cured two cases, destroying the fœtus in each, the patients recovering.

There is no question that the inflammation of the pelvic organs preceding extra-uterine pregnancy may naturally enough continue after the death of the fœtus, and may be the cause of many complaints, but that the presence of the dead fœtus is the cause of these symptoms cannot be regarded as proven.

The writer related a case of a ten months' tubal pregnancy, where laparotomy was performed, child and placenta extracted, tubal sac mopped out with iodoform gauze and sewed up. Patient perfectly well when discharged, and shortly afterward menstruation appeared. This was undoubtedly a case where laparotomy was the only rational treatment. The necessity of laparotomy in certain cases of extra-uterine pregnancy was proven by the writer twenty-seven years ago, when he did his first laparotomy; but his experience has taught him that it is not necessary to operate in the first few months of extra-uterine pregnancy, but to treat such cases by injection of morphine into the amniotic sac, which is easier and better. The woman is not mutilated, she has both ovaries and tubes remaining, and even the possibility of the tube which formerly was impregnated, after resorption, again performing its functions. If, after the death of the fœtus by morphine, the patient complains of great physical suffering, then a laparotomy is still possible, and the operation even then is less dangerous.

The injection of morphine into the amniotic sac can be made by any practising physician; the extirpation of the sac by laparotomy cannot be successfully made except by a skilled operator.

(To be continued.)

DETERMINATION OF SUGAR IN DIABETIC URINE BY THE MUSCIMETRIC METHOD.—The following is from the *American Druggist*:—Prepare a one per cent. solution of grape sugar in healthy urine, pour it on a soup plate; on another plate pour an equal volume of the diabetic urine; evaporate both to a syrupy consistency, then expose both plates in a place where there are flies. After ten or fifteen minutes count the flies on each plate, divide the number on the diabetic urine by the number on the grape sugar solution, which will give the percentage.



THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, DECEMBER 3, 1891.

A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANIELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## NEW RESEARCHES ON VARIOLA VACCINE.

UNDER the above title an editorial article appeared in this JOURNAL, January 22, 1891. Some interesting experiments by Hæcius and Eternod, of Geneva, were there recorded, the ultimatum of which was that the identity of small-pox and the vaccine disease was rendered more than probable. Chauveau, Chief of the Lyonesse Commission, which, in 1865, announced as the result of careful studies and experimentation conclusions since then generally accepted by the profession, has reviewed the communication of Hæcius and his colleague, having repeated with some of their lymph their experiments. The lymph was the product of the eighth transmission from heifer to heifer, and was furnished directly to Chauveau by the Genevan professors. Chauveau's trials were made exclusively on subjects of the bovine species. The primary eruption which follows the inoculation constantly maintains special characters which differentiate it from the vaccinal eruption. At the same time, this special eruption is the result of an infection which has close relations with vaccine, for it is no longer possible to vaccinate animals thus variolized. M. Chauveau finds no evidence of that transformation of small-pox into the vaccine disease which the Genevan professors claim to have effected by passing their lymph through a succession of cattle, the original virus being variolic. The very full account which he gives of his experiments seems to prove his contention that the lymph which he received from Eternod and Hæcius was variolic lymph and not vaccine, always producing, when inoculated in healthy cows, a typical variolic eruption. It was a repetition of experiments which, as one of the members of the famous Lyon's Commission, he had performed nearly forty years ago.

Without taking up space by presenting a more lengthy summary of M. Chauveau's paper, which is printed in full in the Reports of the Academy of Medicine and in other French journals, we will state his conclusions: (1) Vaccine virus never gives small-pox

to man. (2) Variolic virus never gives vaccine to the cow or horse. (3) Vaccine is not even attenuated small-pox, and cannot be compared to the benign anthracoid infection which is communicated to animals by inoculation with attenuated anthracoid virus. (4) If vaccine is a derivative of small-pox it is by reason of a radical transformation of the variolic virus, a transformation thus far unattainable by experimenters. (5) These last propositions lead to another more general proposition, which is this: the attenuation of virus is not a physical process which can be identified with the transformation of virus.

This being granted, how, it may be asked, does vaccine virus confer immunity from small-pox?

If we do not know exactly the mechanism of this immunity, the essential cause on which it depends is well known. On reviewing all the systems of preventive inoculation, we come upon three methods which may be treated under the following heads:

(a) Fabrication of prophylactic substances by pathogenic agents outside of the organism to be rendered immune, and the introduction into this organism of the said substances in sufficient quantity to confer immunity, these substances having been, by the proper manipulations, freed from the virulent elements properly so called, and rendered inoffensive.

(b) Fabrication in the organism to be protected of prophylactic substances by the pathogenic agents, with the germs of which inoculation has been made under conditions which ensure the benignity of their infectious effects.

(c) Fabrication of the vaccinal substance by a virus very like the virus against which immunity is sought, but belonging to another species.

In this latter category, Chauveau places the microbe of chicken cholera in its function of conferring immunity against charbon. Here, also, he would put the virus employed as a preservative from small-pox. Whatever, in fact, may be the origin of vaccine, though we were to admit it to be a derivative of small-pox, it none the less constitutes in reality a morbid species distinct from the latter. The two viruses, vaccinal and variolic, are irreducible into one and the same infectious entity.

It is probable that for some time to come the above will be "the last word" on the subject. Satisfactory experiments of this kind are difficult of performance, for no experimentation on animals can be regarded as complete whose results have not been checked by inoculations practised on the human subject. Now, Hæcius and Eternod did not try their lymph—rendered vaccinal, as they believed, by several removes—on the unvaccinated child, nor did Chauveau make any such trials. Of course, there is an obvious reason why such experiments cannot well be attempted, and it would be nothing less than criminal to inoculate a human being with a virus which might possibly be variolic and a means of death.

The human race has not yet reached that stage of perfection described by Bulwer in his posthumous

novel; when, in his underground Utopia, it was considered lawful to sacrifice almost any number of human beings in the interest of science.

Nevertheless, if we may not for many years to come know more about the relations which exist between vaccine and variola, enough data have been obtained to establish the fact that vaccine does protect, and we are daily learning more about the vexed question of immunity.

#### THE DUTY OF PHYSICIANS TO REPORT CASES OF TYPHOID FEVER.

It is well known that many physicians neglect altogether to report to Boards of Health those cases of typhoid fever which come under their care. This neglect is defended by some upon the ground that such reporting can do no good; by others, because their patients dislike to be "reported," and because if they are reported they will henceforward refuse to employ them. Unquestionably it is unpleasant for a household to be "reported" to an official body and to become an object of investigation. Doubtless the visits of the inspectors, who may sometimes be of a political, rather than a scientific, character; their prying into the plumbing, and their apparently irrelevant and even impudent questions about milkman and drinking-water, do appear to the household afflicted with typhoid fever as at least an interference, and sometimes as irreverent when, for example, the household regards the disease as an inscrutable affliction of divine Providence.

And yet, neither of these reasons for the neglect can justify it. If it is the duty of the attending physician to report any specific disease, it is as much his duty to report his cases of typhoid fever as it is those of small-pox or scarlet fever.

The Lowell Board of Health, which enjoys an excellent reputation among the boards of Massachusetts, having long suffered, as most boards of health do suffer, from the neglect of physicians in regard to reporting typhoid fever cases, has at length taken a decided stand, which is worthy of commendation, and have issued the following circular to the physicians of that city:

GENTLEMEN:—The City of Lowell has for many years suffered severely from typhoid fever, and to such an extent in the later months of 1890, that the best expert assistance was called to make a thorough and exhaustive investigation, which was done at a considerable expense.

In 1888 there were 63 deaths from typhoid fever; in 1889, 65 deaths; in 1890, 173 deaths; in 1891 to November 1, 63 deaths. Cases reported in 1890, 171; in 1891 to November 1, 238.

The Lowell Board of Health, in April, 1888, under the authority of the Public Statutes, chapter 80, section 18,—"The Board shall make such regulations as it judges necessary for the public health and safety. Whoever violates any such regulation shall forfeit a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars,"—included typhoid fever in the list of diseases considered dangerous to the public health, and required physicians to report them to the Board.

Rule 2. The Board consider that varioloid, membranous croup, measles and typhoid fever are diseases dangerous to the public health, and require immediate notification of their occurrence.

They have been aware, since then, that typhoid fever has not been reported by physicians with the same promptness and reg-

ularity as are the more contagious diseases, diphtheria and scarlet fever.

In the report of 1888 it was remarked, "Physicians who have not given the matter thought often ask what benefit is derived from reporting typhoid fever to the Board of Health, since there is no need of isolation or fumigation." While typhoid fever is most frequently introduced into the system by contamination of drinking-water with its germs, it may be introduced by direct contact with the patient and his discharges. Circulars relative to typhoid fever are sent to every householder where a case exists; disinfection of the dejecta, advised in this circular, may save the occurrence of a second case of the disease. An inspection of the premises may discover the source of the disease, or prevent the contamination of the water supply of other families.

The fact that there frequently are unsanitary surroundings in typhoid fever which can be remedied is a strong reason why this disease should be reported to the Board of Health. The Board is aware that the percentage of deaths to reported cases is very much larger than it should be, and appearing in the reports of the Board, is examined and criticised as reliable statistics, when it is very incorrect and misleading. Even if nothing were gained by reporting the disease, other than an opportunity to make a scientific investigation as to the causes of the malady, then it should be reported.

It seems as if some physicians were interested in disease wholly from a financial point of view, and the neglect we complain of is constantly growing worse instead of better. The physician who reports typhoid fever at present is the exception, and not the rule.

There were seven deaths in October, 1891, from typhoid fever, and but one reported to the Board of Health either before or after death.

As these deaths were not reported to the Board, notwithstanding the oft-repeated requests that the disease should be reported, they are strongly and unanimously of the opinion that more stringent measures are absolutely necessary, and they have, therefore, voted the following resolution:

"On and after December, 1891, upon the presentation of a death certificate at the office of the Board of Health, the person having died of typhoid fever, in the absence of a previous report of the disease by the attending physician, a warrant will be asked, and if granted, a prosecution will be commenced by the Board in each and every case."

It must not be supposed that the physicians in Lowell are sinners above all the physicians of Massachusetts. The fact probably is, that they fairly represent, in this respect, the profession throughout all of the cities of the State. But as we have already intimated, this neglect is not only indefensible, but it is also discreditable to the profession, and the Lowell Board of Health is to be warmly commended for what it has done.

The medical profession makes many gratuitous sacrifices of time, skill and trouble for the public good—many sacrifices which often are not recognized and not appreciated by the public for whose good they are made. As a rule, these sacrifices are made cheerfully. To them should, and must be added the diligent reporting of required diseases to the local boards of health. It is emphatically the duty of our profession to set an example of obedience to sanitary authorities.

#### CUTTING AND SUBSTITUTING.

The American public is proverbially addicted to the habit of dosing itself. Whether this fact is the cause or the effect of the vast quantity of proprietary medicines with which the country is flooded we shall not discuss, but the result is everywhere felt by the apothecary; he must keep a supply of what is demanded of

him by his customers. This in itself is bad enough, but in addition he finds that many of the favorite nostrums are sold at cut rates by large retail firms, which exist in every city and sell everything from dry-goods to crockery and tea. For some time the different pharmaceutical societies and journals have been discussing different plans by which a profit might be made on these compounds; and various agreements have been made with the proprietary manufacturers, prominent among the plans being one by which a rebate is to be given to all retailers who sell at the regular prices.

Recently another question has received much attention. This is a fancied grievance on the part of the manufacturers that the druggists are in the habit of advising customers who ask for some particular brand of medicine to take a similar compound of their own manufacture, thereby saving money for both the apothecary and the patient. A statement that this was being largely done all over the country has found its way into many daily papers, apparently through the efforts of a bustling western advertising agent. The arguments advanced against this practice are in a certain way unique. They are, in short, that if a manufacturer of a patent medicine creates a demand for his compound by extensive advertising, it is against good business morals for any one by word or deed to do anything which shall injure his business; that is, no apothecary — we do not know whether this is meant to apply also to physicians — should advise his clients to abstain from swallowing a mixture, of the contents of which he is ignorant, or perhaps suspicious.

The retail druggists, through their societies and journals have shown indignation at this "charge of substituting," or more truly speaking, at this charge of dishonest dealing.

During the last month a sort of compromise on cutting and substituting has been reached, in the spirit of a plan recommended by the American Pharmaceutical Association. The wholesale druggists were represented by the National Wholesale Druggists' Association, and the manufacturers by the Association of Manufacturers and Dealers in Proprietary Articles. The manufacturers agree to sell only to those who agree to sell at the retail price, while the druggists agree not to substitute on such preparations as are included in the contract.

In no way, perhaps, can one better appreciate the truth of our opening sentence than by following these controversies in the pharmaceutical journals. A clearer idea is thus obtained of the enormous business which the patent medicine industry has achieved in this country than by a whole book of statistics.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

THE POWER TO REJECT CANDIDATES. — An important suit involving the right to reject a candidate for admission to a medical society in New York, has terminated in the acquittal of the defendant, who was chairman of a committee on admissions. According

to the *Medical Record*, Dr. Robert B. Gould brought action against Dr. A. S. Hunter, Chairman of the Committee on Admissions of the Academy of Medicine, for slander as to plaintiff's professional standing, whereby his nomination to the Academy was barred. Although the utterance complained of would be ordinarily privileged as confidential, there was further charge of actual and express malice. The jury not only brought in a verdict for the defendant, as the plaintiff utterly failed to prove his point, but Judge Daly, in view of the groundlessness of the action and of the sacrifice of time and money in defending said action, granted an allowance of four hundred dollars to the defendant's counsel.

INSTRUCTION FOR THE ARMY HOSPITAL CORPS. — It is reported that the secretary of war has approved the formation of two companies of instruction for the hospital corps, each company to consist of about fifty men, who will be selected from civil life. Each company will be officered by three medical officers, a captain and two lieutenants, and have as the non-commissioned force three hospital stewards and four acting stewards. The duties will include the usual drills and examinations in professional subjects. After the men have become thoroughly familiar with their duties they will be assigned to posts for actual duty. One branch of the new school will comprise instruction in theory and practice of cookery, and it is expected that not only will the men of the hospital corps become proficient in this art, but that other enlisted men of the service can be included in this branch, and that the school will ultimately furnish skilled cooks to the line of the army.

THE PURITY OF THE AIR AT DIFFERENT LEVELS. — At a meeting of the Select Committee on House of Commons Ventilation, Mr. W. J. Prim described his experiments to determine the purity of London air at different elevations. He found that there were more smuts at high elevations than at low, but on a level of the court-yard there was a considerable quantity of dust. His conclusions were that the purest level was between thirty and forty feet from the ground, and that nothing was gained by going higher, unless it were practical to go very high, that is to four hundred feet.

THE SIMIAN TONGUE. — The correspondent of a daily paper writes that Prof. R. L. Garner, whose study of the language of apes was described in the *JOURNAL* of August 6th, is to go to Africa to make a more thorough investigation of the subject in the native woods of the gorilla and chimpanzee. He will take with him a large iron cage, constructed in sections, so as to be readily transported. Professor Garner proposes to occupy it himself, having set it up in the midst of the forest. It will be big enough to provide him with room to sleep and to study. Necessarily, the cage will have to be massively built, in order to defeat any efforts that may be made by gorillas to pull it apart. In that region the forests

at night are kept in an uproar by the howls of gorillas. These are the bachelors of the species, which are naturally disposed to postpone going to bed until morning. Here Professor Garner will establish his roost, and try to catch by ear a few suggestions of the language. He anticipates that the study he has already made of monkey talk will be a help. After acquiring by guess the meaning of a few words, he will make use of them by taking part in the howls himself. By day as well as by night he will make responses to the yells and cries of gorillas that he hears in the woods, and he thinks that in this way he will be able to attract certain individuals, especially females, about him, and intimacies may result which will afford most profitable opportunities for conversation. He will not venture out of his cage, however. Professor Garner will carry along with him eight phonographs which will be placed around the inside of the cage, with large tin trumpets fixed to their diaphragms and pointed outward to catch any words which the gorillas may speak near enough to be recorded.

#### NEW ENGLAND.

**DIPHTHERIA IN CONNECTICUT.**—In the monthly bulletin of the board, the secretary of the Connecticut State Board of Health says, that during the present year, up to the 1st of November, diphtheria has been one of the most prominent and fatal diseases in Connecticut. The mortality from it has been just double that from typhoid fever, and only three diseases, to wit, consumption, pneumonia, and infantile diarrhoea are more fatal. The feeble efforts which are made to control it have not been conspicuously successful. The failure is due to the want of an intelligent and efficient application of known means of preventing and restricting the disease. The conclusions of the paper on diphtheria in Massachusetts, by Dr. S. W. Abbott, which appears in full in this and the preceding number of the JOURNAL, are quoted and commended.

#### NEW YORK.

**HOSPITAL FACILITIES FOR THE TREATMENT OF DIPHTHERIA AND SCARLET FEVER.**—The Committee on Hygiene of the County Medical Society presented, through Dr. A. Jacobi, a report in reference to the unfortunate lack of hospital facilities in New York, for the treatment of diphtheria and scarlatina. Statistics showed, Dr. Jacobi stated, that within the last twenty-five years 60,000 persons had died from these two diseases, and the spread of such contagious affections was frequently promoted by the lack of intelligent and thorough disinfection. The disinfection of hotel rooms where persons had been sick with diphtheria, he said, was not as rigid as it should be, and he knew of rooms and suites of rooms, in some of the best hotels, in which there had been successive cases of diphtheria. With adequate means of treating such diseases in hospitals where the patients could be properly isolated, the dangers of contagion would be greatly lessened. As a result of Dr. Jacobi's report, a

resolution was adopted urging the establishment of more hospitals similar to the Willard Parker Hospital, where contagious diseases may be properly treated, and also the establishment of suitable asylums or refuges, where children who are in danger of exposure to contagious diseases in the the houses where they live, may be taken and kept until such danger has passed away.

**THE WATER-SUPPLY.**—The recent rains have caused an abundance of water in the Croton region, so that all the storage reservoirs in Westchester and Putnam Counties are full to overflowing. In consequence the pressure in the city mains has been increased to the regular strength, and the supply furnished is now once more 165,000,000 gallons a day.

**THE TELEPHONE FOR DIAGNOSIS.**—In the case of a child two years and a half old, suffering from membranous croup, intubation was successfully practiced recently by Dr. J. Mount Bleyer, but when he came to remove the tube he found that the tube had entirely disappeared. In the hope that it still remained in the upper air-passages he resorted to the use of a telephonic test to locate the position of the tube before resorting to tracheotomy, and the result proved very satisfactory. A delicate metallic probe attached by an electric wire, the other end of which terminated in a telephonic receiver, was passed down through the larynx, and as soon as it came in contact with the tube a distinct click was communicated to the ear through the receiver. The exact location having thus been determined, tracheotomy was performed and the tube extracted by Dr. Frederick S. Dennis, and according to the latest accounts the child was doing well.

**FRACTURE OF CERVICAL VERTEBRÆ.**—A case is reported from St. Luke's Hospital, Newburgh, in which a patient lived for eight days after meeting with a fracture of the cervical vertebra. The accident occurred from striking the head against a shed under which the man was driving.

### Miscellany.

#### MORTALITY IN DIFFERENT OCCUPATIONS.

M. BERTILON, in a paper presented at the Congress of Hygiene in London, shows the mortality of persons in different occupations based on statistics of the city of Paris. The average is made for each year of life, by which system different results are obtained than when the average age at death is taken as a basis. The highest rate is among cabmen, undoubtedly on account of their exposure to the weather. The drivers of other vehicles are more long lived. Saloon-keepers, although showing a high mortality, are longer lived than in England. The mortality is high where mechanics work in an atmosphere laden with dust, and especially if the dust is hard and gritty; metal-workers and stone-cutters show a higher mortality than bakers. Tailors and shoemakers show a mortality above the

normal, possibly because these trades are sought by men of weak constitutions. The trade of blacksmith, also, is apparently not conducive to long life. As in England and Switzerland, where similar statistics have been published, the longest lived persons are priests, gardeners and school-teachers.

In regard to physicians, the statistics of Paris differ from those previously obtained. The Parisian physician has a good prospect of a long life. This is, undoubtedly, due to the different life led by a city and by a country practitioner. It is to be noted that in Switzerland, although the doctors died young, their children have a low mortality. The length of life of the small class, which by reason of wealth have no regular employment, is below the average.

### THE TREATMENT OF HERNIA BY MEDIAN ABDOMINAL SECTION.

In the Section on Surgery, British Medical Association, Mr. Lawson Tait read a paper on this subject.<sup>1</sup> He believes that the certain radical cure of hernias can only be brought about by making a median incision and drawing the gut or omentum out of the sac from within, and then stitching together the internal opening through which the hernia occurred. He takes the ground that it will always prove an easier thing to reduce the gut by this method than by attempting to shove it in from the sac, even if the sac were adherent to its contents. His experience, he says, entirely supports this theory. Mr. Keely, of the West London Hospital, Mr. Jordon Lloyd, of the Queen's Hospital, Birmingham, and several other eminent surgeons, disagreed with the reader of the paper, in view of the fact that such obstruction, adhesion or devitalized condition of the gut might exist as would make it a dangerous and undesirable procedure to attempt to drag or put tension on the contents of the sac, especially where the bowel to be a part of the contents. Mr. Greig Smith and Prof. Bennet May agreed with Mr. Tait, in so far that they deprecated enlarging the tendinous aperture, which must be done in relieving strangulation by the older methods. In closing, Mr. Tait stated that the objections of the others were merely theoretical, and that they never occurred in practice.

### TYPHOID AND TYPHO-MALARIAL FEVERS.<sup>2</sup>

In 1889, the Michigan State Board of Health resolved that the local boards of health throughout the State be urged to second the action of the State Board of Health by making "regulations" declaring typhoid fever a "disease dangerous to the public health," which should be reported to the health officer in accordance with the law; also, that, in the opinion of this board, all cases of so-called "typho-malarial fever" should be reported to the local health officer, and the same precautions taken as in cases of typhoid fever; also, that all cases of fever of doubtful origin continuing more than seven days should be reported to the health officer, and precautions taken as in other diseases dangerous to the public health, such as typhoid fever.

Since this action by the State Board of Health it seems that a less proportion than formerly, of the cases of fever, are reported as "typho-malarial," and an increasing proportion of the cases of typhoid fever which occur are undoubtedly being reported to the State Board of Health. The local boards of health are beginning to co-operate with the State Board. Thus, at its meeting, October 16, 1891, the Board of Health of the city of Alpena adopted substantially the same resolutions as those adopted by the State Board, and restrictive measures for the prevention of typhoid fever are coming to be general throughout Michigan. There was need for it, because the vital statistics indicate that about a thousand lives a year were being lost in Michigan from this preventable disease.

### THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**ANTISEPTIC ADHESIVE OINTMENT.**—The following is an antiseptic adhesive ointment used at the Hospital St André:<sup>1</sup>—

R	Zinci oxidi . . . . .	gr. lxxv.
	Zinci chloridi . . . . .	gr. xxviii.
	Gelatin . . . . .	℥ v.
	Aque . . . . .	℥ viiss. M.

The dressing protects the surface of wounds and dispenses with the use of bandages after operations. It is especially of service for the dressing of wounds on the face.

**A SIMPLE METHOD FOR RECTAL INJECTION.**—Mr. Jones Humphreys<sup>2</sup> has devised an apparatus consisting of a small funnel, a piece of elastic tubing one-half an inch in diameter, one and one-half feet long, about four inches of glass tubing (by which the descending fluid can be watched), and joined on to this an ordinary flexible catheter. The hydrostatic pressure is sufficient to send any fluid into the rectum, and no return of the fluid has been observed. The instrument is an improvement on the old enema apparatus in use. It is extremely simple, the patient being able to pass the catheter into the bowel without experiencing any pain or unpleasantness. The fluid is slow in its passage.

<sup>1</sup> Gaz. Heb'd. des Sciences Med., August 16th.

<sup>2</sup> Lancet, February 14th.

### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending November 14, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:

Date.	Baro-thermometer.		Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		Wet'thr.		Rainfall in inches.
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	
			8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.			8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	
S., 8	30.12	12	14	39	81	85	81	N.	8	10	O. C.
M., 9	30.19	46	45	34	91	92	92	S.W.	8	11	O. C.
T., 10	30.26	46	52	41	96	100	98	S.	E.	10	O. O.
W., 11	29.96	66	66	47	100	97	98	E.	S.W.	10	O. O.
T., 12	29.99	64	68	45	83	79	71	W.	W.	10	O. O.
F., 13	30.25	45	72	38	76	51	65	W.	S.W.	12	O. C.
S., 14	30.41	41	50	37	68	58	63	W.	W.	10	O. C.

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, haze; S, smoky; R, rain; T, threat; N, snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

<sup>1</sup> British Medical Journal, September 26, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Abstracts, Marine-Hospital Bureau, November 13th.

**RECORD OF MORTALITY**

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, NOVEMBER 14, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Percentage of deaths from						
			Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diphtheria and croup.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typical fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York	1,515,301	774	269	14.95	20.15	1.69	2.21	6.89	
Chicago	1,069,857	448	180	25.96	7.70	4.62	8.36	6.82	
Philadelphia	1,046,964	391	113	19.50	9.88	1.34	2.94	11.70	
Brooklyn	806,343	378	136	14.58	10.26	1.19	2.1	7.76	
St. Louis	494,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Boston	148,439	179	57	10.64	6.72	1.12	2.24	5.50	
Baltimore	434,439	191	90	25.14	12.72	3.18	3.18	12.72	
Cincinnati	296,908	108	41	20.24	11.04	5.52	3.92	3.68	
Cleveland	262,000	92	28	10.96	13.08	—	1.00	4.36	
New Orleans	242,038	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Pittsburg	210,000	132	49	31.92	14.44	2.28	3.80	18.24	
Milwaukee	240,000	78	41	33.22	7.68	3.84	3.84	15.36	
Washington	229,302	55	29	16.80	8.40	2.4	4.20	7.35	
Nashville	76,168	29	12	24.15	—	6.90	6.90	6.90	
Charleston	65,165	38	15	26.64	5.26	—	—	—	
Portland	36,425	12	3	33.33	8.33	—	8.33	20.00	
Worcester	18,165	24	12	25.00	16.66	4.16	4.16	4.16	
Lowell	77,000	29	10	34.15	13.80	3.45	—	—	
Fall River	74,298	18	5	27.17	5.55	—	22.22	—	
Cambridge	70,028	28	8	10.71	14.14	3.57	7.14	—	
Lynn	55,727	17	5	11.76	—	—	—	—	
Lawrence	44,654	18	8	11.76	—	—	11.78	—	
Springfield	44,179	16	7	12.50	18.75	—	—	6.25	
New Bedford	47,733	21	9	28.56	9.52	14.28	—	9.52	
Salem	30,804	7	3	—	—	—	—	—	
Chelsea	27,900	—	—	5.65	11.11	—	—	5.55	
Haverhill	27,412	16	2	6.25	—	6.25	—	—	
Brockton	27,294	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	
Taunton	25,445	12	2	25.00	16.66	—	—	16.66	
Groton	24,651	5	2	20.00	—	—	—	—	
Newton	24,579	6	2	25.33	33.33	—	—	33.33	
Malden	23,931	8	4	12.50	—	—	—	12.50	
Fitchburg	22,037	6	4	16.66	—	—	—	—	
Waltham	18,707	4	1	25.00	—	—	—	—	
Fitchfield	17,281	5	2	—	—	—	—	—	
Quincy	16,523	2	0	—	—	—	—	—	
Newburyport	13,947	4	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Medford	11,079	1	1	—	—	—	—	—	
Hyde Park	9,193	4	1	25.00	—	—	—	25.00	
Peabody	10,158	8	3	—	—	—	—	—	

Deaths reported 3,221: under five years of age 1,115; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 507; acute lung diseases 111, consumption 355, diphtheria and croup 263, typhoid fever 105, diarrhoeal diseases 79, scarlet fever 73, whooping-cough 21, cerebro-spinal meningitis 22, malarial fever 17, measles 8, erysipelas 6.

From scarlet fever New York 16, Chicago 15, Philadelphia 7, Brooklyn and Pittsburgh 9 each, Baltimore 6, Milwaukee 7, Cincinnati and Lynn 2 each. From whooping-cough New York 4, Chicago and Philadelphia 4 each, Washington 2, Brooklyn, Boston, Baltimore, Cleveland, Pittsburgh, Milwaukee and Springfield 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 6, New York and Brooklyn 1 each, Worcester 2, Cleveland, Washington, Fall River, Taunton, Gloucester and Fitchburg 1 each. From malarial fever Brooklyn 5, Philadelphia and Baltimore 2 each, New York and Cleveland 2 each, Nashville and Charleston 1 each. From measles New York 1, Chicago 2, Brooklyn and Baltimore 1 each. From erysipelas Chicago 3, Boston, Baltimore, Cleveland, Worcester and New Bedford 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,105,108, for the week ending October 31st, the death-rate was 18.1. Deaths reported 3,264: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London 271, diarrhoea 97, whooping-cough 13, fever 56, diphtheria 44, scarlet fever 37, measles 5).

The death-rates ranged from 10.8 in Brighton to 25.0 in Sunderland; Birmingham 18.7, London 15.1, Bristol 19.7, Huddersfield 12.0, Inver 21.0, Leeds 17.8, Leicester 15.4, Liverpool 21.9, London 16.7, Manchester 21.3, Newcastle-on-Tyne 22.2, Nottingham 15.9, Sheffield 17.9, Wolverhampton 20.8.

In Edinburgh 13.1, Glasgow 26.1, Dublin 21.2.

**OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM NOVEMBER 21, 1891, TO NOVEMBER 28, 1891.**

The leave of absence for seven days, granted CAPT. ARTHUR W. TAYLOR, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is hereby extended twenty three days.

Leave of absence for three months, with permission to apply

for an extension of one month, is granted CAPT. MARSHALL W. WOOD, assistant surgeon, U. S. A.

Leave of absence for twenty days is granted CAPT. WILLIAM R. HALL, assistant surgeon, U. S. A.

The leave of absence, on surgeon's certificate of disability, granted CAPT. MARLBOROUGH C. WYTHE, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is extended three months, with permission to enter the Army and Navy General Hospital, Hot Springs, Ark.

**OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING NOVEMBER 28, 1891.**

MIDDLETON SEMMES GUEST commissioned an assistant surgeon in the Navy, November 19, 1891.

WM. MARTIN, surgeon, ordered to the U. S. S. "Thetis." GEO. B. WILSON, assistant surgeon, detached from U. S. S. "Thetis," ordered home, and granted two months' leave.

**SOCIETY NOTICE.**

**BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION.**—A regular meeting of the Society will be held at 19 Boylston Place, on Monday, December 7th, 1891, at 8 o'clock.

Dr. W. F. Whitney will read a paper on "Fat Embolism"; Dr. E. N. Whittier will read a paper entitled "Internal Antisepsis." Dr. H. C. Ernst will open the discussion.

JOHN C. MUNRO, M.D., Secretary.

**RECENT DEATHS.**

LEVI IVES, M.D., of New Haven, Conn., died December 1st, aged seventy-five. He graduated from the Yale Medical School in 1848.

G. D. DUNHAM, M.D., formerly Assistant Surgeon, U. S. A., died in Plunkham, N. Y., November 23th.

**BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.**

All Around the Year. Calendar for 1892. Boston: Lee and Shepard.

Electricity in Carcinoma. By Robert Newman, M.D., New York. Reprint. 1891.

Papers in Penology. Second Series. Compiled by the editor of "The Summary." 1891.

The Proceedings of the American Electro-Therapeutic Association. First Annual Meeting held at Philadelphia, September 21, 23 and 25, 1891. Reprint. 1891.

Extra-vascular Aneurysm in Early Life. By A. Jacobi, New York. Sonderabdruck aus den Verhandlungen des X. internationalen medicinischen Congresses. Berlin. 1891.

On the Treatment of Diphtheria in America. By A. Jacobi, New York. Sonderabdruck aus den Verhandlungen des X. internationalen medicinischen Congresses. Berlin. 1891.

Indigestion: A Manual of the Diagnosis and Modern Treatment of the Different Varieties of Dyspepsia. By George Herschell, M.D., Lond. London: Bailliere, Tindall and Cox. 1892.

Manual of Chemistry. By W. Simon, Ph.D., M.D., Professor of Chemistry and Toxicology in the College of Physicians and Surgeons, Baltimore, etc. Third edition. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

An Examination as to the Reliability of Certain Tests for Determining the Purity of Olive Oil. By Prof. S. Cannizzaro, Vice-President of the Senate, Italy, and Dr. G. Fabris, Analytical Chemist of the Italian Customs.

Poisoning, Locomotives and Bacterial Proteids, or Chemical Factors in the Causation of Disease. By Victor C. Vaughan, Ph.D., M.D., and Frederick G. Novy, Sc.D., M.D. Second edition. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

Text-Book of Comparative Anatomy. By Dr. Arnold Lang, Professor of Surgery in the University of Zurich. With Preface by Prof. Dr. Ernst Haeckel, F.R.S. Translated by Henry M. Bernard, M.A., and Matilda Bernard. Part I. London: Macmillan & Co. 1891.

Four Operations for Appendicitis: Three Recoveries. One Death from a very Small Concealed Abscess. A New Method of Tenotomy, by which the Tendons are Lengthened to a Definite Extent, Instead of the Present Haphazard Method. A Further Communication on a New Method of Compressing the Subclavian Artery: With the Report of Two Cases. By W. W. Keen, M.D., Philadelphia. Reprints. 1891.

## Original Articles.

THE DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF HIP-JOINT DISEASE.<sup>1</sup>

BY V. F. GIBNEY, A.M., M.D., OF NEW YORK,  
*Professor of Orthopedic Surgery, New York Polytechnic; Surgeon-in-Chief to Hospital for the Ruptured and Crippled, New York, &c.*

THE subject has become a hackneyed one so far as I am concerned, and I find it difficult to present anything new or interesting. Cases that have been carefully recorded sometimes furnish instruction, and I have decided to make this a clinical report, and, from the histories here recorded, will attempt to emphasize certain points in diagnosis and treatment.

CASE I. Disease in first stage; prompt protective treatment; splint continuously for one year; result, a cure with perfect restoration of function.

On the 11th of April, 1887, a boy, four years of age, living in Minneapolis, Minn., came under my care for chronic osteitis of the hip, right side. The maternal family history was decidedly tuberculous. I recorded at the time a number of details confirmatory of this diathesis. The patient himself, when ten months of age, had whooping-cough, and it was many months before he fully recovered. Indeed, his mother thought he had never recovered. He had been treated for catarrhal trouble as a result of this cough. For at least a year before he came under my observation, a peculiarity in his gait had been noted. He favored the right limb, turned the toe in while walking. The mother was positive that at no time was he free from this slight limp. She was equally positive that he had had no pain for at least six months after the first appearance of the limp. Then, while wintering in Florida, he complained of pain in the groin. Shortly after the occurrence of the pain, he had a fall, which made him more lame than usual. His pain was quite severe; immediately after the fall, he complained of his knee. A physician in St. Augustine diagnosed hip disease. The little fellow was unable to walk for three or four days. Then he got on his feet again, and had been free from pain ever since.

At the time of my examination there was a slight change in the ileo-femoral crease compared with that on the other side. There was no atrophy of the limb, no joint tenderness, no fulness about the joint, no glandular enlargement. His limb was parallel with its fellow, with the exception that, as he stood, he toed-in a little. On flexing the thigh to an acute angle he showed reflex spasm, that is, he resisted, winced a little, and by flexing the left limb, I got no such sign. I could rotate the right limb quite as well as the left, but could not abduct completely without encountering this same reflex spasm. I repeated these tests several times with uniform results. Taking into account the history, the exacerbation during the winter, the persistence in lameness, and the few signs found at this examination, I expressed my belief that osteitis was present, though deferred treatment until after another examination, which was made four days later. Examination then revealed the same signs. I learned at this time that a friend of mine, a distinguished orthopedic surgeon in New York, had expressed the same view, and had advised apparatus.

It was the first of May before I succeeded in getting

a splint supplied, owing to certain unavoidable delays. The apparatus is the one commonly used, and consists of a stem, pelvic band, perineal straps, and high shoe on the sound foot. This is a perineal crutch practically, and is intended to protect the joint against trauma. The child walked on his perineum. I had some difficulty in carrying out the details because of certain chafing of the limb that occurred from the adhesive strips. It was difficult to make the mother appreciate the importance of protecting the joint at this stage. Still, by dint of perseverance, I succeeded in overcoming all obstacles and protected the joint until the summer of 1888. The apparatus was employed night and day. The first few weeks it was not changed except under my personal observation, then the limb was steadied. Later on his mother was taught how to change the adhesive plasters.

At my last examination there was no sign of disease present, the apparatus was removed, and he walked without any lameness. I saw him a year later. There had been no recurrence whatever, and the case has remained cured.

CASE II. Disease in early stage; prompt application of protection-splint; not an untoward symptom afterwards; apparatus for at least eighteen months; result, cure with perfect restoration of joint functions.

On the 7th of January, 1888, a boy, eight years of age, was referred to me by Drs. William T. Lusk and William H. Flint. His history was briefly as follows: Two years previously a slight limp, right side, was observed. He had no pain. This lameness lasted a month or so, the boy complaining occasionally of a slight aching in the joint. After that it was thought that he did not limp for a period of at least eight months. Then, without apparent cause, he began to go lame again, got better, but had never been from that date to the date of my first examination, free from a halt. In November, 1887, he came under orthopedic treatment, wore a short splint; but the joint did not seem to be sufficiently protected, he had occasional pain, and for this reason was referred to me for treatment.

I found him well-nourished, quite active, limp very well marked; nates flattened; thigh three-quarters of an inch smaller than its fellow. Movements when carried to extreme limits in all directions produced reflex spasm, particularly in rotation. There was no infiltration about the joint, no bony enlargement, no joint tenderness even. The soreness was mostly peri-articular. The limbs were equal in length. The diagnosis was osteitis of the right hip, chronic and probably tubercular.

I had no difficulty in persuading the father that absolute and unconditional protection was required. So we lost no time in applying a long traction-splint. From that date he never had any more pain. The splint was discarded on November 1, 1890. At that time the extension was perfect, flexion perfect, abduction not quite perfect, but no reflex spasm excited. The limbs were equal in length; there was one inch and a half atrophy of the thigh; knee action was good. I have had an opportunity of examining this boy from time to time up to the present summer, and his good condition remains unimpaired. There is no lameness whatever, he is very active, and leads an out-of-door life.

These two cases are presented to illustrate the early diagnosis made upon the existence of certain signs,

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Fairfield County (Conn.) Medical Society, at Stamford, October 13, 1891.

and further to illustrate the efficiency of protective treatment. The result in each case was perfect. The treatment has been very simple, but extended necessarily over a long period of time. This was done because the pathology which I adopt is this,—a tubercular inflammation in the epiphyses, near the epiphyseal line, behaving exactly as similar foci do in the lung, subject to the same influences of trauma, and resolving, if sufficient protection is given and if good hygienic surroundings can be obtained.

**CASE III.** Disease in second stage: plaster-of-Paris spica first; protection splint for two years; abscess toward the close of second year; aspirated, subsequently opened spontaneously, soon closing; Dowse convallescening splint; excellent result, with very little lameness, a half-inch shortening.

On the 9th of July, 1884, a boy, seven years of age, was referred to me by Dr. Whitbeck, of Rochester. He began to limp in the spring of 1884. At that time he had rather a sharp exacerbation of pain. No cause could be assigned, in the way of trauma, at least. A second exacerbation came on a month or two later. His family history was fair. A trace of tuberculosis was found.

At the time of my examination there was one inch practical shortening, which is the shortening found by measuring from the umbilicus to the internal malleolus. There was no real shortening. By this I mean no difference by measuring from the anterior superior spines to the malleoli. There was an inch atrophy of the thigh. The hip was locked at an angle of  $150^\circ$ , practically no motion. There was no joint tenderness, but considerable periarticular tenderness, as evinced by pressure and attempted movement. There was fullness in groin and above trochanter major; pain at night, though no screaming during his sleep.

I applied at once a plaster-of-Paris spica bandage until I could get a splint ready, which was on the 25th of July. The perineal straps clafed a good deal, and it was some time before he wore the splint with comfort. By the 1st of August, 1884, he was getting about very comfortably. He had no pain during the fall of that year; the deformity became less marked. A year later it was necessary to lengthen his splint, and all the attention he required was an occasional readjustment of the adhesive straps. In 1886 he developed an abscess on the outer side of the thigh. This was aspirated. He suffered considerably during the formation of the abscess. It finally opened spontaneously, and closed within a few months. In the spring of 1889 he had so far recovered that I applied a jointed splint, what is known as a Dowse, which is a long splint with the addition of a joint at the knee, secured to the thigh and calf by a lacing, but not used for traction. This was discarded the following year, 1890. From that time to the present he has had no recurrence of symptoms. I have examined him once in about six months merely for record. My last examination was on the 15th of September, present year. There was no practical shortening, one-half inch real shortening, one-and-a-half inch atrophy of the thigh, one inch of the knee and three-quarters of the calf. The thigh could be extended to  $160^\circ$  and flexed to  $150^\circ$ . He had very little lordosis, stood with limbs very nearly parallel. He goes to school every day, walk with a very slight limp, and the result altogether is very good.

**CASE IV.** Disease in second stage; protection

splint for a year; then abscess, which was opened, with prompt healing; apparent cure; then relapse, with deformity; osteotomy for correction of deformity; excellent final result, almost a perfect cure.

A boy, two years of age, was referred to me on the 15th of July, 1885, by Dr. Hungerford. This child was one of six. Had always been weak on his limbs, so his mother reported. Had measles in December, 1884, was a long time convalescing, had phlyctenular conjunctivitis. He favored this left limb for five months prior to the date of my first observation. Two weeks before I saw him he fell, spreading his limbs apart. Came in the house crying very much, and was lamier than usual. A few days before I saw him he was apparently unable to walk. He held his limb flexed at an angle of about  $150^\circ$  and resisted all movements. The parts were very sensitive. A diagnosis was made without hesitation, a splint was applied, and he did well until early in the following spring, when an abscess appeared. It was opened, thoroughly cleansed, and an effort made to secure asepsis. This was not satisfactory, but the traction afforded the limb seemed to suffice, the discharge became less, and in June, 1887, there remained only a small sinus. This sinus closed during the summer, and on the 16th September 1887, it was entirely healed. The angle of deformity was about  $175^\circ$ . The limb could be abducted over a small arc and rotated over about one-half the normal arc; thigh could be flexed to about  $150^\circ$ . The limbs were equal in length. There was an inch and a half atrophy of the thigh, three-quarters of the knee and one inch in calf. He continued the use of his splint until September 30, 1890, when the adhesive strips were abandoned and the splint was made into a kind of semi-caliper, which consisted of the same apparatus, the foot-piece being converted into a stem which passed through a tube in the heel of the shoe. He wore this for some months and then abandoned all treatment. This was without my advice. On the 22d of May, 1891, I found that he had a deformity which was unyielding. So, on the 24th of June, I attempted to correct this under ether, by manual force, but failed; then divided the femur below the trochanter minor and brought the limb down into normal position. He left the hospital on the 16th of July, with limb down to an angle of  $170^\circ$ . On the 6th of August I found the limbs parallel, angle of greatest extension about  $175^\circ$ , one-half inch shortening, real, no practical shortening. September the 29th, I saw him again, and his limb could be extended to  $180^\circ$ . He walks well; is wearing a convalescing splint.

**CASE V.** Disease with long first stage in an adult; *brusment force*; aggravated case; traction in bed, then splint gave prompt relief; prolonged use of splint; abscess aspirated, finally opened; second one disappeared under pressure: case convalescing; patient attending to business all the time.

On November 25, 1887, Dr. Robert F. Weir asked me to see with him in consultation a gentleman, twenty-two years of age, who had been an athlete, and who was suffering at the time of the examination from what we diagnosed as chronic osteitis of the left hip. The patient was a hearty, robust-looking man,—family history on one side tuberculous. Four years before, while playing foot-ball, he sprained his hip. Thinks he was annoyed for two or three months thereafter with a little stiffness at night. At the end of this two or three months this stiffness passed off, and it was



almost a year later that he was troubled again with a recurrence of symptoms. So that he dates his lameness to the beginning of this second attack. Then he consulted a distinguished surgeon, now passed away, and a strain was recognized, the patient advised to keep quiet. He did not follow instructions, but continued in milder athletics until June, 1887. Dr. Weir saw him at this time, found a little swelling in the Scarpa's space. The aspirator needle was inserted with negative results. The thigh could be flexed to 90° then, quite easily, and the other movements were equally good. Expectant treatment was employed. The patient went to the country and played tennis during the summer. In the early fall he became anxious again and two or three surgeons were added to the consultation, Drs. Sands and Bull. Traumatic hip disease was diagnosed, and it was advised that the adhesions about the joint be broken up, under ether. This was done about three weeks prior to the date of my call. Considerable inflammatory reaction followed.

We found limbs parallel, but the slightest attempt of movement caused great pain referred to the anterior surfaces of the thigh and down to the knee, with general infiltration about the hip, though no distinct tumor about Scarpa's space. There was no atrophy of the limb. Limbs equal in length. Spinal column quite flexible. The diagnosis was made of osteitis, splint was advised, and the treatment begun at once, the weight and pulley being used, pending the completion of the splint. This was applied December 17th. He was not allowed to get out of bed for at least a fortnight. He got relief at once. On February 2, 1888, he was going about using the splint, with axillary crutches. Had an occasional starting pain at night, but nothing of any serious moment. He went to the country in the following summer, and in the spring went to the University of Virginia, where an abscess developed on the outer side of the thigh about the middle third. This was aspirated by Dr. Dabney, of the University, but with rather unsatisfactory results. I saw him in the fall. The abscess had opened spontaneously. Simple dressings were applied, and he continued to go about as usual. During the winter of 1888 and '89 he had a hemorrhage one night, which was not repeated. Dr. Loomis has examined him from time to time since then, finding nothing to account for this hemorrhage, but advising that he avoid too much exercise and rely on climatic influences. July 5, 1889, the sinus was about closed, but on the inner side of the thigh was a distinct swelling, with fluctuation. Dr. Weir saw him with me, and advised against operative interference. By the 21st of September this tumor was reduced to one-half its original size, general health was good; the patient was working at a desk in Wall Street. On the 7th of February, 1890, the report was made that his general health was very good, weighed 190 pounds, a gain of twelve pounds in the last six weeks. There was no discharge from the old sinus, no fluctuation of the tumor on the inner side of the thigh. The thumb could be thrust well down into the old sac, which seemed to be quite empty. Rotation of the hip very fair, limb well developed. No infiltration about the hip, no tenderness or soreness. On October 2, 1890, there was no sign of any abscess; limbs equal in length; still using his splint; still attending to his business. The notes made from that time to the present show very little alteration. When I last saw him, which was August 26th, I advised that the splint be

discontinued at night. I expect during the winter to apply a jointed splint and to remove the high shoe from the sound foot. The case is certainly convalescing, and the outlook for a useful limb is excellent.

CASE VI. First diagnosis sacro-iliac disease, right side; later, hip disease, left side; later still, hip disease, both sides, abscesses, right side; progressive septicaemia in spite of rest and protection-treatment; excision as *dernier ressort*; excellent result.

On January 22, 1890, a boy, nine years of age, from Poughkeepsie, New York, was admitted to the hospital. He had been under observation in the outpatient department for three or four weeks, a diagnosis having been made there of sacro-iliac disease, right side. The diagnosis was based upon tenderness, peculiarity of gait, persistent pain over the sacro-iliac junction. The hips had been carefully examined with negative results. No reflex spasm whatever in any direction. The mother was advised to put him in hospital and allow us to trephine at the sacro-iliac junction and "nip" the disease "in the bud." Accordingly she admitted him.

There was no special fulness about this region, and it was decided to keep him in bed a few days and study the case more carefully. This tenderness persisted. The boy was in very good condition. After a week's time a blister was applied and operative interference was postponed.

Suddenly, one morning, after he had been in the hospital about three weeks, he complained of pain in his left hip and knee. Then we learned from the mother, who made a visit that day, that he had complained of pain in the left limb in the latter part of September, 1889, that he was quite lame for awhile, but the symptoms soon passed off and she gave no further attention to this joint. The boy was examined quite carefully, and the left side was found to be a half inch smaller than the right. With this exception there were no signs. A few days before this pain came on in the left hip and knee, he complained of pains about the left sacro-iliac junction and there was tenderness here. It was recorded on February 15, 1890, that he could flex and extend both hips perfectly, abduction and adduction of thighs good, though there was this same peculiar limp referred to the sacrum.

It was noted March 4, 1890, that there was some reflex spasm about the right hip, and on the 12th, pain in the right knee. The pain about the sacro-iliac junction had disappeared. On the 19th of March, the pain persisting in the right knee, he was put up in a plaster-of-Paris spica bandage, traction being made by weight and pulley in bed. March 29, 1890, the left hip was examined carefully without signs. On the right side the glands were infiltrated, there was fulness in iliac fossa, as well as on the anterior aspect of the thigh. A hip-splint was applied to this side, and the boy was put in a reclining chair. Next day he was suffering a good deal and was put to bed.

April 8th, the signs returned in left hip again, and the movements were all limited, so that a double plaster-of-Paris spica bandage was applied. On the 26th of May, 1890, the plaster had chafed a good deal about the bony prominence and the boy was losing flesh. He had a high temperature and he was put on the Cabott frame. A note was made August 22, 1890, that a large abscess had formed. It was aspirated on this date. Three or four days later it was

aspirated again, and about eight ounces of pus were removed. On September 30th, it was noted that the abscess had opened at the point where the aspirator needle had been inserted, there was a sinus, and on this date he was put under ether, the sinus was enlarged, sac pretty well evacuated, and the cavity well washed out and drained. He got very little relief after this, and on December 23, 1890, it was noted that he was suffering considerably, that the discharge was profuse, that the boy was emaciating, in spite of all the traction on both limbs in bed, that he was losing ground. So the abscess was thoroughly cleansed again under ether, and an attempt made to reduce the discharge. At this time all the sinuses about the sacro-iliac junction had disappeared, and it was a question, now, whether we would be able to save his hips. On January 28, 1891, another abscess was found about the right hip. This, in a few days, opened spontaneously. The drainage was good, parts were dressed every two or three days, was taking tonics and stimulants, traction was kept up unremittently.

February 10, 1891, he had become so thin, was suffering so much, his temperature continued without any abatement, that, as a *dernier ressort*, his right hip was excised. There was very little left of the head of the bone. Acetabulum was scraped, no attempt made to get thorough cleansing of cavity, but the operation was done rapidly, the offending portion of bone removed and cavity packed with iodoformized gauze.

In this connection it may be interesting to note that on the 29th of January, 1890, we began to take his temperature night and morning. On this date it was 100.2°, on the 5th it was 101.6°. It ranged from this down to 98.4° until the 5th of March, when it reached, in the evening, 103.8°. On the 10th, it was 103.6°. On the 14th of October, it was 104°. On the 12th of November, it was 104°. It seldom fell to normal, only on two or three occasions in six months. On the 19th of February, 1891, it was 100.8° in the evening. This was the day of the operation. It reached 100.4° next day. It did not get above 100° until the 16th, when, in the evening, it reached 101°, then fell to 99° next day, and continued under 100° until the 8th of April, when it was 102°. On the 17th it fell to normal, and has remained normal up to the present time. That is, we kept a faithful record of his temperature from January 29, 1890, to April 22, 1891, at which time the sinuses were discharging very little, and he was evidently improving. He was still kept in plaster-of-Paris from the ankles up to the free ribs, the discharge was growing less and less, and every prospect for recovery was entertained.

He was sent to Saratoga in the early part of July, 1891. The sinuses were dressed very infrequently during the summer. Toward the close, on his return, he was stout, hearty-looking, and there was only one sinus, in front, which was discharging, and this was soon covered by a scab. At present writing everything is closed, plaster has been removed, and the examination recorded September 16th, showed that in the right limb, angle of greatest extension at hip was 180°, angle of greatest flexion about 150°. The left thigh could be extended to 180°, and flexed to 135°. Abduction and adduction were about one-half normal. There was a little thickening about the right hip, but no fluctuation.

He is to be fitted with a Thomas hip splint, to extend from the scapula down to the calf, this splint to

be applied to the right side merely to retain limb in good position. The left limb is very serviceable. Is to have a pair of axillary crutches, and as the right limb is about one inch shorter than the left, no high shoe is to be employed. The recovery is, therefore, excellent.

All of these cases, with the exception of the last, are reported to show the comfort with which patients get on, even if they have abscesses, when the joint is protected. Case V shows that the disease may develop in the adult and pursue about the same course that it does in childhood. Case III shows that the deformity can be corrected by an osteotomy, and Case VI is reported to outline the indications for excision of the hip, and a careful study, I think, will bring out points, not only in favor of excision, but in favor of protecting the parts for many months after the operation, and even after all sinuses are closed.

The conclusions, I think, that may safely be drawn from these few cases reported in detail, are:

- (1) An early diagnosis can be made by any one who examines the case carefully, and who familiarizes himself with the functions of a sound joint.
- (2) The necessity of regarding a case as chronic and therefore requiring prolonged protection of the joint.
- (3) The comfort that any patient may derive from an apparatus that is made to fit.
- (4) The benign progress of a case thus protected.
- (5) The importance of maintaining parallelism and equality of the limbs at all times and under all circumstances.
- (6) The advantages of an out-of-door life, which cannot be secured by bed treatment.
- (7) The necessity for excision of the hip when well directed efforts at securing rest and protection to the joint have failed.

I have not attempted to give the details of treatment, have said nothing about how the splint should be applied, where it should be obtained, and what care is required during the whole course of treatment. The average practitioner should know principles, should be a good diagnostician, and should understand the pathology of the diseases he is called upon to treat. Details can be learned from the text-books and current literature.

---

The following is taken from the Supplement to the *British Medical Journal*: "Under the title 'Cæcitas Syllabaris et Verbalis, sed non Literalis,' Professor Ivan P. Mierzowski, of St. Petersburg, describes in the 'Vestnik Klinicheskoi i Sudebnoi Psikiatrii i Nevropatologii,' Vol. II, 1891, a case of peculiar word blindness with normal letter vision. The patient who was a very nervous medical man, noticed that he was unable to read, though he could distinctly differentiate letters, and his sight was otherwise good. At present, examination shows that he actually can differentiate every individual letter, but utterly fails to combine letters into syllables or words." We feel obliged to confess that while reading the first few lines of the above clipping, we were affected by the same symptoms. Our greatest surprise is that in Russia these symptoms should be so rare as to be deemed worthy of mention. In looking over Russian literature we have even doubted whether we were possessed of "normal letter vision."

ATROPHY IN JOINT DISEASE.<sup>1</sup>

BY E. G. BRACKETT, M.D.

THE value of any symptom lies not only in its uniformity, but in the definite understanding of its etiology, and of the relation of its occurrence to the pathology of the disease. The following paper has for its object the consideration of the relation of atrophy, both as a symptom, and a result of joint disease. The constancy of its appearance and its value as a diagnostic sign, is never questioned, but this relation to the disease, especially in its etiology, has not received particular attention from a purely clinical standpoint, but has rather been ascribed to those causes suggested by experiments, but which in reality were but little more than illustrations of a well-known clinical fact that this atrophy does occur in all forms of joint disease. There have been various theories advanced to explain the method of its occurrence, and which have at times, been more or less generally accepted. Two have, of late, at least, received but little attention, and were based on the propagation of the inflammation, one considering the wasting due to the extension of the inflammation of the muscle, and the other (advanced by Sabourin) to the extension of the inflammation to the nerve filaments and its propagation through them, molecule by molecule along the nerves, resulting in the wasting of the muscles supplied by them. Against these, there is not only the fact that it does not correspond to the clinical course or to the distribution of the atrophy, but also, that examination of these structures fail to show evidence of any such change.

The theory which has found the most support, supposes a nervous influence exerted through the spinal cord, that is, a reflex. Vulpian was the first to bring out a purely nervous reflex theory, and says: "In the majority of cases it must be classed among the atrophies called reflex, that is, among those which are a result of a change in such regions of the gray matter of the spinal cord, produced by irritation of the peripheral ends of certain sensitive nerves." What this change may be is not distinctly stated, but rather classed among the indefinite changes, which, to explain a clinical fact, were supposed to exist.

Charcot inclines to this theory, but gives a more definite description of the changes which he considers to occur. It so nearly resembles the reflex theory of Vulpian, that it is practically but a modification, or elaboration of it. He considers it as a spinal affection, consisting of a sort of stupor, or inertia of the cellular substance, and which is brought about by the irritated articular nerves through which the joint lesion has reacted on the spinal centre, and there modifies the centres in the spinal cord, which preside over the nutrition of the muscles and the motor nerves. He claims the existence in the cord of a connection between the cells of origin of articular nerves and of trophic and motor nerves of the extensors, and so that when other than the extensors are affected, the irritation arising in the articular nerves has spread itself by diffusion to the muscles.

These are based on the assumption, that the morbid process in the joint exerts an influence on the trophic centres in the cord, through the irritation of the nerves. The statement is purely hypothetical, and adopted

rather because it seems to furnish an explanation, and not because it is borne out by pathological facts. On the other hand, it implies the absence of a pathological change, which, if true, does not admit of proof.

In view of this theory numerous experiments have been carried out, and which have been urged as proof of this mode of causation. Prominent among these are those of Valtat, and of Cazin and Duplay. They illustrate a fact well established by clinical evidence, that in acute joint diseases, atrophy occurs, but as there were no control animals, it can hardly be claimed that they do more. They are of value in determining that the atrophy is a simple one, and not attended by a pathological change, either in the muscle itself, or in the nerves or spinal cord. They do not show any definite proportion between the severity of the articular disturbance produced, or its duration.

These were all acute traumatic lesions induced in healthy animals, which were kept in more or less confinement. On the other hand, the cases seen in the clinical aspect are by a very large majority chronic, running a slow course with occasional exacerbations, but which occur usually after the establishment of the disease and not at its onset. They are of value for the purpose for which they were conducted, but they in reality have but little bearing on this subject as it appears to us clinically. There is so decided a difference between the course of an acute and a chronic joint disease that they cannot be brought together for comparison.

If it is to be grouped among the valuable diagnostic signs, its relation to the disease becomes of decided importance. If it is directly dependent on the joint disease, and the influence exerted through the nervous mechanism, there should be a somewhat constant relation between the course of the disease and its development. But since these theories are not based on pathological findings, we must turn to clinical evidence to confirm them. For this we have the fact in all forms of joint disease of the occurrence of an atrophy to a certain extent, but beyond this there is little to uphold them. We find that the degree of this varies to a wide extent, even in the same stages of the disease, and in cases of long standing to affect all parts of the limb, including the bones. It is also often noted that this atrophy does not bear any constant relation to the severity of the articular disease, to its duration, or to amount of pain, and the grouping of some of these facts show that there must be other factors which have a more or less constant influence on the causation of this condition.

In considering the influence of the severity of the disease, we must disregard those cases running an active virulent course, since in them are all the conditions which are to be considered. But in the usual case running a mild course without the persistence of active symptoms, we find so great a variation of this condition that there must be a most potent factor in its course besides an irritative nervous influence. Thus we often see in untreated cases, which have been allowed to use the leg, an atrophy which is only slight, but which is developed to a usual amount when the limb is immobilized in the course of treatment. On the other hand, cases which have early been immobilized will often show a decided atrophy, and this in the absence of acute symptoms. And also when all movements of the limb have been prohibited, as by the use of the plaster spica or the Thomas splint, the degree of

<sup>1</sup> Read before the American Orthopedic Association, Washington, September 22, 1891.

atrophy, is much greater than with the use of apparatus allowing more freedom. That it is not due to the pain, is shown by the fact that many of these cases, in which the atrophy is decided, pass through the whole course of the disease with but very little, and only occasional, pain. Were the irritative influence of the inflamed joint the chief factor in occurrence of this wasting, these variations could not exist. In addition, if due to this cause, nerve irritation should react more particularly on those parts connected with the joint. In place of this there is an atrophy, nearly, if not quite, evenly distributed over the entire limb, and although it has been stated by some experimenters, that the extensors are first involved, and to a greater degree, the clinical evidence will hardly bear this out. If this condition exists at all, it is to so slight a degree, as to be of no clinical value.

The active factor which seems to bear the most constant relation to this condition is the amount of use allowed, or possible, to the limb. This theory of disuse has received but little attention, and has usually been dismissed by the various authors with the mention that it is not sufficient to explain the condition; but that it holds the most important place in the etiology. I feel we are justified in assuming from our clinical evidence, not only from that which is seen in the early stages of the disease, but even more from the changes which occur later during the periods of growth. In these cases in the first stages of joint disease, we must estimate the effect of a partial disuse by comparison with other conditions which are met with at the same time, and it has been chiefly argued that it is not sufficient to cause the difference which is found to exist. Therefore, the relative effect of the various influences which are met with, can be estimated only by the comparison of the degree of this atrophy under these influences which occur most frequently and uniformly. Thus, we see that there is none of those factors, the presence of which is followed constantly by any definite degree of wasting, except this one of disuse. For cases with pain and with evidence of active disease show, at times, decided atrophy, and again, but little. On the other hand, a decided atrophy appears when there has been none of the signs of active disease. For example, I have the measurements of a case, in which the sensitiveness of the joint compelled the treatment on a frame from the beginning of the disease, which appeared suddenly. In this, both limbs were confined nearly to the same degree. The difference in measurement of the thighs was but one-half inch, and of the calf one-quarter inch, after several weeks of this condition, while in another, in which there had been scarcely any sensitiveness or pain, but the treatment had been the confinement of the limb in a Thomas' splint, the difference was two and three-quarter inches in the thigh and one and one-half inches in the calf.

Illustration of the direct result of complete disuse, is a case in which there had been the usual history of a slowly beginning hip-disease, but the child, an active boy of ten years, had been running about at will. At the beginning of treatment the atrophy was slight, under three quarters of an inch, thigh and calf, although there was a distinct articular disease. A plaster splint was applied, and on its removal after one month, the atrophy of the whole limb was so decided, that the parent were with difficulty persuaded to allow the plaster to be removed. There had been no increase

in the disease, as shown by examination of the limb or by the subjective symptoms.

But the objection may still be urged that, although this reflex nervous disturbance may not meet the conditions under which this atrophy is found, the disuse is not sufficient to cause this amount. But in two conditions we have illustrations of this, and under which we must look only to this cause for the difference in size,—so-called functional diseases and congenital dislocation. In the former, there is the limited voluntary use of the limb, but no diseased articular structures. It is usual, however, to find an atrophy of the whole limb which is not present at first, but is developed during the course of the affection; for instance, a child of seven, of a distinct nervous temperament, after three months of this affection where use of the limb had been allowed, showed a difference of one inch in the thigh, and three-quarters of an inch in the calf, which in a month after unrestricted use of the limb was begun was diminished one-half. In the instance of congenital dislocation we find a difference in proportion to the usefulness of the joint, and with a very loose joint the loss of development is decided, involving the entire limb uniformly; for instance, a child of three, having so little impairment that only a slight limp was perceptible, showed a difference so slight that was more easily determined by comparison of the appearance of the two limbs, than by measurement. Another, where the laxity interfered decidedly with the usefulness of the limb, showed a difference of three-quarters of an inch of the thigh, and one-half inch of the calf. Whereas another child, of eleven years, in whom the limp was painfully prominent, had a difference of one and three-quarter inches in the thigh, and seven-eighths of an inch in the calf. Therefore, I think that in view of these and of the other clinical facts, this factor cannot be dismissed with the statement that it is not sufficient, but must be ranked as the important one. And when we consider the physiology of muscular nutrition, it is in direct accordance with this method of its causation. The maintenance of the normal blood-supply is the essential factor, both of the nutrition and the development, and it is regulated mainly by the activity. The contraction of the muscle is its respiration, and has been found to be attended by a tissue change (obtained by examination of the return blood) and that there exists a direct relation between this and the repair or nutrition. In other words, the muscle depends on its work for the maintenance of its fully developed working condition. Deprived of this, it suffers in proportion.

If the disuse has so great an influence in the occurrence of the atrophy in the early stages, the results of its influence can hardly be less decided in the later, and becomes at this time most important. If we are correct in placing the element of use in this prominent position among the etiological factors, we should find later in the disease, the further evidence of its influence on the development of the limb. If due to the other causes there should be an impaired development in which those parts diseased should hold the most prominent place, and in proportion to the severity of the disease, but if in the greater measure due to the lack of natural use, we must look to a general deficiency of development of all parts involved in this temporary confinement. For this we must look to the condition of the limb after many months of treat-

ment, and in doing so, the most prominent condition is that of shortening and muscular wasting, the most valuable for us in this particular, being the shortening, omitting those cases in which there has been such a displacement of the bone as to alter the usual anatomical relations.

There are three factors which can be considered in the etiology of this condition: (a) Bone destruction; (b) Reflex nervous influence, that is, an inhibition of nutrition; (c) The effect of immobilization. The two former need but a brief mention. That which occurs from destruction of the head of the bone is doubtless but very little. In the first place, the anatomy at these ages is such that an extensive destruction of the head is attended with but slight loss in length, and even were there such loss, it would be shown by measurement of the bone; but from a large number of observations, I have found that this does not exist, and neither is the amount determined by the suppurative process.

Were this due to the reflex inhibitory influence from the irritation of the disease on the neighboring parts, then in those cases in which the disease early becomes quiet, and remains so, there should be but little loss of growth, and this loss should be confined to the vicinity of the affected joint, neither of which is the case. In place of this we find a loss of growth, involving the whole limb, almost equally distributed, and this influenced more by the amount of use of the limb than by any other factor. The evidence of this is, that in addition to the slight degree of atrophy which is present in all forms of joint disease and in all joints, the degree of this is proportionate to the amount of use which has been allowed the limb, and with uniform distribution over both of the bones and soft parts of the whole limb, and the existence of the same condition, under other circumstances, when in the absence of disease, the limb has been restricted in its use.

To illustrate the general distribution of this lack of growth the following observations were taken. These were made in cases of chronic hip disease, taken in order as they appeared, and represent as nearly as any series can, the average case of this disease. They are of children of between four and fifteen years of age, and with a disease of about two years and over. The measurements were taken of the femur, tibia, and foot of each side, as well as of the dimensions of the thigh and calf. The average shortening was found to be as follows: femur, 6.6 per cent. of its length; tibia, 5.4 per cent. of its length; feet, 5.0 per cent. of its length. Thus that in the femur is a fraction greater than that in the tibia, and when we consider the rate of growth, it will be seen that the amount of this loss in growth is almost, if not quite equal, since the natural increase by growth of the femur is the greatest occurring in the body. Comparing it with that in the rest of the limb, we find that of the femur is nearly sevenfold, tibia is nearly four and one-half fold, foot about threefold in length. Before the third year the length of the lower extremity is doubled, quadrupled before puberty, and increased fivefold by maturity. This difference in loss by growth, then, is seen to be in the same relation as the rapidity of growth. Thus the greater loss in the femur is in proportion to its greater normal development, and compared with that in the other parts of the limb, makes the whole nearly if not quite equal.

Turning to the soft parts, the observations were

made by measurements of the thigh and calf at the same points. It was found that the loss in the thigh amounted to one per cent. of the volume, as determined by this method, and in the calf, of .89 per cent. This very close resemblance scarcely needs comment other than calling attention to it.

The results of these measurements, showing as they do a uniform distribution of the loss of growth, point to the one conclusion, that it is the result of the lack of use, which is occasioned by the necessary fixation of the limb. To show that there is a relation between the amount of this shortening and the degree of confinement of the limb, I have grouped a number of cases which were treated by the Thomas splint. They were under treatment for practically the same length of time, and were in average of the same class of cases as in the preceding, but represent such during a period when the use of the limb was very strictly prohibited. The difference in length varied between one and one-half and four and one-half inches, with an average of 7.3 per cent. of the length of the sound limb. The volume of the thigh showed a loss of 23 per cent. and the calf of 17 per cent. of the sound limb.

Our facts are then the following: In all joint diseases there is a muscular atrophy occurring early in the disease, and persisting throughout its course.

The degree of this is not in proportion to the severity of the disease or to its duration, but it is determined chiefly by the amount of use permitted or possible to the limb.

This same atrophy occurs under other conditions, which restrict the use of the limb, but not occasioned by disease.

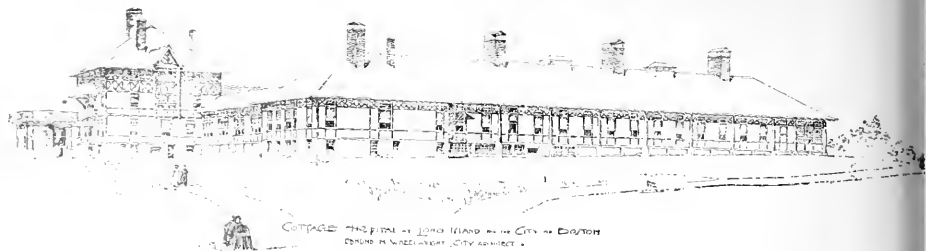
The atrophy is of the whole leg, being nearly uniformly distributed.

During the period of growth, the loss of development extends to the whole leg, and bears a relation to the degree of its confinement.

And from these facts the following conclusions are drawn: that the influence of the disease itself on the occurrence of this atrophy and impaired development is slight, but it is the result of the lack of nutrition,—a physiological result of the impaired use of the limb, which in the early stages is the result of the restriction, of either the voluntary or the involuntary action, showing itself in the general muscular wasting, and later in the loss of development, from the enforced rest, and which is seen in the smaller size of the whole limb.

The bearing of this on the treatment of chronic joint disease is evidently important. Perfect fixation, as nearly as possible, is essential during certain periods in the course of the disease, but during a large portion, movement and some use of the muscles is without harm, and this is particularly true of the long period of convalescence, when the activity of the disease has subsided, but actual use of the limb is not permissible. If during this stage we can allow, without harm, sufficient motion to the leg to stimulate some physiological nutrition, and supplement this by artificial stimulus, as by bathing, massage and electricity, we can obviate to a great extent this loss of growth which impairs the usefulness of the limb in these cured cases.

A LARGE MICROSCOPE is now being made in Munich for exhibition at the World's Fair in Chicago. It will magnify sixteen thousand times, and cost about six thousand dollars.



## NEW HOSPITAL CONSTRUCTION FOR THE PUBLIC INSTITUTIONS OF BOSTON.

BY OTIS K. NEWELL, M.D.,  
*Commissioner of Public Institutions, Boston.*

THE present year of the municipal government of Boston has been an important one in its relation to the care of the sick of our city and the opportunities here for the clinical study of disease, as there have been started two new sets of hospital construction from the plans of Mr. E. M. Wheelwright, City Architect. This work is especially important because, if Mayor Matthews's plans in supporting the views of the Commissioners are carried out, these buildings will be but the type of construction for others which are to follow. This will eventually centre and make accessible here in the city a vast amount of clinical material furnished by patients now scattered about in various parts of the city and State. Patients among the sick poor and insane will then (which is of first importance) be better cared for, be easily accessible to their friends, and at the same time furnish a great addition to the present opportunities in our city for the study and advancement of medical science.

There are now in charge of the Commissioners of Public Institutions of Boston 348 sick (poor and others) in hospitals, and 1,125 insane in various asylums. Among the insane, 750 odd are now boarded in various of the State institutions. This, of course, makes it hard and expensive for their friends to visit them, and deprives them in great measure of what benefit such visits are. The dormitory at Austin Farm, the second of the structures to be described below, is one of the additions to our hospital accommodations for the insane which, if followed, as is the proposal, by similar ones, will do away with this evil.

I shall give nothing further in the present communication than the descriptions of the construction of the two hospital buildings, as they have been kindly furnished to me by the City Architect.

"The cottage hospital on Long Island, Boston Harbor, is a building 211 feet long by 136 feet wide, with an interior court, and this is about half of the original plan. The rest of the building will be finished as soon as the demands require it.

"The main or administrative building is three stories high, with a 'hipped' single roof, and contains twenty-two rooms for the use of the physicians, nurses and matrons. The building is connected by a corridor 86 feet long to a two-story 'shed' house, and used for a diet kitchen, linen-room, and the care of attendants' rooms. Out from this building opens the ward 151 feet by 35 feet, and with ample accommodation for 100 beds. This room is heated by three large

stacks in different parts of the room, the registers placed near the top of the room, and ventilated by separate ventilating registers under each bed, which connect with one main duct carried to a hot exhausting-flue. At the end of the ward is a wing used for baths, and a large 'sun' room.

"The exterior of the hospital will be of cement and wooden 'styles and rails,' giving the appearance of the English old 'open-timber' construction. The exterior walls of the first floor of the administrative building and corridor are built of vertical two-inch and three-inch splined and grooved plank, plastered both on the outside and inside, the laths being nailed to a thin, three-eighths inch furring, and Portland cement used for the outside finish. This makes a practically fireproof construction for wooden buildings, as the walls have no channels for the passage of fire from one floor to another, and are also free from mice or vermin. The exterior walls of the ward-room are made of bricks of terra-cotta, from the sill to the plate, in which the plastering is applied directly, without the use of laths or furring. This 'terra-cotta lumber' is made in hollow blocks, so that the inside of the wall will not condense the moisture, but will be dry at all times.

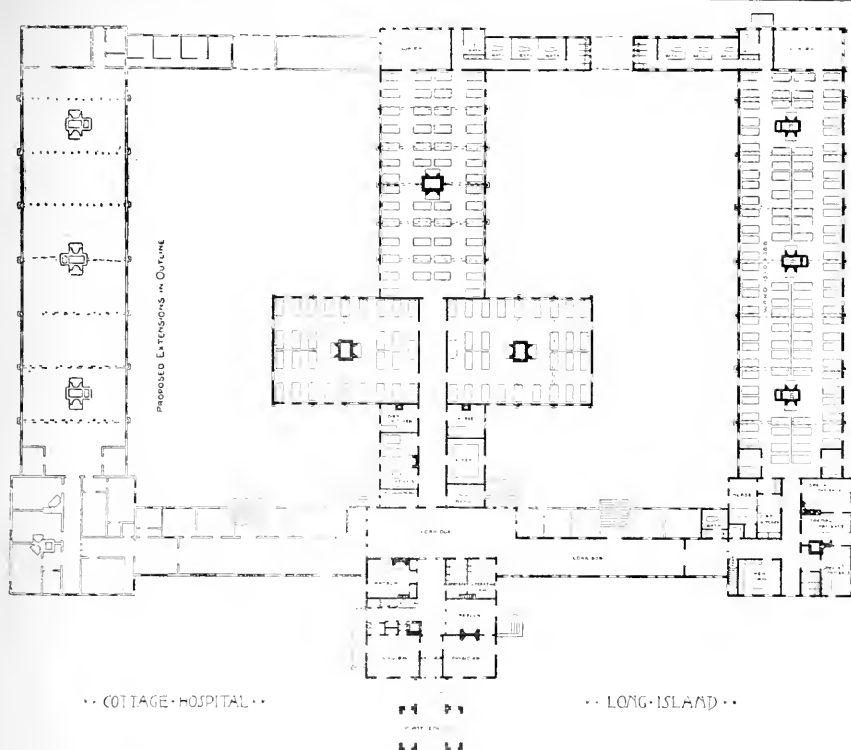
"The whole of the first floor is of 'mill construction'; which means that large hard-pine timbers (10 by 14 inches), spaced about ten feet apart are used, and these are covered with a hard-pine under-floor three inches thick, so that it would take many hours for a fire to burn through to the basement. The basement does not extend under the ward-room, but the exterior walls are of piers with open screen between, giving a constant change of air there. Shutters are to be used in winter to close in between the piers.

"The central-ward building gives four separate wards for better classification and isolation of patients, and will have about 112 beds. The cost of this building, embodying that of the central ward will not exceed \$380 per bed. This price will include heating, ventilation and plumbing.

"The dormitory at Austin Farm is a building 153 feet long and 36 feet wide, with a wing 45 feet by 31 feet. The basement is used for boiler- and coal-rooms, workshops, smoking-room and large toilet-room, and is thoroughly well lighted. The first floor is divided into a dry-room (35 feet by 38 feet), a reception-room (19 feet by 33 feet), a dining-room (18 feet by 71 feet), and seven attendants' rooms, and one attendants' dormitory. The kitchen, a room 24 feet by 31 feet, is situated at the extreme end of the wing, and is ventilated by a large, brick ventilation-stack, and is well provided with closets. The second floor of the main building is one large dormitory containing 100 beds, and provided with attendants' and watchers' rooms; while in the wing are all the toilet- and bath-rooms, and small rooms for the sick patients. The building is finished throughout in express; and all the woodwork is of the plainest, having no deep mouldings or ledges for the accumulation of dust.

"The exterior of the building is to be of cement on wire laths, and divided into panels, as seen in the old English 'open-timber' work, with a pitch roof covered with cypress shingles.

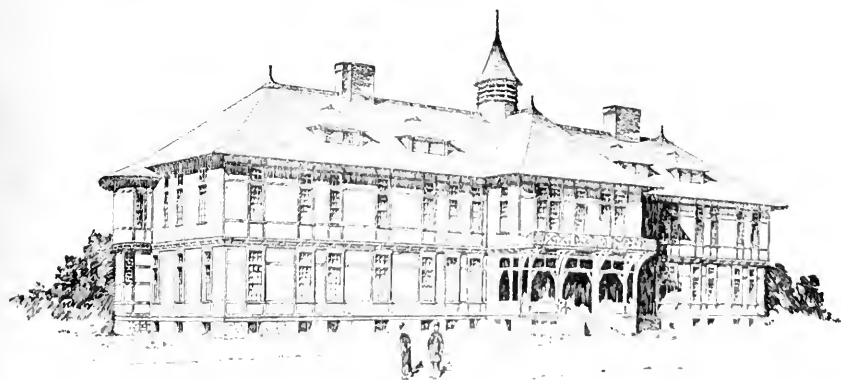
"The first story is constructed of three by four inch



planks, standing upright, side by side, splined and grooved, and capped with a grooved hard-pine plate on which rest the second-floor timbers. The second story is constructed according to the customary method of frame buildings. On the outside and inside of this plank wall are nailed the three-eighths-inch furring strips, and on these the laths for the plaster, which will be of lime for inside work and of cement

for the outside. By this method of construction, the exterior walls have no passages or flues from the first to the second floor, for vermin or fire, as they are practically solid walls, and will also prevent all the cold winds of winter from getting through, thereby assuring a warm building.

"The cost of this building will but little exceed \$300 per bed."



DORMITORY, AUSTIN FARM

SOME GYNECOLOGICAL CASES AT THE BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL.<sup>1</sup>

BY J. G. BLAKE, M.D.

IN these days of frequent and successful capital operations in gynecology, it seems almost profitless to occupy the time of this Society with a recital of cases of minor importance, and without special scientific value. Nevertheless, as we cannot always control the conditions under which we find ourselves placed in regard to the character of our work, we can only do our best with the material at our disposal, and report the result. Perhaps some slight benefit may accrue in the way of information and encouragement to others not more favorably situated.

The Medical Department of the City Hospital is divided into three services — partly for the convenience of the staff, partly to suit their preferences as to the class of disease they desire to treat. The first and second services take their proportion of the general medical cases admitted, and equal shares of all the uterine cases (except laparotomies); while the third service, takes in addition to its portion of general diseases, all those of the nervous system. Ovarian cases, entered for operation, and any requiring laparotomy, are admitted only to the surgical wards.

This explanation is necessary in order to account for the absence from this paper of capital operations, such as ovariectomies, laparotomies for the removal of diseased tubes, and hysterectomies. The reader, and some of his colleagues, hope, that in the course of time, the propriety of establishing a complete and separate division as an adjunct to the medical department, will be recognized.

For the past year and a half, I have had charge of the uterine ward for a period of four months at one time, and eight at another. During this time of service, two hundred and fifty cases of uterine disease were treated, and of this number the following are among those of most interest: Fibroids, four; Alexander, ten; hamatocoele, four; pelvic abscess, six; puerperal septicaemia, ten; lacerated cervix, twenty; cancer of uterus, seven; cancer of vagina, two; lacerated perineum, ten; lacerated perineum and cervix, nine; stenosis of cervix, five.

To-night we will allude briefly to the Alexander's, septicaemias, and uterine fibroids — leaving the others for future discussion.

## ALEXANDER'S OPERATION.

The cases of Alexander's operation, ten in number (eight in the City Hospital, and two done at St. Elizabeth's), represent fairly the difficulties, the uncertain results, and the good results attending it. As the subject has never been formally brought before the Society, this record may serve as a text for discussing it.

My own mind is pretty well made up as to its value in a certain class of cases. It is hardly necessary to go into a detail of technique before you. It may be well, however, to point out to beginners, that it is by no means so easy of successful performance as many authorities would have us believe. Indeed, one of the chief reasons signed by some writers for discarding it, is the difficulty, uncertainty, and amount of time required to find the ligament. Three-quarters of an hour is said to be the average, but my experience leads me to believe it should be rather more than less.

That the ligament can be always found I do not believe. Sometimes it is rudimentary, and not to be distinguished; at other times it is entirely absent. I have seen three of the most skillful operators fail to find it. In two of these cases there was failure to find either ligament; in the other it was concluded that it was either wholly absent or so small as to be unrecognizable on one side, and no attempt was made to discover it on the other. In some it was found after tedious effort; in others it was located quite readily.

With the exception of a single ligament which was taken up in the inguinal canal (canal of Knuck), the operation was performed at the external inguinal ring with the spine of the pubis for guide. A blunt hook was used to lift up the fat, the muscular and cellular tissue, and the extremity of the ligament, which is not especially tendinous at this point. An advantage claimed in favor of operation at this point is less liability to hernia. On the other hand, it is alleged, and justly, that in the majority of instances the search for the ligament is shorter if the opening is made into the canal midway between the external and internal ring. Its tendinous character is better marked here; an incision of smaller size is sufficient; and anaesthesia is not necessarily required for the operation.

Some of our members will recall an occasion when a very expert and experienced operator spent forty minutes in finding the ligament on one side, while a few moments sufficed on the other. A similar experience happened to a friend and myself in one of my earlier cases, when having wasted a great deal of time in searching for it in the external ring, the canal was opened at the other side and it was discovered without difficulty. Some writers advocate the opening of the canal through its entire length, for the purpose of facilitating the operation; but the objection to this would lie in the increased danger of hernia. This might be avoided, however, by taking special care, and closing the wound immediately by deep sutures.

On the whole, I should incline to the external ring as safest for the patient eventually. It should not be forgotten that the prolonged narcosis — often extending to an hour and a half — is not wholly free from danger. One of these cases sank into a state of utter collapse, from which only the most vigorous methods steadily persevered in for a long period, succeeded in restoring her. In two instances I felt satisfied that the safety of the patient would be best promoted by operating only on one ligament at a time, letting the other rest for a few days or a week. While this may not seem good practice, it appeared the safest and wisest course to pursue.

The class of cases were the simple backward displacements so commonly found where instruments do not readily keep the uterus in position, or where they cannot be worn without inducing pain or distress. In all these the result has been, with one exception, uniformly good.

One case particularly calls for special notice. A woman, practically bed-ridden, morbid in mind, feeling that she was the victim of incurable spinal disease, with pain in the back, inability to walk, etc., was transferred to the uterine from the nervous ward. An extremely tender, retroflected, and enlarged uterus was returned to its normal size and position, by a month of glycerine-tampon-packing treatment; and then kept there by shortening each round ligament two inches

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, October 10, 1891.



and a half. The patient left the hospital free from backache, able to walk, strong, fat and happy. Such a result makes the physician's heart rejoice and leads him to believe that life is indeed worth living.

I have had no experience with cases where adhesions exist and have to be broken up, or with the many other complicated conditions which call for the operation. The future, I hope, will enable me to test its value more fully, and I shall be glad to report results. So far I have been more than pleased.

## Clinical Department.

### TWO CASES OF POST-PARTUM HÆMORRHAGE WITH SPECIAL FEATURES.<sup>1</sup>

BY S. L. ABBOT, M.D.

**CASE I.** Mrs. —, *quartipara*, over forty years of age. Called to this patient at five p. m. I found her in the first stage of labor. A male child was born at eleven p. m. Nothing abnormal in the labor. Following the birth of the child was a pretty free discharge of coagula. The uterus contracted peculiarly after the delivery of the placenta, becoming flattened from before backwards, extending somewhat higher than usual, and of abnormal width, with two deep, longitudinal grooves; the grooves and the ridge between them being each more than a finger's width in breadth. The organ was firm to the touch, but of this unusual shape. It was carefully watched for some time for fear it might become relaxed and hæmorrhage follow. A moderate dose of fluid extract of ergot was also given. This, however, caused so much pain that it became necessary to administer morphine to relieve it.

During the birth there was a laceration of the perineum which extended pretty deeply into the vaginal sphincter. This was closed by one deep stitch which brought the raw surfaces firmly together, so that they healed by first intention. In two of the previous three labors it had been necessary to sew up similar lacerations. The result of the stitching on the present occasion was to narrow the vaginal outlet pretty closely, partly from the fact that the vagina was rather small, the woman being somewhat under size.

On account of the unusual condition of the uterus I remained four hours with the patient watching for possible relaxation and consequent hæmorrhage. At the end of this time, as no change had taken place, I left her.

On the following morning the condition was the same. There had been no marked hæmorrhage.

At two o'clock of the following morning I was hastily summoned with the announcement that the patient was flowing freely. On reaching the house I was told that the flowing had ceased, but a considerable amount of clots had come away. On making a vaginal examination it was found that the vagina was distended to the utmost with coagulum. After this was removed the os uteri was found to be open widely, easily admitting the ends of four fingers and quite lax. No coagulum was in the lower part of the organ. Above the pubes it was felt to be flattened, grooved and contracted as before. There was no subsequent hæmorrhage. What was the probable explanation of the phenomenon?

It seems probably to have been caused by the damming up of the vaginal outlet by the suture. The flow from the uterus was not urgent and a small clot forming above the tampon which was placed within the sphincter vaginae during the insertion of the stitch, but which was subsequently removed, was probably obstacle enough to prevent a free escape of the flow from the womb, so that in time the stretched vagina above was fully distended, the clot backing up into the uterus itself. This probably excited contraction and emptying of the organ, leading to an abrupt escape of a good deal of coagulum, creating the alarm which led to my summons to the house. After the coagulum left in the vagina was cleared out there was no subsequent hæmorrhage. The uterus gradually contracted to its normal size, retaining as long as it could be felt its abnormal shape.

It should be remarked that there was no factor about the coagulum, and it was not thought necessary to wash out the vagina after its removal. Convalescence was rather slow, the patient suffering a good deal from left temporal neuralgia which was followed at the end of the third week by phlebitis below the right knee. There was no reason whatever to believe this was due to a septic cause.

**CASE II.** Mrs. G., *secundipara*. A young lady of marked nervous temperament, about twenty-five years old. When I reached the patient labor was well advanced, and a male child was born an hour after. The child was followed by a rush of blood, coagula and liquor amni, saturating six sheets folded many times beneath her, and extending from her heels to her neck on the India-rubber cloth below. The patient was blanched, but did not become unconscious from the flow. A mass of coagula and blood with liquor amni, scooped up with the hands, half filled a large chamber pot. The pulse was extremely weak, and the patient's condition called for prompt action to prevent, if possible, any further hæmorrhage. A half-drachm dose of fluid extract of ergot was therefore given at once, and stimulants were freely administered. The uterus was firm to the touch, and the hand was kept over it with the view of aiding the delivery of the placenta. This, however, was delayed. There were uterine pains, but the placenta was not expelled. The cord was kept tense with the right hand, and with the forefinger the fetal surface of the organ could be felt bulging into the vagina, but not advancing. There was, however, at that time no bleeding.

After waiting a reasonable time, having made my hand and arm aseptic with solution of the bichloride, I passed my hand without difficulty into the uterus to the fundus. The surface from which the placenta had been detached, was distinctly felt on the right side of the organ, and there was no hæmorrhage from it. At the fundus the afterbirth was felt to be held at that point, by a firm grip on its edge. A part of the organ extending from two to three inches from the edge was thus grasped. My first impression was that there must be an adhesion at this point; but in passing the tips of two fingers between it and the womb, with some difficulty, it was found to be held in place merely by the contraction of that organ. After scooping it from its hold, the placenta was easily removed and there was no more hæmorrhage.

In her first labor the patient was so suddenly taken with pains that there was not time to summon me, and a neighboring physician was called in. In this

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, October 10, 1891.

case also, the birth of the child was followed immediately by a very profuse hæmorrhage, so that, according to the patient's statement, she was unconscious for six hours.

### A DISPLACED APPENDIX CÆCI GIVING RISE TO SYMPTOMS SUPPOSED TO BE DUE TO AN OVARIAN TUMOR.

BY FRANCIS B. HARRINGTON, M.D.,

*Surgeon to Out-Patients at the Massachusetts General Hospital; Assistant in Clinical Surgery, Harvard University, Medical Department.*

Mrs. C., thirty-nine years of age, is the mother of two children, one five years old, the other, two and a half. She had always been well until six years ago, when a year before the birth of the first child, she began to have attacks of pain low down in the abdomen. These attacks occurred at intervals, and between them there were periods of comparatively good health. The pain was often intense, and sometimes accompanied by nausea, vomiting and abdominal distension. The attacks gradually diminished in frequency. Since the birth of the second child the attacks have increased in frequency and in severity. She has had for the last two years almost complete disability. There is constant pain in the pelvic region, backache, bearing-down feelings, with repeated attacks of abdominal colic, tenderness and distension. The patient had not consulted a physician since the birth of her child, although in a very wretched condition.

On vaginal examination, I found a somewhat irregular mass, the size of an orange, behind the uterus. It was not painful on pressure. The uterus was freely movable. There was no rise of temperature, the digestive organs were in good condition. The diagnosis of a cystic tumor was made and an operation advised. After opening the abdominal cavity, a tumor of the right ovary was found, and was removed in the usual way. The left ovary with the tube was also removed because it was enlarged and looked diseased. On examining the pelvic cavity, it was seen that the appendix cæci was lying out of its usual position and extended down along the posterior wall of the pelvis on the right side. It was somewhat thickened, reddened and rigid. It was abnormally hard to the touch. It was deemed wise to remove it. The patient made good recovery, and twelve weeks after the operation is about, free from the old pain and discomfort.

The following is Dr. W. F. Whitney's report of the appearances of the specimens:

"(1) One ovary was of ovoid shape, four centimetres by two centimetres and was attached at one end. The surface was slightly roughened. On section, numerous small cysts (largest one a centimetre in diameter) were disclosed, filled with a pale, watery fluid. Microscopic examination failed to show any marked deviation from the normal structure. The tube was of normal size, but slightly convoluted, the twists bound together by firm adhesions.

"(2) The other ovary was replaced by a single cyst about six centimetres in diameter. The walls were of moderate thickness, dense, with a few irregular thickenings. The inner surface was smooth, the outer slightly rough. Microscopic examination showed the wall to be made up of a dense fibrous tissue, — the outer part cellular, recalling the stroma of an ovary; in the inner part filled with thick vessels similar to

those of the centre of the ovary. In the wall was a minute cavity lined with low epithelium. The tube was slightly thickened on the peritoneal surface.

"(3) The appendix was slightly thickened especially at the apex which contained a small concretion. The peritoneal surface was thickened, and showed an increased vascularity, with here and there minute clumps of blood pigment. Nothing else abnormal noticed.

"The essential changes are a cystoma of one ovary, retention cysts of the other.

"Chronic peritonitis of the appendix, with a concretion present."

It is probable that much of the pain and discomfort arose from the condition of the appendix, and that the ovaries took only a minor part in causing the disability of the patient. Dr. Whitney has suggested that the pain which patients with chronic inflammation of the appendix suffer, may be caused in part by peristaltic action in that organ. Such an appendix could not be detected by manual examination.

The case suggests the importance of bearing in mind the possibility of a displaced appendix as a cause of pelvic disease in women, and the writer would urge the importance of examining the appendix in all cases of laparotomy in which it can be done with ease. I have seen several of these appendices in which the pathological changes do not seem to be commensurate with the symptoms. Yet their removal has relieved the patient of very great suffering.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN THORACIC DISEASE.

BY GEORGE G. SEARS, M.D.

#### A VISIBLE HEART.<sup>1</sup>

The case is reported of a child, about a fortnight old, in whom the sternum and costal cartilages were imperfectly developed. The heart could be seen most distinctly through the thin cutaneous wall of the chest. The shape and size of the auricles and ventricles, with the filling of the auricles with blood, were quite as visible for practical purposes as if the organ were completely exposed to view.

#### CARDIAC TONICS.<sup>2</sup>

In a very instructive lecture on the cardiac tonics, G. Sée arrives at the following conclusions:

Digitalin increases the diastolic elasticity of the heart, thus increasing its capacity and allowing more complete filling of the arteries. The systole is not exaggerated, and the vessels are not always contracted, so that digitalin regulates the action of the heart without strengthening the organ. It is best given, if a large dose (half a milligramme, one-seventy-fifth of a grain) be indicated, twice on the first day, followed in the following two or three days by small doses to sustain the effect. Even then one is often obliged to wait before the desired result is obtained, as the drug is but slightly soluble, and owing to the feeble condition of the patient absorption may be slow.

Iodide of potash acts similarly; it dilates the vessels still more, and considerably facilitates the peripheral circulation as well as that in the nutrient vessels of

<sup>1</sup> New York Medical Record, February 11, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Médecine Moderne, July 2, 1891.

<sup>3</sup> Read before the Obstetrical Society of Boston, October 10, 1891.

the heart. From the latter point of view it is a cardiac nutrient; from the former, it regulates its action, especially if there be pulmonary congestion, dyspnoea or asthma. One gramme (fifteen grains), should be given in milk or beer three times a day with meals for five days out of seven, and indefinitely continued.

Strophanthin is an energetic vaso-constrictor; it increases the force of the heart only indirectly, and its effect is transitory. It acts promptly and does not accumulate, one-fourth of a milligramme should be prescribed, either in tincture or pill form.

Sparteïn and convallamarin are often indispensable auxiliaries of the preceding drugs. The action of the first is almost instantaneous, but its effect is soon lost, so that it should be given two or three times daily; two to four grains may be given in twenty-four hours. Convallamarin has no cumulative action, and five to eight grains may be given daily.

Caffeïn is especially valuable as a diuretic in dropsy of cardiac origin; it is also a general excitant, but not especially of the heart.

Lactose, like caffeïn, is a renal diuretic and has no action on the heart or vessels.

#### PAINFUL SENSATIONS IN HEART DISEASE.

Nothnagel<sup>8</sup> has analyzed 483 cases of valvular cardiac disease with reference to the sensation of pain. Of 114 cases of aortic insufficiency it was present as a symptom in 69; of five cases of aortic stenosis it was present in two; of 23 cases of double aortic lesion it appeared in 15. Out of 17 cases of combined mitral and aortic insufficiency but three complained of it, and only 14 of a total of 183 cases of pure mitral insufficiency. In mitral stenosis it was present in four of 22 cases, and in double mitral lesions in 20 out of 118. It was not present in one case of pulmonary stenosis. It was therefore most common in combined stenosis and insufficiency of the aortic valves, most rare in pure mitral insufficiency, results which tally well with those of other authors; but it is to be said that Nothnagel includes all painful sensations, and not simply those of so-called steno-cardiac attacks, which practically occur only with insufficiency and stenosis of the aortic valve. Apart from the steno-cardiac paroxysms, of which shooting pain into the left arm is typical, other forms of pain are present in valvular disease, which have been variously described as burning, boring, tearing, etc. In this class of cases frequently, but not always, objective disturbances of sensation are found in an increased susceptibility to pain on pinching or pricking, in the precordial region, sometimes even extending around to the back. This hyperalgesia may also be present when the patient has no sensation of pain. In myocardial affections, where physical examination, as well as the history, is so often unsatisfactory, such painful sensations may direct one's attention to the heart or establish a doubtful diagnosis. Of course the mere fact of pain in the cardiac region does not point necessarily to a myocardial disease, for it is often enough present without; but the frequency of its presence in such affections would lead to closer examination before assuming it to be due to rheumatism, costal neuralgia, circumscribed pleurisy or the like. As regards the source of such pain in myocardial disease, it is possible that the cardiac ganglia whose sympathetic character has been demonstrated by His and Romberg are implicated. In valvular dis-

ease, however, from the greater frequency with which aortic lesions are accompanied by pain, it is probable that it originates in the vessels rather than the heart. The frequency with which aortic aneurism is accompanied by pain corroborates this view.

#### PURULENT PERICARDITIS TREATED BY FREE INCISION.

Davidson<sup>4</sup> reports the following successful case. The patient, a boy six years and nine months old, was admitted to the hospital suffering from empyema of the left side, which was treated by free incision. Twelve days later, signs of pericardial effusion having appeared, the pericardium was aspirated in the fourth interspace one inch from the left border of the sternum and pus drawn out. An incision was then made at the point of puncture, and a moderate sized drainage-tube inserted. Two months later the boy was discharged well, and has since remained in excellent health. Bronner<sup>5</sup> also reports a case in a girl aged eleven, which was treated in the same way, but death followed about four weeks later. The incision was made in the fourth intercostal interspace one inch to the left of the sternum, a trocar having first been introduced as a guide, and "the heart never seemed to come near either the trocar or the scalpel."

In commenting on Dr. Bronner's case, West<sup>6</sup> says that, in his opinion, the dangers of surgical interference with the pericardium are greatly exaggerated. The only risk is that of wounding the heart, and with care this may be avoided. Exploratory punctures and paracentesis he considered to be much more dangerous than incision, especially if the ordinary blunt aspirating needles are used. He has tapped the pericardium several times without any misadventure, though on one occasion he was alarmed by getting nothing but a jet of blood. He at once removed the needle, and of course drew off no fluid; but for some reason or other the patient was greatly relieved and rapidly improved from the time of the puncture. The chief risk is from error in diagnosis, as the difficulties in some cases are considerable in distinguishing between a greatly distended heart and pericardial effusion. Even then it is not a clean puncture through the walls of the heart which is dangerous, for this has frequently occurred as the result of accident and has even been deliberately performed with the object of tapping a greatly distended cavity. The fatal result has been due not to clean puncture but to laceration. With proper care, puncture of the pericardium may be performed without any real risk, and the dangers of the rapid removal of fluid are for the most part imaginary. The same may be said of washing out the pericardial cavity.

In conclusion, he states that the patient he operated upon has been for years in active work and is capable of any ordinary muscular exertion. Except for the scar there is absolutely nothing to indicate that he ever had anything the matter with him.

#### THE DIAGNOSIS OF LARGE PLEUROMY CAVITIES.<sup>7</sup>

Schultze reports a case which shows how difficult it may be to diagnose with any certainty the presence of a large excavation in the lungs. The most marked and typical signs of a cavity were found, yet at the autopsy no large cavity was found but only a system

<sup>4</sup> British Medical Journal, March 14, 1891.

<sup>5</sup> Loc. cit., February 14, 1891.

<sup>6</sup> Loc. cit., February 21, 1891.

<sup>7</sup> Centralbl. f. klin. Med., 24(19), 1891.

<sup>8</sup> Zeitschrift f. klin. Med., Bd. xix., H. 3.

of small spaces. The pleura was not adherent. The case was not of tubercular origin, and in case operation had been attempted as proposed, no brilliant result was likely to follow.

#### SALICYLATE OF SODA IN SEROUS PLEURISY.<sup>8</sup>

In 1877, Professor Germain Séé pointed out that in cases of articular rheumatism, salicylate of soda, while curing the primary disease, distinctly prevented inflammation of serous membranes. In 1883, Professor Aufrecht showed that the salicylate is an excellent remedy for idiopathic serous pleuritis, whatever their origin; this was subsequently confirmed by Professors H. Eichhorst, Maragliano and Stiller, and Drs. Drzewiecki, Tetz of Lublin (*Therapeutische Monatshefte*, No. 7, 1890), Déri (*Pester med.-chirurg. Presse*, No. 26, 1891), and Talamon (*Médecine Moderne*, No. 25, 1891). According to Tetz and Talamon, the curative effect of salicylate of soda in serous pleuritis is not less specific than in rheumatism. Dr. M. A. Strizover, of Odessa, now reports (*Médecinskoï Obzrenië*, No. 15, 1891, p. 218) eight cases of exudative pleurisy, in which he gave the drug internally, in one-gramme doses, three times a day. To prevent collapse the salicylate was always given after meals, each dose being followed by a draught of good wine. In seven cases temperature rapidly fell to normal, and the subjective condition improved, while in about a week dyspnoea was relieved and the area of dullness lessened, every one of the patients completely recovering in about eighteen days. In the eighth case the treatment (of four days' duration) utterly failed. The symptoms pointed to empyema. An exploratory aspiration was made, and a sero-purulent fluid escaped. The patient was ultimately cured by a radical operation (excision of rib, etc.). Dr. Strizover comes to the following conclusions: (1) salicylate of soda is undoubtedly a most valuable remedy in serous pleuritis; (2) at the same time it affords a reliable means of determining the character of pleural effusion, that is, of differentiating serous from sero-purulent or purulent pleurisy.

#### ACUTE PULMONARY CONGESTION OF A PSEUDO-PLEURITIC TYPE.

Dr. Berthier<sup>9</sup> says that there is a form of pneumonia, termed by Professor Grancher *pneumonie massive*, which gives the signs of pleural effusion, namely, complete dullness on percussion and absence of vocal vibrations and respiratory sounds. The ramifications of the bronchial tubes up to the larger divisions are filled with exudation. Grancher has also described another form which yields similar physical signs and which he has named *spléno-pneumonie*. He supposed it to be due to a sero-albuminous and epithelial inflammation. Dr. Berthier reports a case occurring in a young man after influenza. There were signs of fluid at the left base, but exploration with the needle was negative. The expectoration consisted at first of pure blood. On the fourth day the patient grew much worse and became cyanotic, and similar signs were found at the right base with bronchial breathing and bronchophony at the angle of the scapula. Later, friction sounds were heard over the sub-pinnous fossa, first on the right, and later on the left side. The patient was discharged well in six weeks' time. Berthier remarks that the "congestion" was very intense in this case, the paren-

chyma of the lungs as well as the smaller tubes being infiltrated with blood.

#### AUSCULTATORY PERCUSSION.<sup>10</sup>

From a pretty large number of observations on both the living subject and on the cadaver just previous to the autopsy, F. W. Jackson has reached the following conclusions as to the value of auscultatory percussion:

(1) It is of no value, in his hands at least, in the examination of the liver, kidneys or spleen.

(2) It is a very valuable method of estimating the area of cardiac dullness, and it is much superior to ordinary percussion for this purpose, but it is not to be regarded as absolutely accurate.

(3) It is doubtful if it can be relied upon to delineate less than a quarter of an inch enlargement of the heart, and therefore is of no value in hypertrophy of a heart without dilatation.

(4) By its use the heart may be outlined in conditions of the lung, such as emphysema and consolidation in which ordinary percussion is not available.

(5) If by its use the left border of the heart is recognized as being outside the areola of the left nipple, or, better, more than four inches and a half from the midsternal line in a man of medium size, or five inches in a large man, the heart may be considered to be enlarged, especially if the vertical diameter exceeds four inches.

#### THE TREATMENT OF ACUTE LOBAR PNEUMONIA.<sup>11</sup>

In a very interesting paper W. P. Fewick analyses 1,000 cases of pneumonia, and thus summarizes his results: Every item of evidence, whether pathological or clinical, leads to the inevitable conclusion that the fatal result of acute pneumonia is caused by cardiac failure, which is the result of two general factors, increased resistance to the propulsive action of the heart and a progressive deterioration of its muscular substance induced by the high temperature, for it has been shown in the body of the paper that death is most liable to occur at two periods of the disease, about the fifth day, when the fever is at its height, or at the crisis when cardiac failure is apt to result from its sudden withdrawal.

Two great methods of treatment were examined in detail as to their influence upon the mortality of the disease. In one we find the chief remedies were aimed at relieving the condition of the lung; and while stimulants were freely administered, with the object of whipping up the flagging heart, the causes of its physical lameness were allowed to go on unmolested. The result was that among 552 cases so treated the mortality exceeded 23 per cent., although alcohol was given in no less than 70 per cent.

In the second case, a method of treatment was adopted with one special object, to economize cardiac force by minimizing the injurious influences of fever. In 108 cases of similar severity to the foregoing the treatment consisted in the systematic reduction of temperature by sponging (the temperature of the water being 116°), or by ice cradling. Of this number only 15 (11 per cent.) received alcohol, and only 10 per cent. died. Again, among the former class 46 deaths resulted from collapse at the crisis of the fever. Among the latter, where especial attention was paid to this

<sup>8</sup> Supplement of British Medical Journal, October 21, 1891.

<sup>9</sup> Le Méd., New York Medical Record, September 12, 1891.

<sup>10</sup> New York Medical Journal, June 29, 1891.

<sup>11</sup> Lancet, January 31 and February 7, 1891.

source of danger, not a single death is reported from this cause. Nothing could be more conclusive, for these facts show to what a considerable extent the mortality from acute pneumonia may be reduced when prophylactic treatment is applied with a view of strengthening that vital position against which death concentrates the force of his attack. And this success which has attended this rational treatment of acute pneumonia appears as a still further argument in favor of the specific febrile nature of the disease, for it would indicate that the consolidation of the lung is, after all, but an analogue of the typhoid ulcer and of the scarlatinal sore throat—a characteristic result, but never the cause of the disease. It was also shown that, first, the quantity of albumen in the urine is of considerable prognostic value, secondly, that the crisis is often a period of great danger to life, and, thirdly, that those cases which begin with a severe gastro-intestinal attack are twice as liable to end fatally as those which begin with the more usual initial rigor.

#### RESECTION OF THE LUNG.<sup>12</sup>

Dr. Tuffier presented at a recent meeting of the Société de Chirurgie a patient on whom he practised in March last excision of the summit of the right lung for localized tuberculosis, and gave the details of the operation. The man, aged twenty-five, was of stout build and enjoyed perfect health until two months ago, when he was attacked with cough, night-sweats, and tuberculous laryngitis, and for which he entered the hospital. Auscultation revealed the following symptoms: At the top of the right lung slight dullness, respiration rude and jerky, expiration prolonged, and dry crepitation in coughing; the left lung was perfectly healthy, and the patient, being made aware of his condition, accepted the risks and perils of operative interference, especially as medical treatment but little changed his condition. The *modus operandi* was as follows: A cushion being placed under the back so as to efface as much as possible the subclavicular fossa, an incision was made through the second intercostal space to within half an inch of the sternum; the great pectoral and the intercostal muscles were similarly incised, and the pleura brought to view, which being cut in turn, the tissue of the lung appeared. The operator then passed in his finger and detached the serous membrane above and without with comparative ease, but when he reached the inside the membrane yielded, and immediately a hissing sound occurred, indicating an escape of air or the formation of a pneumothorax. The finger was applied to the spot, and subsequently a plug of iodoform gauze. Continuing the operation, M. Tuffier passed his finger behind the summit of the lung, and seizing the tissue with a special flat forceps drew it forward, threw a ligature around it and fixed the pedicle to the peritoneum on the internal side of the second rib. The muscles were then sutured and the wound dressed with iodoform. The piece resected was examined, and in its centre was discovered an induration of about the size of a small walnut, and surrounded with tubercles in which bacilli existed. The man made a rapid recovery, and a minute auscultation of the lung showed that the respiratory murmur, although it was a little weakened, was present throughout the whole organ without revealing the slightest sign of a pleural effusion.

<sup>12</sup> Medical Press, June 3, 1891.

## Reports of Societies.

### AMERICAN GYNECOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

SIXTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING HELD AT WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22-24, 1891.

(Continued from No. 23, page 606.)

Dr. CORNELIUS KOLLOCK, of Cheraw, S. C., read a paper on

#### THE IMMEDIATE CLOSURE OF LACERATION OF THE CERVIX.

The writer would not say that lacerations of the cervix should always be closed immediately, but he believed that there were many instances where it is not only proper but urgently demanded. Where the conditions are favorable, and it can be done without too much handling of the congested and torn cervix, the sooner the cervix is closed the better, not only for the instant relief afforded, but for the promise of a more sure and complete union of the parts; the woman is also saved much mental and physical suffering.

He believes in some respects the primary operation for laceration of the cervix stands to the secondary operation, as the primary operation for laceration of the perineum does to the secondary operation in cases of that kind. In both primary operations fresh parts are brought together, and healthy union is very sure to take place. The knife is not used in either case, and the patient is saved shock from that source, and also saved the loss of blood, which is sometimes considerable in the secondary operation on both cervix and perineum. The writer reported three cases of laceration in which he operated immediately after labor, with signal success.

It has been claimed that sutures introduced for the immediate closure of a laceration of the cervix cannot be depended upon, that as the congestion and tenderness of the cervix subsides they will become loose and fail to keep the edges of the laceration in proper coaptation. In answer to this, it may be said that it is not at all uncommon for sutures to pull out when the secondary operation is done for laceration of the cervix. The objection to the secondary operation is that the presence of cicatricial tissue renders the parts more difficult of coaptation, and the process of union is slower. The congestion and tender condition of the cervix does not so strongly forbid the introduction of sutures into it. In the Cesarean section, which is now done with signal success, compared to what it was twenty five years ago, sutures are introduced into the uterus when it is in the highest state of congestion, and when its vascularity is very great, and the tendency of the sutures to pull out, is not reckoned among the most patent causes of the failure of the operation.

Dr. CHARLES JEWETT remarked that this operation was frequently advocated but very little practised. He had done it in a few instances with entire satisfaction. It is a proper procedure where the cervix is torn to any extent, and where it is deeply torn it is imperative. The operation may be objectionable in ordinary hands, but presents no difficulties for the expert. There was danger of infection to the patient, and much manipulation of the passages after labor should be avoided. If the passages were thoroughly aseptic, he believed many of the minor lacerations would heal spontaneously.

DR. EMMET would not undertake to immediately repair a lacerated perineum unless there was hemorrhage. If you guard the patient against blood-poisoning, local peritonitis or cellulitis by keeping the cervix clean, it will repair itself. If the laceration be a deep or extensive one, he would repair it if possible.

DR. COE regarded the measure as a purely haemostatic one. He regarded a laceration of the cervix as a contused wound, which should be allowed to heal by granulation.

DR. A. P. DUDLEY was in favor of the primary operation, because it secured immediate union and saved the difficulty of cutting away any portion of the uterus to get union by the secondary operation, thus also avoiding the deformity resulting from the use of the knife.

DR. KOLLOCK, in closing the discussion, remarked that, without regard to the fact of hemorrhage being present, if the laceration was extensive, he would advocate its immediate closure.

DR. EUGENE GEHRUNG, of St. Louis, read a paper entitled,

#### THE PREVENTATIVE AND CONSERVATIVE TREATMENT OF PELVIC TUMORS.

In many instances of pelvic tumor surgical treatment is not applicable where other means of palliation are possible. Where the same or nearly the same result can be obtained by minor means, though less brilliant, they should have the preference. There is a universal law — the greater the resistance to an imprisoned force, the greater the tendency to break the barrier; and, *vice versa*, the barrier being broken, the less the tendency of the force to assert itself. This law is wonderfully illustrated in pelvic tumors — the greater the resistance the more rapid and destructive is their growth, and, *vice versa*, the lesser the resistance the lesser their growth; and in the absence of resistance their growth frequently comes to a stand-still, and at times becomes retrograde. The sudden springing into life and rapid growth of many small myomata which may have existed in the pelvis for years, is due to the tumor becoming compressed and irritated; the circulation being interfered with, congestion follows, and it grows rapidly. Resistance and growth go hand in hand. Many subperitoneal tumors commence to grow rapidly only after they begin to sink into the small pelvis, where the resistance is the greatest. The ovary is subject to the same law, the commencement of its abnormal growth frequently dating from its displacement or strangulation by adhesions. If displaced, it suffers pressure from the surrounding organs, and pathological processes follow, with the development of cysts.

The same is true of the uterus, which becomes enlarged it through displacement its venous circulation is interfered with, or atrophied if its arterial circulation is impeded. It may be stated, as a general rule, that either one of these three conditions — the incarcerated myomata and other tumors, the displaced ovary, or the strangulated womb — will, upon being released from their precarious positions, cease to grow, and if kept free from pressure, will in time return to their normal size.

As preventative measures, and as a means of obtaining these results, the writer recommended: (1) a clear and early diagnosis of the tumor; (2) the hands of the operator, by means of which possible adhesions

may be broken up and the tumor lifted out of the bony pelvis; (3) the almost lost art of the scientific use of the pessary — the tumor or organ being freed from its imprisonment should be supported in the right position by a pessary. Tampons of cotton or other material may be used as a temporary means, but as a rule, they are found inefficient. Three cases were mentioned as illustrative of each of these three conditions, where the writer was successful in arresting the growth of the tumors.

DR. GEHRUNG claimed that if these tumors were relieved from pressure and from interference with their circulation, that they would lose their energy if not their vitality.

DR. E. REYNOLDS, of Boston, read a paper on

#### THE ANATOMICAL RELATIONS OF THE LACERATED PERINEUM TO THE MECHANICS OF ITS CAUSATION.

The paper began with an account of some observations which the writer had been making during the last five years upon the shape and position of the rent in different cases, with an attempt to classify all perineal and vaginal tears as modifications to a greater or less extent of one type form, which is substantially that described by Dr. Emmet in 1883, consisting of two lateral longitudinal tears of the vagina, joined at their lower extremities by a transverse tear and connected with the external surface by a median tear of the tissues below the crescent. This tear, but slightly modified is stated to be the most common form. That which has seemed to be the next in frequency is one of the lateral tears, the half crescent, and the external tear. The crescent alone is not infrequent. I have also seen one lateral tear extend down through the skin by the side of the anus, without passing towards the median line. The writer thought that all lesser variations could be arranged under these four varieties. He then attempted to explain the determination of the rent by reference to the pelvic anatomy dividing the tissues of the pelvic floor into layers, of which the superior consists of the recto-vesical and obturator-vesical fascia, with the coccygeal muscles, reinforced anteriorly by the triangular ligament; while the inferior layer consists of the two layers of the superficial fascia, compressor urethrae, superficial, transverse and sphincter ani muscles.

In detail, he then explained the anatomy in its relation to the causation of the different rents referred to. He believed the essential element in the repair of all lacerations must consist of the insertion of such sutures as will draw the torn edge of the upper layer downward, and those of the lower layer upward, until they meet at the central point from which they were originally separated.

DR. GEORGE KEITH, of Brooklyn, read a paper on

#### THE ELECTRICAL TREATMENT OF UTERINE FIBROIDS IN ENGLAND.

A careful study of the work of the Keiths and other surgeons in Great Britain for some years past, and a comparison of the results obtained by the electrical treatment for the cure of uterine fibroids and the operation of hysterectomy and removal of the ovaries, confirmed his belief in favor of the electrical treatment. The treatment of these fibroids should not be restricted to any one method. The older Keith, the writer said, had by no means given up hysterectomy, having operated three times within the last six months to the

writer's knowledge, but he does believe electricity will cure the vast majority of cases, and guard against the necessity of hysterectomy in many. Hysterectomy is, no doubt, often performed for the removal of a tumor giving little trouble, which could have been cured by electricity.

Hysterectomy has in its favor, when the patient does not die after the operation, that the tumor is done with for all time, and the convalescence is rapid. The disadvantages are: the mortality, the melancholic condition into which patients frequently fall, the fact that the life of the ordinary fibroid is limited.

Electricity is in its infancy. When it is as old as hysterectomy, the death-rate will have been much diminished. There are some cases where operation is to be recommended. This must be insisted upon, for the opponents of electricity are apt to say that its advocates decline all operative procedures on all occasions. Hysterectomy is advisable in large fibrocystic tumors, and also perhaps in those surrounded by free fluid; also for removal of the appendages when the tubes and ovaries are seriously diseased, especially if there be any suppuration.

Dr. W. E. Ford recalled the question raised in the Society last year; as to whether there were any actual cures of fibroids by galvanism, and stated that since then he had investigated a number of the cases treated by him in the past seven years, and found that a large number of the small fibroids were cured, and the very large intra-mural growths lessened in size. In dangerous cases of large fibroids galvanism promises more than hysterectomy. These large fibroids are adherent and dangerous cases for operation, but they are safe ones for electricity provided there is no history of pus accumulation in the pelvis. The element of cure in the galvanic current is its amperage and not its voltage; the volume and not the tension produces the electrolysis.

Dr. SUTTON was strongly opposed to electricity in these cases, and believed that hysterectomy was the only rational procedure.

Dr. W. H. BAKER, of Boston, said electricity for the treatment of fibroids had been a success in his hands, and he was satisfied with the results in nineteen cases out of twenty.

Dr. CLEMENT CLEVELAND, of New York, read a short paper on the advantages of

#### LAPAROTOMY IN TRENDELEBURG'S POSTURE, WITH EXHIBITION OF A NEW OPERATING-TABLE.

This posture was first recommended by Professor Trendelenburg, of Bonn, in 1884, but has not been used until recently in this country, when Dr. Edelholz, in 1889, brought out his table adapted for laparotomy in this posture as well as for general gynecological work.

In this posture the body is so placed that the intestines will drop toward the diaphragm, and at the same time leave the abdominal muscles relaxed. The body is inclined with the head downward, the weight of the body resting on the shoulders, the thighs and knees flexed on the body so as to secure relaxation of the abdominal muscles. A saving in time of at least fifty per cent. is gained by the use of this posture in preference to the ordinary laparotomy position.

The writer exhibited the table which he had devised, which was a modification of the Edelholz table, and was alike useful for the Trendelenburg posture or for

general gynecological work. When used for the latter purpose, it was brought to a horizontal position and firmly clamped, and would sustain a weight of two hundred pounds.

Dr. HENRY D. FRY, of Washington, read a paper on

#### DIABETES MELLITUS GRAVIDARUM.

Gravidity increases the susceptibility of woman to certain diseases, and often changes the type of the malady by accentuating its dangers.

Pregnancy rarely occurs in diabetic woman, — the disease tending to produce a diminution of sexual energy. Diabetes undoubtedly occurs in women already pregnant, but is apt to escape notice in the majority of cases.

The urine should be examined for sugar where there are obscure symptoms in the pregnancy; also where there is a dead child born without apparent cause.

When there is a predisposition to diabetes, pregnancy is liable to act as an exciting cause. It may develop in the beginning of gestation or be deferred until about the period of quickening. Pregnancy sometimes causes the disease to assume an acute form. Pregnancy is frequently interrupted by miscarriage or premature birth of a dead child usually about seventh month. Excessive development of fetus has been observed. In some cases pregnancy will clear up the diabetes, which will not appear until a subsequent pregnancy. Cases recovering after labor should be carefully watched to prevent a relapse. The symptoms after labor in severe cases of diabetes, especially where the child is dead, are those of exhaustion and threatened collapse, mental condition blunted, death preceded by coma from few hours to several days.

*Prognosis.* — Mild cases become acute, and acute ones progress rapidly to a fatal termination. Some few cases remain mild, and extend through repeated pregnancies. Prognosis very grave, if a child is born dead prematurely; favorable, if born healthy at term.

The writer was of the opinion that a diabetic woman should not marry.

*Treatment.* — Induction of premature labor. In the mild cases interference is not justifiable. In the acute cases, with rapid emaciation and exhaustion, prompt action is demanded. The child usually succumbing about the seventh month, labor must, therefore, be induced at the earliest period of viability.

(To be continued.)

#### THE OBSTETRICAL SOCIETY OF BOSTON.

CHARLES W. TOWNSEND, M.D., SECRETARY.

MEETING of October 10, 1891.

Dr. BLAKE reported

#### SOME GYNECOLOGICAL CASES AT THE CITY HOSPITAL.<sup>1</sup>

Dr. ABBOT wished to speak of a method employed by him of introducing glycerine into the vagina. He used glycerine plasma, and thought the amount of glycerine which could be introduced in this way of great advantage. His mode of using it consisted in taking a common rubber syringe with fair-sized barrel, cutting off the end, then putting in the tampon, and on top of this the plasma, introducing into the vagina, and by the means of the piston injecting first plasma then tampon.

Dr. DAVENPORT said he had done the Alexander

<sup>1</sup> See page 622 of the Journal.

operation but twice, and thought that pessaries could be used in most cases of displacement; where they are not, there is apt to be tubal trouble. He had seen some cases where patients were worse after operation.

DR. HARRINGTON had never regretted doing the operation. He had seen slight hernia follow. He had broken one ligament, but found a large one on the other side which had held for six months. He sewed wound up without drainage.

DR. BLAKE thought the operation saved the woman from a life of bother and annoyance from a pessary.

DR. SINCLAIR: Is it necessary for a woman to wear a pessary for a life-time? The uterus held in position becomes lighter, and after a time, will remain in position if the supports below are intact.

DR. RICHARDSON thought the cases of septicæmia of particular interest, as showing what could be done with proper treatment, even at a late date. At the Boston Lying-in Hospital, cases were detected at once. Patients with an elevation of temperature which did not come down in the morning were immediately looked at, washed out with corrosive, and iodoform used; the temperature would fall at once.

DR. HARRINGTON reported

#### A CASE OF REMOVAL OF AN INFLAMED APPENDIX DURING OVIOTOMY.<sup>2</sup>

DR. DAVENPORT: I think it is a valuable suggestion in cases where pain has been present and unaccounted for.

DR. BLAKE: In cases of ordinary operation for pelvic trouble, would the reader advise searching for and examining the appendix, and should the wound be increased for this purpose?

DR. HARRINGTON: I think it a wise thing to look for the appendix without enlarging the wound.

DR. BLAKE: The ordinary incision is very small, and is not large enough to examine much of the pelvic contents.

DR. REYNOLDS: In the case reported, did the appendix lie in the pelvis?

DR. HARRINGTON: Yes.

DR. BLAKE: This point should certainly be borne in mind. I recollect one case which ended fatally where an abscess had ruptured.

DR. HARRINGTON: I think it well to look at the appendix in all cases where the amount of suffering is disproportionate to the apparent amount of disease.

DR. BAKER: This would make us more conservative.

DR. BLAKE: This accounts for pain following laparotomy where the cause had apparently been removed.

DR. SINCLAIR: Can the appendix be distinguished by vaginal examination?

DR. REYNOLDS spoke of a case where nothing was found, and yet, at operation a diseased appendix was removed.

DR. ABBOT reported

#### TWO CASES OF POST-PARTUM HÆMORRHAGE.<sup>3</sup>

DR. RICHARDSON: It is, I think, a great mistake to give ergot before the placenta has been removed, and also think it a very poor means of arresting hæmorrhage, as much blood can be lost before ergot begins to have any effect upon it. In Dr. Abbot's case I think it was the ergot which caused the contraction which held the placenta.

DR. ABBOT said that he had come to the same conclusion himself as to the cause of the retention of the placenta; but the urgency of the case was such that he wanted to get the womb well contracted at once, and so gave the ergot. He did not, as a rule, give it after the birth of the child, but only when the womb failed to contract well after the placenta had come away. He never gave it for the purpose of expelling that organ.

DR. REYNOLDS had a case of hæmatoma in the labia due to injury of vessel by Hagerdon's needles. Should never use a needle of this make to repair a perineum after labor.

DR. COTTING exhibited Needle-Holders.

DR. BROWN showed a Specimen of Fatty Placenta, from Dr. Forster.

### Recent Literature.

*Epidemic Influenza: Notes on its Origin and Method of Spread.* By RICHARD SISLEY, M.D., F.R.C.P. London and New York: Longmans, Green & Co. 1891.

This book is a royal octavo of 150 pages, very handsomely gotten up by the publishers. It is divided into fourteen chapters, with an appendix giving the text of the English Infectious Disease Notification Act of 1889, and an index.

The title would be still more correct if it read, *Epidemic Influenza: Notes on its Origin and to Prove its Spread by Contagion.*

The heading of Chapter V reads thus: "Influenza is contagious, and is chiefly, if not entirely, spread by contagion. Nature of the evidence offered in support of this view."

On page 88 the author states as a fact that, "influenza spreads along the most frequented lines of human communication." Chapter XIV is one page in length, and is a plea that influenza should be placed by a short act of Parliament "in the position to which it is justly entitled amongst the infectious diseases for which notification is compulsory."

The writer treats his subject from the standpoint of the advocate rather than from that of the judge. Every earnest contribution to the study of this perplexing malady is, however, worthy of serious attention, and especially so now that the disease has again manifested itself in a serious form at several points on the Continent of Europe.

*Influenza or Epidemic Catarrhal Fever.* An Historical Survey of Past Epidemics in Great Britain from 1510 to 1890. Being a new and revised edition of "Annals of Influenza," by Theophilus Thompson, M.D., F.R.C.P., F.R.S. By E. SYMES THOMPSON, M.D., F.R.C.P., etc. London: Percival & Co. 1890.

As indicated on the title-page this volume is a new and revised edition of the well-known treatise on Influenza published under the auspices of the Council of the Sydenham Society as one of the Society's series of publications. In addition to the revised text of his father's work, the present work, by Dr. E. Symes Thompson, contains seventy pages devoted to the epidemic of 1889-90, a summary of epidemics, and a chronological survey of recorded epidemics adapted from Hirsch.

<sup>1</sup> See page 141 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 125 of the Journal.



The author's conclusions in regard to the question of contagion tally with those to be drawn from data obtained by the Massachusetts State Board of Health. His closing remarks seem to us so sensible and judicial that we quote them in full: "The greatest difference has prevailed, and still prevails, upon the apparently simple question of the contagiousness of influenza. A careful résumé of the evidence and opinions of competent observers, however, authorizes the belief that the disease is contagious, but it does not of course follow — nor does the author believe — that contagion is the only, or even the most frequent method of communication. The assertion that the malady had been imported into this country by direct contagion from parcels, letters, etc., emanating from infected districts, is not borne out by facts; at any rate, the history of the outbreak as it affected the post office and foreign office employees affords the idea no kind of support. The fact that the disease does not spread more rapidly now than of yore, in spite of the present methods of rapid transit, and the fact, too, that it does not necessarily spread along the main lines of travel, suffice to demonstrate the fallacy of the assumption of the disease being spread principally by contagion. Contagion, such as it is, seems to act more promptly on persons engaged in the open air, but there are so many apparent exceptions to this rule that it would be imprudent to insist upon it."

*Essentials of Physiology.* Arranged in the form of Questions and Answers. Prepared especially for students of medicine. By H. A. HARE, B.Sc., M.D. Third edition, thoroughly revised and enlarged; pp. xlvii, 193. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1891.

The enlargement of this edition consists of nine double plates, reproduced from Arnold's *Icones Nervorum Capitis*, to illustrate the anatomy of the cranial nerves. These plates are handsomely printed, and will be very welcome to many although their size renders them a little confusing on account of the wealth of detail. The "revision" of the question portion of the book can still be much improved, although this "compend" is even now better than many of the kind.

*Medical Symbolism in Connection with Historical Studies in the Arts of Healing and Hygiene.* No. 9 in the Physician's and Student's Ready Reference Series. By THOMAS L. SORINSKEY, M.D., Ph.D. Illustrated. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis. 1891.

The author of this essay, though born in Ireland, received his medical education and practised his profession in Philadelphia, where he died in his thirty-seventh year, shortly after the completion of this little treatise on a subject which deserves a more accurate knowledge than is probably possessed of it by most of the medical profession.

The book shows to what uses proximity to so excellent a medical library as that of the College of Physicians, of Philadelphia, may be put — a library which the author regards as "the centre, probably, of medical learning in the United States."

Æsculapius and the Æsculapian Serpent and Staff; Diiarra, a god of pestilence; Hygieia, the goddess of health; medical talismans and amulets; pharmacists' symbols; miscellaneous medical symbols and medical symbolism in practice, are the subjects of the principal chapters of the book.

*Fever: Its Pathology and Treatment by Antipyretics.* No. 10 in the Physician's and Student's Ready Reference Series. Being an essay which was awarded the Boylston Prize of Harvard University, July, 1890. By HOBART AMORY HARE, M.D., B.Sc., etc. Philadelphia and London: F. A. Davis. 1891.

The title of this essay, when presented to the Boylston Prize Committee, early in 1890, was, "The Uses and Value of Antipyretics." The essay is a concise summary of the conclusions of many of the best observers, by one who has had some personal, experimental and clinical experience in the subject treated. A record of the untoward effects produced by the various drugs considered is given in tabular form. There is, it seems to us, an undue tendency at present to neglect and decry the antipyretics. Some have failed to use them with discretion, and as a result, others fail to use them at all. Dr. Hare recognizes the value of the coal-tar products, both as antipyretics, when suitably employed, and as analgesics. He thinks that antipyrin stands foremost in the ranks of the antipyretics, with antifebrin next, while thallin and phenacetin follow, with perhaps (we should say certainly) a preference for the latter. As an analgesic, he still puts antipyrin in the lead, but regards phenacetin as quite as useful an analgesic as antifebrin and more safe. Thallin possesses hardly any such power. Dr. Hare's essay is a convenient and judicious summary of the subject treated.

*The Pathology, Diagnosis and Treatment of Intracranial Growths.* Fiske Fund Prize Dissertation. By PHILIP COOMBS KNAPP, A.M., M.D. (Harvard) Clinical Instructor in Diseases of the Nervous System, Harvard Medical School; Physician for Diseases of the Nervous System to Out-Patients, Boston City Hospital; Member of the American Neurological Association; Fellow of the Massachusetts Medical Society, etc. Boston: Press of Rockwell & Churchill. 1891.

Dr. Knapp's essay is based upon the records and autopsies of forty cases, of which thirty-eight were patients at the Boston City Hospital. The greater number of them had not previously been reported. The author has also availed himself freely of the literature of the subject without attempting an exhaustive review of it. His references are to sixty-two authors or subjects, and he draws his conclusions from 965 reported cases, including his own. The 161 pages of his book are marked by the thorough and painstaking work to which we are accustomed in the author, with a clearness of statement and excellence of diction and a systematic arrangement which make the subject interesting and the search for information as easy as it can be in the absence of an index. The essay is a valuable contribution to the literature of its subject.

*Memoir of Joseph Leidy, M.D., LL.D.* By HENRY C. CHAPMAN, M.D., Professor of Institutes of Medicine in the Jefferson Medical College. From the Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, June 30, 1891.

This is a graceful and well-deserved tribute to the memory of a very remarkable man, the extent and accuracy of whose scientific learning was only equalled by the sweetness of whose character. Of his friend and teacher, Dr. Chapman says: "It falls to the lot of but few, living in the midst of a great community for threescore years and ten, to have never made an en-

emy during that long period, but to have gained universal affection, esteem and respect. Yet this may, in truth, be said of Leidy."

After two years' experience as a practitioner of medicine, Dr. Leidy gave up practice and devoted himself entirely to study and teaching — with what results, the love and admiration of his pupils, the list of his contributions to science embracing no less than 553 titles, and the names of the learned societies in all parts of the world to which he was elected a member, declare.

It is a curious and interesting fact, noted by Dr. Chapman, that the first scientific communication of any kind, made by Dr. Leidy, was a paper on the anatomy of *Littorina angulifera*, submitted July 16, 1845, to the Boston Society of Natural History, and published in that society's journal.

*Essentials of Nervous Diseases and Insanity.* By Joux C. SNOW, M.D. 12mo, pp. viii, 194. With forty-eight original illustrations. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders. 1892.

On general principles we can find no reason for commending the various brief compends which are published by various houses. Their sole reason for existence seems to be the opportunity they afford a lazy student to cram up for examination. The volume before us, however, is clearly and intelligently written; we have noted few inaccuracies and several suggestive points; some affections unmentioned in many of the newer text-books, such as Morvan's disease and acromegaly are noted, although others, of equal importance, are omitted. Curiously enough, no mention is made of the so-called traumatic neuroses. In some sections brief bibliographies are given. In the section on sexual perversion, this bibliography fails to give the title of Krafft-Ebing's work, obviously an oversight, as Krafft-Ebing is directly quoted.

*The Practice of Hypnotic Suggestion.* By GEO. L. KINGSBURY, M.A., M.D. 8vo, pp. viii, 206. Bristol: John Wright & Co. 1891.

The aim of the present work, which grew out of the discussion of hypnotism before the British Medical Association a year ago, is to "acquaint its readers with the rudiments of practical therapeutic hypnotism, and to warn them against its dangers and difficulties." The writer is a follower of Bernheim, and, of course, a believer in the value of suggestive therapeutics, but in the present volume he omits all discussion of theories and controversial subjects, and gives a clear and careful account of the methods of hypnotizing, the indications for suggestive therapeutics, and the possible dangers and the means of avoiding them, with brief references to history and to the more distinctly psychological relations of hypnotism. He has succeeded in his aim of giving a readable and intelligent presentation of the rudiments of the subject, and his work is a good introduction to the more elaborate treatise of Bernheim.

*The Diseases of Personality.* By TH. RIBOT. Small 8vo, pp. 157. Chicago: The Open Court Publishing Co. 1891.

This work of Ribot is not unfamiliar to alienists, and the present translation in its convenient form will prove acceptable. It is rather a study of personal consciousness, and an analysis of the conception of the *ego*, as aided by the morbid phenomena of consciousness, than a clinical treatise on any group of diseases. The idea of personality is made up, according to the

writer, of a sum of all the sensations — not only of the transitory sensations which are, as some say, the sensations present in consciousness, but the vast undercurrent of organic sensations, seldom reaching the higher consciousness, but present in sub-consciousness. These, being stable, afford a basis for the stability of the idea of personality. "Personality results from two fundamental factors, the constitution of the body with the tendencies and sentiments that manifest it, and the memory." The disorders of personality are studied first under the heading of organic disorders, a study of personality as observed in double monsters and twins, and the changes observed in certain disorders of sensibility. The curious changes in personality in hysteria and various emotional disorders are then noted, the disorders as observed in insanity, and finally the dissolution of personality observed in the grave forms of dementia. There are three classes of derangements, the general sense of the body is completely changed, and an entirely new *ego* develops, perhaps with a memory of the past *ego*; there is alternation of two personalities, each perhaps ignorant of the other, and the new, second personality sometimes encroaching on the original; and finally a more superficial type of substitution of personality where the individual imagines himself to be some one else. It would have been of interest, under the second class, if the translator had added a reference to the more recent work of Janet.

*Records of the Association of Acting-Assistant Surgeons of the United States Army, A. D. 1891.* Edited by W. THORNTON PARKER, M.D., Recorder, A. A. A. S. Edition limited to 200 copies. Salem, Mass.: Salem Press Publishing and Printing Co. 1891.

The association of past and present acting-assistant surgeons of the United States Army who have served before, during or since the War of the Rebellion, was formed for the purpose of securing a correct history of those who served in this capacity, and also for mutual protection and benefit. Its members especially desire to obtain a better position for the acting-assistant surgeon. They desire that acting-assistant surgeons (now serving) many of whom have served long and faithfully, performing all the duties of commissioned surgeons, and many of whom are past the age permitting them to apply for examination for commissions as first-lieutenants in the medical corps, may be commissioned assistant surgeons with the rank of second-lieutenant of cavalry — not in the line of promotion — that they may have an established position and be no longer liable to discharge at the whim of the commanding officer.

The first meeting of the association was held at Newport, R. I., on June 24, 1889, Professor A. Reeves Jackson, of Chicago, presiding. At this meeting steps were taken to carry out the objects already mentioned, and also to bring about the possibility of membership in the Grand Army of the Republic for the contract surgeons. The acting-assistant (or contract) surgeons of the war, having never been commissioned, never received an honorable discharge, and the laws of the Grand Army of the Republic make such honorable discharge a prerequisite to membership.

The book contains the history of several of its members, some of whom served during the Rebellion, and some after. These lives differ in length and in modesty,

as doctors' autobiographies are apt to do; but as a whole, they are interesting as autobiographies an apt to be.

This association must strike most uninformed persons who first hear the name as a multiplication of useless associations; but no one can look through this report without gaining a respect for the object the association hopes to attain. The contract surgeons of the war included some of our brightest and best men, who look back with pride to the work they were able to do. It ought to be the policy of the Government to so treat its servants as to maintain their pride in their work and their love for their country.

*On Severe Vomiting During Pregnancy.* By GRAYLY HEWITT, M.D. 8vo, pp. 147. London: Longmans, Green & Co. 1890.

The basis of this essay is a paper read before the American Gynecological Society in 1888, which in turn is an amplification of a paper by the same author in 1871. The views of Dr. Hewitt on the etiology of the vomiting of pregnancy are quite well known, and to a certain extent quite generally accepted. He believes that the evidence of recorded cases shows that the vomiting is of reflex origin, the seat of irritation being in the uterus; further that the irritation is "an undue pressure or tension of the nerve filaments distributed in the walls of the cervix, especially those in the vicinity of the internal os, possibly to direct pressure on the cervical ganglion in some cases." "The alterations of the uterus proved by recorded cases to be most frequently present in cases of severe vomiting are: (a) marked flexion forwards or backwards; (b) rigidity of tissues of the cervix; (c) impaction or detention of the body of the uterus in the pelvis. These three factors are most frequently associated, in various degrees of severity."

The value of Dr. Hewitt's monograph consists largely in his array of cases, from which his deductions clearly and convincingly follow; but the fact remains that numerous cases of pregnancy-vomiting are observed for which no local cause can be found by expert examination,—cases which appear to be due to hyperæsthetic nerves, to emotional causes, to hysteria. Hewitt's views cannot, therefore, be accepted as of universal or indeed general application; but his work is of decided value as elucidating one phase of the subject, and as such must be welcomed as a positive addition to our knowledge.

*A Text-Book of Obstetrics, including the Pathology and Therapeutics of the Puerperal State. Designed for Practitioners and Students of Medicine.* By PROF. F. WINCKEL, of Munich. Translated from the first German edition by J. CLIFTON EDGAR, A.M., M.D., Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1890.

This is a complete and systematic treatise, a careful and adequate review of which is not warranted by the space at our command. The material upon which the book is based embraces the cases of the several clinics to which the distinguished author has been attached in Berlin, Rostock, Dresden and Munich; and also includes cases seen in the private practice of the author and of his father and grandfather. The book opens with an historical sketch, and a catalogue of text-books in all languages on this subject. The most prominent features of the work are the pathology and treatment of pregnancy and labor; but, as the title indicates, the puerperal state receives adequate attention, and there are twelve chapters on the

diseases of the new-born. Throughout the book, each chapter is headed with the literature of the subject, and there are 190 illustrations, which, with the exception of those of instruments, are entirely new.

The volume is somewhat ponderous, having over nine hundred octavo pages, and will doubtless seem appalling to a third year student; it will meet its greatest usefulness in the hands of advanced students and teachers, and will be found valuable for reference by the practitioner. Few men living have had greater opportunities for observation than Winckel in this department of medicine, and this work will place within the reach of his many admirers the fruits of his long and arduous years of professional activity.

*A Short Manual of Analytical Chemistry, Qualitative and Quantitative, Inorganic and Organic.* By JOHN METER, M.A., Ph.D., etc. First American, from the Fourth English edition. Edited by CLAUDE C. HAMILTON, M.D., Ph.G. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1891.

This book is arranged on the principle of the course of instruction given at the South London School of Pharmacy. The first 150 pages are devoted to general qualitative and quantitative analysis. Then follow short chapters on certain special processes: one on the analysis of water, air and food, a second on the analysis of drugs and wine, a third on the analysis of gases, polarization, and spectrum analysis. The reviser has made some changes in the original text in order to adapt the book to use in this country. The chapter on urinary analysis has been enlarged and illustrated, and cuts of microscopic urinary sediments added; that on water analysis has been altered to correspond with Wauklyn's methods; certain special processes have been added, and several other minor changes made. The book is, on the whole, a fairly good one; not as complete as some, yet containing about all that is needed by the average chemical student. The most unsatisfactory part is the section on urinary analysis. About six pages are given to this important subject. Its treatment is therefore necessarily very superficial. The cuts give but a very imperfect idea of the microscopic appearances of the various urinary sediments. The subject of urinary analysis is one which should not, in our opinion, find a place in general text-books of analytical chemistry.

*Report on Cholera in Europe and India.* By EDWARD O. SHAKESPEARE, A.M., M.D., Ph.D., United States Commissioner, of Philadelphia, Washington: Government Printing Office. 1890.

This large and elaborate volume is the result of an executive order by President Cleveland, designating Dr. Shakespeare to proceed to such countries as were indicated, and to make a study of epidemic cholera. The work of investigation and labor of preparation was undertaken voluntarily, and without pay for personal services. Proceeding to Palermo and thence to Spain, the disease was studied in all its relations, and subsequently, in India much was added to the work. Not only the spread and hygienic surroundings found in the course of the disease, but also a careful and thorough study of the pathology of the disease and cultivation of the bacillus, appears in the volume (illustrated by numerous carefully prepared charts, maps and plates). For those interested in the study of this disease, and in the prevention of cholera epidemics, this publication offers much which is new and interesting.

## THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, DECEMBER 10, 1891.

A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DANRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## THE PURIFICATION OF SEWAGE.

PART I of the Supplementary Report of the Massachusetts State Board of Health on Water-Supply and Sewerage, has already been commented on in a previous number of the Journal.<sup>2</sup> Part II deals with the important question of the means of rendering fouled water innocuous, and consists chiefly in statements of results of experiments at Lawrence, under the direction of the distinguished engineer, Hiram F. Mills, member of the board, to which are appended reports of chemical and bacteriological investigations, and upon nitrification of filth.

The experiment station, a description of which is given, was established to determine the fundamental principles of filtration not previously known, and to learn what can practically be accomplished by filters made of some of the widely varying materials found in suitable localities for filtration areas. Thirty-two different filters were used, and the results, chemically and biologically, are most fully recorded.

The distinctive and essential differences between continuous and intermittent filtration are presented by alternately using one method, then the other, upon the same filter, with the same daily quantity of sewage. It is shown that the efficiency of intermittent filtration depends upon the process of nitrification, which is proved not to occur in continuous filtration. The conditions favorable to nitrification, its dependence upon nitrifying organisms, and the condition of the surface and degree of saturation of the filtering material, are brought out by many examples, throwing much new light upon the subject. It is shown that while nitrifying bacteria are necessary in producing nitrification, the process of complete nitrification of the organic matter of the sewage is one of complete destruction of other bacteria, and, it is presumed, of all disease

germs. The process of purification of sewage by intermittent filtration is proved to be in no essential sense a straining process, but completed only when sewage passes down through a mass of coarse gravel in very slow motion, in extremely thin films over the surface of each stone, exposed to air, with the nitrifying bacteria, which exist in the sewage, attached to the surfaces of the stones. In intermittent filtration of water, only three hundred thousand gallons could be so far purified for six days in the week upon an acre as to cause the belief that the bacteria in it had been killed.

The results of experiments in cleansing sewage by chemical precipitation will be interesting to those towns where that is the best available solution of their sewage question.

The chemists and biologists add greatly to the value of the report in methods of analysis, in investigations into the nature of the changes which nitrogenous matter undergoes in the process of oxidation by filtration or chemical precipitation, and especially in accounts of means employed and results reached in bacteriological examinations. Among the micro-organisms in sewage, twelve species of bacteria are described with full illustrations from photomicrographs. Some bacteria evidently may pass through filters of coarse sand, but probably not through very fine sand.

The experiment station, in co-operation with the chemical and biological laboratories, has been the means of settling or corroborating some theories hitherto in doubt, and the generalizations therefrom cannot fail to be of great practical value.

## TUBERCULIN.

THE publication of Koch's last manifesto concerning tuberculin,<sup>1</sup> has called forth several opinions of this substance, and criticisms of Koch's work. Two of the more important of these, by Klebs<sup>2</sup> and Hueppe<sup>3</sup> form the basis of an editorial in the *Lancet* of November 14th.

Professor Klebs publishes a statement in anticipation of a more detailed work, in which he appears in the peculiar position of defending tuberculin against its own discoverer. Koch appears to believe that the injurious effects following large doses of tuberculin are due to the substance itself; whereas Klebs does not think so, and accounts for the fact that the same substance which acts curatively in animals produces injurious symptoms in man, by the explanation that animals are immune to the noxious elements of crude tuberculin. These injurious substances are, no doubt, alkaloidal in nature, and it is from these substances that Klebs has been trying to rid tuberculin. He has succeeded in extracting from the purified tuberculin of Koch the active substance without much admixture of these alkaloidal substances, and proposes to call

<sup>1</sup> See page 505 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> Deutsche med. Woch., November 5th.

<sup>3</sup> Berliner klin. Woch., November 9th.

Experimental Investigation, by the State Board of Health of Massachusetts, upon the Purification of Sewage by Filtration and by Chemical Precipitation, and upon the Intermittent Filtration of Water. Made at Lawrence, Mass., 1890. Part II of Report on Water-Supply and Sewerage. Boston: Wright & Potter Printing Company, State Printer, 18 Post Office Square. P. 350.

<sup>2</sup> Vol. XXIV, p. 546.

it "tuberclocidin." It is an albumose, and it, or its combinations with tannin or other participants, has an undoubted effect in tuberculous, never exciting fever, and producing marked improvement. Hectic and night sweats disappear; signs of catarrhal process in the lungs, together with cough and expectoration rapidly diminish; appetite and body-weight increase. The bacilli in the sputum become granular, and less and less capable of receiving the staining reagents, and finally disappear.

Apparently neither Koch nor Klebs have taken any notice of the work in the same direction by Cheyne and Hunter, published last summer; in fact, Koch's paper has been widely criticised as containing a slight on all other bacteriologists.

Hueppe, among others, strongly protests against these "communications" of Koch's, and asserts that the latest of them contains nothing that had not been independently shown by others, whilst it does not go so far even as their work has in the isolation of the active principle of tuberculin. He quotes Professor Koch's earlier criticisms of M. Pasteur, against his own present methods of publication of his researches. And he might have added that no work of the French *savant* was ever produced with the air of mystery that did so much harm in the first announcements upon tuberculin. Finally, Dr. Hueppe deals severely with the accusations brought by Professor Koch against bacteriologists in general, and shows how ill-founded they are.

#### FRESH AIR IN AND ABOUT PUBLIC SCHOOLS.

At a stated meeting of the Medical Society of the County of New York, held November 23d, the following resolution offered by Dr. A. Jacobi, was adopted:

"Resolved, That the Board of Health be requested to use both its actual authority and its moral influence to secure for the school children a sufficient amount of air, light and accommodation, and to protect them from the dangers to their health, unavoidable in the present condition of the public schools."

This resolution was presented in consequence of a report, made by Dr. Henry E. Chapin, from the Committee on Hygiene, in regard to the sanitary condition of the public schools of the city; this report being supplementary to a very complete one on the same subject a year ago. Dr. Chapin recently investigated some of the schools referred to in the former report to see if any improvement had been made, but found little ground for encouragement. One of the schools visited was found, in fact, in a worse condition than last year. The great trouble in regard to the matter Dr. Chapin believed to lie in the fact that the responsibility was divided between three distinct bodies, namely, local boards of trustees, the Board of Education, and the Board of Estimate and Apportionment. While each had school functions to perform, not one of them had absolute power to originate and carry out needed reforms. In order to remedy this state of affairs he suggested that it might be well to call in the assist-

ance of the Board of Health, which was entirely independent of the other bodies mentioned, and he thought it would be wise to have a State law passed authorizing the Board of Health to exercise a constant sanitary supervision of the schools. Under such a law any defect in a school building could be promptly investigated by the Board of Health, and its recommendations for improvement should be made mandatory upon the body that should be found responsible. In case such recommendations were not acted upon within a reasonable time the Board of Health should have the power to close the school.

At a public meeting under the auspices of the newly organized "Union for Concerted Moral Effort," held on Thanksgiving night, a petition was drawn up and circulated, urging the necessity of more parks in the over-crowded districts of the city. It was addressed to the Board of Street Opening and Improvement of the City of New York, and called attention to the fact that under the existing laws this body had ample power to act in the matter. It also referred to the report on the subject made by the Board of Health in 1887, an extract from which reads as follows: "The school-houses of the city probably permit the best general indications for the location of parks of this character. Their number and situation are in great degree determined by the density of the population, and in tenement-house districts they are generally surrounded by high buildings which interfere seriously with their proper lighting and ventilation. It is difficult to over-estimate the advantage that would accrue to the city if it were made a matter of permanent policy to surround each public school building with a park of such dimensions as the circumstances of the case might warrant."

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

INFLUENZA, which for some weeks has been prevalent in several districts in different parts of Europe, is now reported from different parts of the United States.

MEDICAL MAYORS. — Fourteen cities in the United Kingdom have chosen medical men for mayors for the next year, among them Manchester, Stratford-on-Avon, Bristol and Edinburgh.

ETHER INTOXICATION. — A death in Paris, from ether taken as an intoxicant, has called attention to a habit which seems to have become prevalent recently in that city, of mixing ether with cognac as a beverage.

SMALL-POX IN CANADA. — On account of the prevalence of small-pox in parts of Canada, the Marine-Hospital Bureau, having received a request from the Governor of Michigan, have established medical inspection of emigrants at Detroit and Port Huron.

DR. E. VON ESMARCH, son of the distinguished surgeon of Kiel, has been appointed Professor of Hygiene in the University of Königsberg, in the room of Prof. C. Frankel, who recently accepted a call to Marburg.

**THE UNITED STATES MEDICAL PRACTITIONERS' PROTECTIVE ALLIANCE.**—The *Maryland Medical Journal* warns the medical profession editorially against this association, which has recently received a lengthy endorsement in the *Medical News*. "According to the published statement of the Medical and Chirurgical Faculty of Maryland, the 'founder' was expelled in April, 1890, from the State Medical Society of Maryland, for violation of its code of ethics (identical with the code of the American Medical Association); the offence, which is not there stated, being that he advertised himself in the daily papers, giving as an endorsement his membership in the Faculty, and refused to discontinue advertisement. The 'President' of this 'Alliance' is now Medical Director of the 'National Bureau of Medical, Surgical, and Hygienic Relief of Baltimore City,' the successor and heir of the 'Bureau of Medical Relief,' whose principles and practices are utterly condemned by all physicians of standing in Baltimore with whom we have conversed on the subject. We judge that this 'Alliance' collects from its members a membership fee (\$3); we cannot see what return it can possibly make for the investment."

**THE ILLNESS OF PRINCE GEORGE OF WALES** furnishes another popular clinical history of typhoid fever, which has been given in full in the English daily press. He first had headache on November 9th, and the disease was recognised on the 11th. Rose spots appeared on the 16th. The English royal family appear to be particularly liable to typhoid fever. The Prince of Wales had a very severe attack nineteen years ago, and the Prince Consort died of it thirty years ago. The Irish oysters, which were suggested as the source of the disease in Prince George's case, have since been vindicated.

**THE AUSTRIAN MEDICAL CHAMBER.**—A new council, to be called the *Aerztekammer* has been established by Act of Parliament in Austria. It will examine the character and conduct of its members, expunging names after sufficient testimony; it will also regulate the fees of medical men and lay down laws for the profession respecting benefit societies, insurance examinations, etc. Different medical societies have been endeavoring to have such a council created for the last twenty years.

**SUICIDE OF CHILDREN IN BERLIN.**—During the last fourteen months sixty-two suicides have been committed in this city by minors. Of these twenty-four were fifteen years old, fourteen had reached the age of fourteen, nine that of thirteen, seven of twelve and one of seven. Disappointed ambition and the fear of punishment are assigned as the causes of these acts.

**CHILD MARRIAGE IN INDIA** is said by a writer in the *Indian Appeal* to have had its origin at the time of the Mohammedan invasion. Conversion to Islam was the principal object of the Mussulman conquerors, and to facilitate this they began to marry by brutal force the girls of the Hindus. Cruel and oppressive as they were, they paid some respect, however, to the

married Hindu women. To secure the safety of Hindu girls, the institution of early marriages became indispensable. Gradually the practice developed into a superstition among the old men and women of Hindu families, who think their hearts will not be consumed on the funeral pyre if death were to intervene before they witnessed the marriage of their grandchildren.

**DISPENSARY ABUSE.**—The *Hospital Gazette* publishes the following satire on London medical charities: "The Managers of the Metropolitan Hospitals, observing that there is no such speedy or effective means of securing public sympathy as a monster demonstration in Hyde Park, have organized an imposing procession. The date is not stated, but the following is to be the programme:

"ORDER OF PROCESSION. — 1. Mounted GATE PORTERS. 2. FATTON CHARITY BARNACLE, Esq., representing the Secretaries and Treasurers, in a carriage drawn by four horses. 3. The Charters of various Charities, carried by their respective SECRETARIES, stating that they were founded for the 'Sick Poor.'" 4. THE SICK POOR in their own carriages. 5. Detachment of HOSPITAL CHRONICS bearing banners inscribed with the words, 'Free Physic,' 'Why Pay Doctors?' 'Come to the Copper Dispensary,' 'Shake the Bottle,' 'Plenty of Lotion,' 'Full Diet,' etc. 6. Six WATER CARTS loaded with Charity-Physic, which will play at intervals during the Procession upon 7. A detachment of ruined, or distressed, GENERAL PRACTITIONERS, accompanied by their care-worn wives and luckless offspring. 8. Staffs of 'Copper' and other DISPENSARIES. 9. HOSPITAL PHYSICIANS in carriages and pairs, each carrying an open umbrella inscribed with the words 'Under cover of a benevolent purpose.' 10. His Eminence, THE COLLEGE SKELETON."

**GIFT TO THE QUINCY (MASS.) HOSPITAL.**—The receipt of the sum of \$5,000, to establish a free bed, from the family of the late Nathaniel H. Emmons, of Boston, has been acknowledged by the trustees of the Quincy Hospital.

## Miscellany.

### THE NEW KOCH INSTITUTE.

The Berlin Society for Public Medicine held its first autumn meeting on October 26th, in the Koch Institute for Infectious Diseases, under the chairmanship of the Director of the Charité, Dr. Spinoia.<sup>1</sup> In addressing the meeting, Dr. Spinoia pointed out that the new Institute had appeared sufficiently important to the public health for the committee to make it desirable that the members should have an opportunity of inspecting it. Dr. Pfeiffer, the Director of the Scientific Department of the Institute, then gave an address, illustrated by means of electrical projections. He said the aim of the Institute was not limited to the study of tuberculosis, but to the discovery of effectual means of treating all infective diseases. Most exciters of disease belonged to the class of bacteria, of which many were already known. But there were a number of diseases of which the exciter was still unknown. These diseases would be systematically investigated, and it was to be hoped that unexpected discoveries would be made in regard to them. When we knew the exciters of these diseases, it would be the next aim to discover their vital conditions; It must also be determined through what channels they entered the system and how they spread themselves. If they

<sup>1</sup> Medical Press, November 13th.

succeeded in bringing about the still mysterious immunity, a great step in advance would have been made, and here also the subject was one not entirely conjectural.

Cure was not always brought about by way of immunity; sometimes spontaneous cure of tuberculosis took place. When substances were employed which in the animal organism excited the peculiar changes that led to spontaneous cure, one might hope for the cure in the human subject also. Tuberculin was undoubtedly such a substance, and it was being subjected to still further investigation. The Institute had lofty aims, and if Koch's discoveries resulted in no more than its foundation, his labors had been sufficiently blessed.

### DIURETIN.

KRESS,<sup>1</sup> in a paper reviewing what has already been written on this drug, and describing in detail his own observations in a large number of cases, comes to the following conclusions. Diuretin is a true diuretic, increasing equally the fluid and solid constituents of the urine. Its action is due to a direct, unirritating influence upon the renal parenchyma; albumen does not appear in consequence of its action, and if already present in the urine its amount is not changed. The frequent favorable influence of the drug upon the organs of circulation is probably produced indirectly. The best results from its use are obtained in cases of acute and chronic diseases of the heart and kidneys, especially acute nephritis and uncomplicated valvular disease. Good effects may be expected in chronic nephritis, and myocarditis, whereas in simple serous effusions, as in tuberculosis, the drug is of no use.

Diuretin can be continued for a long time in large doses, two drachms a day, without any alarming secondary effects. The continued administration of the drug in cases of the above-mentioned diseases, does not decrease its diuretic action.

A similar series of observations is recorded by Pfeffer,<sup>2</sup> who strongly recommends diuretin, especially for cardiac dropsy and chronic renal disease. When compared with digitalis, however, diuretin is found inferior as a cardiac stimulant, while superior in its action on the kidneys. Pfeffer's conclusions in other respects resemble those of Kress.

### JAUNDICE.

At the fourth Italian Congress of Internal Medicine, held in Rome in October, Professor Patella in his report on jaundice proposed the following conclusions:<sup>3</sup>

Neither the "hemafecal icterus" of Gubler, the "urobilin icterus" of Gerhardt, nor the "biliubin icterus" of Tessier can be sustained.

Hemato-genous icterus does not exist.

Nearly all the forms of jaundice seen clinically come under the hepatogenous form by resorption.

The mechanism of the production of some forms of icterus is very obscure — that is, the reasons *why* and *where* this biliary resorption takes place.

The physio-pathological conception of so-called catarrhal icterus, as maintained in the past, is no longer

sufficient to explain the actual mechanism of its production.

The actual state of our knowledge of the bacteria of the intestinal canal and biliary passages does not authorize us to accept without reserve the infective origin of catarrhal icterus.

Chauffard's idea of its toxic origin — modified in accordance with the results of biologic chemistry and experimental studies on icterus — must be taken into serious consideration in catarrhal icterus, and especially in certain cases of infective jaundice.

Catarrhal icterus can be considered the first link of a chain which, starting from it, reaches to grave and lethal icterus. A plural etiology — a true multiplicity of pathogenic possibilities — must nowadays be given to infective jaundice.

The "morbus Weil," though belonging to this group on account of its clinical aspects, even in the absence of bacteriological or pathological demonstrations, merits, however, a special place, as etiologically specific. Is it bacteric or toxic?

Our present knowledge of biliary infection is incomplete and imperfect.

### IMMUNITY AND INFECTION.

DR. A. C. ABBOTT, in an interesting paper<sup>1</sup> on some of the more important contributions to medical literature on the subject of immunity, describes briefly the work recently done by several experimenters. As the result of this work, he offers the following as the present state of our knowledge of immunity and infection:

Of the hypotheses that exist for the explanation of immunity, that which assumes acquired immunity to be due to reactive changes on the part of the tissues has received the greatest support. Immunity is most frequently seen to follow the introduction into the body of the products of growth of bacteria that in some way or other have been modified. This modification may be artificially produced from the products of virulent organisms and then introduced into the tissues of the animal; or the organisms themselves may be so treated that they are no longer virulent, so that when introduced into the body of the animal they eliminate poisons of a much less vigorous nature than is the case when they possess their full virulence.

Immunity following the introduction of bacterial products into the tissues is not the result of the permanent presence of these substances *per se* in the tissues, or to a tolerance acquired by the tissues to the poison, but is probably due to the formation in the tissues of another body that acts as an antidote to the poisonous substance. This protecting protoid that is eliminated by the cells of the tissues need not of necessity be antagonistic to the life of the organisms themselves, but in some cases must be looked upon more as an antidote to their poisonous products.

In the serum of the normal circulating blood of many animals there exists a body that is capable, outside of the body, of rendering inert bacteria that, if introduced into the body of the animal, would prove infective.

In many instances, infection may be looked upon as a contest between the bacteria and the tissues, carried on on the part of the former by the aid of the poisonous products of their growth, and resisted by the latter

<sup>1</sup> *Munchener medizinische Wochenschrift*, September 22.

<sup>2</sup> *Centralblatt, f. d. gesamm. Med.*, 1891. Paris VII and IX.

<sup>3</sup> *Medical News*, November 24th.

*Medical News*, November 7th.

through the agency of proteid bodies normally present in their integral cells. When infection occurs it may be explained either by the excess of vigor of the bacterial products over the antidotal or protective proteids eliminated by the tissues, or to some cause that has interfered with the normal activity and production of these bodies by the tissues.

Phagocytosis, though frequently seen, is not essential to the existence of immunity, but is more probably a secondary process; the bacteria being taken up by the leucocytes only after having been rendered inert through the normal germicidal activity of the serum of the blood and other fluids of the body.

### THE NEUROTIC CHARACTER OF INFLUENZA.

DR. JULIUS ALTHAUS, in a recent paper<sup>1</sup> on the neurotic character of the grip, says that the great varieties observed in the symptoms of the feverish attack of grip have induced a number of observers to assume three different forms of the disease: the nervous, catarrhal, and gastric variety. The author is, however, convinced that these three forms have not any different pathological characters, but that influenza is always a true nervous fever, the symptoms of which only differ as far as localization of the grippo-toxine in different areas of the nervous system is concerned, and that the three forms just mentioned are perfectly arbitrary, all the symptoms of the feverish attack of influenza are referable to irritant poisoning of a definite centre of the nervous system. Shortly after the visitation of influenza had commenced, a number of patients complained of severe forms of neuralgia, loss of power, and a general break-up of the nervous system, which they attributed to an attack of grip. Some of these patients had been in perfect health before, while in others a neurotic pedigree or a previous syphilitic infection, or some other constitutional fault could be clearly traced, upon which the subsequent nervous affection had, as it were, been grafted.

In comparing those nervous troubles which may be met with after such diseases as diphtheria, typhoid fever, scarlatina, small-pox, measles, erysipelas, and malaria with those seen after influenza, it soon became evident that as a powerful etiological factor of all kinds and forms of nerve disease influenza stands *facile princeps* among all infectious fevers. The only distemper which approaches grip in this particular quality is syphilis, which may also give rise to the symptoms of almost any nervous disease. A still further analogy between these two infectious diseases, is found in the circumstance that in both we may have a primary attack, secondary symptoms of a comparatively mild character soon afterwards, and tertiary affections of a more dangerous and obstinate nature, affecting the organic structure of tissues, at a more remote period.

Grip also seems occasionally to revive an old syphilitic infection which has lain dormant for years, and thus indirectly to give rise to certain diseases of the spinal cord, which are known to occur habitually on a syphilitic base. In comparing the degree of virulence of the two poisons, however, the author has found that when the grippo-toxine attacks the structure of organs, it often does so with far greater ferocity and in a more ruthless manner than the syphilitic virus. The

question then arose whether the chief reason of this peculiarity might not be found in the circumstance that the distemper itself, in its primary manifestations, is not so much an infectious catarrhal fever, as has been generally assumed, as an infectious nervous fever. A clinical survey of the symptoms of the feverish attack rendered this, *primâ facie*, not unlikely, as many of them, such as headache, utter prostration of mental and bodily strength, delirium, coma, convulsions, etc., point unmistakably to the nervous system as their starting-point; while, on the other hand, catarrh of the mucous membranes and pneumonia have been completely absent in a large proportion of cases. Indeed, many patients have had influenza badly without having once coughed or squeezed.

The author refers to the evidence of the value of vaccination and revaccination in lessening susceptibility to the disease, and recommends, in case another outbreak seems imminent, that some provision be made for extensive revaccination of those exposed.

### MENTAL DISEASE FOLLOWING INFLUENZA.

In the *Deutsche Medizinische Zeitung* for September 3d and 7th, there are references to various recent articles on mental disturbances following influenza.<sup>1</sup> Two of these articles merely give an account of one or two isolated cases, but in the others there are records of more considerable numbers of patients who had developed a psychosis following on influenza. Some of those referred to by Dr. Jutosiuski<sup>2</sup> were observed in Professor Jolly's clinique in Strassburg. The conclusions in his paper are summarized as follows:

When mental disease is brought on by influenza, in the great majority of cases the patients are of neurotic temperament. The attack may come on in any stage of the influenza, but there appears to be a preference for the period of convalescence. In the majority of cases the symptoms were those of melancholia and hypochondriasis. Neither sex is specially liable. Most cases occur between twenty and fifty years of age. In the case of existing mental disease, influenza caused an aggravation in almost every instance.

With these statements may be compared the facts submitted by Dr. Mispelbaum.<sup>3</sup> He had patients of each sex, and of ages varying from sixteen to seventy. All of them had been for some time convalescent from the influenza attack, though suffering from lassitude and persistent sleeplessness. At the onset of the psychosis there was always acute delirium, of variable duration, which gave place, except in two cases, to a melancholia lasting for at least a fortnight. With Kraepelin, he does not consider that influenza of itself is sufficient to produce an insanity in a normal subject, but that there must always be other etiological factors. In any case, influenza must be considered along with other specific fevers which have mental diseases among their sequela.

Mispelbaum mentions other nervous diseases which he had met with after influenza (intercostal and supra-orbital neuralgias, and long-continued sleeplessness). He advises special care in treatment and observation of cases during the period of lassitude following influenza.

<sup>1</sup> Glasgow Medical Journal, November.

<sup>2</sup> Deutsche med. Woch., March.

<sup>3</sup> Allg. Zeitschr. Psych., Bd. 47, Hft. 1, 1890.



## THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**MALARIA.**—Guttmann and Ehrlich<sup>1</sup> recommend chemically pure methyl blue in doses of a grain and a half five times a day between the periodic attacks of malaria. The treatment should be continued for a week or more after the disappearance of fever.

**DIPHTHERIA.**—Gaucher<sup>2</sup> treats this disease as follows: The membranes are detached as far as possible with a piece of wood wound with cotton. The following is then applied to the raw surfaces two or three times:

R Camphor . . . . .	20 parts.
Olei ricini . . . . .	15 parts.
Alcohol absol. . . . .	10 parts.
Acidi carbonici . . . . .	5 parts.
Acidi tartarici . . . . .	1 part.

This acts as a caustic. The throat should then be frequently irrigated with a one per cent. carbolic solution if possible, otherwise with hot water or a weaker solution. This series is repeated every few hours.

**MERCURY IN TYPHOID FEVER.**—From a study of nearly 700 cases, Smakovsky<sup>3</sup> concludes that the simplest and most efficacious treatment consists in the administration of calomel in fractional doses. Three-fourths of a grain is given every hour for ten doses, if necessary, or till copious, soft, greenish stools have been secured, a gargle of chlorate of potash being meanwhile used to prevent stomatitis. In cases in which cardiac weakness already exists, an infusion of digitalis is used before the calomel. A second course of calomel may be given a day's interval after the first. During the interval and subsequently, the author prescribes:

R Subnitrate of bismuth . . . . .	gr. iiss.
Pure naphthalene . . . . .	gr. 3-30.
Sulphate of quinine . . . . .	gr. iiss. M.
Sig. One powder. Four of these daily.	

**HYDROPHOBIA.**—In order to determine whether the disease is really hydrophobia, the following method is recommended by a Chinese contemporary: Get a gong or any large brass utensil and strike it before the patient. If he is suffering from hydrophobia he will at once show signs of madness; then fan him with a large palm-leaf fan, and he will crouch down as if in great fear. When the presence of the disease is thus ascertained, the next step is to search the hair of the patient. There will certainly be found one hair of the color of vermillion, and rather stronger and coarser than ordinary hair. This particular hair should be entirely pulled out, not even the smallest part of the root must be left, otherwise the disease cannot be cured. When this has been done a prescription must be prepared, and the drugs used should be of such a nature as will expel the poison from the place in which it is.

**GELSEMIUM FOR COLDS.**—Dr. Auble<sup>4</sup> in an article on "A Bad Cold" recommends gelsemium. Ten drops of a reliable fluid extract (assay d.) are dissolved in three ounces of water, and of this mixture the patient takes a teaspoonful every ten or fifteen minutes for an hour, then at less frequent intervals according to the effects produced. The plan is simple, the medicine harmless in the dosage recommended, and not at all unpalatable.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending November 21, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermo- meter.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	Wet'th. °	Rainfall in inches.
Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum. Minimum.	Daily mean.				
	8,000 A. M.	8,000 A. M. 8,000 P. M.	8,000 A. M.	8,000 P. M.	8,000 A. M. 8,000 P. M.	8,000 A. M. 8,000 P. M.	8,000 P. M.
S., 15	30.68	34 39	69 61	N.W.	S.E.	9 1	C. C.
M., 16	30.41	46 37	84 82	S.	10 21	O. O.	.62
T., 17	29.86	53 66	92 89	W.	W.	21 15	O. N.
W., 18	30.32	34 30	76 58	W.	W.	19 12	C. C.
T., 19	30.76	32 40	63 61	W.	S.	10 9	C. C.
F., 20	30.61	42 31	62 74	N.W.	S.W.	10 19	O. F.
S., 21	30.51	41 38	92 88	N.W.	S.E.	1 12	G. G.
Mean	30.45	41 49	73				.08

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threatening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY.

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, NOVEMBER 21, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York	1,515,304	714	253	15.1	20.4	2.94	1.40	5.16
Chicago	1,069,850	425	146	13.68	11.16	1.29	7.68	6.48
Philadelphia	1,046,964	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Brooklyn	806,243	308	99	15.18	18.15	1.32	1.65	8.58
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	448,439	182	49	9.90	16.50	.55	2.75	4.40
Baltimore	434,439	181	54	14.30	8.95	1.10	2.20	6.15
Cincinnati	386,408	114	40	58.08	44.82	3.32	1.76	7.32
Cleveland	262,000	87	42	27.37	10.50	2.28	2.38	19.04
New Orleans	242,039	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburg	240,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Milwaukee	210,000	37	27	28.56	16.66	1.19	—	16.66
Washington	230,282	91	20	15.70	9.80	—	4.40	12.10
Nashville	76,108	38	10	15.78	10.52	—	7.89	2.63
Charleston	63,165	38	13	2.63	7.89	—	2.63	—
Portland	36,425	10	1	16.00	—	—	—	—
Worcester	84,675	21	11	8.32	20.80	—	—	—
Lowell	77,696	18	6	16.66	7.55	11.11	5.55	—
Fall River	74,398	23	6	13.05	13.05	8.70	—	—
Cambridge	70,025	36	6	8.31	22.24	8.24	—	—
Lynn	53,727	24	5	12.4	16.66	4.16	4.16	—
Lawrence	44,654	22	7	22.75	9.10	9.10	4.55	9.10
Springfield	44,179	11	2	9.09	18.18	—	—	9.09
New Bedford	40,753	6	3	16.66	16.66	16.66	—	—
Salem	30,891	9	1	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea	27,069	29	9	20.00	5.00	—	5.00	15.00
Haverhill	27,412	5	1	—	20.00	—	—	—
Brockton	27,231	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Frampton	25,415	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Gloucester	24,631	3	1	—	—	—	—	—
Newton	24,579	9	3	—	11.11	—	—	—
Malden	23,631	12	1	—	16.66	—	—	—
Richtburg	22,065	9	2	—	22.22	—	—	—
Waltham	18,507	6	0	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsfield	17,281	6	1	16.66	50.00	—	—	—
Quincy	16,723	3	1	33.33	—	—	—	33.33
Newburyport	13,297	7	1	14.28	12.84	—	—	11.48
Medford	11,679	2	0	—	—	—	—	—
Hyde Park	10,493	1	0	50.00	—	—	—	—
Peabody	10,158	—	1	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 2,533; under five years of age 832; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 338, acute lung diseases 14, consumption 288, diphtheria and croup 175, typhoid fever 75, diarrhoeal diseases 54, scarlet fever 50, whooping-cough 15, cerebro-spinal meningitis 11, malarial fever 10, measles 7, erysipelas 1.

From scarlet fever New York 15, Chicago 10, Milwaukee 8, Brooklyn 6, Baltimore 5, Boston 2, Cincinnati, Nashville, Worcester and Pittsburg 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 4, Chicago, Boston and Baltimore 2 each, Brooklyn, Cleveland and Milwaukee 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis Chicago 4, New York and Washington 2, each, Cleveland, Worcester and Lynn 1 each. From malarial fever New York 1, Brooklyn and Baltimore 2 each, Cleveland and Nashville 1

<sup>1</sup> Berliner Klin. Woch., No. 39.

<sup>2</sup> Munchener med. Woch., November 10th.

<sup>3</sup> L'Union Medecine, April 10.

<sup>4</sup> British Medical Journal.

<sup>5</sup> Medical Record, November 28.

each. From measles New York 4, Chicago 2, Fall River 1. From croup New York and Brooklyn 2 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,405,108, for the week ending November 7<sup>th</sup>, the death-rate was 19.3. Deaths reported 3,486: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 329, diarrhoea 95, fever 8, whooping-cough 65, measles 60, scarlet fever 38, diphtheria 34.

The death-rates ranged from 13.2 in Halifax to 28.6 in Sunderland, Birmingham 17.3, Bradford 16.8, Huddersfield 16.9, Hull 17.1, Leeds 19.1, Leicester 16.8, Liverpool, 26.1, London 17.9, Manchester 22.7, Newcastle-on-Tyne 23.4, Nottingham 15.9, Portsmouth 16.0, Sheffield 17.2, Wolverhampton 25.2.

In Edinburgh 21.9, Glasgow 27.9, Dublin 31.4.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,405,108, for the week ending November 14<sup>th</sup>, the death-rate was 20.6. Deaths reported 3,707: acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 370, whooping-cough 109, measles 93, diarrhoea 69, fever 59, diphtheria 42, scarlet fever 30.

The death-rates ranged from 15.1 in Leeds to 33.0 in Sunderland; Birmingham 22.8, Bradford 16.3, Hull 17.9, Leicester 18.9, Liverpool 24.8, London 19.6, Manchester 27.9, Newcastle-on-Tyne 24.7, Nottingham 18.1, Salford 20.5, Sheffield 17.0.

In Edinburgh 26.1, Glasgow 29.5, Dublin 28.8.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM NOVEMBER 28, 1891, TO DECEMBER 4, 1891.

FIRST-LIEUT. PAUL SHILLOCK, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at Fort Yates, N. D., and ordered to Fort Grant, Arizona, for duty.

FIRST-LIEUT. WILLIAM N. SUTER, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from further duty at Fort Grant, Arizona, and assigned to duty at Fort Bowie, Arizona.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM O. STEPHENSON, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is relieved from duty at Columbus Barracks, Ohio, and will report in person to the commanding officer, Fort Niagara, N. Y., for duty at that post.

CAPTAIN ARTHUR W. TAYLOR, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., having been found incapacitated for active service by an Army Retiring Board, will proceed to his home.

Leave of absence for one month is granted CAPTAIN LOUIS M. MATS, assistant surgeon, U. S. A.

The leave of absence granted CAPTAIN ROBERT R. BALL, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is extended one month.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE MEDICAL CORPS OF THE U. S. NAVY FOR THE WEEK ENDING DECEMBER 5, 1891.

T. C. HELL, surgeon, placed on the retired list, December 3, 1891.

W. H. JONES, surgeon, promoted to Medical Inspector, November 14, 1891.

FRANK ANDERSON, passed assistant surgeon, promoted to surgeon, November 14, 1891.

N. J. BLAKEMORE, assistant surgeon, from Navy Yard, League Island, Pa., and to the U. S. S. "Miantonomah."

LEWIS MORRIS, assistant surgeon, ordered to the Navy Yard, League Island, Pa.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE THREE WEEKS ENDING NOVEMBER 28, 1891.

VASSANT, JOHN, surgeon. Leave of absence extended ten days. November 24, 1891.

HAMILTON, J. B., surgeon. Detailed for special duty. November 24, 1891.

LEWIS, FREDERICK, surgeon. To proceed to Cape Charles Quarantine for duty. November 24, 1891.

CARLIS, H. R., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Savannah, Ga., for temporary duty. November 19, 1891.

BAKER, C. L., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Boston, Mass., for special duty. November 19, 1891. To proceed to Washington, D. C., on special duty. November 21, 1891.

KATHORP, P. C., passed assistant surgeon. Relieved from duty at San Francisco, Cal., ordered to Boston, Mass. November 20, 1891.

WHITE, J. H., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Harris Island, Tex., for special duty. November 17, 1891.

CARLSON, P. M., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Harris Neck, Ga., for special duty. November 19, 1891.

WILLIAMS, L. L., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for twenty-nine days. November 14, 1891.

PETTUS, W. J., passed assistant surgeon. Relieved from duty at Cape Charles Quarantine; ordered to Buffalo, N. Y., for temporary duty. November 25, 1891.

PERRY, T. B., passed assistant surgeon. To rejoin station at Baltimore, Md. November 19, 1891.

COBB, J. O., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for twenty-one days. November 13, 1891.

YOUNG, G. B., assistant surgeon. To proceed to Memphis, Tenn., for temporary duty. November 13, 1891.

#### SOCIETY NOTICES.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT. — A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, December 14, 1891, at the Medical Library, 19 Boylston Place, at 8 o'clock p.m. Dr. J. C. White: "Some Dangers of Infection Incidental to Professional Life." Dr. H. L. Burrell: "What is a Felon?" Balloting for candidates for membership will begin at 9 o'clock.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY, SUFFOLK DISTRICT. — The Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, will meet at 19 Boylston Place, on Wednesday, December 10<sup>th</sup>, at 7.45 o'clock p.m.

Papers: Dr. Walter Channing: "Casts of the Mouth and Palate in Idiots." Prof. Thomas Dwight, of Harvard University, will open the discussion.

Dr. V. Y. Bowditch: "The Establishment of Sanitaria for Pulmonary Diseases in the Immediate Vicinity of our Large Cities." Drs. F. I. Knight and A. L. Mason will open the discussion.

Pathological Specimens.

Refreshments after the meeting.

ALBERT N. BLODGETT, M.D., Sec'y, 300 Boylston St.  
E. G. CUTLER, M.D., Chairman.

#### APPOINTMENT.

WILLIAM F. WHITNEY, M.D., has been appointed Professor of Parasites and Parasitic Diseases in the Harvard School of Veterinary Medicine.

#### RECENT DEATHS.

CHARLES D. SMITH, M.D., of New York, died December 4<sup>th</sup>, aged seven-eleven. He graduated from the University of Pennsylvania in 1837. He served as surgeon during the war, and retired from practice shortly after its close.

HERBERT G. LITTLE, M.D., of Long Island City, died December 1st, aged thirty-nine.

DR. IGNATIUS HIRSCHLEK, a well-known ophthalmic surgeon and writer on diseases of the eye, died in Buda Pesth, November 11<sup>th</sup>, aged sixty-eight.

DR. HENRI ROGER, a distinguished physician of Paris, died recently aged eighty-two. He was made president of the Académie de Médecine in 1880.

THOMAS WHARTON JONES, F.R.S., F.R.C.S., a distinguished English physiologist, died November 7<sup>th</sup>, aged eighty-three.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Proceedings of the New York Pathological Society for the year 1890.

The Seventieth Birthday of Virchow. Celebration in the Johns Hopkins University.

Who can be Medical Experts? By Henry A. Riley, Esq., of New York. Reprint. 1891.

Is a Child Viable at Six and a Half Months? By Llewellyn Eliot, M.D., Washington, D. C. Reprint. 1891.

Cookery for the Diabetic. By W. H. and Mrs. Paolo, with preface by Dr. Favay. London: Longmans, Green & Co. 1891.

Transactions of the Ophthalmological Section of the American Medical Association at the forty-second meeting, held at Washington, D. C., May 5-8, 1891.

The Supreme Passions of Man; or the Origin, Causes, and Tendencies of the Passions of the Flesh. By Paul Piquin, M.D. Battle Creek, Mich.: The Little Blue Book Co. 1891.

A Vegetable Plate: also a New Technique in Intestinal Anastomosis. By Robert H. M. Dawbarn, M.D., Professor of Surgical Anatomy and Operative Surgery, New York Polytechnic.

The Bilateral Paroses and Pseudo-Plegias of Childhood, with special Reference to a Type of Malarial Origin. The Arrangement of the Supra-Cerebral Veins in Man, as Bearing on Hill's Theory of a Developmental Rotation of the Brain. By William Browning, M.D., Brooklyn, N. Y. Reprints. 1891.

## Address.

THE PRINCIPAL TYPES OF PHYSICAL TRAINING COMPARED.<sup>1</sup>

BY EDWARD MUSSEY HARTWELL, PH.D., M.D.,

Director of Physical Training in the Public Schools of Boston.

At our first meeting, I stated that the aim of these lectures was a practical and pedagogical one, namely, to set forth the teachings of experience and science touching the nature and effects of physical training in support of my main contention that it is not only wise and desirable, but necessary and practicable as well, to make bodily exercise an integral and co-ordinate part of the elementary and higher education of American youth of both sexes. Attention was called to the pronounced interest evinced by this community in matters pertaining to bodily exercise and education, and to the forms in which that interest was most striking and manifest: (1) In the field of athletic sports; (2) in the field of discussion and controversy; and (3) in the field of gymnastics and drill. Emphasis was laid upon the fact that, although the interest in question had marked local characteristics, this apparently circumscribed and distinctively "Boston Movement," was, in truth, only a part of a wider, general movement embracing other parts of this country and many parts of Europe—the fact being that educational authorities have been put upon the defensive, all over the civilized world, by reason of the alarming results of their inability, or unwillingness, to modify their methods in accordance with the plain teachings of experience and of modern science as to the interdependence of body and mind.

At our later meetings we have considered the more salient features of what may be denominated the most representative and typical forms of physical exercise or training. These are five in number and may be styled: the Grecian; the Mediæval; the British; the German; and the Ling or Swedish. We have also discussed the nature and effects of muscular exercise, from the standpoint of modern physiology, in order to secure a standard or criterion, by which to estimate the hygienic and educational value of any particular system of exercise.

In comparison with the five main types or national systems of exercise, mentioned above, all other schemes and so-called systems of physical education, seem to me, to be fragmentary, anomalous, and insufficient. Provided we apprehend the lessons of experience and the teachings of science with regard to the essential character and comparative worth of the results attained by each of these national systems of bodily education, we shall be able to classify and criticise, with approximate justness, the numerous varied, and often fantastic, new and local schemes of exercise, whose inventors and partisans are on every hand clamoring loudly and insistently for recognition and patronage. I shall not consider them further, as it is not my purpose in these lectures to attempt to bolster up or pull down any local idol that has gained a hierarchy or worshippers for itself, either in this city or in the country at large.

A twofold comparison of the systems whose origin and more obvious external features have thus far occupied our attention, seems to me to be desirable. I

propose, therefore, to compare them, in the time which remains to me, first from the historical point of view, in order to discover the place and influence attained by the five typical systems in the life and history of those nations which have originated or adopted them; and in the second place, to compare them as regards their fitness to realize the true ends of bodily education, taking as my criterion so much of the modern doctrine of the nature and effects of exercise as seems necessary for my purpose.

It will be convenient to use the terms *agonistic*, *gymnastic* and *athletic*, in speaking of the most general features of the five types of physical training under review, these terms being derived from Grecian usage. An *ἀγων*, you remember, meant originally an assembly, then an assembly to witness a contest of some sort. For instance, the Olympic games were *gymnic agones*, being so-called because the contestants in them were naked; then there were musical and hippic *agones* also. The prizes given to victors in an *ἀγων* were termed *ἀλζα*, and an *athlete* was a winner or contestant simply; later, in its worse sense, an *athlete* was a *prize-fighter*, governed by professional and mercenary ends. A gymnast was a trainer primarily, especially after the agonistic games had become systematized and regulated, and were practised as a necessary part of the education of every free-born youth.

Greek physical training was, then, *agonistic*, during the period of its growth, when its main purpose was to afford sport or pastime; it was *gymnastic* during the period of its best estate, about the time of Pericles, when its aims were distinctly educational and ethical; and it became *athletic*, in the worse sense of the word, during the decadence of the institutions and independent life of the Greeks when a spirit of mercenary self-seeking and professionalism dominated both gymnasts and athletes.

Using these terms, in the sense above indicated, we should call the martial exercises of the ancient Gauls and Teutons, *agonistic*. Out of these sports and exercises were developed the physical training of the young page and squire, and the chivalric tournaments and jousts to which the knights of Italy, France, Germany, England and Scandinavia were so devoted in feudal times. That training and these contests were partly *agonistic* and partly *athletic* in their nature. The same terms may be applied to British sports. They were *agonistic* and have become chiefly *athletic*, within the last seventy-five or one hundred years. Athleticism is the dominant note in all British physical training, which has but little of pedagogical aim or method in it, and is less deserving of being called *gymnastic* than was the mediæval kind of physical training. German turning is somewhat *agonistic* in its nature, though its aims and methods are in the main *gymnastic*. No system of physical training, ancient or modern, so well deserves the name of *gymnastic* as the Swedish system, which has, perhaps, too little of the athletic element in it. In the Swedish gymnastics, moreover, we find medical gymnastics more highly developed and accorded a higher place than in any other system of physical training. Indeed, excepting the Grecian, there is, properly speaking, no system of medical gymnastics, worthy the name, to be found outside of the Swedish gymnastics.

Taine has well said, in his "English Notes," "In every age, under every civilization, a people is always

<sup>1</sup> The substance of this article was delivered on May 9, 1891, at the last of Six Hemenway Lectures on Physical Training, by the writer, at the Old South Meeting House, Boston.

itself. Whatever be its dress, goat-skin, blouse, gold-laced dondlet, black dress-coat, the five or six great instincts which it possesses in its forests follow it in its palaces and offices." Of these great instincts, the play instinct is one of the most ineradicable. To this instinct of the barbarian and the child, as to a primitive germ, we may trace more or less directly every national or tribal system of bodily training. Ball-games, contests in running, jumping, lifting and casting of weights, hurling a tree-trunk or a beam and wrestling, are sports which have never ceased to be practised in one form or another, as popular pastimes and means of exercise from Homer's time to our own.

In many an out-of-the-way corner of Europe, especially in remote islands and secluded mountain-districts, you may find to-day one or another of the ancient pastimes still popular and played according to immemorial custom,—often on the anniversaries of ancient heathen festivals, which the Church has never been able to render wholly Christian, although most of them have been duly christened. The ancient sports have undergone least change in such regions as the Scottish Highlands, the Lake Country of England, outlying districts such as Friesland and Gothland, and the valleys of the Alps, Tyrol and Pyrenees.

If we attempt to trace our typical systems of physical exercise to their original forms, we find them beginning either in childish plays, or in games which are akin to such plays. The Grecian gymnastics and athletics developed directly out of such pastimes as Ulysses and Ajax engaged in around the funeral pyre of Patroclus which Achilles instituted in honor of his playmate and comrade. Jahn adopted several of the ancient German games in his turning system, and Ling wrote about the sports of the ancient Norsemen, though he gave them no very prominent place in his gymnastic system. British sports are the most highly developed modern expression of the play instinct. It is a significant fact that French, Swedish and even some German educators are now endeavoring to domesticate British sports, in order to incorporate an athletic element in their more systematic and refined forms of physical training; though it has been truly pointed out by foreigners, that "English school-boys play at their work, and work at their play," when judged by continental standards.

The words play and exercise were quite synonymous in the early days of our English speech, the ancient Teutonic word *plega*, play, being applied to all sorts of warlike exercises. For instance, we find it in such forms as *linden-plega*, play of shields, *sweardu-plega*, sword-play. The Anglo-Saxon translated the Latin *gladiator* into *plegere* or *plegeman*, meaning player. In Bede's "Ecclesiastical History," one finds that the priest was forbidden to hunt, hawk, or dice, but was charged "to play with his book, as became his condition." In the time of Henry the Eighth, "plaienge at weapons" was still a necessary branch of the education of young noblemen. Sword-play and cudgel-play still retain their ancient meaning of practice as well as of amusement.

Hodgetts, in his "The English in the Middle Ages," recounts the story, given in the "Edda," of the death of Baldur, the son-god, by means of an arrow made of mistletoe, on which the traitorous Loki was sitting in the shape of a white crow, at the time Nauma, the bride of Baldur, obtained the promise of all nature,

but the mistletoe, not to injure her spouse. So, when the gods of Valhalla instituted a game, which consisted in throwing their spears, javelins and arrows at Baldur, who was placed with his back against the holy-tree, that is, the holly-tree, Loki managed to have Höder, the blind twin-brother of the shining one, shoot the arrow of mistletoe at Baldur, who was unscathed by the missiles of the other gods. Baldur was killed by the arrow of mistletoe, which had first transfixed the cock, which flew up to intercept the arrow, and has been sacred to Baldur ever since.

"I only refer to this myth," said Hodgetts, "to show you where to look for the origin of the early English or Anglo-Saxon archery games, their casting the bar and javelin at a figure armed as a warrior, and the custom of shooting at the cock at Easter." Cock-throwing was, till rather recent times, I may add, a customary game among British school-boys at Shrove-tide.

The old English custom of playing certain games in the church-yard, and even the church itself, had doubtless a pagan origin. Among certain "Instructions for Parish Priests," dating from the middle of the fifteenth century, we find one with regard to profanation "wyth-yune chyrebe seywtwary," which runs as follows:

"Songe and cry and snehe fare,  
For to stynte thow schalt not spare;  
Castyng of axtre and eke of ston,  
Sofere hem ther to vse non;  
Bal and bares and snehe play,  
Out of chyrecheyorde put a-way;  
Courte holdyng and snehe maner chost,  
Out of seywtwary put thow most."

Archery, under the name of artillery was for many centuries a common exercise in England, being particularly protected by statute, even as late as the time of Henry VIII, when every village and many schools had butts for archery practice. In a law of Richard II, passed in 1388, it is enacted that "Servants and Labourers shall have Bows and Arrows, and use the same the Sundays and Holydays, and leave all playing at Tennis or Football and other games called Coits, Dice, Casting of the Stone, Skittles, and other such importune Games." Though the above contains no mention of church-yard games as such, it was held, long after the reign of Richard II, that "The Lord of the Manor may not, by custom, plough or break up two acres of land lying near the church, because it was anciently granted for the recreation of the youth, after evening service on every Lord's Day." King James I, being a hater of Puritanism and its kill-joy tendencies, in 1618 issued a proclamation known as "The King's Book of Sports," in which he declared his pleasure to be, "that after the end of Divine Service our good people be not disturbed, letted or discouraged from any lawfull recreation, such as dancing, either of men or women. Archery for men, leaping, vaulting, or any other such harmless Recreation, nor from having May Games, Whitson-ales, and Morris-dances, and the setting up of Maypoles, and other sports therewith used, so as the same be had in due and convenient time, without impediment or neglect of Divine Service." In 1633 Charles I reissued the "Book of Sports."

All this seems to indicate that old English sports, at least in pagan times, had originally a relation to public worship, somewhat similar to that of the Greek games, to funeral sacrifices and other acts of worship.

Although differing widely in most respects, the Grecian and British types of bodily education are alike in being devoid of any admixture of elements acquired through imitation or borrowing. British sports reflect more fully, perhaps, than any modern system of physical training, the national spirit of their devotees. In them we find clearly mirrored certain traits of British character, such as marked individualism, ruled by tradition and ancient custom; a dislike of theoretical and ideal aims; a liking for strenuous exertion and violent methods; a marked tendency to contentiousness; and a preference for what is concrete and resistant. They are the necessary, inherited, pastimes of a manly, vigorous, self-sufficient folk; and have never fully outgrown or lost their primitive, not to say pagan, characteristics. They have been followed largely for their own sake, and have suffered but slight modifications through the efforts of innovating educators and thinkers: in this respect presenting a marked contrast to German Turning and Swedish Gymnastics, which, though they bear the impress of national feeling, have been developed chiefly of set purpose, on the part of their promoters, either as a means of national regeneration, or as a remedy for over-refinement and the deteriorating effects of sedentary and urban life. Such modifications as are inevitable in British sports, are due mostly to efforts to make them more social and general, in short, — more truly popular. Then, too, the English climate is singularly favorable for the pursuit of athletic sports. The summer is so cool and the winter usually so mild in England, that there are comparatively few days in the year when one may not, if he will, engage in out-of-door games of some sort. Indeed the climate, more than most climates, acts as an incentive or provocative to active exercise. Muscular activity is more conducive to comfort, than is quiescence or loafing, in most varieties of English weather. Riding is always in season. Football is practicable not only throughout the autumn and winter, of ordinary winters, but far into the spring. Rowing may be practised more than three-quarters of the year. Cricket, being dependent on the state of the turf, is little played but in the spring and summer.

The English public schools are peculiarly adapted to serve as the nurseries of national pastimes. The oldest of them, Winchester and Eton, were originally ecclesiastical foundations, and have served, in a measure, as models for most of the later foundation schools, which, as a class, have departed less widely from their mediæval prototypes than have the secondary schools on the Continent. In England the public schools, which are boarding schools for boys from ten or twelve to nineteen years of age, enjoy a practical monopoly of secondary education. On the Continent, if we except the French Lycées, high class boarding schools are the exception. Moreover, the continental standard of intellectual training is higher and the methods of instruction more exacting and severe, so that pupils in a German, Swiss or Scandinavian *Gymnasium* or in a French *Lycée*, have much less freedom and leisure than boys at Eton, Rugby, or Winchester, where the half holidays average three a week. Force of public opinion generally, and often the rules of the school, oblige the English boy to take part in the school games. Owing to the combined influence of tradition, public opinion, and the peculiar organization and government of the schools and universities which set the tone in

the athletic world; British interest in British sports, by reason of its universality, intensity and intelligence, stands alone. Though teachers and governing boards are sympathetic and helpful, as a rule; British athletics, as an institution, have been shaped chiefly by successive generations of boys and "Old Boys" as public-school graduates are wont to be called. The British boy has forced his masters to give him time and space for his games, — often at the expense of the course of study. It is doubtful if school and college athletics will ever be properly managed in this country, before a generation of teachers, presidents and trustees shall arise who have enjoyed the advantages of athletic training in their youth.

It is quite impossible for me to undertake to trace, within the limits at my disposal, the remarkable growth and transformation of certain sports, even in the single field occupied by the great English schools; or to note the influences which have served to intensify and spread the revival in athletics, which had its beginnings just after the close of the Crimean War and at the inception of the Volunteer movement in 1860; or to account for the changes due to the leaps and bounds with which athletics have advanced and are still advancing in England and Scotland. Even, to attempt to convey an idea of the extent to which boys and men of all classes engage in the three great British games of foot-ball, cricket and rowing, not to speak of lawn-tennis, hare-and-hounds, bicycling and the sports technically known as track-athletics; or of the amount of money contributed by the favored classes, in order to provide the sons of toil, as well as themselves, with play-grounds, swimming-baths, and gymnasias, would take me too far afield. I must content myself, therefore, with directing your attention to the fact that many of the sports now in vogue were considered vulgar and were played but little, even by school-boys a century ago; that strength and endurance rather than skill and address are the qualities most prized and worked for; that British sports are eminently social and are less marked by class distinctions than formerly; and that more interest is shown in contests between teams and clubs than in matches between individuals.

Demeny, a French physiologist, and a member of the commission appointed by his government to devise a rational code of gymnastics for use in the schools of France, urges most forcibly that athletic sports do not and cannot constitute a complete physical education. I hold this to be true of British, as of all athletics; but Demeny's further statement, that, "Games and sports are still what they always have been — an elegant means of amusement, an agreeable form of exercise, the privilege of the easy class, the pleasure of the smallest number," seems to me less applicable to the sports and games of Britain than to those of every other country. Indeed, the scope of all forms of modern physical training is wider and more truly popular than was the case in either feudal or ancient times, inasmuch as members of the privileged classes only were allowed to take part in the Grecian games or the brilliant mimic warfare of the mediæval tournaments. The sports of the Roman arena, in which the contestants were mostly slaves or prisoners of war, do not constitute a real exception to this statement, since the Roman gladiators and athletes were, like our baseball players and circus acrobats, mere professionals whose function was to amuse the populace.

Team-matches and class exercises are distinctly

modern inventions; the prizes in most forms of ante-modern contests being adjudged to individual victors. There were, to be sure, certain games among Grecian youth in which "sides" strove with each other; and, in the knightly tournaments, squadron charged squadron in the lists; but these, like the ancient foot-ball and hockey games, in which parish fought against parish, were rather mass than team contests, since the sides were at best only rudely organized, and there was little or no division of labor among the contestants. Team athletics, I repeat, have reached their highest development in cricket, base-ball, foot-ball and rowing, in comparison with which the class exercises of the Swedes and Germans, which oftentimes involve the simultaneous action of large numbers of persons, are unspecialized.

As regards length of days, British sports come next to the Grecian games, even if we do not venture, as does Hodgetts, to date them from the games of the Aesir in Valhalla. The tournaments and jousts of the Middle Age lasted scarcely 400 years; German turning took its rise in the last quarter of the last century; Swedish gymnastics have not reached their ninetieth birthday; but the history of the Grecian games extends over nearly 1400 years, from the days of Homer, if there were a Homer, till 394 A. D., the date assigned to the last celebration of the Olympic games.

In the breadth and sanity of its aims; in the magnitude of its proportions and the completeness of its development, as a national institution; in the perfection of its organization; in the splendor and solemnity of its festivals; in its many-sided and abiding influence; as well as in the length of its history and the brilliancy of its record, the physical training of the Greeks has no parallel. Its history forms a coherent whole, presenting well-marked phases of growth, culmination and decay, and reflects at every stage the spirit of the nation. Athletic contests entered into the worship of Greek gods and heroes; and the lapse of time was reckoned in Olympiads to mark the recurrence of the principal sacred games. Gymnastics were assigned an enlarged and honorable place in the training, for peace and war, of every free-born boy and youth. The codes of Lycurgus and Solon provided for the organization and regulation of bodily training, and the management of it, during its best estate, afforded positions of honor and emolument to distinguished and ambitious men. It furnished themes for poets, philosophers and historians; sculptors and painters sought the palaestra and gymnasium for their fairest models; and even the greatest of Greek physicians thought it no condescension to study and adopt exercises and procedures which had been originated by paidotribes and gymnasts.

(To be continued.)

THE efforts of the Rhode Island Board of Agriculture to stamp out tuberculosis in the dairy herds of that State are made under the authority of a statute recently enacted, which provides that the State shall pay for animals condemned and killed. This provision encourages the farmers to point out the tuberculous cows in their herds for the information of the board. Thus far the board has killed fifteen cows, and thirty-four more are in quarantine and under observation. Diseased animals have been found in four or five towns, and milk from the herds in which they were discovered has been sold in Providence.

## Original Articles.

### NOTES ON THE EXPERIENCE OF PHYSICIANS IN BOSTON AS REGARDS THE QUESTION OF OÖPHORECTOMY FOR NERVOUS SYMPTOMS.<sup>1</sup>

BY JAMES JACKSON PUTNAM, M.D.

As the problems suggested by the question before us are mainly clinical, I have thought that the best contribution I could make, would be by collecting the unpublished cases occurring in the practice of Boston surgeons, and indicating their opinions so far as possible.

With this intention I sent around a circular asking for cases of oöphorectomy done principally on account of general nervous symptoms.

If the circular had been more liberally worded it might have called out a larger number of cases, but the fact that the great majority of the gynecologists of the city answered that they had had no experience of the sort indicated, is of decided interest as showing the general estimation in which the profession in Boston holds the operation for the removal of normal ovaries on account of nervous symptoms, or even of diseased ovaries, except in response to distinct local indications.

It is certainly true that with our increased and increasing knowledge of neurasthenia and allied nervous states and their treatment, there has grown up a distrust of the theory of specific reflex causes and of royal roads to cure, a distrust well indicated by the approval with which Dr. Goodell's widely-read paper of two years ago was received.<sup>2</sup>

But we should not for the sake of the greater overlook the less. The conservative view seems to be the one which it is important to press upon general acceptance, but we should not forget the facts that make for the other side, and the group of cases here collected furnish some of these facts. It seemed to me a lack in Dr. Goodell's paper, that he did not sufficiently recognize that the causes of neurasthenia are apt to be multiple, and that peripheral irritations, though rarely the chief cause, may count for a good deal.

It is not always possible to estimate the share that a peripheral irritation has in making neurasthenic tendencies manifest; it is not always possible to treat the case under the general conditions necessary for success; finally there are nervous systems which are not easily reached by other treatment, but can be given a new tone by some striking influence. Perhaps for some of these, hypnotism or some other form of treatment by suggestion would do as much good as oöphorectomy. In two of Dr. Johnson's cases, for example, the patient improved a good deal, though only a mock operation was done.<sup>3</sup> But the physician must use his most conscientious and enlightened judgment in each case, not forgetting that each patient stands for herself and not for an average.

Finally, we should not permit ourselves to be too much controlled by sentimental considerations in deal-

<sup>1</sup> Read at the recent Congress in Washington, as part of the discussion of Dr. Lusk's paper. See page 369, 1891, of the Journal; with a few subsequent additions.

<sup>2</sup> Medical News, 1889, vol. IV.

<sup>3</sup> Compare "The Curative Effect of Operations, per se" by J. W. White, *Annals of Surgery*, August, 1891. One of Dr. Johnson's two patients was informed that the operation had not been completed, and yet the favorable result occurred.

ing with the question of "unsexing" the patient. The function of child-bearing is not the only or most sacred function of every woman.

I have reports of twenty-six cases of oöphorectomy. Eleven of them were contributed by Dr. F. W. Johnson; eight by Dr. John Homans; five by Dr. J. W. Elliot, two of the latter being also under my care; one by Dr. E. W. Cushing; and one by Dr. J. R. Barss. Three of these had been published, but are reported again on account of later histories. Eleven of the patients appeared to have been benefited by the operation; thirteen were not benefited;<sup>4</sup> two died of some other cause rather too soon to make it worth while to include their cases.

This proportion of eleven favorable to thirteen unfavorable cases is, of course, of no statistical value, for we all know of cases enough where ovariectomy has been done in patients where nervous symptoms were present, though not on account of these nervous symptoms and without benefiting them.

Unfavorable results of serious character followed the operation in three cases, although in a number of others the nervous symptoms were temporarily worse, or symptoms like those frequently attending the menopause were induced. Of the three unfavorable results, two consisted in maniacal outbreaks of temporary duration, and one in an increase in the number of epileptic attacks. The operation in this case, however, was done only four months ago.

Dr. A. T. Cabot has told me of two other cases occurring in his practice where ovariectomy, which was not done for the sake of nervous symptoms, was followed, in one case by melancholia of many months' duration, and in the other by a shorter attack of mania, which ended in death on the third day. In this case the patient had shown delusions and other mental symptoms before the operation.

As such conditions occasionally follow other operations, though especially those on the genital tract, it would be hardly fair to attribute them to the loss of the ovaries in itself.

In three other cases of the group here presented, insanity came on a longer or a shorter time after the operation. It was, however, afterward learned, that mental symptoms had been present before the operation in every case.

In one of Dr. Homans's cases adhesions within the peritoneal cavity, consecutive to the operation, seemed to be the cause of considerable pain, which was increased by walking. After about a year the patient had a sudden sensation as of something giving way, and after the soreness subsided she was able to walk better.

In all the cases except one there were some signs or symptoms to call attention to the pelvic organs, and yet no such condition was present there as would have furnished sufficient surgical reason for operation.

The symptoms of chief importance were either of neurosthenic or hysterical character, or consisted in dysmenorrhea and local pains,—local, but probably on a basis of the irritable weakness that we call neu-

rasthenia. In three cases the treatment of uterine displacement, which had been previously impracticable, was made possible by the operation on the ovaries.

The majority of the ovaries and tubes were either perfectly healthy, although the nucleus for a certain amount of peritonitis, generally with adhesions, or they were somewhat enlarged, or more dense than usual, or the seat of retention cysts or dilated follicles, conditions liable, perhaps, to give rise to pain at menstrual periods,<sup>5</sup> but not likely to be important causes of serious symptoms except in the presence of a neurotic taint.

In some of the cases of this class it seemed almost certainly the bringing on of the menopause which induced the favorable result. It is this view which has been held to afford a justification for the occasional removal of ovaries which would be called strictly normal; and objectionable as it is to do this, if they are still capable of producing ova, yet it cannot be stigmatized as being absolutely unjustifiable or incapable of having a good effect.

The eight cases in which well-marked improvement occurred were briefly as follows. It should be said that the operation in one of them was done only six months ago, and in another only ten months ago, so that in these cases, and possibly in some of the others, the nervous derangement, hitherto latent, may reassert itself.

CASE I. This was the case of a young woman of eighteen, the youngest on the list. The operation was done by Dr. Homans, and the case—a very important one—has been reported both by him<sup>6</sup> and Dr. Goldsmith.<sup>7</sup> I should not refer to it here but for the fact that Dr. Homans has kindly given me new information, which brings the history up to seven years after the operation, at which time the patient died suddenly with intense pain in the head and convulsions, having remained well until then.

It was a case of so-called moral insanity of eleven years' standing, with outbreaks, especially at the menstrual period, of extreme violence. She was intelligent, but at times utterly uncontrollable and had been the inmate of several asylums, in one or another of which she seemed likely to spend her life. The improvement after the operation was so great that she went home to live, and after a time was able to support herself, which she continued to do until her death.

Dr. Johnson has also operated on a patient of eighteen, one of twins, with undeveloped uterus, who was neurosthenic and childlike. I do not count this case on the positive side, because the improvement did not begin for three years, though there are several reasons for attributing it to the operation, but the case is of interest because the patient developed physically and mentally, and from being childlike in appearance, manner and interest became more womanly and mature. There was a marked gain in flesh, as often occurs.

CASE II (Dr. Johnson). Single, thirty one years old. Symptoms: Dysmenorrhea; pain in left ovarian re-

<sup>4</sup> Since this was written Dr. J. W. Elliot has given me a later and more favorable report on a previously classified as unbenefited. The patient was a woman of about thirty, of strongly neurotic and uncontrolled temperament. She had suffered much from dysmenorrhea and retroversion, and from pains of every sort, and had become demoralized by morphine. A private letter of the date of December 4, 1894, says, "The patient upon whom you operated gained a little during the first six months. Thereafter she lost somewhat in a general way, but for the last ten months has been as well as any body. She is said to walk, eat and sleep well, and to grow stout."

<sup>5</sup> *Case Hundred Laporotomies for Various Diseases*. Boston, 1887.  
<sup>6</sup> *A Case of Moral Insanity*. American Journal of Insanity, October, 1883.

gion, generally of burning character; constipation; increased frequency of micturition; general neurasthenic condition.

Physical diagnosis: Retroflexion, with disease of left ovary and tube.

Family and personal history: There had been phthisis and insanity in the family, and the patient herself had suffered from hip-disease from her seventh to her eleventh year.

Operation, November, 1887: removal of left ovary and tube, both of which were adherent. The right ovary was left behind, although it seemed larger than normal.

Pathological examination (Dr. W. F. Whitney): Chronic peritonitis, but the tube and ovary substantially normal.

Subsequent history: Gradual but important gain as regards nervous symptoms. A year and a half ago the patient married, and has had a child. She is now doing well in every respect, and has gained forty or fifty pounds in weight. The pain and head symptoms were relieved.

CASE III (Dr. Johnson). Single, twenty-nine years old.

Symptoms: Severe dysmenorrhœa for three years past with general nervous exhaustion. When seen by Dr. Johnson she had headaches, pain in the back, morning fatigue, constipation and other signs of nervous weakness. She had attacks of hystero-epileptic character in which she would lose the use of her lips, and had lost consciousness, each attack being followed by prostration of three days' duration. The family history showed that phthisis had been prevalent, and that there had also been family worries.

Operation, January 31, 1888: Removal of both ovaries and tubes.

Pathological diagnosis (Dr. W. F. Whitney): Thickening of the peritoneal sheath, with retention cysts, and dropsical condition of numerous follicles.

Result: After the operation, symptoms of maniacal excitement. The hystero-epileptic attacks have never returned. Finally, gradual improvement. After two years the patient was able to return to work. On the whole, there has been great improvement, but not complete recovery. The patient has not been heard from of late.

CASE IV (Dr. Johnson). Single, thirty-eight years old.

Symptoms: Four years ago nervous prostration; never very strong; a school-teacher by profession. She came to Dr. Johnson complaining of intense pain in the left leg and thigh, shooting up from the sole of the foot the whole length of the leg and thigh, the pain being increased by coughing and laughing, also by a movement of the bowels; very neurasthenic; very constipated.

Physical diagnosis: Retroversion, with probable affection of the left tube and ovary. Every sort of treatment was thoroughly tried from July, 1887, to November, 1887, without improvement. Was seen in consultation by Dr. S. G. Webber, who recommended operation, which was done.

Operation, November 23, 1887: Both ovaries and tubes removed.

Pathological diagnosis: Chronic peritonitis, but tube and ovaries healthy. After the operation the uterus stayed in its proper position.

Subsequent history: April 15, 1888, the patient re-

ported by letter that she was getting on very nicely, and only suffered from general nervousness. Her spirits, which had been very much depressed before the operation, had greatly improved. Somewhat later she wrote that she was constantly gay and lively. She gained thirty pounds in weight in five months. On June 23d. of the same year, the sciatic pain was reported as still present (felt in the sacral region and running down the leg, but only when standing). Since then she has reported that she has completely recovered, and has gone back to teaching school. Would not be known for the same person.

CASE V (Dr. Johnson). Married, twenty-six years old.

Symptoms: Intense headaches of neurasthenic character, with some other neurasthenic symptoms, and dragging sensation about the pelvis.

Family and personal history: Phthisical tendencies; father extremely nervous. The patient had had headaches even as a child, had been married four years, and had two children.

Physical diagnosis: Retroflexion, and small fibroid in the posterior wall of uterus; laceration of cervix; ruptured perineum. She had had an operation for the cervix and perineum, at Denver, but found only temporary relief, and no relief from the headaches. Dr. Johnson had her eyes and pharynx thoroughly examined and treated, as possible causes of the headaches. There was some improvement, but the symptoms soon returned. She had her teeth pulled, without relief. Was seen in consultation by Dr. S. G. Webber. The retroflexion was overcome by packing, which relieved the backache so that she was able to walk without pain.

Operation, finally, on the twelfth of November, 1890. Both ovaries and tubes were removed.

Pathological diagnosis: Tubes normal, and ovaries practically so (Dr. W. F. Whitney).

Results: At first she lost ground in all respects. The headaches and backaches increased; she lost flesh and strength. Her husband became frightened, and thought she would go insane; but in three or four weeks she began to improve, and now she is better in every respect and is able to ride a bicycle.

CASE VI (Dr. Johnson). Single, twenty-seven years old.

Symptoms: A neurotic patient, Jewish by race, and of a neurotic family. She was a brilliant person, but had suffered from migraine since childhood, as her mother had before her. She was a good student. The headaches increased in frequency, and finally were of almost daily occurrence. Dysmenorrhœa was so bad that an immense amount of morphia was used from time to time, and insanity was feared. Dr. Myles Standish examined her eyes, and found insufficiency of some of the ocular muscles, and operated, securing relief for two weeks only. She was then seen in consultation by Dr. W. N. Bullard, who advised removal of tubes and ovaries. The only physical sign of consequence was tenderness in the neighborhood of the left ovary.

Operation, April, 1891: Left tube and ovary adherent. Both tubes and ovaries removed.

Pathological diagnosis: "Very little found that could be called pathological" (Dr. W. F. Whitney).

Results: The night after the operation the patient had a hystero-epileptic attack with opisthotonos, lasting for six hours. Six weeks later she wrote: "I am



feeling very well, only two or three headaches, and these lasted only a day and a night. This is such a change from the headaches of six days' duration that I am much pleased. I have gained rapidly, and am much stronger than I expected to be at the end of six months.\* The local symptoms in this case were very slight.

The patient was last seen by Dr. Johnson on October 28th, six months after the operation. She had then gained nine pounds in weight, walked three miles a day, and had had no return of the hystero-epilepsy. She has a sick headache once a week, which is relieved by phenacetine, but the former attacks of pain in the head recurred only five times. Her general health is better.

CASE VII (Dr. Homan). Mrs. S., thirty-five, one child.

Symptoms: Pain in the left side of pelvis, offensive discharge. The patient was pale and worn-looking. She had nervous prostration when eighteen, and got into the morphia habit. One ovary prolapsed and tender.

Operation, June 23, 1889: Ovaries somewhat atrophied, but otherwise normal.

Result: Marked gain in flesh and strength and general tone. Menstruation continued, and became more frequent. She gave up the morphia habit.

CASE VIII (Drs. J. J. Putnam and J. W. Elliot).

Miss P., thirty years old. Health delicate since childhood; for two years constant headaches; sleeplessness, with bad dreams; sense of weariness, and aching of the limbs and whole body; very readily fatigued; dysmenorrhoea and irritability of the bladder. The patient's sister is moderately neurasthenic.

Physical diagnosis: Uterus enlarged, retroverted and tender; ovaries enlarged, tender and prolapsed. Every means of improving the general vigor was tried that the patient's means permitted; and as the uterine condition was a source of great distress, careful, but unavailing, attempts were made to correct this also. Finally, in April, 1885, both ovaries and tubes were removed by Dr. Elliot. The ovaries were enlarged and very hard, and were pronounced by Dr. W. W. Gannett to show signs of commencing cystomata.

Result: Continuation of the headache for three months or more, after which gradual improvement. The same may be said of the other symptoms. No return of the menses. Patient, who had been dragging herself about in great distress for nearly two years, returned to work six months after the operation; and although she has been obliged to be careful, she has improved steadily ever since, and says that she was never in such comfortable condition as since the operation. She has worked regularly and with pleasure, and supports herself. The result has been in every respect satisfactory.

CASE IX. Dr. E. W. Cushing<sup>6</sup> has reported a case of dysmenorrhoea, confirmed masturbation and melancholia, in a negress, with excellent results, which have persisted. Dr. Cushing has kindly written to me the following, under the date of October 10, 1891; for which reason I report the case here.

The ovaries, it may be said, were reported as somewhat enlarged, and one of them contained a cyst.

\*In regard to the patient of whom you inquire, I am pleased to be able to state that the operation was com-

pletely justified by the results. The melancholia disappeared immediately after the operation. For several months the patient remained rather feeble, owing to her great emaciation and generally shattered condition, then she began to work as a seamstress, and later was able to do kitchen work; something over a year after the operation she came to me to know whether she might properly marry. I found that the proposed husband was a widower with several children, and that the nature of her operation had been explained to him, I therefore saw no impediment to her marriage, which accordingly took place; at last advice she was living very happily in New Brunswick, taking care of her household and her adopted children. I may add that, while the operation seemed to relieve both the melancholia and the desire for, and practice of, masturbation, it did not abolish the natural sexual feeling. In a large number of cases where the ovaries and tubes had been removed from adult women, I have never found one who felt that the operation had in any way impaired her sexual capacity or diminished what sexual desire she had had before the operation.

CASE X (Drs. C. P. Putnam and J. W. Elliot). Single, about thirty years of age. General health poor: old-blip-disease, with persistent deformity; severe dysmenorrhoea, with headaches and backache, and symptoms of excessive nervous weakness, which prevented all effort. There was no other evidence of pelvic disease, and the operation was undertaken in the hope of improving her health by relieving the dysmenorrhoea,<sup>9</sup> all other feasible means having been used without success. Both ovaries were removed, although healthy, on September 20, 1890.

The patient was seen by me, October 20, 1891, and reported as follows: "She has less headache, and is very much less nervous, and, on the whole, she feels much more natural and better. Her strength is feeble and she still sleeps poorly, but this has always been the case. Up to last September she continued to have severe abdominal pains, though not constantly, coming on especially after fatigue, and occasionally shooting down the thigh. In August she had one of these attacks, but none since then. 'Hot flashes' have occurred ever since the operation, especially after fatigue. She has not been able to work much since the operation, on account of lack of strength; but on the whole, she can do more than before, and is not hindered from working by general nervousness. There has been no return of catamenia."

CASE XI. I can report the result at the end of five years, in an interesting case operated on by Dr. J. Richmond Barrs, of Malden, under whose care the patient had previously been, and communicated by Dr. G. L. Walton to the American Neurological Association on June 20, 1884,<sup>10</sup> six months after the operation.

In brief, the case was that of a single woman, twenty-nine years old, without neurotic inheritance. She had suffered ever since puberty with dysmenorrhoea and backache. For two years she had been confined to the house, and for a good part of one year to her bed. She had become excessively weak and nervous, and was subject to frequently recurring convulsive attacks without either loss of consciousness or the usual signs of typical hystero-epileptic seizures.

Dr. Walton, who was called in consultation, found a well-marked hemi-anesthesia, and signs of extreme irritable weakness of the nervous centres, besides great

<sup>6</sup> There was not undertaken to collect all the cases where dysmenorrhoea furnished the sole reason for the operation. A number of such cases have occurred.

<sup>9</sup> Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease, vol. xi, July, 1884.

<sup>10</sup> Journal American Medical Association, Chicago, 1887.

ovarian tenderness. The ovaries were found full of small cysts,<sup>11</sup> but not materially enlarged.

Dr. Barss writes, under the date of October 20, 1891: "In 1889, five years after operation, she was remarkably well for her, and was earning her living at sewing, could walk quite good distances. Previous to the operation she was practically confined to the house for two years, one of which was mostly spent in bed. Her tubes were not removed, and she flowed for several months more than she ever did before. I should say it was a year before we began to see marked improvement. To my mind her case was very satisfactory."

Besides these hitherto unpublished cases, Dr. Homans has recorded four,<sup>12</sup> in none of which material or permanent improvement occurred.

Dr. Elliot suggests one reason for doing oöphorectomy, which is, of course, familiar to gynecologists, but not so much so to the general practitioner; that is, that, by inducing the menopause and uterine involution, it may secure the disappearance of painful and wearing uterine affections not to be treated successfully in any other way, without inducing an amount of fatigue and depression which in the case of many debilitated and neurasthenic patients, would overbalance the benefit received. Of course, in many such cases a thorough treatment of the underlying nervous state might render gynecological treatment unnecessary.

Finally, I have a case of male castration to report. The patient was not under my care when the operation was done, but the case has never, to my knowledge, been published.

The patient is now a man of forty-one. He has been unbalanced all his life, and especially so since a severe blow on the head in childhood. The operation was performed three years ago. For some years previous he had been a dipsomaniac, and excessively and openly erotic; and for a time it had been necessary to confine him in an asylum.

The castration was done at his own urgent desire. His friends confirm the statement that he makes, that his mental condition improved to a marked extent. He is at present unreliable and suspicious to a considerable degree; but his desire for liquor and his erotic tendencies have been absent since the operation, and his disposition has been quieter, so that he is able to live alone and take care of himself, though requiring more or less supervision.

In conclusion, I do not claim that the favorable results reported for these cases could not have been brought about in some other manner, but only that they were, or seem to have been, brought about in the way described, and that the patients are not reported as regretting the operation.

The following opinion seems to me the most reasonable:

When ovarian or uterine disease of slight or moderate amount is associated with marked nervous symptoms, whether these are of the nature of unusual local pain or of a more general character, it is rarely the case that the local disease is alone at fault, and the physician should look carefully for other signs of the main trouble in the nervous system itself. It is so often found, in practice, that by invigorating the gen-

eral nervous condition the patient can be made comparatively insensitive to local irritations, that, before deciding on a step which may lead to bitter regret and disappointment, or to more or less persistent nervous symptoms of the former, or of a new type, the physician should omit no other means for accomplishing his aim, which study, determination and skill can secure; and even if he fails he should remember that his chance of success through oöphorectomy is not of the best. It should be especially borne in mind that the elements of personal temperament and personal influence play an important part in the treatment of neurasthenia and mental disorders, so that some new physician may succeed where many have failed, or that every one may do better than he believed possible, if he chooses the best method and relies upon it with sufficient persistence. It is certainly true that neither the patient nor the physician is likely to devote the necessary determination and zeal to the general treatment, if the possibility of a more speedy cure by operation is kept looming in the background. In the minds of both of them the treatment selected should be for the time the only treatment.

"When half-gods go, the gods arrive."

The new light which the investigations into hypnotism and kindred subjects have thrown upon the pathology and therapeutics of the nervous system, indicate that when oöphorectomy cures neurasthenia, it sometimes does so by so-called "suggestion," that is, by influencing cerebral processes not ordinarily concerned in active consciousness,<sup>13</sup> but having a great deal to do with the nutrition, sensitiveness to pain, and the like, and there is always room for hope that some other and less objectionable means can be found of exerting this influence. It is probable that electricity and the "rest-cure," as well as hypnotism, act often in this way.

All this the physician should conscientiously say to himself, but, having done so, he should with equal conscientiousness recall the cases in which oöphorectomy was the agent that restored the wished for health, and should look upon it as another and valuable string to his bow, though one of only occasional utility.

As regards the kind of cases in which oöphorectomy seems most justifiable — apart from considerations of non-medical character — it is doubtless true that the serious, typical neuroses, and especially epilepsy, are rarely benefited, and the less so in proportion as the symptoms are of definite character and independent in origin of the pelvic disease. The mere fact that nervous symptoms are worse at or near the time the menstrual period, by no means necessitates the conclusion that there is any important causal connection between the two series of events.

On the other hand, it would be incorrect to conclude that because a woman has neurasthenia or hysteria, even if they be on an hereditary basis, and wholly independent in origin of pelvic irritation, it is therefore impossible that the removal of such irritation, or the induction of a premature menopause, could be a means of cure. This may not happen often, but such cases as Case I of this series, shows that it does happen occasionally.

THE German Government is to establish a modern, well equipped biologic station on Heligoland.

<sup>11</sup> See the opinion quoted from Dr. Whitney above as to the relation between cysts and dysmenorrhea, *Laparotomies*, Boston, 1887.

<sup>13</sup> Compare Association Neuroses, Morton Prince, M.D.

**REPORT OF A CASE OF HÆMORRHAGIC OVARIAN DISEASE, WITH LAPAROTOMY FOR INTERNAL HÆMORRHAGE; DOUBLE OVARIOTOMY; RECOVERY.<sup>1</sup>**

BY GEORGE W. DAVIS, M.D., HOLYOKE, MASS.

I wish to premise the report of this case very briefly by saying, death from internal hæmorrhage is of more frequent occurrence than is usually supposed. Internal hæmorrhage, even of severe type, is in some of its varied forms liable to go unrecognized, the symptoms accompanying it being attributed to other sources, or, if recognized, its importance may be under-estimated; medicines and general management being relied upon for its control when nothing short of opening the abdomen and securing the bleeding vessels can save the dying patient. These cases are often urgent, allowing no time to secure a special operator from a distance. They are, in fact, frequently emergency cases. Valuable time should not be wasted in useless consultation with physicians who never operate, consequently seldom appreciate its importance, and when the question of operation arises, are almost sure to decide against it.

I have to record three cases occurring during my experience, where the patient died from internal hæmorrhage, and in each of these cases I was able to secure a post-mortem examination which confirmed my diagnosis and convinced me that a laparotomy might have saved the patient. Is it probable that such cases would occur more frequently in my practice than in that of my neighbor?

My reflections upon these deaths together with others where no post-mortem was possible, with such study of the literature of internal hæmorrhage as I have been able to make, have led me to make many resolutions and some preparation for the future management of similar cases.

I was called July 20, 1891, by telephone, to Westfield, to see Mrs. B., in consultation with Dr. E. B. Karner. Upon my arrival I met Dr. E. D. Hutchinson, who had been previously called, and who was now in attendance with Dr. Karner. From these gentlemen I learned the following history of the patient. Age thirty-three, married thirteen years. Never had children, and had never been pregnant to her knowledge. At the time of her first menstruation, which occurred when she was aged sixteen, she was caught out in a severe winter storm, and walking a long distance became nearly frozen. Menstruation had always been irregular. She had a nervous temperament with hysterical tendency, and two years ago, showed indications of angina pectoris by several painful attacks.

May 25, 1891, she commenced flowing, but had no pain, and was about the house till June 18th, when she was taken with severe pain in left side of bowels, which she thought was another attack of angina. Four or five days later, Drs. Karner and Hutchinson found, by vaginal and external examination, a solid movable tumor in the left pelvic region. The pain and tenderness gradually subsided, but the tumor continued to grow larger while its solidity became less marked until July 19th, at bed-time, when she was seized with severe pain, and Dr. Karner was called. He found her nearly unconscious, blanched, nearly pulseless, with irregular and jerky respiration. The doctor con-

sidered her condition alarming — liable to die at any moment; but with suitable restoratives she rallied, and was seen next morning by Dr. Hutchinson, who confirmed the report of her condition just stated. Dr. Karner had recently seen something in the lochia which resembled placental tissue, but further than this there were no signs of pregnancy. The abdominal enlargement was now rapidly increasing, and tenderness had become extreme. The pulse was getting weaker and more rapid. Elevation of temperature had been present. I found the patient at 6 p.m., very weak, with an anxious expression which indicated she was suffering from something of a serious nature. She presented a sallow complexion suggestive of blood-absorption. Upon examination the abdomen was found considerably distended and extremely sensitive; so much so, as to preclude the desirability of percussion, but by light and careful palpation I made out the enlargement in abdomen which was most prominent in the left iliac fossa; but the abdomen was more generally distended, and I could satisfy myself of the presence of some larger mass above and extending to the right of uterus. Upon vaginal examination the posterior cul-de-sac was found to be obliterated by a semi-solid mass which filled the pelvic cavity pushing the uterus before it, the cervix being pressed against the symphysis, was difficult to recognize in its new position, and surrounded by the tense abnormal swelling.

I was able, however, to satisfy myself by bimanual examination, that the uterus was not much enlarged and that the mass above as well as below was not very intimately connected with it.

My diagnosis was internal hæmorrhage, making a hæmatocoele or hæmatoma on left side, with peritonitis developing, and possibly if not probably, extra-uterine pregnancy, and, with ordinary treatment, the prognosis was unfavorable; she could not survive many days and the bleeding might at any time become more profuse, and end the patient's life abruptly. I believed surgical interference might give her a chance for recovery, while without it she had none. Upon being questioned I said she would have one chance in two to recover if she selected operation. After consulting together the family decided for operation, and I was requested by the attending physicians to operate. I promised to return on the next day and make the operation.

In the meantime the adjoining room which was used as a family sitting-room, was converted into an operating-room by removing the carpet and furniture, giving it a thorough sweeping and cleansing, and thoroughly airing it by leaving the doors and windows open.

The patient was bathed, rectal enema and vaginal douche given. This patient was treated in her own home, which was in the lower story of a tenement building, where the surroundings, from a sanitary point of view, were much neglected. The patient's room was connected with the family kitchen. She occupied the same bed after the operation that she had previously used, and while all persons connected in any way with the case were quite anxious to add to the patient's comfort and safety, many things were from necessity not as we would have desired. A new tin wash-boiler was secured, filled with water, and heated on the kitchen stove, also several new milk-pans for the sponges and instruments. Several large

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Massachusetts Medical Society, Hampden District, October 20, 1891.

pitchers were filled with the various solutions to be used, and marked, so no mistake could occur. A fountain irrigator was arranged, but we found that too much time was consumed by its use and it was discarded. At 4 p. m., July 21st, the patient having been etherized, mons veneris shaved, and the abdomen thoroughly washed in soap and water and sublimate solution followed by application of ether, the lower abdomen surrounding the seat of operation being protected by warm towels wet in sublimate solution, the operation was commenced.

There were present and assisting, Dr. E. B. Karner, Dr. E. D. Hutchinson of Westfield, Dr. Ella M. Davis of Holyoke, and the nurse Mrs. Clark of Springfield. Upon entering the abdomen in median line and introducing two fingers to explore its cavity, almost at once I opened up a large hæmatocele at the left, from which black and grumous blood flowed out, filling the wound and flowing over the patient.

This was caught with sponges, towels, etc., for the moment, and Tait's trocar was introduced into this blood cavity as soon as possible, and a portion of its contents drawn off, but as there were many clots the trocar was soon clogged with them and rendered useless. I then tried to remove more of the cavity contents with my hands, but found it impossible to do so, as the brim of the pelvis was so completely filled by a large cyst which rendered its entrance from above impossible. This proved to be a multilocular cyst of the right side. The abdominal wound was now enlarged, and this tumor reduced in size by tapping and the use of trocar until I was able to lift it out of the abdomen. There was almost no pedicle. It seemed to spring from the right side of the uterus. This was, after some difficulty, ligated as close to the uterus as possible and cut off with scissors. A Staffordshire knot was used; but owing to the great amount of tissue included in the ligature I feared it might not remain secure, and tied the mass again in two parts, leaving the three silk ligatures in and surrounding the stump. In tying the Staffordshire knot the ligature broke twice, although I had tested it a few hours before with my full strength and could not break it.

All this had taken time, the patient was getting weak, and I was notified that the pulse was failing. The hæmatocele was now cleared out with my hand and with sponges, the intestines being held back and kept covered with warm towels wet with sublimate solution. The hæmorrhage now became quite active in the blood cavity, and I introduced my hand and found an irregular mass, quite firm, which was also the source of the hæmorrhage. It was quickly separated from the surrounding tissues by the hand only, guided by the sense of touch. It was actually torn from its bed in the mass of deposit with which it was surrounded. The adhesions were very firm, and I feared the underlying structures would be injured, but there was no time to lose, as the patient's pulse had stopped, and we thought she would die on the table. This mass, which included the left ovary and tube with a cystic and hæmorrhagic tumor which had ruptured, was quickly tied off and cut from the pedicle. Then as quickly as possible the pelvic cavity and lower abdominal cavity was filled with previously boiled water, its temperature several degrees above that of the body, poured in from a pitcher and thoroughly washed out. This was done several times, and certainly did much to resuscitate the patient. Hypodermic injections of brandy were also

given. The abdominal and pelvic cavities were quickly dried, the wound closed with catgut sutures, and a large and long glass drainage-tube, which reached to the bottom of the pelvic cavity, inserted. The wound was covered with borated cotton on which was spread an ointment of iodoform (one drachm), boracic acid (two drachms), bismuth subnit. (four drachms), with vaseline (two ounces), and the patient hurriedly put to bed. The bed had been supplied with hot-water bag and bottles, hot blankets, etc. Through the efforts of Drs. Karner and Hutchinson the patient soon began to show signs of recovering from the collapse in which she had so nearly died.

Evidence of general peritonitis was not found. The blood had been confined to the pelvis by the cyst of the opposite side, which effectually blocked the pelvic entrance and lifted the intestines before it into the upper abdominal cavity. The quantity of blood and clots removed from the hæmatocele was estimated by those present to be about two quarts.

It was now nearly time for the train, and I hurriedly left the patient with her former attendants. The nurse recorded the time of operation as about one hour and fifteen minutes.

The next day the temperature in the morning was 99°, evening, 100°; morning pulse 110, evening pulse 128. Patient very thirsty.

July 23d; temperature in morning 99°, evening, 100.8°; morning pulse 120, evening pulse 108. Abdomen was very tympanitic. Thirst continued. The wound was examined and drainage-tube found to be too long; it was changed for a shorter one. The discharge from wound was very slight.

July 24th; temperature in morning 100.2°, evening, 99°; morning pulse 120, evening pulse 108. The drainage-tube was removed and a stitch inserted. Several movements from the bowels with much gas, followed by relief to the patient. Thirst subsiding.

July 25th; temperature in morning 98.2°, evening, 98.2°; morning pulse 106; evening pulse 100. The bowels still remain quite tympanitic, and the patient suffers pain from this cause. Dr. Karner passed a flexible rectal tube, and succeeded in relieving the bowels of a great quantity of gas.

The tympanitis seemed to be the occasion of nearly all the complaint of the patient, and it gradually diminished from this time on. The stitches were removed on the eighth day, and the wound was in the best of condition. Except for a slight chill on the night of the eleventh day, which was caused by an open window and insufficient covering, the patient steadily improved from this date on, and sat up for the first time August 16th, twenty-six days after the operation. At the present time, which is between three or four months later, she is entirely well.

Of the two masses removed at this operation, the larger is the cyst removed from the right side. It appears modest in size, in a collapsed condition; but as it lay distended in the abdomen, it was perhaps twice the size of an adult head. It is multilocular, being divided into six or eight unequal portions. The other specimen, about the size of a man's fist, is very irregular in shape, and presents a ragged and shredly surface caused by the torn adhesions. The left ovary and tube are seen and readily recognized; this cyst is also of the multilocular variety. The rupture is plainly seen which permitted the blood after having distended the larger portion of the tumor to escape into the per-

itoneal cavity. At the time of removal, this tumor was filled with coagulated blood.

My reasons for reporting this case are:

(1) My belief that the case is of great interest as explaining the source of hemorrhage in obscure cases which may be found many times in a hemorrhagic state of diseased ovaries and appendages.

(2) It is interesting and instructive to know that a patient may endure an operation of this kind and make a good recovery after the general circulation has lost so much blood, and this in a patient who had suffered from such general constitutional disturbance, as well as from local pelvic inflammation, lasting for several weeks.

(3) This case presents a strong argument showing that patients who require laparotomy can be successfully treated in their homes with the aid of good trained nurses, whom we fortunately have at our command. Furthermore, it tends to show that the general surgeon may be competent to meet the exigencies of similar cases, and that cases of emergency should not be allowed to die by a waste of time in attempting to obtain the services of a specialist from a great distance.

### THE SEMI-PRIVATE CARE OF EPILEPTICS.<sup>1</sup>

BY LUCIUS W. BAKER, M.D.,

*Superintendent Revere Sanitarium for Nervous Invalids, Baldwinville, Mass.*

IN nearly every community will be found one or more individuals who are suffering from that peculiarly distressing disease known as epilepsy. Niemeyer places the proportion of such cases at six in every thousand.

In this disease the autopsy and the microscope have afforded us but little satisfaction. There seems to be no fixed and constant pathological lesion attendant upon the wide assemblage of symptoms classified under the name of epilepsy. The few histological changes which have been reported are, it seems to me, to be considered as results rather than causes of the disturbance.

But if our knowledge of the actual pathological changes occurring in epilepsy is vague and unsatisfactory, the results of experiment and clinical observation are more gratifying, for the researches of J. Hughlings-Jackson, Gowers and others have furnished us with a more satisfactory explanation of the phenomena of the disease than any we have heretofore possessed.

According to these observers an epileptic paroxysm is due to a sudden and excessive functional activity of the gray matter in some portion of the brain. This rapid action of certain nerve centres, with its resulting phenomena, is called a "discharge," which may commence in any part of the gray matter of the brain, remain confined to the portion in which it originated, or may extend to and involve other portions; hence the wide variety of manifestations which constitute an attack. There may be, for example, a momentary loss of consciousness, a slight incoherence, or mental blank, without muscular spasm; or the attacks may be of a convulsive character, involving few or many muscles; or the greatest variety may be present, or the pa-

tient may have no warning whatever of an approaching seizure, while not infrequently the attacks are preceded or followed by more or less mental excitement.

This rapid liberation of energy in the nervous centres, giving rise to an epileptic paroxysm, may be due either to a sudden diminution of inhibitory power, or to an excessive and rapid generation of nerve force within the cells affected. It is, however, important to remember, that the primary and essential element in the production of a "discharge" is the presence of an inherent instability of certain portions of the gray matter within the encephalon, which may be due to heredity or other predisposing causes, some of which are beyond our power of detection.

The manifestations of epilepsy are such as to usually incapacitate the individual from engaging in the ordinary occupations of life, and not infrequently compel him to become a useless burden upon his friends or upon society. In the vast majority of cases epileptic attacks leave a permanent impress upon the cerebral structure; we seldom meet with a case in which careful study will not detect some evidence of mental impairment. Many terrible crimes have been committed during an outburst of epileptic mania, while all degrees of mental degeneration will be met with down to complete idiocy or dementia.

An epileptic is not only exposed to all the dangers resulting from a sudden loss of consciousness; he may also, in a greater or less degree be mentally defective. He has, therefore, a double claim to be dealt with according to his peculiar requirements. But, singular as it may seem, when we consider the nature of his malady, these claims have, in this country at least, been almost entirely ignored.

At present the only place, to my knowledge, in which an epileptic can be received for care and treatment is in institutions devoted to the care of the insane and these are obviously unsuitable for this class of cases. Hospitals for the insane are intended only for the treatment of mental diseases. This is their special office. They were never designed for the treatment of epileptics any more than for the treatment of dipsomania, and it is a manifest injustice to send an epileptic to one of these institutions. Such a course cannot but be detrimental to both classes.

During their freedom from attacks, epileptics resent the companionship of the insane, while the latter ought never to witness the wild contortions or to hear the piercing cry of an epileptic seizure. *So far as the care which society extends to its afflicted members is concerned, a man had better be insane than an epileptic.*

I am well aware that the medical profession generally entertains a gloomy view with regard to the results of the treatment of epilepsy, and that the opinion prevails that it is an incurable disease. Granting for a moment that this is correct, is not the same equally true of many other diseases the severity of which we are able to relieve materially by judicious care?

One advantage, among others, which the long-continued hospital treatment of epilepsy will secure, is the administration of the necessary remedies with unfailing punctuality, and the proper regulation of the diet; two important factors in securing a favorable result. The difficulty of securing these necessary conditions will account for many failures in the treatment of this disease in private practice. I have frequently had patients remain entirely free from attacks during a hos-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene, of the Massachusetts Medical Society, Suffolk District, October 21, 1891.

pital residence of months, but have known the seizures to return soon after their removal to home surroundings.

In an interesting paper<sup>2</sup> read before this Society last December, Dr. W. N. Bullard called attention to the lack of proper facilities for the care of the pauper epileptics of Massachusetts, and urged that separate provision be made for this class of patients. The subject was quite fully discussed at the time, and at the last annual meeting of the Massachusetts Medical Society, a committee was appointed to present the matter to the Legislature. Should any action be taken by the State, I presume that certain cases of epilepsy, now in the State hospitals for the insane, will be separately provided for, as will also those cases now in institutions for children, who have reached adult life.

Several years ago I became interested in the care of epileptics in connection with a small charitable institution for children, which was then in its infancy, and which was one of the first in this country to provide special accommodations for this class of patients. At that time we received a few patients who were beyond the age of childhood, and also foresaw that a difficulty would arise within a few years as to what should be done with those who, coming under our care as children, should remain until they became adults. This is now proving a serious problem to the managers of the same institution, whose capacity has since been largely increased. Their last report says, "that of the reported number of cases of epilepsy a very large proportion is above the age of fifteen years. As a rule, parents prefer to keep their own children if possible, and while they are young it is generally possible; but after they get to larger years the difficulty of managing them becomes more than the family is willing to undertake, or the friends to permit. They are then reported as epileptic and a place of asylum is sought for them. The larger number of our applicants is of this class. The number is a growing one, and the time is near when provision must be made for the hospital care of a considerable number."

The older cases of epilepsy are manifestly out of place in an institution for children, but as yet there is no other place to which they can be sent, except the insane asylum or almshouse. As the matter of providing for adult pauper epileptics was carefully considered last December, it is not necessary for me to discuss it further at the present time. I desire rather to call your attention briefly to the desirability of also providing suitable accommodations for epileptics whose friends are able to pay a moderate sum for their support.

No one who has not had practical experience with such a patient can appreciate the continuous strain which an epileptic occasions in the family to which he belongs. The constant liability to disastrous falls or injuries, the mental hebetude, the irritability, the peevishness, the unearthly cry, the distorted features, the wild contortions are a continued source of care and anxiety which few can long endure without injury.

In the ordinary home, an epileptic can seldom obtain the care which his condition requires. The wealthy can, of course, provide separate apartments and special attendants, but even these often prefer accommodations elsewhere. I have had such cases under my care in the past, and within a few weeks I have had a most urgent request to receive an epileptic patient,

whose parents are both able and willing to pay well for his care. Similar letters come to me from time to time showing that there is a demand for such accommodations even among those who are amply able to care for their friends at home.

But the burden rests heavily upon those in moderate circumstances, whose means will not permit their entrance into a strictly private institution even if they could be received. Such cases are willing to pay all, and even more than they are able.

I doubt not but that there are many cases of epilepsy among the middle classes of this State, who for their own and others' sake ought to be taken care of away from home, but whose friends will not allow their removal to any strictly charitable institution for epileptics, did one exist.

The scale of expenditure demanded in the private asylums is such as to place them beyond the reach of people of moderate means, and even those whose circumstances will enable them to command the resources of these institutions are debarred from entering them on account of the nature of their disease, for epileptics ought not to be associated with nervous or mental cases, in the same institution, or even within the same grounds. I speak from experience, as I once had a cottage filled with mild private cases of epilepsy, but was obliged to send them all away, on account of its close proximity to another building in which there were other nervous patients.

It seems desirable, therefore, that these cases should be provided with suitable accommodations away from other patients, and at a sufficient distance to prevent annoyance to the community in which they may be placed. The buildings should be arranged with special reference to the peculiar requirements of those who are to occupy them. A one-story structure will be preferable, and the house and its furnishings should be constructed so as to diminish, as far as possible, the liability to injury from falls.

I can see no serious obstacle to the establishment and maintenance by benevolent people of small institutions for the care and treatment of non-pauper epileptics. Such an establishment in my opinion should be entirely free from State control. It should be managed by a board of trustees as a private institution, with nothing in its name to characterize its special work.

The building should be located in the midst of ample grounds, without neighbors in its immediate vicinity, and provision might well be made for a variety of light occupations, as during the intervals between the attacks many epileptics are able to work, and are much better for being occupied. The house should also be furnished with all the comforts to be found in the homes of people of moderate means, so that the home-like atmosphere may be continued as far as possible. If suitable rooms were provided I have no doubt they would soon be occupied by those able to pay a large sum for their accommodations, thus diminishing the expenditure of the institution.

In brief, I would furnish this class of epileptics as I would many of the milder cases of insanity, with all the comforts of a well-ordered home; with trained attendance and with skilled medical care at a price within their limited means.

I am well aware from personal experience that such accommodations will be quite expensive. To carry on such an institution successfully the amount received for

<sup>2</sup> *Journal* vol. cxxix, p. 25, *Discussions*, p. 36.

board must be largely supplemented by the contributions of benevolent people able and willing to aid such an enterprise. An endowment fund will be of the first importance, and this would doubtless be secured as soon as the necessities of this class are fully understood.

It is our pride and boast that Massachusetts never turns a deaf ear to the cry of the sick and the suffering, that no worthy enterprise lacks support among us. I trust that the time is not far distant when to our long list of benevolent enterprises will be added one or more devoted exclusively to the treatment of epilepsy.

## Reports of Societies.

### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. SUFFOLK DISTRICT. SECTION FOR CLINICAL MEDICINE, PATHOLOGY AND HYGIENE.

ALBERT N. BLODETT, M.D., SECRETARY.

WEDNESDAY, October 21, 1891. The meeting was called to order at 8 o'clock by the Secretary. The first business was the election of a chairman. Dr. E. G. Cutler was unanimously re-elected to that office.

Dr. L. W. BAKER, of Baldwinville, Mass., read a paper upon

#### THE CARE OF EPILEPTICS.<sup>1</sup>

MR. F. B. SANBORN, formerly Inspector of State Charities, opened the discussion:

I have been long acquainted with Dr. Baker and with his interest in this subject, the care of epileptics. I do not know whether Dr. Baker attempted to give any estimate of the number of epileptics in Massachusetts. I have never been able to arrive at any estimate. The census does not give any estimate. Within a few days, however, expecting to listen to Dr. Baker here, I endeavor to look up the matter. I went to the different boards in Boston, and I find it is not in the possession of any board or bureau in the State, and can only be arrived at by estimate. I suppose we have at present in Massachusetts not less than 8,000 insane and idiotic persons. The census may not show so large a number. Now of those two classes a definite proportion, not less than five per cent., is always found to be epileptic. I estimate, therefore, that if we have 8,000 persons mentally affected in Massachusetts, we must have from 400 to 800 epileptic persons among them, in the later stages of epilepsy, ordinarily where the mind has been seriously and oftentimes permanently affected. There must be at least double this number I suppose of persons where epilepsy has not yet reached this stage. It may never get so far. I therefore suppose that we must have in Massachusetts from 1,200 to 2,000 persons of the epileptic class. This probably is constantly increasing as our population increases.

Now the State has made no provision, separate from the care of the insane, for this class of persons, except in the small institution which Dr. Baker founded at Baldwinville, and which contains at present something like 80 epileptic children in the hospital cottages. Most of these are persons belonging to the pauper class, that is to say, come from families not able to pay even the small sum which is required in the institution

for the board of the children (amounting to about \$3.25 per week), and therefore are supported either by the State or by the gifts of benevolence. There are some supported in the almshouses, etc. There is, in addition to this class of the epileptic poor that must be supported by the tax-payers, a considerable class of persons whose friends are able to support them, but have absolutely no place to which they can be sent, where they can receive special attention apart from other patients, which epilepsy requires. That is a serious deficiency in our charitable system. It is one in which Massachusetts is not alone by any means. There is no State in the Union, I think, which maintains a special institution for epileptics which is sufficient to receive the epileptic persons of that State, and few of the countries of Europe have any such institution. There are several excellent institutions for epileptics in Europe; but in Massachusetts we certainly are able to support, and I think the munificence of individuals will be ready to organize, an institution for persons of small means, who can afford to pay the expense of placing their relatives in such an asylum. It would be necessary, I suppose, to begin in a small way and probably it would be found desirable not to increase the number of inmates of such an asylum to anything like the number treated at Bielefeld. That would be my own view of the subject. The public authorities will provide in their own manner, and they will constantly improve the treatment of their own cases. They will provide for the epileptic poor; but the other class will be compelled, until some such asylum is established, to be sent either into families where oftentimes they can be properly treated, (but by no means the whole number can be so disposed of), or else into asylums for the insane, where they not only very much disturb the treatment of the patients who properly belong there, but fail to receive the treatment which they themselves require.

The case of Barber, reported in the *American Journal of Insanity* by Dr. Wise, which came under my personal observation, illustrates well the dangerous homicidal tendencies of some epileptics.

I suppose there is hardly a person in this community who would be less suspected of epilepsy than Richard Barber was for months and years before this homicide; and yet, he being subject to a species of latent epilepsy, seizures occurring only in the night, had fallen into the dangerous and distressing condition which epilepsy sometimes produces, that is homicidal fury, which will cause an assault upon any person within reach of the epileptic. He had killed his two best friends in America, and when it was over he was unconscious of the deed.

This is one of the dangers to which any community is exposed which makes no provision for its epileptic subjects.

MRS. MARY A. LIVERMORE: While Mr. Sanborn was talking, I have been running over in my mind and trying to make a *résumé* of the number of persons I have known who have been afflicted with epilepsy in the last thirty-five years. I am able to recall forty two. The results of my observation have convinced me that this affection is much more common than one would think. I have not found that a very large proportion of epileptics are connected with the very poor people, or those whose lives have been exceedingly barren of comfort or nourishment or who have been very much vitiated by bad habits or bad methods of living. Almost all the epileptics whom I know are so situated

<sup>1</sup> See page 651 of the Journal.

that they could pay for care in an institution, if there were one in which they might be received. They could not pay fabulous prices, but could pay *something*. Of the eighty epileptics now in the hospital at Baldwinville, I am informed that forty pay *something*. So that it does not seem as if it would draw so very largely on the funds of those charitably disposed if this matter were attended to.

Everything that has been said concerning the difficulty of taking care of epileptics in the *family*, is so true that it cannot be overstated. It is not a possible thing, unless one can set apart rooms for the epileptic, and have one person in charge of him constantly. I have found that in cases where the epileptic could be absolutely under control in regard to habits of rising and retiring, food, etc., the horror of the thing could be mitigated and the person made companionable and attractive in the family. I believe the frequency of attacks may be greatly diminished by strict attention to food, habits, etc.

Mrs. Livermore described at length an institution for epileptics in London, in which the different classes of epileptics received treatment suited to their condition.

Dr. T. W. FISHER: When the subject of a new hospital is broached, the questions always arise. Where are the patients coming from? Is there a sufficient number of patients of that kind to avail themselves of the new institution? Perhaps these are not difficult questions to answer, for I do not know of any hospital so large that it could not be filled in six months.

The question of epilepsy is interesting, like everything connected with the subject. I was unable to get any facts in regard to the number of epileptics in Massachusetts; neither could I find directly the number of epileptics in our State hospitals in Massachusetts. The statistics deal with admissions only, and not with the number of resident epileptics. The number of epileptics in my own hospital, which contains 435 patients, is 27, or about six per cent., and six per cent. of the number in the State hospitals would be about 300. The number admitted to the State hospitals for eleven years I find to be 731 cases of epilepsy. In that number 17 recovered and 231 died, showing an extremely high death-rate, and an extremely light percentage of recovery. Perhaps some allowance is to be made because recovery from epilepsy is rather deceptive. The United States census for 1880 shows 71,484 insane in the United States, of which 6,812 or nine per cent. were epileptic. In 1880 I find that there were 281 epileptics in the State institutions, or six per cent. of the number of insane.

In Berlin the number of insane in the city has increased very rapidly, much more so than the population; and the number of insane in the hospitals of Berlin, public and private, in 1890 was 22,659, including idiots and imbeciles and epileptics. Of this number 494 were epileptic, showing 19 per cent. against six per cent. in this State, so that our proportion of epileptics in insane hospitals is much less. At Bielefeld, which I visited, I saw institutions for the treatment of epileptics containing 100, who are mostly pauper epileptics, and who are taken care of in a most suitable and creditable manner. I saw one immense dormitory containing nearly 100 epileptics having beds about twelve inches high, so that the person could receive no injury by falling out of bed at night. That ward was under constant surveillance during the night, and aggravated cases were at once removed to the adjoining

sick-ward. But the number of epileptics in Berlin has increased so rapidly, as well as the insane, that they are about to build a separate colony hospital for about 600 epileptics. This meeting is not especially concerned with that class of epileptics, but the statistics may be of some interest. The increase of insanity in Berlin and Germany, which is far beyond that of the population, is also the same increase as seen in the United States. In 1881 the number of insane in the United States in hospitals was fixed at 56,205, in 1889 the number was 97,534, an increase in nine years of about 75 per cent., while the population has increased 25 per cent.

There is no doubt about there being enough epileptics, of the class mentioned, in the State to fill any hospital that the benevolently inclined are likely to erect. Being connected with a public hospital, I see fewer of the cases of epilepsy of this sort, than physicians in practice outside; and I do not imagine that this new institution would make any great drafts on the State hospital or city hospital for insane. The cases that go to those hospitals are generally the long-standing cases in which the mental symptoms are very pronounced, and the great majority of them are also from the non-paying class. I now and then see cases in private practice which would be good subjects for hospitals of that sort.

Dr. Baker did not speak of one important point, and that is the legal status of patients in an institution of the kind he described. The epileptics in an insane hospital are all classed as *insane*, can be detained and controlled as if they were insane, and in these hospitals in Germany the status is the same.

Although these hospitals might be very readily filled, the population, I fancy, would be somewhat fluctuating and changing. An adult epileptic is very apt to be self-confident, and make very light of his disease. While he might for a time subject himself to treatment in an institution, there would be the probability that after a shorter or longer time he would insist upon going at large. He would dislike the restraint and confinement of an institution, no matter how pleasant and homelike a character it might possess; and I think, to give such an institution the highest value, the patients ought to be committed as they would be in any private institution for the insane. There is no doubt that such an institution would do great good.

Epilepsy, if curable at all, is curable in the very early stages and in the earliest years and months of the disease, and it would be at that early period that the treatment in such an institution would be of most value. The prospect of cure, however, in any stage of the disease is not brilliant, I must admit; but the benefit to be derived by prolonged care and attention is exceedingly great. Not only is the epileptic very much benefited, but the community and the family are protected from the evils that are consequent upon this condition.

Dr. J. J. PUTNAM: I came here fully impressed with the very great importance and difficulty of this problem, and not at all prepared to offer a solution of it. I feel that the subject is a very large one, and I do not think that even yet we have entirely covered it. There are certain points on which I suppose we shall agree. First, we all should admit, I think, the great desirability of such an institution as Dr. Baker spoke of for pauper epileptics, since they are a great drain



on the happiness and well-being of the families in which they live. Then comes the question of the class of the well-to-do patients. It seems to me the case is quite different, and we are obliged to individualize very much more largely. Dr. Fisher alluded to two points which seem to me of great importance. In the first place, that we should have a right to detain these people so that we might be able to protect the community from such persons as Mr. Sanborn has spoken of.

I have been treating these patients at an out-patient department for twenty years, and I know of many cases of epileptics who live at home happily and support themselves. But supposing persons could not be detained the greater part of their lives in such an institution, they might be kept long enough to ascertain what for them was the best treatment, and their friends and relatives could be urged to carry it out. I agree that the hygienic treatment is by far the most important.

I think such a hospital would be of great service for purposes of study of this disease. When it comes to the life-long separation of such patients from their families, the difficulties become much more manifest. It is doubtful whether we have the right to expose other epileptics to the danger of homicidal patients.

Although children could be made pretty happy in such an institution, it is very doubtful whether adults could be easily made happy in such a place, and I think we are bound to consider their welfare as well as that of their friends. Most epileptics are to a great degree ignorant of the severity of their attacks. In such an institution as this they would have these attacks constantly before their eyes, and it would add greatly to their sufferings.

It seems to me, although such an institution might be very useful, that it should be gotten up, not on the plan corresponding to the colony system, but on the plan of the boarding-out system, which has worked so well with children destitute and difficult to manage. I think it would be possible to find a considerable number of first-rate homes where epileptics could be taken and kept almost singly, and at the same time the advantages of this mode of treatment over that in the hospital, would be, so far as the patients are concerned, very great.

DR. MORTON PRINCE: I am very glad to have an opportunity to endorse the views of the reader of the present paper. It seems to me the need of a hospital of this kind is a self-evident proposition. It seems a most extraordinary fact that while provision has been made for people suffering with almost every other disease, no provision, public or private, has been made for the epileptics. The deaf, dumb, blind, and even persons with nervous prostration, now have a hospital; but the epileptic has nowhere to lay his head. The necessity for such a hospital seems to be shown by the fact that in other countries, on the Continent particularly, they have provided hospitals for epileptics, although not for the particular class to which Dr. Baker refers. I have made attempts to ascertain the number of epileptics in Massachusetts, but they have been unsuccessful. I had the curiosity to see how many cases were treated at the City Hospital in the course of a year. I found that in the course of one year 41 patients applied there with epilepsy. The Massachusetts General Hospital does not publish in tabular form the diseases treated there, but if we assume that the same number apply there, and a similar number at the Dispensary and the Carney Hospital, that would be about 120 a year at

the different hospitals of the city. Of course, that is a mere estimate; so that, as the life of an adult with epilepsy is not particularly shortened by the disease, in the course of ten years 1,200 epileptics would accumulate in the community. Of course, all these cases would not be appropriate for such a hospital as has been described, but a large percentage would. These figures are interesting as throwing some light upon the frequency of the disease as it is met with.

I have found the treatment at the out-patient service of the hospital very unsatisfactory for more reasons than one. It is very difficult to control the patient, to get him to follow systematically any course of treatment. The treatment is not perhaps very encouraging to them. I think there is no question that the treatment would be far more satisfactory, whatever may be its shortcomings, in an institution of the kind outlined by the reader, than by treatment in private practice or in hospitals. I think that an institution should be arranged on very economical principles. The cost for patients should be low, not over that which now obtains in most of our general hospitals, about ten dollars a week. If we estimate that the average patient could pay five dollars per week, that would leave five dollars per week as the cost of each patient to the hospital. I should rather doubt the advisability of farming them out, in the way suggested by Dr. Putnam, in private families. It seems to me the hospital-plan or cottage-plan would be by far the better system. Of course, that is a secondary matter.

DR. F. W. PAGE: I notice that Dr. Baker speaks of epilepsy as generally incurable. I am aware that a great many physicians take a pessimistic view in regard to epilepsy; but I think that a great many cases have been cured, and a great many so far improved as to be useful to themselves and to their families. When I say *cured*, I speak it advisedly. Some patients may not have attacks oftener than once in six months, some once in a year. I can recall cases of epilepsy which have been cured, and have now remained so for many years.

There will always be difficulty attending the getting at the exact proportion of epileptics in the State. It is a matter of serious import to the family. A great many do not like to have it known that they have an epileptic in the family. In the establishment of a hospital it has occurred to me whether it is wise to have it known that it is an *epileptic* hospital, and whether such an hospital might not be joined to some nerve asylum, say, to be considered as a sort of home where patients could have proper care, and not have it definitely known that they had gone to a distinctively epileptic hospital.

The farming-out that has been suggested does not seem to me quite practicable.

I doubt whether it would be advisable to have a single hospital for both children and adults. It seems to me, as the State has provided a small hospital for the care of children, that this could be gradually enlarged, and another one could be built for the care of adults.

DR. WALTER CHANNING: The tendency of modern times has been toward some form of institution-provision for the weak and defective classes, whereby they could receive physical and moral treatment which would improve, or ameliorate their unfortunate condition.

At the foundation of this movement, long before

modern times, there existed the necessity that society should protect itself, and hence all kinds of dangerous persons were shut up like wild animals, that they might do no harm. Anything like reformation or moral treatment was of very little moment.

It is only necessary to refer to the treatment of insane persons to see this exemplified. Up to one hundred and fifty years ago the insane can hardly have been said to have had medical treatment. They were supposed to be possessed by evil spirits, and discipline and punishment were resorted to, to get rid of these spirits. At Bethlem (in London) the treatment was terrible, and nothing could have been worse than that at the Bicêtre.

St. Luke's in London was founded in 1751; and Letchworth says this was the first English hospital where curative principles were put into practice.

By a curious coincidence, the first step toward giving the insane hospital treatment in this country, was taken the same year, that being the date when the insane department of the Pennsylvania Hospital was established by legislative enactment.

Mr. Letchworth says of the latter: "At this time (1751), punishment in one form or another was, in general estimation, regarded as second only to bleeding, purging and dosing. Even when, in 1783, the philanthropic Dr. Rush resolved to relinquish the chains and whips of his day, he still adhered to 'mild and terrifying modes of punishment,' and on paying a visit to an insane man, deemed it one of the first requisites 'to look him out of countenance.'"

During the next fifty years, as every one knows, rapid improvement in the treatment of the insane in *insane institutions under adequate supervision*, took place, though so much cannot be said of the treatment of the insane in almshouses and in their own homes, as the labors of Dorothy Dix amply testify. Still, up to within the last forty years, we will say, the total number of insane in institutions was not large.

In his admirable report made in 1855 to the legislature, Dr. E. Jarvis gave the total number of insane in the State as 2,632, of whom 1,141 were in hospitals. Thirty years after, or in 1885, there were 5,263, according to the general census, which was probably not nearly as accurate as the census of Dr. Jarvis. If it had been, the increase would probably have been larger still, say upward of 6,000, as suggested by the Report of the Board of Health, Lunacy and Charity for 1885.

On October 12, 1885, there were 3,862 insane persons in our State institutions, 3,350 of these being in State hospitals. In thirty years, it will be seen, there was an increase of over three hundred per cent. in the insane-hospital accommodation, the increase in the total number of insane persons being about half that. In the five years since 1885 the number has increased from 3,862 insane persons to 4,701 in our State institutions, a gain of 839 in this short period. The data furnished in a recent bulletin of the Census Bureau show an increase of 73.33 per cent. in the total number of insane persons treated in institutions during the nine years ending in 1893.

These few figures strikingly demonstrate how absolutely essential institution-treatment of the insane has become. They indicate that regular systematic treatment, under medical direction, and supervised by the State, is the chief means whereby a helpless class can receive adequate care.

What is true of the insane is equally true of the other defective classes, but the need, being less urgent, is only just becoming apparent.

Take the idiots, for example. From figures kindly furnished me by Dr. W. E. Fernald, Superintendent of the Massachusetts Asylum for Feeble-Minded, I find there were, in 1880, 76,895 idiots in the United States, only 2,429 of these being in institutions for idiots. During the last ten years, Dr. Fernald thinks the number of institutions for idiots has at least doubled.

We are at last waking up to the fact that idiots can be immensely improved by regular, systematic treatment in institutions, under proper supervision on the part of the State.

Do not the same general arguments hold good in the care of epileptics as in the care of the insane and idiots? They represent a degenerate type of human being prone to sink to a lower level if left uncared for; and, in sinking, they drag down others as well as themselves. They cannot be expected to improve any stock, but to act largely as a demoralizing influence on their environment. They are a weak link in the chain of evolution, and pretty certain to snap unless they can be relieved from the friction and strain of the sound links. Place them under favorable institution and supervisory treatment, and it is inevitable that marked amelioration in their condition will show itself, and the community will be relieved of a menace to the vitality of the race, and a burden on its shoulders which it does not now know how to bear.

These are times when we are making a conscious or unconscious struggle, perhaps, to strengthen the race on its physical side, and one most important means of doing this, is to weed out the weak and degenerate. Place them by themselves where they will do the least harm and receive the most good, and leave the healthy individuals in the community to establish and perpetuate a stronger, sturdier, and better type of man.

DR. BAKER: I only wish to say a word in conclusion. I am quite ready to admit all the criticisms Dr. Putnam has made. In my paper I made no claim, nor did I attempt to cover the whole field of epilepsy. I am too well acquainted with the different manifestations of epilepsy to advocate any such institution; especially of the semi-private kind which I have urged in my paper. I only maintain that a semi-private institution should be established for people of moderate means. I would make it purely voluntary.

The Chair then appointed as a committee to consider the matter brought up by the reader, Drs. T. W. Fisher, Morton Prince, Walter Channing, with Dr. Baker as one of the members of the committee.

#### AMERICAN GYNECOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

SIXTEENTH ANNUAL MEETING HELD AT WASHINGTON, SEPT. 22-24, 1891.

(Concluded from No. 24, page 629.)

Dr. EDWARD A. JENKS, of Detroit, presented a paper entitled,

THE THERAPEUTIC ASPECT OF SOME OVARIAN DISORDERS.

The brilliant achievements of abdominal surgery within the past few years have fairly astonished the medical world. The percentages of recoveries after successful operations on the ovaries and Fallopian tubes

has been large; but there is always a spot on the face of perfection, and unfortunately to operate and to cure have not ever been synonymous terms. There are, undoubtedly, many fatal cases of laparotomy of which, not being published, the medical world has no knowledge. There are also many instances of recovery from operations where the patient is not benefited in the least. I am convinced that some patients whom the gynecologist, at the first examination, believes can only be cured by the removal of one or both ovaries and tubes often recover while the operation is being postponed until a more convenient season arrives. I believe an earnest plea for the salvation of ovaries should emanate from gynecologists or laparotomists themselves.

The author entered a strong protest to the wholesale removal of ovaries by every one considering himself capable of wielding a knife or tying a ligature, not only in large cities but in the villages and towns throughout the country. He believes Battey's operation is requisite in a limited number of cases to secure the establishment of health, but, on the other hand, that many women have been deprived of their ovaries without benefit. Operation for the relief of pain and for mental disorders in anæmic, neurasthenic and hysterical women frequently fails to accomplish the object sought for.

Upon the statements of many laparotomists it can be safely said that ovaries and tubes have been removed for pain or other symptoms when neither macroscopic nor microscopic examination indicated any diseased condition, and the patient restored to health in consequence.

The author suggested that there might be a psychological aspect to the question and related the following case: A lady suffering from hysterical symptoms and worn from long-continued pain attributed to diseased ovaries submitted to a laparotomy for their removal. After opening the abdomen, the surgeon failed to find any pathological condition warranting his completing the operation, and he immediately closed the abdomen. The patient, believing the ovaries had been removed, recovered from the operation, regained her former health and was entirely free from all further pain and discomfort.

It was the opinion of the late Austin Flint, that, to understand any form of disease, one must be familiar with its natural history. The most common of all pathological conditions of the uterus is simple catarrh, and is amenable to treatment. The tubes being offshoots of the uterus, and their mucous lining being continuous with that of the latter organ, it is safe to assert that this same catarrhal condition is found in the tubes. A simple catarrh of any mucous tract in the body, if neglected, often advances to the purulent stage; and I have no doubt that in not a few cases operated upon where pus was said to be found in the tubes, the fluid was simply a mucous secretion slightly purulent, the result of an undiscovered or neglected catarrhal salpingitis, which would have been amenable to treatment by therapeutic measures in its earlier stages. The fearful frequency of gonorrheal salpingitis has caused many to overlook the fact that there is any other.

While the author fully appreciated the feats of abdominal surgery, he believed it was finer science to restore an organ to moderate usefulness and comfort than to remove the offender; but if treatment by

therapeutic means would not bring about the necessary repair, then he would remove the organ without delay. He believed some of these cases had a malarial origin, and had treated some of them accordingly, with success.

Contrasting the rich and the poor in these cases, there is an exception as regards women of the poorest class. They cannot afford a long time of semi-invalidism. They do not complain of sterility, as they generally have more children than they can take care of. The quickest possible amelioration of their troubles is the thing desired; therefore, in these cases operation should be done at once after the operator has satisfied himself that the tubes and ovaries are hopelessly diseased. On the other hand, in the case of the rich who can afford to wait, time and judicious treatment well often bring about the desired result. The uterine sedatives, such as *viburnum piceclia*, *apiol*, some of the coal-tar preparations, bromides, etc., are serviceable in quite a variety of conditions. Electricity is valuable as a general nerve-tonic for the relief of pain and the dissolution of pelvic exudates and adhesions. Local treatment consists in painting the entire vaginal vault with a saturated solution of tincture of iodine, and keeping up continuous pressure by means of wool tampons.

The author referred to the paper of Dr. Wm. M. Polk, "On Certain Operations Designed to Preserve the Uterine Appendages" which, with one or two others of recent date, shows that there is an effort among progressive gynecologists toward a more pronounced conservatism in dealing with pelvic disease than has heretofore existed.

Dr. A. F. CURRIER recalled Dr. Battey's statement, that in the fifteen years he had been performing Battey's operation he had only operated fifty-four times, and, notwithstanding his success, he recommended more careful selection of cases in order to obtain the greatest benefit from the operation.

Dr. COE emphasized the extreme danger of pregnancy and the puerperal state when attended with disease of the ovaries and tubes. He believed some of the obscure cases of puerperal septicemia were due to pre-existing trouble in the tubes and ovaries which was lighted up by fresh inflammation.

Dr. J. M. BALDY believed that cases of insanity, hysteria and mental disturbances were practically non-operative cases, except upon the judgment of an experienced operative gynecologist.

Dr. J. M. BALDY, of Philadelphia, read a paper on  
INSANITY FOLLOWING GYNECOLOGICAL OPERATIONS.

A careful inquiry from the heads of eight hospitals for the insane in the State of Pennsylvania, as to whether any female patients had been admitted into the hospital during the past five years on whom laparotomy was performed and insanity followed, resulted in the following: Out of a total of fifteen cases, in eleven cases there was pre-existing insanity, and the operation was undertaken in the main for the cure of the mental condition. In four cases insanity followed the performance of laparotomy; one died, and one recovered from the insanity. Many of the mild cases recover quickly; a certain proportion of the severe cases terminate fatally.

The author's conclusions were: (1) That cases of serious mental derangement might occur after operation in a person without a family history of insanity.

(2) That mental disorders were no more likely to follow operation on the sexual organs than on other parts of the body. (3) That the accident was as frequent in men as in women. (4) That operations acted as a determining cause to mental derangement where there was a previous tendency. (5) Emotional disturbance is greater at the time of surgical operations. Where there is an inherited tendency to mental disease, laparotomy should only be undertaken with an understanding of the possible outcome, and should not then be done, unless the case was urgent. (6) Mental disturbance following gynecological operations is more frequent than is generally supposed.

DR. THADDEUS A. REAMY, of Cincinnati, read a paper on

SOME CLINICAL TESTIMONY AS TO THE ULTIMATE RESULTS OF REMOVAL OF THE UTERINE APPENDAGES.

The material on which the paper was based was restricted to cases of which the author had obtained a reliable history of the patient's condition for from two to five years after operation; excluding all cases of ectopic gestation, and tumors and malignant disease of the ovaries. The operations were performed from 1885 to 1889; there were 163 cases in all, 109 married, 10 widowed, 44 single. In 144 cases both ovaries and tubes were removed; in 15 cases but one ovary; in seven cases such extensive adhesions and destruction of tissue by disease that operation was discontinued after liberating, as far as possible, adhesions (cases doing well); in 12 cases appendages removed for arrest of hæmorrhage and growth of fibroid tumor (in none of these did the growth ascend above the umbilicus); in six cases for hysterio-epilepsy, three of which were cured; in three cases for neurotic symptoms (one cured, one improved, one made worse). Pyosalpinx was found in but 17 cases out of the 163; parenchymatous salpingitis in 29 cases. Hydrosalpinx; with disseminated cystic degeneration of both ovaries, was found in 30 cases; of one ovary, in only 26 cases.

Results: Cured, 40 cases; improved in general condition, 60 cases; temporarily improved, but relapsed after a year or two, 30 cases; apparently worse after operation, 10 cases.

In every case where both ovaries were thoroughly removed menstruation ceased within six months, generally at once. In several cases uterine hæmorrhage occurred subsequently, but was not menstruation. Reliable testimony from 14 married cases showed, in 14, sexual appetite extinguished with menstruation; in seven, lessened; in 16, not influenced; in seven, markedly increased.

Conclusions: (1) Pyosalpinx does not exist in nearly so large a proportion of cases of pelvic disease in the middle and upper classes as is generally thought. (2) In cases from this class gonorrhœa does not play nearly so important a rôle in the cause of disease of tubes and ovaries as generally believed. (3) In properly selected cases, where otherwise incurable disease of the appendages exist, the results from surgical interference are not only satisfactory but brilliant. (4) In properly selected cases the removal of the uterine appendages offers more promise for the relief of hysterio-epilepsy than is generally conceded. (5) The practice should not be continued in the treatment of purely neurotic cases. (6) Many cases of manifest pelvic disease, including disease of the ovaries and

tubes, which are cured by removal, could be as thoroughly and promptly and more satisfactorily cured by more conservative methods without the sacrifice of these important organs. (7) Many cases reported by operators as cured are found after a few years to be no better off than before operation. (8) The arrest of menstruation after the removal of the ovaries in so large a number of cases tends to confirm the belief that the ovaries bear an important relation to this function. (9) The influence of the removal of the appendages upon the sexual appetite has heretofore not generally been properly stated. (10) The relation of this influence to this function and the psychoses which so often followed to mar the otherwise satisfactory results of this operative procedure must now be fully conceded.

DR. JOSEPH TABER JOHNSON thought the removal of the appendages for a small bleeding fibroid was most justifiable and saved the patient from the horrors of a subsequent hysterectomy. He agreed with Dr. Reamy that the neurotic cases were the most difficult to treat. It might be well to give such patients the chance of the benefit that might follow operation, but always with the full explanation that there was no certainty that it would succeed. He doubted the advisability of operating for dysmenorrhœa, as there were many other methods of treating it successfully, and thought the operation should be restricted to cases where there was positive disease of the tubes and ovaries which could be determined by palpation.

DR. GILL WYLIE was surprised that Dr. Reamy had done such a number of incomplete operations. In his experience of over four hundred operations for diseased tubes and ovaries, he had never done an incomplete operation, and without losing many patients. He had had a return of menstruation in about five per cent. of his cases, due, he believed in every case, to other conditions of the uterus not cured by the operation.

DR. S. C. GORDON agreed with the writer in regard to neurotic cases. He had observed that the symptoms increased about the period of menstruation; when everything else had been done that could be done, without effect, he would operate. He was much opposed to the experimental method of treating these cases, curetting, tamponing, iodining, etc., for four or five years, in order to find out what the trouble was.

DR. COE thought true menstruation after the removal of tubes and ovaries a very rare occurrence, but he was convinced that profuse uterine hæmorrhage did sometimes continue for one, two or three years. He had operated three times on one woman to ascertain the cause of profuse hæmorrhage, but could demonstrate nothing beyond the presence of firm adhesions. Several small nodules were removed from the stumps of the tubes, but no ovarian tissue was found. Persistent hæmorrhage may be due to adhesions, or sometimes to cysts of the broad ligament, and in a very large class of cases to hypertrophic endometritis, the uterus not undergoing ordinary atrophy.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year: President, Dr. John Byrne, of Brooklyn; Vice-Presidents, Dr. R. B. Maury, of Memphis, and Dr. Cornelius Kollock; Secretary, Dr. Henry C. Coe, of New York; Treasurer, Dr. Matthew D. Mann, of Buffalo; Council, Drs. J. W. Chadwick, Boston, M. T. Hanks, New York, S. C. Gordon, Portland, Maine, J. E. Janvrin, New York.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, DECEMBER 17, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.56 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

THE ORIGIN AND NATURE OF INFECTIOUS DISEASES.<sup>1</sup>

THE Croonian Lectures lately delivered at the Royal College of Physicians, London, by Dr. J. Bardon Sanderson, have been of uncommon interest. Dr. Sanderson chose as his subject "The Progress of Discovery relating to the Origin and Nature of Infectious Diseases"; and in the course of his inquiries entered upon the much debated question of "The Origin and Development of the Doctrine of the Infectious Nature of Inflammation," which was the topic of the first two lectures. These lectures are timely as effectually disposing of the notion (which, at least, must be abandoned till clearer light has been obtained) that the congeries of phenomena constituting inflammation is always and necessarily the result of microbe-invasion and microbe-action.

Regarding inflammation as a process characterized by the formation of pus, and having its seat in the capillaries, Dr. Sanderson shows that this is essentially the result of an injury done to the tissues by chemical agents of a certain intensity, and that the dictum of Weigert, "no suppuration without bacteria" is untenable. In fact, he asserts that the proximate cause of inflammation is always chemical, and to justify this proposition, he endeavors to show, first, that inflammation (that is, suppuration) can be produced by chemical agents in the absence of microphytes; and, secondly, that when it is produced by microphytes, the action is chemical.

The second point he thinks is sufficiently established by a series of observations, extending over about eight years, made by a number of highly competent bacteriologists. The essential feature of these methods of experiment is to introduce sterilized irritant liquids, either subcutaneously or into serous cavities, using precautions to preclude the entrance with these of microphytes.<sup>2</sup> One of the first of the more exact investigations of the subject was that of Corneliman, and consisted, first in charging capillary tubes with the

liquid to be experimented with, closing the ends hermetically, and then, after sterilizing the tube and its contents, introducing it under the skin and closing the wound antiseptically. After it had remained for several days, it was broken between the fingers so as to discharge its contents subcutaneously. Similar experiments were performed by Scheuerlen, who substituted fusiform for cylindrical tubes, and contrived to introduce the contained fluid very slowly into the subcutaneous tissue and into the peritoneal cavity. The chemical substances used were very various: mercury, nitrate of silver, turpentine, croton oil, etc. Mercury was found to produce suppuration in the dog, not in the rabbit. When injected hypodermically in the dog, each drop becomes the centre of a minute abscess. Silver nitrate, in five per cent. solution, produces suppuration in the dog but not in the rodent. Ammonia fails to produce pus in any animal. Turpentine produces suppuration with great certainty in the carnivora. The organic action of croton oil is similar but inferior. In all these experiments, the materials used are sterilized and introduced with the most rigid antiseptic precautions, and the pus obtained is tested by cultivation, and cover-glass preparations are subjected to microscopic scrutiny. In every instance, provided that the experiment has been properly performed, the inflammatory-exudation liquid is sterile. These experiments seem to show, not only that suppuration can be brought about without the concurrence of microbes, but that the readiness with which pus is formed depends on conditions which belong to the animal, rather than the noxa. In the dog, a sterile abscess can be produced at ease with such different agents as mercury and turpentine, but it is much more difficult to obtain the result in a rodent.

The other point in Dr. Sanderson's contention, that when micro-organisms are directly concerned in the production of inflammation, the mode of action and the proximate cause are still chemical, is based on the fact that not only in the case of staphylococci, but in that of many other micrococci, the symptoms which result from the presence of the microphytes themselves in the living organism, can also be produced by the soluble chemical products of the vegetation. So long ago as 1878, Pasteur showed that cultures of the *microbe g n rateur du pus*, which had been sterilized, were as capable of producing abscesses as living cultures are, and that the resulting pus was sterile; but it was not until a few years ago (1887) that Grawitz made similar experiments with pure cultures of pyogenic microbes, particularly with the ordinary staphylococci. Since then various other experimenters have investigated the subject in relation to this and other pus-producing microphytes, with the general result that in carnivora sterile abscesses can be produced with the same certainty by the injection or introduction of devitalized cultures of staphylococci as by turpentine or mercury. In rabbits, where a Cohnheim's tube, charged with such sterilized cultivation, is used, the same phenomenon presents itself as if the tube con-

<sup>1</sup> The Croonian Lectures, for 1891.

tained creton oil — leucocytes creep in at the end and die and form pus.

From a consideration of the more recent and accepted investigations as to the morbid agents in tuberculosis, typhoid fever, pneumonia, tetanus and diphtheria, as well as in relapsing fever, splenic fever of animals and inflammation or, its characteristic result, suppuration, Sanderson is disposed to deduce two types of morbid action: biotic and toxic. Biotic agents act mainly by virtue of their endowments as living organisms; toxic agents chiefly by virtue of the toxins which they produce. That is, the *nexus* between the morbid agent and the morbid process is, in the one case, dissemination, in the other diffusion.

As to the causal relation between microphytes and the diseases they produce, it is necessary to bear in mind, also, the possible substitution, under certain conditions, of one species for another.

Recent researches have, furthermore, taught that the toxicity of a disease-producing microphyte is even more essential to its effects than its adaptability to a living nutritive medium. The question of infection, therefore, has become more and more chemical and less morphological. The employment of the bacteriological method is, however, none the less necessary, and the pathologist must continue to perfect himself in the technique which Koch has created. If the questions at issue appear, for the moment, to be chiefly chemical, it is only that we have passed from the form to the substance, from the agent to the action. Our interest in microphytes is not as botanical species, but as makers of toxins; and in toxins is not as chemical compounds, but as disease-producers. The contest in the organism between invading microphytes and the living elements of the invaded territory is not a hand-to-hand fight between tissue elements and microphytes (Metschnikoff), but one in which both act (so to speak) at long range, in which the weapons are poisons and counter-poisons, toxins and anti-toxins — words implying that the pathological endowments of these bodies are antagonistic. We have on the one hand, products allied to modern proteids, to ptomaines or leucamines, on the other hand, the old *vis medicatrix naturæ* or *vis proteatrix*, most recently designated as a component of the *liquor sanguinis* (Behring and Kitasato).

#### EPIDEMIC INFLUENZA.

It seems to be the general impression that epidemic influenza has once more made its appearance in the United States, though as yet it has not assumed a serious aspect.

It is just two years since the violent outbreak of 1889 '90 commenced. At that time the epidemic followed mild and damp weather, and as this season has been remarkably dry, the weather would seem, as in times past, to have very little to do with its production. In his report on the health of the city of New York, for the week ending December 12th, Deputy Registrar

Nagle says: "Influenza, which was reported as causing a large number of deaths in some European cities and a few cities of this country, was reported to have caused three deaths in this city during the week. The deaths from this cause were associated with other affections, and were in very old persons. Pneumonia, which is a most frequent complication in this affection, caused 112 deaths, which is an increase of 18 deaths over the preceding week, and is ten above the average of the corresponding week of the past five years."

During the week, 734 deaths were reported in New York, which is an increase of 59 over the week ending December 5th, and represents an annual death-rate of 22.48 to every 1,000 of the estimated population. The number of deaths is, however, 25 less than the average for the corresponding week during the past five years.

The Boston Board of Health does not officially recognize the presence of epidemic influenza in the city, but admits the apparent increase of catarrhal troubles and pneumonia during the last month. This, in itself, is not unusual at this season of the year, but practitioners are meeting with increasing numbers of cases exhibiting sore throats associated with pains in various parts of the body and digestive disturbances, which recall in a mild way our previous experience. There is no occasion for sensational alarm. But, bearing in mind the reports from all over Europe; from Great Britain, where the east coast of Scotland and the west coast of England have been especially visited; from Australia and New Zealand — reports which indicate the probability of a pandemic — it behooves the old, the feeble, and those who habitually overwork, to live prudently.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

NO TRICHINÆ IN AMERICAN PORK. — In the German Reichstag recently, the Minister of the Interior said that no trichinæ had been found in pork imported from the United States, since the bill providing for the inspection of pork had become a law.

MEMOIR OF DR. FORDYCE BARKER. — The many friends of the late Dr. Barker will greatly appreciate the memoir by Dr. William T. Lusk, which appeared in the *Medical Record* of November 21st. Dr. Barker's relations to the profession were such, that this short sketch of his personal life will be read with interest by physicians in all parts of the world.

MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE. — The report of the Supervising Surgeon-General shows that during the last year there were 52,992 sailors treated in the various marine hospitals and dispensaries. There were 1,182 pilots examined for color-blindness, of which number 29 were rejected. There were 1,664 vessels inspected at the national quarantines, of which 113 were detained for disinfection. At the Gulf Quarantine Station, on Chandeleur Islands, 46 vessels, badly infected with yellow fever, were held and disinfected, and twelve yellow-fever patients were taken from these

vessels into the lazaretto. As a result not a single case of yellow fever developed on the coast guarded by this quarantine. Attention is called to the increased number of cases of leprosy discovered in the United States, and suggests the necessity of a national asylum. Owing to the prevalence of cholera in the East, and to want of uniformity in the local health regulations at several of the ports of entry in the United States, a circular has been recently issued prohibiting the entry of rags imported from Marseilles unless previously disinfected.

**PROTECTION FOR RAILROAD EMPLOYEES.**—In his annual message to Congress the President says: "I have twice before urgently called the attention of Congress to the necessity of legislation for the protection of the lives of railroad employees, but nothing has yet been done. During the year ending June 30, 1890, 369 brakemen were killed and 7,841 maimed while engaged in coupling cars. The total number of railroad employees killed during the year was 2,451, and the number injured, 22,320. This is a cruel and largely a needless sacrifice. The Government is spending nearly \$1,000,000 annually to save the lives of shipwrecked seamen; every steam vessel is rigidly inspected and required to adopt the most approved safety appliances." He recommends the compulsory introduction of automatic couplings for freight cars.

**MORALS IN THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA.**—Concerning this subject the President says: "The Attorney-General and also the Commissioners of the District of Columbia call attention to the defectiveness and inadequacy of the laws relating to crimes against chastity in the District of Columbia. A stringent code upon this subject has been provided by Congress, for Utah, and it is a matter of surprise that the needs of this district should have been so long overlooked."

#### NEW ENGLAND.

**BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL.**—The Common Council has adopted an order to borrow \$136,500 for the use of the City Hospital, to be expended as follows: brick walls, \$10,500; electric-light plant and boiler-house, \$35,000; estates, East Chester Park and Harrison Avenue, \$65,000; alterations in the above, \$10,000; stable and disinfecting building, \$16,000.

**HARVARD MEDICAL SCHOOL ASSOCIATION.**—The first bulletin of the Association, containing the constitution, list of officers, records of the first meeting and the annual dinner, has just appeared. The Association was formed last spring for the purpose of furthering the interests of the school and of the graduates. It is proposed to publish in the spring a complete catalogue of the members. The canvass among the graduates has necessarily been very incomplete, and many have never heard of the Association. The membership now numbers 835. All graduates of the school who have not received the above-mentioned bulletin are requested to send their names to the secretary, Robert W. Lovett, 379 Boylston Street, Boston.

**IMMIGRANTS AT PORTLAND.**—For six months, beginning November 15th, the Allan and Dominion steamship lines, land their passengers at Portland, Me., instead of at Halifax. It is estimated that they will bring thirty-five hundred immigrants, who by the law passed by the last Congress, should receive medical inspection. For this purpose a surgeon of the Marine-Hospital Service has been detailed.

#### NEW YORK.

**THE EXECUTION OF LOPPY.**—All the medical witnesses present at the execution of the murderer Lopy at Sing Sing prison, on December 7th, who have expressed an opinion on the subject, agree in the statement that death was painless and instantaneous, although, by way of precaution against any possible doubt, the application of the electrical current for a few seconds, was repeated several times.

**POST-GRADUATE SCHOOL LYING-IN DEPARTMENT.**—Through the generosity of Mrs. C. P. Huntington and other ladies, the New York Post-Graduate Medical School and Hospital has been enabled to open a well-equipped lying-in department, which is under the general direction of Dr. C. A. Ramdohr, and the nurses for which are supplied from the College Training School for Nurses.

**THE MEDICO-LEGAL SOCIETY.**—At a meeting of the Medico-Legal Society held December 9th, H. M. Somerville was elected President, Mr. Clark Bell, who has so long held this position having declined a renomination. The other officers elected were as follows: First Vice-President, Dr. Peter Bryce, of Alabama; second Vice-President, Albert Bach; Corresponding Secretary, Moritz Ellinger; Secretary, Clark Bell; Treasurer, Dr. Matthew D. Field; Chemist, Prof. H. A. Mott, Jr.; Permanent Commission, Judge John F. Dillon, of New York, and Dr. W. W. Godding, of Washington, D. C.; Librarian, Dr. Thomas Chelland; Assistant Librarian, Dr. G. Bettini de Moise; Curator and Pathologist, Dr. J. Clark Thomas.

**DR. JOSEPH D. BRYANT,** who has been Surgeon-General of the State under Governors Cleveland and Hill, has been reappointed by Governor-elect Flower to the position which he has filled with so much credit to himself and the militia service.

#### Miscellaneous.

##### ADAMKIEWICZ TREATMENT OF CANCER.

A few months ago we noted that the Austrian Minister of Education had invited Professor Adamkiewicz to come to Vienna, and had placed some of the material in the surgical clinic at his disposal. This was in consequence of an announcement by Adamkiewicz that he had discovered a cure for cancer. He did not divulge his method, and it is even now still a secret, except that it is through the medium of subcutaneous injections.

In summing up a recent report from Vienna, the

*Medical Press*, November 25th, says in a leading article that in a ward under the charge of Professor Billroth, Adamkiewicz was permitted to experiment upon a patient who was believed to be affected with epithelioma of the upper and lower lids of the right eye. The history showed that the disease was rapidly spreading, and, under the circumstances, therefore, the case seemed a most suitable one for testing the value of the new treatment. On October 25th the professor took the patient in hand, the result being that on November 12th the sufferer was discharged from the hospital—cured. In other words, after eighteen days treatment an epithelioma of the upper and lower lids was pronounced by Adamkiewicz to have perfectly cicatrized over. Naturally enough, upon this matter Professor Billroth had something to say, and what he has said can scarcely be deemed to be enthusiastically favorable to this latest form of cancer curing. Billroth remarked that he had no doubt about the case being one of epithelioma. It was true also that the growth had cicatrized at the centre and in the periphery. But whether it was a growth possessing distinctly malignant characters was open to some doubt. No signs of secondary infection had been noticed, nor was there any enlargement of the nearest lymphatics. Again, it had repeatedly cicatrized after treatment by caustics and “scrapings.” Upon the whole Billroth contended that Adamkiewicz’s treatment had accomplished nothing, and that our knowledge of the subject of the treatment of cancer had not been in any way advanced by these experiments. Professor Kaposi said that he had treated the same patient fifteen years ago for the same kind of growth, and obtained a successful result by the application of caustic. He quite agreed with Billroth in the belief that the epithelioma was not a malignant formation in the usual acceptance of the term. He expressed a wish to know how Adamkiewicz performed his experiments—whether the injections were made locally or otherwise. Still more condemnatory of the new treatment were the remarks of Dr. Franks, who spoke on behalf of Professor Albert. According to the latter observer, the experiments conducted in his clinique by Professor Adamkiewicz appeared to have very little influence over the new growths, and he believed that massage or any other unmechanical irritation would have the same effect in reducing the size of the tumors. There was nothing, in his opinion, in the new treatment which could be considered of any real value.

#### INFLUENZA.

ACCORDING to the *Lancet* a noteworthy difference between the present outbreak of influenza and those experienced last spring and the original epidemic of the winter of 1889-90 is the comparative slowness of its diffusion over the country. It was, in November, mainly confined to two widely-separated parts of the kingdom, Cornwall and the eastern counties of Scotland. It is remarkable that children are being attacked almost as much as adults. It is reported to be very prevalent in St. Petersburg and Berlin, whilst at Hamburg it reached “alarming proportions,” and the weekly mortality of the city and its suburbs exceeded the average by 280. In France it is especially prevalent at Bordeaux, where many deaths among the aged have occurred. It has, also, appeared in Paris.

In showing some patients to his students a few weeks ago Professor Gerhardt, of Berlin, said,<sup>1</sup> “The morbid symptoms which we comprehend under the collective name of influenza have repeatedly been observed before, and several epidemics of the so-called ‘grippe’ (those of 1847 and 1876, for instance,) are on record. Such a pandemic, however, as prevailed two years ago had not occurred for a generation, and we had to deal with something quite new and unknown. It came to us from the East. In May, 1889, it broke out in Bokhara, rapidly overran Russia in Asia, and came to St. Petersburg in September. The disease spread rapidly all over Europe, radiating over the provinces from Berlin, Vienna, Paris, and London, and remaining mostly three or four weeks, never more than two or three months, in one place. Its course ran unmistakably from east to west; from us it went to America and then on to Eastern Asia. Now it seems to have arrived among us again after its journey round the world. The symptoms are remarkably various. The malady often takes an easy course, and is in general not very dangerous to robust people. It begins in most cases with high fever, which rapidly abates. In the graphic representation of the progress of the fever the steep and narrow one-day’s curve seems to be characteristic. A vast number of sequelae have been observed. Already existing diseases, such as pulmonary tuberculosis and diseases of the heart, often take an unusually rapid and fatal course under the influence of influenza. Influenza must be reckoned among the acute infectious diseases, and its contagious character may be regarded as proved. The spread of the disease is uncommonly rapid, and the time of incubation is often less than twenty-four hours, never more than two or three days. The question whether one attack protects the patient against future ones cannot be definitely answered; some immunity there must be, for the epidemic never lasts very long. Children are seldom attacked, sucklings never. Some people are temporarily insusceptible. Doctors, for instance, have often fallen ill at the end of the epidemic. The age from fifteen to twenty-five seems to be the most susceptible. No specific against the disease is known; the doctor must therefore confine himself to symptomatic treatment.”

#### CONSANGUINEOUS MARRIAGES.

DRS. LOUIS and GUSTAV LANCY have published an article on this subject in *L'Union Médicale*, No. 24, 1891.<sup>2</sup> It is based upon the study of a little community in the north of France in which all the inhabitants are related to each other. Probably the majority of the early marriages were among blood relations, and now twenty-four per cent. of the marriages are among consins of not more than two removes. Of these marriages, sixty-three in four years, there were defects in but two children. In both of these instances, there seems to be some reason other than the relationship for the defect. Sixteen per cent. of the marriages were without fruit, and in about eight per cent. there had been but one child. The authors conclude that marriage of blood relations tends to the diminution of the birth-rate, but that it has no prejudicial influence upon the children that may be born in such union.

<sup>1</sup> *Lancet*, November 28th.

<sup>2</sup> *University Medical Magazine*, December.



## THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**URTICARIA.**—Quinquand treats urticaria as follows: <sup>1</sup> Internally alkalies, or if they are not sufficient, arsenic or naphthol. Externally a wash composed of

R Acidi borici . . . . . 3 i.  
Chloral . . . . . 3 i.  
Aque . . . . . 3 vi. M.

or a powder

R Acidi salicylici . . . . . 3 i.  
Zinci oxidi . . . . . 3 i.  
Amyli . . . . . 3 vi. M.

**TREATMENT OF VOMITING OF PREGNANCY BY ELEVATING THE PELVIS.**—Grant<sup>2</sup> reports cases of obstinate vomiting of pregnancy in which great benefit was obtained by lowering the head and shoulders, and placing several pillows under the sacrum, and continuing the position at intervals for a few hours.

**BENZINE AS A PREVENTIVE OF TRICHINOSIS.**—Puttee<sup>3</sup> reports that being called to see twenty-seven persons who had a few hours before eaten a pig, which was discovered to be full of trichinae, he administered forty minims of benzine in capsules, followed by a cathartic. Eight months later no case of trichinosis had occurred among them.

**STRYCHNINE FOR DRUNKENNESS.**<sup>4</sup>—In consequence of the remarkable success claimed in the treatment of drunkenness with hypodermic injections of strychnine, this method of treatment was tried in the city hospital in Görlitz, Silesia, but the results were almost entirely negative.

## Correspondence.

## SOME POINTS IN OCULAR THERAPEUTICS.

SALEM, December 5, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—It would have been well for the man who was led into my office last week, because of occluded pupils after iritis, if his doctor had read the timely article by Dr. Cheney that appeared in the JOURNAL of June 4th. At present it should surely be known by every practitioner, that his chief effort in treating a case of iritis is to keep the pupil dilated.

Occasionally some other mydriatic may have to be substituted for the salts of atropia. For example, in May, 1889, a young gentleman sought relief because of specific iritis in his right eye, of a week's duration. As the iris was attached to the capsule of the lens in place, a solution of atropine sulphate was ordered (0.15-15.0), which soon gave a round pupil. But at the end of a week there was an intense erythema of the lids and cheek. Possibly this may have been increased by the frequent applications of hot water. However, on suspending the instillations of the atropine and substituting in its place dibutisoine sulphate (0.03-4.0), the swelling soon subsided and the case went on to recovery (with normal vision). Last year a married sister of the above used atropia to relieve the pain in scleritis, and she was affected by it as her brother had been.

In the JOURNAL of October 31, 1878, the writer called attention to the peril that attends the indiscriminate use of atropia, especially when there is a possibility of the presence of glaucoma. Since then other patients have been seen where atropia was prescribed most unhappily. One was an old woman, whose physician had ordered this agent

to be used so frequently that a woman was employed to drop it between the lids during the night. When she came to me she was unable to count fingers, though she could locate a lighted lamp, and the eyes presented the usual symptoms of glaucoma. The trouble had lasted twelve days. Eserine sulphate (0.10-15.0) having no effect, she was taken to Salem, where an iridectomy was done on both eyes, under cocaine (which did not render the operation painless, and this has been my experience in operating in glaucoma). When last seen her vision was two-thirds of normal.

If the use of a strong solution of atropia (either with or without cocaine) in iritis causes dryness of the throat, it is well to have the patient press a finger over the caruncle when the drop is instilled, and to keep up the pressure for a moment till the surplus has been wiped away. For an eye-dropper, experience for some years has convinced me that nothing is better on many accounts, than a teaspoon. Patients are told to pour some of the liquid into the spoon and then to pour it back into the phial, that a drop will remain on the tip of the spoon which can then be dropped on the inside of the lower lid, which is to be held down while winking takes place, and the eye-water is thus largely absorbed.

The danger of infection should always prevent the use of an old medicine dropper. An alarming phenomenon has been noted by several patients who have come to me because of widely dilated pupils. On inquiring, it was found that a dropper had been used in treating a slight conjunctivitis that years before had been atropia in an iritis. It is almost impossible to remove atropia from an old dropper, that is from the rubber nipple.

Very respectfully,

D. COGIN.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, NOVEMBER 28, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1891.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Diarrhoeal diseases.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York . . .	1,515,294	671	217	17.41	18.48	1.64	1.34	7.15
Chicago . . .	1,099,859	441	162	19.50	14.74	1.59	6.12	7.93
Philadelphia . .	1,046,364	459	141	16.32	12.64	.69	.69	11.26
Brooklyn . . .	806,213	356	117	15.18	21.43	.89	2.58	5.65
St. Louis . . .	451,770	181	67	12.43	11.17	1.69	1.13	7.34
Baltimore . . .	434,439	191	72	15.70	15.18	1.57	.52	9.35
Cincinnati . . .	326,458	125	35	15.20	24.60	—	1.60	10.40
Cleveland . . .	282,000	79	22	17.59	5.06	1.26	4.79	7.59
New Orleans . .	242,036	122	41	19.05	3.74	7.8	.82	—
Pittsburg . . .	210,000	81	59	28.39	35.8	2.47	11.11	11.11
Milwaukee . . .	210,000	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Washington . .	210,292	113	37	19.81	14.11	.90	—	7.21
Nashville . . .	166,408	22	7	10.66	18.18	13.64	15.63	—
Charleston . . .	65,165	39	11	5.13	20.51	—	2.56	2.56
Portland . . .	56,125	10	10	10.00	10.00	—	19.00	—
Worcester . . .	51,676	51	12	11.71	13.61	2.14	—	2.94
Lynch . . .	47,826	28	8	16.74	30.57	7.14	3.67	6.67
Fall River . . .	47,298	30	10	20.00	16.67	3.33	10.00	6.67
Cambridge . . .	70,928	27	5	—	18.52	—	—	—
Lynn . . .	55,727	25	6	17.29	14.55	—	—	—
Lawrence . . .	47,654	22	10	29.53	18.18	4.55	4.55	13.65
Springfield . .	41,479	16	5	18.75	—	6.25	—	6.25
New Bedford . .	4,733	16	9	6.25	1.25	—	—	—
Salem . . .	36,880	8	0	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea . . .	22,900	13	2	23.07	—	—	—	23.07
Weymouth . . .	27,412	8	2	23.07	—	—	—	—
Brookline . . .	27,293	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Lynn . . .	25,435	10	2	16.00	20.00	10.00	—	—
Newton . . .	24,359	1	0	—	—	—	—	—
Malden . . .	26,664	8	2	42.00	—	—	—	1.50
Fitchburg . . .	22,667	6	3	16.67	16.67	—	—	16.67
Waltham . . .	18,767	7	0	—	14.28	—	—	—
Pattfield . . .	17,281	1	0	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy . . .	16,723	1	0	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport . .	15,947	11	4	18.18	16.36	—	—	18.18
Medford . . .	11,679	5	0	—	20.00	—	—	—
Andover . . .	10,421	5	0	—	—	—	—	—
Hale Park . . .	10,193	1	0	—	25.00	—	—	—
Peabody . . .	10,125	2	0	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3,132; under five years of age 1040; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup,

<sup>1</sup> Deutsche med. Woch.

<sup>2</sup> Montreal Medical Journal, June.

<sup>3</sup> Deutsche med. Woch.

<sup>4</sup> Deutsche med. Woch., September 21th.



## Address.

THE PRINCIPAL TYPES OF PHYSICAL TRAINING COMPARED.<sup>1</sup>

BY EDWARD MUSSEY HARTWELL, PH.D., M.D.,  
*Director of Physical Training in the Public Schools of Boston.*

(Concluded from No. 25, page 644.)

In Guhl and Koner's "The Life of the Greeks and Romans," we find the gymnasia mentioned first among the public buildings of Greece, because they were "centre-points of Greek life." The authors go on to say: "Games and competitions formed a chief feature of their religious festivals. This circumstance reacted both on sculpture and architecture, in supplying the former with models of ideal beauty, and in setting the task to the latter of providing suitable places for these games to be celebrated. For purposes of this kind the palaestra and gymnasium served. In earlier times these two must be distinguished. In the palaestra, young men practised wrestling and boxing. As these arts were gradually developed, larger establishments, with separate compartments, became necessary. Originally, such places were kept by private persons; sometimes they consisted only of open spaces, near a brook if possible, and surrounded by trees. Soon, however, regular buildings, gymnasia, became necessary. At first they consisted of an uncovered court surrounded by colonnades, adjoining which lay covered spaces, the former being used for running and jumping, the latter for wrestling. In the same degree as these exercises became more developed, these institutions grew in size and splendor.

"Minute descriptions of these establishments, by Greek authors, we do not possess, but the important facts are known to us from occasional remarks, particularly in the Platonic dialogues. There we find mentioned the *ephebeion*, where the youth used to practice; further, the bath, to which belonged a dry sweating bath, for the use of both wrestlers and visitors. The *apoduterion* was the room for undressing. In another room, the *elaiotheson*, the oil was kept for rubbing the wrestlers, and there possibly this rubbing itself took place. In the *konisterion* the wrestlers were sprinkled with sand, so as to give them a firmer hold on each other. The *sphairsterion* was destined for games of ball, while other passages, open or covered, were used for practice in running, or simply for walking. A particular kind of covered passage were the *zusto*, which had raised platforms on both sides for the walkers, the lower space being used by the wrestlers.

"At Athens the gymnasia were public institutions supported by public or private means, at which *epheboi*, youths old enough for military service, and men spent a part of the day in athletic exercise and in instructive and social intercourse. These were the *Lukasion* (Lyceum), the *Kynosarges*, the *Akadenia* (Academy), the *Ptolemaion*, the splendid gymnasium of Hadrianus, and the small gymnasium of Hermes. The number of palaestra at Athens was still greater. They were all private institutions kept by single *paidotribai*, and destined for the athletic education of boys only. In smaller cities the joint practice of youths and men was frequently inevitable."

The teachers of gymnastics among the Athenians were known as *gymnastai* and *paidotribai*; the former having to superintend the general development and training of the body, while the latter directed the single exercises. The *sophronistai* were responsible for the good behavior of the boys. The whole *gymnasion*, and all its teachers, was under the charge of a superintendent, termed the *gymnasiarchos*. The principal exercises taught in the palaestra and the gymnasium were running, leaping, wrestling, throwing the discus, throwing the spear, boxing, and the pancration, a combination of boxing and wrestling.

Various games of ball were in vogue, and much attention was paid to swimming and bathing. It is held by some that the Greeks at times engaged in boat-racing. If so, the sport formed no part of the athletic canon. The Greek training was severe; that of candidates for the Olympic games lasting for ten months. It was mostly conducted in the open air, often under a blazing sun. In their practice exercise and in their matches, the athletes were naked. They were oiled and sanded before their exercise, and scraped with a strigil, shampooed and bathed after it. Their dietary was also carefully regulated. So, too, were their hours of sleep and practice. In none of our five national systems of exercise has "training" been carried to so high a pitch, or been so well ordered, as it was among the Greeks. So far as I know, no attention was paid to dietetic rules by the contestants in either knightly or popular games in the Middle Ages, and "training," in the sense in which it is employed by those who are addicted to British sports, has practically no followers in Germany or Scandinavia, outside the ranks of professional acrobats and a few Anglo-maniacs.

The Greeks used but little apparatus, either in their preparatory exercises, which were made in the palaestra and gymnasium, or in their match-games, which usually, as at Olympia, took place in the *stadion*, or some other uncovered place; and such apparatus as was used was of the simplest kind. The spear, the discus, possibly the vaulting pole, the *halteres* and *himantes*, which are the prototypes respectively of our dumb-bells and boxing-gloves, pretty nearly exhaust the list of Greek gymnastic machines. The Grecian *halteres*, somewhat resembling our dumb-bells, were used by jumpers, who carried one in each hand when in the act of leaping. The Romans used *halteres* much as we use dumb-bells, for building up the muscles of the arms.

Machine or apparatus gymnastics are mostly of modern origin. Jahn invented the parallel bars, and the horizontal bar. The stall bar, the swinging ladder and the "Bom" are Swedish devices. Most of the ropes, ladders and poles used in gymnastic climbing have been adapted to modern uses, and cannot be classed, generically, as distinctively Swedish or German. Boucicaut, a famous French medieval champion, could, we are told, ascend and descend ladders, using his hands alone, while in full armor. The physical training of page and squire, was chiefly directed to making him a good horseman, and to rendering him skilful in the use of sword, lance and maul, while in the saddle; and the newly dubbed knight must be able to leap into the saddle while in full armor. The aspirant to knighthood practised, with his sword, at posts and the Saracen's head; and learned lance-ship by tilting at the ring and the quintain; horse-

<sup>1</sup> The substance of this article was delivered on May 9, 1891, as the last of six Hemenway Lectures on Physical Training, by the writer, at the Old South Meeting House, Boston.

yond these he had little need for fixed apparatus. The gymnastic horse of wood, so popular everywhere among heavy gymnasts, to-day, is clearly of chivalric origin. I am not able to say when it was first used to supplement or to supersede exercises upon the living animal, but mention is made of it in the sixteenth century. As might be expected, we shall find more "mediaeval survivals" in the exercises and tactics of the modern cavalryman than in those of the infantryman.

But the Greek gymnasium was much more than an aggregation of wrestling-pits, running-tracks, exercise-halls, and bathing-establishments, surrounded by colonnades and shady walks. The Athenian gymnasia were clubs and schools as well, provided with lecture-halls and quiet nooks to which the elders of the city resorted for instruction and social intercourse. It is noteworthy that, even among the Greeks, the word *palastra* came to mean a school, and that the most highly educated of modern peoples, the Germans, designate the highest of their secondary schools by the term *gymnasium*. The French word *Lyceé*, derived from Lyceum, the name of the gymnasium in which Socrates and Aristotle taught philosophy, is used in the same sense as the German *gymnasium*. Antisthenes, the founder of the Cynic school of philosophy, taught in the Kynosarges gymnasium. The masters in art and science, the world over, are content to be styled Academicians, in memory of the Academy of Plato, which was one of the public gymnasia of Athens.

The most notable athletic and gymnastic gatherings of our own day are, in a sense, more truly popular than were any of their forerunners; since the masses take part in them, not only as spectators, but as contestants. The great festivals of the German Turners, also, which recur every few years, are peculiarly folk-festivals. They, and the great events of the athletic year in England, — such as the University Boat-Race, the Royal Henley Regatta, the Eton and Harrow, and the County Cricket-Matches, the Lilliebridge Athletic-Sports, and the Foot-Ball Match between the All-Scotland and All-England Elevens, — each and all, excite great interest, and draw immense crowds of spectators. The chivalric tournaments were often signalized by gorgeous pageants, elaborate merry-makings, and stately ceremonials, and were graced by throngs of on-lookers, both gentle and simple. But the sacred games of the Greeks surpass them all as regards significance and splendor.

Olympia, in Elis, where the most famous of the Grecian contests were held for five days every fifth year at the time of the first full moon after the summer solstice, was a festival city. As I pointed out in a former lecture, it not only included a stadion (or race-course), two gymnasia and a hippodrome, but was adorned with temples and other public buildings, with monuments to kings and heroes, with treasure-houses, and with hundred of statues erected to the memory of victors in the games. Here assembled, not only the flower of Greek manhood, but also delegates of empires and cities, and throngs of spectators from distant shores, to witness the athletic contests, the chariot-race, and the competition between poets, dramatists and artists; and to participate in the sacrifices and procession in honor of Zeus to whom the place and festival were sacred. Athletics and gymnastics have never played so large and dignified and prominent a part in the life and affairs of any nation as they did among

the Greeks. We may not hope that any modern people will ever reproduce, on a large scale, the essential features of Grecian physical training; for the same reasons that forbid us to look for the rise of a new Sparta or a second Athens.

Grecian physical training was of an empirical nature; for the Greeks, even the best of them, had next to no scientific knowledge of the human body. Plato's physiology is clotted nonsense. Aristotle looked upon the muscles as mere padding for the bones, not suspecting them of being the organs of motion, and held that the chief function of the brain was to cool the heart. But the Greeks were rare empiricists, and saw with wonderful clearness what lay within the range of their unaided vision. Having insight and experience, loving beauty of form, being favored of Heaven as to climate and leisure, their gymnasiarchs and athletic trainers produced types of manly beauty and health which have never been surpassed. The dominant note in the history of the Middle Ages is one of warfare. Education, accordingly, was conceived and carried out with a view to what may be called the technical preparation of the young ecclesiastic or noble for the post of under-officer, either in the cohort of a Lord Spiritual or of a Lord Temporal. Though very much has been done in the last hundred years towards making exact sciences out of the art of war and the art of healing; the art of teaching is still, in the main, characterized by empirical methods, especially among English-speaking peoples. This is particularly true of bodily education.

The mediaeval and British types of physical training resemble the Grecian in being natural growths, which smack of their native soil rather than manufactured productions, bearing the tool-marks of their designers and artificers. It is characteristic of modern systems of gymnastics that they have been devised chiefly for remedial or pedagogical ends; and, furthermore, that we have comparatively full and trustworthy accounts of the men and measures whereby their rise and development have been determined.

Enthusiastic worshippers of classical antiquity and writers on education — especially at such times as the Renaissance, the Reformation, and the revolt of the Realists against merely humanistic training in the last quarter of the eighteenth century — have shown a marked tendency to laud and magnify the physical training of the Greeks. Indeed, did time permit, we might readily trace the influence of that training upon some quite recent forms of school gymnastics, since there have been repeated attempts, in Germany, to domesticate the exercises of the Grecian *Pentathlon*, namely, running, leaping, spear-throwing, casting the discus and wrestling. Still the fact remains that no general or very considerable revival of Greek athletics and gymnastics has occurred within five hundred years. Though mailed knights, and the martial exercises which they most affected, have been knocked out, so to speak, by the anathemas of the Church, and other more modern explosives, the code of the soldier and the gentleman is still colored by the traditions of chivalry which favor such bodily accomplishments as riding, hunting, fencing and dancing. The "fagging" of British school-boys is a survival from the period when the training of the young noblemen in "courtesy" included the performance of many tasks that we hold to be menial. Many of the customs of German university students, especially those which regulate their duelling, are re-

mindes of the times when swordsmanship formed a necessary part of every gentleman's education. In the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries and late into the eighteenth, a class of special schools, termed *Ritterschulen* or *Adels-Akademien*, were maintained in various parts of Europe, but particularly in Germany, for the education of the sons of the nobility. In such schools instruction in riding, sword-play, dancing and leaping was regularly given; swimming was much practised, and sometimes wrestling.

Although the reformers, Luther, Melancthon and Zwingli, urged the revival of gymnastics as a part of the education of all classes of youth, it was not till the last decades of the last century that any considerable attempt was made to systematize and enforce gymnastic training in Germany. The attempt was made by Basedow, who was a leader in the educational reforms instituted by the so-called Philanthropists, who strove to carry Rousseau's views in education into effect, or, in other words, "to manage it so that the training of the mind and body shall serve to assist each other." The pupils in the Philanthropium, which Basedow established at Dessau, in 1774, were taught wrestling, running, riding, and dancing, besides carpentry and wood-turning. They were also taught the elements of human anatomy and physiology. The Philanthropists employed both gymnastic and industrial exercises in their efforts to secure the physical training of their pupils. Therein they showed more wisdom than do most of the advocates of manual training among us, who neglect the training of the trunk and limbs for the sake of the hand and fingers. The so-called "Dessau Pentathlon" consisted of running, jumping, climbing, exercises in balancing, and carrying weights. Some of our Young Men's Christian Association authorities have recently promulgated a "Pentathlon," which is a most un-primitive Christian proceeding.

In 1784, Salzmann, who had been one of Basedow's assistants at Dessau, established a Philanthropium at Schnepfenthal, near Gotha. The three most eminent names in the list of men identified with the revival and upbuilding of German gymnastics are those of Guts Muths, Jahn and Spiess. Each was a teacher and writer. Jahn was an agitator and popular leader in addition. Guts Muths lived from 1759 till 1839, Jahn from 1778 till 1852, and Spiess from 1810 till 1858. Schnepfenthal has been termed "the cradle of German Turning." Guts Muths labored here as teacher from 1785, till his death. Soon after Guts Muths entered Schnepfenthal, in 1785, Salzmann intrusted him with the direction of the five exercises brought from Dessau. "All that I found out from ancient usages," says Guts Muths, "from the historical remains of earlier and later antiquity, all that reflection and sometimes chance offered to me, was brought forward for the sake of amusing experiments. Thus the chief exercises increased. Thus originated, after seven years' experiments, in the first edition of my 'Gymnastics for the Young' (1793), my first attempt to call attention to a subject that had been quite forgotten." His *Gymnastik für die Jugend* was the first German manual of gymnastics. Guts Muths did much to prepare the way for Jahn, the "Father of Turning," and Spiess, the "Founder of German school gymnastics and the creator of gymnastics for girls." Inspired by the example of Guts Muths, many private and a few public teachers introduced gymnastics into their schools. In 1799, Nachtgall, a follower of Guts

Muths, established a private gymnastic institute in Copenhagen. The Danes were the first people in Europe formally to adopt the new gymnastics for use in schools and the army. Ling, the founder of Swedish gymnastics, while a student in the University of Copenhagen (1799-1804), had his first lessons in gymnastics from Nachtgall.

Guts Muths, at first, defined *Gymnastik*, a term which was rejected by Jahn but retained by Ling, as "work in the garb of youthful pleasure or merriment." Later he defined gymnastics as "a system of exercises having bodily perfection for their aim." Jahn worked mostly in the spirit of Guts Muth's first definition, Ling in the spirit of the second. It is quite possible, too, that Ling received some impulse towards his laborious studies of the laws of bodily movements from the following utterance of Guts Muths: "I know well enough," says the latter, "that a genuine theory of gymnastics should be based on physiological principles, and that the practice of every single movement should be governed by a consideration of the individual peculiarities of the body." Guts Muths divided "pedagogical physical exercises" into three departments: (1) gymnastic exercises, (2) manual training, and (3) youthful plays. His distinctively gymnastic exercises were: free and pole jumping, short and long-distance running, casting the stone, wrestling, climbing, "balance-movements," lifting and carrying of weights, dancing and marching movements.

That gymnastics, under the name of *Turnen*, became a popular institution and a potent factor in national development, was mainly due to Jahn, a much more aggressive man than the quiet "philanthropist" of Schnepfenthal. Jahn's strong and rugged nature, and restless, passionate spirit, qualified him for popular agitation and leadership in the troublous years between the battle of Jena, in 1806, and the Prussian War of Liberation, in 1813. Jahn seized the idea of making bodily training a force in national regeneration and education, and dreamed and wrote and plotted for a free and united Germany. In 1810, when he was a teacher of boys in one of the city schools of Berlin, Jahn began his career as a gymnasiarch by accompanying a few of his pupils into the woods and fields for the purpose of engaging in youthful sports and exercises on holiday afternoons. His first *Turnplatz* was opened in the *Husenheide*, a pine forest in the outskirts of Berlin, in 1811. The movement became extraordinarily popular, and young and old flocked to the gymnastic ground. The Jahn Turning was rudely systematized; but slight use was made of "free movements," which were first given a prominent place in German gymnastics by Spiess. The Turners were organized in squads, according to their age and strength. Feats in agility, strength and endurance were performed by Jahn's assistants, called *Foreturners*, and the rest of the squad took turns in "following suit," to use a term common among New England boys. Jahn employed the exercises of Guts Muths, and, with the help of his foreturners, devised many new forms of exercise and apparatus. Prominent among the latter are the horizontal and parallel bars, and certain machines to facilitate exercises in climbing. The Turners were active in the successful uprising against the French in 1813, so that Turning became more than ever popular, throughout Germany in 1814 and 1815. During the political troubles which arose after the War of Inde-

pendence, Jahn and the Turners were denounced as liberals and enemies of the State. In 1819 the turning-grounds throughout Prussia, and in most of the other German States, were closed by the police. Jahn was imprisoned from 1819 till 1825; but he lived to see gymnastics introduced into the Prussian schools, by order of the King, in 1842; and before his death, in 1852, Turners' societies were once more in a flourishing condition throughout Germany.

At the present day German gymnastics include the popular gymnastics of the *Turnvereine*, school gymnastics, and military gymnastics, the latter being a modified form of school gymnastics. School gymnastics include free movements, light gymnastics, or exercises with light apparatus such as wands, dumbbells, and clubs, and *Gerütbungen*, or exercises on the more difficult gymnastic machines. Spiess introduced "class" and "order" gymnastics, thereby making it possible for the ordinary teacher of a school class to teach gymnastics to all his pupils, in the same way that other branches of study are taught. In the army and in the schools, exercises of all sorts are executed by the class or division at the word of command. In the *Turnvereine*, free and class gymnastics are also conducted in the manner alluded to above; though in heavy gymnastics the foreturner feature is retained. Both Germans and Swedes have outgrown the childish practice, so common in America and England, of teaching gymnastics by means of memorized and musical drills. Indeed, I doubt if German or Swedish teaching was ever hampered by such inept and ineffectual methods. Special normal schools for the training of teachers in gymnastics exist in most of the German States; and a large proportion of the elementary and secondary schools are provided either with a well-equipped gymnasium, *Turnhalle*, or else a *Turnplatz* out of doors. Many schools have both. In many of the larger and higher schools, special teachers of turning are installed; while in the elementary schools, for the most part, gymnastics are taught by the class-teachers. But usage in this regard is not uniform.

School and military gymnastics have grown to a large extent out of popular gymnastics, or *Volksturnen*, which still retains its place as the most distinctive branch of German physical training. The union of the German turning societies is known as the *Deutsche Turnerschaft*, an organization of some thirty years' standing. On January 1, 1891, out of 4,763 turnvereine in Germany and Austria-Hungary, 4,252, in 3,603 localities belonged to the Turnerschaft, whose total membership numbered 421,000 men and boys over fourteen years. Of the total membership (which amounts to 1.6 per cent. in a population of more than twenty-five millions), more than one-half are classed as "active turners" and ten per cent. as skilled gymnasts or "foreturners." In 1880, the Turnerschaft numbered 170,315 members of whom 86,159 were active turners. It is almost as usual to find turnvereine among Germans in foreign lands, as to find cricket and foot-ball clubs among British colonists. Turning societies flourish in the United States, Brazil, China and Australia, as well as in all European countries. In the United States, the principal association of the turners is the North American Turnersbund, which has a membership of over 35,000. It may be noted in passing that the Turnersbund, which dates from the revolution year of 1818-19, is much more highly organized for social and political purposes than the German turners ever were; that it has been in-

fluent in securing the introduction of physical training into the public schools of Kansas City, Cleveland and Chicago; and that it maintains a larger number of gymnasia, and a fuller and more competent corps of teachers of gymnastics than do all our colleges put together.

Having spoken at length, in a previous lecture of Ling and his work, I shall confine myself, in this connection, to a rather summary treatment of the Swedish system of educational gymnastics, foregoing all consideration of the Swedish *Skulgymnastik*, or movement treatment. The Swedish *Friskgymnastik* differs so widely as to its origin, aims and methods from the German *Volksturnen*, that the two are rather to be contrasted than compared. Popular gymnastics have never occupied the foreground in Sweden, and have assumed extremely little prominence, even in the background, till within rather recent years. In Norway, popular gymnastics are only semi-Swedish. In comparing Swedish and German school gymnastics, the distinction between an artisan's kit of tools and an instrument of scientific precision suggests itself. Swedish gymnastics owe their distinctive features of simplicity of form, compactness and balance of parts, finish and precision of method, to Ling and his successors at the Royal Central Gymnastic Institute in Stockholm, which has been maintained by the Crown as a normal school, for the education of civilian and military teachers of gymnastics since it was opened, at Ling's instance, in 1814. Ling's principal writings are poetical; but he had more of the patient, critical, scientific spirit than Jahn, and did his best to discover the physiological and pedagogical laws which should underlie every rational scheme for the bodily training of children and youth. His natural impulses, and the exigencies of his position as an official teacher of teachers and of military cadets, combined in leading Ling to adopt simple, direct and orderly measures. He made use of both free and class exercises before Spiess introduced them into German gymnastics. Apparatus gymnastics, though regularly employed by the Swedes, are given less prominence than is accorded them by the Germans. Certain gymnastic machines which are favorites with the Swedes are not used in Germany, and *vice versa*. Gymnastic games and fencing are employed both by Swedish and German teachers of school gymnastics. Much less care and attention have been given in Germany than in Sweden to physiological considerations, in the selection and arrangement of gymnastic movements; therefore the Swedes reject many forms of exercise as useless or injurious which pass muster in Germany. For example, the Swedes discard exercises that tend to constrict the chest, those that require the breath to be held, and those producing continued pressure on the larger vascular or nerve trunks. One of their most stringent rules is, that all movements should help and not hinder full, free and regular breathing. Swedish gymnastics surpass all other forms of pedagogical gymnastics, in the care taken, not only in co-ordinating the exercises belonging to a single "day's order" with regard to each other, but also with regard to the "day's-orders" which have been practised, and the "day's-orders" that shall follow. By means of the "day's order" or "table" and the principle of "gymnastic progression," which they alone have worked out and adopted, the Swedes are enabled to order and vary their school gymnastics, from day to day, from month to month, and from year to year,

in a graded series. By this means continuity is secured in the instruction; and the pupils, of whatever age or condition of health, are advanced from simple, easy, and absolutely safe exercises, to those that are complicated, difficult, or comparatively dangerous. Class-leaders and memorized drills have no place in instruction of this kind. All exercises, whether by a full class or by a squad, are executed at the word of command. Continuous, progressive, and comprehensive gymnastic training cannot be secured by mere imitation of a leader, or by executing memorized exercises over and over again. Change and variety are necessary, and must be had. They are best secured in school gymnastics, by recognizing the laws of physiology and by following the principles of sound teaching.

Compared with teachers of gymnastics in any other country, those of Sweden are a small and highly trained corps. From its inception, the majority of the pupils of the Central Institute have been young officers in the army and navy, so that teachers of gymnastics in Sweden hold a better social position than elsewhere. Under special circumstances one may, by passing the required examinations, be licensed to teach without taking the course at the Central Institute, a course be it said, more extended, comprehensive and severe than is the case in any other European normal or military gymnastic school. The influence and traditions of the Central Institute are paramount in all branches of Swedish gymnastics, and have made them what they are.

Hitherto, school gymnastics in Switzerland, Austria, Belgium, Denmark, Russia, Italy, England, and even in France have followed or resembled German school gymnastics in the main; but in France, Denmark, England and Russia a tendency to adopt or approximate towards Swedish methods has declared itself, recently. In my opinion, the Swedish systems are better adapted to the needs of school children, between the ages of seven and fifteen, than any other. For boys above fifteen and collegians—at any rate in England and America—I am inclined to think an admixture of German forms of exercise will be found advantageous; but I would have them grounded in Swedish gymnastics to begin with.

Speaking broadly, the muscular and nervous tissues, well termed the "master tissues," constitute the executive or working mechanism of the body; and the chief function of all the other tissues of the body is to serve either as their purveyors or scavengers. The structural integrity and functional power of the purveyor and scavenger tissues are indirectly promoted by muscular activity; but the most important effects of muscular exercise are, (1) the attainment or maintenance of normal size and strength by the master tissues, and (2) the acquirement of correct and economical habits of neuro-muscular action. The ends of physical training, then, are hygienic on the one hand and educational on the other. No comprehensive system of physical training can be considered safe or rational in which these ends are not clearly recognized and intelligently provided for—through the adaptation of its exercises to the varied and varying wants and requirements of the individuals to be trained, in respect to their sex, age, strength, mental capacity and calling in life. The results which should be secured by such a system are briefly these: Erect and graceful carriage of the head and trunk; a broad, deep, and capacious

chest in which the heart and lungs, developed to their normal size and strength, shall have free, full and regular play; square shoulders; a straight back; fully-developed and well-rounded limbs and the power to execute with ease, precision, and economy of force, such movements as are involved in the simpler exercises of strength, speed and skill, and in ordinary gymnastic and athletic feats.

In general, we may say that the Grecian gymnastics and athletics, and the martial exercises of the ancient and mediæval Gauls and Teutons were of a character to affect chiefly the fundamental or earliest developed neuro-muscular mechanisms,<sup>2</sup> which constitute "the coarse adjustment" of the body. The more massive bodily virtues of strength, endurance and speed are promoted by popular sports; whereas dexterity, address, sleight-of-hand, quickness and accuracy of eye and hand require more specialized and complicated forms of exercise for their development. In other words, British sports are insufficient for the purpose of giving a complete training to the fundamental and accessory groups of muscles, and require to be supplemented by such drill as is afforded by the systematic gymnastics of the Swedes and Germans. For purely educational ends no system of physical training has yet been devised which is equal to the Swedish school gymnastics. American physical training will remain a thing of shreds and patches, unless the promoters and governors of our educational institutions shall set themselves to learn to apply the teachings of science and experience with regard to the nature, scope and results of physical education.

## Original Articles.

### CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE STUDY OF CHOREA, WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO ITS CONNECTION WITH HEART DISEASE AND RHEUMATISM.<sup>3</sup>

BY DR. S. G. WEBBER.

I HAVE been very much interested in this subject. I cannot, however, undertake to add anything to the general review of the subject. I have not had time to look over the cases of chorea which I have seen, but my impression is that heart disease and rheumatism have appeared less frequently in my experience than in that of some others. I think it has been comparatively rare for me to find that cases of chorea have had clearly defined attacks of articular rheumatism. Two very interesting and rare cases have come under my observation, in which the chorea seemed to supplant the rheumatism. In both cases the child had an attack of acute articular rheumatism. After a short time the choreic symptoms appeared. The rheumatic affection then diminished in severity. I think the joints were less swollen. The chorea in both cases was very severe. It was necessary to put sides to the beds to prevent the patients from throwing themselves out of bed. The attack was of moderate duration, and in both cases as the chorea passed off,

<sup>1</sup> Presented at the regular meeting of the Boston Society for Medical Improvement, Monday, November 2, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> For a fuller discussion of the effects of exercise on the nervous system see "On the Physiology of Exercise," this JOURNAL, March 23 and April 7, 1887, and "General Exercise," *Hare's System of Practical Therapeutics*, vol. I, 1891, by the writer.

the rheumatism reappeared, and the joints again became swollen. The cases were very singular. Both of them had heart disease. It is only a few months since I heard from one of those cases and the heart affection still persists. It was, I suppose, organic in both cases. In one I know it was. I think the rheumatism acts simply as a predisposing cause, like any other influences which lower the child's power of resistance.

I had at the City Hospital a very peculiar case. There were no choreic movements in the child, but the heart was irregular. I put the child on arsenical treatment as if it had chorea, and the heart became steadied and the affection entirely disappeared. It seemed to me as though it was an attack of chorea without general muscular disturbance, but simply with heart affection. That is the only case of the kind I have seen.

BY DR. F. C. SHATTUCK.

The English views on the subject of the relation of chorea to rheumatism and heart disease are well known. The English statistics vary very widely, anywhere from twenty per cent. to over fifty per cent. of cases with such association, and as far as I know, the subject has received more attention from that nation than from others. Fagge says that Dr. Bright taught years ago that these affections are related. He also says: "Of 163 cases compiled by Mr. Halstead (unpublished). 53 had had rheumatic fever or distinct pains in the limbs, believed to be rheumatic, and in 35 of them the rheumatism preceded the chorea by less than six months." The Guy's Hospital cases have been very carefully collected, and I think we should attach great value to the statements of such men as Fagge and Pye-Smith, who doubtless exercised much care in determining whether there was or was not a history of rheumatism. The causes for wide variation are not far to seek. Has rheumatism been present or not? Is endocarditis or its legacy present in a given case? These are two points as to which observers may very well differ. In rheumatism we have cases with transitory murmurs, which are attributed to endocarditis because of this association. If there were not rheumatism we should often class these murmurs as dynamic. That there are cases of endocarditis in which there is no murmur, is a fact of which we have *post mortem* evidence. So that the presence or absence of an endocarditis is not always an easy matter to determine, even by the most skilled observers.

It seems to me very important that this matter should be brought up as to the relation, if there be one, of these affections; and it is of comparatively recent years, I think, in this community, that much importance has been attached to the endocardial murmurs in connection with chorea. Certainly I was taught as a student that such murmurs are nearly always functional in character. That is probably a practical error, and one of importance with regard to treatment.

Dr. Osler studied this question in connection with the chorea cases which came to the Philadelphia Orthopaedic Institution some years ago, and his conclusion was that any murmur in a case of chorea should be treated exactly as if it were indicative of an endocarditis.

The difficulties of the subject are very great. In

the first place, we do not know what rheumatism is. In the second place, we do not know what chorea is, so that to establish what is the exact connection between the two is not an easy matter; but the number of cases in which there is an association is altogether too large to be simply a matter of chance. It seems to me that much importance is to be attached to one point, namely, that in almost every fatal case of chorea, vegetations are found upon the cardiac valves. The patients don't die from the endocarditis. They die from the chorea, or from some intercurrent disease, but the valves are found diseased. Of eighteen fatal cases in Guy's Hospital, in seventeen the valves were diseased. I would not state positively, but it is my impression that in some of these fatal cases in Guy's Hospital the apparent exciting cause of the chorea was a fright. How fright is to set going an endocarditis is not an easy matter to understand; but there is the fact, the valves were found diseased. As I listened, some years ago, to Dr. Cheney's paper on the cure of some cases of chorea, or of choreiform movements, by the correction of refractive errors, the question came into my mind, may not chorea be a symptom rather than a disease?

Again, it seems to me that the paper of Dr. Morris Lewis, published some three or four years ago, is of interest in this connection. Dr. Lewis, I think enlarging some investigations of Dr. Weir Mitchell, studied very carefully the time of onset of a large number of cases of chorea, taking them from the records of the Orthopaedic Hospital in Philadelphia, and he states that far the largest number of cases originate in March. Then he studied in the Pennsylvania Hospital the records of a large number of cases of rheumatism, and he found that decidedly the largest number of those cases occurred in April. He also studied the meteorological records and found that the chorea curve was almost exactly parallel with the storm-centre curve, that is, the storm-centre within four hundred miles of Philadelphia, so that while chorea came at the time of the storms as it were, rheumatism came a month later.

BY DR. MORTON PRINCE.

The great difficulty with statistics in regard to previous attacks of rheumatism in cases of chorea, is the laxity with which the evidence in favor of previous attacks of rheumatism has been collected. It has varied from an insignificant amount, say six per cent., by Hermann, up to 85 per cent., by Hughes and Burton Brown. Of course, this great difference must depend very largely upon the personal factor. But besides the mere occurrence of a previous attack of rheumatism, there is another factor which, it seems, must be taken into consideration in determining the existence of a causative relationship, and that is the time that has elapsed since the attack of rheumatism, and previous to the outbreak of chorea. So far as I have been able to look into the subject, very few of those who have given statistics have stated the length of time that has elapsed. It is perfectly evident that the value of any collection of cases must depend largely upon this factor. If, for example, in a case of chorea following rheumatism, an interval of six months had intervened between the attacks of the two diseases, that case would be of less value as evidence in favor of the rheumatic origin of chorea than one in which the chorea had occurred coincidentally with, or had followed within a few days,



the rheumatism. Most statistics do not give any information on this important point. Therefore the value of most statistics, to my mind, is greatly weakened by the failure to note the time interval. More important are the cases, of which there are quite a number on record, in which the chorea has coincided with or followed immediately upon the rheumatism.

Thus Herringham has reported a series of cases, eighty in number, in which he found a previous history of rheumatism in twenty-one. In six of these there was an immediate connection, that is, in two the chorea developed coincidentally with the rheumatism, and in four it followed immediately after. It seems to me that such cases offer a very strong argument in favor of a casual relationship between rheumatism and chorea. Although the number of cases of this sort is small in proportion to the cases where the time interval has been long, still the number is absolutely quite large, and is of much greater value as evidence than a very much larger number of cases of the other kind.

But granting the relationship, as I personally do, one of the most important questions is, what is its nature? This is the most difficult question of all to answer. It seems to me that to understand it at all we must take a broader view of the question, and consider all the conditions under which chorea has been found to occur, and if we shall do this we shall find that all the evidence points to the conclusion that chorea must be looked upon as a symptom-complex, as a group of symptoms dependent upon a condition of the cerebro-spinal system, which anatomically is not known yet, but which may be produced by a very large number of different pathological conditions. In this respect it may be likened to convulsions. A convulsion is a complex group of symptoms which may be due to focal lesions in the brain, or to more diffuse cerebral disease. It may be due to poisoning from lead, or to "blood poisoning," as in uræmia; it may be due to reflex irritation, as from wounds and intestinal diseases of children; it may be due to the poison of contagious diseases, as in scarlet fever; or it may be due to unknown changes in the brain, as in idiopathic epilepsy; and so with chorea. Chorea has been found to exist under a great many different conditions. It occurs in the course of rheumatism and in the course of heart disease. It is known to occur frequently after fright, in fact, Hermann, who places the number of cases in which rheumatism has existed as low as six per cent., claims to have found fright in forty-two per cent. of the cases. It has been known to occur in iodoform poisoning, as in a case reported by Demiere. Errors of refraction seem to be an exciting cause in some cases; for Colburn found refractive errors in 39 out of 51 cases. There was no return of the symptoms in any of these cases after correction of the errors, and the patient had become accustomed to the new conditions. Circumcision of an adherent prepuce cured the symptoms in a case reported by Leonard, and Jacobi reports a case cured by operation for the relief of nasal irritation. Like convulsions, chorea has also been observed in the course of infectious diseases; and Handfield Jones and others have met with it as a result of pregnancy. There is also a well-known type known as hereditary or Huntington's chorea, which, although having a different course and clinical history from the ordinary form, yet resembles it closely in the motor symptoms. Other cases seem to be entirely without

ostensible cause, or to be idiopathic. Thus the conditions under which chorea occurs, show a very remarkable parallelism with those under which convulsions are met with.

Looked at from this broad point of view, the facts, as a whole, would seem to require that chorea should be regarded as a group of symptoms which may be due to a large number of causes, of which one is rheumatism; and, it seems to me, that the connection between the two is to be found in the poisoning of the system or impairment of nutrition, rather than in an embolic process. I am rather sceptical regarding the embolic nature of chorea, because I think the clinical and pathological evidence points to the fact that the spinal cord in a certain number of cases is affected as well as the brain. We must remember that in chorea one of the symptoms which is not very infrequently met with is paralysis, and amongst the paralyses, paraplegia has been observed. Now it is very hard to believe that, when paraplegia occurs, it is due to cerebral and not to spinal disease. In fact, the autopsies have shown in some cases the presence of hyperæmia and minute hemorrhages into the spinal cord as well as into the brain; and therefore, as a direct factor, I cannot myself accept the notion that cerebral embolism plays a very important part. In the autopsies I think the most frequent changes have been found to be not embolism, but hyperæmia and extravasation of blood and changes in the cells.

BY DR. W. N. BULLARD.

I have now for many years kept careful records of cases of chorea, with special reference to troubles of the heart in connection with this disease. These cases have been almost all very carefully examined by myself, and the results may be considered those of personal observation. Before coming here, I looked over one hundred of these cases, and I will state the results.

The first point which I noted was the presence of rheumatism in the parents — practically all my cases were children; but of one hundred cases in which this fact was noted, one or both of the parents had had rheumatism in 28 cases; in three additional cases it was doubtful, but had probably existed. Only those persons are counted as having had rheumatism in whom decided symptoms existed. In four cases it was found not in the parents but in the grandparents.

Of the patients themselves, out of 100 cases, 17 had articular rheumatism, and four rheumatic fever (21 severe cases); nine had pains and more or less doubtful symptoms; while the rest (70) were recorded as having never had rheumatism. In several of these cases the rheumatism immediately preceded the chorea.

The heart was carefully examined, and I tried in all cases to distinguish as far as was possible between organic disease and functional disease. I found that there was probably severe valvular lesion or endocarditis in 27 cases, and slight cardiac trouble in 16 cases. There was marked cardiac irregularity in eight cases, of which four had valvular trouble and were counted among the lesions; the other four were not counted. Adding them to the slight affections (though some of these were probably due to valvular trouble), we have 17 cases in which the heart was not absolutely normal, in 27 of which, at least, we had to deal with organic lesions, and probably in many of the other cases there was some slight organic difficulty.

A systolic souffle, heard all over the cardiac area, probably due to organic disease, was found in 10 cases; a systolic souffle, limited to the apex, occurred in 12; a systolic souffle over the aorta, evidently organic, occurred in one; and in 10 there was a systolic souffle loudest at the base and possibly anemic. There were two cases of aortic disease, one of acute endocarditis occurring with the chorea while under observation.

Is the cardiac affection apt to occur previous to or with the first attack of chorea? Or do we find it more frequently occurring for the first time when the patient returns with another attack? Out of the 27 cases of severe heart trouble, 15 had chorea for the first time; in six cases it was found during the second attack (these patients were not seen during the first); in three cases we have no record of the number of the attacks; and in three it was found in attacks later than the second. In two cases it was recorded as not present in the early attacks, while it was found the time of a later attack.

In eight cases the patients had had rheumatism severely previous to the time seen, and in five others slightly; in two cases there was no record upon this point; in 12 no rheumatism had been noticed.

The date of the precedence of the rheumatism or its time in relation to the choreic attacks seems to me a matter of small importance. There are many cases in which acute articular rheumatism or endocarditis precedes chorea, sometimes by a long and sometimes by a short period, and many others in which these affections are found coinciding with or following a choreic attack. A person who has once had an attack of acute articular rheumatism or rheumatic fever, is liable to rheumatic manifestations at almost any time, when predisposing causes exist. Therefore, in discussing the evidence as to the existence of a connection between chorea and rheumatism, it does not seem to me to be necessary to show a direct time connection between the two. As a matter of fact, in many of my cases the rheumatic symptoms did immediately precede or coincide with the chorea.

Chorea seems to me to be simply a symptomatic trouble in the sense in which this term has just been defined. It is due to a hyperirritability or irritability of certain portions of the central nervous system. It may be produced by a variety of causes. It is specially liable to occur in the children of neurotic parents, and in those who have a congenital neurotic constitution. In a certain number of my cases more than one child in the family had chorea; in many the parents have neurotic troubles. Again, a large proportion of the cases of chorea occur in children who are extremely anemic, whether the anemia be due to rheumatism or to other causes.

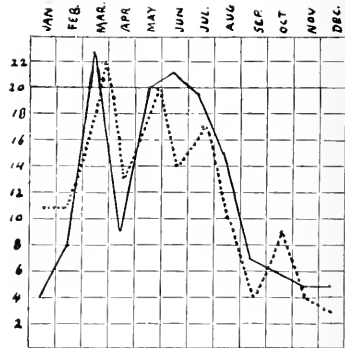
Two of the principal predisposing causes of chorea are a *neurotic disposition* and *anemia*. I have no question that rheumatism is connected with chorea.

BY DR. PHILIP COOMBS KNAFF.

Some time ago I tabulated the cases of chorea which had come under my observation, with the intention of reporting the results of such a tabulation. I have since revised the tables, and brought them up to date. I had noted the relation of chorea to the time of year, and I will ask permission to report briefly my result. In five years from May 1, 1885, to May 1, 1890, 112 new cases of chorea, out of a total of 2,398

new cases, presented themselves at the nervous outpatient department of the Boston City Hospital. I have arranged them by months as follows:

Months.	1885-86	1886-87	1887-88	1888-89	1889-90	Total.
May . . . . .	8		1	1	3	20
June . . . . .	4		1	4	7	21
July . . . . .	5		3	1	5	19
August . . . . .	3	6	0	2	4	15
September . . . . .	3	1	0	0	3	7
October . . . . .	0	1	0	2	3	6
November . . . . .	2	1	0	1	1	5
December . . . . .	2	1	1	1	0	5
January . . . . .	3	0	0	1	0	4
February . . . . .	4	2	2	0	0	8
March . . . . .	5	6	6	3	3	23
April . . . . .	1	0	2	3	3	9
	40	32	19	19	32	142
Total cases . . .	421	483	461	495	538	2398



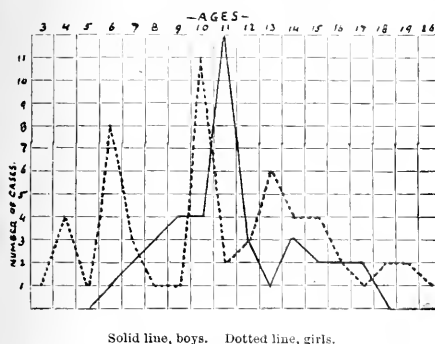
Solid, cases presenting themselves at hospital during month (142).  
Dotted, cases beginning in month (138).

Of these 142 cases, I was able to determine the date of onset in 138, but, of course, not with absolute accuracy. The result was as follows:

January . . . . .	11	August . . . . .	10
February . . . . .	11	September . . . . .	4
March . . . . .	22	October . . . . .	9
April . . . . .	13	November . . . . .	4
May . . . . .	20	December . . . . .	3
June . . . . .	17		
July . . . . .	17		
			138

These results agree tolerably with Weir Mitchell's. It will be seen that in March, May, June, July and August, the number of cases presenting themselves at the hospital was above the average; in March, April, May, June and July the number of attacks was above the average. In both cases there is a curious decline in the month of April. One case reported an attack every spring from the age of five to the age of sixteen, then an attack in the spring at the age of nineteen. The cases of chorea have grown less, in spite of an

increase in the whole number of patients, until the year 1889-90, when there was an increase. Some cases have certainly followed the epidemic of influenza; perhaps that explains the increase.



Solid line, boys. Dotted line, girls.

My statistics were originally based on 80 consecutive cases seen by me in out-patient service. I have taken only the cases that came to me as new patients, omitting all cases of relapse, which had originally been under the care of my colleagues, and all cases handed down by them. I have since added 15 other cases, which, oddly enough, materially alter my percentages. Cases of chronic chorea of adults, and chorea due to gross brain lesions are, of course, excluded. There were 39 boys and 56 girls. Sixty-nine came first during the first attack, 18 during the second, four during the third, two during the fourth, one during the fifth, and one during the twelfth. The ages were as follows:

Age.	Girls.	Boys.	Total.
3	1	0	1
4	3	0	3
5	1	0	1
6	8	1	9
7	3	2	5
8	1	3	4
9	1	4	5
10	11	4	15
11	3	3	6
12	6	4	10
13	1	3	4
14	2	2	4
15	2	0	2
16	2	0	2
17	2	0	2
18	2	0	2
19	1	0	1
26	1	0	1
56		39	95

The influence of puberty is certainly not apparent.

Like every physician who has seen much of chorea, I have occasionally met with cases associated with acute articular rheumatism and endocarditis which harmonize with the English views, but I have doubted the traditional relation, and I have certainly failed to note it in the majority of my cases.

Rheumatism is certainly a vague term and its use often recalls the German couplet:

"Was man nicht diagnostizieren kann  
Das heisst man als rheumatisch an."

If there be any relation it must be with acute articular rheumatism, not with vague pains of unknown causation often called rheumatic. My observations

show that the relation is distinctly less frequent than in some other series of collected cases. In eight cases there had been acute articular rheumatism, in five of which the rheumatism and chorea were closely connected in point of time. Four of these cases of rheumatism occurred in the last 15 cases. Five of the eight cases came during the first attack of chorea, two during the second, and one during the twelfth. In 25 other cases there were pains, which were variously described as follows:

"Rheumatism"	1
Swollen ankle, not painful	1
Pain in knees, coming on with attack	2
Pain in knees	2
Pain in feet before attack	1
Pain in joints	2
Pain in back and legs	1
Aching in legs	1
"Growing pains"	2
Pain in hips toward end of attack	1
Pain in bones	1
Pain in muscles	1
Backache	1
Pain preceding attack	1
Pain during attack	1
Pains	4
25	

Such pains are too vague in character to be of importance, and they have no relation to acute articular rheumatism. In the majority of cases the patients made no complaint of them, and their existence was brought out only by questioning.

In 32 cases the patients had had scarlet fever, and in two cases chorea followed scarlet fever immediately. In three cases chorea followed influenza.

Such figures, showing acute articular rheumatism in less than ten per cent. of the cases, furnish a strong argument against the old theory that rheumatism was the cause of chorea. Nevertheless, rheumatism seems commoner in patients with chorea than with other patients. The statistics are uncertain, but I have collected from the reports of the Children's Hospital from 1885 to 1890 inclusive, some figures. Out of 2,095 cases admitted to the hospital in six years, 23 were admitted for rheumatism, 37 for chorea. In the three years, 1888, 1889, and 1890, out of 4,430 out-patients, 16 had acute or sub-acute rheumatism, 84 chorea. The percentage of rheumatism is much below that seen in my cases of chorea, less than a half of one per cent., instead of eight per cent.

The cardiac disturbances in chorea are of various sorts; endocarditis is, of course, the most important. In 16 cases cardiac irregularity was noted; in five of these cases the irregularity was associated with a cardiac murmur; in another case it was clearly due to the excessive use of tobacco. The figures are doubtless too low, as I probably failed to note it in a few cases. In six cases the cardiac sounds were rough, booming or tumultuous. In three cases an anemic murmur was noted in the neck; it may have existed in other cases. In 20 cases there were endocardial murmurs, as follows:

Systolic apex	12
Systolic at base	2
Double at apex	2
Systolic apex, with enlargement	1
Systolic base, with enlargement	1
Double base, with enlargement	2

20

In five of these cases there was acute articular rheumatism, in five others various pains. Of the four cases

with enlargement only one had had rheumatism, another had had pains. Fourteen came during the first attack, three during the second, two during the third, and one during the twelfth. A heart murmur, however, is not necessarily an indication of endocarditis, or even of valvular disease.

Such is the result of my observations on chorea. It is probable that acute articular rheumatism and perhaps endocarditis, are commoner in choreic patients than in patients with other affections, yet three-fourths of the cases of chorea have neither rheumatism nor endocarditis. It is unwarrantable, therefore, to ascribe to acute articular rheumatism the chief causal influence on chorea. Other factors, the neuropathic taint and overwork in schools, are of some importance. It may be that chorea is an acute infectious disease. It is probable, moreover, that what is now regarded as one affection, the chorea of Sydenham, may eventually be divided into several distinct diseases, and arising from various causes: overwork, fright, irritation, infection? rheumatism, or debility. Scarlet fever is certainly much commoner as an antecedent than acute rheumatism.

BY DR. J. J. PUTNAM.

I think the study of the relationship of different diseases is a very fascinating one, and that we should not be deterred by the apparent want of resemblance from seeking real kinship between them. I agree with those who hold to the relationship of chorea to many other conditions, but inasmuch as the relationship between chorea and rheumatism is closer than that between chorea and most other forms of disease, we are likely to learn more by studying it.

There is one class of cases not always enough alluded to, and that is those cases in which chorea precedes rheumatism. In the co-operative investigation of the English physicians that was found to occur in two per cent. (as cited by Sturge). I have seen one or two cases of that sort. In one case (a neurotic child of neurotic parentage) chorea came on when the patient was quite a young boy, and at that time he had a murmur which I believed to be functional. The murmur was diastolic and was heard on the left side of the sternum. He had had no rheumatism whatever. Within the last year, he being now about twenty years old, he had quite a sharp attack of rheumatism, and this murmur was found to be increased. The heart is much enlarged and he suffers from various symptoms of cardiac trouble.

Dr. Osler induced his cases of chorea to come back, and he examined quite a large number of them, and found in a large proportion of them murmurs which had not been noticed at the time of the first examination, but had developed later.

A few words as to the relation of chorea to the weather. I find in looking over the Massachusetts Hospital records for the years covered by Dr. Lewis's report, that the number of cases beginning in the summer was very small, while there was a comparatively large number beginning in October and the largest of all in March. Dr. Lewis's corresponding months were September and April I believe. The cases beginning in October could hardly be attributed to the debilitating effects of school-life, and in general I doubt whether debility by itself leads to chorea.

The relation of rheumatism to other forms of nervous disease ought to be alluded to because it is very

marked, especially if we take the more chronic forms of rheumatism and especially the rheumatic arthritis of the finger-joints.

The pains in the limbs of which choreic children complain are very striking at times and may perhaps be of rheumatic origin, though we cannot tabulate them definitely in that way.

One word in reference to the term *functional*. That term has been making mischief for a great many years, and the sooner we get rid of it the better. We talk of functional and organic diseases as if they were different, whereas we now know they are the same. In the light of such investigations as those of Hodge, who has demonstrated the changes in form and contents of nerve-cells in bees between morning and evening under the influence of the ordinary fatigue of the day, we must admit that the difference between functional disease and organic disease is not a radical difference and not to look on the matter in this way is to abandon the attempt to discover what the structural change in so-called functional change really is. Some of the changes in chorea are very important. One of the most interesting investigations is that of Dr. C. L. Dana, of New York, who has demonstrated widespread and well-marked alteration in the ganglion cells in various parts of the brain. I have been for some time in the habit of teaching that disorders in the nervous system may arise in two principal ways; one by impairment of nutrition of the nerve elements, and the other by the failure of the proper harmony of action between different parts of the nervous system. Fright has been spoken of as causing chorea, and it certainly causes structural diseases of the spinal cord and brain.

BY DR. T. M. ROTCH.

Possibly the Society may like to hear the conclusions which I have come to from a careful study of chorea clinically, during the past twelve years. The disease is one which, to such a great extent, may be said to occur during the middle period of childhood, that we can best study it in its purity among children.

About ten years ago I wrote a lecture on chorea for my students, and, on looking over what I then wrote, it seems to me that but little additional knowledge has since been given to us concerning the etiology and pathology of the disease. We have a certain group of nervous symptoms which we designate as a disease: chorea. In a limited number of cases autopsies have revealed pathological lesions of, perhaps, the brain or heart; but in a vast number of cases we are pretty sure that these lesions do not exist. We should, therefore, recognize that certain pathological lesions may give rise to choreiform symptoms, but that, entirely outside of these gross lesions, there may be such a disturbance of the vitality of the nervous centres, as to cause these same symptoms, which represent the disease chorea, and which alone we shall designate as chorea. The relation existing between cardiac disease and chorea is an interesting one, but we should, to fully understand it, recognize that cardiac disease in young children, especially at the time when chorea is most apt to occur, is a disease essentially of inanition, and from its producing a lack of proper blood-supply to the nerve centres, strikes directly at their vitality. Any disease of an exhausting type may produce chorea in children, where such a condition of inanition of the nervous centres would

not occur in adult life, and the great preponderance of cases of chorea in children, in comparison with adults, is very significant and valuable in eliminating gross pathological cardiac lesions, so common in adults, as a cause of the disease.

Dr. Morris Lewis's figures have also been used to prove that chorea is rather a disease of inanition, and I think the matter of dispute is that class of cases—not the class of cases of organic disease which have been known for years—but the class of cases that have not generally been explained. As the children begin to go to school they begin to have attacks of chorea, and these attacks culminate in March and April. We have cases of chorea caused by lumbricoid worms. Then it is simply a result. They are choreiform symptoms following a cause.

As to the severity of the disease, we have very severe cases brought to the Children's Hospital, and I should say as a rule, we do not lose them. When the children die it is almost always found that they have some definite organic disease causing the death, and not the chorea, and some of our worst cases have recovered and have shown no signs of organic disease from the beginning to the end of the attack.

BY DR. E. M. BUCKINGHAM.

I have tried for a number of years to investigate the true relation of the heart to chorea, and to separate the functional cases from the organic. Although I have not arranged my figures, I think they would give a comparatively small proportion of disease of the heart. I feel quite sure that one half of my cases did not have any heart symptoms whatsoever. Of those that did, by far the greater number got over all heart symptoms as they got over chorea, and I should not be willing in the case of chorea, to make the diagnosis of valvular disease of the heart unless I had a very clear case, because you get anemic cases in which there is a systolic murmur, the second pulmonic accentuated, the circulation poor, and they get entirely over every symptom. I question if you may not have a valve occasionally and temporarily forced by the violent irregular motions in a weak heart. The matter of fright, also, needs to be analyzed fully as carefully as disease of the heart. It is easy to get a history of fright if it is asked for, but in most cases this history does not bear investigation. Fright may, however, be a cause. I recall a case in which a child saw her grandmother fall downstairs and die from broken neck. This child came to the hospital the next day with very severe chorea, which she did not have before.

BY DR. J. A. JEFFRIES.

I have gone over my notes of seventy-three cases of chorea, all seen during the last three years. Of these, fifty-one were girls, and twenty-two boys. The ages most affected, dating from the first attack, are the ninth and twelfth years. In only four cases could I get anything like a history of rheumatism, as follows:

Girl, ten years old. Mitral systolic murmur; had much pain in elbow, but no objective symptoms.

Girl, nine years old. Heart negative; had pain, redness and swelling in knees during the onset of the chorea.

Boy, four years old. Mitral systolic murmur; had much pain in joints, no objective symptoms.

Girl, fifteen years old. Heart normal; had pain,

redness and swelling at right knee some months before the chorea.

Of course, a few others said they had had rheumatism when asked, but they were unable to say what it was like. As to heart trouble, eleven have had distinct murmurs, loudest over the apex, systolic in time, which were persistent. In many of these cases the sound was transmitted round the side and the heart and liver were enlarged. One case had a distinct murmur, loudest over the aortic valve, systolic in time. In all, twelve cases of organic heart trouble, that is, one in six. In eleven of the cases the heart trouble was found at the first visit, and in several must have antedated the chorea. In the other, the heart trouble developed after the chorea had existed for three years, the chorea itself in this case dating from recovery of consciousness after a stunning blow on the head. Besides the above I have had a few cases with transitory murmurs—in all probability functional in nature. So far there has been but one death, this from acute endocarditis. But in several instances other children of the family have died of chorea with heart trouble. Not rarely the father had had chorea, but in none of my cases the mother.

BY DR. C. W. TOWNSEND.

I am analyzing the cases of chorea and rheumatism at the out-patient department of the Boston Children's Hospital. The results from one hundred and forty-eight cases show a connection between chorea and rheumatism. I was surprised at the large number of cases of rheumatism, and was also interested to find that in some cases, put down at first as having a murmur, possibly a transitory murmur with no enlargement of the heart or any symptoms of organic disease of the heart except the existence of a murmur, undoubted organic disease of the heart has since developed.

As to the existence of fright as a cause of chorea and the coexistence at the same time of organic heart disease, there was one case at the Children's Hospital of a girl who had been under observation since 1883. She had a severe fright caused by a dog rushing at her. An attack of chorea followed. A year or two later there was another attack, but during this time there was no rheumatism, and no murmur could be heard at the heart. Several years later she came to the hospital and had a slight murmur at the heart and slight symptoms of heart disease. These have gradually increased so that the child is now very ill, if not dead, from organic disease of the heart. During the last few years she has had a third attack of chorea, but she has never had rheumatism.

INTERNATIONAL SANITARY CONFERENCE AT VENICE.—On the 5th of January next, Venice will be the seat of an international conference, the object of which is to reorganize the Sanitary Commission of Alexandria and the conditions under which vessels in quarantine may be authorized to pass through the Suez Canal. Invitations to assist at it have been issued by the Austro-Hungarian Government in concert with those of Great Britain and Italy. The Italian delegates are already known to be Count D'Arco, Under-Secretary of State to the Minister for Foreign Affairs; the Commendatore Pagliani, Director of the Sanitary Board; and Signor Carcano, Consul.

# A CASE SUGGESTING THE ADVANTAGE OF REPEATED SUPRAPUBIC ASPIRATIONS OF THE BLADDER, AS COMPARED WITH CATHETERIZATION FOR THE RELIEF OF RETENTION OF URINE DUE TO PROSTATIC HYPERTROPHY.

BY FRANCIS SEDGWICK WATSON, M.D.

In the course of the discussion following a paper upon "The Non-Operative Treatment of the Hypertrophied Prostate," read by Dr. A. T. Cabot, before this Society last winter, I quoted the experience and advice of Mr. Reginald Harrison in regard to the value of repeated aspirations of the bladder above the symphysis pubis, to relieve the overdistended organ, in certain cases of urinary retention due to prostatic hypertrophy, and referred to the small number of cases reported by Mr. Harrison (in one of which the aspirations had been very frequently repeated), in illustration of the possible benefits from this treatment.

To-night I wish to add another case, occurring in my service at the City Hospital last summer, in which the patient's condition seemed to me to be so hopeless at the time of his entrance, that I was quite unprepared for his recovery, which it seemed to me at the time, was, in some measure, at least, contributed to by even the small number of aspirations that were employed.

There is no condition in the progress of a case of prostatic hypertrophy, the treatment of which involves so much danger to the patient, or presents so embarrassing a dilemma to the surgeon, as that of relieving an overdistended bladder, which after carrying a large quantity of residual urine for many weeks or months, has finally reached the point of overflow or complete urinary retention.

The dilemma is this: If such a bladder be emptied by the catheter, even with all the precautions which should always be used, such as cleanliness of the instrument, gentleness in its passage, the selection of the best form of catheter, the gradual withdrawal of the urine by repeated catheterizations, removing but a few ounces at first at each time, and replacing a portion of the quantity of urine withdrawn at each use of the catheter with some one of the milder antiseptic fluids, keeping the patient in bed, or at least in the house, etc., still then the subsequent occurrence of "urinary fever" with frequently a fatal termination, is an experience with which we are most of us familiar.

If, on the other hand, such a bladder is not relieved, death from uræmia and exhaustion is practically inevitable within a comparatively short time. It will be of decided value, therefore, if it can be shown in a large number of cases that the gradual emptying of such bladders can be more safely accomplished by repeated aspirations or by beginning in this way, and later substituting the catheter. My trial of this method of treatment in the following case was but a partial one, and should be considered as suggestive of its possible benefits, rather than as a proof.

The patient was fifty-nine years old; had had symptoms of prostatic enlargement for two years; for five months very frequent urination; an overflow bladder for three weeks. Urine alkaline, pale, specific gravity 1005, a faint trace of albumen. The bladder was distended to within two inches of the umbilicus. Rectal examination showed a moderate bilateral hyper-

trophy of prostate. The patient was in an exceedingly feeble and prostrated condition, and looked like a man likely to die in a few days.

June 24th. Aspirations above pubes begun and continued, as follows:

	Morning.	Afternoon.	Evening.
June 24th . . . . .	ix.	xv.	xij.
June 25th . . . . .	xv.	xv.	xij.
June 26th . . . . .	xv.	xv.	xx (cath.).

June 27th. The use of the catheter was begun. Up to this time the patient had improved in every way, and the specific gravity of the urine had risen from 1005 to 1013. The catheter was used three or four times in each twenty-four hours, a larger quantity of urine being withdrawn at each time, and a small quantity of boric acid being substituted for a part of the urine withdrawn. Polyuria, that is so frequently observed to occur under these conditions, occurred as soon as the catheter was begun, and the quantity of urine withdrawn during one period of twenty-four hours, was one hundred and eighteen ounces and then the bladder was not wholly emptied at any time. The final evacuation of the bladder was not accomplished until three weeks after beginning to use the catheter.

During the three days in which the aspirations were carried out, there was no unfavorable symptom, but very marked improvement in every regard, and the rapid rise in the specific gravity of the urine, 1005 to 1013, was noteworthy. Two days after beginning the use of the catheter, the patient had a chill and rise of temperature to 104°; was delirious for a few hours but improved on the following day, and from that time progressed steadily toward recovery, leaving the hospital at the end of two months from time of entrance, with good appetite and strength, and *what is most unusual in such a case, he had regained the power of wholly emptying his bladder voluntarily*, so that there was no residual urine.

I could not help feeling at the time that this patient would probably have died had the catheter been used at the outset. There is, of course, no proof that this would have been the case, but the rapid gain and entire absence of disturbance while the aspirator was being used, and the occurrence of the chill, high temperature, and delirium, following soon upon the first use of the catheter, is suggestive. I was driven in this case to substitute the catheter for the aspirator at the end of the third day by a threatened abscess formation at the site of the punctures, else I should have persisted in its use until the bladder had finally been emptied — by gradually withdrawing larger quantities of urine at each successive aspiration.

This method of treatment seems to merit more extended trials. It is true that occasionally a moderate urinary oozing will take place through the puncture into the prevesical space — but this is not usual if a fine needle be used. The rarer accident of wounding a peritonæum that has become bound down to the tissues about the symphysis pubis by inflammatory processes, is so slightly probable that it can be disregarded. The pain caused by the punctures is ordinarily so slight that it may be disregarded. The punctures should be repeated until the bladder has been at some one aspiration, very nearly emptied, unless there is some good reason for desisting.

Of course this procedure is in no sense a new one, and has been often employed for this purpose, but it seems to be lost sight of from time to time, which is my reason for presenting this case.

## Clinical Department.

### A CASE OF AMMONIA-POISONING, WITH UNUSUAL FEATURES.<sup>1</sup>

BY PROF. J. M. DACOSTA, M.D., LL.D., OF PHILADELPHIA.

PATRICK G., a gang-boss, or foreman of a gang of laborers, white, forty-six years of age, was brought to the accident-ward of the Pennsylvania Hospital a little after midnight on the morning of November 24th, with the statement that about two hours previously, he had swallowed, by mistake, a quantity of a strong solution of ammonia, of the kind used for cleaning grease from clothing, known as "household ammonia." It was uncertain how much passed into the œsophagus, as he claimed that he took a gulp and, finding that he had made a mistake, immediately spat it out again. A physician administered vinegar, and subsequently milk in considerable quantity. He had been in excellent general health up to the time of the accident. Upon admission, his mind was clear, his skin natural, his pulse 110, regular and of good volume. He had not vomited. The respirations were labored and somewhat stertorous, 28 to the minute. His voice was muffled and husky, apparently the result of some œdema of the glottis. The lips, gums and tongue were swollen; the latter has its epithelium entirely taken off, leaving exposed a red, raw surface. Two days later, when the swelling of the tongue had subsided sufficiently to make a digital examination, it was discovered that the tonsils were very much enlarged, nearly meeting in the middle, and the uvula was elongated and œdematous. Under the treatment instituted upon admission — ice-compresses to the neck, applications of oil and demulcents to the tongue and throat, and a milk diet — he improved markedly upon the day after entering the hospital; but, on the second night, he complained of headache, and was delirious. This condition only existed for the one night, however, and these were the only nervous symptoms presented during the time he was under treatment. Soon after admission, the stertorous breathing disappeared; but it was followed by a slight cough with considerable blood-streaked expectoration, which may have come principally from his mouth where there was extensive excoriation. He also complained of pain in the left side of his chest; but physical examination failed to detect any abnormality in the lung. It should be stated, in connection with the swelling of the tonsils two days after the accident, that there was also enlargement of the lymphatic glands under the angle of the jaw on each side of the neck. His temperature was 99.5° upon admission, and the next morning it was 100.5°; subsequently it remained between 99° and 100°.

There was one feature in the case which demands special consideration. On the day after admission, it was noted that his urine was diminished in quantity, not more than twenty-six ounces in twenty-four hours. It was turbid and high colored, specific gravity 1.024, slightly alkaline in reaction and heavily albuminous, about sixty per cent., estimated by bulk of coagulum after boiling in a test-tube. The examination with the microscope revealed red-blood disks and leucocytes, also numerous epithelial, hyaline and slightly granular casts. This was coincident with the headache and delirium already mentioned.

On the 26th, it was recorded that the urine showed merely a small amount of albumen, with only a few epithelial and hyaline casts. The following day the urine was found to be entirely free from albumen; but, on the morning of the 28th, a trace was detected. For this condition of acute Bright's disease of the kidneys, he was given infusion of digitalis, commencing with a dessertspoonful dose, at first, afterwards increasing to a tablespoonful, so that he took about two ounces daily.

Under the use of glycerine and water to the tongue and diluent drinks, the mouth was restored to a healthy condition and the œdema of the uvula passed away; his voice also regained its natural tone. It was considered advisable to retain him in the ward for a few days as a matter of precaution, but he was convalescent when presented to the class.

This case affords an illustration of the effects of swallowing a strong solution of ammonia by a man, who, up to the time of this accident, was in excellent health. The first point to which I will call attention is the local effect of the strong alkali upon the mouth and throat. Swelling of the tonsils and tongue occurred almost immediately, with œdema of the uvula, and in this acute inflammation the larynx participated, so that death by suffocation, appeared imminent. After the subsidence of the acute swelling, the epithelium came off, making it difficult for the patient to take any nourishment. By the local use of glycerine and water by demulcent drinks and a strict milk diet, he was enabled to keep up until the severe symptoms subsided. With the local inflammation just mentioned, there was slight fever; but the most interesting point in connection with this case is the kidney disorder. This was characterized at first by evidence of congestion or hyperemia, which must have rapidly passed into acute tubal nephritis. The large amount of albumen at the beginning was partly due to hemorrhage from the parenchyma of the kidneys. This was followed by the free desquamation of renal epithelium, in the form of epithelial casts, associated with exudation casts, some of which were granular. Not the least interesting point was the rapid subsidence of the kidney affection under the influence of the digitalis and the milk-diet. The casts all disappeared, and of the albumen an occasional trace only remained. It is natural to ask what gave rise to the acute Bright's disease in this case. Of course, it could be suggested that it was due directly to the ammonia, which, after being swallowed, entered the blood and passed out again by the kidneys. While that might be partly true, it occurred to me that the kidney affection might be likened to that which happens in cases of burns of the skin. In such cases, as I pointed out a number of years ago, we have an acute parenchymatous nephritis developed, when the skin is burned to any considerable extent. Why should we not have a similar state of affairs resulting when the mucous membrane is extensively burned, as it was in this case with ammonia? However, whatever be the exact cause of the kidney disorder, the inflammation was most manifest; it was not simply a case of congestion, but a typical case of acute parenchymatous inflammation, as the tube-casts proved. In connection with this, we might ask, "Would the condition of the kidneys not account for the headache and the delirium?" Furthermore, might not this kidney lesion be the cause of what has been noticed in some instances of ammonia-poisoning, the convulsions? These have been thought by Lange to be due to direct stimulation

<sup>1</sup> Abstract of a Clinical Lecture, delivered at the Pennsylvania Hospital, Phila., November 28, 1891.

of the motor function of the spinal cord, but they may well be uræmic in character; the delirium and headache in this case certainly bear this interpretation.

As regards treatment of this case, in point of fact, it was the immediate administration of the vinegar and the milk, and the local application to the burnt parts, by the physician who sent him to the hospital, that was of the greatest service to the patient. There is always great risk of the rapid development of œdema of the glottis in these cases, where a powerful irritant has been swallowed, and the resident very properly prepared everything for the prompt performance of tracheotomy, which fortunately was not rendered necessary by increase of the swelling. The importance of examination of the urine, in these cases of ammonia-poisoning, was well illustrated in this case. The condition was met here by the administration of digitalis, a milk-diet and an occasional laxative. The recognition, early in the course of the case, of the disease of the kidneys, and the prompt resort to appropriate treatment, might serve to avert lesions which would perhaps be of more danger than the primary effects of the ammonia, in the mouth, throat and surrounding parts.

The urine, in this case was found to be slightly alkaline, which was probably due to the presence of blood in the urine, or to the increased alkalinity of the blood from the absorption of the ammonia. It has been stated that, in some cases of ammonia-poisoning, the urine has been found to be acid; and this has been attributed to oxidation, by which the ammonia is converted in the blood into nitric acid. We have no evidence here that any such change took place.

In conclusion, I will remark that it is always of importance in cases of ammonia-poisoning which may be attended by acute inflammation of the kidneys, to keep the urine well-diluted, by the administration of such bland liquids as the patient can swallow. The question of the amount of influence which the perturbation of the nervous system, incident upon the fright and the shock had in the production of the disease of the kidneys, we cannot at present solve. The nervous system certainly governs the functions of the kidneys, and undoubtedly congestion of these organs might have such a cause as has just been suggested, yet we are scarcely prepared to assume that the inflammation may be attributed to a nervous cause alone.

#### RECOVERY IN A DESPERATE CASE OF ACONITE POISONING.

BY G. H. FITTLE, M.D., EAST CAMBRIDGE, MASS.

Two cases of aconite poisoning have occurred in Cambridge during one week recently. The first resulted fatally, the second recovered. In the first case five and one-half drachms of the tincture were ingested, in the second, seven and one-half drachms. Medical assistance was obtained within ten minutes in the first case, and not until forty-five minutes had elapsed in the second. The treatment used in the first instance I am unable to state, but of the second case I can speak as an eye-witness.

The victim of the second poisoning was a large and strong person of decidedly alcoholic habits; and at the time of the accident he was on the verge of *mania a potu*. The man had been in the habit of taking

bromide at such times and in this case he confused it with the aconite. The quantity of the official tincture taken was within ten drops of an ounce. The man, at the time, had been drinking, but his condition was not noticeable. The aconite was taken at 10.30 A. M. At 10.50 he complained of feeling sick; but no attention was paid to this on account of his known alcoholic habits. At 11.15 he first vomited, and from this time on he continued to have nausea and frequent ejections of small amounts of yellowish fluid. A little mustard water was given him by the family, but his resistance was so great that only a small amount entered his stomach and no effect was produced. At 11.30 two doctors arrived. They stayed an hour, and during that time injected three syringefuls of brandy with a little tincture of digitalis under the skin. Only once during the whole hour could the pulse be felt at the wrist. The priest was called and a fatal prognosis given to the family.

At the request of the doctor in charge of the case, I consented to stay with the man and continue the treatment of brandy and digitalis with any other additional means which should occur to me. All three doctors considered the man moribund. At this time—one hour and a half after the poisoning—the patient was lying upon his back on the floor. The face was flushed from repeated vomiting; the respiration very slow and noiseless, being barely recognizable. Muscular relaxation was great, the arms and legs, when raised, dropping helplessly. The pupils were insensible to light. The pulse at the wrist could not be detected. The arms and legs were quite cold as far as the trunk. No convulsions had occurred. The man was entirely unconscious.

I concluded that nothing but heroic measures would avail to save him. I injected as fast as possible three syringefuls of brandy, and twenty drops of digitalis under the skin. Twenty drops each of tincture of digitalis and nux vomica plus brandy and a little molasses were injected into the rectum. Mustard water was poured down the throat freely; and ether and ammonia given by the nose as fast as possible. Hot jugs and blankets were used to retain the body heat. In about twenty minutes the arms became warm as far as the elbows, and the pulse became perceptible at the wrist. Free vomiting had followed the exhibition of mustard water and this, too, seemed to rouse him somewhat. Ten drops more of digitalis and two syringefuls of brandy were now injected. The pulse strengthened somewhat, the man opened his eyes and spoke incoherently. In another half-hour he was able to roll over upon his side and vomit intelligently into a basin. Hypodermics of brandy and five-drop doses of digitalis were injected every twenty or thirty minutes. Later brandy and carbonate of ammonia were given by the mouth, not at first retained in the stomach, but finally kept down for twenty or thirty minutes.

As he recovered, he complained of his head feeling swollen and of pins and needles sticking into him everywhere, also of great numbness. In four hours' time—five and one-half hours from the time of ingestion—he seemed perfectly conscious and spoke intelligently to members of the family. About this time he complained of burning pain in the stomach and begged every minute or two for water. Mucilage of acacia with bismuth and soda was then given him and continued for several hours; also small pieces of ice and brandy by the stomach.



Seven hours after the poisoning the patient fell into a quiet sleep which lasted most of the night. Strict orders were given not to raise him from the recumbent position. Next morning he woke up weak and oblivious of almost everything which had passed on the previous day. Wherever an injection had been made sloughs came away. The sloughs, however, were superficial, except in one place where the fluid had penetrated the subcutaneous muscular tissue of the forearm which was much inflamed at the time of writing.

Three days after the poisoning, the patient, though still weak, was able to be about and to do light work.

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN ORTHOPEDIC SURGERY.

BY E. H. BRADFORD, M.D., AND E. G. BRACKETT, M.D.

#### THE TREATMENT OF SPASMODIC TORTICOLLIS BY RESECTION OF THE SPINAL NERVE.

In an exhaustive article on this subject, in the *Revue d'Orthopédie*, July 1, 1891, the writer cites the following result of cases which he had collected: Out of 24 cases there were 11 with cure; there was considerable improvement in seven; there was slight improvement in two; a temporary improvement in three; one death from flagrant erysipelas. The conclusions which he draws are as follows: that in spasmodic torticollis, where all other methods have failed, the resection of the spinal nerve is justifiable. This operation is easy to do, is not dangerous, and can in a majority of cases produce excellent results (that is, in 18 out of 24). The procedure which is the preferable one is that which consists in making an incision along the anterior border of the sterno-mastoid, starting from the summit of the mastoid process. The cure is rarely immediate, but there remain for some time spasmodic movements produced, not by the contraction of the sternal mastoid and the trapezius, which are paralyzed, but by the other muscles. These secondary movements diminish gradually and finally disappear, either in whole or in part; in a small number of cases they persist. If the movements persist, one can have recourse to resection of the branch of the fascia or of the posterior branch of the cervical nerve, after the procedure of Keen. After the operation it is necessary, to complete the cure, to employ massage for the muscles already contracted, or the wearing of an apparatus, which should be worn several months or longer.

#### ON THE OPERATION AND PATHOLOGY FOR CONGENITAL WRY-NECK.<sup>1</sup>

The author's investigations are based upon three cases of congenital wry-neck operated on by open incision by Volkmann in 1880. During the operation he was able to demonstrate a point of fibrous degeneration of the muscles. A little portion of the muscle at the point where degeneration existed was excised, and histologically one could demonstrate that the muscular fascia were diminished in number and atrophied. The name of muscular callosities, or fibrous myositis, described the condition. The author mentions that the section by open incision was already done by Roonhuysen in 1670. The subcutaneous section has

the advantage in cosmetic results; open incision has the advantage of greater thoroughness. Volkmann made the incision a longitudinal one; and in this way the degenerated muscle can be removed, which the author thinks is less readily done by transverse incision.

The following directions are advised by Keen, of Philadelphia, for the division of the cervical nerves:

A transverse incision is made half-way below the tip of the lobule of the ear, extending from the median line of the neck backwards, or even forcing slightly the median line. This incision should be two and a half to three inches long. The trapezius should be divided transversely, and the occipital nerve can be found as it diverges from the complexus and enters the trapezius. The nerve emerges from the complexus at a point situated in this aponeurosis and the median line, ordinarily half an inch above the incision — sometimes higher — and then enters into the trapezius, and can easily be found. The complexus muscle should be divided transversely at the level of the nerve, and the second cervical nerve if found. The inferior oblique muscles can be recognized, following the sub-occipital nerve towards the spinal column. The sub-occipital triangle can be recognized, formed by the two oblique muscles and the large posterior muscle of the neck. In this triangle the sub-occipital is found. The nerve should always be tied with a large catgut.

#### CONGENITAL WRY-NECK.<sup>2</sup>

The writer believes that Stromeyer's explanation of the origin of congenital wry-neck is a faulty one. As is well known, Stromeyer believed that the deformity was caused by a rupture of the sterno-cleido-mastoid at birth. Petersen thinks that there is no clinical or pathological proof to justify this belief; and he has endeavored to sustain his views by experiments upon animals. He thinks that the deformity is due entirely to uterine pressure, and that the nurse or attending physician is in no way responsible for the existence of the deformity. The view of Stromeyer is supported by Colombara, and by Maas, as well as by Billroth, but the writer claims that they have not sufficient proof to justify such an opinion. He claims that there is no single recorded case of a rupture of the sterno-cleido-mastoid in medical literature causing the deformity.

#### SYPHILITIC DISEASE OF JOINTS.<sup>3</sup>

Mr. Anthony Bowley reports six cases in which the joints became affected in syphilitic patients, and in whom the joint affection was probably specific. In one fatal case, gummata was found (two on the synovial membrane), while the lower part of the femur was roughened, and the periosteum thickened and loose. Five of the cases yielded quickly to the specific treatment; the sixth died. One of the cases presented a synovitis resembling rheumatic or traumatic; two were periostitis of the articular ends of the long bones; two were examples of gummata of the synovial membrane; and in one the joint was involved secondarily to a gumma in the muscles, and resulted from the extension of the primary lesion.

#### STATISTICS OF DEFORMITY.<sup>4</sup>

The writer has collected the following statistics: Out of 67,919 patients, 1,444 were afflicted with some

<sup>1</sup> Villert: *Centralblatt für Chirurgie*, September 29, 1890, No. 38.

<sup>2</sup> Petersen: *Zeitschrift für Orthopädische Chirurgie*, 1, 1, p. 112.  
<sup>3</sup> St. Bartholomew's Hospital Reports, 1890, vol. XXV, p. 83.  
<sup>4</sup> Hoffa: *Münchener Medizinische Wochenschrift*, 1890, No. 23.

form of deformity, that it is to say, two cases of deformity to 100 surgical patients. The numbers of men and women were equal. The ten first years of life furnished the larger contingent of deformities, and this number diminishes rapidly with increase of age. Congenital deformities are eight times less frequent than the acquired deformities. Of the latter (1,175 in all), 226 were rickety, 89 paralytic, 142 tuberculous, and 944 static. In regard to the seat of the deformity, it was equally frequent on the right as on the left side; twice as often bilaterally as unilaterally. The inferior extremities and the trunk were affected, rarely the neck and the upper extremities.

#### MYOSITIS OSSIFICANS.\*

A case of this disease is reported occurring in a child of four, otherwise well and of good family history. From the age of two, at intervals, "lumps" appeared on different parts of the body, which disappeared spontaneously. At the time of observation, there was restriction in the motions of the head, shoulder and elbow, due to a semi-ossified condition of the muscles. There were several nodes scattered over the head and back, and the tendons of the teres major and the latissimus dorsi, and the sterno-mastoid muscles were the seat of the most pronounced change. For the last two years, the child had been subjected to general constitutional treatment, and to the iodide, mercury, arsenic and phosphorus, but without apparent benefit. The node in the left axilla was cut down upon, and the teres major was found to be a complete mass of bone, with a fibrous attachment at either end; and other muscles were in a similar condition.

#### OSTEOMYELITIS DEFORMANS.†

In an article on this subject, Dr. E. Vincent gives in detail a case in many respects unique, and reviews the forms of osteomyelitis in a thorough way. The case is of a girl of thirteen, with a uniform enlargement of the left tibia, presenting a pronounced antero-posterior curve, and with a resulting genu valgum. The enlargement was, in general, smooth, affecting the length as well as the volume, and had existed about four years. There had been but little pain or interference with the use of the limb, and the general health had not suffered, except that there was distinct anæmia. By a longitudinal osteotomy, a section of the bone was removed, and in structure this was found to be everywhere dense and resistant, with no sign of abscess, sequestrum, cavity or focus of inflammation, but the medullary canal had entirely disappeared, having been replaced by a process of ossification. Eighteen months later there was shown a diminution in the volume of the bone, but the same difference in the length. The walk had improved. The patient gave no evidence of specific taint other than that of a double iritis at the age of twelve.

The different forms of osteomyelitis are carefully and thoroughly considered, but all are excluded except that of a diffuse syphilitic, the result of a late manifestation of this taint, acquired at an early age or else congenital. In many ways it does not correspond to the recognised forms of this disease, as it was confined to one bone, and in the absence of severe nocturnal pains, of exostosis, of foci of the disease, or of cavities

of old processes. The author suggests, however, that had he pursued the examination to a greater extent, some evidence of this might have been found. He inclined to regard it as a late manifestation of syphilis, appearing in a manner rather unique, and suggests the term of "*a'ostéo-syphilome pandia physaire hypertrophiant*."

#### DEFORMITY OF THORAX DUE TO NASAL OBSTRUCTION.

Rédard, in the *Gazette Médicale*, Paris, (March 22, 1890, p. 124), gives the result of his investigations, with the following conclusions: (1) Nasal obstruction is the frequent cause of kyphosis, scoliosis and thoracic deformities. The scoliosis is generally dorsal, with a long curve and not pronounced. The thoracic deformities noticed are due to nasal obstruction due to adenoids rather than to enlargement of the tonsils. The treatment of nasal obstruction improves certain forms of deformities of the thorax quite rapidly, and special gymnastic exercises are not to be advised until the affection of the pharynx or nose is cured.

The same subject is investigated by Phocas in an article in the *Revue d'Orthopédie*, in May, 1890.

An explanation of this deformity is given differently by different writers; some refer it to the atmospheric pressure, others to the action of the diaphragm. The chief cause, however, is the narrowing of the nasopharyngeal canal, and the flexibility and the weakness of the arch of the ribs in a child accomplish the rest. The simple narrowing of the canal by enlargement of the tonsils is in a majority of cases not sufficient to produce the deformity; adenoid hypertrophy added to this, combined with a lack of resistance in the thoracic bones, brings about the distortion.

#### DISSECTION OF THE CONGENITAL CLUB-FOOT.‡

A careful dissection of the foot is given, with illustration, showing the alterations in the shape of the bone. There is also an excellent article by Sauton in the same magazine on the same subject, and they both illustrate the osseous alterations which are to be seen in this deformity. The conclusions which the latter writer draws are, that the causes of the deformity, and therefore the obstacles to reduction, are many, and are seated, both in the skin and in the soft parts, as well as in the relation of the bones to each other. If the muscles and ligaments were the only things, the treatment would be comparatively easy, but unfortunately there are osseous obstacles, due to the change of shape of the bones.

#### TIBIO-TARSAL RESECTION BY THE REMOVAL OF THE ASTRAGALUS.§

The writer, who is the chief assistant of Ollier, recommends the removal of the astragalus in cases of tubercular disease of the ankle as a method of treatment, and as preliminary to the ordinary resection. The advantage that he claims for the method is that it gives much greater room for inspection of the diseased part than the usual method of resection. The results are excellent. It should be remembered that the removal of the astragalus leaves a cavity in which pathological fluid may collect, and that this should be drained, and that there should, therefore, be counter-openings on each side of the tendo Achillis. Ollier uses two anterior incisions for the removal of the astragalus.

\* M. R. Gordon Macdonald. *British Medical Journal*, 1891, Aug. 22, p. 427.  
† *Revue d'Orthopédie*, 1891, vol vi, p. 101.

‡ *Revue d'Orthopédie*, September 1, 1891.  
§ *Bulletin de Chirurgie*, August, 1890.

# PHELPS'S OPERATION FOR THE TREATMENT OF EQUINO-VARUS.<sup>9</sup>

The writer collects thirteen cases treated by Phelps's method with good results; and statistics by Schreiber show eleven cases treated by this method with success. The operation of Phelps was done by him on two children three years of age, one thirteen months and another eight years. He draws the following conclusions: that the orthopedic result obtained by Phelps's method is excellent, and generally superior to that which follows extirpation of the astragalus. The operation is applicable not only to children, but also to adults. The dissection treatment is of great importance.

## FORCIBLE CORRECTION OF CLUB-FOOT.<sup>10</sup>

König is an advocate in all cases of club-foot, of subcutaneous tenotomy of the tendo Achillis and of the plantar fascia before forcible correction. The patient then is placed on a table, turned on the side, and knees well fixed; the convex portion of the foot rests upon a triangular piece of wood. The operator seizes the foot in such a way that he can let his weight fall upon the front of the foot by means of one hand, holding the back of the foot with the other; the wooden block acting as the fulcrum of resistance, the astragalus resting upon this. In this way great force can be used, and the ligaments can be stretched or torn. The patient is then turned upon the back, and forcible flexion is used, the leg being held by the hand of an assistant. Sometimes one sitting is enough, but often two or three or even four are necessary. Between these the foot is held in position by bandages. When the patient is able to go about, apparatus is used. The second sitting is required, as a rule, in about fourteen days. The rupture of the skin in the hollow of the foot is sometimes met, but the wound is stitched with catgut, and heals under the dressing.

## TREATMENT OF CLUBFOOT BY OSTEOCLASIS OF TIBIA AND FIBULA.

Grattan, in the *British Medical Journal* (May 2, 1891), advises the treatment of the most severe forms of club-foot by osteoclasis of the tibia and of the fibula in addition to the operations on the tarsus. He removes the astragalus first, but afterwards he recommends the fracture of fibula and tibia at the junction of the middle and lower third. At the end of ten days after the fracture, the splint which holds the limb in position can be removed. The subsequent treatment is of great importance to prevent the foot from turning in its old position. The patient need not wear shoes, but should walk barefooted.

## OPERATION TREATMENT OF CALCANEI.<sup>11</sup>

There are two operative methods; one recommended by Allandale, Willett, Walsham, Gibney and Kirmisson. It consists of shortening the tendo Achillis. The second by Nicoladoni and Hacker consists of transplantation of the peroneus fascia into the tendo Achillis. Both of these operations have value. As to which is preferable, the writer prefers the shortening of the tendo Achillis, if the gastrocnemius and soleus are healthy; that is, if they react to electrical irritation, the slightest irritation being of value, and found in a majority of cases. The plantar fascia is of importance, as it may be contracted. In only a certain number is

the method not of use, and those are where there is deformity of the os calcis.

## LINEAR OSTECTOMY OF THE TIBIA AND THE FIBULA IN PAINFUL FLAT-FOOT.

Kummer describes this method of operation in a case of flat foot following fracture. He adopted the method of osteotomy advocated by Kredelesburg, in *Archives of Chemical Surgery*. (Vol. XXXIX, 1889, p. 751). The incision is three centimetres long made on the crest of the tibia, three centimetres above the tibio-tarsal articulation. The periosteum is detached from the limb, lifted, and by means of a needle the chain saw is passed round the tibia, and the same thing is done by the fibula. The foot is immediately put in position, and the pronation changed to a slight supination. The result reported is excellent; as are the results mentioned by Kredelesburg.

## CONGENITAL FORWARD LUXATION OF THE TIBIA.

Pochas<sup>12</sup> has collected twenty-three cases of this rare affection, which was first described by Chatelein and Malgaigne, and has been mentioned by several French writers. In eighteen the deformity occurred in children otherwise well-formed; in five where there was some malformation. The characteristic was hyper-extension of the leg from the thigh; in other words, a bending of the knee in a reverse direction, as if the extensors of the thigh had become flexors. In thirteen of the patients the anterior face of the leg was in contact with the anterior face of the thigh. The obstacles to correction are: (1) muscular, due to the contraction of the anterior portions of the thigh; and (2) osseous, from the projection of the femoral condyles. The muscular resistance can be overcome; the osseous is insurmountable, unless the limb is reduced. In certain cases reduction can be easily made by means of manipulations. In other cases reduction has been unsuccessful, although the limb can be made nearly straight, but complete correction has not been possible. Weinlechner considers a complete cure as very rare, on account of the condition of the ligaments; while others take a more favorable view of the case. Treatment consists in reducing the deformity, and then retaining the reduction. In certain cases the reduction is easy, but the retention of the reduction is difficult; in other cases reduction cannot be obtained; in the majority of cases, simple means, such as plaster-of-Paris or paste-board splints are sufficient to retain the limb in the corrected position. In a few cases simple treatment is insufficient. In these it is better to attempt reduction even at the risk of an operative interference. Such operation consists of a manual osteoclasis above the condyles.

## GENU RECURVATURE ON BOTH SIDES.<sup>13</sup>

Mr. Edmund Owen describes a congenital case of this condition, in which the dorsum of each foot usually rested on the clavicle, with the knees bent sharply backward. The backward displacement of the tibia was such that the inter-condylar notch could be clearly defined in the popliteal space, and there was a transverse furrow at the front of the knee. Flexion in the proper direction was impossible, even under chloroform. Mr. Owen operated by section of the quadriceps tendon through an open transverse incision, which exposed the trochlear surface. Two months afterwards, the

<sup>9</sup> Motta: *Policlinico*, No. 2, 1890.

<sup>10</sup> *Archives of Chemical Surgery*, No. 10, p. 818.

<sup>11</sup> *Review of Orthopedic*, No. 5, 1890.

<sup>12</sup> *Review of Orthopedic*, January 1, 1891, p. 36.

<sup>13</sup> *Medical Society Transactions*, vol. XIV.

knees could be flexed to 90°, and the child was beginning to acquire some power over them.

#### CONTRIBUTION TO THE OPERATIVE TREATMENT OF THE DEFORMITIES OF THE LOWER EXTREMITIES.<sup>14</sup>

The number of operations performed by this surgeon is 170. The osteotomies are 120. Among these osteotomies, 16 were by the method of MacEwen; 28 were subcutaneous, and 48 open. Six were made on the femur, 14 on the tibia (by Billroth's method), 22 on the shaft of the tibia, and two wedge-shaped resections of the periosteum. Motta uses continuous extension by weight, following osteotomy, in 57 cases; and he does not use manual correction. The corrective action of weight shows itself in three or four days. Many of the osteotomies were done with open incision. The results were excellent. As a rule, there was no reaction. In 120 osteotomies there were four with suppuration, and in two of these cases there was a sequestrum; in five cases gangrene of the limb, and amputation. The osteotomy was done according to the method of Billroth, and the knee contained pus. The patients recovered. The callus is ordinarily solid in thirty-five days. Motta has also done 17 osteoclases, and 53 forcible corrections. He does not advise the use of appliances after the operation.

#### OSTEOCLASIS.<sup>15</sup>

Boy, fifteen years of age, always well, presented himself with a history of limp in his gait for the last two years. He was easily fatigued while walking. Never any swelling or pain in the hips. He was never obliged to stay in bed. The thighs were in a position of forced adduction. The upper part of the body leaned forward while walking; the inferior lower extremities were shortened to the extent of a centimetre; the top of the great trochanter was three centimetres to the right; the left two centimetres above the Nelaton line. As there was no question of coxalgia or of congenital dislocation of the hip or of fracture, the case must necessarily be one of curvature of the neck of the femur, more marked on the right than on the left, and due to delayed rickets. Massage wrought some improvement in the symptoms. The author refers to the articles of Muller and Lanenstein. Readers will recall the case reported by Dr. Monks, of this city, in the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*.

#### ARTHRODESIS.<sup>16</sup>

Case of infantile paralysis of the left leg in a child of fifteen years. The child could neither walk nor stand upright. December, 1889, the operation for arthrodesis of the knee was performed, with suture of the bone. There was fixation of the patella, and there was a complete union. Two months afterward arthrodesis in the tibio-tarsal and medio-tarsal ligament was performed. Winthwarter found that the osseous union was obtained with more difficulty in the tibio-tarsal articulation, which in this case was fixed in part by a fibrous mass. The result was excellent, and the patient was able to walk with a cane, and could stand without any support for a portion of the day and could work as a laborer.

Arthrodesis was first introduced by Albert, in 1878; since that time it has been often done, especially, in Germany. It has been little attempted in France,

though Kirrmisson has attempted it in some cases. It is analogous to a resection, but differs in the fact that in resection one ordinarily hopes to obtain success with some motion; in arthrodesis, on the contrary, one attempts to avoid movement.

The technique of the operation is most simple. One opens the joint with the same incisions which are used for resection, and divides the soft parts, avoiding the vessels, the nerves and the tendons, if possible, though this is of less importance than in resection. As soon as the bones are reached, the ligaments are pushed aside in such a way as to lay bare the articulation, and have all the articular surface apparent. The cartilage covering the bone is then laid bare, either by means of a little knife or by means of a gouge. These abrasions should be complete, and they should penetrate as far into the innermost corners of the joint — should be sufficiently deep — reaching as far as the osseous portion; but, as far as possible, it should be desirable to avoid causing much blood between bone. The application of the different ends should be as exact as possible. The suture of the fragment is not essential, but it may be necessary, and should be done by silver wire. Some surgeons, however, use catgut. After operation the limb should be immobilized by a plaster.

(To be continued.)

## Reports of Societies.

### BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT.

G. G. SEARS, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Monday, October 26, 1891, the President, DR. FREDERICK I. KNIGHT, in the chair.

DR. A. T. CABOT reported a case of

#### INTERNAL STRANGULATION.

The patient was a child of five, and had been seized suddenly with pain in the abdomen three days before he was brought to the hospital. This pain continued with more or less severity from the time of seizure. The bowels were obstinately constipated, and resisted all efforts to produce movement by injection.

At the time the child was seen he had become drowsy, and had a very quick and feeble pulse. The face was somewhat cyanosed, although the extremities were warm. The bowels were moderately distended, and while there was no excessive sensitiveness, palpation caused some pain in the lower part of the abdomen. No tumor could be felt, although there was somewhat more resistance in the right hypogastrium.

A full injection of water was given the child in an inverted position, in the effort to overcome an invagination should such exist. This was, however, of no avail, the water returning exactly as injected. It being evident that some obstructive lesion existed in the abdomen, a laparotomy was decided upon.

The abdomen was opened in the median line midway between the pubes and the umbilicus. A gangrenous coil of intestine immediately appeared in the wound. Following this down, it was found caught under a little band about a line in diameter. This band was quickly divided with scissors, and the bowel released. The gangrenous portion of bowel was rapidly removed, bleeding points in the mesentery being caught and tied, and the two extremities of the bowel were brought up

<sup>14</sup> Motta. *Archiv. f. Orthopädie*, 1891.

<sup>15</sup> Ricketts. *Minch. Medical and Surgical Journal*, 1891, No. 32.

<sup>16</sup> Winthwarter. *Revue d'Orthopédie*, March 1, 1891, p. 150.

and secured close together in the lower angle of the wound, so that if the child survived the operation, it should be possible later to restore the continuity of the bowel by a plastic operation. The operation was done with the greatest possible speed, the child's condition not admitting of delay. Although he came out of his ether well and recovered his intelligence, he lived but a few hours.

This operation was of especial interest on account of the extreme facility with which it was done. Had the case been seen while the child's strength still held out, and before the bowel became gangrenous, there was no reason why he should not have made an easy and rapid recovery.

This shows the importance of submitting cases of acute intestinal obstruction to the surgeon's knife as quickly as possible after the diagnosis is made.

The band under which this strangulation occurred, tense and fibrous in character, ran from the side of the lumen of the bowel to a point on the mesentery about three-fourths of an inch from the mesenteric attachment to the bowel. It was one of the bands so ably described by Dr. Fitz in his paper on "Omphalo-Mesenteric Remains."

Dr. Cabot showed the piece of bowel removed, which was a portion of the ileum about ten to twelve inches in length.

DR. FARLOW showed

#### A VERY LARGE NASAL POLYP

with a long pedicle, which he had removed from the post-nasal space, the pedicle having been attached to the upper and posterior part of the right nostril.

Dr. F. S. Watson reported

#### A CASE SUGGESTING THE ADVANTAGE OF REPEATED ASPIRATIONS OF THE BLADDER, ETC.<sup>1</sup>

DR. W. C. FIELD: Listening to the remarks of Dr. Watson, I have been strongly impressed with the fact that history strangely repeats itself from one generation to the other. The plan of suprapubic puncture by means of trocar, and the introduction of the catheter through the canula, certainly was known and practised some as long ago as I was in Paris in 1852. It was somewhat in favor in different parts of Europe. I remember that Mr. Abraham Colles, in his "Surgery" (page 245), speaks of a man in his time who had puncture of the bladder above the pubis, and being an odd-tempered man he allowed the canula to remain and stopped it up with a plug of wood which he pulled out to empty the bladder from time to time as long as he lived. Somehow that fell into desuetude. I never saw it done but once and then with very evil result. That was, however, in the days before antiseptics were known or practised.

In regard to aspiration of the bladder, which my friend Reginald Harrison has written very well about: that I saw practised at the City Hospital somewhere in 1874 to 1876. There were repeated aspirations made there, but with the result that a man died, and I opened his bladder. There were little deposits of pus at the sites of punctures by the needle, and in one place quite a collection of pus. The outcome of that was not encouraging, and I am afraid if it came into general use the results might not be the best.

Puncture of the bladder, which was perhaps applicable more to cases of stricture than to enlargement of

the prostate, was the puncture of Mr. Cock's through the perineum with a double-bladed knife. That, perhaps, in the hands of Mr. Cock was a very good operation. I saw him do it. I also saw a case at the City Hospital, where a gentleman did it with an amputating knife; but the autopsy showed that the knife penetrated the bladder (both coats), and went into the cavity of the peritoneum, although he was a distinguished operator.

Now we come to Dr. Davis, of Birmingham, Alabama, who, I think, has revived the operation of suprapubic puncture. He reaches the conclusion that there is no particular necessity of making a display about it, simply push the knife into the bladder, follow that with a catheter or large drainage-tube. He has also invented what he calls an epicyclic fistula plug made of rubber or silver, which is retained and can be taken out and empty the bladder as he chooses. See pamphlet entitled "Epicyclic Surgical Fistula." One of the very best papers ever written.

In regard to suprapubic aspirations opening the bladder, it is not always applicable in all cases of disease of the prostate, because in some diseases of the prostate that you have, one comes at last on a contracted bladder which will not hold more than a half-tumblerful before it is necessary to evacuate it. In one case of prostatic disease I now have under my care, for some reason a stricture, I think, has formed somewhere in front of the prostate, and a while ago I was called to relieve him of retention, and I think I tried every sort of small catheter that the world's market affords, and nothing would enter except an olivary pointed catheter bougie, made by Vergne, of Paris. I was enabled to relieve the man in that way. I can think of no operation more applicable in that case than that of Mr. Wheelhouse, since practised by Dr. Watson and self, and modified by Dr. Watson, who retained the small catheter as a guide — a most excellent improvement — passing the staff above it, then cutting on the staff.

I think of all the plans I have seen for the treatment of retention of urine with enlarged prostate, that, if the bladder has risen high enough above the pubis, this operation by Dr. Davis, of Birmingham,<sup>2</sup> will come into play more than any other. This, original with Dr. Watson, is a distinct advance over anything yet put forward in external urethrotomy in prostatic disease, by any author or operator in the world.

Dr. A. T. CABOT said that although antiseptic precautions made operative procedure much less dangerous than it formerly was, still, he preferred careful, repeated catheterization for the gradual emptying of an enlarged bladder rather than the suprapubic puncture, either with an aspirating needle or with a trocar, followed by the introduction of a small tube.

He mentioned one case which he had many years ago, of an enlarged prostate through which a catheter could not be passed without ether, and in which repeated punctures over the pubes were carried out for a week. At the end of this time, leeches to the perineum and the administration of ergot finally succeeded in restoring the calibre to the urethra, and enabling the patient to resume micturition by the natural efforts. The prostate in this case almost filled the pelvis, and the difficulty, owing to the length of the canal, which

<sup>1</sup> This paper was read by title in the Section of Surgery and Anatomy, American Medical Association, June, 1882, by John B. S. Davis, Birmingham, Ala.

<sup>2</sup> See page 676 of the Journal.

was tortuous and at the same time very stiff, owing to the length of the fibrous tissues around it, did not allow of a manipulation of the instruments past the obstructing projections.

He recalled, in order to complete the consideration of the subject, the procedure spoken of by Mr. Harrison, of plunging the trocar directly through the perineum, through the prostate and into the bladder, leaving the canula in place for perineal drainage. Mr. Harrison used this in one case in which a very great shrinkage of the prostate afterwards occurred, and in which the proceeding was followed by great relief to the patient.

DR. CABOT said he would like to ask Dr. Watson if in his case the retention was chronic, or possibly rather acute. The recovery of the bladder after emptying rather suggests that it was a case of acute rather than an old chronic retention.

DR. FIFIELD: I think Mr. Harrison has abandoned his operation of puncturing through the perineum by means of a trocar and canula, and has substituted for that what he calls an incision on the floor of the prostate.

DR. RICHARDSON: I think aspiration of the bladder nowadays is a very safe operation indeed. Suprapubic aspirations in case of prostatic enlargement or old stricture, as compared with rectal puncture, is, I think, absolutely safe. In rectal puncture I think we have one of the most dangerous operations, owing to the fact, which is not realized, that the peritoneum often comes down so far that you would wound it. There is much more danger of wounding it by that operation than by the suprapubic. At the Carney Hospital, some ten years ago, I remember a man in whom we repeatedly punctured the bladder, with the curious fact that it enabled one to pass an instrument after a day or two. It seems to me a very rational procedure, and one in which there is but little or no danger.

DR. WATSON: In answer to Dr. Cabot's question, the case was one of undoubted chronic retention. That is the reason I mentioned the recovery of power of urination. We knew he had had overflow of the bladder for three weeks at any rate; and for three weeks after he came to the hospital nothing was done.

The suprapubic puncture is a very old procedure. As to its mortality, I had the same feeling about it as Dr. Cabot expresses. Out of ninety cases fifty died, in which Dittel made the puncture, for example; but those were not aspirations but punctures with retained canula. At the autopsies, death was seen to be frequently due to pyæmic infiltration of urine, and often phlegmon and peritonitis. There is nothing novel in the idea of aspiration of the bladder, of course; but the idea of systematically carrying it out, and repeating it frequently, with the definite intention of slowly emptying the bladder previous to using the catheter is, so far as I know, but seldom practised, and it seems to me worth while to give it a more extended trial. The power of the bladder to empty itself after this is, as Dr. Richardson remarks, a very striking fact.

THE EASTERN OPIUM TRADE.—A Chinaman named Cheng Hong Chang has gone to London to try to influence public opinion on the evils of the opium trade. He is said to be well educated and to speak English fluently.

## Recent Literature.

*A Manual and Atlas of Medical Ophthalmoscopy.* By W. R. GOWERS, M.D., F.R.S., etc. Third edition, revised throughout, with numerous additions and additional illustrations. Edited with the assistance of MARCUS GUNN, M.D., F.R.C.S., etc. One volume, pp. 330. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co. 1890.

The new edition of this best-known work of its class is very welcome, not only showing the appreciation of the medical world of the untiring labors and accuracy of observation of its distinguished author, but also because the book has been so made over as to be an exposition of its author's later and wider experience. The cases that were described in full in previous editions have served their purpose and brief epitomes have therefore been substituted. The methods of scientific observation and recording of cases with the ophthalmoscope are laid down with care. It is a book that every practitioner of medicine who can use the ophthalmoscope should have at hand.

*Diseases of the Eye.* By EDWARD NETTLESHIP, F.R.C.S., Ophthalmic Surgeon to St. Thomas Hospital, etc. Fourth American, from the fifth English edition. With a chapter on the examination for color-blindness by WM. THOMPSON, M.D., Professor of Ophthalmology in the Jefferson Medical College. One volume, pp. 508. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1890.

This little manual for students has been reviewed in these columns three times before, and, therefore, there is no need for extended comment; the book still has the faults pointed out in previous reviews. It is a most excellent little hand-book, for the purpose for which, we presume, it was intended, namely, to enable the student to pass his examination.

*Indigestion: A Manual of the Diagnosis and Modern Treatment of the Different Varieties of Dyspepsia.* By GEORGE HERSCHEL, M.D., London. London: Baillière, Tindall & Cox. 1892.

The author has undertaken to present in a form sufficiently concise and methodical to meet the requirements of students and practitioners of medicine, a *résumé* of the more important points in the diagnosis and treatment of indigestion. He has availed himself of recent information scattered through medical journals and isolated monographs.

He has attained his object in a handy and practical duodecimo of 180 pages, to which a good index and a quite full bibliography add value.

*The Physician's Visiting List* (Lindsay and Blakiston's) for 1892. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co.

This popular visiting list is so well known that it is unnecessary to describe it in detail. As usual it appears in four sizes, the smallest for twenty-five, the largest for one hundred patients a week; it may also be had in two volumes, one for each half year. A good dose table, and other tables needed by a physician, are condensed into thirty pages, adding to the convenience of the book, but not making it at all unwieldy in size to carry in the pocket. Besides the blank pages for the daily record of visits, are pages for memoranda, addresses, cash account, and the like.

THE BOSTON

**Medical and Surgical Journal.**

THURSDAY, DECEMBER 24, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.***SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.*All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.**All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.**Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to*DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.**AMÆBIC DYSENTERY.**

It has been known for some time to those aware of the work being done at the Johns Hopkins Hospital, that Drs. Councilman and Lafleur were deeply busied in the prolonged and comprehensive investigation of a large number of cases of dysentery, in which the amœba coli, or, as they prefer it, amœba dysenteriae, had been found.

Despite the considerable periodical literature of this subject, the text-books give little or no information, and the physician seeks in vain for a satisfactory statement of the symptomatology and pathological anatomy of that variety of dysentery connected with the presence of amœba coli. How important their recognition may become in prevention, prognosis and treatment, is fully and clearly set forth in the work now under consideration.

The authors maintain that amœbic dysentery is a distinct disease, caused by amœba which enter the body, and produce characteristic lesions of the intestine. They may also produce abscesses of the liver, with or without lesions of the lung. Such abscesses differ in their characteristics from those occurring in other forms of dysentery. Amœbic dysentery thus differs etiologically, anatomically and clinically from other varieties of dysentery.

These claims are based upon the study of fifteen cases, twelve of which were endemic, observed between February, 1890, and September, 1891.

Dr. Lafleur, to whom we are indebted for the clinical part of the paper, found the onset of this disease to be variable, its course irregular, with frequent exacerbations and intermissions, but tending towards chronicity. Tenesmus was infrequent. The stools contained a bloody mucus but differed in physical characteristics from those seen in other kinds of dysentery. In chronic cases with a fairly good appetite and digestion, a grave anemia might exist, without the escape of blood from the rectum, owing to the destruction of red blood-corpuscles by the amœba. The prognosis is always uncertain; death may take

place at any period in the course of the disease, and recovery is always gradual. Abscess of the liver was a complication in four cases, hepato-pulmonary abscess in four, peritonitis in two, once with and once without, perforation.

The essential feature in the diagnosis is the detection of actively moving amœbae in the stools, sputum or aspirated contents of an hepatic abscess.

So complete a clinical picture as that elaborated by Dr. Lafleur has not been hitherto given, and Dr. Councilman deserves the credit of being the first to give a comprehensive and careful study of the lesions to be found in this disease. He may be said to have discovered where the amœbae enter the tissues, their course through the body, and the mischief they produce. His investigations and discoveries compare well with those of Ponfick and Israel in actinomycosis.

From his anatomical studies he concludes that the amœbae in food or drink reach the large intestine where they find favorable conditions for their increase. They multiply rapidly, produce a superficial necrosis, a softening of epithelium and an increased flow of mucus. They penetrate the mucous membrane, usually between the glands and pass into the submucous tissue where they produce an œdematous swelling with softening. The overlying tissue deprived of its blood-supply, dies, and the ulcerative process is thus begun. The ulcers increase by a progressive, undermining process, though their typical course and appearance may be modified by the action of associated bacteria. In certain places the amœbae pass through the muscular coat and produce changes in the intermuscular tissue like those in the submucous layer. These lesions thus correspond rather with those generally described under the term follicular dysentery than with those included under the catarrhal and diphtheritic varieties.

Dr. Councilman thinks the amœbae usually invade the liver by crossing the peritoneal cavity, although they may be found in lymphatics and in blood-vessels. He bases this view upon the absence of amœbae in the lymph-glands and the usual limitation of the abscess to the upper or lower surface of the right lobe of the liver, whereas, abscesses from portal embolism should be found in either lobe, deep-seated as well as superficial. The latter event occurred in one case where an amœbic embolism of the portal vessels may have caused the multiple, hepatic abscesses. It is also possible that the amœbae may enter the liver through the bile-ducts.

The abscess in the lung is usually found in one place, in the lower lobe of the right lung, where it is in contact with the diaphragm. It is considered to frequently arise from the direct extension of the hepatic abscess through the diaphragm, although an amœbic abscess may be present in the lung and the diaphragm be intact. Since the amœbic abscesses are limited to the intestine, liver and lung, a pulmonary abscess with an intact diaphragm would suggest the direct passage of the amœba through this septum.

The amœbæ seem to act upon the tissues differently from bacteria. Their typical effect is best seen in the liver where they appear to produce a necrosis of the tissue and a solution of the intercellular substance. The so-called abscess is thus made up of detritus not of pus-corpuscles. The association of the above-mentioned symptoms and lesions, meets with an important confirmation. The Army Medical Museum contains a number of specimens from cases of dysentery occurring during the war. An examination of these showed that those which presented the lesions characteristic of the presence of amœbæ came from patients whose symptoms corresponded with those observed by Lafleur in amœbic dysentery.

When one reads this interesting publication and sees the numerous and characteristic illustrations, one cannot but share in the enthusiasm which pervades every page of this important contribution.

Dr. Councilman's picture of the wanderings of these amœbæ is as graphic as if he were seeing them move from place to place in the body as he has watched their migrations on the hot stage. To us his anatomical facts are more convincing than the injections of Kartulis. The pure cultures of the amœbæ obtained by the latter are stated to have produced dysentery in cats, but Councilman finds every stopping-place in their journey through man from the surface of the colon to the interior of the spit-cup.

A word may be added of congratulation to the hospital on its good fortune in being able to furnish so important a contribution to medicine, and of thanks for presenting the work of its physicians in so satisfactory a manner.<sup>1</sup>

#### SHALL PHYSICIANS DISPENSE THEIR OWN MEDICINES?

In the earlier ages of civilization (a custom prevalent in many country places even to-day), the physician was pharmacist and druggist as well as doctor. He collected his herbs and made his blue mass and his infusions and his peristaltic pills.

Later on, the pharmacist was evolved, and the retail druggist by a further differentiation. The manufacturing pharmacist has become a necessity, obtaining from all parts of the world the drugs which the physician needs, and preparing them in all suitable forms for the latter's use, so that half the details of the materia medica become useless lumber to him; the retail druggist, if not so much a necessity, has been to such an extent a convenience and a help that more than once in medical societies, attempts have been made (as lately in Cincinnati), to make it obligatory on physicians always to prescribe, and never to dispense their medicines.

There are advantages in this system, and there are evils. It is an advantage to the physician to be delivered from the drudgery to which he would be sub-

jected were he obliged to be his own apothecary. At the same time, this drudgery is reduced to its minimum now that the day of compressed tablets has arrived. The prevailing system is doubtless sometimes a disadvantage to the patient, especially if his circumstances oblige him to be economical; he groans over a large apothecary bill, and perhaps asks if the next time he had not better employ a class of physicians who furnish their own drugs. It is doubtless true that the physician, were he to furnish his medicines, could be able to effect for his patient a great saving. This has been rendered quite possible and practicable by the manufacture and use of the pharmaceutical preparations known as tablet triturates, or compressed tablets. One of the arguments in favor of the tablet triturate is its cheapness. The pharmacist has an interest in selling these tablets at a very low rate, and by this means obtaining the trade of physicians rather than of druggists. The representative of the manufacturing house at stated periods visits all the physicians in a given locality with his samples, and for a few dollars paid on receipt of the goods, each medical man is furnished with quite an outfit of the drugs which he most uses in his practice, in a form very handy for administration..

There is a satisfaction, physicians say who now rely on the triturates and seldom write prescriptions, in being able to dispense at the bedside, and in a safe and convenient form and stated dose, the medicines indicated. Less medicine certainly will be used, though more visits may be made, as the physician (who has also a motive for economy) will leave, on making his morning visit, just the medicine for the day. Under the apothecary *régime*, bottles of unused medicine were likely to accumulate in the sick chamber, as "indications" changed.

Many physicians in large practice say that the tablet triturate and compressed tablet have "come to stay," and that it gives much better satisfaction to their office patients as well as the clientèle which they visit every day, to give them their medicine instead of a prescription, which latter must be subsequently compounded by the apothecary with more or less of delay entailed, and the exaction of another fee.

Another advantage attending the new method (or rather the revived primitive method) has been emphasized by a contemporary recently: the accidents of prescription writing and prescription filling are lessened. Mistakes have been too often made by the carelessness of the physician or the illegibility of the prescription, and by the carelessness and ignorance of the druggist. We are not sure, however, to what extent further experience will show the liability to accidents to have been diminished. The white tablets may very easily be mistaken for each other by doctor or patient, and it is very possible that morphia for instance, may be given or taken in this way for calomel.

Whether the increasing popularity of the tablet is destined largely to work against the interest of the

<sup>1</sup> Amœbic Dysentery. By William T. Councilman, M.D., and Henri A. Lafleur, M.D. The Johns Hopkins Hospital Reports, 1891, vol. II, Nos. 1, 2, 3, pp. 176, 181, 184.



retail druggist, whose shelves are already heavily weighted with the new preparations—some salable and some very unsalable—which he must “carry” in order to keep up with the times, it is impossible to say; nor do we yet know whether drugs will maintain their active therapeutic properties as well in the compressed tablet as in the well-coated pill-form. It is quite probable that the active principle of many drugs will deteriorate more or less in the tablet form, especially if exposed to the air.

There is a real objection to the employment of compressed tablets which is applicable to the employment of all medicines in the solid form, that is, absorption is not so certain nor so speedy when the drug is given in the solid as when it is given in the liquid state. Certainly, some medicines like quinine and salicylic acid are much more likely to have the desired therapeutic action if given in solution. It would, in fact, not be good practice in a severe case of intermittent to administer in pill or tablet form sufficient quinine to control the ague on account of the danger of provoking severe gastric irritation. Opium, especially, will often disappoint if given in pill or tablet form. At the same time the objection above made can be in large measure obviated by pulverizing the tablet before administration, and giving it in some menstruum in which it is soluble.

Another more serious objection has been raised in a leading article in the *Therapeutic Gazette*. Already the competition between manufacturing houses is great; the physician has an interest in buying his stock of drugs where he can buy them at the lowest price and there is a temptation to the pharmacist to fraud in the quality of his drugs, and an incentive to *short weight*. Hence the element of unreliability is introduced. But this objection is equally applicable to the dispensing of drugs by the retail apothecary. Changes have been known to occur in the putting up of prescriptions, when, for instance, strychnine has been substituted for quinine (because cheaper), and an important ingredient of the prescription has been left out because the druggist did not happen to have it in stock?

The “moral” plainly is this, that the physician in buying or prescribing his drugs must trust only such pharmacists as are of tried integrity and honesty.

Another objection to the dispensing of drugs by physicians is thus stated: “Where the cost of the prescription is borne by the patient, the physician will order the remedy which is most exactly indicated in the case without considering, in the majority of cases the cost; but where he himself has a temptation to look for a profit in the sale of his medicines, he will be tempted to prescribe the remedy which will yield him the largest profit.”

Here, again, the element of honesty comes in, and we can well conceive that between dishonest physicians and dishonest apothecaries the patient would be in a sorry plight. The contingency above hinted at is, we believe, more imaginary than real. It is the glory of the medical profession that it is not characteristically

a mercenary profession, and that physicians can generally be relied on conscientiously and honestly to do their duty, and give the right thing at the right time, whether it yields them the “largest profit” or not.

#### MEDICAL NOTES.

MEASLES at QUARANTINE.—The British Steamer *Lake Ontario* from Liverpool, arrived at Boston last week, with one hundred and one steerage passengers. Six families, including twenty-nine persons, were landed at Gallop's Island, eleven of them having the measles.

TUBERCULOSIS IN MASSACHUSETTS CATTLE.—It is reported that the Maine Cattle commissioners have discovered tuberculosis in cattle lately imported from Massachusetts, and have voted to prohibit the importation of cattle from that State.

INFLUENZA.—During the past fortnight epidemic influenza appears to have extended to a considerable extent, both in Europe and in this country. Reports in the daily press are often untrustworthy. The best evidence of the existence of the epidemic is often an increased death-rate, especially from pulmonary diseases. Most of the larger cities, as well as many smaller towns in the United States, appear to be afflicted to a greater or less extent. In Boston the death-rate for last week rose to twenty-six per thousand, a lower rate than is reported from several cities in Great Britain and the continent of Europe. An increase in the severity of the epidemic is reported from Germany, Russia and Austria. In Vienna several members of the royal family were attacked, three of whom have died. In New York, one hundred and forty-two members of the police force are on the sick list.

STATISTICS OF INFLUENZA.—The following appeal has been issued by Professor Leyden and Dr. Guttman, from Berlin, to the whole medical profession: “The report of the committee appointed by the Society for Internal Medicine to collect information concerning the influenza pandemic of 1889-90 is already in the printer's hands, and will be published very soon. As a new influenza epidemic is raging in various districts with great virulence, and it seems desirable to supplement the report with information regarding the time and place of its appearance, the character of the present epidemic, its duration, etc., our professional brethren are urgently requested to support the endeavors of the committee to the best of their ability, by sending us short communications on these points.”

ANTI-VIVISECTIONISTS.—The Society for the Protection of Animals from Vivisection, in London, having failed in their efforts to prevent the incorporation of the British Institute of Preventive Medicine, have memorialized the Home Secretary to refuse a vivisection license “next year and in all future years.” The memorial has 16,315 signatures, among whom are

fifty medical men, twenty-six peers, twenty peeresses, and fourteen bishops.

**A NATIONAL DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH.**—Senator Sherman has introduced a bill in the senate providing for the establishment of a department of public health under the charge of a medical officer, to be appointed from civil life by the President. This department shall obtain from consular officers at foreign ports all available information in regard to the sanitary conditions of such ports and places, and also all information accessible from State and municipal authorities of the sanitary condition of places in the United States. All the information gathered is to be embodied in the form of a bulletin, and transmitted weekly to the marine-hospital service, collectors of customs, and to State and municipal health officers. The department shall also procure and tabulate statistics relating to marriages, births, deaths, the existence of epidemic diseases, and all information relating to climatic and other conditions affecting public health. The department is to co-operate with State Boards of Health, the signal service, the medical department of the army, and other branches of the government, and utilize the results so as to make the new department a repository of public sanitary comfort.

**THE POPULATION OF ALASKA**, according to the recent census, is 31,795. Of these about four thousand are white, eighteen hundred mixed, twenty-three thousand Indian and two thousand Mongolian.

#### NEW YORK.

**TENEMENT-HOUSES.**—The Sanitary Superintendent has submitted to the Board of Health his report of the sanitary inspection of tenement-houses in the city for the year 1891. The inspections were completed in September. The report shows that there are 34,967 tenement-houses, and 2,391 rear tenement-houses, in which there dwell 276,505 families, comprising 1,225,111 persons, of which number 160,708 are children under five years of age. There are 4,297 stables in the city, in which are kept 62,208 horses. Of this number, 850 stables, containing 4,360 horses, are located adjacent to tenement-houses.

**CRITICISM OF BELLEVUE HOSPITAL.**—In the case of a patient who died at Bellevue Hospital on December 15th, of cerebral hemorrhage, the coroner's jury, which found that the man came to his death as the result of an accidental fall, added the following caution to their verdict: "And we desire to call the attention of hospital authorities, and particularly the staff of Bellevue Hospital, to the fact that persons who meet with accidents should not be sent to the alcoholic wards, unless it is beyond question a case of alcoholism; and it should not be assumed that the patient brought in by an ambulance is under the influence of liquor unless intoxication is apparent and established by competent physicians; inasmuch as persons meeting with accidents are sometimes given stimulants to revive them or to sustain them while being taken to the hos-

pital." In this instance, the patient fell down a pair of stairs, and on being taken to Bellevue Hospital, was placed in the alcoholic ward, though before death he was transferred to another ward. It was testified at the inquest that the man never drank.

**THE BRAIN OF THE BOMB-THROWER.**—The report of the examination of the brain of Norcross, the bomb-thrower, has recently been given out. The weight of the entire brain was found to be 1,210 grammes, about 100 grammes below the average, while that of the cerebellum was 154 grammes, or slightly above the average. After describing certain pathological appearances which were evidently of recent origin and due to the explosion, the report states that the left ascending parietal convolution, especially in its upper half, and the left first temporal convolution, especially in its anterior half, were greatly atrophied. The gray matter of the left ascending parietal convolution, was five millimetres in depth, and that of the left first temporal, four millimetres, while the gray matter of the first ascending frontal convolution was ten millimetres in depth, and that of the other convolutions varied from ten to seven millimetres. The left crus cerebri was four millimetres smaller than the right, and the left half of the pons was four millimetres smaller than the right. These abnormalities were all that were visible to the naked eye, but the opinion was expressed that they pointed towards insanity. The microscopical examination will be made after the brain has undergone the necessary hardening.

#### Miscellany.

**A SURGEON CANNOT BE SUED AS SERVANT AFTER THE ACQUITTAL OF THE HOSPITAL AS MASTER.**

JUDGE O'BRIEN in the New York Supreme Court Circuit lately dismissed the complaint in the suit of Windsor C. Hart against Dr. William T. Bull, to recover damages for malpractice. In 1884 Mr. Hart was operated upon by Dr. Bull at the New York Hospital. Hart claimed that the operation was not performed skillfully, and brought a suit against the New York Hospital, which was tried at Poughkeepsie in 1885, before Judge Barnard and a jury. The only question submitted to the jury on that trial was whether Dr. Bull performed the operation skillfully or not. The verdict on this issue of fact was for the hospital, and so, when the suit against Dr. Bull came to trial again, his counsel put in evidence the verdict and judgment of the former trial as a bar to recovery in the second suit. It was objected by the plaintiff that the parties to the two actions were not the same.

On the other hand, the position of the defendant was that, as the plaintiff elected to sue the Society of the New York Hospital on the ground that, as master, it was liable for the act of the defendant, its servant, and had had his day in court and secured a ruling that he (the plaintiff) was entitled to a verdict in that action for any negligence of Dr. Bull, he could not have another trial of the same issue by merely changing

defendants and suing the servant, after a jury had once decided against him on the merits of the question.

Judge O'Brien sustained the position of Dr. Bull's counsel, ruling that, upon the facts as they are now presented, the motion made by counsel for the defendant for a direction of a verdict in his favor should be granted. The action was originally brought against the New York Hospital for the alleged negligence of one of its doctors. The question then at issue was fairly and fully presented during the trial of the case as to the negligence of the doctor, and upon that there has been an adjudication in favor of the hospital.

Upon every principle, it is in the interest of justice, and in accordance with public policy, that after a man has had his day in court, and has been granted and accorded every opportunity of fully and fairly presenting his case, and after he has made his election and tried his case, that he should not be allowed to come in court and try the same question over again.

Concededly, the liability of the hospital in that case, if it was a liability at all, was a derivative one, being a legal liability resulting from the fact that it had connected with this hospital this doctor, the defendant in this case, no matter on what theory, whether upon the doctrine of election, or whether privy or party to the act or not.

This ruling, which seems in accordance with equity, and is in accordance with precedents in Maine and Rhode Island, saved the defendant an expensive trial.

### TREATMENT OF ACUTE CORYZA.

Now that the damp, chilly season has arrived when colds in the head are very prevalent, it is well to recall some of the favorite prescriptions for this complaint.

Capitan, in *Médecine Moderne*, No. 46, 1891, recommends the following powder, which, he says, arrests generally, almost immediately, a commencing coryza, if from the very onset the patient takes pains to snuff up a pinch into each nostril and draw it in deeply:

R Salol	. . . . .	1 gramme.	
Salicylic acid	. . . . .	20 centigrammes.	
Tannin	. . . . .	10 centigrammes.	
Powdered boric acid	. . . . .	4 grammes.	M.

Take a pinch every hour for half a day, and then discontinue the use of this snuff, for if it be persevered with, it may cause an eczematous eruption on the margins of the nostrils from the action of the phenic acid resulting from decomposition of the salol.

Another snuff-powder by the same writer is recommended as being similar in its action to the preceding, but less powerful:

R Powder of tale	. . . . .	5 grammes.	
Antipyrine	. . . . .	1 gramme.	
Polyboracic acid	. . . . .	2 grammes.	
Salicylic acid	. . . . .	25 centigrammes.	M.

This powder may be snuffed up the nostrils without fear of irritation.

M. Tessier, in the *Annales de Médecine*, indicates several formulae for the treatment of this affection. The following is a mixture for inhalation:

R Acid carbonic fort.	. . . . .	5 grammes.	
Liquor ammon. fort.	. . . . .	5 grammes.	
Water	. . . . .	15 grammes.	
Alcohol	. . . . .	15 grammes.	M.

Pour a few drops on blotting paper and inhale a few seconds. In some cases, chloroform or tincture of

camphor may be advantageously substituted for the water in the above.

Dobson, in the *Lancet*, May 31, 1884, advises respiration of camphor coarsely powdered and placed in a jug of boiling water as an effective remedy against coryza. "About one drachm of camphor should be added to half a pint of fluid and the steam thus impregnated should be inhaled slowly ten minutes every hour, repeating it three or four times, when the nasal inflammation will be much relieved. The jug containing the water as well as the face of the patient must be surrounded with a paper cone during the period of inhalation."

The following formula is recommended by Dr. Beverley Robinson:

R Poly. fol. belladonna	. . . . .	3 i.	
Poly. morph. sulph.	. . . . .	gr. ij.	
Poly. gum. acacia, ad.	. . . . .	3 ss.	M.

Sig. Use with the powder-blower for anterior and posterior nares.

This powder should be blown through the nose both anteriorly and posteriorly so as to coat over the mucous membrane lining the nasal passages very thoroughly. "Its most noticeable action is to diminish the congested condition of the interior of the nose, so as to permit freer passage of the inspired and expired current of air. This it does, doubtless, by contracting the small blood-vessels and lessening the amount of watery fluid which exudes from them into the cellular structure. Besides all three agents, morphia, belladonna and gum, are decidedly antiphlogistic in their action upon the inflamed pituitary."

Dr. Morell Mackenzie advises the following snuff, which is to be used from the commencement of the cold, but never longer than twenty-four hours.

R Morph. sulph.	. . . . .	12 centigrammes.	
Subnitrate of bismuth	. . . . .	3 gr. 50.	M.

To conclude: A person who is conscious of having taken a cold in the head, should take his room and resort for relief to some one of the measures of local treatment above given. For internal medication we do not think that much confidence is to be placed in the small doses of atropine or the large doses of quinine advised by some authorities. If there be a furred tongue and a deranged state of the *primæ viæ*, a saline laxative, a full dose of rhubarb and soda, or even a cholagogue cathartic may be indicated. Hourly doses (one drop) of tincture of aconite may be given, or two or three five-grain doses of acetanilid two hours apart, or two ten-grain doses of phenacetin at the same or a longer interval, if there be considerable fever and headache. It is worse than useless to take any other nourishment than a little hot liquid food till the acute symptoms have somewhat subsided. General diaphoresis will seldom be advisable for a simple coryza. Dover's powder is apt to disturb the stomach and constipate, and can seldom be required. Antimonials: iaborandi and pilocarpine are not to be thought of. A teaspoonful every two hours of aromatic spirits of ammonia, can do no harm; or two or three drops of the liquor morph. sulph. along with two and a half grains of ammonium carbonate every hour for six hours, and afterwards every hour and a half. According to Phillips, a few drops of the tincture of euphrasia officinalis (eye-bright) taken at the beginning of the attack of acute coryza, and repeated every two or three hours, will often abort it, and this treatment is endorsed by Dr. C. M. Garland in a former number of this JOURNAL.

## THERAPEUTIC NOTES.

**REMOVAL OF RUST FROM IRON.**—This, in the case of small objects, can be effected with surprising facility, according to the *Eisen Zeitung*, by wrapping a piece of beeswax in a cloth which is not too thick, and rubbing it over the iron surface, after the latter has been warmed. This will give it a thin coating of wax, which must then be rubbed off with another cloth, dipped in finely powdered salt.

**CHOLAGOGUE POWDERS.**—In the *Revue Générale de Clinique et de Thérapeutique* the following treatment for the relief of hepatic lithiasis is given.

R Benzoin of sodium . . . . . 55 gr. lxxxv.  
Salicylate of sodium . . . . . gr. viij. M.  
Powdered nux vomica . . . . . gr. viij. M.

Sig. This is to be divided into twenty powders. One powder three times a day for two months.

**IODIDE OF POTASSIUM IN ANGINA PECTORIS.**—Dr. Lauder Brunton<sup>1</sup> in a paper on "Cardiac Pain and Angina Pectoris," after speaking of the value of nitrite of amyl, nitro-glycerine, nitrite of sodium, etc., as agents by which the blood pressure may be rapidly diminished and the attacks of angina relieved, states that "first and foremost, amongst the drugs that are really efficient in tending to prevent the recurrence of the attacks in angina, comes iodide of potassium in doses of five to thirty grains three times a day."

## Correspondence.

## THE CAUSE OF THE ERRATIC COURSE OF SOME BULLETS.

STERLING, COLO., December 10, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—The case of pistol wound of the head reported by Dr. E. H. Bradford in the *JOURNAL* of December 3, 1891, shows how strangely a bullet may act under some circumstances. It is possible that the following remarks may throw some light on the matter.

With a rifle of heavy calibre and a comparatively large charge of powder, the ball is impelled with such force that it pierces even tolerably firm wood without material deviation from its path. I have, with a rifle of .40 calibre, and using seventy grains of powder, shot through a standing spruce tree of fourteen inches diameter without stopping the "scream" of the ball, and leaving an absolutely straight track. It is needless to say that nothing in the human frame could do much toward causing a ball of such momentum to deviate from its course. On the other hand, I have twice known a ball fired from a weapon of the same calibre, and using sixty grains of powder, to be found in the body of a willow-grass, a fowl about the size of a small hen. Let us see why the results should be so disproportionate.

In order to do fairly accurate shooting, it is necessary to have a well-made weapon, thoroughly clean and properly loaded. Almost all the anomalous cases we meet with in shooting are due to some deficiency in one of these conditions. Let us first consider the weapon.

The country is flooded with cheap guns and revolvers. For anything like accurate shooting these poorly-made arms are utterly worthless. The material is of the poorest quality, and the workmanship is poorer yet, so that most of the gas generated by the burning of the powder is lost by leakage about the defective joints. It should be borne in mind in this connection, that the better quality of guns are warranted airtight at the joints, to insure the retention of all the gas and consequently hard and accurate shooting. Then the interior polish, if there be any, is so poor that

the barrel cannot be kept clean, and without this it is not possible to have accuracy, for the effect of the rifling is lost. The object of this rifling is, of course, to keep the ball in rotation so that its longitudinal axis may not change, for, if it does not rotate in this way, the long ball commonly used tends to revolve around a transverse axis, and it then loses its accuracy and force. After the ball loses its velocity, contact with any obstacle which deviates it from its path produces a similar result.

So delicate a matter is this rifling, that it is well known to sportsmen that a very little dirt in the muzzle will ruin the accuracy of a gun. I once tried a new Winchester rifle, and found that I was unable, with a rest, to strike a two-foot circle at forty feet distance. Examining it, I found a spot of rust the size of a pin-head so near the muzzle that in cleaning the weapon I had overlooked it. Removing this, it did excellent shooting. Even an apple-seed, moistened with saliva and surreptitiously placed just inside the muzzle of a rifle has caused a good shot to lose a match.

I once used some cartridges loaded with powder so foul that after firing the gun four or five times it became so filled up in the "rifles" that the ball would strike sideways at a distance of thirty feet, so that it was necessary to clean it after every shot while using those cartridges. The effect of the rifling was entirely lost, and the long ball revolved around a transverse axis. I once had a "bull-dog" revolver that, after two or three shots, would throw the ball as often sideways as endwise. The same cartridge, when fired from a Colt or Smith & Wesson revolver had much greater penetration, because of the closer confinement of the gas and the better rifling.

Next, as to the ammunition. It should be remembered that gunpowder is not a true explosive, but simply a substance which burns with extraordinary rapidity. If a weapon be loaded with powder too fine or too coarse, the shooting will be poor. If, in a heavy rifle, one should use powder as fine as that used in the small pistols, he would do very uncertain shooting, even at fifty yards, while the recoil would be excessive. The powder would burn with such rapidity in this case that the ball would scarcely have time to fairly start before the combustion would be completed. The gas would not act on the ball, as it should do to insure theoretically perfect shooting, with increasing force as it approached the muzzle, but with diminishing force, much of the power being worse than wasted in the excessive recoil.

If, on the other hand, the powder be too coarse, it is not wholly burned before the ball leaves the muzzle, but is blown out unburned, and its force consequently wasted. These unburned grains may be easily demonstrated by shooting over clean snow.

Then, again, the muzzle may be so obstructed that the shooting becomes ineffective. If snow accidentally obstructs the gun, and this is a very common accident, it is not simply pushed out by the advancing column of gas, but is compressed, and some part of the barrel commonly gives way. The force which should propel the ball is pretty well dissipated and the latter has no momentum, as it should have. The ball may also have a low initial velocity from dampness or other form of deterioration in the powder.

Once in a while we see reported cases in which a would-be suicide attempts his life by placing the muzzle of his weapon directly in contact with his person, and then firing. Even if the pistol be sufficiently well made to prevent the gas from finding exit around the joints, the ball may not even penetrate the skin. In a recently reported case of this nature, in which the man attempted to shoot himself in the abdomen, the ball dropped harmlessly to the floor. I once knew of a calf being shot by a trap-gun set for a bear, the ball barely penetrating the skin. The cause was probably the same as that in the case quoted.

If the gas escapes freely about the joints, but little penetration is secured under any circumstances. I have known of three instances in which the joints were so loose and the arm so foul that three or more bullets lodged in the barrel before the alleged sportsman using the weapon found out

<sup>1</sup> Practitioner, October.

why he could not see where he struck, the gas escaping completely at the breach.

In the case of the grouse mentioned, one of several causes may have operated to stop the bullet and cause it to remain in the bird's body. The powder may have been poor, the gun foul, the muzzle obstructed (although this would probably have destroyed the aim), or, most likely of all, the ball may have struck the ground before it did the bird, losing most of its force and becoming so flattened that it presented a greater surface and therefore was more easily stopped. The two latter causes in combination are the most probable ones.

When any of these causes lessen the velocity of the ball to such an extent that it has not sufficient force to go directly through whatever is before it, it will be more or less deflected from its course according to the nature of the obstruction. No bone in the human body could, by any possibility, deflect from its course the ball from the .40 calibre Winchester rifle if it were properly loaded, and yet we all constantly see cases in which the bullet from some ill-made revolver is completely turned from its track by a tendon or a rib. Every surgeon sees the curious cases where the ball follows up the tendons of the forearm or travels around the chest-wall. But he never sees them where a heavy rifle properly loaded is used, unless, indeed, it be from a spent ball, and such a possibility is to be borne in mind. I have known of several instances of a ball from a pistol following around the skull under the scalp when fired at close range, and yet, with the rifle mentioned, I cut a groove a third of an inch deep in the skull of a grizzly bear at nearly a quarter of a mile distance, and that when the ball impinged at an angle not greater than four or five degrees. Again, two months ago, I cared for a young man who accidentally shot himself in the back with a .45 calibre, government rifle, the ball striking the 11th rib at quite an acute angle. It was not apparently deflected from its course in the slightest, but, passing through the body, made so much noise in the air 500 yards away, as it passed over the house of a ranchman, that the latter thought some one was shooting at him. Upon investigating the matter, he found the injured man and cared for him.

In the case quoted by Dr. Bradford, we may conclude that probably one or more of the following causes operated to produce the unusual position of the ball, namely: Poor construction of the weapon; bad condition of it as regards cleanliness; excessive fineness or coarseness of the powder; dampness or other deterioration in its quality; obstruction of the muzzle, or the placing of it in contact with the skin.

In any case, the initial velocity and the momentum of the ball must have been very low, and it evidently was deflected by obstacles through which it should ordinarily pass without difficulty. In all probability, the first, second and possibly the last of the reasons mentioned were responsible for the strange action of the ball. After all has been said, however, I must admit that it would not have seemed possible for the bullet to have turned around in passing through so short a space. Very truly yours,

J. N. HALL, M.D. (HARV.)

## HOW LONG SHOULD A CONVALESCENT FROM DIPHTHERIA BE ISOLATED?

Boston, December 18, 1891.

MR. EDITOR:—*Apogee* of Dr. S. W. Abbott's excellent paper lately published in the *JOURNAL* (November 26th and December 3d), allow me to cite the following case which came under my observation a few days ago. It shows the danger of diphtheria being disseminated by cases supposed to have recovered from the disease and to be free from the poison. Two children of a family living in South Framingham were taken sick with the disease. About two weeks later the father was attacked. All recovered, the children becoming well first. When the father was supposed to be well, about nine days from the date of his "sitting up," the family came to Boston to make a visit to a relative.

In the family of the latter was one child. One week after the arrival of the visitors, the child was attacked with diphtheria and died. Inquiry elicited the fact that one of the visitors—the father—could not have been perfectly well; for his "voice was thick," so much so that his wife constantly asked him how his throat felt, during the first days of his visit.

I think there can be little doubt of the connection between these cases.

If my memory serves me rightly, an outbreak of diphtheria in a hotel at Nantucket, some years ago, followed the arrival of a person just recovered from diphtheria, and pronounced well by the attending physician. One of the persons who had the disease at Nantucket, when supposed to be well, removed to a hotel in a town not far from Boston. Shortly after arrival, many of the people in the hotel were attacked, and it was found necessary to close the hotel.

Before closing, and as illustrative of another mode of contagion, I may mention the remarkable coincidence (!) (with which I am painfully familiar) of the occurrence of three cases of diphtheria in a family, closely following the advent of a nurse who had just come from attendance on a fatal case. Of these three cases one died.

The determination of the time when danger from contagion after recovery is passed, is a practical question of great importance. I think that evidence goes to show that the poison is retained in the mucous membrane longer than is generally considered to be the case. In lieu of definite knowledge, I have adopted the arbitrary rule of advising quarantine precautions for one week after the patient appears to be perfectly free from disease. This seems to me a fairly safe rule and one that is desirable.

Yours truly, MORTON PRINCE, M.D.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, DECEMBER 5, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated population for 1891.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from				
				Infectious diseases.	Acute-ting fevers.	Scarlet fever.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York	1,515,391	675	236	14.67	18.67	2.81	2.07	6.07
Chicago	1,099,839	490	200	21.30	15.43	3.93	5.71	6.30
Philadelphia	1,046,261	410	114	17.36	11.77	3.45	1.71	11.46
Brooklyn	806,243	333	108	12.18	18.69	1.70	1.13	5.38
St. Louis	451,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	118,477	201	61	5.87	19.90	—	2.49	3.48
Baltimore	334,439	159	67	15.88	11.71	1.76	4.12	5.88
Cincinnati	396,908	129	39	14.18	20.15	3.10	3.88	6.20
St. Paul	362,000	69	19	10.15	14.49	—	—	8.69
New Orleans	342,039	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Pittsburg	240,000	73	25	10.96	15.07	—	1.37	9.59
Minneapolis	140,000	81	18	33.53	11.41	8.04	2.30	18.39
Washington	230,392	196	38	16.98	14.15	—	2.83	7.54
Nashville	76,168	34	8	11.76	11.70	—	—	—
Charleston	65,165	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Portland	36,425	—	1	8.23	—	—	—	—
Worcester	81,675	32	12	18.75	21.87	3.13	—	3.13
Lowell	77,696	34	12	—	8.82	—	—	—
Fall River	74,398	16	5	12.50	18.75	—	6.25	6.25
Cambridge	70,028	18	3	6.55	11.11	5.55	—	—
Lawrence	53,727	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Lynn	41,654	18	6	16.67	16.67	—	5.55	5.55
Springfield	41,119	20	4	15.00	20.00	5.00	—	—
New Bedford	47,733	18	7	11.11	—	5.55	5.55	—
Salem	39,801	10	2	10.00	—	—	—	—
Cleaveland	27,909	13	6	15.98	48.46	—	—	16.38
Haverhill	27,112	10	2	10.00	—	—	10.00	—
Lambton	25,445	9	3	—	11.11	—	—	—
Gloucester	21,851	9	1	33.33	27.22	—	—	—
Newton	21,779	9	3	33.33	22.22	—	—	22.22
Malden	23,964	6	1	—	33.33	—	—	—
Fitchburg	22,037	10	0	10.00	20.00	—	—	—
Waltham	18,207	8	0	12.50	—	—	12.50	—
Pittsfield	17,284	6	1	—	66.67	—	—	—
Quincy	16,753	7	0	28.57	—	—	11.28	—
Newburyport	13,917	7	2	28.57	—	—	14.28	14.28
Medford	11,929	3	—	—	—	—	—	—
Hyde Park	10,141	1	0	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody	10,128	2	0	—	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3048; under five years of age, 1069; principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup,

diarrhoeal diseases, whooping-cough, erysipelas and fevers) 467, acute lung diseases 494, consumption 355, diphtheria and croup 205, typhoid fever 86, scarlet fever 70, diarrhoeal diseases 38, cerebro-spinal meningitis 19, measles 14, puerperal diseases 11, malarial fever 8, whooping-cough 8, erysipelas 7.

From diarrhoeal diseases Chicago 9, Brooklyn 6, New York, Philadelphia and Washington 4 each, Baltimore, Milwaukee, Nashville and Worcester 2 each, Portland, Lawrence and Newton 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis New York 4, Chicago, Baltimore and Gloucester 3 each, Washington and Worcester 2 each, Pittsburgh and Quincy 1 each. From measles New York and Chicago 6 each, Brooklyn and Baltimore 1 each. From puerperal diseases New York 6, Chicago 2, Philadelphia, Milwaukee and Springfield 1 each. From whooping-cough Chicago 3, Nashville 2, New York, Milwaukee and Springfield 1 each. From malarial fever Brooklyn 5, New York, Baltimore and Cleveland 1 each. From erysipelas New York 3, Brooklyn 2, Chicago and Washington 1 each.

In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,435,108, for the week ending November 28th, the death-rate was 20.5. Deaths reported 3,502; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 114, whooping-cough 114, measles 94, fever 59, diarrhoea 47, diphtheria 41, scarlet fever 37, small-pox (Birmingham) 1.

The death-rates ranged from 13.4 in Portsmouth to 28.3 in Plymouth, Birmingham 20.1, Bradford 16.8, Halifax 20.1, Hull 14.5, Leeds 18.6, Leicester 19.0, Liverpool 24.6, London 19.9, Manchester 21.8, Newcastle-on-Tyne 31.1, Nottingham 17.7, Salford 21.8, Sheffield 21.8.

In Edinburgh 35.4, Glasgow 30.9, Dublin 30.3.

#### METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending December 5, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro.	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.		Direction of wind.		Velocity of wind.		W'e't'r. *.		Rainfall in inches.		
	Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum.	Minimum.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M.	8.00 P. M.			
S. 29	30.26	19	42	16	47	58	N.W.	N.W.	16	10	O.	O.	
M. 30	30.26	18	42	9	55	65	S.W.	S.W.	13	12	C.	C.	
T. 1	30.27	22	44	22	72	84	W.	S.W.	8	15	C.	C.	
W. 2	30.12	14	51	35	43	49	46	S.W.	W.	13	16	O.	C.
T. 3	30.28	50	58	41	62	81	72	W.	S.E.	12	6	F.	C.
F. 4	30.48	48	56	40	96	91	S.E.	S.E.	7	24	G.	H.	
S. 5	30.60	48	54	41	62	56	59	S.W.	S.W.	17	22	C.	C.
Mean	30.24	10	45	29	65	63	64			12	15		

\* O, cloudy; C, clear; F, fair; G, fog; H, hazy; S, smoky; R, rain; T, threat; snow; N, snow. \* Indicates trace of rainfall. 52° Mean for week.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM DECEMBER 12, 1891, TO DECEMBER 18, 1891.

By direction of the acting Secretary of War a board of medical officers to consist of COLONEL BERNARD J. D. IRWIN, surgeon; LIEUT.-COL. CHARLES H. ALDEN, surgeon; MAJOR ALFRED C. GIBBARD, surgeon; FIRST LIEUT. ALFRED E. BRADLEY, assistant surgeon, is constituted to meet at Headquarters Department of the Missouri, Chicago, Ill., on the 1st day of February, 1892, for the examination of candidates for admission to the Medical Corps of the Army, and for such other business as the surgeon-general may desire to bring before it.

By direction of the acting Secretary of War, so much of paragraph 1, S. O. 265, A. G. O. November 13, 1891, as directs CAPTAIN EDGAR A. MEARS, assistant surgeon, to report to the commanding officer, Fort Mackinac, Mich., is revoked; he will proceed to El Paso, Texas, and on arrival there report for duty to LIEUT.-COL. JOHN W. BARTON, Corps of Engineers, member of the commission appointed for the location and marking of the boundary between Mexico and the United States.

LIEUT. COL. PHILIP G. WELLS, assistant surgeon, U. S. A., is ordered to proceed to New York for one month, with permission to apply for an extension of one month.

#### SOCIETY NOTICE.

BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL IMPROVEMENT. A regular meeting of the Society will be held on Monday, December 28, 1891, at the Medical Library, 25 Beakton Place, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Dr. C. M. Green, "The Care of Pregnant and Puerperal Women."

Dr. G. C. Sears, "The Etiology of Acute Pleural Effusions." Election of Committee to nominate officers for the ensuing year.

G. C. SEARS, M.D., Secretary.

#### RECENT DEATHS.

LUCIEN DAMAINVILLE, M.D., died in New York, December 15th, aged fifty-two. He graduated from the Long Island College Hospital in 1861, was for some time visiting physician to the French Hospital, and since 1867, has been one of the police surgeons of New York City.

EDWARD SAWYER, M.D. (Harv., 1845), M.M.S.S., died in Bridgewater, December 21st, aged fifty-three. He had been in Bridgewater since 1867, where he has held several public offices.

SAMUEL CURTIS ROBINSON, M.D. (Yale, 1855), of Brooklyn, N. Y., died December 22d, aged sixty-one.

ROSSELL P. COLLIN, M.D. (Coll. P. and S., N. Y., 1879), of New York City, died December 22d.

GIOVANNI SPANTIGATI, M.D., of Turin, Italy, died November 13th, aged fifty-five. He was "medico primario" of the hospital of San Giovanni. During the Franco-German War he became well-known in the medical department of the French Army, and received the highest honors from the French Government.

PIERRE BAILLARGEON, M.D. (Harvard, 1840), of Quebec, Senator in the Canadian Parliament, died December 15th, aged eighty-eight.

FRANZ CHRISTOPH VON ROTHMUND, M.D., formerly professor of surgery in the University of Munich, died early in December, aged ninety-two.

SIR JAMES RISON BENNETT, M.D., formerly President of the Royal College of Physicians, London, died December 14th, aged eighty-two.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Thirty-sixth Annual Announcement, Kentucky School of Medicine, Louisville, 1892.

Hypnotism versus Morphism. By Wm. Lee Howard, M.D., Ky. Baltimore, Md. Reprint, 1891.

The Physician's Visiting List. Lindsay & Blakiston, for 1892. Philadelphia: P. Blakiston, Son & Co.

Station-List of Officers of the Medical Department and Hospital Stewards of the Hospital Corps, United States Army. 1891.

Studies from the Pathological Laboratory of the College of Physicians and Surgeons, Columbia College, New York. 1890-91.

On the Simulation of Hysteria by Organic Disease of the Nervous System. By Thomas Buzzard, M.D., F.R.C.P., London. London: J. & A. Churchill, 1891.

A B. C. of the Swedish System of Educational Gymnastics. By Hartwig Nissen, Instructor in Physical Training in the Public Schools of Boston, etc. Philadelphia: F. A. Davis, 1891.

Lessons in the Diagnosis and Treatment of Eye Diseases. By Casey A. Wood, C.M., M.D., Microscopist and Pathologist to the Illinois Eye and Ear Infirmary. Detroit: George A. Davis, 1891.

Burdett's Hospital Annual and Year Book of Philanthropy, 1891-92. Being a guide to British and Colonial Hospitals and Charities. By Henry C. Burdett. London: The Hospital. Limited.

Deafness and Discharge from the Ear. The Modern Treatment for the Radical Cure of Deafness, Otorrhoea, Noises in the Head, Vertigo and Distress in the Ear. By Samuel Sexton, M.D., assisted by Alexander Duane, M.D. New York: J. H. Vall & Co. 1891.

Human Monstrosities. By Barton Cooke Hirst, M.D., Professor of Obstetrics in the University of Pennsylvania and George A. Piersol, M.D., Professor of Histology and Embryology in the University of Pennsylvania. Part I, Illustrated. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

A System of Practical Therapeutics. Edited by Hobart Amory Hare, M.D., Professor of Therapeutics and Materia Medica in the Jefferson Medical College, assisted by Walter Chrystie, M.D., Instructor in Physical Diagnosis in the University of Pennsylvania. Vol. I. Philadelphia: Lea Brothers & Co. 1891.

Age of the Domestic Animals. Being a Complete Treatise on the Dentition and the Various other Means of Determining the Age of these Animals. By Rush Shippen Hindekoper, M.D., Professor of Sanitary Medicine and Veterinary Jurisprudence, American Veterinary College, New York, etc. Philadelphia: F. A. Davis, 1891.

## Original Articles.

UNSUSPECTED HEART-DISEASE.<sup>1</sup>

BY HERMAN F. VICKERY, M.D.,

*Instructor in Clinical Medicine, Harvard University; Physician to Out-Patients, Massachusetts General Hospital.*

SIR ANDREW CLARK reported, before the British Medical Association, in 1887, 864 cases which he had seen during the years 1873 to 1886 inclusive, suffering from chronic valvular disease of the heart, "which was not indicated by symptoms, and had not sensibly interfered with the health."<sup>2</sup>

Every practitioner must have been struck with the occasional appearance among his patients of similar cases; and I venture to report some which have lately occurred to me, with the purpose, not so much of endeavoring to establish a fact already well known, as to enforce its practical bearing. In my cases the patient had no idea of any cardiac trouble, and indeed some of them were such that the physician would not be led by the rational signs to regard organic heart-disease as the most probable diagnosis.

CASE I. Mr. I. W. H., aged fifty-one, was a retired business man who used very strong tobacco to excess. He described himself as a "tobacco worm." This gentleman was fond of an out-door life, and in October, 1889, while making a "carry" in the woods with a rather heavy load upon his back, he experienced a sudden pain in the jaws, severe enough to make him stop, whereupon the pain ceased; but it recurred when he resumed his march. From that time to the time when I first saw him, seven months later, the pain was felt upon either excitement or exertion; and there had been added to it a palpitation of the heart. The double aortic lesion which was found upon examination had not, in any way, interfered with his pleasures or exertions until the time when this neuralgic pain first appeared.

CASE II. Mr. C. G., aged thirty-three, a contractor, experienced an accidental injury for which he was brought into the Massachusetts General Hospital, November, 1890, coming under the care of Dr. C. B. Porter, who kindly permits my mention of the case. Physical examination revealed, beside his surgical injuries, slight lateral enlargement of the heart, with a systolic apex murmur transmitted into the axilla, and a to-and-fro murmur in the second interspace on the left. In this case no symptoms had pointed to the heart. But for the accident, it is not probable that the patient would have come under medical observation.

CASE III. J. R., aged nineteen, fell down stairs and injured his right ankle ten days before he called upon me. He was confined to bed for nine days, but on arising he noticed trouble about the heart, having never had such symptoms before. He came to me supposing that the fall had caused heart-disease. On investigation, it was found there was no history of rheumatism or scarlet fever; but the patient had had small-pox when a child. The heart's apex was in the fifth space outside of the nipple. There was enlargement of the heart a finger's breadth to the right of the sternum, a presystolic thrill at the apex, a presystolic and systolic apex murmur, and a double murmur over the aortic region with a typical "crural

tone" in the femoral artery, — a condition of things evidently chronic.

CASE IV. (Reported by the kind permission of Dr. F. C. Shattuck.) Mr. H., aged thirty-four, a gardener, complains of purpuric spots, and pain in the muscles of the legs. Otherwise he feels perfectly well and looks well, and his bodily functions are well performed. Examination, however, reveals a systolic thrill at the heart's apex, and a loud systolic murmur heard best in the fourth space on the left, but audible all over and even outside of the cardiac area. The pulmonic second sound is not accentuated, nor is the heart much enlarged. The murmur, which is somewhat rough in character, has persisted now for several months, and is in all probability due to mitral regurgitation well compensated.

CASE V. (Also reported by permission of Dr. F. C. Shattuck.) Herbert F., aged twenty-one, a farmer, had acute articular rheumatism four years ago; but, after recovery from that, he had done hard work and enjoyed excellent health until three days before entrance into the hospital with the symptoms of subacute rheumatism. Examination established clearly the existence of mitral regurgitation, referable not to the present, but to the first attack of rheumatism.

CASE VI. (Reported by the courtesy of Dr. H. C. Ernst.) D. O'G., aged twenty-six, teamster, comes to the out-patient department of the Massachusetts General Hospital, on account of an eruption of secondary syphilis. Although on questioning he states that he has some years previously undergone an attack of rheumatism which confined him to the bed, and for the last three or four months has had some dyspnea on exertion, he maintains that the only symptoms which led him to seek advice are connected with his venereal trouble. Examination shows an enlarged heart with a distinct presystolic thrill and presystolic murmur at the apex and accentuation of the pulmonic second, — mitral stenosis.

CASE VII. (Reported also by permission of Dr. Ernst.) William D., aged twenty-six, a butcher, complains of "pain in the kidneys," great thirst, cramps and dull aching pain through the legs at night, excessive appetite, frequent micturition and loss of twenty-two pounds weight. On later inquiry he acknowledges that four years ago he had an attack of acute articular rheumatism lasting three months, but he has never noticed any cardiac symptoms. This patient was brought to the medical clinic at the hospital as a case of diabetes mellitus, and with good reason; but the prominent pulsation of the temporal arteries in so young a man (twenty-six years) called attention to the heart, which was found to be hypertrophied and affected by both aortic and mitral incompetence.

CASE VIII. N. S., aged seventeen, was in the Massachusetts General Hospital November 13 to December 29, 1890, with uræmia; and on examination he was found also to be suffering from mitral regurgitation. In May, 1891, and again in October, 1891, the patient returned for observation, and no complaint of cardiac symptoms could be elicited, although the objective evidence of the heart lesion was still present.

CASE IX. John D., aged twenty-two, a waiter, had rheumatic fever four years ago. The reason for his seeking advice, in May, 1891, I have forgotten; but I am confident that it was no direct cardiac symptom. He had been ailing only two weeks. On examination a double mitral lesion, with a thrill at the apex, and

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section of Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene of the Suffolk District Medical Society, November 18, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> British Medical Journal, February, 1887.

an aortic regurgitation, were made out, and there were also moist râles above the right clavicle.

CASE X. William M., aged forty, complained that for one week he had experienced cough and pain in the chest. No other symptoms could be elicited. Examination disclosed moist râles in both bases behind, also a double aortic murmur and a systolic murmur at the apex transmitted into the axilla.

CASE XI. F. S., aged fifty-six, paper-hanger, has had a cough all winter, with little expectoration, and he also suffers from "sour stomach." The heart is irregular in action and the aortic valve is incompetent.

CASE XII. Daniel S., aged seventy-two, complains of being "sore all over" and "choked up in the chest." He coughs all night, with a mucous expectoration. Bread and tea are the chief diet. The pulse is irregular, feeble and intermittent. There is a faint systolic murmur at the apex, transmitted towards the axilla. Pulmonary oedema exists at the bases of both lungs.

Of these twelve patients, five had disease of both the aortic and mitral valves, four had mitral regurgitation, one had mitral stenosis, one had aortic regurgitation, and one had both stenosis and incompetence of the aortic valves. Of the 684 cases reported by Sir Andrew Clark, 41 per cent. had mitral regurgitation, 24½ per cent. had aortic stenosis, 14 per cent. had affections of both valves, 9 per cent. had mitral stenosis, 4½ per cent. aortic regurgitation, 3¼ per cent. aortic obstruction and regurgitation, and 2½ per cent. mitral obstruction and regurgitation.

According to his experience, therefore, we might infer that mitral regurgitation is the least unfavorable valvular disease, and next to it aortic stenosis; but different authorities differ widely about this question. Fagge regards aortic stenosis as of the least relative importance, followed by mitral stenosis, next to which—but separated by a long interval—come mitral regurgitation and aortic regurgitation. Striimpell believes that aortic regurgitation generally gives the best prognosis, that mitral insufficiency is rather worse, and that worst of all are mitral stenosis and aortic stenosis.

If we search for an explanation of these apparent contradictions, we shall find it in the all-important fact that every case of heart-disease must be judged independently. The crucial test for the heart is its ability to carry on the circulation. Now it is easy to see that the size of the leak or the degree of the stenosis may vary between great extremes, that the development of compensatory hypertrophy may be ample in a young and robust individual of good habits, and next to nothing in an old and syphilitic drunkard, and that a stationary lesion which presents no changes in the course of one or more years, is less to be feared than one which is still progressive. The names mitral stenosis, aortic regurgitation, and the like, tell only a part of the truth, and that not the most important. Myocardial degeneration without a murmur is a worse thing than valvular lesion with adequate hypertrophy. And although I do not here present such a case, the determination of the state of the cardiac muscle demands even more vigilance in physical examination than the condition of the valves. (It should be added perhaps, to avoid misunderstanding, that given a defect in the valves, the degree of cardiac hypertrophy is to some extent, a measure of the importance of that

defect. If compensation is good, the less the hypertrophy the more favorable the case.

The twelve cases reported by me had this one thing in common: for a considerable period of time they had had heart-disease and yet had been entirely unconscious of the fact. Some of them, indeed, did not have symptoms suggesting heart-disease to a physician, thus affording a striking contrast to the sufferers from functional disorders who so frequently demand a physical examination and who are so slow to be convinced that their hearts are not organically diseased.

The ordinary rational signs of heart-disease may be briefly enumerated as follows: dyspnoea, palpitation, precordial distress, headache, vertigo, cough and indigestion. Of my cases, one, it will be remembered, confessed on questioning that he had suffered somewhat from dyspnoea, although he asserted that the trouble was very slight. With this exception none of the patients presented the rational symptoms just enumerated, except cough (which was present in three cases) and indigestion (which was present in one case).

Of Clarke's 684 cases, 402 had digestive symptoms, 35 had headache, 17 had vertigo, 23 had bronchitis and seven had pulmonary congestion; so that really 487 might be said to have presented symptoms suggesting the possibility of cardiac disease; but even then, the large number of 197 remain, the correct diagnosis and proper treatment of which hung upon the physical examination.

The lesson to be gained from these observations is the necessity of thoroughness in the physical examination of every patient, so far as practicable. There are those who regard it a mistake to inform a patient as yet undisturbed by cardiac symptoms that he is the victim of a cardiac disease. Bristowe, for example, speaking in this connection says, "I am sometimes inclined to think it is a pity there are physicians. Many persons would lead a happy life enough but for them. If a patient has a heart-trouble, he does not wish to learn the fact." My own view is that, under ordinary circumstances, the earlier such a discovery is made by the physician and communicated to the patient, the better. This affords a fair chance for averting cardiac failure. A sensible patient, properly advised as to his physical limitations, may be able to lead a long, happy and useful life, whereas unwarned he might soon collapse into hopeless invalidism.

#### A REPORT OF 392 CASES OF INTUBATION AND 139 CASES OF TRACHEOTOMY DONE AT THE BOSTON CITY HOSPITAL.<sup>1</sup>

BY W. H. PRESCOTT, M.D., AND JOEL E. GOLDTHWAIT, M.D., BOSTON.

INTUBATION for the relief of laryngeal obstruction in diphtheria was done at the Boston City Hospital, for the first time, on December 31, 1886, and from that time up to January 1, 1891, it has been done in 392 cases. During this time tracheotomy has been done 139 times; 82 of these being primary operations, 36 after intubation, and 21 after attempted intubation.

In the report of cases of tracheotomy made by Drs. Lovett and Munro,<sup>2</sup> were included all operations per-

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, November 4, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> Lovett and Munro: American Journal Medical Sciences, July, 1887.



formed previous to January 1, 1887, while in this paper all operations (both intubations and tracheotomies) since that time are reported. During the first year after intubation was introduced at the hospital, it was done only occasionally, and on picked cases; while during 1890 it was practically the only operation, tracheotomy being reserved for exceptional cases or was done as a secondary operation.

The writers are indebted to the visiting surgeons for permission to report these cases.

#### INTUBATION.

The details of the operation will not be entered into in this paper; suffice it to say, that, while at first the operation was done with the patient in the sitting posture, at present it is done with the patient lying down with a small pillow under the neck. In this position the operation can be done more easily, and the child more easily held.

Of the 392 cases, 312 died and 80 recovered (20.41%); 36 cases were followed by tracheotomy, with three recoveries; there were 21 cases in which intubation was attempted, and where either the tube was not inserted or else the child did not breathe after insertion, so that tracheotomy was immediately performed, and these cases will be included in the report of the tracheotomies. Over ten per cent. of all the cases were moribund upon entrance to the hospital.

The age of the child has a very decided influence upon the chances of recovery, as in tracheotomy. This is shown in the following table:

Age.	Cases.	Recov.	Per cent.
Under 3 years . . . . .	123	18	14.63
3-5 years . . . . .	143	43	29.65
6-10 years . . . . .	55	17	30.90
10 years and over . . . . .	10	2	20.00

The average age of the cases that recovered was four years and six months, of fatal cases three years and nine months, and of all three years and eleven months. One case was twenty-seven years old, three were seven months; all died.

The early operation, after the appearance of laryngeal symptoms, does not seem to have the same effect on the recoveries as in tracheotomy<sup>a</sup> for

In 210 cases operated upon the 1st day there were 42 recoveries.

60	"	"	2d day	"	15	"
22	"	"	3d day	"	10	"
10	"	"	4th-9th days	"	3	"
88	where the time could not be ascertained.					
					10	"

Two were hoarse and croupy for two weeks before operation (both died). One was intubed four hours after the first symptoms, which were laryngeal. The average time of operation was thirty-six hours after the appearance of laryngeal symptoms.

The average length of time that the tube was worn in those that recovered was five days and eighteen hours; the average in the fatal cases was two days and three hours; while the longest time a tube was worn was twenty-three days. The age has a decided influence upon the length of time that a tube is required, the younger the child the longer it must be worn. This is shown in the following table:

Age.	Average time tube was worn.
1-2 years . . . . .	9 days and 19 hours.
2-3 years . . . . .	8 days and 4 hours.
3-4 years . . . . .	5 days and 4 hours.
4-5 years . . . . .	4 days and 11 hours.
5-6 years . . . . .	1 day and 19 hours.

There were too few of the other cases to make any averages.

**Complications.**—Eleven cases developed measles; five recovered. Three cases developed scarlatina; one recovered. Nephritis, as shown by albuminuria and casts, was a frequent complication, but the notes are not full upon this point.

**Accidents.**—Numerous accidents occurred; some unavoidable, some due to faulty instruments, some to lack of skill. In ten cases the tube was plugged with membrane; and in two spasm of the jaw occurred, making tracheotomy necessary. In three cases death occurred during the attempt to insert the tube; and two died during choking spells before relief could be given (in one case relief was obtained by the nurse holding the child up by its feet and slapping it on the back, forcing the tube out). Four stopped breathing after reinsertion of the tube (it having previously been worn with relief), and tracheotomy was done; in two the introducer broke (owing to a defect); in two, insertion of the tube caused convulsions; in two, the tube was drawn into the bronchi, and these cases are reported in detail:

**CASE I.** Female, aged fifteen months, entered hospital, having been sick one week, and with laryngeal symptoms for six days. She was immediately intubed with a "two-year old" tube. Tube worn three days, and then coughed up; replaced in twenty minutes; coughed up again next day, and replaced immediately; worn two days, and again coughed up. A three to four year old tube was now passed, and worn five days; then removed and replaced. Soon after this the breathing suddenly became labored; and as the tube could not be felt in the larynx, tracheotomy was done (the intubation tube could not be felt in the trachea). A quiet night was spent, and in the morning the tube was felt in the left bronchus; it was removed after great difficulty; but the patient failed rapidly, and died quietly, probably from exhaustion.

**CASE II.** Male, aged thirteen months. About seven weeks before entrance was suddenly taken with choking, and became cyanosed. Tracheotomy was done next day, and the symptoms relieved; several attempts were made to remove the tube, and all failed. With the laryngoscope the larynx could not be seen, owing apparently to paralysis of the epiglottis. One week after entrance there were several severe attacks of dyspnea, which were relieved by passing a longer tube (tracheotomy). Twenty-three days after entrance an intubation tube was passed with some difficulty, owing to the flabby epiglottis; comfortable; fed by enemata for two days, and then by mouth. Six days after intubation (the child having been well and comfortable) several unsuccessful attempts were made to extract the tube; in about half an hour there was a severe attack of dyspnea, and as the tube could not be felt in the larynx, tracheotomy was done. The tube could not be felt in the trachea. On examining the chest, the breathing on the right side was loud, high-pitched and tubular; on the left, the entrance of air was heard only through the first half of inspiration, while expiration was diminished and low in pitch. Breathing became labored, and death took place forty-eight hours after the disappearance of the tube. At the autopsy, the tube was found projecting from the right primary bronchus, with its head resting upon the left side of the trachea in such a way as to partly cut off the air from the left chest.

<sup>a</sup> Lovett and Munro: American Journal Medical Sciences, July, 1887.

Its head was two and one-quarter inches below the tracheotomy wound. The left lung showed in its lower lobe a small area of dark-red consolidation. Nothing else remarkable was noted, except that the epiglottis was long and flabby.

The table of the causes of death which is as follows, is not very reliable, as it is made up from the clinical records, there being very few autopsies:

Sepsis . . . . .	149
Extension . . . . .	75
Heart-failure . . . . .	37
Broncho-pneumonia . . . . .	27
Exhaustion . . . . .	9
Complications . . . . .	9
Asphyxia . . . . .	3
Suppression of urine . . . . .	2
With convulsions . . . . .	1
	312

Broncho-pneumonia was more common than the figures would indicate, it being a complication in many cases of sepsis and extension. It is impossible to decide whether pneumonia from the inhalation of food was common or not, although the symptoms of broncho-pneumonia often seemed to follow the ingestion of liquids; this would be a less doubtful point if the same thing did not happen after tracheotomy.

#### TRACHEOTOMY.

Tracheotomy was done 139 times; 82 being primary, with 11 recoveries; 36 following intubation, with 3 recoveries; and 21 following attempted intubation, with 2 recoveries; 19 cases were moribund at the time of operation.

In comparing the ages it is true, as with intubation, that the younger the child the less favorable is the prognosis, as is shown in the following table:

	Cases.	Recoveries.
Under 3 years . . . . .	45	4
3-5 years . . . . .	58	7
6-10 years . . . . .	19	5
Over 10 years . . . . .	10	0
Unknown . . . . .	7	0

In 53 cases operated upon the first day after the appearance of laryngeal symptoms, there were four recoveries; in 31 cases on the second day, six recoveries; in 16 cases on the third day, two recoveries; in 7 cases on the fourth day, one recovery.

The character of the discharge from the tube was of great value in prognosis; for in 34 cases where the discharge was thin and abundant, there were 13 recoveries; in 16 cases where the discharge was gummy at some time, there was one recovery; and in 14 cases where the discharge was suppressed at any time, there were no recoveries. The average length of time the tube was worn in those cases that recovered, was nine days and five hours; and in all cases three days and three hours. (This average does not include the case in which a tube is still worn, two and one-half years after operation.) Two cases had diphtheria of the wound, one recovered. Five had convulsions, six were delirious, and two had subcutaneous emphysema; all died.

*Cause of death.*—Sepsis, 11; extension, 17; heart-failure, 18; broncho-pneumonia, 1; complications, 3; exhaustion, 2; asphyxia, 2; died on the table, 6.

Broncho-pneumonia, as in intubation, was more common than the figures would indicate, it being present in many cases of sepsis and extension; but an ab-

solute diagnosis was impossible owing to the lack of autopsies.

*Treatment.*—Each patient upon arriving at the hospital, unless requiring immediate operation, is given steam for inhalation, and hot poultices are applied about the throat. Many times by these means, the spasm and dyspnoea are relieved; while in a certain class of cases, instead of relief following, the dyspnoea is increased. Occasionally relief is obtained by the use of mustard pastes where the poultices had been unsuccessful. Paregoric, in small doses frequently repeated, has been followed by marked relief in numerous cases where the dyspnoea has been of a spasmodic character. Numerous throat sprays have been used with varying results, but the hydrogen-peroxide spray has been on the whole the most satisfactory, and combined with the insufflation of iodoform has been very efficacious in the foul necrotic cases.

No one line of interval medication has been carried out for a sufficient length of time to warrant any definite conclusions, except that corrosive sublimate has been used quite freely and has given quite satisfactory results, for in 95 cases of intubation in which it was used, there were 27 recoveries (27.84%). Turpentine emulsion (ten to fifteen drops spirits of turpentine to one drachm cod liver oil) at times gave marked temporary relief to the dyspnoea. Alcoholic stimulants have been used freely in all the cases. The feeding is very important, especially after intubation. Occasionally the patient is able to swallow food (including liquids) without difficulty with the intubation tube in place; but, as a rule, the swallowing of food, especially liquids, is followed by coughing and a good deal of discomfort. In these cases the most satisfactory mode has been the administration of soft solids by the mouth, with the patient lying down with the head lower than the rest of the body, combined with warm water enemata for the thirst. Cracked ice by the mouth is also allowed. Early extraction of the tube, even if reinsertion be necessary, is done occasionally for the purpose of feeding.

*Ultimate Results.*—Thirty-seven of the 80 cases that recovered after intubation were seen at least a year and a half from the time of operation; the other cases were not found. All of these 37 were in good health, in perfect voice, and presented nothing that would indicate any former ulcerative process due to pressure of the intubation tube. Ulceration and necrosis from pressure of the tube have been spoken of by various writers as among the dangers of intubation.

In considering the statistics developed in this paper, it is of interest to compare them with the results obtained by the various writers; and the first thing that attracts attention is the high rate of mortality, especially in the tracheotomy series, but it is only fair to remember that in this series the operation was reserved for the more severe cases. Ten per cent. of all the cases reported were moribund at the time of entrance to the hospital.

#### INTUBATION.

Authors.	Cases.	Recov.	Per cent.
American . . . . .	1,765	605	34.27
French and German . . . . .	692	199	33.6
English . . . . .	66	23	34.85

These, with the 392 cases of the present series, make a total of 2,815 cases, with 32.2% of recoveries. (So far as was possible, the cases reported in Brown's series of 2,700 cases are not included in this report.)

## TRACHEOTOMY.

	Cases.	Recov.	Per cent.
Lovett and Munro's Series <sup>1</sup>	21,853	6,135	28.
Romme's Series <sup>2</sup>	1,559	605	38.8
American authors	367	98	26.7
English authors	23	9	39.13

These, with the 139 cases reported in this paper, make a total of 23,941, with 28.67 % of recoveries.

## CONCLUSIONS.

Three hundred and ninety-two cases of intubation and 139 cases of tracheotomy have been reported, with a mortality-rate of 79.59% in the former and 88.5% in the latter; 2,815 cases of intubation and 23,941 cases of tracheotomy have been collected and analyzed, showing comparatively no difference in the mortality-rate of the two operations. The results depends more upon the nature of the epidemic than upon the operation. With intubation the results depend more upon the skill and experience of the operator than with tracheotomy.

Thirty-seven cases were seen at least a year and a half after recovery from intubation, with perfect voice, and with nothing that would indicate any ulceration from pressure of the tube.

## Clinical Department.

TWO CASES OF APPENDICITIS, ONE ASSOCIATED WITH UTERINE FIBROID, THE OTHER WITH PREGNANCY.<sup>1</sup>

BY S. J. MIXTER, M.D.,

Visiting Surgeon, Carney Hospital; Surgeon to Out-Patients, Massachusetts General Hospital; Demonstrator of Anatomy, Harvard Medical School.

THE following cases of appendicitis are reported because they present a point of interest that the reader has not met with, either in the other cases operated upon by him, or among those reported by others. In both cases an enlarged uterus was present, and in both, the correct diagnosis was not made until the operation or the day before it. When an attack of peritonitis occurs in a patient having an abdominal tumor, one is always apt to ascribe it to the tumor. These cases show that the appendix should also be considered as a possible cause of trouble.

**CASE I.** Mary M., over fifty years of age; married twenty-three years; no children; always strong and well. Three years ago noticed a gradual enlargement of abdomen, which has continued to time of operation. Flowing slight at first, but during past year quite profuse. Within a year has had several attacks of abdominal pain; three months before admission to hospital had a similar attack, but severer than previous ones. A physician, was now called for the first time, and found the patient "almost in a state of collapse," with general abdominal tenderness and distention, vomiting, and other symptoms of severe peritonitis. The patient gradually recovered from these acute symptoms, but the abdominal tumor then detected, gradually increased in size; there was constant pain, more flowing, and increasing weakness.

She was admitted to the Carney Hospital July 1, 1891. On examination I found a tumor reaching

above the umbilicus; it was hard and apparently closely connected with, or a part of, the uterus, and firmly fixed in right iliac fossa.

The next day I opened the abdomen, intending to remove the tumor, probably a uterine fibroid. After tying the left broad ligament, the tumor could be more easily turned out and the adhesions on the right side reached. While separating these adhesions the finger opened a cavity containing a considerable amount, perhaps four ounces, of foul pus, and projecting into the abscess cavity was the swollen and inflamed appendix. The pus escaped into the peritoneal cavity, which was washed out with hot salt solution. The uterus was then removed at its vaginal insertion, and the stump dropped back. The appendix, together with a large mass of inflammatory tissue, was removed, the stump of the appendix being simply tied with silk; and a very large amount of iodoform gauze was packed into the pelvis and about the cecum.

The gauze was removed on the third day. Recovery was rapid and uneventful, the patient being discharged well in about six weeks.

**CASE II.** Rose M., thirty-two years old, married. Four months ago, when seven months pregnant, had severe pain in abdomen, tenderness, fever, etc., and was delivered of a dead fetus. Did not recover well; pain and other abdominal symptoms persisted, and she was confined to her bed for three months. The pain was so severe that morphia was required every night. After being about the house for a short time she had an exacerbation of the symptoms that had never disappeared, and was admitted to the gynecological ward of the Carney Hospital. Dr. Johnson, on duty in that department, asked me to examine her with him, under ether. An ill-defined tumor could be seen and felt, extending from the iliac fossa to the ribs, and reaching almost to the linea alba. Nothing abnormal could be found in the pelvis.

The patient, having been transferred to the surgical service, was operated on September 23, 1891. An opening was made in the linea semi-lunaris, and a hard mass could be seen and felt outside the ascending colon and about the cecum, the bowel being pushed toward the median line. This mass was plainly inflammatory; and on separating the cecum from it, an abscess, situated at the brim of the pelvis, as large as a walnut, was opened, and in it were found two hard faecal concretions. Extending upward from this cavity, and outside the colon, could be followed a sinus; in the midst of the inflammatory mass and running parallel to it and behind it could be seen the appendix. This sinus was followed up by tearing with the finger until the kidney was reached. Just over the lower end of the kidney was fixed the much-thickened and perforated end of the appendix. This was the starting-point of the sinus, which ended in the abscess cavity spoken of just at the brim of the pelvis. The appendix was separated from its adhesions, cut off above to the bowel, and its invaginated end closed with a continuous silk suture. The cavity was packed with iodoform gauze.

Patient had a sharp attack of bronchitis following the operation, but had no peritoneal symptoms, and was discharged well in less than five weeks.

<sup>1</sup> Read before the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, November 4, 1891.

<sup>2</sup> American Journal Medical Sciences, July, 1887.

<sup>3</sup> La Tribune Medicale, Paris, October, 1891.

# OPERATION FOR THE RADICAL CURE OF HYDROCELE AND INGUINAL HERNIA.<sup>1</sup>

BY FRANCIS S. WATSON, M.D.

OPERATIONS (*a*) for the radical cure of hydrocele, by excision of the tunica vaginalis; and of (*b*) inguinal hernia, by McBurney's method; performed at the same time on a man forty-seven years of age, one year previous to date of this report.

I have thought that it might be of interest to the Society to note the results of these two operations performed at the same time upon this man, one year having elapsed since they were done. I do not show him at this time as an example of accomplished radical cure, at any rate of the hernia; although I think we may be fairly certain that he will have no return of his hydrocele.

The patient has been the subject of double inguinal hernia for about ten years, and of hydrocele of the left side for about six years. The hernia on the *right* side is still easily controlled by a truss, while that on the *left* side has been very troublesome to manage with a truss, for a year previous to the time of the operation. The hydrocele on the same side as this hernia, had failed of cure by repeated tapplings, and the patient was advised by me to have the attempt at radical cure of both hernia and hydrocele on the left side, made at the same time.

Early in November, 1890, the hernial and hydrocele sacs were exposed by one long incision. The hydrocele sac was much thickened, while that of the hernia was very thin, except about its lower end, where it was found to be tightly adherent to the sac of the hydrocele. After separating these adhesions, the hydrocele sac was laid open anteriorly, and excised, being cut off as close to the testicle as possible. The hernial sac was empty (the gut being easily reducible, and the ring very wide), and, about the ring, was slightly adherent. It was separated entirely from about the inner surface of the ring, and then tied high up within the ring, and cut off close to the ligature. The skin on either side the ring was then inverted, as directed by Dr. McBurney, and sutured. The ring was, as has been said, very wide; its sides were approximated by three silk sutures; a plug of iodoform gauze was inserted into the space between the sides of the wound and an aseptic (sterilized) dressing applied externally. The sutures were removed at the end of sixteen days, in which interval the wound had partially filled with a mass of healthy granulation tissue. The patient remained in bed for six weeks, by the end of which time there remained but a superficial granulating area, which completely healed at the end of ten days more. The wound of the scrotum made for the purpose of excising the hydrocele sac was tightly sutured, and united by first intention. There was a good deal of shock immediately following the operations, but with that exception the patient had no untoward symptom whatever.

For two months after getting up the patient wore a firm inguinal pad, which he discarded at the end of that time. The ring was then seen to be occupied by a mass of connective tissue which at that time retained the gut above it perfectly. To-day, at the end of one year, he reported himself for examination. You will notice that there is not the slightest tendency to return of the hydrocele, and also that the same is true thus

far of the hernia. The ring is still occupied by a plug of connective tissue which bars entirely the introduction of the finger from below, and equally of any protrusion of the hernia from above. The case, therefore, is up to date wholly successful. I note, however, that while the connective tissue plug is at present sufficiently strong to retain the gut behind it, that it nevertheless is very much less dense than it was when I examined it about five months ago, and that it gives to the touch the impression that less force would be required now than then to displace it.

## A CASE OF DIVISION OF TENDONS AND NERVES AT THE WRIST.<sup>2</sup>

BY FRANCIS S. WATSON, M.D.

This man, who is about thirty-two years old, I wished to show in connection with Dr. Conant's cases, as another example of a similar condition.

One month ago, he drew a knife across the front of his left wrist, with suicidal intent, and with the result of dividing the following structures: The tendons of the flexor carpi radialis, palmaris longus, flexor sublimis digitorum, flexor proprius pollicis, flexor carpi ulnaris, and one of the tendons of the flexor profundus digitorum. Beside these tendons, the median and ulnar nerves and the ulnar artery were divided, and the wrist joint opened on the ulnar side of the arm. The incision was transverse, and extended entirely across the anterior surface of the wrist, on a line about one-half an inch above the junction of the carpal and metacarpal bones.

It was possible to draw into view from the palm, the severed ends of three of the tendons of the flexor sublimis and that of the palmaris longus, these as well as those of the flexor carpi ulnaris and radialis were sutured. It is, however, very doubtful whether the ends of the tendons of the sublimis were united to their proper mates, and it is certain that one tendon of the sublimis and one of the profundus, were not united at all. And it is also certain that neither median nor ulnar nerve were sutured, as it was impossible at the time to discover the distal ends of either without a more prolonged search than the condition of the patient (who had lost much blood previous to coming to the hospital) would allow with safety. The ulnar artery was tied at both ends, the outer wounds closed tight and a sterilized gauze dressing applied. The hand and forearm were placed on a splint with the fingers in a flexed position.

The wound united by first intention. At the end of two weeks, the patient had recovered sensation in the region of distribution of the median nerve; and at the end of three weeks in that of the ulnar, though to a less degree. He is, at this time, one month from the date of operation, able to partially flex all the fingers and the thumb, and his ability to do so, has rapidly increased during the last four days.

That which interested me in this case especially was the restoration of sensation to all the fingers and the thumb, when we knew that the median and ulnar nerves had been severed and not reunited by suture (the suture of the nerves had been left until the last, and then was not done owing, as has been said, to the threatening condition of the patient, in part, and, in

<sup>1</sup>Read before the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, November 1, 1891.

<sup>2</sup>Read before the Surgical Section of the Suffolk District Medical Society, November 1, 1891.

part through failure to readily find the distal ends); and also the restoration of function of the divided tendons, in spite of the failure to suture two of them, and also when the tendons that were sutured may not have been properly matched.

I would also like to say how much more readily the tendon sutures were applied by employing the device that Dr. Mixer showed to us a year or so ago, of drawing out the upper end of the tendon to be sutured, as far as it is desired, and then maintaining it in position by transfixing the tendon and its sheath at the same point above its cut end, the tendon then cannot retract, and no strain comes upon the sutures until they are all applied and the needle withdrawn.

### CASE OF DOUBLE OVARIOTOMY.<sup>1</sup>

BY MALCOLM STOREY, M.D., BOSTON.

WHILE I regret that the case which I have the pleasure of reporting does not deviate more from the normal, it may still have some points of interest.

The patient, Mary A., was very kindly referred to me by Dr. H. H. A. Beach. She was born in Massachusetts, was eighteen years of age, and was a somewhat undeveloped and anæmic blond, tending a little towards the scrofulous type. She was about five feet in height, and weighed after operation ninety-eight pounds. As possibly having some slight bearing upon the vexed question of a hereditary disposition to abnormal growths, it may be mentioned that an uncle on the maternal side died of cancer. That her father had some years ago a cancer of the lip, removed by Dr. Beach at the Massachusetts General Hospital, and that a somewhat strikingly large number of other members of her family have been troubled by the smaller cystic growths of one kind and another.

She began to menstruate at twelve and one-half, the first catamenia being attended by much pain, backache, etc., although since that time menstruation has been regular, of normal amount, and not attended with discomfort. While never having suffered from any definite disease, ever since puberty she has been more or less of a chronic invalid with obscure symptoms, headache, dyspeptic disturbances, lassitude, etc., but was able to keep about until eighteen months ago, when she first noticed abdominal enlargement. At that time her physician, Dr. L. H. Luce, of West Tisbury, found well-marked enlargement of whole abdomen, fluctuation distinct in upper abdomen, gradually diminishing towards flanks and pubes, and uniform dullness over abdomen except a narrow space extending the entire length of hypochondriac and left iliac regions. Physical signs were not altered by position. "Internal examination was unsatisfactory but showed a large, fluctuating tumor pressing down anterior to the uterus." Having diagnosed the case correctly, Dr. Luce decided in view of her run-down condition, to wait a few months before advising an operation, and it is largely due to his efforts towards building her up, that her excellent recovery is to be credited.

In the last few months catamenia have been regular, their last appearance being ten days before operation. Her bowels had been regular, but defecation was often attended by great pain, which ceased with the move-

ment. She has also had occasional attacks of quite severe dysuria.

On examining the patient the heart and lungs were found to be in good condition. The urine showed nothing abnormal in bladder or kidneys. Examination of the abdomen gave practically the results observed by her attending physician eighteen months previously, except that the tympany in the flanks had almost disappeared.

Measurements were as follows: Abdomen at level of anterior superior spine, thirty-three and one-half inches; at umbilicus, thirty-three inches; at epigastrium, thirty and one-half inches.

Through the thin abdominal walls the tumor could be palpated with ease. It apparently was uniform in outline, and the consistency suggested contents of a colloid nature, although this was afterwards found to be a mistake. Owing to difficulties in the way of a vaginal examination, no diagnosis as to which ovary was affected could be hazarded.

I operated September 22d, kindly assisted by Dr. C. P. Strong. The patient's abdomen was prepared as follows: After being washed and shaved, a poultice of green soap was applied for twelve hours. Two hours before the operation this was changed for one of bichloride, the soap being carefully removed with hot water. Immediately before the operation she was scrubbed with bichloride 1-1000, and then with a mixture of equal parts of ether and turpentine. The instruments were sterilized, and dry sterilized cheesecloth was used for sponges.

The incision, a trifle less than two inches long, was made in the median line, without paying any especial attention to the linea alba. On entering the peritoneal cavity, the cyst wall presented, and on puncturing it with a large trocar, fifteen pounds of thin, dirty, straw-colored fluid was evacuated. The cyst was then found to be one of the left ovary, and there being no adhesions, was easily withdrawn through the opening. The pedicle, which was some two inches long and the thickness of a small finger, was clamped, cauterized, and tied with strong silk in the customary manner, and dropped inside.

The right ovary was found to be in a state of cystic degeneration, being enlarged to the size of a small lemon, and its surface studded with small cysts, and was accordingly also removed, the pedicle being treated in the same way. The abdominal wound was closed with silkworm gut, all the layers being included in each suture. The wound was dusted with aristol and a dressing of sublimate cotton applied.

The patient made an uninterrupted recovery. Her temperature rose to 100° on the evening of the third day, but promptly sank on her bowels being moved by a Sedlitz powder. Forty-eight hours after the operation catamenia came on again, and she continued to flow slightly for four days. After flowing for some twelve hours, being perfectly comfortable meanwhile, she suddenly discharged from the uterus some six ounces of offensively acid sour-smelling fluid, only slightly tinged with blood. Before and after this she had the ordinary catamenial flow. She had a similar discharge, less in amount, twelve hours later. Stitches were removed on the eighth day, and patient sent home on the twenty-sixth.

SUBSCRIPTIONS are being made in Vienna to place a bust of Carl Braun in the arcade of the university.

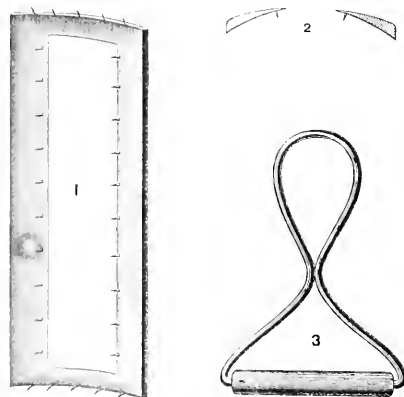
<sup>1</sup> Read before the Section for Clinical Medicine, Pathology and Hygiene of the Massachusetts Medical Society, Suffolk District, Medical Society, Nov. 18, 1891.

## New Instruments.

### A NEW METHOD OF CUTTING AND APPLYING SKIN GRAFTS IN THIERSCH'S OPERATION.

BY S. J. MIXTER, M.D.,  
Surgeon Corney Hospital; Surgeon to Out-Patients, Massachusetts  
General Hospital.

THE method of skin grafting as described by Thiersch is so well known and of such recognized value, that a description of its great possibilities, and the accepted details of the operation, need no new description. I wish only to call attention to two practical points that I think are new and which make the operation much more simple and accurate.



With practice and care thin strips of the skin may be taken from the thigh by the ordinary amputating knife. As a rule, such strips are ragged at the edges, and much of the graft is wasted, as the surface to be repaired must be entirely covered.

I have had made by Codman & Shurtleff, (Boston), the instrument here figured. It consists of a fenestrated, curved plate, of which Fig. 1 represents the under surface and Fig. 2 the cross-section. This has sharp needle points as shown, which serve to keep it in place on the skin of the thigh, which, being stretched before the plate is applied, is kept so while the graft is being cut. This plate being applied to the thigh, the roller (Fig. 3) is pressed firmly down upon it, thus flattening the skin between the thin edges of the plate, and the knife (Fig. 4) being carried at a suitable distance behind the roller, cuts a graft, thin and of uniform thickness. The knife should be used like a saw, with short, sharp strokes. Care must be taken that the knife blade is carried as nearly parallel

with the plate as possible, otherwise the edge is turned or nicked and the plate damaged.

The plate should be made of *hardened steel*, not brass, otherwise it becomes rough and the knife is spoiled every time it is used. The blade of the knife should be very sharp, thin and well tempered. In cutting the graft let the knife pass under it, leaving it on the surface from which it was taken.

The method of applying the graft so cut is the second point where I have a suggestion to offer. A few thicknesses of soft tissue paper (toilet paper is as good as any), properly sterilized and wet with warm salt solution is laid on the graft, and the paper and graft lifted together. The edges of the graft may be straightened out with a few strokes of a probe and applied in the proper place, skin down. The paper is then removed, leaving the graft in place with no curled edges. Should the graft be too long for the place where it is to go, the paper and adherent skin may be cut accordingly. Some practice is necessary before the instrument can be properly used. It will not "work itself."

## Medical Progress.

### RECENT PROGRESS IN ORTHOPEDIC SURGERY.

BY E. H. BRADFORD, M.D., AND E. G. BRACKETT, M.D.

(Concluded from No. 26, page 682.)

#### GENU VALGUM.<sup>17</sup>

THE biennial statistics of the Racheit Institution at Milan, directed by Panaccheri, show 662 cases of genu valgum. The genu valgum double is much more frequent in children than unilateral in the first years of life. It is treated by apparatus, wood or steel on young children, if the deformity is not very pronounced. Forcible correction was made three hundred and eighty-one times in two hundred and seventeen patients. The method of Tillaux was employed, and there was never any articular reaction or tearing of the internal tissue. In six cases a relapse was noted, and in six a paralysis of the external popliteal



nerve, attributed by the writer to a compression of the apparatus. In cases eighteen years old it was corrected by osteotomy. Sixteen osteotomies have been done in ten cases. All have been followed by cure.

#### CURVED OSTEOTOMY IN ANCHYLOSIS OF THE KNEE.<sup>18</sup>

The writer reports a case of osteotomy of the femur just above the condyle, in a case of long-continued ankylosis at the knee-joint. Transverse incision was made; the tibia was separated, and, by means of a chisel, the femur divided transversely with a somewhat curved section just above the line of articulation. The section was made so near to the point of articulation

<sup>17</sup> Achille Zuffi: *Archivio di Ortopedia*, 1890, 1, 5.

<sup>18</sup> Kummer: *Revue d'Orthopédie*, Nov. 1, 1890.

tion that on straightening the limb subluxation was entirely corrected. Dissection was made in a curve corresponding to the normal line of the condyles. The case was reported to be thoroughly successful.

#### ARTHRECTOMY IN TUBERCULAR AFFECTIONS OF THE KNEE.<sup>19</sup>

The article is based upon seven cases observed by the writer. The conclusions are that arthrectomy is an operation without danger if done with rigorous antiseptics. Carefully done and carefully drained, it is suitable to certain cases of tumor albus; cases of tubercular synovitis, when the bones are not attached, children as well as adults. In children there are always present epiphyseal foci, and osteo-arthrectomy would be done in preference, avoiding the shortening which resection gives. In the cases of osseous lesion in adults, resection is better. Ankylosis is to be aimed at in arthrectomy, and in children an appliance is needed after the operation, for some time, not in adults. Compared with the resection, arthrectomy gives the same therapeutic result: it has for its advantage its simplicity, the amount of treatment and a better functional result.

#### RUPTURE OF THE QUADRICEPS TENDON OF THE LEG ABOVE THE PATELLA.<sup>20</sup>

He reports a case of this accident in a man of sixty-seven, where the tendon was sutured. In the case reported there was a great deal of suppurative, but the result was satisfactory; recovery occurred in a month and was aided by massage. Marc See, Monod, Kirmisson believes that a cure can be made without surgical intervention, and that the effusion into the knee disappears rapidly under the compression.

#### DISLOCATION OF PATELLA.

A method of treating a persistent case of slipping patella is reported by Mr. Bilton Pollard.<sup>21</sup> The case was an obstinate one, and had been previously operated upon by Macewen's operation, for the existing genu valgum, which was present, and supposed to be the cause of the trouble, but without relief. The operation performed by Mr. Pollard consisted of chiselling away a part of the trochlear surface of the femur, sufficient to make a deep groove, in which the patella could slide. It was found that the natural groove in this case was remarkably small, and provided no distinct resting place. A portion of the inner part of the capsule was also excised, and thus this part of the knee strengthened. The case did well, and in four months there had been no return of the trouble, although a slight grating could be felt on flexion and extension.

#### INTERNAL DERANGEMENT OF THE KNEE.

Mr. Noble Smith<sup>22</sup> advocates thorough trial of Hey's method of reduction by manipulation, repeated frequently, and cites cases in which this has succeeded in preventing relapse. He claims that the cartilage has been changed in form by the pressure in the unnatural position, and tends to work its way out unless kept in place sufficiently long to regain its shape. His method is to repeat the manipulation daily for a few days, then once every two or three days for a fortnight or more. He reports no relapses since pursuing this method.

#### BENDING OF THE NECK OF THE FEMUR.<sup>23</sup>

The writer describes several cases of this deformity, and gives specimens indicating the curvature. The literature is also carefully investigated. A case is reported which had been operated upon successfully by Hoffa, and the specimen indicates the amount of curvature at the neck, indicating that this rachitic deformity, which has not been hitherto regarded of importance, is, in certain cases, of interest, and demanding surgical treatment.

#### OPERATIVE TREATMENT OF IRREDUCIBLE DISLOCATIONS OF THE HIP-JOINT.<sup>24</sup>

The irreducibility of these luxations is due to the interference of the capsule or the muscles. The capsule can by its intact portion interfere with traction; the head button-hole through the capsule leaving a small opening; or one of the flaps of the capsule intervene and interfere with reduction. The muscles can oppose by being button-holed by the head, or the capsule may be interposed between the head and the cavity. In recent dislocations, if the irreducibility is certain, the surgeon can use arthrectomy and remove the ligamentous adhesion. If the luxation is old, one can try forcible movement, but it is necessary to use it with care. In dislocation a year old no manipulation is likely to be successful, and under those circumstances operative procedure is advisable. Resection to the joint should be done by an anterior incision. The ligamentous muscular obstacles should be divided, the cotyloid cavity enlarged, and the resection tried. If this is not possible, excision of the head can be done, enlarging the incision if necessary. This author reports seventeen cases; one a case of a child twelve years old, with a dislocation of three years' duration, which was cured by arthrotomy.

#### OPERATIVE TREATMENT FOR OLD LUXATIONS OF THE HIP.<sup>25</sup>

These writers mention a case of operative treatment of old ischiatic luxation of the hip-joint so severe that walking was impossible without crutches, and which they were unable to reduce. The operation was as follows: The femoral head was exposed by a posterior incision over the projecting head. The capsule was freed as it was adherent to the head, and the cotyloid cavity was enlarged with the gouge and mallet and the socket of the femoral neck was placed into the acetabulum. Healing was rapid, and recovery was made with some motion at the joint. The result is claimed to be much better than of cure by resection; only the head being removed.

#### OPERATIVE TREATMENT IN CONGENITAL DISLOCATION OF THE HIP.<sup>26</sup>

In a most excellent article on the subject the writer refers to the different procedures which have been introduced in the treatment by operation in that deformity. In regard to the pathology, he states that there are different articular lesions found, according to the age of the patient. In new-born children little alterations are found in coxo-femoral articulation. The cotyloid cavity is never wanting. It is not as deep as normal, and the normal curve of the posterior portion is wanting. Sometimes it is filled with connective tis-

<sup>19</sup> *Med. Ann.*, Toledo, Paris, Feb. 18, 1891.

<sup>20</sup> *Ann. of Surgery*, June 17, 1891.

<sup>21</sup> *Brit. Med. J.*, vol. 1, p. 1263.

<sup>22</sup> *Id.*, vol. 1, p. 1307.

<sup>23</sup> *Schultz's Zeitschrift für Orthopädie*, Suppl. 1, 1.

<sup>24</sup> *Revue de Chirurgie*, Paris, Dec. 1, 1890.

<sup>25</sup> *Revue de Chirurgie*, Paris, Dec. 1, 1890.

<sup>26</sup> *Revue de Chirurgie*, Paris, Dec. 1, 1890.

sue or with fatty tissue. The head of the femur is not modified in general. The capsule and the round ligament are always intact, and in some cases they are only a little thin or elongated. The muscles are shorter and less developed, according to Verneuil. As the child grows older, and begins to walk, alterations take place. The cotyloid cavity does not grow as quickly as the rest of the bone, and the connective tissues increase and fill the cavities. Sometimes exostoses develop in the bottom of the cavity. The head of the femur elongates itself, or it sometimes flattens as if depressed, and sometimes presents a projection. It is often bent and applied to the body of the femur, making the neck incompletely developed. The capsule is solid and resistant; thus giving to the head an abnormal play. The round ligament is generally preserved, sometimes flattened and delicate, sometimes solid and thick. The muscles are retracted; at least those which are near the pelvis; not only those going from the great trochanter to the pelvis, but also those which pass around the articulation.

In the adult the changes are more marked; the head of the femur is raised, and the capsule remains intact, forming a very solid sac. The cotyloid cavity generally takes a triangular appearance, with one of the angles above and behind. Sometimes it is found completely filled, and in one observation exostoses in its place. Muscles are frequently modified. These observations which have been taken from autopsy are confirmed by observations by the writer on cases that have been operated on; and he claims that there is always a retraction of the soft parts around the affected hip.

The orthopedic treatment, the writer claims, has not taken into account this muscular retraction, and the cases of Pravaz, which were considered to be cured by Malgaigne, who proved that the cure was not permanent. The case of Buckminster Brown required a treatment by confinement to bed for a year and a half. Volkmann reported some cases which were satisfactorily treated by extension, but these cases were not permanently improved. The same is true of the treatment by silicate bandage, and appliances have not been of great value.

Operative treatment was first proposed by Guérin. It consisted of subcutaneous tenotomy. Bouvier, Brodhurst and others have attempted to use this method, but without marked success. Mayer tried osteotomy. Hunter advised resection of the head of the femur.

But, in brief, it may be said that the result obtained by resection has not been satisfactory, although the method has been tried by a number of surgeons, Italian, German, French and English. Hoffa collects 27 cases of resection, and shows us the following results: three good results, five average, and eight bad, without a single case of cure. He claims that the difficulty in correcting the reduction is due to the retraction of the soft part. He reports a number of cases which he operated upon by a method of his own; which consists of a straight incision, with a complete separation of all the muscular insertions on the great trochanter, and a complete ring of the capsule around the head of the femur. The place of the cotyloid cavity is then found, and is enlarged. The head is placed into this cavity in the same manner that a dislocation would be reduced, and the operation is concluded.

The results which he has obtained in these cases have been in every way satisfactory, with re-establish-

ment of movement in all cases, and cure. Kaci and Redard speak of the treatment of congenital dislocation of the hip by means of manipulations, which consist of flexion of the thigh, abduction, rotation, and extension. These exercises are to be carried on daily for some time, and in young children they report an improvement in the position of the head of the femur; this improvement to be maintained by a fixed dressing of plaster-of-Paris.<sup>57</sup>

Schüssler<sup>58</sup> prefers the resection of the hip in certain cases to Hoffa's operation, and reports a case with excellent results, not only in regard to the shape of the limb, but as to the functions, perfect motion having been established. The operation consisted of removing only the head of the femur, and a corner of the anterior portion of the neck, with the making of a depression for a cotyloid cavity. The method of Hoffa is not suitable for all cases. It supposes normal anatomical conditions, and these are not always found even in infancy. The patient of Schüssler was a girl fourteen years old, and there was a deformity in the head of the femur, which was altered in shape. Deschamps, in the *Gazette de Liège*, March 13, 1890, p. 280, reports a successful case of resection in a girl fourteen years of age, with apparent successful result.

William Adams<sup>59</sup> has treated six cases of congenital dislocation of the hip, two being double and four single, according to the method of Dr. Buckminster Brown, in three of the cases the right hip and in one the left. In two of these cases the treatment was carried out for two years. The result obtained is most satisfactory, for a careful measurement does not allow any shortening of an eighth or a quarter of an inch, and in one case it was impossible to find any difference in length of the limbs. The ilio-femoral triangle of the affected side corresponds closely to that on the sound side, in such a way that the head of the femur is maintained almost entirely in natural position, and there is no tendency to a spontaneous dislocation, either with or without movements. The patient still wears an apparatus as a means of protection.

#### WIRING OF THE VERTEBRÆ AS A MEANS OF IMMOBILIZATION IN FRACTURE AND POTT'S DISEASE.<sup>60</sup>

This operation has been done by Dr. B. E. Hadra for dislocation of the sixth cervical vertebra, and with such results that he claims it may be used as a means of immobilization in Pott's disease. In his operation, the ligamentum nuchæ and interspinous ligaments were severed transversely, and the wire passed several times, in the figure-of-8, around the spinous processes of the sixth and seventh cervical vertebra. The immobilization thus obtained was satisfactory, and although the case was of some duration, the symptoms were somewhat relieved. He considered, however, that section of the ligaments, as performed, interfered with the rapid healing, and suggests that only the muscular attachments be divided, and the loop passed over the processes by means of a curved needle. In this way the operation is comparatively bloodless, and can easily be performed. In wiring the transverse processes, the operation is more difficult, as the muscles must be more extensively divided and drawn aside. To avoid the nerves, he considers it better to first surround one process, then carry the thread to the next one, and

<sup>57</sup> *Revue Médicale de l'Enfance*, November, 1891, p. 603.

<sup>58</sup> *Centralblatt f. Chir.*, January 17, 1891.

<sup>59</sup> *British Medical Journal*, February 22, 1890, p. 406.

<sup>60</sup> *Times and Register*, 1891, May 23, p. 423.



again tie it here by a loop, so as to have only one wire in the interspace.

#### LATERAL DEVIATION OF THE SPINE AS A DIAGNOSTIC SYMPTOM IN POTT'S DISEASE.

This subject has been carefully considered by Dr. R. W. Lovett.<sup>81</sup> Attention is called to the prevalence of this condition, particularly in the early stages, and its importance as a diagnostic sign. It is regarded by him as generally of muscular reflex action, analogous to that seen in joint disease. It differs from the distortion in true scoliosis, as the curve is more sinuous, displacing the shoulders laterally, and in the absence of marked rotation, which is more apt to be on the side of the concavity than on the side of the convexity. The amount of deviation was found to vary from two or three to eight degrees from the perpendicular, and this latter was extreme and not usual. In slight degrees it may often be more easily recognized by viewing the patient from before. The difficulty of properly treating these cases is referred to, and support by means of the plaster jacket is regarded as the most satisfactory.

#### HUMAN CARRIAGE IN REFERENCE TO CURVATURE OF THE SPINE.<sup>82</sup>

Staffel describes the three following types: The rounding back, with a kyphosis, dorso-lumbar, apparent or real, indicates, according to the writer, a temperament without energy. The cause of this attitude is a fault of will rather than of muscular feebleness. These cases represent the most favorable ones for treatment, and a corset well made is sufficient for them. The second class, is the flat back with a lumbar kyphosis (relative or absolute), lordosis of the dorsal region (relative or absolute), with the vertebral column retaining the character that it had in infancy. This form brings with it a tendency to lateral curvature, rickets and a defect of muscular energy, and also a tendency to the first variety of scoliosis. The hollow back is the third variety, which comes from a narrow pelvis surmounted by a spinal column with an exaggerated lumbar curve; the dorsal region is flat.

Besides these types there are other mixed forms; as back of tailors, which consists in an exaggeration of the normal curve, the back being both round-shouldered and hollow in the lumbar region. All these forms we can find with scoliosis, though the latter is more common in the round and flat backs. The lateral posterior curves are generally considered as secondary to scoliosis, but it is supposed that in a certain number of cases it may precede scoliotic deformity. In severe cases of scoliosis there is no trace of a normal lumbar lordosis, which would indicate that the lordosis was wanting before the beginning of the affection, which is developed especially with flat backs. The seated position is particularly dangerous for the development of scoliosis; and Staffel recommends treatment to diminish as much as possible the sitting position, and to increase the normal curve in the lumbar region by the employment of a suitable seat.

#### OSTEOMYELITIS OF THE VERTEBRAL COLUMN.<sup>83</sup>

Observations of this disease are not numerous. It is analogous to the osteomyelitis which is seen in the

long bones. It can attack the bodies of the vertebrae and the vertebral arches. It may be acute or chronic.

#### SCIATIC SCLIOSIS.<sup>84</sup>

The author mentions that he first observed two cases in 1878, at Liege. In 1886 Alberg reported three cases of this affection, and Nicoladoni has published several others, showing the relation between scoliosis and sciatic neuralgia. In 1888 Babinski reported five cases in Charcot's clinics, and claimed the first description of the affection, but others have also claimed the first investigation. Gutenberg has had the opportunity to watch nine cases. Men are more frequently attacked than women. The symptoms are always the same, and appear in patients who have suffered from sciatica for a long time. The twisting of the vertebral column comes on gradually or suddenly. As Nicoladoni has observed, there is a tender point always to be felt between the last lumbar vertebrae and the posterior iliac spine. It may be added as a matter of diagnosis, that this variety of scoliosis disappears completely when the patient is suspended. The pathology of the affection is not definitely known. The writer considered that the affection is due to a muscular spasm, and for treatment he had found benefit from massage and electricity. In one case long-continued baths were an advantage; and in one case nerve-stretching of the sciatic nerve was tried with benefit.

Lamy, in the *Review of Orthopedic Surgery*, contributes an article on scoliosis in sciatica, and mentions the variety of attitudes.<sup>85</sup> He speaks of different attitudes, with a certain amount of variation in curve.

Levy<sup>86</sup> writes of the fact of the physiology of lateral curvature, and states that the bad school-sitting in the third position in writing, and in their fitting schools, may be the occasional cause of lateral curvature, but it is not the primary cause; if that were the case, boys would be as often attacked as girls. The true cause is rather in the physical education of young girls. The modification in the education of girls should consist in approaching as far as possible to that which is given to boys. The difference is the method of educating both sexes, especially in that the young girls remain in a seated position a longer portion of the day than boys; and the author advises that the hours of study should be interrupted by gymnastic exercises, singing-lessons, dancing-lessons. He thinks that it is better not to attempt to burden girls with unnecessary scientific notions, but to develop their bodies.

#### CAUSES OF ROTATION OF THE VERTEBRÆ IN SCOLIOSIS.<sup>87</sup>

Mr. Little gives the results of experiments on the cadaver, in attempting to produce rotation by superincumbent weight. He found first, that in the living subject, rotation was produced by lateral flexion in the upright position, but that this did not occur in the prone. In the first experiments the cadaver was laid on the back, and forcible flexion made; but no rotation was produced. The anterior common ligament was divided, and later the intervertebral discs and posterior common ligament; but no rotation was produced. Under superincumbent weight a lateral curve resulted, but no rotation, and this also after the ligaments were

<sup>81</sup> Transactions of the American Orthopedic Association, vol. II, p. 182.

<sup>82</sup> Staffel: Centralblatt für Orthopädische Chirurgie, November 1, 1890.

<sup>83</sup> Tournadour: Paris, Thesis, November, 1890.

<sup>84</sup> Gutenberg: Medical Woche-schrift, April 17, 1890.

<sup>85</sup> Review of Orthopedic, May 1, 1894.

<sup>86</sup> Orthopedic, 1886.

<sup>87</sup> Lane: 1894, vol. I, p. 191.

divided as before, and the tissues between the transverse processes on one side were severed.

His inference is that it is not an accompaniment of normal flexion, but that it is due to the unequal tension of the muscles. The erector spinae, longissimus dorsi, sacrolumbalis, multifidus spinae, rotatores spinae, have insertion to one side of the spine. If acting together, there is no tendency to rotation; but when acting alone as a lateral flexion, a tendency to rotation is developed.

#### MUSCULAR STRENGTH OF THE BACK IN GROWING GIRLS.<sup>55</sup>

Dr. C. L. Scudder has grouped the results from a large number of observations on the strength of growing girls. These were taken of school children, by means of a chair with a movable back, and the record taken by a self-registering dynamometer. At the same time the height, weight and age were taken; and thus a valuable table is given for comparison of the cases of lateral curvature. The element of muscular weakness is regarded by the writer as an important factor, and thus the treatment should be adapted more intelligently to individual cases.

#### TORSION OF THE SPINE IN SCOLIOSIS.<sup>56</sup>

This is to be regarded as a true osseous torsion, according to Lorenz, Fischer, Albert, Mikulicz, Kocher and Nicoladoni, of Berlin, have regarded it, not as a true torsion, but as an optic illusion resulting from the lack of symmetry of the vertebral column. To demonstrate this, Nicoladoni removed a cortical layer of a vertebral body, and he claims to have proved that there is not a torsion of the vertebrae reaching to the summit of the curve, but only of the vertebrae of transition. This torsion is in correspondence with the anterior ligament. The veins of the side are pushed to the side of the convexity. Laterally the fascia of the anterior ligament is large, thin towards the side of the convexity, and thick and folded on itself on the side of the concavity. This may be regarded as the consequence of the more rapid growth of the bone on the side of the convexity, and the intimate union of the periosteum with the ligamental fibres. The cause of the asymmetry of the scoliatic column is, according to Nicoladoni due to the modifications in growth, produced by difference of superincumbent weight. In support of his view he cites the modifications of the form and of position which he has been able to find upon the epiphyseal cartilages of many young subjects, among these an infant of a year attacked with scoliosis. In this case the ossification was much more advanced on the convex side, while on the concave side the ossification in a large part of the epiphyseal cartilage had not yet begun.

#### TREATMENT OF SCOLIOSIS.<sup>57</sup>

The writer divides the distortion into three phases or periods: first, the curvature before there is any rotation; second, the curvature with rotation; and third, a curvature with an osseous change of the vertebrae. In the first stage it is impossible to form a diagnosis without taking off the shoes; for, as a rule, in children and adolescents, flat-foot and alteration of the pelvis, determine to a certain degree the deformity. But when these modifications have been produced, any

increase of the heel will exaggerate the degree of scoliosis in such a way that a spine slightly curved can acquire a very considerable curvature with raised heels, a curvature which will increase in proportion to the height of the heels. This can be demonstrated by examination.

#### AN ARRANGEMENT FOR CORRECTION OF DEFORMITY OF THE THORAX IN SCOLIOSIS.<sup>58</sup>

Hoffa describes an arrangement which will exert pressure upon the projecting rib in the thorax, and will correct the deformity which is present. This apparatus can be used in exercise; it can also be used for correction and the application of a plaster jacket. The arrangement is more directly for the correction of rotation, not for the protection of the ribs. The arrangement consists of a single bar, which is fastened between two uprights. The bar is bent so as to encircle the thorax behind, and an inch steel piece passes in front. From this bar, rods with screw-threads working at right angles are fixed so that they can be adjusted laterally to press upon any position. These rods are furnished with a plate so as to exert pressure where applied. In this way a direct pressure can be placed upon the thorax, the pelvis being fastened by means of a strap.

#### TREATMENT OF LATERAL CURVATURE.<sup>59</sup>

Lorenz reports a method of treatment for correction of lateral curvature by the application of suspension and also lateral suspension, which consists of straps which are wound about the patient's trunk spirally, so as to exert a pull in the direction of torsion, and also in the direction of the projection of the ribs. For the application of these straps the reader must be referred to the article itself, as these vary to a certain extent according to the curve. But the theory adopted by the writer is that distortion of this character can, in certain cases, be entirely corrected by means of lateral pressure applied by these straps, the superincumbent weight being removed by suspension. The application of these straps may be used as a daily exercise. It can also be used for a complete correction of the patient, and for the application of a plaster jacket, or for the manufacture of a corset. It has been the experience of Lorenz that under these exercises improvement and correction take place.

## Reports of Societies.

### MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY. SUFFOLK DISTRICT. SECTION FOR CLINICAL MEDICINE, PATHOLOGY AND HYGIENE.

ALBERT N. BLODGETT, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR Meeting, Wednesday, November 18, 1891,  
Dr. E. G. CUTLER in the chair.

#### REPORT ON EMERGENCY HOSPITAL.

The first business was a communication from the committee appointed to consider and report to the Society the need of an emergency hospital. That committee was not prepared to make a final report at this meeting, and asked for further time, which was granted.

<sup>55</sup> Hoffa; Zeitschrift für Orthopädie Chirurgie, No. 1, Section 1, p. 80.

<sup>56</sup> Lorenz; Zeitschrift für Orthopädie Chirurgie, No. 1, 1891.

<sup>57</sup> Transactions American Orthopaedic Association, vol. 31, 1890, Springfield, Mass., Vienna, 1890.  
<sup>58</sup> Brodard; Revue d'Orthopédie, March, 1891.

## REPORT OF COMMITTEE UPON THE CONDITION OF THE STREETS OF BOSTON.

DR. V. Y. BOWDITCH, for the Committee on the Condition of the Streets of Boston, stated that the committee had occupied itself in interviewing, at various times through the year, both Mayor Hart and Mayor Matthews, Governor Russell, the Police Commissioners and the Superintendent of Sanitary Police. Without arrogating too much to the medical men, Dr. Bowditch believed that the action of the Suffolk District Medical Society last year, had been of great service in procuring a cleaner condition of the streets. Immediately following their action, the press had strenuously supported them and urged the necessity of greater cleanliness; and in the following autumn both candidates for the mayoralty had made the subject of special import in their messages and although there is still much room for improvement, no one can deny that the city in the business portions, at least, is much cleaner than before, the reforms being largely due to Mr. Carter, the present Superintendent of Streets.

In all their interviews a marked cordiality has been shown to the efforts of the Committee, except by the Police Commissioners, who for some reason or other show a decided indifference to enforcing laws on the statute books for the prevention of throwing refuse into the streets by shopkeepers and others. The watering of the streets has greatly improved in the past year, doubtless due to the energetic action of Dr. H. J. Barnes, who, independently of the committee, had sent several letters to the newspapers relative to this subject. Dr. Bowditch hoped that Dr. Barnes would be added to the committee, and stated that it was their intention to pursue the same course as heretofore by interviews with various officials relative to still greater improvement in the condition of the city.

DR. J. C. WHITE moved the addition of Dr. Barnes to the committee, which was seconded by Dr. Knight; and he was unanimously elected.

DR. WARREN: I think the work the Society has done has had its effect, and that the condition of our streets, while far from the desired point, has been much improved. This is one of the great improvements, it seems to me, this country has got to make, not only for the comfort but for the sanitary advantage of the citizens. We expend enormous sums of money for parks, for luxurious hotels, for means of conveyance; we are making great improvement in comforts and conveniences in the way of living, and yet we are almost Chinese in the standard which we set for street engineering in this country. I do not speak of Boston so much as of other cities. I think Boston compares favorably with them, but there is still a great deal to be done. In fact, the science of road engineering is in its infancy in this country; and we want to stir continually, in order, not only to gain what is now proposed, but to spur on the authorities to educate themselves up to a much higher standard of work than they have ever aspired to before.

DR. BARNES: I desire to say something on this subject, for it seems to me we owe to the present administration, regardless of our political affiliations, recognition of the wonderful changes it has effected in the appearance of our streets, particularly when we recall the reported interview of our committee with the municipal authorities of a former administration, where every obstacle was placed in the path of this much-needed reform.

In reviewing the report of that interview, it would seem as if all efforts had been exhausted in an endeavor to find how *not* to do the work. For years filth was allowed to accumulate between the double lines of horse-car tracks, owing to a controversy between the street railroads and the city authorities. I chanced to pass through Boylston Street last spring at the time of its removal. Piles amounting to a good horse-load, as frequent as space would permit, were scraped up for loading; and I was much surprised to observe a good stone pavement underneath, which had been hidden for years. The cross-walks are now swept; the piles of rubbish collecting in the lee of the fences of bridges and curbstones have generally been removed. Prior to this year, I often was obliged to take up from two to five bushel baskets of road detritus gathered during windy days in front of my residence; nothing of this character has annoyed me during the past season; neither have I observed the offensive odors of the streets so common a year ago.

It seems to me we can now compare our condition with that of some of the better municipalities, and not be obliged to go as far as Constantinople or even New York to find a parallel.

An appropriation of \$150,000 last spring, three times the usual amount, was placed at the disposal of the Superintendent of Streets, for sprinkling, and the clouds of dust of former years, resembling a simoon in Sahara, have not been our unhappy experience. This branch of the municipal service has not as yet been placed on a good business basis, and excessive sprinkling has been noticed much of the time; but I am informed plans are being matured to systematize the work.

With the experience gained during the past year we may reasonably expect better service next year, and the establishment of an equitable method of payment. The committee of the city council having this subject under consideration is composed of gentlemen in whom we may repose confidence.

While commending the present administration for what it has accomplished, we may congratulate ourselves for the influence we have exerted, for in this hall and by you, these reforms were inaugurated, and by your committee brought to the attention of the municipal authorities. And when we remember the successful labor of members of our profession, which resulted in the building of the intercepting sewerage system; the reform in milk inspection, which chiefly through us has been secured; the elimination of sources of pollution of our water-supply; and the excavation of the storage basins of the Sudbury River, which, by the way, has practically revolutionized the practice of engineers in constructive work of this character, — we have much to encourage us in persistent effort to improve the sanitary condition of our city.

Dr. Barnes presented the following motion:

*Resolved:* That the members of the Suffolk District Medical Society, Section for Hygiene, etc., desire to express their gratification at the improved condition of the streets of Boston, and hope the effort for improvement will be continued; that we may ultimately be able to compare their condition with the best examples in other municipalities.

*Resolved:* That this motion be printed in the report of this meeting.

The motion was unanimously adopted.

DR. H. F. VICKERY read a paper on

UNSUSPECTED HEART-DISEASE.<sup>1</sup>

DR. E. N. WHITTIER: I think we are under great obligation to Dr. Vickery for the manner in which he has brought to our attention a subject of vital importance. The physician's duty to his patient in this respect was dealt with somewhat late in the paper, but I think in a very considerate way. I have always taken the ground in dealing with my patients, that, if they could not give me under such circumstances as those of heart changes, the full assurance that they would do what I asked without asking me why I advised it, it was my duty to inform them why even at the expense of creating in their minds what in my judgment would be a warrantable degree of apprehension. I know of no greater evil in the community than that which exists in the practice of some physicians of turning loose their patients who have been for some considerable time the victims of unsuspected disease of the heart; for the unexpected in such cases is almost sure to happen. In proof of this I desire to cite a few cases from my own experience.

CASE I. A gentleman of sixty, of rather stout habit, living at some distance from the city, endeavored to transact business in the city, and was in consequence exposed to the contingencies of haste. This gentleman called upon me, and stated that he had been troubled of late with dyspepsia and some shortness of breath, on what he called proper and not unusual exertion. Examination showed that his condition was that of an advanced chronic interstitial myocarditis. There was no evidence at that time of any valvular lesion. I told him on no account was he to hasten to a train or upstairs, etc. He came to me several days later to make a confession and an admission. He had done what he had been warned not to do; had received his lesson, and he said he should in the future govern himself accordingly. He noticed a man in front of him hastening to catch the train. Somewhat stimulated by that he started on a quick walk and finally into a run, and got into the car in time to save his passage on that train. He sat down breathless. He noticed three seats in front of him the man who had hastened a little before him. His head had dropped, and he was dead. That was the confession and admission.

Three weeks ago a gentleman sixty-three years of age came into the office of the life insurance company where I am employed, having been brought there by an agent, stating that he was a man of large affairs and it was of very considerable importance to him as an agent to secure the risk. There was certainly nothing in the appearance of the gentleman to suggest the slightest objection or impediment to his having a policy placed upon his life. I took his pulse. It seemed to me a little quick. It was eighty. I have been in the habit of taking a man's pulse at the beginning and end of examination and comparing the two. He stood up after he had answered the questions in the application and then I placed my ear against his chest and immediately my hand to the wrist, because there seemed to be an accountable difference between the cardiac movements as heard and the radial pulse. There was a difference of forty ineffectual and incomplete ventricular contractions; the apex pulse was 120. This to the agent was a case of unsuspected heart disease; to the examiner not wholly unsuspected, but without the usual warrant for so concluding; for this gentleman had

told me he could go up three flights of stairs without disturbance, and for thirty-six years had not had a physician. I think Dr. Vickery is right in the statement that he made, and I wish it could be put more strongly, that the forms of heart-disease which are unsuspected, and undiscovered by some physicians, and without any apprehension on the part of the patient or his friends, are the changes which take place in the muscular structure of the heart and not in its valvular organization. For this condition it seems to me there is comparatively slight remedy. We have not that to depend upon which we have a right to depend upon in the larger percentage of organic disease of valvular origin. There can be no satisfactory benefit or improvement conferred upon the patient unless he is made to feel alive to the necessity of following to the very letter such directions as may be given. I do not agree with that man who would say, if he has a heart-disease, he does not wish to know it; nor do I agree with those friends who are unwilling to take the risk of alarming a patient by an opinion of an existing cardiac disorder or disease, admittedly of grave significance, when the opinion, if heeded, shall be conservative in its tendency and protecting in its influence; and when, unheeded, because suppressed, be so frequently the source of unavailing regrets in the unexpected and unprepared for result, sudden death from cardiac inefficiency.

DR. F. C. SHATTUCK: I merely desire to express my cordial agreement with everything the reader has said. While he was reading the last paragraph I called to mind a conversation which I had the other day with Dr. John T. Metcalfe, of New York, whom I regard as the most skillful physician I have ever known. The conversation was on this very subject. He told me of the case of a gentleman whom he went to see on Fifth Avenue, whose wife had sat at the window every afternoon for many years watching to see her husband come home from his business, not knowing whether he would come home alive or dead, and that because they had been informed that he had heart disease and was liable to sudden death. Dr. Metcalfe told the lady that her husband might outlive both of them. The next year he went to Europe, and is still alive.

DR. F. MINOT: I should like allude very briefly to two or three cases which are interesting in this connection. I have reported one of them already to this Society, in a paper on another subject. The patient was a private coachman, accustomed to a good deal of exposure to the weather and who did the usual amount of laborious work which a coachman does. He came under my care in the hospital, with pneumonia of moderate severity. On feeling his pulse I was struck with its hammer-like character, which is so diagnostic of aortic regurgitation, and which was increased when the arm was raised up. On examination of the heart the characteristic diastolic murmur was plainly audible. This patient had no rational symptom of heart-disease, and notwithstanding the regurgitation, his pneumonic symptoms were comparatively light although perfectly well marked; and he was convalescent in about seven days.

Another case is that of a gentleman who consulted me many years ago, and who knew that he had a heart-disease. He was a man of nervous temperament, rather hypochondriacal, and fidgety about the nature of his complaint. I found that he had no rational

<sup>1</sup> See page 692 of the Journal.

symptom whatever of cardiac disease, although there was a well-marked mitral regurgitation. I have watched the patient for ten years, and I think he is in as perfect health now, as when I first saw him.

The third case is that of a young woman whom I saw in Chelsea a few years ago, in consultation with the late Dr. D. D. Gunter. She was hemiplegic and had aphasia. I found that she had a very loud and harsh mitral regurgitant murmur. It was audible at some little distance from the patient, and was a source of considerable annoyance to her husband, by keeping him awake. In this case, I think, the hemiplegia was clearly traceable to the heart-disease, and it seems possible that if the patient had been under treatment at an earlier period, her life might have been preserved for some years longer. One very interesting thing about this case is that the hemiplegia complicated with aphasia was on the left side, but the patient was not left-handed. The patient recovered partly from the aphasia, but died shortly after from a fresh attack.

DR. F. I. KNIGHT: These cases of unsuspected valvular lesion are familiar to all of us who have to do with thoracic disease. I think that cases of myocarditis are suspected because they come to us on account of cardiac symptoms. These cases of unsuspected valvular lesion come under observation in two ways: first, in the life-insurance cases; and, secondly, we see them constantly in patients whom we have known to have had endocarditis. Of course, some of these lesions are such as are not likely ever to produce any serious effect; and certainly they go along, as a rule, until compensation fails, and when there is a failure in compensation, they make some complaint, but, as a rule, not until then.

Whether a patient should be informed of his condition or not, is, of course, often a serious question: but it seems to me that it is usually perfectly right and important to inform him of his condition in a proper manner. I must confess I have seen a good many cases where I thought it was done in a very brutal manner: where the patient has been told at the first interview that he has serious cardiac disease, and is liable to drop down any minute. But a patient can be informed that he has some affection of the heart with which he will probably go along many years with care. I have seen recently an illustration of that brutal way of putting things, which, however, was not a case of heart-disease. A gentleman, about thirty years of age, consulted his family physician, and was sent to another physician here for consultation, who wrote a letter announcing that he had serious tubercular disease both of the larynx and lungs, and that it was an utterly hopeless case, and the only thing to do was to make him comfortable for the few months left him to live. This gentleman was in what he himself considered to be a very good physical condition. He did not suspect that he had serious disease at all. He asked the family physician what the doctor in Boston had written about him. This gentleman takes the letter out of his pocket, and throws it over for him to read. He reads it, and comes up with it to me, and asks me what I think about it. Now it seems to me that that way of dealing with a patient, even if there is not much hope, is very brutal. That same method of dealing with patients I have seen several times in cardiac cases, where I think it did an immense amount of harm, where a more proper way of putting the thing would have done the patient good instead of injury.

DR. V. Y. BOWDITCH: I am glad to have the opportunity of emphasizing the remarks of Dr. Knight with reference to speaking to our patients in whom we have found symptoms of disease. I agree with Dr. Whittier that it is of a great deal of importance to let the patient know he must avoid certain things; but, on the other hand, I think we must use the greatest care not to alarm him too much. I have seen too much of that sort of thing in people who have been told that they had serious heart-disease. We cannot be too careful, moreover, about explaining to the patients the difference between functional and organic disease. There are certain gentlemen who examine young men with reference to their ability to go into athletics. Some of them are doubtless capable of judging whether a man has the nervous build to enable him to go into athletics to a great extent. There are a good many young fellows of rather a neurotic temperament whose hearts, when they take violent exercise, behave in a way that would be serious if not controlled. Cases have come to me where they have been told by some one that they had serious disease of the heart, and they have been made most unhappy thereby. On examination I could find not the slightest evidence of organic disease, but some nervous irregularity. I do not, of course, wish to be understood as saying that it is wrong to speak to a patient about heart-disease at all. On the contrary, I think we can wisely advise a patient, but it seems to me we must use the greatest care in the way we do it.

DR. A. N. BLODGETT: In regard to informing patients as to their condition under circumstances of cardiac disease, I have found invariably that a careful and considerate communication to them of the condition of the heart, which renders it necessary for them to be cautious in what they do, can be made without exciting unnecessary alarm. I make it a point to tell them there is very little which they cannot do as well as other people, but that they must do it more carefully. I caution them against hurrying for trains or going up stairs quickly, or in any other way calling upon the weakened heart for extraordinary or sudden increase of work. I assure them that otherwise they can do almost anything which other people do, and may confidently look forward to a comfortable and happy life. I have not observed any ill effects from communicating in this manner the serious nature of the disease to the patient.

DR. H. F. VICKERY: In the first place, I should agree most fully as to what has been said about the manner in which patients should be informed. My words were, "A sensible patient properly advised as to his physical limitations may be able to lead a long, happy and useful life, whereas unwarned he may soon collapse"; and that is what I firmly believe. I believe there might be exceptions to that. The patient, for instance, may not be a sensible patient. If you tell some patients the truth about anything, the cerebrum does not get the truth.

As for being afraid to speak about heart-disease to a patient because the lady object to that term, I do not know whether I quite agree with that as a reason, because I suppose the reason the lady now are so afraid of heart-disease is that doctors were fifty years ago; and I live in hopes that patients in time will begin to think that pain in the back does not mean Bright's disease, that a tumor is not necessarily a cancer, that heart-disease is not inconsistent with a happy and useful life,

I did not mean to bring up treatment; but the point I want to make, and I think all have agreed to that, is that unless you examine you are not in a position to tell even those you ought to, and you cannot direct the patients rightly, if they have this trouble, in such cases as do not present rational symptoms.

DR. MALCOLM STORER read a paper on

#### A SUCCESSFUL CASE OF DOUBLE OVARIOTOMY.<sup>2</sup>

DR. CUSHING: I do not know that the paper calls for anything but flattering comments. The description is accurate. I think it is rather rare nowadays, that we find simple tumors which can be removed through a small opening by puncture. They are, in my experience, rather rare and very gratifying to get. The return of hemorrhage from the uterus soon after operation is a very common, and as far as I know a very favorable symptom. It is one I always like to hear of. Whether it lessens the pelvic congestion, or for what reason, I do not know, but patients who have this hemorrhage, called metrorrhagia, go on well usually.

#### PATHOLOGICAL SPECIMENS.

DR. E. W. CUSHING: I have brought the following specimens, which I have removed within the last fortnight.

First, two ovarian cystomata. One is interesting as occurring in a woman sixty-nine years old, who had always been healthy until something less than a year ago, when she first noticed this growth, which increased rapidly. As you see, it is largely solid, and not all the fluid could be removed by the trocar; possibly, a gallon was thus evacuated. The broad pedicle was secured in three sections. Irrigation, drainage-tube, and an uneventful recovery.

The second specimen is from a patient sent by Dr. Jenkins, of Greenland, N. H. It is a papillomatous cyst. It is interesting from the fact that, about two weeks before the operation, the patient, in rising to leave a railway car, was thrown against the seat in front of her, and probably ruptured the cyst; she was seized with violent pains and symptoms of shock, but rallied, and was able to come to the city for operation. On opening the abdomen a large amount of free peritoneal fluid was found, and a great many adhesions. The fluid being evacuated, and the cyst enucleated, it was found that there was a multitude of minute papillomatous excrescences on the intestines, uterus and omentum; a considerable portion of the omentum was amputated, in order to remove the chief focus of the new growth. Irrigation and glass drainage. Convalescence uninterrupted. The future course of this case will be awaited with a great deal of interest, to see whether the minute papillomata, which are scattered over the abdominal organs will continue to grow or will wither. This is a question on which little is written or known. In some cases, certainly, papillomatous growths continue to occur, but these may be cases where the original disease had penetrated so far between the folds of the broad ligament that the whole of the new growth was not extirpated at the time of operation. On the other hand, there is no doubt that minute papillomatous growths on the abdominal viscera may be so encapsulated by an adhesive peritonitis that their progress is arrested. I had such a case more than a year ago, where, besides the ovarian tumor, which was removed, there were multitudes of little

growths, presumably due to a previous rupture of the sac; these little vegetations, however, were surrounded with adhesive peritoneal coverings, so that they were apparently not growing, and the patient is now quite well, more than a year after the operation. The two tumors here shown display very well the two chief varieties of ovarian tumor, namely, multilocular cyst (some parts of which form a practically solid growth), and the mono-cyst, lined with papillary vegetations.

I have next to show two specimens of cancerous uterine removed by vaginal hysterectomy: there should have been three, but the third, by some accident, was not brought here. There is nothing very peculiar about these specimens, but it is interesting to see how high the disease extends in the cervix, even where inspection before operation would make us think that the disease is quite limited. You will observe that the upper border of the carcinomatous nodule is in both cases above the level of the entrance of the uterine artery; to remove the disease by high amputation, it would therefore be necessary to separate the bladder in front, and to open Douglas's pouch behind, and to secure the uterine arteries on each side; when this has been done, it is a slight matter to remove the fundus also. Any other course involves the risk of leaving a portion of the disease behind, the presence of which cannot be detected before or during the operation. All these patients recovered without accident. I have now performed vaginal hysterectomy twenty-nine times; and all the cases recovered from the immediate effects of the operation except two, where I had operated at a distance from the city, and did not see the patients after the operation. A large proportion of these patients remain in excellent health; one has just been married.

The next specimen which I shall show is one of large ovarian abscesses and pus-tubes from a patient who had suffered for some years from recurrent pelvic inflammation of great severity. The mass on the left was as large as two fists, and that on the right about the size and shape of a large lemon. The pus-sac ruptured in delivering it; the pedicles were secured by catgut, as is my custom in all unclean cases. Irrigation, glass drainage, and prompt recovery.

The last specimen is from a woman of thirty, who had never menstruated, but who had suffered intolerable pain every month. On the right the ovary was enlarged and diseased; the tube, however, was extremely slender and imperfectly developed, and did not enter the uterus but seemed to be lost in the broad ligament. On the left, the tube was normal, but the ovary was quite undeveloped, occupying a space as large as a finger-nail and not over one-eighth of an inch in thickness. Both ovaries and tubes were removed. No drainage. Recovery.<sup>3</sup>

SOMETHING ONE GETS IN GERMANY.—There are a great many different inducements for making a trip to Europe. *The College and Clinical Record* states that Professor Parvin, while in Germany, last summer, secured a large number of female sexual organs for use on his obstetrical model. There was no duty paid, and we trust it will not be necessary to apply the principles of protection to this singular industry.

<sup>2</sup> December 7th. All the above patients are doing well, having recovered without accident.

<sup>3</sup> See page 660 of the Journal.

## SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.

CHARLES L. SCUDDER, M.D., SECRETARY.

REGULAR meeting, Wednesday, November 4, 1891,  
DR. A. T. CABOT in the chair.

DR. FRANCIS S. WATSON reported

OPERATIONS DONE FOR RADICAL CURE OF HYDROCELE AND INGUINAL HERNIA,<sup>1</sup>

performed at the same time on a patient forty-seven years old.

DR. S. J. MIXTER reported

TWO CASES OF APPENDICITIS, ONE ASSOCIATED WITH UTERINE FIBROID, THE OTHER WITH PREGNANCY.<sup>2</sup>

DR. H. L. BURRELL: The packing with gauze, I fancy, was to secure drainage. I would like to ask how often that was changed.

DR. MIXTER considered the use of iodoform gauze as packing in cases of operation for the relief of abdominal abscess from whatever cause, where the inflamed or suppurating tissues could not be entirely removed, was the best method known for preventing an infection of the general peritoneal cavity. The method first described by Mickulicz, was the one he generally used, small strips of gauze being packed into a large handkerchief of gauze, which is first pushed to the bottom of the cavity. This prevents small fragments of packing being left in the wound. In a few hours the general abdominal cavity is walled off, and the abscess may be treated as in any other part of the body. After the removal of abdominal tumors with extensive adhesions, this method is often more sure to prevent hæmorrhage and sepsis than the use of a drainage-tube.

DR. W. M. CONANT presented

## CASES SHOWING SATISFACTORY RESULTS OF TENDON AND NERVE SUTURE AFTER INJURY.

DR. MIXTER: I must say in regard to the method of temporary fixation of the upper end of the tendon to be sutured, that I was not the one who suggested it.

Professor Nicolaidoni, of Vienna, showed me eleven years ago, how and when it could be used. He used either a needle or temporary stitch to be left in for two or three days.

The temporary stitch I always use when it is possible, and in addition I employ a device which I believe has not been described, and which avoids the tearing and bruising of the cut end and also renders unnecessary the slitting up of the tendon sheaths with the probability of subsequent adhesions.

The method of procedure is this: pass a director or probe up the sheath until its point is well above the cut end, cut down onto the point, and draw the tendon out through the small opening thus made. A temporary stitch of strong silk can then be passed through the tendon well above its cut end, and silk and tendon are then drawn down through the sheath and out of the original wound, the thread being tied to the probe. The stitch for temporary fixation can be put in at the upper opening, and, the ends being united in the usual manner, the silk used for drawing down the tendon is withdrawn. I have used this method in a consider-

able number of cases, and I am sure that the results obtained have been better than could have been expected had the tendons been bruised or their sheaths slit up.

DR. GAY: I think the importance of this subject cannot be exaggerated. I remember one case of a piano player who received a cut across the back of his left hand by a broken window. The result was at the end of six weeks when he came to me, he had complete loss of extension of his fingers, which meant, of course, his living. I told him I would make an effort to pick up those tendons, and I did so. The result was he got a very good laud. At the end of six or seven weeks after the injury those tendons were hard to find. They seemed to be atrophied. One or two seemed to be merely a string, but he got good use of all his fingers, and without suppuration.

Another case: A man was washing his foot in a bowl. The bowl broke and let his foot through, severing the tendo Achillis. That was sewed with catgut, and now at the end of six months, he has almost complete use of the foot. The extension of the tendo Achillis is not quite so free as on the other foot, but practically he has a very good one.

I think it is a matter of a good deal of importance, and I think the effort should always be made to sew the ends of severed tendons together.

DR. MONKS: I should like to ask Dr. Conant what he means by sewing the tendons together, *en masse*.

DR. CONANT: In this special instance I had no trouble at all in separating the sublimis tendons from the profundus, and having caught the ends of the sublimis tendon and the muscular portion together, I passed quilted sutures and united the whole thing without any attempt to separate them; and the profundus the same way, only they were deeper and the rupture very much lower down, and they were part tendons and part muscles, and I picked the whole thing up and sutured them all at once, running the stitch,—usually if you dissect carefully enough out, you can get bundles of muscles for each one of the tendons. What I meant by *en masse* was, I did not attempt to suture the tendon to its corresponding muscle, but swept down and picked up the whole mass of muscles and sutured the tendons without respect to whether it should have gone to the outer or inner side. It is more the idea of getting firm union than any attempt to get special individual motion from each tendon.

DR. CABOT: I had a case this summer which is interesting in connection with this subject as showing the rapidity with which nerve function is recovered. I sutured a median nerve that had been separated for months, where there had been complete loss of sensation through the median distribution. The ends were found, the bulbous portions cut off and the nerve sutured. The interesting point was that sensation began to return in the fingers already at the end of four days.

In regard to the restoration of tendons in which there has been non-union, I had an experience years ago which I think is valuable.

A man came into the hospital with a rupture of the ligamentum patellæ. He could not straighten his leg or walk upstairs. There was a deep sulcus below the patella, where the prominent band of ligament should be. Acting on the experience gained in cases of non-union of bone, his leg was put straight on a splint,

<sup>1</sup> See page 698 of the Journal.

<sup>2</sup> See page 697 of the Journal.

the patella was drawn down into place, and blisters were applied over the depression where the ligamentum patellæ should have been. After the second blister the depression was filled with plastic lymph, so that there was no longer a sulsus, and ultimately that plastic lymph led to a restoration of the tendon. The man was afterwards able to walk upstairs, and could lift his leg.

In small tendons like those at the wrist and ankle, such a course would probably be of little use, but in large tendons like the tendo Achillis, if that were lengthened by non-union, it seems to me such treatment might cause it to be reformed perhaps. Certainly, it answered well in the ligamentum patellæ.

Dr. J. C. MUNRO showed

#### A CASE OF GASTROSTOMY FOR MALIGNANT DISEASE OF THE ŒSOPHAGUS.

The patient is fifty years old; of a healthy family; a wool teamster; always healthy; not alcoholic or venereal. Dyspepsia for two years before present trouble, which began about August 1st of present year, with difficulty in swallowing solids. Two weeks later only soft solids and liquids could be taken. Pain at this time between scapulae. Loss of flesh. Two or three days before entrance to Carney Hospital (September 14th) could not swallow liquids. (Œsophageal bougies stopped at thirteen inches from upper incisors.

Next day (September 15th), Drs. M. F. Gavin, J. J. Minot, F. W. Johnson, and P. Thorndike being present, an opening two inches long was made in the left hypocondrium; the stomach identified, especially by the gastro-phrenic ligament; a portion at the cardiac end drawn out and stitched to wall by heavy silk loops, silver guys having been passed through the outer layers first of all. Very little shock from operation. On following day an opening was made large enough to admit a No. 18 F. soft rubber catheter, which has been worn since. Feeding by the stomach was immediately started, and enemata continued.

For two days the temperature ranged between 99° and 100°, and the pulse between 80 and 90, then both fell to the normal and remained there. The stitches were removed after a week; no pus. Patient up and dressed after removal of stitches.

October 9th. Patient began losing ground although taking and digesting abundant nourishment.

October 20th. While coughing raised blood, evidently from the Œsophagus.

October 30th. Cough distressing and persistent. Rusty sputa. Lungs negative. Losing weight and strength. No leakage beside the tube; no excretion.

November 3d. Steadily losing ground. Cough continues, with bloody sputum, but less severe than before. Pulse irregular and intermittent. Up and about ward most of the day. Complaints of pain between scapulae. Takes two enemata every two hours by stomach, in addition to enemata.

Has been able at times since operation to swallow a very small quantity of water, but has ceased trying to do so lately on account of the vomiting (Œsophageal) and coughing excited.

Dr. MIXTER: I have seen several gastrostomies, but have never seen one where the result was as good as in this case, as far as the retaining of the food that was put in through the tube. There has been almost no leaking. When I returned some days after the operation, the patient was perfectly comfortable, was

being fed; and a week from the time of the operation I found him walking around the yard, clothes on, and the stitches having been taken out the day before. He was perfectly comfortable, and had gained very much from the operation. Of course, now, he has lost very much in flesh and strength, but at that time one certainly could ask no better result from any operation.

Dr. GAY: I would like to ask how far it was from the abdominal parietes to the stomach, how much dragging was necessary to bring the stomach in contact with the abdominal walls?

Dr. MUNRO: Very little. He was emaciated.

Dr. GAY: In the case I had a few years ago, it was five inches I had to draw the stomach up before I could get it in contact with the abdominal walls. There was a good deal of strain upon the stitches. We had no trouble for a fortnight. Then the stitches gave way. He was in a very much worse condition than Dr. Munro's patient. He was bed-ridden. He got relief for about three weeks, and then began to fail, and died in the course of a month or six weeks. I would like to ask if there was any obstacle to intubation in this case?

Dr. MUNRO: We had no Œsophageal tube, otherwise I should have tried it, although the smallest bougie would not pass, but came up against a hard surface thirteen inches from the upper incisors, and I should not have felt authorized in forcing a passage.

Dr. BURRELL reported

#### A CASE OF GASTROSTOMY,<sup>2</sup>

done at the Children's Hospital.

Dr. MUNRO: I think the question of the gastro-phrenic ligament is a pretty important one. I have been careful to examine for this ligament in the subjects at the dissecting-room, and where it is present it is very marked. In Dr. Burrell's case I was not able to recognize it, simply because my finger would not reach it on account of the distension of the abdomen. It, to me, is one of the best guides to the stomach. The transverse colon has been sewed to the abdominal wall in several instances; but I don't see how, with a guide like this and with the left gastro-epiploic artery also, a person could make a mistake. A point that helped me the following day was the wire guys. The wound was a very blind one, and it was pretty hard to see where the knife ought to be plunged in, but with these guys I could easily get my bearings.

Drs. W. H. PRESCOTT and J. E. GOLDTHWAIT reported

#### RESULTS OBTAINED IN 531 CASES OF INTUBATION AND TRACHEOTOMY.<sup>4</sup>

Dr. GAY: I think we have reason to feel greatly indebted to Drs. Prescott and Goldthwait for continuing the records so ably commenced by Drs. Lovett and Munro. The last series of cases, the cases reported to-night, are not so valuable for the sake of comparing the value of the two operations as the cases in which tracheotomy was the only operation, and those in which intubation was the only operation. I mean taking the cases before intubation was put into general use, and compare those with the cases of intubation, say for two or three years after intubation was introduced. In a paper which I read some years ago, the percentage there was a little in favor of tracheotomy,

<sup>2</sup> Publication deferred.

<sup>4</sup> See page 631 of the Journal.



but there was not a very great deal of difference, and those were pretty fair cases for comparison, so far as could be judged. The type of the disease was very much the same in the two series, taking them altogether. I think I am right in saying the feeling at the City Hospital, among the older men particularly, is in favor of trying intubation at first. Speaking generally, it is much more easily done. The parents give their consent more readily, and, I think, the surgeon feels like doing intubation when he would not feel like resorting to tracheotomy. I think I should place intubation first on the list, and if it worked well, I would depend upon it. If it did not, I would resort to tracheotomy. I think, perhaps, tracheotomy will do everything intubation will, and perhaps more. I fancy it will save some cases that intubation will not; at any rate, a certain number of cases get saved with intubation as well as by tracheotomy. I think intubation is a most admirable operation, and in the lighter cases it succeeds very well indeed. It should be remembered that the type of the disease, more than anything else, determines the result.

DR. CONANT: I am very much interested in this subject, not that I know much about either intubation or tracheotomy from actual experience. I have done both a few times. I looked the subject up last year, and I am interested to hear this set of cases that has been so ably worked up. The thing that strikes me at the outset is the difference in percentages. Of the 531 cases we find 96 recoveries, or only 18 per cent. That does not compare favorably with Drs. Lovett's and Muuro's, or with several other men, and I do not know exactly how to account for it, unless we are willing to admit that the operation of intubation is oftentimes performed when tracheotomy ought to be. Since intubation has been introduced, I think there is no question that oftentimes cases have been intubated where tracheotomy ought to have been done. The trouble that I have seen after intubation has been the inability of the average nurse to keep the tube clear. I have always felt that I must be within easy call, or else the tube might be coughed out and the child suffocate. I have felt for a considerable time that the operation for intubation, which at the time it came out was claimed to have a percentage very much larger of recoveries than tracheotomy, was a thing which later on would prove to be fallacious, and the more cases of intubation that are reported the less has grown the percentage of recoveries. In the paper which Dr. Gay speaks of the percentages were very nearly on a par with those of Dr. Lovett. Previous to Dr. Gay's paper the percentages had been larger. In this set of cases the percentage is only 20 per cent., and the combined method, so to speak, only 18 per cent.

DR. LOVETT: The question of intubation is one with which I have had some little practical experience. Does Dr. Prescott know about the cases in the last year, whether the death-rate has been higher than before.

DR. PRESCOTT: Up to January, 1890, the per cent. of recovery was about twenty to twenty-five, and then it fell to fifteen.

DR. LOVETT: With regard to the secondary operation of tracheotomy after intubation, it is a pretty severe case that requires it. After intubation is done, if it does not give relief, it must mean necessarily that either pneumonia has come on or that an extension of the membrane has taken place into the bronchi, and,

of course, in cases of that sort it is a poor outlook for tracheotomy, as death is practically sure under any circumstances. In Dr. Prescott's cases there were only five out of fifty or sixty that recovered where tracheotomy was secondary. In my own experience I do not remember a secondary tracheotomy after intubation that has recovered. In the tracheotomy case there is a good deal of discharge for the first five or six days, of mucus and detritus from the membrane, which comes out of the trachea tube in great quantity. In intubation cases that discharge goes somewhere or other, but does not appear externally; it may be swallowed, but a large part is probably drawn into the bronchi. It has seemed to me in the cases I have watched that the percentage of pneumonia in intubation cases was high. I have for the last two or three months had the house officers watch the cases very carefully in that regard, and in a majority of the cases they have reported to me that pneumonia was beginning or progressing. I saw a case dying last Sunday at the City Hospital, which was characteristic. The respiration was 80; there was no particular cyanosis, but shallow breathing, and the upper lobe of one lung was filled up.

If the cases of intubation are compared with the cases of tracheotomy previous to intubation, we have about the same number. Our percentage of tracheotomy recoveries was about 29; and here in 392 cases of intubation the percentage is nine lower. I am very sure that in the last year the percentage of intubation would be still more unfavorable. What the cause of that is I certainly am not competent to say but my experience in the last month has been much worse than ever before, and it seems to me it will be of interest to perform tracheotomy alone as a primary operation for a little while in the hope of again comparing the two operations. It seems to me that the disappearance, in intubation cases, of all the discharge and the detritus that comes out of the tracheotomy tubes is a very significant matter.

DR. CARO: There is one point I spoke of when intubation first came out, which I think is worth considering when selecting the proper operation. In a case of diphtheria just beginning to affect the larynx, you have a septic disease which has not extended to any appreciable degree below the larynx. Its extension to the deeper parts is greatly favored by the passage of the inspired air, carrying the secretions down with it. If you put in an intubation tube, and these commencing cases are ones in which you would be likely to use intubation, the air that that patient breathes is still entering the lungs through the mouth and throat infected with diphtheria. If, however, at that time, with the disease mainly above the larynx, a tracheotomy tube is introduced below the larynx, the air enters the lungs comparatively free from these diphtheria germs and secretions; so that it seems to me that this suggestion of Dr. Lovett's, that for a while it would be well to give tracheotomy in early cases another fair trial, is a good one. It would be interesting to see whether the tracheotomies would show any better results in these early cases than intubations.

DR. PRESCOTT: As to whether early tracheotomies show better results than early intubations, I cannot tell, except as Dr. Lovett's paper has reported the operations done on the first day as better than on the fourth day, falling from 38 per cent. of recoveries on

the first day to about 14 per cent. on the fourth day; and in the statistics that were reported here to-night the operations done on the first day were only 20 per cent. and the operation done on the third day were 45 per cent. But I think there is a source of error or misunderstanding in these two statistics, in that the time of operation as we took it was after the appearance of laryngeal symptoms. As it was reported in Dr. Lovett's paper, it was the time after urgent dyspnoea had appeared. That makes some difference. Whether it shows that the cases that were intubated were more severe cases, what are described as fulminating cases or not, I don't know; but that is the difference in the two series of statistics as regards the time of operation.

DR. GOLDTHWAIT: I would like to call attention to this table. The series of tracheotomies which covers the same time collected by Romme, show 38.8 per cent. recoveries, and in the series reported by Drs. Lovett and Monro there were 28 per cent. The average of those two would make the per cent. very similar to the per cent. of intubation as it stands there. Why the per cent. of recoveries in the City Hospital cases is so small I cannot say. Cases, of course, are brought there as the last resort. Many of them are in a moribund condition and the tube is put in to let them die easy; and that is one of the great satisfactions of the operation.

It seems to me there is another class of cases in which intubation is the better of the two operations, the class in which there is a great deal of œdema of the larynx, in which the tube is inserted, and seems to squeeze out the œdema, and is coughed out in a few hours, and this is the end of the intubation.

Different authors in writing upon intubation have spoken of ulceration of the larynx as being common. There has not been a case of this that we know of; and out of the 80 cases that recovered there have been, I think, 35 cases found, and seen at least eighteen months from the time of the operation, with a perfect voice and no symptoms which would indicate in the least any ulcerative process which would impede the use of the vocal cords.

DR. PRESCOTT: Dr. Lovett has spoken of the cases of secondary tracheotomy after intubation, and that he has never seen a case recover. I think it is right that the three cases that recovered in the 36 secondary operations should be a little more elaborated. In one of the cases the tube was put in and coughed out within a few hours. No attempt was made to replace it. Tracheotomy was done in twenty-four hours, and the patient went from bad to worse, finally stopped breathing; the heart had stopped and preparations were made to lay the child out. Upon removing the sheet, the child was again breathing.

The second case was one in which the child had been intubed eleven times and coughed out the tube. Before the doctor could get there she had stopped breathing, and immediate tracheotomy was done without attempting to pass the tube. The child is still wearing a tracheotomy tube, it being now eighteen months after the tracheotomy.

The third case was the case of a young Italian who had been intubed a number of times. The relief to the dyspnoea was perfect, but the child did not seem to be able to retain the tube more than a few hours, or at most, a day at a time. Once it coughed out the tube, and during a temporary absence of the senior

who had done the previous intubation, the junior attempted to do the intubation. The child stopped breathing, and immediate tracheotomy was done. The tube was worn some time and then an attempt was made to take it out. It could not be taken out. The minute it was taken out the child stopped breathing, and finally an intubation tube was again passed. The tracheotomy wound healed, the child wore the tube a few days, and finally the tube was removed and the child was discharged well.

Those are the three cases that have recovered after the secondary operation, and it seems to me they are in reality not recoveries after a secondary operation. The secondary operation was not needed except for an emergency and we have nothing to show that two of them, at any rate, would not have recovered just as well if they had been intubed as if they had been tracheotomized.

## Recent Literature.

*Text-Book of Ophthalmoscopy.* By EDWARD G. LORING, M.D., edited by FRANCIS B. LORING, M.D. Part II. Diseases of the Retina, Optic Nerve, and Choroid, their Varieties and their Complications. pp. 260. New York: D. Appleton & Co. 1891.

The appearance of the second volume of Dr. Loring's very valuable text-book on ophthalmoscopy, will call to the minds of many a feeling of deep regret at the death of its learned author. The first volume published some years since has never been equalled by any text-book or monograph upon the subject matter, the ophthalmoscopic appearances of the normal eye. Much was therefore expected of the present volume. Nor is the second volume disappointing. It has not the completeness and rounded character of the first volume, which it would no doubt have had if the author had lived to put it into the form which seemed to him best upon reviewing the matter. Nevertheless, put together as the book is from unrevised copy and note-books, it possesses all the clearness and interest of the first volume, and makes the best text-book upon ophthalmoscopy existing in the English language. Dr. F. B. Loring is to be credited with most excellent judgment in compiling the book from the author's scattered memoranda.

*Text-Book of Comparative Anatomy.* By DR. ARNOLD LANG, Professor of Zoology in the University of Zurich. With preface to the English translation, by DR. ERNST HAECKEL. Translated into English by HENRY M. BERNARD, M.A., and MATILDA BERNARD. Part I. London and New York: Macmillan & Co. 1891.

The volume before us is only the first part of this important work. As it carries us no further than the arthropoda, it contains comparatively little that could be properly discussed in a medical journal. While waiting for the future part that shall treat of more familiar animal forms, we shall say only that the work seems very well adapted for teaching, as far as the actual descriptions are concerned. It is profusely illustrated with really admirable cuts, a few of which are colored. The paper and type are correspondingly good.

THE BOSTON

## Medical and Surgical Journal.

THURSDAY, DECEMBER 31, 1891.

*A Journal of Medicine, Surgery, and Allied Sciences, published at Boston, weekly, by the undersigned.*

**SUBSCRIPTION TERMS:** \$5.00 per year, in advance, postage paid, for the United States, Canada and Mexico; \$6.50 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

All communications for the Editor, and all books for review, should be addressed to the Editor of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 283 Washington Street, Boston.

All letters containing business communications, or referring to the publication, subscription, or advertising department of this Journal, should be addressed to the undersigned.

Remittances should be made by money-order, draft or registered letter, payable to

DAMRELL & UPHAM,  
283 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON, MASS.

## ANNUS MEDICUS MDCCCXCI.

THE past year has been much less prolific in material for an Annus Medicus than its predecessor. Both the excitement aroused by Koch's tuberculin and the epidemic of influenza were legacies from the previous year. Other epidemics were less common than usual. Medical meetings were largely confined to individual countries, the principal exception being the Seventh International Congress of Hygiene and Demography which met in London, in August.

## EPIDEMICS.

The only epidemic disease which has assumed prominence during the year has been influenza or the "grippe." At the close of 1890 it had traversed the earth and appeared to be dying out except perhaps in China. In January and February several districts in Asia were visited. In China the disease became a fatal epidemic. In March it reappeared with much energy in Chicago, in New York and several cities in the United States. In April the death-rate of the State of New York rose to thirty per thousand, the great rise being due to the diseases of the respiratory organs, secondary to the grippe. The course of the epidemic was perhaps more erratic than in 1890, since this year neighboring towns and States were very differently affected. Boston suffered very little, its death-rate hardly rose at all, while other cities in New England were not so fortunate. During the spring, England passed through a very serious epidemic of influenza. Appearing in Sheffield during the first half of April it spread over the island, increasing in severity until well into June. More deaths were recorded as due to the disease during the first week in May than in any week in 1890. In some of the cities the death-rate rose to over forty. A few places on the Continent of Europe reported outbreaks but no country suffered to the same extent as did Great Britain. In May, we find reports of serious outbreaks in Norway, Southern Russia, Alaska, Egypt and parts of Germany.

During the summer influenza was reported from Spain and Portugal, and in September it broke out with great energy in Australia. In October it took a fresh start in Europe. It apparently revived in several places at about the same time and from these foci spread to adjacent districts, but not with anything like the rapidity which marked its progress in 1889. The east of Scotland and the west of England were the centres in Great Britain. In November many parts of France reported severe outbreaks, the death-rate in Paris rose suddenly, while some of the cities of northern Germany were visited as severely as in 1889, and in Russia it existed in nearly all parts of the country. A little later it appeared in Vienna. During the first half of December it spread and increased in severity in most northern European countries, the principal centres being Hamburg, Berlin and St. Petersburg, and rumors of its existence were heard in the United States. By the middle of the month no doubt remained of its wide distribution in this country.

By the first of the year cholera had disappeared from Europe, and did not reappear during 1891. In May, it was reported that there was none in the Ottoman Empire. In June, it reappeared in Aleppo in Syria, undoubtedly a reproduction of the epidemic of last year. On July 11th, a few days before the commencement of religious ceremonies in Mecca, it appeared among the pilgrims, and continued until they dispersed. From 1881 to 1891, cholera has prevailed five times in the Hedjaz, and each time it was previously declared at the Red Sea ports in Egypt. It appears to be imported by pilgrim vessels plying between Bombay and the quarantine station at Camaran. The eastern epidemic, during the summer months, spread to Antioch and Alexandria. In August, it had disappeared from the Hedjaz, but the Aleppo epidemic continued well into October, spreading to Damascus and Hodeida. In September, cholera was reported epidemic in Amoy, China. In Calcutta there were more deaths than usual.

Yellow fever has not visited the United States during the year. It appeared in Rio Janeiro in the spring, and continued during the summer and into the autumn, at which time it was reported as worse at Santos and in other Brazilian towns than in Rio Janeiro. As late as December the disease was reported as epidemic in different districts. In the West Indies, the disease was about as prevalent as usual in the middle of the summer. The port of Vera Cruz was also infected.

Typhoid fever pursued about the same course as usual during the year. In Italy, Florence was attacked by a severe epidemic during the first weeks of the year. In this vicinity, Wakefield, Mass., and Valley Falls, R. I., suffered from slight epidemics.

In January, on account of an epidemic of small-pox in the northern part of Mexico, a quarantine was established along the Rio Grande. Later, in the autumn, certain provinces in Canada reported a large

number of cases. In Russia it broke out with severity in the famine-stricken districts. With these exceptions and a few isolated cases, the disease has not attracted particular attention during the year.

#### MEDICAL LEGISLATION.

Among the laws passed during the year, of interest to the medical profession, we may mention the following: The Immigration Law passed by the last Congress requires medical inspection of all immigrants on arrival. All idiots, insane people, paupers, or persons likely to become a public charge, or persons suffering from a loathsome, dangerous, contagious disease, as well as felons and assisted persons, are to be sent back to the country from which they came.

Congress has also passed an act establishing five stations for the inspection of meat which is destined to be exported. The principal duty of the inspector appears to be to hunt for trichinae.

The State of Alabama has passed a law requiring all physicians who are not graduates of a reputable medical college to obtain a certificate of qualification from a board of medical examiners.

The State of Arkansas has passed a law allowing the Board of Medical Examiners, after trial, to revoke the license to practice of a physician, if convicted of unprofessional conduct.

The State of Nebraska has passed a law requiring a certificate from the State Board of Health and graduation from a legally chartered medical school or college, before a license to practice is allowed.

Among the States in which bills, regulating the practice of medicine have been defeated, may be mentioned Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Pennsylvania. The latter State has already a registry law. Massachusetts is now one of five States only in which the practice of medicine is unrestricted by law.

The New York State medical practice law passed during the preceding year went into effect. It provides that no one shall practice medicine in the State without previously obtaining a license from the State Board of Medical Examiners.

In Massachusetts a law was passed requiring the detention of inmates of State penal and charitable institutions who are suffering from syphilis in a contagious form, until the disease is no longer contagious.

The State of Maine requires all persons having charge of an infant with sore eyes to report the fact to a physician. It has also passed a law to provide for the registration of vital statistics.

In Massachusetts an attempt was made to restrict the use of an acid in the manufacture of various articles, but it resulted merely in prohibiting its use in children's toys and confectionery.

The United States Supreme Court has decided that a court may not order a medical examination of a person in a civil case against his or her will.

The Municipal Court of Boston has decided that a druggist may sell cigars on Sunday, as a drug to be used for the cure of catarrh.

#### NEW METHODS OF TREATING TUBERCULOSIS.

At the beginning of the year the whole medical world was in an extraordinary condition of excitement over the recent publications of Prof. Robert Koch, of Berlin. In almost all of the large hospitals of the world tuberculin was injected into patients suffering from tuberculous disease. The most peculiar phase of the excitement was the readiness with which a large number of physicians believed that they could see great improvement in the patients under treatment. Already in February many observers were beginning to doubt the great therapeutic value of the new remedy. This feeling of doubt was much strengthened by an adverse criticism by Professor Virchow, on February 11th; and from this time on the excitement steadily subsided, and in the majority of cities the treatment was suspended. In Berlin, however, a large number of cases continued to be injected with tuberculin. Towards the first of the summer those who were still using tuberculin became convinced that the reaction observed after injection of the fluid was undesirable, and they began to give it in smaller doses. The fluid was analyzed by Hunter, Cheyne, Klebs and others, who separated from the complex tuberculin different substances which appeared to have different therapeutic action. In October, Koch himself described a process by which he separated what he considered the active principle of the fluid. At present, it must be said that the therapeutic value of tuberculin is still unknown, and that a long time and much work must elapse before its true value is settled.

On account, undoubtedly, of the interest taken in the therapeutics of tuberculosis, a large number of methods for the cure of consumption were published during the year. Liebreich proposed the use of cantharidate of potash subcutaneously. By this method several observers in Berlin obtained results as striking as those obtained by tuberculin.

In France, Professor Germain Sée advised treatment of pulmonary tuberculosis by the continued inhalation of air under pressure, containing creasote and eucalyptol. Bernheim, Picq and Bertin suggested the injection of goat's blood, and Héricourt and Richet the injection of blood serum of the dog, both of these animals being naturally immune to the disease. Later M. Lannelongue published an account of his method of deep local injections of solutions of chloride of zinc outside of, and around the spreading edge of tuberculous tissue.

Diamantherger, Picot, Weil and others advocated the subcutaneous injection of iodoform, guaiacol and other agents, in sterilized olive oil.

In this country, injections of gold and manganese were suggested by White, iodoform by Gibbes and Shurley, and vaccine lymph by Tyndale.

## MISCELLANY.

In connection with the study of the biology and chemistry of the lower animals, the investigation of natural and acquired immunity in infectious disease, may almost be said to have developed during the year. It is impossible in the limits of this review to do more than mention the subject; but we may call attention to the researches of Brieger and Fränkel on acquired immunity in diphtheria, of Behring and Kitasato in tetanus, of Hankin, Ogata and Wooldbridge in anthrax, and of Vassale, Montanari and G. and F. Klemperer in pneumonia. It is surely not unreasonable to hope that important therapeutic gain may ultimately result from these and similar investigations.

As most civilized countries take a census on decennial years, the results became known during the past year. The population of the United States amounts to about 63,000,000, an increase of over 12,000,000 during the past decade. The population of the United Kingdom is about 37,000,000. Ireland has less than 5,000,000, and London, including the outer ring, 5,600,000. Canada counted only 4,800,000, an increase of one-half a million during the last ten years. France a little over 38,000,000, and Germany 49,000,000. A recent estimation of the population of the earth for this year is 1,480,000,000.

On October 13th, Prof. Rudolf Virchow celebrated his seventieth birthday. Advantage was taken of this occasion by his many admirers, to express their appreciation of the work which he has done for medical science. It is probable that no medical man has ever received such a universal tribute from his professional colleagues as was bestowed upon him on this occasion. Subscriptions were raised and memorial meetings were held in different parts of the world. In Berlin, an enormous gold medal weighing five or six pounds, was presented to him, and congratulatory addresses poured in from all directions.

An important step toward higher medical education in the United States was inaugurated by the Harvard Medical School and the University of Pennsylvania, which institutions almost simultaneously announced an increase from three to four years in the time required to obtain the degree of M.D. This requirement will go into operation in the case of the former school in 1892, and with the latter in 1893. The question of the compulsory five years' course has been much discussed, and finally adopted in England.

An institution for the study of infectious diseases has been opened in Berlin, and placed under the charge of Prof. Robert Koch. These diseases are to be systematically investigated as well as all questions connected with immunity. In England, the British Institute of Preventive Medicine has finally been officially allowed to exist. For a long time the granting of a charter to this institution was combated by antivivisectionists.

Among the associations which have been organized during the year may be mentioned, the Pan-American Medical Congress. This Congress is to meet in Washington, in October, 1893, and is to be composed of delegates from all countries on the two American continents. Dr. William Pepper, of Philadelphia, was elected President, and Dr. Charles A. L. Reed, of Cincinnati, Secretary. The National Association of Military Surgeons of the National Guard of the United States was organized in Chicago, the object being the advancement of military and accident surgery, and all things pertaining to the health, usefulness and welfare of the civilian soldier.

The Harvard Medical School Association was organized in Boston to furnish opportunities for enjoyment and sociability among the graduates, and to increase and foster the interests of the Medical School and University. In New York, a Harvard Medical Society was organized to be composed of graduates of the Harvard Medical School, residing in New York.

A Leprosy Commission, sent from England to India, and there joined by Indian members, has been investigating leprosy in all its relations. A report has been received that they have succeeded in cultivating the leprosy bacillus.

The winter of 1890-91 was a very severe one in Europe. Much hardship was caused in several countries, and many persons died of exposure, especially in the warmer districts, where they did not know how to protect themselves. In Paris public places were converted into places of refuge.

Several million peasants in Russia have been reduced to great distress by a series of failures of crops. The exportation of cereals has been forbidden and everything which could possibly be used for food has been prepared and eaten. Small-pox, typhus fever, and influenza have broken out in the afflicted districts.

Considerable excitement was roused during the summer, both in Paris and Berlin, over the report of certain cases in which cancerous tissue had been grafted into patients as an experiment. In Paris, M. Cornil described a case before the Academy of Medicine, not giving the name of the operating surgeon. The proceeding was strongly condemned by all of those present. In Berlin, a lawyer accused Professors Bergmann and Hahn of similar experimenting.

The novel New York law establishing electricity as a means of executing criminals has been further tested, five murderers having been killed during the year. The details were essentially the same as in the case of Kemmler, last year. Early in July, four men in succession were executed at Sing Sing. On account of the provision of the law, forbidding the publication of details, many conflicting accounts were circulated. The official reports announce that unconsciousness was instantaneous and that after three or four contacts of the current, each lasting a few seconds, death was certain.

We have heard a good deal in America during the year, from the daily press, of a cure for drunkenness, the proprietor of which is one Keeley, who has opened a sanitarium in Dwight, Ill., and who advertises to cure drunkenness by his so-called bichloride of gold treatment. This particular salt of gold is so unstable that it may be said not to exist, and different analyses of the substance have failed to reveal any gold at all, but the cure has been very popular, and branch institutions have been started in different parts of the country.

Among the calamities which have killed and injured many persons during the year may be mentioned the earthquake in Japan. On October 28th, according to a recent estimate, about 7,500 persons were killed and 10,000 injured; 90,000 buildings were wholly destroyed and 400,000 people made destitute. By the sinking of the steamer *Utopia* at Gibraltar, on March 17th, over 560 persons were drowned. The floods in Spain in September, destroyed many hundred lives and much property.

#### MEDICAL CONGRESSES AND MEETINGS.

Among the more important meetings of Medical Congresses and Societies during the year were the following:

The American Medical Association held its forty-second annual meeting in Washington, May 5th to 8th. The Massachusetts Medical Society held its one hundred and tenth annual meeting in Boston, June 9th and 10th. The New Hampshire Medical Society celebrated its hundredth anniversary, June 15th to 17th. The first annual business meeting and dinner of the Harvard Medical School Association was held in Boston, June 23d. The Association of Military Surgeons of the National Guard of the United States organized and held its first annual meeting in Chicago, September 18th. The American Association of Obstetricians and Gynecologists held its fourth annual meeting in New York, September 17th to 19th. The Second Triennial Congress of American Physicians and Surgeons met in Washington, September 22d to 25th. The component National Associations and Societies which form this Congress, each of which held its annual meeting during the session of the Congress are as follows: The American Surgical Association, Ophthalmological Society, Otological Society, Neurological Association, Gynecological Society, Dermatological Association, Laryngological Association, Climatological Association, Association of American Physicians, Association of Andrology and Syphilology, Orthopedic Association, Pediatric Association, Association of Anatomists, Physiological Society. The American Electro-Therapeutic Association held its first annual meeting in Philadelphia, September 24th to 26th. The Mississippi Valley Medical Association held its seventeenth annual meeting in St. Louis, October 11th to 16th. The American Public Health Association held its nineteenth annual meeting in Kansas City, October 19th to 23d. The Southern Surgical and Gynecologi-

cal Association held its annual meeting in Richmond, November 10th to 12th.

The Fifth French Congress of Surgery was held at Paris, March 30th to April 1st. The Twentieth German Surgical Congress was held in Berlin, on April 1st to 4th. The Tenth German Congress for Internal Medicine was held at Wiesbaden, April 6th to 9th. The Society of Hypnology met in Paris, on July 20th. The Congress for the Study of Tuberculosis was held in Paris, July 27th to 31st. The British Medical Association held its annual meeting at Bournemouth, July 28th to 31st. The Seventh International Congress of Hygiene and Demography was held in London, August 10th to 17th. There were nearly three thousand delegates present, from all the civilized countries of the world. The business was divided among ten sections, and many valuable papers were presented. The German Congress of Naturalists and Physicians was held at Halle, September 21st to 23d.

#### LECTURES.

In connection with established lectureships in the United States and Great Britain, the following lectures and orations were delivered:

The Mütter Lectures in Philadelphia, by Roswell Park, M.D., of Buffalo, on Selected Topics in Surgical Pathology; the Shattuck Lecture before the Massachusetts Medical Society, by Edward Cowles, M.D., on "Neurasthenia and its Mental Symptoms"; the Croonian Lectures, by J. Burdon Sanderson, M.D., F.R.S., on "The Progress of Discovery Relating to the Origin and Nature of Infectious Diseases during the last Twenty-five Years"; the Morton Lecture, by Oliver Pemberton, F.R.C.S., on "Cancer and Cancerous Diseases"; the Cavendish Lectures, by T. Lauder Brunton, M.D., D.Sc., LL.D., F.R.C.P., F.R.S., on "Elimination and its Use in Preventing and Curing Disease"; the Cameron Lecture, by Sir Joseph Lister, Bart., F.R.S., on "A Lesson in Antiseptic Surgery"; the Harveian Lectures, by J. F. Goodhart, M.D., on "Common Neuroses"; the Letsomian Lectures, by Stephen Mackenzie, M.D., F.R.C.P., on "Anæmia, its Pathology, Symptoms and Treatment"; the Lumenian Lectures, by W. H. Broadbent, M.D., F.R.C.P., on "Structural Diseases of the Heart Considered from the Point of View of Prognosis"; the Goulstonian Lectures, by Thomas Oliver, M.D., F.R.C.P., on "Lead Poisoning in its Acute and Chronic Manifestations"; the Erasmus Wilson Lectures, by J. Bland Sutton, F.R.C.S., on "The Value of Comparative Pathology to Philosophical Surgery"; the Milroy Lectures, by R. Thorne Thorne, M.B., F.R.S., F.R.C.P., on "Diphtheria, its Natural History and Prevention"; the Bradshaw Lecture, by Dr. Alldrich, on "Duodenal Indigestion"; the Harveian Oration, by W. Howship Dickinson, M.D., F.R.C.P., on "Harvey, in Ancient and Modern Medicine"; the Hunterian Oration, by Fletcher Beach, M.B., F.R.C.P., on "Physiological Medicine in John Hunter's Time, and the Progress it has since Made."

## NECROLOGY. — FOREIGN.

J. G. F. Baillarger, M.D., formerly president of the Académie de Médecine, died in Paris, December 31, 1890, aged eighty-two.

Thomas Graham Balfour, M.D., F.R.C.P., F.R.S., surgeon-general, retired, honorary physician to the Queen, died January 17, aged seventy-seven.

Edward Bellamy, F.R.C.S., senior surgeon to Charing Cross Hospital, London, died January 4, aged forty-eight.

Sir James Risdon Bennett, M.D., formerly president of the Royal College of Physicians, London, died December 14, aged eighty-two.

Giambattista Borelli, M.D., senator of the kingdom of Italy, died January 10, aged seventy-eight.

Richard G. H. Butcher, M.D., F.R.C.S.I., the inventor of different surgical apparatus, died in Dublin, March 21, aged seventy-two.

Carl Rudolf Braun, Ritter von Fernwald, professor of obstetrics and gynecology in the University of Vienna, etc., died March 28, aged sixty-nine.

Wilhelm von Etlinger, physician accoucheur to the Empress of Russia, died November 8, aged seventy-one.

George Gulliver, M.B., F.R.C.P., demonstrator of morbid anatomy at St. Thomas's Hospital, London, died January 11, aged thirty-nine.

Nicolas Gutierrez, M.D., professor of pathology in the University of Havana, died in January, aged about ninety.

Edmund Hartnack, who was the first to introduce immersion into microscopy, died in Potsdam, in January.

Sir Prescott Gardner Hewett, Bart., F.R.C.S., one of Her Majesty's sergeant-surgeons, and surgeon to the Prince of Wales, died June 20.

Ignatius Hirschler, a writer on diseases of the eye, died in Buda Pesth, November 11, aged sixty-eight.

Eugene Jendrassik, professor of physiology in the University of Buda Pesth, died in March, aged sixty-seven.

Friedrich W. Scanzoni von Lichtenfels, emeritus professor in the University of Würzburg, the author of many works on gynecology and obstetrics, died on June 12, aged sixty-nine.

W. Orlando Markham, M.D., F.R.C.P., formerly editor of the *British Medical Journal*, Gonstantian lecturer, etc., died January 23, aged seventy-two.

John Marshall, F.R.S., F.R.C.S., LL.D., M.D., professor of anatomy to the Royal Academy, etc., died in London, January 1, aged seventy-two.

Ernst Fleischl von Marxow, professor of physiology in the University of Vienna, died October 22, aged forty-five.

Heinrich Opensteiner, M.D., who had been the body physician of the Emperor Maximilian of Mexico, died in Vienna, January 25, aged seventy-one.

Henri Roger, M.D., ex-president of the Académie de Médecine, died in Paris, in November, aged eighty-two.

Franz Christoph von Rothmund, M.D., formerly professor of surgery in the University of Munich, died early in December, aged ninety-two.

Wilhelm Stricker, M.D., the author of many medical writings, died in Frankfort-on-the-Main, March 4, aged seventy-six.

William Henry Stone, M.D., F.R.C.P., F.R.C.S., physician to St. Thomas Hospital, Croonian, Lumleian and Harveian lecturer, died in London, July 5, aged sixty-one.

Henry Gawen Sutton, M.B., F.R.C.P., lecturer on pathology at the London Hospital, died June 9, aged fifty-five.

Hugh Owen Thomas, F.R.C.S., surgeon and inventor of different surgical appliances, died in Liverpool, January 6.

Carl Wedl, professor of histology in the University of Vienna, died September 23, aged seventy-six.

W. Weiss, professor of surgical pathology at the Bohemian University of Prague, died about July 10, aged fifty-six.

Friedrich Wiegner, professor of internal pathology in the University of Strasburg, died in January, at the age of seventy.

## NECROLOGY. — UNITED STATES.

Joseph W. Alsop, M.D., lieutenant-governor of Connecticut, died June 24, aged fifty-two.

Jesse P. Bancroft, M.D., for twenty-five years superintendent of the New Hampshire Asylum for the Insane, died April 30, aged seventy-five.

Fordyce Barker, M.D., LL.D., professor emeritus of clinical midwifery and the diseases of women at the Bellevue Hospital Medical College, etc., died in New York, May 30, aged seventy-three.

Henry F. Campbell, M.D., confederate surgeon, ex-president of the American Medical Association, died in Augusta, Ga., December 15, aged sixty-eight.

A. H. Chessmore, M.D., president of the Vermont State Board of Health, died January 27, aged fifty.

Frank Donaldson, M.D., emeritus-clinical professor of diseases of the throat and chest, University of Maryland, died December 8, aged sixty-eight.

Morius Duval, M.D., brevet medical director and commodore United States Navy, died February 21, aged seventy-three.

Thomas P. Gary, M.D., president of the Florida Medical Association, died June 10, aged fifty-six.

Alfred Hosmer, M.D., ex-president of the Massachusetts Medical Society, etc., died in Watertown, May 11, aged fifty-eight.

Hosmer A. Johnson, M.D., professor of general medicine, emeritus, Chicago Medical College, died February 26, aged sixty-nine.

Christopher Johnston, M.D., professor of surgery emeritus in the University of Maryland School of Medicine, died October 11, aged sixty-nine.

Joseph Leidy, M.D., LL.D., professor of anatomy in the University of Pennsylvania and an eminent naturalist, died April 30, aged sixty-eight.

George B. Loring, M.D., of Salem, Mass., United

States minister to Portugal, died September 14, aged seventy-four.

George Hinckley Lyman, M.D., of Boston, Mass., died in London, August 19, aged seventy-two.

Richard Lee McDonnell, M.D., professor of clinical medicine at McGill University, Montreal, died July 31, aged thirty-five.

Edward Maynard, M.D., D.D.S., dental surgeon and inventor, died in Washington, May 3, aged seventy-eight.

John J. Milhan, M.D., surgeon and brevet brigadier-general United States Army, died in New York, May 8, aged sixty-three.

J. Dickinson Miller, M.D., brevet medical director and commodore United States Navy, died January 29, aged eighty.

John S. Messersmith, M.D., brevet medical director and commodore United States Navy, died in Lancaster, Pa., February 16, aged eighty-one.

Charles T. Parkes, M.D., professor of surgery in the Rush Medical College, Chicago, died March 28, aged forty-eight.

F. H. Potter, M.D., clinical professor of laryngology at the University of Buffalo, died July 16, aged thirty-one.

Thomas B. Reed, M.D., surgeon to the Presbyterian Hospital, Philadelphia, died April 1, aged fifty-six.

Thomas L. Smith, M.D., brevet medical director and commodore United States Navy, died in Brooklyn, August 14, aged ninety-one.

D. Humphreys Storer, LL.D., M.D., died in Boston, September 10, aged eighty-seven.

James K. Thacher, M.D., professor of physiology in Yale University, died April 20, aged forty-three.

J. L. Vandervoort, M.D., for more than fifty years librarian of the New York Hospital Medical Library, died July 20, aged eighty-two.

James W. White, M.D., D.D.S., president of the S. S. White Dental Manufacturing Company, died in Philadelphia, May 27, aged sixty-seven.

#### NECROLOGY. — MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY.

Fordyce Barker, LL.D., M.D. (Honorary), of New York, N. Y., died May 30, aged seventy-three.

Buckminster Brown, M.D., of Boston, died December 24, aged seventy-two.

William Cogswell, M.D., of Bradford, died August 15, aged seventy.

William Wellman Dow, M.D., of Somerville, died May 8, aged fifty-seven.

Solney Drinkwater, M.D., of Haverhill, died November 20, aged seventy-nine.

Honore Dupue, M.D., of Dorchester, died August 7, aged eighty-one.

Henry Dyer, M.D., of New York, N. Y., died September 21, aged eighty-seven.

George Eliot, M.D., of Boston, died May 22, aged twenty-five.

William Carroll Emerson, M.D., of Boston, died October 8, aged thirty-seven.

Lorenzo Smith Fox, M.D., of Lowell, died June 23, aged fifty-one.

Alfred Charles Garratt, M.D., of New York, N. Y., died June 30, aged seventy-eight.

Joseph Green Stevens Hitchcock, M.D., of Foxboro', died August 24, aged sixty-eight.

Alfred Fairbanks Holt, M.D., of Cambridge, died December 28, 1890, aged fifty-two.

Alfred Hosmer, M.D., of Watertown, died May 14, aged fifty-eight.

John Alban Kite, M.D., of Nantucket, died in October.

Harvey Knight, M.D., of Bellevue, Fla., died March 26, aged forty-six.

Abel Cutting Livermore, M.D., of Stow, died March 15, aged sixty-six.

George Edward Livermore, M.D., of Lowell, died September 4, aged thirty-six.

John Dudley Lovering, M.D., of Newton Highlands, died March 18, aged sixty-four.

George Hinckley Lyman, M.D., of Boston, died August 19, aged seventy-two.

John Howell Mackie, M.D., of New Bedford, died March 5, aged sixty-five.

Prince Woodman Page, M.D., of Boston, died September 29.

Ralph Alfred Parsons, M.D., of West Roxbury, died April 3, aged twenty-nine.

Franklin Fletcher Patch, M.D., of Boston, died November 12, aged seventy-six.

Dom Pedro, Secundo, Emperor of Brazil (Honorary), died December 4, aged sixty-six.

Peter Pineo, M.D., of Hyannis, died September 10, aged sixty-six.

Horace Richardson, M.D., of Boston, died June 18, aged sixty-one.

Edward Sawyer, M.D., of Bridgewater, died December 21, aged fifty-three.

Preston Sheldon, M.D., of Wakefield, died April 17, aged thirty-seven.

David Humphreys Storer, M.D., of Boston, died September 10, aged eighty-seven.

Joseph Herman Streeter, M.D., of Roxbury, died May 30, aged seventy.

William Howland Taylor, M.D., of New Bedford, died July 20, aged thirty-seven.

Warren Tyler, M.D., of North Brookfield, died April 18, aged seventy-two.

Arthur Edouard Zepheren Vincelette, M.D., died July 3, aged thirty-seven.

Franklin Cooley Warren, Jr., M.D., of Boston, died January 2, aged thirty-seven.

Joseph Huckins Warren, M.D., of Boston, died March 24, aged fifty-nine.

Warren Jacob Whitney, M.D., of Dorchester, died March 11, aged eighty.

The Society has lost thirty-six members during 1891, whereas in 1890 forty members died. The average age is the same for the two years, almost exactly sixty.



## MEDICAL NOTES.

AN EXTRA NUMBER.—On account of a peculiarity in the calendar this year, this volume of the JOURNAL consists of twenty-seven numbers, which increase does not involve any decrease in the size of any former or future volume.

FIRE IN AN INSANE ASYLUM.—The female division of the Eastern Michigan State Insane Asylum at Pontiac was entirely destroyed by fire during the past week. This fire again showed the necessity for a fire-proof construction for hospitals for the insane. Although it is hoped that no inmates were burned to death, it was only by hard work and good luck that the loss of life was not large.

## BOSTON AND NEW ENGLAND.

INFLUENZA AMONG THE POLICE.—According to the report of the Superintendent of the Police Department, seventy policemen, or one in every twelve members of the department were on the sick list on Monday.

MEDICAL INSPECTION IN THE PUBLIC SCHOOLS.—The Boston School Committee have recently passed an order that the request of the Board of Health to appoint a number of medical inspectors of the schools be granted, the School Board assuming no responsibility. The object and plan of this system of inspection will be found on page 360 of the JOURNAL for October 1st. This system may at present be said to be experimental. Fifty physicians will be appointed, and the inspection of the schools will probably begin on the first of the year.

THE DEATH-RATE OF BOSTON last week was 33 per thousand, the total number of deaths being 292, as against 187 for the corresponding week last year. Although only three deaths were reported as directly due to the epidemic of influenza, it is evident that this disease is largely responsible for the very high rate. The deaths from consumption numbered 32, from pneumonia 57, from bronchitis 27, and from "heart-disease" 20. Seventy-five of those who died were over sixty years of age.

LEGACY FOR THE LOWELL HOSPITAL.—Mrs. Thomas Talbot, of Lowell, has given to the Lowell City Hospital an endowment of \$5,000 in memory of her husband, the late Governor Talbot.

THE WALTHAM HOSPITAL.—The charity hall in aid of the Waltham City Hospital is to be held in the Park Theatre, on January 1, 1892.

## NEW YORK.

INFLUENZA.—The influenza has continued to increase in the community, and the number of deaths during the week ending December 26th, was largely in excess of the mortality of the previous week. On the day before Christmas the deaths from all causes amounted to 150, the largest number reported in the city on one day for several months, and of these, twelve were attributed to influenza and complications. On Christmas day the total number of deaths reported was 159, and of these, ten were attributed to the grip.

## METEOROLOGICAL RECORD.

For the week ending December 12, in Boston, according to observations furnished by Sergeant J. W. Smith, of the United States Signal Corps:—

Date.	Baro- meter	Thermom- eter.	Relative humidity.	Direction of wind.	Velocity of wind.	We'thr.	Rainfall in inches
Daily mean.	Daily mean.	Maximum. Minimum.	Daily mean.	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	8.00 A. M. 8.00 P. M.	
S... 6	29.97	50 56	44 51	46 44	S.W. S.W.	15 6	O.
M... 7	29.70	50 57	42 54	61 75	S.W. N.W.	15 22	R. O.
T... 8	30.24	57 42	32 58	51 54	W. W.	13 13	C. O.
W... 9	30.15	42 51	34 43	40 46	S.W. S.W.	26 16	O. P.
Th... 10	30.00	50 60	40 47	42 42	S.W. W.	15 13	C. O.
F... 11	30.16	46 50	41 61	65 63	W. W.	11 9	C. O.
S... 12	30.09	40 47	33 64	58 61	W. S.W.	10 15	C. O.
Σ	30.04	45 52	38 60	53 55		14 14	.06

\* O., cloudy; C., clear; F., fair; G., fog; H., haze; S., smoky; R., rain; T., threat-  
ening; N., snow. † Indicates trace of rainfall. ‡ Mean for week.

## RECORD OF MORTALITY

FOR THE WEEK ENDING SATURDAY, DECEMBER 12, 1891.

Cities.	Estimated popu- lation for 1890.	Reported deaths in each.	Deaths under five years.	Percentage of deaths from infectious diseases.	Acute lung diseases.	Scarlet fever.	Typhoid fever.	Diphtheria and croup.
New York	1,515,291	731	320	13.72	20.44	3.98	.70	6.92
Chicago	1,099,659	462	177	16.89	18.44	3.38	8.36	4.40
Philadelphia	1,046,364	508	170	15.58	15.01	1.72	13.31	11.02
Brooklyn	896,343	350	144	15.37	20.20	2.99	2.82	6.38
St. Louis	457,770	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Boston	108,477	213	64	8.55	25.20	.30	1.80	5.85
Baltimore	434,439	200	58	9.50	28.00	1.00	2.90	6.50
Cincinnati	296,908	118	38	9.86	18.48	1.12	1.12	5.60
Cleveland	267,000	82	20	10.52	6.16	—	1.12	14.64
New Orleans	212,639	155	13	15.00	7.94	—	—	1.38
Pittsburg	210,000	97	67	16.57	7.21	2.06	—	15.45
Milwaukee	210,000	55	15	13.86	8.60	3.74	18.88	—
Washington	206,392	38	20	15.51	9.37	—	2.00	7.21
Nashville	75,168	41	3	15.57	26.00	—	2.44	2.44
Charleston	65,165	33	13	—	6.06	—	—	—
Portland	56,125	15	3	13.52	6.06	—	—	6.66
Worcester	51,653	26	14	16.98	23.00	—	3.85	7.70
Lowell	77,666	17	3	14.50	14.50	2.94	—	—
Fall River	74,898	27	7	13.10	11.11	—	—	3.50
Cambridge	70,028	24	6	—	2.60	—	—	—
Lynn	55,727	12	—	8.23	16.66	—	—	—
Lawrence	44,654	14	4	14.28	33.33	4.76	—	9.52
Springfield	44,176	17	4	15.64	—	—	11.76	—
New Bedford	40,733	29	12	3.45	16.66	—	3.45	—
Salem	38,801	6	1	—	—	—	—	—
Chelsea	25,900	15	6	—	20.00	—	—	—
Haverhill	25,412	14	5	14.58	7.14	—	—	—
Framton	25,415	7	3	—	—	—	—	—
Gloster	24,453	5	2	—	—	—	—	—
Newton	24,359	3	1	—	60.00	—	—	—
Malden	23,914	6	1	—	16.66	—	—	—
Fitchburg	22,037	12	7	—	—	—	—	—
Waltham	18,766	6	0	16.66	16.66	—	16.66	—
Fitchburg	15,241	4	—	—	—	—	—	—
Quincy	15,223	1	1	—	—	—	—	—
Newburyport	13,917	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Medford	11,679	0	3	—	—	—	—	—
Clinton	10,121	4	0	—	—	—	—	—
Holy Park	10,093	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Peabody	10,178	5	0	20.00	—	—	—	—

Deaths reported 3,547, under five years of age, 4156, principal infectious diseases (small-pox, measles, diphtheria and croup, diarrhoeal diseases, whooping cough, erysipelas and typhoid), 522, acute lung diseases 625, consumption 102, diphtheria and croup 241, typhoid fever 79, scarlet fever 3, diarrhoeal diseases 64, malarial fever 19, cerebro-spinal meningitis 16, measles 12, erysipelas 10, whooping cough 13.

From diarrhoeal diseases: New Orleans 14, New York and Chicago 10 each, Brooklyn and Worcester 6 each, Philadelphia 4, Baltimore, Cincinnati and St. Louis 3 each, Milwaukee, Worcester, Lowell, Springfield and Fall River 2 each. From malarial fever: New Orleans 8, Brooklyn 3, Philadelphia and Baltimore 2 each, New York and St. Louis 1 each. From cerebro-spinal meningitis: New York and Worcester 3 each, New York, Washington and Lowell 2 each, Philadelphia, Cleveland, Lynn and Haverhill 1 each. From measles: New York 8, Phila-

delphia, Baltimore, Milwaukee and Portland 1 each. From erysipelas New York and Chicago 3 each, Philadelphia, Brooklyn, Cleveland and Lowell 1 each. From whooping-cough New York 4, Chicago 2, Brooklyn, Cleveland and Milwaukee 1 each. In the twenty-eight greater towns of England and Wales with an estimated population of 9,405,108, for the week ending December 5th, the death-rate was 22.6. Deaths reported 4,081; acute diseases of the respiratory organs (London) 449, whooping-cough 152, measles 132, fever 58, diarrhoea 49, scarlet fever 45, diphtheria 40.

The death-rates ranged from 16.5 in Leicester to 38.9 in Sunderland, Birmingham 19.0, Bradford 18.5, Hull 18.9, Leeds 20.6, Liverpool 23.7, London 21.2, Manchester 21.1, Newcastle-upon-Tyne 25.0, Nottingham 18.9, Preston 23.0, Sheffield 19.9. In Edinburgh 38.2, Glasgow 31.4, Dublin 34.7.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES IN THE STATIONS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS SERVING IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT, U. S. ARMY, FROM DECEMBER 19, 1891, TO DECEMBER 25, 1891.

By direction of the acting Secretary of War, CAPTAIN EDWIN F. GARDNER, assistant surgeon, is relieved from further duty at Fort Porter, N. Y., and also from temporary duty at Fort Columbus, N. Y., to take effect upon the arrival at that post of CAPTAIN WALTER W. R. FISHER, assistant surgeon, and will then proceed to Fort Mackinac, Michigan, for duty.

#### OFFICIAL LIST OF CHANGES OF STATIONS AND DUTIES OF MEDICAL OFFICERS OF THE UNITED STATES MARINE-HOSPITAL SERVICE, FOR THE THREE WEEKS ENDING DECEMBER 19, 1891.

BAHLACHE, P. H., surgeon. Detailed as Chairman of Board for physical examination officer Revenue Marine Service. December 17, 1891.

STONER, G. W., surgeon. Granted leave of absence for twenty-one days. December 16, 1891.

CARTER, H. R., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to South Atlantic Quarantine for temporary duty. December 10, 1891.

BANKS, C. E., passed assistant surgeon. To inspect unseizable property at Marine Hospital, Baltimore, Md. December 10, 1891.

DEVAN, S. C., passed assistant surgeon. To proceed to Montreal, Canada, on special duty. November 30, 1891.

BELTUS, W. J., passed assistant surgeon. To report in person to the supervising surgeon-general. December 3, 1891. To proceed to New Bern, N. C., on special duty. December 12, 1891.

GOODWIN, H. T., passed assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for ten days. December 2, 1891.

STONER, J. B., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for seven days. December 18, 1891.

CHANDLER, A. W., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for ten days. November 30, and December 15, 1891.

GILLERAN, G. M., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for ten days. December 15, 1891.

SIMPSON, W. G., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for ten days. December 2, 1891.

KNOWS, B. W., assistant surgeon. Detailed as recorder of Board for physical examination officer Revenue Marine Service. December 17, 1891.

CUTLER, L. E., assistant surgeon. Granted leave of absence for fifteen days. December 15, 1891.

#### AN ARMY MEDICAL BOARD.

An Army Medical Board will be in session in Chicago, Illinois, during February, 1892, for the examination of candidates for appointment in the Medical Corps of the United States Army, to all existing vacancies.

Persons desiring to present themselves for examination by the Board will make application to the Secretary of War, before January 15, 1892, for the necessary invitation, stating the date and place of birth, the place and state of permanent residence, the fact of American citizenship, the name of the medical college from whence they were graduated, and a record of service in the hospital, if any, from the authorities thereof. The application should be accompanied by certificates based on personal knowledge, from at least two physicians of repute, as to professional standing, character, and moral habits. The candidate must be between twenty-one and twenty-eight years of age, and a graduate from a Regular Medical College, as evidence of which, his diploma must be submitted to the Board.

Further information regarding the examinations may be obtained by address, from the Surgeon-General U. S. Army, Washington, D. C. — ST. EBERHARDT, *Surgeon-General U. S. Army.*

#### SOCIETY NOTICES.

**SURGICAL SECTION OF THE SUFFOLK DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY.**—This Section will hold its regular monthly meeting at 19 Boylston Place, Wednesday, January 6, 1892, at 8 o'clock, P. M.

Dr. George W. Gay will present the subject of "Gangrenous Hernia, its Treatment."—A Report of Six Cases.

Dr. Maurice H. Richardson will report a second successful case of Circular Enterorrhaphy for Gangrenous Hernia. Dr. Edward H. Bradford, Dr. Herbert L. Burrell, and Dr. Arthur T. Cabot will contribute to the discussion cases of gangrenous hernia illustrating methods of treatment and the various complications arising.

CHARLES L. SCUDDER, M.D., *Secretary.*

**BOSTON SOCIETY FOR MEDICAL OBSERVATION.**—A regular meeting of the Society will be held at 19 Boylston Place, on Monday, January 4, 1892, at 8 o'clock P. M.

Dr. W. M. Conant will read a paper on "Imperforate Rectum." Discussion by Drs. A. T. Cabot, M. H. Richardson, W. D. Hodges and others.

Dr. Morton Prince will read a paper entitled, "Three Cases of Traumatic Functional Paralysis—Two of Twenty-nine and One of Twenty-eight Years' Duration; A Contribution to the Progress in Traumatic Neuroses."

A case of traumatic functional monoplegia (Charcot's type), with paresis of the face muscles will be shown.

JOHN C. MUNRO, M.D., *Secretary.*

#### RECENT DEATHS.

SIMEON TUCKER CLARK, M.D., died of apoplexy in Lockport, N. Y., December 24th. He was born at Canton, Norfolk County, Mass., on October 10, 1830. He received the degree of M.D. from the Berkshire Medical College, and in 1861, settled in Lockport, where he continued to practise up to the time of his death. He was well known as an alienist, writing many articles on insanity which were accepted as of the highest worth by American and European authorities, and for the past six years he occupied the Chair of Medical Jurisprudence in the Niagara University at Buffalo. He was also interested in literature, and was the author of several poems. From the time of its organization Dr. Clark took an active interest in the New York State Medical Association, and he was always a prominent figure at its annual meetings.

HENRY FRASER CAMPELL, M.D., of Augusta, Ga., died December 15th, after an illness of some weeks, at the age of sixty-seven. He began the study of medicine at the age of fifteen, in the Medical Department of the University of Georgia. During the war he was commissioned as a surgeon in the Confederate Army. After the war he was called to New Orleans, where he filled the chair of anatomy, and later of surgery, in the New Orleans School of Medicine, but on account of ill-health returned to Augusta. He was elected President of the American Medical Association in 1885, having been the second Southern man to hold this position.

R. A. KINLOCK, M.D., died in Charleston, S. C., December 23d, aged sixty-five. He had been dean of the South Carolina Medical College and Vice-president of the American Medical Association.

BUCKMINSTER BROWN, M.D. (Harv. 1844) M.D.S.S., died at Auburndale, December 24th, aged seventy-two.

FREDERICK BEDFORD, M.D. (N. Y. Univ. 1859), died in New York, December 28th, aged fifty-four.

JOHN MINTER, M.D., Inspector-General of Hospitals, and honorary physician to the Queen, died in England, December 16th, aged seventy-five.

#### BOOKS AND PAMPHLETS RECEIVED.

Hand Disinfection. By Howard A. Kelley, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

The Ideal Dressing for the Abdominal Wound. By Howard A. Kelley, M.D. Reprint. 1891.

The Surgical Treatment of Pyloric Stenosis, with a Report of Fifteen Operations for this Condition. By N. Senn, M.D., Ph.D. Reprint. 1891.

Addresses and Essays. By G. Frank Lydston, M.D., Professor of Genito-Urinary Diseases and Syphilology, Chicago College of Physicians and Surgeons. Reprints. 1891.

The Treatment of Urethral Stricture and a New Divulsor for Rapid Dilatation. By Otis K. Newell, M.D., Surgeon to the Out-patient Department of the Massachusetts General Hospital in Boston. Reprint. 1891.

A Code of Rules for the Prevention of Infectious and Contagious Diseases in Schools, Being a Series of Resolutions passed by the Medical Officers of Schools Association. Third edition. London: J. & A. Churchill. 1891.









R                    The New England Journal of  
l1                  medicine  
N57                v.124:125  
v.124:125  
cop.2

Biological  
& Medical  
Serials

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE  
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

---

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

---

